

### THE ADMINISTRATION'S "NEW LOOK" AT THE SCHOOL PROBLEM

Word now is that Southern schools, under federal-court orders to integrate immediately, may face yet another legal hassle, in the suburbs, this time. Civil-rights lawyers outside the Government are considering suits that would abolish county lines for school purposes, force white suburban schools to take more blacks. The reasoning: De facto suburban segregation in the South is the outgrowth of the old system of segregation under law. Thus, it is argued, today's setup is illegal, too. Northerners will watch the outcome closely.

—U.S. News & World Report, Feb. 9, 1970.

#### SUFFER LITTLE CHILDREN — —

The Associated Press underplayed the story and hinted that all would work out for the best, reporting that:

"Federal court-ordered deadlines for total desegregation in many Southern school districts were met yesterday by confusion, protests and school closings in some areas. In others, there was a smooth transition. Over all, the Supreme Court's directive setting Feb. 1 as the deadline for desegregation, along with lower court orders following that guideline, appeared to have brought more faculty and pupil integration than there had been. In some districts, however, schools were not opened and in others whites did not show up at schools where integration was to have taken place. . . ."

In a remarkable example of Southland-smearing and news-slanting, James T. Wooten of the "all the news that fits" *New York Times* inadvertently explained why there was less trouble than expected: the white children—as well as the black children whose parents could afford to—simply boycotted the Federally controlled public schools, and transferred to newly established and segregated private schools. This *NYT* front-page story of Sunday, Feb. 1, is an excellent example of what Vice President Spiro Agnew has been talking about. We quote parts thereof:

"Canton, Miss. Jan 30—The pretty young wife with the campaign hair waved good-bye to the children from her 1970 hardtop sedan, pushed a chrome button on the dashboard and watched the tinted glass windows slide quietly shut.

"'You know,' she drawled pleasantly, adjusting the volume on a Nat King Cole stereo tape, 'I thought about this a lot and I just couldn't stand to have my kids in with all those Negroes.' So, . . . she had driven her children to the Canton Academy, an abandoned tent factory hastily converted into a private school that promises a high-quality education for her children at a reasonable price. For her, it was an almost irresistible appeal: a good segregated classroom within her budget but beyond the Federal Government's reach. . . ."

"The private school business is booming in the Old Confederacy. William F. Simmons, of the White Citizens Councils of America, a white supremacy group, estimates the growth of his organization's private schools in the Jackson, Miss. area to be nearly 3,000 in the last six weeks. There are similar reports from Florida, Georgia, and Alabama. . . ."

"According to the Southern Regional Council, 'most of the academies are not accredited by regional or state accrediting bodies, and although these schools often boast of superior teachers, many of their faculties are not certified by the state to teach. Many of the schools are operating without libraries or lunchrooms and are in makeshift buildings.' . . ."

"Despite the fears of public officials, educators and other Southern citizens, the boom in private school business does not appear to be subsiding. All across the South white parents are signing tuition checks with





John Hancock flourishes, declaring their independence from the federal judiciary. 'I know these people can't afford it,' Governor Williams said recently, 'but they've got a right to do it.' Kenneth Dean of the Mississippi Council on Human Relations heard the Governor's statement and quoted William Faulkner in response. 'These people,' the Mississippi novelist once said, 'would start another Civil War knowing damn well they would lose'." (End of quotes from *NYT*).

In an attempt to force children to remain in Federally dominated schools, one set of jurists decreed that private schools are not tax-exempt institutions. The reaction to that opinion was quick and positive. Congressman George W. Andrews, Alabama, had the following inserted in the Jan. 28, 1970 *Congressional Record*.

\*\*\*\*\*

#### ASSAULT ON PRIVATE SCHOOL SYSTEMS BY FEDERAL JUDICIARY

Mr. Speaker, the assault on private school systems in this country by the Federal judiciary must be repelled, and it must be repelled now. This outrageous decision by three Federal judges in Washington, denying tax exemptions to some private schools in Mississippi, is certainly characteristic of the discriminatory nature of the court where the South is concerned.

Yet there is another profound danger in this latest rape of the law. I have warned my colleagues more than once that letting the judicial branch write laws, simply because for the moment they have application only to the South, a favorite whipping boy since time in memorium, is simply allowing the constitutional powers of the legislative branch to be eaten away.

Surely all in this body are aware that section 501(c)(3) of the Tax Code says that a nonprofit organization is exempt from Federal taxes if it is organized and operated exclusively for religious, charitable, scientific, literary or educational purposes. We ought to know this. We wrote the law.

If my colleagues are not concerned with the loss of their power to make laws, even the ones under which the Internal Revenue Service operates, they will be most concerned when the Federal decrees now clubbing helpless southern school boards, school children, and their parents, begins to strike their own constituencies.

As the saying goes, a hit dog hollers--and where the dog happens to be at the time makes little difference. It still hurts.

I am today introducing legislation to amend sections 501 and 170 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1954 to provide that tax-exempt status under section 501 shall not be denied to a private school on account of the admission policies, requirements for admission, or composition of the student body or faculty of such school.

If a court of the United States enters a final judgment that the Constitution or laws of the United States prohibit the granting of exempt status to a private school on account of the admission policies, the requirements of admission, or the composition of the student body or faculty of such school, for the period during which such judgment is in effect, then no institution organized and operated exclusively for religious, charitable, testing for public safety, literacy, or educational purposes, or for the prevention of cruelty to children or animals shall be exempt from taxation. (End of quotation).

\*\*\*\*\*

#### THE "NEW LOOK"

The Administration doesn't seem overly concerned about the seeming death of the public school system. It is reported that the Administration has a plan which would make the argument of public vs. private schools of little importance. The new plan: give the money to the student instead of the school!

*The National Observer*, Feb. 2, 1970, has the story. We quote pertinent parts from it.

\*\*\*\*\*

#### PARENTS WOULD BUY SCHOOLING WITH A VOUCHER

The Nixon Administration, having pledged "new and stronger emphasis on experimentation and evaluation" in education, is studying a plan that would permit parents to buy education for their children at any school they choose.

The working name of this device is "educational voucher." A parent would be given a voucher, representing his child's share of the public-school budget. The voucher could then be "spent" at the public or private elementary or secondary school of the parent's choice, or even, in some views, at profit-making schools that might be established in response to the voucher market.



The educational-voucher plan is being developed here (Cambridge, Mass.) at the Center for the Study of Public Policy under a \$196,000 grant made in December by the Office of Economic Opportunity (OEO). Little publicized until now, it is one of the experiments that President Nixon alluded to in his message last week explaining his veto of the Health, Education, and Welfare bill: . . . "In my education message, which I will shortly be submitting to the Congress, I will propose a new and searching look at our American school system. . . . We are placing new and strong emphasis on experimentation and evaluation to learn about more effective approaches to education."

The voucher proposal has drawn support from both conservatives and liberals, although not always for the same reasons. It is especially attractive to those concerned with improving education of the poor, which is why OEO, the poverty agency, has funded the study. In a half-dozen states, legislation already has been introduced proposing various voucher plans, though none as ambitious as might grow out of the OEO project.

A voucher scheme would pose a bagful of Constitutional and other legal problems involving segregated schools, church run schools, and the profit motive. And it is sure to draw the ire of professional education organizations devoted to a system of public schools. . . . an NEA spokesman said just last week that widespread use of the voucher program would be a threat to the public school system, in the NEA's view. "This business of making it competitive will just widen the gap between the poorer and the richer school districts," he said, since students would tend to flow to the better schools in rich districts to the detriment of poor districts. . . .

Southern states have been attracted to voucher programs. . . . mainly as a way to circumvent integration by founding private schools supported by state tuition grants. But these schemes generally have been opposed by courts on the grounds that private schools principally supported by public funds, even if indirectly through tuition grants, is a public school for purposes of the Supreme Court's desegregation rulings.

Mr. Friedman, the University of Chicago economist whose views have been especially

attractive to the Nixon Administration, proposed a voucher program for American primary and secondary schools as early as 1953. . . . In Mr. Friedman's view, parents should have absolute freedom to choose the kind of school their children attend; whether they should attend integrated schools, which he believes would be desired, should in his opinion be left to persuasion. But a virtue of the voucher system, he said last week, is that it can be devised to conform to whatever standard the issuing agency desires. "If a community at large felt strongly that you must have compulsory integration, then it could be specified that the voucher be spent only on schools that are integrated," he says.

As for attending parochial schools, he says: "I don't think a voucher system in any way violates the separation of church and state, provided that the voucher does not specify that it must be spent at a particular religious kind of school." He does not expect, however, that a voucher system would bring any great resurgence in the financially troubled parochial-school system, because other private schools would spring up to compete with them. . . .

(End of quotations)

\*\*\*\*\*

Discerning readers will already have learned that this "voucher system" is but a snare and a delusion. It is a civilian adaptation of the education section of the GI Bill of Rights, whereby veterans are given vouchers to be spent for education; and the schools accepting them must meet rigid Federal requirements in order to qualify. There is no relaxing of Federal control under a voucher system; rather, the control is extended to cover the individual student and the parents as well as the school! One basic fact of life in a Bureaucratic State always seems to be overlooked: What the Federal Government subsidizes, the Federal Government controls --and indeed must control if any efficiency is to be made possible.

In the light of existing civil rights legislation and existing court decisions, any Federally-issued education voucher could not be honored at a segregated school, or at a Christian school, Friedman's hints to the contrary notwithstanding. Furthermore, any plan emanating from OEO will be advantageous to parasites, not to responsible parents.



Is there, then, an answer to the education problem which confronts America? We know of but one satisfactory answer, and it is summarized in a leaflet which we received recently from the Association for Christian Schools, Post Office Box 35096, Houston, Texas 77035. We reprint this Christian answer to one of America's most serious problems.

\*\*\*\*\*

You ask me why I send my children to a Christian school?

Well, now, that's a good question. I know what you're thinking. The public schools have just as good facilities and teachers as the Christian schools, and sometimes even better. So why all this fuss and bother of setting up a separate school system? Why not teach the children religion at home or in the church or Sunday school?

But, you see, you've asked me something that gets right to the core of the meaning of life. If Christian schools meant simply tacking on a prayer each day, or an extra course in Bible study, they wouldn't be worth all the time and expense.

I send my children to the Christian school because I believe that *all* of life is religious. God is at the center of everything. He made all things. He guides and controls them, and He demands that we, His creatures, honor Him as Lord and Savior in everything we do.

Of course that includes our studying, as well as our everyday work. It includes every part of life, without exception. It means that I can't be satisfied with submitting my children to Christian training at home and church only. As a parent, I'm responsible for those thirty important hours that they spend each week in school. Some of the most significant training of my children takes place in the school atmosphere. How can I leave God out of the picture here?

But you say, what's the difference if my child studies arithmetic, history, or literature in a public school or in a Christian school? Much. I want my child to learn from his earliest years, that all of life belongs to God and was made for Him-

-In science, I want him to know that he is studying God's laws for the universe.

-In history, I want him to see the unfolding of God's plan for the ages and the redemption of His people.

-In literature, I want him to test other writers by Christian standards so that he will appreciate what is good and true and beautiful, and discern what is false or dishonoring to God.

-In civics, I want him to know that true government is ordained of God and requires our loyalty and support. I want him to learn the principles of honesty, decency, co-operation, and fair play because these are rules that God has set up for the ordering of our life together.

All this is a big order. It can't be accomplished in fifteen or thirty minutes a day. It takes everything we've got to instill in the hearts of our children that true fear of the Lord which is "the beginning of all wisdom."

Moses said it thousands of years ago. He told the people of Israel then how to bring up their children - God's covenant children. This is how he said it:

"Therefore shall ye lay up these words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes. And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates." (Deuteronomy 11:18-20).

This means Christian education - in all of life.

Expensive? Yes, of course. We pay our full share of taxes for the public schools, and we support our Christian schools in addition to this. But we count it a privilege to have this wonderful opportunity, in a land of freedom, to dedicate ourselves and our children entirely to God.

Would you like to know more about our Christian schools, how they are operated, supported, what policies and curricula prevail? You are invited to write or call your local Christian school.

\*\*\*\*\*

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Bulk prices on request. Please address all correspondence to:

MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223,  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480.



### AND NOW TO ABOLISH THE FAMILY

"I am curious," wrote Abigail Adams to her friend Mercy Warren in November, 1775, "to know how you spend your time. 'Tis very saucy to make this demand upon you, but I know it must be usefully imployd and I am fearful if I do not question you I shall loose some improvement which I might otherways make.... A patriot without religion in my estimation is as great a paradox as an honest Man without the fear of God. Is it possible that he whom no moral obligations bind can have any real Good Will towards Man, can he be a patriot who by an openly vicious conduct is undermining the very bonds of Society, corrupting the Morals of Youth and by his bad example injuring the very Country he professes to patronize more than he can possibly compensate by his intrepidity, Generosity and honour? The Scriptures tell us righteousness exalteth a Nation."

1775 was a turbulent year in American history. On the night of April 18, Paul Revere and William Dawes made their midnight ride, alerting the countryside, that men might prepare for the morrow's Battles of Lexington and Concord, and the real beginning of the great Revolution. On May 31, in 1775, the Mecklenberg Resolves, which preceded the Declaration of Independence by more than a full year, were adopted at Charlotte, N.C. The Mecklenberg Resolves declared that all laws and commissions from the King and from Parliament were null and void. On June 14, 1775, the Continental Congress voted to raise an Army, and on the following day George Washington was appointed commander-in-chief of this army-to-be. Two days later, on June 17, 1775, there was fought the Battle of Bunker Hill; and at that battle, one of the casualties was General Joseph Warren.

So, five months later, when Abigail Adams wrote a letter to Mercy Warren, asking how the latter spent her time, the question was not "very saucy," but rather, compassionate.

There was a spirit of liberation in the air. Women were seeking to determine just what their part should be in this great movement toward liberation which swept the land and wrote its history in blood. For the most part,

women found their place: they molded the bullets for their husbands' muskets, and sent their men off to war, perhaps never to return. Then they took over the job of keeping the family unit intact and protected. Many of the family heads did not return, but the families did not perish, for the women saw it as their part in the great Liberation movement, to keep the family alive, and this without benefit of social security or GI Insurance; for the strength of the Nation lay, not in the wealth of the country, but in the well-ordered homes of the people....

What has been romantically recalled as "four score and seven years" later, the spirit of liberation again bestirred the Nation. It led to a War Between the States and, once again, the family unit was endangered, for brother often fought against brother, and "womens' lib" movements were rife. Let us turn the spotlight of history briefly on the year 1851:

Amelia Jenks Bloomer, editor of *The Lily* (a womens' liberation magazine) had just launched her campaign for reform of women's dress (bloomers, not bras, were involved). Horace Greeley was publishing serially in his New York *Tribune*, Karl Marx's *Revolution and Counter Revolution*. President Fillmore had just signed a new Fugitive Slave Law and had called upon the northern States to execute the law.

And, in 1851, being read by women throughout the land, were the works of Lydia Hunt Sigourney (1795-1865), an American author who became famous for her series of *Letters to Young Ladies*. To recreate the spirit of "women's lib" which permeated society at that time, we republish excerpts from that series of letters.

\*\*\*\*\*

#### TO YOUNG WOMEN

The mind of the present age, acting on the mind of the next, is an object of concern to every being endowed with intellect, or interested, through love or hope, in the welfare of the human race. Our age fully admits this

sentiment: and we see not only the theorist and the practical man, but the divine, the philosopher, and the poet, devising modes of nurture for the unfolding mind, and striving to make useful knowledge the guest of the common people....Is it not important that the sex to whom nature has entrusted the moulding of the whole mass of mind in its first formation should be acquainted with the structure and developments of mind? that they who are to nurture the future rulers of a prosperous people should be able to demonstrate, from the broad annal of history, the value of just laws and the duty of subordination? the blessings which they inherit, and the danger of their abuse? Is it not requisite that they, on whose bosom the infant heart must be cherished, should be vigilant to watch its earliest pulsations for good or evil? that they who are commissioned to light the lamp of the soul should know how to feed it with pure oil? that they in whose hand is the welfare of beings never to die, should be fitted to perform the work and earn the plaudit of heaven?

The natural vocation of females is to teach. In seminaries, academies, and schools they possess peculiar facilities for coming in contact with the unfolding and unformed mind. It is true, that only a small proportion are engaged in the departments of public and systematic instruction. Yet the hearing of recitations, and the routine of scholastic discipline, are but parts of education. It is in the domestic sphere, in her own native province, that woman is inevitably a teacher. There she modifies by her example, her dependants, her companions, every dweller under her roof. Is not the infant in its cradle her pupil? Does not her smile give the earliest lessons to its soul? Is not her prayer the first messenger for it in the court of Heaven? Does she not enshrine her own image in the sanctuary of the young child's mind so firmly that no revulsion can displace, no idolatry supplant it? Does she not guide the daughter, until, placing her hand in that of her husband, she reaches that pedestal, from whence, in her turn, she imparts to others the stamp and colouring which she has herself received? Might not she, even upon her sons, engrave what they shall take unchanged, through all the temptations of time, to the bar of the last judgment? Does not the influence of woman rest upon every member of her household, like the dew upon the tender herb, or the sunbeam silently educating the young flower? or as the shower and the sleepless stream, cheer and invigorate the proudest tree of the forest?

Admitting, then, that whether she wills it or not, whether she even knows it or not, she is still a teacher, and perceiving that the mind in its most plastic state is yielded to her tutelage, it becomes a most momentous inquiry what she shall be qualified to teach. Will she not of necessity impart what she most prizes and best understands? Has she not the power to impress her own lineaments on the next generation? If wisdom and utility have been the objects of her choice, society will surely reap the benefit. If folly and self-indulgence are her prevailing characteristics, posterity are in danger of inheriting the likeness.

This influence is most visible and operative in a republic. The intelligence and virtue of its every citizen have a heightened relative value. Its safety may be interwoven with the destiny of those whose birthplace is in obscurity. The springs of its vitality are liable to be touched, or the chords of its harmony to be troubled, by the rudest hands.

Teachers under such a form of government should be held in the highest honour. They are the allies of legislators. They have agency in the prevention of crime. They aid in regulating the atmosphere, whose incessant action and pressure causes the life blood to circulate, and return pure and healthful to the heart of the nation.

Of what unspeakable importance, then, is her education, who gives lessons before any other instructor; who preoccupies the unwritten page of being; who produces impressions which only death can obliterate; and mingles with the cradle-dream what shall be read in eternity. Well may statesmen and philosophers debate how she may be best educated who is to educate all mankind.

The ancient republics overlooked the value of that sex whose strength is in the heart. Greece, so susceptible to the principle of beauty, so skilled in wielding all the elements of grace, failed in appreciating their excellence, whom these had most exquisitely adorned. If, in the brief season of youthful charm, she was constrained to admire woman as the acanthus-leaf of her own Corinthian capital, she did not discover how, like that very column, she was capable of adding stability to the proud temple of freedom. She would not be convinced that so feeble a hand might have aided to consolidate the fabric which philosophy embellished, and luxury overthrew.

Rome, notwithstanding her primeval rudeness, seems more correctly than polished Greece to have estimated the "weaker vessel." Here



and there, upon the storm-driven billows of her history, some solitary form towers upward in majesty, and the mother of the Gracchi still stands forth in strong relief amid imagery over which time has no power. But still, wherever the brute force of the warrior is counted godlike, woman is appreciated only as she approximates to sterner natures: as in that mysterious image which troubled the sleep of Assyria's king—the foot of clay derived consistence from the iron which held it in combination.

In our own republic, man, invested by his Maker with the right to reign, has conceded to her, who was for ages in vassalage, equality in intercourse, participation in knowledge, dominion over his dearest and fondest hopes. He is content to “bear the burden and heat of the day,” that she may dwell in ease and affluence. Yet, from the very felicity of her lot, dangers are generated. She is tempted to be satisfied with superficial attainments, or to indulge in that indolence which corrodes intellect, and merges the high sense of responsibility in its alluring and fatal slumbers.

These tendencies should be neutralized by a thorough and laborious education. Sloth and luxury must have no place in her vocabulary. Her youth should be surrounded by every motive to application, and her maturity dignified by the hallowed office of rearing the immortal mind. While her partner toils for his stormy portion of that power or glory from which it is her privilege to be sheltered, let her feel that in the recesses of domestic privacy she still renders a noble service to the government that protects her, by sowing seeds of purity and peace in the hearts of those who shall hereafter claim its honours or control its destinies.

Her place is amid the quiet shades, to watch the little fountain ere it has breathed a murmur. But the fountain will break forth into a rill, and the swollen rivulet rush towards the sea; and who can be so well able to guide them in right channels as she who heard their first ripple, and saw them emerge like timid strangers from their source, and had kingly power over those infant-waters, in the name of Him who caused them to flow?

And now, Guardians of Education, whether parents, preceptors, or legislators — you who have so generously lavished on woman the means of knowledge — complete your bounty by urging her to gather its treasures with a tireless hand. Demand of her as a debt the highest excellence which she is capable of attaining. Summon her to abandon selfish motives and inglorious ease. Incite her to

those virtues which promote the permanence and health of nations. Make her accountable for the character of the next generation. Give her solemn charge in the presence of men and of angels. Gird her with the whole armour of education and piety, and see if she be not faithful to her children, to her country, and to her God.

For the strength of a nation, especially of a republican nation, is in the intelligent and well-ordered homes of the people. And in proportion as the discipline of families is relaxed, will the happy organization of communities be affected, and national character become vagrant, turbulent, or ripe for revolution....

\*\*\*\*\*

1775 — 1851 — 1971 — three years in the history of the United States of America in which the spirit of liberation and the inevitable revolution which must follow, have threatened to destroy the American family as the elemental unit from which community, society, nations, are built.

But, oh, how different are the voices heard in the land in the year of our Lord 1971. There is, for example, Earl Warren, former Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States. He calls for a “new civilization.” He envisions a new law order in which men “become truly partners in a new creation—creation of a new heaven and a new earth—better than any which preceded it” (Los Angeles *Herald Examiner*, Dec. 14, 1970). Warren is not content with working toward a world under God's Law; he would replace God's Law with the laws of men—which, incidentally, would do away with God's holy sacraments as well, one of which is holy matrimony; which involves one woman—one only and woman only—becoming bone of the bones and flesh of the flesh of one man—again one only and man only; the two united to form one family unit, after the fashion which God Himself began, and blessed.

We quoted Abigail Adams as of 1775, and we quoted Lydia Sigourney as of 1851. Now, in contrast, we quote Patricia Coffin, “modern living editor” of *Look Magazine*, the Jan. 26, 1971 issue of which is a “special issue” commemorating the death of the “American Family” as it has existed in the past. Editor Coffin writes some of the truth, but not all of the truth. Excerpts:

“The family—the unit upon which our entire society is based—is being totally restructured. This shake-up is the most significant aspect of the underground revolution....

“America is not done with revolutions. As

we were founded, we will be reborn—in rebellion.... Today's young are more idealistic than their parents. They are truly color-blind. They are committed to a warless world. I salute them. Theirs is the future. They are breaking down false family inhibitions.... This revolution can't be a bummer—because the family is the basic pad from which our spaceship earth is being launched into the future....”

Alvin Toffler is the science reporter for the new age of non-marriage. Author of the book *Future Shock*, he is being quoted, asked to contribute, appear, address, predict, etc. In his contribution to *Look*, he tells us that biological breakthroughs will shatter the family structure. He says that “America's only beginning to feel the first impact of the pill, but the pill is like a popgun compared to the howitzers and nuclear weaponry that lie ahead in the field of biology; the notion that babies can be raised outside the womb, the possibility of creating what somebody has called ‘identi-groups’—tens of thousands of people with identical genetic characteristics—the possibilities of, in effect, pre-programming your own children and determining their characteristics. The striking thing about all of these developments is that they don't lie 50 years or a hundred years in the future; if you talk to scientists working on this, you get estimates of ten years....”

“We forget that we've radically increased the rate of change in society, change in jobs, change in neighborhoods, changing sexual patterns, changing leisure-time pursuits, the change in the ratio between alcohol and drugs, and all these feed into society and make it more difficult for two people in love to grow together.... My own hunch is that most people will try to go blindly through the motions of a traditional marriage, and try to keep the traditional family going, and they'll fail....”

All in all, *Look* and Toffler and other current observers to the contrary notwithstanding, Huxley probably painted the clearest picture in his *Brave New World*: babies being pre-programmed in massive state hatcheries, the woman being totally liberated from the duties of womanhood, wifehood and motherhood. In the ant society, families are not required — but neither are souls.

Against all of these scientists and devotees of planned evolution, we utter these words of caution: If a New Society is established in which the traditional family unit no longer functions, then the New Society will be a society without a civilization, without a culture, and without a future; a society less

law abiding than a society of wolves, or of elephants.

At the risk of being called as old fashioned as the nineteenth century Lydia Sigourney, let us point out that the family has certain functions which the scientists and sociologists seem to forget. The family, for example, is a country's best police force: it protects children by training and supervision from criminals and pervers. Despite the failure of millions of families, families still police and discipline the great majority of the nation's children. Moreover, the family is still the best educator ever discovered.

There is one example of failure in attempts to destroy the family unit. In Soviet Russia the “women's lib” movement was a complete success. Women were freed from the burdens of family life, were permitted to engage in the joys of ditch-digging, street-cleaning, and all the other previously man-dominated chores. Science had not yet freed woman from the burden of child-bearing, but in Russia she was certainly freed from the task of child-rearing; for she could place her infant in a well-tended nurse and go about her duties in field or factory. But this whole program has been one of the biggest of Communism's many big failures. Despite easy divorce, nurseries, communal living, the people in Russia still live as families — a scientific program of family-annihilation did not work.

There is this fact that scientific socialists forget: The family system is God-ordained, not man-ordained. It survived the passing of Greece, the fall of Rome, the death of empires, world wars and civil wars, depressions and inflations; and it may just survive the march of “planned evolution;” because the family and marriage came before even church and state. God ordained marriage in Eden, it is the only institution whose origin is in paradise, and, when entered into and kept in terms of God's law, it is still man's happiest state. Because it came first, the family is the basic reality of man's life. When man loses touch with reality, he loses touch with life, and that means death. St. Paul declared that the commandment to honor one's parents, the family commandment, “is the first commandment with promise,” the promise being a good life, a long life, a happy life.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are newsletters accenting the Christian American point of view. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence to: MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part One

#### INTRODUCTORY -

The Constitution of the United States is—at the time of this writing—still the supreme law of the land, and this regardless of the attempts of saboteurs and underminers who would have it otherwise. And, under that Constitution, you have certain rights which can not be interfered with, save by due process of law. For instance, if you are a citizen, you have a right to maintain a home of your own. You may not have exercised it, but the right is yours, just the same. You have the right to travel wherever you wish. You may not ever have gone ten miles from your place of residence, but you have the right to roam if you choose. You have the right to engage in business, or accept employment of any character offered you and, although during this last generation there have been enacted certain so-called civil rights laws which actually have deprived citizens of their Constitutional rights, such laws are, *per se*, unconstitutional; though nothing will ever be done about this situation unless the people, themselves, rise up and demand a return to the Constitution and to Constitutional government. Through apathy, ignorance, fear and the use of deception, the citizens of the United States have surrendered their rights as individuals.

Now, these individual rights of which we speak, are rights which derive from that first and foremost individual right: the right to own private property. This is a right laid down by the Lord God Himself when He delegated to Moses the task of setting up a civil government for the service and protection of the citizens of the kingdom of Israel.

After Joshua had captured the promised land, the very last thing he did was confirm a covenant with the people in Shechem, then "Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance." So firm and inflexible was this right to property that when King Ahab asked Naboth for some of his land, Naboth said, "The Lord

forbid it me, that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee." When Jezebel plotted the death of Naboth because he refused to give up his property, then the Prophet Elijah told Ahab that his children should suffer, and that Jezebel would be eaten by dogs (I Kings, Chapter 21).

Bishop Fulton J. Sheen, in testifying before the House Committee on Un-American Activities in 1957, explained the importance of the property right with the following illustrations:

A man is free on the inside because he has a soul that he can call his own. Wherever you have the spirit you have freedom. A pencil has no freedom, ice has no freedom to be warm, fire has no freedom to be cool. You begin to have freedom only when you have something immaterial or spiritual.

Now, freedom must have some external guaranty of itself. The external guaranty of human freedom is property. A man is free on the inside because he can call his soul his own; he is free on the outside because he can call something he has his own. Therefore private property is the economic guaranty of human freedom. . . .

Now, there is another school of thought: it holds that private property is the enemy of human freedom, that man is not really free unless he is free of all things that he can call his own, if man is to be free, he must be free of property, free of responsibility, free from competition, and free from all thoughts that would make a person think of himself as an individual created in the image of God.

Here, then, are the two opposites:

- 1) Private property is the proof of human freedom, *versus*
- 2) Private property is the proof of human slavery.

Between these two extremes there are the dreams of the utopians who seek perfection in human society, and the schemes of the seekers of power and pelf for themselves or for some "chosen

people" who are supposedly destined to rule the world.

Of the idealists, Fred R. Marvin wrote:

Locating the pot of gold at the end of the rainbow, hunting for the fountain of perpetual youth, seeking a system of society wherein all will be equal in every respect and wherein, with little or no effort, one can enjoy unlimited luxuries, are things that have engaged the attention of mankind from the beginning of written history. There is no fountain of perpetual youth. There is not, and can not be, a society such as idealists have pictured, so long as man exhibits traits of envy, jealousy, greed, avarice, lust, shiftlessness, laziness, etc. Man has learned that the pot of gold at the end of the rainbow and the fountain of perpetual youth are myths, but unfortunately, man has not yet learned that a social and political Utopia is also a myth.

A large number of books have been written—are still being written—on the subject of Utopia. Among them is one by J. H. Beadle, an early day western newspaperman who wrote a book called *Western Wilds, and the Men Who Redeemed Them*. Copyright 1878, printed by a publishing house long since out of existence and probably read by few even when published, the book tells of one Rodney Geffroy, then an old prospector, whom the author met near Georgetown, Colorado. Geffroy was the son of a Swiss mother and a French father. His father had been fired by the writings of Rousseau. When yet a young man, Rodney was sure that the wonderful Socialist society of which his father had taught him, could never be found in the old world, so he migrated to the United States. He visited *New Harmony*, a socialist colony in Indiana.

"At New Harmony I found the short-lived experiment a failure. Communism was even less satisfactory. The religious communes I found intolerable from their plentiful lack of common sense. I turned my steps toward Nauvoo, then rising into prominence as the last and greatest attempt to establish a religious brotherhood. But there I found all the evils of the old system with few of their corresponding benefits; priestcraft without paternal care, greed without a thought of future reckoning, insuring the defeat of their own aims, and a fanaticism which scorned the commonest suggestions of prudence."

And so he traveled on, seeking Utopia. But he began to conclude that "Practical life has taught me to dream no more of the Brotherhood of Man; than liberty and

progress are to be secured by no cunningly devised schemes, but earned by slow and toilsome steps of the individual."

So the seeker after Utopia joined a troop engaged to fight with Mexico. In a battle, while seeking to escape, his horse jumped a cliff and he was injured. When he regained consciousness he found himself in a little hut attended by a Spanish girl. She nursed him back to health but knowing that if captured he would be executed, she hired an Indian guide to take him to a Moqui Indian camp in the Sierra Madre range in what is now New Mexico. He found this camp of primitive Indians to be a kind of socialistic institution. He said:

"The government, if government it might be called, was a pure paternalism; but repression was unnecessary because crime could scarcely be said to exist. At last, said I, I have found the Brotherhood of Man. There is no scheming of man to supplant his fellow; here all are equal and obedience to natural law with mutual toleration takes the place of courts and statutes."

Here he lived a year and, continuing his account of this utopian experiment, he said:

"But I soon found that in parting with most of the faults of a progressive race, they had parted with many of the virtues and all of the advantages. There was no envy, for there was no emulation; the weak were not trodden down by the strong in a struggle for place, for there was no struggle. There was no caste, for there was neither rank nor wealth; a dead level of mediocrity took the place of our many distinctions of birth and condition. They had not the petty vices of the trading people, as they had little intercourse with the rest of mankind; nor the faults of the manufacturing towns, for every family was its own manufacturer. Political strife never disturbed them, for there was no choice as to the form of government, and no energy to change the ruler. The chief did not rob the people, for they had nothing worth his taking; the people did not envy their king, for he was poor as themselves. Luxury and its attendant vices they knew not; the land sufficed but for a bare existence; and unchastity was so rare as to be looked upon as a monstrous phenomenon. But this chastity resulted from the lack of aggressive energy. No military ambition disturbed the placid current of their lives; they

scarcely knew how to defend themselves against their savage neighbors, and retreating into these rock-defended fastnesses, they had left the open country to their foes.

"Then I say that energy is evolved only in conflict; that a vigorous combat with evil develops the individual, and that a state from which ambition should be banished to leave the citizen free from conflict, would be a state in which moral vigor would in turn decay, and social stagnation as a living tomb (would) swallow up the proudest product of the march of minds. With these people one day passed as another. Whether they had a belief in immortality, I could not learn; but they might well ignore it since even in this world they were already dead. Beyond the narrow horizon of their hills, they saw nothing; to them this basin was the world. Ambition had no place in their dull emotions. One year I abode with these people. It was a rest; but for a lifetime—ah, that would be consignment to a living tomb."

And the author concludes: "Truly a state of society where all men are equal, have equal, do equal—a dead level—would be a living tomb; and yet...in the face of sound reason and common sense, men and women continue to join the army in search of the impossible. It would be far better to revive the fables of old that, at the end of the rainbow there was a pot of gold for whomsoever might reach it, or that somewhere on this globe there was a spring of water a drink from which would give a person eternal youth, and set bodies of men and women in pursuit of the gold or perpetual youth. Less harm to humanity, at least, would result."

So much for the idealists who seek for an earthly Utopia. There also are the seekers of power and pelf who promise Utopias to the people to promote their own selfish ends. On page 422 of Eliphas Levi's book, *The History of Magic*, there is this description of James Jacques Rousseau:

Once there was a man in the world who was so soured on discovering that his disposition was cowardly and vicious, and he visited the consequent disgust on society at large. He was an ill-starred lover of Nature and Nature in her wrath armed him with eloquence as a scourge. He dared to plead the cause of ignorance in the face of science, of savagery in the face of civilization, of low-lived depths in the face of all social heights. Instinctively the populace pelted

his mania, yet he was welcomed by the great and lionized by the women. His success was so signal, by revulsion his hatred of humanity increased and he ended in suicide as the final issue of rage and disgust... After his death the world was shaken by its attempt to realize his dream.

The above, written of Rousseau, might be used, save for the suicide, as an apt description of Weishaupt, Marx, Baboeuf, Lenin, Trotsky, Stalin, and others who promoted for selfish purposes, the impossible dream of the Brotherhood of Man in a man-created heaven on earth.

But, in all this conflict of ideas and of ideals, in this mad desire to "return everything to chaos" or to establish a man-made Utopia on earth, the key to understanding it all is this:

*There is a fixed belief that all present day social, economic and political ills are due to ownership of private property, to all forms of government which recognize the private property right, to all religions that uphold the private property right, and to all institutions which derive from property rights, such as the family.*

This "fixed belief" was spelled out in six "abolitions" by Adam Weishaupt, of whom we shall have more to say later. He called for:

1. Abolition of all ordered governments.
2. Abolition of private property.
3. Abolition of the right of inheritance.
4. Abolition of patriotism.
5. Abolition of the family.
6. Abolition of religion.

About 75 years after the publication of the above, Karl Marx came out with a revised and expanded set of commandments:

1. Abolition of property in land and application of all rents of lands to public purposes.
2. A heavy progressive or graduated income tax.
3. Abolition of all right of inheritance.
4. Confiscation of the property of all emigrants and rebels.
5. Centralization of credit in the hands of the State, by means of a national bank with State capital and an exclusive monopoly.
6. Centralization of the means of communication and transport in the hands of the State.
7. Extension of factories and instruments of production owned by the State; the bringing into cultivation of waste lands, and the improvement of the soil

generally in accordance with a common plan.

8. Equal liability of all labor. Establishment of industrial armies, especially for agriculture.
9. Combination of agriculture with manufacturing industries; gradual abolition of the distinction between town and country by a more equable distribution of population over the country.
10. Free education of all children in public schools. Abolition of children's factory labor in its present form. Combination of education with industrial production, etc., etc. (Reprinted from the "Lusk Report").

There is a certain quotation which we have printed from time to time, and we should like to call your attention to it once more:

"It often happens, too, both in courts and in cabinets, that there are two things going on together—a main plot and an underplot—and he that understands only one of them will, in all probability, be the dupe of both."

The above is a very good thought to keep in mind as we study the present international conspiracy. There are so many "underplots" that we are apt to be the dupe of the main plot unless we understand something of all of them.

First, it should be understood that the basic tenets of the overall conspiracy were perfected long before Adam Weisshaupt or Karl Marx were born.

Secondly, it should be understood that whatever the name used to designate any particular branch of the conspiracy, *one basic aim is common to them all: The abolition of the private property right.*

Thirdly, it should be understood that this conspiracy presents a different face to different people in different countries. Professor Arthur Shadwell, of London, made an extensive study of the disease that was destroying the British Empire, and England, and his conclusions are worthy of study, and application:

"Socialism is described by different writers as a religion, a faith, a philosophy of life, a theory of evolution, a step in evolution, an historical necessity, an economic necessity, a new conception of society, an attitude toward life, practical Christianity, the Kingdom of God on earth, an opportunity for self-expression, an economic system, an ethical code, a class struggle, a spirit, a theory of poli-

tical action, a theory of society, the opposite of Individualism, a tendency, democracy applied to industry, the science of minding our own business, a body of economic, political and social doctrine and philosophy, a scientific theory, a man's mind developed, a criticism, a feeling, an ethical-religious mass movement, a system of political organization, science wedded to art, common sense, a theory of national and municipal house-keeping, mankind functioning in the spiritual plane, a collective consciousness in humanity, the antithesis of Capitalism, the political and social faith of all sensible men—besides many other things."

Being a Britisher, the writer of the above overlooked a few American definitions, such as New Deal, New Frontier, Great Society, etc. Before making his summary of definitions, Prof. Shadwell commented: "Socialism springs from and expresses the most contrary primitive motives—love and hate, greed and sacrifice, envy and pity, pugnacity and peacability. It wears the badge of the gentle emotions, but makes most appeal to the destructive ones."

It is because of the contrary and antagonistic features of this cause of world unrest, distrust, class-hatred and the revolutionary spirit it breeds, that it is so little understood by those whose very lives depend upon a better understanding. It preaches love while practicing hate, it urges sacrifices while intensifying greed, it expresses pity for some but envy for most, while displaying the banner of peace it has declared war on every government that honors the Prince of Peace and is urging bloody revolution to attain its ends.

The late George Bernard Shaw observed that "Communism is the same as Socialism, but better English." Shaw should know, for he was a Fabian Socialist from its beginnings. Because we need to know this "better English," we are writing this series of letters.

(Continued next letter)

---

**DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP** are newsletters accenting the Christian American Point of View. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. The series of 10 letters on "new constitutions" now available as a set, bound, with attractive cover @ \$1.00 per copy. Address orders: MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part Two

#### THE SEED IS PLANTED

Socialism, as it has developed, may be defined as government ownership or control of the means of production and distribution of goods. It is always disguised as *public ownership* or ownership *by the people*, but these are semantics, or word tricks. Public property must be administered for the public, and whatever agency assumes the duties of management automatically assumes the duties of government, for the terms are synonyms. *The people* are said to own everything in the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, but some agency must manage things for the people, and the management is the government.

In the United States socialism has aimed more at *control*, rather than *ownership*, of the means of production and distribution of goods. But this is a subject for discussion for later letters in this series.

Socialism may be ushered into a country all at once by violence or revolutionary action, usually by a small group who seize control. But, more often, socialism is approached gradually by popular vote using such terms as central planning, social security, public housing, wage and price controls, civil rights legislation, federal aid to education, etc.... all of which indicate varying degrees of government intervention and partial control over economic activities.

But we are dealing with beginnings, and socialism began when the first man saw a wall or fence erected by another man, and cried: "This man has no right to fence off this land and call it his own; because private ownership of property is the root of all evil." And if we were to choose a date for the beginnings of organized socialism (though the name itself had not yet been coined), we might start with the year 1185.

In 1185 there was formed in what is now called France, a society known as "Con-

frerie de la Paix." It was essentially a pacifist organization which started out to promote "world peace through world law." But the pleas for peace soon were shunted aside and the idea of "Community of Land" began to be preached. As soon as this communistic scheme came to the attention of the authorities, it was outlawed and the "Confrerie de la Paix" went underground.

Half a millenium later, in 1712, there was born Jean Jacques Rousseau, a man who called himself a Jew of French citizenship. He proclaimed himself the new prophet of the new golden age which he was going to usher into the world. He dug up, polished and modernized the old slogans and cliches of the earlier socialists, and become quite influential in the intellectual circles of his day. We like the description of him written by Professor Lothrop Stoddard:

He was born of unsound stock. He was neurotic, mentally unstable, morally weak, sexually perverted, and during the latter part of his life was undoubtedly insane. Together with all this however he possessed great literary talents, his style, persuasiveness and charm captivating and convincing multitudes. He accordingly exerted upon the world a profound—and in the main a baneful—influence, which is working indirectly but powerfully even today."

Rousseau's main theme might be summed up in one sentence: "Destroy civilization; whatever is, is wrong." Or, as the British authority on socialism, Nesta Webster, wrote:

Destroy civilization in its entirety and the human race sinks to the level of the jungle in which the only law is that of the strong over the weak; the only incentive, the struggle for material need. For although Rousseau's injunction, "Go back into the woods and become men!" may be excellent advice if interpreted as a temporary measure, "go back into the woods and remain there" is a counsel for anthropoid apes!

Then came Adam Weishaupt; and here we meet the direct ancestor of the Marxian system of socialism. Weishaupt was a German who received his education at the hands of the Catholic Society of Jesus. But he broke with the Jesuits and—either by preference or invitation—left the religious order and came to hate it. About 1770 he became professor of canon law at the University of Ingolstadt, Bavaria. Weishaupt claims to have devoted the next five years to a careful survey of all the ills which beset mankind. At the end of that time, he presented to the world his theory, *which is the foundation for the teachings of the present day Socialist School of Thought*, although the leaders of that School will insist they know nothing about Adam Weishaupt and his Order of the Illuminati, and will insist they are expounding the theories of Karl Marx.

All that Karl Marx did was to reinterpret the program and philosophy of the Illuminati in order to bring it up to date and make it acceptable in practice for the so-called Machine Age, or Industrial Age, which was then visibly emerging. The same thread that runs through Marx's writings is discernible in the writings of Weishaupt. *Marxism is Illuminism applied to the Machine Age* (even as Fabianism is Marxism applied to the Anglo-Saxon heritage, and as Communism is Marxism applied to the Oriental heritage).

As a matter of historical interest, 1776 is an important year, because two things happened which were destined to shake the world:

On May 1st, 1776, Adam Weishaupt promulgated his Order of the Illuminati; and on July 4th, 1776, the American Declaration of Independence was published.

A very interesting book was written just a few years after the beginning of the French Revolution, by Professor John Robison, then Secretary to the Royal Society of Edinburgh, Scotland, and a traveler in Europe at the time of the Illuminati's greatest power. Titled, "Proofs of a Conspiracy," Professor Robison displayed considerable understanding of the reason why so many world revolutionaries are always against property rights, patriotism, religion, and family loyalty. According to Professor Robison:

... The more closely we examine the principles and practices of the Illuminati, the more clearly

do we perceive that this is the case. Their first and immediate aim is to get the possession of riches, power, and influence, without industry; and to accomplish this, they want to abolish Christianity; and then dissolute manners and universal profligacy will procure them the adherence of all the wicked, and enable them to overturn all the civil governments of Europe; after which they will think of further conquests, and extend their operations to the other quarters of the globe, till they have reduced mankind to the state of one undistinguishable chaotic mass.

In describing the techniques of these 18th century collectivists, Professor Robison gives us some information that, although written in 1798, seems very modern indeed:

Patriotism and loyalty were called narrow-minded prejudices, and incompatible with universal benevolence; continual declamations were made on liberty and equality as the unalienable rights of man. The baneful influence of accumulated property was declared an insurmountable obstacle to the happiness of any nation whose chief laws were framed for its protection and increase....

... After the mind of the pupil has been warmed by the pictures of universal happiness, and convinced that it is a possible thing to unite all the inhabitants of the earth in one great society, and after it has been made out, in some measure to the satisfaction of the pupil, that a great addition of happiness is gained by the abolition of national distinctions and animosities, it may frequently be no hard task to make him think that patriotism is a narrow-minded monopolizing sentiment, and even incompatible with the more enlarged views of the Order, namely, the uniting of the whole human race into one great and happy society....

The promoters of Illuminism were not fuzzy-minded idealists, they were very practical people with a very bold plan for ruling the world. They did not stop with the enunciation of theories. They also developed ways and means for putting their theories into practice. In the instructions which were given to the initiates of the Illuminati, we read:

We must acquire the direction of education, of church management, of the professorial chair, and of the pulpit. We must bring our opinions into fashion by every art, spread them among the people by the help of young writers. We must preach the warmest concern for humanity, and make people indifferent to all other relations. We must take care that our writers be well puffed, and that the Reviewers do not depreciate them; therefore we must endeavor by every means to gain over the Reviewers and Journalists; and we must also try to gain the booksellers, who in time



will see that it is their interest to side with us.

Add to Weishaupt's eighteenth century writers, reviewers, journalists and booksellers our twentieth century columnists, commentators, motion picture actors, producers and directors, radio and television owners, managers, and producers; and all you have is the plan of the *Illuminati* brought up to date!

It should also be pointed out that, for his day, Weishaupt's objectives were very bold. Had his whole scheme been known, it would have been met with revulsion, and Weishaupt and his followers would probably have been lynched. Therefore, even as today, it was necessary for him to set up a system of deception, fraud, intrigue, falsehood; in short, a total conspiracy. So, to conceal facts from the members themselves, the membership was divided into Degrees, with those in one Degree knowing nothing of the activities and personnel of any other Degree above them. The system of securing followers will sound familiar to students of today's conspiracies against God and Country:

Organizers or propagandists would go to some person known to be religious, and tell him the whole object of the Order of the *Illuminati* was to advance the interests of the church. If taken in by this, and many sincere people were, this person would ask if he could become a member. After being granted this "great privilege," he would be inducted into a Degree where all were like-minded and where the general discussions were so directed as to create no suspicion. Meanwhile, another organizer or propagandist would go to some individual known to be atheistically inclined; and he would be told that the whole purpose of the Order was to wreck the church and destroy its influence. This being in harmony with his wishes and desires, he would apply for membership in the Order; and he then would be inducted into a Degree where all were like-minded *with only one group leader really knowing "what it was all about."*

And so on down the line. Those who wanted to overthrow the government were all in the same Degree; those who wanted to destroy the moral code were in a Degree where all were like-minded; and so on, in a manner similar to the Communist "fronts" that were so numerous during World War II and thereafter.

Those in each of Weishaupt's Degrees

were gradually led into the common movement, their objections to certain aims of the Order being slowly broken down. Professor Robison cited authentic documents and explained how deception was used by Weishaupt and his Adepts. Dr. Robison wrote:

He employs the Christian religion, which he thinks a falsehood, and which he is afterwards to explode, as the means for inviting Christians of every denomination, and gradually cajoling them, by clearing up their Christian doubts in succession, till he lands them in Deism; or if he finds them unfit, or too religious, he gives them a *sta bene*, and then laughs at their fears, or perhaps madness, in which he leaves them. Having got them the length of Deism, they are declared to be fit, and he receives them into the higher mysteries. . . .

When he could not persuade them by his own firmness, and indeed by his superior talents and disinterestedness in other respects, and his unwearied activity, he employed jesuitical tricks, causing them to fall out with each other, setting them as spies on each other, and separating any two that he saw attached to each other, by making one the Master of the other; and, in short, he left nothing undone that could secure his uncontrolled command.

The members took code names; Weishaupt being known as Spartacus, for example. And code names were given cities and towns, to hide their meetings and activities from outsiders.

Weishaupt recognized the value of women in promoting his revolutionary aims, and sought to organize them, as well. One of the *Illuminist* leaders wrote:

There is no way of influencing men so powerfully as by means of women. These should therefore be our chief study; we should insinuate ourselves into their good opinion, give them hints of emancipation from the tyranny of public opinion, and of standing up for themselves; it will be an immense relief to their enslaved minds to be freed from any one bond of restraint, and it will fire them the more, and cause them to work for us with zeal without knowing that they do so, for they will only be indulging their own desire of personal admiration.

Another leader, Zwack, code name Cato, proposed the formation of a woman's auxiliary. Dr. Robison quotes from a document in the handwriting of Zwack:

It will be of great service, and procure us both much information and money, and will suit charmingly the taste of many of our truest members, who are lovers of the sex. It should consist of two classes, the virtuous and the free hearted

(i.e., those who fly out of the common track of prudish manners); they must not know of each other, and must be under the direction of men, but without knowing it. Proper books must be put into their hands, and such (but secretly) as are flattering to their passions.

Need we call your attention to the parallel: the womens' auxiliaries of Weishaupt's day, and the Womens' Lib organizations of our day? And though it is not generally realized that there is a Central Control Headquarters which directs all of the seemingly separate and independent movements of our day, *they all are subsidiaries of what we might call the Socialist Conspiracy.*

To illustrate: Those who are religiously inclined are attracted by some organization with the word "church" or "Christian" in its title, one which sets itself up to promote "the brotherhood of man under the fatherhood of God." So very successful has this strategy been, that an organization calling itself the National Council of Churches has become the largest socialist lobby in the nation's capitol!

The Communist wing of the Socialist movement still employs the device of using code names for its members; in the past few years we have seen the utilization of women's organizations; and one of Weishaupt's vilest tricks—the use of drugs to further his purposes—has now become an open program.

If you look in a modern dictionary or encyclopedia, you probably will find the Order of the Illuminati referred to as an 18th century "humanitarian movement." You will not be told that Weishaupt was able to hide his Illuminati Degrees within the Degrees of Masonry. Nor will you be told that Illuminism invaded the young United States, and that such notable Americans as George Washington and John Adams warned against the evils of this secret order.

A part of Dr. Robison's warning has been almost totally overlooked by most students of the occult. We refer to the later creation of the German Union and the establishment of "reading clubs" where the Illuminist thoughts and theories were taught and handed on to new adepts *after the secret order had supposedly been suppressed.*

Bavarian police, it is true, learned of the Order of the Illuminati and its treasonous activities, raided its headquarters and,

supposedly, put an end to the organization. But Weishaupt and his principal Adepts were never captured. They simply went to other parts of Europe—especially France where they inspired the French Revolution—and their work continued in new ways. For example, shortly after the alleged demise of the Order of Illuminati there emerged the "German Union," an organization which, in Dr. Robeson's own words:

But, although I cannot consider the German Union as a formal revival of the Order under another name... I consider the Union as a part of Spartacus's work... The leaven was not only distributed, but the management of the fermentation was now understood, and it went on apace.

Dr. Robison also described the reading clubs which were formed in Germany, as supplements to the German Union itself. Selected intellectuals would be invited to these private club meetings, where propaganda would be read and discussed and plans made for the propagation of socialist and internationalist schemes.

But the movement had already spread beyond the borders of what was to become Germany. The Jacobin Club was the "legal" organization of the members of the Illuminati. Similar clubs existed in almost every city in Europe. Thomas Frost, author of "The Secret Societies of the European Revolution," wrote, in 1876: "The political history of Europe during the last hundred years has been made, to so considerable an extent, by the various secret associations by which revolutions and insurrections have been prepared, that our knowledge of it is incomplete and unsatisfactory without some acquaintance with the agencies which, during that period, have been incessantly at work beneath the surface. The great European convulsion of the last century *was foreshadowed by the Illuminati.*"

Weishaupt wanted to establish what he called *The Kingdom of the Just*. 70 years later Marx and Engels were commissioned to write the Communist Manifesto by an organization calling itself the *League of the Just*. The resemblance in names was not coincidental.

(Continued next letter)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP  
are privately circulated. Please write to:  
MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part Three

#### THE COMING OF THE PROPHET

In 1848 a man who had been evicted from Prussia, from France, from Belgium, and who had found a home in exile in London, grasped hold of a spectre that was haunting the world, molded it into a fixed and enduring form, called it Scientific Socialism, and sent it forth to conquer the world it had been haunting.

The world came to know this man as Karl Marx. He made a religion of revolution; and in the name of this doctrine which he patched together and taught, everything we hold dear in this life may be destroyed. In order that we may know something of the influence of this doctrine of "Creative Destruction" which Marx did not invent, but which he did codify, and which has now become part of that greater movement that has come to be called the Religion of Humanism; it is necessary that we review the background and environment, the life and the times of Karl Heinrich Mordechai Marx:—

Heinrich Mordechai, father of Karl Heinrich Mordechai Marx, was the son of a line of Rabbis unbroken, father to son, for three hundred years. Heinrich seems to have resisted family pressures, and became a lawyer. The Counselor of Trier, a town in what is now Rhineland, Germany, also broke with the family by joining the state's official Christian church, and by seeing to it that all his children, including his second son Karl, then six years old, were baptized into his new faith. There is evidence that Karl's mother took the faith seriously, but the bourgeois father merely joined the church because it was "good for his business" as a lawyer. As for son Karl, he was born a humanist, took his humanism step by step toward its development into a full-blown religion: revolutionary human-

ism, which Marx himself chose to call Scientific Socialism.

The Marx myths, which grow more numerous, would have us believe that there was much persecution, mistreatment, and poverty; all of which helped shape the Marxian doctrines. The facts of the case disprove the myths. He was never persecuted, nobody mistreated him other than verbally, he was never fined or incarcerated. He was merely ordered out of Prussia, France and Belgium, but nobody laid a finger on him at any time. Which is something of an indication that "the devil takes care of his own;" because the unmitigated insolence, written and spoken, the violent outbursts against all authority and against anybody else's ideas, would make the presence of a Karl Marx almost unendurable in any society of any country. As for his mythical poverty; father Heinrich gave son Karl a very expensive education, his mother and his wife's mother both left him substantial sums when they died, and except for a period of five or six years, his capitalist pal and collaborator Frederick Engels furnished him with money regularly, gave him a handsome endowment which should have kept him "living like a millionaire" for the last years of his life. The "poverty myth" developed because Marx was not able to manage his household and his finances. Money ran through his fingers like water and he knew not how to economize — which in itself might be no great sin save that this man who couldn't handle the finances of his own family, is now hailed by millions of people as "the greatest economist the world has ever known."

There exists some of the correspondence between father Heinrich and son Karl—at

least we are so told by certain of the biographers of Marx. And from these letters we piece together a story of Karl the schoolboy:

The boy showed "ability, although not quite genius" in school. As the only one of the Mordechai children to show any marked intelligence, the parents were "wrapped up in him," and he was shown every advantage. But his first year at the university at near-by Bonn was a failure. "Foolish escapades" and "debt" are mentioned. Whether there were the usual troubles over wine and women, is not mentioned in the correspondence. At that time German students were supposed to show their manhood by competitive drinking, philandering and sword-play. A hint is given in a letter in which the father writes: "We have sacrificed to provide our son with seven hundred thalers a year, while the sons of the rich have no more than five hundred." A letter to son Karl complains: "You have no sense about money; everybody has his hand in your pocket." (This was true throughout the lifetime of this "world's greatest economist.")

At his own earnest solicitation, the boy was transferred to the University of Berlin, which made the father happy since the academic life here was known to be more rigorous and more disciplined. The German scholar, Ludwig Feuerbach is quoted as saying that "Other universities are positively Bacchanalian compared to this workhouse."

In the 1830's, Berlin was the center of a group of students and young professors known as the "Young Hegelians," radical followers of the philosopher G.W.F. Hegel (1700-1831); and young Marx became an eager participant in this "Professors' Club" where he spent most of his time discussing philosophy, politics, and revolution. He was supposedly studying for a law degree, but he never made it at the University of Berlin. In 1841, he submitted his doctoral dissertation to the University of Jena, where he was awarded a degree in philosophy (but not in law).

In 1837, father Heinrich became very ill, and died the following year. There is some hint that his death was hastened by the anxiety caused by his son. He

wrote in one of his last letters: "I am still in the dark as to your views... I mean that cursed gold, whose worth to a family man you do not seem to grasp at all..." In another letter, his anger bursts forth: "...complete disorder, wandering through all branches of science, silly brooding at the burning oil lamp; turned wild in your coat of learning and unkempt hair! In your wildness you see with four eyes; a horrible set-back and disregard for everything decent!" Of one of Karl's letters to him, the father says: "A made composition, which denoted how you waste your ability and spend your nights to create these monsters!... Your mother and sister Sophie suffer much for you."

In 1842, Karl Marx got a job as a journalist, the only type of paying job he would ever hold. (Later he would receive a regular salary of \$5 a week from Charles A. Dana for writing a column for the New York Tribune; a job which he held for nine years, until the War Between the States made it unwise to keep on publishing Marx's column. However, for its historical importance, it is well to understand that the files of the old New York Tribune contain far the largest share of the published writings of Karl Marx — published in English, not in German).

It was not until about 1843 that Marx become seriously interested in socialism as an economic or philosophical system. And that came about because he and his young friend, Frederick Engels, came into contact with one Moses Hess, known as "the communist rabbi." Hess had an important influence over both Marx and Engels; and from that time onward Marx became a dedicated revolutionary, and revolution to him became a religion. The one distinguishing feature of Marx's personality, however, was his inability to cooperate with any of his fellow revolutionaries. To him, all others were rivals and inferiors. Only with Engels was Marx able to maintain an enduring friendship; and in all probability this was because Engels was always careful to give to Marx the two things he required: subservience and money.

An accurate and unbiased description of Marx, the man, is probably impossible;

because to study Marx is to admire him, to detest him, to be utterly confused by his contradictions, but never to attain an objective understanding of him.

L. Ray Carroll observed that "A Marxian biographer worked eight years on his book, considered the most exhaustive and accurate of all the lot. This was ... while one of the Marx daughters was still alive. There were many others also who knew the men who were exiles with Marx, and who had papers and records from the days of the Manifesto. This biographer was not at all satisfied with his finished work. 'A man nobody knows,' he exclaimed.... After showing the utmost consideration for the prophet he revered, he at times almost gave way to despair. Was he a philosopher or a fool? he exclaimed, not saying that he was thoroughly convinced one way or the other. His (Marx's) personal habits, his utter lack of understanding of life, were hard to explain away. Whether his philosophy meant anything, or was a rigmarole of ill-chosen words, the biographer could not be sure."

We suspect that the above reference is to biographer Otto Ruhle, who finally came up with the following more or less accurate description:

Marx was one of those persons who are over-powered by a perpetual urge towards the highest, the purest, the most ideal. It was not merely his ambition to be the most famous among those who have studied social literature, and the most learned of all the critics of economic science; he also wanted to be the most efficient revolutionist, and pre-eminent among the advocates of revolution. He wanted to expound the purest theory, to establish the most complete system of communism. As a preliminary to the demonstration of this superiority, he must prove that the socialist theories of all his predecessors were worthless, false, contemptible, or ludicrous. He had to show that the socialism of the utopists was a crazy-quilt of outworn and questionable ideas. That Proudhon was a suspect intruder into the realm of socialist thought. That Lasalle, Bakunin, and (Johann) Schweitzer were tainted with bourgeois ideology, and had probably sold themselves to the enemy. He, Marx alone, was in possession of the true doctrine. His was the crystal-clear knowledge; his was the philosopher's stone; his the immaculate conception of socialism; his the divine truth. With contemptuous wrath, with bitter mockery and profound hostility, he rejected all other opinions, fought against all other convict-

ions than his own, persecuted all ideas that had not originated in his own brain. For him, there was no wisdom except his own, no socialism other than the socialism he proclaimed, no true gospel outside the limits of his own doctrine. His work was the essence of intellectual purity and scientific integrity. His system was Allah, and he was its prophet.

Otto Ruhle, writer of the above, was a sympathetic biographer, which makes his description suspect in this sense: it is doubtful that Marx ever had an original idea on the subject of socialism. He was a genius at plagiarism and adaptation; he took the ideas of Hegel, Weishaupt, Hess, Fourier, Owen, Proudhon, and the other socialists and revolutionists whose works could be found in the London library; and taking some from each, he concocted a poisonous brew that has upset the world.

Marx, however, did not seek to destroy civilization, society, governments, for the sake of destruction only, he looked upon his system as one of *creative* destruction. He thought it necessary to *destroy* in order to *create*; and his new creation was to be a paradise—a workers' paradise were the words he usually used to portray his Marx-made kingdom of heaven. In his early writings, Marx gave the following hint of the religiosity of his aims:

*Communism is the positive abolition of private property, of human self-alienation, and thus the real appropriation of human nature through and for man. It is, therefore, the return of man himself as a social, i.e., really human, being, a complete and conscious return which assimilates all the wealth of previous development. Communism as a fully developed humanism is naturalism. It is the definitive resolution of the antagonism between man and nature, and between man and man. It is the true solution of the conflict between existence and essence, between objectivity and self-affirmation, between freedom and necessity, between individual and species. It is the solution of the riddle of history and knows itself to be the solution.*

The above is a *Religious Manifesto*, written by one of the authors of the *Communist Manifesto*! It is a statement of faith; faith in a system which the author calls "a fully developed humanism." And any form of humanism, fully developed or otherwise, is a religion of revolution; revolution against God and a pledge of faith in the power of Man. Furthermore, since humanism calls for the establishment of a *new social order*,

to be built upon the ashes of the existing *Christian social order*, this religion of revolution is pledged to the program of *Creative Destruction!*

In an attempt to explain and clarify, one student of Socialism, Fred R. Marvin, wrote, in 1931:

Responsible for this mad desire to "return everything to chaos," or to establish a Utopia on earth, is a *fixed belief* that all present day social, economic and political ills are due to the private property right, and to all forms of government which recognize that right and protect and defend the individual in the exercise thereof.

This *belief* is founded wholly on a false premise followed by illogical reasoning. The germ, then, of all we term radicalism, no matter under what name it appears, is this *false belief* in the theory of Socialism. Destroy the *belief* and the diseases that result from it disappear. . . .

If the above were only true, wholly true; if it were possible to kill this "germ" by calling upon rationalism, common sense, logic; if facts and evidence could wipe out Socialism, then it would have been destroyed centuries ago!

What is forgotten is that Socialism is not simply a theory, a program, a system; it is based on a *faith in Magic*, a faith that belies logic and common sense. It is the kind of faith that produced a Mazdak in 5th century Persia, the kind of faith that built the cult of the Assassins in 11th century Arabia, the kind of faith that came to the West through the Bogomils and Cathars in the medieval centuries, the kind of faith that inspired the secret societies of Central Europe: the Carbonari, Grand Orient Freemasonry, Rosicrucians, Illuminati, the League of the Just which changed its name to the Communist League at the instigation of Karl Marx.

R. J. Rushdoony, in an introduction to the invaluable *Marx's Religion of Revolution* by Gary North (Craig Press, Box 13, Nutley, New Jersey 07110, \$3.75), notes that:

Basic to the modern mentality is the belief in magic. Magic is the attempt by man to gain autonomous power, to gain control over the world of man, nature, and the supernatural. In magic, man sees himself as his own god and creator, and total power and control becomes his goal. By means of this total and autonomous power, man expects to govern reality by his own prediction and planning.

The popularity of the Greek mentality to the men of the Renaissance and Enlightenment has been due to the fact that the Greeks combined, it was

believed, a scientific technique with a magical faith. . . . Archimedes . . . said . . . "Give me a place to stand, and I will move the world." . . . The remark is in essence magic, refined and technologically aware magic, but magic nonetheless. "Give me a place to stand!" The assumptions in this presupposition are enormous. Make me a god, and I can move the world. Give me the power to create gold, and I can buy the world. . . .

The Renaissance and Enlightenment restored magic to the world. . . . Karl Marx applied the Enlightenment conception of philosophy with especial consistency. . . . The two governing passions of Marx's life were, first, a hatred of Christian society, of Biblical law and order, and, second, a magical belief in the efficacy and power of destruction. The contradictions in his system of economic order are impossible to reconcile. As an economics, it has no future. As a philosophy of magic, Karl Marx's system is impervious to attack, once its presuppositions are granted. The implications of humanism and of anti-Christianity are carried to their logical conclusion, to pure magic. The Marxist belief in the creative power of revolution now extends far beyond the frontiers of Marxism: it is a part of the humanist legacy.

After the Terror of the French Revolution a French scientist wrote:

"The Revolution has razed everything to the ground. Government, morals, habits, everything has to be rebuilt. What a magnificent site for the architects! What a grand opportunity of making use of all the fine and excellent ideas that had remained speculative, of employing so many materials that could not be used before, or rejecting so many others that been obstructions for centuries and which one had been forced to use."

It was Karl Marx who inherited this secular humanism, this revolutionary fervor, and fused it into a religion: a faith in magic and in the power of creative destruction.

What Marx began, what he left the world a century ago, now has been refined, perfected, tested in scores of ways in as many countries. It challenges the United States not so much as a military juggernaut, a political menace, or even as an economic threat; but it comes to us as a religion, proclaiming that society—rather than the individual—must be reborn, that "I Am" must become "We Are."

(Continued next letter)

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP  
MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part Three

#### BLOOD RED AND PARLOR PINK

Remember the old childhood brain-teaser, "an alligator is a crocodile, but a crocodile may not be an alligator"? The same is true of Socialism: Communism is Socialism, but Socialism is not always Communism.

We might liken these "isms" to a tree:

The roots are grounded in Satanism, which stretches all the way back to Adam and the cursing of the earth because of the original sin, the first recorded manifestation of this bringing about the murder of Abel by his brother Cain. The trunk of the tree is Illuminism, a principal manifestation of this being the French Revolution. Stemming from this trunk are many branches, the greatest of which is Marxism, and Communism is but one of many sub-branches stemming from Marxism—or Scientific Socialism, to give this branch the name Marx liked to use to identify his particular scheme for achieving World Government.

It must be remembered that Communism was not designed to appeal to all types of people or to all stratas of society. To name a few of the other sub-branches: While Communism was designed to appeal to the working class of people, the cooperative movement was designed to appeal to the small farmer, the anarchist movement was patterned to appeal to the "rugged individualist" who hated law and government restrictions of any kind, the so-called Christian Socialist movement was designed to make socialism seem synonymous with Christianity (in the United States this took the form of the "social gospel"). Actually, several of the offspring of Marxism—or Scientific Socialism or social science—found their respective pathways leading into parlor, pulpit, pedagogy, professional brotherhood, industrial league, scholastic society, businessmen's association, bankers club, womens organization, neighborhood discussion group, etc., etc.

*The fact that all of these offspring were branches extending from the same tree trunk, being fed from the same tap roots, and there-*

*fore all producing the same manner of fruit; is almost never mentioned!*

There was one important exception to this unusual blackout; and it had to do with the old *Saturday Evening Post*, back in the 1930's — we cannot give you the exact dates because we were in China at the time and since we wound up in a Japanese prisoner of war camp before ever getting back home, all of our records were lost. But, we do recall, and the Library of Congress should be able to back us up, that in the 30's *The Saturday Evening Post* ran a series of articles entitled "Towards the Millenium." One of the articles (by F. Britten Austin, we believe) was captioned, "Meet Lenin."

From Charles W. Phillips we have the following comment and direct quotation from that article:

Most all of the historical writings about Lenin refer to him as the leader of the world-wide communist movement. But, according to Austin, Lenin the leader was himself responsible to an inner occult group whose membership and form of organization was unknown. According to Austin, "Lenin... was himself a high initiate in a secret society, occultly connected with all the revolutionary groups, whereof, like the other members, he knew only the one man immediately above him and the three units below; unpleasant things happened to the traitor who failed in obedience or revealed the barest hint of its existence."

Later in the same article, Mr. Austin pointed out that: "... Behind all the revolutionary parties, permeating them all, was the mysterious society controlled by unknown superiors for a vast and shadowy purpose in a mystical future. Its definite backing would lift any one of the revolutionary groups into supremacy over the rest."

As a matter of fact, the above quotation reveals nothing new. In 1835 an European revolutionary named Malegari wrote to another revolutionary, Dr. Breidenstein, these significant words:

We form an association of brothers in all points of the globe, we have desires and interests in

common, we aim at the emancipation of humanity, we wish to break every kind of yoke, yet there is one that is unseen, that can hardly be felt, yet that weighs on us. Whence comes it? Where is it? No one knows, or at least no one tells. The association is secret, even for us, the veterans of secret societies. (Quotation from Nesta Webster's book, "World Revolution," page 123.)

Every secret society, every occult organization, every mystery religion, points to a hidden leadership which is unknown, unidentifiable, kept secret even from those whom the world has looked upon as leaders and wielders of absolute power. This hidden hierarchy can cause movements to rise and fall, can dethrone dictators as in the case of Khrushchev, can topple whole governments; yet no one can positively identify these rulers of the darkness of the world. Commenting on this strange situation, Mr. Phillips wrote, in 1951:

Therein lies the answer to the riddle of what makes the Communist Movement click. There is the key to the otherwise unexplainable phenomena of why, almost overnight, a Hitler, a Mussolini, or some other socialist leader suddenly makes his appearance on the political scene and is given the finances and assistance that is necessary to raise him to a national figure of so much importance as to make him what is seemingly a world leader or a world threat. Then, when the cycle is completed and his mission is finished, he comes to a speedy and inglorious end. That is what is meant by Mr. Austin's conclusion that there exists some mysterious organization which lies behind all revolutionary groups whose backing can lift any one of them into supremacy over the rest.

There also may lie the answer as to why one of the most important advisors in the Department of State can have his espionage activities perfectly coordinated with a program of the Russian Communists who represent the opposite extreme of the hodge-podge of races, groups, nations, languages and ideas which all together, make up the political world. It might be that it could also explain the reason why it has been possible to perfectly coordinate a program in which among the chief actors are to be found New York bankers, high American statesmen, Supreme Court Judges, and just plain Russian spies. This may all sound fantastic but when you look at it coldly and analytically, that is exactly what happened when Alger Hiss was indicted and an attempt was made to prevent his conviction and set him free. This centralized control over all Socialist activities has to do with a seldom mentioned alliance between Socialism and Finance Capitalism, which we shall discuss later. Sufficient for the theme of this particular letter is the fact that many historians refer

to an allegation that Adam Weishaupt was financed in his activities by the first Rothschild. We say allegation, because we have seen no actual proof, but since Rothschild aimed to control the finances of the world, and since the plan of the Illuminati would have aided and abetted Rothschild's plan, the allegation is probably true. Certainly, from 1850 onward the Socialist organizations did receive financial assistance from the International Bankers.

But, let's get back to the chronological part of our study in Socialism.

Though Marx and Engels wrote the Communist Manifesto in 1848, Marx remained rather unimportant and had little influence until he was able to obtain control of a concrete organization in 1864. During those years between 1848 and 1864, Marx had far more influence in New York City than he did in all of Europe combined. From about 1840 onward, the first great "Exodus of the Jews" from Germany to the American "Promised Land" occurred. They were for the most part political malcontents who found it unhealthy to remain in Germany, and they congregated in ghetto-like communion in Brooklyn and the East Side of New York City. They read Karl Marx's column regularly in Charles Dana's *New York Tribune*. Marx had no comparable following in Europe at that time.

On September 28, 1864 the followers of the syndicalist Proudhon held a convention at St. Martin's Hall in London, at which time the *International Workingmen's Association* was formed. Later this was to become known as the *1st International*. Marx was living in London at the time, determined to crash the convention and take charge. He did, and from that time onward, Marx began to be important.

An indication of Marx's importance: In 1872 the headquarters of the *1st International* were moved to New York City. However, suffering somewhat from absentee leadership and also due to the fact that *this type of Socialism would not prosper on American soil*, the *1st International* quietly folded its tenets and drifted away into obscurity four years later at an international convention in Philadelphia, a convention that was featured by non-attendance of international delegates.

For the next 13 years there was no "international" and the various branches of Socialism went their different and independent ways until, in 1889, conventions were held in Paris and Brussels and, the following year a *2nd International* was founded "and constituted as a Central International Social-



ist Bureau in 1900." This *2nd International* prospered and at the outbreak of World War I: "it included twenty-seven countries, with a membership of twelve millions."

This *2nd International* dissolved as a result of the "Great War" and with the conquest of Russia by the Bolsheviks, a *3rd International* was formed and dominated by Moscow.

Meanwhile back here at home, the most authentic record of the inroads of Socialism in America in the years prior to the 20th Century, is found in the admirable Report of the Joint Legislative Committee in the Senate of the State of New York on Revolutionary Radicalism; otherwise known as the *Lusk Report*, which was published April 24, 1920. Why a New York Senate report? Because, as we stated previously, New York City had become the world communist headquarters, and remained such until Leon Trotsky took his followers from New York to Leningrad—passage arranged and the trip financed by International Bankers, as was the other army of invaders from Switzerland through Germany in sealed railway cars to Leningrad, where Lenin and Trotsky joined forces to "Bolshevize" Russia.

We quote from that *Lusk Report*:

The present Socialist movement (in 1920-Ed.) in the United States must be distinguished from the early experiments in Utopian ideals, represented by the sectarian communities such as the Shakers, or the experiment in Communism made by the Owenites, or the Fourierists and the Icarian communities.

The modern movement of organized Socialism may be dated from the formation of the Social Party of New York and vicinity which was organized in January, 1868, in the Germania Assembly rooms on the Bowery. The membership of this organization, recruited solely from the German labor circles, and its policies and platform, were in accord with the principles then set down by the International Workingmen's Association.

...The movement was generally stimulated by the action taken in transferring the General Council of the International from London to New York. The general secretary of the council at this time was S. A. Sorge, who was an intimate friend of both Karl Marx and Friederich Engels. He became the most active of the organizers in the new movement.

When the *1st International* dissolved in 1876, the *Social Democratic Workingmen's Party of North America* was formed by dissident members of the *International*. The following year the name was changed to the *Socialist Labor Party*, which was led by Daniel de Leon, who called himself a Jewish Marxian.

Now back to the *Lusk Report*:

For about twenty years the Socialist Labor Party was the dominant factor in the Socialist movement in this country. It was recruited largely of alien elements, and particularly under the influence of German (Jewish) leaders. It was wholly out of touch with American life and American principles. The despotic character and extremely narrow viewpoint of the party leadership finally resulted in alienating newly converted Socialists from the party, and a new party, known as the *Social Democratic Party of America* came into being in 1899.

An attempt to harmonize the difference was made in the following year and a convention was held in Indianapolis on July 29, 1901, representing the various Socialist organizations with the exception of the New York faction of the Socialist Labor Party. The result of this convention was the formation of the Socialist Party of America, which has led the Socialist movement in this country since that time (up to 1920, that is—Ed.)

At that Socialist convention in 1901, Morris Hillquist (real name, Misca Hilkowicz) was named leader of the *Socialist Party of America*. But militant socialism, as such, did not appeal to the native born Americans, and in the following twenty years, a wide variety of socialistic types were tried out on the American people. We submit the following listing of the more important attempts, with the approximate time of their organizing:

- 1905: Intercollegiate Socialist Society
- Industrial Workers of the World (IWW)
- 1906: Rand School of Social Science opened
- 1907: *Christianity and the Social Order*, by Walter Rauschenbusch, published.
- 1908: Federal Council of Churches organized.
- 1912: *Christianizing the Social Order*, by Walter Rauschenbusch, published.
- 1913: Sixteenth (Income Tax) Amendment ratified.  
First tax-exempt (Rockefeller) Foundation approved by Congress.  
Seventeenth (direct election of Senators) ratified.  
Federal Reserve Act adopted.
- 1914: Emergency Peace Federation (the first "communist front") organized by two women: Louisa Lochner and Rosika Schwimmer.
- 1915: Women's International Committee for Permanent Peace organized by Louisa Lochner, Rosika Schwimmer and Jane Addams.
- 1917: Fellowship of Reconciliation formed by Norman Thomas and A. J. Muste.  
*A Theology for the Social Gospel*, by Walter Rauschenbusch, published.

- 1917: American Conference for Democracy and Terms of Peace established under Rabbi Judah Magnes.
- 1919: Anarchists organized under Alexander Herkmann and Emma Goldmann. Women's International League for Peace and Freedom founded by Jane Addams, Emily Balch, Sophonisba Breckenridge and Agnes Brown Leach. Communist Labor Party formed under John Reed, Benjamin Gitlow, et al.
- 1920: American Civil Liberties Union formed with Roger Baldwin, Jane Addams, Elizabeth Gurley Flynn, Morris Hillquist, Soph. Breckenridge, and others. Trade Union Educational League founded by William Z. Foster. *United Communist Party*, Sept., 1920, is beginning of first permanent Communist organization in the United States to pose as a political party.
- 1921: Council on Foreign Relations incorporated. League for Industrial Democracy is formed to replace the Intercollegiate Socialist Society.

We began the above admittedly incomplete listing with the formation of the Intercollegiate Socialist Society, and we ended with its change of names. So, going back to the beginning: It is little known that the first president of this Intercollegiate Socialist Society was the famed novelist and story teller, Jack London. One of London's books published by the Communist "Vanguard Press, Inc." (was a paperback, on the cover of which was this paragraph:

*"The present volume is composed of the best of his Socialist writings and in view of the fact that like George Bernard Shaw he valued his Socialism even more than his literary eminence, it is indispensable to the understanding of his genius."*

This book contains an "Essay on Revolution" by Jack London. We quote therefrom: (There are) when the roll is called, an army of 7,000,000 men, who in accordance with the conditions of today, are fighting with all their might for the conquest of the wealth of the world and for the complete overthrow of existing society. There has never been anything like this revolution in the history of the world....

This revolution is unlike all other revolutions in many respects. It is not sporadic. It is not a flame of popular discontent, arising in a day and dying down in a day. It is older than the present generation....

In January, 1905, throughout the United States the Socialists held mass-meetings to express their sympathy for their struggling Comrades, the

revolutionists of Russia, and, more to the point, to furnish the sinews of war by collecting money and cabling it to the Russian leaders. The fact of this call for money, and the ready response, and the very wording of the call, make a striking and practical demonstration of the international solidarity of this world revolution: Whatever may be the immediate results of the present revolt in Russia, the socialist propaganda in that country has received from it an impetus unparalleled in the history of modern class wars....

... To the bourgeois mind their unbelief in the dominant conventions of the established order is startling. They laugh to scorn the sweet ideals and dear moralities of bourgeois society. They intend to destroy bourgeois society with most of its sweet ideals and dear moralities, and chiefest among these are those that group themselves under such heads as private ownership of capital, survival of the fittest, and patriotism — even patriotism.

Such an army of revolution, 7,000,000 strong, is a thing to make rulers and ruling classes pause and consider. The cry of this army is "No quarter! We want all that you possess. We will be content with nothing less than all that you possess. We want in our hands the reins of power and the destiny of mankind. Here are our hands. They are strong hands. We are going to take your government, your palaces, and all your purpled ease away from you, and in that day you shall work for your bread even as the peasant in the field or the starved and runty clerk in your metropolises. Here are our hands. They are strong hands....

... Vastly more significant is the fact that of all the countries the revolution has fastened upon, on not one has it relaxed its grip. On the contrary, on every country its grip closes tighter year by year. As an active movement it began obscurely over a generation ago. In 1867, its voting strength in the world was 30,000. By 1871, its vote had increased to 100,000... and in the year of our Lord 1905 it passed the seven-million mark.... The so-called great middle class is a growing anomaly in the social struggle. It is a perishing class....

*The Revolution is here, now. Stop it who can.*  
(End of quotation from Jack London's essay)

But London was wrong in this respect: Fabianism, not Communism, would destroy the "great middle class" in America.

(Continued next letter)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Bulk prices on request. Please address all correspondence: MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part Five

#### THE RETURN OF THE SPIRIT OF QUINTUS FABIVS MAXIVS

"The Utopias of the 1820-28 phase of Socialism, as dreamed of by Robert Owen and Fourier and Saint-Simon, were still the carrots held out to the donkeys who died on the barricades in Europe in 1848, although each new prophet had a different method and suggested a different instrument for reaching these Utopias. Proudhon offered the minimum wage (later to become a federal law in the United States); Georges Sorel the general strike (to become the favorite tool of CIO); Marx, according to (George Bernard) Shaw, declared that force is the midwife of progress without reminding us that force is equally the midwife of chaos; Bentham proposed universal male suffrage and annual parliaments (in the USA universal suffrage begins at 18 but includes the female as well as the male.) John Stuart Mill, in spite of his courageous optimism, considered that the social problem of the future was that of uniting the greatest individual liberty of action with a common ownership in the raw materials of the globe and an equal participation of all in the benefits of combined labor, equally distributed."

So wrote Anne Freemantle of the progress of Socialism up to the time of the founding of the Fabian Society (the parenthetical observations in the above paragraph are those of your editor.)

In the year that Karl Marx died—1883—the Fabian Society was born. Its parents were two publications: *Progress and Poverty* by the American single-taxer Henry George, and *England for All*, an English Imperialistic adaptation of Karl Marx's *Das Kapital* by H.M. Hyndman. Marx didn't seem too happy about his English disciple's attempt to Anglicize his Socialism and make of it a vehicle for the building of a World Government to be run by Anglo-Saxons for Anglo-Saxons. In a letter to his friend Friedrich Engels dated December 15, 1879, Marx wrote:

In the beginning of June there was published a little book called "England for All." It pretends to be written as an expose of the propositions of the Democratic Federation, a recently formed association of different English and Scotch Radical Socialists... the chapters on Labor and Capital are... literally extracted from, or circumlocutions of, "Das Kapital," but the author does not quote the book or its author... he wrote letters of excuse for instance that "the English don't like to be taught by foreigners" and that my name "was so much detested." With all that, his little book, in so far as it pilfers "Das Kapital," makes good proposals, although the man is a weak vessel.

Marx was right about Hyndman being a weak vessel; he also was a false prophet. He predicted most positively that a world-wide Socialist revolution would begin on July 14, 1889, the hundredth anniversary of the fall of the French Bastille. But, even here, Hyndman was a help to the young Fabian Society, because the English radicals who had looked to violent revolution as a way to bring about The New Order, now turned to the *gradualism* of the Fabians.

As for Henry George and his part in the birth of Fabian Socialism:

George had written his book *Progress and Poverty*, which was published in 1879, sold over 100,000 copies in the United States in the following two years (a phenomenal occurrence for that time) and was re-published in 1881 in England. On the occasion of the English publication, Henry George visited England and gave a series of lectures to popularize his ideas and promote the sale of his book.

Though little is mentioned of Henry George these days, his work had a terrific impact in the last two decades of the nineteenth century; both in the United States and in Britain. Anne Freemantle, in her book, *This Little Band of Prophets*, noted that:

(George Bernard) Shaw was profoundly impressed by hearing (Henry) George's argument that no-

where in the civilized world had labor received its just due.... The fundamental cause of the whole evil was to be sought in the fact "that people were shut off from the land which, combined with human labor, formed the source of all wealth... in a newly opened country it was best to regard the land as belonging to all and to permit everyone to take possession of and cultivate as much as he required... in old countries, however, the taxation of rent was the best remedy."

Shaw has said that five-sixths of those who like himself were swept into the great Socialist revival of 1888 had been converted by Henry George. ... "To George," E. R. Pease has noted, "belongs the extraordinary merit of recognizing the right way to social salvation. The earlier Socialists had proposed segregated communities; the Co-operators had tried voluntary associations; the Positivists advocated moral suasion; the Chartists favored force, physical or political; the Marxists talked revolution... George wrote in a land where people ruled themselves, not only in fact but also in name."

In a brilliant refutation of Henry George's single tax theory (which helped shape the Fabian catechism), Mr. Zach Montgomery, Assistant Attorney General of the United States, in 1886 published the following defense of the *private property right*, which Socialism seeks to destroy:

In order to have a clear idea of the nature and limits of man's title to property we must constantly have in mind the fact... that man did *not* make himself, but that he was made by Another, and, consequently, that he does *not* belong to himself, but that he belongs to Another. That his entire physical, mental, and moral self; his body, with its flesh and blood, and bone and marrow; its every muscle, fibre, and atom of matter, from the very tip of his hair to the end of his little toenail; his soul, with its will, memory, and understanding; and, in fact, every faculty which it is possible for him to use, either in the acquisition of knowledge or the accumulation of worldly wealth, are all the absolute property of his Creator. That the earth, the air, and the ocean, with all their teeming wealth of animate and inanimate things, are also the property of Him who created them. Therefore, whatever title man has acquired, or can acquire, to any species of property, whether it be land or personal chattels, must of necessity be from God, the only true owner, and subject at all times to His supreme will and control. That man has a genuine but subordinate title to the earth and the ocean, with all their varied productions, is manifest not only from the testimony of natural reason, but also from the words of holy writ, for in the first chapter of Genesis it is written that God said: "Let us make man to our image and likeness; and let

him have dominion over the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the air, and the beasts, and the whole earth, and every creeping creature that moveth upon the earth." Here, then, is the source of man's title, not only to his personal goods and chattels, but to his landed estates as well. For it will be observed from the language just quoted that man's "dominion" was not to be limited to the "fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the air, and the beasts," but was to be extended to "*the whole earth*" as well as to "every creeping thing that moveth upon the earth." Here, then, is man's title-deed, through which he traces back to his Lord and Maker his right to property, both *real* and *personal*....

We have said that man's title to property, both real and personal, is but a subordinate and qualified one, subject at all times to the superior and ultimate title of the Creator, and of this fact we must not lose sight. In order that we may the more certainly keep this fact steadily in view, let us inquire a little more closely into the reason for this limitation upon man's title to property. No intelligent being has ever yet knowingly and designedly put into shape anything without a purpose. And the Almighty, being infinitely wise, has neither made nor done anything without an infinitely wise purpose. And being infinitely good, He has neither made nor done anything without an infinitely good purpose. Hence we are led to conclude that when He made the earth, the air, and the ocean, with all their elements of material wealth, He must have made them for an infinitely good purpose. Consequently, when He gave to man dominion over these things it must have been His will that he use them in a manner to correspond with the objects for which they were made. But what was the Almighty's object in creating these elements of worldly wealth of which we are speaking? Was it not to promote His own honor and glory, and at the same time to supply man's proper physical, mental, and moral wants, and thereby to contribute to his happiness?

The gift of the Almighty to man of dominion over the earthly creation was of course a gift in common, whereby every human being was allowed to draw from this common and abundant heritage, and appropriate to his own use such articles—not previously appropriated—as were suited to his necessities, tastes, and lawful desires. And when men began this process of individual appropriation, then and there began the origin and history of private property....

It must be borne in mind, however, that man's title to property, whether in land or in movables, ... is a *qualified and limited title* in the nature of a *trust*, coupled with an obligation to use such property as to subserve the end for which it was created, namely: the honor of God and the welfare of man....

The very first lesson we should teach our child-

ren is that *man does not belong to himself* but to his Creator; that he is as much the absolute property of his Maker as is the planet upon which he lives; that in the vast economy of God's eternity each individual man is of far more value than the mightiest orb that rolls in space; that his superior value over that of the material universe is not found in the superior quality of the clay of which his body is formed, but in his noble attributes of soul, which distinguish him as an immortal child of God and an heir to everlasting happiness. He should be taught that worldly wealth, like worldly wisdom, is only truly valuable in proportion as it aids us in our journey from this land of misery, sin, sorrow, and death to our true country, and that it can only so aid us when used in the manner which its Great Author had in view in creating it; and that unless properly used it becomes not a help but a positive hindrance to man's happiness both here and hereafter....

We sincerely believe, in the very depths of our soul, that the only lasting and effective cure for the crying wrongs which greedy monopolists, heartless tyrants, and unprincipled politicians are scourging our country, and the only preventive against the still more direful disaster with which we are threatened at the hands of communistic demagogues, is to be found in a more widely spread and deeper moral and religious sentiment among the people. And it is our earnest conviction that, in order to implant this sentiment in the minds and hearts of our people, we require more of our Saviour's gospel and less of Mr. Henry George's.

The above words were first published in 1886; but they are so very pertinent to our present time with its problems; that we are reminded of King Solomon's comment, that "The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done; and there is no new thing under the sun. Is there anything whereof it may be said, See, this is new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us." (Ecclesiastes 1: 9,10).

In other words, the past is prologue; and in these letters we remind you of things past that you may better understand and be able better to deal with the problems of today. So, back to Quintus Fabius Maximus:—

A Roman general who lived in the third century B.C., Fabius was nicknamed "Cunctator," or "the Delayer," because of the delaying habits he used against Hannibal in the second Punic War. By avoiding pitched battles and engaging in what we now know as guerilla tactics, he was able to buy time so that Hannibal was pinched for supplies and the Roman battle strength was built up. Fabius did not defeat Hannibal, he merely

prepared the way for the coming of Scipio Africanus, who actually defeated Hannibal at the pitched Battle of Tarantum, and thus setting the stage for the emergence of World Government, administered by the Romans and for the Romans.

It was not from Scipio the conqueror, but Fabius the delayer, that the new Socialist Society took its name. *Fabian Tract No. 1* explained: "For the right moment you must wait, as Fabius did most patiently when warring against Hannibal, though Many censured his delays; but when the time comes, you must strike hard, as Fabius did, or your waiting will be in vain and fruitless."

From this statement a motto was framed: "I wait long, but when I strike, I strike hard." The motto usually was accompanied by a sketch of an angry tortoise by the Fabian artist, Walter Crane. So "the tortoise became the heraldic device of the Society—emblem of persistence, longevity, slow and guarded progress towards a (revolutionary) goal."\* (See footnote below)

Both the name and the motto were adopted on January 4, 1884, which may be taken as the date of the official founding of the Fabian Society. "The Fabian Society consists of Socialists," reads the first line of the Fabian Basis, adopted in 1886, revised in 1919, and again in 1949. The Basis begins:

**The Fabian Society consists of Socialists.**

**It therefore aims at the reorganisation of Society by the emancipation of Land and Industrial Capital from individual ownership, and the vesting of them in the community for the general benefit. In this way only can the natural and acquired advantages of the country be equitably shared by the whole people.**

**The Society accordingly works for the extinction of private property in land, with equitable consideration of established expectations, and due provision as to the tenure of the home and the homestead; for the transfer to the community, by constitutional methods, of all such industries as can be conducted socially; and for the estab-**

---

Quotation is from *Fabian Freeway*, by Rose L. Martin. We highly recommend the study of this book because, in this series of letters we do not intend an in-depth study of Fabianism. We are identifying the various strands which are woven into the whole cloth that is the total conspiracy; Fabian Socialism is one of those strands. But for a real study of the subject, the best available is *Fabian Freeway, High Road to Socialism in the U. S. A.*, by Rose L. Martin. Available in paperback from Fidelis Publishers, Inc., P.O.Box 1338, Santa Monica, California 90406. \$1.95.

lishment, as the governing consideration in the regulation of production, distribution and service, of the common good instead of private profit....

The "Rules of the Fabian Society, as Amended by the Postal Ballot held in April, 1949" are also revealing, and important in our study of Socialism. We quote the more important parts of these Rules:

1. The name of the Society shall be the Fabian Society.

2. The Society consists of Socialists. It therefore aims at the establishment of a society in which equality of opportunity will be assured and the economic power and privileges of individuals and classes abolished through the collective ownership and democratic control of the economic resources of the community. It seeks to secure these ends by the methods of political democracy. The Society, believing in equal citizenship in the fullest sense, is open to persons irrespective of sex, race or creed, who commit themselves to its aims and purposes and undertake to promote its work.... Its activities shall be the furtherance of socialism and the education of the public on socialist lines, by the holding of meetings, lectures, discussion groups, conferences and summer schools, the promotion of research into political, economic and social problems, national and international, the publication of books, pamphlets and periodicals, and by any other appropriate method.

3 The Society as a whole shall have no collective policy beyond what is implied in Rule 2; its research shall be free and objective in its methods. No resolution of a political character expressing an opinion or calling for action, other than in relation to the running of the Society itself, shall be put forward in the name of the Society....

The "without regard to sex, race or creed" provision permitted a strange and awesome melange of members. There were out-and-out Bolsheviks, Lords and Ladies, bankers and businessmen, preachers and professors, and just anyone who called himself or herself a Socialist and promised not to use the name of the Society to promote his or her particular pet peeve.

Leading lights of the Fabian Society included, or include (a partial list):

**Attlee, Lord Clement Richard.** British Prime Minister 1945 to 1951, during which time his Government nationalized British industries and gave independence to Palestine and India.

**Aveling, Dr. Edward Bibbins.** Lived with Karl Marx's daughter Eleanor, collaborated with her on many books, translated works of Engels.

**Besant, Annie.** In 1889 gave up membership in Fabian Society to devote full time to develop-

ment of Theosophy.

**Beveridge, Sir William Henry.** Director of London School of Economics from 1919 to 1937, then to Oxford University as master teacher of Rhodes Scholars. Author of most of the British "cradle to grave" social legislation.

**Blavatsky, Helena Petrovna.** Russian born Fabian, Spiritualist, and founder of Theosophic Movement.

**Cassells, Sir Ernest.** German born International Banker. Founder of State Bank of Morocco and National Bank of Turkey. Gave £260,000 to endow London School of Economics.

**Clarke, William.** Fabian political journalist; best known for his "Life of Walt Whitman," 1892.

**Cole, George Douglas Howard.** Professor of Social and Political Theory at Oxford. Supporter of Syndicalism and Guild Socialism.

**Dalton, Hugh.** Leader of the Cambridge Fabian Society in his youth; became Chancellor of the Exchequer in 1945.

**Davidson, Thomas.** One of the founders of Fabian Society.

**Dearmer, Rev. Percy.** Fabian Secretary of London Christian Social Union, later Canon of Westminster; writer of Fabian tract: "Socialism and Christianity."

**Headlam, Rev. Stewart D.** Christian Socialist and member of the London School Board.

**Huxley, Aldous.** Author of "Point Counter Point," "Brave New World," etc.

**Huxley, Sir Julian.** UNESCO, etc.

**Keynes, John Maynard.** Leader of British delegation which negotiated American loan in Washington in 1945; Governor of World Bank, 1946; Director of Bank of England, etc. Wrote "The General Theory of Employment, Interest and Money," etc. Created Baron in 1942. Author of system of economics now employed by our Federal Government.

**Laski, Harold Joseph.** London School of Economics; Harvard University from 1915 to 1919; was adviser to FDR in 1933 during the fateful first "hundred days;" John F. Kennedy was his student at the London School of Economics; etc., etc.

**Shaw, George Bernard.** One of the most influential of all Fabian Socialists; was in a position of leadership from the beginning until his death.

**Wallas, Graham.** Lecturer at London School of Economics; one of the "Big Four" of the Fabian Executive; taught at Harvard, New School of Social Research: called the "first great Fabian missionary to the United States;" author of "The Great Society," a phrase picked up by pragmatist John Dewey, and later used to identify the socialist program of President Lyndon Baines Johnson.

(Continued next letter)

---

MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part Six

### AND THE CAULDRON BUBBLED IN BLOOMSBURY SQUARE

"The permeation of the United States by British Fabian socialism," notes the Veritas Foundation study, *Keynes at Harvard*, "proceeded primarily through the universities." And Harvard University was selected as the "fount from which leftist ideology filtered through to other educational institutions."

But, who "selected" Harvard? Who directed the permeation? Who chose Fabianism as the weapon for the conquest of the United States in preference to Bolshevism, Syndicalism, Guild Socialism, National Socialism, International Communism, or some one or more of the other varieties of collective brotherhood?

For our answers, we need first to look in on a specialized clique of British Fabians who came to be called "the Bloomsbury Group" because they—like the Haight Asbury hippies of our generation—chose to reside and conduct their "happenings" in that particular area of London called Bloomsbury Square. And, coincidentally, just as the original Fabian Society gang revolved around Sydney and Beatrice Webb, this Bloomsbury mob revolved around another couple: Leonard and Virginia Woolf. The fact that both Webb and Woolf—like Marx before them—called themselves Jews but at the same time insisted they were atheists, may also be coincidental. Though highly educated, upper middle class, more or less successful as writers or artists and therefore well-to-do financially, these Bloomsbury Fabians were extremely bohemian, amoral, perverted —

In connection with the above, we received a letter from a correspondent who had recently been on the scene, and he wrote us about the Bloomsbury Group. His letter reads, in part:

November 23, 1970

Dear Don Bell:

I wish I had more time today to write a long letter respecting the Bloomsbury Square group, so named after the area in London in which they resided. If there is one thing you may say about

them they were not, it was square! In short, it was a nest of perverted, no, super-perverted, Fabians and communists from Keynes to Marx's daughter. They even returned to the ancient shores of Carthage and bought little boys who had been sold and then castrated, for the pleasure of such men. The publishing in 1967 of Strachey's letters caused Dobbs to revise *Keynes at Harvard* in 1968, and this further light shed on the degradation of the Bloomsbury mob is terribly important to your present series, particularly in light of the official report filed with the state legislature to which you refer on the bottom of page 2, #47. (Reference is to our series of letters dealing with proposed new Constitutions—a series now available in booklet form at \$1 each. If reference to the dissolute, licentious and indecent behavior of the Bloomsbury Square group was considered important to our previous Constitutional series, it is even more important, indeed it is essential to our present Study in Socialism.

Rose L. Martin, author of *Fabian Freeway*, makes an important reference to the Bloomsbury group in her chapter dealing with the rise of John Maynard Keynes to the role of chief economic statistician for the Fabians. We quote from her book, beginning on page 326:

Keynes' international bent owed much to a friendship renewed in London with his old Fabian Socialist college chum, Leonard Woolf. Throughout his long bachelorhood (he married at 42) the lanky and personable Keynes was identified with the so-called Bloomsbury group.... They were addicted to group-opinions and to a superficially critical, but none the less protective, attitude towards Soviet Russia. An apparent point of difference with Russian Marxism was their belief that collectivist-minded intellectuals—rather than what Keynes called 'the boorish proletariat'—were destined to become the professional rulers of an ideal future world. Bertrand Russell once described the Bloomsbury Fabians as a passionate mutual admiration clique of the elite....

It may be recalled that from 1915 Leonard Woolf was also the London Fabian Society's leading



amateur of international affairs; the author of *International Government*, which supplied the first blueprint for the League of Nations;... Woolf's views on World Government and German reparations were faithfully reflected by John Maynard Keynes, when the latter attended the Versailles Peace Conference as a member of the British Treasury delegation.

There, as one of the younger dissidents, British and American, grouped around Colonel E.M. House, Keynes established long-lasting ties with Walter Lippmann and with Felix Frankfurter who represented the Zionist cause at the Peace Conference. Returning from Paris, Keynes expressed their mutual dissatisfactions in his first book-length work, *The Economic Consequences of the Peace*. Lippmann and Frankfurter helped arrange for its publication in America, where it was touted and officially distributed by the League for Industrial Democracy as it was by the Fabian Society in Great Britain and the Colonies. Here Keynes announced frankly that capitalism in Europe was doomed....

Here is the connecting link, the point of contact, the key to understanding that has been neglected or overlooked by most historians or students of radicalism: *The Paris Peace Conference was the meeting place of the young dissidents of the world!* There, the International Socialists met the International Bankers and made enduring compacts; there the Zionists met the Imperialists and the future Israeli State was born; there International Agent Edward Mandel House brought together the dissidents of Great Britain and the United States to plot the creation of a secret government structure that was destined eventually to create an Anglo-Saxon Federation that would rule the world—or, at least, so thought House and his opposite number in England: Reginald Baliol Brett, Lord Esher.

In short, conspirators of every hue and creed, advocates of the many forms of World Government, Internationalist plotters and planners from all over the world, met at Versailles under the guise of making peace, to compare plans, coordinate blueprints, and divide the world, prior to conquering it!

Out of that Paris get-together was born the *Council on Foreign Relations*, which embraces (as did the Peace Conference at Paris) similar "conspirators of every hue and creed, advocates of World Government, Internationalist plotters and planners" of the United States. Similar national organizations exist in other countries; and international organizations (such as the *Bilderbergers*) exist, that these national group leaders may meet and compare notes one with another un-

der circumstances more private than those provided by the United Nations.

We mention all of the above somewhat out of context with this series as such, in order to lay a foundation so that what we are about to quote will be better understood.

Earlier in this letter we quoted from a communication we had received regarding this Bloomsbury Group. We quoted but one paragraph from that communication. Now we would like you to share with us the rest of that letter:

(John Maynard) Keynes was born the same year the Fabians were conceived, rather, delivered; gestation having taken many years. He died Easter Sunday, 1946, not to arise again, however.... To think the world "leaders" paid homage to this satanic beast, and vicariously to the whole den (the Fabian Society) is almost occultly frenetic.

"Not one Rome, but two Carthages." Methinks their Q. Fabius Maximus leanings are showing!

I also wonder if lurking in the wings is Scipio awaiting his turn. Because, while the defensive policy of Fabius was "to worry, weaken, and starve an enemy whose necessity was victory, opposing a passive resistance to the provocations of Hannibal and the mummers of the camp," don't forget there already existed the aggressive, or the offensive plan of Rome which was: "It was her policy to cripple, not crush; to balance rival and ally. An elastic clause restored the possessions of Massinissa, to be a thorn in the flesh of Carthage and a convenient weapon of aggression, at the will of the suzerain power...." (Quoted from an honest history, *A History of Rome to the Death of Caesar*, W.W. How & H.D. Leigh, Longmans & Co. London 1898).

Yes, Hannibal finally forced to retreat from his foreign expedition releases the role of Fabius who was then honored in the Senate "with the wreath of grass as the savior of the state. Shortly after, Fabius died (203 B.C.) at the age of nearly ninety years...."

Scipio now defeats Hannibal on his own home ground in the famous battle of Zama, and the Roman foreign policy now comes into full play. That Rome had the power to crush Carthage but didn't, is the key. Instead, they created "two Carthages." What an unusual simile may be drawn from this.

London (Rome, in this simile) has for years had the policy of balance of forces. As the Victorian age began to wane, however, a new look was needed at the world powers. Germany had been consolidated from Prussia to the extremities of the Holy Roman Empire. What is more, Austro-Hungary was a natural potential ally. France was



through as a world power, as was Spain, the two of them having been the ancient threat to England. Russia, long a sleeping giant, had been contained by sea power, by bottling-up, as it were, in portless ports. The Teutonic to her west was more than a match on the ground, and she was frustrated in the eastern sector by the two mushrooming Pacific powers, Japan and America. London-Rome's "ally," America, was growing in muscle and stature daily, the concocted and induced civil war having failed to check her. Therefore, a change of world tactics within the same strategy was necessary. Germany would be destroyed, rather crippled; in one, and if needs be, two jolting wars. The "rival & ally" would both be embroiled. Judicious balancing of the "rival & ally" after disposing of Germany would become the modern day recreation of "the two Carthages." Furthermore, this time the division of the world would be so allocated as to give the appearance that Carthage-Washington was in in parity with Carthage-Moscow while, in fact, both sides were being directed from central Rome-London. Preparatory to this, the various revolutionaries were brought to London and trained. The eastern group, Marx, Lenin, Trotsky, were trained in the sword, i.e., revolution from below. The western group, the Fabian Society, was trained in the use of the pen, revolution from above. Both were sent their way to destroy the Christian Tzar and the Christian Constitution preparatory "for a New World Government." Both have succeeded.

To make the simile more interesting, consider the name changes the "Illuminated Ones" assumed. There was Adam Weishaupt, Spartacus; von Zwack, Cato; Mirabeau, Leonidas; Baron von Schroeckenstein, Mahomet; Urbanus ... etc.

If you study the foregoing carefully, you may conclude with this editor, that as a thumb-nail political history of the world since the Boer War (or since the first Punic War?) it is something of a masterpiece; that is, if you subscribe to the Conspiratorial View of History, rather than to the Dialectical and Historical Materialism of the Marxian school.

For the purposes of our present study, note particularly the two weapons used to re-establish a balance of power: the pen and the sword; the pen to promote revolution from above; the sword to foment revolution from below.

When the "penmen" were well trained, they and their writings began creeping into the United States. Fabian leaders Sydney Webb and Edward R. Pease came to the United States in 1888 for a long visit to train Fabian groups in the art of socialism, and an *American Fabian League* was formed before the turn of the century, and a magazine, *The*

*American Fabian*, began publication in February, 1895. The Fabian plan for the United States called for a long-range program "to effect a series of basic changes in the (United States) Constitution itself that would make possible the introduction of State Socialism step by step in the United States." The editors, as early as 1895, boldly announced:

We call our paper "The American Fabian" for two reasons; we call it Fabian because we desire to make it stand for the kind of educational Socialist work which is so ably done by the English Fabian Society.... We call our paper "The American Fabian" because our politics must in a measure differ from those of the English Fabians. England and America are alike in some things; in some things they are utterly unlike. England's (unwritten) Constitution readily admits of constant though gradual modification. Our American Constitution does not readily admit of such change. England can thus move into Socialism almost imperceptibly. *Our Constitution being largely individualistic must be changed to admit of Socialism, and each change necessitates a political crisis. This means the raising of great new issues.* (Italics added).

"Change the Constitution" was the cry — and this was not a result of American thinking. *The plan to change our Constitution came from England!*

To substantiate that statement: In 1897 Ramsay McDonald, a Fabian Socialist later to become a British Prime Minister, made a trip to the United States. He returned to England and, on January 14, 1898, he gave a report of the visit to the London Fabian Society, which met at Clement's Inn. McDonald told his fellow Fabian Socialists:

*"The great bar to (Socialist) progress (in the United States) is the written constitutions, Federal and State, which give ultimate power to a law court."*

We'll have occasion to refer to this subject in later letters. But, to return to the chronological pattern in our study:

On September 12, 1905, a meeting was held in a loft above Peck's Restaurant, at 140 Fulton Street, in Lower Manhattan. At that meeting were Jack London, Upton Sinclair, Thomas Wentworth Higgins, J.G. Phelps-Stokes, Clarence Darrow, Morris Hillquist, Harry W. Laidler, Owen R. Lovejoy, perhaps others. At this meeting there was born the *Intercollegiate Socialist Society*.

We wrote, in a previous letter, that Jack London was made first president of ISS. The purpose of ISS was "to promote an

intelligent interest in Socialism among college men and women." And the charter members went to work immediately forming chapters in colleges and universities across the land.

By 1917 chapters had been organized in 61 colleges and universities and, by 1921 the ISS was ready for its next step: it became the League for Industrial Democracy.

It is not our intention to conduct a study in depth of the League for Industrial Democracy. However, in order to show its positive connections with the British parent movement, some documentation seems advisable:

The 49th annual report, 1931, of the British Fabian Society said "...we continue active association... with the League for Industrial Democracy of New York which carries on active propaganda in the United States on very similar lines to our own work here..."

The League for Industrial Democracy, in its official organ, *News Bulletin*, Volume 1, Number 2, January, 1923, openly boasted:

"What the Fabian Society and Guild Socialist League have done in England, what Clarte is doing on the Continent - this, making due allowance for American conditions and American needs, the L.I.D. seeks to accomplish in the United States."

We stress the importance of the above, and of documentation of similar nature which could be offered; because in the United States left-wing liberals will insist that they are not, cannot be labeled, Fabian Socialists because there is no Fabian Socialist organization in the United States!

It could be said with equal evasiveness that there are no members of the *Illuminati* in the United States because there is no organization of that name in the country! But, it has been the policy of *Illuminists*, since the first exposure of that organization almost 200 years ago, *never to use the word Illuminati or the term Order of the Illuminati, in identifying any person or activity*. Exactly the same is true of the Fabian movement in the United States. After a few abortive attempts to found "Fabian" Societies in the United States, the name "Fabian" was dropped from the American vocabulary of Socialism, and other names were used; such as (we name only the principal organizations at this time):

Intercollegiate Socialist Society  
American Civil Liberties Union  
Americans for Democratic Action  
American Socialist Party  
Atlantic Union

Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions  
Council on Foreign Relations  
C.I.O. (especially while under the control of the Reuther brothers, and prior to its amalgamation with A.F.L.)  
Federal Council of Churches  
Harvard Socialist Club  
Institute of Pacific Relations  
International Ladies Garment Workers under the leadership of David Dubinsky  
League for Industrial Democracy  
New School for Social Research  
Progressive Education Association  
Rhodes Scholars  
Students for Democratic Action  
Students' League for Industrial Democracy  
Terrible 1313 complex  
Urban League  
and many other organizations.

Aside from all of these organizations and their activities, however, there existed in the United States in the first decade of this twentieth century, a group of "academic Socialists," liberal professors who were destined to do more towards socializing the United States than all of the organizations combined. And, to this day, few Americans realize what happened:-

There was a professor of Jurisprudence and Political Science at Princeton University. He associated with a group of Socialist-minded fellow professors from various Ivy League Universities, men such as Harry L. Overstreet, Henry C. Adams, Richard T. Ely, Albert Shaw, William Graham Sumner, Rev. William Bayard Hale, William T. Harrison, E.R.A. Seligman, Lincoln Steffens, W.D.P. Bliss, etc. The name of this professor was Thomas Woodrow Wilson, son of a Presbyterian minister, destined to become the 28th President of the United States, and so serve at a time when the Fabians began to achieve their first great goal: "to change the Constitution of the United States" in order that it might, step by step, become the "United Socialist Republics of America."

While Woodrow Wilson could not actually be named a Socialist, *he did present Fabian Socialist programs as his own*. And, under Wilson, this nation became the Carthage-Washington ally to Rome-London's Carthage-Moscow rival.

(Continued next letter)

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please write to: MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part Seven

#### THE PROFESSOR GOES TO WASHINGTON AND THE COLONEL GOES TO TOWN

"Colonel House was watching the opportunity. In 1910 he came East from Texas and, like Diogenes, sought a man. 'I began now to look about (he wrote) for a proper candidate for the Democratic nomination for President. ... I turned to Woodrow Wilson, then Governor of New Jersey, as being the only man in the East who in every way measured up to the office for which he was a candidate'."

So recorded Charles Seymour, compiler and arranger of *The Intimate Papers of Colonel House*. Seymour noted that Wilson and House met for the first time on November 24, 1911, only a year before the election, and they became "instant soul-mates." The next day, House wrote to his brother-in-law, S.A. Mezes, then President of the University of Texas:

New York, November 25, 1911

Dear Sidney:

I had a delightful visit from Woodrow Wilson yesterday afternoon.... We had a perfectly bully time.... Never before have I found both the man and the opportunity.

Fraternally yours

E. M. H.

That Wilson was, indeed, "the man" was made manifest by one of his first campaign speeches (later to become a part of his book *The New Freedom*). Wilson said, in part:

We stand in the presence of a revolution—not a bloody revolution, America is not given to spilling blood—but a silent revolution, whereby America will insist upon recovering in practice those ideals which she has always professed, upon securing a government devoted to the general and not to special interests....

We are just upon the threshold of a time when the systematic life of this country will be sustained, or at least supplemented at every point, by government activity. And we have now to determine what kind of governmental activity it shall be; whether, in the first place, it shall be direct from the government itself, or whether it shall be

indirect, through instrumentalities which have already constituted themselves and which stand ready to supersede the government.

Wilson might as well have been saying: "We are going to have totalitarianism, whether we like it or not. The question is; shall the dictatorship be run directly by the government, or indirectly by an Invisible Government?"

The author of *The New Freedom* would most naturally be a soul-mate to the author of *Philip Dru—Administrator*; because the two books had revolution and a new kind of government as their theme.

Edward Mandell House was, and remains, a most mysterious character. There are Seymour's four-volume collection of the *Intimate Papers of Colonel House*, but they tell us little of House, the Man. Then there is the book *Mr. House of Texas*, written with the aid and consent of House by Howden Smith. Here we learn that the original family name was *Huis*, that the family emigrated from Holland to England, and then to Texas before the War Between the States. Smith insists that House "was not of Jewish extraction" and that father Thomas House simply named his son Edward Mandell after "an intimate friend, a Jewish merchant." In any case, father Thomas accumulated a tremendous fortune running the blockade and shipping cotton to Europe during the Civil War, and House "was one of the few Southerners who came through the war years without any appreciable diminution of wealth." While the people of the South were undergoing the sufferings and terrors of the reconstruction years following the War, House took his family back to England and here young Edward Mandell was placed in a fashionable English school where, according to biographer Howden Smith "here were planted the seeds of that partiality for Britain, his father's homeland, which undoubtedly exerted a profound influence upon his mental attitude in after years."

Once the Southland began to rid itself of the carpet-baggers, House and family returned to Texas, but young Edward Mandell seems to have left his heart in London.

In 1911 House left Texas to establish residence in New York City, pulled strings to get his intimate friend and brother-in-law, Sidney Mizes, transferred from the University of Texas to the presidency of the College of the City of New York. Aside from brother-in-law Sidney, and soul-mate Woodrow Wilson, Edward Mandell's next best friend seems to have been Walter Lippmann, who "assisted House in an atmosphere of secrecy to prepare for the European peace." (Quotation is from Smith's biography of House).

According to Howden Smith, House "was a fearless thinker, utterly untrammelled by accepted conventions. For example, he was under no illusions as to the basic character of the American Constitution and the system of government it created. He believed that the Constitution, product of eighteenth-century minds and the quasi-classical, medieval conception of republics, was thoroughly outdated, that the country would be better off if the Constitution could be scrapped and rewritten. But as a realist he knew that this was impossible in the existing state of political education."

But House had plans for greater than merely changing the United States into a Dictatorship ruled by an *Administrator*. He was an international operative whose real connections have never been fully revealed to the public. We do have a clue, found in a booklet by one Foster Bailey, an occultist, theosophist, illuminist, Englishman, director of the Lucis Trust, and leader of *The New Group of World Servers*.

In a lecture delivered to an esoteric group in London in October, 1954, Bailey said:

Esotericists in the world have to learn how the New Group of World Servers works and then work in that way. We have to bring to humanity knowledge of the Hierarchy in new-age terms, and to do that we have to enlarge our own understanding of the Hierarchy. If we do not do that and do not understand more about them, how they work and the practical relationship possible between the disciple and the Master, then we cannot give a true picture.

Humanity today is ready and waiting to be told about The Plan. That there is one is widely assumed. We are now able to recognize certain facts and features about that Plan which are so practical and so common-sense and so real and useful, that they cannot be denied. In every land, in every nation, in every race, in almost every

city of any size all over the world today there are people eager to know what they can do in line with God's Plan that will be useful. We shall never lift the futility of the men and women of the world so that the potency of their loving hearts and the intelligence of their keenly focused minds can be used until we do away with this futility in ourselves. We must let them know about the Hierarchy, about the Plan and about the New Group of World Servers. Knowledge of these three things are in our hands. They are of deep, and fundamental significance and about them we can know much more should we focus upon it.

Let us consider how the New Group of World Servers came into existence because the method of its creation gives us the key as to how we as esotericists can learn to wield world-wide influence as a group and escape the folly of an attempt to create an esoteric super-organisation, with old-age pressurizing propaganda.

Some of you will perhaps remember information given us about the way the old League of Nations came into existence. One of the Masters at a conference in the Hierarchy made a suggestion toward the improving of the relationships between nations in line with the new-age needed co-operation. It was considered useful. The different Masters thought about it and therefore the disciples in the Ashrams who were close to them and had achieved some telephatic relationships, also thought about it. Eventually one disciple picked it up and said, "I will do something about it." He then formulated a plan of physical plane action and this was considered. The whole field was studied as to what would be practical and could possibly be achieved and the disciple was given the green light, so to speak, and went to work. *In the case of the League of Nations that disciple happened to be COLONEL HOUSE. He worked with all those he could influence, and the sixth ray disciple WOODROW WILSON took the lead and the League of Nations was born.* Thus an Hierarchical effort was anchored on the physical plane by a disciple and responded to, by those who could catch the vision and wanted to serve their fellowmen. This example illustrates an Hierarchical technique. (Italics added).

Foster Bailey, author of the above, was identified as English. However, he spent much of his life in the United States and is perhaps better identified as a world citizen. He was the husband of Alice Evans Bailey, third woman in the "holy trinity of Theosophy," the other two being Madame Helena Blavatsky and Annie Besant, both of whom were "card carrying" members of the British Fabian Society until they resigned to devote full time to the development of the religious department of the world government movement. In the book, *The Theosophical Movement, 1875-1950*, there is this reference:

Two members of the Besant Society in the United States, Alice A. Evans and Foster Bailey, joined forces in marriage, formed the "Arcane School," and for many years held classes and correspondence courses under the ostensible guidance of a "Tibetan" teacher. . . . Mrs. Bailey died in 1949 at the age of seventy. . . .

Foster Bailey, obviously, was much younger than his wife and, insofar as we have been able to determine, after her death, Bailey transferred his headquarters to England and amalgamated his activities with that of the Lucis Trust, a British-based organization of occultists headquartered at 38 Broadwater Down, Tunbridge Wells, Kent; which, in turn, has an important interest in the *Temple of Understanding* project on the outskirts of Washington, D.C.

Colonel House is identified as one of the disciples of the Ashrams operating as a World Server toward the end of the Piscean Age—it is publicly announced that the world now has entered the Aquarian Age. Woodrow Wilson was a "sixth ray disciple." Just how important are these allegations of telepathic communication between disciples on the physical plane—such as House—and Masters on the "astral" or supernatural, plane? Let us not dismiss the claims too lightly. It should be understood that we are dealing with conspiracy; and the ultimate Conspiracy began in the Garden of Eden, and that Conspiracy was on the *spiritual plane*. To deny the power of Satan to work in the world and influence men toward the carrying out of his plans, is to do exactly what Satan desires of you. Satan, as the god of this world and the prince of the power of the air, has his Hierarchy which works with his disciples on the physical plane. To deny this is to deny the Word of Scripture itself. And because of this, we are commanded to be wise as serpents and harmless as doves.

However, back to Ashram disciple House and Sixth Ray disciple Wilson, and their activities on the physical plane:

By some strange coincidence, Colonel House found it necessary to travel to Europe every summer, supposedly for reasons of health. In 1912, it was essential that Wilson win the presidential nomination if House's plans were to succeed. Seymour wrote that "Champ Clark had by far the largest convention vote of all the candidates, and it was evident that he must first be disposed of before any of the other candidates would have a chance." As a matter of record, Wilson did not win the nomination until the 46th ballot, and it was House's explicit instructions to the Texas delegation, given before it left Texas for the

Baltimore convention, which won the day for Wilson. But, that House would miss this vital event to sail to Europe, would seem to show that *something even more vital* demanded House's presence in England in the summer of 1912. House wrote to Wilson:

June 20, 1912

Dear Governor Wilson:

I am sorry beyond measure that it is my fate not to be able to be at the Baltimore Convention. . . . However, I have done everything that I could do up to now to advise and to anticipate every contingency. . . . We are sailing for England on the Cunard S.S. *Laconia* on the 25th. . . . If you will permit me to act as your friend in an advisory capacity it will give me pleasure to use my every effort in your behalf. . . .

Faithfully yours

E. M. House

The nomination was difficult, but the actual election was more or less a foregone conclusion because of a manufactured split between Taft and Roosevelt. "As election returns came in on November 5," wrote Seymour, "it soon became clear that the Democratic confidence in overwhelming victory was fully justified. Mr. Taft carried only two states, Roosevelt only 88 electoral votes. It is true that Wilson's popular vote was less than a majority, but his plurality in the electoral college was the greatest ever received by a presidential candidate, and he carried with him handsome Democratic majorities in the Senate and House of Representatives."

In 1913, the following things happened:

*The New Freedom*, by Woodrow Wilson, containing major portions of his campaign addresses, published: "An attempt to express the new spirit of our politics." The book was compiled by Christian Socialist W.B. Hale, and was a nearly perfect mirror of the social program of the British Fabians. *An Economic Interpretation of the Constitution*, by Charles Beard, published. At the time, Beard was a professor at Columbia University and listed as a faculty sponsor of the *Intercollegiate Socialist Society*.

Feb. 25, Sixteenth, income tax, amendment, declared in force.

May 31, Seventeenth amendment (popular election of U.S. Senators) proclaimed in effect.)

Dec. 23. President Wilson signs into law the bill creating the Federal Reserve System.

On May 15, 1914, Colonel House sailed for Europe on his "Great Adventure," a plan to build up the underdeveloped areas of the

world by converting into an international labor corps, the armies of Germany, England, Japan and the United States. Instead, however, war was declared while House was in Europe talking to various heads of government.

Despite these regular mysterious visits to Europe, House still maintained absolute control over the White House. Wilson—up to the time of his dramatic break with House at Paris in 1918—did not make a single important decision without first consulting his *alter ego*. Bernard Baruch, who was in a position to know, declared: "The Colonel's hand was in everything." And it was House, working in close cooperation with the World Zionist Organization and the British Foreign Office, who maneuvered the United States into active participation in World War One *on the side of England!*

The situation needs to be understood:

*Perfidious Albion* had become the tail that wagged the dog that was Europe; by means of a foreign policy strategy that came to be known as the "balance of power." That is, England would balance the power of one nation or group of nations, against the power of another nation or group of nations. But, as Germany began to grow too great and too powerful, and as France and Spain began to shrink into second class powers, a new set of powers had to be raised up if *Albion* were to continue acting as the political fulcrum around which the world would turn. Circumstances decreed that those two new world powers were to be the powerful youth that was the United States and the sleeping bear that was Russia (see Part Six of this series, and note the "Two Carthages" simile).

So: Germany was to be crippled, the United States was to be forced out of her Western isolation and into world affairs, and Russia was to be awakened and Socialized, and made the enemy power against which the friendly power (U.S.A.) could be balanced. Now read the following items and note how they fit into the political jigsaw puzzle:

1. There appeared in the *Jewish Chronicle* of London on Feb. 7, 1936, the "Landman Letter," the author having been the Honorary Secretary of the Second Joint Zionist Council of the United Kingdom. We quote, in part:

During the critical days of the War, in 1916... (Sir Douglas) Malcolm... took the initiative in convincing these representatives of the British and French Governments that the best and perhaps the only way to induce the American President to come into the War was to secure the co-

operation of Zionist Jewry by promising them Palestine. By so doing the Allies would enlist and mobilize the hitherto unsuspectedly powerful force of Zionist Jewry in America and elsewhere in favour of the Allied on a quid pro quo basis. At that time, President Wilson attached the greatest possible importance to the advice of Mr. Justice Brandeis... The Zionists carried out their part and helped to bring America in, and the Balfour Declaration of November 2nd, 1917, was but the public confirmation of the verbal agreement of 1916.

2. Sir William Wiseman was wartime chief of the British Secret Service in America, and was introduced to President Wilson by Col. House. After the war ended, Wiseman remained in the United States and joined the banking firm of Kuhn, Loeb and Company. Wiseman was much interested in a group of revolutionaries headquartered at 63 West 107th Street in New York City, under the leadership of an electrician employed at the Fox Film Studios who went by the name of Leon Trotsky.

Immediately after the United States broke diplomatic relations with Germany as a preliminary to declaring war, Trotsky and his group were given passage on March 27, 1918, on a Norwegian American liner. The night before his departure, Trotsky made a speech at Harlem River Park Casino, spoke in both German and Russian and said: "I am going back to Russia to overthrow the provisional government and stop the war with Germany and allow no interference from any outside government." And, as Trotsky boarded the ship for Russia he carried a substantial amount of money supplied by Kuhn, Loeb and other International Banking Houses. When the ship stopped over at Halifax, Nova Scotia, Trotsky was arrested and detained, but then released and allowed to proceed *at the request of President Wilson, via Col. House to Sir William Wiseman.*

At approximately the same time, Lenin and his immediate group was allowed to proceed in sealed railway cars, from Switzerland through Germany to Leningrad. There, Lenin and Trotsky joined forces to overthrow the provisional government set up by Kerensky. The whole invasion and conquest was financed by International Bankers out of their London, Washington, and Berlin offices.

(Continued next letter)

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please address all orders & correspondence:

MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part Eight

#### THE MARRIAGE OF FABIAN SOCIALISM WITH FINANCE CAPITALISM

"By the start of this century, the architects of the left-wing underworld had learned how to draw the funds of the very wealthy into socialistic hands," remarks Zygmund Dobbs in *The Great Deceit*. "In this they copied the British Fabian Socialist Society. Beatrice Webb, who along with her husband and G. B. Shaw dominated the Fabian movement, was herself a wealthy heiress. She taught other Fabians how to ease their way into the confidence of the influential and the rich and their children. In fact, it is a standard Fabian socialist policy to secure wealthy heirs and heiresses as marriage partners for their members so as to syphon big fortunes into the coffers of the socialist movement."

Arnold Bennett, a prominent Fabian, commented in his diary for July 8, 1898: "Nolan (another prominent Fabian—Ed.) told me that every few years some promising member of the Fabian Society contrived to marry an heiress, whose wealth and energies were subsequently devoted to the cause. Thus Sidney Webb married Beatrice Potter, B. G. Costelloe married Miss Pearsall Smith, and J. Ramsay MacDonald married Miss M. E. Gladstone. Nolan assured me as a fact that G. B. S. some months ago discussed with certain other Fabian Society members as to whose 'duty it was to marry an heiress'."

"Shaw, himself," continues Dobbs, "deliberately plotted out a marriage with a wealthy heiress of masculine habits. Thus the socialist movement became a recipient of millions of dollars along with the influence of one of the wealthiest families of the world. This was strictly a marriage of convenience, and in Shaw's own words in which 'sex had no part'."

"In the United States numerous Fabian socialists did the same. Norman Thomas, for example, married an heiress and as a result has been able to live affluently on the basis of his wife's income. Numerous other American socialist leaders have done the same.

Thus, the daughters of some of America's wealthiest families have been politically seduced in order to furnish the radical movement with a plentiful supply of capitalistic dollars.... Academic leftists were experts in the technique of separating millionaires from their money while simultaneously vociferating that the wealthy were an evil element that had to be eliminated. In the ensuing years, the socialists accomplished the amazing feat of getting control of the giant foundations, all founded by men who had devoted their lives to the free enterprise system and owed to it their enormous fortunes." (Preceding written in 1964—Ed.)

There was also the "Wall Street Alliance" with Fabian Socialism by way of publications (Fabianism uses the pen, while Communism uses the sword). Carroll Quigley, author of *Tragedy and Hope, a History of the World in Our Time*, is careful never to refer to Fabianism in any one of the 1348 pages of his book. He dodges the word "Fabian" by oversimplifying: he speaks of only two kinds of Socialism; Utopian and Scientific. Yet he does make reference to the "marriage of convenience between Capitalism and Socialism, but he does it in such a way that J. P. Morgan and his direct associates are blamed for the "Morganatic marriage," and such banking houses as Kuhn, Loeb, Rothschild, Lazard, Warburg, Lehman, etc. seem to be exonerated of guilt, by omission. Quigley plays with the Anglophile names: Harkness, Payne Whitney, Dillon, Lamont, Carnegie, Vanderbilt, Brown-Harriman, Rockefeller; but he writes not a word in this context of any name of outright Semitic origin.

What Quigley wrote is true, but it is not the whole truth. Here is what he wrote:

More than fifty years ago the Morgan firm decided to infiltrate the Left-wing political movements in the United States. This was relatively easy to do, since these groups were starved for funds and eager for a voice to reach the people. Wall Street supplied both....



The best example of this alliance of Wall Street and Left-wing publication was *The New Republic*, a magazine founded by Willard Straight, using Payne Whitney money, in 1914. Straight, who had ... remained in the Far East from 1901 to 1912, became a Morgan partner and the firm's chief expert on the Far East. He married Dorothy Payne Whitney ... daughter of William C. Whitney, New York utility millionaire and the sister and co-heiress of Oliver Payne, of the Standard Oil "trust." One of her brothers married Gertrude Vanderbilt, while the other, Payne Whitney, married the daughter of Secretary of State John Hay, who enunciated the American policy of the "open door" in China. In the next generation, three first cousins, John Hay (Jock) Whitney, Cornelius Vanderbilt (Sonny) Whitney, and Michael Whitney (Mike) Straight, were allied in numerous public policy enterprises of a propagandistic nature, and all three served in various roles in the late New Deal and Truman administrations. In these they were closely allied with other "Wall Street liberals," such as Nelson Rockefeller.

*The original purpose for establishing the paper (The New Republic) was to provide an active outlet for the progressive Left and to guide it in an Anglophile direction (in other words, promote Fabian ideals and policies—Ed.) This latter task was entrusted to a young man, only four years out of Harvard, but already a member of the mysterious Round Table group, which has played a major role in directing England's foreign policy since its formal establishment in 1909. This new recruit, WALTER LIPPMANN, has been from 1914 to the present, the authentic spokesman in American journalism for the Establishment on both sides of the Atlantic in international affairs....*

It was these connections, as a link between Wall Street and the Round Table Group, which gave Lippmann the opportunity in 1918, while still in his twenties, to be the official interpreter of the meaning of Woodrow Wilson's Fourteen Points to the British government....

There is a most important omission in the above quotation: Carroll Quigley fails to point out that, in addition to his membership in the Round Table Group, and his tie-up with the "money barons of Wall Street," Walter Lippmann was also a charter member of the *Intercollegiate Socialist Society*, and a member of the British Fabian Society. Later, he helped organize the *Institute of International Affairs* which, in 1921, became incorporated as *The Council on Foreign Relations*!

Through Walter Lippmann, then, the interlock is made manifest: Finance Capitalism, Fabian Socialism, Anglophile International-

ism, all recognizing Walter Lippmann as their spokesman and journalistic mouthpiece!

But this is too important an allegation to make from the pen of only one witness. We add to the shaded testimony of Carroll Quigley the more forthright and open testimony of Rose L. Martin, in *Fabian Freeway*:

Financed by Dorothy Whitney Straight, whose brother was a J.P. Morgan partner, the *New Republic* was staffed in the beginning by a number of talented, ambitious and socially acceptable young Socialists from Harvard, who dropped the Socialist label but not its program soon after graduating. Among them was the pundit and columnist, Walter Lippmann, who had joined the Fabian Society of London in 1909....

By what Lippmann prudently calls "a certain parallelism of reasoning," the *New Republic* often suggested policies that President Wilson followed. In those years the paper enjoyed a kind of mysterious importance which it never equaled again, not even under the New Frontier.

During the winter of 1916 young Lippmann had several interviews, "such as any journalist has," with the President.... Thereafter, Herbert Croly, senior editor of the *New Republic*, and Walter Lippmann met about once every fortnight with Colonel House to discuss problems "relating to the management of neutrality" prior to the reelection of President Wilson in 1916. With S.K. Ratcliffe commuting from London to attend editorial luncheons at the *New Republic*, the Fabian circuit was complete....

It was no accident that the Fabian Socialist Walter Lippmann, while on the staff of the *New Republic*, was named by Colonel House in 1917 as executive secretary of a confidential group to formulate war aims and postwar policy for President Wilson. There the famous—or infamous—slogan, "Peace Without Victory" was born, to be revived in a more literal sense many years later during the Korean War (and to become the official policy of the Nixon Administration in regard to the current Indochina War—Ed.)

That postwar planning group named by Col. House, was a well-kept secret. In fact, little has ever been written about it by "court historians." It was headed by Dr. Sidney Mezes, brother-in-law of Col. House, who was brought eastward by House, from the University of Texas to the City College of New York, that House might have a "crony" with whom he might discuss his real aims and aspirations. So, House named his own brother-in-law to head this first Presidential "brain trust," and he named Walter Lippmann executive secretary of the group. Lippmann later let it be known that there were about 150 "college professors and other special-

ists" in this secret group that came to be dubbed "The Inquiry." We have never seen a complete list of these 150, but it is known that some of them later were to become important members of the Federal Bureaucracy and most of them were to form the charter nucleus of that "secret government" that came to be known as the *Council on Foreign Relations*.

Identified as members of "The Inquiry" were: Sidney Mezes, Walter Lippmann, Dr. Isaiah Bowman, Norman Thomas (head of the American Socialist Party), Allen Dulles (to become head of C.I.A.), John Foster Dulles (to become Secretary of State), Christian A. Herter (also to become Secretary of State), Tasker H. Bliss (a general who had a running feud with General Pershing), James T. Shotwell (a Canadian who was a British propagandist prior to America's entry into World War I), and young Franklin Delano Roosevelt was an American adviser at the Paris Peace Conference, but there is some question as to whether he was a member of House's special *Inquiry* group.

One group which has not been sufficiently covered in previous comments concerning the Paris Peace Conference, is the International Banking Cabal. In his *The Invisible Government*, Dan Smoot observes that:

"House had powerful connections with international bankers in New York. He was influential, for example, with great financial institutions represented by such people as Paul and Felix Warburg, Otto H. Kahn, Louis Marburg, Henry Morgenthau, Jacob and Mortimer Schiff, and Herbert Lehman. House had equally powerful connections with bankers and politicians of Europe.

Especially important was House's influence and his intimate connections with the English banking houses, such as key representatives of Lazards, Hambros, Morgan Grenfell, de Stein's, Gibbs, Schrodgers, Rothschilds, Samuels, Sterns, Samuels, Sassoons, etc.

And important in this connection is the comment of Dr. Dillon, the British observer whose book on the Paris Peace Conference is considered the most objective of the lot of books written on the subject (including that of Fabian John Maynard Keynes). Dr. Dillon wrote:

Of all the collectivists whose interests were furthered at the Conference, the Jews had perhaps the most resourceful and certainly the most influential exponents. There were Jews from Palestine, from Poland, Russia, the Ukraine, Roumania, Greece, Britain, Holland, and Belgium; but the largest and most brilliant contingent were

sent by the United States.... It is none the less a fact that a considerable number of Delegates believed that the real influences behind the Anglo-Saxon peoples were Semitic.

The formula into which this policy was thrown by the members of the Conference, whose countries it affected, and who regarded it as fatal to the peace of Eastern Europe, was this: "Henceforth the world will be governed by the Anglo-Saxon Peoples, who in turn, are swayed by their Jewish elements." (Here is the British-Israel Movement as seen in 1918 by the people of Continental Europe who feared the movement of "the tail which wagged the dog that was Europe." More on this phase of the Conspiracy in later letters—Ed.)

In Revelation 16:12, John records a vision in which he saw "three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet. For they are the spirits of devils...."

Out of this "war to make the world safe for democracy" and its ensuing "Peace Without Victory," emerged three spirits:

1. The spirit of "Jewish Nationalism," that was brought about by the Balfour Declaration and the later establishment of the State of Israel.
2. The spirit of American Internationalism, brought about through the violation of the Monroe Doctrine and the emergence of the United States as a "world leader."
3. The spirit of Russian Imperialism, brought about by the installation of Russia as a Communist world power.

This last phase of the plot has been reported excellently by the British journalist, H. Wickham Steed, in his book *Through Thirty Years*. Before quoting from the book, let us identify the characters to whom he refers:

William C. Bullitt was one of House's "experts" at Paris. While a student he had become an admirer of John Reed, "Harvard's most distinguished Communist" who died and was buried in the Kremlin. Bullitt married Reed's widow and for his services in helping to bring the U.S.A. and the U.S.S.R. together diplomatically, Bullitt was honored by being named the first American Ambassador to Soviet Russia—by F.D.R. in 1933.

Lincoln Steffens was a Socialist who embraced almost every type of same at some time in his life. He joined L.I.D. as a Fabian but later became an Anarchist, still later espoused Bolshevism, finally settled down as a kind of parlor pink supporting Norman Thomas. At the time of Steed's report, he was promoting Bolshevism.

... a flutter was caused by the return from Moscow of Messrs. William C. Bullitt and Lincoln Steffens who had been sent to Russia towards the middle of February (1919) by Colonel House and Mr. Lansing. ... Potent international financial interests were at work in favour of the immediate recognition of the Bolsheviks. Those influences had been largely responsible for the Anglo-American proposal in January to call Bolshevik representatives to Paris at the beginning of the Peace Conference. ... The well-known American-Jewish banker, Mr. Jacob Schiff, was well known to be anxious to secure recognition for the Bolsheviks, among whom Jewish influence was predominant; and Tchitcherin, the Bolshevik Commissar for Foreign Affairs, had revealed the meaning of the January proposal by offering extensive commercial and economic concessions in return for recognition. At a moment when the Bolsheviks were doing their utmost to spread revolution throughout Europe, and when the Allies were supposed to be making peace in the name of high moral principles, a policy of recognizing them, at the price of commercial concessions, would have sufficed to wreck the whole Peace Conference and Europe with it. At the end of March, Hungary was already Bolshevik; Austria, Czechoslovakia, Poland, and even Germany were in danger and European feeling against the blood-stained fanatics of Russia ran extremely high. Therefore, when it transpired that an American official, connected with the Peace Conference, had returned, after a week's visit to Moscow, with an optimistic report upon the state of Russia and with an authorized Russian proposal for the virtual recognition of the Bolshevik regime by April 10th, dismay was felt everywhere except by those who had been privy to the sending of Mr. Bullitt. ....

... Shortly after leaving Colonel House, information reached me that Mr. Lloyd George and President Wilson would probably agree next morning to recognize the Bolsheviks in accordance with Mr. Bullitt's suggestions. ... I had hardly sent this article to the printers (*The London Daily Mail*—Ed.) when an American friend, Mr. Charles R. Crane, who had been dining with President Wilson, called to see me. He showed great alarm at the turn things were taking. "Bullitt is back," he said, "and the President is already talking Bullitt's language. I fear he may ruin everything. Our people at home will certainly not stand for the recognition of the Bolsheviks at the bidding of Wall Street. ..."

Before I was up next day, Colonel House telephoned to say that he wished to see me urgently. Apparently, to use an Americanism, my article "had got under the President's hide." When I reached the (hotel) Crillon, House and Auchincloss looked grave. I told them that, had I waited to discuss policy with them before writing

my article, the chances were that there would have been no policy to discuss because the President, and, possibly (Prime Minister) Lloyd George would have committed themselves to recognition of the Bolsheviks that very morning.

Two events that changed history: Because of too early exposure, the plot to recognize Communist Russia in 1919 was defeated, and diplomatic recognition was delayed for 15 years, *a fact that may have made a second world war seem necessary to the Planners*. And because of a break between Wilson and House and the ensuing disenchantment with Wilson's Fabian plan for World Government, the League of Nations was never recognized by the United States, and the creation of the United Nations, *following a world crisis*, became inevitable to the Planners.

When it became evident that a New World Order was not to be produced at Paris, then a plan calling for a delaying action (Fabian strategy) was developed:

Colonel House and Lionel Curtis (of the British Foreign Office) arranged a dinner meeting at the Hotel Majestic in Paris on May 19, 1919, to which a select group of Fabian-minded Americans and Englishmen were invited for the purpose of setting up an organization with branches in every English-speaking nation of the world "to facilitate the scientific study of international questions." At that meeting were the Dulles brothers, Christian Herter, Tasker Bliss, James Shotwell, and others; and on the British side were Arnold Toynbee, R. H. Tawney, John Maynard Keynes, and other members of the Fabian Society, the Round Table Group, or both.

Formed at that meeting was the Royal Institute of International Affairs (Chatham House, London), the American Institute of International Affairs, which was reorganized in 1921 and renamed the *Council on Foreign Affairs*.

From that time onward, collectivists of every type promoting internationalist schemes of every type, would look upon the *Council* as aegis, forum, and sometimes financier.

(To be continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated newsletters presenting the Christian American Point of View. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Bulk prices on request. Please address all correspondence, inquiries and orders to:

MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part Nine

#### THE DRIVE TO RECOVER THE LOST COLONIES

"There does exist, and has existed for a generation, an international Anglophile network which operates, to some extent, in the way the radical Right believes the communists act," writes Anglophile Carroll Quigley in his slanted but revealing history of the world in our time, *Tragedy and Hope*. "In fact," he continues, "that network, which we may identify as the *Round Table Groups*, has no aversion to cooperating with the Communists, or any other groups, and frequently does so...."

Five years ago, in a series we were writing at the time (later published as Volume II of *The Barbarians*, but no longer available because reprinting of limited editions is economically infeasible to a small publisher), we first made mention of the *Round Table Groups*. Since that time we have received numerous requests for further information on the subject.

*Since England has now become Socialized, and since any effort to re-unite the United States with the British Empire is, therefore, an effort toward Socialization of the United States; this seems an appropriate occasion for discussing this "international Anglophile network which operates...in the way the Communists act."*

First, let us set the scene. In 1870:

The United States was still healing the wounds suffered from the banker-inspired and slavery-instigated War Between the States. Alaska had been purchased from Russia, there was some concern over the continuing difficulties between States in South America, over the ten-years of civil war Cuba had waged against Spain, conditions were unsettled in Mexico, but Canada had been granted Confederacy status by England. All in all, the United States was concerned with its own affairs in its own hemisphere, the *Spirit of Manifest Destiny* was yet to be enunciated, and the United States had no concern for Old World intrigues.

On the other hand, Europe, in 1870, was in a ferment. Emperor Franz Josef had just established the Austro-Hungarian Empire, which was to endure until destruction in World War One. The Franco-Prussian War saw the Germans invading and defeating France in 1870-71. This would lead to the deposition of Napoleon III and the setting up of the Third Republic of France, which was to last until the Germans would again invade and defeat France in 1940. As a result of the German victory of 1871, the new German Empire would be proclaimed with Wilhelm I at its head; this to last until Germany's defeat in World War One. Italy had just annexed the Papal States and in 1870 the new unified Italy emerged as a Nation. Spain was fighting desperately to hang onto an Empire, and was to find it impossible.

And England in 1870 was in the midst of a great political upheaval. William Gladstone, anti-Imperialist, Liberal (in the original meaning of the word), was at political war against Benjamin Disraeli, Imperialist, Tory, self-proclaimed "Jew but apostate Judaist," and final victor in the Gladstone vs Disraeli contest.

Gladstone and his followers regarded the idea of "Empire" with great suspicion. They felt that trying to establish an Empire was too expensive, that it would involve England in unnecessary wars, and that the idea was impractical because there was no economic advantage in building an Empire. At that time there was free trade, and Gladstone felt that England would be able to control that trade *no matter who held the colonial territories* because of England's control of the shipping lanes and England's superiority in manufacturing and merchandising ability. Besides, those colonial areas would finally separate from the mother country, voluntarily if they were given the rights of Englishmen, or by rebellion if they were deprived of such rights—as the American Colonies had already demonstrated. Looking at the situation a full century later, One might say that Glad-

stone & Co. thought in terms of a Commonwealth of Nations; while Disraeli and his cohorts thought in terms of Empire, with England ruling absolutely.

Though history has shown the victory of the Commonwealth idea over that of Empire, Disraeli won the day if not the century, and among his very first acts upon becoming Prime Minister (1874-1880) were the naming of Queen Victoria Empress of India and the gaining of control of the Suez Canal.

Carroll Quigley is of the opinion that the great propagandist who "sold" the idea of Empire to the English, as opposed to Gladstone's idea of "little England," was John Ruskin, whom most Americans would look upon as author and art critic rather than revolutionary. (How often these go together!) here, we quote Quigley:

Until 1870 there was no professorship of fine arts at Oxford, but in that year... John Ruskin was named to such a chair. He hit Oxford like an earthquake, not so much because he talked about fine arts, but because he talked about the empire and England's downtrodden masses, and above all because he talked about all three of these things as moral issues.... Ruskin spoke to the Oxford undergraduates as members of the privileged, ruling class. He told them that they were the possessors of a magnificent tradition of education, beauty, rule of law, freedom, decency, and self-discipline but that this tradition could not be saved, and did not deserve to be saved, unless it could be extended to the lower classes in England itself and to the non-English masses throughout the world....

Ruskin's message had a sensational impact. His inaugural lecture was copied out in longhand by one undergraduate, Cecil Rhodes, who kept it with him for thirty years.... With financial support from Lord Rothschild and Alfred Beit, he (Rhodes) was able to monopolize the diamond mines of South Africa as De Beers Consolidated Mines and to build up a great gold mining enterprise as Consolidated Gold Fields. In the middle 1890's Rhodes had a personal income of at least a million pounds sterling a year (then about five million dollars) which was spent so freely for his mysterious purposes that he was usually overdrawn on his account. *These purposes centered on his desire to federate the English-speaking peoples and to bring all the habitable portions of the world under their control. For this purpose Rhodes left part of his great fortune to found the Rhodes Scholarships at Oxford in order to spread the English ruling class tradition throughout the English-speaking world as Ruskin had wanted.*

Among Ruskin's most devoted disciples at Oxford

were a group of intimate friends including Arnold Toynbee, Alfred (later Lord) Milner, Arthur Glazebrook, George (later Sir George) Parkin, Philip Lyttelton Gell, and Henry (later Sir Henry) Birchenough. These were so moved by Ruskin that they devoted the rest of their lives to carrying out his ideas. A similar group of Cambridge men including Reginald Baliol Brett (Lord Esher), Sir John B. Seely, Albert (Lord) Grey, and Edmund Garrett were also aroused by Ruskin's message and devoted their lives to extension of the British Empire and uplift of England's urban masses as two parts of one project which they called "extension of the English-speaking idea."

They were remarkably successful in these aims because England's most sensational journalist William T. Stead (1849-1912), an ardent social reformer and imperialist, brought them into association with Rhodes. This association was formally established on February 5, 1891, when Rhodes and Stead organized a secret society of which Rhodes had been dreaming for sixteen years. In this secret society Rhodes was to be leader; Stead, Brett (Lord Esher), and Milner were to form an executive committee; Arthur (Lord) Balfour, (Sir) Harry Johnston, Lord Rothschild, Albert (Lord) Grey, and others were listed as potential members of a "Circle of Initiates"; while there was to be an outer circle known as the "Association of Helpers" (later organized by Milner as the *Round Table organization*.)...

This group was able to get access to Rhodes's money after his death in 1902 and also the funds of loyal Rhodes supporters like Alfred Beit and Sir Abe Bailey.... They worked valiantly to extend the British Empire and to organize it into a federal system. They were constantly harping on the lessons to be learned from the failure of the American Revolution and the success of the Canadian federation of 1876, and hoped to federate the various parts of the empire as seemed feasible, then confederate the whole of it, with the United Kingdom, into a single organization. *They also hoped to bring the United States into this organization....*

So, there were the fortunes of Rhodes, Beit, Bailey, later of Carnegie, and an unknown amount of financial aid from Lord Rothschild, Lord Esher, the Astor family and others; all this vast amount of money being set aside for the purpose of creating a "World Confederation" ruled by the Anglo-Saxons (but with the inner "Circle of Initiates" proclaiming a "new doctrine": that the Anglo-Saxons were really the "Lost Tribes of Israel" and that the Tribe of Judah (allegedly the Jews of the world) would join the re-discovered Tribes in governing the world. This should explain the source of the money which is used to maintain certain "British Israel" promotional

activities—vast trust funds and foundations were established at the end of the nineteenth century to finance such “religious” work).

Out of Rhodes’s vast fortune there was established the Rhodes Scholarship program. There also were created such groups as the English Speaking Union, the Atlantic Union (which was created in 1897), and similar “bundles for Britain” programs. But our concern in this series of letters is for the *secret societies* about which little has ever been published; especially, the *Pilgrim Society* and the *Round Table Groups*.

THE PILGRIMS were founded in London on July 24, 1902, four months after the death of Cecil Rhodes. The first officers were Field-Marshal Lord Roberts, President; General Lord Grenfell, Chauncey Depew, and Captain Hedworth Lambton, Vice-Presidents; and Sir Harry Brittain, Secretary. Americans involved with the British organization included General Joseph Wheeler of Alabama, Don M. Dickinson of Detroit, Colonel Herrick of Cleveland, and Charles T. Yerkes. Six months after the founding of the English Pilgrim Society, an American branch was set up.

Sir Harry Brittain as secretary of the Pilgrims, wrote a book that was published in a very limited edition in 1942—copies for members only and each copy personally autographed. E.C. Knuth, author of *The Empire of the City* says that he read a copy of the book which was titled *Pilgrim Partners*, and subtitled *Forty Years of British-American Fellowship*. Among other things, it is here revealed that the Pilgrim Society is “the most distinguished international organization in the world.” Its importance may be estimated by the fact that “each incoming American or British Ambassador receives his initial welcome from The Pilgrims, and gives his first address to the peoples of Britain or America respectively from a Pilgrim’s gathering.” It was the Pilgrim Society which caused Woodrow Wilson to break his promise to the American people, and plunge the nation into World War One. Referring to the book *Pilgrim Partners*, Mr. Knuth wrote:

On page 113, Sir Harry records (and the capitals are his): “AT LENGTH, IN APRIL, 1917, DAWNED A WONDROUS DAY in Anglo-American history—the U.S.A. had joined the Allies. The Pilgrim’s dream of fifteen years at length had come to pass... A few days later a solemn service was held at St. Paul’s Cathedral to mark the entry of the United States into the war, and the members of The Pilgrim’s Club were allotted a place of honor under the dome, behind the King and Queen... (page 115)”...

Sir Harry records that he was requested to come to New York in 1915 by the Chairman of the American Pilgrims “in order to give him a hand” in welcoming Lord Reading (Rufus Isaacs). The dinner in honor of Lord Reading took place at Sherry’s on October 1st, and was attended by 400 representative men prominent in the banking, commercial and political life in the United States. In Sir Harry’s words “dear old Joseph Choate” (former ambassador to Great Britain) presided.

The magic number of 400, once the symbol of reigning wealth and privilege, appears here in a new role. Men of millions here sway the destiny, the life or death of their fellow citizens, with an organization which is subversive to the spirit and the letter of the Constitution of the United States, an organization of which not one in one thousand of their fellow citizens has ever heard. The purpose of these men is completely interwoven with the dependence of their own invariably great fortunes on the operations of “The City,” citadel of International Finance. Not only do these men collectively exert a planned influence of immense weight in utter secrecy, but they operate with the support of the immense funds provided by Cecil Rhodes and Andrew Carnegie.

Perhaps once a year the *New York Times* or the *London Times* will contain an article mentioning a meeting of the Pilgrim Society, on which occasion some important State official will say something regarding Anglo-American relations, *if such statement is more or less innocuous*. But no public report is ever made of the really important decisions taken by this group of no more than 500 who literally control and dictate all important Anglo-American relations, political, commercial, educational and economic. This is made possible in great measure through the practice of naming United States Presidents honorary members of the Pilgrim Society, and adhering to a firm rule that Ambassadors of both nations must report to The Pilgrim Society before reporting to the Secretary of State or the British Foreign Minister.

A full and complete exposure of the activities of The Pilgrim Society since its birth in 1902 would literally shake thrones. But such exposure must be left to some organization with greater manpower than your present editor.

THE ROUND TABLE GROUPS were not organized until 1910, but they grew out of the Rhodes-Milner coterie which planned and carried out the terms of settlement of the Boer War. Rhodes dreamed of a railroad running all the way from Cairo in northeast Africa to Cape Town in southwest Africa. This meant that Britain must seize control of Egypt in Northeast Africa, the land occupied

by the Boers in Southwest Africa, and all lands in between through which such a railway would run. Rhodes did not live to see the fulfillment of any such dream, but he did interest millionaires Abe Bailey, Alfred Beit and Lord Rothschild in helping to finance a war against the Boers. Briefly:

Brother Frank Rhodes was to start an uprising in Johannesburg while, at the same time, Starr Jameson was to lead an invasion force into the Transvaal from Bechuanaland and Rhodesia. Meanwhile back in London, *The Times* was used to prepare public opinion for a declaration of war (Winston Churchill was to gain his first popularity as a war correspondent in the Boer War). Albert Grey and other Rhodes disciples negotiated with Colonial Secretary Joseph Chamberlain for the official support necessary.

Anglophile historians would like to forget the details of the above; because Frank Rhodes made a mess of his Johannesburg uprising and it fizzled out, Jameson raided and was captured by the Boers, and Cecil Rhodes and his friends stayed quiet for almost two years. Then they began to act again. Propaganda flooded England and South Africa from Flora Shaw, Wickham Stead, Edmund Garrett and other *Times* correspondents. One of Rhodes's best friends, Alfred (Lord) Milner, was made high commissioner of South Africa (1897). Lord Esher worked his way into the confidence of the monarchy to become its chief political adviser for more than 25 years (he wrote almost daily letters of advice to King Edward during his reign, 1901-1910.) Lord Esher was to King Edward what Colonel House was to President Wilson. And Esher was a friend of Cecil Rhodes and his fellow millionaires, and also a friend of Alfred Lord Milner and his Foreign Office policy makers. And so, the second attempt was successful; the Boers were defeated and Transvaal and other Boer areas were taken over and administered as occupied territory until 1905, by High Commissioner Alfred Milner.

With the death of Rhodes (1902) Milner succeeded to the political leadership of the Rhodes followers, especially to the leadership of the secret societies established by Rhodes. Milner gathered around him, while in South Africa, a group of young civil service men specially selected because they admired Rhodes. This group (which might be compared with House's "The Inquiry") was dubbed "Milner's Kindergarten." When Milner left government service to devote himself to high finance and to the carrying out of the Rhodes enterprises, Milner then began the task of reorganizing his "Kindergarten" and converting its members into the *Round*

*Table* nucleus.

Carroll Quigley, our best source for information on this subject, writes:

"As soon as South Africa was united in 1910, the Kindergarten returned to London to try to *federate the whole empire by the same methods* (they had used in South Africa). They were in a hurry to achieve this before the war with Germany which they believed to be approaching. With Abe Bailey money they founded *The Round Table* under Kerr's (Lord Lothian's) editorship, met in formal conclaves presided over by Milner to decide the fate of the empire, and recruited new members to their group.... Curtis and others were sent around the world to organize *Round Table* groups in the chief British dependencies (and in the United States-Ed.)"

*The Round Table* magazine which was first edited by Kerr and financed by Abe Bailey money, still is being published by *The Round Table, Limited*, 166 Piccadilly, London, and is very similar in content and appearance to the magazine *Foreign Affairs* which is published by the *Council on Foreign Affairs*.

*The Round Table* "is published in London four times a year. Since its foundation in 1910, it has been a completely independent journal supported by the Round Table groups in many parts of the Commonwealth" (quoted from the magazine itself). We have not been able to obtain a recent copy of this publication, but it may be informative to note that the issue of July, 1968, has as its leading article one titled *America's Need for Allies*, by Arthur Schlesinger, Jr. who might be regarded as the second most potent voice of Fabian Socialism in the United States (Walter Lippmann being the first voice; though, with his semi-retirement, John Kenneth Galbraith may be taking his place). Also interesting: for years, the principal American correspondent to *The Round Table* has been (though anonymously) Erwin D. Canham, editor of *The Christian Science Monitor*.

*The Round Table*, for the sixty-plus years of its editorial existence, has held steadily and unwaveringly to one of the original aims of its founders: The return of the lost American Colonies to the British Commonwealth of Nations; because *World Union* is not possible of achievement unless *Atlantic Union* first become reality.

(Continued next letter)

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. Please order from: MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part Ten

#### GENESIS OF THE ROUND TABLE

"In fact, this network, which we may identify as the *Round Table Groups*, has no aversion to cooperating with the Communists, or any other groups, and frequently does so." In those words Carroll Quigley introduces the subject of the *Round Table*. Then he goes on to justify his act of exposing them to the world, when for years they had acted in at least semi-secrecy:

"I know of the operations of this network because I have studied it for twenty years and for two years, in the early 1960's, to examine its papers and secret records. I have no aversion to it or to most of its aims and have, for much of my life, been close to it and to many of its instruments. I have objected, both in the past and recently, to a few of its policies... but in general my chief difference of opinion is that it wishes to remain unknown, and I believe its role in is significant enough to be known."

With that last statement, your editor is in complete agreement, but with this difference: Mr. Quigley thinks the *Round Table* groups should be exposed that they may be praised; while we believe they should be exposed that they may be condemned by all who detest the idea of a Socialist World Government. So, let us proceed:

Alfred, Lord Milner was a student at Oxford, where he became a disciple of John Ruskin; then a government official in South Africa, where he became a follower of Cecil Rhodes; and finally he was an international financier, where he became a co-conspirator with Lord Rothschild. Upon the death of Cecil Rhodes, he became chief trustee of the Rhodes Trust. Occupied as governor-general and high-commissioner of South Africa, he organized the *Milner Kindergarten*, composed of young men from Ruskin's classes at Oxford, from like-minded young career men from Cambridge, later from the London School of Economics. This group (which we have compared to Col. House's *The Inquiry*, and to Felix Frankfurter's *little hot dogs*) became the dominant

influence in British imperial and foreign affairs from 1910 onward.

It was in 1910 that the *Round Table* name was adopted. To quote Quigley again:

"The *Round Table Groups* were semi-secret discussion and lobbying groups organized by Lionel Curtis, Philip H. Kerr (Lord Lothian), and (Sir) William S. Maris.... This was done on behalf of Lord Milner.... The original purpose of these groups was to seek to federate the English-speaking world along lines laid down by Cecil Rhodes and William T. Stead and the money for the organizational work came originally from the Rhodes Trust (said to amount to the equivalent of one hundred and fifty million dollars at the time of its inception, but growing continually as a result of Rhodes business interests in South Africa—Ed.)

"By 1915 *Round Table Groups* existed in seven countries, including England, South Africa, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, India, and a rather loosely organized group in the United States (George Louis Beer, Walter Lippmann, Frank Aydelotte, Whitney Shepardson, Thomas W. Lamont, Jerome D. Greene, Erwin D. Canham of the *Christian Science Monitor*, and others). The attitudes of the various groups were coordinated by frequent visits and discussions and by a well-informed and totally anonymous quarterly magazine, *The Round Table*, whose first issue, largely written by Philip Kerr, appeared in November, 1910."

Lord Milner led the groups, and acted as chief trustee of the Rhodes Trust until his death in 1925, followed by Lionel Curtis until his death in 1955, by Robert H. (Lord) Brand (brother-in-law of Lady Astor) until his death in 1963, and now Adam D. Marris, son of Sir William and Brand's successor as managing director of Lazard Brothers bank.

Currently, control of the *Round Table Groups* is vested largely in the Editorial Committee of *The Round Table* magazine, under Adam Marris. Other members of this editorial board

include Dennis Austin, Sir Olaf Caroe, H.V. Hodson, Richard Hornby, M.P., Douglas Hurd, S.C. Leslie, Sir Ivison Macadam, Nicholas Mansbergh, Lord Redcliffe-Maud, Dermot Morras, Jeremy Mores, Timothy Raison, David Thomson and Sir Robert Williams — and, so far as is known by this editor, Erwin Canham is still listed as chief United States correspondent to the *Round Table* magazine.

But, back to Carroll Quigley's running account, and lest our disregard of copyright become too flagrant, we paraphrase:

Through Rothschild, Bailey, Esher, and other banking interests, the Morgan Bank in New York was a part of the financial apparatus behind the *Round Table Groups* from the very beginning — this principally through the influence of Thomas W. Lamont, a Morgan partner, a *Round Table* member, and a Communist sympathizer (his son Corliss Lamont has been identified with dozens of front organizations, his wife was a firm supporter of Clarence Streit's *Federal Union*, a member of the American Russian Institute, the National Council of American-Soviet Friendship, etc. And father Thomas seems to have become a Fabian Socialist in his youth at Harvard, never having departed from the ways of his youth after having taken his place in the elite group known as International Financiers. The Lamonts are, to be sure, the best living example of the inter-relationship existing between International Banking, Communism, Fabianism, and World Government).

Another note on Lord Milner: In 1901 he is said to have refused a fabulous offer, worth up to \$100,000 a year—a lot of money in 1901—to become one of the three partners of the Morgan Bank in London (eventually the post went to E. C. Grenfell, and the Morgan affiliate in London became known as Morgan, Grenfell, and Company) Instead of joining Morgan, Milner became director of a series of previously independent public banks, chiefly of the London Stock Bank, now known as the Midland Bank. He "became one of the greatest political and financial powers in England, with his disciples strategically placed throughout England in significant places, such as the editorship of *The Times*, the editorship of *The Observer*, the managing directorship of *Lazard Brothers*, various administrative posts, and even Cabinet positions. Ramifications were established in politics, high finance, Oxford and London universities, periodicals, the civil service, and tax-exempt foundations."

Here, then, was a true "Invisible Government" which controlled English politics and economics through its strategically placed

agents who were *Knights of the Round Table*; though that control did not extend to the rest of the English-speaking world prior to *World War Two*.

And here is the key paragraph, quoted directly from Quigley's *Tragedy and Hope*, p. 951:

"At the end of the war of 1914, it became clear that the organization of this system had to be greatly extended. Once again the task was entrusted to Lionel Curtis who established, in England and each dominion, a front organization to the existing *Round Table Group*. This front organization, called the *Royal Institute of International Affairs*, had as its nucleus in each area the existing submerged *Round Table Group*. In New York it was known as the Council on Foreign Relations...."

The author has condensed a great deal of history into that paragraph. But he has been careful to omit the part played by Colonel House and his *The Inquiry*, though he does admit in a later paragraph that plans for both the RIIA and the CFR "were drawn up at Paris." But Quigley fails to mention the part played by the Fabian Society and its American counterpart, the Intercollegiate Socialist Society; and he tries to place the entire onus on the Morgan Bank: which is not the whole truth. In fact, for reasons best known to himself, Quigley chooses to ignore completely the Fabian Society; in the entire book consisting of 1309 pages plus index, we could not find the word "Fabian" used even once in the so-called "history of the world in our time."

Nevertheless, it seems true that the *Round Table* exercised authority over all the other groups, because the *Round Table* controlled the money that was being spent to change the world! The Fabians could not defy the *Round Table* because to do so would have been to commit financial suicide, as well as to have been denied access to the communications media, which were owned or controlled by members of the *Round Table Groups*. The same can be said of the Communist organizations, the *Royal Institute of International Affairs* — and in the United States, the *Council on Foreign Relations* also is subservient to the "submerged" *Round Table Group* which takes its orders from the International Bankers and their political agents!

To indicate the extent of the power exercised by this Internationalist Power Elite, let us cite a few historical examples.

In about 1910 the *Round Tablers* decided to alter Cecil Rhode's original plan and create, instead of an all-powerful British Empire,

a British Commonwealth of Nations. The decision was made by Milner, Lothian, Curtis and Marris, and no matter how loudly Winston Churchill might have cried that he would not supervise the dismemberment of the British Empire, he did exactly that.

In 1909, Philip Kerr (Lord Lothian), Lionel Curtis and (Sir) William Marris were in Canada laying the foundations for the *Round Table* organization there when Marris got the idea that the manner of England's dealing with Canada should be applied to all other British colonies and territories. "Marris persuaded Curtis that self-government... however far distant was the only intelligent goal of British policy in India." It was decided that the Indians should be taught to govern themselves—which is why all Indian leaders, Gandhi, Nehru, etc., were taught at Oxford or Cambridge (Gandhi learned his technique of "passive resistance" from Fabian teachers on English campuses).

As a result of this decision, a declaration was drawn up by Lord Milner and issued on August 20, 1917 by Secretary of State for India Edwin S. Montagu, which said that "the policy of His Majesty's Government... is that of the increasing association of Indians, in every branch of the administration and the gradual development of self-governing institutions with a view to the progressive realisation of responsible government in India as an integral part of the British Empire."

So, because the Round Table Elite so decided back in 1909, the British Empire has become a collection of "self-governing" States bound together by the British Crown.

The Round Table Group also seems responsible for the "divide the State" technique which has become a standard part of the repertoire of the world conquerors.

The Round Table Group also seems responsible for the "divide the State" technique that has become a standard part of the repertoire of the world conquerors. It was first tried, in our times, with Ireland. Here, we again quote Quigley:

"Lionel Curtis, who helped edit *The Round Table* in 1919–21, advocated in the March 1920 issue that Northern Ireland and Southern Ireland be separated and each given Home Rule as autonomous parts of Great Britain. This was enacted into law eight months later as the Government of Ireland Act of 1920, but was rejected by the Irish Republicans led by Eamon de Valera.... The Round Table group worked valiantly to stop the extremists on both sides but with only moderate success.... When De Valera's

party, the Fianna Fail, did win an election in 1932 and he became President of Ireland, he abolished the oath of loyalty to the king and the office of governor-general, ended annual payments on seized English lands and appeals to the Privy Council... one of the last links with Britain was ended in 1938, when the British naval bases in Eire were turned over to the Irish, to the great benefit of German submarines in 1939–1945."

The practice of cutting States in two pieces, for the purpose of causing political friction and creating "hot spots" where brush fire wars may be started—and at least theoretically controlled—began, in this century, with the dividing of the island of Ireland. Now there are two German States, two Korean States, two Vietnams, two Pakistans, and in Africa several mis-divided areas where wars can be—and have been—precipitated to enrich the International Bankers who utilize their *Round Robin Groups* to find ways and means of transferring natural resources into their hands (the current Indochina bloodletting came about simply because the riches of the Mekong Delta had to be developed and controlled by the "proper" set of International wealth-seekers).

Also, the concept of "Three Worlds" came from the drawing board on the *Round Table*. The plan as envisioned by Lionel Curtis and Lord Lothian was used as the background setting for a supposed novel by the Socialist George Orwell, a book written in 1948 about 1984. In 1971 there is much talk of "Three Worlds:" one existing behind iron, bamboo and rice curtains, one consisting of the alleged Free World, and the third being made up of the remaining countries which have no power to speak of, but are made wealthy by playing the free world against the slave world in a kind of grotesque, musical comedy type of power play.

Further attesting to the power of the *Round Table Groups* is the fact that members of that Cabal brought the United States into World War One, World War Two, Korea, Vietnam; and intend to amalgamate us into a One World Government whenever they feel that the time is right for such a move!

Here in the United States, little is known of the *Round Table*. Original members have been identified as Walter Lippmann, George Louis Beer, Frank Aydelotte (who also heads the American Rhodes Scholar organization), Erwin Canham, Thomas W. Lamont, Jerome Greene, and Whitney Shepardson. The *Round Table Group* in the United States probably included Owen D. Young, Russell Leffingwell, Norman Davis, Allen Dulles, Frank L.

Polk, Isaiah Bowman, Stephan Duggan, and Otto Kahn, *all of whom were partners, associates or employees of the Morgan interests!*

Control of the Group seemingly shifted from the Morgan partners to the Rockefeller Brothers in about 1928, though all of the international banking houses have been, and are, involved, plus most of the industrial tycoons who have developed internationally; such as Carnegie, Whitney, Vanderbilt, Brown-Harriman, Dillon Reed, Mellon, Duke, Ford, etc.

And who are the present members of the *Round Table, American Group*? All that are known to be members are mentioned in this letter. The others form a *secret set* within the *Council on Foreign Relations* and its economic branch, the *Business Council*. One might oversimplify and say that the *Council on Foreign Relations* is the most obvious arm of the "Invisible Government," that the *Round Table* controls the *Council*, and the *International Bankers and Cartelists* control the *Round Table* members.

The *Credo* of the *Round Table* was stated by Lord Lothian, who died in Washington in 1940:

"He held that men should strive to build the Kingdom of Heaven here upon this earth, and that the leadership in that task must fall first and foremost upon the English-speaking people."

Lionel Curtis, as an influential knight of the *Round Table*, was also one of the prophets of the British-Israel Movement, a religious movement which teaches precisely the credo laid down by Lord Lothian. Curtis was a prolific writer and his biggest work was a three-volume history of the world which he titled *Civitas Dei* (published in 1938). His views on world government and the "rule of law" (a favorite phrase of the United Nations promoters), are most interesting, especially because the later works of such men as Clarence Streit, James Avery Joyce, and current promoters of the "Atlantic Union" scheme for world government, are mostly re-writes of Curtis's original material. Here is a sample, culled from several books written by Lionel Curtis:

The rule of law as contrasted with the rule of an individual is the distinguishing mark of the Commonwealth. In despotisms government rests on the authority of the ruler or of the invisible and uncontrollable power behind him. In a commonwealth rulers derive their authority from the law, and the law from a public opinion which is competent to change it.... The idea that the principle of the Commonwealth implies universal suffrage betrays an ignorance of its real nature.

That principle simply means that government rests on the duty of the citizens to each other, and is to be vested in those who are capable of setting public interests before their own.... The task of preparing for freedom the races which cannot as yet govern themselves is the supreme duty of those who can. It is the spiritual end for which the Commonwealth exists, and material order is nothing except as a means to it.... The peoples of India and Egypt, no less than those of the British Isles and Dominions, must be gradually schooled in the management of their national affairs.... The whole effect of the war (World War One) has been to bring movements long gathering to a sudden head.... Companionship in arms has fanned... long smouldering resentments against the presumption that Europeans are destined to dominate the rest of the world. In every part of Asia and Africa it is bursting into flames.... Personally I regard this challenge to the long unquestioned claims of the white man to dominate the world as inevitable and wholesome, especially to ourselves.... The world is in the throes which precede creation or death. Our whole race has outgrown the merely national state and, as surely as day follows night or night to day, will pass either to a Commonwealth of Nations or else to an empire of slaves. And the issue of these agonies rests with us.

Curtis is very blunt: he does not believe in "democracy" except as a means to the end which is a *rulership by the Elite*. He wants to develop the undeveloped areas of the world, but for the especial benefit of those who are "destined to rule the world."

This is a common theme in all humanitarian schemes. Whatever is done is to be done in the name of The People, and for the good of The People; but always there is an *Elite* which is self-chosen to determine what is good for the people.

\* \* \* \* \*

There is one form of Socialism which has not yet been examined in this series of letters. Some call it "Christian Socialism," but it is more generally known in the United States by the term "Social Gospel." It has been so very successful in these United States, that the religion of the Nation has become Humanism (which is a form of Socialism).

In our next Letter, we shall explore the historical results of the Socialist attack upon religion.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please write to: MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part Eleven

#### SOCIALISM CAPTURES THE CHURCHES

A report issued by a Senate Committee in 1929 states: "It is their purpose to abolish religion from the world. Although the Communists are carrying on religious propaganda under the misleading name of 'Christian Socialism' in common with the Socialists, they do not believe in religion and term it a 'superstition' and an 'opium for the people.' The Communists have led some church leaders to look upon Communism as an humanitarian movement and to regard Socialism as a religious movement...."

Forty-two years after the above was written, Socialism is the religious movement that is sweeping America; though it is called the *Social Gospel* rather than the *Socialist Gospel*.

But, let's look back to our beginnings, that we may have a basis for comparison. In his excellent *The Protestant Revolt*, Dr. James Deforest Murch commented on what has come to be known (and condemned by social gospelers) as *The Protestant Ethic*. We quote:

"America is not utopia, but reflect on the American achievement. Our American culture for the past 200 years has been proudly called "Christian" and even "Protestant." It was based on a universal belief in the sovereignty of God, the divinely revealed law of God, the God-given freedom of the individual and the overruling direction of Divine Providence. Coupled with this was the conviction that by God's help any worthy ambition was within range of achievement. For over three hundred years America was a land of open opportunity. Wide stretches of territory and great natural resources were unclaimed. Beyond new horizons and new frontiers lay hopes of riches and a new life. Nothing could 'keep a good man down.' In this climate God-centered persons prospered and material progress was greater with each succeeding year.

"In the 'game of life' there were certain accepted rules. They began by taking God into account. His moral code must be obeyed.

Respectability included going to church on Sunday and engaging in no worldly pleasures or business on God's day. Most leaders of community life had high regard for the clergy, paid their church dues, read their Bibles at least occasionally, prayed and did a little church work. Prayer before a business deal was not an uncommon practice. All the blessings of life were considered the gift of God. A rich man was considered a special mark of God's favor. There was even a Thanksgiving Day each year when the whole community assembled in some church or churches to thank God for its material growth and prosperity.

"Then, there was hard work. Slothfulness was considered a sin. It was believed that genius was at least half due to a full day's work. Self-denying workers seldom looked at the clock and were willing to labor sixteen hours a day if that were necessary to achieve a worthy goal.

"Honor and integrity were prized possessions. It was believed that shrewdness and ambition were good but not at the sacrifice of virtue. 'A man's word was as good as his bond.' The friend dependable and true, the adviser honest and fearless, the competitor just and chivalrous were characteristics of American business at its best.

"Freedom of the individual and his God-given constitutional rights were either respected or demanded. Individuals were free to earn a living and climb their ladders of success in their own way. They could choose their own professions or change them at will. They could exercise their genius for making or managing money in any lawful way. If by dint of superior skill or intelligence a man chose to live better than his neighbor he could do so and his neighbor was free to excel him if he could.

"Merit was the best qualification for advancement and success. Whether the man was poor, underprivileged or unknown, or wealthy, cultured and socially fortunate, his merit was recognized for what it was and

usually rewarded.

"Thrift was the hallmark of all worthy men. As soon as a young man began to earn money he began to save a portion of it. It was considered a good rule to put away a dollar out of every ten earned. Even the schools taught the habit and each child had his own savings account. It was believed that at some point in life these accumulated savings might either be the nucleus for starting a business or making a rewarding investment, or providing an 'umbrella for a rainy day.'

"This so-called 'Protestant ethic' reached out beyond the business and industrial life of the nation. . . . The state papers of President Abraham Lincoln . . . often read like pages out of the Bible. . . ." (Quotation from *The Protestant Revolt*, published in 1967 in a limited edition by Crestwood Books, Box 2096, Arlington, Va., 22202. \$5.95.)

Weishaupt's Order of the Illuminati began in Germany; Marx's codification of Communism began in Germany; and it might also be said that so-called "Christian Socialism" also began in Germany.

Before Karl Marx there was Georg Wilhelm Friedrich Hegel (1770-1831), a German philosopher who must be held responsible for the development of the "thesis-antithesis-synthesis" line of reasoning which became the "dialectical materialism" of the Socialists. But Hegel also propounded an heretical type of Christian materialism wherein God was the thesis, Christ the antithesis, and humanism the synthesis (we are over-simplifying, but the profoundest of explanations of Hegelianism would still amount to over-simplification; Hegel's writings—at least in English translation—are so complicated that one wonders if Hegel himself knew what he was writing at times).

Anyway, Marx picked up Hegel's dialectics, and Hegel's so-called Christian syntheses formed the philosophical background of the German school of "Higher Criticism" of the Scriptures, one important theologian of this school being one Albrecht Ritschl (1822-1889), who becomes important to our story because of his influence on a young American of German ancestry, one Walter Rauschenbusch (1861-1918).

We do not mean to imply that Rauschenbusch socialized religion in America all by himself. There were many others, notably Washington Gladden, Richard T. Ely, W.D.P. Bliss, George D. Herron and others of the old Federal Council of Churches; and these preachers were ably assisted by such as Henry George, Edward Bellamy, Henry Dem-

arest Lloyd, Norman Thomas, A.J. Muste, and many, many more. But Walter Rauschenbusch gave dignity to the movement, made socialism seem not only respectable but Christ-like and Christ-approved.

A brief biography is in order and, lest we be accused of biased reporting, we'll quote from the standard reference work *Who Was Who in Church History*, by Elgin S. Moyer, Moody Press, Chicago, 1962:

**RAUSCHENBUSCH** (roushenboosh), **WALTER** (1861-1918). American Baptist minister, born at Rochester, New York. Received first three years of schooling in Barmen, Germany, where mother spent the years 1866 to 1869. After graduating from Rochester Free Academy in New York, spent four years traveling abroad, studying at the Evangelical Gymnasium of Gutersloh in Westphalia. Attended lectures for a few months at the University of Berlin. Following a short visit to England, returned to Rochester to enter simultaneously the senior year of the university and the junior year of the seminary. Rauschenbusch held a successful pastorate for two summers in a small German Baptist Church in Louisville, Kentucky. From 1886 to 1897 pastor of the Second German Baptist Church in New York City. Did much religious work among the German immigrants. From 1897 to 1902 professor of New Testament in the German Department of Rochester Theological Seminary, following 1902 professor of Church history in the English department. Rauschenbusch became much interested in a program of social betterment. Worked with Jacob Riis to secure playgrounds for children. *Developed a strong interest in Christian Socialism, and emphasized the necessity of economic as well as political democracy as a method of realizing the kingdom of God upon this earth. . . . his teachings spread widely, and caused some strong criticism.* (Italics added).

Rauschenbusch wrote three books:

*Christianity and the Social Crisis* (1907), *Christianizing the Social Order* (1912) and *A Theology for the Social Gospel* (1917). The three books provided the inspiration and the goals for the whole movement which is sometimes called "Christian Socialism."

One brief quotation from his *Christianizing the Social Order*, will serve to illustrate the character of Rauschenbusch's philosophy:

When men of vigorous character and intellectual ability obey the laws of Capitalism, and strive for the prizes it holds out to them, they win power and great wealth, but they are placed in an essentially false relation to their fellow-men, the Christian virtues of their family stock are undermined, their natural powers of leadership are crippled, and the greater their success in amassing wealth under capitalistic methods, the greater is the tragedy of their lives from a



### Christian point of view.

Here is, not Christianity, but Socialism wearing stolen robes of righteousness. These preachers of the social gospel attributed the cause of all suffering and hardship, not to sin, but to the existing social order. They preached—much as Marx preached—that the old social order would end in crisis that would, like the phoenix bird, bring forth a new social order from the ashes of the old order (so, “Burn, Baby, Burn!” a new generation of social actionists would cry, in carrying out the wishes of such men as Rauschenbusch.)

To these social gospellers, the villain of the piece was “private property,” the villain that is always pointed out by the Socialist, whether he pretends Christianity, Fabianism, Communism, Humanism, Humanitarianism, or any other “ism.”

As Clarence B. Carson comments in his *The Flight from Reality*: “The condemnation and rejection of the existing order was, of course, prelude to the calling for a new order. Advocates of the social gospel were all bent upon social reconstruction, in one degree or another. Some were avowed socialists, some unavowed, and others were to appearances less radical in their aims. But they appealed to Christianity as the justification for making over or modifying the social order. The theory was not particularly complicated. Most of the early proponents of the social gospel held that society is an organism. Individual men are products, more or less, of the environment. In order to save men, then, it is necessary to redeem the society by reconstructing it along Christian lines. When this work of reconstruction had been accomplished, the Kingdom would have come. Those who were engaged in the task of rebuilding society were working for the coming of the Kingdom...”

“Anyone conversant with socialist doctrines will be able to discover them in more or less pure form in Rauschenbusch’s work...to the extent, and it has been considerable, that the churches, their ministers and spokesmen, have adopted these doctrines and advocated the programs based on them, to that extent have they been drawn into the effort to bring about socialism in America. For these doctrines depend for their justification upon the rhetoric of socialism; they are meaningful within the intellectual framework of socialist doctrines; the particular programs have long been devices for gradually moving toward socialism.

“Men’s hearts have been captured by the inversion of the Gospel, and they have been

drawn into the orbit of reformism by doctrines ideologically derived from socialism but phrased in the language of religious concern. This was another step in the domestication of socialism in America.” (From *The Flight from Reality*, by Clarence B. Carson, The Foundation for Economic Education, Inc., Irvington-on-Hudson, New York. 1969.)

It was in 1907 that Walter Rauschenbusch inverted the Gospel by proclaiming that “Church and State are alike but partial organizations of humanity for special ends. Together they serve what is greater than either; humanity. Their common aim is to transform humanity into the kingdom of God.”

And having thus declared that it is the duty of Church and State to build the kingdom of God upon this earth, Rauschenbusch then gave action to his words by helping to organize the Federal Council of Churches.

Perhaps this part of our story can be told most effectively if we permit the late Bishop G. Bromley Oxnam to do the telling. Oxnam was a pupil of the notorious Dr. Harry F. Ward, who posed as a Methodist leader but spent most of his time and energy trying to make the Methodist Church a transmission belt for the Communist Conspiracy.

Bishop Oxnam wrote a book entitled *Personalities in Social Reform*, in which he names the social actionists he most admired. In Chapter One, “The Scholar as Social Reformer,” he identifies “the scholar” as the husband-and-wife team of Sidney and Beatrice Webb, the Fabian Socialists of whom we have already written in this series of letters. Chapter Two is entitled “The Minister as Social Reformer,” and the minister turns out to be our present subject: Walter Rauschenbusch.

So you’ll understand the kind of company our social gospel theologian keeps, at least in Oxnam’s eyes, we’ll add that Chapter Three of Oxnam’s book is entitled “The Administrator as Social Reformer,” and the Administrator is identified as David E. Lilienthal, onetime head of T.V.A., later head of A.E.C. and longtime member of the Council on Foreign Relations and its tycoon-controlled sister club the Business Council.

Chapter Four of Oxnam’s book is dedicated to “The Saint as Social Reformer,” and—hold your hat if you haven’t heard—the “saint” is Mohandas Gandhi of India, a man trained in the Fabian Socialist school, a heathen who denied the deity of Christ and remained a heathen until his assassination.

And Chapter Five of Oxnam’s book deals with “The Missionary as Social Reformer,”



and here the selection falls to the late Albert Schweitzer, an ultramodernist theologian of Germany (of the same school of Higher Criticism that produced Walter Rauschenbusch), a man who denied practically all of the major doctrines of Christianity while making a name for himself as an authority on Bach, a philosopher, and a medical doctor.

But we are concerned with what Oxnam says about his favorite minister, Walter Rauschenbusch. He tells us that Dr. Rauschenbusch prayed for a share in the work of 'redemption' and that he then wrote a book that "changed the thinking of American Christianity, and that his teaching, preaching and writings *summoned the religious forces of the nation for the regeneration not of the individual but of society.*"

(Something we forgot to mention previously: The biography of Rauschenbusch which we reprinted contains the information that he "made a short visit to England." The purpose of that visit, according to Oxnam, was in order that "Dr. R." might meet, and study personally, under Sidney Webb who then headed the Fabian Society in London).

One paragraph from Oxnam's chapter about "Dr. R." we shall quote directly:

Dr. A. W. Beaven, a former President of the Federal Council of Churches of Christ in America, wrote Mrs. Walter Rauschenbusch in 1937, after there had been time enough to survey the contribution of this professor (Rauschenbusch) to religion and reform: "It is clear, it seems to me, that the greatest single personal influence on the life and thought of the American Church in the last fifty years was exerted by Walter Rauschenbusch. Probably the three most influential men in American church history upon the thought of the church have been Jonathan Edwards, Horace Bushnell, and Walter Rauschenbusch. "The Social Creed of the Churches," adopted first by the Methodist Episcopal Church, is dated 1908. The Federal Council of Churches of Christ in America was founded in 1908, and Walter Rauschenbusch participated in its establishment. . . . He not only taught history, he made history. The stream of American Christianity has broken from the "old bottom" of individualism and has channeled a new course through the social bad lands of poverty, slums, excessive wealth, industrial inequity and economic injustice. Rauschenbusch changed both the emphases and the direction of American Protestantism.

Walter Rauschenbusch was a socialist, but he did not like to use the word or have it associated with his activities. He said that "Socialism is the most solid and militant organization since Calvinism, and it is just as dogmatic." Then he added that "The

only power that can make socialism succeed, if it is established, is religion."

This would seem to confirm that the chief concern of the Pink Doctor, was socialism, and that religion was only a means toward attaining the socialist end. To him, the establishment of a socialistic society meant the completion of the "kingdom of God" on the earth; and howevermuch he disclaimed the title of "socialist," his "kingdom" was not that spiritual society spoken of in the Bible, into which one must be reborn as an individual through a personal relationship with Jesus Christ as Saviour; rather, his kingdom was a collectivist society which would be brought about by slum clearance, redistribution of wealth, correction of industrial inequities, and the bringing about of "economic justice." In other words, the "kingdom" which Dr. Rauschenbusch would build was precisely that kingdom which Socialism has always promised, but has never been able to deliver.

Nevertheless, the doctrines laid down by Dr. Rauschenbusch are the doctrines which led to the inauguration of the Welfare State and the transformation of America's church building from houses of worship to humanistic lecture halls. The secret of the Pink Doctor's success lay in deception, as explained by Edgar C. Bundy in his *Collectivism and the Churches*:

"Dr. Rauschenbusch saw Jesus Christ.... not as one who would come to save sinners from their sins but as one who had a 'social passion' for society. Dr. Rauschenbusch, however, brought something new into the picture. He knew that, if he identified socialism as such in his preaching and teaching, many people in the church would not accept it and would revolt. So he gave it some window dressing. He entitled his socialism 'The Kingdom of God' on earth. (In this same manner, Socialist and Communist propagandists in the church, instead of identifying socialism by name, always have dressed it up in religious terminology so that the people who sit in the pews or read their works and who, by and large, do not evaluate what they hear or read, will accept it as being authoritative because a theologian or a minister has said it)."

(continued next letter)

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated newsletters presenting the Christian American point of view. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please address all correspondence to: MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part Twelve

#### AMERICAN CHURCHES BECOME SYNAGOGUES OF SOCIALISM

**ITEM I:** "Walter Rauschenbusch was from 1886 to 1897 pastor at the Second Baptist Church, New York City. There he read and was influenced by the works of Henry George, Tolstoi, Mazzini, Marx, Ruskin and Bellamy. In 1891-92 he spent some time abroad, studying economics and theology at the University of Berlin, and industrial conditions in England. There, through Sidney and Beatrice Webb, he became interested in the Fabian Socialist movement." (\*)

**ITEM II:** "In 1910, when the Baptist, Rev. Walter Rauschenbusch spoke to the Berlin Congress of Free Christianity, he had cause to rejoice in the progress of the social gospel in the United States. The Federal Council of Churches had been established in 1908, socialism was coalescing with Christianity; prohibition and women's suffrage were progressing. He could thus hope that 'the movement towards Socialism, which must be recognized as historically inevitable, might not be a class movement, but a movement of the people'." (\*\*)

**ITEM III:** Dr. Kirby Page was an ordained minister of the Church of Christ, chairman of the Commission on International Justice and Goodwill of the Federal Council of Churches, a member of the Socialist Party, and a self-styled "social evangelist." Dr. Sherwood Eddy was a member of the national committee of the *American Civil Liberties Union*, a worker with the Y.M.C.A. in Asia, and he traveled with Dr. Page in so-called "evangelistic campaigns" in the United States, China, Japan, and Korea. Together they wrote the book *Creative Pioneers*, published by the Association Press of the Y.M.C.A. in 1937. In the chapter "Pioneers in Socializing Religion" under subhead IV, "Socialized

Religion," appears the following:

The real work of most of us should be in the field of building the new social order. One of the most adventurous groups of pioneers in this field is the Fellowship of Socialist Christians. A tentative statement of their principles is as follows: The Fellowship of Socialist Christians is a group of Christian people who accept the Christian faith as the only adequate interpretation of and guide in the perplexities of life. Within the terms of this faith they have arrived at socialist political and economic convictions. They see in the processes of decay and destruction in contemporary capitalist society the judgment of God upon a society which violates the law of God and of Life by its injustices. They believe that modern society is involved in progressive forces of self-destruction.

**ITEM IV:** "The Federal Council of the Churches of Christ in America, organized in 1908, adopted a reformist code from the beginning. Among the things for which it stood were:

For equal rights and complete justice for all men in all stations of life... For a living wage as a minimum in every industry, and for the highest wage that each industry can afford... For the most equitable division of the products of industry that can ultimately be devised... For the abatement of poverty....

"Many changes were being wrought under the religious impetus.... The missionary effort was being changed by the new ideas. The emphasis was beginning to shift toward social service, medical missionaries, and so forth. In due time, more and more ministers came under the sway of the social gospel, and church organizations began to wield their influence both for general and for particular social reforms.... To the extent, and it has been considerable, that the churches, their ministers and spokesmen, have adopted these doctrines and advocated the programs based on them, to that extent have they been drawn into the effort to bring about socialism in America. For these doctrines depend for

(\*) *Fabian Freeway*, by Rose L. Martin, footnote to page 191.

(\*\*) *The Nature of the American System*, by R. J. Rushdoony, page 99.

their justification upon the rhetoric of socialism; they are meaningful within the intellectual framework of socialist doctrines; the particular programs have long been devices for gradually moving toward socialism." (\*)

*ITEM V:* "One of the first commissions brought into being by The Federal Council of the Churches of Christ in America, when the Council was organized in Philadelphia in 1908, was the *Commission on the Church and Social Service*. Some thirty denominations and communions, as constituent bodies of the Council, carried out their social-service program through this commission....With (this) Commission for 1915 are listed a number of names that became well known for their support of the Communist-front movement in the United States. One member, *Dr. Harry F. Ward*, has been identified under oath by many witnesses before United States Congressional committees as a member of the Communist Party.

"In his *Yearbook of the Church and Social Service in the United States*, Dr. Ward... having discussed the work of the individual denominations in the field of social service, confirms the fact that 'local forms of The Federal Council of Churches came into being.' Local councils of churches were organized, as in Dallas, Louisville, Atlanta... The Council promulgated the new social gospel through these lower echelons.

"The Federal Council of Churches was not content with reaching the big cities. At its annual meeting in December 1914 the Executive Committee of the Council created a new commission to direct its rural work....Dr. Ward tells us that the social-service program expanded also into the international field. He says: 'The Federal Council has a separate organized Commission on Peace and Arbitration of great influence, which has been instrumental in bringing about the organization of the Church Peace Union and the World Alliance of the Churches.' The Federal Council leadership played a primary role in the establishment of the Church Peace Union, which was actually the organic beginning of what was later to be known as The World Council of Churches. 'The spirit of the Social Gospel in connection with foreign mission work,' writes Dr. Ward, 'had become in many respects more influential than the work of the churches at home.'

"Dr. Ward urged at the time that the various denominational secretaries be ready, whenever possible, to cooperate in campaigns of

'Social Service Evangelism,' under the auspices of the Federal Council of Churches. The churches were urged to work for the following: pure water supply, food inspection in public markets, legislation for mortuary and vital statistics, legislation for tenement buildings and sanitary codes, municipal or mission lodgings, workhouse and state farms, playgrounds and comfort stations, social centers and public schools, working men's compensation laws, laws limiting working hours for women, and enforcement of labor laws. The churches also were counseled to investigate the social cost of saloons and the cost of living; to help determine minimum wage standards; to discourage Sunday work and demand one day's rest in seven, and to improve industrial education in the public schools.

"In short, the church was to turn itself into a social-service enterprise that would have little resemblance to the church which Christ founded to spread the gospel of the redemption of men's souls." (\*)

*ITEM VI:* "When Rauschenbusch's dream of a redeemed society failed of realization through the moral and spiritual impact of his Social Gospel, he turned in his latter days to an almost exclusive demand for *state intervention* in economic and social life. Something of his disillusionment about God and the moral order has been carried over into the new Social Gospel in American Protestantism. Few modern liberals assume that a moral order is written into the nature of things. A crass pragmatism has invaded their ethics. Their 'gospel' exhibits a definite trend from God to man and a collectivist trend from the individual to the group, accompanied by an eagerness to use *political methods* to achieve 'the will of God.' In this situation there is increasing liaison between church and state and a growing conviction that if there is ever to be a Great Society it must come largely through government....The Social Gospel is little more or less than Socialism." (\*)

*ITEM VII:* "The social gospel... sees... the state as the true order of God and man. The state is given the overall jurisdiction and sovereignty over church, school, family, business, farming, and all things else which belongs only to God. The essential function of the social gospel is to render all things unto Caesar and nothing to God....When... churches pass resolutions supporting civil violence, equalitarianism, community or-

(\*) *The Flight From Reality*, by Clarence B. Carson. pages 272-4.

(\*) *The Protestant Revolt*, by James DeForest Murch, page 37.

ganization for picketing and demonstrations, they are clearly violating the Biblical law and are moving in terms of human traditions. A false canon or rule has then been applied to life; a canon other than the infallible word of God." (\*)

**ITEM VIII:** The true Christian appraisal of Socialism was excellently stated in a measure taken in 1966 by a Christian Reformed Church in Racine, Wisconsin; a measure unfortunately neglected. We quote parts therefrom:

1. Socialism is in conflict with man being the image bearer of God, who as such is a responsible creature who is individually accountable to God. The Christian may not shun any facet of his personal and covenantal God-ordained responsibilities by shifting them to the state.

2. Socialism is in conflict with the First Commandment of the Moral Law in that it gives priority to the State above God as the supreme authority over man. God is the great benefactor and not the State. Socialism is the direct opposite of this, making the State the distributor of wealth and regulator of life. Men are then forced by circumstance to look to the State rather than to Divine Providence for the source of their daily material sustenance.

3. Socialism is in conflict with the Eighth Commandment of the Moral Law which insists upon the legitimacy of private property, forbids any form of stealing said property and demands of the individual faithful stewardship of such property.

4. Socialism is in conflict with the Tenth Commandment of the Moral Law which forbids all coveting of the neighbor's possessions and all notions of statist redistribution of wealth which is the trumpeting position of Socialism.

5. Socialism advances the idea of centralization of power which is the very purpose of Satan.... Further, it advocates "one world" which will certainly be under the anti-christ which we may not advocate or support in any degree or form.

The gradual drift toward Socialism and state welfarism... has rendered us unconsciously vulnerable to the departure from these Biblical principles.

The current accelerated adoption of socialist and welfarist measures... makes it a matter of paramount importance that our people be aware of our denominational position and see Socialism for what it is, a diabolical evil.

**ITEM IX:** "Noteworthy is the fact that many Christians who turn to socialism seem to discover in the Bible only one subject: *The*

*social problem and the demand for social justice.* This theme does indeed play a great role in the Old and New Testament, and yet it is but one of many (Ex. 21; Gal. 5; Col. 3). Besides, it is a derivative motif. The Bible does not view social injustice by itself but as the *consequence* of a greater evil, the source of all evil, namely, that men do not fear God, do not keep His commandments, and bow down to idols (e.g. II Kings 17) (at present the idols are: man and society). Of course, some may argue, 'We have not forgotten the root cause of our difficulty (which is sin).' But the fervor of their argument and their systematic neglect of certain aspects of the problem make me fear that this knowledge is cerebral and that their heart lives in the social issue only. Such (persons) are aroused by transgressions of the eighth commandment, 'Thou shalt not steal,' and of the tenth, 'Thou shalt not covet,' viewed as a *commandment meant for others*. The level of the socialists is thus indeed reached, but the gospel is forgotten, a message inseparable from the exordium: 'I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee up out of the house of bondage.'

"Allow me to put it most boldly. *The whole social problem is of absolutely no importance when compared to the command to fear the Lord.* Any Christian who places human relations on a par with the relation between man and God, or regards the human sphere as separate and independent of the latter relation, thereby discloses that his Christianity has been infected by humanism.

"The command, 'Love thy neighbor,' is a Christian precept, but when detached and removed from the framework of the great commandment: 'Love the Lord thy God with all thy heart...' it ceases to be such, in a very real sense. It is likewise erroneous to think that compliance with the command to love one's neighbor is at the same time a fulfillment of the chief commandment to love God.

"The humanizing phenomenon is so frequently encountered. In it the call to God and the obligation to serve Him as an individual and in a group is replaced by the call of the other man and finally by the call of man himself." (\*)

In the preceding itemized quotations and references we have attempted to show that, out of the mouths and minds of other witnesses, "Social Gospel" is just another name for "Socialism," as is Fabianism, Communism, Welfarism, or any other form of

(\*) *The Foundations of Social Order*, by R. J. Rushdoony, page 135.

(\*) *The Society of the Future*, by H. van Reissen. Pages 102-3.

Collectivism; and that any church where the social gospel is preached is nothing more nor less than a center for the teaching of socialism. We also have shown that the Federal Council of Churches was the chief dispenser of this doctrine which has been called, falsely, a Christian doctrine.

The Federal Council was succeeded in 1950 by the *National Council of the Churches of Christ in the United States of America*, a body which amalgamated the Federal Council with seven other interdenominational groups. Under the new title, the preaching of socialism and humanism was intensified.

The National Council also began popularizing the word "ecumenical," calling for a collectivized world church preaching a one world religion: Humanism. (Perhaps we should clarify those terms: Socialism is an economic system which can—and does—adapt itself to almost any political system; whereas Humanism is the religious system which develops with the growth of Socialism. Socialism cannot exist in a Christian society because Socialism depends for its existence upon the theory of evolution as opposed to the Biblical doctrine of Creation, Socialism condemns private property, while Christianity commands that private property be respected and protected, etc. Therefore, if Socialism is to be maintained as an economic system, then it must associate itself with a religious system which puts Man in the place of God—and in actual historical development, this "Man" who replaces God always becomes synonymous with "State.")

Thus, because of the impact of Socialism, the religion of humanism has become the religion of most of the churches in the United States, it is the religion of our courts of law, of the schools, colleges and universities. It is the religion of the United Nations (as the Universal Declaration of Human Rights will attest).

"By its omnipresence in most news and communications media," commented R.J. Rushdoony on the subject of humanism, "and by its presence in church and state, it is working to weaken the moral fiber of the people. Pasteur's words were apt: 'the microbe is nothing, the terrain is everything.' Every attempt is being made, in and through the schools and other media, to create that favorable terrain. The terrain, here, however, is *man*, created in the image of God, and man, though fallen, is ethically, not metaphysically, separated from God. His nature remains the same, a creature of God, made in His image and responsible to Him, made under God's law and made to obey Him. Man can

alienate himself morally to his own destruction, but he cannot alienate himself metaphysically. He remains always a creature of God; he cannot become a creature of the state or of man. The religion of humanity is therefore a delusion which can only destroy those who put their trust in it."

In the past several years the religious establishment in the United States has begun to shorten its name; rather than refer to itself as The National Council of Churches of Christ, it has begun to call itself simply the National Council of Churches. This aids in the ecumenical effort, permits open fraternization with apostates, heretics, infidels, heathen, agnostics and atheists. And, increasingly, this religious hierarchy has abandoned traditionally religious pursuits and occupied itself with economic and political issues. At home the religious hierarchy keeps itself busy promoting federal control of education, the extension of cradle-to-grace governmental paternalism, the compulsory integration of the races, and the destruction of traditional Christian culture. In the foreign field, our national religious leaders support the United Nations, call for the surrender of all sovereignty to a World Body, promote the amalgamation of all religions in the name of Humanity..

That our state religion has become Humanism is important for this reason: The purpose of a state varies in terms of its religion. A state can be either messianic or ministerial, either a savior or a minister of justice. For Biblical religion, the state is the ministry of justice; for non-Christian religions, the state poses as man's savior. These two concepts are mutually exclusive, there can be no compromise between them. The Christian places his hope in the saving power of Jesus Christ; the Humanist places his hope in a New Order brought about on this earth by man and by means of revolution. The choice is either the savage, socialistic, man-made, man-invoked New Order, or "the glorious liberty of the children of God" (Romans 8:21). Because two absolute sovereignties and sovereigns cannot co-exist at the same point in time and space, claiming the same jurisdictions. The warfare between Christ and Caesar is inescapable war, and is a war unto the death. Therefore, let us gird up our loins and quit ourselves as sons of God!

(Continued next letter)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address orders to: MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part Thirteen

#### THE GOSPEL OF REVOLUTION

"Remember Pearl Harbor" was the rallying cry for the Nation in the spring of 1942. On the first day of the year the first "United Nations Declaration" had been signed in Washington, pledging cooperation for victory on the part of the 26 allied Nations. Manila had fallen to the Japanese (your reporter being the first U.S. war correspondent to be captured by the then enemy). United States troops were landing in North Ireland, Gen. Douglas MacArthur was preparing to leave Corregidor Island for Australia, declaring as he departed, "I shall return."

This was the scene when the "Protestant Establishment" of the United States held a national conference at Ohio Wesleyan University to plan the destruction of the Christian social order and to promote in its place, a World Socialist Order. The event was duly—and objectively—reported by *Time Magazine* on March 16, 1942. Because of its historic importance, we reprint that entire article:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### AMERICAN MALVERN

These are the high spots of organized U.S. Protestantism's super-protestant new program for a just and durable peace after World War II:

- \* Ultimately "a world government of delegated powers."
- \* Complete abandonment of U.S. isolationism.
- \* Strong immediate limitations on national sovereignty.
- \* International control of all armies & navies.
- \* A "universal system of money...so planned as to prevent inflation and deflation.
- \* Worldwide freedom of immigration.
- \* Progressive elimination of all tariff and quota restrictions on world trade.
- \* "Autonomy for all subject and colonial peoples" (with much better treatment for Negroes in the U.S.)
- \* "No punitive reparations, no humiliating

decrees of war guilt, no arbitrary dismemberment of nations."

\* A "democratically controlled international bank to make development capital available in all parts of the world without predatory and imperialistic aftermath so characteristic of large-scale private and governmental loans."

This program was adopted last week by 375 appointed representatives of 30-odd denominations called together at Ohio Wesleyan University by the Federal Council of Churches. Every local Protestant church in the country will now be urged to get behind the program. "As Christian citizens," its sponsors affirmed, "we must seek to translate our beliefs into practical realities and to create a public opinion which will insure that the United States shall play its full and essential part in the creation of a moral way of international living."

Among the 375 delegates who drafted the program were 15 bishops of five denominations, seven seminary heads (including Yale, Chicago, Princeton, Colgate-Rochester), eight college and university presidents (including Princeton's Harold W. Dodds), practically all the ranking officials of the Federal Council and a group of well-known laymen, including John R. Mott, Irving Fisher, and Harvey S. Firestone, Jr. "Intellectually," said Methodist Bishop Ivan Lee Holt of Texas, "this is the most distinguished American church gathering I have seen in 30 years of conference-going."

The meeting showed its temper early by passing a set of 13 "requisite principles for peace" submitted by *Chairman John Foster Dulles and his inter-church Commission to Study the Bases for a Just and Durable Peace* (italics added—Ed.). These principles, far from putting all the onus on Germany or Japan, bade the U.S. give thought to the short-sighted selfishness of its own policies after World War I, declared that the U.S. would have to turn over a new leaf if the



world is to enjoy lasting peace. Excerpts:

\* "For at least a generation we have held preponderant economic power in the world, and with it the capacity to influence, decisively, the shaping of world events. It should be a matter of shame and humiliation to us that actually the influences shaping the world have largely been irresponsible forces. Our own positive influence has been impaired because of concentration on self and on our short-range material gains. . . . If the future is to be other than a repetition of the past, the U.S. must accept responsibility for constructive action commensurate with its power and opportunity."

\* "The natural wealth of the world is not evenly distributed. Accordingly the possession of such natural resources . . . is a trust to be discharged in the general interest. This calls for more than an offer to sell to all on equal terms. Such an offer may be a futile gesture unless those in need can, through the selling of their own goods and services, acquire the means of buying."

With these principles accepted, the conference split up into four groups to study, respectively, the social, economic and political problems of the post-war world and the problem of the church's own position in that world. (Despite their zeal for world political, social and economic unity, the churchmen were less drastic when it came to themselves. They were frank enough to admit that their own lack of unity was no shining example to the secular world, but did no more than call for "a new era of interdenominational cooperation in which the claims of cooperative effort should be placed, so far as possible, before denominational prestige"). Discussion waxed hot and heavy, with one notable silence: in a week when the Japs were taking Java, discussion of the war itself was practically taboo. Reason: The Federal Council felt that, since five of its other commissions are directly connected with the war effort, the conference's concern should be with plans for peace. One war statement—"the Christian Church as such is not at war"—was proposed by Editor Charles Clayton Morrison, of the influential and isolationist-before-Pearl-Harbor *Christian Century*. This statement was actually inserted in a subcommittee report by a 64-58 vote after a sharp debate. In the plenary session, however, it was ruled out of order. Some of the conference's economic opinions were almost as sensational as the extreme internationalism of its political program. It held that "a new order of economic life is both imminent and imperative"—a new order

that is sure to come either "through voluntary cooperation within the framework of democracy or through explosive political revolution." Without condemning the profit motive as such, it denounced various defects in the profit system for breeding war, demagogues and dictators, "mass unemployment, widespread dispossession from homes and farms, destitution, lack of opportunity for youth and of security for old age." Instead, "the church must demand economic arrangements measured by human welfare . . . must appeal to the Christian motive of human service as paramount to personal gain or governmental coercion."

"Collectivism is coming whether we like it or not," the delegates were told by no less a churchman than England's Dr. William Paton, secretary of the World Council of Churches, but the conference did not veer as far to the left as its definitely pinko British counterpart, the new famous Malvern Conference (*Time*, Jan. 20, 1941). It did, however, back up Labor's demands for an increasing share in industrial management. It echoed Labor's shibboleth that the denial of collective bargaining "reduces labor to a commodity." It urged taxation designed "to the end that our wealth may be more equitably distributed." It urged experimentation with government and cooperative ownership.

"Every individual," the conference declared, "has the right to full-time educational opportunities . . . to economic security in retirement . . . to adequate health service (and an) obligation to work in some socially necessary service."

The conference statement on the political bases of a just and durable peace proclaimed that the first post-war duty of the church "will be the achievement of a just peace settlement with due regard to the welfare of all the nations, the vanquished, the overrun and the victors alike." In contrast to the blockade of Germany after World War I, it called for immediate provision of food and other essentials after the war for every country needing them. "We must get back," explained Methodist Bishop Francis J. McConnell, "to a stable material prosperity not only to strengthen men's bodies but to strengthen their souls."

Politically, the conference's most important assertion was that many duties now performed by local and national governments "can now be effectively carried out only by international authority." Individual nations, it declared, must give up their armed forces "except for preservation of domestic order" and allow the world to be policed by an inter-



national army & navy. The League-of-Nations-with-teeth would also have "the power of final judgment in controversies between nations...the regulation of international trade and population movements among nations."

The ultimate goal: "a duly constituted world government of delegated powers; an international legislative body; an international court with adequate jurisdiction, international administrative bodies with necessary powers, and adequate international police forces and provision for enforcing its worldwide economic authority."

(End of article appearing in *Time*,  
March 16, 1942)

\*\*\*\*\*

Thus were the plans laid and the decisions made by the self-proclaimed Protestant Hierarchy in the spring of 1942. All that has followed in this Religious Establishment's march toward world socialism has been, in the greater sense, anti-climactic, merely the carrying out of a program adopted in the early months of World War II. And it is noteworthy that this program was written by a man who, as a young intellectual, had been a selected member of Colonel House's *The Inquiry*, a group which tried to have the League of Nations Covenant approved by the United States Senate as a part of a peace treaty; a man who, as a Wall Street lawyer, became a mainstay of the *Council on Foreign Relations* and an intimate of Bernard Baruch and the International Bankers; a man who was a friend of long standing to Alger Hiss, recommended Hiss to head the multimillion-dollar Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, who worked side by side with Hiss in the State Department and in the various conferences that planned the United Nations, who also worked side by side with Hiss in the Federal Council of Churches, and who defended Hiss when Hiss was accused of Communist activities. This man's name was John Foster Dulles.

Hiss landed in a Federal penitentiary as a convicted perjurer; but Dulles became Secretary of State under President Eisenhower!

The Federal Council of Churches became so infiltrated with Fabian Socialists and Communist Fronters that it was felt advisable to find a new name: The National Council of Churches. However, in 1960, a national controversy developed over an official U.S. Air Force Reserve Training Manual which warned Air Force personnel that communists, dupes and sympathizers had infiltrated the churches. Richard Arens, then staff director of the House Committee on Un-American Activities, testified:

"Thus far of the leadership of the National Council of Churches of Christ in America, we have found over 100 persons in leadership capacity with either Communist-front records or records of service to Communist causes. The aggregate affiliations of the leadership, instead of being in the hundreds as first indicated, is now, according to the latest count, into the thousands, and we have yet to complete our check..."

An independent group, *Circuit Riders, Inc.*, compiled and published a list of names of over 7,000 ministers and theological school professors who have supported communist causes and fronts. Unfortunately, we have no record of the number of NCC supporters who also promote Fabian Socialism and/or the British Israel Movement.

But the NCC is clearly on record in regard to the United Nations and the *World Religion which must accompany it*. In its 1963 Philadelphia Assembly message, after calling for "racial brotherhood and justice," the NCC's message went on to say:

"As churches, we must actively support the United Nations and adequate aid for developing nations; must press for significant steps toward disarmament and for diversion of enormous resources now devoted to the arms race to a frontal attack on the unmet needs of mankind; and must recognize that revolutionary movements of our time may be new thrusts for human dignity and freedom."

Dr. Luther H. Evans, ex-director general of UNESCO, said plainly that "The peace of the world demands not only the existence of the United Nations, but also a *United Religions!*"

In the last several years, NCC has turned its efforts toward the promoting of revolution. In 1967 over 800 delegates attended a Conference on Church and Society which was held in Detroit. There it was decided that there was need for a "theology for revolution." It seems that "when violence aimed at systemic violence occurs it ought to be defended, supported, and interpreted in such a manner as will aid, hasten its end, and serve to establish a greater measure of justice."

"Systemic violence" refers to "the violence of the system," better known as "police brutality," "inhuman justice," "inequality of treatment in the courts," etc. Any kind of coercion on the part of the established society would be called "systemic violence." And the NCC advises that "the Christian thing to do" is to meet violence with violence by resisting arrest, refusing to be drafted, aiding in civil disturbances, etc.

The NCC report continues: "There are situations where Christians may become involved in violence....It must be recognized that there is no guarantee that the actual results of the use of violence will be those intended nor that violence, once released, can be controlled by its initiators. The question emerges today whether the violence which sheds blood in planned revolutions may not be a lesser evil than the violence which (though bloodless) condemns whole populations to perennial despair.... Whenever violence committed by the oppressed against systemic violence is deemed the more moral and more effective means to overcome the systemic violence, the Church should, in sorrow, support the violence of the suppressed by means of financing, marshalling of manpower, and the encouragement of the disciplined, effective use of that violence."

In other words: any revolt against the present system should be financed, manpowered and encouraged by the Church!

In 1968 the NCC and its international organization, the World Council of Churches, began to unite the Protestants and the Catholics in worldwide revolutionary action. A conference on World Cooperation for Development, sponsored jointly by the WCC and the Roman Catholic Pontifical Commission of Justice and Peace, was held in Lebanon; and one of the major issues discussed had to do with the use of violent revolution as a means of removing obstacles (such as ordered governments) which might stand in the way of plans for development in underdeveloped countries. A conference-approved report read, in part: "There can be nonviolent revolutions. All our efforts must be directed to change without violence if it will be possible. But if injustice is embedded in the status quo and its supporters refuse to permit change, then, as a last resort, men's consciences may lead them in full and clear-sighted responsibility to *engage in violent revolution*. A heavy burden then rests on those who have resisted change (*italics added*)."

Following through, in Latin America, Roman Catholic priests have become members of guerrilla bands that are seeking to establish Socialist regimes on the pretext of promoting economic development in those countries. And the NCC, according to the publication *Combat* of October 15, 1970, has been distributing propaganda praising the Castro-type revolutionary action in Latin America. According to the article, "The NCC...utilizes official handouts from *Prensa Latina*, Castro's own propaganda agency, touts returned

members of the cane-cutting Venceremos Brigade as resource persons to be utilized by church groups seeking information about Cuba, and provides information on how to obtain films on Cuba from two radical film companies."

The NCC propaganda suggests that church members get involved with teach-ins on Cuba, recommends that churchgoers join one of the Venceremos Brigade trips to help with the Cuban harvest (does not mention the fact that the trip includes a post-graduate course in guerrilla warfare.) NCC also provides a 24-page booklet by Che Guevara that is called "Man and Socialism."

---

That we may keep our understanding unimpaired, let us look back to the beginnings of the Church He built; back to the time when He opened the Book and read:

"The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, To preach the acceptable year of the Lord."

The heart of His earthly ministry was concern for individuals in need, but He made it clear that His Kingdom was not to be of this world; a shocking disclosure to all those who conceived His Messianic purpose to be the political restoration of the Davidic Kingdom and the destruction of Roman rule. When confronted with the religious and political forces of the day, He submitted, while declaring the whole counsel of God. Many felt His ministry had failed, yet the impact of His moral and spiritual teachings upon the political and social community was so great that nothing in the world has been the same since. His followers preached the Word, healed the sick, cast out devils. But they did not appeal to politicians to make pacts to bring about world peace, they did no lobbying for social legislation, they made no marches demanding amelioration from injustices and inequalities, they supported no political messiahs who promised utopias for the underprivileged. Yet the world was "turned upside down" by their witness—a witness which also proclaims that a Christian cannot be a Socialist, and a Socialist cannot be a Christian.

(Next letter: The Socialist Planners)

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please write to:

MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part Fourteen

#### THE PLANNED ECONOMY

Much has been written in this current series of letters concerning the Fabian movement, its background and its accomplishments. In order properly to understand the subject of "economic planning," it is necessary to refer, once again, to Fabianism, and to repeat some of the information already covered *because the central theme of Fabianism is Economic Planning.*

Professor F. J. C. Hearnshaw of London College observed the Growth and development of Fabianism at the London School of Economics, and he became recognized as the best English authority on the evils of Fabianism. He wrote, in 1928:

"The policy of the Fabians was in accord with their apparently mild and persuasive creed. They studiously avoided the giving of shocks to society; they went about, not in sheep-skins and goat-skins, but in silk hats and frock coats, like the most innocent of shopwalkers; they enrolled in their ranks pitiful parsons of all denominations, and got them to assure the religious world—gravely perturbed by the materialistic atheism of Karl Marx—that socialism was really nothing more than applied Christianity; they lived in suburban villas; waxed eloquent in drawing-rooms, made money, invested it, and flourished on the dividends like any ordinary capitalist; drew rents and royalties, and sought differential increases of salaries, just as though they had been normal parasites of the toiling proletariat. . . .

"Their method of attack upon capitalism . . . has been thoroughly characteristic; it has been the method of sapping rather than assault; of craft rather than force; of subtlety rather than violence. 'Permeation' has been their watchword. Power rather than property has been their immediate quest; but power which will enable them in the end—by peaceful and constitutional means, infinitely more

effective and less destructive than communist violence—to possess themselves of property. They have wormed their way, often in disguise, into political clubs, trade union executives, cooperators' directorates, educational committees, religious conferences, boards of guardians, municipal councils, and other public bodies, and have made it their business to guide and drive them in a socialistic direction. . . .

"(Under Fabian planning) step by step, land, mines, railways, ships, banks, shops—everything will be nationalised, municipalised, socialised. Private enterprise will be slowly but completely squeezed out of existence; competition will be imperceptibly but entirely eliminated. And the funds to achieve these ends will not be seized by lawless force; they will be quietly but remorselessly extracted from private enterprise and competitive industry themselves by a graduated system of predatory taxation. Nothing will be confiscated; everything will be purchased and paid for. The members of the possessing classes will, by some ingenious device or other, compensate one another, until (again gradually) their funds run out, when they will, to their great advantage, be compelled to resort to work, even if it be only to 'earn a precarious livelihood by taking in one another's washing.' Meantime the proletariat will rejoice. They will all be servants of the beneficent state; their wages will go up, for they will fix them themselves through their elected representatives; their hours of labour will go down, for they will no longer have to maintain capitalists and landlords in luxury; they will begin to draw large old-age pensions whilst they still have youth and energy to enjoy them; education, medical attendance, amusements, recreations, transport—all will be free and unrestricted. In the end, everyone will be a blessed pauper, paying away all his earnings in rates and taxes, and in return being luxuriously maintained

(so long as he does not display any recrudescence of individualism) on outdoor relief. (Fabian Tract No. 127 contains this significant statement: "To the socialist, taxation is the chief means by which he may recover from the propertied classes some portion of the plunder which their economic strength and social position have enabled them to extract from the workers.... To the socialist, the best of governments is that which spends the most.")"

Professor Hearnshaw wrote the foregoing in 1928, before this Nation had experienced any New Deal or Brain Trust, before the "Great Depression" had been forced upon the citizens of the United States. But, if you will re-read his citations, changing the words "Fabian" or "Fabianism" where they appear to "New Deal" and "New Dealism," or to "New Frontier" and "New Frontierism," or to "New Republic" and "New Republicanism," or to any of the other words that have been coined to hide the uglier word "Socialism;" then you will have a picture of what has been happening, gradually, to these United States ever since Fabianism was introduced into this country.

As we said previously, the central theme of the Fabian movement is *Economic Planning*. The first important step taken by the Fabian Socialists in England was the establishment of the *London School of Economics*, where future Fabian leaders could be properly trained in the practice of economic planning. Similarly, when Fabianism was introduced into the United States in 1905, the first step taken had to do with colleges and universities, and the first Fabian organization was named the Intercollegiate Socialist Society. The plan paid off: our first "socialist" President, Woodrow Wilson, had been a college president. Later, in increasing numbers, Presidential advisers were "borrowed" from the faculties of leading colleges and universities.

Along with the theme of economic planning went the planning of an *Elite Corps* which would be designed to take over the functions of government and run the country from behind the scenes.

James Burnham noted this latter development as far back as 1940, when he pointed out that a new ruling class was developing: the *managers*. The *workers* would place the *managers* in power. Then in 1949, Miss Edna Lonigan wrote a most important article, *The New Ruling Class*, which appeared in the

March 30, 1949 issue of *Human Events*. Miss Lonigan noted that the various opponents of New Dealism, Fascism, Communism and such other political phenomena constructed by the Socialists, have failed to recognize a common factor which appears in all forms of statism. It is the emergence "beneath all the Left Wing governments, of *rule by the Palace Guard*. This small elite within the bureaucracy knows all the Machiavellian arts of power, and skillfully uses the pretext of mass welfare to establish itself in absolute control."

Miss Lonigan wrote in the context of political events of 1948, but what she wrote is so timely today that we quote quite extensively from her article:

"We were right, in November, in regarding President Truman as a cracker barrel politician, out of the Old West. We were also right, in January, in thinking that the Administration had abandoned our Constitution. What we missed was the connecting link; the fact that *the Palace Guard controls Truman, as it controlled Roosevelt*, and that its only policy is maintenance of its own power. Harry Hopkins and other shining lights of the Roosevelt era are gone, but they were not important as individuals. The elite is a new class, trained in handling the high voltage wires of absolute power. When one topples, another is ready to take his place. The forces that support this group must be defeated, if we wish to return to Constitutional government....

"The goal of the new elite is the same in every country. They devise one program of 'welfare' after another, but, however their 'planned economies' may seem to differ, *they all centralize power*.

"The role of the Leader, while important in the beginning, is easily exaggerated. The Leader is the symbol to which the people's emotions are attached, the charismatic 'savior', whom Max Weber foresaw a generation ago. The elite strip the people of their possessions while the Leader holds them enthralled. So completely is the Leader's function that of a symbol that he can continue to head the government long after he is physically broken, as Roosevelt proved.

"The governing elite must be conspiratorial, because *it is doing the exact opposite of what the Leader says*. Every governmental utterance must be designed to delude. The elite must be secretive, because it must constantly change its tactics to keep the

people deceived, and to confuse its adversaries. The elite must be dynamic, to seize quickly all the new means of power, before people realize what is happening.

"When it assumes power, the leadership party's program is pacific and takes the form of the domestic Welfare State. But first in Germany, then in Russia and Japan, now here in America, we see the effort to build the World Welfare State, scattering its largesse and spreading its tentacles over the world. Of course this brings opposition, and then the Welfare State becomes the Garrison State, in which the people are induced to surrender what remains of their wealth to the elite, for protection against 'The Enemy.'

"But whatever the stage of the development, government by the elite is a return to Absolutism. When the elite manages a dominant share of the nation's resources, the voters' representatives cannot exercise the power of the purse, and, therefore *they cannot keep the executive subordinate to law*. The Constitution functions only when the people keep their own money, and dole it out through their representatives to an executive which takes orders. It is necessary for a new elite to keep up the forms of government by law, so that citizens will not be aroused. . . .

"The issue is control of the national income. If we surrender our earnings to government, we can get nothing but rule by an elite. Only government by the ruthless is tough enough to hold this enormous power. So the aim of those who believe in liberty must be to reduce the share of the national income which the elite is permitted to manage. The strategy for defense of Constitutional or limited government is to block all efforts to give out money to the elite. They always have 'good' reasons for asking us to give up our earnings. But *the Welfare State can never provide welfare*. And when the people begin to doubt the welfare slogans, *patriotism becomes the last refuge of the power-mad*." (End of quotations from article by Edna Lonigan).

In line with the above, the Fabian Elite in the United States began to establish organizations which would influence each and every facet of human thought, emotion and action. It would take a book to list all of the organizations dedicated to the various phases of economic planning—with accent on government control of the planning—but the first and largest of the organizations was the American Civil Liberties Bureau (later changed to Union and now known as ACLU.)

In about 1927, the leaders of these various organizations were invited to associate themselves with the *Council on Foreign Relations* which became a kind of central headquarters for every kind of planning. Later there were formed new organizations for particular types of planning, such as that conglomeration of organizations clustering around the *Public Administration Service* at 1313 East Sixtieth Street in Chicago on the campus of the University of Chicago, and nicknamed *Terrible 1313*. This group of organizations has to do with State and local governments, and proposes, gradually, to do away with them and replace them with federally controlled *Regional Governments, Megalopolises, Metros*, etc. (\*)

Other important affiliates of CFR include the *Committee for Economic Development*, an organization that grew out of the New Deal's *National Planning Association*, which, in turn, was a lineal descendant of the Fabian *PEP (Political and Economic Planning)* that heralded the Fabian Society's capture of the British Government in 1931. This American counterpart of *PEP*, the *Committee for Economic Development*, was formed in 1942 and exists chiefly to secure the cooperation of industrialists, corporation executives, commercial and manufacturing interests during the peaceful transition to total socialism.

Then there is the *Business Council*, which has the primary responsibility of selecting the men who are to occupy key positions in the Executive Department of Government—men who can be depended upon to carry out the policies dictated by CFR.

---

(\*) In connection with the current drive to destroy the States, the following footnote to history is important: The daily newspapers of December 27 and 28, 1935, carried a story from Washington to the effect that a committee headed by *Herald L. Ickes*, then Secretary of the Interior, had recommended the division of the country into ten or twelve districts for "regional social and economic planning." Ickes later was asked to resign his post (by President Truman); his ideas—along with those of Henry Agard Wallace—were much too "pregressive" for the times, and not sufficiently "gradual" to be in accord with the Fabian plans of the era. For example, it was noted by observers in 1935, that if the Ickes plan were put into effect, it would "wipe out State lines and make bureaucratic government supreme." It was 35 years later—in 1970—that the Ickes plan was adopted, by Executive decree, by the allegedly conservative President, Richard M. Nixon.

*The Advertising Council* has escaped public notice as a part of the so-called Invisible Government; but its role is of the utmost importance to the Planners, because it is the propaganda bureau charged with the responsibility of "selling" controversial programs to the public. Among the successes that can be attributed to the *Advertising Council* are the mental health program, the Peace Corps, the Medicare and Medicaid programs, etc. An idea of the power of this organization may be gained by a statement by Theodore S. Repllier, then head of the *Advertising Council*, which appeared in a June, 1961 issue of *Saturday Review*:

"There are Washington officials hired to collect figures on about every known occupation, to worry about the oil and miners under the ground, the rain in the sky, the wildlife in the woods, and the fish in the streams — but it is nobody's job to worry about America's state of mind, or whether Americans misread a situation in a way that could be tragic. This is a dangerous vacuum. But it is also a vacuum which explains to a considerable degree the important position the Advertising Council holds in American life today."

Another way of estimating the importance of this self-appointed brainwashing group is to note the names of a few of its past and present committee members:

*Ralph J. Bunche*, United Nations Under Secretary.

*Benjamin J. Battenweiser*, partner in Kuhn, Loeb & Co.

*Paul G. Hoffman*, United Nations.

*Charles S. Jones*, President, Richfield Oil Corporation.

*John J. McCloy*, Chairman, Chase Manhattan Bank.

*Eugene Meyer*, former Chairman, Washington Post & Times-Herald.

*Elmo Roper*, public opinion analyst and Atlantic Union director.

*Boris Shishkin*, AFL-CIO.

*Thomas J. Watson, Jr.*, President, I.B.M.

*Henry M. Wriston*, American Assembly and executive staff of Council on Foreign Relations.

To demonstrate the manner in which Fabian "economic planning" became an actual function of government, we quote from a textbook, *Public Policy and the General Welfare*, written by Charles A. Beard and published in 1941:

"The state in the Great Society...rests upon administration. Once the administrative

functions of the state were simple; they consisted mainly of tax collection and police and military control. The warrior and the record keeper were the prime agents of the state. But as the state is transformed from a police-state into a service-state, the entire governing process is profoundly changed.... Today the state is really a great producing agency. It constructs public works...it is also a distributing agency. It operates railways, carries mails and parcels, manages forests, coal mines, and oil fields, and disposes of their products.... The state (also) prescribed rules and standards for private enterprise...it subsidizes steamship lines. It organizes and manages banks. It lends money.... In short the state is an *economic organization*... The economic character of the modern state in the Great Society is hardly a matter of controversy. This fundamental generalization stands fixed in facts: The modern state is a service-state; its primary functions are economic in character; its successful operation rests upon the mobilization of intelligence and skill and the efficient use of material goods....

"The modern society is a Great Society. It consists of many different groups woven together in a complicated process of production. In this society the administrator must operate. He will therefore confront political and economic conflicts on every hand. He will find that politics consists largely of group actions for the purpose of using the power of the state for group benefit. This will be true whatever may be the future form of society or the formula for the ownership of property." (End of quotation).

Note: The term *Great Society* was first used by the Fabian Socialist Graham Wallas, then by the pragmatist and progressive educationist John Dewey, later by historian Charles Beard, and finally by President Lyndon Johnson; the *Great Society* is the *Socialist Society* in all of these contexts. The term *Administrator* as used by Charles Beard, was first used by Col. E.M. House, in his book *Philip Dru: Administrator*.

Originally, our government was limited to keeping the peace; but by 1941 it was called a "service-state." Is it any wonder that, in 1938, Garet Garrett wrote *The Revolution Was?* (Concluded next Letter).

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address correspondence to: MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida



### WHEN "I AM" BECOMES "WE ARE"

#### A STUDY IN SOCIALISM

##### Part Fifteen

#### EPILOGUE

Twenty years ago Dwight D. Eisenhower was Supreme Commander of NATO, Douglas A. MacArthur had been relieved of his command in Korea, Julius and Ethel Rosenberg were about to be executed as atomic spies, Red China had been condemned by the United Nations as an aggressor in Korea, the wartime Selective Service Act had been extended until 1955, the honeymoon with Red Russia had ended and the Cold War was in full favor.

Such was the situation when Upton Close spoke before the members of the Chamber of Commerce in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. The address was noteworthy because it was one of the first times that the word "Fabianism" had ever been spoken before an audience of this sort in mid-America. Everyone knew of Communism and its threat, but almost nobody save the scholars knew anything about Fabianism.

The speech was notable because what was said twenty years ago is as timely today as it was that night.

After pointing out that Karl Marx and his German confederate, Frederick Engels, were the forerunners of the Fabian Socialist movement in Britain and America, Upton Close went on to say:

"If the Marxist system were confined to Europe, as it once was, if it were confined to Russia, even if it were confined to Europe and Asia, the United States would be only remotely threatened. It is because the Marxist movement has wormed its way into the United States and is today actually *in control of the present administration* of the United States in many respects, that we in America are in supreme danger; the final showdown might end in the destruction of the American system.

"Of course, you are all aware of the fact that the Marxist system from its very inception has been noted for its schisms, for

its internal quarrels, for the violence of those internal quarrels, for the fact that the winning groups in an internal quarrel never have any tolerance for the losing groups. The only thing a losing group can hope for is a gentle death, maybe by starvation, rather than a violent death after torture.

"... The importance of this is that today we Americans are in danger of being *misled completely*; misled as to the interpretation of current events *because of one of these sectarian differences in the Marxist church!* We have today, two branches of that Marxist faith that are eminently successful, each in its respective field, each from its own standpoint. Together they are destroying the free people of the world.

"One branch has its headquarters in London. It is the branch which grew out of the British Fabian Society which was originally the British Marxist Society, and which planned so cleverly because of the shrewd brains that were in it — the brains of George Bernard Shaw, H.G. Wells, The Webbs, Ramsay MacDonald, Herbert Morrison, Harold Laski, John Strachey and the rest of the younger ones; Attlee, Shinwell, etc. Then they dragged in labor leaders, such as Ernest Bevin; just as our socialists in America have dragged in top labor leaders. The Fabians (British Marxists) planned shrewdly, beginning with just a little group of 20 or so who met back in 1883. They planned so shrewdly to seize and acquire power that today they are the government of the British Empire. Today they are able to sequester, requisition and take over all of the industry and property of the oldest industrialized empire in the world — the order has just been issued for the complete and immediate nationalization of the steel and iron industries of England, for which this British Marxist government proposes to pay about \$800,000,000 in paper that really is worth nothing!



"The other branch of the Marxist church is the one that has had the big publicity among us—the branch in Moscow—the one that our government propagandists out of Washington spent so much time adulating, building up, praising 'good old Joe,' creating friendship as they said, preparing us to be brothers to the Russians — until about a year ago.

"After the contest broke out between the two branches of the Marxist faith, our government propagandists were shifted, just like a shifting lever, to *damning* the Moscow group. Now *that's* the order of the day. And there's a point in this: by concentrating invective on Moscow (although, mind you, the Communist group here in the United States is always protected), by continually concentrating the American mind and its fears and its dislikes on Communism overseas, those who put out this propaganda and those who inspire it, are able to hide from the American people *the Marxist moves that are going on here*, and that are contemplated to attain success here while our eyes are diverted to a Marxist peril on the other side of the water."

Mr. Close then went on to give the story (too long to repeat in this letter) of how the so-called "China group" which was made up of pro-Communist young men, was able to build up so much influence in the State Department (via CFR's Institute of Pacific Relations, for example.) Then, returning to the subject of Fabianism:

"...The great apostle of English Socialism to America was Harold Joseph Laski, a small, dark, taciturn Englishman of non-Anglo-Saxon appearance and said to have an almost hypnotic influence over those whom he chose as his disciples. At the age of 21 he arrived from Oxford to lecture at Canada's McGill University. After two years there, he spent four years as lecturer at Harvard, also giving guest lecture courses at Amherst and Yale. Laski then returned to England to become the pundit of the London School of Economics. He lectured at the Magdalene College at Cambridge and held the chair of political science at the University of London from 1926 to his premature death in 1950.

"Laski's influence on a man in America, eleven years his senior, made history — bad history for free enterprise! That man was Felix Frankfurter. From 1910 until made Supreme Court Justice by F.D.Roosevelt, Frankfurter was Laski's host on a number of the Englishman's visits to counsel with New Deal and Social Welfare Politicians. Harvard

Law School became permeated with his thinking. Graduate after graduate from the Harvard Law School was sent down into government offices in Washington with Frankfurter's endorsement to help him. Alger Hiss, Jessup, Acheson, the Service boys, Lattimore — any number of young fellows came down to Washington with the same credentials, and that is where the "China group" tied in with the British Socialist group. Not only into government, but also into dominating influence in journalism, publishing, education and religious fields, and in some States into politics, went this stream of Fabian Socialists to change American thinking and life.

"While Americans throughout the United States were totally oblivious of what was going on, were trusting the fate of the nation and the world to the Administration in Washington, this Administration was being taken over in its policies, foreign and domestic, by this British-Socialist-China-Frankfurter group...." (End of excerpts from speech by Upton Close before the Capital Hill Chamber of Commerce, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, in the spring of 1951).

Following Fabian tactics, the converting of the United States from a free enterprise Republic to a socialist Republic has been a gradual, step-by-careful-step procedure. The first giant step forward was taken during the Wilson Administration. Then came the halt in the march toward Socialism, during which time the previous gains were made secure; people began to "get used" to the income tax, the Federal Reserve System, the direct election of Senators which robbed the States of any power in Washington, the growth of great tax-exempt Foundations that seemed to be taking over the Universities and inducing them to cease teaching the merits of a free enterprise system. This was a period of solidification of Fabian gains, which was mistakenly referred to as "a return to normalcy."

Then came the next giant step forward: The International Bankers "pulled the plug" and plunged the nation into an economic collapse and the people accepted the New Deal Plan and the Fabians took over under FDR. Their program was a *total failure* but few ever knew this because "patriotism is the last resort of the power-mad;" the nation was plunged into World War II and in our determination to crush foreign enemies, our domestic enemies were forgotten.

From that time onward, the march toward solidification of Socialism has been made

under the excuse of "war time economy." The Hot War faded into the Cold War, to be followed by the Korean War, then the Viet Name War, which expanded into the Indo-China War — and if it peters out because the people refuse to continue to support this kind of no-win-no-lose massacre in which the only victors are the oil-seekers and the developers of the Mekong Delta industrial, agricultural and mining complex; then there is a Middle East War that can be made into a Great War any time the Planners desire; a war that no one will dare oppose because it will be given religious overtones and called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

"Perpetual War for the Perpetuation of Socialism," would be an appropriate title for this chapter of current history. Instead, however, we hear misleading clichés. One often heard in gatherings of liberals is: "Socialism is a good cushion against Communism," which is like saying that consenting to rape is less painful than resisting the violation of person. Another cliché that is heard in social circles: "The Welfare State is the best security against communism." Which is like saying that they can't put you in jail if you're already in jail.

We sincerely hope that this series of letters has convinced every reader that such terms as Communism, Socialism, Fabianism, the Welfare State, Nazism, Fascism, state interventionism, egalitarianism, the planned economy, the New Deal, the Fair Deal, the New Frontier, the New Republicanism are *simply different labels for the same thing*. To see any vital difference between these so-called ideologies is to miss the really important characteristic which all of these labels have in common.

An ideology is a doctrinal concept, a way of thinking, a set of beliefs. And if you will examine each of the above-mentioned labels you will discover that there is a belief that is common to them all: *That Government should control the creative and productive actions of the people*. Every one of these labels—without exception—stands for a philosophy that is opposed to Biblical economy, to private enterprise, the free market, private property, and the traditional American concept of limited government.

Using the terms welfare state and communism (though he could have used any two of the labels we have mentioned), Leonard E. Reed of the *Foundation for Economic Education* makes the following comparison:

"Under both the Welfare State and communism, the responsibility for the welfare, security, and prosperity of the people is presumed to rest with the central government. Coercion is as much the tool of the Welfare State as it is of communism. The programs and edicts of both are backed by the police force. All of us know this to be true under communism, but it is equally true under our brand of welfare statism. Just try to avoid paying your 'share' of a TVA deficit or of the farm subsidy program or of federal urban renewal or of social security or of the government's full employment program.

"To appreciate the family likeness of the Welfare State and communism, observe what happens to individual freedom of choice. Under either label (the ideology is the same) freedom of choice to individuals as to what they do with the fruits of their labor, how they employ themselves, what wages they receive, what and with whom they exchange their goods or services—such freedoms are forcibly stripped from individuals. The central government, it is claimed, will take over. Full responsibility for ourselves is denied in order to make us dependent on whatever political regime happens to be in control of our government apparatus. Do these labels mean fundamentally the same thing? As an exercise, try to find any meaningful distinction.

"Our planners are saying, 'The Welfare State is the best security against communism.' The Russians could say with just as much sense, 'Communism is the best security against the Welfare State.'

"We call the Russian brand of governmental coercion 'communism.' They, however, refer to their collective as the 'Union of Soviet Socialist Republics.' The Russians call our brand of governmental coercion 'capitalism.' In the interest of accuracy and clarity, we, also, should call ours 'socialist.'

"Socialism in Russia (communism, to our planners) and socialism in the U.S.A. (the Welfare State, to our planners) have identical aims: the state ownership and control of the means of production. Further, one as much as the other rests on the use of police force. In Russia the force is more impetuously applied than here. There, they pull the trigger and think later. Here, the government relies more on the threat of force and the acquiescence of the citizens.

"Alexis de Tocqueville predicted over a century ago the characteristics of the despotism

(the Welfare State) which might arise in America: 'The will of man is not shattered, but softened, bent, and guided; men are seldom forced by it to act, but they are constantly restrained from acting. Such a power does not destroy, but it prevents existence; it does not tyrannize, but it compresses, enervates, extinguishes, and stupefies a people, till each nation is reduced to nothing better than a flock of timid and industrious animals, of which the government is the shepherd.'

#### CAN YOU UNSCRAMBLE AN EGG?

It is better to face facts than to ignore them; for to ignore them is merely to deceive ourselves. And it is a fact that in these United States, Socialism has become endemic. We engage in a kind of deception by calling it other names and inventing new labels to camouflage the fact; but it's still socialism. Let's face it: every person who bears a social security number, every parent who sends a child to a public school, every man or woman who accepts a government check as aid or subsidy is *aiding and abetting the growth of Socialism*.

Socialism in the United States has developed a very tricky meaning: State ownership or control of the *means* and/or the *results* of production. Under this definition, a man may *think* that he is running his own farm or factory or business, but because of that word *control*, he's really just working for the State; let him act against the wishes of the State and punishment is sure and usually swift.

Give Socialism entry into any area and it insinuates itself into the warp and woof of the activity, becomes imbedded in the mores, the traditions, the way of life. Furthermore, once Socialism has penetrated into any activity, immediately there develops a stubborn vested interest to assure its continued growth; it infects the economic, the social, the political bloodstream—the medical term would be metastasis, the spreading of the infection from one area to another until the whole body is sick unto death.

How to be rid of the disease called Socialism? How are we to eliminate federal control of education, or quit paying farmers not to plant crops, or quit paying people not to work, or cut off federal programs for urban renewal, or quit any of the other scores of socializations which have infested our institutions? Let's face another fact: There is no formula or blueprint or plan that will stop endemic Socialism; we cannot defeat Social-

ism by fighting *against* it. This is exactly like trying to unscramble an egg. The damage has been done, repair is impossible.

Does this mean that we simply give up and submit to slavery? God forbid! But it does mean that, instead of being on the defensive against Socialism, we must be on the offensive for *Christian reconstruction*. Not warfare against, but reconstruction in the terms of Him who said, "Behold, I make all things new" (Rev. 21:5).

Fight against federal control of education? It's a losing battle. Get on the winning side by working for the establishment of private and Christian schools, and by sending your children to such a school. Has your church been lost to the Socialist NCC? Quit fighting to save it; instead, help build or find and support a church where Christ and Him crucified and resurrected is preached *and believed*. And so on down the line with all of our socialized institutions.

More than three years ago we wrote: "As a nation we have become too filthy to recover; *we must reconstruct*." If our tax dollars subsidize Socialism, then with our free dollars we must subsidize Christian reconstruction. Those who try to save the old forms, the old churches, the public schools, the old and captured citadels, will go down with them.

"The desperate need," writes a Christian friend, "is for Christian, for Biblical, statecraft. This means establishing our concept of the state, among other things, on the Biblical anthropology, on the doctrine of the fall. Neither man nor the state is to be trusted. Sovereignty is essentially an attribute of God alone. The state and man can only have limited liberty. The supremacy of law, God's law, must govern every sphere of human activity, nor can any sphere be divorced from God. Church, state, school...society, and all things else must be under God, or else they are under judgment.

"This, then, is obviously a time of judgment. Equally obviously, we must make it a time for reconstruction."

(Conclusion of this series of letters)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated newsletters accenting the Christian American Point of View. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence and inquiries to: MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### TO COMPLETE THE CONSTRUCTION OF THE TROIKA

#### FRESH BURST OF SUMMITRY

It's designed to dazzle the world, and it's designed to bemuse especially the American voter who goes to the polls in something less than a twelvemonth. As for the rest of the year 1971, Richard M. Nixon seems to have entered into an open race with Santa Claus in an attempt to cover the world with gifts for good little Nations. Having already had visitations from or with Sato of Japan, Tito of Yugoslavia, Meir of man-made Israel, and others of lesser import, came the news that Nixon is just beginning his house calls to heads of state. At the time of the writing of this newsletter, the schedule looked like this:

*Dec. 6*—Canadian Prime Minister Pierre E. Trudeau goes to Washington.

*Dec. 13-14*—Nixon flies to the Azores, where French President Georges Pompidou will be awaiting a confrontation which will be emceed by Premier Marcello Caetano of Portugal.

*Dec. 20-21*—British Prime Minister Edward Heath will fly from No. 10 Downing Street, President Richard Nixon will fly from one of three White Houses; they will meet and confer in Bermuda.

*Dec. 28-29*—West German Chancellor Willy Brandt will visit Mr. Nixon at the Key Biscayne, Florida, White House.

*Jan. 6-7*—Japanese Prime Minister Eisaku Sato will call on Mr. Nixon at the latter's San Clemente, California, White House.

*Feb. 21-28*—Unofficial President for Foreign Affairs Henry Kissinger will escort Richard Nixon and William Rogers to Peking, China where they will be permitted to converse with Premier Chou En-lai, and may even be permitted to see, speak, and bow to Chairman Mao Tse-tung.

*Late in May (little David K. hasn't yet told newsmen the exact date)*—Henry Kissinger will convey and convoy Nixon, Rogers and accompanists to the Kremlin in Moscow, where they will discuss the dividing of the world into three parts with Soviet Chairman Leonid Brezhnev and other

leaders of the Moscow branch of the World Conspiracy.

In an attempt to analyze and justify all the goings and comings, one Washington Bureau Chief (Robert S. Boyd) wrote the following which is reprinted for its informational value, but with the understanding that this editor does not necessarily agree with any of the conclusions reached by the writer.

\*\*\*\*\*

#### HEALING OF SORE SPOTS PURPOSE OF NIXON VISITS

...Nixon's new economic policies (have caused) European uneasiness that he is going to barter away their future in his private dealings with the Kremlin. Europeans are concerned about:

- \* The 10 per cent surcharge on their exports to the United States.
- \* U.S. demands that they revalue their currencies to make it easier for American goods to compete in world markets.
- \* Possible U.S. moves to withdraw troops or sign strategic weapons agreements with the Russians without consulting them.

The Japanese have similar fears, plus irritation at U.S. demands for a limit on textile imports. . . .

On the summit talks, Kissinger said the allies have an "understanding of our general purposes, but I think there is also a degree of uncertainty as to what our moves mean... the purpose of these meetings is to remove as much of that uncertainty as possible."

Kissinger said Nixon will attempt to find out where the Allies feel their vital interests are affected. He also will give them a "fuller rundown" on subjects likely to be discussed in Peking and Moscow than he has given the U.S. public. "We're not going to promise them a veto," Kissinger said, "but we will give serious consideration to their views, and promise not to take actions that would affect the Allies' vital concerns (without consulting them)." Kissinger noted

that many significant changes have taken place in the past year: new openings to Peking and Moscow, the signing of a Berlin agreement, Nixon's new economic policies, the entry of Britain into the European Common Market. In view of these changes, he said, it is time for the Allied leaders to get together "to make sure their basic directions are complimentary."

As for trade and financial matters, Nixon will be accompanied by Treasury Secretary John Connally, and the foreign chiefs of state will bring their finance ministers. In some cases, there is real substance to be negotiated at the meetings. For example, France's Pompidou has insisted on involving himself personally in key foreign policy questions. He would not agree on terms for the admission of Britain to the European Common Market until he met with Prime Minister Heath last spring.

Now the problem is fixing a new exchange rate between the dollar and the franc, as well as other currencies. Pompidou has his finance minister, Valéry Giscard d'Estaing, on a short leash, and is apparently blocking an agreement until he meets with Nixon.

Resolution of the current international monetary crisis may be advanced by the round-robin series of conferences with other leaders as well.

Thus the Nixon diplomatic road-show is something more than a political spectacle to please voters at home and abroad. The President will be spreading salve on sore spots, but if he can ease the itching, perhaps the sores will have a better chance to heal. (End of quotation).

\*\*\*\*\*

Notice Sir Henry's use of the first person singular; most appointed employees on the people's payroll would have the sense of fitness to say, "The President will," or "the Government will not," or "the Administration may," but not this foreign-born Rockefeller-stooge. He says, "We're not going to promise them a veto," "We will give serious consideration to..." "We promise not to take actions..."

The serious and awful side of this situation is not Kissinger's boastfulness or his lack of tact in the use of the pronoun "we," but it's the fearful fact that Kissinger *is not* boasting; he and his internationalist bosses *really are* making the important decisions, the office and the person of the President of the United States of America to the possible

contrary notwithstanding. When Hank Kissinger says, "We'll do this," Dick Nixon had better say, "Okay, Hank," or else he'll probably find himself in the same hopeless fix in which President Woodrow Wilson found himself after disagreeing with Col. House in Paris at that first modern Summit Meeting attended by a U.S. President in 1919. When he spoke for himself against the advice of his *alter ego*, Wilson returned to the White House a broken man, to die soon thereafter. It is a fearful thing for a leader to stand for people or principal against the clique that bought his office for him — and no one knows this better than the grocer's delivery boy who grew up to become President. *Time* noted that the "whirling-dervish act" and the "jet-hopping from island to island and coast to coast" on the part of President Nixon, would be conducted "*Under the watchful eye of Henry Kissinger.*" Which is a fairly accurate statement of what is to transpire.

Meanwhile, meeting-upon-meeting was the routine. The Warsaw Pact Nations held a conference, at which decisions were made that, according to Radio Moscow "would be made public sometime in the future." The Moscow satellites did dutifully approve the Moscow-promoted "mutual security conference" which is supposed to better the chances of peace in Europe, and which Secretary of State Rogers has approved (the conference as well as European peace).

Brezhnev is still on a capital-hopping trip, was in Copenhagen making things "rotten in the State of Denmark," planned visits to other Scandinavian countries before returning to the Kremlin. Various and sundry of the African mini-nation organizations also were holding conferences. Commerce Secretary Maurice H. Stans spent ten days and nights in various parts of the Soviet Union, promoting trade with Iron Curtain countries. His mission "fully accomplished," he went on to Warsaw to explore "the potential for import-export increases, joint ventures and tourism," and probably to popularize Polish ham.

Meanwhile, Latin America was not being overlooked. White House Counselor Robert Finch and Communications Director Herbert Kline were "roving quietly through Latin American Nations to find what, vis-a-vis Uncle Sam, 'bothers' the Latins.

And, perhaps most important of all, at the Big Ten Conference at Rome where the

Central Bank Nations were trying to decide what type of trade coupons were to be used to replace the formerly gold-backed U.S. dollar as international money, the credibility gap outdid the Grand Canyon.

The United States Government positively would not permit the dollar to be devalued; this is the theme we have heard played over and over since the August 15th freeze began and Treasury Secretary Connally allegedly went to Central Banks all over the so-called free world making personal appearances to sing his theme song: "The United States will not devalue the dollar."

So, the Big Ten monetary conference broke up, the dollar sank to an all-time low; all because:

"The United States has offered in theory to devalue the dollar by more than 5 per cent in a move to realign major western currencies, West German Finance Minister Karl Schiller said yesterday (Dec. 1). Schiller said the other countries of the so-called Group of 10 were 'embarrassed' by the proposal and unable to give any prompt official answer. He said this was why the meeting of finance ministers... was adjourned until Dec. 17 and 18 in Washington.... Earlier on Dec. 1) U.S. Treasury Secretary John B. Connally had said there was no settlement in the Rome talks, but he reported 'some progress'." (Wire services quote).

We have referred to many meetings and conferences in this letter. Our list is far from complete. But the unprecedented number of gatherings of heads of state, powwows of premiers, meetings of ministers of finance and foreign affairs, convocations of trade and commerce secretaries and commissars, assemblings of central bank presidents — these get-togethers *didn't just happen*. They were planned to follow each other in quick succession, sometimes coincide, compete, jump from country to country and city to city *because regional world governments are being formed and these many meetings are necessary to complete the division of the world*.

*Time* newsmagazine hinted: "This unprecedented round of summit talks is intended to deliver a clear message to Peking: the U.S. President will be speaking not just for his own nation when he arrives in China but for the Western World as well."

And *Time* might have added that this is the message which is to be delivered to Moscow as well. For, these are the three divisions

of the world that is being shaped: One World is to be led by the United States; a Second World is to be governed by Russia; and a Third World is to come under the suzerainty of Red China. And when the leaders of these three meet in serious confab there must be none who can challenge authority to rule, but they must meet as equals, and yet as competitors.

Ever since the beginning of the Cold War, it has been apparent to any student of world affairs that there have been raised up two super powers: the United States and Russia. It also should be apparent that there was being raised up a "third world" which owed firm allegiance neither to the USSR nor to the USA, though demanding aid from both because they were underprivileged members of the family of nations. Paralleling the allegations of the Blacks in America, who are told they deserve special treatment by virtue of their ancestors having been slaves; these mini-nations of Asia and Africa feel it their right to expect rewards and reparations because their ancestors were said to be enchained in the slavery of colonialism.

Looking back, it now seems apparent that from the very beginning of the plan to create regional governments, the Grand Design envisioned three Great Leader Governments that were to be selected because of their geographical location, the quantity of their population, and the potential wealth of their natural resources. In short, geopolitics was to be the determining factor.

Early Planners, thinking in terms of nationhood and race, must have conceived of these three Leader Nations as being the United Kingdom, the United States of Africa, and the United States of America. Such a division of the world was the dream of such nationalists as Cecil Rhodes and Andrew Carnegie. But their successors—firm internationalists knowing no loyalty to race or nation, and often having neither—saw the geopolitical impracticability of any such division of the world, chose instead to raise up the United States, Russia and China.

These internationalists also would have chosen to alter the governmental forms in these leader nations; a form of socialism being more adaptable to oligarchic control.

Dr. Kuehnelt-Leddihn, European correspondent for the *National Review*, discussing the long range aspects of present U.S. Foreign Policy on the Dean Manion broadcast of Nov.

14, 1971, in reference to World War II, said: "...in the old world wars there was one power to stem the Russian advance, and there was another power to stem the Chinese advance; and these two powers have been totally demilitarized. The German Army never had a real revival. The Japanese have almost totally disarmed."

His meaning was in a different context; but if it was intended that Russia and China should become world leaders, then it was essential that Germany and Japan both be defeated so that Russia and China might awake and grow great. That Chiang Kai-shek proposed to build a Republican China was both an aid and an embarrassment, for he would be put out of the way when it came time for Mao Tse-tung to take his place.

Now, to create this Great Troika: World War One established the United States as a world power without parallel at that time; World War Two and the ensuing Cold War established Russia as a competitive World Power; *and the United Nations created Red China as the Third World Power!*

Dr. Thomas Patrick Melady is the American Ambassador to the mini-nation of Burundi. He is said to be an expert on Africa and the author of several books which are supposed to prove it. He loves the United Nations and he wrote a special article for publication in the July 1971 issue of the *Catholic World*, entitled, "The United Nations Faces the Next 25 Years." We call your attention to what he says about the UN and the Third World in selected passages taken from that paean of praise to the UN:

"The presence of the Third World at the United Nations is a significant new political development of the past decade. Every September each new General Assembly of the United Nations unfolds another chapter in the postwar rise of the Third World and the significant changes this has brought in international affairs....

"In 1955... the late Dag Hammarskjöld cited in his annual report 'the great upheaval in the relationship of nations and peoples that is underway' and pointed out that 'the peoples of Asia today, and of Africa tomorrow, are moving toward a new relationship with what history calls the West.' By 1957, as the pace quickened, Mr. Hammarskjöld reported: 'The United Nations reflects... the renaissance of Asia, the awakening of Africa...'

"The presence of the Third World in the United Nations has turned it into a truly global institution.... For the Third World nations, the United Nations is a unique opportunity and a special instrument.... More important, the United Nations is the only place in the world where the influence of these (mini) countries outweighs their economic and military strength. And it is through the Secretariat and the Secretary-General that their influence is particularly felt."

Ambassador Melady wrote his article prior to the extending of the invitation to Red China to join the UN, accept the veto power in the Security Council, and declare itself to be the unchallenged leader of the Third World. "One has the feeling," Mr. Melady opined prior to the event, "that as we enter the second twenty-five year period (of the UN) we are at the eve of an equitable solution to this (China) problem that has been a vexing one for all advocates of universality."

And so, in the "fulness of time" there has been revealed a leader of this man-made Third World, a man whom Chinese Communists look upon as very god and not mere man. Wrote Rev. Dick Hillis:

"The men of Red China's armed forces are required to make a morning offering in front of the picture of Mao Tse-tung. Hymns are sung before his portrait and quotations from his thoughts are recited. Loyalty is expressed in 'the infinite worship of Chairman Mao.' Civilians are equally involved in reverence to Mao. Many villages have established a 'room of loyalty' for the worship of the Chairman. Peasants have 'tablets of loyalty' hung in their homes before which they observe morning and evening devotions. As Christians return thanks at meals and pray to God before retiring, so Mao's devotees thank him for their meals and worship him before going to bed."

And so, Nixon may be permitted to see Mao in the forbidden palace; then he will pay his respects to the Kremlin Troika of Kosygin, Brezhnev and Podgorny; and after these visitations, all the world will have been divided into three parts; and Satan will exclaim: "All these kingdoms of the world are mine, to give unto whom I will."

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please write: MARAH, Inc., Post Office Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### IS BIG BROTHER A BUREAUCRAT ?

#### ACCORDING TO WEBSTER:

**Bureau:**—A specialized administrative unit.

**Bureaucracy:**—Government characterized by specialization of functions, adherence to fixed rules, and a hierarchy of authority; A system of administration marked by officialdom, red tape, and proliferation.

**Bureaucrat:**—A government official following a narrow rigid formula.

"The epoch of individuality is concluded, and it is the duty of reformers to initiate the epoch of association. Collective man is omnipotent upon the earth he treads." So wrote Italian revolutionist Giuseppe Mazzini at about the same time that Karl Marx was proclaiming a similar doctrine in defense of a different form of Collectivism.

Since that time reformers have been hard at work initiating that "epoch of association" which would produce the "collective man." Reformers who followed the blueprint made by Marx evolved that epoch of association which is called the Soviet; whereas here in the United States those who worked within a republican framework (as Mazzini had advocated) developed the Bureaucracy.

While both are forms of totalitarian tyranny, there is this structural difference between the two: The Soviet is composed of elected officials; the Bureaucracy is composed of appointed officials. In either case, Collective Man, as personified by the Commissar or the Bureau Chief, is dominant on the earth he treads and he often approaches omnipotence.

Bureaucracy is a special kind of collectivism. While seeking to be subject to the orders and authority of elected officials, a bureaucracy actually becomes a law unto itself, made up of a permanent caste of professionals standing apart from the general citizenry, operating a closed shop, running their own show, and deciding who shall get into the act, and when and how. Against their decisions there is little hope of appeal or little means of self-protection, for they make their own administrative law and run their own courts wherein they act as judge, jury and prosecutor.

"The bureaucracy of government embraces both the administrative and judicial processes in all strata of the state," wrote Chester C. Maxey in *Bipartisanship in the United States* (Caxton Printers, 1965).

"Typical of bureaucracy," Maxey continued, "these processes are carried on through pyramidal forms of organization composed of numerous public officials and employees united by a central principle well expressed by the old bit of doggerel verse which noted that

*All the big bugs have bigger bugs  
To jump on 'em and bite 'em,  
While the bigger bugs have higher bugs,  
And so ad infinitum.*

"But all the bureaucratic bugs, big or little, have a common interest in sticking together against outsiders, and the outsiders include all of the general public not affiliated with their own particular bureaucracy. So the ordinary citizen who is on the outside looking in, if he has a tax problem, a claim to press, a wrong to be righted, a privilege to be realized, a service to be procured, or any other business to transact with the government, must deal with a body of public servants over whom he and the rest of the outside public have only remote control."

#### HOW THE BUGS TOOK OVER

The Constitution of the United States says that "The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union, a republican form of government." The law books say that a "republican form of government" is a government by *elected* representatives, wherein *no basic power* of government is *delegated to appointees*. Bureaucrats are, of course, appointees, one and all. It may be a shock to realize that the United Soviet Socialist Republic is *more republican* in this sense than is the United States of America:— In Russia there is but one political party, the Communist Party. Members-to-be of the Soviet are nominated by the Party, and then *elected by the people*. It may be a sham

kind of election; but isn't a choice between Right Wing Socialist Nixon and Left Wing Socialist McGovern also a sham, differing only in degree from the Russian system? Anyway, the Russian bureaucracy (or soviet) is run by *elected* officials, while our bureaucracy is run by *appointees*.

This buildup of a Bureaucratic Dictatorship had its inception in a Reorganization Act which was passed by Congress and became law on March 27, 1969 — less than three months after Richard M. Nixon took the oath of office, swearing to uphold and defend the Constitution, which he proceeded both to disregard and defy when he began to "restructure the Government Service Systems," placing them under the dictatorial control of appointed bureaucrats.

Using the "Reorganization Act" as his Congressional permit, Nixon issued an Executive Order (11647) which divided the Country into Ten Regions, each with a designated "capitol" to handle all matters within that Region, or Province, and an *appointed* Governor, or Chairman, for each Regional Council, which is composed of *appointed* Bureaucrats representing the Departments of Labor, HEW, HUD, OED, SBA, etc. This is a *new form of government*, creating a Bureaucratic Dictatorship which is designed eventually to replace all City, County, and State Governments.

In a remarkable article by Virginia McNeil, published in the August, 1972 issue of *The National Educator*, the author explains the formula that is being used to perfect this bureaucratic dictatorship. She refers to it as 'A Formula for Changing Mankind: Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (PPBS).'

She writes, and we quote at length:

\*\*\*\*\*

We are involved in a Revolution, a Conceptual Revolution, which will attempt to deny the existence of God as the creator of man. The inventors of this revolution are not new, they have been around since the earliest recorded times. They have never been as effective before because man has always risen up and battled on the side of God and country. As in any revolution, this one has two sides; one side believes God is a Supreme Being and the creator of man in his image; the other side believes man is God and thus is autonomous and able to create man according to man's image.

You will not be asked to choose a side, because you are not to know of the existence

of this revolution. You will only slowly become aware that something is occurring, subtle changes are taking place. To some this will not be an unpleasant experience, it will denote progress. Others will not approve, because they will see time-proven traditions and values being taken away. At first this will be very gradual. But with the computers, as the ultimate weapon, it will occur very rapidly.

All will be shocked to see a subtle loss of control, of individual expression, freedom of thought and freedom of action (how we think, feel and act). The conservative thinkers and the liberal thinkers will have to join forces in order to repel this conceptual revolution that attempts to put man in an Adaptive Framework for Change.

To create this new man, made by man, it is necessary to first change the man made by God. There are various terms tossed about, such as change agents, facilitators, manipulators, etc., who will not be God's agents but man's agents to bring on *change*.

...How will the public be led to accept these changes? By devising *game plans* for the Revolution. RAND Corporation of Santa Monica (Calif.) has devised many game plans (as have other think tanks—Ed.) The most effective game devised to make points with the public is the game of *Semantics*. I quote from Coombs on Educational Planning: "They spoke through different jargons and often used the *same terms to mean different things*."...

We hear the word *Accountability* daily, yet few understand its meaning. Most have been led to believe it means more accountability of government to the people; instead, in the PPBS formula, it means people will be accountable to government.

*Decentralization* is also a misunderstood word. To many it means more local control; but in the PPBS formula it means legislative powers and responsibilities must be *delegated* to unit or regional managers. The Federal regional managers have been guaranteed these powers by the Presidential Executive Order No. 11647, dated Feb. 10, 1972. It created the ten Federal Regional Councils and the four functional departments of government.

(End of quotations from article by Virginia McNeil, in *The National Educator*. This informative publication is \$6 per year. Send to Educator Publications, Box 333, Fullerton, California 92632.)

In this "Quiet Revolution" or "Conceptual Revolution" or "Bureaucratic Conquest" of the Country (or perhaps you have a pet name of your own), the groundwork has been laid, and most of the defensive positions have already been overrun and captured by the Revolutionary Elite. The strategy has been comparatively simple:

1. Gain Total and Absolute Federal Control of All Phases of Human Activity, of Community Development, of the Nation's Natural Resources, and of its Economic Affairs (the four departments which are to replace the seven current Cabinet Departments concerned with domestic affairs).
2. Transfer this Accumulated Power to Bureaucratic Control, with all Management and Direction in the hands of Appointed Bureaucrats.
3. "Decentralize" this Power by *delegating* the power *downward* to the Ten Regional Councils.
4. Establish rules and guidelines which are to be followed by all State, County and Local Governments in the areas prescribed (Human Activity, Community Development, Natural Resources and Economic Affairs).
5. Enforce obedience by cutting off Federal grants to State, County and Local Governments that do not comply with established rules and guidelines.
6. Make obedience mandatory by means of regulated *Revenue Sharing*.

*Revenue Sharing* is another of the semantic game plans referred to by Virginia McNeil. State, County and Local officials are told that all their financial problems will be solved, that the money will pour in to meet their needs through this *revenue sharing plan*. What they do not realize is that in order to get this money they must obey every rule and regulation of the Regional Council which rules their particular area. They (elected officials) have become the vassals of the Regional Councilmen (appointed officials.) And the elected officials must obey the appointed officials, because appointed officials are collecting the taxes, and then *sharing the tax revenue* as they see fit.

This revenue sharing bill sounds wonderful as it is described in press releases. To wit, here is the AP dispatch of August 10, 1972: "The Senate Finance Committee has finished its work on the \$29.8 billion revenue sharing bill for cities and states. Committee Chairman Russell B. Long, D-La., said he hopes that congressional action, including

settlement of differences with a House-passed revenue sharing bill, will be completed before the break for the Republican National Convention.

"Before sending the measure to the Senate floor, the Committee Wednesday voted to phase out a matching program providing 75 per cent federal funds for social-service programs and replace it with grants totaling \$1 billion a year beginning Jan. 1, 1973.

"The Committee added a provision for child care and family-planning services for welfare mothers estimated to total \$1 billion in the current fiscal year.

"The committee bill calls for distribution within states of two-thirds of each state's share of the \$29.8 billion revenue sharing fund on the basis of population, per-capita income and tax effort. The same criteria would apply to distribution of the fund among the states. The measure would reduce grants to 17 states and increase allocations to 33 states compared with criteria adopted earlier by the House. Committee sources said that although allocations to the more populous states would be reduced, the largest cities generally would receive more than under the House bill.

"Long said the disputed social-services program was estimated to cost \$40 million when it was first authorized in 1962, but has skyrocketed to between \$2 billion and \$4.6 billion in the fiscal year that began July 1.

"The panel voted to continue funding existing projects on a 3-to-1 matching basis, but to approve no new contracts after Aug. 9, 1972, allowing only flat grants totaling \$500 million to next Jan. 1."

We reprinted this entire press release to show how much was said of allocations of money for various programs, but almost nothing was said about the *key provision* of this revenue sharing bill. The article does say that distribution of funds will be on the basis of "population, per-capita income and *tax effort*." The term "tax effort" is not explained in the article. Here is what it really means:

The States must make an effort to raise more money by levying personal income taxes at the State level. The State is to *levy* the taxes, but Federal appointees are to *collect* the taxes. Then, after the Feds have collected the State's taxes, they will "return two-thirds of each state's share"

if the State has made the approved "tax effort" and otherwise obeyed the rules and regulations laid down by the Ten Regional Councils!

"Force" need not be military, and seldom is under most types of Socialism. It may be legal, psychological, economic, etc. And the force used here is economic: Agents of the federal government collecting State taxes under the hoax of "revenue sharing."

It is this *economic force* which is provided by the so-called Revenue Sharing Act, that is required by the *appointed managers* of the country (many of them self-appointed), in order that they may convert the government of this Nation into a Bureaucratic Dictatorship. And to expedite this goal, note what Senator Long hopes for: That congressional action, including settlement of differences with a House-passed revenue sharing bill, "will be completed before the break for the Republican National Convention."

One thing Democrat Long failed to mention (if he knew it in the first place): If President Nixon signs the Revenue Sharing Act into law before he goes to the Convention Hall in Miami Beach to accept his nomination, it won't matter much who is elected President of the United States in November; because the real power to administer and execute the domestic affairs of government will have been signed over to the entrenched bureaucrats; a gift of the United States Congress, delivered by the President (the handling of foreign affairs of the Nation has been in the hands of a non-elected group for years; their present agent is Herr Henry Kissinger).

Under this Revenue Sharing Act, your real government leader will be the Chairman of the Regional Council of the Region in which you reside. He will give orders to your Governor, your Mayor, and your County officers. Those Regional Chairmen have been chosen and installed, but they must await conveyance of the necessary power (via the revenue sharing act) before speaking out too boldly. As an example of the activities of these Regional Chairmen, there was an article in the *Pensacola (Fla.) News*, of July 18, 1972. Accompanying the item was a picture of a smiling Black named William Walker, and the story read:

"William L. Walker, regional director of the U.S. Office of Economic Opportunity, will speak today to the Pensacola Community Action Committee.

"Walker is director of Region IV, covering eight Southeastern states from South Carolina to Mississippi. He will speak on legislation concerning CAP agencies, revenue sharing, and the changing role of the CAP agencies...."

Director Walker is already planning for the changes that will be brought about when the Revenue Sharing Act becomes effective and he becomes Proconsul of the Fourth Region of the United States, an area made up of the former Sovereign States of Alabama, Florida, Georgia, Kentucky, Mississippi, North Carolina, South Carolina, and Tennessee.

Robert C. Weaver, former Chief, Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD), was quite frank when he said: "Regional government means absolute Federal control over all property and its development regardless of location, anywhere in the United States, to be administered on the Federal officials' determination. It (regional government) would supersede state and local laws.

... Through this authority we seek to recapture control of the use of land, most of which the government has already given to the people."

But, "recapturing... the land" is only part of what is involved when one recalls that in addition to Executive Order 11647 of Feb. 10, 1972 and this Revenue Sharing Act that gives it its dictatorial power, there also is Executive Order 11490 of Oct. 30, 1969, "Assigning Emergency Preparedness Functions to Federal Departments." This Order empowers Regional Council members to, under the color of law, control all food supply, money and credit, transportation, communications, transportation, public utilities, hospitals, and other essential facets of human existence.

There remains a possible solution to this dilemma: Demand that your Senators and Congressmen represent their *electors*, not the Executive Branch *appointees*. But, it's hard to convince these Representatives that they are voting themselves right out of their opulent positions.

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which accent the Christian American point of view. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence and inquiries to:

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL, MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

- - - - - Part One - - - - -

#### INTRODUCTION

There appeared in the *Wall Street Journal* of September 1, 1972, a leading editorial which labeled as fantasy, hallucination and big lie, the charge that there is "a long-time conspiracy financed by the Rockefeller family and programmed through the Council on Foreign Relations, aimed at imposing a one-world Socialist government."

The spokesman for the Dow Jones interests also derided the idea of any conspiracy in such controversies as fluoridation, progressive education, mental health programs, sex education in the schools, etc. These were all ridiculed as "rightist" fantasies. But also scorned as untrue were such "leftist" charges of conspiracies in connection with the assassination of JFK, that "the military industrial complex sent Johnny marching off to war in Vietnam in pursuit of corporate profits," and that "the U.S. intervened in Vietnam in order to lay claim to that nation's off-shore oil reserves," etc.

Then, in closing his editorial, the writer perhaps unintentionally delineates the most important tool of the total conspiracy:-

"What is notable about these descents into surrealism is that radical rightist theorists are generally without political, economic or social influence. As a rule, they preach their gospel mainly to their own kind through fringe journals and vanity printing presses. But radical leftists are given nationwide TV forums from which to propound their theories, respected publishers vie to print their most fantastic charges, even the most wild of them remain respected members-in-good-standing in the academic community, and the national media, which properly execrate the rightists, generally treat them with respect and from time to time with deference. . . ."

If what the editor says is true—and it is—then is this not proof in itself that there is a conspiracy to silence the rightists and to publicize every word uttered by the leftists?

We cannot deny that what we write in this series of letters will be preached mainly to "our own kind" and we realize that few will be converted because of what we write. In far graver situations—because souls were involved in their cases—Noah faced the same handicap, as did Isaiah, and all the other prophets from Jeremiah to John the Baptist. Still, what they said had to be said, because it was their privilege and duty to bear witness to the truth, that succeeding generations might read what their own generations refused to hear. It is with this same regard for obligation that we write of a conspiracy which is denied and called fantasy by those who would conceal facts from the people.

#### DEFINITION:-

Merriam-Webster Dictionary, Second Edition, records the following meanings for the word "conspiracy": 1) a "combination of men for an evil purpose; an agreement between two or more persons to commit a crime in concert, as treason, a plot." 2) "Combination of men for a single end; a concurrence, or general tendency, as of circumstances, to one event; harmonious action; 3) "Law. An agreement, manifesting itself in words or deeds, by which two or more persons confederate to do an unlawful act, or to use unlawful means to do an act which is lawful; confederacy."

Using any one, or all three of the above definitions, it becomes immediately apparent that to deny that conspiracy exists is to, in the words of the editor of *Wall Street Journal*, engage in "fantasy, hallucination, myth and big lie."

The Council on Foreign Relations is, of course, a "combination of men for a single end," which makes of it a conspiracy. The real argument, then, has to do with the answer to the question: For what end are the members of the CFR conspiring?

It is our intention to prove, out of their own

mouths, that there is a conspiracy to build a new social, political and economic world order, and that the purpose of that conspiracy is to concentrate the wealth, the natural resources, the production, distribution, and sale of the world's goods, in the hands of a favored oligarchy of international financiers and industrialists.

We further intend to prove that there is an overall plan for the accomplishment of this purpose, a plan which is already being carried out, and a plan which calls for the building of a new social order on a global scale.

First, let us ask, *Why?* And a person well qualified to answer is Roy Ash, president of Litton Industries and chairman of the President's Advisory Council on Executive Organization.

On February 7, 1972, there was held a White House Conference on the Industrial World Ahead, which was called:

**"A Look at Business in 1990."**

As one of the participants in that conference, Roy Ash later appeared before the Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce to tell West Coast businessmen what was decided at the White House Conference. The billing for this latter event is impressive, reading:

"The Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce, in cooperation with the U.S. Department of Commerce and the White House Staff, is presenting The White House Conference, The World Ahead, A Look at Business in 1990. Thursday, May 18, 1972. Los Angeles Hilton. 3:00-6:30 p.m."

Following is a part of what Roy Ash told his Los Angeles audience.

\*\*\*\*\*

It's a privilege to be with you this afternoon and, together, to peer into the future toward 1990. Some of you may have wondered why the White House conferees were advised to direct their prognostications to the year 1990, rather than to some other specific date in the decades ahead. Unfortunately, there is little I can provide in the way of edification; I rather wondered about it myself. Alright, I reasoned, George Orwell long ago appropriated 1984. Herman Kahn more recently laid claim to 2000. So there were not many good numbers left. Possibly 1990 was selected for the benefit of the panelists. They will all be retired and safe from harm if their predictions are wrong.

At the White House conference held earlier this year my fellow panelists and I discussed the subject of world business and the economy of

1990. Our particular panel, I should add, was comprised of Jean Frere, Managing Partner of Banque Lambert, Brussels, Belgium; Robert V. Roosa, partner of Brown Brothers Harriman & Co., United States; Roberto Campos, president of the International Bank, Sao Paulo, Brazil; and Peter G. Peterson, then Assistant to President Nixon for International Economic Affairs and Executive Director of the Council on International Economic Policy, and now the Secretary of Commerce.

While we did not always achieve unanimity, our conclusions on the general subject of the future of world business tended, for the most part, to be strikingly similar. In the time allotted me today, I will attempt to summarize those conclusions. However, in all fairness to Messrs. Frere, Roosa, Campos and Peterson—none of whom are here to cry foul if their panel chairman goes astray—I will hedge by saying that what follows represents essentially my own views, reinforced where appropriate with their comments.

The threshold question is, why is world business so important to us anyway? Why don't we just concentrate on improving the U.S. business and economy? Isn't that enough challenge?

The answer is that increasing economic and business interdependence among nations is the keynote of the next two decades of world business—decades that will see major steps toward a *single world economy* evolve out of today's increasingly interacting, but still separate, national economies. As city, state and regional economies in this country have become melded into a single and highly interacting national economy, so individual national economies will meld into a single world economic system. And as the economic development of the United States made obsolete self-contained U.S. state, or even regional, economies, so the natural development of the world between now and 1990 will make obsolete a free standing French economy, a Japanese one, and even a U.S. economy in isolation from others.

Such an evolution is natural and inexorable—and beneficial. For an intelligent civilization always has and always will seek more and more efficient, and thus productive, means of converting its limited resources, energy and manpower into useful products and services. More highly integrated economic structures—based on specialization of its many elements and on interdependency among the specialized parts—is the inevitable answer. A single world economy is that higher order integration for the decades ahead.

The obstacles and hazards in the way of realizing a beneficially functioning single world economy are many. More effective multilateral

governmental institutions must be developed and brought into operation. Some aspects of individual sovereignty will be given over to supranational authority. Even as critical, the relative roles of the world's governments, on the one hand, and of globe circling business enterprises on the other, need to be worked out. Some have likened the upcoming issues between sovereign nations and multinational business to the test of earlier times between church and state.

We need only look at the long road the European Common Market countries have taken, and are still on, as they step by step reconcile national interests with the mutual advantages of a more broadly based economy, and as they embrace the activities of multinational business, to visualize the even more complex issues as we move toward *a single world economy*. But the Common Market countries are all industrialized and all operate under the private enterprise system. In embracing *all* the countries of the world, special attention needs to be given to the less industrialized countries and how they relate to the already industrialized ones, and to *the place of the socialist countries in a developing world economy*.

Roberto Campos, of the panel, maintains that great strains will arise in embracing within a single world economy countries of widely disparate development levels. He sees a strong bipolarity of interests and objectives. One of the bilateral poles of the future, as he sees it, will be comprised of emerging post-industrial, mass consumption societies—the largely developed societies—by 1990 perhaps 30 per cent of the world's population when taken together. The industrial-transitional and pre-industrial societies, representing over 70 per cent of the world's population, would constitute the other pole. And, as he notes, these two groups will greatly differ in the nature of their priorities and in the range of options available, thus a continuing source of international tension. Campos foresees, in the post-industrial societies, a humanistic revolt against technology and the surfeit of materialism it has produced; and in the developing nations, a technological revolt against hedonistic humanism—because for them the most urgent concern is the eradication of poverty—through stepped up “materialism.”

As importantly, international agreements between the socialist and the private property economies add a different dimension to the problems for which solutions need be found over the years ahead. But as Jean Frere forecasts, the socialist countries will take major steps toward joining the world economy by 1990. He goes so far as to see

them becoming members of the International Monetary Fund, the sine qua non for effective participation in multilateral commerce. Then also, by 1990 an imaginative variety of contractual arrangements will have been devised and put into operation by which the socialist countries and the private capital countries will be doing considerable business together, neither being required to abandon its base ideology. (The economic theories of Adam Smith and Karl Marx are not without their common points.)

These special dimensions of the next economy—the economy of the world, as it first permeates the industrial countries and then reaches out to embrace both the pre-industrial and socialistic ones—present challenging tasks for the next two or more decades....

The industrial world ahead...will turn increasingly on the use of massive amounts of capital, the development and application of a cascading flow of new technologies, and highly professionalized management. Yet these relatively scarce resources are not equally available to all the world's countries. *Thus the role for the multinational company.*

For, the fundamental reasons the multinational corporations are here to stay and will conduct much of the world's business of the future are simple ones. These powerful factors of production—that is, capital, technology and management—will be fully mobile, neither contained nor containable within national borders. They can be employed wherever in the world they will be most productive. World-wide transportation systems—extensive, economic and rapid—will make the world smaller in 1990 than California was in 1920. New management techniques, aided by computer processed data and instant communications, will allow as effective direction and control of world-around business activities in 1990 as a fifty man factory was controlled by the on-the-floor visual supervision of 1920.

The multinational corporation will be the natural outgrowth of the driving force of industrial enterprise that continually seeks out ways of producing and distributing more goods at lower cost to the consumer. Having a world perspective and operating in conducive national environments, it will combine labor, materials, capital, technology and management in the most productive combinations and distribute the fruits of this combination to world markets.

Such maximum efficiency in the use of all the world's productive resources is essential for the demanding period ahead. The multinational corporation—*domestic in all countries, foreign in none*—will become the mechanism to realize the



potentials of world business for all the world's citizens.

Yet the very scale and dimension of the multinational corporation will require *new forms of relationships between business and national governments*. To reflect this need for reconciling the roles of sovereign nations and multinational corporations, Robert Roosa is convinced we are going to have to develop and apply clear "rules of the road." It cannot now be predicted whether they will come about from case by case development in the courts of international law or by treaty among major nations. In any event, effective international rules of the road are as essential for the world economy ahead as they are for Los Angeles traffic.

As a framework for their development and application will be the establishment of more effective supranational institutions to deal with intergovernmental matters, and matters between governments and world industry. A key intergovernmental institution that needs to work well in a world economy is the *International Monetary Fund*. Roosa predicts that the IMF will reach new capabilities and dimensions. It will become, in Bob's words, the most advanced embodiment of the aspirations that so many have for a *world society, a world economy*. The IMF, he forecasts for 1990, is going to be *the source of all of the primary reserves of all the banking systems of the world*.

Jean Frere observes that monetary stability is going to be as critical for the 1990 world economy as the finer standards for distance, weight and time that are now required by modern technology. To bring this about is no small task; inflation must be licked and gold restored its rule; he concludes.

It would be my own forecast that within two decades the institutional framework for a World Economic Community will be in place and operating just as today's European Economic Community structure provides the strong supranational framework for the European economy.

So, as we look ahead to the world economy of 1990 we already see some parts falling into their places. World business already is rapidly increasing. Multinational corporations are increasingly a fact of world business. Governments are beginning to perceive the meaning, problems and opportunities of a world economy. High on official agendas, world-around between now and then, will be programs to reconcile national interests, the forces of world business, and international objectives.

For, in the final analysis, we are commanded by the fact that the economies of the major countries

of the world will be interlocked. And since major economic matters in all countries are also important political matters in and between countries, the inevitable consequence of these propositions is that *the broader and total destinies—economic, political and social—of all the world's nations are closely interlocked*. We are clearly at that point where economic issues and their related effects can be considered only in terms of a *total world destiny*, not just separate *national destinies*, and certainly not just a separate *go-it-alone destiny for the United States*.

\*\*\*\*\*

In the preceding, Roy Ash and his fellow White House panelists—multinational industrialists, international bankers, government appointees—tell American businessmen that a World Economic Community will be in operation by 1990, that "some aspects of national sovereignty will be given over to supranational authority," that the IMF will be "the source of all of the primary reserves of all of the banking systems of the world," and that the Socialist countries of the world will join in the creation of this New World Society, and finally, that this is "natural, inexorable, and beneficial."

In simpler words: We shall have World Government whether we like it or not. And the oligarchists who say this know whereof they speak; because they have their plan, it has been put into operation, and it is now working and being worked at every level of society: international, national, regional and at State, County, City and Community levels.

This revolutionary plan for the reshaping of the world is complex, difficult to understand because of its semantics. Even the name of the plan is disarming, seemingly innocent and innocuous. The plan is called the "Planning-Programming-Budgeting System" and few people other than its operators even know of the plan's existence.

We intend to do our utmost to relieve this dearth of knowledge in this series of letters.

(To Be Continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated newsletters which accent the Christian American point of view. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address orders and make checks payable to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

. . . . . Part Two . . . . .

#### THE PLANNERS

In order to build the Planned Society, it is first necessary for the builders to enter into a Conspiracy and formulate *The Plan*, outlining the goals and objectives that are to be attained. Next, it is necessary to blueprint *The Program*, to diagram the steps that are to be taken in order to achieve the planned goals and objectives. Finally, it is essential that *The Budget* be prepared, so that the necessary wherewithal will be immediately available for the carrying out of *The Program* and the attainment of the goals and objectives of *The Plan*.

And that is a skeletal description of the *System* which is being used to bring about *The New World Order*, and which is called so unobtrusively and so innocuously, the *Planning - Programming - Budgeting System*.

Planning is, of course, the first essential step. And Planning also is the *essential ingredient* of any totalitarian system of government. Economic Planning is the very heart and soul of any and every form of Socialism, from the Rightist Fascism to the Leftist Communism.

But this kind of planning is alien to, and inimical to, the American form of representative republican government and free enterprise economy.

No one knows this better than the Socialist Planners. "Planning has no place under pure capitalism," wrote Seymour Harris, professor of economics at the Harvard Littauer School of Business Administration, founding member of the Fabian Socialist Americans for Democratic Action, Senior Consultant to the United States Treasury Department and the Council of Economic Advisers and ten other Federal agencies in the Kennedy Administration, author, lecturer, etc., etc. This adviser to Presidents who has expressed great admiration for the Soviet System and who looks upon himself as chief American prophet of the

great god of economics Maynard Keynes (a claim disputed with merit by John Kenneth Galbraith) is author of the prophecy that "a planned society may be just around the corner, and capitalism may be but a stage in the historical process from feudalism to socialism." His reasoning:

"Planning has no place under pure capitalism, for it does not allow much room for the capitalist trinity—sovereignty of the consumer, the tyranny of the price system, and the quest for profits. In a planned economy, the economic architects generally determine what use is to be made of limited resources and, therefore, to some extent impair the sovereignty of consumers. Their targets are set according to an objective determined by the state, e.g., producing for war or raising the mass standard of living, and thus do not allow price and income movements to regulate the productive process; and since these goals are selected by the general board of strategy, acting for the party, the government, or the people, the planned economy supplants the entrepreneur, who is the human magneto in the capitalist machine."

This is the typical argument for Fabian economic policies, which were adopted and adapted by the American Federal Government beginning in 1933. We have written much about Fabianism in previous letters, and it is not our purpose to debate the fallacies of the system at this time. However, a brief restatement of some of the highlights of this specialized brand of Socialism seems required:

The Fabian Society was organized in England in 1882 and has played the guiding role in the Socialization of England. In addition to its domestic activities, there was much overseas missionary work performed; the London School of Economics was established, according to one of its promoters, in order "to raise and train the bureaucracy of the future socialist state"—and many

Americans have been trained there, one of them having been the late John Kennedy. With Richard Nixon's admission that he is "a Keynesian," the claim of former Prime Minister Clement Atlee seems to have been fully justified: "It's alumni do the economic planning for the English-speaking world."

In 1931 there emerged in England from the inner circle of the Fabians what was known as *Political and Economic Planning (PEP)*. Shortly thereafter a number of the most prominent British Fabians came to the United States to assist their American colleagues in *Planning, Programming, and Budgeting* FDR's New Deal.

It is important to understand that Fabianism would never have been adaptable to Russia and Communism could never have been successfully imposed on the English. *The two different forms of Socialism were carefully tailored to their specific roles and for their respective situations.*

The Planners also understood that culturally and otherwise there is much in common between the people of England and the United States. They have substantially the same legal systems, speak the same language, observe Christian traditions, etc. If Fabianism was the proper approach for the successful socialization of England, it was reasonable to conclude that it might also be the most suitable brand to try out on the Americans.

So, as Syndicalism and the I.W.W. movement fizzled out like a wet fuse on a bomb; as the Bolshevik fad faded off the pages of current history, after World War II both the Trotskyist and Communist causes trickled down to form mere pools of subversion in metropolitan areas; but Fabian Socialism grew and it grew until, in 1972, its aims and objectives are to be found prominently displayed as planks in the platform of the National Democratic Party.

(A parenthetical comment: The Fabian approach in the United States followed much the same pattern as that which had proved successful in England. There the Fabians took over the Labour Party and made their revolutionary changes while that Party was in power. But the Labour Party could never make the programs work properly; so the Conservative Party would then be brought into power, to restore order and make the Labour Party programs work. In the same sense in the United States, the left-leaning National Democratic Party proposes and

takes a step toward total Socialism, then the National Republican Party disposes and makes the Democratic proposals work! Both are Socialist, but in order to display a seeming difference, the National Democrats lean leftward and copy the Welfare Statism of Sweden; while the National Republicans lean toward the right and, in keeping with their alleged accent on "big business," imitate the monopolistic Corporate State Fascism developed in Italy.)

"In 1913, the *planned* economy existed only in the minds or scribbings of leftward theorists. As recently as 1930, the average economist reacted violently to the suggestion that a *programmed* economy might embody some logic. But much has happened since 1930. The world has observed three five-year plans in the USSR effect an unparalleled expansion and industrialization, as well as a strengthening of the military machine." So wrote Seymour Harris in his book *Economic Planning* (Alfred A. Knopf, 1949). The words *planned* and *programmed* in the preceding quote were italicized by your author to point out a planned coincidence:

It is interesting that Harris chose the year 1913 as the date of conception of the theory of *economic planning*; for it was that year that the Federal Reserve System was born, the Income Tax began, and the first tax-exempt foundation received a federal charter.

We mention these happenings of 1913 because the system we are discussing in this letter bears the name and title of the *Planning - Programming - Budgeting System*, and here we see how the *budgeting* was *planned* even before the *programming* began.

Interesting, too, was the author's selection of the year 1930 in connection with violent objections on the part of economists to the *programmed economy*; for it was in that year that President Herbert Hoover began laying the groundwork for the coming *planned* depression which would permit the ushering in of the New Deal *Programming*. (If any of our readers are shocked by our reference to Mr. Hoover as the man who "made straight the way" for the coming of FDR and the New Deal, permit us one reference to the pages of the *Congressional Record* of August 20, 1962, page 16008. There is an entry by Rep-Schwengle of Iowa dealing with the establishment of a Hoover Memorial and Library at West Branch, Iowa (Hoover's birthplace) on August 10, 1962. One paragraph from an

article by Mildred Spaeth appearing in the local paper (reprinted in the *Record*) reads: "His (Hoover's) life in West Branch was ended at 11 years. But when at 22, a graduate of the new Stanford University's first class, an engineer on his way to England to discuss his new job as *head of the Rothschild families' mining interests all over the world*, he came to spend a day here..." Italics were added for emphasis.)

Seymour Harris also speaks glowingly of the first use of what is now called the planning-programming-budgeting system, in his reference to the Soviet five-year plans. What this Fabian fabler does not say is that the five-year plans were *programmed* and *budgeted* by American financiers, industrialists and technicians. Professor Antony Sutton of Stanford University's Hoover Institution, notes in his highly authoritative *Western Technology and Soviet Economic Development*:

"...there is a report in the State Department files that names Kuhn, Loeb & Co. (long established, important financial house in New York) as the financier of the first Five Year Plan."

Professor Sutton proves most conclusively in his three volume history of Soviet technological development that the Soviet Union was *planned, programmed and budgeted* by the United States (for further information on this subject refer to *Don Bell Reports* of August 25, 1972, which deals with Aid and Trade with the Enemy.)

However, the Soviet Five-Year Plans were not to be used in the United States; rather, Fabianism was the system chosen for us. Let us recall what was said previously of how different styles of Socialism are carefully tailored to fit particular situations and particular cultures. So, while the Soviet Five-Year Plans were a type of our present Planning - Programming - Budgeting System (hereafter referred to as PPBS), the Soviet PPBS was a crude and coercion-based system ideally suited to the inhabitants of the USSR (and to Orientals), and would be not at all suitable for people of Nordic and Anglo-Saxon cultures.

So, this American-style PPBS was adapted from the English PEP (Political and Economic Planning). In a remarkable article by the late Florence Fowler Lyons which appeared in the Dec. 17, 1967 issue of *The Ledger* (Montrose, Calif.), the following explanation is given:

"If PPBS confuses you, just associate it with the source of its inspiration - the traditional communist-socialist 'Five Year Plans.' Hitch admitted in 1966 that PPBS grew from 'small beginnings... which date back to Blackett'."

Hitch is Charles J. Hitch, 13-year veteran of the think-tank called Rand, where the PPBS was perfected for American usage. Hitch presently is president of the University of California (there for reasons we'll explain later.) And Blackett is Professor Patrick M.S. Blackett, chief science advisor to British Fabian Socialists Hugh Gaitskill and Harold Wilson.

In an excellent background paper sent us by Marilyn Angle, of Santa Monica, California, where patriots are fighting the introduction of PPBS in their school system (more of this in a future letter in this series), we are given the following thumbnail history of the development of PPBS in the Executive Branch of the Federal Government:

- 1929: President Hoover set up *President's Research Committee on Social Trends*, which was liberally financed by a grant from the Rockefeller Foundation.
- 1949: President Truman named a U.S. *Commission on Organization of the Executive Branch of Government*. This was the first Hoover Commission, and it recommended the establishment of *performance budgeting* (this is the B in the developing PPBS).
- 1955: Second Hoover Commission.
- 1956: President Eisenhower appointed the *Commission on National Goals*. The American Assembly of Columbia U. was given responsibility for preparing this "national goals" report, and a number of foundations provided financial support. Staff director of the Commission was William F. Bundy.
- 1961: President Kennedy, implementing two *RAND* suggestions, launched PPBS in the Department of Defense under Robert Strange McNamara. \* (See footnote at bottom of next page).
- 1965: President Johnson Initiated PPBS throughout the Executive Branch.
- 1966: Congress passed *Demonstration Cities and Metropolitan Development Act*, which set the stage for bringing PPBS into the Model Cities Program.
- 1968: HEW under President Johnson prepared a draft *Social Report*. What had been primarily *economic* planning now would become *social* planning and programming.

- 1969: President Nixon's Administration committed itself to the issuing of Annual Social Reports. In July, 1969, Nixon established the *National Goals Research Staff* and directed that it report to him annually, starting July 4, 1970, with specific concentrated concern for the year 1976 (200th anniversary of the Nation.)
- 1970: Bureau of the Budget is reorganized into *Office of Management and Budget* to have complete control over the *performance budgeting* for all areas of government activity.
- 1972: President Nixon signed *Executive Order No. 11647*, which created Ten Federal Regional Councils.
- 1973: (Pending) Restructuring of the Federal Cabinet into five departments for domestic functions. Also revenue sharing to finance PPBS at local levels of government.

The foregoing information merely highlights the development and application of PPBS at the domestic level, within the United States. But perhaps even more important in the final analysis is the *international application* of PPBS. The World Bank, under McNamara, uses PPBS as an inflexible guideline in the granting of loans; it is a requirement for all U.S. loans or give-aways to foreign countries or developing regions; the Peace Corps is a PPBS adjunct; all Ford Foundation grants are subject to PPBS

---

\* Robert McNamara was the first executive to try out the RAND-developed PPBS at the corporate level. He used PPBS to build the Edsel automobile. The Edsel became a joke in the motor car industry, but the system used to produce it was approved by Kennedy for Defense Department management. McNamara as Secretary of Defense brought in Charles Hitch of RAND (now of UC) and Alain C. Enthoven of RAND (now of Litton Industries), to take charge of the PPDS operation of the Defense Department. Coincidentally, McNamara used PPDS at Ford and lost money. Litton Industries under Roy Ash, president and Alain Enthoven, vice president, also installed PPBS to operate their multinational conglomerate — and Litton Industries reported a loss of \$14 million in the third quarter of its current fiscal year (reported May 25, 1972). It is this same Roy Ash whom we quoted so extensively in our first letter in this series. McNamara, who started it all, now has gone to the *International Bank for Reconstruction and Development*, where he is busily installing PPBS on an international scale.

control and management; etc.

PPBS also is a requirement of the United Nations since 1956 for all developing countries, via "regional workshops on budget classification and management" which were held in Asia, Africa, Latin America and the Far East.

UNESCO, between 1960 and 1963, "in co-operation with the developing nations," established a network of new training and research centers for Latin America (Santiago), Asia (New Delhi), the Arab States (Beirut), and for the new African Nations (Dakar). "To provide a nexus for these regional centres and for universities and other organizations that might be attracted to this field of training, UNESCO (with the co-operation of the World Bank, the Ford Foundation and the French Government) established in Paris in 1963 the *International Institute for Educational Planning* (IIEP.)"

PPBS is being used, therefore, at every level of government for the control and management of people of all classes: internationally, nationally, regionally, and at State, County, City and Community levels. PPBS was "perfected" by RAND Corp., a think-tank located at Santa Monica, Calif., to aid Government in pursuit of its "goals and objectives" *through the process of budgeting*. It is being applied to Defense, Law and Order; Health, Education and Welfare; Economic Development; the new public corporations such as the Post Office; Education; etc.

It works like this: Big Brother says, "I have made the *Plans*; you must set up your *Program* so it will help fulfill my goals and objectives; then I will set up a *Budget* for the operation of your *Program*; using the *Revenue Sharing Plan* to finance it. By means of the *Revenue Sharing Plan* I took all of your money, so you'd be forced to operate your *Program* under my *Budget* and in accordance with the goals and objectives of my *Plan*." That's PPBS in a nutshell.

---

(To Be Continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which accent the Christian American point of view. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address orders and make checks payable to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

- - - - - Part Three - - - - -

#### THE SEVEN-YEAR PLAN

In *Science* magazine, February 5, 1971, there appeared an article by Karl Deutsch, John Platt and Dieter Senghass of Harvard University, which states that four of the most important political achievements in this century are:

1. Soviet type of one-party state, developed by V. I. Lenin, 1917-21.
2. Large-scale nonviolent political action, M. K. Gandhi, 1918-34.
3. Peasant and guerrilla organization and government, Mao Tse-tung, 1929-49.
4. Cost benefit analysis (PPBS), Charles Hitch (1956-63).

These political achievements are described as *political administrative techniques*.

It was Charles Hitch who developed the Planning-Programming-Budgeting System at RAND Corporation, then joined Robert S. McNamara to install the system in the U.S. Department of Defense. Hitch later was transferred to the presidency of the University of California, to assist in installing PPBS in the California school system.

In regard to the four *political administrative techniques* listed above, it should be noted that each is a new development for the *control of people*.

The Soviet "one party state" is not a political development as we know such in the United States; for the Communist Party is not a *political* party in the true sense of the word; rather it is a *monopolistic minority group* which forces its will upon the majority of the citizens of the USSR. Under this political administrative system, a small self-proclaimed elite monopolizes all the power of the state so that it can create the environment which will allegedly perfect human nature and result ultimately in a perfect society. Monopoly control by a small elite: this was Lenin's contribution toward the building of the *New World Order*. And it was simply a system of *people control*.

Gandhi's contribution had to do with the control of people through peace; Mao Tse-tung's contribution was for the control of people through violence; and Hitch's PPBS is for the control of people through planning and programming through the coercive use of the budget - the power of money being used for the purpose of creating a *New Society* (which includes the programming for the creation of a *new man* who will fit into the preplanned pattern peacefully and contentedly.)

The use of the acronym PPBS, with its accent on "Budgeting," would seem to indicate that this was merely a new system of accounting, and nothing more. In fact, this was the assurance usually given all the dubious and the skeptical who opposed the installation of PPBS. However, as a mere accounting system, PPBS was a failure from the very beginning:

PPBS was given its trial runs, not within a government agency, but in certain private-sector corporations (forecasting the desire of the Elite Planners to convert this Nation into a Corporate-Fascist-State.) PPBS first tried out at the expense of the Ford Motor Co., in its Edsel Manufacturing Department, under the managership of Robert Strange McNamara, with farcical results. The PPB System also was tried out with the Penn-Central Railway, and that corporation was taken over by the Government. It was installed at multinational Rolls Royce, and that corporation went into the hands of receivers. Men who helped perfect PPBS at RAND joined the executive staff of the multinational conglomerate, Litton Industries in an attempt to make the system work at the corporate level in a competitive economy-and Litton lost \$14 million in its last reported fiscal quarter. Etc., etc.

In other words, PPBS was clumsy, costly, ineffective; yet it was considered to be so

successful *administratively* that it was adopted by the Executive Branch of our Federal Government, installed first in the Defense Department and later in all Departments. (If you agree that our conduct of the Vietnamese War has been a most miserable failure, remember that it was conducted under Charlie Hatch's Planning-Programming-Budgeting System!)

Even though PPBS has been an abysmal failure wherever tried at the corporate level, Rand Corporation executives and spokesmen are still working overtime trying to "sell" the system to every large corporation in the country. As an example, we have the photostat of an article written by L. A. Dougharty, of the Cost Analysis Department of Rand Corporation, titled: "Developing Corporate Strategy Through Planning, Programming, and Budgeting."

Because we are dealing with "proofs of a conspiracy," it is necessary to reproduce some of their words and their presentations. And because Mr. Dougharty gives the Rand Corporation description of how the United States Government uses PPBS, we reprint pertinent parts of the Dougharty article, together with a table showing how PPBS has been adapted as a "Seven-Year Plan" by the Federal Executive:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### DEVELOPING CORPORATE STRATEGY THROUGH PLANNING, PROGRAMMING, AND BUDGETING

...the corporation needs a planning framework that aids in clarifying objectives, identifying the alternatives open to the firm, and measuring the effectiveness of those alternatives toward the attainment of the objectives of the corporation. To cope with this problem of integrating objectives with resources, ...the Government of the United States—the biggest conglomerate of them all—is employing what is termed "Planning, Programming, and Budgeting (PPB)."...

Table I presents a programme structure for the U.S. Government. It illustrates how the resources of the government (measured in dollars, are allocated to the various broad programme areas such as National Defense, Education, etc.

Under each broad programme area, the programmes of the government agencies that contribute toward the attainment of the broad area objective would be arrayed. Education programmes, for example, would be arrayed

under the Education category, rather than under the sponsoring agency. Selecting from among the competing programmes in each broad programming area involves the second aspect of PPB—the analytical part. Analysis is shorthand for a variety of quantitative techniques for exploring the cost and effectiveness of programme proposals over an extended time period (seven years—Ed.) The most prominent example of the use of PPB is in the United States Department of Defense, where the new planning structure clarified objectives in defense and pinpointed weaknesses in the then current strategy for defense....

In the case of the Department of Defense, the programme categories that reflect the military objectives of the United States are set by the Department and not by the services.... The transition of the PPB concept used in government planning to corporate planning is not difficult to make. The parallel between business and war is remarkably close, so it is not surprising that planning techniques of the two can be quite similar....

(End of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

In connection with the above, the Rand Corporation, which designed the PPB System used by the Defense Department, affirms that the entire responsibility for the PPBS operation *must reside with one person at the top*. "No one at a lower level has the authority or the right or the ability to acquire the knowledge required to perform the necessary tasks..." says Rand. This will explain why General Lavelle—and perhaps other Generals—are in trouble over the "unauthorized" bombings in Viet Nam. The general officers at the lower level had not "the authority or the right or the ability" to make an on-the-spot decision, even though such a decision might save thousands of lives!

Randman Dougharty, in the above article, writes only of the use of PPBS in the Defense Department. However, Table I, which he uses to illustrate his article, does show its application, not to departments and agencies of the Executive, but to *programme areas*. Hence, we see appropriations budgeted, not to the State Department as one unit and the Treasury Department as another unit of the Executive Branch. Rather, they are combined in one "programme area" and the appropriation is voted by Congress for the area of "international affairs and fi-



TABLE 1. PROGRAMME STRUCTURE OF THE UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Programme area	Planned budget allocation						
	1969	1970	1971	1972	1973	1974	1975
I. National defense	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx
II. International affairs and finance	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx
III. Space research and technology	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx
IV. Agriculture and agricultural products	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx
V. Natural resources	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx
VI. Commerce and transportation	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx
VII. Housing and community development	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx
VIII. Health, Labor and welfare	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx
IX. Education	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx
X. General support	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx
Total	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx	xx

Source: "The Federal Program by Function," *The Budget of the United States Government, 1969*, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C. 1968.

nance." Commerce and Transportation are two separate and distinct Cabinet Departments; yet they are linked together in the budget. Likewise Health, Labor and Welfare; while Education is separated from H.E.W. and made a *programme area* all by itself alone, *though each Department will spend a part of its funds on one or more areas of education!* Thus, Congress loses the ability to know how much money is being used for what, and loses all control over Administration expenditures! Only the "one person at the top" knows how the taxpayers' money is being spent. And, as presently set up, that "person at the top" is the director of the Office of Management and Budget, whose name is Caspar W. Weinberger, whose assistant director of OMB is S.M.Cohn, and who, with Arthur Burns of the Federal Reserve, and Henry Kissinger of the White House, make up a Governing Troika of appointed—not elected—rulers of these United States. In effect, they are not representing the people or the States, even though they do receive their appointment from the President of the United States. Rather, they are the chosen agents of that Elite Minority Group which has determined to build a total, managed, global society.

To attain that goal, PPBS has been perfected and installed in the Federal Government. It is a totally interrelated *management system*, wherein the planning, programming, and budgeting components are interdependent and inseparable within the system, and whereby each subsystem, or separate function of government (education, health, welfare, labor, defense, etc.) is *linked to-*

*gether into a total national system.* The entire framework is then managed from "the executive head."

*And this "executive head" manages the System from and through the Office of Management and Budget!*

As a part of the documentary proof which has been collected and forwarded to us, to sustain such charges, we have a copy of an official Bulletin, a part of which we shall reprint:

\*\*\*\*\*

# EXECUTIVE OFFICE OF THE PRESIDENT BUREAU OF THE BUDGET

Washington, D.C. 30503

Bulletin No. 68-9

April 12, 1968

To The Heads Of Executive Departments  
And Establishments.

*Subject:* Planning-Programming-Budgeting  
(PPB) System.

*1. Purpose and Scope.* This Bulletin contains guidelines for continued development of integrated Planning-Programming-Budgeting (PPB) Systems and outlines requirements for PPB submissions to the Bureau. ... This Bulletin applies to ...:

Department of Agriculture

Department of Commerce

Department of Defense

Department of Health, Education, and Welfare

Department of Housing and Urban Development

Department of the Interior

Department of Justice

Department of Labor

Post Office Department  
 Department of State  
 Department of Transportation  
 Department of the Treasury  
 Agency for International Development  
 Atomic Energy Commission  
 Central Intelligence Agency  
 General Services Administration  
 National Aeronautics and Space Administration  
 National Science Foundation  
 Office of Economic Opportunity  
 Peace Corps  
 United States Information Agency  
 Veterans Administration

(The following) agencies will be contacted by the (Budget) Bureau with respect to the extent of required compliance to the guidance provided in this Bulletin....:

Civil Service Commission  
 Federal Communications Commission  
 Federal Home Loan Board  
 Federal Power Commission  
 Federal Trade Commission  
 Railroad Retirement Board  
 Securities and Exchange Commission  
 Small Business Administration  
 Tennessee Valley Authority

(End of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

The foregoing list is taken from a 20-page set of originally typewritten, single-spaced instructions explaining to department heads why PPBS is important, and how they are to cooperate by submitting to the executive office at stated times certain tabulations, financial requirements, programme suggestions, special analytical studies, etc. The Bulletin is written in bureaucratese, but a few statements stand out:

"The budget is the financial expression of the underlying program plan. Review by the (Budget) Bureau is conducted primarily in program terms.... To meet Bureau needs, agency PFP submissions are to present specified data on outputs, costs, and financing over a *seven-year period*.... Responsibility for the development and use of PPB systems rests with the head of each agency. Agency heads are required to take such action as is necessary to insure that line managers participate in operation of the PPB system.... Agencies are encouraged both to make use of the various training and educational programs offered through the Civil Service Commission, and to establish internal orientation and training courses as appropriate."

After PPBS was installed in every executive "department and establishment," other necessary steps were taken. First, the Budget Bureau was "restructured," expanded, and made a *Management Bureau* as well; as the new name affirms: "Office of Management and Budget."

Next, plans were made, and finally completed, for the dividing of the Nation into Ten Regions, with Ten Regional Capitals where Regional Councils meld together all separate departments and agencies and then govern their regions, not according to department or agency category, but according to societal programme area.

An essential part of this programming is yet to be completed: the restructuring of the Presidential Cabinet Departments into four departments, to make "area functioning" less complicated.

Also in process of completion are three important steps in the area of budget and finance: 1) Installation of the Revenue Sharing Program; 2) Imposition of personal Income Tax Laws in every State in the Union, and arrangements for collection of same by Federal—not State—tax collectors; and 3) Transfer of all bonds, securities and "public money" held by counties, cities and incorporated communities, to central Federal Reserve Banks, where such funds and securities will be held in "special custody" by the Feds.

Meanwhile, the 1313 Organization launched a pilot project to introduce PPBS at the State, County, and City level.

And most important of all: The Planners began working more than three years ago on a PPBS operational model for the public schools, where it will be used to produce the "new man" trained to fit properly into the total, managed, global society.

These are some of the "programme areas" to be explored in upcoming letters.

(To Be Continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which accent the Christian American point of view. Subscriptions are not available separately. Complete service ----- \$24 per year  
 Three months trial ----- \$6  
 Extra copies ----- 10¢ each  
 (Send extra if 1st class postage is required on bulk orders). Address all correspondence:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

..... Part Four .....

#### THE MANAGEMENT SYNDROME

"Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (PPBS) is such a deliberately deceptive and innocuous title for so encompassing an operation of internal subversion that it hardly causes a stir with taxpayer, parent and voter who ought to be the most concerned about domestic enemies of the functions and purposes of legitimate government," wrote Marilyn Angle in an article which appeared in the October, 1971, issue of *The Educator*.

"Purveyors of management have done their job so well for so many years," continued the author, "that 'manager' has developed a status in today's world, whether he performs a legitimate function or not...."

"A new ruling class whose ascent to power was inevitable was predicted by James Burnham 30 years ago in his book *The Managerial Revolution*. He identified 'managers' as a new type of professional with command of essential skills quite distinct and towering above the capabilities needed for the fairly routine jobs. Rule would be obtained through state ownership, with managers in control.

"When 'performance budgeting' was established in the Truman-appointed Hoover Commission, a whole new ball game, or 'game plan' for managers, who were to become the new ruling class, was set in motion."

This new breed of "managers" was conceived, nourished, developed, trained, and poured into public management positions by the use of funds supplied by foundations—Ford, Rockefeller, Carnegie, Alfred P. Sloan, etc. The funds were used to finance special courses at universities and colleges where these new "managers" were trained. Post-graduate training was often provided by such management-minded organizations as the *Council on Foreign Relations* (Henry Kissinger is an excellent example of CFR training and development). The 1313 Con-

glomerate, located on land owned by the University of Chicago (Rockefeller), has been able to train, unionize, and provide an excellent job-placement service for such public management categories as City Managers, Metro Managers, Regional Council Officials, etc. In addition to the training and placement of freshmen managers, CFR, 1313, and similar organizations provided business men for public management service, universities sent professors to Washington, Ford gave McNamara to the Defense Department, and the newly developed think-tanks began concocting goals and objectives which were to be achieved at the taxpayer's expense and used as guidelines by the new managers.

When McNamara left the Edsel production department to go to the U.S. Defense Department, he took with him two RANDmen (the think tank which developed PPBS). Charles J. Hitch worked with McNamara to "computerize" DoD, then transferred to the University of California, to install PPBS in the California Public School System. Henry R. Rowan also left RAND to help McNamara and Hitch ruin DoD, then he moved to the Bureau of the Budget to install the new "analytical techniques" for other agencies of the Federal Government. His work concluded at the Budget Bureau, Rowan then returned to RAND.

"Implementing PPBS into non-defense agencies," writes Marilyn Angle, "was accomplished by Executive Order of President Johnson in 1965. In 1967 the Bureau of the Budget became the Office of Management and Budget.

"President Johnson's 'Office of the Presidency' set the stage for President Nixon's State of the Union message in which he laid the cornerstone for the 'New American Revolution.' All rioters can line up on the diversionary side! This 'Revolution' is being quietly conducted by Management,

## Executive Order and Commissions....

"Nixon's 'game plan' should be called 'Ready or Not,' because his action locks the United States into world government and enforces what Congress delays. The issue is not who is the candidate in the election ...any charismatic can be president who can take and deliver the orders!"

When the Bureau of the Budget was expanded and converted into the Office of Management and Budget in 1967, the swing to the PPB System at the Federal level was completely installed. OMB became the core of the web of internal subversion, and the Planners immediately began to push their programming to take over government at all remaining levels. *Public Management*, an organ of the 1313 Conglomerate, explained the importance of the creation of OMB in an article by Donald C. Stone, which appeared in the issue of March 1971. Because this is a vital part of the plan to create Regional Government as a *management control center* between an all-powerful Central Government and subservient State, County and City governments, we feel it is important that you, the reader, understand what they, the Elite Planners, have to say on the subject. We are, therefore, quoting at length from this article by Donald C. Stone:

\*\*\*\*\*

### OMB: WHAT DOES IT MEAN TO LOCAL GOVERNMENT?

*The recent reorganization of the Bureau of the Budget into the Office of Management and Budget has significant implications for local governments....According to Stone... "It demonstrates that budgeting, programming, management improvement, systems development, coordination, and evaluation all need to be interrelated. Moreover, it shows how budgeting is primarily a policy and program resolution function—the heart of the management function—rather than a fiscal and accounting function."*

Reorganization Plan No. 2 of 1970, transforming the U.S. Bureau of the Budget into the Office of Management and Budget and creating the Domestic Council, has important implications for cities, counties, and states....The Domestic Council is conceived as functioning as a complementary organ on the domestic front as the National Security Council functions in the international area. The Plan provides that the Council will have its own staff, but surely it must rely extensively on OMB.

The OMB and Domestic Council are appropriately major elements in the Executive Office of the President. Some members of Congress opposed the Plan, but not a sufficient number to vote it down (Editor's note: the OMB was actually established by Executive Order in 1967, but was not voted on by Congress until 1970, when the change was made a part of Reorganization Plan No. 2. Insofar as OMB was concerned, the Congressional vote was merely approval of something already put into operation).

The Plan, with the appointment of George P. Shultz as director of OMB (now Treasury Secretary—Ed.), dramatized the functions to be performed. Dr. Shultz, formerly a member of the *University of Chicago's Graduate School of Business Administration (a 1313 training camp—Ed.)*, had demonstrated well his administrative credentials....He in turn designated Arnold Webber (also 1313) as one of his two associate directors....

The OMB is responsible...for developing, in consultation with state and local governments, the organizational and administrative arrangements that will make the federal-state-local system more workable. Under new mandates, and augmented by the Domestic Council, the Office of Management and Budget should accelerate attention to a variety of measures for this purpose. The following proposals are illustrative. Many of these call for close linkage with the *Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (a 1313 agency—Ed.)*

- \* More rigorous steps to consolidate and simplify...grant-in-aid programs...
- \* Greater decentralization of federal activities and decision making to regional offices...
- \* Stronger Presidential leadership with Executive Office staff in each region and major metropolitan area as well as in Washington to foster improved management and cooperation.
- \* *Deputizing of state and local officials under contractual arrangements to perform federal services and activities...*
- \* Stimulation through federal grants of the creation of state OMBs...
- \* Development of income tax credits, revenue sharing and other transfers of funds.

...The National Association of Schools of Public Affairs and Administration is devoting its principal efforts to measures which would produce the trained personnel and knowledge essential to effective federal-state-municipal programs...

The new mandate of the OMB makes it the logical agency to incorporate such measures into the program of the President, and to work with state and local governments in their fulfillment. Such efforts require assistance and support by multipurpose groups such as the International City Management Association, National League of Cities, U.S. Conference of Mayors, National Association of Counties, Council of State Governments, American Society for Public Administration, and the National Association of Schools of Public Affairs and Administration (these are 1313 satellites—Ed.). Hopefully, the State-County-City Service Center will provide an effective mechanism through which these associations can unite their cooperative effort to improving *the total federal system*. (End of quotes; italics added for emphasis).

\*\*\*\*\*

One of the earliest efforts to install PPB System techniques at the State and local level. Again, it seems important to use *their words*, since we are dealing with a conspiracy. The following, therefore, is quoted from an official PPB document which was intended to coordinate this pilot effort:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### IMPLEMENTING PPB IN STATE, CITY, AND COUNTY

##### *A Report on the 5-5-5 Project*

##### *in cooperation with*

The Council of State Governments  
The International City Managers Association  
The National Association of Counties  
The National Governors' Conference  
The National League of Cities  
The United States Conference of Mayors

*State-Local Finances Project of  
The George Washington University  
Washington, D.C., June 1969*

Five States, Five Counties, and Five Cities examined the feasibility of applying the techniques of planning-programming-budgeting to their governments. As originally conceived, the 5-5-5 road was to be the initial phase of a continuing and widening effort either to set up PPB systems or to use some of the processes of program analysis in states and localities throughout the country. The project served as the nucleus for developing a body of experience on the start-up phase of PPB implementation in the various governments.

The five states participating in the demonstration were California, Michigan, New York, Vermont, and Wisconsin. The five

counties were Dade, Florida; Nashville-Davidson, Tennessee; Los Angeles, California; Nassau, New York; and Wayne, Michigan. The five cities were Dayton, Ohio; Denver, Colorado; Detroit, Michigan; New Haven, Connecticut; and San Diego, California.

Initial discussions began in January 1966 with representatives of the states and later, in the spring of that year, with the city representatives. A more formal relationship was not effected until July 1967, when the George Washington University, on behalf of the State-Local Finances Project, and each of the 15 governments signed Letters of Agreement. The participating governments undertook to carry out the initial phases of installing a system. The State-Local Finances Project of the George Washington University served as the central staff for the project, providing, with the cooperation of the U.S. Bureau of the Budget, a means of communication among the governments, as well as training and technical assistance.

Each county and city in the project received an award of \$20,000 from the George Washington University, out of a *Ford Foundation grant for the project*, and each state \$10,000, with the requirement that the amounts be at least matched "in kind." The primary condition was that the funds be used for *internal* staff training, and project travel, in order to emphasize that a *PPB System stands or falls on the ability of internal government personnel to operate it*.

(End of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

After this PPB System had been tried and tested and found to be generally unopposed by all citizens concerned; and after its installation had begun or been completed at all levels of American Government, so that the OMB would become the Management Control Center for the entire Nation; then came the next step: the creation of a totally new level of government, situated between the Federal Government and the State Governments, taking orders from the Executive Office of the President (OMB) and enforcing those orders upon the State Governments beneath them! Following the pattern already established by the Federal Reserve Districts and the Federal Power and Irrigation Authorities, the fifty States, would be divided between Ten Federal Regions, to be ruled over by Ten Regional Councils made up of the new type Managers that had been produced according to the plan described at the beginning of this letter.

Accordingly, after preliminary tests and pilot projects, on February 10, 1972, President Nixon affixed his signature to Executive Order No. 11647. We published the text of this Order in our Letter of April 14, 1972, but because of its importance in its PPBS context, it seems essential that we repeat its publication:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### EXECUTIVE ORDER 11647

#### FEDERAL REGIONAL COUNCILS

The proper functioning of government requires the development of closer working relationships between the major Federal grant-making agencies and State and local government and improved coordination of the categorical grant system.

I have heretofore directed the Domestic Council to:

- 1) Receive and develop information necessary for assessing national domestic needs and defining national domestic goals, and to develop for the President alternate proposals for reaching those goals;
- 2) Collaborate with the Office of Management and Budget and others in the determination of national domestic priorities for the allocation of available resources.
- 3) Collaborate with the Office of Management and Budget and others to assure a continuing review of ongoing programs from the standpoint of their relative contributions to national goals as compared with their use of available resources, and;
- 4) Provide policy advice to the President on domestic issues.

Furthermore, I have assigned to the Office of Management and Budget the responsibility for assisting the President in developing efficient coordinating mechanisms to implement Government activities and to expand interagency cooperation. Three years ago I directed that the senior regional officials of certain of the grant-making agencies convene themselves in regional councils to better coordinate their services to Governors, Mayors, and the public.

I have now determined that the measures prescribed by this Order would assure improved service to the public.

Now, therefore, by virtue of the authority vested in me as President of the United States, it is hereby ordered as follows:

#### SECTION 1. FEDERAL REGIONAL COUNCILS

a) There is hereby established a Federal Regional Council for each of the ten standard Federal regions. Each Council shall be composed of the directors of the regional offices of the Departments of Labor, Health, Education, and Welfare, and Housing and Urban Development, the Secretarial Representative of the Department of Transportation, and the directors of the Office of Economic Opportunity, the Environmental Protection Agency, and the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration. The President shall designate one member of each such Council as Chairman of that Council and such Chairman shall serve at the pleasure of the President. Representatives of the Office of Management and Budget may participate in any deliberations of each Council.

b) Each member of each Council may designate an alternate who shall serve as a member of the Council involved whenever the regular member is unable to attend any meeting of the Council.

c) When the Chairman determines that matters which

significantly affect the interests of Federal agencies which are not represented on any such Council are to be considered by that Council, he shall invite the regional director or other appropriate representative of the agency involved to participate in the deliberations of the Council.

#### SECTION 2. FUNCTIONS OF THE COUNCILS

Each Federal Regional Council shall be constituted as a body within which the participating agencies will, under the general policy formulation of the Under Secretaries Group, and to the maximum extent feasible, conduct their grant-making activities in concert through:

- (1) the development of short-term regional interagency strategies and mechanisms for program delivery;
- (2) the development of integrated program and funding plans with Governors and local chief executives;
- (3) the encouragement of joint and complementary grant applications for related programs;
- (4) the expeditious resolution of interagency conflicts and coordinating problems;
- (5) the evaluation of programs in which two or more member agencies participate;
- (6) the development of long-term regional interagency and intergovernmental strategies to the needs of States and local communities;
- (7) the supervision of regional interagency program coordinating mechanisms; and
- (8) the development of administrative procedures to facilitate day-to-day interagency and intergovernmental cooperation.

#### SECTION 3. UNDER SECRETARIES GROUP FOR REGIONAL OPERATIONS

There is hereby established an "Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations" which shall be composed of the Under Secretaries of Labor, Health, Education, and Welfare, Housing and Urban Development, and Transportation, the Administrator of the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration, the Deputy Director of the Office of Economic Opportunity, the Deputy Administrator of the Environmental Protection Agency, and the Associate Director of the Office of Management and Budget, who shall serve as the Chairman of the Group. When the Chairman determines that matters which significantly affect the interest of Federal agencies which are not represented on the Group are to be considered by the Group, he shall invite an appropriate representative of the agency involved to participate in the deliberations of the Group. The Undersecretaries Group for Regional Operations shall, consistent with the objectives and priorities established by the President and the Domestic Council, establish policy with respect to Federal Regional Council matters, provide guidance to the Councils, respond to their initiatives, and seek to resolve policy issues referred to it by the Councils. The Under Secretaries Group, under the Chairmanship of the Associate Director of the Office of Management and Budget, shall be responsible for the proper functioning of the system established by this Order....

RICHARD NIXON

The White House, February 10, 1972

\*\*\*\*\*

(To Be Continued)

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders and make all checks payable to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223

Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

- - - - - Part Five - - - - -

#### TEN REGIONS ARE MORE EASILY SOCIALIZED THAN FIFTY STATES

The planning, programming and budgeting of a Nation's resources—human and natural—by a Central Government, is pure and unadulterated Socialism. When Richard Nixon, as Chief Executive of the United States of America, assumed nominal control of the Planning - Programming - Budgeting System that was being installed in all departments, bureaus and agencies of government at all levels—international, national, state, county and local—it was found that the socialistic system was not working well under our representative republican form of government. There were nearly three thousand separate governments in the Fifty States, and there were hundreds of federal aid and give-away programs being administered by almost as many different agencies. It all made things quite complicated when the Planners wanted to socialize the Nation.

And so it happened that, upon assuming the Presidency, one of the first things Richard Nixon was instructed to do, was to ask the Congress for permission to proceed with the "Restructuring of Government Service Systems." Which meant: the right to make the changes necessary in order to make the Planning - Programming - Budgeting System (PPBS) more easily directed from a Central Office of Management and Budget.

Allegedly in order to "streamline" the services of the Executive Departments which dealt with "human resources" (the Departments of Labor, Health, Education and Welfare, Housing and Urban Development, the Office of Economic Opportunity, and the Small Business Administration), the Nation was divided into Ten Federal Regions. Few realized then, or understand even now, that "Regional Government" is a new level of government superimposed over State, County and City governments, and is designed to replace State and County governments in

*order to make the internationally adopted PPB System operate more effectively.*

In our last letter, we reprinted Executive Order 11647 which, among other things, "established a Federal Regional Council for each of the ten standard Federal Regions." These ten new political subdivisions to which the fifty States have been divided and allocated, are:

REGION I: Connecticut, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, Rhode Island, Vermont.

Regional Capitol: Boston

REGION II: New York, New Jersey, Puerto Rico, Virgin Islands.

Regional Capitol: New York City.

REGION III: Delaware, Maryland, Pennsylvania, Virginia, West Virginia, District of Columbia.

Regional Capitol: Philadelphia.

REGION IV: Alabama, Florida, Georgia, Kentucky, Mississippi, North Carolina, Tennessee.

Regional Capitol: Atlanta.

REGION V: Illinois, Indiana, Michigan, Minnesota, Ohio, Wisconsin.

Regional Capitol: Chicago.

REGION VI: Arkansas, Louisiana, New Mexico, Oklahoma, Texas.

Regional Capitol: Dallas-Fort Worth.

REGION VII: Iowa, Kansas, Missouri, Nebraska.

Regional Capitol: Kansas City.

REGION VIII: Colorado, Montana, North Dakota, South Dakota, Utah, Wyoming.

Regional Capitol: Denver.

REGION IX: Arizona, California, Hawaii, Nevada.

Regional Capitol: San Francisco.

REGION X: Alaska, Oregon, Washington, Idaho.

Regional Capitol: Seattle.

Thus were the States divided among their Ten Federal Regions, that PPBS might work more effectively in the area of human resources: But one important step remained:



When President Nixon received permission to "Restructure the Government Service Systems," he dared to exceed Constitutional and Congressional limitations in creating ten Federal Regions with ten Regional Councils which would operate under the authority and direction of the Executive Office of Management and Budget, and exercise authority over the States, Counties and Cities within their respective jurisdiction; but *Restructuring the Cabinet Departments* was a bold step which seemed to require Congressional approval. Nixon explained that the proper *management of human resources* demanded Cabinet alterations, but up to the time of this writing, Congress has proved hesitant and unwilling to cooperate.

On March 29, 1972, President Nixon made a stirring appeal to Congress, asking that his Cabinet Restructuring plans be approved immediately. He did not mention PPBS in his appeal, but he did speak of resources and their planning, programming and budgeting as his central need. Here is Nixon's message to Congress:

\*\*\*\*\*

To The Congress of the United States:

The sand is running in the glass, and the hour is running late, for enactment of a critically needed reform, one that merits the very best support which you as legislators for 208 million Americans, and I as their Chief Executive, are able to give.

That reform is reorganization of the executive branch of the Federal Government—the most comprehensive and carefully planned such reorganization since the executive was first constituted in George Washington's administration 183 years ago. Its purpose is to make American government a more effective servant to, and a more responsive instrument of, the American people. Its method is to organize departments around the ends which public policy seeks, rather than (as too often in the past) around the means employed in seeking them.

The broad outlines of the reorganization proposals which I presented to the Congress just over a year ago are now well known. The seven domestic departments which sprang into being under pressure of necessity one at a time since 1849 would be viewed as a single system for the first time, and their functions regrouped accordingly. *The product would be four entirely new, goal-oriented departments concerned with our communities, our earth, our economy,*

*and our potential as individuals — plus a revitalized fifth department concerned with keeping America in food and fiber.*

A Department of Community Development, a Department of Natural Resources, a Department of Economic Affairs, and a Department of Human Resources would be created to replace the present Departments of Interior, Commerce, Labor, Health, Education, and Welfare and Housing and Urban Development, and Transportation. And the Department of Agriculture—under our plans as I ordered them revised last fall—would be streamlined to increase its ability to serve the farmer and so to serve us all. Several independent Federal agencies would be drawn into the consolidation process as appropriate. Further management reforms would be instituted *within* the new departments, to provide authority commensurate with responsibility at every level and to make form follow function intelligently.

I do not speak lightly or loosely in characterizing this measure as *critically needed*. To say that we must prepare government to perform satisfactorily in the years ahead is only another way of saying that we must prepare for its very survival. *This Republic, soon to begin its third century, will surely grow old unless we take wise and decisive action to keep it young. "Adapt or die"—the Darwinian choice is ours to make....*

In less sweeping reorganizations than the one I am urging, of course, a President can institute changes through plans submitted under the Reorganization Act, whereby the burden of proof rests with defenders of the status quo. However, such authority no longer extends to the creation, consolidation or abolition of executive departments. In any event we would have felt it wise to submit so massive a reform as this one for statutory enactment, so as to permit consideration of amendments and to provide time for full hearings and review. *My hope now is that the Congress will honor the best spirit of democratic change by electing now, in this election year, to modernize the executive structure and redeem the lagging public faith in our ability to order our national affairs effectively....*

I am pleased to note that the Congress, acting through its Committees on Government Operations, has held extensive hearings on my proposals; that testimony, most of it favorable, has been taken from a broad, bipartisan array of expert witnesses; and

that committee work on the House side is nearly complete on the bill to establish a Department of Community Development.

For our part, we in the Administration have continued working to perfect the legislation and the management concepts set forth in my message of March 25, 1971. The Office of Management and Budget has taken the lead in working with Members of Congress ... There is still much work to do...

Twenty-five years ago, when the United States was realizing that World War II had marked not the end, but only the beginning, of its leadership responsibilities in the world, a reorganization of the executive machinery in the defense area was undertaken. That reform, which created the Department of Defense, marks the only major streamlining of the Cabinet and the only consolidation in our history. The new structure thus established has served America and the free world well in the challenging period since.

Now the time has come to take a similar bold and visionary step on the domestic side of national affairs. The 1960s, troubled, eventful, and full of progress as they were, were only the prelude to a period of still faster change in American life. The peace which we find increasing reason to hope will prevail during the coming generation, is already permitting us to turn somewhat from the formerly absorbing necessity which motivated the last major executive branch reform.

Other great purposes now move to the foreground: "to form a more perfect Union, establish Justice, insure domestic Tranquility... promote the Blessings of Liberty to ourselves and to our Posterity." To serve these purposes, let us act decisively once again, and forge new institutions to serve a new America.

Richard Nixon

The White House, March 29, 1972.

\*\*\*\*\*

In his appeal to the Congress, Nixon lays stress on the reorganization of the Defense Department, saying that "the new structure has served America and the free world well in the challenging period since (its reorganization.)" It was the Defense Department which was first converted to the PPB System; and Nixon's real reason for "restructuring" the Executive Cabinet is to make PPBS more effective in these other Departments.

A Socialist System doesn't work well under our traditional representative republican form. Therefore, the Planners insist that the form be altered to accomodate the new system.

This conflict of *form* with *system* is spelled out in oblique manner in an article by Stanley B. Botner of the University of Missouri, which appeared in the July-August 1970 issue of the *Public Administration Review* (a 1313 publication). In calling this article to our attention, American Party presidential nominee John G. Schmitz commented:

"This article spells out the imprecision and failures of PPBS in a dozen different ways. Yet despite its obvious limitations and inadequacies, the conclusion is given that PPBS is precisely what the President needs to 'serve effectively.' It is beyond my understanding how these 'experts' could arrive at such a conclusion, based on their own evidence."

Here are excerpts from that article:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### FOUR YEARS OF PPBS: AN APPRAISAL

When President Johnson issued his 1965 order introducing the planning-programming-budgeting system (PPBS) in civil agencies, some hailed the action as a breakthrough in the decision-making process. According to the more optimistic, PPBS would provide a rational basis for allocating resources among competing programs. Techniques utilized in the Department of Defense could be applied to "soft" programs such as health and welfare, it was thought, and DoD specialists were imported to assist in effecting the fiscal renaissance. However, the Bureau of the Budget and the agencies are still struggling to comply with the order more than four years after its issuance....

While some worthwhile results have been achieved with PPBS to date, the system has failed to fulfill the expectations of its more ardent proponents. Why is this so? What are some of the deficiencies and problems which have been encountered?

With the benefit of hindsight, it appears that PPBS was introduced in civilian agencies abruptly, on too large a scale, and without adequate advance preparation and study. Former Secretary of Commerce John T. Connor described the introduction of Cabinet members to PPBS:

The Cabinet members were called together

early one morning without any prior preparation and, after a brief summary by Budget Director Schultz, ordered to be put into effect promptly. There was no meaningful discussion of whether or not it would be applicable throughout the Federal Government, even if successfully applied in Defense.

Mr. Connor commented further that "the timing turned out badly as the Vietnam War financial demands made a shambles out of any reasonable priority system."...

Another problem resulted when techniques utilized in the Department of Defense did not prove readily transferable to the civilian sector.... It is one thing to quantify the benefits from the application of a stated volume of firepower to a specified target. It is quite another to quantify the benefits to the individual, his family, and society generally of a program to rehabilitate alcoholics particularly if one considers the impact of intervening causative factors....

As BOB Director Robert P. Mayo told the Proxmire Subcommittee: "We are limited... by our inability to develop output measures that permit inter-category comparisons of benefits. For better or worse, we have no generally agreed-upon way of deciding quantitatively whether the Nation benefits more by providing greater dignity for the aged (and less financial burden on their families) or by training disadvantaged persons in their early 20's or by making our airways safer or by reducing crime... I am fully committed to the use of economic analysis as an aid in making budget decisions. At the same time, I would insist—as would anyone who understands our form of government—that economic analysis can never be the sole determinant of budget decisions."...

(End of excerpts)

\*\*\*\*\*

Summarizing the above: PPBS will not work effectively under our form of government; but the *elite planners* are committed to the use of PPBS because this is the only way as yet discovered and put into practice, whereby the *controlling elite* can totally manage the global society. Therefore, since the *System* cannot be changed, the *form of government* must be changed to fit the *System*!

This is why, when Nixon succeeded Johnson in the White House, he recalled the former's order of 1965 which began the PPB System in all Executive Departments and, on April 12, 1968, issued a new and revised Bulletin

which gave new instructions on how to use PPBS in all "executive departments and establishments. This is why Nixon asked for, and obtained, the Reorganization Act of 1969, under the authority of which he then issued executive orders setting up the Ten Federal Regions. This is why he then issued Executive Order 11647, establishing ten Federal Regional Councils and placing the Executive Office of Management and Budget in charge of the entire domestic operation of PPBS.

And this is why there is yet the need to "restructure" the Cabinet Departments:

*Since the PPB System won't function effectively under our present form of government, the form must be altered to fit the System!*

Please bear in mind that this is not merely a domestic operation—it is a worldwide movement to "build a total managed global society."

In this connection, as this letter is being written, the *New York Times* of Oct. 5, 1972 carries the front-page announcement that PPBS has just gone multi-national! Twelve Nations—including the United States and the Soviet Union—have established the *International Institute of Applied Systems Analysis* (another name for PPBS) in the Laxenburg Palace, near Vienna.

"The agreement to create the institute, which was signed today at the Royal Academy in London, is believed to be the first time that the Soviet Union has given official backing and funds to an East-West project not directly linked to either its own Government or to the United Nations."

Adds the *Times*: "Djermen M. Gvishiani, a member of the Soviet Academy of Sciences and son-in-law of Premier Alexei N. Kosygin is to serve a three-year term as chairman of the institute's council. Other council members are French and East German."

Thus PPBS, of the computerized, all-seeing eye, is a camouflaged, innocuous alias for the greatly feared "Big Brother." That a system developed by RAND is to be turned over to Communist "experts" for them to operate at the multi-national level, is a sinister sign of the times!

(To Be Continued)

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. For information, write:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

..... Part Six .....

#### HOW THE MASTER PLANNERS PREPARE THEIR PLANS

The *Planning-Programming-Budgeting System* (PPBS) is the name given to a highly sophisticated method of governance which was developed in order that certain self-appointed leaders among men might control "the future evolution of mankind." This is to be done by denying the taxpayer any control over budgetary matters, by imposing dictatorial management of all resources, both human and natural, and by establishing a computerized system of thought-control after the manner of *Big Brother* as envisioned in George Orwell's 1984.

PPBS was "perfected" by Rand Corporation, a "think tank" located in Santa Monica, California, to aid Government in pursuit of certain "goals and objectives" which have been determined by the "planners."

Mrs. Ruth Spencer, Chairman of the Education Policy Committee of the United Republicans of California (UROC), gave this excellent description of the "System": "Going far beyond the traditional processes of budgeting, PPBS provides for:

- (1) 'planning' what governmental policies should be and then measuring behavioral compliance with those policies ...;
- (2) 'programming' to establish those state-formulated policies through experimental 'pilot' and propaganda techniques; and
- (3) 'budgeting' to set the programs in action and lock in the state-formulated policies.

PPBS budgeting procedure is very complicated and riddled with new terms and new meanings. It begins with 'planning,' which is the setting of so-called 'goals and objectives.' Goals are general, timeless and long-range policy pursuits. Then subordinate to the goals, 'objectives' are formulated. They are specific, short-range, measurable ways in which individuals are to think, feel and act as a result of certain programs which promote the goals."...

"It Begins With Planning..." So, let us learn, from their own words, the who, where, what, when and how of these plans ...

Back in 1958, one R. D. Specht, of the Rand Corporation, wrote a book entitled *Rand, A Personal View of its History*. We quote briefly therefrom:

"The (fledgling Rand) Corporation had an additional financial problem: that of securing sufficient working capital. This problem was solved initially by a \$100,000 interest-free loan from the Ford Foundation, which enabled Rand to establish a line of credit from the banks. The Ford Foundation upped its loan to \$1,000,000 and in 1952 the Foundation converted this loan into a grant under the condition that the Rand Corporation conduct out of its own funds an equal amount of 'Rand-sponsored Research' on subjects in the national interest. That is, the loan was to be repaid not in cash but in research on problems of national security and public welfare that lay outside the scope of Project Rand's work for the Air Force.... The Air Defense Command asked Rand to... set up a Systems Training Program. A separate group, the Systems Development Division was set up within Rand to do the work of crew training. This Division soon acquired the additional jobs of *writing computer programs... and of developing training methods...* As the job grew, the *Systems Development Division* became twice as large as the rest of Rand."

It is this *Systems Development Division* which became the actual planning division of the PPBS scheme.

But, since we are using *their own words* to arrive at an understanding of PPBS, let us now take note of an article written in June, 1969, by R. E. Overbury of the Ministry of Technology, London, and which appeared in their publication *Long Range Planning*. Here we learn, in their own words, how they make their plans. Granted, this article is in

their jargon, makes use of their semantics, but since it was written by a Londoner for perusal by Yankees, translation into lay Americanese is not required.

A mystical note is introduced at this point. There was the famous Oracle at Delphi, which answered all questions, both public and private. Here, at Apollo's preeminent shrine, the priestess Pythia spoke oracles which were interpreted by a priest, the answers thus determining the plans of the ancient Greeks. Delphi was credited with being the unifying influence in an otherwise fragmented life of Greece.

Significantly, the modern PPBS oracles are received and interpreted through what they named the *Delphi Technique*.

Here are excerpts from Technologist Overbury's article:

\*\*\*\*\*

## TECHNOLOGICAL FORECASTING

### A CRITICISM OF THE DELPHI TECHNIQUE

*(The author—R. E. Overbury—criticises the methods of forecasting technological developments by obtaining a consensus of opinion among the experts. He argues that the problem is not to forecast what might happen, but rather to decide what should happen and he suggests improvements in the Delphi technique which would change it from an ad hoc method of "crystal ball gazing" into a system for continuous consultation among "responsible organizations.")*

There have been so many recent references to the Delphi technique that it seems fair to offer some comments which appear to the writer to go to the heart of technological forecasting and to suggest a different approach to an even more urgent problem, that of long-range planning.

The Delphi technique was developed by Olaf Helmer and Theodore Gordon in an experiment carried out during 1963 and 1964 under the auspices of the RAND Corporation, a complete account of which is given in Helmer's book "Social Technology." The experiment was to obtain predictions from individual experts, for periods up to 50 years ahead, about six areas deemed to be of dominating world importance, namely scientific breakthroughs, population growth, automation, space progress, the probability and prevention of war and future weapon systems. The method was to send questionnaires and elicit predictions from six groups

of experts representing the areas chosen. Eighty-two replied out of about 159 approached; of these, thirty-five were members of RAND, seven others were RAND consultants, and the remaining forty were not connected with RAND. Six of these were European respondents. Each panel of experts answered four separate questionnaires spaced about two months apart, and a summary of respondents between the rounds (sic). The aim of the process with the data feedback and experts' criticisms of each others' views, was to reach a "consensus" of views in each of the six areas.

The presentation of all these results in a series of graphs indicated a median or "break-even date" (and the upper and lower quartile of responses) for the events guessed at; for instance, in the case of dates for reliable weather forecasts, controlled thermo-nuclear power, or, in the automation area, for the widespread use (of) teaching machines, household robots, or centralised wire-tapping!

The authors of the experiment seem (hardly surprisingly) to confess some disappointment at the results;...The general immaturity (frankly, it is the only word) of the results follows from the kind of questions asked....The points the writer wishes to suggest are as follows:

- (i) Developments since the 1930's have, in practice, brought about a decisive change in the position and status of technology. ...The difference now is broadly that we can, for practical purposes (not to put too fine a point on it) assume that nothing will happen in the future that is not now, at any rate, conceivable. This means that...we can now contemplate, within natural laws, being able to achieve almost any worthwhile objective however far out. The basic problem is therefore now the altered, and more difficult, one of choosing the right kinds of objectives instead of purely passive crystal-ball gazing.
- (ii) To choose the right objectives, we need to establish a picture...of a desirable end-of-century world, which will naturally also involve human value judgments.
- (iii) The main criticism of long-term forecasting could be that it is not really approaching the right problem. In an age in which we have an unusual power to determine events. It is not realistic to behave like outside observers with no power to influence them. *What will*

*happen depends on what we want to achieve. A solution of the world food problem, a more mature or balanced society, possibly through genetic engineering or perhaps the age of leisure through automation and international economic and industrial organization..*

(End of direct quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

We gave you the preceding in their own words, that you may understand that, even as bumbling and erratic as has been their efforts up to the present, *these are men who are playing God!* They are drawing a picture of the world as they want it to be at the turn of the century, then they are going to make that picture come to life. They are saying: "Come, let us remake the world, let us remake man so he will fit contentedly into that remade world; let us change his culture, his religion, his actions and reactions, his physical form and his mental process. We know what is best for man and for the world, and we have the power to do as we wish. *What will happen depends on what we want to achieve!*"

It is important to understand that this long-range planning (the first "P" in "PPBS") is not confined to the United States and its governments and agencies. Though the experimenting and developing were the work of such think-tanks as RAND, notice that the criticism, which was taken to heart and acted upon, came from London. And the PPBS techniques are for the world, not just for the United States.

In our last letter, we referred to the fact that PPBS had gone "multinational," though the attempt to hide the System is illustrated by the use of the name "Systems Analysis." Because of the importance of this development, we are reprinting the entire article which appeared, beginning on the front page, in the *New York Times* of October 5, 1972:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### U.S. AND SOVIET WILL LEAD A 12-NATION 'THINK TANK'

*By Richard D. Lyons*

*Special to the New York Times*

Washington, Oct. 4—Led by the United States and the Soviet Union, scientific academies of a dozen nations today set up a joint "think tank" to seek solutions to problems created by the increasing industrialization of societies. ●

Pollution control, urban growth, public health and overpopulation are among the

problems that will be examined by the *International Institute of Applied Systems Analysis* in the Laxenburg Palace, near Vienna.

Dr. Howard Raiffa, a professor of managerial economics at Harvard, who will direct the new institute, emphasized that its work would deal solely with 'peaceful purposes.'

The agreement to create the institute, which was signed today at the Royal Academy in London, is believed to be the first time that the Soviet Union has given official backing and funds to an East-West project not directly linked to either its own government or to the United Nations.

Moscow will provide one-third of the annual operating costs of about \$3.5-million, while the United States through the National Science Foundation will match that amount. The remaining third will come from other nations.

Djhermen M. Gvishiani, a member of the Soviet Academy of Sciences and brother-in-law of Premier Alexsei N. Kosygin, is to serve a three-year term as chairman of the institute's council. Other council members are French and East German.

Although officials here were reluctant to say so openly, privately they conceded that the institute was yet another step in a bridge-building effort that the United States hopes will eventually bring about the liberalization of the Soviet and East European Communist systems. They said that the United States was "giving more than it's getting" in connection with the institute, but that the investment was worthwhile because of its potential impact upon both the Soviet Managerial class and East-West ties.

During a news conference at the National Academy of Sciences here last week, Dr. Raiffa acknowledged that the United States was the recognized leader in management techniques and systems analysis. These fields of study evolved in the United States in the aerospace industry when the space program was started in the late nineteen-fifties (Rand's Systems Development Division—Ed.)

To cite an example, if the development of a system to provide health care to large numbers of people were under examination, experts on mass transportation would be asked for opinions on how patients should travel to hospitals and clinics. The point is that health care is a much broader problem than just doctors on the one side and sick per-

sons on the other.

Dr. Raiffa said that the institute expected to have 100 scholars not only from the East and West but also from the so-called third world. An announcement about the institute made here by the National Academy of Sciences stated that "projects being considered for the institute fall into four categories—environmental systems, health care systems, municipal services systems, and large engineering design systems."

"A likely first task would be concerned with energy; an analytical study of short and long-range projection of the world supply of energy resources and demands for energy, dynamic substitutions among energy sources, future technologies, and hazards of each source. In preliminary evaluations, this project has been seen as one that is large enough to be significant yet could be completed fairly soon."

Dr. Raiffa said in a position paper that the institute would have "a selective approach which will concentrate on a few problems at a time with the understanding that these problems will vary through time."

The idea for such an institute evolved six years ago from a White House planning group led by Francis Bator, then a specialist on national security affairs and now a professor of political economy at Harvard.

The institute will be housed 10 miles from Vienna in an 18th century palace now being renovated by the Austrian Government at a cost of about \$4-million.

Also participating in the institute will be the leading scientific organizations of Czechoslovakia, Canada, Bulgaria, Japan, West Germany, Italy, Poland and Britain.

(End of article which has been  
reprinted in full)

\* \* \* \* \*

It should be understood that the computer is the heart and soul of the PPB System, just as programmed budgeting is the blood stream which permits it to function. Soviet Russia has no financial worries as such, since that imperial conglomerate has been mining and hoarding gold for half a century. But the Russians do not have the technical know-how for building computers; and it would be impossible for Soviet Russia to convert to any new "Systems Analysis" method without first obtaining the necessary computers. Which explanation will aid in putting the

following information into its proper perspective:

The Soviet Government has ordered 15,000 large, modern computers from the United States. They will be used to implement the Soviet's own version of PPBS and according to the distinguished expert on Russian affairs, Victor Zorza, the computers will be used to compile a massive data bank in which complete information on every individual will be stored. The information system will then be used as a weapon to maintain thought control. Zorza wrote:

"...the main purpose of such a system would be to prevent any disloyal ideas from even taking shape in the heads of Soviet citizens.... The full records of his psychological characteristics and actions could be used to devise an approach that would quickly persuade him...that his best interests require him to conform to the political guidance of his spiritual advisor at the KGB (Soviet Secret Police)."

It seems most evident, though solid proof is lacking, that among the unpublicized but important achievements at the various "Summit" meetings has been the exchange of something more than wheat and machine tools, truck plants and nuclear technology; it appears that the Soviet Government has given our "representatives" its highly developed technique of psychopolitical control of people, in exchange for the U.S.-developed Planning-Programming-Budgeting System. And when Soviet Psychopolitics is combined with American PPBS, the result is a world of contented slaves, even happy slaves.

In the United States at the present time, there is being introduced into the public schools, a system that will not only control political dissent, but will render the people incapable of disliking the system in the first place!

A Planning-Programming-Budgeting System for public schools seems so very practical, progressive, beneficial and effective, that uninformed parents are unwittingly approving a system which will make their children slaves to the system!

(To Be Continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

- - - - - Number Seven - - - - -

#### SSS - THE NUMBER OF A MAN

PPBS—the Planning-Programming-Budgeting System is applied Scientific Socialism in use to control people, what they produce, what they consume, how they spend their work-time and their leisure time, what they think, and how they react to various stimuli. The PPBS concept, simply stated, goes something like this: If you know what you have to start with, and you know what you want to end up with, it's possible to design a system that will tell you exactly what's needed to make the precise changes that are required. One scientific socialist referred to PPBS as an "accounting system to be used as an instrument of prediction and control," adding that there should be no doubts "about the possibility of a managed society...social technology can be developed so that it will be possible to gain control over societal processes."

The management of society as a whole demands the setting up of special machinery for the observation, control and ordering of each individual member of that society, if the whole is to function as the Planners desire.

That machine is the Computer, its product the Data Bank, and its basic ingredient your Social Security Number. If PPBS is to function as a "people control mechanism," then Big Brother wants your number, not your name; because numbers are the stuff with which Computers deal, and all security systems—social or penal—have found that it is more effective to assign numbers than to accept given names.

Sen. Sam Ervin objects to the misuse of a person's social security number, not because of its use for PPBS purposes as such, but because he feels it to be an unconstitutional invasion of privacy (which it is, of course—but the entire Social Security System was once considered to be unconstitutional—which it is, of course). Because of his

stand on constitutional rights as opposed to social denigration of rights in a sea of equality, the Senator from North Carolina receives a lot of mail about the use of the Social Security Number as an identifier. The complainers seldom realize that there is being built a massive dossier bearing that number with a coded computer card to make it easier to add details and comments to that dossier at any given moment's notice by some unidentifiable bureaucratic clerk who has the power to wreck the lives of those who pay him to serve them. But the individuals who know nothing of PPB Systems still resent the use of their social security number as an identifier. Some examples from Sen. Ervin's mail:

"Why is it necessary to give my Social Security number to the Postal Department in order to rent the same box I have been renting for the past four years."

"I've had to give my Social Security number to donate blood, get a telephone and open a charge account."

"The university has changed all student identification numbers to their Social Security number."

"I had to file suit to get the state to issue my daughter a driver's license without giving a Social Security number."

"I had to give my Social Security number in order to make funeral arrangements for a friend."

"Our state tax form requires a Social Security number for a homeowner to submit a tax exemption claim."

"The company I work for is replacing their file numbers at time of employment with Social Security numbers."

"United Air Lines is asking applicants for membership in its 100,000 Mile Club for their Social Security numbers."

"A coin magazine sent me bore a pasted label with my Social Security number on it. I can only deduce that this came from a mailing list bought from a bank or broker."

Among other cases given were the following:

A California woman vacationing with her husband in Wyoming was denied a fishing license because she had no Social Security number. An Army man had a letter returned to him with a note reading, "APO regulations prohibit mailing of items which do not include the full name and Social Security number in the return address. Therefore this letter is returned to you."

One correspondent wrote: "Since I have lost my personal identity (name) I will sign off with only my number. Punch your computer if you want to know who I am."

Along with these and other anti-testimonials there appeared in the June 1972 issue of *Government Executive*, an article by Samuel Stafford, the publication's associate editor, which highlighted the following charges:

1—The issue of confidentiality of computerized data is getting increased attention from both the Government and industry.

2—Growing use of individual Social Security numbers as identifiers by a broad assortment of governmental agencies and private firms causes pressure for clear guidelines.

3—Big need, however, is for a national policy on privacy safeguards regarding data banks, computers, identifying numbers and other aspects of the complex issue.

The article follows:

\*\*\*\*\*  
IS THE SOCIAL SECURITY  
NUMBER BEING ABUSED?

*By Samuel Stafford*  
*Associate Editor*

During much of the Twentieth Century, a small but single-minded band of social philosophers has repeatedly warned the rest of us that the demands of a technical society are relentlessly robbing us of both our individuality and our humanity.

We are being conditioned, the pessimists say, to passively accepting the yoke of absolute authority—both public and private. We no longer feel a sense of outrage over what appears to be a steady erosion of our most cherished traditional "rights" and prerogatives.

In short, what Big Brother wants from us,

Big Brother gets. We are becoming a society of nameless, helpless ciphers, and we haven't even got the gumption to fight back. So say the most solemn of our prophets.

The Computer, Data banks, Vast information networks from which can be plucked every last bit of information on John Q. that ever has been amassed about him—right down to his sex life, "normal" or otherwise, or how many times he calls his mother-in-law a month or whether he has a mole on his left thigh or whether he flunked out of officer training school or attended a rally for a certain politician or once badmouthed the boss or fell behind in his bills or got some high-point traffic tickets.

Certainly, much highly personal information about John Q. Public already is stored in such information systems, and as computer systems continue to be linked into ever larger networks, much of that data is becoming available to agencies and individuals whose aims are quite remote from those that prompted the original data collection and storage.

Leading the privacy defenders of course, is South Carolina (sic) Sen. Sam Ervin. Not all of those who support Ervin's privacy crusade have his blessing, however. Ervin has little patience with those impractical civil libertarians who would dismantle modern technology and have us return to more primitive ways of living.

It is the senator's unassailable (?) position that since humans created the machinery that permits wide-ranging data gathering and exchange, it is up to humans—especially Government and industry policy makers—to properly control such activities.

Main questions facing those who favor easier information access and those who want tougher controls:

\* How far should Government and private industry computer linkage be allowed to progress in the direction of the ultimate in efficient data storage and retrieval—a national data bank?

\* What legislation and regulations are needed to provide legal and technical safeguards against improper—and possibly damaging—disclosures of personal information?

\* Should a "universal" identification number be assigned to every American? Should a person's Social Security number be used for that purpose? Assuming that everyone

should have a universal identifier, at what age should it be assigned? ...

Adding a sense of urgency (is) a pending proposal before the American National Standard Institute's Computers and Information Processing Committee to adopt a technical standard which would use the Social Security number to identify all citizens in computerized records. Voluntary standards developed by the Institute usually are adopted by industries.

Ervin noted that ANSI was not dealing with a strictly technical issue, and that any action that it took would represent "a major philosophical decision affecting the rights of individuals in the computer age and the future uses of economic, political and government power in our society." He urged a delay to allow more public debate and legislative and executive branch study of the issue.

Ervin also was critical of the Nixon Administration for writing ANSI that it was taking a "neutral position" on the Social Security number issue....

If Government and industry allow the Social Security number to become a universal identifier, Ervin adds, "I fear Americans may find themselves designated by one digit and that would be zero."

In fact, use of the Social Security number for many purposes has been growing in recent years. Since 1961, the number has been used by the Internal Revenue Service to process tax returns. In addition to its normal Social Security use, it is used by other components of the Department of Health, Education and Welfare, the Civil Service Commission, Federal Aviation Administration and other agencies, by the military services, law enforcement agencies, banks, stock brokerages, universities, public school systems, libraries, state and local governments for tax, driver's licenses and other purposes, businesses in credit card applications, insurance companies, mailing list firms, and private credit and collection agencies.

The urgent need to come up with clear-cut guidelines and possibly legislation regarding use of the number was pointed up by Social Security Commissioner Robert M. Ball's appointment of a task force to study the problem. The task force, headed by Assistant Commissioner Jack S. Futterman, urged a "conservative and cautious approach to any action that might increase

non-Federal use of the Social Security number.... The task force also recommended that the Social Security Administration "embark on a positive program of enumerating school children in ninth grade." A Social Security Administration spokesman said recently: "We have already acted on this recommendation and are encouraging ninth grade registration."

*(The Senate is considering a welfare reform provision which would require that every child be issued a Social Security card upon entering first grade.)*

... No one involved in the policy and legislation drafting process expects the complex privacy-technology issue to be resolved soon or easily. But all concerned believe that those actions ultimately taken will have a tremendous impact on future life in America.

(End of quotation).

\*\*\*\*\*

To rob every person of his individuality, to make of every man and woman merely a number, a digit, a "zero;" this is the danger that Sen. Ervin and others of like mind see in the universal application of the Social Security number. The use of computerized data to "keep people in line and obedient" to the dictates of Big Brother, is the thing they fear; and certainly such tyrannical domination is a fearful thing.

However, such people seem to see only the first step. They envision the loss of man's identity, his reduction from man to robot. But the PPB System has no intention of peopling the world with robots. After reducing man to zero, it then intends to remake man in its own image, after its own plan, to conform to its own program, and to be performance budgeted into its own remade New World Order.

As regards the individual, PPBS works something like this—and we are using lay terms rather than their sciento-socialistic jargon:

1. BRAINWASHING PHASE. Traditional beliefs, standards, values, morals, concepts, are to be washed out of man's mind and memory, together with all former regard for individuality, initiative, freedom, and independence. Man thus becomes a "zero," his only identification consisting of his assigned number, his Social Security number.

2. RE-EDUCATION PHASE. Man is now trained (via modernized Pavlovian tech-

niques) in three "taxonomic domains":  
a) how he should think,  
b) how he should feel,  
c) how he should act.

3. ADAPTIVE PHASE. Remade man is then fitted into his proper place (predestinated by the experts) in the Total Managed Global Society.

Virginia McNeil probably expressed it best in an article which was published in the August 1972 *Educator*. She was quoted in a previous *Don Bell Reports*, but not in the precise context of this series of letters. Therefore, we quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

We are involved in a *Revolution*, a Conceptual Revolution which will attempt to deny the existence of God as the creator of man. The inventors of this revolution are not original, they have been around since the earliest of recorded times. They have never been as effective up to this time, because man has always risen up and battled on the side of God and country. As in any revolution, this one has two sides; one side believes God is a Supreme Being and Creator of man in His image; the other side believes man is God and thus is autonomous and able to create man according to man's image.

You will not be asked to choose a side, because you are not to know of the existence of this revolution. You will only slowly become aware that something is occurring, that subtle changes are taking place. To some this will not be an unpleasant experience; it will denote progress. Others will not approve because they will see time-proven traditions and values being taken away. At first this will be very gradual, but with the *computer as the ultimate weapon*, change will come very rapidly.

Some will be shocked to see a subtle loss of control of individual expression, freedom of thought and freedom of action (how we think, feel, and act.) The conservative thinkers and the liberal thinkers will have to join forces in order to repel this conceptual revolution that attempts to put man into an *Adaptive Framework for Change*.

To create this new man made by man, it is necessary to first change the man made by God. There are various terms used, such as change agents, facilitators, manipulators, etc., who will not be God's agents but man's agents to bring on *change*. These agents have been well trained in our universities and have been liberally financed by federal

grants and foundation money (usually the Ford Foundation.) They are well prepared this time, because they have been given a formidable weapon — *the Computer*. The computer, once it is used to break down man into bits of matter and classify all of his energy cells, will not care if its victim was once a liberal, conservative, communist, socialist, marxist, democrat or republican; because the finished computerized product will be a *new man with a new consciousness* and a *new set of values*. The programs fed into it will guarantee that the finished products will all think, feel, and act the same. *How does PPBS fit into this Revolution?* Its existence was never meant to be discovered by the public. It is merely a formula — a process. This process has been tried many times without success. Now, because of the use of computers, the timing in achieving a revolution will be shortened to implement the formula in our country. Fascism, Nazism, Socialism, Maoism, Communism, etc., are all products of this formula. It can never be used for the good of man, because it is a formula that denies God as the Supreme Being and insists that there will be a *single absolute decision-maker on earth*. This decision-maker may be as mysterious and invisible to the public as God, and he may not be the one who officially holds the title ...but whatever the name, the semantics, the area covered, *the ultimate goal is to have a totally controlled and managed global society.* (End of quote).

\*\*\*\*\*

In the preceding, the author properly names the Computer *the ultimate weapon* in this conceptual revolution. And the operator of that weapon has *your number*—your Social Security number.

(To Be Continued)

(Editor's Note: Two important questions are constantly being asked. The answers: No, we don't know how many letters in this current series; they are composed weekly and we have no idea as to when we'll feel the subject covered adequately. And; yes, the series will be stapled, covered, and issued as a booklet, with price depending on size.) DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which accent the Christian American point of view. Subscriptions are not available separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each (please add extra for 1st class delivery.) Write:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

- - - - - Part Eight - - - - -

#### CONTROL OF TAX MONEY THE ROOT OF THE EVIL

In a previous letter in this series, three Harvard professors were quoted as stating that four of the most important *political* achievements in this century are 1) Soviet type of the one-party state as developed by V.I. Lenin from 1917 to 1921, 2) large-scale nonviolent political action as developed by M.K. Gandhi from 1918 to 1934, 3) peasant and guerrilla organization and government by Mao Tse-tung from 1929 to 1949, and 4) cost benefit analysis (PPBS) as developed by Charles Hitch from 1956 to 1963.

These four systems were developed for the *political control* of people. The PPB System stresses preplanned programming and programmed budgeting; and programmed budgeting demands *centralized control of the budgeted monies*.

This means that under PPBS, all programs—Federal, Regional, State or Local—must conform to PPBS aims and objectives, must meet the Budgeting standards set by a Central Authority, and the performance of the Program must meet PPBS guidelines, or the money may be withheld or impounded!

First came the necessity of creating the Central Budgeting Authority. This was done through conversion of the Federal Budget Bureau to the new Office of Management and Budget (OMB).

Next came the need to consolidate and to centralize control over all giveaway and aid programs. This was accomplished through the creation of the Ten Regional Governments and their Ten Federal Regional Councils, overall direction of which is delegated to the "Associate Director of the Office of Management and Budget."

So far, so good, in the eyes of PPBS experts. Creation of OMB and Regional Councils would serve to establish control over all Federally financed programs. But there

were two escape hatches:

1) All Federal programs must be financed by the Congress, and all money appropriations must originate in the House of Representatives, then be approved by the Senate. This meant, in effect and substance, that if the Congress approved a certain amount of money to be spent on a particular program, then that money—no less and no more—must be spent according to the Congressional mandate. This hampered OMB's performance budgeting and cost analysis powers to a considerable extent. And,

2) All programs were not yet Federally financed. Many programs were financed by the States themselves; many more were financed by municipalities and local authorities through municipal bond issues, etc. Over such programs the Central Authority had little or no control, and the effective operation of PPBS demands total control over all public programs, even as in Soviet Russia or the Welfare State of Sweden.

Next priorities of the PPBS experts, therefore, had to do with obtaining the power of supervision and control of *all monies spent for public programmes*.

One of the first steps taken in this connection had to do with the financing of the public school system. It was true that Federal aid to schools had almost transferred all control over local schools to the Federal level. *Almost*, but not quite. Despite the billions being poured into the educational system by the Federal Government and the tax-exempt foundations, the chief support of public schools still came from the property taxes which were collected at the County level by County tax collectors. Over such money, the Central Authority had little control. And if the PPBS operatives were to take over the operation of the American system of education (an essential part of the program to remake man in man's image) then the Central Authority must have full

control over the allocation of money for educational purposes at all levels of government!

Since California had already been selected as a pilot State for the introduction of PPBS into its public school system, California also was the ideal State in which to try out the scheme to eliminate all local financing of school programs by means of the property tax.

First, property taxes were raised and raised until the rates became almost prohibitive. Property owners in California began to sell their property and move to other States to avoid the outlandish tax (pun intended).

Then it began to be publicized that the principal reason for the increase in taxes was the increased costs of maintaining the educational establishments. There was, of course, more than a grain of truth in the allegation; the Planners had seen to that by lavishing money on unnecessary improvements, by building school buildings and then leaving them unused and unoccupied because they didn't fit into the forced busing program, etc.

Then came the charge that education was not equal, because schools were best in the areas where property taxes were highest. Etc., etc.

And the final outcome in California: the State Supreme Court decreed that property taxes could no longer be used to finance the public schools.

Thus, control of the money allocated for educational purposes *at the local level* would be transferred to the Central Authority which operates out of Washington, D.C.

Just as important, if PPBS were to be successful, was the need to eliminate all local control over all public programs at the State and local levels.

*And this was the purpose of so-called Revenue Sharing.*

Since PPBS has already increased the federal debt by tens of billions and there is no revenue to share, the end objective of the revenue sharing scheme is to induce all States to impose State income taxes, *which Federal agents will collect*, then the money thus collected will be redistributed through integrated aid programs supervised by the designated officials at the Ten Regional Capitals. That is, State and local programs will be funded *if* they meet the performance budgeting requirements of OMB and the

Federal Regional Council. This arrangement will provide absolute control by the Central Authority over all "shared revenue."

Of course, this Federally collected State income tax scheme still will not provide sufficient funds; and since all other sources of tax revenue will have reached the point of no returns, a new kind of national tax will be added: the Value Added Tax. This is a complicated kind of sales tax that was developed in Europe and which can be collected at the point-of-sale to the ultimate consumer of the taxed product.

However, even with Revenue Sharing and Regional Government control over all public aid and welfare programs; there still will remain one area of money collecting which will not be under the direct control of the Central Authority:

Counties and Cities still will have the use of money collected through property taxes, occupational, professional and business licensing, parking areas and parking meters, fines and forfeitures, bond issues, public subscriptions, etc. These "public monies" and other securities held at the local level of government add up to a substantial amount of money over which the Central Authority has little or no control.

To seal up this "escape valve," OMB called upon the U.S. Treasury Department to order all holders of such "public monies" to take such bonds, securities, coupons, collateral and other deposits *out of local banks and safety vaults, and transfer them to the nearest Regional Federal Reserve Bank* (of which there are twelve in these United States).

Thus the Federal Reserve Bank will have local "public monies" in its care and keeping, and the withdrawal and use of such money will be in accordance with Federal PPBS guidelines, or else.

Unbelievable? We have before us a copy of Operating Circular No. 20, from the Federal Reserve Bank of Atlanta, addressed to all Member Banks of the Sixth Federal Reserve District, entitled "Special Custody."

This is a seven-page circular written in the same difficult-to-decipher jargon usually employed by federal departments. But the meat of the message is that: "The Federal Reserve Bank of Atlanta... makes available its custody and safekeeping facilities... to hold in special custody securities deposited:

(a) by a member bank as collateral to a

public or governmental body, board, unit or agency (as 'public body') or to a public or governmental official...

- (b) by a bank as collateral pledged to the United States to secure a Treasury Tax and Loan account or deposits of public money...
- (c) as security in lieu of penal bonds...
- (d) by a bank as security in lieu of sureties on its depository bond for bankruptcy funds...
- (e) by a member bank as collateral set aside ...to secure deposits of trust funds awaiting investment or distribution...

"Although parties to deposits of collateral are ordinarily governed by Federal or State laws and regulations, or court orders... *only the terms and conditions of this circular shall govern this bank's duties as custodians of the securities deposited...*

"This bank does not assume and shall in no event be under a duty to inquire into the existence or continuance of the powers or authority of a pledgee for whose account this bank may hold securities in custody, his successors in office or of any other person whose signature has been filed with this bank as authorized to act in behalf of any such pledgee in transactions under this circular....

"The right is reserved to withdraw, add to, or amend at any time the provisions of this operating circular.

Monroe Kimbrel, President."

Unable to fathom the full intent of this Federal Reserve order, one city administration ordered its City Manager to write to their Congressman, asking him to find out what it was all about and why their city bonds, securities and "public monies" had to be turned over to the Feds for safekeeping. We shall withhold all names to protect the innocent; but the Congressman received the following reply to his inquiry:

"Dear.....

"This is in response to your letter concerning the proposed arbitrage regulations.

"On August 18, 1972, Secretary Shultz announced that the Treasury had decided to withdraw the 'Gross Repayment Section' of the proposed regulations. In addition, it was announced that a task force composed of Treasury representatives and experts on state and local finance would begin meeting 'almost immediately' to consider other problems involved in the arbitrage bond regula-

tions. The meetings are proceeding in a mutually satisfactory manner.

"The comments received from interested persons will be carefully considered in the review of the regulations.

Very truly yours,  
(signed) Otto G. Stolz  
Special Counsel to the  
Under Secretary."

Arbitrage, incidentally, is defined as "purchasing in one market for immediate sale in another at a higher price." Which is wholly incidental and has almost nothing to do with the questions asked about the Federal Reserve's "Operating Circular No. 20" which calls for the transfer of local government funds to a Federal Reserve Bank. Note especially that nothing whatever was said about this Fed circular superseding all federal and state laws, and all court orders.

Here is yet another example of the complete run-around given to official queries as to executive department maneuverings.

All we can conclude is that the Central Authority wants to have supervision over the spending of all municipal and community funds!

#### AND THE CONGRESS, TOO -

Earlier in this letter we mentioned that there are two "escape hatches" which have prevented OMB from having full control of the funds which go into PPBS performance-budgeting; one of them being the jealously guarded power of Congress to appropriate specific amounts of tax money for specific purposes. The attempts of OMB to supplant this Constitutional duty of the Congress has caused something of a feud between the Legislative and Executive Branches of the Federal Government, coming to something of a head when the adjourning 92nd Congress refused to permit the Chief Executive to cut appropriations wherever he desired in holding expenses for the fiscal year down to an alleged \$250 billion.

Congressman William S. Moorhead, of Pennsylvania, pinpointed OMB as the agency behind the feud and, without ever mentioning PPBS by name, he remarked that "the increasing wide-ranging activities of the Office of Management and Budget-OMB-of the Executive Office of the President are becoming a topic of major concern to Members of Congress and the public. Unlike other executive departments and agencies that bask in the sunlight of publicity, the work of the OMB has been shrouded in the



obscurity of the bureaucratic maze—despite the all-powerful quarterback role that it plays in the executive branch.”

The Congressman then called attention to an article by Beverly Craig which appeared in the *Detroit News* of August 30, 1972; one of the few articles in which the author has dared to present critical statements about the activities of OMB. Here again, however, the Planning-Programming-Budgeting System is mentioned only by inference and never by name. Excerpts from that article follow:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### NIXON'S BUDGET AGENCY FEARED, HATED

(by Beverly Craig)

It's called 'the OMB' but critics have shortened even that to 'Tomb.' OMB has so much clout that it sometimes buries, by deferment, programs approved by Cabinet members and enacted by Congress.... 'OMB is the most hated of all federal agencies,' said a congressional staff director. 'I'd rather deal with the Politbureau than the OMB'....

OMB, akin to the treasurer or controller of a corporation, is frequently described as the President's right arm. And it implements his policies in the most forceful way of all—cash flow. The agency also helps Cabinet departments formulate budget requests, apportions funds quarterly, assesses the potential cost and efficacy of legislation proposed on the Hill, helps push the President's legislative proposals, and audits existing federal programs.

Congress feels that its constitutional mandate to appropriate money—the power of the purse—gives it the last word on who gets what. That's the major rub between Congress and OMB....

The OMB is close physically as well as philosophically to Mr. Nixon, with quarters in the Executive Office Building next to the White House. Its new director is Casper W. Weinberger, the former deputy who took over after George P. Shultz became secretary of the treasury. OMB is a relatively small agency, with a staff level of 600, of whom about 420 are professional and the rest clerical. But its salaries are among the highest in government. The staff has grown by about one-fifth in the two years since it was reorganized with a management thrust.

(End of excerpts from article)

\*\*\*\*\*

The first set-back in OMB's drive for power to disburse all funds in accordance with its own PPBS guidelines, came on August

7, 1972, in a federal court in Kansas City. A District Judge held that the impoundment of funds by OMB was illegal.

Congressman Joe L. Evins of Tennessee is author of the following statement:

"We are all concerned about the withholding, freezing, and impoundment of funds by the Office of Management and Budget after Congress has made specific appropriations. The arbitrary action of OMB in this area has become notorious and widespread. It is interesting to note that Chief Judge William H. Becker for the Western District of Missouri has recently issued a decree, holding that the impoundment of funds by the OMB... is illegal. The case was brought by the Missouri Highway Commission against John A. Volpe, Secretary of Transportation, and Casper W. Weinberger, Director of the Office of Management and Budget, alleging that the withholding of funds in this case was illegal. A writ of mandamus was issued, as well as a declaratory judgment by the Federal court against impoundments."

In the opinion rendered by Judge Becker, it was held that Congress still held the power of the federal purse over OMB, and the Judge cited a Congressional ruling (paragraph (c) of Section 101, Title 23, U.S.C.A.) which reads as follows:

(c) It is the sense of Congress that under existing law no part of any sums authorized to be appropriated for expenditure upon any Federal-aid system... shall be impounded or withheld from obligation, for purposes and projects as provided in this title, by any officer or employee in the executive branch of the Federal Government...."

And therefore, as the 92nd Congress adjourned *sine die* with many of its members never to return because of an intervening national election, Congress had won the first battle in the war for control of all public funds, thanks to a Federal Judge. But neither Congress nor Constitution can long stay the march of the Planning-Programming-Budgeting Systemizers, who really believe it is predestinated that a Central Authority shall rule the world and the people therein, and that control of budgets is the means of rulership.

(To Be Continued)

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER—UP are privately circulated. For information, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

- - - - - Part Nine - - - - -

#### GLOBAL ASPECTS OF PPBS

"The end of World War II probably marked the pinnacle of U.S. prestige; the height of the Viet Nam War may well have marked its nadir. Hamilton Fish Armstrong, retiring editor of *Foreign Affairs*, writes in the current issue: 'The methods we have used in fighting the war have scandalized and disgusted public opinion in almost all foreign countries. Not since we withdrew into comfortable isolation in 1920 has the prestige of the U.S. stood so low'."

So reads the opening paragraph of a special article in the current issue of *Time* (Nov. 6, 1972.) But, neither the editor of *Time* nor the retiring editor of the *Council on Foreign Relations*'s tactical journal would ever admit openly that the American conduct of the Viet Nam War was so scandalous and disgusting because Robert Strange McNamara, while Secretary of the Defense Department, introduced, and conducted the war, along the strict lines laid down by PPBS—the Planning-Programming-Budgeting System as developed by Rand Corporation.

In an earlier special article published by *Time* (July 5, 1972), titled "The Particular Tragedy of Robert McNamara," the story is told, without ever mentioning PPBS by name, of course. Here are excerpts from the July 5th article:

"It is only the latest paradox in the career of Robert McNamara that he turns out to be a chief victim of the Viet Nam study that he initiated (PPBS—Ed.).... His business acumen enabled him to gain control of the sprawling Defense establishment. Yet he was so infatuated with statistics that he was long blinded to the human factors in the Viet Nam conflict. It was a puzzling outcome for a man who had entered Government renowned for his humane instincts as well as his technological brilliance.... He gave a powerful impression of the assured

technician. Even reporters who did not cover the Pentagon liked to attend his press conferences. Briefed to the eyeballs behind his almost rimless glasses, his gleaming black hair immaculately slick, McNamara delivered an unstoppable stream of convincing detail. He had a swift answer for every question, a sharp rebuttal for every doubt.

"McNamara overawed the generals and admirals who worked for him, and he barely disguised his contempt for the military way of doing things.... McNamara brought the same technological assurance to the war in Viet Nam... he willingly took command of what came to be called 'McNamara's War.' In 1964, he made his famous pronouncement that American troops would be home by Christmas of 1965. When that did not happen he pressed hard at the White House for a greater troop commitment. He was mesmerized by the fact of getting the forces to Viet Nam: 'We put 100,000 men across the beach in 120 days and did not impose wage or price controls or call up the reserves. The Russians could not do that.'

"As the war widened he consistently underestimated its cost—in life, in spirit, even in money. He miscalculated the cost of the buildup by \$11 billion in 1965, by \$7 billion in 1966. Because of his confidence in technology (PPBS, that is—Ed.), he did not appreciate the staying power of the North Vietnamese, who could get along without up-to-date military hardware. When the war bogged down and his well-laid plans went awry, he seemed to fit the classic case of the man who falls because of too much pride in his rationality." (End of quotation).

Robert Strange McNamara, the brilliant technologist who understood figures better than facts and things better than people, had initiated that performance-budgeting system called PPBS at the Ford Motor Company, where the end-product turned out to be the poorly-performing and ill-fated Edsel Motor

Car. From Ford McNamara was moved to the U.S. Department of Defense, where the same PPB System was installed, the end-product being a stalemated war in which even CFR-bigwig Hamilton Fish Armstrong could say that "the methods we have used in fighting the war have scandalized and disgusted public opinion in almost all foreign countries."

And then before the utter failure of the PPB System was brought to the attention of the public-at-large, McNamara was moved from the National Defense Department to the International performance-budgeting agency called the International Bank for Reconstruction and Development, and more popularly known as the *World Bank*.

In this post, McNamara has been able to entrench PPBS as a *world management system*.

It would be unfair, however, to leave you readers with the impression that McNamara is the "executive head" of this system. McNamara, after all, might be called merely a "computer reader" and "data processor" for an Elite Supranational Organization in which he is an important executive employee, but hardly the "Executive Head." In fact, PPBS methods were being employed at the World level long before McNamara took his post at the World Bank.

Here, a historical "flashback" is necessary if we are to understand the present and anticipate the future:

#### THE ORGANIZATION FOR ECONOMIC COOPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

In the *Encyclopedia Britannica* which was printed and released for publication in 1969, under the subject heading "Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development," Vol. 16, page 1089, there appears this unusual sentence:

*"U.S. Government at the beginning of 1962 was advised to increase its regular government expenditures to stimulate its economy."*

A little later in this same column we read:

*"In January 1962 ten of the larger countries pledged \$6 billion to stabilize their currencies through the existing International Monetary Fund."*

First, note that here is an international organization "advising" our Government to spend more money; and second, pledge more billions to the IMF at the same time!

Our Federal Government obeyed both of the

orders. And thus began our difficulties with unfavorable balance of payments and the critical drop in the value of the dollar on the international exchange.

Who is this International Group that tells the United States Government how much to spend and how much to pledge to back up its currency?

Let's start at the beginning:

As *Time* observed, "the end of World War II probably marked the pinnacle of U.S. prestige." And the prestigious Nation that had been called upon to make the world safe for Communism, now was called upon to repair, rebuild, and restore Europe; the first actual contract for such endeavor being called the Marshall Plan. As later events were to demonstrate to our sorrow, the United States was not yet adept at what was then an elementary form of Planning, Programming and Budgeting on a Continental scale. So, as if by design, European experts were called in to help the United States spend its taxpayers' money on European reconstruction and Afro-Asian development.

The most important of these official get-togethers of expert Planners and Budgeteers was to be known as the Organization for European Economic Cooperation (OEEC). OEEC was set up in 1947 to direct the European Recovery Program; that is, to supervise the spending of your money and mine to rebuild the world's economy (so some of us could ride to work in German made Beetles, and listen to programs on Japanese-made radios and television sets, while others of us, out of work as a result of this international PPBS, could join the expanding welfare program and live off the earnings of those of us not yet unemployed).

There is something which, to our knowledge, has never been explained in an understandable manner: the interlocking Planning, Programming, Budgeting System of certain of the Regional Governmental Agencies which we have been told to support by sacrificing our National Independence in order to create a condition of International Interdependence.

Succinctly: UN was set up as the Universal Holding Company which would keep the books, record and formalize the proceedings between nations until something better and more totalitarian in nature could be devised and forced upon the peoples of the world. NATO was established as a Regional Branch of the UN which would govern the military and defense matters between the

signatory nations. The Atlantic Union was devised to foster *political* union between these same nations. And OEEC was set up to build *economic* and *monetary* cooperation between these same nations.

To put it another way: If you can think of all of the industrial and productive (the "have" nations) of the alleged free world, being joined together in one great Confederation, then NATO would be its Department of Defense, Atlantic Union its State Department, and OEEC its Commerce and Treasury Departments.

Thus, OEEC, in addition to supervising the European Recovery Program, also took steps to establish interstate commerce regulations (eliminate intra-European import quotas, for example), promoted the use of nuclear energy for peaceful purposes, supervised the European Monetary Agreement (a part of the IMF), and created a special fund to ease settlements, create currency convertibility, and regulate the credit between member states.

By 1961, the principle task (Marshall Plan programming and budgeting) was finished, and OEEC went out of business — but not before it had set up an even more powerful agency to supersede it: the Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development.

The Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD) was to become the most powerful of all these Regional Government Agencies, in that it concerned itself with far more than international commerce and finance, *and became the headquarters for Regional PPBS*, even as the Federal Office of Management and Budget had become the headquarters for National PPBS!

As we noted previously in this letter, it was OECD which "advised" the United States Government to spend more money and give more money to the IMF. Yet another indication of the power of OECD is contained in a report on the international monetary meetings of last October (1971) when the world monetary experts were trying to work out an acceptable method of counteracting the massive U.S. balance of payments deficit which was causing so much turmoil in international monetary circles.

The agents of the central bankers and the finance ministers of the nations involved met in Paris under a veil of secrecy with a group which called itself the *Working Party Three* (OECD representatives) on

October 18 and 19. There the *Working Party Three* "changed hats to become deputy ministers of the *Group of Ten* industrial nations Oct. 19-20." Quotation is from the standard reference service on current events, *Facts On File*, which also notes:

"At the conclusion of the OECD meeting Oct. 19, Otmar Emminger, chairman of the Working Party Three and vice chairman of the West German Bundesbank (central bank) said no agreement had been reached on an appropriate adjustment of the U.S. balance of payments deficit... Rinaldo Ossola, chairman of the Group of Ten deputies and deputy director of the Bank of Italy, said Oct. 20 that the deputies tentatively agreed to permit a 3% swing either side of parity in any new or temporary package of exchange rates. He reported that the delegates had deliberated on an 'average weighted realignment' to implement an agreed-upon turn around of the U.S. deficits."

The above is quoted simply to show that the OECD and its *Working Party Three* are the same as the *Group of Ten* deputies and the Central Bank deputies (our central bank is the Federal Reserve Corporation); and that all are a part of the so-called World Bank — and the *World Data Processing* is performed through this same OECD.

A valued correspondent (who shall be nameless in this series of letters) has obtained an OECD catalogue of publications for 1972, direct from OECD's headquarters at 2 rue Andre-Pascal, 75 Paris 16, France. The catalogue reveals that OECD is interested not merely in monetary matters and in commercial affairs, but acts as a central international agency for information and instruction on the following subjects—all of which fall within the purview of PPBS:

Education, Science & Technology, Manpower, Social Affairs, Land-Use Planning, Environment, Tourism, Transport, Industry, Energy, Fisheries, Agriculture & Food, Development, Statistics, Economic & Financial Affairs, and Information.

Recalling that the Computer and its Data Bank are the very heart of PPBS, it is of extreme importance to know that the Organisation (sic) for Economic Co-Operation and Development has issued "a new series of information studies on *Computerised Data Banks in Public Administration*."

As researchers have come to expect, this announcement from Paris "talks about apple

pie without ever mentioning the applies;" that is, it is all about PPBS but the acronym is never used, as will be seen from the following quotation:

"As governments seek to make the best use of information technology a new trend is becoming evident: the setting up of widespread networks of computerised data banks. Since automation is clearly linked to reforms in the public administration, a number of important policy issues will have to be recognised and resolved. Some of these issues as well as a number of technical problems are discussed in this report by a consultant of OECD's Science Directorate."

So there can be no mistake about this series having to do with the universal application of the Planning-Programming-Budgeting System, we quote the Table of Contents of this OECD announcement:

\*\*\*\*\*

1. Introductory Remarks
2. Data Management Technology and Public Administration
  - 2.1 Data Management Technology and Reforms
  - 2.2 Integration of Data Management
  - 2.3 Political Balance and Automation
3. Data and Data Usage
  - 3.1 Data Types
  - 3.2 Data Management Types
4. Development of Data Management Technology
  - 4.1 Hardware
  - 4.2 Software
5. Data Base Management
  - 5.1 Basic Concepts and Terminology
  - 5.2 Organisation and Querying of Data Bases
  - 5.3 Technical Standards
6. Data Banks in Public Administration
  - 6.1 Operative, Planning and Information Functions
  - 6.2 Centralisation and Decentralisation
  - 6.3 Data Banks and Data Market
  - 6.4 Data Confidentiality and Privacy
  - 6.5 Participation and Transparency

#### Bibliography

\*\*\*\*\*

We are informed also that "OECD is the forum in which the governments of 19 European countries plus Canada, Japan and the United States pool their information relevant to current economic trends, exchange ideas, and, when necessary, advise on appropriate courses of action in the light of shared experience."

#### ENTER PETER PETERSON

In view of the international importance of OECD and the fact that the United States did not have an "economic Kissinger" to handle American commercial and economic affairs at the world government level, as Nixon began the second half of his first term as President of the United States, he created a Council on International Economic Policy, named Peter G. Peterson as its executive director, and himself as its chairman.

Peterson, 45-year-old former chairman of Bell & Howell, will lay down guidelines (supervise PPBS integration) for more than sixty federal departments and agencies. As *Fortune* magazine, March 1971, suggested:

"Peterson's staff should grasp the chance to shift the focus of attention from the plight of individual industries to a sort of *systems analysis* (PPBS-Ed.)... We hope he will be guided by a central high principle—that it is in the best interest of the U.S. that business be encouraged to continue its multinational development and that capital and technology be permitted to move ever more freely throughout the world. In some instances, adherence to this principle will mean *overriding narrow domestic politics and local interests.*"

Multinational corporations seem to be establishing governments of their own in defiance of national governments and political institutions. But if Government itself becomes a corporation and a network of corporations, (corporate fascism), then there is no serious conflict. PPBS is applicable to corporate management, and it is applicable to governmental management; PPBS is the liaison and the catalyst which permits the mixing of political oil and economic water. And Peter Peterson is the "economic Kissinger" who must bring about in the commercial and economic world what Kissinger has brought about in the political and military world. Especially with regard to Soviet Russia and Communist China.

PPBS is the weapon, and it will deprive all people of their remaining freedoms. But they won't know enough to mind, if PPBS is successful in its supreme task: that of re-making man in man's image.

(To Be Continued)

For information concerning this letter, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

..... Part Ten .....

#### THE DELPHI TECHNIQUE ENTERS THE PUBLIC SCHOOL SYSTEM

Lawrence P. Grayson, acting director of the Division of Technology of the U.S. Office of Education, Department of Health, Education and Welfare, was very frank, and may have said more than he intended to say. In an article appearing in *Science*, March 17, 1972, under the awesome title, "Costs, Benefits, Effectiveness: Challenge to Educational Technology," he gave this succinct view of the situation facing the Planners who are busily installing the Planning-Programming-Budgeting System (PPBS) in the public schools of the Nation:

"Educational decision makers often presume that people who resist a change in an approach to education do not understand the advantages to be gained by that change. This is not necessarily so. It is precisely because parents, students, and others fully perceive the implications of an innovation that they may resist it. This is the case particularly when the innovation may affect established values of the students or impart new ones in a way which conflicts with the values established in his home or community or with those of his background or culture."

He is speaking, of course, of the introduction of PPBS, which does, admittedly, conflict with the established values, traditions and culture of the family, the community, of American Government and of Christian culture.

There are two principal reasons why there has been so little resistance to the introduction of PPBS in the public school systems of the Nation. First, the parents themselves have been effectively brainwashed into acceptance of security as the greatest of blessings and, as in the case of forced busing for example, they are afraid to rock the boat, lest they be punished for non-conformity and independent action and

initiative. People are afraid to resist any change which the so-called experts call a change for the good.

Secondly; and aside from the brainwash, the self-appointed creators of this *New Society in a New World* have been extremely careful in their presentations and in their public utterances regarding PPBS. Their camouflage has been most effective. Like the wolf in sheep's clothing, it is only when one is able to get beneath the surface of their word-coating that the dangers of PPBS become manifest.

Complicated and confusing titles (like the one used by educationist Grayson in the *Science* article from which we quoted) are a part of the technique of deception. Olaf Helmer came out with this one in December, 1966:

"The Use of the Delphi Technique in Problems of Educational Innovations."

A "flashback" is required: In Part Six of this series we described the "Delphi Technique" which is used by the Planners to determine their goals and objectives (after which they fashion their programmes, then apply the performance budgeting technique). This Delphi Technique was developed by Olaf Helmer and Theodore Gordon in 1963 and 1964 under the auspices of the Rand Corporation. Then, in 1966, in an alleged scientific treatise, Helmer explained how his Delphi system of technological forecasting was to be applied to the task of remaking the American educational system so that the educational system would, in turn, remake the American citizenry.

Just to furnish a glimpse at the jargon employed by these egghead re-makers of man, in seeming attempt to prevent any layman from understanding what they're really talking about, we quote from Helmer's paper:

"Since the educational innovations planned

today will probably not be introduced for several years, and since the effects of such innovations—in terms of increased ability among new graduates to cope with the vicissitudes of life—may not be noticed for many years thereafter, decisions regarding such innovations cannot really be made rationally without a reasonably clear image of what the socioeconomic and technological environment of the next few decades will be. . . . In view of the projected character of our future environment and the effect we wish to exert on it through educational endeavor, it is necessary to establish appropriate educational goals. This is largely a matter of preference judgments, to be obtained through the Delphi method . . .

“After these preparatory steps, a wide survey of suggestions for potential educational innovations should be made; . . . Then an estimate of the dollar cost of each item in the resulting list of contemplated innovations should be made. . . . And finally, on the basis of these cost-benefit estimates a program of educational innovations can be constructed by allocating a given budget among the items on the list of innovative proposals.” (End of quotations.)

The “scientific paper” from which we have quoted in the two preceding paragraphs, was prepared, in 1966, for publication in *The American Behavioral Scientist*. Let us now skip forward five years, to April 1971, and to an article which appeared in *The Futurist*—a publication of the *World Future Society*; *An Association for the Study of Alternate Futures*.

A preliminary word about these *Futurists*: this is an association of social, behavioral and other professors of the inexact sciences who actually believe that it is their duty to predict the shape of the world of tomorrow, and then set down to the task of making their predictions come true. They believe that it is within the power of man to control his future “evolution,” and that they have been specially trained and delegated to the responsibilities of directing that control. In short, they are playing at being gods, and the new humanity will be their creation! Francois Hetman, a French Futurist, has expressed the goal in the following words:

“To the extent that man fulfills himself by ‘projecting’ himself into the future, the future becomes the realm where he has true freedom to act, the reservoir of his potentialities. By increasing his mastery of the environment, he sees it with new and more

perceptive eyes; the increasing multiplicity of technical choices implies a permanent re-appraisal of his social and ecological heritage. It is therefore necessary for him to develop new ‘sciences of man’ which will permit him to make informed choices as to options for the future and to defend his estate against all forms of degradation. The future is therefore our most precious resource. Its methodological exploration becomes a new dimension of our society. Concern for its implications must therefore increase rapidly.” (From *The Language of Forecasting*, Paris, 1969).

These Futurists who are dedicated to the task of remaking the world and all that’s in it according to the instructions printed out by their computer (which has replaced the Oracle at Delphi even as they seem to have replaced the God of our fathers), these “men of great wisdom” are not crackpots in the usual sense of the term. They are, perhaps, endued with the fanaticism that often accompanies the worshiping of idols, but many are men of renown in their own fields of endeavor. These world reshapers include:

- Glenn T. Seaborg, once chairman of the U.S. Atomic Energy Commission, president of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, and member of the Board of Directors of the *World Future Society*.
- Carl H. Madden, chief economist with the Chamber of Commerce of the U.S.
- Arnold Barach, senior editor of *Changing Times* magazine.
- Orville L. Freeman, presently president of Business International Corporation.
- Barbara Hubbard, organizing director of the Committee for the Future.
- Michael Michaelis, Washington manager of Arthur D. Little, Inc.
- Rowan A. Wakefield, executive vice president of Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies.
- Ian H. Wilson, consultant on Business Environment, General Electric Co.
- Herman Kahn, director, Hudson Institute.
- Charles Levinson, secretary general, International Chemical Federation.
- Earl C. Joseph, staff scientist in the Univac Division of Sperry Rand Corporation.
- William W. Simmons, director of exploratory planning for the International Business Machines Corporation.
- Louis H. Mayo, George Washington University; served on the White House Task Force on Disarmament in 1956; was executive secretary to the network study staff of the FCC in 1956-57.



Isaac Asimov, writer of science fiction.

Anthony J. Wiener, associated with Herman Kahn at the Hudson Institute.

Alvin C. Eurich, president of the Academy for Educational Development in New York City, author of *Reforming American Education, Campus 1980, High School 1980*.

John Dixon, "a widely known consultant in planning, futures research, and the role of voluntary associations in reshaping public policy."

Peter House, president of Environmetrics, Inc.

Sylvan J. Kaplan, chief of the National Park Service's Division of Plans and Objectives.

The above is but a partial list of *Futurists* who participated as speakers and panelists in the First General Assembly of the World Future Society, May 12-15, 1971, in which "people from all over the world" joined in an "exploration of what mankind can and should do in the years ahead."

Sufficient introduction to these "shapers of tomorrow's world" who insist that "the world we live in is increasingly the world we ourselves make, and we cannot do the job wisely without foresight."

Their means of "gaining foresight" has now become an improvement on the *Delphi technique* which is called the *Delphi Conference*. Beginning on page 55 of the April 1971 issue of *The Futurist*, is an article about the *Delphi Conference*, written by Murray Turoff, of the U.S. Office of Emergency Preparedness. This is an adjunct to the Office of Management and Budget, also is situated in the President's Executive Office Building, and is the "executive head" that runs the entire Nation if and when those standby *Emergency Executive Orders* are ever declared to be in effect because of a "national emergency."

There is this picture of Emergency Chief Turoff seated at his Teletype keyboard, to which there is attached an active Computer. The caption under the picture reads:

"Will future committee meetings look like this? Murray Turoff is conferring with 20 other persons, some of whom are located thousands of miles away. Sitting in his office at the U.S. Office of Emergency Preparedness in Washington D.C., he types out his ideas and questions. A computer adds his thoughts to its running record of the conference proceedings. When any other participant has free time, he goes to a teletype similar to this and asks to be con-

nected (by ordinary telephone lines) to the computer keeping track of the conference. The computer prints out the record of the conference; he then types in his comments, which immediately become part of the conference proceedings. When this picture was taken, the conference had been going on for several weeks without a break, but the participants were still living their normal lives."

Excerpts from Turoff's article follow:

\*\*\*\*\*

The Delphi technique, often used in forecasting future developments, can be combined with computers to create a new procedure called the Delphi Conference. This new method enables a large group of individuals to communicate meaningfully and rapidly with each other both in generating group forecasts and in making policy decisions....

Computers have long promised to bring about a revolution comparable in scope with the industrial revolution. Just as the steam engine brought about a great extension of man's physical powers, the computer offers a large extension of his mental power, specifically, his memory and ability to process information logically. By remembering and manipulating data, computers have offered society the hope of being able to cope with an increasingly complex civilization....

The Delphi technique has been defined as a method for systematically soliciting and collating informed judgments on a particular topic. Under this procedure, participants respond to a series of questionnaires interspersed with summaries of the responses by group members to earlier questionnaires. With the introduction of computers the emphasis begins to change from communications between the group and an outside party to communication within the group.

...In the Delphi Conference, the computer operates as a real-time accounting system. Instead of the usual accounting functions (sales, stock, shipping records, etc.), the computer stores discussion items entered by members of the group and accumulates votes on these items.... With the computer constantly at his disposal, a participant in the conference can interact with the others in the conference at any time of day or night.... Participants can be thousands of miles apart. Their commands can be transmitted to the computer by ordinary telephone lines from the terminals (which can simply

be a teletype keyboard)... At the U.S. Office of Emergency Preparedness (part of the Executive Offices of the President) in Washington, D.C., the Delphi Conference has been used to explore its own potentialities.

The 20 respondents in the initial experiment were located at government agencies, businesses, non-profit organizations, and universities at widely separated locations....

The incorporation of Delphi techniques into computer systems appears to be a first step in making the computer a true extension of man's intellectual capability.

(End of quotations from article)

\*\*\*\*\*

Talk of the cold, remote, inhuman aspects of government when it is removed from the community level and centralized at a State, Regional, National, or even World level; here is a form of government that is the ultimate in the impersonal and the inhuman; it is a faceless, even voiceless, composite Dictator that prints out our future from a Computer, and then prints out the programme which will achieve that future, and budgets the operation with taxpayers' money, and with nary a taxpayer ever knowing who gave the orders that he must obey in order to become a part of the world of tomorrow!

Think of this manner of ruling a world and a people: A group of unidentified and unseen men who may never even have seen each other, seated in their figurative ivory towered think-tanks perhaps half a continent apart; each of them seated at a teletype keyboard which is attached to a Central Computer, feeding their isolated and impractical theories and conjectures onto a piece of tape; from which a Central Executive Head arrives at decisions and issues orders concerning any and every facet of life from conception to cremation.

This, for example, is the manner in which the American child is to be prepared for a life of usefulness in the world of tomorrow. From some of these conferences, we have a few of the conclusions that have been published in papers and journals not ordinarily made available to the public at large. We are going to quote directly from a few of these sources. The special cant employed by bureaucrats, plus the odd jargon of the educationists, make the following difficult to interpret; but the message will be clear once you become accustomed to the cant and jargon:

"Today's educational planning can claim an unbroken ancestry running back to ancient times.... The Spartans, some 2,500 years ago, planned their education to fit their well defined military, social and economic objectives. Plato in his 'Republic' offered an educational plan to serve the leadership needs and political purposes of Athens.... These early examples... linking a society's educational system to its goals... show how educational planning has been resorted to in periods of great social and intellectual ferment *to help change a society to fit new goals.*" (Philip Coombs, "The World Educational Crisis - A Systems Analysis," Oxford University Press, N.Y., 1968).

"Behavioral objectives, written in the affective domain, *will be applied to all persons* in the educational institution, e.g., students, teachers, principals and administrators, educational specialists, families, community groups." (EPIC, "Educational Innovators Press, "Developing Observation Systems.")

"...an observation system must focus on small bits of activity or behavior that is to be categorized... teacher-student verbal interaction... what people do... Individual students are observed and coded... an IBM 1230 form is utilized for data processing purposes.... The most commonly utilized method of observation is the use of audio tape recording.... After observations are recorded, they are transformed to a matrix for interpretation." (EPIC, Ibid.)

"Currently in education, the focus is on *accountability*. One necessary component of accountability is the *measurement of behavior*.... 'systematic observation' has emerged as a valid and useful technique for obtaining behavior feedback." (EPIC, Ibid.)

"By its very purpose, a program budgeting system is a gigantic consumer of data.... The sources of data and the means of collection and analysis are, of course, obvious concerns. Not so obvious, but just as real, are the *fears of the individuals* supplying the data *about the intended uses* of the data." (Rand Corporation, "Developing a Program Budgeting System as an Aid in Planning Higher Education," S.A. Haggart).

(To Be Continued)

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. For information, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

- - - - - Part Eleven - - - - -

#### ON BUILDING THE NEW MAN TO SERVE THE NEW SOCIETY

The headline asked, "School Management: Is PPBS the Answer?" and there followed an article which did not answer the question but did serve to introduce a very controversial subject to its readers. Appearing in the *Los Angeles Times*, Sunday, July 26, 1970, and written by Robert B. Young, the *Times* Education Writer, this article was one of the first public notices of the fact that the State's Public School System was to be used as a kind of guinea pig in an experiment with a new psychopolitical method for "educating" school children.

Following are excerpts from that article:

It's not a new missile system and if added to gasoline it won't stop smog, but a tongue-tier called PPBS is provoking mixed dread and joy among California education watchers. And its concept is as hard to master as its name is to say.

"The initials stand for Planning, Programming, Budgeting System. And California's teachers, school administrators and district boards will be hearing more of PPBS as 1974 approaches—for that is the target date for overturning the schools' traditional 'line-item' accounting methods, and opening up a bulging bag of new management techniques.

"Can education be charted, or can't it? That is the question, for at the heart of PPBS are goal-setting and progress-measuring rituals that are taken for granted in large industrial firms—especially in aerospace.

"A teacher of journalism and English at Taft Union High School, near Bakersfield, bristles at the very sound of PPBS. 'Teaching is such a personal process,' said Mark Donnelly, ... 'you can't measure it in terms of "efficiency," the way engineers measure things....

"In government circles elsewhere, it has become something of a fad to have a PPBS. Now, 40 states and some cities—notably, New York City—are gaining leverage on complex problems of civil administration with PPBS-style analyses....

"The man closest to California's experiment with PPBS in education is James E. Waters, executive secretary of a Sacramento advisory commission on school district budgeting and accounting.... 'We're trying to move away from the idea of managing education as a process,' said Waters, 'and toward management of the end product...'

(End of quotation)

The "end product" is, of course, the child, who is being 'conditioned' to take his or her place in a future society which has been "evolved" by master planners, using PPBS procedures to bring about the evolution.

PPBS is a complex, elusive, difficult-to-explain and difficult-to-comprehend form of psychopolitical procedure when it is applied to education. Mrs. Ruth Spencer perhaps explained it best by showing the inter-relationship of PPBS methods as applied to government, industry, and education. Mrs. Spencer served as Chairman of the Education Policy Committee of the United Republicans of California (UROC), and in that capacity made an intensive study of PPBS. An article by Mrs. Spencer appeared in the February, 1971, issue of *Round-Up*, the organization's publication. We quote from that article:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### PPBS - TOOLING FOR "1984" THROUGH BUDGETING

A new sophisticated budgeting system has developed on the government scene with the potential of destroying all taxpayer control over budgetary matters and governmental policies, as well as preparing for the thought-control of "1984." Commonly referred to as "program budgeting," the

Planning, Programming, Budgeting System" (PPBS) has been activated on the national level and recently set in motion for adoption by the California Board of Education, unbeknown to most lay citizens and legislators.

PPBS was designed by Rand Corporation of Santa Monica to aid government in pursuit of its "goals and objectives" and policy reform through the process of budgeting. It is to be applied to the policies of Defense; Law and Order; Health, Education and Welfare; Economic Development; and the current business operations such as the Post Office....

PPBS budgeting procedure is very complicated and riddled with new terms and meanings. It begins with "planning," which is the setting of so-called "goals and objectives." Goals are general, timeless and long-range policy pursuits. Then, subordinate to the goals, "objectives" are formulated. They are specific, short-range, measurable ways in which individuals are to think, feel and act as a result of certain programs which promote the goals. An example of a PPBS goal for a school district might be "Environmental Understanding," and a behavioral objective under that goal might be "Support legislation to control coastline conservation." Objectives of the goal "health" could be "Use existing community mental health services;" or, quoting from the 3M "SHES" curriculum: "Explain conception, parental stages of development, and the birth process." Progressing from "policy" to action, goals and objectives of PPBS in education serve as guidelines in directing not only learning skills but also behavioral change and politically-oriented accomplishments. They are subject to measurement and "accountability" with regard to the teacher's ability to teach the objectives and the student's satisfactory accomplishment. Teachers and students will be "recycled" in case of failure to comply.

"Programming" stands between "planning" and "budgeting" and refers to the countless types of experimental research, operational and evaluation activities or "performance" that are to be funded by "budgeting" to bring about the policy requirements of "planning." How the structure of programs works is illustrated in HEW's Planning-Programming-Budgeting guidelines for PPBS. Therein the federal department's health, education and welfare programs are classified and given a 6 digit coded number for

computer use. A "program" would be indicated by the code entry 1 5 4 5 7 1. This would mean funding under the *major category of education (1), for general research (5), directed at improving International Education (4), through developing innovation (5) at regional laboratories (7 1)*. This example of HEW's existing program code structure shows how programming is an essential component working with the policies of "planning" and with "budgeting," and budgeting becoming the means of setting programs in action, whether those programs are aimed at improving International Education, basic skills, Headstart, sex education, educational parks, or whatever.

At whatever level PPBS program coding originates, whether local, state or federal, a procedure of review and evaluation of the program comes into play. This review involves an extensive data collection effort and written reports giving data evaluation. Although at first the goals and objectives may be set at local governmental level, there will be a point at which the "cost effectiveness" of implementing programs must be evaluated, reviewed and revised. From these processes develops a "program analysis" which then evolves into new, revised, state-federal standardized, centralized programs based upon new goals and objectives, related by program coding to a central budget structure. This revision for centralization is consistent with the nature of computer programming which anticipates the replacement of preliminary, detailed input with a final centralized program. Thus the PPBS process can be compared to a man-wood-fire temperature control situation that could be replaced by a programmed thermostat button. There will be a "button" in PPBS also, at a point where "man," (teachers, principals, administration and school board officials) is eliminated.

Rand Corporation Memorandum RM-4271-RC, p. 41, depicts the anticipated centralization of the PPBS structure: "The first point to emphasize must be the personal responsibility of the executive head of the organization. No one at a lower level has the authority or the right or the ability to acquire the knowledge required to perform the necessary tasks of coordination." Therefore, in the advanced stages of PPBS, after the goals, objectives and programs have been "reviewed" and subjected to elaborate computer mathematics and programming technique, they will become cen-

tralized, revised, standardized, and "irrefutable." Those new centralized policies and programs will then serve as the basis for "decision-making" in budget preparation in requesting funds for new and continuing programs.

PPBS is no simple accounting system. Rand Corporation designed PPBS as "a resource analysis system," involving far more than traditional budgeting as associated with accounting. Several vital changes in the budgeting process are introduced: PPBS "budgeting" eliminates the function concept and puts budgeting on a program basis. This means that PPBS sets up a coded program format, geared to local-state-federal funds, and under each program is included the costs of such functions as salaries, transportation, maintenance, etc. Presently these functions are separated and their costs reported separately. In other words, under PPBS the cost of "salaries" will be distributed throughout the countless programs.

The new PPBS budgeting will also change the fiscal year reporting now designed to limit the exercise of officials' discretion and check their honesty. PPBS "looks beyond" a single year and provides for funding for programs which project into the future over spans of time covering two, five, seven years, depending on the program. A six-digit program budget code number will serve as a "crosswalk" to fit the multi-year programs into annual budgets. This time span of long-range programs involves another change having to do with funding for "future benefits" and the personal judgments involved. PPBS offers no alternative to reliance on such personal judgment and "crude intuition" in requesting money to pay for "future benefits."

These departures from the present budgeting system will serve to seriously decrease the taxpayers' control of budgetary matters, being based on "decision-making" beyond their reach, understanding and refutation. In addition to losing control of spending, under the PPBS "planning" and "programming" system, taxpayers and local officials will lose control of educational curricula content, health and welfare program policy, as those programs become "centralized under state-federal standards. Another sophisticated characteristic of PPBS is its *conceptual* framework, which ties together the total of all governmental functions, so a "manpower" program could involve educa-

tion, welfare and labor programs, further decreasing taxpayer power to control governmental policy (and spending).

#### CALIFORNIA SCHOOL BOARD SETS PPBS IN MOTION

At its December 1970 meeting the California State Board of Education directed the State Department of Education to proceed with revision of the State School Accounting Manual, a necessary procedure in preparing for "the adoption of the proposed program structure for budgeting, accounting and reporting purposes to become operative in California Public Schools beginning July 1, 1973."...

In the meantime, newly elected State Superintendent of Public Instruction Wilson Riles (he succeeded Dr. Max Rafferty, who opposed PPBS-Ed.) has revealed his plans to expand the roles of the State Board, its Curriculum Commission and the State Department of Education to promote "performance accountability" in the state's public school system, to establish experimental schools to test various programs; to collect information about the program results; to analyze, evaluate and revise the goals and then to broadcast their recommendations under state auspices....When the program coding is completed, and geared for "planning," "programming," and for state-federal funds, California taxpayers will have lost control of their local school budgets and curricula content, will have subjected their students, school administrators, officials and themselves to "behavioral" measurement, and opened the floodgates to federal aid and control of public schools.

#### PAST IS PROLOGUE

It will behoove taxpayers and legislators who wish to better understand the "Big Brother" potential of PPBS to review the history of the socialist "progressive education" movement in America, for what is past is prologue. The design inherent in PPBS to take control of education—health and welfare as well—from taxpayers and their representatives and put that control in the hands of distant social scientists, with federal funding *has been the challenging vision of collectivist minds in this country for over sixty years.* Great headway toward socializing America already has been made by liberal "progressive" educationists and politicians who have worked deceitfully to create "a new social order," who believe that capitalism is doomed and some form of socialism is desirable and inevitable, and

that it is the business of the schools to help build a radically different collectivist form of society, whether fascist or communist. These advocates of socialism, followers of John Dewey and many other Keynesian-Fabian Socialists, would have the schools assume a propaganda function; indoctrination, not education, is their watchword. Children are to be prepared for participation in a collectivist order, and therefore the role of the school—from the nursery through the university—is to serve as “an agency” in revising procedures and curricula that will accomplish that end.

It was in 1933 that an important spokesman for the movement, Dr. George S. Counts, counselled the schools to “deliberately reach for power” and “to the extent that they are permitted to fashion the curriculum and procedures of the school they will definitely and positively influence the social attitudes, ideals, and behavior of the coming generation,” where “trust in Providence” must be replaced by “careful planning” and “private capitalism by some form of socialized economy.”

Now, after many years of such growth, PPBS offers its science and technology of business procedure to the human-social realms of health, education and welfare. Careful policy “planning,” “programming,” revision, and the irrefutable access to federal aid “budgeting,” come within closer reach than the socialist Frontier Thinkers ever envisioned.

And PPBS’s totalitarian potential offers this extension: the “democracy” of the teachers’ and the community’s efforts will be discarded when the PPBS “executive head” is ready to finalize the program of “1984” — only make it 1974!

All legislation and action to implement PPBS in the California school system should be repealed, and constant guard against passage of any changes in the law to establish PPBS should be maintained by concerned citizens and loyal legislators in Sacramento and Washington, lest the tooling for a “1984” machine gun is allowed to proceed under the guise of an innocent, baby-carriage budgeting system.

(End of article by Mrs. Ruth Spencer)

\*\*\*\*\*

The preceding article concentrates on the situation in California, but exactly the same things—with variations depending upon the locale and temper of legislators—are going

on in every State in the Union. There has been more exposure of PPBS, and more opposition to it, in the State of California because a group of very alert “school watchers” in that State were first in the Nation to discover a plot that was intended to remain a secret to all but those Planners who were active in socializing America, deceitfully and clandestinely.

California is spotlighted, too, because that State was chosen as a “project” area for the development and perfection of PPBS techniques. The system was developed at Rand Corporation, which is situated at Santa Monica, and under the alleged conservative leadership of Governor Reagan, it was easier and less questionable to transfer the locally-residing “experts” from Rand to State employment.

But the concerned citizens of all the States should feel grateful to that small band of California citizens and parents who spotted the PPBS plot and began doing their utmost to alert the rest of the Nation to the dangers inherent in PPBS.

Your editor wishes at this time to express his particular thanks to those who did the original research, and made available to us their findings, files and documentation. Our special gratitude is extended to Mrs. Marilyn Angle, Mrs. Virginia McNeil, Mrs. Ruth Spencer, the late Florence Fowler Lyons, Mrs. Mary Pohle, Joseph P. Bean, M.D., Gary North, and others whom we may have overlooked.

We mention these names because they have spoken out or written publicly against the evils of PPBS, and whom we can therefore thank publicly. Also — as we continue to shine the editorial spotlight on the use of PPBS as a political, economic and social weapon against school children, teachers, school administrators, parents and citizens of the Nation; we shall be more and more dependent upon the work that has been done by these Californians Against PPBS. The research and the data-gathering could never have been accomplished by one individual. We are proud to have become a kind of human “data bank” into which their combined efforts can be collated, and then channeled out to the concerned citizens of the entire Nation.

(To Be Continued)

---

For information concerning this letter, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

- - - - - Part Twelve - - - - -

#### AN EDUCATIONAL REVOLUTION "WITHOUT THE BLOODBATH"?

There is today, in the literature concerning governmental reorganization, social and welfare reorganization, educational reorganization, and every other kind of reorganization, the constant recurrence of the word "revolution." Such use of the word has no reference to the Reds and other radicals who are attacking "the Establishment;" nor to those who are engaged in counter-revolution as ultra-conservatives. Rather, this use of the word "revolution" refers to those who are in high positions in Government (the Nixon Revolution, for example), and to those who are in positions of trust, who are responsible leaders, and who are quick to admit that they are "leading a revolution." An example of this in the educational field recently was brought to our attention: The *UC News*, issued weekly by the University of California, published the following in its issue of Feb. 8, 1972:

#### "EDUCATIONAL 'REVOLUTION' NEAR, SAYS UCR EXPERT"

"Riverside—Public education in the United States is headed for a revolution—a drastic change in who runs the schools, what is taught and who learns, a University of California, Riverside, educator believes.

"Dr. Laurence Iannaccone, a professor of education and administration at UC Riverside, and one of the nation's foremost experts on public education, said that change of a magnitude rivalling the transformations that took place in American education in the early 1900's, will occur before 1980.

" 'There's no question that public education will undergo a revolution in the next ten years,' he said, *'The issue is how we are to avoid the bloodbath that may accompany it.'*

"According to Iannaccone, the new concern about education has been magnified by changes in population, the electronic media,

growing awareness of racial and ethnic issues, and by taxpayer dissatisfaction over mounting taxes. The solution, he says, is *a complete restructuring of school organization, and a shift in funding responsibilities.*" (End of quotation; italics added).

His solution, in other words, is universal application of the method called Planning-Programming-Budgeting System (PPBS).

When PPBS is applied to education, it becomes especially difficult to dig through the layers of semantic confusion and planned word-camouflage, and get down to the basic dangers of the method. Therefore, it seems expedient, first, to define some of the more commonly used terms. This should make it easier to understand what will follow. The definitions are those used by Rand Corporation, by public administrators, and by the educationists who are promoting PPBS:

**PLANNING, PROGRAMMING, BUDGETING SYSTEM (PPBS)**—"A systematic approach to the allocation of limited resources for the accomplishment of priority objectives."

**GOAL**—"A statement of broad direction, general purpose, or intent. A goal is general and timeless."

**OBJECTIVE**—"A desired accomplishment which can be measured within a given time frame."

**ALTERNATIVES**—"Possible objectives and means of obtaining them."

**SYSTEM**—"A system involves many parts, or components, that operate independently and in combination to achieve stated goals or mission objectives."

**PROGRAM**—"A unique combination of personnel, facilities, equipment and supplies, which operate together to accomplish common objectives."

**SYSTEM ANALYSIS** (also called the Systems Approach, or Systems Management)—



"The process of evaluating the inputs, the costs, and the resources required of a program, as well as evaluating the outputs, the service, the benefits and the payoffs."

**FUNCTIONAL ANALYSIS**—"The technique of breaking down a mission into an organization of jobs or tasks performed."

**TAXONOMY**—Systematics, or Systems Analysis as applied to education; "The study of the general principles of scientific classification."

Concerning this last term "taxonomy"—About ten years ago a group of psychologists, behavioral scientists and educators under the leadership of Benjamin Bloom, came up with what they labeled "the taxonomy of educational objectives." By the probable process of merely enlarging on the original experimental findings of Ivan Petrovich Pavlov (who worked under the aegis of Joseph Stalin and the urging of Secret Police Chief Lavrentia Berea), Bloom and his associates classified the behavioral objectives of modern education into three categories, which they called cognitive, affective, and psychomotor.

Interpretation:

The *cognitive* domain in education is concerned with the gaining of knowledge, and with recall or memory.

The *affective* domain has to do with what the student believes, what his values and his attitudes are.

The *psychomotor* domain is concerned with what the student does or can do under certain stimuli; his *motor performance*.

More simply: Bloom's taxonomy classifies each student according to:

- 1) What he knows,
- 2) How he feels about it,
- 3) What he does about it.

The PPBS *elite* adopted and adapted Dr. Bloom's taxonomy and "the essence of the PPB System (as applied to education) is to be able to evaluate student performance in each of these three domains," declares Joseph P. Bean, M.D. "Therefore, behavioral objectives are written for each course to determine what the child learns (knows), what his attitudes are (feels) and what action he is able to take (does). The objectives pre-determine what knowledge is necessary or good, what attitudes the child should have, and what action is considered desirable. The right of parents to determine what values and attitudes they wish to

develop is by-passed, and the objectives generate attitudes often inconsistent with those the parents prefer."

Dr. Bean was a member of the Glendale, California School Board, resigned because he found he could do nothing in that capacity to halt the flow of the "River of Pollution" which is the public education system in his State and in the United States. In a classic statement of resignation from the school board, Dr. Bean concluded with these words:

"... Only about ten percent of the decisions affecting school districts are made by the local board of education, the River of Education is too highly contaminated for this small fraction of influence to make an impression at the local level.

"When a new trustee is elected to a local board of education, he intends, of course, to represent the residents who elected him. But usually the new board member, within a matter of six weeks, finds himself representing the educational establishment instead of the residents. When parents come before the board to make requests, they are often treated rudely and as enemies of the board. Rarely will a board member continue to identify with the parents and to serve them and their children. With their districts 90% controlled by the federal and state governments, parents live under complete tyranny when their own local boards identify with the administrative staff instead of the people whom they were elected to represent.

"There is nothing new about attempts to control another person's behavior. Physical force has been used since just after man appeared on earth. However, the techniques of warfare more recently developed, have led to the invention of new weapons which relegate nuclear explosives to the category of the bow and arrow. It is generally agreed that of these new weapons (which include hypnosis, traditional psycho-therapy, behavior modifying drugs, brain surgery on the masses, enzyme inhibitors, and implanted electrodes in the brain) *operant conditioning is the most specific and easiest of manipulation*. Its implementation is being accomplished on hundreds of millions of persons on this planet at this moment.

"When you consider that the ultimate goal of warfare is the control of the behavior of the vanquished by the victor, we are therefore, in the greatest conflict in the history

of mankind. *Welcome to World War III.*"  
(End of quotation)

All of these new weapons mentioned by Dr. Bean (plus others such as sensitivity training, sex education, the religion of humanism and data bank surveillance) have been integrated into and become a part of the vast arsenal of PPBS.

When the PPBS *elite* concentrates on the task of controlling human behavior, the emphasis is on the schools of the nation. The older generation—those on the other side of the alleged generation gap—are expendable and their number diminishes with the years. It is the more expedient course with these "wrongly educated grown-ups" not to convert but to coerce. The red tape of governmental restrictions and regulations, the oppression of income tax soul-scrutiny, fear of losing social security, health and welfare benefits, the pesterings of pettifogging bureaucrats; such weapons of coercion keep most of the "over thirty" group anxious to keep in line.

But with the youth there is the need for conversion to a new way of life. And forced education is the perfect vehicle when it is driven and directed by a PPB System which determines what each youth is to *know*, *feel*, and *do*.

The PPBS *elite* will, of course, insist that its design for the schools is merely to get the most out of every dollar spent; to make the teacher and the administrator accountable for the work he should do. Here is the way the designers of PPBS explain it:

"Let us suppose that a school spends a budgeted amount of money for a particular program. It is desirable to learn whether the dollars spent are producing the results expected. To determine the success of the program, behavioral or performance objectives for the class must be written down. The teacher then is to give the type of instruction which will enable the class to meet these written objectives, and within a given time block. Testing is then done to determine whether the students in the class actually did meet the written objectives. Thus, PPBS is merely a system of cost accounting, nothing more."

This is what the proponents of PPBS will tell you. Up to a point, they are correct; it is a system of cost accounting. *But, it also is so very much more!*

The programming, or taxonomy, has three

parts: *know*, *feel*, and *do*. Under PPBS, the knowledge imparted is of a peculiar nature. Johnny can no longer read, write, spell, add or subtract satisfactorily; but he is given controlled amounts of certain scientific, technological, physiological, sociological, and political information. The academic is glossed over, the technical and professional are stressed; so that to *know* is to be prepared *functionally* for the new society.

In the "affective" (*feel*) domain, PPBS 'programs' the student with values and attitudes that are in conflict with his home training. And in the "action" (*do*) domain, he is programmed to political and social action, and to sexual action befitting an animal rather than a human being.

We appreciate Dr. Bean's description, because he was on the "inside" of the system long enough to observe it from the professional point of view. He writes:

"When the teacher (under PPBS) has completed an instructional unit and has tested the students, the test results are assigned symbols and computerized. The information flows to a regional data collection and processing center, one of several in each state. There a student profile is built for each student in the region. From this center the data flow to a large data bank serving one or more states (eventually, one of the ten federal regions into which the Nation has been divided—Ed.) In this master bank an enormous amount of information is permanently stored on each student.

"The Rand Corporation, which assisted with the theoretical construction of a PPB for schools, affirms that the entire responsibility for the PPBS operation must reside *with one person at the top*. 'No one at a lower level has the authority or the right or ability to acquire the knowledge required to perform the necessary tasks...' says Rand.

"After students have been evaluated for the first time to determine how well they have achieved the stated objectives, this programmer at the top will be in a position to modify, delete, or add to the objectives, to achieve a standardization of objectives for all classrooms in every school in any one subject. After three or four testings or evaluations, the programmer will no doubt have standardized the objectives for every classroom, and the usual decision-makers will be locked out of the process. The power of the programmer (the one man at the top) bypasses the board of education, the super-

intendent of the school, and the parents. Even the teacher, who is given a chance to write the first set of objectives, loses out because the teacher's power to influence the objectives will be removed by the programmer; the teacher will truly be a facilitator and a manager of the classroom, but not a teacher at all.

"After each child is programmed with the pre-determined knowledge, values, and potential skills, he will be standardized and averaged out, leveled off at a base-line of mediocrity. Subject matter as we know it will no longer exist and very few other aspects of education will remain. The more than forty million children in our nation's schools will be insensitive and unnatural, and will be capable of only highly directive behavior, each holding identical points of view.

"Educators wishing to initiate the use of behavioral objectives in a school district first set the stage for their operations. The use of objectives is a means of creating *change* in the district, and the persons responsible for the *change process* are called *change agents*. *Change agency* is a sociological mechanism now widely used in education. Strategies for initiating and managing the *change process* are taught in seminars to future *change agents*.

"The *change agent* first deliberately subjects the school or district to disequilibrium and sets in motion the forces necessary to change and re-direct the school. When the intended state of disequilibrium has been achieved, the system is said to be *unfrozen*. To crystallize the institutional thrust in a new direction, i.e. to *re-freeze* the system, behavioral objectives in the three domains (*know, feel, do*) are written. The objectives reflect the new direction (new methods, course content, point of view, values and desired ends) for the school. . .

"Under PPBS management, the information input to the student will be limited; random encounter in the learning process will be eliminated; instruction will be highly prescribed; and programming toward a particular ideological, philosophical, political and social point of view will be the chief characteristic of the system.

"The greatest threat to human freedom which faces man today is a new system of weapons for mind control. Man has always been subject to enslavement by force or by economics. The technological (including

chemical) mechanisms now perfected provide a new dimension in enslavement, mind control, which will dwarf the first two. . .

"PPBS has evolved out of a long history of developments through research in psychology, sociology, economics, mathematics, anthropology and political science. Planned Programming and Budgeting was developed from 1956-63 by Charles Hitch at the Rand Corporation in Santa Monica with federal funds. It is considered an achievement in *political science*, rather than an advance in economics. It is described by sociologists as a *political administrative technique*. Think about that when your school superintendent, principal or teacher tells you it is an improved format for accounting."

(End of quotation)

For those who want to know "who" is responsible for this mind control enslavement of the public schools, here is a bit of evidence: When the California Department of Education began working (over three years ago) on a PPBS operational model for all California schools, the international accounting firm of Peat, Marwick and Mitchell was engaged to develop the model.

The Senior Partner of this international firm is Walter E. Hansen, who is a member of the *Council on Foreign Relations*, as well as a member of the *United Nations Association of the United States*.

As for the place of PPBS in the world government concept, the following quotation from *Science Magazine*, Feb. 1971, should tell the story:

"The cost-benefit analysis (planned programming and budgeting) of Charles Hitch, when employed at Rand Corporation in Santa Monica, California, has been listed as a political social science innovation by scholars, along with other innovations designated 'Pol' to include Lenin's theory of one-party organization and revolution, the Fabian Socialist movement of gradual transformation toward socialism, Gandhi's large-scale nonviolent political action in India, and Mao Tse-tung's peasant and guerrilla organization and government."

(To Be Continued)

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

----- Part Thirteen -----

#### THE INTERLOCKING DIRECTORATE AND THE MAZE OF RAMIFICATIONS

"At a PTA meeting at North Hollywood High School on March 14, 1972," writes a California parent, "Dr. William Johnson, Superintendent of the Los Angeles School District, was questioned about the school district's commitment to the Planning-Programming-Budgeting System (PPBS), and what progress had been made so far. He responded:

"Myself and (J) Graham Sullivan have been meeting with Roy Ash to ask how does a large business cope with PPBS.' He stated he also 'had three-hour meetings with Tom Jones, president and chairman of Northrup Corporation, and additionally with Al V. Casey, president of the Times-Mirror Corporation, to ask how do you plan, program and budget an enterprise like the Los Angeles School District.' He also compared the L.A. School District's Decentralization to the methods used by Litton Industries."

Roy Ash, who was consulted on how to apply PPBS to the L.A. school system, has been mentioned previously in this series of letters. He is president of Litton Industries, a multinational conglomerate which reported a loss of \$14.23 million in one quarter of a fiscal year, after a loss of \$8.8 million the previous quarter—both losses occurring after Litton Industries had adopted *performance budgeting* (another name for PPBS.)

Roy Ash also served as chairman of the President's Advisory Council on Executive Organization, which recommended a major restructuring of federal departments and agencies during Mr. Nixon's first term as President. It was this Ash Commission that recommended the creation of the Domestic Council, the new White House Office of Management and Budget, the setting up of the Ten Regional Governments, the restructuring of the Cabinet Departments, etc. All of these reorganization measures were

taken (or were to be taken when Congress approved) in order to install PPBS in every phase of Federal Government *on a program basis*.

The President carried out most of the Ash Commission's recommendations by *Executive Order*, but there were some recommendations on which Congressional approval was felt necessary at that time (1970).

Now, however, being "mandated" by the people to carry out the reorganization, the President has decided that he will, if necessary, defy Congress and complete the restructuring recommendations of the Ash Commission.

Hence, when the President retired to Camp David with Henry Kissinger, George Shultz, John Ehrlichman, and others, *he called on Roy Ash to "help him decide how to reorganize the executive branch."* Ash, according to the *Wall Street Journal* of Nov. 14, 1972, "is spending a week in Washington conferring with H.R. Haldeman, the White House chief of staff, and John Ehrlichman, Mr. Nixon's assistant for domestic affairs." After which conference they all joined the President at Camp David, where the reorganization plans were finalized. And then came the President's announcement:

*Roy Ash would become the new head of the White House Office of Management and Budget, a position created by Roy Ash himself, and now to be occupied by Roy Ash himself; a position equal in power and importance to those positions held by Henry Kissinger as Commissar for External Affairs and by Arthur Burns as Commissar for Monetary and Credit Control.*

At the same time, Nixon announced the transfer of two other key figures in the PPBS Revolution. Casper Weinberger would move from OMB to HEW, and Elliot Richardson would be shifted from HEW to DoD.

However, a significant fact should be stressed in this connection: The appointment of Cabinet heads must have the "consent and approval" of Congress; while the President's White House Executive Office Staff has been set up as a new branch of government over which the Congress has no control whatsoever. Cabinet heads must appear before Congressional Committees when summoned, to explain and defend their policies, expenditures, proposed budgets, etc. But White House Executive Office Staffmen such as Kissinger, Haldeman, Ehrlichman, and now Roy Ash, can claim a newly discovered immunity called "executive privilege", and both ignore and defy Congress. This is why Nixon, during his first term and on the advice of this same Roy Ash, began to transfer actual decision-making from Cabinet heads to the chiefs of various pre-existing or newly created White House Executive Office bureaus and agencies such as Kissinger's National Security Council, Ash's Office of Management and Budget, the White House Communications Agency, Ehrlichman's Domestic Council, The Council of Economic Advisers, the Council on Environmental Quality, the Office of Consumer Affairs, the Office of Science and Technology, the Office of Intergovernmental Relations, and National Aeronautics and Space Council, the Council on International Economic Policy, etc. These matters, in the past, would have been handled by the appropriate Cabinet Department. But, to divorce them entirely from any Congressional control (and, therefore, from any citizen control), special agencies were created and given "executive immunity." This latter is an essential element of the PPB System, because "the entire operation must be the personal responsibility of the executive head of the organization" and any Congressional—or people—control would interfere with the totalitarian nature of the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System.

Already it will have been observed that the new OMB Commissar is one of the chief theoreticians and organizers of the Nixon Revolution, the "game plan" of which is PPBS. However great or small the particular "program," be it the reorganization of a single school district, or the setting up of a "World Corporation," Roy Ash is the "expert"—even though his conglomerate is said to be a money-loser (at least for taxing purposes.) But, let's learn more about Roy Ash: He's been drawing a salary of \$195,000 a year as president of Litton. He'll give that

up for a \$42,500 salary as OMB chieftain. He'll also sell his 200,000 shares of stock in Litton for an estimated \$2.5 million—a good deal if Litton actually is losing so much money after having installed the PPB System in the multinational conglomerate. Ash also is a director of the world-spanning Bank of America, the Bank-America Corporation, the Pacific Mutual Life Insurance Company, and Global Marine, Incorporated. He received indoctrination at Harvard, then at California Institute of Technology. He is a member of the board of trustees at Caltech, along with such other promoters of PPBS as Tom Jones of Northrup, Robert S. McNamara of the World Bank, Robert Anderson of Atlantic Richfield, Robert Hansberger of Boise Cascade Corporation, Rudolph Peterson of the Bank of America, Simon Ramo of TRW, Inc., Thomas J. Watson, Jr. of IBM, etc. . . .

These men have succeeded in restructuring Caltech and in making it a real training base for PPBS operatives. An indication of this is contained in an article appearing in *Caltech*, the alumni publication, for May-June 1971. Under the heading "Creating the Next Discipline," eleven members of the engineering and science division faculty of Caltech "lay it on the line." Quotes:

"We're a technological society and to effect change you have to understand science."

"Arms control and security problems are examples of the kinds of social problems we at Caltech should try to deal with; and in an environment that is highly skilled technically and scientifically, we ought to be able to get a line on such practical problems. This particular interest is expressed at present in our connection with the *Southern California Arms Control and Foreign Policy Seminar*, which Caltech and RAND Corporation jointly sponsor. Last year the *Ford Foundation* gave a three-year grant of \$285,000 to enable RAND and Caltech to bring together people who are interested in these matters."

In Part One of this series of letters, we quoted extensively from a speech made by Roy Ash before California business men, in a meeting sponsored by the White House staff, the Department of Commerce, and the Los Angeles Area Chamber of Commerce, on March 18, 1972. In that speech Ash predicted the formation of a world economic community by 1990. He stated that the age of national economies is at an end, will become obsolete within the next two decades. This, mind you, is the statement of the man

who is to be in complete and absolute control of all "performance budgeting" of all Federal, State, and local "programs"!

*He will be in the powerful position of being able to make his own predictions come true.* Even more indicative of the world-mindedness of Roy Ash was a speech he made at the 1969 Awards Luncheon of the School of Business Administration of the University of California. Following are excerpts.

\*\*\*\*\*

#### THE WORLD CORPORATION

In its first stages the World Corporation is even now evolving *de facto*—in the actual practice by a very few but increasing number of companies. In its ultimate form the World Corporation will, in law, be just that—a corporation chartered not by one country, but by a *supra-national chartering agency* established by agreement among nations.

...The World Corporation will be a new species. Its perspective will be different; its philosophy—if you could call it that—will be different. It will consider the whole of the world its productive place, as well as its market, and will move factors of production to wherever they can most effectively be combined.... Its ownership will be transnational, its management will be transnational. Its freely mobile management, technology and capital, today's agents for stepped up economic growth, will transcend individual national boundaries. In practice, it will be devoid of any single national identity or home; figuratively, its headquarters could be on the moon. It will be domestic every place, foreign in none—a true corporate citizen of the world....

There will be many obstacles to the establishment and operation of a true World Corporation; it must proceed in stages. A first step, ~~now made possible by enterprising managers of capital and of investment and banking systems~~, is the internationalization of business ownership. Even more important to the development of the *global mentality, or culture*, that must precede the World Corporation will be the step toward multinational management of companies—the integration of diverse nationalities from the board of directors level down through the corporate officers and operating management. This is perhaps the single most important key to the development of the World Corporation plus its contribution to the ultimate unity of the earth's peoples.... The issues to be faced and resolved as World Corporations emerge more fully... will tax the wisdom of heads of state, diplomats, bankers, econo-

mists, educators and several regiments of experts on international law. It will be necessary to unravel countless issues involving national sovereignty, regulatory ~~can~~ ls, monetary systems and exchange... The peoples of the world are conditioned by *nationalistic thinking*. Just contemplating the existence of organizations that transcend national boundaries is frightening to some... (but) "Nothing can stop an idea whose time has come.... (and) historically economic unity has been a major force for political unity. (End of quotation).

\*\*\*\*\*

Roy Ash "has been where the action is" in helping to develop world "economic unity" and now he is in a position to help develop world "political unity," or World Government through the development of World Corporations.

But this multinationalist who will be in one of the world's most powerful nationalist offices, appointed by a President who is intent upon converting our Government into a Corporation; this PPBS expert who is equally at home telling a superintendent how to run a school district, or telling a President how to run a Nation *has somewhat against himself when it comes to running a Corporation by means of PPBS*.

As of this writing, Roy Ash is president as well as co-founder of Litton Industries. In regard to the activities of that Corporation, there is considerable well-founded speculation. Senator William Proxmire, from Wisconsin, is a liberal, an Atlantic Union enthusiast (as is President Nixon), and has won much fame—or notoriety, depending upon one's point of view—from his unceasing championing of the United Nations Genocide Convention. He is, however, an opponent of waste and extravagance in Government, and is outspoken in regard to the "military-industrial" complex which grew up out of PPBS-minded McNamara's handling of Defense Department contracts with equally PPBS-minded industrial concerns, which led to exposure of the "military-industrial" complex and such strange deals as that of Lockheed.

In line with these continuing military-industrial complex shenanigans, Sen. Proxmire demanded an investigation of Litton Industries and its boss and cofounder, Roy Ash. On June 26, 1972, Proxmire reported to his Senate colleagues:

"I have asked the Securities and Exchange

Commission, the General Accounting Office, and the Navy to investigate the financial capability of Litton Industries to complete performance of its Government contracts. I have also asked Navy Secretary John W. Warner, in a letter I am releasing today, to reject proposals by Litton that the Navy pay inflated and unsubstantiated claims and take other actions in order to help the company solve its financial difficulties.

"It is becoming increasingly clear that Litton is unable to perform any of its major shipbuilding contracts without running up huge cost overruns. Litton's \$450 million worth of shipbuilding claims against the Navy must be seen as an attempt to shift the costs of its own inadequacies to the American taxpayer.

"Litton executives, from the president on down, have been meeting almost daily with Navy officials in an effort to obtain a bailout from its financial plight.

"Because of Litton's cash shortages, the huge cost overruns, schedule delays, and technical difficulties encountered on its shipbuilding programs, a shadow has been cast over two of the largest ship contracts awarded in recent years.

"Litton is now 2 years behind schedule on the LHA contract and there is a serious question as to whether Litton is capable of building even the first LHA ship. The LHA contract has already been delayed with adverse effects to the DD-963 destroyer program and Litton may also be unable to deliver on that contract.

"Litton has given the Navy grounds for declaring the LHA contract in default, and continued failure to take corrective action on the Navy's part could increase the cost to the taxpayers by hundreds of millions of dollars. If the Navy does not pay the unsubstantiated portion of Litton's claims, the company could face a financial crisis of major proportions in the near future.

"For these reasons, I have asked the Securities and Exchange Commission to tell me whether Litton's annual reports correctly state the company's earnings. ... I have also asked the Commission to state whether Litton's reporting methods comply with SEC rules and regulations. ... I have asked the General Accounting Office to conduct an independent investigation of Litton's financial capability to carry out its Government contracts." (End of quotation)

The LHA contract involved the building of nine amphibious assault boats; due to the complaints of Sen. Proxmire and others, the order was cut down from nine to five boats; but Litton is 26 months behind on delivery of the boats. The DD-963 contract was for 30 new destroyers, which critics say cannot be delivered on time because Litton's shipbuilding facilities are choked with overdue LHAs. The original contracts were worth more than \$3 billion, but delays and cost adjustments, says Litton, has raised the amount by \$550 million more.

"In the light of this performance," says AP as of Nov. 30, "Litton's common stock has moved down from a high of \$26 per share to less than \$13."

Clark Hoyt, Washington correspondent for the Knight newspaper chain, opines that "Litton has encountered serious production difficulties at its Pascagoula (Miss.) yard, when it tried for the first time in the United States to apply assembly line techniques to the old art of shipbuilding."

Correction please: Assembly line techniques in shipbuilding were applied in World War II. What Hoyt should have said was: "Litton encountered difficulties when it tried to apply PPBS techniques to shipbuilding."

As we have noted previously: Rolls Royce and Edsel motor cars have tried PPBS and found it wanting; Lockheed and Litton tried PPBS and it cost the taxpayers hundreds of millions of dollars; Penn Central couldn't make it work economically or efficiently; George Romney threw up his hands and resigned because PPBS wouldn't work for HUD; Mayor Lindsay tried it out in the city government, and New York City is in worse trouble than ever before; likewise the New York City school system, into which Ford Foundation president McGeorge Bundy injected PPBS.

If PPBS is neither efficient nor economical, there has to be *another* reason for the appointment of Roy Ash as chief of OMB.

(To Be Continued)

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which accent the Christian American point of view. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

----- Part Fourteen -----

#### THE TOTALITY OF THE TAKEOVER

In *The American Nightmare* (Macmillan Co.) author Sidney J. Slomich, who calls himself an "expert," warns that America should beware of experts.

"I have been an expert," writes Slomich, "and I can tell you that experts gone wild—and they have—are like cancer. They know only one thing: more, more, more of the same. Nothing is more expert than cancer, nothing is a better example of power without purpose. Cancer is ignorant, but, oh, it works, it grows...."

"An expert sees his small piece of reality and little else. He confuses understanding with control and makes of the latter his single virtue. One of our leading social scientists has said that the chief accomplishment of this age is to have changed so many political problems into technical ones. We see in Vietnam, as at Auschwitz, the result of technical solutions to political problems."

Slomich certainly qualifies as an "expert's expert." Bachelor's, master's, and Ph. D. from Harvard University where he studied federal and municipal government in America, political philosophy, international law, Russian history, the Soviet economy, and international relations. He did research work for the Army in Czechoslovakia, spent a number of years as an officer of the CIA, worked on strategic problems, including Vietnam, in Army think tanks—among them the Research Analysis Corporation, was with that Arms Control and Disarmament Study Group at Caltech which was mentioned in our preceding letter (No. 13) in this series. In short, Sidney J. Slomich knows just about all there is for an insider to know about the subject of this series: Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (PPBS). He has published advanced technological studies on its application to urban affairs,

served as a consultant to groups installing PPBS, etc.

"In 1964," writes Slomich, "I sat in disbelief in a Washington think tank, listening to a very well-financed Army proposal to develop a computerized electronic warning system to alert the Pentagon when a Latin American country was likely to go 'Red,' and—the system having been perfected on paper—to rent a whole Latin American country and army to test it out. This stupid and unbelievably naive project was the product of Ph.D.s, men who call themselves and are called scientists. When this project was discovered by Chileans who observed some strangely behaving researchers, it hit the press and was investigated by Congress (Project Camelot—Ed.) ... This is a particularly apt, yet typical, example of the allegedly scientific thinking that lies behind Vietnam and all the horrors it has brought to roost in this country and all over the world."

Now, please read carefully the following warning given by "retired PPBS expert" Sidney Slomich:

"...over the last generation, especially the last 15 years, the United States—at home and abroad—has been preoccupied, not with human life and its purpose, but with ignorant power and control—that is to say with death—and has become, along with the Soviet Union, as a colleague in mindless adversity, the planet's greatest polluter, an agent of potentially total repression, and the greatest threat to continued human life the world has ever faced. I do not like to say these things, but one must speak plainly. There is a monster on our chest...."

In a previous letter in this series we indicated that governmental use of PPBS really began with the post-war Marshall Plan and its extension to include foreign aid to Western Europe and then to practically the whole

world, which we volunteered to rebuild. And in this connection, we have been referred to an article by Melchior Palyi—a bona fide rather than an alleged expert in his field, which is finance and economics—that appeared in the *Commercial and Financial Chronicle*, May 7, 1970. His explanation and description of the workings of PPBS in post-war France, and its essential "input-output-model" will help to clarify some points in this difficult-to-describe PPBS complexity.

\*\*\*\*\*

Centralized *Planning* was the fashionable thing in Western Europe at the end of World War II (except in Germany that "needed" it most, but became the greatest success without Planners.) France was in the grips of what was called *Programming* — the Russian Planned Economy without Communism. Presently France still has a Planning Ministry which is in the process of elaborating the Sixth Plan. France did not abolish central planning as Communist Yugoslavia did, but the French enthusiasm evaporated; business shrugs it off; the public pays scant attention to the whole thing; Labor virtually ignores it.

#### *The French System*

Planning, or Programming, must be based on forecasts. The forecasts of the French experts invariably turned out to be wide of the mark. This was true, especially also, of what became known as the "input-output-models," which were essential for their blueprints. The principle underlying these forecasting devices is very simple: the "input" of one industry corresponds to the "output" of another industry. If we know the former, the problem of how much the latter should produce is resolved automatically.

The French planning bureaucracy would call in, say, the country's car producers; each of them would estimate the number of cars of each make and size it would produce the next year (and beyond). Given these data, the steel requirement of the automobile industry can be calculated. Do the same for construction, machine tool, transportation equipment and all other major industries. The total is the steel "input" which should be equaled by the steel "output"—provided that the steel-consumers did not misjudge the prospects. But it is a virtual certainty that they will make serious miscalculations. In some under-developed countries, India in particular, such errors of judgment led

to very serious wasting of capital, their scarcest resource.

How, indeed, could the experts foresee unexpected changes in consumer tastes, shifts in the channels of foreign trade, or new developments in technology? Such changes may annul in short order all advance input-output calculations. The greatest weakness of these ambitious calculations is, however, that they refer to physical quantities, not to values. But in reality, unit costs, prices, dollar volume of sales and profit margins are the overriding considerations. French programming tried to combine the best of both worlds: of centralized Soviet planning and of decentralized competitive American enterprise. It went on the rocks of the French inflation that has upset costs, and everything else.

Input/output constructions belong in the category of econometric models (econometrics is "the application of statistical methods to the study of economic data and problems—Ed.); and scarcely anyone is more critical of the validity of such models than the econometricians themselves.

Generally, they believe that no better than 50 per cent accuracy can be expected, a modest ambition indeed. If it is correct, the usefulness of the method for practical purposes is restricted to special cases.

Nevertheless, input-output analysis has a place of its own, if on a limited scale only, especially so within individual firms—wherever sudden and frequent changes in the underlying conditions are not expected....

(End of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

Note what Dr. Palyi refers to as the greatest weakness of the French Planning, Programming System: It tried to combine *centralized* Soviet Planning with *decentralized* competitive free enterprise. The Soviet system is concerned with *physical quantity*; but the free enterprise system also must consider *quality and consumer approval*. When the French Planners tried to institute Planned Economy *without* coercive Communism, they brought on runaway inflation, and their plans ended with chaos.

Here in the United States, the Planners added to Planned Programming, the new concept of Performance Budgeting; but the Planners arrived at the same dead end: runaway inflation. And —

Unable to revoke and rescind the PPBS

control methods which already had been made applicable to every federal department and agency, President Nixon was forced to do the one thing he swore he would never do: *set up a system of price and wage controls!*

PPBS must be based on forecasts; for it is a system devised to control the future. But forecasts are inaccurate unless all elements are constant and unless unexpected changes can be prevented. In other words, if PPBS is applied to the production of automobiles, not only must the building of the cars be "predestinated" by the Planners, but so must their price, their quality and their saleability be "predestinated," and all of these with reasonable accuracy. Otherwise, the result is an "Edsel."

Conclusion: Since the Planners have determined that the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System is the method of the future, and since PPBS and free enterprise are not compatible, therefore *controlled economy is the New Order for the New Society.*

However, we shall not have a Planned Economy with *Communism*; for the United States the Planners have "predestinated" that we shall have a Planned Economy with Corporate Socialism, commonly called *Fascism*.

Now, let us note Dr. Palyi's last quoted paragraph: "Nevertheless, input-output analysis has a place of its own, if on a limited scale only; especially so within individual firms—wherever sudden and frequent changes are not expected."

In other words, PPBS might work within an individual firm, but it is impractical and inefficient when applied on an universal basis. And this is where PPBS carries the seed of its own destruction, because the Planners have ordered the application of PPBS to anything and everything: not only to every area of government, but to every aspect of the private sector as well. Using their own source material in proof of this:

In "A Rand Corporation-Sponsored Research Study," entitled *Program Budgeting . . .*, and edited by David Novick, on page XII, 5th paragraph from the top, we read:

"This book concentrates on the program aspects of the budget. It purposefully avoids problems of fiscal policy, revenue, and related issues in order to explain in greater detail than would otherwise be possible the theory of program budgeting; and it presents a limited number of illustrative examples of how this concept, now applied in the Dep-

artment of Defense, might be adapted to other areas of the Federal Government. (*Implicitly, the concept is also proposed for state and local government and for private business.*)

"Thus, when such special subjects as education and transportation are considered in terms of program budgeting, the treatment is intended to be suggestive only and to stimulate research rather than to report on a completed study." (Italics added—Ed.)

On page 70 of the same book:

"Increased emphasis in the Department of Defense on systematic planning and programming will undoubtedly have a profound effect on industry."

Page 71 indicates the necessity for the destruction of the present Congressional System *because the Constitutional limitation on appropriations (two years only) interferes with PPBS long-range budgeting:*

"Though accepting the new process as an essential tool of planning, and even claiming some credit for its adoption, the House Appropriations Committee still wanted the budget format left unchanged. It is of course, *a virtue of the new process that it does not require a change in budget format. Planning and programming are simply superimposed of the budget*, and govern its substance, although not its form. The relationship is explicitly stated in the House Appropriations Committee report: 'Basically, each annual appropriations bill is simply an additional annual increment to the longer range Defense program.'

"The need for an extended budgetary time horizon was recognized in a study of the federal budget by the staff of the Subcommittee on Economic Statistics of the Joint Economic Committee. The generalized use of cost-benefit relationships was advocated as a means of achieving better budgets.

"In the Executive establishment, the Bureau of the Budget is encouraging the Departments and Agencies to plan, program, and budget *on a longer range basis*. The Bureau of the Budget, the Department of the Treasury, and the Council of Economic Advisers are cooperating in preparing longer term economic projections."

Explanation: The House of Representatives is charged with the responsibility of initiating all appropriations bills. Since the life of a Congress is but two years, the power of a Congress to appropriate money is

also limited (Constitutionally, that is) to a two-year period. Otherwise, the new incoming Congress (and the people it represents) would lose control over federal spending. Thus, Article I, Section 8 of the Constitution of the United States reads: "The Congress shall have power... To raise and support armies: but no appropriation of money to that use shall be for a longer term than two years:"

PPBS requires long-term appropriations; and for that reason the Congress and the people it represents *lose all control over federal spending.*

We call your attention to another publication entitled "The Computer in American Education," edited by Don. D. Bushnell of the Brooks Foundation, Dwight W. Allen of Stanford University, with Sara S. Mitter as Editorial Associate; commissioned by The Association for Educational Data Systems; and published by John Wiley and Sons, Inc.

On page 5 of this document, in reference to the use of PPBS (and the computer) in *social engineering*, we are told:

"Another factor that is extraordinarily and radically important to this set of relationships will be the *increasing effectiveness and utilization of what we call social engineering*: the systematic application of knowledge in economics and social and behavioral sciences to the *design, planning, and manipulation of the society and its parts in order to attain efficiently specified goals.* The stimulus is there, especially with the development of such nationwide activities as the poverty program, the extended education legislation, and—while we don't talk about it—the *area of counterinsurgency.* In all these instances we must be able to plan exceedingly complex programs far enough in advance to phase and operate them effectively...." (Italics added—Ed.)

Please note that "what we call social engineering" in the United States is called "psychopolitics" in Soviet Russia. It has to do with mind control and suppression of dissent; and for these purposes, Russia recently purchased some 15,000 computers. The publication from which we have just quoted, states that in "social engineering" the computer "provides an unprecedentedly powerful tool for better understanding men and their institutions, and hence for planning and for implementation of these plans."

Just as the constantly recurring "Five Year Plans" have been the absolute controlling

factor of life in the Soviet Union, the more sophisticated Planning, Programming, Budgeting System is to control all factors of life in the *New Society*, in the new United Socialist States of America. How PPBS is insinuated into state and local government is explained in a research report on "The Application of Systems Technology to Problems of State and Local Government," by Robert L. Johnson of the Stanford Research Institute, Menlo Park, California. We are told (page 10) that:

"The increasing and accelerating centralization of executive, legislative, and judicial authority in Washington has created new and complex problems at the other levels of government. These impacts are especially critical at the local government level, where the demands for federal program supervision, monitoring, or documentation often exceed staff capabilities; and where significant and revolutionary changes must be made in local fiscal management systems (both budgeting and accounting) to satisfy federal program participation standards.

"Mandatory implementation of the Defense Department's Planning, Programming, and Budgeting System (PPBS) in all federal agencies and of the military Program Evaluation and Review Technique (PERT) as a requirement for other agencies' major industrial contracts, as well as the voluntary participation of a number of state governments in the Federal Information Exchange System (FIXS) have had a waterfall effect on local governments. These activities have imposed new information requirements (for local management of federally-financed programs, as well as for reporting program progress and status).

"(Therefore) the federal pattern (PPBS) is becoming the standard for management systems design throughout the government structure." (PPBS has become mandatory with the passage of the so-called Revenue Sharing Act).

PPBS, the monster with the computer for a brain, is the Big Brother who will be watching your every move.

(To Be Continued)

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which accent the Christian American point of view. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write to: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

- - - - - Part Fifteen - - - - -

#### THE RIDDLE WITHIN THE ENIGMA

In its most elemental and least confusing sense the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (PPBS) is a rather complicated and highly developed method of Political and Economic Planning (PEP), the system by which the United Kingdom was socialized. PEP was developed by the British Fabian society, was transplanted in the United States during the New Deal Era. It remained for the RAND Corporation to make the system more sophisticated through the application of scientific and technological advances, especially the Computer and the Data, or Memory Bank.

It has been brought to our attention that the English historian, science fiction writer and Fabian Socialist, H. G. Wells, gave an excellent description of the machinery by which PPBS was to be manufactured, as early as 1908, in his book *New Worlds for Old*. He wrote:

"It was left chiefly to the little group of English people who founded the Fabian Society to supply a third system of ideas to the amplifying conception of Socialism, to convert Revolutionary Socialism to Administrative Socialism.... From saying that unorganized people cannot achieve Socialism, they passed to the implication that organization alone, without popular support, might achieve Socialism.

"... Socialism ceased to be an open revolution, and became a plot. Functions were to be shifted quietly, unostentatiously, from the representative to the official he appointed.... they worked like a ferment in municipal politics.... The reconstruction of our legislative and local government machinery is a necessary preliminary to Socialisation in many directions.... Scientific reconstruction of our methods of government constitutes a necessary part of the Socialist scheme... it supplies us with a conception of the methods of transition, and with a

vision of a great and disciplined organization of officials, a scientific bureaucracy, appointed by representative bodies of diminishing activity and importance and coming at last to be the real working control of the Socialist state... the replacement of individual actions by public organization."

It was in the early 1930s, according to an official U.S. Senate report (Interlocking Subversion in Government Departments, by the Subcommittee on Internal Security, July 30, 1953), when:

"A plague of young lawyers settled on Washington... these prattlers were for the most part employees of the government, and had taken the oath of allegiance. But they took the position that their high purpose gave them a super-morality that could not be confused with the morality the nation *had been using*. They were quite above such old-fogy Tory, reactionary stuff as oaths of office or other religious antiquities. They owed allegiance - not to the United States - patriotism was for the non-thinking... They had an allegiance to a higher cause. The end justified the means...."

These young braintrusters had the United States on the verge of collapse when World War II was started in order to make the world safe for Communism; and their Political and Economic Planning had to be delayed while military and logistical planning were the primary necessities of existence. Immediately at the conclusion of the shooting phase of World War II, the Political, Economic and Social Planning began anew. Lyndon Johnson explained the hiatus in planning when, within a month after becoming President of the United States, he went before the United Nations General Assembly to tell that body:

"When I entered the Congress of the United States 27 years ago, it was my great privilege to work closely with President Frank-

lin Delano Roosevelt... As a member of Congress, I worked with him to bring about a profound but peaceful revolution... Now, on the world scale, the time has come, as it came to America, thirty years ago...." (Congressional Record, Dec. 20, 1963.)

In point of fact, nearly two decades before LBJ made that statement, the word had gone forth from the Plotters to the Planners, to pick up where the New Deal had left off, apply new scientific and technological discoveries to the old PEP methods, and call it the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (PPBS) — or, to give it a more understandable name: Administrative Socialism — Socialism "by organization, without popular support," (the popular support to come later, as a result of education and indoctrination).

Back in 1958, when this editor first issued the booklet *Terrible 1313* (long out of print and now a collector's item), we gave the following formula which was being used to promote Urban Renewal, Metro Government, Regional Government, etc.:

1. Create an "emergency" and popularize the existence of such an "emergency."
2. Present to the public a previously prepared plan that was designed to meet the "created emergency" and solve all the problems created by the "emergency."
3. Publicize, propagandize, form public action groups of "interested citizens" to promote the idea that this previously prepared plan is the only way the problems resulting from the "created emergency" can be solved or resolved.
4. Yield to "popular demand" and enact the necessary law, statute, regulation, or ordinance, in order to put into effect the "previously prepared plan" to solve the problems resulting from the "created emergency."

PPBS, while still utilizing the above formula whenever it is required, has developed a far more sophisticated formula, which we have called the "riddle within the enigma." We'll try to explain:

The "enigma" of PPBS has been explained in previous letters in this series, and deals with the mystery of how PPBS is used as a method for creating a *new political, social and economic order for America, and for the world.*

But there remains the deeper riddle, of how individuals and the people as a whole are to be re-educated and remade so that they

will enter contentedly and even happily into this state of slavery which is called the New Order.

When referring to *tangibles* (manufactured products, materials and natural resources, man-hours, services, etc) PPBS has one set of meanings:

**PLANNING:**—Determining the final goal or end product, which is done through forecasting by "experts" who use the "Delphi technique" to decide what the final goal or end product is to be.

**PROGRAMMING:**—Immediate steps to be taken which will work toward the accomplishment of the final goal or end product.

**BUDGETING:**—The "power of the purse" applied to the programming. If the program does not contribute toward attainment of the final goal or end product, then the budget is not approved and money to implement the program is withheld. (In the final analysis, this means that the director of the Office of Management and Budget (Roy Ash at this writing) has become a virtual dictator).

The preceding is the "enigma" of PPBS, the meaning of the acronym when applied to *tangibles*.

But now for the riddle within the enigma, or the meaning of PPBS *when applied to the intangibles* such as education, mind control, behaviorism, even religion. Here PPBS takes on an entirely different meaning:

**PLANNING equals UNFREEZING:**—

"Unfreezing" is the term used by the experts to denote what the layman might refer to as "brainwashing;" the wiping out of all pre-conceived (frozen) ideas, concepts, beliefs, fixations, prejudices, absolutes such as truth, the sense of right and wrong, etc. In the case of schoolchildren "unfreezing" includes the elimination of all family influence, all Christian training, etc., so that an entirely new set of "values" can be implanted in the youthful mind.

**PROGRAMMING equals RE-EDUCATING:**—After all the old concepts and beliefs have been erased (unfrozen) and the mind has become a "clean white sheet of paper on which the man re-makers may write what they will; then this "re-education" becomes the "programming" which is intended to fit man for the man-made *World of Tomorrow* (to use a phrase made famous by the Armstrongs—father and son—who have spent their lives in an attempt to make Christianity synonymous with Humanism.)

When applied to the schools, this re-education phase involves the 'taxonomic domains' which we explained in a previous letter in this series: (a) Cognitive (how one should think); (b) Affective (how one should feel); and (c) Psychomotor (how one should act).

BUDGETING equals REFREEZING:—

This is the "end accomplished," the new man in the new world; a man-made being forming the smallest unit in a Total Managed Global Society in a Government of the People, by the Experts, for the Elite.

Please note that in explaining this "riddle within the enigma" that is PPBS, we have concentrated primarily on its application to the field of education in the public schools. However, this "Unfreezing, Re-Educating, Refreezing" system *applies to all government programs* and especially in education's companion areas: health and welfare. But, we believe it is easier to understand (and certainly easier to explain) this riddle, if we confine our discussion to the field of education for the remainder of this letter.

The "Parents of New York United" are understandably concerned with the introduction of PPBS into the public schools of New York State. In a very important letter written to Donald H. Bragaw of the State Education Department by Janet Mellon, the State Chairman of PONY-U, Inc., a case in point is made. We quote from that letter:

\*\*\*\*\*

The Humanists state that one of the aims of Humanist World Fellowship is the advancement of the good life on the basis of a morality determined by *historical human experience* and contemporary scientific research; and Humanism insists that man be treated as *an end in himself*. For, say Humanists, all things must be made subservient to the fullest development of the potentialities of human nature as the Supreme End of all endeavor. This is total denial of God and, as the United States Supreme Court has ruled, *this is a religion without God* (and) this is precisely what is contained in the social studies as spelled out ... as the method of teaching in our State schools today.

"Man: A Course of Study" (M:ACOS) program is being introduced into schools... and that or similar programs are being put into all schools in the State and Nation. It is well known in professional educator and behavioral scientist circles, that before the "Planning, Programming, Budgeting Sys-

tem" can be put into operation, the curriculum had to be rewritten into behavioral objectives; these 3 categories being: Cognitive, Affective, and Psychomotor... The essence of the PPB system is to be able to test or evaluate students in each of the 3 domains... The objectives pre-determine what knowledge is necessary or good, what attitude the child should have, and what action is considered desirable...

M:ACOS was designed to break down, or *unfreeze*, the child's values and standards, changing the child by giving him different standards and a different conception of *who he is*, and *refreezing*, to *lock the child into the new self*...

Have you looked at or examined the social science studies books being used in New York public schools lately? ... "Shaping the Western World," for instance, puts an emphasis not only on religion and world government, but states that *Nationalism is a Religion*. It also states that the holy days are the Fourth of July, Christmas, May Day. The shrines are the wailing wall, Lenin's tomb, and the tomb of the unknown soldier.

"Our children will live in yet another 'world' in the future;" is the educational jargon parroted in most all public relations material used to sell innovative programs to the public. If our schools will be concerned with teaching the children their American Heritage and follow the education law and stop slanting the curriculum and developing in them a world sense, they will be able to face the future as it develops, and not on the fantasies of the B.F. Skinners and the Wm. Glassers, and other behavioral scientists. This expanded role of the schools is well stated in one textbook which reads: "allegiance to a nation is the biggest stumbling block to creation of international government. National boundaries and the concept of sovereignty must be abolished. The quickest way to abolish sovereignty is to condition the young to another and broader allegiance. Opinion favorable to international government will be developed in the social studies of the elementary schools."...

...It has been well established that world government could exist only as a collectivist state, so just exactly what are you and your colleagues promoting? It is because parents have seen the results of collectivist governments that parents are concerned with the myriad of behavioral material in our schools, including M:ACOS, that they are



justifiably concerned....

You also point out that local school people are not "servants" but educational professionals. I believe that whether they are paid by the federal, state, or local government, this money comes from the taxpayers and they are therefore *civil servants*. The New York Education Law Sec. 5102.12 clearly states: "The primary responsibility of the education of children rests with the parents and the State, while teachers serve merely as agents of both." In my opinion educators gave up their right to be classed as professionals when they joined labor unions.

Very truly yours,

/s/ Janet Mellon

\*\*\*\*\*

The brief reference to William Glasser in the above, is important when considering the "riddle within the enigma" of PPBS as applied to education, since Dr. Glasser is the leader of a new "Reality Therapy" movement, a new school of psychology that is having as much influence on education today, as did John Dewey and the Progressive Education Association in a previous era.

In 1955 Dewey's Progressive Education Association found it necessary to disband and its leaders went under cover in a host of "progressive" private schools, or they went underground completely (as did the Communists of that decade). Nevertheless, the collectivism and atheistic pragmatism propounded by John Dewey and his followers has continued to have a profound effect on American education.

After Dewey came the Behaviorists, led by John Watson until his death in 1958. Combining the theories of Sigmund Freud with those of Ivan Pavlov, the behaviorist sees man as merely another type of animal, and he emphasizes external, environmental influences as being most instrumental in the shaping of man and his behavior. Watson put it this way: "The Behaviorist is not interested in his (man's) morals, except as a scientist; in fact, he doesn't care what kind of man he is."

After NEA and the textbook producers had absorbed and transmitted to the classrooms of the nation the animalistic environmentalism of the Behaviorist school, then came the Third Force School, or Humanistic Psychology. Out of this evolved such ventures as the Esalen Institute at Big Sur, Synanon, Gestalt, the various Behavioral Science

Institutes, the General Semantics movement, sensitivity training, encounter and touch therapy, Glasser's Reality Therapy, etc.

And at the head of this Third Force School (since the death of Abraham Maslow) stands William Glasser—and the Third Force School has joined forces with the *Unfreezing, Changing, Refreezing* technicians who provide the "riddle within the enigma" that is PPBS.

Dr. Glasser says children no longer need to be prepared to "make a living," the government will take care of them; children no longer search for goals in life, but for roles in society. So the schools must change and accept the new role assigned by PPBS. A few direct quotes from Dr. Glasser: "We have to let students know there are no right answers, and we have to let them see that there are many alternatives to certainty and right answers." Again: "The truth does not make much difference basically." And yet again, his advice to teachers: "It is very unfortunate that we get so concerned that what we teach is certain and correct."

"The process of sensitizing a child involves three steps: *Unfreezing* his values and standards, *Changing* the child by giving him different standards and a different conception of who he is, and thirdly, *Refreezing* to lock the child into the new self.... After the refreezing is accomplished, it is impossible for the child to communicate with the conventional person, including his parents. He operates on a different wave length, and though in conversation he will use the same words he formerly used, the meanings of these words to him will be entirely different from their meanings as understood by his parents. The child is fully sensitized.... If PPBS is fully implemented, within one generation we will have a nation of unbelievably uncreative, immobilized, and unnatural inhabitants, all under the control of the very, very few talented elite who, of course, do not permit themselves to be processed through the system."

(To Be Continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which accent the Christian American point of view. Subscriptions are not sold separately; Don Bell Reports weekly, Closer-Up fortnightly. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence and orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

- - - - - Part Sixteen - - - - -

#### HOW PPBS PROMOTES THE NEW RELIGION FOR THE NEW SOCIETY

The messianic character of the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System which now has been integrated into every phase of government activity, with its accent on Health, Education and Welfare, must be thoroughly understood if we are to comprehend the true danger of PPBS.

While posing as a managerial and budgeting system, PPBS is much more. Its controllers and change agents intend it as a means for making a new kind of man, who will be one cell in a new social body, the responsibility of a new government, the inhabitant of a new kind of world, and a believer in a new world religion.

"Behold, we shall make all things new," is the messianic slogan of these God-imitating designers and operators of a man-controlled system of evolution which is to usher in a New Order of the Ages, a very kingdom of heaven wherein Man will be God and there may be no gods before Man. And in this new man-made heaven on earth there shall be no tears to wipe away, no hunger to assuage, no desires left unfulfilled; for the new, man-made inhabitant of this New Society of the World will not possess the ability to comprehend the meanings of such words as sadness, hunger, desire. He will be conditioned to accept his appointed place with contentment, resignation, fatalistic complaisance. In the words of the economist Ludwig von Mises:

"The common man will be freed from the tedious job of directing the course of his own life. He will be told by the authorities what to do and what not to do; he will be fed, housed, clothed, educated and entertained by them. But, first of all, they will release him from the necessity of using his own brains. Everybody will receive 'according to his needs.' But what the needs of an individual are, will be determined by the authorities...."

If such self-appointed "authorities" are to condition all other men to accept their absolute dominion, in spiritual and mental as well as in physical domains, these authorities must go beyond the use of the Delphi Technique in discerning the future, and beyond the mindless Law of the Computer in judging the "here and now." They must fashion for themselves a religion which will act as a cohesive to bind these robot-like men into a social body. This requires some kind of a religion which denies the existence of a transcendent God yet proclaims the authority and infallibility of an invisible and immanent "Big Brother," who is able to open and close at will the "book of life."

The religion of Humanism best fits the aims and objectives of these New World Makers; since it proclaims that there is a god, but at the same time insists that god is man and man is god.

In a recent proselytizing effort, a letter from the publishers of *Humanist Magazine* contained this statement and question:

"There are millions of people in the world who are humanists. There are probably many additional millions who are humanists without being aware of it. Do you fall into this group? That is, do you reject belief in supernatural or authoritarian religion, and do you feel that the basic concerns of man should be directed toward fulfilling the human potential?"

An affirmative answer to the posed question supposedly qualifies one for membership in the religion of Humanism; and an affirmative answer may also make one a believer in the *Planning, Programming, Budgeting System* that is replacing the traditional American *Representative Republican System* of government, just as *Humanism* is replacing the traditional Christian belief in a *Triune Godhead*. For, PPBS and Humanism are complementary and "go together" like sun and day, or moon and night.

First, let's discuss Humanism; then we'll see how it and PPBS go together.

Webster tells us that Humanism is the learning, or cultural impulse, imparted by those who brought the (pre-Christian) Greek and Roman classics into new vogue during the Renaissance. But Webster defines the term as though it were but an intellectual movement, an interest in academics and the liberal arts and, at best, a philosophy of life. But Humanism is much more than this. Humanism insists that man is to be treated *as an end in himself*. No supernatural, no spiritual, no life beyond the grave; life is a one-way street with a dead-end. Hence, the fulfilling of the *human* potential should be the only concern of man.

In early Christian times the Apostle Paul confronted the early Humanists—then called Hedonists—on Mars Hill in Athens, where he told the assembled and querulous philosophers of the (to them) unknown God. The Hedonists were of the “eat, drink, and be merry, for tomorrow we die” crowd, which included the Cyrenaics and the Epicureans. The Hedonists, however, regarded intellectual pleasures as being of a higher order than carnal pleasures, and they stressed the merits of knowledge for pleasure's sake and aimed at “the greatest happiness of the greatest number,” from which derived the utopian idea that the best of worlds would be a world ruled by scientists and philosophers.

In the 14th century (Renaissance period) the Hedonists began to call themselves Humanists, and by reviving the ancient Greek and Roman—pre-Christian—ideas and ideals, the Humanists affected both education and religion.

“Primarily, Humanism is the assertion of individual, ego-centered liberties—a wholly libertine philosophy,” stated Mary Royer, M.S., who is National Chairman of the National Parents League; was a member of President Kennedy's Committee on Delinquency and Crime; and Oregon State Chairman of the National Justice Foundation of America.

“Humanism has as its goal man himself,” said this acknowledged authority. “The Christian view of man is dominated by the Doctrine of Immortality, which indicates man's special relation to God.... The teachings of Humanism are completely divergent from the teachings of Christianity

when the Humanists teach that man is born good, and if left to his own instincts cannot fail to achieve happiness....

“When day after day we continue to permit children to be indoctrinated with the permissive pagan philosophies which are rampant in most social study programs; when day after day we permit children to be alienated from parents through the various money making family life/sex education materials; when day after day we permit children to be paganized, when we permit all virtue and moral values to be destroyed through the vicious techniques of sensitivity training, role playing, diary keeping, operant conditioning, etc.; when we permit the introduction of computerized taxonomy; when we permit our school boards to sit idly by, and through silence, endorse these policies; when we can trace all of these problems directly to Hedonism and Humanism; when we consider all of these things; when we accept all of these indignities, all of these onslaughts against morality and individual integrity, together with many, many more indignities and insults, only then does the grinding insidiousness, the destructiveness of these ancient, barbaric philosophies, and the complacency of the modern day educator become startlingly apparent, only then do we begin to realize how far we have strayed from our Christian principles.

“We need to conclude with one singular inescapable fact: dialectical materialism, and Darwinism, have exceedingly strong roots in Hedonism and Humanism, for both Hedonism and Humanism have flowered and taken on vigorous life under the later thesis and antithesis of dialectical materialism. Each is firmly and unmistakably interconnected, for the latter evolved from the former, and it is the whole of the philosophies of Hedonism, Humanism, Darwinism and dialectical materialism which run rife throughout large segments of that system of progressive education, which includes various social studies courses, as well as studies in the humanities.”

Now we must turn from the subject of Humanistic *Philosophy* to the newer and far more dangerous Humanistic *Psychology*. It is also necessary to demonstrate the interrelationship of Humanistic Psychology with PPBS, and the interrelationship of both with the rapidly developing Total Managed Global Society. And perhaps these interrelationships will be more easily understood if we show the interrelated involvements of

three persons; William Glasser, Clement Stone, and Richard Nixon (not necessarily listed in the order of their importance).

"Fulfilling the human potential" is the aim of Humanism. One particular plan which is intended to develop the individual's potential is called "*Positive Mental Attitude*," and the adherents to this mental cult are led by W. Clement Stone, Chicago multimillionaire. Stone reckons his wealth at around \$400 million and, as is the practice with many such individuals, instead of paying taxes on his earnings from the multinational Chicago-based Combined Insurance Co., his two publishing houses (school textbooks a speciality), his Alberto-Culver Co. of Chicago, his Trans-American Video Co. of Los Angeles, his Texas citrus farm, and the rest of the 95 organizations with which he is affiliated as trustee, board member, stockholder, etc.; he established the W. Clement Stone and Jessie D. Stone Foundation. Through this foundation he finances—among other things—this *Positive Mental Attitude* program.

Clement Stone met Richard Nixon at a time when the politician had "lost faith in himself," and Stone told Nixon about PMA. He contends that "PMA changed a broken, defeatist Richard Nixon, emotionally wracked by his losses in 1960 to President John F. Kennedy and in 1962 to Calif. Gov. Edmund Brown, into a new man in the mid-1960s."

Stone liked Nixon and is sure that his PMA (which was adapted from Norman Vincent Peale's *Power of Positive Thinking*) made it possible for the twice-beaten Nixon to become President of the United States.

However, Stone did not rely entirely on his faith in PMA, just to help the campaign along, Stone contributed over a half million dollars to Nixon's election fund in 1968, and was the largest single contributor to Nixon's campaign fund in 1972 (well over a million dollars personally, plus what he gathered in as Nixon's chief fund-raiser.

The necessary "connecting link" in this story is supplied by a statement appearing in the *Los Angeles Times* of October 8, 1972. In an article by *Times* staff writer Francis Ward, Stone is quoted as boasting of the "secret formula" which he gave to Nixon, and insisting that "if he didn't have PMA, he would never have been elected President." Then comes the following, and it is quoted verbatim:

"'Clem' Stone's support for Mr. Nixon is

not just a matter of party loyalty; it is a clear devotion 'to the man. I could see where the course of history could be changed for the better by backing this man, regardless of what it would take,' Stone said. Since 1968, he has been determined that Mr. Nixon 'wouldn't lose because of a lack of funds.'"

More bluntly: As a corporation executive, Clement Stone was committed to PPBS; as a political executive, Richard Nixon was equally committed to PPBS; and theirs was a partnership of convenience. Together, they would "change the world for the better"—at least for their own betterment—by making PPBS a universal "control system" for the changing world!

Now, let us remember that PPBS is a Fabian Socialist System. And Fabian Socialism relies on the twin powers of *legislation* and *education* for the "selling" of its end product. Nixon, if elected and re-elected President, would be in an ideal position to become the "change agent" for the conversion of the government to PPBS control. As for the educational change agent that would be required, let us consider one William Glasser, high priest of Humanist Psychology, leader in the new *Third Force* in educational circles, and also creator of the new sensitivity training course which he called *Reality Therapy*.

At about the same time W. Clement Stone met Richard M. Nixon and decided to make him President of the United States, he was also introduced to the activities of William Glasser, M.D., who had written a book on the subject of *Reality Therapy: A New Approach to Psychiatry*.

The Glasser approach did not leave the Stone unturned; when the latter discovered that the former had turned from individual seances to group therapy and then to the indoctrination of whole schools, the Stone Foundation financed the establishment of an *Educator Training Center*, operated by Dr. Glasser for the purpose of teaching teachers how to use the PPBS methods in their classrooms. Stone also published the books Glasser found time to write and, in addition, the Stone Publishing companies put out a controversial series of textbooks called "Voices of Life Program." One critic, reviewing these textbooks that are written for grades kindergarten through 8, stated that:

"These social science textbooks are de-

signed to impart little knowledge but concentrate on *attitude change* through using Glasser type methods of group discussion, inquiry technique, peer teaching and role playing. Where school districts have allowed their teachers to depart from the proven method of curriculum instruction...to this new innovative method, we often find that high IQ students become low achievers and chaos results...."

Glasser published his book "Schools Without Failures" (the title describes the content) and at about the same time he was selected as a trainer of teachers and administrators who would introduce the PPBS methods into the schools. Glasser's entre into the school system itself (his *Educator Training Center* had been a private venture) was through the Federally funded Title III programs. After being introduced and installed from the top (HEW), then the program was to be financed on a long-range basis through local school district funds. The following quotation taken from the agenda of a Los Angeles Calif. School District (July 7, 1971) will explain the "M.O.":

"It is recommended that the Board (of Education) ratify the action of the Superintendent, Zone C, in requesting *Educator Training Center* (Wm. Glasser M.D.) to conduct 18 training sessions during May and June 1971, for administrators and faculty of Sunland and Pinewood Elementary Schools, covering the *planning and implementation of P.P.B.S. in the school instructional programs.*" (Italics added—Ed.)

Merely as a matter of confirmation of what we have already written (out of their own mouths), we quote the following from the dust jacket of Glasser's book *Schools Without Failures*:

"...Dr. Glasser has been a psychiatrist in private practice in Los Angeles since 1957 and has consulted widely in the correctional field....Recently he has devoted himself more and more to education at various levels. He has taught a large group of city and county school administrators, counselors and teachers....In order to help more people understand his ideas about education he has recently been able to establish, through the generosity of the Stone Foundation, the Educator Training Center...."

Thus, through the generosity of Clement Stone, Richard Nixon was chosen to change the American system of Government, and

William Glasser (among many, many others) was chosen to change the American Educational System. Both are change agents for the promoters of PPBS, and both were able to turn a Stone for their bread (with apology for the pun which we couldn't resist).

Please don't overestimate the importance of these men as *individuals*. Stone is but one of many moneyed men being used to finance the proselytizing of prospects who can be converted to the faith of Humanism. Glasser is but one of hundreds of *change agents* being used to train other change agents for the "end product" purposes of PPBS. And Nixon could be replaced by any one of a score of opportunistic politicians who are convinced that the *Planning, Programming, Budgeting System* is the wave of the future, and who are trying to ride the wave toward the shifting sands of time.

And there are scores of proselytizers who preach this same Humanism, pretending that it is Christianity, attempting to change the faith of the citizenry-at-large, even as the Nixons are converting the bureaucrats and changing our form of government from a Representative Republic to a Corporate Socialist State in a Socialist World Government, and as the Glassers are fashioning *Newthink* citizens to inhabit this *World of Tomorrow*.

As an example, there is the mysteriously financed church group headed by the Armstrongs, based in Pasadena; and because they are pro-Creation and anti-Evolution, they are accepted as a Christian organization; though in every other respect theirs is the good news of Humanism (as is all other British-Israel teaching), as opposed to the Gospel of salvation through re-birth in the Spirit (John 3: 5,6,7.)

Also, through the efforts of the National Council of Churches and similar organizations in the Roman Catholic and Greek Orthodox Churches, this same Humanism is being used to pervert and prepare man for the *New Order of the Ages*, which they present as being of the flesh rather than of the Spirit.

(To Be Continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each, Please address all orders and make checks payable to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO BUILD A TOTAL MANAGED GLOBAL SOCIETY

- - - - - Part Seventeen - - - - -

#### THE COMPLETE CONSPIRACY

"Quintus Fabius Maximus was a Roman general whose principal object in life was to gain power of a political nature. He was greatly esteemed as a military tactician because of his innovative strategy of not boldly confronting the enemy but, rather, by using a program of harassment and semi-containment, somewhat in the order of the present day guerrilla warfare. This did not win many battles for him, nor did he lose any; but it served the purpose of fulfilling his political ambition for power.

"Fabius had an enemy in the field, a fellow named Hannibal, who had proved to be a formidable adversary and against whom Fabius had employed his program of non-confrontation.

"When Hannibal had been in Italy for three and one-half years and no longer had his elephants, was no longer being supported by Carthage and was recruiting for his forces from within Italy, Fabius launched a frontal assault on Hannibal's twenty-five thousand-man army. Fabius' forces numbered one hundred thousand. Until that day the Roman legions had never lost a battle, but on that occasion ninety-five thousand Roman troops were slain! Hannibal lost between three and five thousand men.

"Two Roman generals rode away from the battle, one of whom was Fabius, who immediately went to the Roman Senate to plead for more men and equipment. A result of his pleadings was the birth of the expression, 'No Roman can sleep so long as Hannibal lives.' Of course the taxes were levied to provide the requested men and materiel.

"During the three day period that Fabius was pleading before the Roman Senate there was not one Roman legionnaire between Rome and Hannibal's victorious army, but amazingly, Hannibal did not move. And Hannibal is rated as one of the greatest field generals of all time!

To foreshorten the story, Hannibal was in Italy for twenty years with Fabius nipping at him occasionally. After each major altercation Fabius would return to Rome to plead again, with resultant increases in taxes. Fabius had achieved the power he desired by having his ever-present enemy at hand, by having his no-win war, and by being able, almost at will, to impose greater taxation. (Any similarity in the above tactics with those being employed in the present no-win war in Southeast Asia could be coincidental—or copied; we leave this for the reader to judge—Ed.)

"The second chapter of this story was written in the latter days of the 19th century when a group composed principally of disolute homosexuals formed an organization and, with deep appreciation, memorialized Quintus Fabius Maximus. The name of the organization is The Fabian Society of London." (All of the foregoing, save the parenthetical note, is quoted from the Prologue of a remarkable article: "The Source—of the River of Pollution," by Joseph P. Bean, M.D.

The third chapter of this story we have attempted to write in the foregoing sixteen serial installments of this weekly Newsletter. Of course, we have not completed the story, for it is current history and new developments occur almost daily. However, a series such as this must be brought to a conclusion within a reasonable time, and this last issue in the year of our Lord 1972 seems an appropriate time for ending this special series.

This does not mean that we have finished with the subject; for this would be like saying that we have finished with the recording of world and national current events. For, this Planning, Programming, Budgeting System is the key to the world of tomorrow if the Planners are permitted to continue with their "restructuring" of the world of

today—and we can see no signs of effective human or positive divine intervention at this time.

So, in this last in a series of Newsletters, let us review and summarize, and take stock of where we stand:—

We are tempted to say, with the late Gareth Garrett, that “The Revolution Was;” for, with the landslide reelection of Richard M. Nixon as President of the United States, the Conspirators are convinced that theirs is a mandate to complete, with popular approval, the creation of their Total Managed Global Society, while disregarding the desires, ignoring the words, and perhaps silencing or even liquidating those who oppose their Planning, Programming, and Budgeting.

Here is an overall picture of the completed structure, as we see it:

George Orwell, himself a Fabian Socialist with access to the overall Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (PEP) which was developed in England, had a true vision of the way the world was to be reshaped: it was to be divided into three parts, with each of these parts vying against the others in Fabian-type no-win wars. It required two world wars to create the leader-States for these three world divisions: The United States had to be divorced from its traditional “isolationist” attitude and “forego the advantages of so peculiar a situation...quit our own to stand upon foreign ground” and interweave our destiny with that of “Europe, entangle our peace and prosperity in the toils of European ambition, rivalry, interest, humor, or caprice” (from Washington’s Farewell Address, Sept. 19, 1796). After having enmeshed the United States in world controversies, then Soviet Russia had to be nourished, strengthened and made a rival of the United States. And finally, Communist China had to be awakened, armed and equipped, drawn from its isolation into the world arena, and made a rival of both the USA and the USSR. And, by them, the world would be divided into three Great Regions with their own Regional Governments, separate yet united through a series of international treaties and organizations.

These Three Regional Rivals were created and/or positioned as the result of two World Wars. But, to prepare them to assume their places in world government, certain *internal* political innovations were brought about.

- 1) Lenin brought about the Soviet type, one-

- party State;
- 2) To provide “people control” without undue coercion, Gandhi developed the theory of large-scale nonviolent political action;
- 3) Mao Tse-tung developed a system of peasant and guerrilla organization and government which proved ideal for the control of Eastern peoples; and
- 4) Cost benefit analysis (PPBS) was developed by Charles Hitch and associates at RAND Corporation, with U.S. taxpayer money and U.S. Government cooperation.

These four *political administrative techniques*—described in detail in an article by Dr. Karl Deutsch of Harvard, Dr. John Platt of the University of Michigan and Dr. Dieter Senghaas of Goeth University, Germany; published in *Science*, Vol. 171, Feb. 5, 1971. And these four *political administrative techniques* were intended to produce a Soviet Government in Russia, a Commune-ist Government in China, and a Corporative Socialist Government in the United States, with the PPB System replacing the traditional Representative Republican system, with its divisions of Governments into Federal, State, County and Community units, and its balance of powers between Legislative, Executive, and Judicial Branches.

Two unexpected events disturbed the timetable of the Planners:

On the world scene, while the United States was to be one of the Big Three, it was to be such as a *part of the Anglo-Saxon Federation*, which was to include England and the rest of the English-speaking nations of the world. This was the reasoning behind the creation of NATO, the Atlantic Union, the British-Israel politico-religious movement, etc. However, as a result of the enormous American aid given Europe after World War II, and the amazing rebirth of German industry, plus the unexpected competition resulting from the European Common Market, that *Regional Union began to offer serious opposition to the idea of the Three-Part division of the world. And:*

With the equally amazing rebirth of Japanese industry and commerce, that originator of the original East Asia Co-Prosperity Sphere opposed the plan of allowing Communist China to exercise suzerainty over the island kingdom that is to Asia as England was to Europe.

England, seemingly losing out in its plan to regain its lost American Colonies, has decided to become a part of the United



States of Europe. And, in an attempt to keep Japan in line, trade restrictions are once again being used (that is what brought about Pearl Harbor), and American and European-based multinational bankers and industrialists are *buying into Japanese mining, manufacturing and merchandising organizations as rapidly as possible.*

As a result of these unexpected happenings, the Conspirators now are said to be considering the possibility of establishing five Regional Governments instead of three; to accommodate the unhappy overlords of Japan and the United States of Europe. The alternative plan would be no better, or worse, for the people residing in the United States.

The second unexpected happening involved a slip of the tongue. Dwight Eisenhower, Democratic General turned Republican President and about to become a gentleman farmer, outsmarted his keepers and speech-makers and made a very loud reference to the dangerous "military-industrial complex" that was threatening to cost the nation billions of dollars and thousands of lives in a planned "brushfire war" in Southeast Asia.

The Computerized Socialist Control System, PPBS, was to have been a closely-guarded secret, it was not to be mentioned to the people-at-large until after having been made a permanent fixture, like the debt money system and the unbalanced budget.

The "military industrial complex" was *PPBS in actual operation*; and when the lame duck President of the United States spoke out against it, panic and pandemonium beset the Planners and their change agents. All the allegedly conservative politicians and periodicals immediately denied the existence of any such thing as a "military-industrial complex," and save for a few liberal outlets, the Presidential faux pas was smothered in ink and oratory. One Oregon Senator talked incessantly of "McNamara's War," but the connection between Vietnam, the Mekong Delta, offshore oil and PPBS was never explicitly explained (nor would it have been understood if it had been explained at that time, it was not until the Control System which had been used on the military, began to be used in the nation's schools, that aroused parents began to suspect the evils inherent in PPBS).

Meanwhile, on the domestic scene, inherent in the overall plan to build a Total Managed Global Society, was the necessity of chang-

ing the American form of Government at every level from the Federal right down to the individual family. The scheme called for the centralization of all political, economic and social control at one point, in Washington, D.C.; then the so-called decentralization of such controls into ten Regional Control points, to be designated as Capitols of Ten Federal Regional Districts.

These Ten Federal Regions are already formed and are in partial operation as *a new level of government operating between the Federal Government and the State Governments.* The fifty States have been divided between the Ten Federal Regions. Each Region has its own government, a Regional Council which is made up of appointed—not elected—officials. The Ten Regional Councils take their orders from a group that has its offices in the White House Executive Offices Building, and is called the *Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations*, which is headed by the Associate Director of the Office of Management and Budget. The Group is, of course, made up of *appointed* rather than *elected* officials.

Getting this new level of the PPB System of government into full operation is a top-priority task of the New Nixon Administration; and when in full operation, it will function as follows:

The Washington Group will give orders to the Ten Regional Councils, which will in turn, give orders to the fifty States, and the States will then execute those orders — or their operational funds will be cut off! The States will cease to have any rights as *States*, and will become mere administrative branches of the Regional Governments.

Next step: To make supervision of State execution of Federal orders easier, the States themselves will be divided into Sub-Regional Governments. These Sub-Regional Districts and Governments will then replace all Counties and County Governments.

Do you see the whole picture of this proposed New World Government? —

Each State will be divided into sub-regional administrative districts;

The Nation has been divided into Ten Regional Administrations;

The World will be divided into Three (or perhaps Five) Regional Administrations;

All Orders will emanate from one Central Authority.

And that Central Authority will be composed, not of the world's political leaders such as Presidents and Prime Ministers who will merely hold administrative posts; it will be composed of executives and agents chosen by Multinational Corporation tycoons, International Bankers, and others who are the policy planners and decision makers in such organizations as the Round Table, the Bilderbergers, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development, etc.

However, there yet remains much to be done before the Planners will have solidified their positions after having won the "quiet revolution."

A timely example: We have a copy of "HEW NEWS," from the U.S. Department of Health, Education, and Welfare, for release on Sunday, December 24, 1972. As we quote from this official release, please bear in mind that in PPBS semantics, "decentralization" actually means the opposite, or "centralization." We quote excerpts only:

"HEW Secretary Elliot L. Richardson today outlined action by his Department in the past year to decentralize operations and 'gradually and quietly return responsibility to the people at the local level.'...

"He cited several moves... These included: Expanding the power of HEW's 10 Regional Directors. They now have authority to approve grants with a combined total from all Regions of \$2.3 billion a year. This means, said the Secretary, that the mayor of a small city can seek funds for a community health program, for example, directly from a regional office which can approve or deny the request without having to route it through Washington.... Regional Directors also are increasing their reliance on State and local governments for assistance in its program decisions.... HEW has regional offices in Boston, New York, Philadelphia, Atlanta, Chicago, Dallas, Kansas City, Denver, San Francisco, and Seattle."

All of this activity on the part of HEW is, of course, stop-gap action; because *The Plan* calls for the elimination of HEW, HUD, Agriculture, Labor, Transportation, and Interior Departments. They are to be replaced by four new cabinet posts: 1) Economic Development; 2) Community Development; 3) Natural Resources; and 4) Human Resources. "The alignment of closely related functions in four purpose-oriented departments," explains the Assistant Director of

OMB, "would by itself facilitate easier planning and coordination of federal program's resources. When this improvement is coupled with the Administration's action to (give authority to officers in) the ten standard federal regions, the effective program delivery capabilities of the Executive Branch will be even further strengthened."

Also yet to be accomplished is the dividing of the States themselves into "sub-state districts," which will eventually eliminate all Counties and County Governments. A report from the 1313-based *Council of State Governments* says that "States are moving rapidly toward official designation of uniform systems of sub-state districts."

On Nov. 28, 1972, for example, Florida's 67 County governments were merged into 10 sub-state districts, whose appointed directors will control all inter-county affairs.

The chief characteristic of this PPB System of government—whether at world, national, state, or community level—is that it is Government by *appointed* rather than *elected* officials. And it is well to remember that appointed professionals *cannot be voted out!* Bear in mind that under this Planning, Programming, Budgeting System, *appointed* administrators will be giving the orders to the remaining *elected* officials, and that those *elected* officials will carry out those orders, or the funds they require will be withheld by the *appointed* administrators.

And, finally, let it be understood that this Revolution means far more than the creation of a new kind of government, it also means the creation of a new society with a new religion and a new god, and a new man with a new consciousness and a new set of values. It is to be a computerized society in which the finished products will all think, feel, and act the same.

The beginning of the defense of Freedom is to know the Truth. We hope and pray that we have helped in this defense, by presenting these Proofs of a Conspiracy to Build a Total Managed Global Society.

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which accent the Christian American point of view. Subscriptions are not sold separately. Don Bell Reports weekly. Closer-Up fortnightly. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### BIG BROTHER INTENDS TO APPROPRIATE YOUR PROPERTY

#### LAND USE IS THE EXCUSE

"If you can't stand the heat, get out of the kitchen," is the advice made famous by the late Harry Truman. George Romney was most anxious to avail himself of that advice; he let it be known that he was quitting his post as Secretary of the Department of Housing and Urban Development long before President Nixon got around to sending him the "Dear George" letter which would call for a formal resignation. Romney had found that State and local Governments were not as cooperative in the matter of their own destruction as was expected by the "experts." Romney and his bureaucratic underlings had tried hard to enlist the aid of State and County officials in the integration of the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System, and in the Regionalization of areas. But, somehow, the Programming did not meet the Planning goals, therefore the Budgeting had to be held up in many cases.

Indicative of the output from the top which was not being matched by the input from the bottom, was the HUD departmental Newsletter which Romney sent to all his employees under date of March 1, 1971, in which Secretary Romney announced that:

"16 additional Area Offices and one additional Insuring Office will be opened by next September, completing the HUD decentralization program begun last year. The new offices will be under the jurisdiction of HUD's Philadelphia, Atlanta, and Chicago Regional Offices. The other seven of HUD's 10 Regions completed their decentralization last year when Area Offices were opened.

"The Area Offices will be the voice of HUD for the communities with which they deal," Secretary Romney said."

Thus, in September, 1971, HUD had established Ten Regional Offices and Forty Area Offices—six months before President Nixon issued (Feb. 10, 1972) Executive Order No. 11647, which officially divided the Nation into Ten Federal Regions, to be governed by Ten Regional Councils.

The "Weekly Compilation of Presidential Documents," Feb. 21, 1972, adds that:

"The President today designated 10 chairmen of Federal Regional Councils as authorized by Executive Order 11647 of February 10, 1972. They are:

Edward Aguirre, Regional Director, Department of Labor, San Francisco, California  
Norman A. Erbe, Secretarial Representative, Department of Transportation, Des Plaines, Illinois

William S. Harris, Regional Director, Department of Labor, Kansas City, Mo.

Robert Lee Kessler, Regional Representative of the Secretary of Transportation, Denver, Colo.

Howard D. McMahan, Regional Director, Department of Health, Education, and Welfare, Dallas, Texas

Frank J. Groschelle, Regional Director, Department of Health, Education, and Welfare, Atlanta, Georgia

Theodore R. Robb, Regional Administrator, Department of Housing and Urban Development, Philadelphia, Pa.

S. William Green, Regional Administrator, Department of Housing and Urban Development, New York, N.Y.

John A. S. McGlennon, Regional Administrator, Department of Housing and Urban Development, Boston, Mass.

James Young, Regional Director, Office of Economic Opportunity, Seattle, Washington.

(Editor's Note: The foregoing appointments were made in President Nixon's first term of office, and there may have been changes made as his second term begins. We'll let you know as soon as such information can be obtained).

In a Government publication, "Hearings Before the Subcommittee on Urban Affairs of the Joint Economic Committee, Congress of the United States," dated May 19-26, 1972, there appears the following statement:

#### "REGIONALISM: THE QUIET REVOLUTION"

"Local government is changing itself in an effort to better meet the needs of the people.

Across the nation, cities, counties, towns and school districts that serve a common area are joining together in a regional effort to solve mutual problems. *In a quiet way,*

regionalism is a revolution in the structure of our federal system." (Emphasis added.)

What this revolution entails was stated by Robert C. Weaver, former head of the Department of Housing and Urban Development:

"Regional government means *absolute Federal control over all property and its development* regardless of location, anywhere in the United States, to be administered on the Federal Official's determination. It would supersede state and local laws.... Through this authority we seek to recapture control of the use of land..."

"Capturing control of the land" began in a big way with Urban Renewal programs, which were going to wipe out the ghettos in all the big cities. When that began to pall there was a great wave of Industrial Park building throughout the land. Then came a "somino" reaction to the action of trying to integrate the races: the great exodus to the suburbs began. This caused the building of convenient and impressive suburban shopping centers; and this in turn brought on the so-called "central city blight." Whole downtown districts were condemned, bulldozed, and often turned into nothing more productive than parks.

This happened in a city where the Redevelopment Agency stepped in to repeat the performance in another part of town. One of our subscribers had his offices in a 17-square block area that was slated to become a victim of the Federal Bulldozer. He went to a meeting of the City Council and the Redevelopment Agency, and made a very valid protest, in which he "covered all the bases." He later sent us a copy of his protest; and because we believe the points he makes and the charges he substantiates may help others in similar straits, we are publishing his entire speech. The name of the speaker, and his city, are omitted "to protect one who would not consent to crime." All else is exactly as the copy which the speaker sent us.

\*\*\*\*\*

Members of the City Council of.....  
Members of the Redevelopment Agency,  
Gentlemen:

Once again we rise to protest this and every other redevelopment project. Once again we emphatically state that such projects are unlawful, that they make criminals of those who carry them out, and of those who cooperate with the projects. We *do not* participate willingly; this we want clearly

understood.... Since 'consent to a crime' makes one a criminal, we take this opportunity to inform you that you do not have our consent to your crimes.

Principles of common law, on which the criminal laws of this county and every other county in the nation are based, are generally very poorly understood today. However, we believe you gentlemen do know, whether you will publicly admit it or not, that it is a crime to steal, and it is a crime to covet another man's goods. You may not understand the term 'covet,' so let's call it by its common law name, 'fraud.' This project involves you in fraud. Under cover of much bureaucratic jargon, regulatory agencies of cities, states, and the federal bureaucracy have banded together into one great criminal gang to unlawfully seize private property. Generally these officials try to take cover under the law of eminent domain. But this won't do. The law of eminent domain is very strictly construed to apply only to cases of great public good (as our Constitution puts it, for the general welfare). But you propose to take the private property of all owners within a 17-block area and then resell it to other *private* parties. You show beautiful pictures to the general public, you paint great, glowing images in the minds of any who will stop to listen, you propagandize one and all with visions of immense tax revenue from your utopian dream. And utopian dreams these always are. If the central cities of the United States are to die—and it appears they are—let them die in peace. Euthanasia by the Federal Bulldozer followed by infusion of the corpses with mountains of money extracted from us by robbery through inflation will not likely succeed in resurrecting those cities. No less than Secretary of HUD, Mr. Romney, has publicly and repeatedly declared his own projects to be wasteful and ineffectual. Free enterprise, private property, and the criminal law, are all done away with to satisfy the covetousness in your hearts. And you can't function without breaking the criminal law.

Let us spell out for you how you have already broken the law. In order for you to operate this agency you must violate the trespass laws of this county. You must go into the private homes, offices, buildings, within the area to make your appraisals. This is trespass; your hired appraisers must get a warrant to enter if they are not to be charged with the crime of breaking and entering. Oh, of course, if the property owner gives his consent to the entrance of the ap-

praiser, then there is no criminal act on the part of the appraiser. The property owner, however, has then consented to the crime of fraudulent concealment. We did not give our consent. Your appraiser was told to get a warrant or be subject to arrest. Since he could not get a warrant without a probable cause, he left without making his appraisal, and he has not returned.

But given the consent of the present owners, how do you propose to compensate them for their loss of property? A fair appraisal value for the property, assistance in making a move, will certainly *not* be adequate compensation. Anyone at all conversant with the free market knows that location is a prime factor in most businesses and that years are spent building up a clientele that has established a habit-pattern of shopping there. You propose to let the businessman continue to operate his business until he has a relocation site complete with new building. You neglect to tell him that streets adjoining his business will be torn up because of demolition in adjacent areas; his customers will go elsewhere, he will find his business volume cut down, and perhaps will ultimately have to close altogether.

What about the professional men in the area? This applies to our own situation, but certainly to many others also. Our office was constructed to meet our own personal requirements; it was built by a contractor whose work we cannot replace, and it is designed to last as long as we have any need for an office. Could you possibly appraise this property at its worth to us? Are you aware that the construction cost today is 100% higher than it was when the office was built? Do you know that this is caused by the government inflation of our money supply to pay for just such projects as this Central City project?

Then consider the people who have homes in the area, who have perhaps lived in them all their lives, who find this location to be perfect for them. Can you possibly give them just compensation? No. Like all criminal gangs, you, the big government gang, will have to try the carrot first and then resort to the stick.

Thieves operate under cover of darkness as much as possible. This agency is a thief, attempting to gain title to private property by means of fraud, and therefore it operates as secretly as possible. Virtually nothing has been told the general public about this project until quite recently. In 1965 a simi-

lar grand scheme was proposed, given wide publicity, and there was such an outcry from the general public that the plan had to be dropped. This time you took great care to bring your plan close to fruition before disclosing anything of its nature to anyone other than the owners of property within the 17 square block area. It was necessary for you to lie in order to come to this hearing without arousing the public. You sent out "Newsletters" to the owners within the area. Most of these letters spoke in glowing terms of the cooperation you were receiving; none mentioned any objections. Each property owner within the area was led to believe all other owners were in hearty approval; no doubt many felt it unwise to be a lone objector. In addition, your June newsletter states that *all* of the appraisals have been completed—obviously an untruth, since our property has not been appraised.

We have not the slightest doubt that here tonight the rosierest of pictures will be drawn, and that this project will be declared to be a benefit to the City of . . . , its residents, and its taxpayers. But what has happened to similar projects elsewhere?—and what has happened right here in . . . in the near past? Let us tell you. The businesses, large and small, the free enterprise, tax-paying businesses, are robbed of their properties. They are "assisted" in attempting to move to a new location. They are appraised (if they give their consent) and supposedly given a fair value for their property. Then the demolition begins. In the meantime, however, no business would be foolish enough to invest in the area, knowing it was slated for the bulldozer. Existing businesses and homeowners would be and are reluctant to invest further funds in their properties. The tax income to the city and to the county drops lower year by year, the income from licenses diminishes as businesses close or move elsewhere; the revenue from sales taxes sinks lower. This state of things may continue for a number of years. All of the citizens of . . . pay for this forced economic stalemate; their property taxes go up to compensate for the loss of income from a formerly thriving central city. Finally, and depending upon the current whims of some remote bureaucrats in Washington, the federal government does appropriate funds for the demolition of the site. Now there certainly is no tax income or revenue of any kind coming in to the city or county from bare land owned by the city—or by the Redevelopment Agency, whichever holds the

title. Those private interests who were supposed to be standing by waiting to purchase the property have had a change of heart. They are no longer interested. And the taxpayers of this city, with the taxpayers of the nation, have been forced to hand over money for the acquisition of the property.

Are you ready for the next step? That barren ground is an eyesore, and every time the city councilmen look at it their consciences twinge; so the bare ground becomes a city park. Laudable it may be, attractive to the eye, but hardly the proper result of an eminent domain proceeding. And the taxpayers? They now are forced to pay to maintain the park. But that isn't all. This lovely park, situated in the midst of a condemned area, attracts the hippies, the drunks, the vandals; they set fires in nearby buildings, and a city fireman loses his life. Who becomes an accessory to murder, in an indirect fashion?

We have now brought charges against you as trespassers, thieves, fraudulent gangs, possible accessories to murder, destroyers of homes, breakers of the peace and wasters to taxpayers monies. But we are not finished. City Councilmen who approve such projects violate their oaths of office, for you deliver your city government into the hands of the federal bureaucracy; you relinquish control of the local reins of government that you were elected to administer. Years ago you were told this would happen. At that time you denied, among other things, that you would be giving up control of the city building codes. It should be obvious to you that you *have* given up this control now; but it hardly could come as a surprise. We refer here to the recent press article regarding the electrical codes of the city and the necessity of complying with Washington because of the money involved. So there is a bigger gang over your gang, and it has a bigger stick.

There is no way you can regain control of this city from the hands of the Washington gang unless you refuse to take a cent of the money. By the way, you have no *right* to any of that money. Here your covetousness really runs rampant. By any stretch of the imagination of even the most debased, brain-washed person could it be held to be for the general welfare of those people in Texas, in Florida, in New York, or elsewhere in any of the other states, that... have its central city demolished and rebuilt by utopian dream standards? Can you justify taking private property and reselling it to *private* interests?

(Private persons or corporations naturally find the prospect of dealing with *one* entity, when dickering for property, more advantageous than having to deal with 10 or 20 or 100 separate owners. However, their initial interest cools as the time passes, for when that *one* entity is a bureaucratic one, the time does indeed pass.)

Can you, gentlemen, call this project right and just and good? You know you cannot. You know it is morally wrong. You *do* know right from wrong. You may not, perhaps certainly *will not* admit it. But your "Notice of Public Hearing" dated 7/7/72 calls for anyone who wishes to deny the existence of blight in the project area to come forward and be heard. We want you to know that we not only deny it, but that we consider it an insult for you to call our property 'blighted.' We also want you to know that we have no hesitation in calling the project criminal. Criminal projects are not carried out by law-abiding citizens. Gentlemen, we do not consent to your crimes.

(End of presentation)

\*\*\*\*\*

Recently the efforts of the Washington Gang have been enlarged to include countryside as well as ghetto and central city. The Gang has been handed a very large and succulent carrot as a result of the "ecology crisis." A "Land Use Act" has been proposed by Democratic Senator Henry Jackson and approved by Republican President Richard Nixon. The carrot: Only a Federal Agency is qualified and should have the authority to determine just how every bit of land in the United States is to be used. In no other way can we the people "save the soil." John Lear, in *The Saturday Review* of March 6, 1971, says that "decisions about land use are made by hundreds of thousands of town and country officials" who are more interested in taxes than ecology; whereas the use of "all lands should conform to a national pattern" and Mr. Nixon "is determined to harmonize land use with national goals." (Stalin said much the same thing as he ordered Khrushchev to murder millions in the Ukrainian wheat bowl.)

When property owners become merely property caretakers, liberty and justice will have departed from the land.

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### TO COMPLETE THE IMPLEMENTATION OF AUTOCRACY

#### YOUR PROPERTY TO BECOME BIG BROTHER'S PROPERTY

"Private property in this state eventually should be transferred to government or state agency ownership and then be leased back to individuals under rigidly controlled regulations."

This is not a quotation from the writings of Marx or Lenin, though it could be; nor is it taken from a plank in a platform of some Socialist Political Party, though it might be. Instead, it is a suggestion that was seriously advanced by the participants to a State-sponsored Planning Conference held in Richmond, Virginia last Oct. 17-19, as reported in *The News* of Lynchburg, Va., Oct. 22, 1972.

Startling? Then what will be the reaction when we show you that the legal and political machinery has already been installed in many parts of this Country, for the purpose of depriving you of your property and then leasing it back to some other individual or conglomerate?

Of course, it is well known that, under the misuse of the power of Eminent Domain, the property of many living in alleged 'blighted' urban areas has already been taken away from them, and they have been 'relocated' in another area. But, we are talking about the seizure of everybody's private property everywhere, by the Government, in the name of "land use."

Let us take you back to the beginning of this one facet of the Total Conspiracy, and show you, step by step, how the future *public ownership of all property* has been brought about:

1934 is a good year in which to start. A Congressional investigation was being held, to investigate the charges made by the superintendent of schools in Gary, Indiana, Dr. William Wirt. Having been in Washington the previous fall, Dr. Wirt had been invited to the home of a government official who thought Dr. Wirt was "one of them in spirit." Present were four other government officials

and also "one of the foremost propaganda agents of the Soviet Government." The five U.S. Government officials present were key representatives of, respectively, the Dept. of Agriculture, Dept. of the Interior, Agriculture Adjustment Administration (AAA), National Recovery Administration (NRA), and the Public Works Administration (PWA). Dr. Wirt testified that these people felt the United States system of political, social and economic organization was no longer adequate to insure the wellbeing of the people. In its stead must be erected a *planned economy*, wherein the everyday activities of the people would be regimented and controlled through bureaus such as some of them headed. They thought, said Dr. Wirt, that remuneration for work, and *investment in property* should be under government control, even if the title to the property remained in private hands. Dr. Wirt charged that these persons were using their positions in the administration to further their ideas. He stated that they planned it should be believed generally that the measures they took were temporary, to facilitate recovery from the depression, but, in fact, *it would further the regimented economy plan* (House Report No. 1439, 73rd Congress, 2nd session, pp. 9-10.)

One year after that investigation (which was taken seriously by almost nobody until years later), in 1935, President Roosevelt set up a National Resources Committee that was to establish the guidelines for the very program that Dr. Wirt had described. The Committee urged the federal government to lead the way in setting a minimum standard of living for the inhabitants of the cities, called for a *regional* police force, for the abolition of slums, rigid federal zoning and building codes, new or revised State Constitutions, public housing, redistribution of industrial centers, establishment of a national Department of Transportation, for a "socially more desirable distribution" of wealth; *urged the setting up of regional planning agencies, etc., etc.*



One immediate result of this report was the establishment of that conglomerate of organizations which came to be known as 1313. Whereupon the National Resources Committee responded by urging "the increased use of State and National Associations of Municipalities and of municipal officials," and specifically recommended the use of the Public Administration Clearing House (the official name of *Terrible 1313*), for the achievement of *Regional Government*.

These plans had to be shelved when the New Deal foundered on the rocks and shoals of continuing depression and economic chaos which the New Deal was supposed to be able to overcome. The New Deal was rescued by World War II; but most of the dreams of a total planned economy had to await a more propitious period.

With the coming of Nixon to the White House Came the "age of technology" with its development of the computer and its data bank, and the time seemed ripe for the fulfillment of the delayed Fabian fantasy. The old New Deal plans had been revised and modernized in "think tanks" such as Rand, Hudson, the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions, etc. Rand had been especially helpful to the Planners through its development of the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System which was a perfect complement to the Keynesian debt-money system already installed. And —

With the coming of Nixon to the White House all the pieces began falling into place and "The New American Revolution" had been won by the time Nixon began his second tour of duty on behalf of the Planners.

Before all private property could be transferred to government ownership, however, the complete regional governance system had to be installed and in operation. This meant that a totally new system of government extending from the tiniest hamlet up to the White House itself, would have to be instated by the Planners and accepted by the people.

The first giant step was taken when Nixon issued his Executive Order of Feb. 10, 1972 establishing Ten Federal Regions and naming Ten Federal Regional Councils to govern the States and people within the Federal Regions.

The second giant step Nixon did not dare to take at that time. This consisted of the revising of all Cabinet Departments and the creation of four new Domestic Cabinet De-

partments which would control, through the Ten Federal Regional Councils, all matters having to do with Economic Development, Community Development, Natural Resources and Human Resources. At the time (Feb. 10, 1972) Nixon said this restructuring of the Cabinet Posts would have to await Congressional approval. However, as soon as Nixon received his "mandate" via re-election, he forgot the need for Congressional permission and began to remake his Executive Departments and agencies. Said the *New York Times* of Jan. 7, 1973:

"Last Friday... Richard Nixon proclaimed a massive reorganization of the Executive Branch—the most sweeping in history. He rolled out a super Cabinet and a super super Cabinet—a total of eight trusted aides and official Cabinet members—who will be superimposed on the existing Government machinery....

The President wants a Department of Human Resources... so he is bringing to the White House as Counselor... to run Human Resources.... Mr. Weinberger will keep the title of H. E. W. Secretary.

"Similarly, James Lynn, the quick-study lawyer who has been appointed as Secretary of Housing and Urban Development, will be Counselor in charge of community (and) regional development;...

"Agriculture Secretary Earl L. Butz will be Counselor for natural resources in charge of resource use, lands and minerals, environment....

"So much for the super Cabinet. There were possibly five men on the super-super level, all with the title of Presidential Assistant: Henry Kissinger, foreign affairs, and George L. Shultz, Secretary of the Treasury, economic matters; H. R. Haldeman, White House administrator; John D. Ehrlichman, domestic affairs; and Roy Ash, director of the Office of Management and Budget.

"Thus on the organizational chart at least, these five Assistants are a notch above the three new Counselors. Mr. Nixon, however, said that the five 'will work immediately under me, and at my direction, to integrate and unify policies and operations throughout the executive branch of the Governments.' The three new Counselors will report to Mr. Ehrlichman...."

Thus, the new chain of command:

1. The Commander-in-Chief; under him:
2. The super-super Cabinet of five; under them:

3. The super Cabinet of three; under them:
4. The Ten Regional Councils commanding the Ten Federal Regions into which the Nation has been divided; and under them:
5. The Sub-Regional or Sub-State District Directors, who will command at the local level, eventually replacing County Governments.

It is at this fifth, or lowest level, of command, that the installation of the machinery of autocracy is not yet completely installed, and therefore all property has not yet been "transferred to government ownership." The *Council of State Governments (1313)*, acting in cooperation with the President's Domestic Council (John Ehrlichman), is completing this last link in the chain of command. We have a copy of CSG's report "to Selected Federal officials," dated March 10, 1971, which says in part:

"The enclosed summary of sub-state districting activities was prepared as part of a Council of State Governments' study of state experience in implementing the Intergovernmental Cooperation Act of 1968.

"States are moving rapidly toward designation of uniform systems of sub-state districts...."

There follows a report from each State in the Union. Since this letter has to do with private property, we'll skip to the report on the State of Oklahoma, where land-grabbing machinery has already been installed:

"REGION VII... OKLAHOMA... has utilized a system of eleven sub-state districts since June, 1968. Senate Bill 290 of 1969 established legislative authority for state action toward further organizing the system. The eleven districts were formed on the basis of existing Economic Development Districts... Federally initiated sub-state programs are moving satisfactorily into conformance with the delineation... The districts are seen as multi-purpose and are intended to provide a basis for coordination of local planning, uniform alignment of federally initiated sub-state programs, and administration of state programs."

Now, please remember that in this letter, we are dealing, primarily, with the program by which "private property" is to be "transferred to government ownership and then leased back to individuals." And, note how the State of Oklahoma is contributing toward its own destruction:-

From Calvin C. Steinberger of the Lazy H Ranch, Fairfax, Oklahoma, we have re-

ceived the following information:

\*\*\*\*\*

Please be advised that in my own State of Oklahoma—under Senate Bill No. 101 dated June 10, 1971—that a *Conservation District Act* was passed which:

1. Authorizes State Conservation Districts to be responsible for the "conservation" of the renewable natural resources of the State. The Act defines "conservation" as being among other things the "wise use of land." It further states that this would not only have to do with how land may be used, but would include any "change in use of land."... This Act is included to mean "all programs that have direct impact on natural resources" including but not limited to highway locations, public utilities, zoning, pollution control, and even such "human resources" as Educational Quality and Facilities, Population Trends, and Employment Opportunities. These broad definitions leave a property owner extremely vulnerable to the future arbitrary desires and edicts of the bureaucrats in power.

2. Gives the Conservation Districts the "power of eminent domain" in all cases when land or interests therein are deemed by the Directors to be necessary to carry out the purposes of the Act and which can not otherwise be acquired by consent of the owner of such land. It allows the District Directors the right to acquire by purchase, exchange, lease, or otherwise, *any* property *real or personal* within the State of Oklahoma....

3. Gives the Conservation Districts the power to maintain, administer, and improve any properties so acquired and to also sell, *lease*, or otherwise dispose of such properties back to such "*land occupiers*" that would agree to use such lands as may be consistent with the purposes of said District Directors. This would, of course, enable the Directors to spend taxpayer money to acquire property at perhaps elevated prices, bulldoze down the improvements thereon (all at taxpayer expense) and then sell or lease it back to private developers at a reduced price—thereby enriching a select few. In metropolitan areas, this is called "urban renewal." In our rural areas, it will possibly be called "rural development."

4. Gives the Conservation Districts the power to "require" contributions in money, services, materials, or otherwise from land owners or occupiers who may be extended

any "benefits" under the Act. This provision is a very effective method of "requiring" a landowner to "match any funds" that the government might be willing to spend in order to accomplish its desires.

5. Gives the Conservation Districts the power to make loans of money or property and in connection therewith may pledge or obligate any property or income in the District. This provision would enable the District Directors to *circumvent* the County Commissioners and County Excise Board in order to accomplish its desires. And, the obligations so incurred would be passed on to not only the present taxpayers of our County, but to future generations.

6. Gives the Conservation District the power, at the discretion of the County Excise Board, to appropriate money from the County General Fund for use by the District. This would enable the District Directors, in cooperation with a "friendly" County Excise Board, to have an "open-ended no-holds-barred entree" into our County Treasury. As a point of information, the three members of our County Excise Board are themselves political appointees in that one is appointed by our County Commissioners, one by our representative State Senator (who, incidentally voted for this Act!), and one by our District Judge. And,

7. The State Commission, by administrative order, and at the request of a majority of the Conservation District Directors involved, has the power to consolidate two or more districts established under the provisions of this Act. The Commission may in the same manner also employ and/or assign technical "experts" for work within the individual Districts, and, the majority of the local Directors have the authority to assign to one or more of their own Directors or to such agents or employees such powers and duties as they may deem proper. This, of course, is the necessary entree for the *Regional Political Commissars*....

(At this point, the writer explains how the five Directors of each District are selected: Three of them *seem to be elected* by the people but (as in Russia) they first must be approved by the State Conservation Commission, which is itself a body of five *appointed* members. The other two District Directors are *appointed* directly by the *appointed* Commissioners. Thus is carried out the mandate that regional governance must be by *appointed*—not *elected*—officials.

The writer now concludes).

It should be apparent by now that what we are witnessing is a complete destruction of our American concept of "private ownership of property rights" and our right to be governed by elective as opposed to appointive officials. And, that the Conservation District Directors are *to be used* by the 'experts,' or political commissars....

...This letter is not only being written to you in order that you may know of the nationwide conspiracy that is being perpetrated through "regional government," but to also alert the citizens of my own County and State by my submitting this letter to local newspapers....

Yours very truly,

Cal Steinberger

644 South 6

Fairfax, Oklahoma

\*\*\*\*\*

In this new Regionalized World Government Order now being completed by the Elitist "Establishment," there is a place for an Oligarchy which will own and rule, a place for a Bureaucratic Civil Service which will administer and manage, and a place for the Proletarian Workers and Servers, *but there is no place for the once free, land-owning, independent Middle Class*. It is being squeezed out of existence through pressure from the top applied by the Elitist Establishment, and through pressure from the bottom applied by radicalized mobs of communists, anarchists, Panthers, Yippies and other pawns, puppets and dupes who think they are fighting the "Establishment," but who actually are financed, trained, and led by members of the "Establishment."

Words once uttered by Winston Churchill—himself an aspiring Oligarch—in reference to a war, seem unusually applicable to our own *Nixonian Revolution*: "If you will not fight for right when you can easily win without bloodshed; if you will not fight when your victory will be sure and not too costly; you may come to the moment when you will have to fight with all the odds against you and only a precarious chance of survival. There may be even a worse fate. You may have to fight when there is no hope of victory, because it is better to perish than live as slaves."

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. For information, write:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223

Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE PLAN TO ABOLISH THE STATES IS AS OLD AS ROOSEVELT'S NEW DEAL

#### REGIONS WERE MAPPED OUT THIRTY-EIGHT YEARS AGO

There appeared in *The New York Times* Magazine of April 21, 1935, a map of the United States which showed the 48 States divided into "Nine Departments." Under the map was the following explanatory caption: "Map of the United States as it Might be Redrawn by the 'Revisionists'—States' Rights would be Abolished and the Country would be Divided into Nine Departments."

Accompanying that map was an article describing why, how, and when the States were to be abolished and eight, or nine, or ten Regional Departments created to absorb the States, centralizing all power in the Federal Government at Washington, D.C.

Since what was then planned is now being accomplished, we herewith republish this entire article, word-for-word as it appeared 38 years ago in *The New York Times*. We do this partly because of the article's historical interest, but also because it offers solid proof of the existence of a Conspiracy, and because it proves that, as FDR was wont to say, "They planned it that way."

The complete, unabridged article follows:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### NINE GROUPS INSTEAD OF THE 48 STATES

*A Proposal for Rebuilding the Structure  
of Government in Order to Deal  
With Issues on a National Scale*

(By Delbert Clark)

Washington—There is a growing sentiment—it is still too inchoate to be termed a movement—among certain members of Congress with advanced social views and a willingness to break with tradition, in favor of drastic change in our form of government to facilitate nation-wide reforms frequently blocked by the very nature of our confederation. Since, obviously, there is political dynamite in any proposal to abolish States in so far as they provide a check upon the Federal Government, no one has yet dared to broach publicly the thesis that the abolition

would be in the public interest and is, in fact, a distinct possibility in the somewhat distant future. Yet there are those who feel that the change should be made.

The reasons advanced for such a revolutionary step are on their face sound enough. A study of our recent legislative history, beginning with the imposition of a Federal income tax in the Wilson administration, reveals clearly that virtually every great national reform movement, economic or social, has brought up short against constitutional inhibitions against Federal regulation of intrastate matters.

A Federal income tax could not be imposed until the long, tedious process of amending the Constitution had been carried through. A National prohibition law could not be obtained without amendment of the Constitution. Equal suffrage had to go the same route; there is pending a constitutional amendment to permit the abolition, on a national scale, of child labor. None of these measures, good or bad, could be adopted without altering our basic law, and, what is of almost equal importance, none of them could be nullified without going through the same process in reverse.

But even these are relatively minor difficulties. It may well be a good thing that important changes are confronted with so formidable a hurdle as a two-thirds vote of both houses of Congress and a three-fourths vote of the States. The really alarming feature, these men assert, is the fact that in times of genuine emergency, when traditional State sovereignty must be forgotten for the common welfare, emergency acts of the Federal Government can be effectively nullified by the fact that there exist State lines which cannot be crossed by that great national policeman.

The time has come, they say, when we should realize that the functions of the Federal Government have become much more than those of a peace officer, when the progressive welding of forty-eight States into one nation calls for recognition, through revision of what has become a cumbersome instrument of government.

This talk has arisen largely under the New Deal which has brought to the fore urgent national problems that can be met only on a national scale; proposed remedies are often virtually checkmated by the fact of State sovereignty. The industrial control features of the National Industrial Recovery Act have been repeatedly declared unconstitutional in the inferior Federal courts; the controverted Section 7a, governing labor relations, has only recently been held unconstitutional except in interstate commerce, and the term "interstate" so construed as virtually to nullify the operations of the section under any circumstances.

\* \* \*

Attacks on the constitutionality of the power development program of the Federal Government, on its regulation of national resources such as lumber and oil, on its efforts at slum clearance, have multiplied to such an extent that New Deal administrators go about these days with their fingers habitually crossed.

And it is not always the Federal foot that the shoe pinches. Only a few weeks ago a sovereign State—New York—was told by the Supreme Court of the United States that it must not regulate the price of milk within its borders if that milk was produced in another State, since that would constitute an interference with interstate commerce.

While many of the more advanced school do not necessarily quarrel with these decisions on legal grounds, they are tremendously irked by the system which makes them possible. It takes a very great judge indeed, they admit, to fly in the face of tradition and establish an important precedent. Even those who would shy away from any suggestion of fundamental change in our instrument of government believe some action is necessary, or if not action then change of method, if all reform legislation of a national character is not to be hampered by liberal-minded court opinions.

Among those who believe the courts should accept social and economic change as a controlling factor in approving or nullifying legislation, and who are profoundly dissatisfied with the (to them) artificial barriers provided by State lines, is Senator Wagner of New York.

Senator Wagner, himself a lawyer and former justice of a high State tribunal, and sponsor in his Senatorial career of much social reform legislation, believes that adherence to the letter of a document adopted nearly 150 years ago by thirteen seaboard States, with few of our present problems, tends to make of that document a dead thing, rather than the living organism it was intended to be. Such interpretation, he believes, is

contrary to the best legal thought of our whole history, and he foresees what might amount to a blockade of "public welfare" legislation unless State frontiers cease to be barriers in the path of social advancement.

There are, he pointed out recently, two major considerations before the Supreme Court when it is called upon to determine the constitutionality of a given law. The first is: "Does the legislation violate due process of law or infringe liberty of contract?" This, he added, "involves determination of whether the force of government has overstepped the boundary that separates it from freedom of the individual under our constitutional system." The second consideration is: "Has the Federal Government acted within the limits of its delegated authority under the commerce clause, or has it overstepped the boundary that separates national action from State action?"

Neither of these boundaries, said Senator Wagner, should be fixed or inflexible, because "changing social and economic conditions transmute personal questions into social questions and State issues into national issues." As an example of what once was considered unconstitutional in that it infringed on the rights of the individual, the Senator recalled a decision in 1904, when the Supreme Court declared unconstitutional a New York law prohibiting employment for more than ten hours a day in bakeries. The ground for the court's opinion was that the law constituted a "meddlesome interference" with individual liberty! Yet in 1917 Congress could decree an eight-hour day for all railway employes, and it occurred to no one that this infringed upon the rights of the individual.

Senator Wagner's feeling is perhaps intensified by the fact that he is titular author of the National Industrial Recovery Act, an act which, whatever its purpose later became, was originally intended primarily as a measure of social and business reform. And it is this act which is subject to a more concerted attack than perhaps any other New Deal law. The Senator's own Labor Disputes Bill, now pending, may well face similar attack if it becomes law.

"The question of whether something affects interstate commerce and is therefore subject to national regulation," said the Senator, summing up his argument, "depends upon shifting and complex economic and social facts quite as much as the question of whether a matter is affected with a public interest to the extent necessary to justify State interference with 'freedom of contract'." ...

\* \* \*

However, Senator Wagner is not yet ready to join the ranks of those who would change our govern-

mental system to facilitate national reform. Going back over the history and development of the Supreme Court, he sees with rising hope a slow but steady progression toward a broader social attitude on the part of that final tribunal. It is his hope and belief that the court itself will solve the problem which he recognizes as so urgent.

Others are not so optimistic. Courts are notoriously slow at best, they point out, and much harmful delay can result through legal process before a case ever reaches the Supreme bench. Any one of the inferior Federal judges could, it is asserted, easily tie up matters for a long time through mistaken judgment or too literal interpretation of the Constitution.

The Revisionists, as they are being called for lack of a better term, believe the only genuine remedy is whatever constitutional change may be necessary to get rid of the troublesome commerce clause. This, they contend, is nothing less than a minor survival of the idea that States might levy tariffs. The levying of tariffs between States was specifically forbidden in the Constitution to which they consented, but the distinction between interstate and intrastate commerce was allowed to remain. This distinction now is little more than a quibble, the Revisionists contend, and should be obliterated.

\* \* \*

But how bring about this greater cohesion, this enhancement of the Federal Government's powers to cross State lines for the general good? The most common—albeit the most startling proposal—is to abolish so-called States' rights entirely, preserving State lines only for sentimental reasons, and reapportion the United States into eight or ten great departments, to be locally self-governed but without the power to hamstring the national government in its legislative acts.

Such a plan would envisage a national House of Representatives of the same membership and on the same basis as at present. Each member would be chosen from a Congressional district as now. The Senate, on the other hand, would be made up of an equal number of members from each department, to be elected at large.

On this basis the membership of the Senate might be the same as now, or it might be slightly larger or smaller. For example, if there were eight departments there could be twelve Senators at Large from each department. Or if there were ten departments, there could be 100 Senators, with ten from each department. Or with nine departments, there could be ninety Senators. The Governor of each department would be chosen at large by popular vote.

\* \* \*

The matter of local autonomy, the proponents of this scheme say, could be worked out as a detail in the larger plan. It could, perhaps, apply to police and fire protection within the department, and to public schools, sanitation and the like. But taxation, general social and economic regulation, in fact, anything for which there would be no valid reason for local differentiation, would be in the province of the Federal Government.

There would be a uniform system of marriage and divorce, a uniform system of social insurance and labor regulation, uniform national banking and uniform traffic regulations. And since the departmental governors, while elective, would be responsible to the President just as county Sheriffs are now responsible to the Governor of a State, sufficient uniformity could be had in primary education and other matters intimately affecting the national weal.

To provide for strictly local expenses, a pro rata share of the national revenue would be turned over to the departments. Elimination of party duplicating systems, it is held, would make possible vast economies.

To those who suggest that such a centralization of functions would make for a tremendous bureaucracy and unutterable confusion, its proponents blandly reply that things could not be much worse confounded than at present, and add that obviously such a system would have to be worked out in minute detail long in advance of execution. As for bureaucracy, they point to the already lengthening arm of the Federal Government, and hint that it might be less wasteful if it were extended a bit further.

To the argument that elimination of this particular set of checks and balances, making it possible to enact all sorts of vital legislation by a simple act of Congress, would invite the danger of large numbers of ill-considered laws being foisted on the citizenry, reply is made that on the other hand, bad laws would be equally easy to get rid of.

There is no purpose to abolish the Constitution or deprive the Supreme Court of its self-assumed power to pass on legislation. There would still be that system of checks—the whole Federal process remaining the same, except that State governments as such would cease to exist.

Strange as it may seem, a mutuality of interest among the States follows roughly sectional lines. There are problem children, whose cases the Revisionists would weigh before tossing a State into the appropriate basket. One proposed division would be approximately as follows:

(1) Maine, New Hampshire, Vermont, Massachu-

setts, Rhode Island and Connecticut—all New England.

(2) New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Delaware and West Virginia.

(3) Maryland, Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, Kentucky and Tennessee.

(4) Georgia, Florida, Alabama, Mississippi, Louisiana and Arkansas.

(5) Texas, Arizona, New Mexico, Oklahoma and Missouri.

(6) Michigan, Ohio, Illinois and Indiana.

(7) Wisconsin, Minnesota, Iowa, North Dakota, South Dakota, Nebraska and Kansas.

(8) Montana, Idaho, Wyoming, Nevada, Utah and Colorado.

(9) Washington, Oregon and California.

Obviously many quarrels would arise before this grouping could be carried to a successful conclusion. For example, there is West Virginia, orphan child of the war between the States. Virginia might want to reclaim this lost province, but on the other hand, its dominant industry would appear to place it with Pennsylvania.

Tennessee and Kentucky also present problems, particularly Kentucky. Are they North, East or South? Both would vehemently deny any affiliation, spiritual or otherwise, with the North, yet Northern Kentucky might well be affiliated with Ohio. And there is strong reason to suspect that neither would choose to amalgamate with the States along the lower Mississippi. The proponent of this particular line-up contends that their principal interest lies with the States to the east.

\* \* \*

The problem of designations for the proposed departments would be considerable. Certainly, to avoid strife, any thought of designations suggesting present State names would have to be discarded.

The first group is simple enough—the Department of New England. But thereafter the difficulty starts. How devise a name to describe that great commercial group bounded by New York on the north and West Virginia on the south? “Department of Commerce” obviously would never do. Urbana has been suggested, or simply the Department of the Middle Atlantic.

Sloping southward to the region of chronic Statehood, the third department could be called the Department of the Irreconcilables, or merely the Department of the South Atlantic.

Group 4 might well be named the Department of the Gulf, the Department of the Mississippi, or,

to please Louisiana, the Cote d’Azur.

Group 5 suggests the Department of the Southwest, or, more poetically, of the Frontier.

Group 6 would undoubtedly like to get away from “Middle West,” and might be known as the Department of the Inland Seas, or, simply, of the Great Lakes.

Group 7 suggests the Department of the Prairies, or perhaps the Department of Experimentation.

Group 8 and Group 9 are relatively easy: the Department of the Rockies and the Department Transmontane, or, if you prefer, the Department of the Pacific.

\* \* \*

No one seems to have worked out anything resembling a definite plan for altering the Federal Constitution. The very nature and origin of our form of government are such that unforeseen questions arise. Could it be brought about by a simple constitutional amendment, and if so, would an amendment of so fundamental a nature require the affirmative vote of more than three-fourths of the States to validate it?

Aside from the strictly legal and mechanical problems involved, clearly the greatest difficulty in the path of such a profound reorganization of our political system is sheer pride of Statehood. While generally stronger in the East than in the West, this sentiment is a powerful force. There has appeared of late a remarkable resurgence of State consciousness, a self-assertiveness on the part of States some of which in the old pre-depression days hardly knew they had boundaries.

Whether the issue will ever be raised is a moot question. The revisionists may never be heard from publicly—especially if the Federal courts soon experience a miraculous transformation and begin with unanimously interpreting law in the light of social change.

(End of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

(Notice: Orders are now being taken for the completed series, “Proofs of a Conspiracy,” 17 letters in all (68 pages), stapled, with appropriate cover. Single copies: \$1.50 each. 10 or more copies: \$1.00 each. 25 or more copies: \$0.75 each. Please add more for postage if other than book rate mailing is desired.)

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### AND NOW TO PURCHASE THE PEACE

#### ONE MORE KOREA

Neither victory nor defeat, neither war nor peace, simply a cessation of shooting in a no-win, undeclared conflict. Save for the billions spent for munitions, the denuded land, and the hundreds of thousands dead and maimed, things are as they were twelve years ago when our part in the savagery first began. All seems negative; nothing accomplished, nothing gained, except that those still living may return to their homes and some of the POWs may be reunited with their families.

The way the shooting ceased raises many questions. Perhaps it all has been mere coincidence, and it could be that we all have become overly skeptical, but the world's most skillful playwright could not have timed the final succession of events more dramatically, or more profitably for the people in power. One recalls that, at the precise time best calculated to win the most votes, Herr Kissinger announced that Peace was at Hand. Post-election events proved Sir Henry at least a very poor prophet; so heavy bombings ensued. These, however, were halted at the most propitious moment possible: just before the day the Christian world celebrates as the birthdate of the Prince of Peace. Next, just before the gala Inauguration Ceremonies were to begin, Herr Kissinger went a-winging abroad to arrange the terms of a cease-fire agreement.

By this time the Congress was becoming restive, rebellious and ready to declare open legislative and legalistic warfare upon the Executive Branch of the Government. The denizens of the White House Executive Offices may believe that theirs is a dictatorial hold over the entire Federal machine but the Congress still holds the power of the purse if it has the temerity to use that power, and too flagrant a defiance of the representatives of the people could be very dangerous. Whereupon, two days before the President was to deliver his State of the Union message to the Congress, the needed olive branch was flown from Paris by Herr Kissinger. The President secured prime

time on radio and television to announce that "the Agreement on Ending the War and Restoring Peace in Vietnam was initialed by Dr. Henry Kissinger on behalf of the United States...The agreement will be formally signed by the parties participating in the Paris Conference on Vietnam on Jan. 27, 1973, at the International Conference Center in Paris. The ceasefire will take effect at 2400 Greenwich Mean Time (7 P.M. Eastern Standard Time) Jan. 27, 1973."

Congressional response was, for the major part, as expected; no more thoughts of open rebellion; Nixon and Kissinger were jolly good fellows, etc., etc. Barry Goldwater gushingly boasted that never in American history has a President "acted so courageously.... The American people owe President Nixon a deep debt of gratitude (and) his critics owe him an apology." Ted Kennedy was relieved, Hubert Humphrey was optimistic. Senator Frank Church, himself a liberal dove, led the opposition minority by reminding all that this is not a peace treaty, "it is no more than a truce, and it may last no longer than the earlier truce in 1954 when the French withdrew."

South Vietnamese President Nguyen Van Thieu was not taken in as was the United States Congress. He told his people plainly that this was a cease-fire and nothing more. "Let me say frankly of the peace accord to be signed in three days that I only consider it as a cease-fire agreement. As to whether or not we will have real peace, we must wait and see.... In the days to come we will see if the Communists will observe the agreement."

Nixon called it "An Agreement on Ending the War and Restoring Peace," but is it any such thing? Let us look at the facts, as admitted by Herr Kissinger in his 65-minute television performance:

There are in South Vietnam some 145,000 Vietcong troops, fully armed and not to be evacuated; they are to remain in South Vietnam. They have been told by their political

leaders that they are of the army of the true Vietnamese Government, and that the Army of the South is a rebel army. Exactly the same story—with variations to fit the political differences—is being told the South Vietnamese troops, who remain fully armed and determined to defend their government which is headquartered in Saigon. With armed troops still facing each other and with no political settlement having been concluded, how long can a cease-fire be expected to last?

Again: This cease-fire agreement has to do only with Vietnam. The fighting still continues in Laos and in Cambodia, where the Communists could take over with ease when and if American bombers are removed from Thai airbases and American advisers are removed from Laos or Cambodia.

#### OR ONE MORE CHINA ?

We began this letter by inferring that Vietnam has become "one more Korea." However, we may have been overly optimistic. Actually, this looks like "one more China." You'll remember how George Marshall—the one who was riding a horse when Pearl Harbor was attacked—went to Chungking to tell Chiang Kai-shek that he should agree to the formation of a coalition government with that agrarian reformer, Mao Tse-tung. Chiang refused, and the results are now displayed that all the world may see what happens when an alliance with the Communists is offered, and refused (just as the Nations of Eastern Europe are displayed for all the world to see what happens when an alliance with the Communists is offered, and is accepted).

Kissinger, on this occasion, went to Paris and suggested that a coalition government be formed between Saigon and Hanoi; and, like Chiang in 1945, Thieu in 1972 refused to form an alliance with the Communists. Most of Kissinger's effort from then on was expended, not in compromising with the Communists, but in forcing Thieu into accepting this so-called truce.

We hold no brief for Thieu; this has been a warlord's gangster shootout ever since the Kennedy Cabinet and the CIA arranged to erase the only honest leaders Vietnam has had in the past twenty-five years. But facts are facts and cannot forever be hidden.

We mention Communist China as an example of what now must happen to Vietnam, for yet another reason:—

In previous letters we have stated our firm

belief that the International Bankers and the Multinational Industrialists are building for themselves a new Corporative Government Cabal which will supersede in authority all established political governments. We also have stated that the forces behind Nixon are determined to restructure the Government of the United States in such a way that it will become a part of this Corporative World Government, with Soviet Russia, Communist China, and the Corporative United States forming a political triumvirate which will rule the world politically and militarily, on behalf of the Internationalist and the Multinationalist Elite.

Few conservatives dare to agree with us publicly, although agents of the Cabal often boast of their plans in their own specialized and restricted-circulation publications. Now and then, in some unexpected periodical, we find printed facts, usually presented in such a way that they will create excitement and sales for the publication, but no other action or reaction.

For example, in the December 1972 issue of *Saga*, the magazine for men, there appeared an article dealing with America's Multinational Corporations titled *Money Legions on the March*, written by Edward Hymoff, which we suspect may be a pseudonym. But there are facts presented in the article that should be taken seriously. The author says:

"The American multinationals are postwar creations. Companies like Standard Oil, IBM, DuPont, Continental Can, March Pharmaceuticals, and a host of other well-known names on Wall Street's Big Board... began to fill the gap left by disabled European business firms whose industrial plants had been destroyed by Allied bombs. These American companies have grown so big that they have become mini-countries. The top man is virtually a president of a worldwide empire. He has a "cabinet" composed of his top vice presidents, a staff of economic advisers who know what's happening at all times anywhere in the world, and a vice president for foreign trade who is the equivalent of the Secretary of State in Washington. Furthermore, to keep an eye on what's happening, the multinationals have their own overseas secret agents who ferret out any information that will contribute to corporate profits.

"I pledge allegiance to my company, and to the profits for which it stands," is the unwritten oath of fidelity to these multinational corporations.... Prof. Howard V. Perlmutter of the University of Pennsylvania's

prestigious Wharton School of Finance predicts that a global industrial system of some 300 multinational supergiant conglomerates will virtually control the world in the 1980s.

...IBM, for example, conducts business in 109 countries backed by a work force of nearly a quarter of a million employees... With that kind of financial power, the multinationals aren't going to let any government stand in their way...."

But author Hymoff perhaps inadvertently gives the clue as to how the multinationals will use governments for their own ends when he gives a partial quotation of a statement made by a man who your editor knew and served as a Marine way back in 1927:

"I helped make Mexico safe for American oil interests in 1914," wrote Marine Corps Major General Smedley D. Butler, deceased, who ended his military career under house arrest. "I helped make Haiti and Cuba a decent place for the National City Bank boys to collect revenue in. I helped purify Nicaragua for the international banking house of Brown Brothers... Looking back on it, I might have given Al Capone a few hints." (Butler, who in the mid-30s was in line to become Commandant of the Marine Corps, addressed a luncheon and spoke his thoughts... (he) was placed under house arrest, denied promotion to Commandant and was shortly thereafter honorably retired from the Marine Corps. He became an outspoken critic of politicians and the business interests which supported them).

"Mayhem sponsored by the multinationals today is handled more circumspectly. Distinguished in appearance, soft-spoken in demeanor, business barons get together regularly to exchange notes and promote deals. Last March a number of such men who direct the affairs of the multinationals met in Versailles, near Paris. The big names were all there: execs from General Motors, Ford, Fiat, British Petroleum, Standard Oil, Armco Steel, Caterpillar Tractor, Allied Chemical, Imperial Chemical, IBM, DuPont, Anaconda Copper, and a host of other multinational representatives.... Also at this meeting were 'observers' from behind the Iron Curtain...."

The author neglects to mention that what he is describing is one of the annual meetings of the Bilderberger Group; nor does he add that, in addition to the Soviet observers, there also were participants representing the governments of all of the Nations having

Central Banking facilities. But his point is obvious: The Internationals and the Multinationals may have their own Cabinets and their own secret service facilities, as well as their own banking arrangements; but it would be rather redundant for them to maintain their own armies and defense forces when, as General Butler said, they can use the standing armies of the established political powers to protect their economic interests; so they merely take control of the existing Governmental machinery and wield such power for the protection of their own interests. *And the Master Plan calls for the creation of a Troika*, a triumvirate of powers each equal to each of the others and each competing against the others, and all usable by the Controlling Elite; this Troika of equals to be composed of The United States, the Soviet Union, and the People's Republic of China.

To compete this new division of the world, it is necessary that Russia and China also be equal industrially and productively to the United States. That is why Multinationals now are rushing into the Soviet Union like a flood: banks, factories, car makers, hotel builders, computer constructors, data bank keepers, credit card companies, etc., etc.

#### ALL THIS AND CHINA TOO !

It may have seemed that we had forgotten the original theme of this newsletter. Not so. Let us now look to Asia:

One of the giant ventures of the multinational world-changers has been the development of the fabulously rich Mekong River Delta, which is a great part of the reason for the igniting of a Vietnam War in the first place. Now, if Red China is to become an equal partner in this developing World Troika, then Red China must be able to contribute something more than heroin, tobacco, and manpower for the World Traders and their Bankers. And, an ideal solution was seen long ago by the New World Builders: get Red China interested, politically and productively, in this Mekong Delta project.

But this would take time and great patience; which again partly accounts for the length of the Vietnamese War. China was isolated, and seemed quite satisfied in being so. She separated from Soviet influence because she preferred to go it alone in both Asia and Africa, and even in Cuba. Hers not to divide the world with others, but to conquer the world for herself and by herself. It took great patience and cajolery to convince Cathay that entering into a partnership with

USA and USSR could be to her advantage. In the beginning, Red China didn't even want to be a part of the United Nations. It was here that Richard Nixon earned the gratitude of the Multinationalists and won himself another four years in his triumvirate of White Houses. For he (though Kissinger really deserves the credit) got the great red Dragon to emerge from her hibernation and become a third part of One World instead of one of Three Worlds. In credit to Mao (if that is the right word) we are sure he would never have permitted the Middle Kingdom to open its doors to the world, had it not been for the persuasive powers of Chou En-lai, who is more modern in his methods, understands bankers and banking, and prefers to use diplomacy rather than bullets whenever possible.

Now, to demonstrate how Red China was brought into the Mekong Delta Caper (thus probably delaying the alleged peace), we are able to bring you—thanks to an alert correspondent who shall be nameless—the story from one of the Planners' own publications: the *Engineering News Record*, a McGraw-Hill Construction Weekly. From the ENR of October 12, 1972, page 50:

"The result of eight years' work by the U.S. Bureau of Reclamation, an \$18 million study of the possibility of harnessing one of the world's busiest rivers for the first time, is now in the hands of officials of Southeast Asia's four Mekong River nations, Thailand, Laos, Cambodia and South Vietnam....

"Rising in the icy wastes of China's Tibetan plateau region, the Mekong glides 2,800 miles across Indochina, then dumps its sediment into the South China Sea. On its way, the river separates Laos from Thailand, cuts a swath across the Khmer Republic (formerly Cambodia), and then splits into half a dozen branches that form South Vietnam's steamy delta rice lands.... BuRec Commissioner Ellis L. Armstrong calls the study 'one of the most interesting, impressive and potentially beneficial projects the Bureau of Reclamation has undertaken'."

So much for the background picture. Now, we quote from the December 7, 1972 issue of the same ENR:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### HELP FROM UPSTREAM

*Chinese are expected to join in developing huge Mekong basin*

"China is believed to be preparing to extend cooperation for the first time to the four

Mekong basin nations trying to develop the big river and its tributaries into a vast Indo-chinese version of the Tennessee Valley Authority. A strong sign that such a move may be imminent is the visit to Peking recently of U Nyun, chief executive of the United Nations Economic Commission for Asia and the Far East (ECAFE).

...Nyun's trip was aimed at laying the groundwork for active membership for China in the regional body. Nyun is understood to have briefed the Chinese on the organization's activities and specific projects in which Peking's participation or support would be most valued....

\*\*\*\*\*

And now, the final article is from the ENR issue of December 21, 1972:

"Despite dimming hopes of an early Indo-china peace settlement, representatives of the four Mekong River nations quietly went to Washington last week to tell top Administration officials how they think a major chunk of President Nixon's \$7.5-billion estimate of postwar construction needs in Southeast Asia should be spent.... The governments made their low-key approach as members of the four-nation Mekong Coordinating Committee, which seeks to harness the big river and its tributaries to get the war-scarred economies moving....

"...the Indochinese nations and neighboring Thailand are eager to start the program moving. They were also heartened recently by the news that China may be ready to cooperate to some extent in the development of the Mekong....

"The Mekong group regards itself as strictly nonpolitical. Members are identified as Cambodia, Laos, Thailand and Vietnam (South and North Vietnam are considered to be a single political entity)."

Need we call your particular attention to the importance of the preceding parenthesized statement? That South and North Vietnam be considered a single political entity is exactly what the Communists contend, and what the South Vietnamese have been fighting about for 20 years. And these are the terms under which Red China agreed to take part in the spending of \$7.5-billion of our tax money to build an Asian TVA!

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please write to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE BATTLE FOR THE PLANNED AND PROGRAMMED BUDGET

#### HEAPING ASH UPON OUR HEADS

The Constitution commands that the President "shall, from time to time, give to the Congress information of the state of the Union, and recommend to their consideration such measures as he shall deem necessary and expedient." But, in these latter days of the Republic, Federal officials have begun to treat the Constitution as though it were but a multi-State treaty that was made to be broken. Hence, it came as little surprise and with little question, when the newly re-elected Nixon chose to ignore the custom of delivering a State of the Union message. Instead, he submitted a reorganization plan and another unbalanced budget.

Avoiding Congress as much as possible, Nixon chose to challenge the representatives of the people by greeting the families awaiting the return of their prisoner-of-war repatriate fathers, brothers, sons and/or husbands with the assurance that the Vietnamese War is over, but "now we are engaged in a new battle, the battle of the budget."

He chided Congress for over-spending, but he did not promise a *balanced* budget; his proposed budget is American history's biggest. Indeed, the time when either Presidents or lawmakers spoke of balancing the budget, now seems like ancient history. The big fight of the moment is not really about how much or how little of your money and mine is to be spent. Rather, the Great Controversy revolves around the question of *where* the big money is to be spent, and *who* is to be in charge of the spending of it. In an attempt to cover up the real issues, the national newsmedia—all seemingly on Nixon's side—speaks of a spendthrift Congress and a penny-pinching President. One newsmagazine goes so far as to announce that the "Nixon Revolution" now has become the "Nixon Counter-Revolution," and that the "old Nixon" is back in the saddle. Featured are posed camera shots of "Ash & Weinberger with Copies of the Budget at Government Printing Office, Trying to return to a simpler day of local solutions." Nixon

aides are quoted as saying that this biggest budget in bureaucratic history is but the "opening barrage in a campaign to redirect social policy in this country."

But this is mostly camouflage, smokescreen and semantics. The real battle is being waged against the powerful executive Office of Management and Budget, and against the man who has been appointed to head that office, without Congressional approval, the controversial figure being one Roy Ash, late of Litton Industries.

While various and sundry lawsuits involving Ash's activities while at Litton are being aired in assorted courtrooms around the country, the Senate has before it a bill that would make mandatory Senate confirmation and approval of such appointments as that of Mr. Ash.

Senator Lee Metcalf of Montana did some important homework on the subject of OMB, and presented his findings to the Senate on January 26th. Historical facts concerning OMB are hard to come by; therefore we quote freely from Senator Metcalf's memorandum:

\*\*\*\*\*

The purpose of legislation before our committee is to provide for Senate confirmation of appointments to the offices of Director and Deputy Director of the Office of Management and Budget. This would assure the Senate an opportunity to inquire into the qualifications, fitness and background of these officials which now exercise vast policy-making and managerial powers in the Federal Government. It would also provide the Congress with a greater opportunity to examine the policy-thinking of these officials and become more informed about the operations of the Office of Management and Budget, in the same manner as any other agency whose head is subject to Senate confirmation.

Prior to 1921, no provisions existed in the national government for the formulation by any agency of a single, consolidated state-

ment of the prospective revenues and the estimated expenditure needs of the government in order to guide the Congress in determining what policies and programs should be adopted. Congress sought to resolve this problem by passing the Budgeting and Accounting Act of 1921 which, among other things, established a national budget system and created a Bureau of the Budget to advise and assist the President in developing a unified budget for submission to the Congress. The Senate felt that the director of this Bureau and his assistant should be subject to Senate confirmation. The House disagreed. The conference Committee reported the bill, which was adopted, without the requirement of confirmation. . . .

However, vast changes have occurred in both the structure and the responsibilities of the Bureau since its establishment as a small, personal budgetary staff for the President. It has become a super department with life and death control over all of the Executive branch departments and agencies, as well as over all of the policies and programs enacted by the Congress.

In the name of the President, this Bureau, now known as the Office of Management and Budget, with a staff of nearly 700, has become the chief administrative office of the Federal Government. It determines line by line budget limitations for each agency, including the regulatory commissions which are supposed to be the "arms of Congress." After Congress appropriates the money and determines its own priorities, it is the OMB that puts together the program of impounding those funds in accord with the President's priorities. . . . After Congress passes a law, it is the OMB that writes the general guidelines and regulations for the agencies to be following in the enforcement of the Congressional mandate. While the Congress is considering legislation, it is the OMB that coordinates the Executive's legislative recommendations and controls the flow of Executive Branch information which is sought by Congress in making its judgments.

When agencies disagree with each other, the OMB resolves the conflicts, whether they be over programs or management. When agency heads strike out on their own, or assert policies inconsistent with Executive policy, it is the OMB which puts pressure on the divisions and bureaus of the agencies to bring the agency heads back into line.

Since 1921, both Congress and the Chief

Executive have conveyed additional powers on the Bureau (OMB) and its Director which have extended and shifted its primary role to that of a management agency with line operating authority. The Budgeting and Accounting Procedures Act of 1950 gave the Director sweeping powers over agency accounting and budget systems and classifications, over statistical, performance and cost information systems, and the preparation of cost-based budgets. These fiscal management powers were strengthened by the Congress in 1956.

Fiscal and policy control over automatic data processing equipment for the Federal Government is lodged with the OMB. The Director issues the rules and regulations for coordinating Federal aid programs in metropolitan areas under the Model Cities legislation. Under the Intergovernmental Cooperation Act of 1968, the President delegated to the Director authority to issue rules with respect to the administration of grant-in-aid funds, special and technical services to State and local governments and the formulation, evaluation and review of Federal programs having a significant impact on area community development. . . .

The Director (of OMB), along with the Chairman of the Civil Service Commission, determines federal pay comparability adjustments. He issues regulations with regard to Government employee training programs. Under the Federal Reports Act, he holds the ultimate power to determine what vital questionnaires, surveys, reports and other investigative inquiries will be promulgated by the agencies, including the regulatory commissions, and what specific information will be sought. The Director is authorized by Congress to manage and monitor through investigation and regulation the hundreds of public advisory committees to the Federal agencies including making the determination as to what shall be closed or open to the public.

In addition, the Director and his staff oversee the management and expenditures of national security programs, international programs, defense expenditures, natural resource programs and many other matters directly affecting the economy and security of the country. Furthermore, the OMB manages for the President transfers of funds between classes of appropriations, as authorized by Congress; programming of appropriated funds which involves the shifting of funds within an account after Congressional

clearance; and the transfer of funds from one year to the next, involving the determination and management of carry-over balances. These are subtle and complicated areas of fiscal management, but nonetheless important in the areas of national policy....

The best description for this expanded management role for the Budget Bureau can be found in the President's Message and Reorganization Plan No. 2, which he sent to the Congress in 1970, and which was approved. The very name change—from Budget Bureau to Office of Management and Budget—indicated the shifting role and priorities. The President said, in part:

"Creation of the Office of Management and Budget represents far more than a mere change of name for the Bureau of the Budget. It represents a basic change in concept and emphasis, reflecting the broader management needs of the Office of the President. The new Office will still perform the key function of assisting the President in the preparation of the annual Federal budget and overseeing its execution. It will draw upon the skills and experience of the extraordinarily able and dedicated career staff developed by the Bureau of the Budget. But preparation of the budget as such will no longer be its dominant overriding concern.

"While the budget function remains a vital tool of management, it will be strengthened by the greater emphasis the new office will place on fiscal analysis. The budget function is only one of several important management tools that the President must now have. He must also have a substantially enhanced institutional staff capability in other areas of executive management—particularly in program evaluation and coordination, improvement of Executive Branch organization and information and management systems."

(End of quotes from Sen. Metcalf's memo)

\*\*\*\*\*

Senate Bill 518, which would require Senate confirmation of Roy Ash as Director of the Office of Management and Budget, was introduced jointly by Senators Sam J. Ervin, Jr. (North Carolina) and Robert C. Byrd (West Virginia). Speaking for himself and Sen. Byrd, Mr. Ervin said, in part:

"The Director of OMB is in many respects the deputy President of the United States, for this Agency has become the arm by which the President exercises power over every facet of the executive branch. The decisions made by the OMB Director are fully as important as those made by the

President himself, yet neither the Director nor his deputy are accountable to the Congress. Their appointments are not subject to confirmation by the Senate and the custom has been to protect them from testifying before Congress by entering executive privilege. OMB has come to possess unbridled power. In effect, it exercises life and death power over the statutory departments and agencies—even the independent agencies—from within the White House walls. It has undertaken to revise the budgets of the departments, to impound lawfully appropriated funds, and even to terminate programs that have been authorized and funded by Congress....

"The growth of OMB as a super agency accentuates the concentration of power in the executive.... Also serving to make this legislation necessary is the controversy that has enveloped President Nixon's choice as Director of OMB, Roy Ash.... Certainly the Congress and the American people should have an opportunity to scrutinize any official who will exercise powers as extensive as those possessed by the OMB Director, and to pass on his qualifications...."

So much for the statements of Senators, that leave much to be desired by anyone who is the least bit conversant with that international computerized system of performance accountability called Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (PPBS). Sen. Metcalf, in his memorandum on OMB, named most of the *ingredients* when he defined the extraordinary powers possessed by the OMB Director, but he failed to give a name to *the finished production*. Either through fear or lack of knowledge (or perhaps inability to explain its complications) Senators and Representatives avoid any mention of PPBS in their criticisms of the Executive Branch. And perhaps their fears are well founded: Former Congressman John Schmitz of California did venture a few criticisms of PPBS and the denizens of the White House led a campaign for his defeat.

It seems that not a single opponent of OMB or of its controversial Director, dares to declare that the Office of Management and Budget was evolved and given its extraordinary powers—the Congress concurring in every step of its growth—because OMB was to be established as the Headquarters and the Control Center of that New American Revolutionary Plan called PPBS!



There is much criticism—valid criticism—of Roy Ash as Director of OMB. But, if his background is studied carefully, it could be concluded that just such an unscrupulous, conscienceless brain is demanded of any person chosen to manage OMB and head PPBS. Any other kind of person would fail for lack of ability, or quit for reasons of conscience.

Let us examine Roy Ash's qualifications for the Directorship of OMB; and we are using statements appearing in either *The Washington Post* of Jan. 2, 1973, or *The New York Times* of Jan. 28, 1973; both being considered worthy, credible and quotable by friends of the Nixon Administration:

In 1948 Roy Ash was working for the Bank of America, and Charles B. Thornton was employed by the Ford Motor Co. Thornton went to work at that time as assistant general manager of Howard Hughes Aircraft division. One of Thornton's first acts was to hire Roy Ash as assistant controller of Hughes Aircraft. Together, and without the knowledge of Howard Hughes, they devised a "systems control" whereby "The Air Force was unknowingly paying millions of dollars extra to Hughes Aircraft for weapons-control systems." The "irregular practices" led to an upheaval during which a number of high-ranking and reputedly honest public accountants quit rather than go on working for Roy Ash and his boss Tex Thornton. Things were getting a bit too hot for the two master-minds at Hughes; so—

Charles Litton, who had founded an electronics manufacturing company, was willing to sell his business. Thornton and Ash decided to buy, but they needed money; so Thornton went to New York City and raised \$1.5 million which was used to buy out Mr. Litton (now deceased). A four-way partnership was arranged: Thornton became chief executive officer, Ash became the chief fiscal officer, Hugh W. Jamieson (a former Hughes Aircraft engineer) became the engineering head, and Emmet T. Steele was in charge of "military relations" (the most lucrative of future Litton contracts would be with the Department of Defense.)

Then Thornton and Ash began edging their partner, Steele, out of the profit picture. In 1959, Steele sued the three other men, alleging that they had deprived him of his rightful share of the Litton business through fraud and deceit. Steele won a verdict in April 1965, for a total of \$7.6 million; but

the judge declared it a mistrial and ordered a new trial, which would have begun last September. However, two weeks before the retrial was to begin, Steele was found dead in his Beverly Hills swimming pool. The trial was set for a later date. However, on November 28, President Nixon announced that he would make Roy Ash Director of OMB. Whereupon, Thornton and Ash were able to announce on December 5 that there had been a settlement of the Steele case: The Steele estate was given \$2.4 million in full settlement of all charges. Asked why such an enormous amount of money when they might have won in the retrial, Ash told a reporter that he feared a jury inflamed by passion and prejudice might return a verdict for even more. "I think," said Ash, "that when one comes up against a widow and an orphan case, as this is, the defendants just have to look at the experiences others have had in similar circumstances."

Ash admitted that the \$2.4 million "to some people sounds like a lot of money... but the number of shares that he (Steele) at that time claimed... this \$2.4 million is a very small proportion of what that number of shares would be worth today."

Still pending is a libel suit brought by Noah Dietrich against Litton Industries and Tex Thornton, in which Roy Ash is indirectly involved. This, too, is a "re-trial." On March 11, 1968, Mr. Dietrich was awarded \$6,125,000 in damages by a Los Angeles jury; but the trial judge ordered a new trial. The judge actually tried to order a reversal of the verdict in the original trial, but the Court of Appeals wouldn't approve, ordered another trial instead, which is due to begin next April 24. And Mr. Ash will be "a central figure just as he was the first time around," said Mr. Dietrich's lawyer.

As for the millions Ash and Thornton have made through manipulating Defense Department contracts, and through other PPBS shenanigans, no accounting can be expected and no action against Ash as Director of OMB can be hoped for. The man was made for the job, and the job was made for that kind of man. Only when Senators dare to speak out against and expose PPBS, can we expect a return to sanity and honesty in the administration of Federal affairs.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please write: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### "LAND USE" IS A PART OF THE CONSPIRACY

#### NEEDED: THE BLUEPRINT

In his "House Divided" speech, Abraham Lincoln gave eloquent description to a conspiracy which existed in his day. He said:

"We can not absolutely know that all these exact adaptations are the result of pre-concert. But when we see a lot of framed timbers, different portions of which we know have been gotten out at different times and places and by different workmen... and when we see these timbers joined together, and see they exactly make the frame of a house or a mill, all the tenons and mortices exactly fitting, and all the lengths and proportions of the different pieces exactly adapted to their respective places, and not a piece too many or too few—not omitting even scaffolding—or, if a single piece be lacking, we can see the place in the frame exactly fitted and prepared to yet bring such piece in—in such case, we find it impossible to not believe that Stephen and Franklin and Roger and James all understood one another from the beginning, and all worked upon a common plan or draft drawn up before the first lick was struck."

Today, though few seem to realize it, we are faced with a far greater, and potentially more dangerous, conspiracy than that envisioned by Mr. Lincoln, and which led eventually to the War Between the States.

However, there is this handicap; Though we see all the individual pieces, and suspect that they are part of a prison that is being assembled to enclose us all, we cannot know the true nature of the finished building unless we can have a look at the Blueprint, or the Master Plan.

We believe that, perhaps too late, the Blueprint has been discovered, and that its true nature has been concealed by its innocent public title: Planning, Programming, Budgeting System. But, having been discovered, the Blueprint remains unreadable to most because it is encoded for the Computer and its symbols and formulae are expressed in semantics and the language of expertese, so that only the Planners and their workmen

are expected to be able to read the Blueprint.

Hence, we can refer to one section of this Master Plan which is called "Land Use" and unless we can decipher and translate, the whole program seems desirable and worthy of our full support.

Ecology, Environmental Equality, Economic Development; these are three of the code-terms that will be found on the Blueprint. Respectable and desirable goals in themselves, they mean one thing to the general public and something entirely different to the Planners and their agents. Such worthy terms are used to induce people willingly to surrender their property rights and submit to the socialization of the land itself. Note the sinister use of the semanticized term "Economic Development" in the following communication:

"January 29, 1973

"Mr. Bob Bartel, *Liberty Lobby*

"Mr. Arch E. Roberts, *Committee to Restore the Constitution*

"Mr. Don Bell, *Don Bell Reports*

"Dear Sirs:

"Please refer to *Don Bell Reports* dated January 12, 1973, entitled "To Complete the Implementation of Autocracy".

"As a follow-up of this report concerning my State of Oklahoma, the following information may prove useful to you: There was passed in our State, a Statute (1971 Title 19, Sections 1101, 2, 3, & 4) entitled 'Economic Development Programs' which set forth the manner in which regional government was to be presented to our citizens. Under this Statute, the County Commissioners can, by resolution, provide for the establishment of a county-wide economic development program, and may provide for the financing thereof from the County General Fund. After the passage of this resolution, the Board of County Commissioners shall create a 'county economic development advisory committee of not more than five mem-

bers nor more than 15 members.' Its purpose is 'to conduct studies and prepare comprehensive plans... to inventory the services, facilities, and resources of the entire county; to promote, stimulate, and encourage... etc.' Further, 'any two or more counties may jointly and cooperatively undertake programs...; and any county may likewise cooperate with political subdivisions of the county and with other public or private non-profit agencies to achieve the purposes set forth in this act.'

"With this as background, enclosed please find copy of a letter which I sent out to influential persons within my county to alert them to this 'front.' The Osage County Rural Development Committee referred to in the letter is a committee comprised of the hired directors of the following government agencies: SCS (Soil Conservation Service); FHA (Farmers Home Administration); and USU Extension Service (Okla. State Univ.). The term 'INCOG' refers to the 'Indian Nation Councils of Government,' which is one of our eleven statewide Economic Development Districts. At the present time, INCOG is comprised of three counties: Osage, Creek, and Tulsa. The metropolitan area of Tulsa furnished our Metro center.

"Under the County Development Council 'By-Laws,' each member appointed serves for a term of 3 years and they may serve consecutive terms. Further, its officers are elected annually and are eligible for reelection. A majority of Council membership constitutes a quorum, and a majority vote of those present prevails. Voting shall be by roll call and a record call shall be kept as a part of the minutes. All vacancies due to resignation, expiration of term, or death shall be filled by nomination and majority vote of the Council.

Thus, you can see the lack of citizen, taxpayer control and perpetuation of the appointed Council. You may also note that without benefit of a secret ballot, those 'non-conforming' members may eventually be replaced.

"These 'sample By-Laws,' which have been adopted by our county Council, were developed by 'Oklahoma State University Extension Area Specialized Agents'.

"It has been interesting to note some of the appointees to this 'Council.' One is Chairman of the Osage County Housing Authority (which Authority has powers of eminent domain in this field); two are Di-

rectors of our Osage County Conservation District (with powers of eminent domain); one is even the present Chairman of the INCOG General Assembly (who is a voting member of the INCOG Board of Directors); and one is Chairman of our Osage County Mental Health Board. This is not to infer that these men are un-American or even liberal; however, it would appear that their usefulness to the behind-the-scene conspirators was at least somewhat 'desired.'

"Yours very truly,

Calvin C. Steinberger,  
644 South 6

Faifax, Oklahoma 74637"

(End of extended quotation)

Accompanying the preceding communication was a copy of a letter written to the editors of six local newspapers. That letter read:

\*\*\*\*\*

Dear.....

The enclosed information should "tie it all in together" for you, so that you might better understand what it is that I have been trying to get across to you for the past two years.

The enclosed list of names concerning the newly formed "Osage County Development Council" is to alert you to the method by which this INCOG "front" is to work. The reputation of many of these men is to be "used" in order to gain respectability and creditability for the Council.

This Council has been appointed by the Osage County Rural Development Committee (principally by Harold Murman on orders from his superiors). Its function will be to (1) Organize study committees, (2) Formulate policy for countywide planning, and (3) To communicate to government officials their findings and recommendations. Its function is *not* to "implement," as this will be done by and through other government agencies using the power of eminent domain by virtue of the recently passed State Senate Bill No. 101, entitled "Conservation District Act."

The Council has the power (by State Statute 1971 Title 19, Sections 1101, 2, 3, & 4), to hold "public hearings," and it is to be financed by a ½ mill ad valorem tax levy from the General Fund of our County Treasury (incidentally, without the vote of our citizens being necessary!) This levy will amount, at present assessments, to about \$23,000 per year.

The information and data that is to be "fed" to this Council will be INCOG's—either di-

rectly or through the Tulsa "Office of Community Development." The Tulsa OCD is now headed by Denton Kent, former Executive Director of INCOG. The information concerning "health" will probably be funnelled down through the Tulsa Area Health and Hospital Planning Committee, which is now a legal arm of INCOG in this field.

It is important that you realize that should the taxpayers of Osage County desire to rebel against the findings of this Council, there will be no way for them to change the Council membership. This is because all vacancies on the Council (including *dismissals*) shall be filled by nomination and majority vote of the Council itself. It may also function with as few as five members.

It is my personal opinion that we shall see in the near future (after these County Councils have become entrenched) that all Revenue Sharing monies to be dispensed must be first cleared through the Council. By cutting off government funds that once went through, say, the Office of Economic Opportunity, the "agitators" will be told that their monies will be available through Revenue Sharing and thereby through the Council. We will then witness the necessary climate for "conflict" which will be used by the conspirators to enforce their ultimate dictatorship.

If we are to lose our cherished governmental system, which is based upon our right to be governed by *elected* officials (not appointive) and by our right to privately own and freely use our property, let us at least not do so out of ignorance or apathy.

(End of letter)

\*\*\*\*\*

We are indebted to Mr. Steinberger for these letters. Although he did not mention the Master Plan Acronym, PPBS, he did show graphically and factually how the PPB System is operated to control "Land Use" at the local level. He pointed to the interlocking directorates, agencies, showed how reputable citizens are "used" to promote the long-range objectives, how Revenue Sharing will be used for the control of people, demonstrated how Land Use is a vital part of the plan for Regional Government, and he explained that the function of local councils and committees is not to "implement" but to "recommend," to communicate their findings to higher authorities, from whence all actual orders will emanate. In PPBS, only the "head man" gives the orders and approves the budget.

In Oklahoma, the "Land Use" programming is camouflaged as "Economic Development Programs," with the sub-state regions being called Economic Development Districts. In other States, we find exactly the same programming being conducted as a part of the development of Regional Government which, in its turn, is a part of the overall PPB System for world control of all resources, both natural (land) and human (people).

For example: The same program which Mr. Steinberger has described as operating under the name of "Economic Development" is called "Environmental Development" in California. In Oklahoma, the legislature established eleven regional districts; while in Florida we have ten; and in California:

"The (California) legislature has established multi-purpose governments for *nine regions* in the state and assigned them responsibility and authority for preparing and carrying out comprehensive regional plans ... The regional plans (must be) in keeping with state policy (because) the regional budget is linked to these plans ..."

One of our California correspondents (without whose help in original research, we would never have been able to write the booklet "Proofs of a Conspiracy") has sent us a copy of a presentation which was made to the California Legislature protesting its Environmental Development Programming which "skirts the real threat and issue facing the formulation of a General Plan Program."

"That threat," warns the writer, "involves the web of a local-state-regional-federal-international 'decentralized,' *monolithic framework* for environmental *resource analysis* called PPBS. The elements of the PPBS management-control tool are present in the EDG (Environmental Development Guide) land use proposals.... Authors of the EDG should note that other levels of government-oriented organizations are promoting the PPBS system to *change land use concepts* so as to destroy American rights in land tenure."

Asking the question, "How can such change take place?" the writer then answers her own question with the following rather complicated but highly important explanation (everything about PPBS is complicated, and designedly so, because it was written by its authors in *computerized expertese*, and trying to explain it in everyday English first

requires the translation from a dead, soulless, dehumanized, code-language):—

"The process begins by sounding the *alarm for environmental protection* and then applying the formula of PPBS management techniques to help 'decision-makers' take 'corrective' action.

"In PHASE I, the planning and development period:

1. The 'environmental,' social, physical and economic *needs* are justified.
2. The long-term philosophical and political *goals* and short-range measurable *objectives* (or policies) are determined to meet the *needs*.
3. *Programs* are formulated to activate the goals and objectives, with program *alternatives* and 'local input' to choose from and *revise*. *Classification systems* begin to take form to aid in orderly computer account coding.
4. *Priority* programs of high importance to goal achievement are selected by evaluation methods applied at the state-federal funding level.
5. Then **PPBS PROGRAM BUDGETING** (allocating funds to 'programs' rather than 'functions') locks in the selected programs. As environmental problems cross personal, local, state, national and international lines, during Phase I, *Government is Restructured and Regionalized* across city, county, state and national boundaries, and *Tax Reform* is necessary to finance the new obligations of support.

In PHASE II, control by 'management' takes hold and there arises mandatory compliance by the system's variables, called *Accountability*, as Program Budgeting ripens into *Performance Budgeting*:

1. *Classification* of program elements is set for funding purposes utilizing computer account codes.
2. *Citizen and Non-Government Participation*, which has always been essential in spurring acceptance of the political-change PPBS tool now takes on a serious educational drive into school curriculum and the communications media in the form of indoctrination for the needs of governmental control of 'environmental' values and resources.
3. Governmental *Taxing Resources* become established and committed.
4. *Regional Information Systems* and *Computerized Data Banks* are located to store performance input and output.
5. Compliance to policy standards is moni-

tored and evaluated with *Observation Systems*.

6. Those resisting the controls are *recycled*, re-educated for compliance, and failure to change brings about termination of funds. Programs which do not further the goals and policies, but which have potential, are also recycled.

"PHASE III is the final level of *Centralized Control*. Rand Corporation, designer of PPBS, says of the system: 'The first point to emphasize is that the entire operation must be the personal responsibility of the executive head of the organization. No one at a lower level has the authority or the right to acquire the knowledge required to perform the necessary tasks of coordination.'

"Under PHASE III, *Law and Treaties* create the *Centralized authority of management* (which has already raised its head at the international level.)

"Unless the present pressure and action towards PPBS application to land use and management is resisted, concepts of land tenure in the American sense, will become obsolete, and a *Total, Managed, Global System* will foster decision-makers who will determine the rights of private and public land and all social and economic needs of society.... Until PPBS is studied and recognized as the ultimate weapon to revolutionize American land use concepts—changing them from the 'unalienable' right of persons to own and control private property to an ancient totalitarian system of land tenure—until local and State governments can resist the PPBS trap of federal money—until then, we will be subject to lose the unique freedoms and liberty that we enjoy in America today. And all that in the name of 'environment'." (End of extended quotation).

(Your forbearance, please: Our one-family production facility is flooded. We are in our second re-printing of the completed series, "Proofs of a Conspiracy..." and all orders are being filled in the order of reception. If your order seems overdue, please understand that we're doing our humanly best. "Proofs of a Conspiracy..." \$1.50 each  
Ten or more copies \$1.00 each  
Twenty-five or more copies \$0.75 each  
Don Bell Reports & Closer-Up are privately circulated newsletters: \$24 per year. Three months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each.  
Please address all orders and inquiries to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CARE AND FEEDING OF PLANNERS

#### THE ENDANGERING SPECIES

The world is being divided into administrative regions, the socialized states of Europe have always been divided into federal regions for purposes of centralized control, the United States of America has been divided into Ten Federal Regions, the fifty States have been or are being divided into sub-state regions.

At each of these regional levels, from the smallest sub-state planning council to the largest international regional government headquarters, there is need for an army of specially trained, uniquely regimented, dependable and obedient planners and sub-planners.

And there seems to be a dearth of properly conditioned personnel to man the multitudinous planning positions that are about to be established. So, the head head-shrinkers have found it necessary to create some new training schools.

Prime example of this is cited in an article which appeared in the *Star-Ledger*, Newark, New Jersey, on February 9, 1973:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### RAND CORP. TO SHARE ITS KNOWLEDGE

*By William Trombley*

*Los Angeles Times Wire Service*

Santa Monica, Calif.—Rand Corp., the Santa Monica-based "think tank" that has been proposing solutions to America's domestic and military problems for 25 years, has begun to train Ph. Ds in its special field of expertise — policy studies.

The doctoral program, probably the only one in the country operated by a private corporation, was started 2½ years ago but Rand characteristically has delayed announcement of the program until now.

"We wanted to be sure the program was running well before we started talking about it," said Dr. Charles Wolf, a Rand economist and director of the Rand Graduate Institute, which is offering the Ph.Ds.

Rand's two rambling structures by the side of the Pacific Ocean provide an unlikely

setting for an educational enterprise.

Guards, badges, all-seeing television cameras and files marked "locked" dominate the atmosphere, especially since Daniel Ellsberg skipped out of the place with 47 volumes of "Pentagon papers."

But not all of Rand is wrapped in a tight security blanket. In recent years, the non-profit corporation has turned some of its attention to U.S. domestic affairs, with studies ranging from educational problems to better deployment of firefighting equipment in New York City.

Now the Rand Graduate Institute has been started to train a small group of advanced students in policy analysis, which Rand describes as "the application of scientific methods to problems of public policy and choice" (and which your editor has described as the "programming" phase of the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System. Copies of our study, titled "Proofs of a Conspiracy..." are available at \$1.50 per copy.)

The basic idea at Rand is that some of the world's tough problems will yield to solutions based on accurate data and careful analysis. Rand's researchers have proven they possess the skills themselves. Now they hope to teach them to others. Costs will be lower, Wolf believes, because the faculty members already work for Rand and much of the research expense will be paid by Rand's clients (the principal client being the United States Government—and we expect you know who pays its bills—Ed.)

(End of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

Aimed more directly toward the "Planning" phases of the overall PPBS operation, is a project that has been launched by the ever eager Rockefeller Klan. We are informed by one John J. Goldman, a staff writer for the *Los Angeles Times*, that: "Behind a plain unmarked door in a suite of offices tucked away in Rockefeller Center, a project is starting which could have an important im-

pact on American thought as the nation starts its third century."

"The goal of the ambitious undertaking organized by Gov. Nelson A. Rockefeller," says Goldman, "is to construct a blueprint for state, national and international problems, to review national goals and philosophies and to present priorities for action in the years after 1976—the 200th anniversary of the republic.

"The governor first outlined his plans at a meeting of his cabinet in Albany Dec. 1. At that time he asked the officials for preliminary papers raising fundamental questions in developing new concepts and fresh thinking about society's goals (an adaptation of the Rand-developed Delphi technique—Ed.).

"The challenges and opportunities of today's world seem to have outrun both the concepts and the institutions available to manage them," Rockefeller told his advisers. "Perhaps even more significant, they seem to have outdistanced the people's confidence in their own capacity to deal with them."

"What is called for," continued Rockefeller, is a new look at the current needs of society and at the ways in which those needs can most effectively be dealt with."

Following through on his new "National and International Goals" scheme, the New York Governor induced the former Delaware Governor—Russell Peterson—to head the new think tank. According to reporter Goldman:

"Several initial steps are already under way. A talent bank is being set up for candidates to serve on study panels. These panels will include women, senior citizens and young people. The hope is to tap some of America's most innovative minds. Leading foreign statesmen, businessmen, social scientists and philosophers may also join the study groups.

"Several themes will almost certainly thread through the deliberations: problems of the world's rapidly increasing population, ways to make the federal, state and free enterprise systems more effective, means of reaching individual citizens and merging their aspirations into a broader vision of what America should be after its 200th birthday. 'The plan is to come up with recommendations at the start of the third century of America,' Peterson said in an interview. 'We'd like to have a plan that is broad.

What we'd like to do is give some judgment on some resources we can bring to bear as a nation and a world and establish priorities at using these resources....'

"The current project recalls a similar undertaking 17 years ago, two years before Rockefeller first ran for governor. At that time, the Rockefeller Brothers' Fund, Inc. issued a report on 'Prospect for America,' which commented on the problems and opportunities facing democracy." (End of article).

But, perhaps more important than either of these new activities of Rank and Rockefeller, is the use to which certain of our State-supported universities are being put in the training and development of Planners who are to assist in the shaping of *The New World Society*. An important case in point has to do with the University of Hawaii.

We Mainlander Americans are apt to think of the 50th State as a sort of super-deluxe resort area, a wonderful place to visit if and when we can afford the trip, and a group of islands whose chief commercial purpose is to furnish us with pineapple juice. But to those who think in geopolitical terms, the mid-Pacific location of the State of Hawaii makes of it one of the most important spots in all the world (as Roosevelt and Tojo understood so well prior to Pearl Harbor). The geographical situation of Hawaii becomes of extreme importance if and/or when the Planners complete their scheme of building a "Pacific Basin Common Market," similar to the European Common Market and thus requiring oodles and oodles of little Planners to man the bureaucratic posts of yet another Regional Government.

Like Caltec, MIT and similar places of higher technical and scientific training, the University of Hawaii is an important institution. This fact bears on what follows in the next paragraphs:

Remember Harlan Cleveland? A Rhodes Scholar, member of the Council on Foreign Relations, active ADAer, once Assistant Secretary of State for International Organization Affairs, U.S. Ambassador to NATO, onetime editor of *The Reporter*, a "progressive" monthly that favored Fabian designs and was financed by ADA bigwigs.

With the shift from Democratic to Republican Administrations, Cleveland left the Washington scene and went back to University work, as they all seem to do when a change in party leadership demands a housecleaning.



Well, Harlan Cleveland was asked to come out to the Islands and help run the University of Hawaii; along with one Wytze Gorter, also a member of the Council on Foreign Relations. And, suddenly, there developed a great need for a special new course at UH: one devoted to the teaching of *World Order and the Concept of Planning*.

The following is quoted from *East-West Center Magazine*, Fall 1972, page 8:

\*\*\*\*\*

### WORLD ORDER AND THE CONCEPT OF PLANNING

By William Armbruster\*

The concept of planning the world of the future is becoming increasingly popular in Hawaii, and the East-West Center is right in the middle of the action – in two ways. First, the Center hosted a workshop on the Design of World Order Models in July, 1972. Secondly, several Senior Fellows and students participated in the establishment of a World Order Program at the University of Hawaii.

Fifteen outstanding scholars from the United States and Asia (including the Soviet Union) attended the Workshop, an outgrowth of the World Order Models Project (WOMP). This is a transnational research project in which teams of scholars from eight regions of the world are developing designs of alternative preferred world political systems for the 1990's. The workshop participants studied the experiences of WOMP, setting the stage for continued planning of a more just and peaceful world order.

They were particularly concerned with the process of world order design, along with the question of what the world of the future should be like. Among the questions discussed in relation to the planning process were the roles of conflicting values and ideologies and the designation of those areas in which different nations could agree to cooperate. One of the more specific workshop sessions was a practice design exercise on the administration of the oceans and the measures for controlling underwater armaments. Another session was devoted to the teaching of world order design.

#### *War and Peace*

One of the highlights of the week was a

public lecture by one of the participants, Saul Mendlovitz, professor of international law at Rutgers, and director of WOMP. Other participants included Georgy Arbatov, director of the Institute of the U.S.A. in Moscow; Yoshikazu Sakamoto, director of the Japanese WOMP team and professor of law and political science at the University of Tokyo; Davis Bobrow, professor of political science and public affairs and director of the Center for International Studies at the University of Minnesota; and George Kent, professor of political science at the University of Hawaii and director of the workshop.

Also participating were seven EWC Senior Fellows and faculty and two students.

The World Order Program being established at the University of Hawaii initially will exist on an informal basis. The program is concerned with the interconnected global problems of war and peace, economic welfare, justice and ecology. The program goes far beyond the short-term ameliorative adjustments in existing systems, and is directed at the formulation and evaluation of new designs for the political, social and economic structure of the future world. The World Order Program participants are idealists on one hand, deeply concerned with human values. But they are also pragmatists, working toward the concrete realization of those values.

#### WOMP COURSES

Courses being taught during the 1972-73 academic year include one by Professor Kent entitled "World Order Design: The Administration of the Oceans." Professor William Boyer of the Department of Educational Foundations will offer a course called "Education for a World Without War." Both professors have been involved with a number of peace research organizations, including the World Law Fund which sponsored the July workshop.

In addition to the courses specified, the World Order Program will sponsor a regular series of seminars and colloquia, devoted to the general theme of "articulating the structures of the future." Both the courses and colloquia involve people from a number of disciplines and departments, including history, philosophy, political science, religion, ecology and American studies.

(End of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

-----  
\* William Armbruster is an American grantee on Open Grants, currently on field study in Taipei, Taiwan.

The geopolitical situation of Hawaii can be classified as unique; therefore the accent

on such planning courses as "The Administration of the Oceans," But the existence of such world order planning courses, seminars and colloquia, workshops where Soviet Planners compare notes with Socialist and Democratic Planners, is in no sense unique. Planning courses, public administration courses, training camps for future PPBS agents and operatives will be found in every college and university which accepts government aid and foundation grants. And after the eager little junior Planners have been graduated, like Frankfurter's little hot dogs of the New Deal days, they are found jobs and even positions at whatever level of government and in whatever capacity they seem best fitted to further the schemes of the Chief Planners (for only the top executive makes the final decisions. "No one at a lower level has the authority or the right to acquire the knowledge required to perform the necessary tasks of coordination," says the Rand book of instructions. In the final analysis, all these junior Planners turned out by all these Universities are little more than trained clerks who must obey orders handed down from the Central Headquarters. If they fail to follow orders, they are recycled until they fit into their niche, or they are discarded. And as a further control mechanism, all are "union members," their union headquarters being located at 1313 East 60th Street in Chicago, or at some similar Control Central).

An added control factor: Since PPBS has been adopted almost universally as the budget and management technique which is to be used to establish and operate this "New World Order," all teachers in public schools now are being trained in "seminars and colloquia, workshops and special classes," in the proper operation of the PPB System as applied to the training of young minds to fit into this New World Order. The teachers, too, are subject to recycling if they don't satisfy the executive heads—as are the students as well.

In other words, this business of Planning and Programming, Budgeting and then Managing this New World Order, involves world management, continent and ocean management, national management, regional management, State management, sub-state regional management, area and local management, and finally, management of each individual existing within the world system! And this requires a multitude of planners and managers. (You'd be surprised how many guards are required to maintain order in a prison

camp).

Make no mistake: the final aim of all this Planning is not for the purpose of world control in any abstract sense, it is for *resources control*, and *people* are the *human resource* which it is deemed most important to control. As an example of *people control* in a local area, note the following which we have extracted from an article appearing in *Pacific Business News*, Dec. 18, 1972:

"The recommendation to freeze the county's population at about 500,000 came as other California governmental agencies were approaching the problem with caution. The Bay Area Metropolitan Transportation Commission, given autocratic control over the development of future transit and transportation facilities in the San Francisco Bay area, intends to use the authority to direct the future development of the region.

"If its efforts are successful, *business and land development will be controlled by the transit authority*. The effective control device may be the granting or denying of transit facilities — mass transit, freeways, airports, local business — to a region.

"If there is no transit or means of travel, there will be no factories or jobs, and if there is no factory or jobs, there will be no housing and there will be no regional pollution and destruction of the environment," one official said. 'We have the power to control the automobile,' said a Director, 'and we will'."

The above seems to "let the cat out of the bag" as to the real purpose of the federal government's mass transit programming; and whether a transportation authority should have the authority to direct people's lives is a debatable question.

But "people control" is the principal aim of Rand employes, Rockefeller executives, World Order Planners, and Prison Guards. And if Isaiah be a true prophet, then we who submit to such imprisonment are equally guilty with those who plan our lives for us.

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which present the Christian American point of view. Don Bell Reports is published weekly, Closer-Up is published every other week. Subscriptions are not available separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### "SAYING PEACE, PEACE, WHEN THERE IS NO PEACE"

#### SECOND SELLOUT, AND ONE TO GO

On January 27 a Vietnam ceasefire agreement was signed, but the shooting and the killing continued. On February 21 a Laos ceasefire agreement was signed, but the shooting and the killing continued. And on some date in the near future a Cambodia ceasefire agreement will be signed, but the shooting and the killing will continue. The only difference—and to us an important one—lies in the fact that, at least officially, the bullets will not be fired by American hands to tear through American bodies. But there will remain the feeling of failure because we entered wars we would not win, and the feeling of guilt because we promised the South Vietnamese and the Laotians and the Cambodians that we would protect them from the Communists, and instead we finally sold them out to the Communists.

"We have fought the war with so many illusions; let us have no illusions about the peace," warned Senator Frank Church, a long-time opponent of the wars of Southeast Asia. "The ceasefire," he declared, "at long last, brings the second phase of the Vietnamese war to a close. It permits the withdrawal of our remaining armed forces and the welcome retrieval of American prisoners of war. But it is no more than a truce, and it may last no longer than the earlier truce in 1954 when the French withdrew. A renewal of the fighting among the Vietnamese is probable, if not predictable, since none of the issues are resolved over which they fought for nearly a generation."

The Senator was wrong in one respect: the fighting was not renewed, it just continued. And we know that the Vietcong had no intention of holding their fire. For example: There was the dispatch of February 2, filed by Ray Cromley of Newspaper Enterprise Association.

"Recently captured North Vietnamese documents," wrote Cromley, "give a timetable for Hanoi's operations in South Vietnam in

the five months following the signing of the truce.

"First: Communist operatives throughout South Vietnam have been told that their headquarters will not communicate with them for five months, precisely, after the accords are signed. 'You will receive no visits and no messages from the legal operatives and no instructions from headquarters during this period,' these documents say, 'and therefore (you) must rely on the instructions herewith delivered for your actions during that period. At the end of five months you will receive detailed instructions as to what you will do then.

"Second: the communist cadre in the South is to organize on their own initiative during these five months acts of terrorism, assassination, demonstrations and resistance aimed at destroying confidence in the government, thus preparing the stage for the countrywide operations which are to be outlined to them about July 1, 1973.

"Third: Cadre are to foment incidents which will make it appear the Saigon government is breaking the accords, making certain these provocations are carried out in such a way that the truce teams are not aware of the causes, but do see the Saigon government's retaliation to what appears to be peaceful legitimate protest.

"Fourth: Concrete examples are given to techniques to be used. One example will give the flavor of the provocations Hanoi has ordered its men to organize in the five months just ahead. Demonstrations of protest are to be organized with old men and women in the forefront. These protests are to center around genuine grievances. At the start, only ordinary citizens are to be involved, with emphasis on the old and helpless. Then gradually, you will add to these demonstrations young able-bodied men with chains, knives and sticks (clubs). Finally, as time goes on, you will add skilled cadre armed with guns.

"The old are to be kept in the forefront.

But the armed men will gradually escalate the demonstrations until they turn into riots. The riots will intensify until the police are provoked into retaliation. (Since the old men and women are to be kept in front, they will bear the brunt of the police shooting or clubbing.)'

'It is essential, the captured documents say, that events be timed so that an international truce commission team is at hand to see the police retaliation—so that the team will report and publicize police brutality and convince the world Saigon is breaking the terms of the agreement.

'That is, Hanoi is planning a series of violent demonstrations carefully planned to create a chaotic atmosphere similar to Chicago at the time of the 1968 Democratic National Convention, only much intensified. The 'artillery' is to be well-organized and screened behind innocents. Public opinion is to be aroused against the police, as at Chicago.

'As indicated in the timetable, these provocations, coupled with terrorism, sabotage and psychological warfare, are to set the stage for some unidentified concerted action which is to follow five months after the signing of the truce agreements.' (End of Ray Cromley's NEA dispatch).

All of the preceding refers to the activities of Communist "civilian operatives" in South Vietnam. The well armed and well supplied Communist troops south of the demarcation line probably have similar orders: to act on their own and without specific instructions from headquarters for the next five months, always making it appear that their violations of ceasefire orders were really defensive actions against the offensive South Vietnam troops. And Hanoi will have washed its hands of the whole chaotic condition for five months, after which it will probably be necessary, in the interest of public order and safety, for the Vietcong to stage a military coup and take control of the government.

The ceasefire, of course, is failing. The Joint Military Commission, of which the United States is a member, after two weeks of figurative hand-wringing, issued an urgent appeal to Saigon and to the Viet Cong to stop all hostilities and respect the ceasefire agreement. But nobody paid any real attention.

There were about 14,000 United States troops still in Vietnam at the time of this

writing, and another 44,000 in Thailand. If the ceasefire agreement continues to be ignored, U.S. bombers might be ordered back into action. But this is doubtful. Kissinger and cohorts undoubtedly knew that the ceasefire agreement would not be kept. The whole purpose of the Nixonger effort was to get the United States out of the war. This was accomplished through some strenuous prodding of Hanoi on the part of both Moscow and Peking. Repeat: The purpose was to get the United States out of the war, not to stop the war. Which makes our actions as a nation, suspect and questionable. After almost twenty years of aiding and abetting, investing in and fighting for, the South Vietnamese, now we have, Pilate-like, washed our official hands of the whole affair and, insofar as the war itself is concerned, it is just about where it was when we entered it.

In the case of the Laotian ceasefire agreement, there is little attempt to cover up the fact that we "sold them out to the Reds." Donald Kirk reported to the *Chicago Tribune* from Vientiane, Laos, that:

'Angry Lao officials Wednesday night accused the United States of betraying the American-supported regime here in the climactic stages of peace talks with the Communist Pathet Lao. It was entirely because of American pressure, according to these sources, that the government finally signed what is generally regarded as a highly unfavorable agreement for ending the war in this deeply divided buffer state.

'It's the greatest defeat that we have ever suffered in war or peace,' said a Lao official, reflecting the widespread views here after the agreement was signed Wednesday in the residence of Prime Minister Souvanna Phouma.

'The ink was barely dry on the ceasefire document before Lao officials began to express their deep disappointment on a wide variety of critical points.

'How can I explain to my people what they have been fighting for?' asked Sisouk Na Champassak, minister in charge of defense and one of the most powerful men in the government. He criticized the agreement first for granting 'foreign' troops 90 days in which to leave the country, and second for giving the Pathet Lao half the seats in a new Provisional Government of National Union.

'This government will be formed under the pressure of North Vietnamese troops,' said

Sisouk in an interview Wednesday evening. 'With no American bombing, the North Vietnamese can impose their will on the government.' Sisouk pointed out that the agreement called for formation of a new government within 30 days and then for withdrawal of 'foreign troops' 60 days afterward, just as the Pathet Lao had demanded.

"North Vietnam keeps 60,000 troops in the country, half of them on the Ho Chi Minh Trail in Southern Laos.

"Lao officials said the government agreed to sign the ceasefire agreement only under threat of curtailment of American military aid." (End of quotation).

The American public has never been told about the CIA's "secret war" in Laos. Now that a ceasefire agreement has been signed many of the details that might have been found only in such restricted sources as the "Pentagon papers" now will be forthcoming. Example: many previously unpublished facts were worked into a "news analysis" written by James McCartney for the Knight Newspaper chain. We do not agree with the author's analysis, nor with his conclusions; but there are many previously unpublished facts in his report; therefore we reprint important portions of his article:

\*\*\*\*\*

The new ceasefire agreement in Laos is a vital part of President Nixon's peace program for Indochina—without which there could be no real peace.

But it is clearly a messy, ambiguous and fragile agreement—almost as messy, about as ambiguous and possibly even more fragile than the three-week-old Vietnam ceasefire.

If the Laotian deal works, however, it will accomplish two vitally important objectives:

- \* It will at least partially close down the Ho Chi Minh Trail in Laos, the long-time supply route for the war in South Vietnam.
- \* It will bring immense pressure on recalcitrant Cambodia to find a way to peace. Cambodia is still at war—still unable to sort itself out and arrange a peace agreement.

But perhaps even more significantly to Americans, the Laotian ceasefire should get the U.S. out of one of the longest, the most frustrating and most secret wars in its history. That is what the war in Laos has been.

Most Americans couldn't tell you what the United States has been up to in Laos for the past decade, and why—and for good

reason. It has been the classic "secret war" of our time, shrouded in classified documents since 1964, or even before.

Astonishing as it may seem, U.S. warplanes began to bomb in Laos as early as 1964 from aircraft carriers off the South Vietnamese coast. Nine years ago U.S. air bases in Thailand sported signs that read: "Lead Alley, 300 miles north."

That bombing is support of a shaky Laotian government has been going on just about ever since. The Pentagon says it will stop now, with the signing of the agreement. In recent days, according to the Communists, the United States has been flying 400 or 500 sorties a day over Laos—some with giant B52s.

The United States, through the Central Intelligence Agency, for years has been supporting, training, supplying and paying a guerrilla army in Laos under the command of Gen. Vang Pao. At one time, in 1969, that Army numbered 30,000, according to a Senate Foreign Relations committee study, but it is now down to about 25,000.

And the United States has been supporting the Royal Lao Army, as well, and furnishing training. It also has picked up the check for a secret army of Thai "volunteers" in Laos—some 5,000 strong.

A CIA-related U.S. airline, Air America, has supplied air support for Vang Pao and for the Laotian army and performed all manner of tasks necessary to keep the government going.

At this point, there is no way of knowing for sure exactly what the United States intends to do in the future in Laos as far as any, or all, of these secret activities are concerned. The United States itself did not negotiate the Laotian agreement—it was negotiated by the Royal Lao government which the U.S. has supported, and by the Communist Pathet Lao (however, the Laotian government was told to accept the Communist demands or forego all future U.S. aid to Laos; U.S. officials did not negotiate the agreement, they merely blackmailed the negotiator—Ed.)

The Pathet Lao are indigenous Laotian Communists—the equivalent in Laos of the Viet Cong in South Vietnam.

But Secretary of State William Rogers said Wednesday that the United States will live up to the terms of the agreement to the letter. And one of the major terms is a re-

quirement that all "foreign troops" withdraw (but 60 days *after* a new coalition government has been formed—Ed.)....

As far as U.S. operations in Laos are concerned, Rogers declined to give straight answers Wednesday to pointed questions. Sen. Charles Percy (R. Ill.) asked him at a Senate hearing if the United States planned to "end its para military role in Laos"—which meant: Will the CIA close up shop? Rogers replied: "We will comply with the terms of the agreement."

The problem in interpretation here is that the United States has always insisted publicly that it has complied with the terms of the 1962 Laotian agreements—and, in fact, it has been operating a secret war in violation of those agreements. The Communists have violated the agreements, too.....

("Living up to the terms of the agreement" meant that U.S. bombers were again active over Laos within 24 hours of its signing).

\*\*\*\*\*

The inference is quite clear: In the legal and official sense, we have ended our participation in the wars in Vietnam and Laos, though not yet in Cambodia. However, there are American air bases in Thailand, over 40,000 armed forces personnel in Thailand, and the CIA has its own army and air force which can—and may—keep right on fighting and bombing as "guerrilla forces" and not subject to truce team control for that reason. In the final analysis, therefore, these cease-fire agreements are a face-saving device arranged in Moscow and Peking by Herr Kissinger for purposes of developing that new "Three Power Triangle" which the metropolitan newspapers are beginning, at last, to talk about, even as they now can talk about the "secret war" that has been waged in Laos by the CIA for the past ten years.

In this same context, Washington is now talking about doing away with SEATO, since it has outlived its usefulness in that Red China has been induced to share in the financing (with our money) and management of the Mekong Delta projects.

Similarly, the NATO Nations and the Warsaw Pact Satellites are to meet together for the first time, to arrange for a reduction of troops and war machines along the far-flung line separating East from West.

Just to make this illusion of peace even more believable to even more people. Herr Kissinger returned from meetings with Mao

to announce the release of two American pilots held by the Red Chinese (what ever happened to those Korean POWs that have never been returned?) And as a further gesture of peaceful intentions "liaison offices" are to be opened in Washington and Peking—supposedly the next thing to full diplomatic recognition of each other by each other. In diplomatic jargon, "the time is appropriate for accelerating the normalization of relations."

However, lest anyone really believe that as leaders are hinting at peace, there really is peace, up flares the favorite old hot-spot in flames that could become holocaust. The Israeli "defenders" launched another series of raids into Lebanon and then capped off this series of atrocities by shooting down, apparently without warning, a Libyan airliner with 112 persons aboard, because it had become lost and strayed across the Egyptian border into an area taken by force from Egypt in that infamous Six Days War.

The seriousness of this situation lies in the fact that President Nixon—who will follow the "precedent" of declaring war without consulting Congress—has promised that the United States will defend Israel against all attackers, regardless of the reasons for the attack.

A local editorial writer who is ever a defender of Israeli policy, had a hard time with this one. He wrote, in part:

"With the shocking case of the Libyan airliner, the world again gets a glimpse into the depth of suspicion and desperation in the Mideast.... That a people so historically sensitive to injustice felt impelled to force the deaths of so many innocent persons clearly outlines the tragedy of the Mideast. Before such circumstances, what chance can there be for peace? When hatred becomes so routine, and violence so reflexive, what can be the antidote?..."

Let us pray that the "antidote" is not a transfer of our armed forces from Southeast Asia to Mideast Asia; because this is what some very powerful people would really like to see happen.

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which present the Christian American point of view. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE DAY THE UNITED STATES SURRENDERED TO COMMUNISM

#### TREASON, NOT DEFEAT

On November 19, 1863, an American leader spoke words which came to be remembered by every succeeding generation of Americans until, perhaps, this very last generation. He said, and who does not recall the words:

"The world will little note, nor long remember what we say here, but it can never forget what they did here. It is for us the living, rather, to be dedicated here to the unfinished work which they who fought here have thus far so nobly advanced. It is rather for us to be here dedicated to the great task remaining before us—that from these honored dead we take increased devotion to that cause for which they gave the last full measure of devotion—that we here highly resolve that these dead shall not have died in vain..."

It is humiliating, and saddening, and even maddening, to hear a man who claims to be speaking for the people of the United States and for their Federal Government *admit publicly that over 50,000 young Americans did die in vain* in a war that was fought, they were told, to stop the advance of Communism in Southeast Asia.

This time the speaker was Henry Kissinger, and he told a nationwide radio audience that the entire war had been fought in vain, that "We are not opposed to the unification of Vietnam in principle, if Vietnam is unified by peaceful means.... If the North Vietnamese ~~are~~ willing to compete peacefully, if they are willing to rely on a political process, then we don't object to their objective."

In other words, we—you and I as citizens of these United States of America—have no objection if the Communists want to take over the rest of Asia! He attempted to soften the infamy of his utterance by speaking of "peaceful" means and "peaceful" competition. But even as he uttered the words, news dispatches from Vietnam confirmed the rumor that our forces had abandoned an airbase near the demarcation line, in order that the Reds might construct a missile base there, to protect their "peaceful" intentions.

Lest the words be forgotten, or denied, let us set down exactly what was heard, and

what was confirmed by the United Press International News Service:

"If the performance of one part or the other (North Vietnam or South Vietnam) is so clearly superior to that of the other it tends to achieve moral superiority over the other, that is not an American concern."

But if this is not an American concern then, we can hear the Vietnam Veteran demanding to know, "why were billions of dollars spent and hundreds of thousands of lives disarranged, disabled or possibly deceased, in the mistaken belief that this was an American concern?"

Kissinger continued:

"If the North Vietnamese are willing to compete peacefully, if they are willing to develop their country, if they are willing to rely on a political process, then we don't object to their objective."

But, until Kissinger became our Minister for Foreign Affairs, we were told that the Communist objective is to bring peace to the world by ruling the world, and that their political process consisted of utilizing the "domino theory," of causing Vietnam to fall which would cause Laos to fall which would cause Cambodia to fall which would cause Thailand to fall which would cause Burma to fall which would cause India to fall, and so on until Communist peace had been brought through the fall of the nations of the world. Do we now accept this as not being an American concern?

Why this change of policy which makes a mockery of the sacrifices of men in Vietnam and their families at home? Kissinger may have intended the following statement as an explanation, or perhaps even an apology:

"In the present circumstance, when you have a peace that has many precarious aspects after 10 years of war... not to consider what may be psychologically, politically and humanly necessary is simply a wrong allocation of priorities."

And then Kissinger spoke of the immediate priority: The allocation of money for the rebuilding of North Vietnam and its war



machine, at a cost of from \$2.5 billion to \$7.2 billion (he gave no exact figure in his radio talk with his favorite woman-reporter, Barbara Walters of NBC). He also made it quite clear that he had no intention of honoring any invitation or subpoena to appear before any Congressional Committee to discuss the subject in greater detail; although he might speak personally and privately with some Senators and Congressmen, if he felt so inclined.

What has brought about this great change in our foreign policy? The Vietnam involvement began with our being asked, or commanded if subject to Selective Service, to help save the world from Communism; which seemingly led to our surrender to Communism; and now we are told to accept it as a "moral" and a "superior" political process.

These are some of the things our leaders said:

During the presidential campaign of 1952, when we were engaged in the Korean fiasco, General Eisenhower warned against the Soviet intent to "destroy democracy in general and... the United States in particular." He expressed that same thought nine years later, declaring in May, 1961, that "basic Soviet policies have not changed."

Former President Truman, looking back from his home in Independence, commented with his customary bluntness: "There wouldn't be any cold war if the Russians had kept their word with us. They lied to me 32 times and to President Franklin Roosevelt 16 times."

In 1964 Richard Nixon said: "The communist goal is to impose slavery on the free world. The United States goal must be nothing else than to bring freedom to the Communist world."

Even stronger was his statement which appeared in the *Saturday Evening Post* of October 10, 1963:

"If the danger of war has been decreased, the danger of defeat without war has been substantially increased. A great new Communist offensive is being launched against the free world, an offensive without resort to war, an offensive all the more dangerous because it is so difficult to recognize it and meet it effectively.

"We cannot meet and defeat such an offensive by a static policy of defense... Our goal must not be simply to keep freedom from shrinking but to make it grow too. Our goal must be a free Cuba, a free Eastern Europe, a free Russia, a free China."

Because of such statements as these, Richard Nixon was accepted by a near majority of Americans as being fit to become our Chief Executive. Yet, having gained the office and the power and honor that accompanies the position, we now are told that we should accept Communism as a "democratic process" and that we should welcome its two major exponents—Soviet Russia and Red China—as coequal partners in a Triangular Power Alliance which should rule the world. In such a Three-Headed World Government, near the top of Kissinger's "allocation of priorities" would come the need for China to assume control over all of Southeast Asia *but only after that part of the world had been made safe for the multinational investors and developers*. Such "partnership" would call for Communist control of the *human resources* of the area, while the multinationals would be left free to develop the *natural resources* of the area. Slave labor plus technological know-how and government-guaranteed monopoly form an unbeatable combination for the multinational corporation's chief executive!

But the strange marriage of Communism and Corporate Capitalism is not all a matter of power and pelf; there is a kind of perverted idealism involved which attracts the dogooder and the humanist who, under normal circumstances, would shun Communism like a plague.

Whittaker Chambers fell victim to this idealistic trap, discovered that it was a trap, rebelled and tried to explain. Unfortunately, his explanations were couched in words that didn't seem to make sense at the time; for he was really writing for a future generation that could see beyond the charges and the counter charges of his "day in court" and his exposure of Alger Hiss, as well as his defense by a young opportunist named Richard Nixon. In his masterpiece, *WITNESS* Chambers described the central core of a humanistic philosophical tree, of which Communism *per se* was merely one branch. He wrote:

"Communists are bound together by no secret oath. The tie that binds them across the frontiers of nations, across barriers of language and differences of class and education, in defiance of religion, morality, truth, law, honor, the weaknesses of the body and the irresolutions of the mind, even unto death, is a simple conviction: *It is necessary to change the world*. Their power, whose nature baffles the rest of the world, because in a large measure the rest of the world has lost that power, is the power to hold convictions and to act on them. It is the same power that moves mountains; it is

also an unfailing power to move men. Communists are that part of mankind which has recovered the power to live or die—to bear witness—for its faith. And it is a simple, rational faith that inspires men to live or die for it.

"It is not new. It is in fact, man's second oldest faith. Its promise was whispered in the first days of the Creation under the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil: 'Ye shall be as gods.' It is the great alternative faith of mankind. Like all great faiths, its force derives from a simple vision. Other ages have had great visions. They have always been different versions of the same vision: the vision of God and man's relationship to God. The Communist vision is the vision of Man without God....

"Hence the Communist Party is quite justified in calling itself the most revolutionary party in history. It has posed in practical form the most revolutionary question in history: God or Man? It has taken the logical next step which three hundred years of rationalism hesitated to take, and said what millions of modern minds think, but do not dare or care to say. If man's mind is the decisive force in the world, what need is there for God? Henceforth man's mind is man's fate."

"*It is necessary to change the world.*" That is the key sentence in Chambers's testimony. And he ascribed this conviction to the Communists because, in his day, they were the most outspoken advocates of the revolutionary theory that man can ordain his own destiny, that he can reshape the world and the people therein. Chambers did not live to witness the conquest by the computer, the coming-to-fruit of the so-called age of Science and Technology; the time when the modernists and the idealists, the humanists and the atheists, most of the scientists and the technicians, and the majority of those who lay claim to knowledge and wisdom, all would join with the Communists and the rest of the Scientific Socialists and the Social Scientists in proclaiming that *Man must change the world!*

So that the Nixon Revolution and the Communist Revolution are not opposed to each other; they are but differing manifestations of the same Great Revolution of Man against God. Which, as Chambers asserts, is as old as the first confrontation beneath the shade of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil.

Only now, things have speeded up. For the past two decades, and especially since man walked on the moon, we have been exposed

to unrelenting propaganda through all of the controlled channels of communication, including the schools and the churches, which insists that the development of science and technology has revolutionized the world; and that the principal problems of mankind all have become global. As one author phrased the propaganda line:

"The world can no longer be considered in terms of nations and the policies of national states. The only sensible approach is the global approach and the only proper method is the scientific method. The more so since the problems of modern mankind, such as hunger, overpopulation, mass culture and pollution, are becoming much more problems of science and technology than political problems. And because of their non-political nature, they offer the possibility of real collaboration between states with sharply diverging political systems and philosophies ... For the first time in history man has reached the point where he can satisfy the needs of all people, thereby eliminating the source of revolt, injustice, misery, unhappiness and wars, and ensuring universal peace. Thus man has reached the turning point in his entire existence on earth: the era of history and politics, with all its strife, unhappiness, misery and injustice is coming to an end, and a new era is being ushered in—the era of the satisfaction of human needs, the era of human happiness.... If man is able to walk on the Moon, it stands to reason that he can solve the problems of war, poverty, injustice, inhumanity and unhappiness on earth.... the practically unlimited possibilities of production of goods, combined with the new spirit of brotherhood and cooperation sweeping the world and human society, will eliminate the problem of need and thus the problem of inequality and social justice." (Quoted from *Will America Surrender?* by Slobodan M. Draskovich. Devin-Adair, 1973, \$9.95).

The author of the above, after stating the case for the Revolution brought about by the development of Science and Technology, then he refutes the whole case by pointing out:

"However, the plain truth is that there is no necessary casual, inevitable connection between scientific and technological progress and man's ability to assure human welfare and happiness. The reasoning that if man can go to the Moon, he must be able to solve all his problems by applying the same (?) methods, is based on a false and untenable analogy. Science and technology have increased man's ability to produce and

distribute material goods, they have increased his power over nature, they have increased his ability to conquer, subjugate and control other people and nations.

"However, they have not increased but decreased man's ability to solve the problems of his existence and of a meaningful life for nations and mankind. This is completely lost on a number of modern scientists whose propensity to climb into the clouds of fantasy is helped by their narrow human vision. Moreover, science and technology have, by giving man power over nature, deeply affected his sense of humility and vastly increased his craving for power. Man has proclaimed the death of God, and has arrogated omnipotence to himself. He has acquired so much knowledge and control over nature, that he can make anything. But this power has so debilitated and confused him morally, that he has become powerless to run his life properly, since he is unable to think properly about his human problems. Therein lies the main danger today: in the gap between man's scientific-technological arrogance, and his human helplessness. The champions of the almightiness of science and technology forget that for man to solve any of his human (political, social, cultural) problems, he needs first and above all a scale of values, to determine what he wants and the priority of things wanted, and second, that science and technology supply neither."

We have quoted at length from *Will America Surrender*, by Slobodan M. Draskovich, because the conduct of the Vietnamese conflict, the "no victory" nature of its ending and the actual surrender of Southeast Asia to the Communists, all are in line with the methods being employed by the proponents of the Scientific-Technological Revolution. Their "Systems Analysis," their "Age of Accountability" programming, their "Delphi Technique" manner of planning the future, all are part and parcel of the new methods of the Scientific-Technological Revolutionists which were installed in our government and called *Planning-Programming-Budgeting-System* (PPBS). As we wrote in a previous letter, the Vietnamese conflict was not waged to be won or lost; it was a laboratory, a training field, for the development of new techniques of people-control and psychological warfare. The Americans who served in that conflict were either guinea pigs or laboratory assistants. Military techniques were outlawed, and scientific experiments were conducted instead. There was but one absolute prohibition: The fighting of the war must not interfere with the construction of

the gigantic Mekong Delta power and flood control complex; and we are told that there was no bombing, no shelling, no shooting in those areas where scientists, engineers and technicians directed laborers from many nations, who worked safely while battles were being fought on all sides of them, but never too near for comfort.

It began as a war to contain communism. It developed into a testing ground for Rand scientists and technicians and came to be called "McNamara's War" because Robert McNamara was the agent used to "sell" PPBS to the United States Government. As the Nixon Revolution replaced the Johnson "Bridge Building" policy, it came to be Kissinger's War, to be ended on Kissinger's terms and settled in accordance with Kissinger's plans for the future.

Finally, placing Vietnam into its proper place as a part of the giant jig-saw, let us go back to 1970 when Richard Nixon sent to Congress his message entitled, "United States Foreign Policy for the 1970's: A New Strategy for Peace." This message was the work of one man: Dr. Henry A. Kissinger. In referring to what came to be known as the "Kissinger Blueprint," the author said:

"This vision of peace built on partnership, strength and willingness to negotiate is the unifying theme of this report."

Partnership, strength and the willingness to negotiate; this is the three-pronged program which Kissinger says will produce world peace. This means *partnership* with Soviet Russia and Communist China, on a basis of *strength* shared equally by the three, and this coequal condition to be arrived at by exercising a *willingness to negotiate*. For the building of this *Troika of Power*, both Kissinger and Nixon journeyed to Peking and Moscow. And the first visible results of the workings of this Kissinger Blueprint for Peace, can be seen in the surrender of Southeast Asia to the Peoples Republic of China. But has this really brought any peace or does it even promise to bring any peace into the world? And, if so, at what horrible cost? We can only judge people and things by their fruits; and we seem to smell some very nasty figs when we think of Kissinger's ideas for peace and national security.

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which present the Christian American point of view. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE EXECUTIVE DICTATORSHIP AND HOW IT GREW

#### COMMITTEE ON ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT REVISITED

Sometimes this editor feels like a Lewis Carroll writing of a topsy-turvy wonderland world that has become fact rather than storybook fiction. In these amazing years of the Nixon maladministration, wherein the President has shown himself to be the most successful Socialist of them all, and a far better friend of the Communists than Franklin and Eleanor would ever have dared to be; it often seems that the political left is righter than the right and that conservatives are wronger than the ADA.

Points in reference:

*The New York Times*, hardly a conservative periodical, is featuring a series of articles about the alarming and dangerous expansion of power in the Nixon Presidency. Historian Henry Steele Commager is quoted: "I think Mr. Nixon has gone far beyond any previous Presidents in our history." Thomas Cronin, an inmate of the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions (notorious for its attempts to rewrite the United States Constitution and enact a World Constitution), is quoted as saying of Nixon: "He has systematically gone about trying to strengthen the Presidency in a great number of ways, frequently by circumventing the Constitution or expanding on past practices that were ambiguous or questionable."

Also, running currently in the Knight newspapers is a series of articles pointing out that President Nixon's Revenue Sharing program is "a cruel hoax." Mayors of large cities—Atlanta, Boston, Detroit, Gary, Miami, Milwaukee, New Orleans, San Francisco, Seattle and others—all agreed that "the symbol for revenue sharing should be the double cross instead of a dollar sign," and that Nixon's upcoming "Special Revenue Sharing" proposal is just another attempt to grab power and withhold needed revenue.

Note that the organizations and people cited in the foregoing will not be found listed in any roster of conservatives or rightists.

In contrast, and to prove our point, the March 1973 issue of a Free Enterprise and admittedly conservative publication carries

an appeal for subscriptions and memberships which begins as a fair statement of the political facts of the day, but ends by being an appeal for all to aid President Nixon in his building of the Executive Tyranny. We quote:

#### "AMERICA'S GREATEST PROBLEM

"Too many Americans have left the solution of all of our problems up to our government, not realizing that our government today is not the same that originally upheld the three basic foundations of our freedom: 1) Our faith in God; 2) Our Constitutional Republic and 3) Our productive Free Enterprise System. What's more, left-wing pressure groups are pushing us even farther away from the form of government we need to protect us and save our freedom.

"To complicate matters further, the President can do little to improve things because the majority of both houses of Congress are against him. Furthermore, the majority of Americans fail to understand the problems of the nation or of the President because they depend largely upon the TV networks for their news — and this is strongly slanted against the President's position in regard to upholding these basic foundations of our American freedom and civilization.

"But every American can do something about this:...(by subscribing to the publication, by distributing its pamphlets, and by becoming a member of the organization which sponsors the paper and the pamphlets)."

Here we seem to have a classic example of the attempted use of two wrongs to make a right. Certainly, no patriot could find much of an excuse for defending this 93rd Congress; but neither could he find any justifiable reason for praising the Nixon Administration. Therefore, to support Nixon's New Federalism because you are against the Congress, or to support the Congress because you are against Nixon's policies, are equally destructive activities which but aid and abet the Socialist Conspiracy.

According to biographer James Boswell, in one of his more sardonic moods, Dr. Samuel

Johnson was heard to exclaim: "Patriotism is the last refuge of a scoundrel." Without doing violence to the original declaration, we might amend it to read: "Defense of Free Enterprise is the last refuge of the Economic Cartelist and Monopolist."

Because it poses as a champion of Free Enterprise, one of the organizations that has been able to do most in increasing the ever growing monopolistic and monolithic power of the Federal Executive, is a little band of about 200 allegedly free-enterprising men of Big Business, which calls itself the *Committee for Economic Development* (CED).

Boasting of its close ties to the Executive Branch, CED submits that:

"...among the many mills of gratuitous advice that press their views on the government, the CED has been among the most influential. Perhaps more attention is paid to the deliberations of the CED than to almost any other organization dealing with national problems, President John F. Kennedy said in 1963."

"The CED," says Frank V. Fowlkes of the CED staff, "has spent the past 30 years thrashing out position papers on the leading public-policy issues of the day. Its credits range from development of post-World War II economic planning and full-employment budgeting to revision of federal salary scales and modification of the rules governing Presidential succession."

"Nixon Administration officials cite CED influence on recent planning in the areas of educational funding, management and evaluation of federal programs, structure of local government and the CED's traditional forte, fiscal and monetary policy."

"Equally important as a source of CED influence," continued this CED mouthpiece, "is the extent to which it has managed to infiltrate the government. Its tentacles reach down the halls of the bureaucracy and into the offices of top policy makers throughout the executive branch."

"Five of the last seven Secretaries of the Treasury have had ties to CED, as have two of the three Secretaries of HUD, five of the last 10 Secretaries of HEW, the two most recent chief federal budget officials, the current Secretary of Commerce, four of the last five chairmen of the Council of Economic Advisers, and the last three Presidential special representatives for trade negotiations."

"These and a host of other government ties

—more than 30 to the Nixon Administration—put clout in the CED's otherwise soft-sell offerings. In addition to its direct influence, the CED has a substantial amount of indirect influence. Through an extensive system of interlocking memberships, the CED's views are injected into the councils of other business associations. The president of the Chamber of Commerce of the U.S. is a member of the CED board of trustees as is the chairman of the Conference Board Inc. and several dozen members of the Business Council, including its vice chairman."

The foregoing was published in the June 17, 1972 issue of *National Journal*, a weekly publication of the Government Research Company, available by subscription only, at \$200 per year. Circulation, therefore, is quite restricted and "reproduction in whole or in part without written permission is strictly prohibited." What we have quoted from the article written by Frank Fowlkes was taken from a special reprint being distributed to members of CED by CED.

An Interesting sidelight: Although CEDman Fowlkes mentions pridefully the "interlocking world" of business groups that influence federal policy-making, pointing to the fact of interlocking directorships and memberships of CED, the Business Council (BC), the Conference Board (CB), the National Association of Manufacturers (NAM), and the Chamber of Commerce of the United States (C of C), *he fails to mention the kingpin of them all: The Council on Foreign Relations*, whose membership interlocks with all the others. For example: CED has 200 trustees, 44 of whom are also members of the CFR!

In this same June 17, 1973 issue of *National Journal*, there is a full page devoted to the subject: "Business Groups: An Interlocking World." Listed are 64 CED board members who are also members of similar groups. Using that list as a basis, but adding other names of CED boardmen derived from other sources, and adding their *Council on Foreign Relations* (CFR) and *Bilderberger Group* (BG) affiliations to complete the picture, we arrive at a partial listing, far from complete, of the *visible, second-in-command* membership of the *Invisible Government* of these United States. In the following list, the group initials follow the name of the individual when indicating his personal membership; the group initials follow his corporate affiliation when another company executive has membership in the group indicated:

**WILLIAM H. ABBOTT** (CED), director and member of Executive Committee 3M Co. (BC) (C of C) (CFR).

**ROY L. ASH** (CED) (CB), former president Litton Industries, currently Director of the Office of Management and Budget (CB).

**BERNHARD M. AUER** (CED), executive vice president Time Inc. (BC) (CFR) (BG).

**ROBINSON F. BARKER** (CED) (CB) chairman, PPG Industries Inc. (C of C).

**WILLIAM S. BEINECKE** (CFR) (CED), chairman of the board, Sperry Hutchinson Company.

**S. CLARK BEISE** (CED) (BC), president (retired) Bank of America National Trust and Savings Association.

**GEORGE BENNETT** (CED), president of State Street Investment Corp. (BC).

**WILLIAM BENTON** (CED) (CFR) publisher, and chairman, Encyclopedia Britannica Inc. (C of C).

**FRED J. BORCH** (BC) (CED) (CFR) chairman, General Electric Co. (CB) (NAM).

**C. FRED BORDEN** (CED) senior vice president, Kaiser Industries Corp. (BC).

**DANIEL P. BRYANT** (CED) (C of C), chairman, Bekins Co.

**D. C. BURNHAM** (CED) (BC), chairman, Westinghouse Electric Corp.

**EMILIO G. COLLADO** (CED) (CFR), executive vice president, Standard Oil Company (New Jersey).

**JOHN T. CONNOR** (CED) (CFR), chairman, Allied Chemical Corporation.

**C. W. COOK** (BC) (CB) (CED), chairman, General Foods Corp.

**STEWART S. CORT** (BC) (CED), chairman, Bethlehem Steel Corp. (CB) (NAM).

**GARDNER COWLES** (CED) (CFR), chairman of the board, Cowles Communications.

**JOHN H. DANIELS** (BC) (CED), chairman, Archer Daniels Midland Co.

**DONALD K. DAVID** (BC) (CED) (CFR) former chairman of the board, Ford Foundation.

**DOUGLAS DILLON** (BG) (CED) (CFR) chairman, United States and Foreign Securities Corporation.

**ARCHIE K. DAVIS** (CED) (C of C), chairman, Wachovia Bank and Trust Co.

**FREDERICK B. DENT** (BC) (CED) president, Mayfair Mills, Inc.

**ALFRED W. EAMES, Jr.** (CED) chairman, Del Monte Corp. (C of C).

**WILLIAM S. EDGERLY** (CED) (CFR), financial vice president Cabot Corp. (CofC).

**MARION B. FOLSOM** (BC) (CED) former treasurer, Eastman Kodak Co.

**J. FRANK FORSTER** (CED), chairman, Sperry Rand Corp. (NAM).

**WILLIAM C. FOSTER** (BC) (CED) (CFR) (BG), former vice president, Olin Corp.

**WILLIAM W. FRANKLIN** (CED) president, Caterpillar Tractor Co. (CB).

**DON C. FRISBEE** (CED), president, Pacific Power & Light Co. (C of C).

**KERMIT GORDON** (CED) (CFR), president, The Brookings Institute.

**EDWIN H. GOTT** (BC) (CED) chairman of the board, United States Steel Corp. (CB), (C of C), (NAM).

**JOHN D. GRAY** (CED) (C of C), chairman, Nart, Schaffner and Marx.

**R.V. HANSBERGER** (BC) (CED) (C of C), president Boise Cascade Corp.

**JOHN D. HARPER** (BC) (CED), chairman, Aluminum Co. of America (C of C).

**SHEARON HARRIS** (CED) (NAM) chairman, Carolina Power and Light Co.

**ELLISON L. HAZZARD** (BC) (CB) (CED) chairman of executive committee, Continental Can Co., Inc.

**H. J. HEINZ II** (BG) (CED) (CFR), chairman, H. J. Heinz Company.

**WILLIAM A. HEWITT** (BC) (CED) chairman of the board, Deere & Co.

**JAMES T. HILL, Jr.** (CED) (CFR), New York City, New York.

**PAUL G. HOFFMAN** (BC) (CED) (CFR) (BG), administrator, United Nations Development Program.

**HOWARD W. JOHNSON** (CED) (CFR) president, Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

**SAMUEL C. JOHNSON** (BC) (CED) chairman, S. C. Johnson and Son, Inc.

**GILBERT E. JONES** (CED) senior vice president, IBM (BC) (CB) (CFR) (CofC).

**DONALD M. KENDALL** (BC) (CED) chairman of the board, PepsiCo, Inc.

**SIGURD S. LARMON** (CED) (CFR), New York City, New York.

**RALPH LAZARUS** (BC) (CED) (CFR) chairman, Federated Department Stores, Inc.

**DAVID L. LILIENTHAL** (CED) (CFR), chairman, Development & Resources Corp.

**FRANKLIN A. LINDSAY** (CED) (CFR), president, Itek Corporation.

**JAMES R. LINEN** (CED) (CFR) chairman, Executive Committee, Timex Corp.

**J. EDWARD LUNDY** (BC) (CED) executive vice president, Ford Motor Co.

**AUGUSTINE R. MARUSI** (CED) (NAM) chairman, Borden Inc.

**WILLIAM F. MAY** (CED) (C of C) chairman, American Can Co.

**THOMAS C. McCABE** (CED) (CFR), chairman, Finance Committee, Scott Paper Co.

**THOMAS M. McDANIEL, Jr.** (CED) president Southern California Edison Co. (BC).

**NEIL H. McELROY** (BC) (CED) chairman of executive committee, Procter & Gamble.

**GEORGE McGHEE** (CED) (CFR) Washington, D.C.

**BILL D. MOYER** (CED) (CFR) (BG) publisher, Newsday.

**FRANKLIN D. MURPHY** (CED) (CFR) chairman, The Times Mirror Company.

**ROBERT R. NATHAN** (CED) (CFR) president, Robert R. Nathan Associates, Inc.

**ALFRED C. NEAL** (CED) (CFR) president, Committee for Economic Development.

**JOHN O. NICKLIS** (BC) (CED) chairman of the board, Pitney-Bowles, Inc.

**DAVID PACKARD** (BC) (CED) chairman of the Board, Hewlett-Packard, Co.

**EDWARD L. PALMER** (CED) (CofC), chairman of executive Committee, First National City Bank (New York).

**DANIEL PARKER** (CED) (CFR) (NAM) chairman, Parker Pen Co.

**HERBERT P. PATTERSON** (BC) (CED) (CFR) president, Chase Manhattan Bank.

**HOWARD C. PETERSEN** (CED) (CFR) chairman, The Fidelity Bank.

**RUDOLPH A. PETERSON** (CB) (CED), administrator, United Nations Development Program.

**PHILIP D. REED** (BC) (CED) (CFR) former chairman, General Electric Co.

**JAMES Q. RIORDAN** (CED) senior vice president of finance, Mobil Oil Corp. (BC).

**H.I. ROMNES** (BC) (CB) (CED) chairman of the board and president, American Telephone and Telegraph Co.

**AXEL G. ROSIN** (CED) (CFR) president, Book of the Month Club, Inc.

**WILLIAM M. ROTH** (CED) (CFR) San Francisco, California.

**CHARLES J. SCANLON** (CED) vice president, General Motors Corp. (BC) (NAM).

**JOHN A. SCHNEIDER** (CED) executive vice president, Columbia Broadcasting System Inc. (BC) (CFR).

**ROBERT B. SEMPLE** (CB) (CED) chairman BASF Wyandotte Corporation

**MARK SHEPHERD Jr.** (CED) (CFR) president, Texas Instruments Inc. (BC) (CB).

**WILLIAM P. SIMMONS** (CED) (CofC) president, Southern Crate and Veneer Co.

**RAYMOND E. SNYDER** (CED) senior vice president, Merck and Co., Inc. (BC).

**ROBERT D. STUART Jr.** (BC) (CED) president Quaker Oats Co.

**WALTER N. THAYER** (CED) (CFR) president Whitney Communications Corp (BC).

**CHARLES C. TILLINGHAST Jr.** (CB) (CED) chairman Trans World Airlines, Inc.

**ALVIN W. VOGTLE Jr.** (CB) (CED) president Southern Co., Inc. (BC).

**HARRY B. WARNER** (CED) president B. F. Goodrich Co. (BC).

**FRAZAR B. WILDE** (CED) (CFR) chairman emeritus, Connecticut General Life Insurance Company.

**ARTHUR M. WOOD** (CED) president Sears

Roebuck and Co. (BC) (CB) (CFR).

**THEODORE O. YNTEMA** (CED) (CFR) department of Economics, Oakland University. As a supplement to the above listings, the following trustees of the *Committee for Economic Development* currently hold positions of importance in the Nixon Administration:

Roy L. Ash, Director, Office of Management and Budget.

Fred J. Borch, President's Commission on International Trade and Investment Policy.

Edward W. Carter, National Commission on Productivity.

Archie K. Davis, National Commission on Productivity.

William D. Eberle, Special Representative for Trade Negotiations.

John A. Hannah, Agency for International Development (AID).

Howard W. Johnson, chairman, Federal Reserve Bank of Boston.

David M. Kennedy, former Secretary of the Treasury, now an Ambassador-at-Large.

Neil H. McElrot, chairman, President's Commission on School Finance.

Arjay Miller, National Commission on Productivity.

J. Wilson Newman, Price Commission.

Daniel Parker, director, Overseas Private Investment Corporation (OPIC).

Peter G. Peterson, Secretary, Department of Commerce.

Harold B. Malmgren, deputy special representative for trade negotiations.

Richard P. Nathan, OMB.

George P. Shultz, Secretary of the Treasury and member of President's Super Cabinet.

Rocco C. Siciliano, Pay Board.

Herbert Stein, President's Super Cabinet.

Henry C. Wallach, senior consultant, Treasury Department.

*The Committee for Economic Development* has little or no contact with the Congress; its pressure and influence are directed toward the Executive Branch of the Federal Government. Yet to be told is CED's part in the promotion of Nixon's "New Federalism" which has as its chief aim the Regionalization of the Nation and the Centralization of its Government. So, more about the growth of the Executive Dictatorship in our next letter.

---

**DON BELL REPORTS** and **CLOSER-UP** are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year (not available separately). 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each.

**DON BELL REPORTS**, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### THE EXECUTIVE DICTATORSHIP AND HOW IT GREW

#### ..... Part Two .....

#### A CHILD OF THE CFR

Richard Milhous Nixon has his Dr. Henry Kissinger, Franklin Delano Roosevelt had his Harry Hopkins, and Thomas Woodrow Wilson had his Col. House. The story of the growth of the Executive Dictatorship really begins with Col. House, although he was certainly not the first to believe that the world should be ruled by a self-chosen Elite and that the important first step in that direction should consist in the conversion of the United States government from that of a Representative Republic to an Oligarchic Dictatorship. House advocated the centralization of all political and economic power in the hands of a Chief Executive whom he called an "Administrator." House wrote a novel, *Philip Dru: Administrator*, in which he outlined his plan and the steps to be taken to bring about this Administrative Dictatorship. Charles Seymour, House's official biographer and compiler of the four volume "Intimate Papers of Colonel House" wrote:

"Whatever the literary merits of *Philip Dru*, it gives us an insight into the main political and social principles that actuated House in his companionship with President Wilson. Through it runs the note of social democracy reminiscent of Louis Blanc and the revolutionaries of 1848...." (Louis Blanc was a French Freemason who drew his chief support from the secret societies of the period, and whose principal work in the revolution consisted in organizing and leading the French proletariat).

Keith Kathan, in a *Life Lines* article published Feb. 14, 1973, utilized a different technique for "putting all the pieces together" when he wrote:

"The story begins with the English dandies in the Fabian Society of London, and thickens with its ties to the Rhodes-Milner Secret Society. Back in the 1890s the Fabians decided the world should become socialist. They formed groups, intellectualized themselves into a frenzy, sent socialists to America to lecture at Harvard, thus import-

ing socialist ideology to the United States in the form of what was to become the Americans for Democratic Action (ADA)—which recruited Eleanor Roosevelt, Reinhold Niebuhr, Walter Reuther, Ramsey Clark, John Kenneth Galbraith and Arthur Schlesinger, Jr. among others....

"The Rhodes-Milner Secret Society had a vision of an English-speaking federation to rule all habitable portions of the world. People like Cecil Rhodes, Alfred Milner, Lord Rothschild and Arnold Toynbee would run things from the top. But matters went awry, or became less nobly directed or were sinister to begin with. Upon the dashed hopes of American entry into the League of Nations, and under the tutelage of Fabian Socialist and Texan, Col. E.M. House, the Council on Foreign Relations and its English counterpart, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, were formed in Paris by gentlemen's agreement.... What was really being formed was a London-Wall Street-Paris power combine composed of socialists and moneybags. I suppose the intent was to gain absolute power, but whatever that intent, it has become a One World Socialist precept...."

As time went by, the CFR found that the burden it had taken upon itself was much too big a job for just 1500 men. It became necessary to create or take over other organizations that could specialize in particular phases of the overall program of building a One World Society. This was especially true of the domestic phases of the CFR program. The CFR helped create, organize, locate, and staff the United Nations; it took over almost complete control of the State and Defense Departments, did a meritorious job (in its own eyes) of keeping CFR members in the White House and in charge of all International Affairs.

But such activity left little time or manpower for the needed *domestic* changes that had to be made before the United States would be ready to take its place in a World Government.

## THE CED IS BORN

CFR found itself especially overtaxed after it had helped to inveigle the United States into World War II. It had set up its "War and Peace Studies" on behalf of the State Department. This required research staffs to be supplied by CFR for four special programming categories: Security and Armaments Problems, Economic and Financial Problems, Political Problems, and Territorial Problems. CFR also had to supply 43 delegates to the United Nations Conference, had to staff the Bretton Woods Conference, handle the communications media and other propaganda mills, etc., etc.

There weren't any CFR executive-types left to concentrate on the important business of handling domestic economic affairs. So, Paul Hoffman, then of Studebaker Corp. was asked to set up a special council for this purpose. Hoffman called upon seven other CFR members to help him in the task. They were:

*William Benton*, former U.S. Senator, chairman of the board of *Encyclopedia Britannica*, former Assistant Secretary of State, former vice president of the University of Chicago.

*Will L. Clayton*, Assistant Secretary of Commerce under Roosevelt, Under Secretary of State under Truman, National Security Training Commissioner under Eisenhower, co-founder of Anderson, Clayton & Co.

*Ralph E. Flanders*, former U.S. Senator.

*Marion B. Folsom*, Secretary of HEW under Eisenhower, Board of Overseers at Harvard.

*Eric A. Johnston*, various positions in the Roosevelt-Truman-Eisenhower Administrations, former president U.S. Chamber of Commerce, president of Motion Picture Association of America, etc.

*Thomas B. McCabe*, former Lend-Lease administration, former chairman of the board of Governors, Federal Reserve System, president Scott Paper Co.

*Harry Scherman*, founder and chairman of the board, Book of the Month Club, Inc.

The Council for Economic Development was formed in 1942 by the above named members of the Council on Foreign Relations, for the purpose of socializing the American economy (though this would never be admitted publicly). CED interested itself in such areas as monetary and tax reform, the national economy, economic growth, etc. But CED soon learned that the very foundation upon which socialism stands is not the control of money per se, but on the *control of property*.

CED really came of age in 1957 when it

joined with *Terrible 1313* in a new area development program. In its 1957 annual report, Jervis J. Babb, then chairman of CED's Area Development Committee (president of Lever Brothers Company in his business life), is quoted:

"The new area development program, approved by the Trustees (of CED) at their May meeting in Chicago is underway... Already, close relationships have been established with organizations, both public and private, that are conducting research and administering programs relating to area development...."

Dan Smoot, in his invaluable *The Invisible Government* (1962), wrote:

"The CED's Area Development work has brought CED personnel into close cooperation with the collection of tax-exempt 'municipal planning' organizations housed in a Rockefeller-financed center at 1313 East 60th Street, Chicago, which has become national headquarters for the production and placement of experts—who fabricate 'progressive' legislation for government at all levels; who rewrite our 'archaic' state constitutions; and who take over as city managers, or county managers, or metropolitan managers, or regional managers whenever people in any locality have 'progressed' to the point of accepting government by imported experts as a substitute for government by elected local officials.

"In other words, through the Area Development activities of the Committee for Economic Development, the invisible government of America—the Council on Foreign Relations—has a hand in the powerful drive for Metropolitan Government. Metropolitan Government, as conceived by socialist planners, would destroy the whole fabric of government and social organization in the United States. Metropolitan Government would eliminate the individual states as meaningful political entities, would divide the nation into metropolitan regions sprawling across state lines, and would place the management of these regional governments in the hands of appointed experts answerable not to local citizens but to the supreme political power in Washington."

The above was first published in 1962. The names have been changed: Area Development now is spoken of as "Land Use," and Metropolitan Government has come to be known as "Regional Government." But what Smoot wrote in 1962, even as what we wrote of *Terrible 1313* in 1958, remains as true today as when it was first written.

When CED began to cooperate with 1313, the Regional Government plan—dreamed up by socialist planners in the New Deal Era but too revolutionary to be installed at that time—began to take shape. On Sept. 14, 1959, President Eisenhower signed Public Law 86-380, which created the federal Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Affairs (ACIR). This is composed of 26 appointed members, and its principal business has been to write up the federal bills needed to give the Executive Department sufficient power to "Regionalize" the United States, and then "manage" these bills through the United States Congress and onto the President's desk for signature into law.

Most important of such "managements" was the passage of P.L.89-136, entitled the "Public Works and Economic Development Act of 1965." This Act formed the basis for later creation of the Ten Federal Regions into which the fifty States have been fitted.

When President Nixon came to the White House, things began to happen fast. Calling it the "New Federalism," Nixon used the powers granted in P.L.89-136 and a number of other "executive reorganization" powers granted in other bills. Nixon moved fast by the "Executive Order" route as a means for centralizing and concentrating political and economic power in the White House Executive Offices.

Nixon's Executive Order of May 21, 1969, establishing the broad outlines of the Regional Government which was to be a part of his "New Federalism," was something of a trial run; planners wanted to observe the quantity and quality of protests and objections which might be raised as a result of this proposed power grab.

Receiving no opposition, either from the U.S. Congress or the State Governments, Nixon then issued his Executive Order 11490 (Oct. 1969), which consolidated the various Executive Orders dealing with the setting up of a Federal Dictatorship in case of the declaration of a National Emergency. All of the previous "emergency power" orders were thus combined in one specific and complete Executive Order.

This enabled Nixon to declare his "national emergency" on August 15, 1971, and to therefore have available the dictatorial powers enumerated in his Executive Order 11490 of October, 1969. Nixon assumed a partial control over the economy by declaring the price and wage freeze which has now gone through its three phases. Meanwhile, the American people are being "con-

ditioned" to accept the total controls that are spelled out in EO 11490.

Then, on Feb. 10, 1972, Nixon issued his Executive Order 11647 which provided that Ten Federal Regional Districts would be established, and governed by Ten Federal Regional Councils composed of appointed Federal Bureaucrats who would give orders on matters involving human and natural resources to the States within their particular Region, while accepting their orders from Federal Bureaucrats of higher rank in the President's Executive Offices.

Then, as a sort of pre-reelection clincher, P.L.92-512, known as the Revenue Sharing Act, became law on Oct. 20, 1972. The primary function of this Act was to provide that:

*"After Jan. 1, 1964 if two or more States request it of the United States Government, and at the option of the individual States, all State taxes may be collected and administered by the Federal Government."*

This Act also provides a "ceiling and floor" for State Income Taxes, and "no State may thereafter alter its tax structure without first obtaining permission of the federal government." There also is a provision in this Act which dictates the manner in which "boundary changes, and government reorganization" can be handled.

We have mentioned just a few of the Acts and Executive Orders which have been interlaced into a "legal" pattern which spells Executive Dictatorship if and when the "Invisible Government" decides the people have been conditioned to acceptance of security at the cost of loss of liberty.

There is, you will see, no one single Act or Executive Order which spells out "Executive Dictatorship." There are many Acts and Orders which "fit together" to complete the "legal blanket." To name a few that are seldom considered as pieces in the completed structure:

P.L. 91-596 of Dec. 29, 1970, known as the "Occupational Safety and Health Act of 1970," was necessary in order that the Federal Government might gain control of *private property usage*.

P.L. 92-500 of Oct. 18, 1972, known as the "Federal Water Pollution Control Act Amendments of 1972," provides for the bureaucratic control of any business, land, and equipment, under the guise of pollution control. Hidden in this Act as a sort of rider, is the power to create a corporation to be known as the Environmental Financing Authority, which is given the power to

acquire private property (both real and personal) by whatever means, and to sell or lease said property.

Presently pending in the U.S. House of Representatives and already passed by the Senate on January 9, 1973, is a bill known as the "Land Use Policy and Planning Assistance Act of 1973" (S 268). This proposed Act provides that a State must conform to the future land-use guidelines of the federal government, and that the State's enabling legislation must include the authority of the State to prohibit, under State police powers, the use of land within areas which have been designated as "areas of critical environmental concern."

In addition to this network of Federal Acts and Orders, the States have been assisting in their own destruction by following the suggestions and advices of the Planners in CED and *Terrible 1313* through the establishment of sub-regions within the States. These "conservation" or "economic development" districts conform to the ten Federal Regions and they all combine to provide a new level of government which ignores existing levels of government and looks to the Washington Executive Bureaucracy for its authority and its instructions.

When these sub-regions are fully established and functioning, there will no longer be any need for county governments, or State governments except as administrative branches of the Federal Executive.

Robert C. Weaver, professional bureaucrat, administrator of the Housing and Home Finance Agency from 1961 to 1966, then Secretary of the Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD) from 1966 to 1970, made perhaps the most lucid and understandable statement ever made by a high-ranking bureaucrat, when he declared:

"Regional Government means absolute, federal control over all property and its development regardless of location anywhere in the United States, to be administered on federal official determination. Regional government would supersede state and local laws. Through this authority, we seek to recapture control of the use of the land, most of which the government has already given to the people."

But Robert C. Weaver was more than a professional bureaucrat who retired to a professional post at Hunter College because of a change in the political wind at Washington—Weaver is a trustee of the Committee for Economic Development, and was the chief utilizer of CED power and influence when CED began to be interested in Regional

Government and in the control of *land use* "regardless of location anywhere in the United States."

Indicative of the trend is an article which appeared in the Jan. 7, 1973 *Los Angeles Times*:

"A 'quiet revolution' is taking place in land use control. Its cause: frustration with the multiplicity of overlapping, growth-oriented governmental planning agencies that seem to produce stacks of unused plans but few solutions to growth problems. Its result; new statewide and regional planning authorities and new legislation on the national and state level aimed at strong, state-directed regulation of land use.

"Most of those who back the tougher, broader controls on land use believe the 'pioneer land ethic'—the right to do with land as one pleases—is outdated. They see land as a diminishing resource that must be protected rather than as a commodity to be traded up to its 'highest and best use' for private gain....

"...a national land use policy act to pay most of the cost of developing state land use programs is given a good chance of winning congressional approval this year....

"The key feature (of land use plans) consists of such elements as state-wide zoning, a population policy, a resource use policy, designs to increase efficiency by creating *regional local governments*, and plans for energy use and water." (End of quote).

And the key points to remember when studying this conspiracy to create an Executive Dictatorship, are these:

- 1) The attack is always against property ("resource" is the key word in this connection: *natural* resources, meaning property; and *human* resources, meaning people).
- 2) There is to be a centralization of power: political power and economic power; when added together they spell police power.
- 3) Rule is to be by appointed officials who are controlled by the Executive Branch of the Federal Government.
- 4) Management of all resources, both natural and human, will be in accordance with the computerized scientific socialistic method of control which is called the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. For information, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### REVENUE SHARING: THE ADMINISTRATIVE TROJAN HORSE

#### NIXON SHOULD HAVE GONE TO HELLER

The alleged "father" of revenue sharing is unhappy. He insists that President Nixon is using his "baby" for nefarious purposes. Or, in the words of David S. Broder of the *Washington Post*, "President Nixon is beating the birth of his (Heller's) baby as grounds for justifiable homicide of national programs to aid the poor."

Walter W. Heller, Chairman of the Council of Economic Advisers under President Kennedy and now teaching the "new economics" at the University of Minnesota, began to promote the revenue sharing idea back in the 1960s. But, like the idea of establishing a liaison office in Peking, or opening a Chase Manhattan Bank branch in Moscow, the idea of revenue sharing was too wildly liberal to have a chance of adoption under a Democratic administration; for current history has shown that only a Republican administration can get away with putting into actual practice the more radical proposals of the Democratic administrations. Which is apparently okay with Dr. Heller, so long as the Republicans don't mess around with Democratic proposals and reshape them to strictly Republican ends. He (Heller) certainly does not like to see his (Heller's) brainchild used as "an excuse for a fiscal cop-out" by the Nixon administration. Heller charges that the President's proposal to shift from categorical grants to expanded revenue sharing is "a shell game. Whichever shell you look under, the federal funds you thought were there have vanished."

Heller added that "Nixon proposes to ram this 'New Federalism' down the throats of Congress; and that invites regurgitation, not digestion."

Disagreeing with Heller was Richard P. Nathan of the Brookings Institution, who served in the Budget Bureau in Nixon's first term as President, and who helped convert that bureau into the most powerful and most important office in the administration: the Office of Management and Budget.

Nathan insisted that Mr. Nixon's policy in regard to revenue sharing was not simply

one of "putting the money on the stump and running." Rather, he said, the President is trying to "sort out" the functions that belong to various levels of government and decentralize those that can best be handled and financed at state and local levels.

But Heller would not agree that "the process was quite that benign in its intentions or its effects."

Of course, both Nathan and Heller evaded and avoided the real issue: that revenue sharing is an essential part of that method of centralized management and control that is called the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System; something to which both the Democratic and Republican hierarchies are committed, and therefore something that is never mentioned in political circles, since PPBS is a bi-partisan program.

In the current revenue sharing squabble, it is the contention of Democratic faithfuls that Nixon is impounding funds and killing welfare programs just to thwart the Congress and deprive the poor. This may be true up to a point. But the real purpose behind the moves has to do with the new system of programming which is being installed in all federal bureaus and departments.

To illustrate:

A story in the women's section of a newspaper dated March 21, 1973, banner headlines the statement that "a storm of protest has hit the Health, Education and Welfare Department over the Nixon Administration's proposal to limit federal money for child care services."

"More than 5,000 letters, telegrams, and petitions," says the article, "have poured into the agency since February 16 when it requested comments on revised guidelines for administering aid to families, children, the aged, blind and disabled.... The deluge of mail—almost all of it dealing with day care—has come from mothers, volunteers, directors of child care centers, social workers, members of Congress, civic and philanthropic agencies."

Now let's analyze this "storm" of protest:

PPBS  
Heller's  
Post.

HEW asked for comment from people and organizations, day care centers and paid workers who would suffer from the alleged cutback in funds. And five weeks later, only 5,000 letters, telegrams and petitions had been received! Is this a "storm" of protest? One would have expected at least five *million* letters, not a mere five *thousand*, if it were really a "storm of protest."

This is what we call coloring the facts for propaganda purposes. Supplementing this "protest" over cuts in day care center aid for children, in the most appropriate sections of metropolitan dailies stories have been printed about people protesting the cuts in welfare grants, OEO, health care, old age benefits, educational grants and subsidies, etc., etc.

But, don't worry, the counter-propaganda line is already established and is holding against all deluges of protests; these aid programs are not being stopped; they're just being re-programmed and de-centralized so that what should be handled through the sub-regional office of the Regional Government will be handled locally, so long as the local bureaucrats follow the rigid guidelines set down by the "boss" in the White House Executive Office.

Let us repeat: This argument about re-programming and de-centralizing is not a partisan political argument: Democratic Administrations advocated and either initiated or tried to initiate PPBS, Regional Government and Revenue Sharing, which are the three principal components of this drive toward re-programming and de-centralizing; and a Republican Administration came in to complete the job that Democratic Administrations had started and couldn't finish (as the late President Johnson admitted when speaking of Nixon's leftward progress).

The argument is in no sense a partisan controversy; it is a fight between the two branches of government, the legislative and the executive, and has to do with the authority to spend money. And it is something of a repeat performance on the part of the executive branch. Back in the days of the New Deal Social Revolution, the fight was between the Administration and the Supreme Court. The Administration wanted to install most of the socialistic innovations that had to wait for Nixon—including Regional Government and federal control of all spending via PPBS and Revenue Sharing. But the Supreme Court at that time balked and declared Acts unconstitutional when they were unconstitutional. Now it is a very similar battle, but the Congress has been cast in the role of defender of the Constitution. And

even as in the 1930s, the majority of the people are on the side of the protagonist and against the defender of the Constitution.

However, the *real issue* is hidden from the people and, apparently, from most of the Senators and Representatives as well. The *real issue* is federal control of budgets: federal budgets, regional budgets, State budgets, sub-regional, county, city, township and town budgets. Through PPBS, Regional Government and Revenue Sharing, the federal executive intends to control them all, every budget for every program at every level of government.

In this move to gain absolute control over all spending of public monies, the seat of power is the Office of Management and Budget, presently presided over by Roy Ash, formerly of the multinational conglomerate Litton, Inc. A strange shifting of personnel has been going on in that Office since Nixon moved into the White House; and this provides a clue to what has been going on elsewhere in federal circles.

When George Shultz was selected as the man to go to a top position as a member of the Nixon super-super-cabinet as well as filling the post of Secretary of the Treasury, he first was shifted to the Office of Management and Budget, where he received his "master's degree" in money management. Then he went on to, presumably, higher and more important positions.

Insofar as the Nixonomics Troika (PPBS, Regional Government and Revenue Sharing) is concerned, the most important of the "old line," Cabinet-rank Departments is that of Health, Education, and Welfare. It spends the most money, touches the lives of more people, has the most and the most varied programs, and it fits almost automatically into the Regional Government scheme for controlling the "human resources" of the Nation. So, when it came time to select a second-term leader for this most important programming post, Caspar W. Weinberger was transferred from the Office of Management and Budget to that of Secretary of HEW.

Also important in the control of "human resources" is the Labor Department. This is especially true of its "manpower training" section. So, nominated to take over the post of assistant secretary of labor for manpower is one William H. Kolberg, who has been an assistant director of the Office of Management and Budget.

In the field of "human resources," one of the most important posts under Caspar Weinberger at HEW, is that of the Administrator of the Social and Rehabilitation Service. So,

you guessed it: nominated to take over that post is James S. Dwight, Jr., who received his post-graduate training as an associate director in the Office of Management and Budget.

Newly named as head of the Internal Revenue Service is Donald C. Alexander, a lawyer who specializes in taxes. He did not serve an apprenticeship at OMB; but he did serve as a Treasury Department consultant from 1970 to 1972, and with Shultz running both OMB and Treasury during that time, Dwight undoubtedly received the proper indoctrination for the new post.

Simultaneously with the shift of personnel, these departments—and this is particularly true of HEW and Labor's Manpower Section—are in the midst of re-programming in order to meet the requirements demanded by the Nixonian Trio of PPBS, Regional Government and Revenue Sharing. For this reason, misunderstanding Congressmen and special interest spokesmen are accusing the Administration of impounding funds, cutting off services, etc.

While this is true though temporary, the real truth of the matter is this: All "services" are to be discontinued, and they are to be replaced with "programs." Perhaps this will be more easily understood if we use the most controversial example of the moment: OEO. This is a "service" agency which in its present form cannot meet the guidelines laid down by the Office of Management and Budget. OEO deals with individuals and families, but not with long-range objectives and the type of planning that will change society itself. It is a kind of charity, not a "program for progress." It is personal and tangible, when it should be impersonal and abstract; it treats people as people, not as numbers and computer card entries.

This should not be taken as a defense of OEO which, to our way of thinking, is indefensible. We are merely trying to explain why OEO as a "service" agency must be liquidated and its activities absorbed into a "program" which will meet the accountability and long-range objectivity of that New Federalism which depends for its dictatorial power on the Terrible Threesome: PPBS, Regional Government, and Revenue Sharing.

Perhaps our thesis will become clearer if we refer to yet another phase of Revenue Sharing for purposes of power grabbing:

On March 14 President Nixon sent to the Congress the latest of his serialized State of the Union Messages. This one had to do

with our federal system of criminal justice. Which seems a bit ludicrous, coming at a time when the Nixon Team is trying to cover up its transgressions in the Watergate Caper and when the Securities and Exchange Commission charges that the Nixon Administration was "playing cozy" with International Telephone and Telegraph (ITT) and helping the giant multinational conglomerate win a favorable anti-trust settlement from the Justice Department. Directly involved, says the SEC report which, in turn, is based on the ITT's own files, are Vice President Spiro Agnew, former Treasury Secretary John Connally, former Attorney General John Mitchell, former Commerce Secretary Maurice Stans, and other top brass of the Nixon hierarchy, and with the intimation that the Great Nixon knew all about the string-pulling and signified his agreement by his silence.

On top of this, the General Accounting Office has charged President Nixon's reelection finance committee with four new "apparent violations" of the Federal Election Campaign Act of 1971. It also appears that Ruth Farkas, the new ambassador-delegate to Luxembourg, bought her position for \$253,000, in campaign contributions to help reelect Richard Nixon.

As we said, it does seem a bit ludicrous for the White House to send recommendations to Congress concerning crime control when its own record connotes crime and corruption. But, be that as it may, the President is quite proud of the record of one of his new agencies which was set up in accordance with PPBS procedures. He told the Congress (in writing, there was no personal appearance before Congress):

"At my direction, the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA) has greatly expanded its efforts to aid in the improvement of State and local criminal justice systems.... But the job has not been completed. We must now act further to improve the Federal role in the granting of aid for criminal justice. Such improvement can come with the adoption of Special Revenue Sharing for law enforcement...."

However, Revenue Sharing becomes a *control mechanism* instead of an assistance to crime fighters when utilized by LEAA. The following article indicates how LEAA is used as an agency, not to fight crime, but to change society. We quote from the *Washington Post* of March 10, 1973:

"Police departments, correctional institutions and courts across the nation that receive aid from the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration were told yesterday



they can no longer use minimum height requirements to deny jobs to minorities and women.

"A guideline published in the *Federal Register*, and effective immediately, bans the height limitation in the 40,000 LEAA-funded agencies unless height can be shown to be essential to job performance.

"The guideline is necessary to prevent law enforcement agencies from denying employment opportunities to many Puerto Ricans, Mexican-Americans, Japanese-Americans, and women, said the Leadership Conference on Civil Rights, which has negotiated with the LEAA for more than a year on anti-discrimination issues.

"Another guideline effective at once requires the agencies (local police departments—Ed.) to take 'affirmative action' to correct deficiencies in the numbers of minorities and women in their work forces.

"The LEAA, which is spending nearly \$1 billion this year aiding state and local law enforcement agencies, also agreed to require jails and prisons to take special steps to recruit minorities even if they are located in suburbs or rural areas where minorities do not live.

"The national funding agency said it would cut off funds in appropriate cases against state and local law organizations with discriminatory employment practices. In the past it has not applied such sanctions."  
(End of article)

Our favorite Congressman commented on the above; to wit:

"The Law Enforcement Assistance Administration was originally established by Congress to make the streets safe from crime by pouring billions of tax dollars into local and State police agencies. It continues to develop its bureaucratic threat to locally controlled law enforcement.

"Like all federal bureaucracies, LEAA published its compliance orders in the *Federal Register*. The guidelines for March 9 do not relate to crime in the conventional sense but rather indicate the LEAA leadership is more concerned with theories of social justice than with giving the American people a top notch, effective police force. According to this latest de facto order, continued funding will depend, not upon police statistics showing positive police action in crime control or in making the streets safe, but rather in achieving race and sex balance. The penalty to the police for not obeying the LEAA: the 'cutting off' of Federal funds. This new regulation is reminiscent

of the old cutting off of school funds by HEW before the public schools were federalized.

"And the new LEAA guidelines may well require the busing of police officers and employees to achieve race and sex balance. Since continued funding requires State and local law enforcement agencies, jails and prisons to take special steps to recruit minorities in suburbs or rural areas where minorities do not live; if these recruits and employees do not have transportation, who can doubt that some Federal judge would even hesitate to order busing.

"Police departments, now conditioned to LEAA funds in their expanded budgets, will find these additional funds no longer an asset in upgrading law and order to combat crime, but rather a liability....

"The nationally controlled police force continues to shape up...."  
(End of quote)

In connection with the above: Currently the LEAA and the FBI are in a hassle over which agency should be in charge of a National Computerized Data Bank. LEAA has its SEARCH (System for Electronic Analysis and Retrieval of Criminal Histories) which was started in 1969 with \$600,000 in Federal funds. And the FBI has its NCIC (National Crime Information Center) which is an older and a more sensitive Data Bank. With LEAA utilizing Revenue Sharing guidelines, and with the FBI now being charged with having become—under L. Patrick Gray—a "political" police; it is a moot question whether the National Data Bank should be operated by LEAA's SEARCH, or by the FBI's NCIC.

But, returning to the subject of this letter: This *Federal Register* entry of March 9, showing how LEAA utilizes Revenue Sharing, is an excellent example of the primary purpose of this Act: To bring about the centralization of all political power in the Federal Executive through programmed budgeting and the power to "cut off" funds if all Federal guidelines are not honored and obeyed. Revenue Sharing combined with PPBS and Regional Government means that the Executive Dictatorship "continues to shape up."

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters. Not available separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WHEN SATAN'S LITTLE HELPERS WEAR THEIR WHITED ROBES

#### THE NEW UNIVERSAL MAN FOR THE NEW WORLD CIVILIZATION

That Satanism is on the increase has become a matter of common knowledge. Most major cities now have churches where Satan is worshipped openly as Satan and as the Adversary of Jesus Christ. Increasingly, covens are being established in communities throughout the land, where wizards and witches practice the rites of black or white magic. One of the country's greatest cities, Los Angeles, has its official witch. More and more colleges and universities are offering courses in witchcraft and in the occult arts and sciences. "The devil made me do it" has become a television-popularized excuse for wrong-doing.

Men and women and teenagers of weak character and immoral desires require some kind of "license" for their lusts and their crimes against society, so they associate themselves together in some ungodly religion because birds of a feather find safety in flocking together. People who require a ritual for murder and group participation for lasciviousness, often run to cults and occultists to save their consciences and "justify" their sins. Others, calling themselves Hell's Angels or using some similar sobriquet, spread death and depredation "just for the hell of it."

However sinister, however fear inspiring, however ungodly the activities of such, there is this consolation: these Satanists who engage in violence, run to Satan in their fear of God, conjure up evil spirits and cast spells; these all are of the extremist fringe and they constitute minority groups. However horrible, their danger and their influence usually is local in character and does not represent a grave danger to society as a whole. Even in the Middle Ages when Satanism ran rampant, the Church of true believers remained triumphant and societies at least continued to call themselves Christian.

But there is a great multitude, and a far more dangerous group who do the work of Satan while believing that they are doing the work of God. These are they who are deceived when they see Satan come as an

angel of light, when they are deceived, as was the mother of us all, into accepting Evil because "it is good, and pleasant, and to be desired," and when they become convinced that man can bring about his own salvation through good works.

There is, for example, a multitude of well-meaning people who are called by their manipulators and controllers "The New Group of World Servers." These are, for the most part, sincere and good people who think they are lending themselves, their time, effort and money, to a truly worthy and God-serving cause.

If this were an isolated group of idealists promoting false ideals, they would present little problem save to themselves. But when it is realized that this "New Group of World Servers" is but one of hundreds of similar misguided zealots, and that these hundreds of groups are bound together in one coordinating body, then what these misguided light-bearers and wearers of white robes of self-righteousness are doing and promoting becomes a matter of extreme importance to all of us.

#### TRAIL OF THE SERPENT

By way of dramatizing this issue without exaggeration or overstatement of dangers, let us refer to *The Cooperator*, a magazine published by the *International Cooperation Council* (ICC). This ICC:

"...is a non-profit coordinating body of autonomous individuals and groups, each seeking in its own unique way to contribute constructively to the global transformation of our time. Based upon the principle of 'unity in diversity among all peoples,' ICC is an experiment whose goal is to foster the emergence of a new universal man and civilization serving the well-being of all mankind. Utilizing the methods and knowledge of modern science in concert with valid insights of religion, philosophy, and the arts, the creative activities of ICC cover a spectrum from the search into man's inner nature to dynamic social action. More than one hundred twenty-five groups are now cooperating with ICC."

ICC has its slogan:

Fostering the Emergence  
of a New Universal Man and Civilization  
Based on Unity in Diversity Among All Peoples

And ICC has its symbol:—



And ICC has its Affirmation:—

Behind every appearance of diversity there is an inter-dependent unity of all life.

We affirm—

OUR DISCOVERY of a universal source of life, which many people call God

OUR CELEBRATION of the evolutionary nature of the universe

OUR PURPOSE to practice reverence for life

OUR AWARENESS of unity underlying diversity

OUR STRIVING to integrate reason and faith, science and religion

OUR SEARCH for the unities and the universals

OUR RESPECT for the spiritual insights of the prophets and sages of all times and cultures

OUR RECOGNITION of the evolving nature of our understanding

OUR SENSE of worth and our respect for persons, and

OUR FAITH in the power of LOVE to make humanity ONE

Before proceeding with the “here and now,” of this Satanic movement, let us look at the past, that we may place the present in perspective:

Particularly honored as one of ICC’s great “prophets and sages of all times and cultures” is one Sri Aurobindo, an Indian Guru who died in 1950. In fact, an article dealing with the late Aurobindo, or quotations from his collected and edited sayings, will be found in almost every issue of the quarterly magazine *The Cooperator*.

Born in 1872, graduated from Cambridge, jailed by the British in 1908 for his part in a bomb plot, Aurobindo was a friend and associate of the fellow revolutionist, Mohandas Gandhi. However, unlike the late Mahatma, when released from prison Aurobindo renounced political activism as such and became instead a teacher and religious leader. He founded for himself a “Center” which he named Auroville, on the east coast of the Bay of Bengal just outside the former

French city of Pondicherry. When Aurobindo died in 1950, his wife took over as “The Mother” of Auroville, dubbed it “the planetary city,” secured support from UNESCO, which inspired the French architect to “develop concrete plans for Auroville to become a model city for the whole planet.” Auroville now is a “shrine city” of about 50,000 population, which is made up of people from all walks of life and from all countries, including peregrinating hippies and “children of God” from all parts of the United States.

Auroville also published a magazine with the strange but revealing name of *Equals One* (the same old *unity in diversity* theme), which is printed on pink paper and whose message is “One World Brotherhood.” One of the chief exports from Auroville is a set of arty booklets packaged in pink, which take the novice reader from “service to mankind” to the higher mysteries of the occult. The real goal of the teaching is world dictatorship and, according to research specialist Ed Dieckmann, Jr., the teaching employs “the exact methods and goal of the 18th Century *Order of the Illuminati*.”

But, to return to Aurobindo: Before he died in 1950 he had as a prize pupil one Michael Murphy. Murphy studied under the Guru for two years—1948 and 1949—then returned to the United States and apparently *meditated and sought higher illumination* for about 15 years. Then suddenly, in 1964, Esalen Institute sprang into existence on land that was owned by Michael Murphy in Big Sur, California. As though that were the awaited signal, other *Ashrams*, or “growth centers for human potential” began to open up in the United States and Canada, and then all over the world. This was followed by the establishment of “Intentional Communities” or Communes, such as the Children of Light Commune in Gila Bend, Arizona, the Magic Mountain in Seattle—69 of them were counted by the end of 1969. Then they began to appear in India, Japan, Central America, New Zealand, Israel, etc.

These all seemed to have been hatched from Esalen, which had been brought over from Auroville in India, which in turn had been turned into a *Mecca of Awareness* and a *model planetary city* through grants from UNESCO (most of the money being supplied originally by U.S. taxpayer payments to the U.N.)

The story has been told of how the late Dr. Maslow (Esalen) and his successor, Dr. Glasser (Reality Therapy) introduced into

the public schools via PPBS, this *Awareness Potential* method ("your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil," said the serpent to Eve). *Sensitivity Training* is the name given to this brainwashing therapy and, coupled with the now accepted sex education, Satan's little helpers in white robes are having the time of their lives liberating the children of the world from family ties, religious bonds and the fetters of traditional morality.

Meanwhile, there is this network of groups and organizations busily developing the New Universal Man; a network which includes Auroville in India, Easlen in California, The Temple of Understanding in Washington, D.C., and the New Group of World Servers which has its international headquarters in London and its New World headquarters in the United Nations Plaza in New York City.

An indication of how closely connected are the activities of these various groups, is given us in the following comment by Ed Dieckmann, Jr. in the winter 1969 issue of *The American Mercury*. He mentions the magazine *Equals One*, then adds:

"Where do you suppose you apply for a year's subscription to *Equals One*? Well, you could write to:

Navajata, General Secretary,  
The Auroville Office,  
Sri Aurobindo Society,  
Pondicherry 2, India.

But why bother? It's much easier, and faster, to send your \$6 to:

The Lucis Publishing Company,  
866 United Nations Plaza,  
New York, N.Y. 10017.

Address your letter to Jack H.T. Albert. And as you do, be also advised that the Lucis Publishing Company is the former "Lucifer" Publishing Co. (something about that name bothered people, so it was changed), and the outlet for *Lucis Magazine*, the official, self-admitted magazine of today's *Order of the Illuminati*."

The *Lucis Trust*, a "non-profit tax-exempt educational corporation" operates the *Lucis Publishing Company*, and another of its activities is called *World Goodwill*. In turn, *World Goodwill* distributes the literature and otherwise assists in the activities of the *New Group of World Servers*, which is managed by a hierarchy of Enlightened Ones (*Illuminati*) "whose right and privilege it is to watch over human evolution and to guide the destinies of men. In the West we call them Christ and His followers. In the theologies of the East they are called by many names. They are also known as the Agents

of God, or the hierarchy of liberated souls, who seek ceaselessly to aid and help humanity. This they do through the *implanting of ideas in the minds of the world thinkers, so that these ideas in due time receive recognition and eventually become factors in human life.*" (End of quote).

This hierarchy is said to be composed of spirit-beings who "are responsible for the spread of those ideals and ideas which have led humanity onwards from age to age. This inner centre has always existed and the great leaders of the race, in every field, have been connected with it." Listed in the hierarchy are such as St. Germaine of the Rosicrucian movement; Annie Besant of the Theosophical movement, Colonel Edward Mandel House of the Council for Foreign Relations, etc.

The following quotation from one of the *Lucis (Lucifer)* pamphlets should be self-explanatory:

\*\*\*\*\*

Humanity is not following a haphazard or uncharted course - there is a plan.

Humanity determines the speed of its own evolution and the fulfilling of its own destiny under the Plan.

The success of the Plan depends upon the intelligent co-operation of all men and women of goodwill everywhere in the world.

Men of goodwill who co-operate form part of the New Group of World Servers which is working to implement the Plan.

The leaders of the New Group of World Servers are those who initiate and carry forward activities which benefit humanity as a whole. These leaders are known by their harmless, constructive and inclusive qualities. They provide the vision and mould public opinion.

Behind these leaders and the co-operating men of goodwill are the Custodians of the Plan, "the inner spiritual Government of the Planet." They are spoken of as "The Society of Illumined Minds" since they are ahead of us in development. They are also called "The Masters of the Wisdom."

Working in all the main fields of human activity and in all countries everywhere in the world, the New Group of World Servers acts as a synthesising factor within humanity and lays the foundation for right human relations and ultimate world unity.

The New Group of World Servers is not an organisation. It has no headquarters, no president, officers or list of members. It has only servers of humanity in every country occupied with the task of discovering

and aiding all men and women of goodwill.

Every man and woman in every country who is working to heal the breaches between people, to evoke the sense of brotherhood, to foster the sense of mutual interrelation and interdependence, and who sees no racial, national or religious barriers, is a part of the New Group of World Servers, even if he has never heard of it by name.

\*\*\*\*\*

Though a *Lucis* activity, the only members of this Group ever mentioned are dead, and therefore beyond all human interference, pressure, punishment or persecution. The suggestion seems to follow, tacitly, that any living individual who wishes to join in the work of "goodwill" should join one of the listed 125-plus cooperating groups and organizations which ordinary human beings are allowed to join, since the NGWS is reserved exclusively for the *Illuminated Ones*, living and dead.

A partial list of these recommended and cooperating Groups is given in each issue of the magazine, *The Cooperator*.

There follows, as space permits, the names of those organizations whose members are actively engaged in helping to fulfill the Great Plan of the *Illuminated Ones*:

Academy of Parapsychology and Medicine  
**Actualism**

**American Medical- Psychic Research Ass.**

**Aquarian Arcane College**

**Arcana Workshops.**

**Association for Humanistic Psychology**

**Astro Consciousness Institute**

**Big Sur Recordings**

**Bigfeedback Research Institute**

**California Institute of Asian Studies**

**Center for Interdisciplinary Creativity**

**Center for Spiritual Awareness**

**Center for Study of Democratic Institutions**

**Center for Study of Power**

**Center for World Community**

**Church of Light**

**Committee for the Future**

**Committee on Cosmic Humanism**

**Council for a Department of Peace**

**Creative Practices Council**

**Dialogue House Associates**

**Dimensions**

**East-West Cultural Center**

**Editorial Communications**

**Esperanto League for North America**

**Faith of God**

**Fellowship in Prayer**

**Foundation for Universal Understanding**

**Friendly Hills Fellowship**

**Gandalf Institute**

**Harold Institute**

**High Point Foundation**

**Human Dimensions Institute**

**Institute for the Development and enhancement of Human Potential**

**Institute of Human Engineering**

**Integral Yoga Institute**

**Intercultural Awareness Group Project**

**International Academy for Continuous Education**

**International Buddhist Meditation Center**

**International Committee for a Humanistic**

**Astrology**

**Int. Foundation for Psychosynthesis**

**International Yoga Foundation**

**Konko-Kyo Church of Izuo**

**Kundalini Research Foundation**

**The Lighted Way**

**Light of the Universe**

**Lisle Fellowship**

**The Love Project**

**Meditation Groups**

**Mind Science Foundation**

**Mu-Ne-Dowk Foundation**

**National Center for the Exploration of Human Potential**

**National Psychomedia Center**

**New Age Bible and Philosophy Center**

**New Age Press**

**Omega Society**

**Paranormal Healing Institute**

**Philosophical Research Society**

**Phoenix Institute**

**Psychosynthesis Institute**

**Servers of the Great Ones**

**Sivananda Yoga Center**

**Society for European Culture**

**Socratic Foundation**

**Spiritual Frontiers Fellowship**

**Sri Aurobindo Society**

**Sufi Order**

**Taoist Sanctuary**

**Temple of Understanding**

**Theosophical Order of Service**

**Thomas Jefferson Research Center**

**Union College Character Research Project**

**United Nations Associations**

**United World**

**Universal Great Brotherhood**

**Viewpoints Institute**

**Well-Springs**

**Woman's Universal Movement**

**World Association of World Federalists**

**World Congress of Faiths**

**World Goodwill**

**World Life Day**

**Yasodhara Ashram**

**Yoga Centre Toronto**

**Yoga Society of San Francisco**

(Partial List)

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE BILDERBERGERS BY ANY OTHER NAME - - -

#### EUROPE-AMERICA CONFERENCE

Whenever a world crisis, monetary or otherwise, has been planned, programmed, budgeted and is about to be initiated, something can always be expected to happen:

The world leaders will call together the most important and most influential European and American financiers, industrialists, opinion molders and politicians, for a conference and briefing session. This meeting will occur at some luxurious but out-of-the-way place which can be well guarded and protected from undesired outsiders and unscreened newsmen. Here, these members of the elite are secretly briefed, their reactions gauged, and a common course of action is determined.

This secret society has come to be known as the Bilderberger Group, the name having been taken from the place of their first secret meeting. But it seems that the group was becoming too well known and too definitely identified for what it really is and what it really does; and some changes had to be made.

It all happened because of the unwanted publicity which was given to their last meeting in the United States two years ago (April, 1971) at a lodge owned by Laurance Rockefeller and located at Woodstock, Vermont. At that time a monetary shake-up was in the offing, and the utmost secrecy was desired by the Bilderbergers. However, enterprising news gatherers obtained the names of those attending the conference (which we published) and a partial agenda for the meetings (which we published). The constant chairman, Prince Bernhardt of The Netherlands, announced that "the chances for change in the world role of the United States" would be discussed.

That was in April 1971. Changes occurred shortly thereafter: Nixon froze prices and wages in August; the Regional Government structure was put into operation in February and Nixon became an admitted "Keynesian." And on the world scene: The dollar was devalued, the Bretton Woods Monetary Agreement was shelved in favor of a temporary Smithsonian Agreement and Kissinger began

his secret treks to Peking and Moscow, initiating the plan whereby the world was to be divided into three parts, to be governed by three equal Regional Governments, a la George Orwell's 1984; the three being The Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, the Peoples Republic of China, and the United Corporate Republic of America.

When a second dollar devaluation occurred, when the United States managed to bow out of the Vietnamese part of the continuing Southeast Asia War; when West Germany and Japan began protesting that division of the world into three parts in which they could find no proper and honorable place; when these and other happenings threatened to bring chaos to the cosmos, there should have been an emergency meeting of the Bilderbergers—but we could find no reference to such a conference.

Then, we discovered that the Bilderberger Group had indeed met, but under another name!

It was billed as the "Europe-America Conference" and was reportedly financed by the International European Movement; but it was attended by the same old cast of characters, chaired by Prince Bernhardt of The Netherlands, and with the American delegation headed by the Rockefeller boys.

The editorial managers of *The Washington Post* must have felt that it would be quite alright to print the story of this meeting, since few, if any, of the "wrong" people would realize that the Bilderberger Group had adopted an alias. Hence, the following story which appeared in *The Washington Post* of March 27, 1973, and which we reprint in full:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### EUROPE, U.S. NOTABLES WARN OF THREAT TO UNITY

(By Bernard D. Nossiter)

Amsterdam, March 26—An all-star gathering of American and European officials from the past two decades warned today that Atlantic unity is threatened on both economic and military fronts.

They expressed their fears over the "eu-

phoria of detente" in East-West relations; talk of American troop withdrawals from Europe; floating currencies; rising trade protectionism; and the growing economic strength of Middle East oil producing nations.

Although the degree of alarm varied from notable to notable, virtually all saw dangers and only a rare figure took any delight in the way the world is moving.

The three-day "Europe-America Conference" here, attended by some 50 eminent persons, is sponsored by the International European Movement, which is thought to get most of funds from large corporations.

The European delegates included NATO Secretary General Joseph Luns, two former presidents of the Common Market executive commission, Germany's Walter Hallstein and Belgium's Jean Rey, and two former chancellors of the British Exchequer, Roy Jenkins and Reginald Maudling.

The high-powered American group included John McCloy, former Under Secretary of State Eugene Rostow and two former deputy defense secretaries, Cyrus Vance and David Packard.

Many had played central roles in creating or operating post-war landmarks like NATO and the European Economic Community.

Prince Bernhardt of the Netherlands, a serious royal consort, set the keynote by viewing "with great concern... a deterioration of the relationship" between the United States and Western Europe. He observed that Europe is increasingly anxious over the "reliability" of the American nuclear commitment, but European nations "refuse to consider what a real sharing of the burden means."

It was the address by New York Gov. Nelson Rockefeller, who was accompanied by three advisers, that embraced virtually all the worries dominating the talks here. He deplored the Democratic Party's proposal to reduce the 300,000 American troops in Europe and traced it to "the combination of prosperity, detente and the resulting trend toward isolationism." He was fearful that "a proliferation of East-West negotiations and the conduct of independent foreign policies with the U.S.S.R.—in areas of mutual involvement—can only increase the vulnerability of the West, and in the final analysis destroy the Atlantic community."

The present balance of nuclear strategic force, he indicated, meant that the United States could no longer be counted upon to respond to an attack on Europe. He sug-

gested that the French and British combine forces to develop a deterrent of their own, a prospect that is already a gleam in the eye of Prime Minister Edward Heath.

On the economic front, Rockefeller saw the "monetary framework" collapsing and the "doctrine of free trade being eroded... on both sides of the Atlantic." He was concerned about the "ingeniously aggressive expansionist trade policies" of Japan and the growing Western dependence on imported oil. He urged common policies to deal with both.

For the most part, other leading figures who spoke today quarreled little with Rockefeller's gloomy balance sheet. Packard, now once again boss of an electronics firm with big defense contracts, insisted that an Anglo-French nuclear deterrent would pose "unthinkable" problems. The United States commitment could not be shaken, he indicated, as long as Europe kept up its spending on conventional weapons.

Almost alone, Jens Otto Krag, former prime minister of Denmark, welcomed the growing thaw in East-West dealings. He saw the preparatory talks for a European security conference as "the dawn of the day (for) a realistic East-West dialogue." Krag said he expected "fairly modest" results from the conference which is expected to open later this year. But he viewed it as part of a "lengthy process of gradually bringing East and West in Europe closer to each other."

The pessimists were most notable on the economic side of the equation. Henry H. Fowler, former American secretary of the treasury, called floating currencies "the easy way out." If the world did not return to a system of fixed exchange rates, Fowler said, it would "encourage protectionism and trade wars between blocks, refashion more tightly controls on capital... and weaken or drastically alter the alliances that have served the cause of peace and prosperity since World War II.

Fowler is now a partner in Lehman Brothers, the investment banking house.

(end of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

Our apologies for blackening so much white paper with what appears to be mere drivel; but the lines were required so that we might read between them. And our reading goes like this: In addition to being given a new name, the Bilderbergers also are being given a new set of orders. It is very true that there has been, in Prince Bernhardt's words, "a deterioration of the relationship"



between the United States and Western Europe. And it is also true that there will be, in Nelson Rockefeller's words, "a proliferation of East-West negotiations" and this detente involving the United States, Russia and China is going to make United States-European relations even more strained, perhaps destroy the Atlantic Union, unless the Nations of Europe accept and learn to live with the Triangular Power Constellation concept about which they, the Bilderbergers, were warned by Rockefeller and Kissinger two years ago at the Bilderberger meeting at the Woodstock Inn, in Vermont.

It was in the nature of a veiled threat that Rockefeller mentioned the "energy crisis," in connection with the "growing economic strength of the Middle East oil producing nations," the growing Western dependence on imported oil, etc. He seemed to be implying that Europe would "play ball" with the Triangular Constellation concept or else Western Europe might find itself "going it alone" against Soviet Russia, at a time of extreme "energy crisis."

This energy crisis ploy is very interesting: Gas rationing and ballooning prices are on tap for the United States. Yet vast oil reserves remain tapped in the continental United States; using an ecological excuse, the Supreme Court has blocked the proposed trans-Alaska pipe line, even the newly discovered riches in black gold off the coast of Southeast Asia remain undeveloped; the Middle East producers of oil are being advised to demand higher prices and better contracts or else—all of this seemingly because American engineers have discovered vast oil and gas deposits in Russian Eurasia, and the United States is supposed to become dependent upon Soviet Russia for her "depleted" oil and gas supplies!

We are told that Albert F. Gibson, in his book *Dollar Destruction and the Swiss Banks*, makes the statement (page 5) that: "Oil is the most strategic material in the present day world, in some ways it is more powerful than gold... If all of the world's oil were under the control of one group, the people of the world would have only two options, revolution to overthrow this group, or utter slavery."

Well; the Rockefeller Klan is the 'one group' that has a near monopoly on oil production. The Rockefeller brothers are most powerful voices in the extremely powerful "International European Movement," formerly the Bilderberger Group. These same Rockefeller Klansmen finance, and therefore control, the powerful Council on Foreign Relations. And in the strictly economic field of control,

Standard Oil man (Rockefeller) Emilio G. Collado is chairman of the CFR satellite, the Committee for Economic Development.

The growing importance of CED is the subject of an article appearing in papers that subscribe to the *New York Times News Service*. In the article there is even the suggestion that the parent CFR may fade away as the offspring CED takes over as the most powerful pressure group in the United States.

We reprint that entire article, as it appeared in the March 30, 1973 issue of the *Los Angeles Herald Examiner*:

\*\*\*\*\*

## IS THERE AN 'AMERICAN ECONOMIC ESTABLISHMENT?'

*By Leonard Silk of the New York Times News Service*

New York—Is there an American economic establishment? If so, how much power does it have?

Those questions have acquired fresh interest with the reported decline and possible demise—as a result of the Vietnam war—of the so-called "foreign policy establishment," the body that allegedly shaped United States foreign policy from the latter part of the Roosevelt Administration until the end of the Johnson Administration.

Much less noticed by journalists and historians over the years has been its sister organization, the American economic establishment, which also came into being during World War II.

The heart of the economic establishment has been the *Committee for Economic Development*—as the heart of the foreign-policy establishment has been the *Council on Foreign Relations*.

The committee was established by a group of big businessmen, such as Paul Hoffman, former chairman of the Studebaker-Packard Corporation, Beardsley Ruml of Macys, and William Benton, co-founder of Benton and Bowles and later a United States Senator from Connecticut, who were determined to prevent a recurrence of the depression after World War II ended and government spending was cut back.

The committee was the first group of businessmen to adopt the modern fiscal creed that government has the power, through tax and spending policies, to prevent both mass unemployment at one extreme and rapid inflation at the other.

Although John Maynard Keynes and the economists who professed his doctrines

were at the time anathema to most American businessmen, the committee reached out for alliances with liberal economists at America's top universities.

Like the foreign-policy establishment, the economic establishment had close ties to Harvard, the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, the Institute for Advanced Studies in Princeton, Stanford and elsewhere, though Cambridge was the hub. Indeed, the academic, business and governmental departments of the two establishments overlapped.

The present chairman of the committee's research advisory board is Carl Kayson, director of the Institute of Advanced Study, formerly of Harvard. He is also a former deputy national security advisor to President Lyndon B. Johnson. His White House boss was McGeorge Bundy, once dean at Harvard, who is now president of the Ford Foundation.

The committee chairman is Emilio G. Collado, executive vice president of the Standard Oil Company of New Jersey (Exxon). He holds an S.B. degree from MIT and A.M. and Ph.D degrees from Harvard, and has served in the United States Treasury, at the Federal Reserve Bank of New York and in the State Department.

The true establishment member does not appear overly enamored of Nixon's policies, especially in the social area. Testifying before the Joint Economic Committee of Congress last week, the economic committee's chairman, Collado, sharply criticized the priorities in the President's budget for fiscal 1974 while supporting the over-all ceiling of 268 billion. In prior years, Collado noted, the administration had "strongly emphasized that the present welfare system was in urgent need of reform." (Daniel Patrick Moynihan, the President's former White House counselor on welfare, has attributed defeat in Congress of the family assistance plan to opposition from liberals and lobbyists.) However, Collado—speaking for a body that includes the heads of many of America's largest corporations—declared, "We believe that the need for welfare reform remains as great as ever, and find it disappointing that the administration provides no funds for this purpose in either the 1974 or the 1975 budget."

The economic committee chairman also criticized the decrease in funding for programs to improve the organization and delivery of health services.

"We are concerned," he said, "that the absence of reform of delivery systems in

areas where uncontrolled federal expenditures are growing very rapidly will, in the not very long run, turn out to be a false saving."

Regarding the administration's decision to freeze subsidies for the building of new housing for low and moderate income families, Collado questioned "the equity and advisability of halting new commitments before the proposed new methods have been clearly agreed upon, let alone tested."

He said this would mean undue hardships for the country's "least affluent families as the growth in the housing stock falls significantly behind the growth in needs...."

(end of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

In the foregoing article *New York Timesman* Leonard Silk quotes *Standard Oilman* Emilio Collado as being very critical of *Establishmentman* Nixon's fund impoundments and cutbacks in the areas of welfare, education, housing, health, etc. *Publicly*, that is true. It also is true *publicly*, of every pressure group that is in the business of molding public opinion, and CED is such a group. *Privately*, the game plan goes like this:

1. The plan is prepared.
2. An emergency or crisis is created.
3. The public is whipped into demanding a solution.
4. The prepared plan is presented to the public as the only feasible solution.
5. The public demands enactment of the prepared plan.
6. The prepared plan is made law because of popular demand..

And this is how republics become democracies and democracies become dictatorships. The people *demand* that their leaders take from them their freedom and make them slaves. The people *demand* price controls, wage controls, welfare and child care controls, production and distribution controls. Until at long last *all is controlled*. Working and eating, sleeping and child bearing, birth and death, all are controlled. And to make the people demand such controls is the hidden purpose of such groups as the Bilderbergers, CFR, CED, Common Cause, Nader's Raiders, etc., etc. And we are expected to applaud and aid in their efforts to enslave us. As author Gibson said of the group that would control all oil: we have two options, revolution to overthrow, or utter slavery.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please write: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE BATTLE OF THE BULGING BUDGET - WRONG ENEMY, WRONG OBJECTIVE -

#### FROM CONFUSION TO CHAOS

Seldom in the chronicles of American government has there been so much widespread misunderstanding of an issue. Why so much of the taxpayers' money is being spent for one program, so little for another program; why the Congress demands economy in one area and extravagance in another; why the President impounds funds in one case and overspends unappropriated funds in another case; why both approve the biggest budget in history and at the same time demand less spending - these are questions that have caused so much confusion that there are occasions when the liberal *New York Times* seems more rational than the allegedly conservative *Human Events*; and when liberal Democrats seem righter than party line Republicans.

*Human Events* assumes that in the budget battle, Nixon is right on all counts and the Congress is wrong every time; which makes *Human Events* just half right:

"Clearly determined to keep a lid on federal spending," says *HR's* lead story on April 14, "President Nixon struck another blow on behalf of the taxpayer last week when he vetoed legislation that would have authorized the federal government to spend over \$300 million for rural water and sewer grants in the next three years."

In these days when federal spending is generally reckoned in the billions, \$100 million per year for three years to build sewers and water lines for farmers is hardly a budget saving affair. However, we are told that:

"Thus the President has once again tossed the spending gauntlet down before a liberal Congress... The President's chances of getting his way have been considerably enhanced by his stunning victory in the Senate on April 3 (when) by a vote of 60 to 36—four votes shy of the two-thirds needed to override—the senators upheld the President's veto of the \$2.6 billion vocational aid to the handicapped bill.

"...the President won the initial—and pro-

bably the most important contest—with the big spenders, and he managed to win the battle in the liberal Senate. The next big vote will be on the water and sewer grant veto. Again, unless this and other vetoes in the works are upheld, the end result will be more inflation and higher taxes." (The veto on the water and sewer grant was upheld—but the end result still will be more inflation and very possibly higher taxes—Ed.)

To *Human Events*, the President (spelled with a capital "P") is the taxpayers' hero, while the congressmen (spelled with a lower case "c") are cast in the role of collective—and spendthrift—villain.

Paradoxically, an article by Alice M. Rivlin in *The New York Times Sunday Magazine* of April 8, comes much nearer to telling the whole truth. Dr. Rivlin is an economist who was a pre-Nixon Administration Assistant Secretary of H.E.W., and now is associated with the policy-setting Brookings Institute. Co-author of "*Setting National Priorities: the 1974 Budget*," Alice Rivlin sits right up there with the big opinion molders, and she comes closer to explaining the federal government's use of the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System than most similarly situated experts (although she never uses the name or the acronym PPBS—the reading public is not supposed to know about *Planning, Programming Budgeting System* as an integrated plan to build a new kind of world society with a new kind of world religion and a new kind of world government.

However, while trying to justify Nixon's alleged economics, Dr. Rivlin comes nigh to spilling the beans without ever indentifying them as beans. We quote at length from her article; comment and explanation will follow her presentation:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### A COUNTER-BUDGET FOR SOCIAL PROGRESS

*Why Should Liberals Bleed  
When the President Cuts?*

Liberal leaders have reacted with anguished

outrage to the cuts in social programs in President Nixon's budget. Senator Edward Kennedy described the budget as "a ruthless reduction of this Government's commitment to its social obligations." "A retreat from social responsibility," said Senator Edmund Muskie. "An abandonment of our efforts to help those least able to help themselves—our children, our aged, our sick," said Senator Harold Hughes. And economist Robert Lekachman, writing in these pages on February 18, spoke of "the wholesale slaughter of New Deal and Great Society legislation in the President's fiscal-year 1974 budget" and called it a "reversion to Stone-Age social policy."

That's foolish hyperbole, of course, but there is still plenty of reason to be outraged by this budget if one believes the Federal Government ought to be substantially increasing, not decreasing, its efforts to improve opportunities for the poor and to increase social services for everyone:

- \* The cuts the President made to keep many expenditures in line with expected revenues fall disproportionately on social programs.

- \* Some important programs designed to assist the poor (housing, manpower training, emergency employment, legal services) have been eliminated or sharply reduced without any attempt to find another way to meet the need for which they were enacted.

- \* Other such programs (Model Cities, Job Corps) have been lumped together in common special-revenue-sharing pots to be spent at the discretion of states and localities (this is the "new federalism" propaganda line, but it ain't necessarily so—Ed.)

- \* The budget reflects the Administration's intention to dismantle the Office of Economic Opportunity (OEO), headquarters for the nineteen-sixties attack on poverty, and to stop funds for community action agencies, the OEO's major remaining operating program....

Nevertheless, it could have been worse.... —and this is what makes the dilemma of the liberals so hard—almost all the cuts are in programs about which it can legitimately be said: "this money could be better spent." With some important exceptions, the social programs the President cut were outdated or inequitable or only partially effective.

The President cut the Hill-Burton hospital construction program, but even those most worried about the inadequacies of American health care do not think there is a need for additional beds. The need is for more equitable financing of health expenses and better

ways of caring for people who are in hospitals only because there is no other place to put them. The President cut manpower training programs, but even those most concerned about the unemployed concede that many people who go through training programs find no job available at the end of their training or find only an unskilled job for which no training was necessary. The real need is to combine training with the creation of new jobs. The President put a freeze on new low-income housing projects, but even those most disturbed about the housing of the poor point out that present programs are inequitable and unnecessarily costly and that a new housing policy is in order. The President cut education funds for "impacted" areas with concentrations of Federal employees, but even those most worried about school finance admit that impacted area funds frequently go to wealthy school districts quite capable of paying their own school bills. The need is for a new program to channel Federal funds to districts with heavy school burdens and meager resources of their own....

...the Congressional liberals rarely vote for cuts in on-going programs—only Neanderthals do that. Moreover, there is little political mileage for the liberals in restructuring existing activities to make them more effective. This kind of activity just yields political headaches and ammunition for conservatives. It is much easier to pick out some major problem that is quite obviously unsolved—health care, child care, hunger, pollution—hold hearings that dramatize the unmet need and then propose new programs without replacing any old ones.

Unfortunately, though, this "add-on" approach is not working anymore. Hardly any new social programs have been enacted since 1968 and, with the possible exception of day-care and child-development legislation, none seems to have strong support.

...Since no one really wants the Federal Government running industries or dispensing social services directly, there remain three kinds of activities involving the budget that the Federal Government can undertake to advance social objectives:

- \* It can use the tax system and cash transfers (such as Social Security) to redistribute income among the individuals.

- \* It can help individuals pay for certain kinds of goods and services that are considered essential—by providing medical insurance or housing subsidies or college scholarships, for example.

- \* It can give grants to states and localities

(or other institutions such as hospitals or universities) to increase their capacity to render services—with either narrow or broad restrictions on what these services should be and who should get them.

In addition, the Government can pursue social policy goals in other ways that may or may not have to do with the budget. It can impose regulations or provide financial incentives to influence how individuals behave or how institutions operate—where doctors practice, how much effort industry makes to reduce pollution or how much say parents have in the way pre-schools are run.

There is an obvious need to rethink recent approaches in all of these areas....

But although there is controversy about the success of individual grant programs, there is no controversy about the fact that there are now too many of them. The sheer number of different grant programs complicates life for local and state officials, creates mountains of paperwork for everybody and makes it impossible to provide enough funds in any one of them to do the job properly.

The Nixon Administration's response to this problem is called "special revenue sharing." Last year's budget proposed consolidating over a hundred categorical grant programs into six block grants for broad purposes, such as education, manpower training and urban community development. Congress did not take the idea seriously and appropriated the money to the individual programs as usual. This year the Administration is trying again in a new no-nonsense tone of voice, but with a small number of proposals....

(The remainder of this very long article is mostly concerned with telling liberals what they should do to cooperate with Nixon's proposals and at the same time build for themselves a more popular program which might permit them to win the next election. We do not recommend the reading of the entire article; we have brought you the best of it in these foregoing excerpts—Ed.)

\*\*\*\*\*

Dr. Rivlin suggests, oh so very subtly, that President Nixon has adopted—wisely—the last of her three suggested courses: to give grants to states and localities — with restrictions on what is to be done with the money and who is to get it.

This is the purpose of revenue sharing and the more sophisticated "special" revenue sharing; and this is the reason for dividing the Nation into ten Federal Regions, and for dividing the States into a comparable num-

ber of sub-regions.

And behind it all is the dictatorial power of the Programmed Budget: the granting of money for the carrying out of Programs that meet Federal guidelines and promote the immediate objectives and the ultimate Plans of the Bureaucratic Dictators who run the whole show out of the White House Executive Offices.

These welfare and social programs which President Nixon *seems to be* discontinuing through the impoundment of funds already appropriated by Congress, or through non-inclusion in the upcoming fiscal 1974 budget, are not being discontinued. They are the programs which have not yet been restructured to fit into the overall framework of the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System which had been incorporated into every level of government, including the new *Regional Governance* level. When any program doesn't fit into the new system, it must be restructured and recycled until it does fit. This the liberals don't seem to understand. They think their precious New Deal, New Frontier and Great Society programs are being scrapped and sent to the junk pile. Actually, they're simply being recycled.

The liberals might feel less deflated if they were reminded that it was not President Nixon who initiated this PPB System. Back in 1965 President Lyndon Baines Johnson ordered all agencies and departments of the Executive Branch of government to initiate PPBS. Even before that, this same PPBS (in a less sophisticated form) became a requirement of the United Nations for aid and assistance to all developing nations. The Philippines was used as a PPBS model as early as 1955—which accounts for the mess in which President Marcos finds himself and his country in 1973. Starting in 1960, UNESCO, with World Bank and Ford Foundation funding, established PPBS regional training and research centers in various parts of the world. In 1961, Robert McNamara, fresh from Ford and Edsel and Charles Hitch who helped develop the system at Rand Corporation, introduced PPBS into the U.S. Department of Defense (the conduct of the war in Southeast Asia is a "tribute" to the money-saving, life-saving, efficiency and accountability of PPBS). Then, in 1965, President Johnson was induced (or ordered) to initiate PPBS into all departments of government.

On April 12, 1968, less than three months after his inauguration, from the Executive Office of the President (Nixon), Bulletin No. 68-9 went out "To the Heads of Execu-

tive Departments and Establishments." Its subject was "guidelines for continued development of integrated Planning-Programming-Budgeting (PPB) Systems and outlines requirements for PPB submissions to the Bureau (of Management and Budget-Ed.)"

According to this executive bulletin from which we are quoting: "The principal objective of PPB is to improve the basis for major program decisions in the operating agencies and in the Executive Office of the President...Data are to be organized on the basis of programs, and are to reflect the future as well as current implications of decisions. As in the case of budgeting, planning and programming apply not only to current programs but to proposals involving new legislation....It is essential that the products of the PPB system—the Program Memoranda, Special Analytic Studies, and Program and Financial Plans—provide adequate bases for program decisions....To meet Bureau needs, agency Program and Financial Plan submissions are to present specified data on outputs, costs, and financing over a seven-year period: the past, current and budget years, and four future years...."

Need a translation of the above executive bulletin? Here is one that was prepared by Virginia McNeil of North Hollywood, Calif., whose assistance in the preparation of our booklet *Proofs of a Conspiracy*... was invaluable:

\*\*\*\*\*

PPBS is a national computerized system of performance accountability. Governmental *planning* sets general, long-range, policy goals and establishes specific, measurable, short-range objectives. Then various types of *programming* are designed to accomplish those goals and objectives. The decision-maker, using a cost-benefit analysis, then selects the programs that are to be implemented. And finally, *budgeting* funds the selected programs and sets them in action. Programs are budgeted for multi-year funding (7 years), thus setting up what has been called a "perpetual-motion machine."

Once *goals* and *objectives* are established, it is necessary to change or alter (manipulate or recycle) individuals' behavioral attitudes and performance so they will make a commitment to these objectives and, in turn, carry out the program....

The computers will make a *resource analysis* (evaluation) of the program. Personnel or programs that do not achieve the preset, top-down goals and objectives are recycled, and failing further, are terminated or rejected. Alternative programs accomplishing

these same objectives can be initiated, or new personnel can be brought in....

This *systems management* approach to planning is used in every executive agency of the federal government....

*Decentralization*, or "power to the people," or "home rule" is a vital part of PPBS. It puts the "decision making" seemingly at the regional or sub-regional level, where specially trained and selected *appointed*—as opposed to *elected*—personnel make the decisions (which are program-budgeted if approved by the budget-funder whose office is in Washington). *Decentralization* also calls for and creates sub-regions and equal-size districts which are necessary for computer evaluation....

\*\*\*\*\*

Essential ingredients of PPBS are:

- 1) The division of the whole country into Ten Regions, or Provinces;
- 2) The division of each State into equal Sub-Regions or Districts;
- 3) Federal Revenue Sharing;
- 4) State Income Tax, to be collected by the Federal T-Men and returned to the States via Special Revenue Sharing;
- 5) State-wide Property Tax; and
- 6) Control of Land Use by the Ten Regional Councils.

Not the *balanced* budget but the *programmed* budget; this is the principal of PPBS. And, when a judge rules that the Executive Branch has not the power to kill OEO, he does not understand that OEO is not being killed, it is merely being recycled so that it can be programmed to conform to the long-range objectives of PPBS.

Nor do the Congressmen understand what the President told his agency heads in his Executive Bulletin 68-9: "Since the budget is transmitted to the Congress in terms of individual appropriations, there must be a clear relationship of program decisions to appropriation requests."

In other words: the Executive Branch thinks of the Budget in terms of *program decisions* while the Congress views the Budget as a list of *individual appropriations*. Unless the Congress learns what PPBS is all about, and stops it, a Dictatorship of the Bureaucracy is inevitable.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### OUR NEW GOD: THE STATE

#### FOR HE IS A JEALOUS RULER

*"And God spake all these words saying, I am the Lord thy God... Thou shalt have no other gods before me.... For I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; and shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments." (Exodus 20:1-6).*

In the recent presidential election one State voted against Nixon and in favor of his opponent, George McGovern. Recently Elliot Richardson, the new Secretary of Defense, announced that there was to be a military cutback and certain installations were to be closed down, not overseas but here in the United States. And the State to be hit hardest by this order is Massachusetts, the one State which voted to turn Nixon out.

A crucial election is about to take place in New Jersey, an election that is important to Richard Nixon. Fort Dix is an important installation in New Jersey. Secretary Richardson said Fort Dix *may* be closed down.

When asked to show mercy to the thousands of young men who evaded the draft and service in Vietnam by fleeing to Canada or a place of refuge in some other country, he refused, saying at a news conference on January 31st:

"Amnesty means forgiveness. We cannot provide forgiveness for them. Those who served paid their price. Those who deserted must pay their price; and the price is a criminal penalty for disobeying the laws of the United States."

Well and good, and few right-thinking people would disagree. However, in another case involving criminals, Nixon showed amnesty which means forgiveness in a manner with which few would agree. He showed mercy—which meant forgiveness—to four federal prisoners last December 20th, so they could be home in time for Christmas. One of them was, as we mentioned last week, a Mafia leader named "Gyp" De Carlo who was described at his trial as "violent, homicidal, and a man who orders executions." According to *The Washington Post*, nobody in the

federal law enforcement apparatus involved in the case was even aware that an appeal for release had been made until after "Gyp" had been freed by Executive Fiat. His release "created more anger and turmoil in the Justice Department than the springing of Jimmy Hoffa a year earlier."

Under Nixon's "New Federalism," which has come to be accepted by the majority as our new form of government, it appears that mercy can be dispensed as indiscriminately as can justice itself, and none may say nay to the Head of State.

We inscribe the above, giving it the religious connotation it seems to have acquired, not so much as a criticism of a head of state who at times seems to be acting like a "jealous god" who will punish whom he pleases and show mercy to whom he will; rather, we wish to point out that a new kind of State religion has been enthroned—a religion that permits a President to determine what is the law, write a new definition of justice, and administer clemency as a reward for favors and past services.

When a head of state begins to take over the prerogatives usually ascribed to godhood, we think of Caesars who were looked upon as gods incarnate in Imperial Rome. And, thinking of the men who died in Vietnam to extend the borders of an economic empire, and of the men who are still risking their lives in bombing raids over Laos and Vietnam, to our mind's eye comes a vision of brave and stalwart young men marching forward, coming to a smart and rigid halt, raising their right hands straight out in a fascist salute, and chanting, "Hail, Caesar, we who are about to die salute you!"

These were men performing a prescribed religious rite which involved the need for the shedding of blood, human blood, in a rite of human sacrifice which had to be repeated at each service attended by the head of state who also was their god incarnate, and who decreed death to whom he pleased, and showed mercy to whom he would.

And this, our modern Nation that once was



called Christian but is fast becoming merely a regionalized section of a New World Order, is very like that Roman State over which mortals ruled as gods. It is true that Rome's "New Order of the Ages" did bring a kind of "peace with honor" to outposts of the empire, and did establish a system of law and order that has been emulated by modern States. But it was a kind of law and order which demanded subordination of the individual to the State, and required the worship of the Head of State, who was to the people very god incarnate.

That our own head of state may at times seem to act as did the Caesars of old, pretending to a kind of godhood in that right becomes right because he says it is right, and that what is wrong in his eyes must be punished, even to the closing down of the Boston Shipyard; this delusion of godhood is a passing passion and means little in itself.

But when the people begin to believe that the head of state can do no wrong, and that right is right because he says it is right; then the situation has become drastic indeed, and we have truly "gone a whoring after strange gods."

Let us cite examples:

1. When Richard Nixon became a politician and won a seat in the House of Representatives, he was catapulted to national recognition because of his stand against Communism. He sided with Whittaker Chambers and against Alger Hiss, and the majority applauded. When he moved to the Senate, he won the vote of the people by labeling the ultra liberal Helen Gahagan Douglas "the pink lady." When exalted to the Vice Presidency, he continued to win approbation for his firm stand against Red China and Soviet Russia. If there was in government service a man fit to fill the shoes of the late Joe McCarthy, or the equally honored Pat McCarran, Dick Nixon seemed to be the man. Certainly, the people knew him as an anti-Communist when he ran for the Presidency, and at least a part of the reason for his victory in 1968 must be attributed to the fact that he seemed to stand far to the right of Hubert Horatio Humphrey.

Yet, this anti-Communist did something for which Lyndon Johnson or Hubert Humphrey probably would have been impeached: He sent Kissinger on secret missions to the capitols of these countries, made secret deals with them, then extended the open hand of friendship to them, made trade contracts and favored nation arrangements with them; all of this without ever bothering to

seek Congressional approval until after the acts were committed.

*And the people who had applauded his anti-Communist stand and statements, now applauded his pro-Communist actions. It seemed right "because Nixon did it!"*

2. Overspending and irresponsible fiscal management had brought the Nation to a state of bankruptcy; we were hovering on the brink of economic collapse; inflation was ruining the dollar both at home and overseas. Nixon was a Republican and an advocate of the balanced budget. The people voted for him because he promised a change, a return to sanity and solvency. But he suddenly reversed the field, called himself a Keynesian, invented a new kind of budget-keeping predicated on balance only under full employment and full production—conditions which were possible only under total war conditions. In short, he double-crossed those who had voted him into office, and joined the Fabian economists whom the people thought they had voted out of office.

*And what happened when Nixon became a turncoat? They applauded his actions; seemingly because he was Nixon and Nixon could do no wrong, being the head of state and standing in the place of Caesar, who stood in the place of God!*

3. Candidate Nixon said never would he interfere with the course of free enterprise; he could be counted on by one and all never to do such a dastardly thing as to clamp on wage and price controls. And the people applauded and workers and merchandisers breathed easier. Again he reversed the field and did exactly what he said he'd never do. And the people praised him because if he did it as Head of State, then it was exactly the right thing to do.

4. There were certain insiders who wanted to make sure that Nixon was re-elected. So bugs were planted at a place called Watergate; this in an attempt to search out information which might be used against the Democratic National Machine. The scheme backfired, but the people elected Nixon anyhow. Nixon protected all and sundry and the people were sure Nixon was being stabbed in the house of friends. But *The Washington Post* and a few other newsgathering organizations that had been hurt by Nixon over the "Pentagon Papers" caper and similar exposures, sought revenge and kept teasing the Watergate affair until finally Nixon must have felt that he could no longer protect his private I.R.A. from the questionings of Senators like Ervin and Baker. The ticklish

situation was aggravated when Barry Goldwater likened the stench to that of Teapot Dome. And Martha Mitchell just couldn't wait for an opportunity to tell what she knew. "I can sit down and tell a story that will flabbergast you," said the wife of the former Attorney General.

Result as of this writing: the two Johns—John Mitchell and John Dean—are to be offered up as human sacrifices as an expiation for the sins committed by others, by many others who, hopefully, will never again be publicly suspected of or held accountable for crimes committed at a place called Watergate.

Speaking frankly and comparatively, Watergate is but a tempest in a teapot; and we refer neither to Teapot Dome nor to the Capitol Dome in making that statement. Far worse, and more damaging, crimes are committed every day on Capitol Hill. But this is not our point. We mean:

When Nixon's name was first mentioned in connection with Watergate, people refused to believe that their head of state could do any wrong. When Nixon refused to permit any of his employees to testify concerning the case, the people said he was doing the right thing. Then, when he reversed his stand and ordered them to testify, in a way which would throw the major blame on the shoulders of two whipping boys named John, the people still said he was doing the right thing!

Ergo, Caesar can do no wrong; because he is the head of state and when the State has replaced God, the Head of State is forever right, and just, and can do no evil!

In classical antiquity, the state was god walking on earth. But Biblical faith denies this; the Bible asserts that God is the maker of law and the dispenser of justice and mercy, and that the state is not the *source* of law, but an administrator of one aspect of God's law. Thus, the state itself is a religious institution, ministering and executing according to the Higher Law. And there are certain areas of life where it is sinful for the state to claim jurisdiction. Drafting youth for non-military services, taxing more than 10% of a man's wealth or income, controlling religion, expropriating property, debasing the coinage; all these and more are cited as acts forbidden the state.

In a few remarkable sentences, R. J. Rushdoony explained to Hillsdale College (Hillsdale, Michigan) faculty and students:

"This difference between Biblical faith and the doctrine of the state in antiquity and

today is of critical importance.

"To understand the significance of this difference, let us note, first of all, that the *source of law in any society or system of thought is the working and actual god of that structure*. Where man is the ultimate source of law, there man is god. Where Nature is seen as the ultimate source of law, there Nature has been deified. Where the state is the ultimate source of law, there the state is the actual god of man and society.

"For the Christian, God is the highest good, and man is a creature of God, created in His image. For Aristotle, 'the state or political community... is the highest good of all... and embraces all the rest.' Man is a 'political animal,' a creature of the state whose life is defined by the state. 'Neither must we suppose that any one of the citizens belongs to himself, for they all belong to the state, and are each of them a part of the state.' For Aristotle, therefore, law and morality have a social reference and statist purpose. When Aristotle wrote his *Nicomachean Ethics* he made it very clear that ethics is a branch of politics because a private good can only be secondary to the statist good. Moreover, 'what is good for a nation or a city has a higher, a diviner, quality.' Education thus in morality or good-

"Clearly, the modern state follows the classical model, rather than the Biblical one. It controls education, has largely taken it over, and it defines law, not *ministerially* but *legislatively*. The difference is fundamental. Where law is ministerial, the premise is that a higher law exists, and that it is the duty of man and the state to know and apply the higher law. Man cannot create law, because he is under law and, in every area of his life, physical, biological, economic, moral, and political, he moves under law that has its origin beyond man and the natural order. Law is thus transcendental in its source and immanent in its application. It requires study, application, and amendment so that the truth of God's law can be better approximated. To cite a specific example, the Ten Commandments declare, among other things, that 'Thou shalt not steal.' This means that private property has God's sanction as the legitimate means of ownership.... The *ministerial* function of the state is then to expedite the freedom of private property and to protect it. If, however, we deny the transcendental source of law... then there is no moral mandate for the state to respect private property. Then the function of the law is *legislative*, i.e. law is what the state declares it

to be. . . . The state then, instead of passing laws to conform with (God's law), *creates* law. There is no possible appeal against the legislative state *if its premise is true. Right is what the state does. . . .*"

And, by logical extension, Right is what the Head of State does, when the state has replaced God as the Creator of Law!

The author goes on to illustrate:

"In January, 1968, I was one of three speakers at a Northern California forum, with a state senator presiding. After the meeting, a state school teacher. . . came to me angrily, outraged at my defense of freedom. In a sentence, her thesis was this, 'In the modern world, freedom is obsolete, and for anyone to suggest freedom as a live option was to be guilty of charlatanism.' For her, the only tenable social order was a scientifically planned society, and such a society requires an experimental approach, and controls, not freedom. Her thesis was a logical one, once her denial of God and God's transcendental law are granted. A world beyond good and evil has no need for morality or law; its function as a scientific society necessitates an experimental approach. In a scientific experiment, all factors must be controlled. Hence, freedom is obsolete in a scientifically controlled society."

"The practical management of a modern economy," is the aim of the scientific socialists who both advise and direct our head of state. So they experiment, and to experiment they must control, and the word of the state must not be questioned!

Of course, in this our modern state, we are commonly bribed and persuaded to submit by means of the Fabian carrot, rather than through being beaten into submission with the Communist stick. Therefore, there are groups and individuals who are openly and publicly opposed to seeing their country turned into a scientifically controlled state. Among such protesters are the conservative groups. But, for the greater part, their protests take the form of opposition to existing or proposed man-made laws; or demands for the enactment of newer and better man-made amendments or laws. Their reference always seems to be to *man-made laws*, not to a demand that our laws be in conformity with the Higher Law, which was the chief aim of the writers of our United States Constitution and its first Ten Amendments.

In other groups that dislike living in a scientifically controlled society, there are those who seek escape in some new form

of religious experience. They reject the State as their god, but they also deny God and seek something in between that will arouse the jealous wrath of neither the state god nor the True God in whose image they were created. They seek sanctuary in cults and esoteric movements. Baha'i, Buddhism, Krishna, Scientology, Hindu meditation, spiritualism, satan worship, Rosicrucianism, Theosophy, the allegedly Christian Key 73, Campus Crusade for Christ, the Jesus Movement; all of these and others presuppose a moral order while at the same time denying or caricaturing the God Who gave the laws on which moral order must be based.

Robert S. Elwood, a professor of religion at the University of California, provides a clue in his recent book about the Jesus Movement. He points out that two movements are making great strides in America: nature worship (ecological concern has become a religious faith), and the Jesus Movement. Of the latter he says, "The Jesus Movement gives young people a simpler key to spirituality than working through the endless fantastic worlds of the drug experience or the Tibetan Book of the Dead or the Hindu pantheon. By simply 'accepting Jesus,' the converts are offered a straightforward immediate ecstasy."

Thus, Jesus becomes not a King of Kings, but a substitute for drugs and a shortcut to nirvana. This kind of a Jesus offers no opposition whatsoever to the state that has taken the place of God. Such movements as Key 73 and the Crusade which has as its goal "saturating the United States with the gospel by 1976" offers no opposition to the movement to establish a totally controlled scientific world society by 1984. In fact, such movements are designed to immobilize those who might oppose the "scientific experimentation" which is required if the scientific society is to succeed.

New laws are not needed; however, a return to God's law is demanded. Because already, the abandonment of Christian premises and Godly precepts has led to the enthronement of a false god, the State. Yet, this false god is but a pretender on a throne of pretense. The King of Kings still occupies the Throne of Thrones; His Law is still the ultimate law by which all the world is judged. Let pretenders and believers of lies beware!

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters. Not available separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please write to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE SECOND BATTLE OF WOUNDED KNEE

#### THE PROPAGANDA OF THE DEED

That first Battle of Wounded Knee had been relegated to the history books and forgotten, until its propaganda value was discovered by a handful of renegades and revolutionaries. Fought back in 1890, it resulted in a massacre of between 250 and 300 Indians who participated in what was to be the last stand of the Plains Indians against the United States Cavalry. Their spirit broken at last, the Sioux tribes, the Cheyenne and the Dakotas, smoked the peace pipe, moved onto the reservations assigned them by the Great White Father in Washington, D.C.

Because of its symbolic significance, the little hamlet of Wounded Knee, South Dakota was chosen by the Red Communist leaders of a handful of Red Indians, for a propaganda maneuver which was supposed to organize one more minority group. It was, and is, the third recent attempt to get the original Americans to join the forces of the New World Revolution. There was the seizure of Alcatraz Island, a partial success in that U.S. government forces failed to evict them. Then came the occupation and destruction of the headquarters of the Bureau of Indian Affairs in Washington, D.C. The ravagers were not punished. And this "kid glove" treatment undoubtedly encouraged the founders of the *American Indian Movement* (AIM) to seize the hamlet of Wounded Knee on the Pine Ridge Indian Reservation in South Dakota.

On February 27, 1973 some 200 renegade Indians armed with AK-47 carbines and sub-machine guns of the same type used by the North Vietnamese and manufactured in Red China, shot their way into the tiny hamlet, ransacked its one store, terrorized the local inhabitants, declared Wounded Knee to be a new and independent nation, sent a representative to the United Nations to ask for membership therein, hired Red-promoting and Black Panther-defending William Kunstler to represent them in negotiations with the United States Government, and sent out appeals for donations and other aid in their "defensive stand" against invasion by U.S. Marshalls and FBI-men.

*Human Events* of March 10, 1973 reported

that "AIM members were being led by professional agitators with extensive criminal backgrounds. Three of the founders of AIM, Dennis Banks, Clyde Bellecourt and his brother, Vernon, have been convicted of various crimes. Banks has been convicted 15 times of charges including assault, battery and burglary. Bellecourt was convicted of armed robbery in 1954 and sentenced to two-to-fifteen years in prison. Paroled, he was convicted of burglary again in 1960. He was paroled in 1964 and last November he faced new charges of aggravated criminal property damage involving a Minneapolis restaurant. Brother Vernon was convicted of burglary in 1950 and armed robbery in 1953, receiving a prison term of five-to-forty years. The organization (AIM), according to one national Indian activist, 'was cooked up in the Minnesota penitentiary'."

A remarkably candid story—considering the source—on the curious events at Wounded Knee, appeared in *Time* magazine on March 26, in which it was pointed out that:

"Wounded Knee had become a kind of trap, particularly for television. It was obviously a major event that demanded thorough coverage. AIM leaders were so successful in getting their side of the story across, and so enthralled by the attention they were receiving, that they seemed willing to prolong the deadlock for the sake of more publicity. Most newsmen watched helplessly as the thin line between covering and creating news wavered."

Undoubtedly, television coverage can be blamed for making this into a national story. And as the story gained momentum "civil rights" notables began to show up at Wounded Knee and get into the act. Dick Gregory was one of the first to appear. Then that apostle of non-violence, Rev. Ralph Abernathy came on the scene: A Black leader come to advise American Indians on the passive resistance technique developed by the Asian Indians.

The March 17 issue of the Communist newspaper *Daily World* reported that "organizations like the National Lawyers Guild and the National Council of Churches, both on

the scene, have been giving the besieged Indians legal and material aid."

Since the National Lawyers Guild has been described by the House Committee on Un-American Activities as "the foremost legal bulwark of the Communist Party," its mention in the very same sentence with NCC by the *Daily World*, is indicative of the new "togetherness" being exhibited by allegedly Christian organizations toward avowedly Communist satellite organizations.

More demonstrations of "togetherness" on the part of NCC: Lonnie Healey, secretary of the Communist Party's Commission of Indian Liberation, was on the scene conferring with both AIM and NCC representatives. And a UPI dispatch of March 17 reported that the Bureau of Indian Affairs police, armed with a blanket summons issued by the Oglala Sioux Tribal Council, "ordered about 20 NCC representatives to leave Wounded Knee as 'undesirables' for aiding and abetting the militant Indians." The NCC representatives, however, ignored the summons and continued to aid and abet AIM and CPUSA.

As a result of this NCC activity, AIM has received a significant amount of financial support from religious denominations and church related groups. According to the news reports we have been able to secure:

- \* The American Lutheran Church's Division of Social Service is credited with having provided AIM with a total of \$37,000.

- \* AIM's original office was provided by the Roman Catholic Archdiocese of St. Paul-Minneapolis. The Archdiocese is also credited with giving \$15,650 to the Minneapolis chapter of AIM and \$14,200 to the St. Paul AIM chapter.

- \* In 1971 the Roman Catholic Campaign for Human Development (CHD) gave a reported \$40,000 to help develop AIM chapters across the country. In 1972, \$40,000 was given by CHD to AIM's Indian Survival School in Minneapolis.

- \* The United Methodist Board of Global Ministries' National Division gave some \$4,000 to the AIM-led "Trail of Broken Treaties Caravan" which culminated in the physical destruction of the Bureau of Indian Affairs headquarters in Washington, D.C.

- \* The Episcopal Church provided \$10,000 to the "Trail of Broken Treaties."

- \* The November-December 1972 issue of *IFCO News* reported that the Interreligious Foundation for Community Organization (IFCO), with headquarters at 475 Riverside

Drive in New York City (the same address as the National Council of Churches), reported that "The AIM mission has been facilitated by \$30,000 of IFCO funds over the past four years."

- \* On January 22 the World Council of Churches (WCC) announced that its controversial Special Fund to Combat Racism had granted \$6,000 to AIM.

Because of these and similar grants, a movement that was born in a penitentiary in Minnesota in 1968, has become a national organization with chapters in some 65 cities across the Nation. When AIM invaded the Bureau of Indian Affairs in Washington, D.C. instead of being forcibly evicted, they were given a grant of \$66,000 from the Office of Economic Opportunity—a bribe to persuade them to leave the building and the city without committing any further violence or destruction in the Nation's Capitol.

And with that kind of encouragement, the leaders of AIM moved from Washington to Wounded Knee, where they decided to establish their own national capitol.

The seizure of Wounded Knee is an example of what Communist Regis Debray calls "The Propaganda of the Deed;" a further move in the drive to gain recruits from the Indian population, especially the young.

\* \* \*

For the past fifty years or more, since about 1913 to be more precise, there has been developing a certain *modus operandi* whenever there has been a need for the exploitation of grievances so that social changes may be brought about or new socializing programs initiated. First, arrangements are made for the financing of such exploitation through tax-exempt organizations such as Foundations or church-related organizations. And second, the "experts" at exploitation are called in to provide the necessary manpower and field leadership. The Communists are the real experts at this type of sabotage and vandalism. They are specially trained and conditioned for this type of work, and they accept such calls in the spirit of the dedicated crusader.

Now, the Indian situation in the United States has, over the years, presented an excellent opportunity for the exploitation of national aspirations and admittedly legitimate grievances—the record of the Great White Father in dealing with the original inhabitants of this land, is deplorable indeed.

However, the vast majority of American Indians have shown little interest in commu-

nism as a political weapon or as a way of national life. True, Reservation Indians are socialized by our own government, but this does not make them agitators or activators, and they have remained impervious to Communism as a movement.

Nevertheless, the Communists have tried, and a study of the efforts to make the Indians again militant and anti-white, is important because of recent events at Alcatraz, Washington, and Wounded Knee:

Back in the New Deal era, the Bureau of Indian Affairs was under the Department of the Interior, which was headed at that time by Harold L. Ickes. Ickes was a long-time member of the American Civil Liberties Union, which had been cited by a previous committee of Congress as a Communist front. And ACLU had played an important part in the New Deal legislation for Indians. One of the underlying principles of the ACLU plan was to make of the Indian Reservations Communist-type communes. The idea was to abolish all private property, stop allotments to individuals and keep all property in a tribal institution where ownership of all things would be held in common.

The Indian schools, with controlled and captive audiences of little children, became the ideal testing grounds for the propaganda and brainwashing techniques that later were to be introduced into public schools throughout the country. One such effort was a book, *New Russia's Primer*, written by Russian Communist M. Illin and translated into English by George S. Counts, a follower of John Dewey and his progressive education. In the book's preface it was stated that anyone who read it could never believe in the capitalist system. In Mr. Count's own words, the book was written for the express purpose of indoctrinating young children with the ideas and ideals of Communism.

This leftist influence in the Department of the Interior and in the Bureau of Indian Affairs continued through the years. So, if there are more Indian militants today than at any other time since that *first* Battle of Wounded Knee in 1890, blame our own Federal Administration for making it possible.

\* \* \*

On Dec. 6, 1972 Congressman H. R. Gross released Legislative Report No. 1198 which contained considerable information that did not find its way to the controlled press, concerning the circumstances of that "Trail of Broken Treaties" which led to Washington, and then later to Wounded Knee. We quote from that Legislative Report:

\* \* \* \* \*

On Constitution Avenue in the Nation's cap-

ital, across the street from the huge Interior Department building and within a stone's throw of the Washington Monument grounds, stands the four-story building housing the Bureau of Indian Affairs (BIA).

On November 2 about 200 Indian militants and troublemakers, some of them with criminal records, invaded the building and forced suspension of the activities of the Bureau's more than 400 employees. Having for all practical purposes driven the BIA officials and employees from the building, the Indians took possession, defied federal authorities to remove them, and began an incredible orgy of looting and destruction.

Outside the building, while the systematic looting and wanton destruction was taking place, squads of riot trained police and other law enforcement officers awaited orders to put a stop to this lawlessness and destruction of federal property.

The orders never came. The spineless federal government refused to act. The destruction continued.

On November 6, Federal Judge John Pratt, in Washington, issued an order that the Indians be evicted from the building by 6 p.m. that day. Promptly a three-judge panel of the U.S. Court of Appeals nullified that order and set 9 p.m. of Nov. 8 as the hour for eviction if the premises were not vacated.

It is interesting to note that the action of the appeals court postponed the confrontation until after the election on November 7!

In the meantime, representatives of President Nixon worked out a deal whereby \$66,000 was given the leaders of the outlaws to finance their transportation out of Washington. By 9:15 p.m. of Nov. 8, with the \$66,000 in blackmail having been distributed, the last of the destructionists vacated the building they had wrecked.

Returning to Washington after the election, this Member of Congress heard reports of the unbelievable devastation that had been wrought at the Bureau of Indian Affairs and decided to personally visit the scene. Every office in the four-story building (with the exception of two which had been partially cleared) was a shambles. The floors were littered with broken glass, letters and documents from the files which had been ransacked.

There was scarcely a piece of unbroken or undamaged furniture in any office. The legs from desks and tables had been broken off and fashioned into weapons. Costly elect-



ronic equipment, including typewriters, tape and dictating machines, had been battered—most of them beyond repair.

There was scarcely an upholstered office chair or davenport, the covering of which, leather or cloth, had not been slashed and made useless. Gaping holes were punched through wood paneling and plaster in the walls of offices. Venetian blinds were torn to shreds. Walls had been smeared with paint which will necessitate the repainting of every wall and ceiling in the building.

Practically no picture or painting of value was left. The glass was broken from the frames and the pictures or paintings stolen or destroyed. The glass enclosed exhibit of priceless Indian artifacts was shattered and the contents stolen.

In the building's main toilet facility, iron bars were used to shatter all the enamel stools and lavatories. Then the outlaws used the floor upon which to urinate and defecate.

While police stood by, under orders not to intervene, at least two trucks were loaded with files and carted away. It is understood that not even the Federal Bureau of Investigation was permitted to make an effort to protect irreplaceable government records.

Preliminary estimates placed the damage to the building and its contents at \$800,000. It is now estimated that the cost of repairing the physical damage to the building and its contents, plus the cost of restoring the records—where possible—will more nearly approximate \$1,500,000.

The Indian outlaws said they came to Washington to redress past grievances and described their action as the Trail of Broken Treaties. But the savage, senseless destruction was denounced by the leaders of Indian tribes across the country. Chief Webster Two Hawk, president of the National Tribal Association which represents the 147 tribes that occupy the nation's reservations, described the building wreckers as "revolutionaries" and denounced the federal government for letting them get away with it. Another of the chiefs, Roger Jourdain, of the Minnesota Chippewas, said he was dumbfounded at the damage that had been done and added: "If you and I did the same thing, we'd be in prison."

But the question that must be answered is who in the Nixon administration permitted a band of outlaws to take control of a government agency, wantonly destroy and steal hundreds of thousands of dollars worth of government property and then gutlessly

bribe them to leave the shambles they created. And from what source came the funds that were used as a bribe?

(End of Legislative Report)

\*\*\*\*\*

The latter question has been answered: the \$66,000 that was used as a bribe came from the Office of Economic Opportunity.

But the seizure of Wounded Knee was just one more example of the permissive lawlessness that has become something of a hallmark of the Nixon administration. Although there were sufficient law enforcement officers on hand to put down the siege, somebody in Washington refused to grant permission for them to restore law and order. Ralph Erickson, special assistant to Attorney General Kleindienst, at one time told the militants that they could leave without arrest and with no charges being filed at any later date, if they would leave their weapons and their names behind.

Vernon Bellecourt, who calls himself Day-break Man, alias Waubun-New-Wi-Nini, and is national director of the Indian American movement as well as a convicted criminal, left Wounded Knee to call on the United Nations "to intercede on behalf of all American Indians." He urged the U.S. to end the "longest undeclared war in history" and demanded the restoration of more than 60 million acres of land. He said, "Indians are emerging once again as the red man, the sovereign nation, the aboriginal people of this part of the universe."

So, through a kind of coalition of the NCC and the CPUSA, with the Federal OEO aiding and abetting, we are presented with a "manufactured crisis." Such crises are planned deliberately for a purpose which is seldom revealed until it is too late for anyone to do anything but go along with the "plan to deal with the crisis," *the plan having been drawn up before the crisis was even initiated!*

As F.D.R. used to tell his friends and associates: These things don't just happen; they are planned that way.

And if we discern the plans aright in this particular series of events, we can expect a long hot Indian summer.

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which accent the Christian American point of view. Not available separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### AND NOW . . . THE YEAR OF EUROPE

#### A NEW ATLANTIC CHARTER?

Accepting the responsibility but not the blame for the Watergate Affairs, Richard Nixon blamed nobody, criticized nobody, praised Haldeman and Ehrlichman, referred to other erring Palace Guardsmen as people "whose zeal exceeded their judgment, and who may have done wrong in a cause they deeply believed to be right." He then tried to wash his hands of the responsibility of the Watergate scandal by turning the whole mess over to Elliot Richardson, a kind of bureaucratic utility infielder who plays any position on the Administration Team when a first-stringer gets benched.\*

By handing "the whole thing" over to the newly designated Attorney General, Nixon hoped that he had heard the last of Water-

Elliot Richardson began his public career as a law clerk studying under the late and controversial Felix Frankfurter. Passing the Bar, he established a home base as a member of the Boston firm of Ropes, Gray, Best, Coolidge and Rugg, where he has a desk when temporarily out of a public position. In 1952 Richardson became a lecturer on law at Harvard, in 1953 became a staff assistant to U.S. Senator Leverett Saltonstall. In January 1957 he was appointed by President Eisenhower to be assistant secretary of legislation in H.E.W. When Kennedy succeeded Eisenhower, Richardson became a special assistant to Attorney General Bobby Kennedy. In 1964 Richardson was elected Lt. Governor of Massachusetts. When Nixon became President, he named Richardson Assistant Secretary of State under William Rogers. Then when Robert Finch flew back to California, Richardson replaced him as Secretary of H.E.W. With Nixon's reelection, Richardson became Secretary of Defense. And now, through player default, Richardson will assume the position of Attorney General with full authority to do what he will in regard to the Watergate Affair. There is much criticism because he is a regular member of the Administration Team; and the situation is comparable to that of a defendant being allowed to appoint his own prosecutor, judge and jury. With such a setup, who needs a defense attorney?

gate (he hasn't, nor have we). He explained: "I must now turn my full attention to the larger duties of this office." And he reeled off a list of international and domestic priorities that he said deserved the presidential attention he had been compelled to focus on Watergate in recent weeks.

It has been said that Richard Nixon is a man who tried to carry out literally the Biblical injunction about not letting the left hand know what the right hand is doing (although Jesus was referring to the giving of alms, not to foreign aid and revenue sharing). In one hand Nixon, at least officially, holds the reins on foreign affairs, and in the other hand he holds the reins on domestic affairs. He tries to keep those on one hand from knowing what those on the other hand are doing; and he tries to keep Congress in the dark about what both hands are doing.

But there is this physiological handicap: In the act of hand-washing, one hand must help the other. Thus, Nixon's involvement at Watergate will influence his wheeling and dealing at the Brandenburg Gate, at the Japanese Diet, and at the Capitol of the maturing United States of Europe.

In a mess domestically because of Watergate and other indiscretions, Nixon may be in an even worse mess internationally because he moved too fast with too little to back up his plays.

Specifically, in his cultivating of new and questionable friendships with Russia and Red China, Nixon has alienated those old friends in Europe, and those post-World-War-II friends Japan and West Germany. Realizing his mistake, perhaps too late, he now has declared this to be "The Year of Europe" and both he and Kissinger will be trying to rebuild neglected bridges.

Kissinger had already started "The Year" with his "U.S. Blueprint for a New Atlantic Charter" which he had outlined in a speech at the annual meeting of the Associated Press on April 23rd in New York City. Willy Brandt, socialist leader of West Germany was in the wings waiting to talk to the President even as the latter washed his hands at Watergate. Nixon will retaliate with a

grand tour of Europe this fall. Additionally: That Conference on Security and Cooperation, attended by representatives of 32 European nations plus the United States and Canada, is drifting along in Helsinki. East-West talks on reducing troop levels in Europe are in progress in Vienna. The European Common Market technicians are in session in Geneva allegedly trying to compensate the United States for losses to American exports resulting from Britain's entry into the incipient United States of Europe. The SALT talks have resumed. The "Committee of Twenty" is preparing to meet in Washington in a few weeks to lay the groundwork for the annual meeting of the International Monetary Fund, where the still unsolved problem of establishing a new and acceptable international medium of exchange will be re-tackled. There's a meeting of the member nations of GATT (General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade) coming up this fall.

All of the preceding and more go to make up "The Year of Europe." And it may be a most unhappy year for the United States of America, and especially for the Administrators of the Federal Government of the United States of America.

In order to understand what is happening, it is necessary to turn back the pages of history:

#### THE FIRST ATLANTIC CHARTER

The United States emerged permanently onto the world political scene shortly before entering World War II as a belligerent. There had been an attempt to embroil America in world intrigues on a permanent basis with the creation of the League of Nations. But the United States, by virtue of Senate rejection, refused to be drawn into the plot as a Nation. However, on August 14, 1941, off the coast of Newfoundland, U.S. President Franklin D. Roosevelt and British Prime Minister Winston Churchill issued a joint statement of peace aims for the world. This first Atlantic Charter:

"declared that their countries sought no aggrandizement, post-war territorial changes should be made only with the consent of the peoples involved, self-government and self-determination should be restored to those nations deprived of them by the war, access should be established for all nations to the raw materials and trade of the world, all nations should collaborate to improve economic standards, a peace should be made which would guarantee all nations freedom from fear and want, all nations should have freedom of the seas, and the use of force

should be abandoned in international affairs and all aggressor nations would be disarmed" (Universal Encyclopedia, 1967).

An Inter-Allied Conference was held in London, Sept. 24, 1941, at which time twelve nations approved and signed the Charter and the signatories were called *United Nations*. On Oct. 30, 1943 the U.S., U.S.S.R., United Kingdom and China (Chiang Kai-shek) issued the Moscow Declaration, proclaiming the necessity for establishing a permanent international organization. At the Teheran Conference of Nov.-Dec. 1943, Roosevelt, Churchill and Stalin called for UN cooperation in the post-war world. At Dumbarton Oaks, Aug.-Oct. 1944, the foundation of the permanent organization was laid. At Yalta, Feb. 1945, Roosevelt, Churchill and Stalin agreed to meet in San Francisco in April 1945 to draw up the final charter for the UN. The Charter was drawn up, received final ratification Oct. 24, 1945 (United Nations Day).

However, by these actions, the original Atlantic Charter had become a World Charter, and the need for a more limited, regional organization was felt, especially after the "cold war" began. The UN Charter held provision for the creation of Regional Organizations within its framework and authority. Hence, NATO was a natural and a welcome development because it was looked upon as a defensive alignment against Soviet advancement in the post-war years. In the same vein of defensive thought, SEATO was established to halt Red Chinese expansion in Asia. NATO was hailed by the nations of the Atlantic Pact and by those who dreamed of the Atlantic Union, just as was SEATO hailed as their way of salvation by Japan, Free China and the Philippines.

But with the advent of Nixon and Kissinger to places of power, things began to change drastically. They began to neglect Europe and their SEATO allies, spent their time and effort in cultivating the friendship of both Soviet Russia and Red China, to the detriment of Free Europe and Japan. With the cultivating of friendship with Red China, the need for SEATO ceased to exist, and that regional arrangement is comatose, moribund, and succumbing to death without dignity. The same can be said of the Atlantic Pact unless Dr. Kissinger is able to put over his new Atlantic Charter.

You see, Nixon and Kissinger and whoever tells them what to do, when to do it, and to whom, did far more than alienate the friendship of Japan, Germany and Free Europe. They were planning to reduce these three

to positions of secondary importance in a World Confederation. They, Nixon, Kissinger and "whoever," began to plan a New World System wherein there would be Three Great Powers; a Triumvirate composed of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, the Peoples Republic of China, and the Corporative States of America. In any such division of the world, Japan, Germany and Free Europe would become but subsidiaries, regions, provinces (even as the fifty States of the United States are to become parts of provinces and sub-regions in the new Corporative Government set-up that is being instituted).

Japan has exhibited her resentment by cancelling a previously scheduled visit to the United States by Emperor Hirohito, and by announcing that President Nixon will not be invited to visit Japan. Willy Brandt did obey the summons to visit Nixon; but he came, not as a Chief of State, but as a very important citizen of West Germany on a very informal visit. Brandt is being used as a liaison officer between the United States, Europe and Russia. He visits with Leonid Brezhnev in Bonn on May 18 to 22. Then Brezhnev comes to the United States in June. Finally, Brandt will act as a sort of official host to Nixon when the latter visits all of Europe in the fall. Meanwhile, Brandt will try to "sell" Kissinger's new Atlantic Charter to a reluctant and even recalcitrant Europe.

The Kissinger Plan is being heralded (by its hired backers) as a type of New Marshall Plan for Europe. But it also is being lauded because it is one more step toward the full realization of Clarence Streit's "Union Now" form of world government. John S. Knight, editorial chairman of the Knight Newspaper chain, attended that AP meeting at which Kissinger Marshallled his Plan, and wrote a column for his notebook, in which he declared, in part:

"The Hon. Henry Kissinger...delivered a serious and thoughtful address on our future relationships with Western Europe and Japan.... At one point Kissinger said: 'The era that was shaped by decisions of a generation ago is ending. The success of those policies has produced new realities that require new approaches. The revival of Western Europe is an established fact.'

"But it is also a fact that U.S.-Western Europe relations have been sorely strained by the competitive realities. The ravaged nations of World War II, first reinvigorated by U.S. benefactions under the Marshall Plan, have since become economic giants and fierce competitors in the world's market-

place. The same general observation applies to Japan.

"In recent years, we and the Europeans have differed on matters of trade and currency values. The European financial community has long been distressed over our inability to get American fiscal affairs in order....

"James Reston of the New York Times compared Mr. Kissinger's policy statement to the famous Marshall Plan speech of Secretary of State George C. Marshall at Harvard almost 26 years ago. Reston...added that Kissinger, like Marshall, 'recognized that the United States and Europe had reached another critical point in their relationships. He was asking Europe to come back with suggestions for a new Atlantic Charter of partnership.

"As I listened to Dr. Kissinger, I was reminded of Clarence Streit's Atlantic Federal Union, an idea promulgated by Mr. Streit in 1939 and energetically pursued by him ever since. The Streit proposal would summon a convention of NATO allies to explore the idea of an Atlantic Federal Union. Richard Nixon, as a United States senator in 1951, cosponsored a congressional resolution to accomplish this end.

"Streit believes that President Nixon still favors such action by Congress. He quotes from a Nixon letter dated March 10, 1973, which says in part: 'As a goal and concept I have favored it for many years.... I want you to know that my longstanding position on the concept and the goal which you are seeking to achieve by the resolution has not changed.'

"The Atlantic Federal Union resolution passed the Senate this year. It was approved by the House Foreign Affairs Committee by a 2-to-1 majority, but on April 10 was referred back to the committee by a House vote of 210-197.

"So there is a substantive parallel between Dr. Kissinger's remarks to the Associated Press and Mr. Streit's 'Federal Union of the Free.' Here is what Mr. Streit has to say:

"I cannot welcome too warmly Dr. Kissinger's speech nor stress too strongly its far-reaching importance. It did not mention such words as "federal" or "union," but does make a very powerful case for our answer to the problems with which Dr. Kissinger dealt.... Dr. Kissinger's speech should help to expedite favorable action on the resolution.... There is no question but that President Nixon would support it.'

"Mr. Streit did concede that Kissinger's

call for a 'new Atlantic Charter' seems to refer to an agreement between heads of government... He is appealing directly to the heads of government, including Japan, to undertake future negotiations in a spirit of give and take. As he said: 'The Atlantic nations must find a solution for the management of their diversity, to serve the common objectives which underlie their unity. We can no longer afford to pursue national and regional self-interests without a unifying framework. We cannot hold together if each country or region asserts its autonomy whenever it is to its benefit and invokes unity to curtail the independence of others.'

"In short, Dr. Kissinger is talking about a pragmatic approach by governments... Mr. Streit, on the other hand, wants to confer with people, not governments...."

(End of quotes from Knight's notebook)

Whether it be by governments or by peoples, world government is still world government. Kissinger takes the high road and talks to heads of state, Streit takes the low road and talks to parliaments of people; but their destination is the same. And their method is the same in this respect: both men are striving for world government by way of Regional Unions first. Streit wants to begin with a Union of all the Free Peoples of the World; meaning, specifically, union of all the English-speaking Nations of the world; this to be followed by other Regional Unions and, finally, a World Government to govern the Regional Governments.

Kissinger, on the other hand, envisioned a division-by-decree, a splitting of the world into three Regions by order of the heads of state of the Three Great Powers of the World, or, more simply, by decree of the three heads of state: Nixon, Brezhnev, and Mao Tse-tung.

But there is every indication that Kissinger and his partners have gone too far too fast. The people in Southeast Asia are not behaving as they promised Dr. Kissinger they would, and the Mekong spree has developed a hangover. Nixon is in real trouble at home and even with the words and actions of such as Ron Reagan and Tom Connally to lend him support, he just might not survive the pollution at Watergate.

And now, with Western Europe and Japan refusing to submit to the dictation of the Triangular World Constellation, Kissinger has been forced to adopt the alternate plan, which provides for the division of the world into *five* regional administrations, instead of the *three* regional administrations about which Dr. Kissinger talked to, and sold the

idea to, Leonid Brezhnev of Soviet Russia and Chou En-lai of Communist China.

So that, now, if the Master Planners have their way (and if Richard Nixon interferes with their program, he is expendable), when "The Year of Europe" has run its course, the world will have been divided into:

- 1) The United States sphere,
- 2) The Russian sphere,
- 3) The Chinese sphere,
- 4) The European Common Market sphere,
- 5) The Japanese sphere.

Kissinger, therefore, has a new selling job to do on the political leaders of Russia and China, since the world now is to be divided five ways instead of three; and as this letter is being written, Kissinger is in Moscow, conferring with and explaining to Brezhnev about the necessary change in plans.

What Kissinger *will not* tell Brezhnev or any other political leader (and that probably includes Richard Nixon), is this:

There will be established these five Regional Administrations, but they *will not* be independent or self-governing. Because all orders and directives will emanate from One Central Authority. This Central Authority will not be composed of political leaders such as presidents and prime ministers. Such political leaders and heads of state will hold merely administrative posts. The Central Authority will be composed of executives chosen by multinational corporations, by the financial establishment, by the industrial and financial rulers of the world.

This is a world revolution that overshadows all the political manipulations which are allowed, to bemuse us and serve as camouflage and smokescreen so that we cannot see that this new kind of world control also means the creation of a new kind of world society with a new religion and a new god, and a new man with a new consciousness and a new set of values; a computerized society in which the finished products will all think, feel and act the same.

Succinctly: when mole hills such as Watergate become mountains that threaten thrones something even more sinister is occurring on the other side of the mountain.

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters that accent the Christian American point of view. Subscriptions not sold separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE MORALITY CRISIS

#### THE BLISS OF IGNORANCE, OR THE ARROGANCE OF POWER?

"Nothing in politics just happens," wrote Harold Levine in *Smoke Filled Rooms—The Confidential Papers of Robert Humphreys*. "There is always someone who sets the stage for it, writes the dialog, rehearses the actors, prompts them from the wings. True, sometimes the play takes on a life of its own; the actors begin to ad-lib; the scenery collapses, the audience joins in the action...."

Richard Nixon's appearances on the public stage—as Representative, Senator, Vice President, President, and would-be Administrator of the Universe—have all been marked by a series of crises. Nixon himself admitted as much in his book *Six Crises*.

Perhaps the first of these crises to be given national prominence occurred when Nixon began his campaign for the Vice-Presidency in 1953. *The New York Post* of September 18 headlined a front-page story:

"Secret Rich Men's Trust Fund Keeps Nixon In Style Beyond His Salary." The story was picked up and blown out of all proportion by pro-Adlai Stevenson newspapers, but there really was such a fund. And it had been placed at Nixon's disposal because, according to *The Washington Star*, Nixon had interceded in a Justice Department case involving a tax rebate of more than half a million dollars for a firm owned by Dana Smith, a Pasadena lawyer. Smith had established the fund, in payment for services rendered. Public disclosure of the trust fund caused pandemonium in Republican ranks. There were demands that Eisenhower do what George McGovern was to do twenty years later when running-mate Sen. Eagleton became too much of a load to bear to the polls: Eisenhower was told to drop Nixon from the ticket. But Eisenhower delayed, waited to see what Nixon might do to meet "the crisis."

This is where Nixon's hatred for newspapers began to develop. *The Post* had initiated the smear, *The Star* had published the details of the Dana Smith case, and although Nixon kept trying to explain that his case was not unique (Adlai Stevenson

had two such trust funds from which to draw campaign expenses), the newspapers made no attempt to help Nixon in his campaign. So he turned his back on the newspapers and, for the first time in political history, staked his future on a live television appearance before a nationwide audience.

This was the famous "Checkers Speech." Senator Nixon delivered an emotion-laden speech that detailed the history of the fund, leaving out a point or two, and adding that someone had also given his family a cocker spaniel, "Checkers," which his two little girls loved, and they weren't going to give it back.

Stevenson supporters described the speech as "soap opera schmaltz and mawkish ooze," (similar language would be used to describe a "Watergate" speech by Nixon 21 years later). But it was one of the most effective political speeches ever delivered. Nixon's political skin was saved, his sins were forgiven by the Republican Party Bosses, and Eisenhower put his arms around the returned prodigal and called him "my boy." And victory for the two became inevitable.

Ten years later a second "crisis" came up in the political life of Richard Nixon, one that seems to have a direct bearing on the current "Watergate Crisis," because so many of the same characters were involved. Richard Bergholz, political writer for the *Los Angeles Times*, retold the story, which was published in the *Times* Friday, May 4. We reprint Bergholz's story:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### DEMOCRATS LINKS NIXON TACTICS IN '62 TO WATERGATE

A California court case that was settled nine years ago demonstrates that President Nixon and some of his associates have a history of "political espionage," a Democratic official charged here Thursday.

A San Francisco judge found that Mr. Nixon, then a private citizen, and H. R. Haldeman, then an advertising executive, had engaged in political fraud in 1962, said Nate Holden, president of the California Democratic Council.

With that judicial finding, Mr. Nixon cannot escape personal culpability in the Watergate scandal, Holden contended at a Greater Los Angeles Press Club news conference.

"Many of the same characters now so prominently mentioned in connection with the Watergate affair have a track record of involvement in political espionage," Holden said. He mentioned Haldeman, the now resigned White House chief of staff who was Mr. Nixon's gubernatorial campaign manager in 1962; John Ehrlichman, the outgoing White House domestic affairs adviser who was a 1962 campaign aide; Maurice Stans, the Nixon campaign finance chairman in 1972 as he was in 1962; Ronald Zeigler, presidential press secretary who was a press aide in 1962, and others.

Despite their part in the 1962 operation found by the court to be false and misleading, Mr. Nixon "went right ahead and hired them to play roles of authority and responsibility in his 1972 campaign," Holden said. "He turned them loose with no restrictions even though he knew what they were capable of doing. That makes him personally and directly culpable."

Holden said the CDC has a special interest in the case because in 1962, Mr. Nixon and Haldeman tried to frighten California Democrats into voting for the Republican candidates by alleging CDC was a left-wing extremist group. The Democratic leadership went to court in the 1962 campaign to stop the operations of an organization called the Committee for the Preservation of the Democratic Party in California. The organization was a phony, the suit alleged, and was financed by and run by the Nixon campaign team. Democrats sought \$500,000 in damages. Unlike most lawsuits stemming from political campaigns, this one was not dismissed after the votes were counted. In October, 1964, two years after the election, San Francisco Superior Judge Byron Arnold signed a stipulated judgment holding that the Nixon campaign had contributed \$70,000 for the support of the Committee for the Preservation of the Democratic Party in California. The decree held that both Mr. Nixon and Haldeman had approved a committee circular addressed to registered Democrats and both had agreed the Nixon campaign would finance it. The court also found that Mr. Nixon stipulated that his campaign had financed the operations because he believed his election would be aided by reflecting adversely on candidates endorsed by CDC. The Nixon-financed circular held that CDC was "un-American," and Holden said the CDC position—favoring

the admission of Red China to the United Nations, a moratorium on nuclear testing, and trade with Communist nations—have since "been embraced, every one, by Nixon himself."...

Roger Kent, then California Democratic national committeeman and one of the plaintiffs, said recently in San Francisco: "The reason the Republicans agreed to a stipulated judgment is that they didn't want Mr. Nixon to have to give a deposition in the case. He knew all about it. It was totally a Nixon campaign idea and a fraud."

(End of article by Richard Bergholz)

\*\*\*\*\*

By his tactics in that 1962 gubernatorial campaign, Nixon alienated the conservative voters of both major parties, and he left town after his defeat by Pat Brown, went to New York to remake his image. But before leaving, he displayed, publicly, his hatred of the newspapers. The morning after his humiliating defeat, he called a press conference, made his famous "farewell to politics" speech, lambasted the media for their bias, ending with "You don't have Nixon to kick around any more" (how wrong he was!).

Nixon had lost to Kennedy in 1960, to Pat Brown in 1962, now had to avoid the 1964 campaign (Barry Goldwater's debacle), that he might emerge again as a candidate in 1968 when the party found itself facing a leadership vacuum which even Nixon could fill victoriously when LBJ chose not to run and Humphrey filled in.

So Nixon was called by Rockefeller and the CFR Establishment to come to New York, where a place had been prepared for him in the Wall Street law firm of Mudge, Rose, Guthrie, Alexander and Mitchell (the same John Mitchell who was to become Attorney General and later be indicted for complicity in the Pentagon Papers and the Watergate connection).

Nixon moved into Nelson Rockefeller's apartment building at 810 Fifth Avenue, into the same apartment where Nixon and Rockefeller had arranged that infamous "Compact of Fifth Avenue" (in 1960 (when Rocky remarried, he moved to another apartment on the other side of the building; Nixon moved into Rocky's old apartment, making them neighbors all during Nixon's stay in New York City).

Firmly established in the White House after defeating Hubert Horatio Humphrey, Nixon began to weed out the old-line Republican career men and bring in his old staffers from the West Coast: Haldeman, Ehrlichman,



etc. The Eastern Establishment handled the 1968 election campaign and the "old pros" would never engage in such a senseless and unnecessary escapade as the Watergate break-in.

But when the 1972 re-election campaign began, in positions of power were such men as H.R. Haldeman, John Ehrlichman, John W. Dean III, Maurice Stans, Jeb Magruder, Herbert Porter, Donald Segretti, Kenneth Parkinson, Herbert Kalmbach, Charles Colson, Egil Krogh Jr., Hugh Sloan Jr., Robert Mardian, Dwight Chapin, Gordon Strachan, Frederick LaRue, John Mitchell, G. Gordon Liddy, Howard Hunt, James McCord, etc.

And early in the campaign came Watergate. The complex contained the Washington residences of some Senators and Congressmen, John Mitchell, Maurice Stans, Rosemary Wood who is President Nixon's private secretary; and in one of two office buildings at Watergate the Democratic Party had rented an entire sixth floor as its National Headquarters. Directly across the street from Watergate is the ten-story Howard Johnson Motel. And it was from a room in that motel that the Watergate spies did their eavesdropping on Democratic Headquarters by means of sensitive electronic equipment which they had planted in the Democratic Headquarters offices. They heard and transcribed conversations, telephone calls, etc. That went on for several weeks. Then, on the night of June 17th, the spies broke into the offices of the Democratic Party. They had planned to steal records, set up more "bugging" devices, install hidden microphones, etc. After picking the lock of one door to get in, they put tape over the latch, so it would close but wouldn't catch while they were working.

A building guard making his rounds, spotted the tape and removed it. Discovering that the tape was gone, the spies merely put more tape on the latch and went on about their nefarious errand. Making his rounds once again, the building guard spotted the retaped latch. This time he called the Washington police, who caught the spies red-handed.

Before the explosion, the fuse sputtered for a long time. The conventions, the campaign, the election, the inauguration ceremony; and there was no explosion, just sputterings. After Nixon's second term began, now and then the White House would make a statement to the effect that nobody in the White House or its executive offices had any knowledge of, or had anything to do with, the Watergate affair. That any Presidential

aide was involved, was vehemently denied time after time. But those newspapers that Nixon hated wouldn't let the matter drop so easily. Names were named: Haldeman, Ehrlichman, Mitchell, Kleindienst, Stans, and Dean. All denied and continued to deny, until the lid blew off on March 23rd. It was on that day that U.S. District Court Judge John J. Sirica made public a letter to him from convicted conspirator James W. McCord, Jr. The letter charged perjury at the trial of the "Watergate Seven," and the public then began to demand more details, which The Washington Post and New York Times—still smarting from their involvement with the Pentagon Papers—were eager to supply.

On April 17th, the President announced that he had learned of "serious charges" and that he was personally taking over the investigation of possible White House involvement—a probe that had been handled from the beginning by Dean. Two days later Jeb Magruder implicated both Dean and Mitchell in the plot. Next day, Dean was ready to implicate Haldeman and Ehrlichman. On April 27th, FBI Chief Gray resigned. And that seemed to start the exodus. On April 30th the President received and accepted the resignations of Haldeman and Ehrlichman, had requested the resignation of Dean. The President then, after the manner of his "Checkers Speech" of 1952, called for TV time to make a personal appearance. He insisted that he had first learned of the Watergate affair on June 17th, while in Florida. He was "appalled at this senseless, illegal action...immediately ordered an investigation."

"Until March of this year," continued the President, "I remained convinced that the denials (of complicity by his aides) were true and that the charges of involvement by members of the White House staff were false."

Then came the explanation that "during my 27 years in politics I have always previously insisted on running my own campaign for office." But he decided "as the 1972 campaign approached, that the Presidency should come first and politics second."

So, he didn't know what the boys were doing although he must bear the responsibility for their actions since they were working for him. Then, in a finale clearly reminiscent of "Checkers," he told of the list he had made on Christmas Eve of the goals that he hoped to achieve in his second term as President. Then he spoke of the special four-year calendar he had given each of his staffers on Inauguration Day, on each of



which he had written an inspirational paragraph. And finally, he said,

"God bless America, and God bless each and every one of you."

"Soap opera schmaltz and mawkish ooze," said Nixon's opponents of his Checker's Speech; but the people forgave and accepted and elected. The same sentiments were expressed after Nixon's Watergate Speech, but this time the people did not forgive, did not accept, and would not have re-elected him had the speech come before an election. So, secluded at his Florida retreat, Nixon had an aide completely dis-associated from both Watergate and Pentagon Papers read a firmer denial: President Nixon was unaware of the Watergate operation, said the White House aide; he had no part in cover-up activities and never offered clemency to anyone in the case. Any suggestion to the contrary in any of these areas is untrue, said the voice that substituted for Nixon. Had the President said it himself, the "firm denial" might have had more impact.

Previously scheduled had been a \$1,000-a-plate fund-raising dinner for the 1974 congressional campaign, at which Nixon was to be the speaker. Planners had a difficult time selling tickets but did manage to assemble a fair-sized audience. At the May 9th dinner, the President again alluded to Watergate:

"President Nixon told Republican campaign contributors last night he will get to the bottom of the Watergate scandal and not let it keep him from making 'the next four years better than the last four years'," said the AP report. "Mr. Nixon said he is keenly aware of concern among Republicans and the public in general about the Watergate developments but pledged he is meeting the issue head-on. 'I can assure you that we will get to the bottom of this deplorable incident,' the President said. . . . He said he won a clear mandate in last year's landslide election and intends to follow it up regardless of the Watergate case. 'We are not going to allow this deplorable incident to deter or detract us from going ahead and achieving the great goals the overwhelming number of Americans elected us to achieve in 1972,' Mr. Nixon said."

And if it were only Watergate, Nixon's promises might suffice to still the angry waves of public resentment. But there is the Nixon record, which contains similar unethical vote-getting ploys. There are the incidents surrounding the Pentagon Papers escapade, when a doctor's office was raided just as the Democratic Party offices had been raided. It is slowly coming to light that the

Pentagon Papers disclosures had nothing to do with national security in the conventional sense; but there was fear that their publication might disclose the fact that Vietnam had been a gigantic RAND-DoD laboratory, that it was a testing ground for psychological warfare tactics, that ownership of offshore oil areas and development of the Mekong Delta complex were the real reasons for the unnecessary prolongation of the war; and there was the additional fear that the failure of the politico-economic management system known as the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System might become known.

Then there was the ITT affair, the Vesco disclosures, the case of the forged cables, and on and on. George McGovern may have been right about one thing: he said that was the most corrupt administration in American history.

Shana Alexander wrote in *Newsweek* (which is a part of *The Washington Post* complex, the latter having been awarded the Pulitzer Prize for its work on the Watergate story): "Drunk with power, cockeyed with arrogance, unseasoned by political experience, untempered by much human feeling and unencumbered by any political ideals beyond the ideal of remaining in office, the Nixonmen were susceptible to the contagious, pernicious lunacy of power...the Nixonmen didn't even know the difference between disagreement and disloyalty...they had no moral weight...they seem not to have fully understood the difference between right and wrong... What does one make of a man who writes, as Ehrlichman did in his letter of resignation, 'I have always felt that the appearance of honesty and integrity is every bit as important...as the fact of one's honesty and integrity'?"

We suppose there has been scandal and corruption in every administration since the time of Alexander Hamilton and Aaron Burr. Sin has always abounded and it can't be legislated away. Yet, there is this sobering observation:

An immoral administration can be lived with and tolerated for a time, but an amoral administration is a harbinger of the decline and fall of empires. History proves that this always happens when people put their trust in men.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### NOW THEY CALL IT "MUNDIALIZATION"

#### ECONOMIC INTEGRATION NOW, POLITICAL UNION CAN WAIT

They coined a new word to fit the new plan. For the past thirty years the talk has been of World Government. But in most parts of the world, the dominant theme of our time has come to be a resurgence of nationalism, between and within nations, and this has been especially true of the newly formed mini-nations of Asia and Africa. The major powers of the world take their troubles to the chartered authority of the United Nations only as a last resort; and when they do call on the UN, they do it merely to "save face" and maintain their "image" in the eyes of other nationals.

So, the real powers that be have just about given up on the idea of establishing a world government per se, because *economic and financial integration of the world* can be brought about long before any actual *political union* can be achieved:

So, the emphasis is now being placed on the creation of One World *economically and financially* — the political and militarily policed One World can come later. And this shift in emphasis calls for new words, new definitions, new semantic forms. The term *World Government* is no longer fitting and proper. Instead of a World Government, we are to have a World Corporation, or a series of Corporations dealing with various products and services. And Corporations don't use the same words as do Governments. Their officers don't *govern*, they *manage*; and so on.

A new word was coined: *Mundialization*. We couldn't find it in any dictionary. But there is an English word bearing the same root: *mundane*, which Webster defines as meaning "of or pertaining to the world." Hence, *Mundialization* means "the act of forming a one world establishment." In other words, here is our old enemy "One World," presented without the onus that is associated with "World Government."

Let us reason together: That we are in the midst of a revolution has been declared by almost everyone in authority, including our last three Presidents. We have been told that this revolution involves the creation of

a "New Federalism," a new Nixon Doctrine in foreign affairs, Regionalism and Revenue Sharing in domestic governance.

But we have not been told, publicly, that the weapons being used in this new revolution are psychopolitical weapons. For example, we are being brainwashed into the acceptance of new concepts of civil liberty, new attitudes toward government regulation of wages, prices, incomes and life styles, new ideas regarding morality, new attitudes toward sex and unisex, etc.

Now, let us suppose that Watergate and the other scandals involving officials in high places have been deliberately planned and stage-managed and overplayed by the media, especially television, in order to make the people distrustful of their form of government, and to condition them for the acceptance of a new kind of government.

Let us also suppose that the United States dollar was deliberately "dethroned" as an international exchange currency because of its "nationalistic" implications, and so that a new kind of "world currency" can be forced upon all nationals. Suppose, too, that inflation is being permitted, is even being encouraged, to gallop, so that new forms of currency and currency control will be accepted by, and even demanded by, the people.

The fact is: this "revolution" is not a new *American* revolution, it is a *World* revolution and its planners and executors intend to, in Madison Avenue semantics, "start a whole new ball game," in which economic and financial world integration will precede the establishment of an actual political World Government.

This is, in fact, the principal theme of an article written by a banker who is President of the North American division of an International banking house. Bank of California has its "wholly-owned subsidiary," the Bank of California International, which has its main office at 2 Wall Street, New York City, and whose officers are available for "consultation on marketing and investment" in the countries of Europe, South and Cent-

ral America, and in Japan, Korea, Taiwan, Hong Kong, Thailand, Singapore and Indonesia.

This Bank of California International has its limited circulation publication called "Spotlight on Mundialization." And in the Spring 1973 edition, William S. Pfeifle, president of the Bank of California, North America, writes on the subject of "Multinational Business and Banks Hasten World Integration." We present excerpts from that article:

\*\*\*\*\*

Although a dominant theme of our time is the resurgence of nationalism between and within nations, the economic and financial integration of the world continues to proceed at a pace some light years ahead of the political equivalent. This despite national boundaries, often chaotic currencies and exchange controls, and differing economic systems and ideologies with their inherent contradictions. This international integration, particularly apparent to multinational bankers, promises to gain momentum as the Nixon Doctrine moves the world further from confrontation to great-power equilibrium, to an era of pragmatic peace.

For example, we learn that subsidiaries of the world's multinational corporations account for an annual output of over \$450 billion, roughly one-seventh of the world's total gross national product of \$3 trillion and surpassing the GNP of every nation except the U.S. and the U.S.S.R. . . .

U.S. international banks are of course following their multinational customers abroad, in the process upping the assets of their overseas branches between 1965 and 1972 by eightfold to around \$75 billion. Over 50% of these assets are in London, the world's major Eurocurrency center which now counts more American banks than New York. . . .

The main attraction is the world's first truly international money market, the Eurocurrency market for offshore funds, which remains singularly unyielding to control by any one nation and basically aloof from monetary-policy machinations at the domestic level.

... The ease with which international trade and finance break the trans-ideological barrier to many must be amazing. Opening in London this year is the Anglo-Rumanian Bank Ltd., perhaps the first East-West joint banking venture. London is also to be blitzed by new East European bank branches as well as by several from West Germany. The Russian bankers are coming to Tokyo with the signing of a reciprocal banking accord, and U.S. bank representatives are

moving to Moscow. While East-West ventures have for some time ceased to be a novelty, Germany's Anker Co. is the first to work out a division of labor between 2 communist and 2 capitalist countries. Cash-register components are produced in Germany, Austria, Czechoslovakia and Hungary. in Yugoslavia we find East Europe's first multinational corporation, Energoinvest, a conglomerate active in the U.S., Canada, Mexico and with plans for other world areas.

The Nixon detente with Moscow has led to negotiation of the most massive trade agreement in history, the \$45.6 billion LNG exchange. If approved by Washington, the U.S. will get needed fuel and export sales, while the Russians will benefit by needed economic development and currency for buying capital goods. Last month we saw the first U.S. import of Soviet fuel for consumer use, an ideal backhaul cargo for tankers delivering grain to Russia. . . .

Mundialization of the world's economy is very evident in the United States. Overseas investors participate in more than 15% of all trades on the New York Stock Exchange for a gross volume of \$30 billion annually. Assets of agencies and branches of foreign banks operating here increased threefold in the 1965-1972 period. . . . Foreign direct investment in the U.S. in on the upswing. . . . One German computer firm plans investments of some \$100 million over the next 7 years, for example.

As the world moves to merge financially, it is difficult to discuss U.S. multinational banks separately from their overseas counterparts. . . . Throughout the world major banks are expanding beyond national borders, mobilizing funds via deposits and borrowings on a global basis to meet the growing demands of multinational customers, linking with foreign banks and consortia, establishing subsidiaries in a variety of markets to offer such diversified services as investment banking, global cash management, financial counseling, multinational-multicurrency credit lines, leasing, discounting, insurance brokerage, travel services and computer software services. Security houses and investment banks are similarly going global. . . .

We may ultimately see a world central bank, its tasks made easier by the better economic equilibrium between nations which economic integration is bringing about. . . . An oft-quoted prediction maintains that the world will be run by 300 titans by 1985, the avant garde of a new international order. *This would not be politically acceptable if it became apparent and it is not. . . .*

As the debate continues on international monetary and trade reform...on the feasibility of multinational controls...while waiting for the world to catch up politically, multinational businessmen and financiers can be expected to continue rationalizing the world's resources, internationalizing capital and consumer markets, meeting needs as vast as the opportunities, in the process further integrating the global economy. The ensuing interdependence, the vested interest in the welfare of others, will be an effective safeguard for peace in a pragmatic era." (End of excerpts from an article by Banker William S. Pfeifle).

\*\*\*\*\*

The import of the preceding is quite clear: The multinational executives and the International Bankers are wearied from waiting for the politicians to establish a de facto World Government, so they are proceeding on their own economically and financially, and the politicians can follow as they will and as they must; economic and financial considerations outweigh political and even military decisions from this time onward.

Complementing the words of Bank of California's Pfeifle is an article appearing in the current issue (May 21, 1973) of *U.S. News & World Report*: "Why 'Multinationals' Are Under Fire At Home, Abroad." The article says that there are "about 3,600 American companies that have at least one foreign subsidiary," and that "about 200 of these have overseas operations large enough to be considered truly 'multinational' and they include some of the heavyweights in American business: General Motors, Mobil, International Business Machines, International Telephone & Telegraph, Western Electric, Rockwell International, U.S. Steel, Boeing and Du Pont—companies whose names are as well known in many foreign countries as in the U.S."

William I. Spencer, president of the First National City Bank of New York City (and the world) is quoted: "The political boundaries of nation-states are too narrow and constricted to define the scope and sweep of modern business." These "new globalists," he adds, consider the entire world as a market, and search everywhere for fresh technology, talented people, novel processes, raw material, ideas and capital.

And they are not going to allow any nation or any government to stand in their way. And Richard Nixon is not about to stand up against them. Instead, he has joined them. In his April 10 trade message, he said:

"American investment abroad...has meant

more and better jobs for American workers, has improved our balance of payments, and has generally strengthened our economy." Once again, Nixon's credibility gap was showing.

Anyway, the word has been given: the Governments of the world may cooperate, or else. And Government's way of cooperating seems to consist primarily of abandoning the idea of World Government as originally envisioned by the World Parliamentarians, World Federalists, backers of the United Nations, etc.; and adopting, instead, the concept of Regionalism. This plan calls for the division of the whole world into Regions according to geographical, political commercial, industrial and human and natural resources considerations. At present this Regional Plan seems to call for the division of the world into Five Regions, to be administered respectively by the United States, Russia, China, Japan, and the European Common Market.

Additionally, within these Five Super Regions, the Nations themselves are to be divided into Federal Regions. This has already been accomplished in the United States, whose fifty States have been redistributed into Ten Federal Regions, this having been done by Executive Order on the part of President Nixon.

Now we are informed that Soviet Russia is to follow suit! Because of the extreme importance of this development, both from the world as well as the American point of view, we are reprinting an entire article which appeared in *The New York Times* of May 4, 1973. Remembering that in the USSR the various Republics are similar to our various States (which are really Republics), note how the same Regional Plan which was forced upon us, is now being forced upon the peoples of the Soviet Union:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### SOVIET IS REGROUPING ITS 15 REPUBLICS INTO 7 BIG PLANNING REGIONS

(By Theodore Shabad)

Moscow, May 3—The Soviet Union has quietly begun a controversial consolidation of its national planning regions that may ultimately erode the significance of individual Soviet ethnic republics as economic planning and management areas.

A new seven-region system grouping republics into larger planning units has been adopted in connection with the drafting of an ambitious 15-year plan that will outline basic investment and development policies for the Soviet Union until 1990.

The consolidated regional system, which is being introduced in the face of persistent nationalistic sensibilities, is part of a growing trend to ignore particular interests of the republics in an effort to achieve more efficient coordination and long-term planning of the complex Government-run economy.

The detailed local planning of economic development will, at least for the immediate future, continue at the republic level. But the basic, over-all national development policies will in future be based on the new regional planning units.

The regional reform was foreshadowed last December by Leonid I. Brezhnev, the Soviet party leader, in a keynote speech marking the 50th anniversary of the formation of the Soviet Union as a nominal federation of republics.

Now that a relatively common level of development has been reached by the various republics, Mr. Brezhnev said, future economic decision-making in the 15-year plan should be for the good of the country as a whole rather than focus on the interests of individual republics.

Mr. Brezhnev's broad policy statement was amplified by more detailed proposals in economic and technical journals, some of which went so far as to suggest that the boundaries of some of the Soviet Union's 15 republics might be modified if they were not in keeping with efficient economic regions. In an effort to shift the focus from the political sensibilities of the various ethnic areas to one of national efficiency, Soviet information media have also been working hard to generate an over-all "Soviet" nationalism and a national pride in economic achievements to replace the fragmented ethnic loyalties among the country's hundred-odd nationalities.

The new regional planning program is an attempt to depart from existing republic boundaries in allocating capital investment to the development of the Soviet economy. The potentially far-reaching decision to establish the new consolidated national planning regions was disclosed in the April issue of the Government's planning journal.

There are three European regions that figure in the 1975-90 plan; they are a combined north-central region, a southern region, and a combined Volga-Urals region. The four Asian regions are Siberia, the Far East, Kazakhstan and Central Asia.

In allocating four regions to the Asian part of the Soviet Union and only three regions to the developed European portion, the eco-

nomic planners appeared to focus on the future development of the Asian potential.

The consolidation of planning regions has affected the interests of individual republics, especially in the European West. For example, the Baltic republics and the Byelorussian Republic have been combined with the adjoining Leningrad and Moscow regions of the Russian Republic in the new north-central region. Similarly, the new southern region combines five republics—Moldavia, the Ukraine, Georgia, Armenia, and Azerbaijan—with the northern Caucasus portion of the Russian Republic. The new separate Volga and Urals regions are being combined into a Volga-Urals region to point up common problems of development. The Volga-Urals has been one of the most rapidly growing sections of the Soviet Union in recent decades.

One wonders if the Soviet information media told the hundred-odd nationalities within the U.S.S.R. that this new type of Regionalism would bring about decentralization and home rule? That's the way Regionalism was sold to the people of the United States.

It is true that Regionalism provides for more efficiency and lays the groundwork for the introduction of the political administrative technique known in the United States as PPBS. Computerized control of resources — both natural and human — is required if world economic and financial integration is to be achieved; and the computer is the heart of the system. Ergo *The New York Times* of May 7, 1973 reports that "The Soviet Union and its East European allies have unveiled their new unified system of computers at a Moscow exhibition, including a machine capable of 500,000 operations per second. The most powerful computer in the series, with a speed of two million operations a second, is still in the design stage. ... The Soviet-bloc system was made compatible with International Business Machine's 360 Series to open the way for the importing of some computers from the West. ... The latest Western effort to interest the Soviet Union in the importation of computers was made by Frank Borman, the former astronaut who recently visited Moscow as a vice president of Eastern Air Lines. ..."

The new phrase should read: "We'll have world integration, whether we want it or not. By depression and collapse if necessary."

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please write: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### CLOSING THE GATE AFTER THE WATER HAS LEAKED

#### THE POISON IN THE CUP OF "ELECTION REFORM"

The irony of the situation does not become apparent until one recalls a bit of history concerning Richard Nixon and election reforms.

After the 1968 federal elections (even as after the 1964 federal elections) there was much concern over alleged, but never fully investigated, election campaign malpractices. Congress, therefore, passed an election reform measure in 1970, but President Nixon vetoed it. In 1972, with another federal election coming up in November, the Congress passed yet another election reform measure. With Nixon running for re-election in 1972, a veto this time would have been viewed with suspicion and the Democratic candidate—then expected to be Sen. Muskie—would have gained many votes by any such action.

So, in April, 1972, the new election reform act was passed. But, months before that the Republican fund raisers got busy and gathered in millions of dollars in contributions before the new Election Reform Act became effective. Then, because they were seeking more millions in campaign funds, and didn't want to be bound by the new law, they started collecting hard cash from out-of-the-country banks, etc. That's what the indictments of Mitchell, Stans, Vesco, etc. are all about; the Republican fund raisers violated just about every section of that new election reform law. A goodly amount of the money thus raised and unreported was then used to finance the Watergate caper.

All in all, so many laws were violated that nobody has made a complete listing; but, in addition to violations of election laws, Nixon's friends and helpers:

- \* Tailed members of candidate's families in search of things that could be used to discredit the opposition candidates;
- \* Assembled dossiers on the personal lives of all opposition candidates;
- \* Forged letters and distributed them under candidates' letterheads, discrediting Muskie, Humphrey, Jackson, and leaving McGovern as the only "honorable" candidate

- on the Democratic ticket;
- \* Leaking false information to the press;
- \* Throwing campaign schedules into disarray;
- \* Seizing confidential files;
- \* Planting provocateurs to disrupt rallies;
- \* Investigating and threatening potential donors to the Democratic campaign;
- \* Rigging false opinion polls and sending to the President's office thousands of telegrams to create the impression that his war policies were enthusiastically supported by the people;
- \* The Attorney General of the United States discussed illegal wiretappings and burglaries but took no action against the persons who made those criminal proposals in his presence;
- \* The President's lawyer and the head of his domestic policy staff discussed the proposition of throwing certain incriminating documents into the Potomac River;
- \* The acting head of the FBI burned up incriminating documents;
- \* A member of the White House staff directed the burglary of the psychiatric files of a defendant in a pending criminal case, and the help of the CIA was obtained for that burglary, in direct violation of yet another law;
- \* The President's chief domestic adviser met twice with the federal judge presiding over the Ellsberg trial, offering the judge the directorship of the FBI while the case was being tried;
- \* A White House staff member sent one of the Watergate criminals to the State Department to fake diplomatic cables involving President Kennedy in a murder case;
- \* The Nixon Administration, in 1971 and 1972, admittedly placed wiretaps on telephones of its own officials and on phones of reporters of three newspapers;
- \* The White House repeatedly issued false statements about the Watergate affair.

This handful of incidents only begins to convey the unlawful and illegal efforts of ruthless men to destroy the political opposition, violate the election laws, and do violence to the very nature of the American political and legal system.



And with this background from which to operate, Richard Nixon, after having profited from the violation of every election law on the books, sent to Congress a request for a new set of election laws, and the appointment of a blue ribbon task force to investigate the matter of federal elections and suggest new laws for next year's candidates to break.

This is the irony of the situation of which we made mention in the opening paragraph of this letter.

Representative John Rarick also thought it ironical, because he told his fellow Congressmen:

"The latest affront to the American electorate is the announcement from the White House that the President recommends the creation of a nonpartisan commission on Federal election reform. In fact, he even accompanied his message with a copy of a proposed bill that he would like to have Congress rubberstamp into law.

"In his message to the Congress, the President said: 'Many separate proposals for such reform are now pending before the Congress in light of recent disclosures of widespread abuses during the Presidential campaign of 1972....'

"Overlooked for some reason in the statement is any acknowledgement that the Congress had already enacted in April of 1972, the Federal Election Campaign Act. Nor does the President mention that many of the 'widespread abuses' complained of, came about because the passage of that legislation caused desperate efforts by some to avoid disclosures after the act became effective.

"Now the President, reacting to emotional front page publicity of 'widespread abuses during the Presidential campaign of 1972' and without giving the existing law enacted by Congress a chance to work, seeks to use the taxpayers' money to create another study group which would cause more election interference, redtape, and control over the masses of elected officials not involved in any way in any of these 'widespread abuses.'...

"This seems to be another instance of the pot calling the kettle black. Or, perhaps a more accurate comparison would be: closing the gate after the water has leaked."

That a man who won reelection by following a campaign trail strewn with broken laws should now want those laws repaired and fortified, seems somewhat ludicrous. But, Nixon's action in this respect becomes more

sobering, and more typical of his political life style, when it is realized that there is an ulterior motive behind this seemingly straightforward request for new reform laws: Nixon is attempting to change the manner of election of *all* federal office-holders, especially the terms of office of U.S. Representatives and U.S. Senators. Here is the message the President sent to Congress:

\*\*\*\*\*

*To the Congress of the United States:*

A thorough-going reform of campaign practices in our Federal elections ranks high on our list of national priorities.

Many separate proposals for such reform are now pending before the Congress; in light of recent disclosures of widespread abuses during the Presidential campaign of 1972, many more will doubtless soon be made.

I believe that reform is essential, and urgent; I also believe it is vital that these proposed reforms be carefully considered not singly, but in their relation each to the others, and that this be done in a nonpartisan context.

Therefore, I recommend creation of a Nonpartisan Commission on Federal Election Reform, to be established as quickly as possible and to be charged with examining our entire pattern of campaign practices and with recommending a comprehensive set of reforms. A proposed Joint Resolution to accomplish this accompanies this Message.

The Commission I propose would be composed of seventeen members. Eight of these would be chosen by and from the Congress, two Democrats and two Republicans from the Senate and two Democrats and two Republicans from the House of Representatives. It would also include the national chairmen of the two principal political parties, and seven other, public members, to be selected by the President. No more than four of seven public members shall be members of the same political party. To further ensure its complete independence, the chairman and vice-chairman would be selected from among the members of the Commission, by the Commission itself.

The Commission's mandate would be as broad as the Federal election process itself. Nothing would be excluded. It would be authorized to examine the cost and financing of campaigns, including proposals for alternative methods of financing; laws on reporting and disclosures; the elimination from campaigns of violence and the threat of violence, and infringements on the right of privacy; curbing vote frauds; the length of political campaigns; the use and



abuse of techniques such as television commercials, polling and computerized direct mail; methods of curbing the entire range of unfair or unsavory campaign practices; and anything else the Commission might consider desirable for a comprehensive reform of Federal elections and campaign practices.

It would be directed to make its final report to the Congress and the President no later than December 1, 1973. It would also be encouraged to make interim recommendations during the course of its work, in order to expedite their consideration by the Congress.

Because it bears an intimate and vital relationship to campaign reform, I recommend that the Commission also consider the question of whether the length of the terms of office of members of the Senate, the House of Representatives or of the President should be changed.

If the Commission is to complete its work promptly, in order to allow the Congress time to consider and possibly to act on its recommendations prior to the 1974 Congressional campaigns, it is, of course, essential that the Commission begin its work soon and pursue it expeditiously. For my part, I shall do all that I can to facilitate this, and I urge the Congress to take swift and favorable action on this proposal.

Richard Nixon.

The White House, May 16, 1973.

\*\*\*\*\*

Do you see the snare and the delusion contained in this Message to the Congress? It just happens that every one of the reforms mentioned by the President is already provided for explicitly or tacitly in the Reform Act passed in April, 1972, and any further study by a blue ribbon commission would be redundant, time-consuming and a waste of taxpayers' money. What is needed is strict enforcement of existing laws, not passage of more and possibly unenforceable laws.

All of the President's proposed reforms are already provided for *except those contained in the next-to-last paragraph of the President's Message to the Congress:*

*...whether the length of the terms of office of members of the Senate, of the House of Representatives or of the President should be changed.*

In his "Text of an Address by the President on the Federal Election Reform to be Taped for Use on Radio," Nixon expanded on this revolutionary proposal:

"There is another matter of crucial impor-

tance to our election process, which I am also asking that the Commission consider. That is whether the Constitution should be amended to change the length of the terms of office of members of the House, of the Senate or of the President.

"Many political scientists have suggested, for example, that the President should be elected for a single, non-renewable six-year term, instead of being eligible for two four-year terms. The Commission could well consider the merits of this proposal.

"Another change it might consider is whether members of the House of Representatives should be elected for terms of four years instead of two.

"Personally, I have long favored the four-year term for members of the House, with half of the members elected every two years. Members serving for two-year terms have to spend one of every two years running for reelection, with the result that they serve one year and run one year. This not only places an enormous burden on the member himself; it also can work to the disadvantage of his constituents and of the country. By reducing the extraordinary campaign burden on its members, I believe the House of Representatives could be made a more effective instrument of government."

Here the man who has earned the sobriquet of "Tricky Dick" engages in hyperbole to the point of ridiculousness, when he says that Congressmen "serve one year and run one year." Sometimes the second session of a Congress is adjourned early in order to permit Representatives to go home and face their constituents and try to face down their political opponents; but if the legislative business of the year was not finished, then the Representatives return to Washington after the election campaign, perhaps as lame ducks, to finish the year's legislative business. If the fact of a near election and the fear of losing it causes Congressmen to vote on measures with much fear and trembling, that's as it should be if they are responsible to the voters rather than responsive to political bosses.

What Nixon might have said—and this would have been much nearer the truth—is that it takes time and money to "train" Congressmen to be submissive and obedient to the "powers that be" in Washington. It takes perhaps a year to determine whether a new Congressman is going to go along with the herd or become a maverick, as in the case of, say, John Rarick. To the self-appointed rulers in Washington, it seems a waste to spend one year testing and training a man

only to get one year's service out of him. Now, the six year Senate term is ideal in this respect, the four year Presidential term ought to be extended, and the House membership ought to be for at least four years. So reasons the "Invisible Government."

#### TO ALTER WITHIN THE FORM

But the important issue is this: Under the pretense of appointing a blue ribbon commission to study election reform, the real purpose is to re-write the Constitution of the United States and change the relationships of the three branches of government: legislative, executive, and judicial; and add a fourth branch: *Regional Government*, or what Rexford Guy Tugwell, the oldtimer New Dealer, called the *Regulatory Branch*.

"Many political scientists have suggested" Constitutional changes, said Nixon. He did not say that these political scientists were men connected with or sympathetic toward the propaganda efforts of a California Think Tank called the *Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions*, which is headed by Robert M. Hutchins, and at which Center Rex Tugwell wrote a suggested new Constitution for the United States.

In our booklet "*Damn the Constitution*," published in 1970 but now out of print, we exposed the plan to destroy the present United States Constitution, replacing it with a Constitution drawn up by this Rex Tugwell and approved by the *Center*, which is a tax-exempt organization financed by tax-exempt Foundations.

It seems that the Nixon Revolution intends, not to *replace* the Constitution as Tugwell proposed, but to *rewrite it*, so that it will conform to the main proposals of the Tugwell version. For example: a longer term for the President, for Senators (who would become elder statesmen serving as members of an advisory body with little real power) and an extended term for members of the House.

Also: Tugwell's version called for the establishment of a *fourth branch* of government which would replace the States and set up in their place a number of *Regional Republics*; this fourth branch to be called the *Regulatory Branch* (Nixon calls it the *Regional Branch*), with a *National Regulator* in charge (Nixon calls it the *Office of Management and Budget*, and Director Roy Ash is in charge.)

Tugwell's version also called for the establishment of a series of *public corporations*, which would be under the supervision and control of this *National Regulator*. Nixon has followed this pattern, but he has not

found it necessary to actually alter the Constitution to do so. However, the business of changing the duties, responsibilities and terms of office of elected officials does require Constitutional amendment.

Ergo: Create a blue ribbon Commission to agitate for such amendments *under the guise of promoting election reform!*

In our booklet "*Damn the Constitution*," we wrote:

"In Tugwell's *Regulatory Branch*, we can see how *Corporate Fascism* (or Nazism) and *National Socialism* (or Communism) are, in the final analysis, one and the same thing!

"Simply stated: Under the Fascist or Nazi system of government, control of industry, commerce, business, the professions, and the activities of people, is accomplished through *public corporations*. Under the Socialist or Communist system of government this control is accomplished through *commissariats* or *soviets*. . . . Different methods, but each designed for the same purpose: to *regulate* the activities of the Nation and its citizens."

"The National Regulator," wrote Tugwell in his proposed new Constitution, "shall charter all corporations or other enterprises. . . . Enterprises may be restrained by the Regulator when they restrict access to, or increase prices of goods and services. . . . There shall be a Commission responsible to the Regulator (to control prices, wages, services, activities.)"

Revolution Within the Form! Tugwell's Regulator is Nixon's Director of OMB who, by means of Regional Councils, Budget Control and Revenue Sharing, is able to "Regulate" or "Manage" the entire Nation and its citizens. However, impeding absolute totalitarian control is this Constitutional requirement for *electing officials* by the people for *comparatively short terms*.

One possible solution: Create a crisis like Watergate to convince people that the election process is corrupt, that something new is needed; then present a Plan which will minimize the importance, power and prestige of *elected officials*, including Presidents. . . .

Of course, punishment to fit the crime is the real need, not Commissions to write new definitions of crime. And, if the Congress approves this blue ribbon Commission plan, it is simply helping to forge its own chains.

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. For information, write:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223

Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### RESTRUCTURING TO ACCOMMODATE CORPORATE SOCIALISM

#### PREFACE:

On May 23, 1973, Congress surrendered to the Office of Management and Budget, some 60 statutory powers and responsibilities previously delegated to the Congress. The official act of surrender came about when the House of Representatives failed to override a Presidential veto.

"The will of Congress," declared Congressman Joseph P. Addabbo of New York, "is being continually subverted by the Office of Management and Budget, whose director is responsible only to the President. It is particularly important on this day, when we are about to vote to override the Presidential veto of the bill to force Senate confirmation of the OMB appointment, that we realize just how far this usurpation of the checks and balances within Government has progressed. We are at the point today where the decision of this nameless, faceless group of people in OMB is more important and carries more weight than does the legally constituted work of Congress.... While it is true that Congress is the servant of the people, it is not true that Congress must be the servant of a group of bureaucratic bookkeepers whose view of national priorities is limited purely by the costs of projects."

Later in the morning, as the House prepared to vote, the Speaker laid before the House the President's veto message. Then Congressman Chet Holifield of California explained that on May 13, 1970, the House had passed Reorganization Plan No. 2 of 1970, which plan reorganized the old Bureau of the Budget, renamed it the Office of Management and Budget, and conferred upon it, via the Executive Office of the Presidency, the 60-odd powers that previously had been the responsibility of the Congress. Holifield explained that "This bill which the President has vetoed contains a reversal of our action on the 1970 plan. It recaptured to the Congress all of those powers we gave away. This bill also required that the Director of the Office of Management and Budget be confirmed by the Senate...."

There was some discussion before the vote;

but every Congressman who spoke to override the Presidential veto missed the real gist of the issue!

Several Congressmen affirmed that Congress had surrendered its power of the purse to OMB, that its absolute power over the budget made OMB more powerful than Congress itself, that Congress had now become merely a rubber stamp in the hands of the Executive insofar as money matters were concerned. Which was true enough. But far more important was the fact that the power of *Management* had been combined with the *power of budget-making*. That the comptroller had also become the manager, was the point missed absolutely by the Congressmen who spoke either pro or con, perhaps through ignorance or oversight, perhaps deliberately. In any case, Congressmen spoke of OMB's *monetary* powers, but not once did any one of them mention OMB's new *Management* powers. It was as though they were discussing the old *Budget* Bureau instead of the new Office of *Management* and Budget! (Italics used for emphasis).

And, of course, Congress had not the power of its own convictions, the President's veto was sustained, and Roy Ash has replaced Congress as the General Manager of the Government of the United States (and of the individual States, too, if the whole truth be told.)

And therein lies a story; a story of how our Representative Republic became a Corporate Socialist Republic.

This revolutionary conversion is the result of a long-range Planning, Programming and Budgeting System which was adopted by the Planners more than half a century ago, and whose progress can be traced from 1913 to and through World War I, then from 1932 to and through World War II, and finally from the end of World War II to and through the establishment of what is being called the *New Federalism*.

in this Letter, due to lack of space, we can deal with but one phase of the takeover, and that one phase all too briefly:—

## THE TRIUMPH OF REGIONALISM

Back during the days of the New Deal the Fabian Brain Trusters dreamed of doing away with the (then) 48 States and setting up in their place Federally controlled districts, or regions, similar to the already established Federal Reserve Bank districts. These districts, or regions, would be governed by Administrators appointed by and responsible to the Chief Executive in Washington, D.C. In order to measure the public attitude toward such a plan, there was published in *The New York Times* of April 21, 1935, a map of the United States depicting "Nine Groups Instead of the 48 States."

An accompanying article presented "A Proposal for Rebuilding the Structure of Government in order to Deal with Issues on a National Scale." All the alleged advantages of such a Federal Plan were spelled out in the article. But it was admitted that this was a long-range objective and that it would be many years before such an aim could be achieved (and the article was right; it was not until Richard Nixon became President that the Regional Plan was actually put into operation, by Executive Order.)

Meanwhile, to prepare the way for such a grandiose scheme of centralized Federal control of the Nation and its people, an organization was needed which could influence, advise, educate and collectivize the thousands upon thousands of elected and appointed State, County, City and Community governing officials. For such an operation a central, national headquarters was selected on land provided by the Rockefeller family and administered by the University of Chicago. This headquarters came to be known as "1313" because of its address; 1313 East 60th Street, Chicago, Illinois.

At 1313 the national headquarters of some twenty-five national organizations have been established. They are, in the order of their age:

American Public Works Association  
Municipal Finance Officers Association  
Public Personnel Association  
National Association of Attorneys General  
National Governor's Conference  
International City Managers' Association  
American Municipal Association  
American Public Welfare Association  
American Committee for International  
Municipal Cooperation  
Council of State Governments  
National Association of Housing and  
Redevelopment Officials  
Public Administration Service  
National Association of Assessing Officers

American Society of Planning Officials  
Federation of Tax Administrators  
American Society for Public Administration  
National Association of State Budget  
Officers  
National Association of State Purchasing  
Officials  
National Association of Municipal Clerks  
National Legislative Conference  
Conference of Chief Justices  
Interstate Clearing House on Mental Health  
National Association of Counties  
National League of Cities  
U.S. Conference of Mayors

The manner in which 1313 works is perhaps best described by means of a "real life illustration." On May 11, 1973, Anne Garni of Santa Cruz, California appeared before a meeting of the Council on Intergovernmental Relations to protest against the "Governor's Local Government Reform Program." Here is a part of what she said at the meeting, which was held at San Jose, Calif.:

"In Santa Cruz, we have a so-called 'Model City Charter,' drafted by the National Municipal League (an affiliate of 1313-Ed.), which provides for an all-powerful, appointed administrator, the City Manager, who owes his allegiance to his organization, the International City Managers' Association (1313), and not to the taxpayers who support him. The voters cannot recall this man, and it would take five of the seven members of the Council to fire him. Our Charter does not even require that this man be a citizen. It states only that he become a bona fide resident of the city after his appointment.

"The members of the City Council—the elected representatives of the people—are forbidden, under penalty of law, from interfering with the City Manager or any of his department heads. A violation would be punishable by up to six months in jail, a \$500 fine, and the loss of the Council seat. In practice, the elected officials are little more than window dressing, retained merely to keep up the pretense of still having a responsive, representative government.

"The City Manager is an advocate of Regional Government and has stated that it is 'a wave of the future; that political boundaries are arbitrary lines.' City Managers are trained to guide elected officials toward appointive, regional government which merges local, state and the federal government under the authority of the executive branch of the federal government. . . .

"When elected to the City Council, the new official automatically becomes a member of the League of California Cities (a division

of 1313's National League of Cities—Ed.) The tentacles of the public administration system (1313) begin to fasten their grip on the new member, pulling him away from his constituents and into the bowels of the bureaucratic machinery that has superimposed itself over our republican form of government....

"The following are excerpts from one of the League (of California Cities) resolutions, passed at the annual conference held in San Diego in 1970: 'Whereas, the proliferation of problems which cut across the traditional boundaries of local government entities has necessitated the creation of regional governmental agencies which overlap cities and counties, the Councils of Governments should be required by statute. The regional organizations shall be granted such regulatory and taxing powers as necessary to carry out the regional functions.'

"This resolution not only eliminates the established boundaries of cities and counties, but it also disfranchises the voters and removes all control of expenditures and authority from elected officials within the regions.

"Governor Reagan's Reorganization Plan of 1969 (model supplied by 1313's Council of State Governments—Ed.) authorized the Council on Intergovernmental Relations to divide our State into planning districts, which is the first step in developing Sub-State Regionalism. On February 11, 1970, the CIR adopted the nine regional division.

"...It should be obvious to anyone who will look at the records, that Ronald Reagan has not served the people of this State as their elected leader.... If Reagan has not served the people, it must be deduced that he is serving the invisible government of public administration. So, let's look at his record as a participant in this government:

"After serving within the ranks of the Governor's Conference (1313), he was chosen to fill the vacancy created when Governor Nelson Rockefeller resigned from the *Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations* (ACIR) in 1970...."

(End of extended quotation)

And that brings us to the next step in the long-range plan:

Originally 1313 was a group of organizations without legal or official status. 1313 and its affiliates and satellites could advise, lobby, propagandize, offer various services to the State, County and local governments, and act as a kind of labor union and employment agency to appointive positions such as City

and County Managers. But 1313 had no legal standing with the Federal Government. To remedy this lack and thereby make all of the 1313 organizations quasi-official agencies, there was created the aforementioned Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR).

ACIR is composed of 26 members, 20 of whom are appointed by the President of the United States, and who usually are chosen from the ranks of 1313 members; three are appointed by the President of the Senate, and the remaining three by the Speaker of the House. ACIR has been called "the heart of the New Federalism," and was established for the obvious purpose of planning and implementing programs that would lead to the centralization of all controls within the Executive Branch of the Federal Government.

From a digest of information taken from ACIR reports, we learn that:

- \* ACIR's work covers three major areas: 1) Taxation and Finance; 2) Governmental Structure and Functions; 3) Program Implementation.
- \* ACIR's recommendations for State action are translated into draft bills and proposed Constitutional amendments. These proposals are brought to the attention of key legislative and executive officials of all the States, as well as other interstate groups and individuals.
- \* ACIR devotes a major proportion of its time and resources to encouraging implementation of the recommendations it makes to the legislative and executive branches of Federal, State and local governments.
- \* Legislation to implement ACIR's recommendations to Congress is usually introduced by U.S. Senators and Representatives who are members of ACIR.
- \* During the year, the ACIR staff maintains liaison with various national groups (1313 organizations) representing State and local governments, and with the Administration's Office of Intergovernmental Relations.
- \* The creative partnership between Federal, State, and local governments in responding effectively to old and new social, economic and developmental needs in urban and rural America can only flounder *unless antiquated State Constitutional provisions are revised.*

The 12th Annual Report of ACIR states that: "Substate regional bodies are proliferating. Federal programs encourage their formation to meet specific Federal objectives such as metropolitan planning (HUD), resource con-

servation and development (USDA), community action (OEO), cooperative area manpower planning (Labor), comprehensive health planning (HEW), and law enforcement (Justice)."

And this same ACIR report named the next steps that were taken toward completing the long-range plan:

"The President in Reorganization Plan No. 2 of 1970, established a Domestic Council to coordinate domestic policy formation; and an Office of Management and Budget to *strengthen his managerial control*. The plan was heralded as giving the President the machinery to oversee the evolution of federalism."

"Federalism," or the "New Federalism" is the name given to the Regional Governance Plan which was established by Executive Order.

Finally, as a sort of climax to his first four years in office, President Nixon signed the Revenue Sharing Act on October 20, 1972. In signing it, Nixon said: "We expect great things from this program—and we are going to be watching for them. I am asking the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations to monitor and evaluate the results of revenue sharing. The enactment of General Revenue Sharing represents only the first part of our comprehensive design to reform the institutions of government. . . .

"In my State of the Union address nearly two years ago," the President continued, "I outlined a program which I described as a 'New American Revolution—a peaceful revolution in which power (is) turned back to the people—a revolution as profound, as far-reaching, as exciting as that first revolution almost 200 years ago.' The signing today of the State and local Assistance Act of 1972—the legislation known as General Revenue Sharing—means that this New American Revolution is truly underway."

Nixon's "New American Revolution" is as an echo to words spoken before the United Nations on December 17, 1963, by Lyndon Baines Johnson: "I worked with him (Franklin Delano Roosevelt) to bring about a profound but peaceful revolution."

As a correspondent observed: "The dictionary defines 'revolution' as a sudden change in the government of a country; the overthrow of one form of government and the setting up of another." President Nixon and his army of revolutionaries are overthrowing our Constitutional Republic and are replacing it with a Socialist Dictatorship. Is that 'returning power back to the people,' or

is it forcing power on the people?

"The New American Revolution is peaceful only because the people cannot see the invisible, de facto government that has been gradually taking over powers granted to the Congress and the States by our Constitution. Just as local government *appears* to maintain its representative image, so too have the three branches of the federal government and the State governments maintained their *visible* structure."

An invisible revolution within the visible form, is a fitting definition of Nixon's New Revolution. And the most invisible and most difficult-to-discern part of this Revolution is the system of *political administrative techniques*, called simply the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System that undergirds this Regional Governance Plan, and gives it its absolute power. As Dr. Joseph P. Bean has said: "The PPBS system of governance gives us a new type of government, a government by appointed rather than elected officials. The men we send to Congress can no longer help us—they will be powerless. The elected officials at all levels will lose their power. At the top will be the new executive staffmen: Kissinger, Shultz, Ash.... Under these super-bureaucrats will come the appointed men of the ten Regional Offices, and under them will come the appointed men of the sub-regional offices. We will be governed by regulation, not by law. It is important to understand the difference between regulation and (civil) law. Laws are those duly enacted statutes by elected officials at the local, State and Federal levels of government. Regulations are the internal rules of agencies, bureaus and departments which are imposed upon us. They do not have binding power upon us as far as the Constitution is concerned. But in practice, they are as binding upon us as law. It is said that we already are a people governed by regulation rather than law. This places us at the whim and caprice of persons who are appointed rather than elected. We have no way of getting at them. We can not remove them from office (even Congress failed in its attempt to remove Roy Ash). They rule without our consent... It was a quiet revolution, not a coup d' etat in the usual manner."

And thus was our government restructured *within the form*, to accomodate Corporate Socialism.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. For information, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### THE DRAMA OF THE DISAPPEARING DOLLAR: DROWNING IN A SEA OF MANIPULATED DEBT

#### IT WAS PLANNED SO WELL AND SO VERY LONG AGO

Months after the President had devalued the dollar for the second time, the House of Representatives was voting to devalue the dollar for the first and second time. The *ex post facto* nature of the procedure was noted by most of the Congressmen, and their utter helplessness was put into words by Mr. James A. Burke, Massachusetts Democrat:

"This has to be one of the most impotent gestures or idle exercises this Congress is called upon to engage in—voting on devaluation. What are the options open to a Congressman on a vote like this? Pathetically, either to vote to approve a devaluation effected months ago... or to vote to reject the devaluation effected months ago and set off another major monetary crisis and consternation and near-panic in the money capitals of the world. Neither alternative can have much appeal to any member of Congress who feels he has been sent down here to Washington by his people to participate in the decisions of Government, to have a say and to influence the course of events.

"...this Congress has been called upon to ratify, after the facts, a deal negotiated by this administration, overseas, with foreign central bankers.... Prior to the summer of 1971, for a Government of the United States even to contemplate devaluation of the mighty U.S. dollar was unthinkable, tantamount to political suicide. But having gotten away with it once, having tried it and liked it, this administration, in what can only be considered a bold and brazen move, is back again for a second devaluation.

"And this is not the end of it. Something far more insidious is going on. Apparently three times was considered too brazen even by this administration. We have had, in effect, a third devaluation going on right before our eyes; only instead of being a formal devaluation requiring Congressional approval and all the publicity this involves, the administration has entered into agreements with foreign governments whereby those governments have floated their currencies, and

under these arrangements our currency has gone down (more). In effect, we have had, and are still having, a third devaluation, through the back door so to speak. And I suspect this is very much what we can expect for the future. Not too long ago when (Treasury) Secretary Shultz was testifying before the Ways and Means Committee on which I serve... I asked Secretary Shultz, if devaluation is as good as you say it is, I suppose we will have more and more. His reply should be listened to by everyone: 'That might be too much of a good thing, Congressman.'..."

It all seems to fit into a pattern, a plan that was laid out decades ago and is now nearing fulfillment. And the fulfillment may mean real tribulation for the people of the United States. For nearly two years now, some bankers, economists and monetary experts have been hearing rumors about a new issue of red-colored bank notes being stockpiled in banks throughout the United States, in preparation for a "crisis" at which time all the Federal Reserve greenbacks would be called in. People would be forced to trade their paper money for this new issue of redbacks, at a ratio to be set by the Federal Reserve Corporation at that time.

This would be revaluation with a vengeance, and would solve the inflation problem for a time—but for a short time only since the new currency would be fiat money in the strictest sense of that term.

Whether this is just rumor, we do not know. But we do know that this is a common procedure in countries where the national currency is backed by neither gold nor silver. We were in Japan at the beginning of the United States occupation of that country in 1945 when all Japanese currency was called in and replaced with a new, devalued, currency. We can tell you that surrendering their yen hurt them far more than surrendering their sovereignty to the 'United Nations.'

Nor do we know whether any such issue of redbacks to replace our greenbacks would be a signal for the actual installation of a



world currency. But this we have learned: With the Conspirators there are long-range plans are there are current programs, and it is important to be able to distinguish between the two.

Where their current programs are involved, there are certain selected writers and speakers whose columns and commentaries are used to keep the followers informed of what is about to happen, what attitude is to be assumed, and what actions are to be taken in regard to the happening. One such weather-cock is C.L. Sulzberger of the *New York Times News Service*. On June 6th Sulzberger was in Paris, testing the monetary trade winds. And his column which was published in many American newspapers on June 7th is important when it is read as a "monetary weather forecast." He writes, and we quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

Paris—On June 5, 1933, President Franklin Roosevelt signed a bill abrogating the gold standard and 40 years later the effects are still being felt. Following World War II, a new accord sought to avoid the opposing dangers of extreme monetary nationalism and excessive international integration of the gold standard system. This arrangement, designed at Bretton Woods and formalized in the International Monetary Fund, agreed that gold would remain the primary international asset for settling debts but that the dollar, then backed by 57 per cent of the free world's gold, would be the key currency.

However, trade rose far more speedily than the gold supply. So a kind of "paper gold" called Special Drawing Rights was invented. But the problems of money and financing commercial exchanges have never been solved since the days when currencies could be converted at fixed rates into gold.

Lenin, who sneered at the precious metal, said: "When we conquer on a world scale, I think we shall use gold for the purpose of building public lavatories in the streets." Nevertheless, he added, Soviet gold would be sold at the highest possible price. He added: "When living among wolves, howl like wolves."

Meanwhile an extraordinary hodgepodge of international money developed: the artificial ruble bloc, the dollar, sterling, franc, yen, mark and other normal currencies; SDRs, Eurodollars and new credit devices such as travelers checks and credit cards, and finally the wampum used to adjust barter in backward countries.

France, for many years, urged that the priority status of gold be restored and that its

price be doubled. The United States opposed this. One consequence was that when the machinery started to fall apart and Washington raised the monetary gold price to \$42 an ounce, the free market value zoomed to triple that figure.

The Smithsonian agreements of December, 1971, established new parities and the dollar was devalued. But by then there had been a vast shift in wealth. Forty-five per cent of world gold reserves are now held by European central banks and 6.5 per cent by individual Europeans. European and Japanese central and private banks had acquired perhaps \$150 billion in assets.

These developments have created a horrendous confusion. The free world is in the middle of its biggest economic boom since the Korean War. There is abundant monetary liquidity. Trade is gaining at a record rate of increase. Yet there is also bad inflation everywhere. And no one can reckon what money is really worth.

There is no confidence in the dollar. Not even Washington promises to defend it. The U.S. government implies it wants commercial concessions to insure against another devaluation. And national banks around the world are not prepared to part with their gold holdings at the present official price. They would like to dump their dollars instead, and have enough to swamp the market.

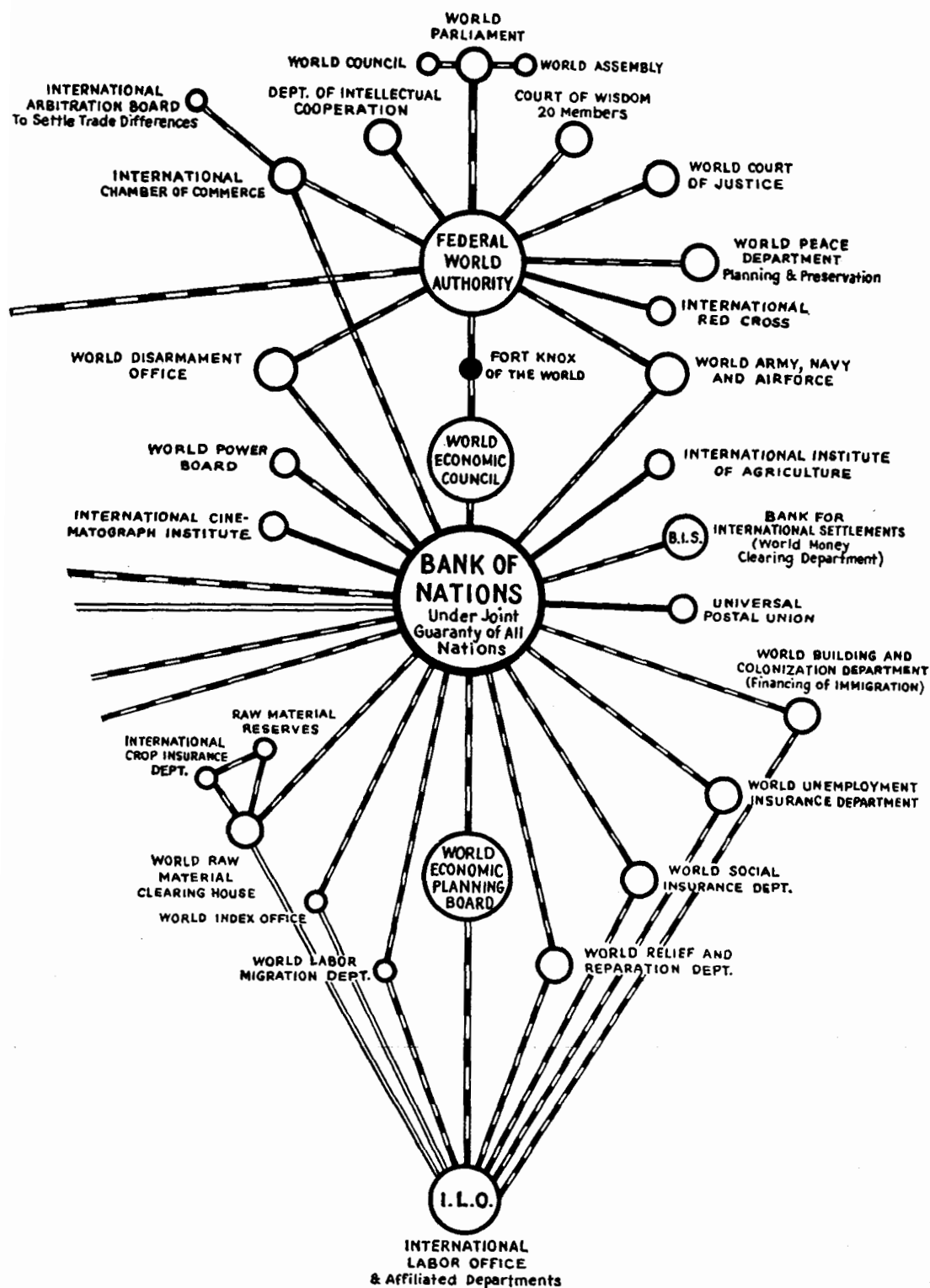
The entire cockeyed system stimulates increasing rivalry and dissension among the Americans, Europeans and Japanese. Something dramatic will have to be done to compose the present mess compounded of boom, inflation and a senseless hash of monies.

(End of column)

\*\*\*\*\*

The key phrase is the final phrase: "A senseless hash of monies." This could be interpreted to mean that the boom and the unchecked (even aided and abetted) inflation are being used to create a "crisis" which is to be "resolved" through the issuance of a "new money," perhaps even a new world currency. This would involve the use of the old Marxist trick of manipulated dialectic: the thesis (gold-based currency), as opposed by the antithesis (a hash of currencies), to be resolved into the synthesis (an entirely new currency).

This would be a *current program*, as distinguished from but leading toward, fulfillment of the *long-range objective*, which is the establishment of a Global Corporate Socialist System, with a World Authority and a World Bank to bring about and maintain a World Economic Amalgamation (a political



This Chart is excerpted from the book "Plan for a Permanent Peace," by Hans Heymann, published by Harper & Brothers in 1941. It depicts the Central Organizational units of a World Authority which is designed to attain world-wide economic integration under a system of Global Corporate Socialism. Stressing economic rather than political authority and control, this may be the Federal World Authority designed to replace the faltering United Nations.

amalgamation being of secondary importance).

Let's consider this *long-range objective*:

Remember how Marx fled from Germany to England to establish Communism as a system of economic totalitarianism? And how Paul Warburg came from Germany to the United States to set up our central banking system (the Federal Reserve Corporation)? And how Henry Kissinger came from Germany to the United States to amalgamate capitalism and socialism?

There was yet another who fled from Germany to the United States for a special purpose, which purpose was so very important that he was given little or no publicity, and whose name is even unknown save to the key conspirators and their initiates who are concerned with monetary and financial matters. This man's name was Hans Heymann, a professor of economics who took refuge at Rutgers University, and who wrote a book (*Plan for Permanent Peace*, Harper & Brothers, 1941).

There was another "German Jew," one of the "300 who secretly rule the world," as he inferred in his book *In Days to Come*, published in 1921. Rathenau was an industrial magnate who was in charge of the supply of German war materials during World War I. He was foreign minister in the Weimar Republic, and during that time, in collaboration with Hans Heymann, he concocted a plan for a *World Authority* and a *World Bank* which, according to Rathenau and Heymann, would assure permanent peace. Rathenau showed the plan to others of the "300" at various summit meetings, and he was to present the plan to the Sound Currency Association in London. But two days before that meeting, Rathenau was assassinated by "a group of misled, irresponsible young men."

"After Rathenau's death," wrote Heymann, I decided to continue this work. I called on Gustav Cassel at Stockholm University and on Vissering, the President of the Netherlands Central Bank, and in '23 visited England and the United States. In conference with Paul M. Warburg and Governor Benjamin Strong of the Federal Reserve Board... MacKenna, President of Barclay's Bank in London... the Banker Jacob Goldschmidt, President of one of the German "Big Five", and others (it was decided) the plan was premature... and it was the privilege of Mr. J.P. Morgan to initiate the first international bank four years later (in 1930)."

What actually seems to have been decided

was that Heymann's plan was too bold a venture for the 1930s, and that this should be classified as a *long-range objective*, not as a current program. So Heymann was given a chair at Rutgers, where he perfected his—and Rathenau's—plan and put it all in a book of limited circulation (we have been supplied with a copy by a friend who shall be nameless for unnamed reasons).

On page 3 of this letter we have reproduced a portion of a chart drawn by Heymann. It depicts the central core of a Federal World Authority and its accompanying World Bank. Surrounding this Core is a planetary system consisting of three Regional Banks (the Europa Bank, the Inter-American or Hemisphere Bank, and the Oriental Bank), and supplementing these are the Regional Authorities, with the various nations divided into Federal Regions and sub-regions, and with all authority emanating from the Federal World Authority, the World Economic Council and the Bank of Nations. Note the many specialized World Departments, Boards, and Institutes shown on the chart which is reproduced overleaf, and you'll get the general plan of this World Authority as outlined by two "German Jews" back in 1922. Note, too, how the overall plan seems to fit into the present setup of the Specialized Agencies of the United Nations, the Regional Authorities such as NATO and the Warsaw Pact Nations, and the Regional Government Program being worked out presently by Henry Kissinger on behalf of CFR and the Anglo-Saxon Round Table Groups.

Is this *The Master Plan*, and is this the time for its installation? There are these facts: 1) the current accent is on economics rather than politics; 2) multinational corporations have become governments within themselves and are more powerful than most national governments, so that; 3) national governments have begun catering to and modeling themselves after these corporations. And, Heymann's Plan is a functional economic mechanism to integrate the world's economy and give it a new monetary system. Therefore, this could be the Master Plan, and this may be the time chosen for its inauguration. We'll have more to say on this subject in some of our future letters.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated, Subscriptions are not available separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE BEAR THAT FLIES LIKE A DOVE

#### COEXISTENCE WITH HONOR?

Senator Henry Jackson was a member of the minority in Congress; unlike most of his colleagues in the Federal Legislature, he was against the visit of Leonid Brezhnev to the White House and Disneyland at this time. "Mr. Brezhnev will be coming here right in the fury of the Watergate hearings," said the Senator from Washington State, "and surely he's not so high principled that he's going to forego the temptation to take advantage of that situation."

We might remind the Senator that this works two ways. President Nixon also needs to take advantage of the situation. He needs, very desperately, to divert the attention of a nation of circus-watchers from the center ring where the Watergate act is being performed. A whole menagerie of trained animals, each acting on cue, as ringmaster Sam Ervin holds the chair and snaps the whip, bemuses television viewers; but the act is becoming a kind of melodrama in which the arch villain has not yet been revealed. And there is suspense and speculation because more and more watchers wonder what part Richard Nixon really is playing. There is need to divert attention to the other two rings. So —

Over the right ring there are the aerial acts; high prices that have been soaring higher and higher through the air with the greatest of ease and in defiance both of the law of gravity (supply and demand), and of the artificial restraints of "Phase Three." And the acrobats in that inflationary spiral, whirling upward and upward until they were about to crash through the roof of the Big Top, to come hurtling downward and thereby cause a catastrophic depression.

So, after prices had reached the highest point possible without bringing about pandemonium and mass hysteria on the part of the spectators (consumers), Nixon stepped up to the microphone and froze prices. But, to keep on the good side of the money managers and the conglomerated industrialists, he did not freeze interest, dividends and profits. Nor did he freeze wages—and this was so obviously a political ploy that even his script-writers couldn't find a reasonable

excuse for freezing one side of the inflationary spiral without freezing the other side as well.

But, back to our maligned metaphor: In this right ring of the circus, where the aerialists have been frozen in their act, the President built greater suspense by announcing that this is an interim freeze, a 60-day emergency measure to be followed by a new and as yet unwritten, Phase Four Economic Control Program.

And now, over in the left ring (if you happen to be sitting on the right side of the circus Big Top) we are to have what some observers might justifiably call a sick clown act, a summit meeting featuring Richard Nixon and Leonid Brezhnev in the starring roles. It is in an act such as this that Nixon feels he is at his best; and his performance, he hopes, will draw the attention of the circus-watchers from the Watergate animal act and the economic high-wire and trapeze acts.

Senator Jackson and the few for whom he spoke, feared that this visit of Leonid Brezhnev was a dangerous thing. This is to be far more than a mere courtesy call, and some very serious horse-trading is on the agenda. "This is a very risky time for him (Nixon) to be bargaining with the head of an extremely powerful country in terms of trying to work out disagreements that run very deep," said the Senator from Washington State."

Howard Flieger, who succeeded to the editorship of *U.S. News & World Report* upon the death of David Lawrence, led the media minority in viewing with alarm this visit of the Secretary General of the world's oldest and best disciplined Communist Party. Flieger wrote, in part:

"There is a very real danger that the tide of euphoria which could be set in motion by a Nixon-Brezhnev meeting could lead to serious miscalculations costly to America. ... What they (the Russians) stand to gain from friendly co-operation with the U.S. far exceeds anything that they could possibly gain through strident or clandestine adventures in the Middle East or in Southeast

Asia—adventures that would jeopardize their relationship with Washington. But that does not mean Russia's Communist leadership has abandoned its long-term objective—to establish the Soviet Union as the unparalleled world power. In fact, the Brezhnev strategy is designed to use Moscow's relationship with America as a double-edged sword toward that end.... The Soviet leader sees in the aura of good feeling the best opportunity so far of solving Russia's domestic problems and perhaps eventually achieving an economic stature equal to that of America—just as the Soviets have reached a balance of nuclear power with the United States.... ”

An unusually objective background report on the Nixon-Brezhnev summit meeting was written by William L. Ryan of Associated Press. We reprint parts thereof:

\*\*\*\*\*

Between them, the Americans and Russians have whipped up an enticing batch of icing for their detente cake. But painfully visible and rock-hard lumps remain beneath, created by generations of cold war.

The Soviet-American summit...represents an attempt by the two leaders to keep their countries off a collision course. At the same time, each hopes to reap benefits for his own side. But neither is likely even for a moment to entertain the notion that genuine peace is either at hand or around the corner. Not peace, but peaceful coexistence has broken out.

Some remarkable and even revolutionary things have been going on in advance of the visit of Leonid Brezhnev, the Soviet Communist general secretary, to President Nixon beginning Monday. American capitalists have been roaming the Soviet Union, talking about and even sealing big deals. Westerners who, not many years ago, might have viewed any high Communist as a personification of menace now profess to find Russia's boss Communist a man of engaging charm and business wisdom.

On the other hand, Russians read things in their papers that are practically unbelievable. The same Soviet journalists who devoted themselves industriously to lambasting everything American have accustomed themselves to casually dropping names like Rockefeller, Ford, American Can, Pepsi-Cola, and so forth. All are mentioned in tones of respect. Soviet readers are told that some Americans are showing "common sense and realism," and the clear implication is that there can, after all, be such a thing as a good capitalist. Instead of

giving readers the impression that absolutely nothing is right about American society, the press has taken to telling them some things are even good, like the organization of the American consumer economy.

The Soviet press scarcely mentioned the Nixon Administration's Watergate woes, and what little it did say was phrased with delicate care.

Yet Brezhnev and other Communist leaders repeatedly warn that peace must not be allowed to go too far, to interfere with the ideological war or to permit wide open East-West contacts that might have contaminating effects.

"The Communist Party of the Soviet Union has always held and still holds that the class struggle between two systems, Communist and capitalist, in the economic, political and of course ideological domains will continue," said Brezhnev in a recent speech.

All he promised to do was to "strive to shift this historically inevitable struggle to a path free from the perils of war."

The Russian military, however, seems to have less faith than the civilian politicians in the blessings of peaceful coexistence. The military press harps on a need for "constant vigilance and readiness to deal a rebuff to any intrigues of the aggressive, reactionary circles of imperialism." That means the United States.

But the civilian press assures critics that "positive changes" in the world climate were forced on the capitalists because of the might and authority of the U.S.S.R. It tells them the policy now combines "flexibility and firmness" and creates "more favorable conditions externally for the building of communism in our country." This means that in an atmosphere of relaxed tension, internal problems can get more top-level attention.

The Russians and Americans indeed have taken long strides in some areas. Particularly trade and commerce, each for its own compelling reasons. Also, there is likely to be a look of progress at the Washington summit on how to bring the Strategic Arms Limitation Talks (SALT) into a new and complex phase dealing with offensive weapons. (End of article).

\*\*\*\*\*

Before his departure for the United States, Communist Party General Secretary Leonid Brezhnev did a most unusual thing: he held a press conference in the Kremlin, a conference for foreign correspondents, and

especially for American foreign correspondents. He desired to make two points:

1) It would be inconvenient for him to intervene in any way in the Watergate affair. "The thought never entered my head," he said, "as to whether President Nixon had lost any influence, or gained any, as a result of Watergate." And;

2) The Soviet leader denied that there was any "so-called Jewish problem in this country. I have a very warm-hearted feeling toward Jews in the Soviet Union."

Behind all these press statements and commentaries coming from Moscow and Washington, there is this impression, often hinted but never openly admitted: Leonid Brezhnev heads a group that intends to complete the industrialization of a Socialist Empire, while Richard Nixon heads (at least for the nonce) a group that intends to complete the socialization of an industrial empire.

One who seems to understand this better than most, because he has studied the conspiracy longer than most, is the once outspoken but now retired Father Coughlin. We have not seen a copy of his "farewell sermon." All we know about it is what the newspapers printed. But at least one "key statement" seems to remain in context in the newspaper account. So, we reprint what the paper printed on June 12, 1973:

\*\*\*\*\*

More than 1,200 people crowded into St. Mary's Catholic Church in Detroit for what the Rev. Charles E. Coughlin says was his last public appearance.

Father Coughlin, the controversial 'radio priest' of the 1930s told the jammed church, "I'm too old. I haven't too long to go and I know it." During his 35-minute sermon, the 82-year-old priest called for a battle against the new devil, which he said was "the international industrialization with its whole materialistic concept of life."

Father Coughlin said "Save the rich class from paying taxation is its philosophy. It has its own philosophy of lust instead of purity, sex instead of soul."

People are still worrying about "a communism that has shot its bolt and that is surrendering to the money of the industrialists, of the oil barons," he added.

"Communism is passe and you don't know it. (But) it's not passe in its philosophy. It's still the same materialistic concept.

He said the United States must revive its devotion to God and fight continuously against "the new anti-Christ."

Father Coughlin drew an audience of millions before World War II with his aggressive radio broadcasts attacking the "New Deal" and President Franklin D. Roosevelt, communism, "international bankers," and Jews. He retired in 1966 as Pastor Emeritus of the Shrine of the Little Flower in nearby Royal Oak.

\*\*\*\*\*

Communism is passe, though its philosophy endures; this is the key sentence. And, the venerable patriot might have added that capitalism is also passe, the capitalism that we traditionally associated with free and private enterprise. A "Peoples Capitalism" has replaced it, one with the same materialistic philosophy usually associated with Communism. Marx, were he living today, would have explained it in terms of his dialectical materialism:

Thesis: Capitalism

Antithesis: Communism

Synthesis: Corporate Socialism

There is not yet, of course, the open, public marriage of Western Capitalism and Eastern Communism, which is to produce the New World Order. Nixon and Brezhnev go to their summit to arrange the betrothal, but they go with reservations; for there still must be maintained a certain air of competition, to keep the people bemused and subservient. There must be the very formal working out of arms limitation agreements, leading eventually to total disarmament after a "World Authority" has been armed. As Brezhnev warned his charges, military wars may end but it is not yet time to end the "ideological war," and there are certain things about the American governmental and social system that would prove quite "contaminating" to the Communists. Constant vigilance is essential, say the Soviet leaders.

As for American reservations in regard to the Communist system, there is one official manifestation of our animosity and belligerence toward Communism, which should be regarded as an official memorial to our national hypocrisy. We call it "Captive Nations Week."

Each third week of July has been set aside by Congress and approved by the President, as a time to remind us in the United States of the nations still held in the bondage of communist imperialism. Congress passed the first Captive Nations Resolution in 1959 and President Eisenhower signed it into law. Khrushchev was quite disturbed at the time because the subjugated peoples held captive by their Communist jailors were the Achilles heel of Soviet power and

he feared an American policy directed toward their liberation.

But, from the very beginning, it was an empty promise to the captive peoples. We—our Government, that is—promised to help free them, but actually turned its back on them and refused to help them whenever they tried to help themselves, as with the Hungarian freedom fighters. Later on, we—our Government, that is—helped sell out the Nationalist Chinese and put in their place in the United Nations, with veto power in its Security Council, the slavemasters of the Communist Peoples Republic of China. Our Captive Nations Week Resolution became a broken promise to the hundreds of millions of people of the captive nations. Instead of helping to free them we—our Government, that is—gave their Communist masters the equipment and the materials with which to forge their chains. That we may realize the full extent of this official deceit here are the names of the people or nation and the year of Communist domination of each of them:

Armenia . . . . .	1920
Azerbaijan . . . . .	1920
Byelorussia . . . . .	1920
Cossackia . . . . .	1920
Georgia . . . . .	1920-
Idel-Ural . . . . .	1920
North Caucasus . . . . .	1920
Ukraine . . . . .	1920
Far Eastern Republic . . . . .	1922
Turkestan . . . . .	1922
Mongolian Peoples Republic . . . . .	1924
Estonia . . . . .	1940
Latvia . . . . .	1940
Lithuania . . . . .	1940
Albania . . . . .	1946
Bulgaria . . . . .	1946
Serbia, Croatia, Slovenia, etc. in Yugoslavia . . . . .	1946
Poland . . . . .	1947
Rumania . . . . .	1947
Czecho-Slovakia . . . . .	1948
North Korea . . . . .	1948
Hungary . . . . .	1949
East Germany . . . . .	1949
Mainland China . . . . .	1949
Tibet . . . . .	1951
North Vietnam . . . . .	1954
Cuba . . . . .	1960

(List compiled by Lev. E. Dobriansky of Georgetown University, chairman of the National Captive Nations Committee and president of the Ukrainian Congress Committee of America.)

Henry Kissinger was asked about our official duplicity in regard to the captive nations, and this was his ambiguous response:

"We, of course, support the right of nations everywhere, including Eastern Europe, to determine their own fate. But obviously, circumstances have changed since the period when these resolutions were first introduced and when there was an expectation that there could be violent upheavals or peaceful changes of government rapidly into a different form of government. I think a realistic expectation now has to be that while these governments may move in a more democratic direction over a period of time, the sort of transformation that was foreseen in the 50s, the violent transformations, have failed disastrously in Hungary and Czechoslovakia. That sort of transformation is less likely under current conditions, not because of the policy of this Administration, but because of the way the international situation has generally evolved since the end of the war." (Henry Kissinger on a TV briefing, June 27, 1972).

In other words, Resolutions, like Treaties, are just pieces of paper, made to be broken whenever adhering to them would interfere with the superseding policy of expediency that has characterized our foreign relations—as well as those of the Soviet Union and Red China—for the past quarter of a century.

No wonder there is such a credibility gap that, even discounting Watergate and rigged elections and criminal conspiracy on the part of so many of the former White House Staffmen, a shudder shakes the whole land when citizens thereof contemplate what may be decided in conversations between the questionable Nixon and the unpredictable Brezhnev.

What does seem probable: These two are conferring because, we repeat, one wants to complete the industrialization of a Socialist Empire, while the other seeks to complete the Socialization of an industrial empire. And we will know little of what actually transpires at this Summit, because we will be entertained (?) by the Watergate hearings and kept in a state of worry when not being entertained because of the high cost of living which Nixon has allegedly frozen, and the inflation which he really has given another boost upward by a sin of omission.

And we are not mimicking Nixon when we say, "May God have mercy on us all."

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### BUT IT'S ONLY 1973, MR. ORWELL!

#### IT COULD HAPPEN HERE

Congressman George Brown is a California Democrat who exemplifies the antithesis of conservatism. Philip Roth is a writer of best sellers of pornographic suasion. We wish to praise neither Brown nor Roth; they are not our kind of people. However, there are times when a Devil's Advocate should be heard, and his words taken as a warning of potential danger ahead. For that reason, we reprint the following from the *Congressional Record* of Monday, June 11, 1973, pages E3970-71.

\*\*\*\*\*

*Hon. George E. Brown, Jr. of California  
in the House of Representatives*

Mr. Speaker, one of the main techniques upon which President Nixon has depended during his administration has been the about-face. Rather than maintaining a coordinated, progressive, and logical method of operation, Mr. Nixon has relied on the element of surprise to help him carry out his programs, both foreign and domestic. His trips to Peking and Moscow, in the context of his political career as a red baiter, demonstrated what has become his standard operating procedure in foreign policy. And in domestic affairs, one need only remember his creation of the wage-price freeze only 5 months after he had requested Congress not to renew the law which empowered the President to institute such a freeze. In virtually every policy area, from the war in Southeast Asia to Supreme Court appointments, surprise has been the key to presidential actions under this administration.

As the Watergate scandal has unfolded, we have seen Mr. Nixon continuing to rely on the element of surprise. His March 17 announcement of—and I quote—"new evidence" in the Watergate case was a reversal of his previously adamant denials of White House involvement, while the April 30 resignations of four key members of his staff completely changed the direction which the Watergate case took.

In the future we can expect more surprise announcements from the President. In this expectation, Philip Roth has written an

article which appeared in the New York Review of Books dated June 14 which speculates on the nature of one such possible upcoming surprise. Mr. Roth's article is written in the form of an imaginary presidential announcement which we might expect in the future. The text follows:

\* \* \*

*The President Addresses the Nation  
(by Philip Roth)*

My fellow Americans:

I have an announcement to make to you tonight of the greatest national importance. As you know, the Senate has voted this afternoon to remove me from the Office of the Presidency. That, of course, is their right under the Constitution of the United States of America, and as you know, I have not interfered in any way with their deliberations on this matter, as I did not interfere some weeks ago when the House of Representatives arrived at their decision after their own deliberations. They have a right to express their opinion, as does any American, without Presidential interference or pressure of any kind from the Executive Branch. That is what is known as the separation of powers. You probably know by now that there were even members of my own political party among those in the Legislative branch who voted to remove me from the Presidency. I consider that to be a vigorous and reassuring sign of their independence of mind, and of their personal integrity. I applaud them for their actions, which can only strengthen the democratic processes here at home, and enhance the image of American democracy abroad.

However, according to the doctrine of the separation of powers, the Executive branch has an equal voice in the management of government, along with the Legislative and the Judicial branches. That, after all, is only fair. It is what is meant by "The American Way." Moreover, the President, which I am, has the sole responsibility for safeguarding the security of the nation. That responsibility is spelled out in the oath of office which, as you all know, every President takes on Inauguration Day. Pre-

sident Washington, whose picture you see here, took that oath. So did President Lincoln, pictured here. And so did our great President Dwight David Eisenhower, whose grandson has just completed serving his country in the United States Navy and is married to my daughter Julie, whom you see pictured here. My other daughter, Tricia, is pictured here in her wedding dress. And of course standing beside her is my wife Pat. My fellow Americans, I owe it not only to these great American Presidents who preceded me in this high office, but to my family, and to you and your families, to respect and honor that oath to which I swore on the Holy Bible on my Inauguration Day. To speak personally, I just couldn't live with myself if I went ahead and shirked my duty to safeguard the security of the nation.

And that is why I have decided tonight to remain in this Office. My fellow Americans, though I respect the sincerity and the integrity of those Senators who voted earlier today for my removal, I find, after careful study and grave reflection, that to accept their decision would be to betray the trust placed in me by the American people, and to endanger the security and the well-being of this nation.

As you all know, there has never been an American President yet who has stepped down in the middle of his term of office because of Congressional pressure of any kind. That is something for which there is just no precedent in American history—and, let me tell you, straight from the shoulder, I don't intend to break the record my predecessors have established of standing up under fire.

You know, no one, I don't care which party he belongs to, expects this Office to be a bed of roses. If he does he shouldn't run for the Presidency to begin with. As the late President Truman put it—and you remember, Harry Truman didn't always see eye to eye on everything with us Republicans—"If you can't take the heat, you shouldn't be in the kitchen." Well, I happen to pride myself on the amount of heat I've taken over the years—some of it, as you older folks may remember, in a kitchen in the Soviet Union with Premier Khrushchev. But in the name of the American people, I stood up to Premier Khrushchev in that kitchen; and in the name of the American people, I am standing up to the Congress tonight.

Richard Nixon is not going to be the first President in American history to be removed from office by the Legislative branch. I am sure that is not the kind of President that the American people elected me to be.

Frankly, if I were to give in to this Congressional pressure to remove me from office, if I were to come on television tonight to tell you, yes, President Nixon is quitting because he can't take the heat, well, that to my mind would constitute a direct violation of my oath of office, and I would in fact *voluntarily* step down from the Presidency, out of a sense of having profoundly failed you, the American people, whose decision it was to place me in office in the first place.

My fellow Americans, during my years as President, I have as you know devoted myself to one goal above and beyond all others: the goal of world peace. As I talk to you here tonight, negotiations and discussions are being conducted around the globe by Dr. Kissinger, Secretary Rogers, and key members of the Department of State to bring peace with honor to America, and to all of mankind. These negotiations are taking place at the highest diplomatic level and necessarily in secret—but I am pleased to report to you tonight that we are pursuing them with every hope of success.

Now I am sure that no one in Congress would willingly or knowingly want to endanger the chances of world peace, for us, for our children, and for generations to come. And yet, by calling upon the President to pack up and quit just because the going is a little rough, that is precisely what they are doing. And that is precisely why I will *not* quit. I happen to care more about world peace now and for generations to come than about making myself popular with a new of my critics in the Congress. Oh, I am sure that the easier choice would be to retire to San Clemente and bask there in the honors and tributes that we Americans lavish upon our former Presidents. But I prefer to take the hard road, the high road, if that is the road that leads to the end of warfare and to world peace for our children and our children's children. My fellow Americans, I was raised to be a Quaker, not a quitter.

Now I have to say some things to you that you may not care to hear, especially those of you who try to think the best of our country, as I do myself. But tonight I must speak the truth, unpleasant as it may be: you deserve no less. My fellow Americans, I understand there are going to be those in Congress who will not respect the decision I have announced here tonight, as I respected theirs, arrived at earlier in the day. We have reason to believe that there are those who are going to try to make political capital out of what I have said tonight from

the bottom of my heart. There are even going to be some who will use my words to attempt to create a national crisis in order to reap political gain for themselves or their party. And, most dangerous of all, there are some elements in the country, given to violence and lawlessness as a way of life, who may attempt to use force to remove me from office.

Let me quickly reassure you that this administration will not tolerate lawlessness of any kind. This administration will not permit the time-honored constitutional principle of the separation of powers to be subverted by a disgruntled, ambitious, or radical minority. This administration intends to maintain and defend that great American tradition that has come down to us unbroken from the days of the Founding Fathers—the great tradition of a President of the United States duly elected by the people of the United States, serving out his term in office without violent interference by those who disagree with his policies. Disagreement and dissent are, of course, in the great tradition of a democracy like our own; but the violent overthrow of the elected government is something that is repugnant to me, as it is to every American, and so long as I am President, I promise you that I will deal promptly and efficiently with those who advocate or engage in violence as a means of bringing about political change.

In order to discourage those who would resort to violence of any kind, in order to maintain law and order in the nation and to safeguard the welfare and well-being of law-abiding American citizens, I have tonight, in my constitutional role as Commander-in-Chief, ordered the Joint Chiefs of Staff to place the Armed Forces on a stand-by alert around the nation. The Department of Justice and the Federal Bureau of Investigation have also been advised to take all necessary steps to ensure domestic tranquility. The National Guard has already been notified and throughout the fifty states units are being mobilized for duty. Furthermore, state and local police have been encouraged to request whatever assistance they may require in the way of personnel or equipment, in order to maintain law and order in your communities.

My fellow Americans, I swore upon taking this office to safeguard this nation and its citizens, and I intend to stand on my word. No one—and that includes Congressmen and Senators, just as it does the armed revolutionary—is going to tell the American people that they cannot have sitting in the White House the President they have chosen in a

free and open election. And I don't care whether that President happens to be myself, President Washington, President Lincoln, or President Eisenhower. I give you every assurance tonight that the President you, the American people, elected for a second four-year term will not permit the votes you cast so overwhelmingly in his favor to have been cast in vain.

God bless each and every one of you.

Good night.

\* \* \*

(Congressman Brown now speaking):

Mr. Speaker, I wish to reiterate that Mr. Roth's article is a purely fictional and speculative piece of work. This presidential address has not actually been delivered by Mr. Nixon — yet.

(End of Remarks)

\*\*\*\*\*

Speechwriter Roth, author of this yet-to-be-delivered Presidential Proclamation, is admittedly prejudiced wherever and whenever Richard Nixon is concerned. Among his works of fiction there is the vituperative political satire, *Our Gang (starring Tricky and his friends)*. This novel concerns a President of the United States, Trick E. Dixon and the coterie surrounding him. As "imagined" by Roth, there is Tricky Dixon, First Lady Pitter, Vice President What's-his-name, Attorney General Malicious, Defense Secretary Lard, Mr. Heehaw of the FBI, Mayor John Lancelot of New York City, former President Lyin' B. Johnson, the murdered brothers John F. and Robert F. Charisma, Jacqueline Charisma Colossus, the Rev. Billy Cupcake, news commentator Erect Severehead, etc. All in all, a very abusive book, not even recommended by the *New York Times* book reviewer, Dwight MacDonald.

Nonetheless, Roth's imagined Presidential address should be taken seriously. Because *it could happen!*

In fact, the President has defied or ignored the Congress in so many important ways, to imagine him also ignoring an impeachment decision, and defying the Congress that imposed it, is not at all beyond the realm of possibility.

Congress has already ceded to the Executive branch sufficient authority that, at any time the President should deem it advisable *he can declare an Executive Dictatorship, and neither Congress nor Court could do anything to stop him!*

When Government gets out of hand and can no longer be controlled by the people, short of violent overthrow as in 1776, there are

two sources of power which are used by the dictatorial government to keep the people in line: the Police Power and the Power of the Purse (through which the necessities of life can be withheld). And both of these powers are no longer balanced between the three Federal Branches, and between the Federal and the State and local Governments. These powers have been taken over, with the permission of the Federal Legislature and the State Governments, by the Executive branch of the Federal Government and all attempts to reclaim that lost power have been defeated.

Stated simply: the dictatorial power of the Executive rests primarily on three bases: Executive Order 11490, Executive Order 11647, and the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System which is operated through the new and all-powerful Office of Management and Budget.

E.O. 11490 is a compilation of some 23 previous Executive Orders, signed by Nixon on Oct. 28, 1969, and outlining emergency functions which are to be performed by some 28 Executive Departments and Agencies *whenever the President of the United States declares a national emergency* (as in the defiance of an impeachment edict, for example). Under the terms of E.O. 11490, the President can declare that a national emergency exists and the Executive branch can:

- \* Take over all communications media
- \* Seize all sources of power
- \* Take charge of all food resources
- \* Seize all forms of transportation
- \* Control all highways and seaports
- \* Seize all railroads, inland waterways, airports, storage facilities
- \* Commandeer all civilians to work under federal supervision
- \* Control all activities relating to health, education, and welfare.
- \* Shift any segment of the population from one locality to another
- \* Take over farms, ranches, timberized properties
- \* Regulate the amount of your own money you may withdraw from your bank, or savings and loan institution

All of these and many more items are listed in 32 pages incorporating nearly 200,000 words, providing an absolute bureaucratic dictatorship whenever the President gives the word.

Executive Order 11647 provides the regional and local mechanisms and manpower for carrying out the provisions of E.O. 11490. Signed by Richard Nixon on Feb. 10, 1972, this Order sets up Ten Federal Regional

Councils to govern Ten Federal Regions made up of the fifty still existing States of the Union. They are:

REGION I: Connecticut, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, Rhode Island, Vermont.

Regional Capitol: Boston

REGION II: New York, New Jersey, Puerto Rico, Virgin Islands.

Regional Capitol: New York City.

REGION III: Delaware, Maryland, Pennsylvania, Virginia, West Virginia, District of Columbia.

Regional Capitol: Philadelphia.

REGION IV: Alabama, Florida, Georgia, Kentucky, Mississippi, North Carolina, Tennessee.

Regional Capitol: Atlanta.

REGION V: Illinois, Indiana, Michigan, Minnesota, Ohio, Wisconsin.

Regional Capitol: Chicago.

REGION VI: Arkansas, Louisiana, New Mexico, Oklahoma, Texas.

Regional Capitol: Dallas-Fort Worth.

REGION VII: Iowa, Kansas, Missouri, Nebraska.

Regional Capitol: Kansas City.

REGION VIII: Colorado, Montana, North Dakota, South Dakota, Utah, Wyoming.

Regional Capitol: Denver.

REGION IX: Arizona, California, Hawaii, Nevada.

Regional Capitol: San Francisco.

REGION X: Alaska, Oregon, Washington, Idaho.

Regional Capitol: Seattle.

Supplementing these Ten Regions, each of the States is, or is to be, divided into sub-regions, so that Federal Executive control is provided over every community.

Then, controlling the budgeting and the programming at every level is that politico-economic system known as PPBS.

The President need not *wait* for some emergency such as an impeachment ouster. He can declare a National Emergency *at any time*, and freeze *everything*, just as he has already frozen wages and prices. And the Congress, and the States, are powerless to prevent such an Executive Dictatorship, unless Congress moves to revoke these extraordinary powers before the Chief Executive moves to invoke them.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Subscriptions not available separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Address orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### OUR COMRADE, THE COMMUNIST GANGSTER

#### TRIBUTE, CONTRIBUTION, OR PAYMENT FOR PROTECTION?

The leader of the gangster mob which keeps a third of the world enslaved came, saw, and conquered the resentments and reservations of a majority of the body politic of this other greatest nation. With the arrival of Leonid Brezhnev, the Watergate was closed, the people of the nation were entertained with a barrage of newscasts about detente, with action shots of movie stars giving the Russian bear hugs and closed fist salutes, and with stories about a much friendlier and more enlightened Soviet Union. And the smiling gangster leader got everything he came to get; how much more, we'll all be told sometime in the future. As one newsweekly said, "Not everything that Mr. Nixon and Mr. Brezhnev discussed behind closed doors was put on public record. In fact, it may be years before the full significance of their talks becomes evident."

The Watergate dredgings — odoriferous as they were, even before John Dean's stirring up of even worse Potomac stanch—had no effect whatever on the course of the Summit discussions. It was as if here were two birds of a feather, neither of them looking upon the other's aberrations as sinful, or as unusual conduct. One columnist—not an American columnist—observed:

"Recommendations approved by President Nixon on July 15, 1970, have been described by Senator Sam Ervin as the product of 'a Gestapo mentality.' They are equally the product of an NKVD mentality. The recommendations—to bug, to burgle, to spy, the better to collect domestic political intelligence—have always been the stock in trade of the Soviet secret police. So why should Brezhnev, of all people, be shocked? Imitation is, after all, the most sincere form of flattery."

To be sure, there were protests over the visit and the honors showered upon the visitor. But such protests were not allowed to develop into public demonstrations; and most written protests were never printed in any newspaper. There was, for example, the open letter signed by the leaders of three groups of Americans of Czechoslovakian,

Hungarian, and Polish heritage, and addressed to Brezhnev. It cited abuses, many of which are already being experienced by people in the United States, as well as by people behind the so-called Iron Curtain; abuses of the type which led to a Revolutionary War back in 1776. There is nothing really new in this letter, but it does serve to remind us of the things that have befallen the people of East-Central Europe, and to warn us of the things that are about to come upon us in the United States unless we begin to bestir ourselves in the defense of freedom. A part of that Open Letter reads:

"1956 in Hungary and Poland, 1968 in Czechoslovakia and 1970 in Poland again have shown clearly the eternal unquenchability of man's desire to be free, whatever the odds against success, whatever the sacrifice required. Americans of Polish, Hungarian, Czech or Slovak descent will never recognize the Soviet domination of East-Central Europe. We cannot condone in words or even in our minds any summit meeting, treaty declaration or tacit understanding which promotes or acknowledges the subjugation of our sisters and brothers. The claim of the nations of East-Central Europe to independence and liberty is not based on sentiment or politics. It is deeply rooted in history, in culture and in law. No matter what sort of puppet government they may maintain, we do not mean to see that claim abandoned....

"Guided by the traditions, convictions and principles expressed above, we call upon you...(to) hasten by every honorable and reasonable means the arrival of the day when the men and women of Czechoslovakia, Hungary and Poland will stand again free from Soviet military and ideological domination, in liberty and justice.

Czechoslovak National Council of America  
—Prof. V. Busek, President.

Coordinating Committee of Hungarian Organizations in North America—Istvan B. Gereben, Executive Secretary.

Polish American Congress, Inc.—Aloysius A. Mazewski, President."

Even more exasperating than the fact of enslavement of these millions of helpless and

unhelped millions, is the manner in which they are kept under subjection. Any one doubting the inhuman methods employed by the gangsters led by Leonid Brezhnev, should read the book *The Anti-Humans*, by D. Bacu, who spent seven years in Romanian prison camps, and describes the horrible methods employed to de-humanize people under Communist domination. He comments: "When the United States has progressed to the point reached by Romania in 1948, there will be no place on earth to which Americans can flee, and there will be no one to hear their screams." (*The Anti-Humans*, by D. Bacu. 270 pages, cloth cover, \$5.00. Published in English by Soldiers of the Cross, Englewood, Colorado 80110).

Most readers will be familiar with the fact that concentration camps are very much in existence in Soviet controlled areas, and that such hell-holes are used for the "correction" of all who will not conform to the Communist control of government as well as society and the individuals comprising society. But few on this side of the Atlantic have heard much of the development of psychopolitical punishment as a means of keeping the more intelligent and enterprising Russian subjects in Line.

On Tuesday, June 19—while Communist Comrade Leonid Brezhnev was being given the Red Carpet Treatment at the Washington White House—a remarkable article appeared in *The Vancouver (Canada) Sun*. Under the banner headline "We Must All Fight Medical Crimes," Dr. Norman Hirt—himself a psychiatrist—tells how mental institutions are being used as torture chambers in Soviet Russia. A special introduction to the article reads:

#### "SILENCE"

"On April 18, The Vancouver Sun carried a report of 7,000 people being held in psychiatric institutions in the Soviet Union under fake psychiatric diagnoses. Much of the evidence to support this charge is in the hands of University of British Columbia psychiatrist Dr. Norman Hart. Through a document-smuggling network that stems from the U.S.S.R. and branches out to Britain, France, Israel and the U.S., Dr. Hirt and his colleagues have collected a 'trunkful' of evidence.

"When The Sun telephoned the *World Health Organization* in Geneva last April, Dr. Thomas Lambo, head of the section on mental health and assistant director-general of WHO, expressed his concern, promised to look into it immediately and report on what was being done about the situation. A week later The Sun was told Dr. Lambo had left

for a vacation. Registered letters were sent to Dr. Marcolino Candou, director-general of WHO, to Dr. Lambo, and to the presidents of the Canadian and World Medical Associations. To date, not one medical group has even acknowledged receipt of the correspondence, nor has any action of any kind been taken, lending credence to the mounting fear that a Second World War Germany is unfolding behind the Iron Curtain while the world majority remains as usual—silent. (Signed) Karen Moser."

There is a distinct fear that this conspiracy of silence exists, not merely to hide from the world the fact that such atrocities are being committed behind the Iron Curtain, but because the practice of the art and science of Psychopolitics has become so widespread, throughout the world, that a curtain of silence is being lowered to protect psychopoliticians in the United States as well as in Soviet Russia.

According to Lavrentia Beria, former head of the Russian Secret Police, "Psychopolitics is a solemn charge. With it you can erase our enemies as insects. You can cripple the efficiency of leaders by striking insanity into their families through the use of drugs. You can wipe them away with testimony as to their insanity.... You can change their loyalties. Given a short time with a psychopolitician you can alter forever the loyalty of a soldier in our hands or a statesman or a leader in his own country, or you can destroy his mind.... Use the courts, use the judges, use the constitution of the country, use its medical societies and its laws to further our ends.... And when you have succeeded you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will and you can, by careful organization of healing societies, by constant campaign about the terrors of society, by a pretense as to your effectiveness, make your capitalist himself, by his own appropriations, finance a large portion of the quiet conquest of the nation."

Psychopolitics is defined as "the art and science of asserting and maintaining domination over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals, officers, bureaus, and masses, and the effecting of the conquest of nations through 'mental healing'."

In this connection, it should be recalled that the government-sponsored think tank, RAND, Inc., has indirectly admitted that the Vietnamese War became an experimental laboratory for the testing and perfecting of the techniques of psychopolitical warfare. This was true of *both sides* in that war; the Communist as well as the American psycho-



politicians were at work developing their skills on the front lines, behind the lines, in prison camps and hospitals, and through all communications media. These facts should be born in mind as we reprint the more pertinent parts of the article which appeared on page 6 of the June 19 issue of The Vancouver Sun:—

\*\*\*\*\*

## WE MUST ALL FIGHT MEDICAL CRIMES

(By Dr. Norman Hirt)

Try to picture these events:

Doctors in police uniforms covered with white coats observe a steel wire cage three feet in all its dimensions. Inside this cage a naked being flails about helplessly in a drug-induced convulsion.

A fifteen-year-old girl is held down by six or seven aides and forcibly injected with drugs that cause over-tranquilization and may leave her with permanent brain damage.

A person tied hand and foot is stretched on a bed and lies in excrement for days on end, unfed, and on occasion beaten at the written orders of a doctor.

These are not descriptions from some sort of fiction. They are a few of the hundreds of incidents described, experienced and witnessed by people, including an ex-psychiatrist and ex-KGB (secret police) men, who have escaped from behind the Iron Curtain.

These incidents are occurring today in what are called "special mental hospitals" now being run by the secret police in Russia. In a non-political effort attempts are being made to reveal and condemn these crimes so that they will cease....

When a Canadian brief presenting some of the evidence of the Moscow-based repressive psychiatric atrocities was brought to the attention of the World Medical Association...the WMA...failed to even investigate the Russian allegation. One year later the same WMA office denied any knowledge of the Russian incidents. Chief leaders of many Western-based psychiatric and medical groups, including the American Psychiatric Association and the World Psychiatric Congress, have either deliberately avoided the issue or else have passed ambiguous, weak and non-specific resolutions suggesting that if such a practice is going on anywhere (the actual country is not spelled out) then it is really not very nice.

Reports from psychiatrists and others behind the Iron Curtain indicate now that as a direct consequence of western medical apathy, the number of "special hospitals" is increasing....

There are three ways to become guilty of crime: To commit it yourself, to be a direct accomplice, or to stand by and watch without intervening.

There have been and always will be some individual doctors who do not and cannot live up to these noble concepts. In contrast to the oath, however, we have begun in our time to see a new and unbelievable twist. Barbaric medical practices are being deliberately developed. Doctors are controlled by political bigots so that what is created is in fact a dangerous and absurd distortion of the fundamental humanitarianism of the medical model. Often the practice begins with what appears to be benign or heroic reasons. In the end it is mankind that suffers. For, in the U.S.S.R. for example, it is the most creative and original people who are being repressed and destroyed....

*It is urgent that concerned citizens ask governments to reconsider trade agreements with a country that practices medical sadism openly as an instrument of repression.*

...In the U.S.S.R. not only are the special hospitals increasing, but psychiatrists who have gone to the defense of their own patients or citizens illegally coerced, have themselves been jailed—or simply disappeared along with their families and friends.

The Serbskii Unit (D.P. Serbskii Scientific Institute of Forensic Psychiatry of Moscow) is a typical example. It is the co-ordinating centre for an expanding number of what are called "special mental hospitals." Surrounded by high stone walls, electrically-controlled metal gates and machine-gun-armed guards, this institution and those like it resemble small fortresses rather than medical centres.

The chief building in Moscow contains "research and diagnostic units," isolation rooms and wards in which unusual forms of interrogation and 'treatments' take place. Doctors, some wearing KGB uniforms covered with white coats, minister to their "patients" in strict secrecy and without outside legal control. The selected victims have little chance of escaping the cruel jaws of this growing medical horror. They are subject to new definitions of mental illness, arbitrary changes in commitment laws, special ambulances and drivers who forcibly pick up "suspects"—that is, people who speak out at public meetings—special psychiatrically-chosen false witnesses, and kangaroo courts.

"Truth serums," drugs that cause permanent brain damage, fever, shock and uncontrollable seizures with muscular contractions,



are only a small part of the chemical weaponry created for this special secret police branch.

The original architect of this psychiatric malfeasance, Dr. Daniel Lunts, a psychiatrist, is a former Stalinist informer. Through his connections within the legal structure he has helped to frame those ambiguities into the wording of Soviet law so that the committal for "enforced psychiatric treatment" of "socially dangerous persons" becomes brutally simple to execute....

Soon after Stalin's rise and Serbskii's death this centre was taken over by a clique of psychiatrists who by then had already formed a union with the secret police.

The methods of incarceration and torture in these centres were crude and arbitrary. From texts published in Russia we learned, for example, that from 1953 to 1955 Sergei Pisarev, an important party member and one of the founders of the ruling Russian group, was committed by this group of KGB psychiatrists for enforced psychiatric treatment. His "illness" at that time was that he had criticized the fabrication by the secret police of the notorious phoney doctor's plot against Stalin.

This trial and others like it were also used as crude tests of party loyalty. At that time, to bring Pisarev to trial would have given him a voice. To murder him would have created political turmoil and a martyr as well. A "madman's" story would be suspect.

With Khrushchev's coming Pisarev was eventually released. Angered by what he saw as well as by what happened to him, Pisarev's vocal efforts led in 1955 to the formation of an investigative commission (to study) the misuse of psychiatry in Russia....The findings of this commission called for fundamental and radical reorganization, and the process of reform actually began. (But) the pressure group, unchanged since Stalin's time and fighting for its unholy life, caused all those connected with the (reform) commission to be removed one by one from the central committee. Their report was then taken out of circulation.... Since then other similar victims (of "mental healing") have tried to end this practice. Each in turn has been placed in a mental hospital at one time or another. No changes have been made except to bring more sophisticated methods into use....

On record today are the histories of well over 300 German doctors who in the Hitler era deliberately and consciously vivisected, castrated and murdered by poison gas, acid injections and other "medical" means,

thousands of men, women and children.

They performed these acts with the freedom given to them by politically motivated laws. Without any pangs of humane conscience these "doctors" wrote about their experiments, photographed them, read and published papers about them for "learned" societies. Until the collapse of the Third Reich these doctors rationalized their bizarre behavior as being "scientific and for the good of the state and mankind."...

Evidence of parallel medical crimes against humanity occurring at the present moment in the U.S.S.R. and elsewhere accumulates daily.... It is still a living social abscess that stinks up medical history and will never be overlooked and forgotten.

(Conclusion of excerpted parts of an article in The Vancouver Sun, 6/19/73)

\*\*\*\*\*

The foregoing was not reprinted merely to expose the psychopolitical methods being practiced behind the Iron Curtain. In fact, Dr. Hirt's article pulls punches, doesn't tell even half the story, since his interest is in psychiatry rather than in psychopolitics. Russian experiments in scientific brainwashing, in the psychic and parapsychological fields, in the behaviorist sciences; these are never published openly and would not be believed by most people if they were.

But even as Russia grows more like the United States technologically and industrially, the United States is growing more like the Soviet Union politically and coercively.

Communist-controlled countries have their periodic purges to liquidate political opponents. And now we learn that the Chief Executive of this Nation has his list of "200 enemies," many of whom have already been subjected to bugging, FBI surveillance and IRS investigation.

It can happen here, and it can be true that "there will be no place on earth to flee, and no one to hear our screams." But there is always a remnant and, having gone through the worst, perhaps they'll look to the Lord and say, "Thanks, we needed that!"

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which accent the Christian American point of view. Subscriptions are not available separately. Complete service ..... \$24 per year  
Three months trial ..... \$6.00  
Extra copies ..... 10¢ each  
Please address correspondence & orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### REGIONALISM - THE REVOLUTION THAT WAS

#### THE DOMESTIC ASPECTS OF A GLOBAL CONSPIRACY

In a government publication, "Hearings Before the Subcommittee on Urban Affairs of the Joint Economic Committee, Congress of the United States, May 19-26, 1971," there appears the following statement:

##### *"Regionalism: The Quiet Revolution"*

"Local government is changing itself in an effort to better meet the needs of the people. Across the nation, cities, counties, towns, and school districts that serve a common area are joining together in a regional effort to solve mutual problems. In a *quiet way*, regionalism is a *revolution in the structure* of our federal system." (Emphasis added.)

Whenever President Nixon or any member of his Executive Establishment speaks of Regionalism, it is called "The New Federalism;" and whenever any particular part of the overall scheme is singled out for comment—PPBS, Regional Councils, Revenue Sharing, Consolidation, Decentralization; etc.—each of these is a part of "The New American Revolution."

However, it is misleading to refer to any of this as "new." The whole plan has been "in the works" for nearly half a century. As we shall show you, using their own words as proof:

"Regionalism," was first tried out on the American citizenry by means of an article appearing in *The New York Times* of April 21, 1935. There was a map which now is cropping up once again in conservative papers and newsletters. The map was of the United States, on which the States had been collectivized into nine "Departments." Under the map was a line of type, reading:

"The Map of the United States as it might be Redrawn by the 'Revisionists'—States Rights would be Abolished and the Country would be Divided into Nine Departments."

We reprinted the article written by Delbert Clark which accompanied that map (*Don Bell Reports* 1/19/73). Highlighted were such remarks as: "State Sovereignty must be forgotten for the common welfare," and "But how bring about this greater cohesion,

this enhancement of the Federal Government's power to cross state lines for the common good? The most common albeit the most startling proposal is to abolish so-called states rights entirely, preserving state lines only for sentimental reasons, and reapportion the United States into 8 or 9 great departments, to be locally self-governed but without the power to hamstring the national government in its legislative acts."

Thus was *The Plan* first presented to the public, that the public reaction might be tested—a kind of elementary Gallop Poll procedure. And, even with readers of *The New York Times* as the polled persons, it became obvious that the Americans of that generation were not going to permit the abolition of their States. So, "*The Plan*" became a long-range objective, and a network of organizations was established, to carry out the various programs required to "condition" the people of the United States into acceptance of *The Plan*.

The Planners would move, step by step, through the programs of the New Deal, the Fair Deal, the New Frontier, the Great Society, the New Federalism; all of these being names for the various stages in the march toward Corporate Socialism.

The *Programming* required the taking over of existing organizations, or the creating of new organizations, for the carrying-out of the various programs. To tell it in their own words:

"In 1929 the International City Managers' Association moved from the University of Kansas campus to the campus of the University of Chicago at the invitation of Charles E. Merriam, then chairman of the Political Science Department of the University of Chicago, and upon the recommendation of Louis Brownlow, a former city manager and a past president of ICMA.

"Encouraged by the financial support of the Spelman Fund, other organizations soon followed ICMA to the University of Chicago campus. Within two years, these included the American Legislators Association (now

the Council of State Governments), American Municipal Association (now the National League of Cities), American Public Welfare Association, the Municipal Finance Officers Association, Civil Service Assembly (now Public Personnel Association) and the Governmental Research Association, among others. Eventually many of these organizations were located at 850 East 58th Street.

"In 1930 Public Administration Clearing House (PACH) was founded with Brownlow as its first director. PACH developed and conducted common services, including the Joint Reference Library, and assisted the several associations in various other ways. Increased demands from state and local governments for consulting assistance and the need for a joint research and publishing agency led in 1933 to the establishment of Public Administration Service.

"During the next several years, kindred organizations came to Chicago. Their increasing numbers and their expanding programs brought the need for additional space. The Spelman Fund granted monies to the University of Chicago to construct and maintain a building to house these organizations on land provided by the University. The buildings at 1313 East 60th Street was completed in 1938 (sic). Construction of a wing in 1961 provided additional space and facilities." (Quoted from a pamphlet published by "1313 Center for Public Administration," 1313 East 60th Street, Chicago, Illinois, 60637.)

So, the *Planning* was announced as early as 1935. The *Programming* was carried out by the network of organizations headquartered at 1313. As for the *Budgeting*, reference has already been made to the Spelman Fund. To complete the story, the following is quoted from a letter written, and signed, by J. William Hess, Archivist for the Rockefeller Foundation (the archives are located at 333 West 52nd St., New York, N.Y. 10019).

"*Social Science Research Council*. Formed in May, 1923, by the American Economic Association, the American Sociological Society, and the American Political Science Association. It was at first referred to as the Social Research Council; the longer name was used as early as November, 1923. The Laura Spelman Rockefeller Memorial contributed \$20,500 to the organization in 1924.... On December 29, 1925, the Memorial appropriated \$25,000 to the Council. ... The Council also had support from the Russell Sage Foundation, the Carnegie Corporation, and the Commonwealth Fund. After it absorbed the Memorial in 1929, the Rockefeller Foundation continued to sup-

port the Council.

"*Council on Foreign Relations*. Incorporated on July 25, 1921, in New York State. It was supported by memberships and contributions and began publication of the quarterly, *Foreign Affairs*. The Laura Spelman Rockefeller Memorial appropriated \$150,000 in 1927.... After the merger with the Memorial, the Rockefeller Foundation continued to support the Council....

"*Public Administration Clearing House, Chicago*. This organization was formed in 1930 at which time it received a grant from the Spelman Fund of New York; this was done in co-operation with the *Social Science Research Council*. By 1930, the Laura Spelman Rockefeller Memorial had been merged with the Rockefeller Foundation. At the time of this merger in 1929, the Spelman Fund of New York was created to continue some of the interests of the Memorial. The Memorial had been somewhat interested in public administration: in 1927, it made grants to an organization called the National Institute of Public Administration. The Rockefeller Foundation also supported public administration projects through direct grants and through the *Social Science Research Council* and other institutions."

(Notes on the above: The Laura Spelman Memorial Fund was established by John D. Rockefeller, Sr., in memory of his departed wife, Laura Spelman Rockefeller. The letter from the Rockefeller Foundation archivist also includes information concerning Rockefeller support of the *National Bureau of Economic Research*, the *Russian Institute at Columbia University*, the *Brookings Institution*, the *Institute of Pacific Relations* and other Rockefeller Foundation satellites and subsidiaries which are not pertinent to the subject matter of this particular newsletter.)

We have been using their own words, taken from their own correspondence and publications, to show how it was done: Their long-range *Planning* was accomplished years and years ago; their step-by-step *Programming* has been carried out just as they planned it, and the *Budgeting* was provided by means of money grants from the Rockefeller and other Foundations, from certain extremely wealthy families who were to benefit most in terms of guaranteed, permanent power.

There were established all the necessary councils, commissions, agencies, bureaus, associations, research centers, clearing houses, training schools for personnel, placement services for appointees who were destined to replace local, elected officials;

all the paraphernalia and the services required to bring about this *Quiet Revolution* were headquartered in this 1313 Center.

In her excellent work, "*The Overthrow of the United States Constitution*," Bernadine Smith wrote:

"From here (1313) they Planned and engineered a socialistic society and set about to alter the mechanics of American government in such a way that the *embracing of socialism* would be the *only* recourse. Existing organizations were infiltrated and 're-directed.' The change-over was going on so gradually, so slowly, that not many noticed. Trained under socialistic professors in the universities were a new breed of 'thinkers' whom they deftly placed in *managerial* capacities in all levels of government. They gave support to like-thinkers who gravitated to Congress and to others who sought election as public officials on other levels. ... The '1313ers' set up a Mail Order Law Factory, and from here they wrote 'model' laws that would convert America to a socialistic government.... Congressmen and others in state legislatures were found who were willing to take these bills—'slip bills' as they are called—and introduce them by filling in their names as the authors, getting assigned numbers under which to file the bills, filling in appropriate blank spaces with information that would complete the bill. And so it has been in almost every state that laws were introduced that facilitated the change-over from constitutional government to regional government, while at the same time a great many supporters in the Congress were accomplishing the same objective on the national level." (Quoted from *The Overthrow of the United States Constitution*, by Bernadine Smith, 215 East Amber Way, Hanford, California 93230. Single copy: \$1.00).

For most of the years of its existence, 1313 had concentrated its efforts at the State, County, City and community levels. A look at one of the 1313 complexes—the *Council of State Governments*—will explain much of the *modus operandi* employed. We quote from a 1313 publication:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### COUNCIL OF STATE GOVERNMENTS (Midwest Office)

##### *Purpose:*

- \* To strengthen state government and its public services and to preserve its role in the American federal system.
- \* To assist the states in improving their legislative, administrative, and judicial practices.



Logotype of the network of organizations which prepared the United States for the acceptance of Regional Governance.

- 
- \* To promote state-local and interstate cooperation.
  - \* To facilitate federal and state relations.

##### *Programs and Activities:*

- \* Research programs
- \* Inquiry and information service for state agencies, officials, and legislators
- \* National and regional meetings
- \* Consultation with federal officials and congressional committees on federal and state concerns
- \* Staff services for nine affiliated organizations
- \* Cooperation with other state organizations, working closely with commissions on interstate cooperation.

##### *Membership:*

The Council is a joint agency of all state governments, created, supported, and directed by them. Its headquarters address is Iron Pike Works, Lexington, Kentucky 40405, with a branch office in Washington, D.C., and four regional offices—New York City, Atlanta, Chicago, and San Francisco. Affiliated organizations are

- \* National Governors' Conference
- \* National Legislature Conference
- \* Conference of Chief Justices
- \* National Association of Attorney Generals
- \* National Association of State Budget Officers
- \* National Association of State Purchasing Officials
- \* National Conference of Lieutenant Governors
- \* National Conference of Court Administrative Officers
- \* Council of State Planning Agencies.

##### *Governing Board:*

Delegate members from each state, the

Executive Committee of the National Governors' Conference, and 38 other members.

**Publications:**

- \* *State Government* — Quarterly journal on state governmental developments
- \* *State Government News* — Monthly report on state government activities
- \* *The Book of the States* — Biennial with annual supplement on state by state listing of organization, officials, and legislative developments.
- \* Bulletins, newsletters, conference proceedings, reports, and pamphlets.

\*\*\*\*\*

Not listed specifically in the above are the "Mail Order Laws" which are prepared and distributed to State Legislators, ready for introduction as bills. Out of this complex also came the drafts of these new and "up-to-date" State Constitutions which have been or are being adopted State by State—all in preparation for the acceptance of *Regionalism*, which will render State Governments superfluous and unnecessary.

As we noted previously, the first years of 1313's activities were devoted to State and local governments. But, when it came time to begin the introduction of the various phases of governance now called the "New Federalism," 1313 found that it needed a beachhead in the Federal Government, as well as in State and local governments. So, in 1959, the *Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations* (ACIR) was established. ACIR works with 1313-controlled intergovernmental groups in each State, and also works closely with the White House Executive Offices, especially with the Office of Budget and Management, and with the Domestic Council, the President being chairman of the latter. (It is this Domestic Council which consolidates and directs the activities of the Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations which, in turn, is responsible for the proper functioning of the Ten Federal Regional Councils.)

The interlocking chain of command is most revealing: Kenneth Cole is the executive director of the Domestic Council, which governs the Under Secretaries Group; the associate director of OMB (which governs the PPBS operation) is chairman of the Under Secretaries Group which, in turn, governs the Ten Federal Regional Councils. And Robert Merriam, who is chairman of ACIR, is the son of the late Charles E. Merriam, one of the co-founders of 1313.

Perhaps this is what the President means when he speaks of decentralization and returning the power to the people.



COMMISSION MEMBERS

*Private Citizens*

Robert E. Merriam, Chairman, Corporation  
Executive, Chicago, Illinois  
Robert H. Finch, Los Angeles, Calif.  
Vacancy

*U. S. Senators*

Edmund S. Muskie, Maine  
Charles H. Percy, Illinois  
Ernest F. Hollings, South Carolina

*U. S. Representatives*

L.H. Fountain, North Carolina  
Al Ullman, Oregon  
Clarence J. Brown, Jr., Ohio.

*Federal Executives*

George P. Shultz, Secretary, Treasury,  
Washington, D.C.  
Kenneth R. Cole, Jr., Executive Director,  
The Domestic Council  
Caspar W. Weinberger, Secretary of Health,  
Education and Welfare

*Governors*

Dale Bumpers, Arkansas  
Richard F. Kneip, South Dakota  
Daniel J. Evans, Washington  
Robert D. Ray, Iowa

*State Legislators*

B. Mahon Brown, Senate Majority Leader,  
Nevada  
Robert P. Knowles, President Pro Tem,  
Wisconsin

*County Officials*

Conrad M. Fowler, Probate Judge, Shelby  
County, Alabama  
Edwin G. Michaelian, County Executive,  
Westchester County, New York  
Lawrence K. Roos, County Supervisor,  
St. Louis County, Missouri

*City Officials*

Richard G. Lugar, Vice Chairman, Mayor,  
Indianapolis-Marion County, Indiana  
C. Beverly Briley, Mayor, Nashville-David-  
son County, Tennessee  
Jack D. Maltester, Mayor, San Leandro,  
California  
John D. Driggs, Mayor, Phoenix, Arizona  
(Membership listing as of May, 1973)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are  
privately circulated. Subscriptions not avail-  
able separately. Complete service: \$24 per  
year. 3 months trial: \$6. Address all orders:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE FEDERAL "LAND USE" ACT A PERIL TO PRIVATE PROPERTY

Senate Bill 268, passed on June 21, 1973, is titled "Land Use Policy and Planning Assistance Act," and is described as:

"A bill to authorize the Secretary of the Interior, pursuant to guidelines established by the Executive Office of the President, to make grants to assist the States to develop and implement State land use programs and to coordinate land use planning in interstate areas; to coordinate Federal programs and policies which have land use impacts; to coordinate planning and management of Federal lands and planning and management of adjacent non-Federal lands; to make grants to Indian tribes to assist them to develop and implement land use programs for reservation and other tribal lands; to encourage research on and training in land use planning and management; and for other purposes."

Following this descriptive title there are approximately 15,000 words comprising the legislative power-pack that, if also passed by the House and then signed into law by the President, would spell the end of the traditional concept of the private ownership of land as originally conceived and understood under the American system of Constitutional government.

Passed in the Senate by an overwhelming vote of 64-to-21 under the sponsorship of Senator Henry M. Jackson, Washington Democrat, this measure follows the pattern of the Revenue Sharing Act and similar PPBS-enabling legislation, in that federal grants are to be given States *if and when* they comply with federal guidelines in regard to land use.

Little attention was given this bill by the communications media. So occupied with the Watergate hearings that other Congressional doings are hardly noticed, newspapers overlooked S. 268, with one important exception. *Human Events* of July 7 noted that proponents of the bill argued that federally-approved State zoning programs were necessary to preserve the country's environment and provide for balanced economic development, and "supporters of the

measure, including a surprising number of conservatives, maintain that the bill is a *voluntary* grant-in-aid program intended merely to encourage the States to develop their own zoning programs and not an attempt by the federal government to force a national program upon the States."

"Critics, however," said *Human Events*, find this hard to believe. As Sen. Paul J. Fannin (R.-Ariz.) pointed out in floor debate, the measure tells the States they will get millions of dollars in federal aid simply by setting up a land-use planning scheme under a 'process' approved by Washington.

"The catch is that this so-called process entails so many specific provisions that are subject to federal approval that instead of carrying out their own zoning plans, the States will find themselves acting as mere agents for the federal government."

"One such provision calls for the federal government to review each State's planning process to ensure that it conforms with federal guidelines. Another demands that each State have a State Planning Agency with authority to carry out the will of the federal government as outlined in the bill. Still another requirement provides that the States must have a program to regulate land sales or development projects which, in Sen. Fannin's words, 'goes so far as to require the State to "determine whether there is a need for the proposed project, and whether it should proceed".'

"Perhaps the greatest opening toward federal control, however, is the provision giving the Interior Department the power to ensure that the States restrict the use of 'all areas of critical environmental concern which are of more than statewide significance.' So broadly does the bill define what is meant by these 'critical' areas, in fact, that almost any land could be considered subject to federally dictated zoning restrictions.

"Included in the measure's definition of 'areas of critical environmental control,' for instance, are geographic areas whose

'development might substantially impair the historic, cultural, scientific, or esthetic values or natural systems or processes within fragile or historic lands.'

"Moreover, while the bill makes State compliance voluntary for the present, an amendment sponsored by Sen. Edmund S. Muskie (D.-Maine) directs the Council on Environmental Quality three years from now to recommend to the Congress 'any requirements or procedures necessary to assure that the national land use policies are implemented. (This threatens a more mandatory approach in the future. Indeed, in introducing the amendment, Muskie, whose vaunted Clean Air Act continues to aggravate the energy crisis, admitted that to threaten the States was exactly what he had in mind. Said Muskie: 'This is something like the psychology of a second shoe falling. The (land use) bill is the first shoe, and will give a clear indication, if adopted, to the States that Congress is serious about this business. If the States do not respond effectively, Congress is thinking of sanctions in three years.' (An even harsher amendment, sponsored by Jackson, that would have applied immediate sanctions against States choosing not to comply had been rejected a short time earlier.)

"Thus, it is clear that, at least for its more ardent supporters, the Senate-passed measure is but a way station on the path to greater federal control. But even if, fulfilling the hopes of some of its conservative supporters like Sen. James L. Buckley (C.-R.-N.Y.), the bill stopped at encouraging statewide zoning programs and did not lead to federal control, it would hardly merit support from property owners. Indeed, statewide zoning could prove nearly as harmful as a federal program.

"Describing such a statewide program as in Vermont, for instance, former Vermont Assemblyman John McClaughry has observed that 'there is probably no more direct route for the consolidation of government power over the individual citizen than the direct control over all land use in his state.'

According to McClaughry, Vermont's system has resulted in numerous adverse effects:

- \* First, the procedural problems encountered in obtaining permits from the State's district environmental commissions have a strong deterrent effect on any kind of development or improvement of land.

- \* Second, new requirements for expensive soil testing and contour surveying on all lots smaller than 10 acres have driven the cost of a small homesite lot from \$400 to

\$1,000. As a result, farmers who may have sold several small building lots for needed cash, instead have decided to sell off their whole farms in larger pieces. Consequently, many Vermonters who would like to buy small homesites for building their homes are now unable to do so. Meanwhile, says McCaughry, by encouraging farmers to leave farming, the land-use law has done more to destroy the State's desirable rural character than its zoning provisions have done to preserve such an environment.

- \* Third, by increasing the cost of building lots, the statewide zoning set-up has reduced the supply of new low-cost housing in the State, instead channeling the land into developments for wealthy out-of-state second-home buyers. This, says McCaughry, has led to a serious housing problem in Vermont.

"Despite these and other difficulties engendered by statewide zoning in one State that has tried it, the Jackson measure, if passed by the House, will extend such so-called land-use 'planning' nationwide.

"A particular danger is the erosion of constitutionally guaranteed property rights that land-use restrictions place upon property owners. As Senators Fannin, Clifford P. Hansen (E.-Wyo.) and Dewey F. Bartlett (R.-Okla.) pointed out in a minority report against the Jackson legislation, 'The 5th and 14th Amendments to the Constitution of the United States provide that "private property" shall not be "taken for public use, without just compensation".'

"The critical issue, however, is how far the use of property can be restricted without compensating the property owner for diminution of value. It is conceivable, for instance, that a State government, in restricting the development of a piece of property so as to preserve it as a habitat for wildlife, might vastly reduce that property's value to its owner. Yet nothing in the Jackson measure guarantees that owners will be compensated for such losses. Indeed, on the contrary, the bill forbids the States from expending any grant money for this purpose.

"With all of its dangers both to the rights of the States and of American property owners, the Senate-passed land-use bill is nothing short of revolutionary. A similar bill is expected to be reported out of the House Interior and Insular Affairs Committees shortly after the July 4th recess.

"Unless there is a determined public outcry against the House bill—hardly likely given the near total blackout in news coverage



the scheme has received thus far—there is a grave danger that the power-grabbing Jackson measure might become law. Following is the vote by which the Senate passed the Jackson land-use policy bill:

#### FOR THE BILL: 64

*Democrats (41):* Bayh, Bible, Burdick, Byrd (W. Va.), Chiles, Church, Clark, Cranston, Eagleton, Fulbright, Gravel, Hart, Hartke, Haskell, Hathaway, Hollings, Hughes, Inouye, Jackson, Johnston, Kennedy, Magnuson, Mansfield, McGee, McGovern, McIntyre, Mondale, Montoya, Moss, Muskie, Nelson, Nunn, Pastore, Pell, Randolph, Ribicoff, Sparkman, Stevenson, Symington, Tunney, Williams.

*Republicans (23):* Aiken, Baker, Beall, Bellmon, Brooke, Buckley, Cook, Dole, Domenici, Domenick, Griffin, Gurney, Hatfield, Javits, Mathias, Packwood, Pearson, Percy, Roth, Schweiker, Stafford, Taft, Young.

#### AGAINST THE BILL: 21

*Democrats (7):* Allen, Byrd (Va.), Bentsen, Ervin, McClellan, Proxmire, Talmadge.

*Republicans (14):* Bartlett, Bennett, Brock, Curtis, Fannin, Fong, Hansen, Helms, Hruska, Scott (Pa.), Scott (Va.), Thurmond, Tower, Weicker.

#### *Announced or paired for the bill:*

*Democrats:* Abourezk, Biden, Cannon, Humphrey, Metcalf. *Republican* McClure.

#### *Announced or paired against the bill:*

*Democrats* Eastland, Long. *Republican* Cotton.

*Not Voting:* Case, Goldwater, Huddleston, Saxbe, Stennis, Stevens.

(End of extended quotation from  
*Human Events*, 7/7/73).

\*\*\*\*\*

The concept of land control is an essential element in an overall scheme for total control of all citizens. The "land control" objective was lucidly explained at a State-sponsored Planning Conference held in Richmond, Virginia, Oct. 17-19, 1972:

"Private property in this state eventually should be transferred to government or state agency ownership and then be leased back to individuals under rigidly controlled regulations."

This Senate Bill 268 is, then, as *Human Events* states, but a way station on the road that leads to total control of all property by a Central Government.

As we have noted, and shown by documentation in previous letters, the overall scheme revolves around a management and

control mechanism known as the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System. Its essential ingredients are:

- 1) The division of the Nation into Ten Regions, or Provincial Districts;
- 2) The division of each State into equal Sub-Regions or Districts;
- 3) Budgetary and financial control through Federal Revenue Sharing;
- 4) Imposition of State Income Tax in all States, to be collected by the Federal T-men, and returned to the States via federally controlled Revenue Sharing;
- 5) State-wide property tax, zoning, etc.;
- 6) Control of the use of all land by the Ten Regional Councils which govern the Ten Federal Regions.

The passage of the Jackson Land Use Bill is partial fulfillment of step number six in the above. Note that the Senate Bill provides that all of its provisions are to be carried out "pursuant to guidelines established by the Executive Office of the President." This means, of course, that the Land Use Program will be an essential part of the Regional Governance Program *which has already been set up and is in operation at this very moment*, overriding State statutes and municipal ordinances whenever and wherever any conflict exists.

Also, as we have previously indicated, the key points to remember when studying this overall conspiracy (of which land control is a part), are these:

- 1) The attack is always against property;
- 2) Economic power is to be added to the existing political power; and when combined they add up to Police State Power;
- 3) Rule is to be by appointed officials who are controlled by the Executive Office of the President;
- 4) Management of all resources, both human and natural (land, etc.), will be in accordance with the computerized, scientific socialistic method of economic and political control which is known as the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (PPBS).

Let's note the progression of this conspiracy from yet another angle:

Our last letter (July 6) dealt in part with an organization called the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR). We quote from ACIR's 12th Annual Report: "Substate regional bodies are proliferating. Federal programs encourage their formation to meet specific Federal objectives such as metropolitan planning (HUD), resource conservation and development (USDA), community action (OEO), cooperative area manpower planning (Labor), comprehensive

health planning (HEW) and law enforcement (Justice)." And now can be added to the list: Land Use (Interior).

This same ACIT report stated: "The President in Reorganization Plan No. 2 of 1970 established a Domestic Council to coordinate domestic policy formulation; and an Office of Management and Budget to strengthen his managerial control. The plan was heralded as giving the President the machinery to oversee the evolution of federalism (or regionalism, or the quiet revolution—Ed.)"

Thus was established the administrative machinery: 1) the various departments and agencies to formulate the programs; 2) the Domestic Council to consolidate the various departmental programs into one package that will bring about the "evolution" of the plan, or the long-range objective; 3) the Office of Management and Budget to provide overall management of the consolidated program (PPBS); and 3) the Ten Regional Councils and the substate regional bodies to administer the consolidated program at the Regional, State, and sub-state regional levels.

To assure that this new kind of government machine operates efficiently, two things are essential:

- 1) Control of all tax money; and
- 2) Control of property.

Control of tax money is to be accomplished through Revenue Sharing. This is explained in a pamphlet issued from the Executive Office of the President by the Domestic Council, entitled "The History of Revenue Sharing," from which we quote:

"The skeletal plan was developed by a committee headed by Counsellor to the President, Arthur F. Burns, who is now Chairman of the Federal Reserve Board.... Taxes are collected most efficiently by the highly centralized Federal tax system. Each general purpose unit would receive its proportionate share of revenue based on how much money it raises locally. These units of government will be able to serve as laboratories for modern government. Revenue Sharing is an idea whose time has clearly come."

From a booklet issued by the Treasury Department's Office of Revenue Sharing, we quote this additional information:

"The Office of Revenue Sharing consists of mainly attorneys, economists, analysts, and administrative specialists who will evaluate, administer, and verify the multibillion dollar program through audit and compliance measures. In the case of a unit of local

government which spends money on non-priority expenditures, the local government will pay over to the (Treasury) Secretary an amount equal to 110 percent of any amount expended out of its trust fund in violation of the Revenue Sharing Act."

Thus, spending local money for anything not within federal guidelines means that the local governmental unit (city, county, or State) will be punished by being forced to pay back the principal *plus 10% interest!*

Stated simply: Revenue Sharing means that federal agents will collect all the taxes, then will return a part of what has been collected to the local government unit, *if the local unit abides by the terms of the program laid down by the federal authority.* Is this not coercion, plain and simple?

But, as Senator Muskie might have said, only one shoe has been dropped. The second shoe is control of property, or land use regulations, federally initiated and federally administered. And Senate Bill 268 is a giant step in the direction of the loss of property rights for every unit of local government, and for every citizen who owns real estate!

Not a shot has been fired in this peaceful, profound, quiet, New American Revolution. But make no mistake about it, "The New American Revolution is truly underway" (the quoted words are those of Richard M. Nixon). Pollution problems, the crime wave, the energy crisis, oppressive taxation, inflation, shortages of housing, food—these are a few of the problems that have been created by these revolutionaries in government. The reason? As one correspondent wrote:

"The reason is as old as politics itself. It is the Hegelian principle of bringing about change in a three-step process: thesis, anti-thesis and synthesis. First step: Creation of the problem. Second step: Creation of opposition to the problem. Third step: Solution—a solution which would have been impossible to impose without the proper psychological conditioning of steps one and two."

The enactment of a Federal Land Use Act is perhaps the final step in the fulfillment of their pre-planned "Solution." Is it not time that "Christian Reconstruction" become something more than a slogan?

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Address orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### REGIONAL BANKING IN TOMORROW'S CHECKLESS WORLD

#### COMPUTERIZED CURRENCY?

"Regionalism is the wave of the future," says a government report dealing with the ten standard Federal regions which have been established to handle—at the regional level—the duties and services of the Departments of Labor; Health, Education and Welfare; Housing and Urban Development; Transportation; the Environmental Protection Agency; and the Law Enforcement Assistance Agency (this last named being the nucleus of a developing National Secret Police Organization, according to some expert observers).

Just as this Regional Government System threatens to eliminate the need for State and County Governments, a suggested new banking system would eliminate the need for the local, community banker, and for Savings and Loan Banks, etc.

The establishment of the Federal Reserve System first brought about the dividing of the Nation into Twelve Federal Reserve Districts, for purposes of financial control. Now, with the Nation also divided into Ten Federal Regions for purposes of political control; it seems that the financial controllers and the political controllers are joining together in a system which would provide a financial record of every individual on a Master Computer Tape located at the Regional Capitol.

Local banks would be replaced by "automated banking machines" which would be placed in "industrial centers, department stores, air and bus terminals, civic centers and other high-volume areas." The banking machine would be connected to the Master Computer at your Regional Capitol, where your financial status would be kept on tape; and your friendly local banking machine would be able to cash your check, take your deposit, make a loan if your recorded financial status permitted, and even provide you with video financial-counseling services.

The scheme was outlined about a month ago before a meeting of the Virginia Bankers Association, and we have a report of same which appeared in the *Washington Evening*

*Star and Daily News* of June 20, 1973:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### REGIONAL BANKING WAVE OF FUTURE?

(By Philip M. Kadis)

... In a speech before the Virginia Bankers Association last week, Frederick Deane, Jr., president of the Bank of Virginia Co., presented his view of the shape the banking future will take. Among his predictions:

The withering of state boundaries for banking and the emergence of as many as 20 large nationwide banking systems.

Establishment of regional holding companies with affiliates engaging in a wide variety of nonbanking financial services.

Growth of correspondent banking services into money-service banks which will charge fees for services that will be based on computer programs too costly and complex for individual banks and holding companies to develop efficiently.

Opening of an office by a major English, German or Japanese banking conglomerate in the Hampton Roads complex with full-scale banking services.

Deane said he foresaw a regional banking market stretching from Charlotte, N.C. to Baltimore, with heaviest concentration in Virginia and the Washington area suburbs.

"There is good reason to focus on the Maryland-District of Columbia-Virginia trade area when considering the development of regional holding companies," Deane told the 80th annual convention of the association at the Homestead in Hot Springs, Va.

"This is where it is likely to happen first—as a way of resolving the many competitive problems now faced by the District banks, and because the holding company movement has achieved a maturity in Virginia, and the Southeast generally, that today is lacking elsewhere, except on the West Coast."

Deane's "bank of tomorrow" and its retail-oriented branches would be linked to a super-computerized electronic funds transfer system that would usher in the checkless society.

There would be remote, automated banking facilities without tellers in industrial plants, department stores, air and bus terminals, civic centers, and similar high-volume areas. Management of these centers, Deane said, may be restructured as an industry-owned utility.

Distinctions between such financial institutions as banks, savings and loans, credit unions and finance companies will begin to blur, Deane predicted, citing conclusions of the Hunt Commission Report on financial institutions.

"The extension of banking powers to thrift institutions is being hurried along by three forces," he said. "First, technology and the designing of an electronic funds transfer system; second, a competitive imbalance primarily stemming from developments in the bank holding company movement; and third, certain basic changes in our market economy and how it operates.

"One change is that thrift no longer is enshrined as a national folkway; people would rather have it—a car, a boat, a TV, whatever—now than save for it, and savings is what the thrift industry is all about."

Accompanying the breakdown in geographical and competitive barriers, Deane said, will be a more "extensive and intrusive" role for government regulatory agencies.

"The trend toward a single federal bank regulatory agency appears inevitable," Deane said. "Probably this superagency will be the Federal Reserve or a reconstituted extension of the system developed along the lines suggested a decade ago by recently retired Governor J. L. Robertson."

The role of state governments will shift from an emphasis on an examining function to issues such as consumer rights or chartering entrants into the marketplace, Deane said. "Compelling this change primarily is the fact that state boundaries and interstate branching restrictions appear as anachronisms in the world of electronic banking," Deane said.

"One must even ask if there is any meaning to a state or federal charter in the environment we have been discussing. It is difficult to conceive of one, at least in the traditional sense."

The advent of electronic banking will open the institutions to that portion of the population—estimated at 25 per cent to 30 per cent—that now is outside the banking mainstream, Deane said.

To assist in facilitating the changes that

he felt were inevitable. Deane proposed the formation of a Virginia Bankers Association "Hunt Commission" with representation from the nonbanking community as well, to analyze the state's banking and financial structures and propose changes.

(End of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

The foregoing "regional banking" scheme seems to be a very definite and important part of the *New Federalism*, and is also a further development of the plan to establish a *Federal World Authority* with its *Bank of Nations*, which together comprise a system of Global Corporate Socialism.

In our *Don Bell Reports* of June 8, 1973, we reproduced a portion of a chart drawn up more than 30 years ago by Hans Heymann, a German-Jewish refugee who had been a friend and associate of Walter Rathenau, a German-Jew who was "one of the 300" who ruled Europe secretly. After Rathenau's assassination, Heyman completed the plans for this *World Authority*, whose principal feature was a *Bank of Nations*. Stemming from this Central World Bank were three Regional Banks: the Europa Bank, the Oriental Bank, and the Inter-American Bank.

Then, branching outward from these three Regional World Banks were the various National Banks (ours is the Federal Reserve Corporation.) Then, branching downward from these National Banks were the domestic branches, or Regional Banks (these are the subject of Banker Deane's Report which has been reviewed in this letter.)

In our previous letter we wrote:

"Is this *The Master Plan*, and is this the time for its installation? There are these facts: 1) the current accent is on economics rather than politics; 2) multinational corporations have become governments within themselves and are more powerful than most national governments; so that 3) national governments have begun catering to and modeling themselves after these corporations. And Heymann's Plan is a functional economic mechanism for integrating the world's economy and giving it a new monetary system. Therefore, this could be the Master Plan, and this may be the time for its inauguration."

We might have added that the uncontrolled inflation and the *seemingly planned* international monetary mess are further indication that the Money Barons are about to make some changes and put some new program into operation.

Some very strange things are happening. For instance: On Tuesday July 17, the dollar

hit a new low on world markets. West Germany intervened to prop it up, the Federal Reserve Corporation sold foreign paper and bought U.S. dollars on the European market but the dollar still sagged. Next day there was a token recovery that kept the value of the dollar at better than nothing. All of this dollar teetering is no longer unusual; but, usually, whenever the dollar sinks to a new low, gold rises to a new high. This time the dollar sank but gold remained on an even keel; it did not react to the dollar sag. Unusual things of this kind just are not natural, and suggest special manipulation for some special purpose.

Equally worrying is the sudden Japanese monetary invasion of the United States. The *Washington Evening Star and Daily News* of July 6, 1973, announced that of the top 20 foreign banks in the United States, eight were Japanese, headed by the well heeled Bank of Tokyo, with some \$3.6 billion in its American operations.

Too, not far behind England and France in investing in United States property and in building industrial sites on this continent is Japan. The *San Jose (Calif.) News*, for example, recently announced that:

"A Japanese auto manufacturer and a major maker of home appliances may set up factories in San Jose, Mayor Norman Mineta said. The mayor, just returned from Japan with a delegation of industry-hunters said teams of Japanese industrialists will begin to arrive here this month to look over the Valley for possible manufacturing sites."

The unusual part of this is that American industrialists, financiers and politicians went to Japan not to seek outlets for United States production and investments; they went to Japan to invite the Japanese to bring their money and their plants to the United States!

A rather remarkable account of that trade mission to Japan appeared in the *Christian Science Monitor* of June 1, 1973. Here are excerpts:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### JAPAN'S INTEREST GROWS IN INVESTING IN UNITED STATES

(By Elizabeth Pond)

Tokyo—Japanese investments in the U.S. may be an idea whose time has come. At least this is what the sponsors of Tokyo's first "invest in U.S.A. seminar" hope.

As they packed up their displays Wednesday to go on to Osaka, representatives of the 36 participating American states and territories told reporters that the seminar

results have surpassed their expectations.

Wayne Gentry, executive director of the trade-development division of the Washington State Department of Commerce was typical in his enthusiasm. "We were not prepared for the response we found here," he commented. "It was far beyond our expectations."

Many Japanese businessmen approached the Washingtonians with specific project ideas for the Pacific Northwest. Many made future appointments for follow-up discussions when they will be in the U.S. later this year.

Some indicated they had been studying the American market for several years and now are ready to go ahead with investments. All of the Washington State literature was exhausted and more had to be airmailed from Seattle.

The Tokyo seminar was a low-budget affair (\$75,000) sponsored by the U.S. Department of Commerce, the National Association of State Development Agencies, and the U.S. Embassy in Tokyo on the American side, and by the Tokyo Chamber of Commerce and Industry, the influential Federation of Economic Organizations, the Foreign Trade Council, and Japan External Trade Organization on the Japanese side....

Similar seminars have been held before in Europe and South America. Essentially the idea is to put the states that would like to attract foreign investment in touch with potential investors. In particular, the participating states would like to attract Japanese investment in manufacturing plants. ...The Japanese just now are becoming interested in manufacturing investments abroad. Heretofore they have concentrated on raw materials procurement, real estate, and hotel and service industries in their foreign investment. Pollution, a labor shortage, and industrial overcrowding at home now are making it more desirable for Japanese companies to expand production abroad.

...As sketched by seminar participants, there are a number of advantages to Japanese investors in the U.S. What the Japanese fear might turn out to be America's new protectionism might shut out expanding Japanese exports in the future, but Japanese companies manufacturing in the U.S. would have free access to the U.S. market. They would then be able to respond quickly to changing market preferences in the U.S. too—as in the case of YKK zippers in Macon, Ga. Furthermore, the wage gap is closing rapidly. Seminar spokesmen described American wages as only double Japanese wages

at present, and projected that Japan's huge wage hikes will bring wage equality with the U.S. within 10 years.

(End of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

We reprinted the foregoing because it is an excellent graphic example of the present trend toward eliminating national boundaries and creating a One World Economy, with Oriental industry operating side-by-side with Occidental industry, and with the multinational corporation functioning as a law unto itself, whether the officers of that corporation be Japanese or United States citizen, Britisher or Frenchman.

Even more to be condemned: Here are representatives of American States and Cities going to foreign countries and appealing to foreigners to come to the United States and buy land, build factories, and turn out products for sale to Americans, with the profits from such sales going into the vaults of the foreign-based multinational corporations!

It is a peculiar thing indeed when American industrialists and financiers build their plants and invest their money in foreign countries to the detriment of the American economy and American labor, while foreign industrialists and financiers are invited to build their plants and invest their money in the United States, and this at the invitation of Federal and State officials!

There is no surer way to establish a World Authority and renounce all so-called National Sovereignty; without a whimper and with official blessing.

There is yet one more way in which this World Authority is being established, and that is by the surrender of the seas to an agency of this World Authority. Known as the "Seabed Treaty," it should be called Legalized Piracy of the High Seas.

In 1970—a fateful year for our former Republic—President Nixon announced a "new oceans policy," which declared that the "resources of the seabed beyond a... depth of 200 meters (218.8 yards)... is the common heritage of mankind." The President's policy went on to declare that the governing of the high seas, and the seabed beyond territorial limits, should be placed in the hands of "an international regime" under the direction of the United Nations. The revenues produced by this "international regime" from licensing undersea exploration for oil, natural gas, and minerals are "to be used for international community purposes, particularly economic assistance to developing countries."

The "international regime" envisioned by

President Nixon, would consist of 12 members from the developing countries, 6 from the most industrialized nations, 2 from landlocked or shield-locked states, and a "Tribunal of from 5 to 9 judges to be elected by the (Security) Council."

Sounds very humanitarian, does n't it? And that "common heritage of mankind" concept is right out of the Socialist handbook. But there is a catch to this Seabed Treaty idea that only the minerologists would know anything about. We are told that:

Three minerals basic to steel production are found in abundance on the ocean floor. They are small size rocks commonly called "manganese nodules," but they also contain cobalt and nickel. Oceanographers agree that these manganese-cobalt-nickel nodules comprise the largest mineral deposits on this planet. Ironically, the top steel-producing nations of the world—the United States, Japan, West Germany and France—must import these basic metals. Moreover, with the exception of Canada, none of the land-based deposits of these essential elements exist in the major non-Communist countries of the world. Therefore, each of the steel-producing countries must import their stocks of cobalt, nickel and manganese from the Communist countries, or from the unstable regimes in the emerging nations.

As a Nation, we have the opportunity, the technology, and the ability to develop this greatest natural resource in the world: the seabed. But, under the tenuous concept of "the common heritage of mankind," our federal government is anxious to put the Nation in a position where it and other industrialized Nations of the world must depend on the Communist bloc or the Communist controlled emerging Nations. Steel production in Western Nations would be at the whim of their avowed enemies!

And the Communists didn't suggest this Seabed Treaty; our own President did it!

In this letter we have exposed a few of the larger pieces of a gigantic jigsaw puzzle which, when all the pieces are in their assigned places will complete the formation of a World Authority.

Refusing to accept the Truth is a sure road to destruction, nationally and personally.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE INVISIBLE CLOAK CALLED NATIONAL SECURITY

#### COVERING A MULTITUDE OF CRIMES

John M. Ehrlichman, former Chief Aide to the President of the United States, told the Senate Watergate Investigating Subcommittee that in his not too humble opinion, it was perfectly right and proper for the President to authorize his executive department employees to commit burglary.

The statement came during a discussion of the act of breaking and entering into the offices of Daniel Ellsberg's psychiatrist on Labor Day weekend in 1971. When the burglary was disclosed last April, it led to the dismissal of criminal charges against Ellsberg on the grounds of improper government conduct.

Ehrlichman maintained, however, that it was not improper conduct on the part of the government. To the contrary, the President of the United States has every right to approve such a burglary, and he cited a federal statute as proof of his assertion.

Senator Sam Ervin disagreed. "This statute has nothing to do with the burglary. It only says..."

Ehrlichman cut him off: "It has to do with the United States Constitution..."

"No, sir," thundered Senator Sam, "That's not the purpose of this statute. The Constitution takes care of itself... This statute has only to do with the interception or the disclosure of wire or oral communications."

But Ehrlichman was adamant. He insisted that the statute made the Presidential power perfectly clear. Then there followed this exchange:

"Ervin: 'Is it your opinion, then, that the President can authorize burglaries?'"

Ehrlichman: "I submit that there is in (this statute) ample congressional recognition of the President's inherent constitutional powers..."

Ervin: "Well, Mr. Ehrlichman... the Fourth Amendment says the right of the people to be secure in their persons, their houses, papers and effects against unreasonable searches and seizures shall not be violated."

Whereupon, all else having failed, the final

argument was presented: *It was okay for the President to authorize burglary if it was in the interests of National Security.*

And, insisted Ehrlichman and his lawyer, who also got into the act, burglarizing the offices of a psychiatrist was done in the name of National Security. And none could gainsay....

\* \* \*

On April 30, 1970, President Nixon appeared on national television and told the American people that since 1954 American policy had been to "respect scrupulously the neutrality of the Cambodian people." He said that for the five years prior to that time "neither the United States nor South Vietnam has moved against" North Vietnamese sanctuaries in Cambodia.

Even as he said those words, as the Pentagon now admits, American B52 bombers had been making raids on Cambodia; 3630 raids in which more than 100,000 tons of bombs had been dropped where the President said none had been dropped. American servicemen had also served, and died, in Cambodia before April 30, 1970. For fourteen months, the Pentagon, the State Department, and the White House kept secret these facts, even lying to parents and wives whose sons and husbands had been killed in Cambodia, telling them that the deaths had occurred in Vietnam, ordering field officers to forge the death records to back up the lies.

Pentagon spokesman Jerry Friedheim, who fed the lies to the press all those months, had an interesting observation. He said they "weren't smart enough to foresee" that one of those officers might disclose information about those secret bombings and the falsification of documents. They didn't anticipate that a certain Major Hal M. Knight would come home and tell how he had been ordered to falsify records in order to cover up the truth. In other words, intimidated Friedheim, if they had been smarter, they would have told a different and less detectable set of lies.

Said columnist Tom Wicker: "This was a deliberate and knowing lie, broadcast in person to the American people by their Presi-



dent. Neither the claim that it was not really a lie but 'a special security arrangement,' nor the contention that other presidents have done it, is a justification; both are indictments of the 'security' mania that distorts national life. And this episode clearly calls into question the credibility of Mr. Nixon's television address of April 30, 1973 when he claimed innocence of wrongdoing in the Watergate matter."

So, we reach this official conclusion: It is permissible for the President and other high ranking officials in the Federal Government to lie to the people, if their lie can be classified as being *in the National Interest!*

\* \* \*

Since Kissinger's first visits to Peiping and Moscow, there has been a scramble on the part of American based companies to engage in trade with the two Communist countries. However, a list of such companies is not released by any agency of the Federal Government because, they say, it is not in the *National Interest* for such a list to be published; for reasons of *National Security*, it is deemed inadvisable for the American people to know what companies and corporations they may be subsidizing with tax dollars in this industrialization of Russia and China.

Of course, anyone taking the time and effort to read the right publications, can compile such a list, questions of National Security to the contrary notwithstanding. And this is just what was done by people working with the Cardinal Mindzenty Foundation. In a supplement to the Mindzenty Report of June, 1973, it is stated that:

"Under the U.S. Department of Commerce's Export Administration Act, Section 7(c), the names of companies involved in trade with the Communists are to be kept in strict secrecy for 'national security' reasons. The only way anyone can find out which companies are involved is by carefully studying the financial columns and business publications.

"The following list was compiled from such publications as the New York Times, Barron's, Newsweek, Time, Washington Post, Chicago Tribune, Wall Street Journal and Moody's Industrials, and the Communist publications, the Daily Worker and Political Affairs."

Because we believe, as does the Cardinal Mindzenty Foundation, that it is in the National Interest of the people to know what companies and corporations are trading with or seeking trade with the Communist nations, we are publishing, with grateful acknow-

ledgement of the research effort entailed, the original Mindzenty list as of June, 1973, plus some additional information obtained from other sources:

#### COMPANIES ALREADY ENGAGED IN UNITED STATES - SOVIET TRADE

Texas Eastern Transmission Corporation, Houston. Chairman, Baxter D. Goodrich. Sells and installs oil and gas pipelines. Brown & Root, Engineers, San Francisco. Part of the Halliburton Co. conglomerate (Dallas, L.B. Meaders, Chairman), which includes FreightMaster, Highlands Insurance Co., Horn Construction Co., Imco Services Division, Jackson Marine Corporation, Jet Research Center, Joe D. Hughes, Inc., Life Insurance Co. of the Southwest, Otis Engineering Corp., Locher Co., Southwestern Pipe, Inc., Taylor Diving and Salvage, Welx Electronics, etc.

IBM, Armonk, New York. T. Vincent Learson, Chrm.

Du Pont, Wilmington, Delaware. Charles B. McCoy, Chrm.

Monsanto, St. Louis. Charles H. Sommers, Chrm.

Tenneco Inc., Houston. N.W. Freeman, Chrm. Tenneco gasolines, J. I. Case Heavy Equipment, Sun Giant fruits and vegetables, Newport News Shipbuilding Co., Packaging Corporation of America, Tennessee Gas Pipeline Co., East Tennessee Natural Gas Co., Midwestern Gas Transmission Co., Tenneco Realty, Tenneco West Developments, Walker Mfg. Co., etc.

C. E. Cast Equipment, Cleveland.

El Paso, Natural Gas Co., El Paso, Texas.

Bechtel Corp. Engineers, San Francisco.

Eastern Airlines, New York. Floyd D. Hall, Chrm.

Graphic Sciences Co., Danberry, Conn.

Bendix Corp., Southfield, Mich.

Gleason Co., Rochester, N.Y.

American Can Co., Greenwich, Conn.

Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fe Railway.

Caterpillar Tractor Co., Peoria, Ill.

Honeywell, Inc., Minneapolis, Minn.

I. T. & T., New York. Harold S. Geneen, Chrm. Conglomerate controlling Canteen Corp., Grinnell Corp., Hamilton Funds Inc., Hartford Fire, Health and Life Insurance, ITT Aetna Corp. Finance, ITT Avis Inc., ITT Community Development Corp., ITT Consumer Services Corp., APCOA Airport Parking, ITT Continental Baking Co., Astrofood, Home Pride Bread, Hostess Cake, Morton Frozen Foods, Profile Bread, Toaster Swirls, Wonder Bread, ITT Gwaltney Inc., Smithfield Hams, ITT Levitt, ITT Life Insurance Co. of New York, ITT Reznor Heating Equipment, ITT Sheraton Corp. of America, O.M. Scott & Sons, Inc. Seed

and fertilizer, Telecommunications and many other non-consumer oriented companies. Foreign Companies listings not immediately available at this writing.

Swindell-Dressler Co., Pittsburgh, Pa. Arc Furnaces. Subsidiary of Pullman, Inc.

Brown & Sharpe, New Kensington, R.I.

Borg-Warner, Chicago. Marbon Plastics, Norge Appliances, Weston Chemical, Inc., York Air Conditioners, System 80 Teacher Aids, etc.

Atlantic Richfield Co., New York. Arco Gasolines. Controls Atlantic Oil Corp. and Sinclair Oil Co. west of Mississippi River.

International Harvester, Chicago. Trucks & Farm Machinery.

Leasco Co. (No information at hand).

Sheraton International (See ITT&T).

Firestone Tire & Rubber Co., Akron, Ohio. Raymond C. Firestone, Chrm. Parent Company of Dayton Tire & Rubber Co., Drexel Firestone Inc., Banking, Electric Wheel Co., Fidesta Tires, Firestone Coated Fabrics Co., Firestone Foam Products Co., Firestone Industrial Rubber Products Co., Airline Springs and Airmount Pneumatic Suspensions, Firestone International Co., Firestone Steel Products, Firestone Synthetic Rubber & Latex Corp., Hamill Mfg. Co., Seiberling Tire & Rubber Co., World Bestos Co.

Cook Industries (No Information at hand).

Hewlett-Packard Co.

Hartford Insurance Group, New York (See ITT&T).

Alliance Tool & Die Corp., Rochester, N.Y.

Atlas Fabricators, Inc., Los Angeles.

TWO, New York. Trans World Airlines and Hilton International Co., Hotels.

NBC, New York. A division of RCA Corp. which also controls Banquet Foods Corp., Coronet Industries (carpeting), Stephen-Black Co. (sofas), Cushman & Wakefield Inc. real estate, Hertz Corp. car rentals, RCA Consumer Electronics, RCA Global Communications Inc., RCA Records, RCA Service Co., and Random House Publishers.

Avon Products, Inc. New York. Cosmetics.

Occidental Petroleum Co., Los Angeles.

Armand Hammer, Chrm.

Holiday Inns, Memphis, Tenn. Continental Trailways, Continental Trailways Tours, Delta Steamship Lines, Institutional Mart of America, TCO Industries, Trav-L-Park outdoor camping facilities.

Allen Group, Long Island, N.Y.

Chrysler Corp., Detroit, Mich. Chrysler, Dodge, Plymouth & Simca cars, Chrysler Air Temp, Chrysler Boat Corp., Chrysler Marine and Industrial Engines, Chrysler Outboard Corp., and Sunbeam Auto.

Corning Glass Works, New York. Co-parent

of Dow Corning Corp. and Owens-Corning Fiberglass.

COMPANIES ALREADY ENGAGED IN UNITED STATES - CHINA TRADE

E-Systems Inc., Waltham, Mass.

Bloomingdale's, New York.

Wallace Brown Co., White Plain, New York.

Seabrook Foods, Great Neck, N.Y.

Westinghouse Electric Corp., Pittsburgh. Broadcasting, defense, industry, learning and power systems; Fraser & Johnson air conditioning; IXL Furniture Co., K-W Battery Co., Longines-Wittnauer Watch Co., Luxaire Inc. air conditioning, Sturtevant air handling equipment, Thermo King Corp. refrigeration, Westinghouse Appliance Sales & Service Co., and Westinghouse Electric Supply Co.

Manufacturers Trust Co., New York.

Deere & Co., Moline Ill. Farm machinery and industrial equipment.

PepsiCo, Purchase, New York. Soft drinks, Frito-Lay Inc., LPI Transportation Corp., National Trailer Convoy, North America Van Lines, PepsiCo Leasing Corp., PepsiCo Truck Rental Inc., PepsiCo Equipment Corp., and Wilson Sporting Goods Co.

Landis Tool Co.

South Bend Lathe.

Cincinnati Milacron, Inc.

Holecraft, Livonia, Mich.

Carlton Machine Tool Co.

Keraney & Trechner Corp.

Bryant Grinder Corp.

Danly Machine Corp.

DeVlieg Machine Co.

Warner-Swasey, Cleveland.

Pan American Airlines, New York.

American Express Co., New York. Travelers checks. New Money credit cards. Fireman's Fund, American Life Insurance Companies, Institute of Modern Languages, Inc., W.H. Morton & Co., securities.

Ingersoll-Rand, Rockford, Ill.

Universal Sporting Goods.

American Magnesium Co., Tulsa, Okla.

Terraspace, Inc., Rockville, Mo.

Carpenter Technology Corp. San Diego.

Wolverine Tube Co.

Union Commerce Bank, Cleveland.

Indiana National Bank, Indianapolis.

City National Bank, Detroit.

Republic National Bank, Dallas.

Hartford National Bank, Hartford.

First National Bank, Memphis

Industrial National Bank, Providence.

Andco, Buffalo.

Reynolds Metals Co., Richmond, Va.

Aluminum & Chemical Co., Oakland.

Control Data Co., Oakland. Also Commercial Credit Co., Control Data Institute, Cyber and Cybernet Computers.

Arthur D. Little Co.  
 Hilton Hotels Corp., Chicago.  
 National Engineering, Chicago.  
 Chase Manhattan Bank, New York. David Rockefeller Chrm.  
 General Electric Co., New York. Fred J. Borch Chrm.  
 Singer Co., New York. Friden and Singer Business Machines; Graflex, Inc.; KLH Division, Kearfott Division, Librascope Division, Link Division, Modular Data Transaction System, Society for Visual Education, Inc.; System Ten; Talar; Tele-Signal Corp.; and Singer air conditioners, calculators, data processing, educational equipment, fire control systems, home furnishings, housing, industrial equipment, landing systems, metering equipment, motors, navigation systems, notions, photographic equipment, postage systems, pumps, refrigerators, stereos, sewing machines, telecommunications, training equipment, vacuum cleaners, washing machines, etc.  
 Sobin Chemicals, Boston.  
 Naicto Ltd., New York.  
 National Cash Register Co., Dayton. Business machines and computers.  
 General Motors Corp., Detroit. Richard C. Gerstenberg, Chrm. Buick, Cadillac, Chevrolet, Oldsmobile, Opel, Pontiac, Delco batteries and accessories, AC spark plugs and filters, Fisher bodies, Frigidaire, GMC trucks, General Motors Acceptance Corp., overseas divisions not listed.  
 Standard Oil of New Jersey, New York.  
 Exxon petroleum products, Eniav Chemical Co., Humble Oil & Refining Co., Flit, etc.  
 Xerox Corp. Stamford, Conn. Business equipment, Xeroradiography disease diagnosis, R. R. Bowker Co., Publishers' Weekly and Read Magazine.  
 W. R. Grace and Co.  
 May Department Stores, St. Louis. Eagle Stamp Co.; Famous-Barr Co.; G. Fox & Co.; Hecht Co.; Kaufmann's; Meier & Frank; M. O'Neil Co.; Strauss-Hirshberg; Venture Stores, Inc.; etc.  
 International Systems and Controls Corp. Marcona Corp.  
 Cargill Corp. Minneapolis. Grain marketing.  
 First National City Bank of New York.  
 Cook Industries.  
 Monsanto Co., St. Louis.  
 FMC Corp.  
 Hewlett-Packard Co.  
 Macy's. New York.  
 Interstate Oil Transport Co.  
 B. Altman Co., New York.  
 R. H. Macy & Co., New York.  
 Pan American Airlines, New York.  
 Boeing Co., Seattle, Wash.  
 Weyerhaeuser Corp., Tacoma, Wash. Building

materials and paper products.  
 Wyeth Pharmaceuticals, New York. Division of American Home Products Corp. which includes American Home Foods, Ayerst Laboratories; Boyle-Nidway, Inc.; E. J. Brach & Sons, candies; Dupli-Color Products; Ekco Products, Inc. housewares; Franklin Laboratories; Fort Dodge Laboratories; Ives Laboratories; Whitehall Laboratories; and Wyeth Laboratories.  
 Du Pont, Wilmington, Delaware.  
 Bulova Watch Co., New York.  
 EDO Commercial Corp., Long Island, N.Y.  
 May-Lee Import-Export Corp.  
 Industrial Chemical & Dye Co.  
 RCA, New York.  
 Whole World Enterprises.  
 U.S. China Trade Corp.  
 Sears-Roebuck, Chicago.  
 Huntington & Rice Importers.  
 Cameron Iron Works.  
 Ford Motor Corp. Dearborn, Mich. Autolite Parts Division, American Road Insurance Co.; De Tomaso, Inc.; Eveleth Taconite Co.; Ford cars and trucks; Ford Leasing Development Co.; Ford Tractors; Ford Motor Credit Co.; Ford Motor Land Development Corp.; Lincoln-Mercury Division; Philco Finance Corp.; Philco-Ford Corp.; etc.  
 Canada Dry, New York. A division of Norton Simon Corp. which includes Glass Containers Corp.; Hunt Foods & Industries, Inc.; McCall Pattern Co.; McCall Printing Co.; McCall's and Redbook Magazines, Norton Simon Communications, Inc.; Ohio Match Co.; Somerset Importers, Ltd.; Southern Shell Fish Co., Inc.; Talent Associates; United Can Co.; and Wakefield Seafoods.  
 Neiman-Marcus Co.  
 Transworld Airlines.  
 Seagrams, New York.  
 Cities Service Co., New York. Gasoline, petroleum products, chemicals, metals, plastics and real estate.

The above list is far from complete, but it does include most of the companies and corporations that have become involved in trade with Communist Russia and Red China since the Kissinger-Nixon team made trade with our enemies possible.

Do you believe this list should be kept secret for "national security" reasons?

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated newsletters which accent the Christian American point of view. Subscriptions not available separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please write to:  
 DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### NEW EXPERIMENTS IN PROGRAMMING YOUR CHILDREN TO CONDITION THEM FOR LIFE IN THE NEW SOCIETY

"SAY IT ISN'T SO..."

We received a letter dated July 21, 1973. It began like this: "Dear Don Bell, tell us we are wrong. We began a naive study of PPBS when we knew nothing about it over a year ago. Our findings have led us to think almost exactly like your reports that I am now reading with a slight scare (it all may be true.) William Glasser has been in Wisconsin, addressed all public school teachers in WEA Convention last year. The "Schools Without Failure" principle is already incorporated in seven of our elementary schools. PPBS was targeted for here but under protest went to Dallas, Texas; Roy Ash is head of OMB (not approved by the Senate since this is only a 'minor' officer, ha.) The 10 Regional Divisions are in place by executive order, et al. Say it isn't so. What happens now?..." Signed by an American history teacher in Kenosha, Wisconsin.

There was one important misrepresentation in the letter, only a part of which is quoted. The writer referred to a "naive" study of PPBS which had been begun by their group, which calls itself "Kenoshans Concerned for Their Schools." We received a copy of that "naive" study; and we beg to differ with the writer; that study is in no sense naive; it is merely limited. It exposes the influence and power that PPBS exerts on public schools and in the educational field. It does not deal with the total impact and importance of PPBS, but confines itself to what PPBS is doing to the schools. As it should, since the study is directed to "Kenoshans Concerned for Their Schools." The article appeared in the November and December, 1972, issues of *Immaculata* Magazine, which is published by the Franciscan Marytown Press, Kenosha, Wis. (Yes, the church and private schools also have need to beware of PPBS). Here are important excerpts from that study:

\*\*\*\*\*

A wave of change is roaring through the public school system in our country, though few Americans seem conscious of it. The transformation is sweeping through not only the structures, but the philosophy, spirit, meth-

ods and content of American education. It is amazing that changes so far reaching are taking place without the American people being made aware of their radical potential, and having had a chance to take a position and make known their will on the matter.

These radical changes had their immediate beginning back in 1965 when the U.S. Congress passed the Elementary and Secondary Education Act of 1965.... Title III of this Act called for a program of grants to set up "supplementary educational centers and services" in the States. The purpose of these centers would be two-fold: first, to stimulate and help the States provide "needed educational services not available in sufficient quantity or quality." Secondly, they would stimulate and help the States develop and establish educational programs to serve as models for regular and elementary school programs....

These (educational centers and services) are apparently all gathered together under a complex called "the Planning-Programming-Budgeting System" (PPBS). Each State board of education is to submit its plans for these educational centers and services, to the U.S. Office of Education for approval by the U.S. Commissioner of Education. The Commissioner, of course, as a condition for approving these grants, must see that there is fiscal control and fund accounting procedures to assure proper use of the funds. He is also to arrange for annual and other reports enabling him to determine whether the funds granted have been effectively used to improve the "educational opportunities" of the persons in the areas served. Data banks are to be set up enabling the Commissioner to check on the "correctness" of these reports....

Thus for the first time, with the introduction of PPBS, we have federal control of what programs will actually go into our public schools....

*Thus for the first time, with the introduction of PPBS, we have federal control of what programs will actually go into our public schools....*

...PPBS uses the philosophy of Benjamin Bloom. Bloom and several other psychologists and educators reportedly got together a decade ago and redefined the purpose of education as "behavior modification." The chief purpose of schools, in other words, is to change the behavior of the student. Bloom and his group decided the students' behavior had to be changed in three areas or "domains": 1) cognitive, 2) affective, and 3) psychomotor. In the "cognitive domain" the student must gain needed knowledge and learn to recall it. In the "affective domain" the student must learn the "right" attitudes, feelings and values about things. In the "psychomotor (action) domain" the student must learn the needed skills, arts, crafts, etc., including social and political action.

...If the government is to program the students with the "correct" values, attitudes and feelings, and keep a check on how these things are progressing, it will have to ask very personal questions.

*This marks the first time... that the Federal Government has attempted to bestow on itself the right to program children with officially approved attitudes.* By natural right, this responsibility belongs primarily to the child's parents. Parents in turn may delegate some of this responsibility to individual teachers, provided they are convinced of the latter's competence and integrity. But by what right does the Federal Government now step in and presume to tell the teachers they *must* inculcate in the students government-selected attitudes and values...? It's becoming clear that the name of the game is *Mind Control*.

Going a step further is Dr. William Glasser, psychologist... (who) is important because large numbers of programs based on his psychological and educational theory are reportedly coming out of PPBS "educational centers." Glasser holds that in our affluent society children no longer need to work for a living. As a result they are no longer searching for a goal, but for a role, an identity. The school must help them find their proper identity. Unfortunately, the identity Glasser gives students conflicts violently with the view of reality held by believing Christians.

So what we are getting is not merely a mammoth federally controlled education monopoly, but a mammoth, nationwide agency for mind control of our youth. ...

(End of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

As an example of how new experiments in education are introduced by way of PPBS, we have a copy of a 29-page "Summary of

the School Application for Participation in the Early Childhood Education Program," which has been introduced in the Burbank Unified School District, Burbank, California.

This program, which was adopted on July 19, 1973, by the Joaquin Miller School, introduces an "individualized diagnostic-prescriptive program" which includes parent education, attitude surveys of the pupils, attitude surveys of the teachers, elimination of graded report cards, remediation, medical and psychiatric treatment for pupils who "failed the screenings," etc. Implied but not specifically spelled out is parental permission for the school authorities to use drugs and other means to bring about "behavior modification" in the more difficult individual cases.

But the chief purpose of this particular program seems to be an attempt to "educate" the parents of elementary grade pupils, to get the parents to "go along with" the mind control methods being employed upon their children.

The promoters of PPBS have discovered a fundamental weakness when the control system is used in the public schools. The educationists have discovered that when they cannot gain control of the child in the early, formative years, it may be too late to condition the child and make of him the finished, end-product of their desires. The educationists insist that the one thing they cannot be sure of overcoming is the set of values that may have been instilled in the child by the parents during those first most impressionable years.

Hence, it is felt that if the educationists can get the parents to go along with them in their re-educational ventures, those early life values may be erased and new attitudes, feelings, actions and reactions built into the child's mind.

Project Head Start was one of the programs initiated to overcome this age barrier. But Head Start was not a real success. In the first place, it brought the "wrong class" of children into the clutches of the educationists. The children of "affluent, middle class families" were seldom enrolled in the Head Start program because it was felt that Head Start was designed for working mothers and needier families. But, more importantly, the children who were enrolled in Project Head Start were already too old to be easily conditioned; all of the already-implanted attitudes and feelings had to be erased from the child's heart and mind before the "comprehensive Child Development Program" could be started.

Recently, Harvard educationists believe that they have found an answer to the problem in an educational program designed by a Dutch psychologist. The following, from the *Washington Post* of July 7, 1973, tells the whole story. We reprint the article:

\*\*\*\*\*

## SUBURBAN SCHOOLS BEGIN TESTS OF CHILDREN AGED TWO WEEKS

(By Andrew Barnes)

Brookline, Mass.—For most of the babies born in this Boston suburb during the rest of this year, public school will start at the age of two weeks. It will not be the school of books and yellow buses, but an experimental program aimed at producing children who earn better grades six years later.

A baby's first introduction to this unusual education will be a new and thorough test of his mental and physical development, administered by a physician from Harvard Medical School. These tests will continue until the baby enters regular school.

The other major aspects of the experiment will be instruction for parents in how to do a better job of raising children. No one style of child rearing will be advocated. Rather, parents will be taught to understand the likely effects of what they are doing, and the possible alternatives.

The experiment was conceived when school officials found that even here, in a wealthy community where most children do well on tests and get into choice colleges, some children get to school at the age of six already in a "cycle of failure," and they never pull out of it. Brookline schools, for all their excellent reputation, did not make much difference for these children. Those who started behind, stayed behind. Attempts to prevent these school failures by starting children in school at four years of age, and then three years of age, like the national Project Head Start, have not proven consistently effective.

The Brookline Early Education Project, known here as BEEP, is focussing on even younger children, and on families instead of schools, as the result of research by Harvard educator Burton L. White. White's central conclusion is that a child who is six months behind at the age of three "is not likely ever to be successful in his future educational career."

The education of children in these earliest years is up to families, and yet "we do not prepare prospective parents to do the job of helping children acquire the foundation requirements for formal education," according to White.

Robert Sperber, Brookline's superintendent of schools, was persuaded by White's ideas, and the Carnegie and Robert Wood Johnson Foundations have given \$750,000 for the first two years of what will be a five-year tryout of White's proposal.

And so, all over this town of 60,000 there are posters proclaiming "Give your child a good start. BEEP will help you, mothers and fathers, with diagnostic exams for your new baby, with educational ideas, and much more, free."

BEEP's medical aspect begins with an hour and 15 minutes of neurological tests. The physician follows an intricate pattern of stroking and thumping to test reflexes, clapping his hands and clicking his fingers to see the child react, pushing on the newborn's feet to see how strongly he pushes back. The doctor shines lights into the baby's eyes, spins him around to see whether the eyes can keep up with the body's motion. Changes in the baby's mood, from smiling to bawling, are also noted.

The reactions on these tests vary with age, and the tests are repeated every three months.

The Dutch physician who developed the test, Heinz Prechti, has been able to use it to identify problems of tiny infants that lead to later school failures, and the Harvard doctors hope to be able to duplicate Prechti's results.

To allay apprehensions, Dr. Melvin Levine assures parents their child cannot "pass" or "fail" the Prechti test. The results are intended to spot development peculiarities that may cause the doctor to suggest remedies to avoid later difficulties.

The examinations will also spot hearing loss and bad eyesight so they can be corrected before they become major obstacles to a child's learning.

The family instruction aspect of BEEP is of tremendous importance to the child's later school success, Professor White believes. "If the mother does a fine job in the pre-school years, subsequent educators, such as teachers, will find their chances for effectiveness maximized," White has written.

Teaching parents to do a better job means seminars with child development experts and other parents, home visits, and use of the BEEP facility, conveniently located next to a midtown shopping center.

The central theme of the seminars and home visits is assisting a parent in observing the child's development. As Martha Rogers, one of the home visitors, describes it, she begins a visit by asking what a baby has been



doing. The mother's first answer is often, "Oh, nothing much." She is then able to elicit from the mother that the baby has used new words, or learned to handle new words, or learned to handle new situations. She also helps parents perceive how they are acting toward their baby.

The home visitor might make the parents aware of alternative ways of handling their child. To a mother who kept her infant in a playpen all day, it might be suggested that more varied surroundings would interest the baby and help it grow.

Rather than teaching any particular techniques, the visits and seminars will focus on the situations and problems of the individual families in each group. Simply providing someone to talk to about the problems of being a parent will be important in improving the job parents do, the BEEP organizers believe.

Parents are encouraged to drop in at the BEEP offices. There is a room where the mothers can sit and chat, a coffee pot down the hall and a playroom for older children. Educational toys can be borrowed, free, and there is a library of books about children and families. For many parents, this is the first exposure to the varied materials and ideas that are available.

If this all sounds a little formal and instructive, the parents more often see it as helpful and enjoyable. "Little things we can try with our babies," and assistance in understanding their development were welcomed by all the mothers present in the center recently.

All the children in BEEP will get the full diagnostic testing. They will be divided into three groups, at random, for the home visits and seminars. One group will cost \$400 per child, one \$800, one \$1,200 varying according to the amount of followup the staff will provide. The foundation grants will meet all expenses. The intent is to find out how expensive such a program needs to be in order to be effective. Because BEEP is an experiment, voluminous records are kept, but nothing is written down that parents may not see. The program is voluntary, and so Professor White says potential charges of meddling in the private affairs of the family are not valid. "I have no desire to help any family that doesn't want to be helped."

Offering the program to all families in the community, not just to the poor, will make it more politically acceptable here, and possibly elsewhere, as well, White says.

If it works, BEEP has "an interesting po-

tential for drastically altering the way public money is spent for education," White says. "I want to see if we can make a difference of real significance," he says. "We need to be able to show something fairly dramatic." Success will be measured in terms of standardized tests, and also by tests of capability and maturity in non-school areas. If a whole class of abler children and parents is indeed the result, teachers will have to be retrained, and the entire reading and arithmetic curriculum may have to be redrawn, according to Superintendent Sperber.

Plans call for 225 children in BEEP by next Jan. 1, with about 60 being black and Spanish speaking from Boston included, to create a more representative sample than the white affluent Brookline population.

The hope is that at least 100 will stay in the area for the next 6 years so their school success can be charted. They will be compared with a control group of children one year older who have not taken part in BEEP.

(End of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

BEEP is an experiment, Brookline is the laboratory, the volunteering parents and the victimized children are the guinea pigs. In other cities other experiments are being conducted. Faceless psychotherapists, theorizing behavioral scientists and groping educationists are seeking the better method for creating a controlled environment in which children's behavior can be made to conform to a new set of standards dictated by this elite group which intends to produce "a new type of humanoid for a new type of society." And the cradle-to-grave monitoring of the activities and the minds of the American people seems essential to the success of the Builders of the New Order.

Cradle-to-grave monitoring is easier in a Communist Police State. The babies are separated from their parents at birth and are "conditioned" in a controlled environment for life in a controlled society. The women have been "liberated" and have equal rights; which include the right to share with men the privilege of digging ditches, building communal nurseries for children, or whatever the ruling elite commands. The women are free from the obligations accompanying the state of motherhood, because the State is the mother of them all. To produce this same society in America without using the bayonet is their Great Experiment.

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. For information, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### THE GREAT FINANCIAL INVASION OF THE UNITED STATES

#### CHICKENS HOME TO ROOST

"Mr. Speaker," said Congressman Spark M. Matsunaga, Democrat from Hawaii, "as an American who has been mistaken for an Eskimo, an Indian, a Chinese, a Korean, and even a Japanese diplomat, I rise to express my gratitude for the vast majority of good and tolerant people in this our great country. I am prompted to do this because yesterday (Aug. 1), when a reporter asked Mr. John J. Wilson, the distinguished attorney for former White House aides H. R. Haldeman and John J. Ehrlichman, whether he thought that the questions put to Mr. Haldeman by Senator Lowell Weicker were fair, Mr. Wilson reportedly replied:

*"Oh, I don't mind Senator Weicker, what I mind is that little Jap."*

"By his ill-timed name-calling, Mr. Wilson could have been referring to the visiting Prime Minister from Japan, but he evidently was referring to my good friend and colleague from Hawaii, U.S. Senator Daniel K. Inouye."

The remainder of Rep. Matsunaga's speech is a defense of Americans of Japanese ancestry, especially of Senator Inouye, who is a veteran of World War II, was awarded the Distinguished Service Cross, Bronze Star, Purple Heart, and "literally gave up his right arm in defense of his country." Thus, Lawyer Wilson's reference to "that little Jap" seemed as ill-advised as were many of the other statements he made while defending the former Palace Watch Dogs, Haldeman and Ehrlichman.

However, Rep. Matsunaga himself suggested, perhaps unconsciously, that there may have been a "Freudian slip" involved in the use of the ill-advised phrase. Mr. Matsunaga said Mr. Wilson "could have been referring to the visiting Prime Minister from Japan." But he also could have been referring to Kuranosuke Saito of Japan's Fuji Bank; to Koji Asai of Japan's giant Sumitomo Group of banking, mining and manufacturing interests; to Masaharu Matsushita of the gigantic electric industrial company of that name; to the godfather of the Mitsubishi multinational conglomerate; or to any one

of the titular heads of the *Zaibatsu* (the Japanese name for those family-controlled corporations that supposedly were broken up after World War II.)

We know that Japanese-made products have virtually taken over the market in the United States in many categories. What is not so generally known is the extent to which the Japanese industrial, manufacturing and banking interests are moving *into* the United States and building plants in this country, or buying up existing American plants.

This Great Japanese Invasion is more than financial and industrial; it is also cultural. Last September, the Mitsubishi Group gave Harvard University one million dollars "to promote Japanese-American cultural understanding." A few weeks ago, Japan's giant Sumitomo Group gave Yale University two million dollars for the same stated purpose, and gave another one million to the New York-based Japan Society. An official of the Japan Society who did not wish to be identified, said there was every hope that the Sumitomo gift "could be, ah, refreshed at the end of five years, if the program is a success." And Koji Asai, who recently retired as president of the Sumitomo Bank, said, "Perhaps our gift will stimulate other contributions," from others of the *Zaibatsu*.

In the June 1973 issue of *Finance*, there is a most revealing article entitled "Those Imperial Japanese: The World Is Their Oyster." A sub-head to the article notes: "In just three years Nippon's moneymen have built the third largest international branch-banking system, rivalled only by those of Britain and the U.S. They already boast \$20 billion in foreign exchange reserves, 300 overseas banking offices, \$6.3 billion invested in banks abroad—including sizeable chunks of some top American institutions. At home, meanwhile, they've provided the rest of the world with one of the most dynamic capital markets in history. Rising sun? These days, it never sets on the Japanese banking empire.

Following are excerpts from the article appearing in *Finance*, June 1973, and written by Anthony Broy.

\*\*\*\*\*

Once the private enclave of the British and Americans, international banking has a new face and an unfamiliar accent—Japanese. In Latin America, Africa, the Near East, in Southeast Asia, on the Australian, North American and European continents, U.K. and U.S. bankers are feeling the hot breath of competition—and the hot money of investment capital—from the banks of Japan...

"With the advent of the 1970s," one financial commentator notes, "Japanese banks set up their most important strategic goal: to internationalize the content and scope of their operations." Toward this objective, they have—in the span of just three years—established the world's third largest overseas branch-banking system.... Agencies, branches or representative offices can be found in cities as distant from one another as Djakarta, Toronto, Dusseldorf, Los Angeles and New York. Emulating Japan's industrial and commercial firms... Fuji Bank, with \$18.5 billion in deposits, has joined six multinational affiliates or associates in the Euro-Pacific Financial Corp. and the Asia-Pacific Capital Corporation, among others....

... prosperity literally forced Japan to break out of its cocoon and spread its wings internationally... national policy now decreed that the banks internationalize without reservation. Discarding its position that overseas banking should be the specialized preserve of a few selected institutions (primarily Bank of Tokyo), the government also abandoned restrictions on lending by overseas offices of Japanese banks and controls on the borrowing of Eurodollars and short-term funds. The result was a mushrooming of Japanese banks in most of the world's financial centers....

Moreover, many big Japanese trust banks concentrate on projects involving concerns in their family groups, financing "sister company" joint-venture investments with foreign enterprises. Hence, Mitsubishi Trust, for example, is a principal supplier of financing for Caterpillar Mitsubishi, Mitsubishi Monsanto, and Mitsubishi TRW—all joint ventures with American companies. And it also supplied 10 percent of the capitalization of Diamond Lease Co., a three-way venture in equipment leasing with Chase Manhattan Mitsubishi Corp. and the Mitsubishi Bank....

Thus, in April 1972, Fuji and Sumitomo, along with three smaller Japanese banks, purchased 90,000 shares of First National City Corp., the holding company for Citibank. Then last June four more Japanese banks...

acquired 100,000 shares of Chase Manhattan Corp. And this past February, Fuji, Dai-Ichi Kangyo and eight other Japanese banks purchased 100,000 shares of Bankers Trust New York Corp., on the open market for about \$6.7 million.

(End of excerpts from article in *Finance*)

\*\*\*\*\*

Of course, the Japanese are not alone in their eagerness to buy up pieces of American industry. The British, Germans, Swiss, and the oil-rich Arabs all are pouring money into the United States, buying up shares, real estate, factories, banks, whatever they can buy at bargain rates. An article written by Ronald L. Soble of the *Los Angeles Times Service*, indicates the extent of this "Buy America" spree on the part of foreign financiers and multinational expanders. We quote therefrom:

\*\*\*\*\*

More and more American workers are awakening each day to discover that they have become employees of a company with headquarters in London, Geneva or Tokyo. Foreign investments are flooding into this country, brought on by a mass of largely unrelated international economic pressures. While U.S. companies still are expanding abroad, the direct investment pendulum has begun to swing the other way. Europeans, Japanese and others are wheeling and dealing to get a piece of the American pie. Arab interests are currently negotiating to acquire ownership in a number of U.S. oil companies in exchange for access to the Arabs' massive oil reserves.

Japanese businessmen are investing heavily in real estate. In California alone, they have purchased several landmark hotels including the Sheraton-Palace in San Francisco.

Reports abound among New York investment bankers of European interest in U.S. companies — British, German, Dutch and Swiss interest, for example, in chemical, machinery, food, insurance and other industries. There are rumors on Wall Street that the giant Hitachi Ltd. of Tokyo is discreetly looking at possible acquisition of Magnavox Co.

Direct investment also includes building from scratch. Volkswagenwerk GA has expressed interest in constructing an assembly plant in the United States....

According to government figures, direct foreign money invested in U.S. plants and equipment amounted to \$7.4 billion in 1961 and is expected to climb above \$16 billion this year.

This compares to approximately \$90 billion that this country has directly invested a-

broad, and the fact that the United States—the world's greatest industrial power—is becoming the target for foreign money is a concept difficult for many Americans to grasp.

Nevertheless, two devaluations of the dollar, \$80 billion in excess cash in foreign hands and a depressed U.S. stock market have made American companies a bargain for foreigners—and have triggered the new economic invasion.

So far, the United Kingdom leads in investor interest, followed by Canada, the Netherlands and Switzerland. Richard C. King, executive director of the Los Angeles-based Center for International Business, estimates that Japan should eventually become one of the largest direct foreign investors in this country. (End of quotation).

\*\*\*\*\*

"In an amazing surge of progress over less than half a decade, Tokyo has joined New York and London as an elite world financial capital—in the process outstripping in importance such older money centers as Paris, Frankfurt, and Zurich."

So stated *Finance*, a magazine of, by, and for the moneymen of the world. Pointing out that capital markets do not arise from, nor operate in, vacuums, that they thrive only in bustling economies, the unsigned article explained and predicted:

"In the late nineteen sixties and early seventies, Japan's manufacturing ingenuity, her low-cost production and aggressive marketing abroad, increased foreign exchange surpluses to eyebrow-raising levels, making the yen one of the world's most sought after and soundest currencies. Once in very short supply and heavily regulated, Japanese capital has now reached the cornucopia stage. Its vaults overfull, Japan has begun actively exporting capital.

"Tokyo is a reflection of Japan's economic prosperity, her political and social stability—characteristics indispensable to development of an international financial market. The world's most populated city and a nerve center of industry and commerce, Tokyo will be the funnel in decades to come through which Japanese capital will be channeled to deficit-capital institutions and countries. It is axiomatic that Tokyo's Kabuto-cho will become the Wall Street of the Asian economic sphere.

"In less than five years, Tokyo will have achieved these features of an international financial capital:

\* a vibrant stock market, trading both do-

mestic and foreign issues;

- \* the presence of foreign brokerage houses and foreign branch banks in depth;
- \* an active domestic and international investment banking market, including bond financing for governments and the private sector;
- \* a private placement market;
- \* a call market."

Before we attempt to "put the pieces all together" and arrive at any sort of conclusion, there is a "mystical" piece that must be fitted into the financial jig-saw puzzle. The following is from *Time*, August 13, 1973:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### A MYSTIC AT THE IMF

Economists are often accused of indulging in mysticism; in the case of Hendrikus J. Witteveen (pronounced *Wit-uh-vain*) it is a simple statement of fact. A brilliant academic who twice was Finance Minister of The Netherlands. Witteveen is also a vice president of the Sufi movement, a muslim sect that is dedicated to mysticism and to meditation.

Last week the modest and withdrawn Witteveen, 52, got a job in which he will have need of inner peace: he was appointed managing director of the 125-country International Monetary Fund. That body must construct a new world financial system to replace the one that has been destroyed by dollar devaluations.

The Nixon Administration blocked reappointment of Witteveen's predecessor, Pierre-Paul Schweitzer, a Frenchman, because U.S. officials felt he had taken sides against the U.S. The monetary atmosphere, however, is becoming less testy. Last week an IMF committee representing 20 nations made much progress toward a consensus on outlines of a reformed system. Moneymen are optimistic that a written agreement on the bases of a new system can be approved at the IMF meeting next month. (End of article).

\*\*\*\*\*

*Now, let's put the pieces together, and see what kind of a picture we have:—*

Early in the Twentieth Century international financiers and cartelists began to sense that national, political, governments were restricting their growth and "cramping their style." Noting that it was impossible to do away with national governments, they did the next best thing: They began to place their agents in important government posts and they began to work through national governments to attain their ends. At the same time they began planning for an eventual World Authority which would render National

Governments obsolete.

First important step was the establishment of Central Banks to work with National Governments and take over the management of the Governments' monetary machinery. The Federal Reserve System was introduced in the United States by international financiers who came from Germany with that purpose in mind. Thus, the United States became a "Central Bank" Nation. Later, these Central Bankers would get together and create a World Bank.

Procedures varied in the different Nations, but here in the United States, the pattern is plain: Since they were working *in and through* the *political machinery* of the Government, it was necessary that the Federal Government have the money to expand its activities and services. Hence the Income Tax Amendment to the United States Constitution.

As a necessary second step, it was essential that the financiers and cartelists be able to use their money for the development of their programs and goals, rather than for the payment of income taxes. So, under the guise of doing good works, great tax-exempt Foundations were established.

Meanwhile, on the world scene, certain of the National Governments were becoming restive and uncooperative, and a so-called World War became advisable (and profitable for the financiers and cartelists.)

World War was useful for two other reasons:

- 1) It would be a giant step toward the eventual establishment of a World Authority that would render National Governments obsolete and
- 2) It would provide for the setting up of a new form of government under which *economic* considerations would become more important than *political* considerations.

Let us define our terms:

By a *political system* of government, we mean one which is concerned with protecting the life, liberty, and pursuit of happiness of the citizens.

By an *economic system* of government, we mean one which is concerned with providing jobs, recreation, economic security, health, education, and welfare to its subjects.

As we are using these terms in this letter, a *political system* of government is one in which government is the servant of the people; while an *economic system* of government is one in which the people are servants of the government.

After World War I, the United States became the standard for *political systems* of govern-

ment, while Communist Russia became the standard for *economic systems* of government.

World War II, the Cold War, the succeeding "limited wars" in Korea and Southeast Asia were Hegelian in progression: with the U.S. Government as the *thesis* and the Russian Government as the *antithesis*, there could evolve the *synthesis*: a World Authority in which *economic considerations* would supersede *political considerations* and make all National (political) Governments obsolete and unnecessary, and continuing to exist merely as administrative divisions of the World Authority.

Financial developments supplemented these political happenings. Working within and through the U.S. Government, the financial and cartel *Elite* began to develop and redevelop the world's industrial output. The dollar was declared to be "as good as gold" at Bretton Woods; U.S. dollars and American know-how were poured out upon the world. The inevitable result: American technology plus cheap foreign labor and reduced production costs drove U.S.-made products off the world markets. This led to the creation of mammoth multinationals which enriched the *Elite* but left America and Americans broke. Finally, the "good as gold" lie was phased out by way of devaluations.

Now it is time for the present financial system to be phased out. Bilderberger head Prince Bernhard has his man, the mystic, Witteveen, at IMF to bring in the New Order of Finance.

Concurrently, it is time for the traditional U.S. *political system* also to be phased out. Hence the wholesale attacks on politicians: McGovern, Eagleton, the Democratic Party; then Nixon and The Watergate, now Agnew and the hopes of the Republican Party in 1976.

The real cues came when OBM and PPBS were installed, with total accent on economics rather than politics. And the latest: Welfare Statist Attorney General Elliot Richardson announces that the Justice Department is to be "depoliticized." That freshly coined word should put the whole picture in better focus.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters accenting the Christian American point of view. Subscriptions not available separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### AND THEN COMES POLITICAL BANKRUPTCY

#### EVEN MASS MURDER TO PROTECT THE GUILTY?

On Sunday July 15, 1973 there appeared the first of a series of three installments of a most remarkable story, in the *Seattle (Wash.) Post Intelligencer*. Whether the story is true in all its details and aspects, we do not know. But we have heard of no libel suits, and there seems to be a general conspiracy of silence regarding the accusations made in the series of articles.

On the front page of the Sunday edition of the newspaper, there appeared the following four-column headline: "Plane Passengers Murdered To Protect Nixon, Say Two." A sub-heading explained:

"On Dec. 8, 1972, an airliner carrying convicted Watergate burglar E. Howard Hunt's wife, Dorothy, crashed as it was about to land in Chicago. Since then, claims of sabotage and murder have been receiving increasing national publicity. This is the first of three articles detailing the charges and, as far as they are known, the circumstances of the crash that killed 43 men, women and children. Reporter Mort Young spent weeks researching the story, interviewed the key accusers, Sherman Skolnick and Alex Bottos and many others, including a Justice Department agent described as being a 'hit man' with the alleged mission of killing Mrs. Hunt."

Following are excerpts from this sensational story:

\* \* \* \* \*

It was a conspiracy, say Sherman Skolnick and Alex Bottos. They charge that United Airlines Flight 553, en route from Washington D.C. to Chicago, was sabotaged in order to murder a dozen passengers aboard the Boeing 737.

They had to be killed to protect Richard Nixon. They were to be killed, say Skolnick and Bottos, because they had joined forces to implicate the President in the Watergate affair and other illegal actions undertaken to insure his re-election.

At least four of the dozen, say the accusers, were blackmailing former Attorney Gen-

eral John Mitchell. At stake was a \$40 billion deal with the Soviet Union to import Russian natural gas into this country. "And if 30 or 40 other people had to die with them," said Bottos, "they would. And they did."

"It's like the whole Ervin Committee gets on an airplane and the motors fall off," said Skolnick. "Oh yeah, an accident."

The destruction of Flight 553 involved a sweeping conspiracy, the two men say, to protect the President and Mitchell. There is another conspiracy to clinch the gas deal—"contrary to the foreign policy of this government," according to Bottos. "Sixty people in the Midwest have been killed or have disappeared," Skolnick asserted. He offered no details.

The two men have been making their charges for the past six months on radio talk shows and in the underground press. Partial accounts appeared in what Skolnick calls the "establishment press." (But) because lies are printed about him, he says, he no longer cooperates. Nevertheless, he and Bottos were interviewed. What they said, and their testimony at a June 13 hearing called in Chicago by the National Transportation Safety Board (NTSB) which investigates crashes, add up to a macabre super conspiracy involving federal agencies, the intelligence community, powerful corporate interests and the underworld.

That their claims have not been dismissed out of hand—except by the many the pair accuse—is based primarily on Skolnick's past successes.... Two Illinois State Supreme Court Justices resigned after he brought conflict of interest charges against them. Evidence he supplied led to the indictment and conviction on bribery charges of former Illinois Governor Otto Kerner. Another Skolnick probe brought about the redrawing of the state's election districts.... Skolnick (42, confined to a wheelchair and head of the Committee To Clean Up The Courts) contends that "in 10 years we've never been proved wrong. We're not infallible, just careful."...

Flight 553 had to be destroyed, according to their theory, because Mrs. Hunt was on the point of carrying out her jailed husband's threat to "blow the White House out of the water," Skolnick said, quoting Watergate "wireman" James McCord's statement to the Ervin Committee....

According to Skolnick, Dorothy and Howard Hunt were both CIA agents. Mrs. Hunt had documents with her on the plane "sufficient to impeach the President."...He also claims that natural gas company officials and others on board the flight were attempting to blackmail former Atty. Gen. John Mitchell....

NTSB and other aviation experts, including pilots, stress that no conclusions as to the cause of Flight 553's crash can be made at present. The evidence is still being evaluated. They believe the plane was not sabotaged. Nevertheless, the testimony given by Sherman Skolnick and Alex Bottos dealing directly with the last minutes of Flight 553 are being checked out.

"Sherman may not always reach the right conclusions," says a supporter of his. "But he always seems to have his facts straight. Every time."

(End of quoted excerpts from story in the  
*Seattle Post Intelligencer*)

\*\*\*\*\*

So, now it appears that mass murder of men, women and children may have to be added to the list of crimes lurking in the slime and murk of The Watergate. It is true, perhaps, that even such a revelation would cause little shock to the benumbed body politic. There have been so many revelations of lawbreaking and corruption, lying and deceit that it would take a monstrous revelation of evil to really shock the American people. Furthermore, people have become so distrustful of their leaders that they will believe anything of them, or nothing of them. A kind of political bankruptcy has come upon the Nation, to such an extent that even a truthful statement from the President on his connection with Watergate would not bridge the credibility gap that separates the people from their federal administrators.

We recall an editorial that was published at the time it was revealed to the people that American B52s had been conducting bombing raids over Cambodia for years, and that the officials responsible had lied about it, and had ordered their underlings to file false reports so that the American people would not know about the raids. The editorial was headlined: "Nation's Had Enough Of Deceit After Deceit." The editor wrote, and it is

fitting that we quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

"Deceit has been such a standard practice from the very beginning of U.S. military involvement in Indochina that the revelation of American B52 raids into Cambodia prior to May 1970, hit with barely a thud." - Detroit Free Press.

The Free Press goes on to point out that the American people have been lied to about Indochina by the military and by at least the last three administrations. "There is a danger," says The Free Press, "that we could become so conditioned by official deceit that we would expect it, or at least not react to it. We must not allow that to happen."

Historically, and I speak only of this century, official deception has been a standard tool of international diplomacy and intrigue. It has brought on wars at frightful cost in blood and resources, and all without prior knowledge of the American people.

Example: On May 7, 1915, a German submarine torpedoed the Lusitania off the coast of Ireland with a loss of 1,198 lives. The Lusitania was a British (Cunard Line) passenger steamer carrying tons of munitions to England at a time when Great Britain and Germany were at war. Prior to the Lusitania's departure from New York, the German Embassy published a notice to prospective passengers in The New York Times warning that the ship's cargo consisted of contraband goods, and that passengers would travel at their own peril.

### THE THEORY

It must be recalled that the United States was a neutral nation in 1915 when the British-owned Lusitania went to its doom in a war zone. President Wilson sent several notes of protest to Germany, causing the resignation of Secretary of State William J. Bryan, who considered the messages too severe. A wave of indignation over "German barbarism" swept the country, and helped condition the American people to our own involvement on April 6, 1917. It is now suspected that the Lusitania was cynically directed into the war zone by the British admiralty on the theory that its sinking would hasten the day when the United States joined Great Britain as an ally against Germany. If this theory defies credence, I suggest you read "Lusitania," a fascinating book by Colin Simpson.

EXAMPLE: In 1916, President Woodrow Wilson was re-elected President of the United States with the slogan: "He Kept Us Out of War." Within five months we were at war.

EXAMPLE: President Franklin D. Roosevelt without the knowledge of the American people, was using U.S. ships to patrol the North Atlantic for the British well before we were at war with Germany. This action was in direct violation of the Neutrality Act.

EXAMPLE: Assessments of the Vietnam War furnished Presidents John F. Kennedy and Lyndon Johnson by Defense Secretary Robert S. McNamara and Gen. Maxwell Taylor were excessively optimistic and completely unrealistic. At one point, McNamara was reassuring the White House that a number of combat troops would be home for Christmas....

EXAMPLE: In the Presidential campaign of 1964, President Johnson told the voters that he would not send American boys to Southeast Asia to do what Asian boys should be doing for themselves.... Within three months, Johnson was escalating the war in Vietnam.

EXAMPLE: On August 2-4 of the same year, it was reported that U.S. destroyers Maddox and C. Turner Joy had been attacked by North Vietnamese torpedo boats in the Tonkin Gulf. President Johnson ordered retaliatory action, and on August 7, the Congress approved the Tonkin Gulf resolution giving the president power to "take all necessary measures to repel any armed attack against the forces of the U.S., and to prevent further aggression." The country cheered, and Johnson used the Tonkin Gulf resolution to justify escalation in 1965.

Subsequent investigations disclosed that there was no substantial truth to the Tonkin Gulf attacks and, years later, an embarrassed Congress voted an amendment to repeal the resolution, and President Nixon signed the repeal into law on Jan. 12, 1971.

EXAMPLE: The Southeast Asia Treaty Organization (SEATO-1954) was perhaps the greatest deception of them all. Contrary to representations made by John Foster Dulles, John F. Kennedy, Lyndon Johnson and Richard M. Nixon, SEATO did not call for an automatic response to aggression in South Vietnam. SEATO provided only that in case of aggression, the signatory powers should act in conformance with their constitutional processes. This we never did.

#### *THE RATIONALE*

We come now to recent disclosures that the U.S. has been clandestinely bombing Cambodia since 1969, prior to our May 1970 troop incursion into that country. Yet Secretary William P. Rogers assured the Senate Foreign Relations Committee in early 1970 to this effect: "Cambodia is one country where we can say with complete assurance that

our hands are clean and our hearts are pure. Our best policy is to be as quiet as possible, to avoid any action which appears to violate the neutrality of Cambodia."...

Incredibly, former Air Force Secretary Robert Seamans has stated he never knew that 3,630 raids by Air Force B52s had been secretly carried out over Cambodia for 14 months in 1969 and early 1970....

...Whereas the people should be given the truth, they are instead fed mouthfuls of government propaganda. The Vietnam involvement was a colossal deceit from the day of its inception, a deceit compounded by three Presidents. Even now, can we really be sure that it will end on August 15, the day Congress decreed that the bombing will cease?

Or will we see another "clean hands and pure hearts" deception?

(End of editorial, July 29, 1973)

\*\*\*\*\*

Stronger editorials have been written, more and perhaps greater deceptions (such as the Pearl Harbor manipulation) could have been cited. But the amazing thing about this editorial is that it was written—and signed—by John S. Knight of the Knight newspaper chain. The source makes the message more impressive; when a recognized liberal lays aside political prejudices, charges both Republican and Democratic Administrations of the past and the present, with deceit and double-crossing of the people they are supposed to be representing, and "tells it like it is," then what he says carries a little more weight than usual.

And he is right to suspect more deceit in the alleged end of a war in Indochina. The Administration made it very plain that it was bowing to the dictate of Congress only as a matter of expediency. The bombers remain at their Thailand bases, but reconnaissance and observation planes will continue to fly over Cambodia, and should they be fired at, American bombers will start "defensive action." And, just to provide yet another loophole: the new Secretary of Defense, James Schlesinger, held a press conference to announce that the United States commitment to South Vietnam still exists "in a general way." He said that "if Hanoi were to make the mistake of outright aggression against South Vietnam, I think that the President would request support from the Congress and the American public; and in that event I believe he would have that support to the fullest." Which means, simply, that a kind of truce may exist but that actual war might break out all over again.



As for The Watergate, President Nixon has bumbled and fumbled so obviously, that one wonders if he assumes that "the President can do no wrong" and therefore cannot be held accountable; or is he so enmeshed in the weirs of Watergate that he'd rather sink than try to swim? He again took to the television to try to regain that confidence which the people have lost in him. He also offered sop to the printed media by issuing a special white paper. But Nixon was at his worst in both essays. The consensus: He defended the office of the Presidency, which is not under attack; it is the man, not the office, which is on the spot. Instead of explaining his part in The Watergate, he asked Americans to tell their Congress to quit investigating Watergate. As one editor wrote:

"The President who created an administration which produced the greatest White House scandal in American history pledged that, if Americans would just forget it, he would 'bring a new level of political decency. Sadly, we must conclude that this nation is no longer willing to trust blindly in the face of suspicious circumstances.... Watergate has gone too deep, and become too complex.... The speech won't do it; the tapes might.'"

But, the President isn't about to turn loose of those tapes. Originally, he promised that he would obey the dictate of the Court in the matter of releasing the tapes, either to Investigator Cox or to the Ervin Committee. But now he's broken another promise:

The President sent a young lawyer to the courthouse to present a new brief; one that said, no matter what the Judge decided, the President would hang onto those tapes as long as he, the President, decided to hang onto the tapes.

There is yet another side to this Watergate mess which is yet to be explored. With the Committee to Re-elect President Nixon on the spot and with several members of that committee liable to go to jail, corporation after corporation now comes forward to admit that amazing amounts of money were handed over to the re-election committee. Such contributions from corporations are illegal, but certain corporation heads seem anxious to "fess up" nonetheless. Vast sums also were contributed to the McGovern campaign fund, often by the same corporation that supported Nixon. They gave their donations to both parties. Why? A Manion Forum "Footnote of the Week" explained:

"Maurice Stans told the Senators investigating the Watergate burglary that as Treasurer of the Committee to Re-elect President

Nixon, he collected more than \$50 million from contributors.... What brings this big money in ever larger chunks is not the personal popularity of any particular candidate. Large contributions come directly or indirectly from businessmen who feel that they must pay tribute to the almost limitless power of any President of the United States to soften up or side-track any one of the thousands of Federal regulations that plague American business enterprises today.... Political campaign contributions are regarded as a form of insurance against the unforeseen obstacles that may pop up before the contributors as they thread their way through the growing thicket of bureaucratic rules and regulations that permeates our private enterprise system today.... This is what the Watergate mess is trying to tell us. I hope the Senators get the message."

In private life we call this paying protection money to the gangsters to prevent our business establishment from being wrecked. Is there any different name for it when Big Brother takes the place of the Godfather?

Two years ago one of our correspondents wrote of what was coming upon us, and said "virtually everyone will be forced to become a lawbreaker to survive." Then he added:

"Whether it be Babylon, Greece, Rome, France, Germany, England or the early American colonies, history tells us this is the inevitable course of the low road of bureaucratic intervention. Attempts to gain prosperity at the expense of individual freedom has always ended in the loss of both. *The ultimate end is moral, economic and political bankruptcy, the inevitable receiver for which is a dictator of some type.*"

Is there an alternative? 28 years ago we stood on the deck of the U.S.S. Missouri on the occasion of the end of a great war, and we heard a great American say: "The problem is basically theological and involves a recrudescence and improvement of human character that will synchronize with our almost matchless advances in science, art and literature, and all material and cultural developments in the past two thousand years. It must be of the spirit if we are to save the flesh."

28 years later, the answer remains the same.

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated, Subscriptions not available separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### RESTRUCTURING THE FEDERAL REGENCY

#### "JUST CALL ME EXCELLENCY"

It came as no surprise whatever to observers of the Washington scene when Herr Doktor Henry A. Kissinger was awarded the title of Secretary of State, William P. Rogers having dutifully resigned to make the nomination possible. It was merely a matter of timing: Rogers wanted to quit months ago but was told to occupy the office until the propitious moment had arrived, even as Herr Kissinger had been told that he must first rebuild those bridges between the United States and Europe and Japan, the bridges which he had burned while playing up the friendship of the U.S. Government for the governments of Russia, China and Israel.

So, Kissinger was able to announce that in his conduct of the foreign policy of his country of residence, he would play no favorites. He was duly proud of the fact that only in the United States could a man of alien birth achieve such a position of responsibility and authority. He would not give up his former post; he would maintain an office in the White House while at the same time taking over the office of Secretary of State, and moving a part of his personal staff to the new building.

While remaining as a personal aide where he might give advice and consent to the President of the United States on matters large and small, he would be in a position to speak for the President—even on matters related to The Watergate—before appropriate Congressional Committees; except that, he would never disclose to anyone the subject matter of any conversations between the President and himself or any other conferee or conversationalist. In other words, Henry Kissinger will tell Congressmen anything they want to know if he, Kissinger, wants them to know it.

In this age when political scientists are replacing politicians as managers of our country and its people, the rise of Henry Kissinger has been meteoric. Kissinger had been brought to the United States by his father, a German-Jewish political refugee from the Hitler regime. While yet a student at Harvard, the young Kissinger became a

protege of Nelson Rockefeller. Taken into the headquarters of the *Council on Foreign Relations* for special training, he soon became known as an expert on foreign affairs. He worked hard for the nomination of Nelson Rockefeller and the defeat of Richard Nixon but, after the latter became President, Henry Kissinger was almost immediately appointed Nixon's top adviser on National Security. And he is one of the very few remaining original appointees of President Nixon, the rest having resigned for personal reasons, having been asked to resign for political reasons, or having been caught in The Watergate Dragnet.

Once Kissinger's position was established in Washington, he set up what amounts to a parallel government under his own personal control, with a staff of 110 people working for him.

The eminent researcher Frank Capell noted that "Kissinger, along with a number of his associates, was known in intelligence circles to be a security risk...thus we now have a security risk in charge of our national security." Capell confirmed that the emotionally unstable Communist, Daniel Ellsberg was a personal protege of Henry Kissinger. Kissinger recruited Ellsberg as one of a special panel of foreign policy experts selected to formulate an Indochina policy for Richard Nixon. Capell also insists that Kissinger approved the plans for the burglarization of the office of Ellsberg's psychiatrist; the break-in being designed to provide an excuse for throwing the case against Ellsberg out of court.

Perhaps we are suggesting guilt by association, but the name of Rand Corporation comes to surface out of this maze of coincidences:

The Indochina war was a Rand Operation, in that Vietnam became a laboratory for the study of psychopolitical warfare techniques, as well as for the operational testing of PPBS (Planning, Programming, Budgeting System), which was to be introduced into every phase of our national life as a psychopolitical management system.

Daniel Ellsberg was employed at Rand, and it was from this same Rand that he stole the so-called "Pentagon Papers." And it was Henry Kissinger who allegedly entered into a contract with Rand Corporation to prepare a report on "the feasibility of restoring political, economic and cultural relations with Cuba" (one of the first acts to be expected from the new Secretary of State after his confirmation by the Senate—this latter being a foregone conclusion.) Kissinger had other dealings with Rand; one of them being a study of how the anti-Communist government of Brazil might be made to fall without seeming to have been pushed.

These references to Rand Corporation are important because this is the think tank that developed the managerial control system (PPBS) which is designed to provide a new form of government for a new society; a government by management specialists and political scientists who are agents of *The Elite*. This is a control system under which all *elected* officials (even Presidents and Vice Presidents, to say nothing of Governors and Mayors when their time comes), are to be denigrated and even disgraced; while *selected specialists* such as Henry Kissinger and Roy Ash, Eliot Richardson and Caspar Weinberger, George Shultz and Arthur Burns, and others of their ilk, are to be exalted and placed in positions of real authority as agents of *The Elite*.

The Rand Corporation assumes further importance when we recall that Communist Ellsberg was placed there, and protected by Henry Kissinger, both of whom are members of that secret government cabal known as the Council on Foreign Relations. Also: another of Kissinger's close associates is Helmut Sonnenfeldt, who has accompanied Kissinger on his trips to Communist countries. Sonnenfeldt has been accused of transmitting secret State Department information to agents of both Israeli and Soviet Intelligence, and while J. Edgar Hoover lived, an open-and-shut case against him was prepared by the FBI. But William P. Rogers, retiring Secretary of State and then Attorney General, refused to prosecute Sonnenfeldt on the grounds that such prosecution would result in revealing information which might be embarrassing to the United States. Interestingly, Helmut Sonnenfeldt has recently been nominated as Under Secretary of the Treasury. In this position, he would be in charge of the financing of U.S. trade with Communist countries.

Interesting too, at about the time Sonnenfeldt's case was being quashed and Daniel Ellsberg was being moved into Rand Cor-

poration, the English *Intelligence Digest* reported that the Soviet Secret Police (KGB) had penetrated the staff of Rand.

In his first press conference after having been named as the future Secretary of State while at the same time remaining in the position of Richard Nixon's *alter ego*, the correspondents asked him how he should now be addressed, and Kissinger quipped: "Just call me Excellency."

#### THE NEW EXECUTIVE ORDER

However, the "excellention" of Henry A. Kissinger is just one phase of a multifaceted restructuring program that has been transpiring while we the people were being bemused by the Watergate disclosures, and confused by Phase Four of the progressive economic dictatorship under which we are forced to exist.

Tucked in between his seven crises, Nixon had several dreams. He wanted to be the man responsible for establishing the guaranteed annual income for his subjects. But a dispute over terms and agencies between his assistants and the Congress, caused this dream to remain unfulfilled.

He wanted to redesign and redirect the Presidential Cabinet structure. Specifically, he wanted to do away with the Departments that *rendered services* to the people, and replace them with Departments that *managed things* for the people (while at the same time managing the people, too.) His plan called for, to use his own words:

"A Department of Community Development, a Department of Natural Resources, a Department of Economic Affairs, and a Department of Human Resources... to replace the present Departments of Interior, Commerce, Labor, Health, Education, and Welfare, and Housing and Urban Development, and Transportation. And the Department of Agriculture would be streamlined.... Several Federal agencies would be drawn into the consolidation process as appropriate."

Since Cabinet Secretaryships needs must have the advice and consent of Congress, Nixon did not dare to restructure the entire Cabinet setup without first obtaining Congressional approval. Most of his restructuring moves could be set in motion by the issuing of an Executive Order; but not this revolutionary change in the structure of the Executive Branch. Twice President Nixon asked Congress for the authority to begin restructuring the Cabinet Departments. But this was one place where Congress was unyielding.

It was a part of Nixon's plan to establish

these four new Departments and then have them operate at the State and local levels through the ten Federal Regional Councils which he had already established by his Executive Order No. 11647 of February 10, 1972. However, since he could not change the Cabinet setup, he was forced to change the Federal Regional Councils setup. And this is what this new Executive Order No. 11731 of July 23, 1973, is all about. The principal changes: The Agriculture Department is brought in as part of the Regional Governance system, and the Deputy Director of the Office of Management and Budget is made dictator over them all.

Congressman John Rarick of Louisiana is either the only Congressman in Washington who fully understands the Regional Gov-

ernance danger, or the only Congressman in Washington who has the courage to speak out against what he calls "Regional Government by Executive Order." On July 30, he had inserted in the *Congressional Record* the following explanatory remarks:

\*\*\*\*\*

On February 10, 1972, President Nixon signed Executive Order 11647, titled "Federal Regional Councils," and embarked this Nation on a course of regional government, dividing the country into 10 Federal regional districts. At the time, I remarked in the *Record* of—

"The vast powers which, without congressional approval... placed in the hands of the President and his heads of departments and agencies (control) over food supply,

\*\*\*\*\*

#### EXECUTIVE ORDER 11731

##### Amending Executive Order No. 11647 Relating to Federal Regional Councils

On February 10, 1972, I formally established Federal Regional Councils for each of the 10 Federal Regions, and established an Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations to strengthen and improve services to the public at the regional level. I have now determined that the mandate of the Federal Regional Councils should be broadened to include the coordination of direct Federal program assistance to State and local governments (as well as grant assistance as now provided), that the membership of the Councils and the Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations should be changed, and that the Deputy Director of the Office of Management and Budget should be substituted as Chairman of the Under Secretaries Group in place of the Associate Director of that agency.

Now, therefore, by virtue of the authority vested in me as President of the United States of America, sections 1, 2, and 3 of Executive Order No. 11647 of February 10, 1972, are amended to read as follows:

Section 1. *Federal Regional Councils.* (a) There is hereby continued a Federal Regional Council for each of the ten standard Federal regions. Each Council shall be composed of the principal regional officials of the Departments of Labor, Health, Education and Welfare, Housing and Urban Development, Agriculture, the Interior, and Transportation, the Office of Economic Opportunity, the Environmental Protection Agency, and the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration.

The President shall designate one member of each such Council as Chairman of that Council and such Chairman shall serve at the pleasure of the President. Representatives of the Office of Management and Budget may participate in any deliberations of each Council.

(b) Each member of each Council may designate an alternate who shall serve as a member of the Council involved whenever the regular member is unable to attend any meeting of the Council.

(c) When the Chairman determines that matters which significantly affect the interests of the Federal agencies which are not represented on any such Council are to be considered by the Council, he shall invite the regional director or other appropriate representative of the agency involved to participate in the deliberations of the Council.

Sec. 2. *Functions of the Council.* The Federal Regional Council shall be constituted as a body within which the participating agencies will, under the gen-

eral policy formulation of the Under Secretaries Group, and to the maximum extent feasible, assist State and local government by the coordination of the Federal program grants and operations through:

- (1) the development of better ways to deliver the benefits of Federal programs over the short term;
- (2) the development of integrated program and funding plans with Governors and local chief executives;
- (3) the encouraging of joint and complementary Federal grant applications by local and State governments;
- (4) the expeditious resolution of conflicts and problems which may arise between Federal agencies;
- (5) the evaluation of programs in which two or more member agencies participate;
- (6) the development of more effective ways of allocating Federal resources to meet the long-range needs of State and local communities;
- (7) the supervision of regional interagency program coordination mechanism; and
- (8) the development of administrative procedures to improve day-to-day cooperation on an interagency and intergovernmental basis.

Sec. 3. *Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations.* The Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations is hereby continued and shall be composed of the Under Secretaries of Agriculture, the Interior, Labor, Health, Education and Welfare, Housing and Urban Development, and Transportation, the Administrator of the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration, the Deputy Director of the Office of Economic Opportunity, the Deputy Administrator of the Environmental Protection Agency, an Associate Director of the Domestic Council, and the Deputy Director of the Office of Management and Budget, who shall serve as the Chairman of the Group. When the Chairman determines that matters which significantly affect the interest of Federal agencies which are not represented on the Group are to be considered by the Group, he shall invite an appropriate representative of the agency involved to participate in the deliberations of the Group. The Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations shall, consistent with the objectives and priorities established by the President and the Domestic Council, establish policy with respect to Federal Regional Council matters, provide guidance to the Councils, respond to their initiatives, and seek to resolve policy issues referred to it by the Councils. The Under Secretaries Group, under the Chairmanship of the Deputy Director of the Office of Management and Budget, shall be responsible for the proper functioning of the system established by this order.

Richard Nixon.

The White House, July 23, 1973.

money and credit, transportation, communications, public utilities, and other facets of the lives of our people. (Congressional Record, Feb. 16, 1972)."

This EO divided the United States into 10 separate and distinct Federal regions, to be administered and controlled by 10 Federal Regional Councils. All the administrators are appointed and serve at Executive pleasure and are not subject to voter approval. Additionally, Congress has no review of the activities of these regional functionaries.

The power of the Federal Regional Councils was recently extended and amended by Executive Order 11731 issued on July 23, 1973. Under the new order, the Departments of Agriculture and the Interior are now "regionalized." Other changes will be noted in the new Executive Order (which is reprinted in this letter—Ed.)

The Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR) set up the groundwork for the 10-region concept. Congress, in drafting the legislation establishing the ACIR, exempted this important Commission from legislative oversight. The ACIR is, therefore, sheltered from congressional inquiry into its activities and spending of taxpayers' money. The voters have no investigative powers over the Commission which takes credit for laying out the controversial 10 standard Federal regions....

It is interesting to note that the chairmanship of the regional government bureaucrats is under the control of the Deputy Director of the Office of Management and Budget, another agency not under congressional oversight.

Regionalization of our sovereign States with control centralized in Washington will inevitably reduce the status and power of State governments. The impact of "regional government" by Executive Order has a far-reaching and revolutionary effect on the ideal of "government by laws rather than men."

(end of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

Having concluded that the proposed Cabinet restructuring job was impossible during this Administration's tenure, it was decided to "make do" with what was at hand and was possible without further Congressional authority. So, Executive Order 11731 was signed and given the power of law.

And, just as soon as EO 11731 was signed, the powers began to move. Cloaking the program as "home rule" and "returning the power to the people," all those dreams that Nixon had dreamed (or had been told that he

had dreamed) and had been laid aside, now began to assume the potentiality of reality. The following article is sufficient evidence of our contention:

\*\*\*\*\*

## NIXON AIM-SHIFT FEDERAL AID TO THE PEOPLE

By Robert S. Boyd  
Miami (Fla.) Herald  
Washington Bureau Chief

President Nixon's advisers are preparing a broad package of programs to help low-income Americans pay for food, shelter, education, health and other necessities of life. It tentatively includes such things as:

- \*Housing vouchers, rather like food stamps, that poor or elderly people could use to help pay their rent or mortgage payments.
- \*A national health insurance plan, with the government picking up part or all of the premiums for lower-income people.
- \*A more generous food stamp program to help poor people meet the soaring cost of groceries.
- \*A greatly expanded system of federal scholarships to help middle and lower-income families send their children to college.
- \*A new federally financed welfare system that will guarantee all families a minimum standard of living.

The proposals, now being refined in the cabinet-level departments, will go to the White House for Nixon's approval this fall.

... Chief architects of the new programs are (Health, Education and Welfare Secretary Caspar) Weinberger and James T. Lynn, Secretary of Housing and Urban Development. Their two huge departments handle the bulk of the domestic aid operations of the federal government. Under an earlier White House reorganization plan, since scrapped, Weinberger was to be the government's over-all "human resources" coordinator, and Lynn was to supervise all "community development" projects.

The Weinberger-Lynn proposals will be the core of the Nixon Administration's substitute for President Johnson's "Great Society" and "War on Poverty." (end of quotation.)

\*\*\*\*\*

Revenue Sharing, PPBS, Federal collection and disbursement of all tax monies; these assure economic slavery when the regime's restructuring has been completed.

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please write:

DON BELL REPORTS P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WHAT REALLY HAPPENED ON THE "WATERGATE" PLANE?

#### THE SETTING

On December 8, 1972, an airliner carrying Dorothy Hunt, wife of the convicted Watergate burglar, E. Howard Hunt, crashed as it was about to land in Chicago. Since then, claims of sabotage and murder have been receiving increasing national publicity.

In our *Don Bell Reports* No. 33, August 17, we quoted excerpts from a three-part story that had been published in the *Seattle Post Intelligencer*. We had no intention of delving any deeper into that sensational story.

However, the "underground" *Los Angeles Star*, August 27, carried an "exclusive" article announcing that the Watergate Plane is now the subject of a Congressional investigation, as a result of the charges made by Sherman Skolnick, Chairman of the *Citizen's Committee to Clean Up the Courts*.

Since this alleged murder and sabotage may become a front-page story in metropolitan dailies in the near future, it seems appropriate that we should tell "the rest of the story" before it becomes bent and twisted by professional "cover-up" artists. We have a copy of the original charges, as written in narrative form by Sherman Skolnick, whose investigative work led to the Congressional inquiry. We shall publish his charges. But, first, here are excerpts from the article which appeared in the Aug. 27 issue of the *Los Angeles Star*:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### EXCLUSIVE!

By David A. Collins

Congressman Jack Brooks (D-Texas), chairman of the powerful Governmental Activities Committee announced that his committee is looking into the plane crash which took the life of Dorothy Hunt, Watergate payoff woman and wife of Watergate conspirator E. Howard Hunt. Brooks, according to an *Earth News* press release dated August 3, said his committee was looking into charges that the December 8 crash near Midway airport in Chicago was the result of sabotage.

Brooks also revealed that Congresswoman Cardiss Collins (D-Ill.) was on his Governmental Activities Committee. Congress-

woman Collins is the widow of former Congressman George Collins who died on the United Airlines flight 553 crash last December. Mrs. Collins was recently elected to fill the seat vacated by her husband's death.

...Over the July 4th holiday when most of Washington was vacationing, members of the Brooks committee staff were working overtime. (Sherman) Skolnick and Alex Botos, a key witness to the valuables and documents stolen from the Watergate plane, asked for and received a conference with staff members of the Governmental Activities Committee....

(End of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

Of his Citizen's Committee and the work it has done, Mr. Skolnick wrote:

"The Committee is a not-for-profit, public interest research group devoted to investigation and research into corruption and related matters. Our credential: Among the matters opened up by us -

"(a) Illinois Supreme Court mess where half the court resigned in the wake of our charges (1969); (b) forcing the government to prosecute Judge Otto Kerner, former Governor of Illinois and federal appeals judge, of bribery, perjury, and extortion. Chicago news media called the Committee a 'liar' when the charges were first made in 1969. The media offered no apology upon Kerner's conviction. The government prosecuted Kerner on less than 1% of what we accused him of.

"(c) The Committee educates the public on how to identify and expose government agents-provocateurs involved in creating chaos, such as setting the stage for martial law, including the 'Chicago 7'; (d) research on political assassinations in the U.S. and helping to clear black secret service agent Abraham Bolden, sent to jail on a frame-up because he tried to tell the Warren Commission that President Kennedy was murdered with the help of the C.I.A. (e) Identifying public officials linked to gangsters by business deals. (f) 100 million dollar bankruptcy scandal, opened up by us December 1970, and still unresolved, involving both



U.S. Senators from Indiana, and the Chief Federal District Judge and another District Judge of the Indianapolis Federal Court. The specific details take up 21 pages in the *Congressional Record*, April 25, 1972, pp. E4255 to E4275." (End of quotation).

Following is Sherman H. Skolnick's statement, as it was originally published in *The Utah Independent*, a subscription weekly, \$6 per year, 2459 Major Street, Salt Lake City, Utah 84115.

\* \* \* \* \*

## **SABOTAGE OF THE WATERGATE PLANE**

1. THE PEOPLE. Upwards of twelve persons connected in one way or another with Watergate, boarded United Air Lines flight 553 on the afternoon of December 8, 1972. They had something in common. That week there had been a gas pipeline lobbyists meeting as part of the American Bar Association meeting in Washington, D.C. It was conducted by Roger Moreau. His secretary was Nancy Parker. Among those attending were Ralph Blodgett and James W. Krueger, both attorneys for the Northern Natural Gas Co. of Omaha, Neb. Associated with them were Lon Bayer, attorney for Kansas-Nebraska Natural Gas Co.; Wilbur Erickson, president, Federal Land Bank in Omaha. This was a belligerent group determined to blow the lid off the Watergate case. Reason: Former U.S. Attorney General John Mitchell, and his friends running the Justice Department, were putting the spear into Northern Natural Gas. Some officials of that firm and its subsidiaries were indicted on federal criminal charges, September 7, 1972, in Omaha, Chicago, and Hammond, Indiana. Charge: bribery of local officials in Northwest Indiana and Illinois in order to let the gas pipeline go through. (Chicago Daily News 9/8/72.) To blackmail their way out of these charges, the Omaha firm had uncovered documents showing that Mitchell, while U.S. Attorney General in 1969, dropped anti-trust charges against a competitor of Northern Natural Gas—El Paso Natural Gas Co. The dropping of these charges against El Paso was worth \$300 million. A spokesman for Mitchell belatedly claimed, in March 1973, that Mitchell had "disqualified" himself in 1969, because Mitchell's law partner represented El Paso. The Justice Department, under Mitchell, dropped the charges. Period. About the same time Mitchell, through a law partner as nominee, got a stock interest in El Paso. Gas and oil interests, such as El Paso, Gulf Resources, and others, contributed heavily to Nixon's spy fund, supervised by Mitchell.

Pipeline official Krueger was carrying the Mitchell documents on the plane. He had told his wife that he had in his possession irreplaceable papers of a sensitive nature. For months after the crash his widow demanded United Air Lines turn over to her his briefcase. It later came out in the pipeline trial in Hammond, that Blodgett had been browbeating federal officials, to drop the criminal charges—just prior to the crash. (Chicago Tribune, 5/18/73).

Dorothy Hunt, Watergate payoff woman, who offered

executive clemency directly on behalf of Nixon to some of the Watergate defendants, was seeking to leave the U.S. with over \$2 million in cash and negotiables that she had gotten or stolen from CREEP (Committee to Re-Elect the President.) She and her husband, E. Howland Hunt, the Watergate conspirator, were a "C.I.A. couple," two agents "married" and living together. Early in December 1972, both were threatening to blow the lid off the White House if (a) he wasn't freed of the criminal charges and (b) they didn't both get several million dollars. (See memo of Watergate spy James McCord before the Ervin Committee, N.Y. Times 5/9/73.) Hunt claimed, according to McCord, to have the data necessary to impeach Nixon. McCord said matters were coming to a head early in December 1972. Mrs. Hunt was unhappy with her job of going all over the country to bribe defendants and witnesses in the bugging case. She wanted out. Mrs. Hunt was on the way to arrange to take her money out of the country, possibly Costa Rica (Vesco), through Harold C. Carlstead, whose wife was Mrs. Hunt's cousin. Carlstead does accounting and tax work for mobster businesses in the Chicago area. He operates two Holiday Inn motels in Chicago's south suburbs—at 174th & Torrence, Lansing, Ill.; at 171st & Halsted, Harvey, Ill. Carlstead's motel on Torrence is a favorite hangout for gangsters and dope traffickers such as "Cool" Freddie Smith, Grover Barnes, and the late Sam DeStefano, to name a few. Mrs. Hunt had (aa) \$10,000 in untraceable cash, (bb) \$40,000 in so-called "Barker" bills, traceable to Watergate spy Bernard Barker, and (cc) upwards of \$2 million in American Express money orders, travelers checks, and postal money orders. (Testimony before the N.T.S.B., June 13-14, 1973). Carlstead issued a fake "cover" story that (she had only) \$10,000—a story swallowed by the establishment press.

Mrs. Hunt got on flight 553 with Michele Clark, CBS network newswoman (who was going) to do an exclusive story on Watergate, Mrs. Hunt, Mitchell and Nixon. The story could have destroyed Nixon at the time. Ms Clark had lots of insight into the bugging and cover-up through her boyfriend, a C.I.A. operative. In the summer of 1972, prior to any major revelations of Watergate, Ms Clark tried to pick the brains of Chicago Congressman George Collins, regarding the bugging of the Democratic headquarters (Testimony 6/14/73 of Cong. Collin's public relations director.)

After the crash, Michelle Clark's employer, CBS network News, ordered and demanded that her body be cremated—possibly to conceal foul play.

Also on the plane were four or more people who knew about a labor union that had given a large "donation" to CREEP to head off an indictment of a Chicago labor hoodlum (matter currently being investigated by the Committee.)

For many years, like clockwork, one Chicagoan went to Washington on Monday and came back Friday afternoon on flight 553 or its equivalent: Lawrence T. O'Connor, Apt. 5C, 999 N. Lake Shore Drive, Chicago. On Friday, Dec. 8, 1972, he received a call from someone he knows in the White House telling him not to



take 553 but to go instead to a special meeting.

Also getting on flight 553 was a "hit-man," pursuing Mrs. Hunt and others, and going under the "cover" of being a top narcotics official with DALE (Drug Abuse Law Enforcement). He used the name Harold R. Metcalf. He is an unusual "narc;" he works directly for Nixon. Metcalf told the pilot he was packing a gun, and so Metcalf was assigned seat B-17, near the stewardesses jump seat and also near the food galley and the rear door. After the crash, he walked out of the cracked open fuselage wearing a jumpsuit. A former Military Intelligence investigator, who used his credentials to get into the crash site identified the person posing as "Harold Metcalf" as an overseas C.I.A. parachute spy (Testimony, N.T. N.T.S.B. 6/14/73). Also see Metcalf's statement about being a "narc" and his gun, (N.T.S.B. Docket SA-435, Exhibit 6B, p. 17, surviving passenger statements). Metcalf evidently supervised certain foul play, possible cyanide, directed at certain passengers, but he didn't know of the over-all plan. One of our staff investigators confronted Metcalf about a week after the crash: (a) Metcalf, supposedly a government narcotics bigshot, knows nothing about dope. (b) In response to our question, "Did you know the plane was sabotaged?" he blurted out half a sentence: "It was not supposed to..." Turning purple, he then left the room. Evidently, he was a double cut-out, an espionage term for an operative to be himself eliminated by someone else. His survival was an oversight. (Testimony, N.T.S.B., 6/13-14/73).

2. THE PLANE. To do a proper job in sabotaging a plane, you have to know its weaknesses. This particular Boeing 737, N9031U, had chronic trouble, in the month preceding the crash, with its Captain's altimeter and its air data computer—two of the most important instruments on the plane. (N.T.S.B., Docket SA-435, Exhibits 11A, 11B, 11C, maintenance data). The Captain's altimeter, for example, must operate at 28 volts D.D. (Exhibit 9C, page 7). An increase in amperage or voltage in the electrical system would cause the instruments to malfunction.

The plane was delayed in departure by about 10 to 15 minutes; enough time for a skilled person to strip down the bus bar at a certain point and install a device that shorts out upon descent. The government's own records show the later manifestation of this. In the last 15 minutes of flight, circuit breakers began popping in the cockpit, causing the tail flight recorder, the aid data computer, and other instruments to short out. The transcript of the sole surviving record, the tape of the Cockpit Voice Recorder, shows this from the intra-cockpit discussion. (Exhibit 12A).

Capt.: "Sounds to me a circuit breaker, perhaps."

2nd Officer: "Hah?"

Unidentified Voice: (Deleted, probably by the FBI).

Capt.: "Yeah, I just meant, I thought you'd check everything, ah." (The Cockpit Voice Recorder, when found was turned over to the FBI.)

Flight 553 needed its instruments; visibility was 1 to 2 miles, ceiling varied from 400 to 600 feet, with some

low clouds, as low as 100 feet. As for the National Weather Service, their Runway Visual Range Recorder wasn't working. (Exhibit 5K.)

A major radio navigational instrument is the airport outer marker, also called by the street name it's on. The outer marker at Midway Airport is in the vicinity of 87th & Kedzie, and is called by some the Kedzie localizer. The Midway Airport outer marker stopped working as 553 approached it....

### 3. SOME OF THE INTENTIONAL BLUNDERS ON THE GROUND:

(a) In the last 15 minutes of flight 553 its speed was erratic. It was being watched by some of the most sophisticated radar equipment and computers in the world. Yet, although they claim they told him to slow down, after 23 sweeps of the radar he was still going 210 knots per hour. He was being watched by Chicago Approach Control, O'Hare Airport (15 radar sweeps per minute).

(b) The approach controller later admitted he had forgotten to give 553 approach clearance. The 553 crew thought they were in a holding pattern.

(c) They steered 553 in behind a propellor plane, Aero Commander N309VS, and caused 553 to drastically close the gap between them.

(d) They stopped watching 553 from O'Hare too soon (called a premature hand-off). Midway does not have precision radar.

(e) In violation of regulations, they were working two planes for the same runway at the same time — 553 and the Aero Commander.

(f) Although there was only about a 6 mile an hour wind, they told 553 to go to runway 31 Left, having no glidescope, an important navigational aid giving altitude and azimuth....

4. THE AIR TRAFFIC CONTROLLERS paid no attention to the fact that 553 had (a) too much velocity, (b) too fast a descent, and (c) was far off course.

5. WITH CIRCUIT BREAKERS CLICKING, and instruments malfunctioning, the cockpit crew of 553 tried to switch to standby power.... Eleven witnesses on the ground said 553 had no lights!

6. In the first five minutes and the last five minutes of flight the pilot is supposed to be flying the plane. But: in the last few minutes before the crash the co-pilot (1st officer) and 2nd officer were flying. This supports the contention that the pilot was dead or disabled (from poisoning or other foul play).

7. Because of the instruments malfunctioning and the attempt to use standby power the speed brake apparently was triggered. Two witness' statements and testimony, and circumstances, show the plane stopped dead in the air and then fell (note small area of ground damaged by plane: 500 feet by 90 feet.)

8. CYANIDE. The pilot, prophetically named Capt. Whitehouse, and 6 of the Watergate passengers had a high cyanide content, higher than they could have got-

ten from a so-called aircraft cabin fire. Whitehouse had 4 times as much as necessary to kill him....

9. THE F.B.I. After the crash we made public statements that 200 F.B.I. and D.I.A. people, refusing to show their credentials, had taken over the crash site, coincident with the crash or just shortly before. We were called "liar." Then, on June 13, 1973, Chairman John Reed of the National Transportation Safety Board told the House Governmental Activities Subcommittee that he sent a letter to the FBI (stating) that: (a) never in living memory had the FBI acted as in the flight 553 crash. Reed said 59 FBI agents came into the crash zone shortly after the crash; (b) proceeded into Midway Control Tower and took over the tape relating to flight 553, without asking permission, (c) before the N.T.S.B. investigators could do so, the FBI conducted 26 interviews, including those of surviving flight attendants. The FBI interviews were completed within 20 hours of the crash.

For six months, they claimed we were liars when we said 200 FBI and DIA were in the crash site coincident with the crash. Now they admit 50 were there. Witnesses living in the crash zone tell us that the FBI types were there before the Fire Department. (The Fire Department responded within one minute after the crash). The FBI kept a medical team OUT of the crash zone, although one member of the team said he heard someone in the plane crash screaming.

10. THE ROBBERY. In-flight or post-crash, a highly sophisticated airplane robbery gang, never caught in ten years of operation, came into the possession of (a) the Mitchell documents and (b) Mrs. Hunt's valuables. Known as the Joseph Sarelli mob, they were arrested on or about January 12, 1973, for another unrelated in-flight plane robbery. They are made up of former aircraft technicians and "fences," those who handle stolen goods. The case was put together by Nixon's Strike Force in Chicago, who didn't know that their star witness was also a staff investigator of ours: Alex J. Bottos, Jr. A few days after he surfaced sitting at the N.T.S.B. hearings the week of Feb. 27, 1973, with Skolnick, federal marshalls seized Bottos, without the formality of a hearing, trial, or conviction, and put him into a so-called Federal Prison Hospital in Springfield, Missouri, a maximum security dungeon. Jack Anderson describes it as a political prison. Bottos was released by public clamor, in Chicago and elsewhere, including picketing in front of United Air Lines offices in downtown Chicago. Bottos had been kept falsely imprisoned for 40 days. The strike Force was fearful their case against Sarelli et al would also extend to Watergate.

Bottos and a friend of his, Joseph Zale, both of Gary, Indiana, had infiltrated the Sarelli mob and purported to be their "fences." Both saw samples of the items stolen from flight 553. The government wanted both silenced so they could not testify at the re-opened crash investigation June 13-14, 1973. Zale was indicted on a frame-up the day before the hearings. Both bravely came to the N.T.S.B. hearings—Bottos in a

bullet-proof vest, and Zale, fearful of being arrested at any moment. The Strike Force's own documents show Bottos infiltrated the Sarelli mob. The Strike Force, however, did not want their star witness going around saying the same mob also was involved with flight 553. The flight 553 valuables, connected to Watergate, have now apparently been "fenced" for about \$5 million. Who bought? Nixon? Mitchell?

11. THE COVER UP. Note this chronology:

(a) December 9, 1972, one day after the crash, White House Aide Egil (Bud) Krough, Jr., also involved in the Ellsberg burglary caper, was appointed Under Secretary of Transportation, supervising the National Transportation Safety Board and the Federal Aviation Administration, the two agencies supposedly going to "investigate" the crash of flight 553.

(b) December 19, 1972, White House deputy assistant to Nixon and secretary to the Cabinet, Alexander P. Butterworth, is appointed the new head of the F.A.A. Butterworth, an air force officer for 20 years, was also CIA-Aviation liaison.

(c) Dwight L. Chapin, Nixon's appointment secretary, becomes, five weeks after the crash, a top executive with United Air Lines, at their home office in Chicago. Chapin has no previous business experience. At the original crash hearings in Feb. 1973, he threatened media people with reprisals if they mentioned sabotage; reprisals such as using Clay Whitehead, Nixon's communications czar, to seek the break-up of the networks on anti-trust charges.

(d) Even before the crash, Herbert W. Kalmbach, Nixon's personal attorney, has been the lawyer for United Air Lines and Marriot Corp., which has an airplane-in-flight food service for airlines.

12. The original N.T.S.B. hearings on the 553 crash started Feb. 27, 1973. When they refused our documentation and testimony regarding sabotage and robbery, we sued them. The upshot was re-opened hearings June 13-14, 1973. Skolnick produced over 1300 pages of documentation and five witnesses.

13. THE MEDIA. The establishment media has lied about the crash of flight 553 from the beginning. Several of the establishment papers, radio, and TV, told a monstrous lie; that we had no documentation at the re-opened hearings. Some smaller radio and TV stations have given a fairer presentation....

This Fact Sheet, which is a brief outline and summary ... is printed and circulated by the Citizen's Committee to Clean Up the Courts, Sherman H. Skolnick, chairman. 9800 So. Oglesby, Chicago, Ill. 60617....

(End of statement, slightly abridged due to space limitations).

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Subscriptions not available separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Address orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### AND THEY STILL CALL IT EDUCATION

#### "GETTING CHILDREN TO "LEARN HOW THEY TICK

"Children at school are invited to repeat to the class 'the lie you often tell about yourself'...to write their own obituary notice...to talk about their loneliness...to drop counters into a cup after predicting how many they will get 'on target'...to express anger through noise and action.

"What are they doing? They are playing games, certainly, but they are also learning—and taking part in a Unesco experiment in international understanding which has been tried out over the past 18 months in 16 schools in Austria, Cyprus, Czechoslovakia, Denmark, the Federal Republic of Germany, Hungary, the United Kingdom and the United States."

These are the opening paragraphs of a news release issued as one of a group of "Unesco Features, a fortnightly bulletin for press, radio and television" by United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization, 7 place de Fontenoy, 75700 Paris.

Unesco's Institute for Education in Hamburg which is running this particular project, explains that "while not neglecting the purely cognitive aspect, it tries to integrate social and affective learning more fully into the school curriculum. In other words, the attempt is to move from the transmission of facts towards getting the children to learn 'how they tick'...Emphasis is on getting children to learn by themselves, not teaching them. Each of the games suggested creates a 'learning experience' from which the pupils draw their own instruction, so the project is right in the mainstream of modern attempts to reform education."

"...One British teacher trying the 'self-exploration game,' which aims at increasing self-understanding, tried Situation No. 4—'Do Something Uncontrolled'—and found his shoes removed and thrown out of the window. (...this illustrates the kind of crisis that teachers on the project must be prepared for.)"

Another Unesco "educational" experiment involves children in schools in Colombia. We are told that: ✓

"There are 3,120 children in Colombia today who have a chance of growing up to be enlightened adults in the full sense of the word—free of prejudices and taboos, able to bring up the number of children they desire and aware of their role in shaping their own lives and those of generations to come as they take an active part in their country's development... Before too long this new form of schooling, which combines sex education and study of population and environmental problems with the usual subjects... may be extended to the Colombian educational system as a whole."

Yvonne Tabbush, who is Unesco Regional Information Officer for Latin America, with office in Santiago de Chile, explains what she witnessed in some of the schools:

"The boys at Bolo primary school showed us neat exercise books in which they had drawn and written what they had learned about genetics throughout the term. The fourth grade girls at Nuestra Senora del Rosario trooped onto the stage one by one to explain, by means of photos and charts, the process of conception, gestation and birth... The children spoke of changing traditional patterns, of their parents' attitudes to what they were learning and sometimes to their resistance to progress: 'They need classes too, but we try to teach them.'... the curriculum is constantly re-evaluated and adapted to needs and concerns. As time is the great problem, suggestions are made for cutting down on details and descriptions of places and events—the old standbys of geography, history and biology—and emphasizing instead the concept of environment, demography and the ecosystem, giving more time for reflexion and analysis rather than rote of learning and memorizing..."

"And so the experiment proceeds with checks and balances, pre-tests and post-tests in the 24 schools where the project is being carried out, and a parallel selection of 21 control schools where classes have not been changed, the results being compared at each stage to calculate the impact of the new teaching and evaluate changes in attitude. When all the tests have been checked,

codified and analyzed, discussed with educational leaders and the teachers who took part in the experiment and with representatives of the Ministry of Education, the National Population Council, the Council of (Catholic) Bishops and the Parents' Association, the guidelines should be ready for the preparation of a national programme of population education." (End of quotation from Unesco Features).

A few words of explanation are in order:

The United Nations Organization is set up like a World Government (which its creators intended it to become after a few structural changes had been made). The UN has its legislative branch, composed of two bodies: the General Assembly and the Security Council. The General Assembly, or lower house, bears some similarity to our own House of Representatives, in that it is made up of representatives from each of the member States. But there is this important difference to be pointed out: Our House members are elected according to the population of the States they represent, so that the large but sparsely populated Alaska has but one Representative, while the smaller but heavily populated New York State has 39 Representatives. In contrast, in the UN General Assembly, each State, regardless of size or density of population, has but one representative (save for the USSR which has three), thus belying the fiction that the UN is a "democratic" organization.

the UN's "upper house" or Security Council differs from most legislative bodies in that ten of its fifteen member nation representatives are elected every two years, while the Big Five (USA, USSR, UK, France and China) hold their seats permanently, and their representatives (called Ambassadors) also have the power of veto; this fact again belying the fiction of "democracy."

The United Nations Organization also has its Judicial Branch, the world Court, or the International Court of Justice; fifteen judges elected for 9-year terms by the General Assembly and the Security Council.

These two branches, the legislative and the judicial, could be written off as little more than expensive nuisances. Now and then the UN "legislature" will issue a sanction against some State, perhaps Rhodesia or Israel; the sanction will either be vetoed by one of the Big Five, or it will be ignored by the indicted State. Only the United States ever seems to pay much attention to any United Nations decree. The same can be said of the World Court; nobody ever gives much thought to its decisions.

But the "Executive" or "Administrative" branch of the United Nations is an entirely different matter. Not that Secretary General Kurt Waldheim and his staff are of great importance, they do little more than keep the records straight and manage the UN Headquarters in New York City. However —

Somewhat similar to our President's Cabinet and the various bureaus, agencies, authorities and administrations which make up our Executive Branch of federal government; the UN also has its special councils and agencies; bureaucracies wherein resides the real power of the United Nations. These are regulatory agencies which derive their power not from UN Headquarters, but from treaties which are signed by the various National Governments and administered by these UN agencies. For example: the so-called World Bank (International Bank for Reconstruction and Development) and the International Monetary Fund do not derive their power from their relation to the United Nations as such, but from the fact that multilateral treaties are signed by the member Nations, naming these organizations as official custodians and managers of international financial matters involving Nations.

UNESCO is such an international bureaucracy, deriving its powers from the fact that the nations have signed an international agreement giving Unesco diplomatic immunity and powers which actually supersede the powers granted by the United States Constitution.

To put it more simply: If the United Nations ceased to exist as an organization, we'd still have to deal with the International Atomic Energy Agency (IAEA), the International Labor Organization (ILO), the Food and Agriculture Organization (FAO), the World Health Organization (WHO), the World Bank, the International Development Association (IDA), the International Finance Corporation (IFC), the IMF, the International Civil Aviation Organization (ICAO), the Universal Postal Union (UPU), the International Telecommunication Union (ITU), the World Meteorological Organization (WMO), the Intergovernmental Maritime Consultative Organization (IMCO), the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT), the United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF), and the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO).

Many of these international organizations are important, beneficial, and offer no threat to the integrity or security of any nation. Unesco, however, is not one of these. Its activities in the educational field have become little more than attempts to build a

World Community. As Unesco itself says: "Creating world understanding, of course, has always been the aim of Unesco, whose Constitution lays down that 'since wars begin in the minds of men, it is in the minds of men that the defences of peace must be constructed.' For the past 20 years, attempts to build these defences have been made in Unesco 'Associated Schools', now numbering more than 900 in 62 countries..."

These "Unesco Associated Schools" are better classified as laboratories, where the many schemes promoted by behavioral scientists, social scientists and educationists are tried out, using the children of various races, religions and nations as guinea pigs for their experimentations. Two such experiments were discussed at the start of this letter. When these Unesco experiments are proved successful in mind control efforts they are then recommended to National and State Boards of Education, and introduced into school systems in the United States and throughout the world.

It should be noted that the management and control method known as the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System, was tried out and adopted in Unesco Associated Schools before it was forced upon American school systems. It should also be borne in mind that this movement which aims at "programming the product (the future citizen) for existence in the newly programmed society," is not an American phenomenon. It is a world-wide movement which aims at mind control for the masses of the world, with only the children of the Elite to be spared. This concept was perhaps best explained by the late humanist and one world advocate, Bertrand Russell. In his book, *The Impact of Science on Society*, pages 29 and 30, he wrote:

\*\*\*\*\*

I think the subject which will be of most importance politically is mass psychology... This study is immensely useful to practical men, whether they wish to become rich or to acquire the government... Its importance has been enormously increased by the growth of modern methods of propaganda. Of these, the most influential is what is called "education"... What is essential in mass psychology is the art of persuasion... It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything *if he can catch the patient young* and is provided by the State with money and equipment... This subject will make great strides when it is taken up by scientists under a scientific dictatorship... The social psychologists of the future will have a number of

classes of school children on whom they will try different methods of producing an unshakable conviction that snow is black. Various results will be arrived at. First, that the influence of home is obstructive. Second, that not much can be done unless indoctrination begins before the age of ten. Third, that verses set to music and repeatedly intoned (as in hard rock—Ed.) are very effective. Fourth, that the opinion that snow is white must be held to show a morbid taste for eccentricity....

Although this science will be diligently studied, it will be rigidly confined to the governing class. The populace will not be allowed to know how its convictions were generated. When the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in charge of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects without the need of armies or policemen. As yet there is only one country which has succeeded in creating this politician's paradise.

(first published in 1952)

\*\*\*\*\*

Along the lines suggested by Russell, after the "scientists" and their computers were given control over "what is called 'education'," the term education was itself redefined. It now has become the objective of education to "measure and diagnose the child in order to prescribe a program that will develop his feelings and emotions, his values and loyalties *toward predetermined objectives*." Traditionally, the purpose of education was to impart knowledge and to develop skills, while at the same time instilling Christian character. But today, the way a pupil feels and reacts is said to be more important than how much he knows, or how much skill he has. As one of our correspondents said: "Conditioning people to behave according to predetermined behavior patterns becomes the objective of educational institutions. Drawing it right down to basics, we are talking about conditioned responses in human terms. Pavlov experimented on dogs!"

The same kind of experimentation is going on right now, with children instead of dogs, in schools throughout the Nation; indeed, in schools throughout the world. Two such experiments have been cited in this letter. We wrote, in our *Don Bell Reports* of August 3, of other experiments, of one in which the experimentation begins when the child is but two weeks old! It seems that time has proved Bertrand Russell to be wrong in one respect: He thought that indoctrination would have to begin before the "patient" was ten. It seems that "scientific experimentation" has shown that the indoctrination must begin

before the child is, not ten years old, but only ten weeks old!

Although this mind conditioning was started seriously by Unesco more than twenty years ago, and although we have had our share of educationists such as John Dewey, William Heard Kirkpatrick, Harold O. Rugg, George S. Counts, Theodore Brameld, and others of like persuasion, *the real perversion of our entire public school system did not begin until after the Federal Government began taking over control of the schools.*

Prior to 1965 there were local, elected, school boards and State heads of education that could make direct decisions regarding educational programs, textbooks and curriculums, because they were funded at the State and local levels.

But it was in 1965 that the means for the actual restructuring of education in the United States was provided by the passage of the Elementary and Secondary Education Act, which gave the federal government its actual control over school systems. President Johnson once remarked that he considered the passage of this Act the most significant single piece of legislation of his entire administration.

1965 was an ominous year in other respects. That was the year when President Johnson issued the order which introduced the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (PPBS) throughout the Executive Branch of the Federal Government. 1965 was also the year which unleashed the actual restructuring of governmental processes and formally included education as a legitimate Federal Government function.

Since then we have seen the national administration establish Federal Offices of Human Resources, the Office of Child Development, Head Start Programs, a National Institute of Education, a National Committee of School Finance, a National Office of Child Development, special tuition programs, day care centers, etc., etc. All of these, and other national offices are tools for the total control of all future generations by the State.

PPBS is the systems management tool made possible through computer technology, to affect the planned changes desired by the *Elite* of which Bertrand Russell spoke. As one California Assemblyman, Robert Burke, expressed it: "If you know what you have to start with, and know what you want to end up with, it's possible to design a system that will make the precise changes required."

The management system is perfected, in PPBS. But the "formula for change" is not

yet worked out to the satisfaction of the *Elite's* behavioral scientists, educationists, and change agents (their own designation for the operators who are trained to affect the changes in the attitudes and behavior of the masses; the students of mass psychology spoken of by Bertrand Russell.) That is why there are so many different experiments still being conducted in schools and communities: the perfect formula to make PPBS perfectly effective in education, is still being sought. And your child may be their guinea pig without your ever knowing it before it is too late, if that child is going to a public school.

Some time ago Mrs. Mary Thompson of Santa Clara, California, who has been opposing PPBS and the *new education* for a number of years, was asked what could be done to stop this planned take-over of the Nation's future generations. Her answer still seems valid:

1. Stop thinking of these various education innovations as separate, isolated, individual programs. All of education today is part of the total concept of programming the product, the student. . . .
2. Stop participating in citizens committees and goals committees, and answering questionnaires for data purposes. Your answers are analyzed with a view to identifying the nature and scope of resistance to programs, and how to circumvent such resistance. If you *do* choose to be on a committee, do so for the purpose of obtaining information and *issuing your own statements publicly* as long as you are allowed to, from within the committee, in order to educate the general public as to the nature of the process.
3. Instruct your children not to supply personal information or answer personal questionnaires in school, or discuss any subjective or introspective matters in school. Teach them how to recognize data collecting techniques.
4. We believe the time has come to establish private schools to keep our children from falling victim to the behaviorists while there is still opportunity to do so. Be aware of the fact that there is a plan (the Voucher system) lurking in the wings to bring the private schools into the national control, alongside the public schools which are already under federal control.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please write: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### OUR SUPER-SECRET DIRTY TRICKS AGENCY

#### THE CIA UNDER FIRE AT LAST?

"The Watergate affair has given added impetus to congressional efforts to put an end to the awesome ability of the Central Intelligence Agency to undertake covert military and paramilitary operations, and restore the CIA to its intended role as a gatherer and evaluator of intelligence," said Congressman Herman Badillo, New York Democrat.

"Under five Presidents, and with at least the tacit assent of Congress," Badillo said, "the CIA has been able to establish an enormous, far-flung apparatus that frequently has assumed a major, and in my judgment improper, role in American foreign policy. The Bay of Pigs fiasco, the covert operations in Vietnam as disclosed in the Pentagon Papers, and the not-so-secret war in Laos are but a few examples of the CIA's ability to make and execute foreign and military policy outside the purview of Congress and the public."

Because of Watergate, a new name has been given to covert activities such as those mentioned by the New York Congressmen.

They are called "Dirty Tricks." But the CIA refers to them as "Clandestine Operations," or "Covert Actions," and the list includes a wide range of political, propaganda, economic, cultural and paramilitary activities. Such activities have included such practices as:

- \* Giving support and assistance to political parties in election campaigns in foreign countries.
- \* Establishing dummy foundations to provide funds for private organizations that are engaged in scholarship, propaganda, labor, youth, and cultural affairs.
- \* Setting up ostensibly independent private companies, including allegedly private airlines.
- \* Arranging *coups d'etat* in foreign nations, training, financing, and leading private armies and air forces in foreign wars and civil wars.
- \* Helping to establish secret and security police organizations in foreign countries.
- \* Many other cold war ploys which would amount to acts of war if engaged in openly.

Little is actually known about the CIA's dirty tricks, because agents are sworn to secrecy, and reports are made to no one. But L. Fletcher Prouty, a retired Air Force Officer, served formerly as liaison officer between the Pentagon and CIA, particularly in matters having to do with clandestine activities—or dirty tricks. In his book *The Secret Team*, Col. Prouty states: "Henry Kissinger is the titular head of the intelligence community's clandestine operations reaction faction. His appearance as a one-man power center is simply due to the fact that he fronts for the Secret Team and the secret intelligence community."

"President Nixon has given a clear signal that he places a high value on covert operations," asserts Andrew Hamilton in an article appearing in the September 1973 issue of the magazine *Progressive*. Hamilton also points out that Nixon's "new Director of Central Intelligence, William Egan Colby, fifty-three, spent his adult life in Dirty Tricks, beginning with OSS guerrilla operations in World War II and culminating in a twelve-year stint as one of the CIA officials most deeply involved in the Vietnam war. Colby was CIA station chief in Saigon from 1959 to 1961. From 1962 through 1967 he was chief of the Far East Division of the Clandestine Services, the formal title of the operating arm of the CIA. From 1968 to 1971 he was involved with the 'pacification' program in Vietnam, first as deputy and later as ambassador in charge. In 1971-72 he was back in Washington again as Executive Director (number three man), at the Agency. When that post was abolished in a reorganization this year, he became head of the Directorate of Operations, which runs the Clandestine Services (Dirty Tricks Department of the CIA—Ed.)"

The Central Intelligence Agency was established in 1947 by President Harry Truman. There were a number of wartime intelligence agencies—notably the Office of Strategic Services (OSS)—which either had no need for further existence or had become suspect because of their pro-communist sympathies (notably the OSS); and the CIA was founded to absorb such wartime agencies. In fact,



the OSS was of such character that General Douglas MacArthur would not permit it to function in any capacity within his Far Eastern Command. The OSS did operate in other theaters, however. Your editor was shot down over the China coast March 22, 1945 and upon escape through China to Kunming, was "propositioned" by OSS agents to quit his radio network correspondent's position and join the OSS. During the conversations which ensued the stark hatred of Chiang Kai-shek, dislike of General MacArthur, and admiration of Mao Tse-tung and General Vinegar-Joe Stillwell, were made so apparent as to be disgusting. Of course, we stayed with the radio network and later was able to rejoin General MacArthur's Command Headquarters.

Of the OSS which became the CIA, the eminent research specialist Frank A. Capell recently authored an intelligence report which we reprint:

\* \* \* \* \*

At the time the CIA was established in 1947 its purposes, as set forth under the National Security Act, were to coordinate the intelligence activities of the several government departments and agencies in the interest of national security and advise the National Security Council in matters concerning intelligence activities of government departments, to make recommendations and to prepare intelligence reports. Its predecessor, the OSS, created during World War II, had been heavily infiltrated with Communists, Communist sympathizers, and radicals. Among its members were Carl Aldo Marzani, later identified as a Communist; Robert T. Miller, III, who was a contact of Soviet courier Elizabeth Bentley; Leonard E. Mins, who refused to deny being a Soviet agent when he was on the witness stand; Philip Keeney, who took the Fifth Amendment Concerning his Communist activities; Donald Wheeler, identified by Elizabeth Bentley as being engaged in Soviet espionage; George S. Wuchinich, identified as a Communist; Jane Foster Zlatovsky, identified as a Soviet agent, etc., etc.

Some interesting members of the OSS included Joseph and Stewart Alsop, writers and journalists; the late Ralph Bunche, UN official; Nicholas Deak, millionaire banker; John K. Fairbank, Harvard professor identified as a Communist; C. Douglas Dillon, former Treasury Secretary; Noel Field, identified Communist; John Gardner of *Common Cause*; Fisher Howe, State Department security risk; Herbert Marcuse, radical revolutionary Marxist; Leonard Meeker, now a U.S. Ambassador; Walt Rostow, a security risk and former top secret adviser to the

President; Arthur Schlesinger, Harvard professor; Joseph Sisco, State Department official; and Arthur Goldberg, former Supreme Court Justice who was the liaison between the Communist underground in Europe and the OSS, and who has an established Communist front record.

The OSS knowingly and over the objections of J. Edgar Hoover, recruited not only known Communists but also veterans of the infamous (subversive) Abraham Lincoln Brigade and members of the Brooklyn, N.Y. organization known as Murder Incorporated, who had been exposed as contract killers.

Over 1000 former OSS personnel were transferred into the CIA and, in addition to this, numerous others were taken into the CIA on the recommendation of Harold "Tim" Philby, a British Soviet agent who helped set up the CIA. Within the organization there are career officers and agents. In addition to these professional men there are experienced hired agents, cooperators and conduits. In clandestine activities, the names of persons involved are not generally known even among high ranking CIA officials....

The CIA is prohibited by law from operating within the U.S. Nevertheless, it is known that it conducts numerous activities including the publishing of books, through "cut-outs" and conduits. In Washington one of the CIA conduits is Operations and Policy Research, Inc., 4000 Albermarle St. N.W., Washington, D.C. It has two affiliates: General Advisory Association, and Institute for Cross Culture, at the same address. Operations and Policy Research, Inc. was incorporated August 11, 1955, under Title 29, Chapter 6 of the Washington, D.C. Code. Its certificate of incorporation states "The particular business and objects of said corporation shall be to conduct basic and applied research, participate in educational activities and advise on matters relevant to all phases of government and private policy formation and operation." President of the organization is Evron Kirkpatrick, formerly an OSS officer, later deputy director of State Department Intelligence and Research, and an official of the CIA. Vice President of the organization is Max M. Kampelman, an attorney who was formerly on the research staff of the International Ladies Garment Workers Union, subsequently legislative counsel to Senator Hubert H. Humphrey and since 1956 a partner in the law firm of Fried, Frank, Harris, Shriver and Kampelman. Another incorporator was Arthur Lazarus, Jr. The organization gives grants which may be for the stated purpose or a conduit payment for CIA services.

There has been a close interlocking between the Rand Corporation in Santa Barbara, California and the CIA. Daniel Ellsberg, who has been named by a conservative Paris newspaper as a Soviet agent, was employed by the Rand Corp. at the time he admittedly pilfered the Pentagon Papers, copies of which were given to the Soviet embassy before being given to the *New York Times*. Ellsberg subsequently has been identified as a long time CIA agent. Ellsberg, a protege of Henry Kissinger ever since he was a student under Kissinger at Harvard, is believed to have been an employee of the CIA while he was an "advisor" in Saigon.

James R. Schlesinger, now Secretary of Defense, was temporary director of the CIA for several months, during which time he caused the dismissal of over 1,000 employees, a purge of some of its best men. Within the CIA there are leftwing factions and anti-Communist factions and Washington sources believe most of those purged came from the anti-Communist ranks. Defense Secretary Schlesinger was also formerly with the Rand Corporation in Santa Monica.

(End of quotation from Frank Capell's Confidential Intelligence Report.)

\*\*\*\*\*

The CIA was established through the authority of the National Security Act of 1947, and its 1949 amendments. This Act permits the CIA to keep secret its budget, organization, personnel strength, identity of personnel, and other operational and administrative details, notwithstanding other provisions of law, and to spend money without regard for normal Government procedures.

In addition to these enormous powers, three other points stand out:

First, the agency is answerable directly to the President, and to the President alone (though we presume that it is really answerable to Henry Kissinger in his role as Director of the National Security Council).

Second, the CIA is free from Congressional or public scrutiny.

Third, its duties encompass much more than the routine collection and evaluation of intelligence data. When it was being set up, even Secretary of State George C. Marshall warned that "the powers of the proposed agency seem almost unlimited and need clarification."

Though secrecy surrounds the agency, it is more or less authoritatively reported by Washington sources that are nominally reliable that the CIA presently has about

16,500 regular employees and operates on a visible budget of about \$750 million. However, the CIA has the use, without cost, of "surplus equipment" from other departments such as State and Defense. Then, as head of the U.S. foreign intelligence community, the Director of CIA has the responsibility for coordinating the activities and reviewing the budgets of all other U.S. intelligence agencies and operations. These activities—most of them under Defense Department auspices—amount to almost \$4 billion per year, not counting the CIA. All in all, this puts over four billion dollars a year in the hands of the CIA Director, to spend as he decides. No wonder Washington legislators refer to it as the multi-billion dollar agency whose spending can not be scrutinized, criticized, or minimized.

The CIA is divided into four main divisions, called "directorates." They are:

*Intelligence*, which collates, analyzes, and disseminates intelligence data collected by all U.S. intelligence agencies and from unclassified sources.

*Science and Technology*, which oversees research and development of technical systems, such as spy satellites, etc., analyzes scientific and technical data, and circulates its findings to the various interested Departments of the Executive Branch.

*Administration*, under which are lumped such functions as supply, finance, training, medical services, communications, etc.

*Operations*, which is the Dirty Tricks Department of the CIA. According to Andrew Hamilton (*op. cit.*) "The Directorate of Operations constitutes the covert side of CIA, known as the Clandestine Services. Officers of the Clandestine Services generally pose as officials of some other U.S. Government agency or private organization, and sometimes use false names." (In the case of the alleged sabotage of the "Watergate Plane," there was one person who posed as a Justice Department official, used a false name, and may have served cyanide cocktails to some of the passengers. See *Don Bell Reports* of August 31 for details.)

Under this "Directorate of Operations," or Dirty Tricks Department, there are a number of specialized staffs whose names will give some notion of the range of CIA work:

- \* Foreign Intelligence (espionage and political reporting);

- \* Counter-Intelligence (reporting on operations of the intelligence services of other nations);

- \* Covert Action and Political Action (secret

financing of various youth, labor, cultural and academic groups, operating clandestine radio propaganda outlets, large-scale efforts to influence foreign elections); \* Special Operations (planning, supporting and directing paramilitary operations); and \* Technical Services (wiretapping, lie-detector operations, illegal entry, false identities, disguises, etc.)

Most of the CIA's Dirty Tricks are carried out by large regional divisions of the Clandestine Services Directorate. There is the Domestic Division, which operates within the United States, illegally since the CIA Charter prohibits such activity. Then there is the Western Hemispheres Division, which has interfered with elections in Brazil, Guatemala, Haiti, Chili, Bolivia, etc.

The Far East Division is the largest of these regional divisions. This organization allegedly supervised (at the request of President Kennedy) the general's *coup* against South Vietnamese President Diem in 1963. This CIA Division worked with and helped finance a wide range of clandestine and special operations which were proposed by the Rand Corporation. Best known of these joint "laboratory type" operations came to be known as the Phoenix Program, and was headed by William Egan Colby, the present CIA Director.

The Near East-South Asia Division is now becoming very active: favored-nation relations with Israel counterposed with need for Arabian oil making this a hotter-than-ever part of the world. One particular CIA exploit that received considerable publicity was the CIA-plotted *coup* which overthrew Premier Mohammed Mossadegh of Iran in 1953 and returned political power to the Shah (the latter being more friendly toward the Israelis.)

The CIA's African Division was deeply involved in Congo affairs during the 1960s. The patriotic Moise Tschombe was played against independent West European industrialists and financiers, with the mineral and precious stone wealth of the area as the coveted prize.

The CIA's European Division was responsible for a massive infusion of funds into Italy and France in the post-war years, for the purpose of controlling elections. The CIA is said to have provided a large annual subsidy for the Italian Christian Democratic Party in the 1950s and 1960s. The CIA is also said to be deeply involved in Greek internal politics.

Just how deeply the CIA is involved in the current Chilean political crisis is a ques-

tion to which many Senators and Representatives in Washington are demanding an answer.

Here at home, you will recall the civil strife brought about by race riots, assassinations, freedom marches, lootings and burnings, in the 1950s and 1960s. In that connection, we call your attention to the following which is taken verbatim from Andrew Hamilton's article which appeared in the September issue of the *Progressive*:

"For many years during the 1950s and 1960s the Covert Action staff in Washington ran one of the most remarkable CIA activities: the large-scale subsidization of a wide range of youth, academic, cultural, propaganda, and labor organizations in the United States and abroad. Among the long list of beneficiaries of the payments, which ran as high as \$100 million a year, were the National Student Association, the Asia Foundation, the American Newspaper Guild, Radio Free Europe, and the Congress for Cultural Freedom (which sponsored *Encounter* magazine). The Covert Action staff, under Cord Meyer, Jr., now CIA station chief in London, set up numerous dummy foundations to distribute the money, using a wide number of legitimate charitable institutions as co-operating go-betweens. . . . These subsidies, exposed in 1967, were terminated, but the Covert Action staff remains in business. According to informed sources, its annual budget continued at about the \$100 million level in 1971. . . .

"Two points stand out: (Dirty Tricks operations in foreign nations) were often mounted not against hostile countries, *but against neutrals or allies*. And they frequently resulted in creating and sustaining repressive regimes. The CIA has been accused by well informed U.S. officials of helping to establish 'anti-subversive' police units in a number of countries which have then used them to repress all liberal political opponents."

"The Clandestine Services," says a former CIA official, "never developed a philosophy that 'our job is to spy.' They have always had the desire to *manipulate things*." With the German-born Kissinger in a position to manipulate the manipulators, just think how events, and people, are going to be manipulated in the future. A ban on Dirty Tricks *might* narrow the credibility gap a few feet.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE "NEW SOCIALISM" IN THE UNITED STATES: THE PLANNERS TO REPLACE THE POLITICIANS

#### THE "TECHNOSTRUCTURE" AND THE MARKET SYSTEM

"There is undergoing within this Nation," wrote a Florida couple to their congressman, "a planned, systematic, organized effort to change our system of government. This new system of government is one that will be controlled by bureaucrats, not answerable to the people, free from the influence of election, referendum or recall."

Therein lies the key to the understanding of much of what is occurring politically and economically within the United States in this last half of the Twentieth Century. Those who are to rule over us in the future will not be those whom we *elect*, but those who are *appointed*. The election process will not be discontinued, but it will come to mean nothing more than it already means in totalitarian State: the nominees will be selected by the Central Party Presidium and we will be commanded to vote for or against the selected nominee (never a nominee of our own choice.)

Of course, it won't make any real difference who is elected anyway, because the whole election routine will be merely an exercise in "participatory democracy" to make the people feel that they still have some part in the formation of governments (this feeling will engender loyalty when things are going well, and a sense of guilt when things are not going so good.) The *elected* officials in such a government will merely serve as mouthpieces, whipping boys, and rubber stamps (as the case dictates) for the *appointed* officials, who will really rule the Nation and its proletariat, on behalf of the *Elite* which will rule them, and the world.

Too far-fetched to be believable? Actually, such a situation already exists, but most people won't believe it because it has not yet been affirmed by *The New York Times*. But, how else can one explain the present predicament of *elected* officials, and the honor and glory and trust being accorded such *appointed* officials as Henry Kissinger, Elliot Richardson, Caspar Weinberger and Roy Ash, to name a few?

The current sequence of downgrading the politicians and their immediate staffs, and the consequent upgrading of all non-partisan *appointees*, began with the character assassination of all Democratic aspirants who had even the remotest chance of defeating Nixon in 1972, notably Henry Jackson and Edmund Muskie (Ted Kennedy knew better than to run in 1972, and they shot George Wallace.) The uncanny nomination of George McGovern was a model of professional intrigue and dirty-trickery, as was the 1,000 per cent backing given Tom Eagleton, only to be withdrawn at the time when it would do the politician-defamers the most good.

The Democratic politicians of presidential caliber thus having been defamed and disgraced, the next step would be to "go and do likewise" to the front-running Republican politicians. And Watergate did exactly that! Remember, the Watergate caper would serve no purpose whatsoever in defeating the Democratic candidates; they were already defeated long before any bugging began. But Watergate, hushed up until *after* the election, could serve a great purpose in downgrading Nixon and his "1,000-year Reich-staff," even as all the Democratic prototypes had already been politically drawn and quartered.

History shows that things much worse than Watergate have happened in previous campaigns and administrations. But never before had so much publicity and name-calling ever been permitted or encouraged. Nor have so many layers of evil ever been exposed to the public. Why?

We believe that the time had come for all partisan politicians and their henchmen to be denigrated, and for all planners and permanent bureaucrats to be exalted. Because this new system of government that was being installed called for non-partisan bureaucrats and planning specialists, rather than elected administrators and legislators.

How else can one explain the dilemma in which Mr. Clean (Spiro Agnew) finds himself? Having evaded and avoided all con-

nection with and contamination from Watergate, the dirty tricksters went back into Agnew's personal history before he became a politician of national repute, and dug up allegations of payoffs for favors rendered to Baltimore builders and contractors. The facts of the case are not pertinent, whether Agnew is guilty or innocent is not important; the important thing is to smear the politician who is most likely to succeed. Politicians are fair game for the *new era builders*, because the time has come for a new system of government.

This should not be construed as any exoneration of politicians. Generally speaking, politicians as a class have become so corrupt that they deserve whatever exposure they get. In the case of Richard Nixon, for example; not only has he fouled his own nests, but he has disgraced the Office of the Presidency by doing exactly as the Planners dictated, reversing his public stand on almost every principle on which he ever took a stand, from anti-Communism to anti-price and wage controls, and all points between. So that, every word of the following criticism of Richard Nixon, written by a correspondent whom we shall not identify, is well aimed and hits the target:

September 8, 1973

Open Letter To:

President Richard Nixon  
The White House  
Washington, D.C.

Mr. President:

As a lawyer you must appreciate the irony of a litigant's building his case on a document he, himself, has ignored, circumvented and even lent the power of his position to its final destruction.

I refer, Mr. President, to our United States Constitution (the document) and you (the litigant) who invoked it to lend credence to your claim of Executive Privilege in your quarrel with Congress and the Courts anent Watergate.

Where in our Constitution (a compact between the States and the Federal Government) is there provision for the Chief Executive to abolish those States? Yet, you, by Executive Order 11647 set up ten Regions with a framework of appointees answerable to Federal regulations. Our Constitution states, Article 4, Section 3: "No new State shall be formed or erected within the jurisdiction of another State; nor any State be formed by the junction of two or more States, or parts of States, without the consent of

the Legislatures of the States concerned as well as Congress." That legislative power you usurped. To all practical purposes *there are no Sovereign States*. Their elected officials are but expensive anachronisms to perpetuate the myth that we choose our representatives to govern us. Without the State-Federal compact our original Constitution is inoperative!

A second, more damning example (since this involves the destruction of our national sovereignty) of your contempt for our Constitution (whose protection you seek) lies in the Mutual Relations Pact you signed with Leonid Brezhnev May 19, 1972, in Moscow.

Article 6, paragraph 2 of that Pact reads: "The USA and USSR regard as the ultimate objective of their efforts the achievement of general and complete disarmament and the establishment of an effective system of international security in accordance with the purposes and principles of the United Nations."

Where, in our Constitution, Mr. President, is the Chief Executive authorized to enter into an agreement with a foreign nation to disarm the United States of America and to trust the "security" of the American people to the jurisdiction of the United Nations?

Further, you have gone on record as favoring Atlantic Union, a supra-government of Atlantic Nations in which our Country would be but one of a Federation of States with common defense, taxation and economy.

You have recommended also Senate ratification of the UN Genocide Treaty which, in effect, would repeal the Connally Amendment and place your fellow Americans under the jurisdiction of the World Court, depriving us of the safeguards of our American Constitution—that Constitution you, in your present extremity, have invoked.

Noting the destruction your Executive Orders and Agreements have wreaked, a court of law might well ask, "Does such a document as the original United States Constitution still exist to serve as a defense for American citizens—including the President of these United States?"

Since you have abrogated the Constitution, on *what* do you base your claim of Executive Privilege?

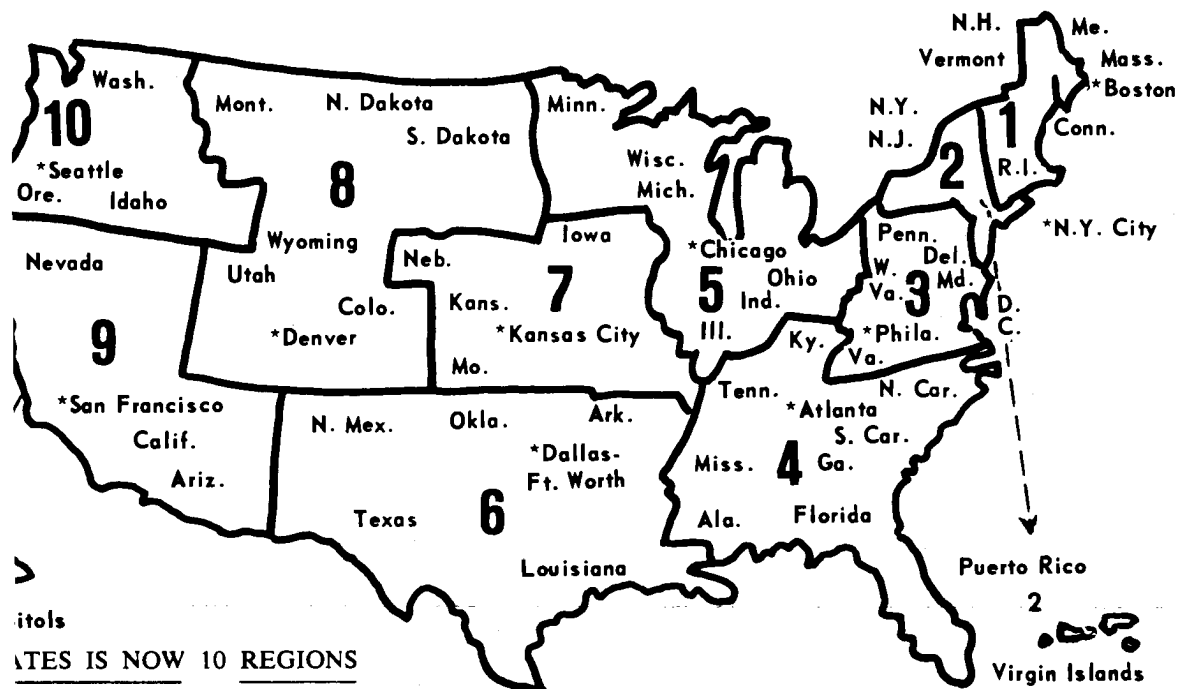
Sincerely,  
(name withheld).



FEDER  
REGIO

Hawaii

\*Region  
UNITE



THE NATION IS NOW 10 REGIONS

Perhaps these crude, corrupt, criminal, and often asinine machinations can be more easily explained and understood if we first realize that there was one single, overriding purpose behind every dirty trick and Machiavellian maneuver; that purpose being to change our system of government. And to the change agents, the end justifies every means, including that of sacrificing their own leaders if such act seems propitious.

We quoted a Florida couple at the start of this letter. Their statement is pertinent, so permit us a further quote:

"Planning is the first step toward accomplishing any totalitarian government, for the people (Occidental people, that is) do not succumb to manipulation of their lives when it is done openly... And so the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (PPBS) has become a system covertly imposed. It is a totally inter-related management system wherein each sub-system is linked together. ...After PPBS was installed in every executive department of the Federal Government, the Budget Bureau was restructured and it became the Office of Management and Budget. The entire PPBS framework is now managed from the OMB.

"Next, plans were made and completed for dividing the Nation into Ten Regions. Each Region has its own capital (see above map for details-Ed.) ...

"Essential to implementation of PPBS will be Revenue Sharing and a State-imposed (but Federally-collected) Income Tax.

"The PPBS will not work effectively under our form of Government; but the *Elite Planners* are committed to the use of PPBS, because it is the best way yet discovered and put into practice whereby the *Controlling Elite* can totally manage society. Therefore, since the system cannot be changed, the form of government must be changed to fit the system."

Does this help to explain the otherwise unexplainable events that have taken place at Democratic Political Conventions, at the Watergate, on the Watergate Airplane?

This practice of defaming elected officials and exalting appointed officials is nothing new in the history of modern so-called democratic governments. Back in 1908, the eminent British historian, science fiction writer and for a time leading Fabian Socialist, H. G. Wells, wrote a non-fiction book titled *New Worlds For Old*. In the book he told what the program was to be, and exposed the machinery by which it was to be developed. One thing he did not foresee: the perfecting of the Computer, which is essential to the working of the system. Otherwise, Wells was quite accurate when he wrote:

"It was left chiefly to the little group of English people who founded the Fabian Society to supply... the amplifying conception of Socialism, to convert Revolutionary Socialism to Administrative Socialism.... Socialism ceased to be an open revolution, and became a *plot*. Functions were to be shifted, quietly, unostentatiously, from the representative to the official he appointed.



...Scientific reconstruction of our methods of government constitutes a necessary part of the Socialist scheme....It supplies a *Scientific Bureaucracy*, appointed by representative bodies of diminishing importance and coming at last to be the working control of the Socialist State, the replacement of *individual action by public organization*."

In our day, the one person who is free to write about and propagandize for public acceptance of this new system of government is John Kenneth Galbraith, who seems to fancy himself to be the American counterpart of the late British Maynard Keynes, and who says that what we need in the United States is "a new kind of socialism," although what he describes is little more than the old Corporate Socialism (Fascism) that has been brought up-to-date through the use of computer banks and the application of that technoscientific control system which we know as PPBS.

In 1958 Galbraith wrote *The Affluent Society* in which he played on the theme that production for private profit caused public squalor. Nine years later (1967) his book titled *The New Industrial State*, explained why, in his opinion, our system produced "such an overabundance of dog food and such a shortage of decent housing, medical care," and general welfare.

Those two preliminary tomes paved the way for his latest, *Economics and the Public Purpose*, in which he conditions us for the end of what's left of free enterprise and prepares us for the coming of the *managed society in the managed State*.

Galbraith first makes it clear that government should be a matter of economics, not politics as we know the term, and "the growth of power in both public and private bureaucracies is now the decisive force in economic and political life."

Galbraith uses the term "technostructure," by which he means the lawyers, accountants, advertising men, engineers, and salesmen who run the great corporations. This technostructure is the real power center in the United States, and each giant corporation is like a government within itself.

Contrasting and competing with this technostructure is what's left of the free enterprise system, which Galbraith calls the "market system" and which he characterizes as the world of "the farmer, repairman, retailer, small manufacturer, plumber, television repairman, service-station operator, medical practitioner, artist, actress, photographer and pornographer — the last refuge of the individual entrepreneur."

Then, speaking as a confirmed Fabian Socialist, Galbraith engages in a bit of semantics and changes terms in midstream. The technostructure becomes the "planning system" and he laments the fact that there is still a semblance of a "classical market" operating in this world of small business. Happily, however (for Galbraith and his ilk), the "planning system" is steadily accumulating ever greater power, and the dominant "planning system" is exploiting the weaker "market system."

Galbraith then points out that this accumulation of the power of a few hundred large corporations to exploit the rest of the United States economy is an extraordinary *political accomplishment*.

Since this "planning system" controls technology, finance, communications and markets, and since the mature corporations function like a government, the sensible thing for the Government itself to do is to become a gigantic "planning system" and function like the great corporations function.

Galbraith does not use the terms familiar to students of the "revolution" and the *New Order* which it is to produce, because he is writing for the general public. But what he would be saying if he were using accurate rather than semantic terms, is this:

The CFR, CED, 1313, Bilderbergers, and other representatives of the Corporate Structure are really running the country; so let's get with it and plan with the Planners, and create, in place of a government, a gigantic Federal Corporation, a "planning system" to handle all the things the private corporations can't handle monopolistically: health, education, welfare, control of rugged individualists and entrepreneurs, etc.

In other words, let us become, in truth, a *New Industrial State* (Galbraith's term), and convert our representative republic into a Federal Corporation.

This is the "*New Kind of Socialism*" which is being forced upon us through the establishment of Regions to replace States, Revenue Sharing to replace local control of governmental functions, PPBS which is government by regulation as opposed to government by law, and with *appointed Planners* replacing *elected officials* at every level of management.

And it is happening here!

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Combined service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6.. Please write:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### THE LAND USE BATTLE INTENSIFIES

#### THE FURY FOR FEDERAL CONTROL

"The Council on Environmental Quality has called land use control *the quiet revolution*," said a Congressional adversary of pending legislation which would give control of the use of all privately owned land to State and Federal appointees.

"It is, indeed, a *revolution*," continued the Legislator. "The reason it is *quiet* is because the American people have not been truthfully informed as to the depth and consequences of this revolution.

"The Federal Land Use Policy and Planning Assistance Act, which pranced through the Senate last June by a vote of 64-21 has been labeled as potentially '*the most dangerous and destructive piece of legislation ever passed by the Senate.*' Related bills currently before the House possess the same destructive force found in the Senate version (H.R. 2942, H.R. 6460 and H.R. 10294, all of which are similar to S. 268, which passed the Senate in June—Ed.)

"The land use scheme now under consideration is the same old 'big carrot and big stick' approach that has been used so successfully in the past to entice State and local governments into accepting federal edicts, despite local needs or wishes. Under the current proposal, States would receive federal grants to develop and implement comprehensive land use planning programs. A State which fails to develop a plan suitable to the Washington bureaucrats will find the 'big stick' waiting nearby. Up to 21% of a State's federal grant funds for highway, airport and conservation could be withheld from those States which hold self-determination in higher regard than they do the demands of unelected employees and political appointees.

"The proposed land use planning programs amount to nothing more than federal control over the use and disposition of private property. This is an area that, under the Constitution, the Federal Government is prohibited from possessing. The legislation is being peddled to the public under the guise of being an environmental protection measure. But land use control and environ-

mental planning are two separate and distinct matters...."

Echoing the sentiments of the Congressman whom we have been quoting (Rarick, of course; who else in the House of Representatives can be consistently quoted on conservative matters?) is the *Phoenix Gazette*, which came out against federal land use programs after Arizona's Senator Paul Fannin—who originally co-sponsored the Senate Bill—was alerted to the danger and came out against S. 268. An editorial in the *Phoenix Gazette* is reprinted herewith:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### LAND USE TYRANNY

For all that land use planning has to recommend it, Arizona and every other State would be better off with no planning at all than with planning directed from Washington that would usurp local control and all but confiscate private lands.

With Washington having bungled so much on so many local scenes, it is surprising indeed that the majority of the Senate Interior Committee would report out (and that the Senate as a whole would approve so overwhelmingly) legislation that would make Uncle Sam a Czar over land use everywhere in the Country. Yet that is precisely what happened.

To his great credit, Arizona's Sen. Paul Fannin, who cosponsored the bill with the hope of providing federal assistance and cooperation for local planning, is blowing the whistle on the version that came out of the committee.

Sen. Fannin says the Land Use Policy Act as it reads now "would do great violence to our traditional American rights," certainly an accurate description. If Washington gets to decide on land use, the States, other local governments and the people will have no say in the destinies of their neighborhoods and communities.

In effect, property owners would be reduced to landless serfs beholden to the lord of the manor in Washington. With Washington controlling its use, titles to property would become worthless scraps of paper in a modern system of feudalism.

Under the Land Use Policy Act, areas of "critical environmental concern" would be subject to severely limited uses. According to Sen. Fannin, that provision is so broad that it "is not folly to say that in some States every square foot of private and State land could fall within such a limitless definition."

Oddly enough, lands owned by the Federal Government, which in Arizona at least are threatened by very real environmental hazards, would be exempt from designation as areas of critical concern. What sort of foolishness is this?

Because the bill provides no compensation to land owners whose property values would be reduced or even demolished by the environmental provisions, the measures very likely would be unconstitutional. The Constitution provides that private property shall not be taken for public use without compensation.

If it becomes law, however, the courts would be left with the sticky question of deciding when a restriction becomes a "taking" of land. Litigation on that issue could continue for years, during which property owners might lose investments, and the results could be disappointing.

All in all, the Land Use Policy Act is a dangerous piece of legislation that promises to do little good for Americans but could do a lot to destroy their rights.

(Reprinted from the *Phoenix Gazette*)

\*\*\*\*\*

#### TIME MARCHES IN

As the Council on Environmental Quality said, this was a "quiet revolution," but it lost its quality of quietness when it got bruited around by privately circulated newsletters and privately financed papers such as the *Vermont Watchman*, that the federal planners were about to steal all rights to private property. The "quiet" revolution began to get noisy, and the revolution faced defeat unless public support could be mustered. Some national publicity and some very persuasive propaganda seemed advisable. So —

The current (October 1) issue of *Time*, the *Weekly Newsmagazine*, carries a special 16-page section, complete with illustrations, on the subject of land and its use in the United States. The propaganda angle is subtle, and is hinged on the proposition that there is a "New American Land Rush" that must be controlled through land use legislation.

That there is a land rush is obvious, and it is a part of the movement to unload Federal Reserve money because it is no longer a

safe way to store wealth, and also because land is a better hedge against inflation and monetary insecurity than stocks and bonds whose value is reckoned in terms of Federal Reserve promissory notes which we call cash (mistakenly, of course).

This rush to convert from greenbacks to something more enduring in value, is not confined to land. Indeed, as *U.S. News & World Report* of October 1 points out: "The boom in the sale of art, jewels and other precious items in the U.S. is turning into a phenomenon of world-wide proportions. Internationally famed auction houses report buyer interest in old masters as well as modern paintings on a scale as never before. Antique furniture, old ceramics, gold coins, rare stamps, even silver bullion are in growing demand everywhere."

This desire to convert Federal Reserve notes into something of more enduring value has also sparked this "New American Land Rush." Without ever mentioning this fact, *Time* uses the land rush as a springboard from which to dive into an appeal for land use control. Says *Time*:

"Land, as a physical quantity, seems almost changeless, altering shape only over aeons under the pressures of erosion and volcanic eruption. But the economic and social use that man makes of the land is changing as rapidly as anything in America. An enormous—and disruptive—land boom is grossly inflating prices; a new social attitude is replacing the old idea that a man could do with his property as he damn well pleased. In this special section *Time* first examines the dimensions, causes and consequences of the new land rush, which far surpasses frontier land fever. It then compares prices of acreage in various parts of the country, contrasts the experiences of happy and unhappy home purchasers, and gives some tips on how to avoid being rooked when buying land. Finally, it explores the new ways in which communities are trying to control and guide development for the good of society, and focuses on some of the powerful individuals who determine how the country uses the land on which it builds and lives."

After this introductory blurb, there follows a masterpiece of propaganda built upon a factual foundation so cleverly that few readers will fail to be deceived into wanting—even demanding—that Senator Jackson's Land Use Policy Act which passed in the Senate so handily, is legislation that *must become law*.

Here are excerpts from the *Time* production:

"The states are probably as much at fault

as communities themselves for such abuses of land-use controls. They have neglected their constitutional right to control land use within their borders, making local governments—which are much more susceptible to pressures by local power groups—accept that responsibility by default. But now the states will have to recover their original power, whether they want it or not. Congress is almost sure to enact a major law this fall that will force states to oversee all development of their land. Drafted by Senator Henry M. Jackson, chairman of the powerful Interior Committee, and passed by the Senate by a 64-21 vote last June, the National Land Use Policy and Planning Assistance Act does not fix policy at all. Instead, it provides \$1.1 billion over eight years to help states devise a process of planning and 'methods of implementation' for their plans. ... If Jackson had his way, the Government each year would withhold from recalcitrant states an increasing percentage of their annual federal funds for highways, airports and land- and water-conservation programs. ... To proponents, including the Administration, the penalties are absolutely necessary to prod the states to action. To opponents, the penalties present an unnecessary 'gun at the Governor's head.'

"The penalties should be enacted if for no other reason than that most states are traditionally reluctant to accept planning. Tough minimum standards should also be written into the act. ... Many other new approaches are needed. Among them:

*"Regional Planning authorities should be encouraged wherever possible ... New Towns should be more strongly created ... Zoning Rules should be updated and upgraded in almost every community ... Cluster Planning should become the rule rather than the exception."* (End of quotation from *Time*.)

The *Time* special section on land use is a most remarkable production. It begins by being informative, then becomes opinionated, shifts its editorial gears into the areas of gentle persuasion, and finally gets down to the stern business of telling the Congress what's wrong about its present bill, and ends up by telling the people how they should demand action that will sell them into slavery via national control of all land over which flies the Stars and Stripes.

In a preliminary House debate on the subject, Rep. Steven D. Symms, Idaho Republican, sliced through the propaganda screen and presented some facts. He told his colleagues:

"I marvel at the callous enthusiasm Govern-

ment planners have for regulating the lives of our citizens. Having succeeded in regulating production, transportation, personal safety, communication, and our moral lives, Uncle Sam is now exploring the possibility of tying up private land in a jumble of red tape. Supporters of this measure—including a surprising number of conservatives—maintain that the bill is a voluntary grant-in-aid program intended merely to encourage the States to develop their own zoning programs—not an attempt by the Federal Government to force a national program upon the States. I find this hard to believe. Every bureaucratic measure enacted has started out under a similar guise.

"You see, the catch is that this so-called voluntary process entails so many specific provisions that are subject to Federal approval. Instead of carrying out their own zoning plans the States will soon find themselves acting as mere agents for the Federal Government. For example, one provision requires Federal supervision to insure that the State planning process conforms to Federal guidelines. Another provision requires each State to have a planning agency with authority to carry out the will of the Federal Government. There is also a requirement that the States regulate land sales.

"Proponents of this measure are parading their plan through the Congress under the banner of environmental protection. Look at the bill closely. I seriously question whether it is land we are protecting. I suspect what is being asked of this Congress is to protect the collectivist schemers...

"In my letters to the citizens of Idaho who are appalled by this bill, I have said that it is an erosion of constitutionally guaranteed property rights. I have often questioned at what point erosion becomes a flash flood. The fifth and fourteenth amendments to the Constitution of the United States provide that private property shall not be taken for public use without just compensation. Thus, the critical issue is how far the use of property can be restricted without compensating the property owner for diminution of value. This bill forbids the States from expending any grant of money for compensations of this nature.

"There is one last aspect to this bill that strikes me as very clever indeed. We are not proposing to just strip the American people of their rights to private property. We are going to let them finance the operation."

Other Congressmen who have spoken out against this Federal land grab include the following Representatives who made the

following statements:

**Angelo D. Roncallo**, New York Republican:  
"It is not popular these days to oppose any legislation labeled as environmental by its sponsors. In this bill the word 'environment' is a libel, not a label.... I do not believe that an appointed State official should be empowered to make local zoning determinations, rather than local officials who must answer to the electorate for their actions and who must live day in and day out with the visible results of their decisions. I fully subscribe to the principle that the level of government closest to the people governs best.... Who is going to control the State zoning czar sitting on top of his power pinnacle? A Federal bureaucrat even further removed from the man on the street.... Mr. Speaker, the Land Use Planning Act is one of the worst and most dangerous pieces of legislation to come down the pike in many years."

**Philip M. Crane**, Illinois Republican:

"Just where is Congress' authority to remap the United States? The Federal Government derives all its power from the people with whom all power originally resides. According to constitutional theory, the Federal Government has only so much power as the people delegate to the Federal Government through the States by the process of constitutional ratification and amendment.... There is no constitutional mandate for Congress advising States and certainly not coercing States.... If we are to maintain any fidelity at all to Congress' constitutional power, we would somehow have to fit the land use bill into the constitutional scheme.... However, the advocates of the land use bill are not citing the Constitution.... Theirs is a pure power argument, that might makes right.... The House land use bill subsidizes State-wide planning. What this actually means is that the Secretary of the Interior can... decree a national policy of land use. Soon the only people interested in State boundaries will be Rand and McNally."

**Harold L. Runnels**, New Mexico Democrat:  
"Throughout our history the fifth amendment has guaranteed the citizens of America that their private property would not be taken without just compensation. With the passage of the Senate bill and with reports such as the Rockefeller Task Force Study on Land Use coming out, this right is under attack. The Rockefeller Report is concerned about the traditional views that the Supreme Court has taken on these guaranteed rights of property owners and hopes that the Court will begin to reconsider its past decisions and come up with a more 'modern' approach. By

this the task force means that from now on development rights on private property should rest with the community, instead of with the property owner. This is a dangerous approach—it not only challenges the meaning of property rights as we have known them but could well destroy them."

**John H. Rousselot**, California Republican:  
"It is indeed ironic to think that the government that was formed 200 years ago to protect the private property of individuals in a new, free country is now making a power grab for that property.... As is the case with so much of our far-reaching Federal legislation, the land-use bill extends the fingers of Federal Government into the very fabric of our tradition of local control and private property ownership. Prof. Murray N. Rothbard in his book, *For a New Liberty*, writes: 'Property rights are human rights, and are essential to the human rights which liberals attempt to maintain.'... If private property is indeed the key to individual freedom, as our history back to and beyond *Magna Carta* indicates, then we will indeed be giving away basic rights by passing the proposed land-use bill."

**J. Kenneth Robinson**, Virginia Republican:  
"Under this bill there is a great deal of concern expressed for environmental quality, but very little for the rights of the individual or the autonomy of local government. The fact that this bill serves as a door opener for further threats to private property and individual freedom is (shown by) a statement by Senator Edmund S. Muskie (who said of the Senate bill): 'This is something like the psychology of a second shoe falling. The bill is the first shoe, and it will give a clear indication, if adopted, to the States that Congress is serious about this business. If the States do not respond effectively, Congress is thinking of sanctions in three years.'..."

"The German free enterprise economist, Wilhelm Roepke, describes quite eloquently the importance of private property to a nation of free men:

*If property, together with its inseparable concomitant, the law of inheritance, ceases to be one of the natural and primary rights which need no other justification than that of law itself—then the end of free society is in sight."*

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Combined service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE TREND TOWARD NATIONAL DESTRUCTION

#### WHICH HAND HOLDS THE DAGGER?

The contrast should seem incredible to any Nationalist who loves his Country:-

On the one hand, our Federal Government spends an average of \$100 billion each year building and maintaining a modern national defense establishment because, according to this same Federal Government, we must constantly be on guard lest enemy nations attack and conquer us, or overrun any of the nations who are said to be our friends, and whom we have promised to protect. Lest there be any misunderstanding as to the identity of those enemy nations, this same Federal Government has assured us that our chief enemies are Soviet Russia and the Peoples Republic of China.

However, on the other hand, we spend other billions of dollars, feeding and training, equipping and strengthening these military juggernauts who have promised to destroy us just as soon as we have made them strong enough to do so. That they may also destroy each other is small consolation because, though they may hate each other, their hatred for us is greater.

Such a contradictory policy of spending billions to keep ourselves strong, while at the same time spending billions to help our enemies grow stronger still, is a policy that doesn't make sense; *unless our own national leaders are bent on destroying us as an independent Nation and making us subjects of and subject to a World Authority.*

First, let us make it perfectly clear that our own Federal Government, or at least the Legislative Branch thereof, does consider the Russian Bear and the Chinese Dragon to be the chief enemies of the American Eagle:

Recently, the Senate Committee on Internal Security released a report on national security which contains the following statement:

"One of the Government's essential rights is that of self-protection. Without it there can be neither political potency nor territorial integrity. A Nation's willingness to protect itself determines, to a large extent, its vulnerability to enemies.

"The United States has virulent enemies from within and without and in many cases these two cannot be separated. Incredibly, this nation's right to protect itself and the right of Congress to fully inform itself seems to be out of fashion in some circles. ... There are skeptics who will argue that the Soviet Union and Red China have in recent years moderated their ways, that they are no longer engaged in global subversion. All the solid evidence, regrettably, points to the opposite conclusion. ..."

The first appalling incongruity is this: The fiscal budget (the figure will go up before the year is ended) calls for the spending of 57.2% of that Federal budget on National Defense; \$98.1 billion in round numbers. But — as a result of treaties and executive agreements, we have contracted to permit the Soviet Union to have and hold a greater military establishment than our own! Here are facts concerning the present military hardware of the USSR and the USA which come from the Pentagon:

Russia has more land-based nuclear missiles than the United States, and is testing newer and better ones. They have 1,590 intercontinental missiles each capable of destroying a metropolitan area such as New York, Los Angeles, or Washington, D.C. We have only 1,054 missiles of this type.

In nuclear missile submarines, the Soviet Union has 48, we have 40. And they have another 18 under construction. They have 2,290 planes and missiles capable of delivering nuclear warheads; we have 2,000. They have 64 AMB's defending Moscow; we have not a single anti-ballistic-missile of this type. Russia has a 20-to-1 lead in surface-to-air weapons, and a 5-to-1 lead in interceptors.

We are spending billions building bigger and better attack and defense machinery, but so is Russia; and the signed contract (treaty) promises that we will allow Russia to stay ahead of us in the amount of military hardware on hand at any given time!

Aside from military hardware, per se, the eagerness with which the Executive Branch and its favored corporate executives rush to

make trade deals with the Soviet Union and Red China, borders on the suicidal. We have an example before us as we write this letter. It is a copy of *Solar News*, Vol. XIX, No. 16, a house organ "published for employees of Solar, a division of International Harvester Company, San Diego, California. Dated August 23, 1973, the issue features the "almost miraculous" delivery of a gas compressor to the Soviet Union. The center fold is a 23½-inch by 15-inch litho reproduction of the employees who made the delivery possible. The caption under the photo reads: "TO MOSCOW...with pride. Many of the packaging plant employees who helped build the Model 74 gas compressor took a few minutes out of their lunch period last week to gather around for this portrait by Ron Jones. Then it was put on a truck bound for Houston. It will be loaded on a Soviet ship and transported across the Atlantic, eventually going to Moscow where it will be displayed with a Saturn Mark II generator set at the Nefta Gaz Expo in October."

The lead story is reproduced in full:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### SOVIET GAS COMPRESSOR ORDER FULL OF CHALLENGES

*Logistics Require Dovetailing of  
Vendor Work; Soviets Expected  
to Visit here for Inspection*

Clipped to an easel in Roland Paquette's office is a flip chart used in briefings to describe plans for meeting terms of the Machinoimport contract.

The agreement contains conditions for the record \$25 million-plus sale of more than 35 Centaur gas compressor sets to be delivered to the Soviet Union by next April. President Morris Sievert recently picked Paquette to manage the project.

One page of the hand-lettered presentation depicts one of the challenges that must be met in the next eight months. Across the top of the page, titled shipping logistics, are the names of Lemon Grove, San Diego and Long Beach, names of Solar and installation department suppliers who will fabricate key components for the sets that will push natural gas through transmission lines in the Soviet Union.

Below these are names of Tulsa and New Orleans, other subcontractor locations. Lines lead from these boxes and other squares to a circle at the bottom of the page. The circle represents Houston, the port where the Soviet ships will receive the crates containing the compressors and associated equipment between November and

April. The illustration shows the complexity of coordinating the work of Solar manufacturing groups and that of the subcontractors so that the shipments leave Houston on schedule.

If they don't, he said, the division is liable for stiff penalties under the terms of the contract hammered out by a Solar sales team and Soviet officials during months of negotiations. The contract was signed late in June. Likewise, if the equipment arrives in Houston long before it is to be loaded Solar would have to pay large storage costs.

One of the conditions of the pact is that sets be shipped complete. A complete set includes the gas turbine-powered compressors, scrubber, pipe skid, filter and exhaust silencer and gas cooler. These components will be mounted on six skids and linked at the sites of several stations.

(End of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

The foregoing is reprinted as an example of how happy these multinational corporations are to get contracts from the Soviet Union. The U.S.-based multinationals (like International Harvester) are especially "proud" to serve the enemy, because they haven't taken any risk whatever; they are sure to get paid for their products and their services. The ultimate customer, that is, the Soviet Union, Red China or any of the other Communist dominated countries may never pay for the goods they receive. But that will make no difference to the U.S.-based multinationals, because if the Communists don't pay their bills, you and I will pay them, out of the taxes we pay the Federal Government!

That's why the multinationals can play it safe. The Federal Government has set up a system whereby credit can be established and receipt of payment guaranteed.

The Federal Government is just as anxious to promote trade with the Red Nations as are the Multinationals. As an example, the *New York Times* of Sunday, September 30, 1973, carried a special 32-page section dedicated to "Exports. Growth Market of the 70's." Sponsored by the U.S. Department of Commerce, and with editorial material being supplied by the Department's Bureau of International Commerce, announcement was made that Secretary Dent has "streamlined" his Commerce Department so that "formerly separate domestic and international trade activities of the Department are now in one unit: the Domestic and International Business Administration" (DIBA). We are told that within DIBA are four operating bureaus:



Bureau of International Commerce, Bureau of Competitive Assessment and Business Policy, Bureau of Resources and Trade Assistance, and Bureau of East-West Trade. In a special article dealing with this new Bureau of East-West Trade we are told that:

"Opportunities for United States trade with the Soviet Union, the East European countries and the People's Republic of China are expanding rapidly. These countries are turning to the West for technology, financing and equipment to fulfill their plans to develop extractive industries, to modernize plant and equipment, and to increase both heavy and consumer outputs."

So, "the U.S. Government is creating a framework for East-West trade that will allow American business free play in concluding transactions and, at the same time, help it overcome the difficulties involved (in commercial relationships between a free market economy and the centrally planned and administered Socialist economies.)"

If you desire to trade with a Communist country, and are worried about getting paid, there is this official advice:

"There are many sources of financial assistance available to exporters. ... You have a wide choice of financial institutions that are prepared to provide international financing and marketing assistance to exporters. More than 200 banks have qualified international banking departments... The U.S. Government also participates in the financing of America's exports. The Export-Import Bank of the United States (Eximbank) offers direct loans for large projects and equipment sales that usually require longer term financing. It also cooperates with commercial banks in the United States and abroad in providing a number of financial arrangements to help U.S. exporters offer credit to their overseas buyers. Eximbank also provides export credit guarantees to commercial banks that in turn finance export sales; and, through the Foreign Credit Insurance Association (FCIA), provides insurance to American exporters which enables them to extend credit terms to their overseas buyers.... One of FCIA's major forms of coverage is the master policy, designed to provide under one policy substantially automatic coverage for all of an exporter's sales to overseas buyers on credit terms ranging up to five years. The policy may provide political risks coverage only, or comprehensive risks coverage....

"Other organizations which offer forms of export financing assistance include the Overseas Private Investment Corporation...

and Private Export Funding Corporation. ..."

(End of extended quotation)

Through these Government-financed and Taxpayer-insured agencies, any U.S.-based exporting firm can be assured that it will suffer no loss due to non-payment when exporting goods or services to Communist countries. If Russia or China doesn't pay, the American taxpayers will.

The "favored treatment" of Communist Nations provides further aggravation to the American taxpayer, to say nothing of the financial loss involved in such deals. An example was furnished by Senator Jesse A. Helms, Republican, North Carolina. He was one of only two Republican Senators who voted against the appointment of Henry Kissinger as Secretary of State (Sen. Lowell P. Weicker, Jr., of Connecticut, was the other.) In his speech in the Senate, Sept. 21, 1973, Senator Helms said, among other things:

"Let me emphasize... that it is not my purpose to doubt Dr. Kissinger's sincerity. But it is my purpose to suggest that he has been sincerely wrong.... Dr. Kissinger possesses the kind of brilliance which may be blinding in academic circles, but it does not hold up with the folks back home who are accustomed to the practical approach to making their judgments. My people know, for example, that they are paying more for food because of the grain deal last year with the Soviet Union. They know that we sold too much, too cheap, too secretly. They know now that our granaries are nearly empty. They know that the scarcity of wheat and the scarcity of food grains has driven up the prices in the whole food chain. They know that this triggered the administration's disastrous attempt at price controls which, in turn, drove chickens, beef, and pork off the market.

"The Soviets in fact bought 25 percent of our wheat crop. They paid \$1.50 a bushel and the price today is \$5. The taxpayers will end up by paying \$400 million to subsidize the big grain middlemen and the Soviets who profited by the deal. Our shipping and railroad freight was seriously disrupted by the magnitude of the transaction.... All of this came about because of the intense desire by Dr. Kissinger to make concessions to the Soviet Union....

"These (trade and other) agreements (made by Kissinger) may be brilliant semantic constructions, but they paper over the fact that no meeting of minds is contained in them.... The mentality of Dr. Kissinger's most important work is alien to our thought, and, as such, is a deception on the Ameri-



can people (the speaker's assumption being that Kissinger thinks like a Communist and therefore makes agreements in Marxist semantics, therefore deceptive—Ed.)

"We come, then, to the fundamental discussion: Is detente real, or is it a semantic illusion? It is certainly real in the sense that it is a strategy currently being pursued by the Soviets to advance their aims. But what are their aims? Published intelligence reports from England report that Soviet Party Secretary Brezhnev has been at great pains to explain the basic principles of Soviet policy to the East Europeans. Detente, Brezhnev has been saying, is a tactic designed to build up Soviet strength militarily, and economically. At the end of a 10-year period, the report says, the Soviets expect that their power will have increased to such an extent that they can gain the upper hand over the West. . . .

"I see no logic in the assurances that the Soviet willingness to take us to the cleaners is any sign of real accommodations, or the slightest indication that they have abandoned their intent to build a world based on Marxist-Leninist principles—by force, if necessary, or by subterfuge if that is the easiest way. . . . I believe in bargaining, but not in surrender. . . ."

We fear that Senator Helms, however excellent his arguments against Herr Kissinger, may have overlooked a point: While it is true that Brezhnev intends to build a world based on Marxist-Leninist principles, is there any reason to believe that Kissinger and his superiors do not share that same intention with Brezhnev?

We hope that, in this letter, we have made it perfectly clear that arms limitation agreements and East-West trade negotiations are most advantageous to the Communist hierarchy and to the Communist Party members, who constitute the "upper class" in all Communist dominated countries. We also hope that we have made it equally clear that East-West trade is most advantageous to the U.S.-based Multinationals, because there is no risk involved in such trade.

But arms limitation agreements and East-West trade arrangements are not advantageous to the United States and to its tax-paying citizenry.

Nor is the strengthening of Communist Nations of any help whatsoever to the bulk of the inhabitants of Communist dominated countries. The common people will continue to be treated as slaves, and the slave labor camps will continue to provide the manpower needed for the economic survival of a So-

cialist State.

We are told that things are much better in Soviet Russia in the areas of consumer goods, food, working conditions, clothing, housing, transportation, etc. For the Communists this is undoubtedly true; but for the people themselves?

On Sunday, Sept. 23, 1973, the *Washington Star-News* featured an extensive article, "Soviet Labor Camps: The Nightmare That Does Not End," authored by its staff writer, Brain Kelly. In ordering the article placed in the *Congressional Record* (Sept. 24, page E 6004), Congressman John Ashbrook, Ohio Republican, commented:

"The Star-News and Mr. Kelly cannot be commended too highly for attempting to call attention in the Washington area to current information on existing labor camps in the Soviet Union. No other time could be more opportune to remind Members of Congress and executive branch officials of the brutal, inhuman conditions under which flesh-and-blood victims of Soviet oppression exist from day to day. It is depressing to consider that these victims can expect little or no help from some American businessmen who are launching elaborate trade plans with their Soviet slavemasters. Nor is help apparently coming from U.S. officials who, like the new Secretary of State Kissinger, cannot meddle in the Soviet's internal affairs. Fortunately, there are indications that the American people—they keep the businessmen in business and the officials in office—are beginning to sense something phony, false, and fraudulent about the cries of 'peace,' 'detente,' and 'peaceful coexistence'."

The article—based on testimony given by former inmates—estimates that there are over 1,000 such camps and perhaps as many as ten million religious and political prisoners in them. Average life of a prisoner is said to be ten years; so a mass arrest of "political" prisoners occurs every decade as a means for replenishing the waning supply of labor camp slaves.

Let us pray that Rep. Ashbrook is right, that the American people really are beginning to sense something phony, false and fraudulent about our present policies, both foreign and domestic.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Subscriptions not available separately. Combined service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### JUST WHO IS PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES? AND FOR WHOM IS HE RUNNING THE COUNTRY?

*"My country remains committed to the goal of a world community."*

Those were among his opening words when the newly appointed Secretary of State addressed the United Nations General Assembly. Making it perfectly clear that he had adopted the United States as "his country," the Nation's German-born Secretary of State asked that "this (UN) assembly move with us (the United States) from *detente* among the big powers (Soviet Russia, Red China and United States) to *cooperation* among all nations, from *coexistence* to *community*" (Italicized and parenthesized words added.)

"First," according to Kissinger, "a world community requires the curbing of conflict. ... a small planet, so bound together by technology and so interdependent economically, we can no longer afford the constant eruption of conflict and the danger of its spread." (Shortly after uttering these words, as though the words might be a kind of signal, conflict did erupt in the Middle East.) "Second," Zionist Kissinger told the UN Assemblage, "a world community must have the widest possible membership." Therefore, North and South Korea should become the 133rd and 134th members of the UN, and Japan should be awarded a permanent seat on the Security Council, alongside the other five with the veto power: Soviet Russia, Red China, United Kingdom, France, and the United States.

"Third," Herr Heinrich told the world body, "a world community must assure that all its people are fed." Therefore, a World Food Conference is to be held in 1974 to discuss ways and means to maintain adequate food supplies for the world, and to determine the methods to be employed to force all nations in a position to do so, to contribute supplies for a World Food Bank.

Coincidentally: At the recently held world monetary conference at—of all unlikely and unexpected places—Nairobi, Kenya, East Africa, the very same demand for a World Food Bank was made by the World Money Bank's Robert Strange McNamara. This led to the announcement that Nairobi had been

selected as the site of the world *monetary* conference because it had also been chosen as the probable site of the world *food* conference and likewise the site of the future World Food Bank. Ergo, Nairobi must be prepared to take its place as a cosmopolitan city; it must be Metroized, Bureaucratized, internationalized like the American New York City, the British London, the European Paris, Brussels, Geneva, Stockholm, etc. The holding of a world conference is the first step in "internationalizing" and denationalizing a city.

"Fourth," said the man who now speaks for Uncle Sam in all matters of foreign affairs and domestic security, "a world community cannot remain divided between the permanently rich and the permanently poor. Let us therefore resolve that this assembly, this year, initiate a search—drawing on the world's best minds—for new and imaginative solutions to the problems of development."

(Again, this is an echo of the same idea, expressed in almost identical words but without the guttural accent, by World Bank agent McNamara, at Nairobi.)

"Fifth and finally," said Playboy Kissinger who is said to fancy himself as the 20th century Disraeli, "a world community must harness science and technology for the benefit of all. We must begin to match our remarkable technological skills with our equally remarkable technological needs." In this latter connection, Kissinger spoke of the energy crisis, the population explosion and the world food shortage, at least two of which are artificially created by the men who place men like McNamara and Kissinger in positions of power and authority.

Kissinger's five point program for building the world community (which duplicates McNamara's program for building the world community, and which is a program laid down by somebody bigger than both of them) was presented to the United Nations as your program and mine, since he spoke for the President of the United States who, at least legally, does speak for all of the citizens in his capacity as President.

Kissinger's second important speech was delivered before a convocation called by the ultra-liberal *Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions*. At our press time, we had been unable to obtain a copy of the Secretary's somewhat "restricted" speech but for what it's worth, we reprint *The New York Times* report of that address:

\*\*\*\*\*

GISSINGER CITES RISKS IN PUSHING  
SOVIET TOO HARD ON EMIGRATION  
(*Special to The New York Times*)

Washington, Oct. 8—Secretary of State Kissinger warned tonight that there were limits to how far the United States could press Soviet leaders for changes in their system without running the risk of reviving the cold war and increasing international tensions.

Speaking at the start of a three-day foreign-policy convocation in Washington, Mr. Kissinger devoted much of his largely philosophical address to American relations with the Soviet Union and the "goals of detente." He strongly defended the Administration's much-criticized efforts to extend normal trade status—most-favored nation treatment—to the Soviet Union without linking it to a more liberal Soviet emigration policy toward Jews and others.

Senator J.W. Fulbright, chairman of the Foreign Relations Committee, the other speaker tonight, supported Mr. Kissinger's attack on the Congressional efforts led by Senator Henry M. Jackson, Democrat of Washington, to make such a linkage.

"The Russian people have lived under dictatorship throughout their history," he said. "It is not for us, at this late date, to try to change that by external pressure, especially at a time when there is a better chance than ever to build a cooperative relationship between the Soviet Union and the United States."

Mr. Kissinger said this dispute with Congress had spawned "an intense debate" in America, and he acknowledged "a genuine moral dilemma." But he said that although the Administration would continue to urge humane principles on Moscow, "the issue comes down to the limits of such efforts."

"How hard can we press without provoking the Soviet leadership into returning to practices in its foreign policy that increase international tension?" he asked. "Are we ready to face the crises and increased defense budget that a return to cold-war conditions would spawn?"

"Is it detente that has prompted repressions—or is it detente that has generated the ferment and the demand for openness which

we are now witnessing?"

Mr. Kissinger's speech to the association "Pacem in Terris III" (For Peace on Earth III), was released to the press in advance. The convocation is sponsored by the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions and has brought together several thousand specialists on foreign affairs. The title comes from an encyclical of Pope John XXIII in 1963, that led to convocations in 1965 and 1967.

Mr. Kissinger stressed that the Administration was not turning its eyes from the repugnant policies and would "never forget that the antagonism between freedom and its enemies is part of the reality of the modern age."

"We are not neutral in that struggle," he continued. "As long as we remain powerful we will use our influence to promote freedom as we always have."

"But in the nuclear age we are obliged to recognize that the issue of war and peace also involves human lives, and that the attainment of peace is a profound moral concern," he said, arguing that in the long run more could be gained by improved relations with the Soviet Union than in pressing it too hard. (End of *New York Times* article).

\*\*\*\*\*

We are sure that Kissinger voiced more than moral platitudes in his address to Pacem in Terris III, but *The New York Times* evidently chose to report only on that part of his speech which bore on the refusal of Congress to grant most-favored-nation-trade status to Soviet Russia so long as the Soviet government refused to allow Russian Zionists to emigrate to Israel without restriction or excessive payment for the privilege. To make what we have reprinted even more specious, Kissinger's speech was written before the Arab-Israeli conflict began.

Nevertheless, Kissinger is in a peculiar position: He is a Zionist and will give the Israeli government every possible aid and comfort. Yet, he must continue to be friendly toward Soviet Russia, and must appear to be fair toward the Arab Nations that are rich in oil. For these reasons, Kissinger's actions will speak more honestly than his words so long as his superiors find it expedient to make the people of the world believe that the Soviet and the Israeli governments are antagonistic toward each other, and so long as the myth of an energy crisis involving Middle East oil is perpetuated (in reality, only 7% of our petroleum supplies comes from the Middle East. It is Europe

that is dependent upon Arabian oil, not the United States—though the oil monopolists don't want you to know this.)

Anyway, Kissinger's *actions* included the following: His very first important speech was addressed to world leaders via the UN Assembly, where he advocated World Community, which is synonymous with World Government or World Authority. And his second important speech was delivered before that Fabian Socialist Think Tank known as the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions, where he promoted open trade and friendship with the Communist Nations of the world.

As for Kissinger's words: They might have been taken from carbon copies of speeches that have been made by Robert Strange McNamara since the latter became a principal agent of the World Bankers and the Multinational Developers who seek control of the resources of the world (human, as well as natural, resources).

It seems important to recall that this Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions has established quite a record for itself since being set up by the Fund for the Republic, this latter organization having been divorced by the Ford Foundation because of its left-wing and radical activities—and to be cast adrift publicly by the Ford Foundation for its far-left leanings meant that the *Fund* must have been leaning figuratively on the Iron Curtain itself! (We hear that the Ford Foundation does help the Center along with a few hundred thousand dollars now and then—but this is not publicized.)

This Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions is the brainchild of Robert Maynard Hutchins and his intellectual buddies. Hutchins was Chancellor of the University of Chicago, the University that Rockefeller built and the home of *Terrible 1313*. While at Chicago U. Hutchins and the late Henry Luce (*Life*, *Time*, *Fortune*, etc.) got the idea of founding a propaganda organization which they called the *Commission on Freedom of the Press*. They gathered around them a group of left-wing intellectuals, many of whom are now deceased:

Zachariah Chafee, Jr., Harvard University;  
John M. Clark, Columbia University;  
Reinhold Niebuhr, Union Theological Seminary;

John Dickinson, University of Pennsylvania;  
Robert Redfield, University of Chicago;  
William E. Hocking, Harvard University;  
Beardsley Rumel, Macy & Co.;  
Harold D. Lasswell, Yale University;  
Arthur M. Schlesinger, Sr.; Harvard;  
Archibald MacLeish, former assistant Sec-

retary of State;  
George N. Shuster, Hunter College;  
Charles E. Merriam, University of Chicago.

These, together with Rexford Guy Tugwell who joined the inner group later, comprised the cream at the top of the Fabian movement in the United States in the 1940s.

Hutchins then organized a new group, the *Committee to Frame a World Constitution*. To his original stable of Fabians he added: Richard P. McKeon, Mortimer J. Adler, Giuseppe A. Borgeese, Wilber G. Katz, all of the University of Chicago; James M. Landis of Harvard, Charles H. McIlwain of Harvard, Stringfellow Barr and Scott Buchanan, formerly of the University of Chicago. This group of eggheads did write a new World Constitution, which was to replace the UN Charter at a propitious time.

In 1969 the British Fabian publication, *Humanity* issued a special number in which this World Constitution was reprinted. The editorial is important, and we publish excerpts therefrom:

\*\*\*\*\*

"...AN IDEA WHOSE TIME HAS COME"

Believing it to be a document of outstanding importance, likely to mark the beginning of a new era of humanity, and providing the basis of world law and order, we have discarded the normal style of our journal and have devoted its limited pages to the full text of the *Preliminary Draft of a World Constitution*. Since it was first published in *Common Cause*, the monthly journal of the *Committee to Frame a World Constitution*, this "epochal document" as it has been described on the other side of the Atlantic, has been reproduced in the *Saturday Review of Literature* and the *Bulletin of Atomic Scientists (U.S.A.)*. Already more than 130,000 copies have been sold in America and translations into French, German, Italian and Russian are underway. This *Humanity* edition is the first to be made available in Europe. (End of quotation from editorial).

\*\*\*\*\*

This *Committee to Frame a World Constitution* formed the nucleus of the staff of the *Fund for the Republic*, which later transferred from Chicago to Santa Barbara, Calif. where it established *The Center*. Present letterhead of the Fabian think tank uses both names:

*THE CENTER for the Study of Democratic Institutions/The Fund for the Republic, Inc.*  
Box 4446, Santa Barbara, California 93103

Also important: *Common Cause* was the name of the publication which first printed this *Preliminary Draft of a World Constitu-*

tion. John Gardner formed his Urban Coalition and in the spring of 1970 "set about to raise \$500,000 in seed money for his present, broader venture. He got half of it from men like John D. Rockefeller III, John Hay Whitney, George Stevens, Norton Simon, Arthur Krim, Sol Linowitz, and the (IBM) Watson brothers" (quotation from *The New Republic*, March 20, 1971.) With this money John Gardner formed the new pressure group to which he gave the old Hutchins' name: *Common Cause!*

Yet another strand must be woven into the fabric of this particular conspiracy: After Hutchins & Co. completed the draft of the World Constitution and moved his gang to the West Coast, New Dealer Rexford Guy Tugwell was commissioned to take charge of the writing of a new Constitution for the United States of America. That story and its implications were detailed in our booklet: *Damn the Constitution* (copies no longer available). The World Constitution and the new *Constitution for a United Republics of America* were to complement each other:

The *World Constitution* would grant the government of the World Community (to use Kissinger's term) the following powers:

- \* To establish agencies which would develop natural resources and elevate physical and intellectual standards everywhere;
- \* To expropriate public and private property whenever and wherever deemed necessary;
- \* To decide natural boundaries, and form new nations and unions;
- \* To regulate immigration and emigration and grant federal passports;
- \* To pay old age pensions, unemployment relief, health insurance, maternity and infant care, public education, provide a sufficient amount for pleasure, entertainment and recreation for the people of all regions of the world who are deemed too poor to provide such pastimes for themselves;
- \* To grant special rights to individuals as it sees fit;
- \* To operate a World Bank which will provide a world currency;
- \* To seize property ("what we usually call private property is the property of all mankind and must be subordinated to the common good");
- \* To impose a federal tax on all individuals.

The Government of the United States would then become a Regional Republic with administrative powers over the whole territory which will also be divided into administrative regions and sub-regions (this latter part was completed with the establishment of Ten Federal Regions with their governing councils.)

In short: A Welfare World, comprised of Welfare Regions or Republics, all governed by a Central World Authority, but administered locally by Federal Regional Councils that manage and control their regions by means of a Planning, Programming, Budgeting System provided them by a Central World Authority. Such a management and control system would require no *elected* officials at either national or regional levels; *appointed* administrators would do a more scientific and efficient job when acting as the impersonal agents of the Central Authority.

We repeat: *Elected officials* would be unnecessary; *appointed* Presidents and Vice Presidents would be more efficient, since their administration would not depend on the will of the people, but they would derive their power from the consent of the *Ruling Elite!*

And, in view of the current political chaos, with people being told—and believing—that a change in our form of government seems to be needed; this master plan which McNamara and Kissinger and other appointed administrators are promoting, *may be the very reason for the Watergate and Agnew crises*. When changes are sought, crises are created to make the changes seem essential!

In a current best seller concerning scandal in government there are these words, which seem appropriate:

"The enemy wasn't a Communist, or a Marxist or a Maoist or a Lumumbaist. Those were merely convenient titles. . . . No matter the reasons, even the justifications; no matter the rationalizations, filled with motivational theories and diplomatic convolutions. The enemy was people. A few in control of millions upon millions; and these few, with their newly found power and technology, were subject to human weakness and their own fanatical commitments. The rest of the world had to be prepared to deal decisively, emphatically, overpoweringly with this enemy;" that is, with the *powerful few* who are in control of the millions upon millions of people.

Let there be no misunderstanding about it: Only a totally dedicated, God-fearing and Christ-motivated people can challenge this *powerful few*, and remain free.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Subscriptions not available separately. Combined service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### LIFE WITHOUT LIBERTY OR PROPERTY?

#### BIG BROTHER REPLACES GOD

*"No person shall be...deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use without just compensation."*

The Fifth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States is—or was—our specific guarantee against governmental encroachment against those unalienable rights with which we are endowed by our Creator, and which are designated in the Declaration of Independence as "life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness."

But lately the Federal Government has been honoring the Constitution only when it is to the Government's advantage to do so, and ignoring or overriding the Constitution when that basic Charter interferes with the Government's overweening desire to gain full control over the liberties and properties of the lives under its jurisdiction.

As examples, there are the wage and price controls, the minimum wage law, the effort to disarm all law abiding citizens through Federal gun control laws so that only out-laws will be armed. One of the most brazen and potentially murderous of these controls is the new ignition interlock on 1974 cars which keeps the car from starting unless the driver and front-seat passenger have buckled their seat belts. True, car buyers who feel—with reason—that seat belts are dangerous, can assert their independence in this respect by hiring an expert mechanic to cancel out the mindless, meddlesome interlock; but the control gadget increases the cost of every new car by about \$50; and you have to pay an expert mechanic to disconnect the pesky thing; it isn't a do-it-yourself operation.

Another federal control mechanism that is interfering seriously with the important job of maintaining law and order, especially in the smaller cities and in rural areas, is a new set of regulations issued by the Law Enforcement Assistance Agency (LEAA). This is one of those federal agencies that already works through the Federal Regional Governance program, whereby the Nation is divided into Ten Federal Regions, each

with a Capital and with absolute power over States, Counties and Cities in certain areas of government. LEAA is looked upon as the potential National Police Agency if and when federal control becomes absolute.

The following article from *The Macon (Ga.) Telegraph* of October 11, 1973, illustrates the manner in which this particular set of controls operates:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### LAW ENFORCEMENT AGENCIES IN AREA MAY LOSE FUNDS

A new state requirement strengthening services in police and sheriff departments may cause ten of Middle Georgia's 18 law enforcement agencies to be ineligible for federal crime funds after July 1, 1974. The Macon Police Department and the Bibb County Sheriff's department will not be affected by the new rules, an official said.

The rules, approved last week by the State Crime Commission, require law enforcement agencies to have 24-hour patrol service, radio communications and file crime reports with the state Criminal Justice Information Center in Atlanta.

Some 10 agencies may not be eligible for grants under the Law Enforcement Assistance Agency (LEAA) unless they meet minimum state requirements for such grants, said Charles Howell, executive director of the Middle Georgia Area Planning and Developing Commission. . . . A non-voting member of the State Crime Commission, Howell said he opposed the adoption of the requirements. "These are fine goals for the smaller departments to work toward, but they should not have been adopted for minimum standards," the planning official said.

The resolutions are an attempt by the crime commission to force smaller cities and county agencies to merge their operations, Howell said, adding that he does not think this will be the outcome.

\*\*\*\*\*

The above is, incidentally, an excellent example of "slanted" reporting. The article, to be objective, should have shown that the

State Crime Commission adopted the new regulations because the whole State might have been denied federal funds if it had failed to meet the guidelines set down by the LEAA. And it should also have been noted that the "10 agencies" which are to be denied federal funds, have nothing to do with 24-hour patrols and radio communications, but with the refusal of these agencies to lose their identity by merging with other agencies. In other words, six police departments and four sheriff's offices refused to "Metroize" their operations; and at least one of the ten (Twiggs County) was not denied federal funds, but "rejected the Federal Funds, because of the restrictions which would have been thereby imposed upon Twiggs County" (quotation is from a letter from a resident of this Fourth Region whose capital is in Atlanta, and who adds: "Let's have more Counties like Twiggs!")

We have cited a few, but there are numerous other federal interferences which could be cited as examples of Big Brother's desire to dictate and assume control over your every action. But this furor for federal control has been especially evident in the past few years in the various federal moves to gain control over the use of every square foot of land in these United States.

We should like to start at the very beginning of this "land use" controversy and by so doing, perhaps give our readers some additional ammunition with which they may fight to preserve their right to the physical extensions of their spiritual freedom.

First, however, we need some definitions:

Brainwashers have implanted the idea that Communism, Fascism, and Socialism are three different theories; that Communism is extremely leftist, that Fascism is extremely rightist, and that Socialism lies in between the two extremes. Actually, the three terms are synonyms, and their differences are only in the manner of their operation. Communism means state *ownership* of property and the means of production; Socialism means state *control* of property and the means of production; and Fascism is a form of Socialism in which corporations, departments and commissions exercise *monopoly control* over property and the means of production; the Government acting as a kind of holding company over this conglomerate of corporations.

But what does *ownership* mean but the *right to control*? If property is nominally in the hands of the citizen or a group of citizens, but the state controls it, in effect the state is practicing the right of ownership of that

property. So, you see, Communism, Fascism and all the other variations of Socialism are really the same thing.

And when Government controls wages and prices, controls the makers and drivers of automobiles, tells the citizen how many vitamins he may take when they are neither toxic nor habit forming, tells a police department how many people it must employ and of what size, sex, and color *this is Socialism* regardless of the form of government under which the controls are exercised.

The brainwashers also would confuse us on the meaning of the term "capitalism." They say that capitalism is the opposite of socialism. This isn't true. The socialists also use capital just as do those in the free enterprise system. There are banks in Soviet Russia and Red China and the fortunate ones in those countries have bank accounts; some even have television sets and automobiles, and some may live in private homes rather than communes, crowded apartments or condominiums. This is true of all Socialist systems, be they Communist, Fascist, Fabian, Welfare State or what have you. The people and their governments, and the government agencies, buy and sell and trade in terms of capital. The difference is this: The Socialist system is *Monopoly Capitalism*, while the Free Enterprise system is *Competitive Capitalism*. In a socialist state all capital is controlled in a state monopoly, even as all other property is controlled by the state (but not necessarily owned by the state.)

It is also important to understand clearly the difference between monopoly enterprise and free enterprise. When the production of a certain product or the providing of a certain service (as health care) is permitted to fall into (or is given into) the hands of a monopoly—be it an individual, a group of individuals, or a government agency—the spirit of competition is eliminated entirely. Thus, because there is no real incentive to build a better mouse trap or render a better service, the quality of the product or service tends to go down. The cost of the product or service, on the other hand, tends to go up (as with the postal service). This is necessarily so because natural man is a sinful and selfish creature. If a person has a monopoly, why should he build a better product or render a better service when he can get the same reward for producing an inferior product, or rendering an inferior service? And if he has no competition, why should he not charge as much as he can get away with charging? This is especially true of government monopolies, because govern-



ment services are not charged *directly* to the recipient, but are levied in hidden taxes and in budgeting systems over which the people have no real control, and no other supplier of the product or service.

The free enterprise system has the opposite effect because here *competitive* capitalism—as opposed to *monopoly* capitalism—tends to keep the quality up and the price down. The producer or provider of services must constantly compete on an equal basis with competitors in the same field of endeavor. If he doesn't keep up the quality of his product or service, his competitors who offer a better product or service, or an equally good product or service at a lower price, will take his business away from him. He also must keep the prices down. He may need to lower his price from time to time to keep his business, for a competitor may find a more economical way to produce the same quality product and undersell him. Thus, the best product is sold at the lowest feasible price to the public. The customer, i.e., the public, is the beneficiary in the free enterprise and competitive capitalistic system; just as the public is the loser in the socialist and monopoly capitalistic system. (Adapted from a paper prepared and published by Pastor R.H.Goetjen, Route 4, Box 130, Sedro Woolley, Washington 98284.)

Please do not think that in the above we have attempted to contrast the present Russian vs. American systems of economy. As a matter of statistical fact, free enterprise is in its death throes in these United States and is confined primarily to the few small, independent businessmen and manufacturers who have not yet been starved out or gobbled up by the conglomerates and the multinationals which have grown so large and powerful that they operate like governments on their own. Additionally, the multitude of federal controls and regulations, the subsidies and grants-in-aid, the government operated industries and public power projects, the cradle-to-grave care and keeping of professional welfare recipients; these all combine to make of the once free enterprise Republic, a Socialist Democracy of the Fascist type.

Property, incidentally, is more than meets the eye\*. This statement will sound strange

\* The title "Property is More than Meets the Eye" and much of what follows in this letter, is quoted from, or adapted from, an article by the Rev. Claude Bunzel, Curator of Independence Hall and Colonial Research Library, Knott's Berry Farm, Buena Park, California. Material used by permission of the author and compiler.

in a generation that is rapidly growing more humanistic and materialistic. The traditional definition of property is one of those things that has been turned upside down in the past two hundred years.

Property, in the original sense, is more than meets the eye, because property is an extension of human character. It is what each of us is on the inside that determines what we will want to acquire in the way of "property," and what we will do with it and how we will use it once we have acquired it. The honest and the dishonest man, for example, may want many of the same things; but obviously they will employ different methods to obtain what they want. It is their individual character, what each is inside, that makes the difference.

Sir William Blackstone will help to show us something of how this present day concept of property came into being. Blackstone was admitted to the bar of Great Britain in 1745. He was elected to Parliament in 1761. He became Justice of the Court of Common Pleas in 1770, and continued on that bench until his death in 1780. But his chief claim to fame came from his scholarly and authoritative *Commentaries on the Laws of England* published between 1765 and 1769. Here are some paragraphs from his essay on the *Origin of Property*. If some of this comprehensive wisdom seems a little too difficult to grasp, please bear in mind that we are quoting from *McGuffey's Sixth Reader*. How many public school sixth graders of today would understand, or even be able to read the following words of Blackstone's?

"In the beginning of the world, we are informed by Holy Writ, the all-bountiful Creator gave to man dominion over all the earth, and 'over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moved upon the earth.' This is the only true and solid foundation of man's dominion over external things, whatever airy, metaphysical notions may have been started by fanciful writers upon this subject. The earth, therefore, and all things therein, are the general property of all mankind, exclusive of other beings, from the immediate gift of the Creator. And while the earth continued bare of inhabitants, it is reasonable to suppose that all was in common among them, and that everyone took from the public stock, to his own use, such things as his immediate necessities required.

"These general notions of property were then sufficient to answer all the purposes of human life; and might, perhaps, still have answered them, had it been possible for

mankind to have remained in a state of primeval simplicity, in which 'all things were in common to him.'...

"Thus, the ground was in common, and no part of it was the permanent property of any man in particular; yet, whoever was in the occupation of any determined spot, for rest, for shade, or the like, acquired for the time a sort of ownership, from which it would have been unjust and contrary to the law of nature to have driven him away by force; but, the instant that he quitted the use or occupation of it, another might seize it without injustice."...

Then Blackstone proceeded to outline the rise of societies and the many problems which inevitably arose: "But when mankind increased in number, craft, and ambition, it became necessary to entertain conceptions of a more permanent dominion; and to appropriate to individuals not the immediate use only, but the very substance of the thing to be used. Otherwise, innumerable tumults must have arisen, and the good order of the world been continually broken and disturbed, while a variety of persons were striving (to determine) who should get the first occupation of the same thing, or disputing which of them actually gained it..."

"In the case of habitations, in particular, it was natural to observe that even the brute creation, to whom everything else was in common, maintained a kind of permanent property in their dwellings, especially for the protection of their young; that the birds of the air had nests; and the beasts of the fields had caverns, the invasion of which they esteemed a flagrant injustice, and would sacrifice their lives to preserve them. Hence a property was soon established in every man's house and homestead; which seems to have been originally mere temporary huts or moveable cabins, suited to the design of Providence for more speedily peopling the earth, and suited to the wandering life of their owners, before an extensive property in the soil or ground was established."

There is considerably more to this essay which must be left out because of space limitations, especially illustrations and examples of the development of the principle of private property, such as the need "to establish a permanent property in their flocks and herds," and "the exclusive property" of wells for watering flocks and herds. There are likewise some learned sentences on the promoting and encouraging of "the art of agriculture" and the "assistance of tillage," which "introduced and established the idea of a more permanent property

in the soil than had hitherto been received and adopted."

Blackstone's essay closes with this paragraph: "Necessity begat property; and, in order to ensure that property, recourse was had to civil society, which brought along with it a long train of inseparable concomitants: states, governments, laws, punishments, and the public exercise of religious duties. Thus connected together, it was found that a part only of society was sufficient to provide, by their manual labor, for the necessary subsistence of all; and leisure was given to others to cultivate the human mind, to invent useful arts, and to lay the foundations of science." (From McGuffey's Sixth Eclectic Reader, Revised Edition, American Book Company, New York, 1879, pp. 410-415.)

"Be fruitful, and multiply and fill the earth," was God's original command to Adam and Eve and their posterity. But the evil that had entered the human heart when man fell from his created innocence, went with man wherever he went. So, came the Flood as God's judgment upon a wicked world, with only Noah and his small family (eight souls) saved, through whom God would continue the carrying out of His sovereign purposes.

After the waters of the Flood subsided, and Noah and his family were able to set their feet on dry ground once again, God repeated to Noah what He had first said to Adam: "Be fruitful, and multiply and fill the earth. And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon the animals of the earth, and upon every bird of the air... into your hands they are delivered."

Thus did God give man dominion over the earth, and make him steward of all the material benefits the earth had to offer. Later, God would ordain and sanctify the right of the individual to have and to hold, and to control the use of private property. He commanded:

"Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maid-servant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's." (Exodus 20:17).

This commandment is, of course,—and should be—just as applicable to governments and to groups, as to individuals.

(Continued Next Letter)

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Combined: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. For information, write: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### LIFE WITHOUT LIBERTY OR PROPERTY?

- - - - - Part Two - - - - -

#### MY LAND IS YOUR LAND?

November 2, 1772, was an important day in the life of the English Colonies that later were to become the first thirteen of the United States of America. It was on that day that Samuel Adams rose up before a meeting of 300 alarmed people in Boston, who were getting more and more angered by the oppressive measures of their central government located in far away London, England. Mr. Adams felt that some means of communication was needed, so that the leaders in the various Colonies could be kept informed of events and circumstances, and of the measures that should be taken in an effort to preserve life, liberty and property. And Mr. Adams moved that a *Committee of Correspondence* be established. Since it was his idea, Mr. Adams was asked to author the first paper. He entitled it "Rights of the Colonists." He began his powerful document with the words:

"Among the natural rights of the Colonists are these: First, a right to life. Secondly, to liberty. Thirdly, to property; together with the right to support and defend them in the best way they can."

Later on in the letter, Samuel Adams wrote: "The absolute rights of Englishmen and all freemen, in or out of society, are principally personal security, personal liberty, and private property.... The supreme (political) power cannot justly take from any man any part of his property without his consent in person or by his representative."

Commenting on his great-grandfather's document on "Rights of the Colonists" over a hundred years later (1865), William V. Wells wrote: "Here is embodied the whole philosophy of human rights, condensed from the doctrines of all time, and applied to the immediate circumstances of America. Upon this paper was based all that was written or spoken on human liberty in the Congress which declared independence; and the immortal instrument itself (The Declaration of Independence) is, in many features, but a repetition of the principles here enunciated (in Adam's "Rights of the Colonists")."

Twenty years after Samuel Adams wrote of life, liberty and property, James Madison, who is known as the "Father of the Constitution," also wrote on the subject of property. In 1792, Madison wrote:

"This term (property) in its particular application means 'that dominion which one man claims and exercises over the external things of the world, in exclusion of every other individual.'

"In its larger and juster meaning, it embraces every thing to which a man may attach a value and have a right; *and which leaves to every one else the like advantage.*

"In the former sense, a man's land, or merchandise, or money, is called his property.

"In the latter sense, a man has property in his opinions and the free communication of them.

"He has a property of peculiar value in his religious opinions, and in the profession and practice dictated by them.

"He has property very dear to him in the safety and liberty of his person.

"He has an equal property in the free use of his faculties and free choices of the objects on which to employ them.

"In a word, as a man is said to have a right to his property, he may be equally said to have a property in his rights.

"Where an excess of power prevails, property of no sort is duly respected. No man is safe in his opinions, his person, his faculties or his possessions."

Though written nearly two hundred years ago, James Madison's words are particularly applicable today, for again "an excess of power prevails," and we are, once again, no longer safe in our opinions, in our person, in our faculties, or in our possessions.

#### THE BASIC FACTS

Before proceeding to the specific subject of private property in land, it is important that we be reminded of some of the vital provisions and safeguards contained in Holy

Scripture and in the basic civil documents which are the foundation stones of what has been called the American Way of Life:

The Bible proclaims the importance of private property, in that He is the giver and we are the stewards. There is, however, ever existent and rampant evil, and property rights are not necessarily observed, either by men or by governments of men. Therefore two basic laws were laid down by God Himself—He wrote them with His own hand the first time they were engraved on stone—that have to do with private property. There is the Eighth Commandment, "Thou shalt not steal," and the Tenth Commandment, "Thou shalt not covet" (Exodus 20:15 and 17).

Following through and asserting accord with the Word of God on the subject, the Declaration of Independence announced what then seemed to be an entirely new concept among governments: that man's rights to life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness (property) come to him from God, not from whatever government or party happens to be in power.

Still conforming to The Word, civil governments are instituted among men to "secure" (guard, or protect) man's God-given rights.

Again: Whenever a civil government betrays its legitimate but limited role as guardian of those God-given rights, the people have the right to alter, or even "abolish" that government.

It is the Bill of Rights, the first ten amendments to the Constitution of the United States, that especially spells out the safeguarding of our property rights, whether the property be of a material or a non-material nature. Here are some specifics:

A man's opinions are his personal property. He has a right to hold his opinions, and to make them known publicly—provided he can get someone to read them or listen to them. It is the First Amendment that guarantees this aspect of "property."

The Second Amendment guarantees each citizen the right "to keep and bear arms"—for the obvious reason of protecting his "life, liberty, and property."

Protection against "unreasonable searches and seizures" is the subject of the Fourth Amendment. Notice that *our own person* is recognized as a vital form of property rights: "The right of the people to be secure in their persons, papers, and effects, against unreasonable searches and seizures, shall not be violated..."

And, as was noted in the first letter of this

current series of letters, the final clause of the famous and much abused Fifth Amendment is very specific: "No person shall be ...deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use, without just compensation."

Still another expression of this larger view of the meaning of property has come from the Honorable George Sutherland, who was an Associate Justice of the United States Supreme Court from 1922 to 1938. He said: "It is not the right of property which is protected, but the right to property. Property *per se*, has no rights; but the individual—the man—has three great rights, equally sacred from arbitrary interference: the right to his life, the right to his liberty, the right to his property.... The three rights are so bound together as to be essentially one right. To give a man his life but deny him his liberty, is to take from him all that makes life worth living. To give him his liberty but take from him the property which is the fruit and badge of his liberty, is to still leave him a slave."

Finally, in testimony before the old House Committee on Un-American Activities, on October 18, 1957, Bishop Fulton Sheen gave the following explanation of the true meaning of "property":

"A man is free on the inside because he has a soul that he can call his own. Wherever you have the spirit you have freedom. A pencil has no freedom, ice has no freedom to be warm, fire has no freedom to be cold. You begin to have freedom only when you have something immaterial or spiritual.

"Now, freedom must have some external guaranty of itself. The external guaranty of human freedom is property. A man is free on the inside because he can call his soul his own; he is free on the outside because he can call something he has his own. Therefore private property is the economic guaranty of human freedom.

"Suppose now you concoct a system in which you want to possess a man totally. On what conditions can you erect a totalitarian system so that man belongs to you completely? One, you have got to deny spirit; two, you have got to deny property.

"This is why the existence of God and private property are both denied simultaneously by communism. If a man has no soul, he cannot allege that he has any relationship with anyone outside of the state. If he has no property, he is dependent upon the state even for his physical exist-

ence. Therefore the denial of God and the denial of freedom are both conditions of slavery." (Note: This statement was made in 1957. Since that time it has been found necessary to allow the possession of some private property in communist countries; not to inculcate a sense of freedom in the individual, but to make it possible for the state itself to survive. If farmers in the USSR had not been permitted to call a few feet of soil their own, and cultivate that soil as their own and sell the produce as in free enterprise, then Nixon and Kissinger might be sending far more American wheat to USSR at our expense, to keep communism alive.)

#### PROPERTY IN LAND

So much for a discussion of private property in general; now let us become more specific.

We have mentioned Samuel Adams. It is not surprising, therefore, that the watchword of the Sons of Liberty was "Liberty and Property." For the Colonists, property and liberty were concepts related to *localism*. Therefore, the Federal government was not permitted to have any authority over a man's personal property; even State governments were forbidden this area of control. Property went with political power, and both had to be local. Also, trustworthy wealth was landed wealth, not money or merchandise as such. Liberty rested on this sense of *localism*; responsibility and liberty began at home, not in some faraway capital city.

Thus, in the early United States, the *county* was the basic American unit of government. Land and personal property taxes were the province of the county, and the county only. Likewise criminal law; men were tried for alleged crimes at the County Court House and if convicted of a capital crime, were hanged in public, usually on the Court House grounds. Political power emanated upward from the County to the State, and from the State to Washington; not from the National Government downward, as at present. As R. J. Rushdoony wrote in his invaluable *This Independent Republic*:

"For some generations in United States history, the primary importance of the local and county units governed political life. Presidential elections could not compete in importance with state politics, and local and sectional interests governed federal elections, so that Federalist, Republican, American Democracy and Whig elections were often heavily influenced by non-federal factors. After Washington, no president at least through Lincoln, could be said to be a nationally popular figure, because the federal government did not sufficiently dominate or control the republic to give such

stature to a president."

In the beginnings of the Republic, local elections were far more important than State and National elections; and in local elections only freeholders—property owners—were permitted the vote. James Fenimore Cooper, author of *The Last of the Mohicans* and other American classics, explained why:

"The governments of towns and villages, for instance, are almost entirely directed to the regulation of property, and to the control of local interests. In such governments universal suffrage is clearly misplaced, for several grave and obvious reasons, a few of which shall be mentioned. The laws which control the great and predominant interests, or those which give a complexion to society, emanate from the states, which may well enough possess a wide political base. But towns and villages regulating property chiefly, there is a peculiar propriety in excluding those from the suffrage who have no immediate local interests in them."

James Madison seriously considered the question of writing into the Constitution itself, the stipulation that only freeholders should be permitted to vote in federal elections (which were at first limited to the popular election of Members of the House of Representatives; Senators were elected by the State Legislatures, and Presidents and Vice Presidents were selected by the "un-instructed" members of the Electoral College). Madison explained:

"In future times a great majority of the people will not only be without landed, but any other sort, of property. These will either combine under the influence of their common situation; in which case the rights of property & the public liberty, will not be secure in their hands; or which is more probable, they will become the tools of opulence & ambition, in which case there will be equal danger on the other side."

James Madison uttered these words, and many more in similar vein, during one of those famous debates which occurred at the Constitutional Convention. When Madison had concluded his remarks, then Gouverneur Morris of Pennsylvania stood up to voice his fear of even the members of the House of Representatives being elected by popular vote, unless the vote were limited to freeholders.

"The Constitution as it is now before us, threatens this Country with an Aristocracy. The aristocracy will grow out of the House of Representatives. Give the votes to people who have no property, and they will sell them to the rich who will be able to buy

them. We should not confine our attention to the present moment. The time is not distant when this Country will abound with mechanics & manufacturers who will receive their bread from their employers. Will such men be the secure & faithful Guardians of liberty?

... Children do not vote. Why? because they want prudence, because they have no will of their own. The ignorant & the dependent can be as little trusted with the public interest."

The idea of welfare recipients and government employees having the right to vote, would have been unthinkable to the framers of the Constitution; and the only reason that the franchise was not limited to freeholders—land owners—in the Constitution itself, was because the delegates felt—and rightly—that this was a matter which should be left to the determination of the States. And most States at that time were very jealous of the privilege of the franchise. In many States a man not only had to be a land owner in order to be able to vote; he had to be a confessing Christian landowner.

We recall these things because it is vital for us to understand the importance of *land control* and *land use* regulations. The basis of county government (the building block used to construct both State and National governments) is its power to tax property, *property in land* in particular. To break down this liberty of the local property owner to govern himself by introducing the control of his property by property-less voters, is to *destroy the foundations of society* in the American and in the Christian sense.

And to take the control of land away from the county and the local voters, and give this power to State governments, to say nothing of giving it to the National government, is to *destroy the foundations of our system of government!*

To even consider the idea of regional zoning ordinances, or State land use statutes, or Federal land use guidelines, would have made the Founding Fathers fight the Revolution all over again (even as they did in a sense in the War of 1812).

"The relationship of *property and liberty* is critical at the county level, and the centrality of county politics in early American history is unduly neglected," wrote R. J. Rushdoony. "It's neglect has contributed substantially to the decline of the American system.

"Attempts to eliminate the county as obsolete and redundant are thus attempts to destroy America as a republic and a federal system. Indirect attempts have also been

prevalent. Two may be cited in passing. First, federal subsidies have undermined the independence and authority of county governments. Second, state-sponsored property-tax exemptions for war veterans have produced two generations of men who are unmindful of the burdens placed upon property and the erosion of property rights.

"The continuing vitality of the county, however, must not be discounted. Neglected by voters who are ignorant of its importance, it is indeed often heavily weighed with incompetent and dishonest men. Nonetheless, it is an area where thousands of dedicated men are waging a major battle for the American system."

The foregoing was, and remains, an accurate description. However, it now is incomplete. It was published in 1964. That was before the 1313-based Metrocrats had begun the destruction of local governments, the merging of county governments, and the creation of Regional Authorities which crossed over State boundaries and looked to Washington for money and power, ignoring both State and county governments when the occasion required such action. Also, it was not until 1970 that there was established the new Regional Governance System, so that the original United States and its territories were divided into Ten Federal Regions for administrative purposes, making both State and county governments obsolete, save as stop-gap administrative agencies of the Federal Bureaucracy. Moreover, it was not until 1972 that Federal Revenue Sharing came into being, with its subsidiary scheme—still to be implemented—for the collection of State-levied income taxes by federal tax collectors, so that Washington would have the power to control all government programs at all government levels, by means of the newly installed but little talked about management and control system called PPBS.

Now, control of the budgeting of all planning and programming at all levels of government, to be successful, demands also the control of all land and its use within the United States. So it was that a group of Planners, meeting in conference a year ago at Richmond, Virginia, announced that: "Private property... should be transferred to government or state agency ownership and then leased back to individuals under rigidly controlled regulations."

(Continued Next Letter)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER—UP are privately circulated. For information, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### LIFE WITHOUT LIBERTY OR PROPERTY?

- - - - - Part Three - - - - -

#### BIG BROTHER AND THE LAND

"Some years before he became the Father of Our Country, George Washington spent the summer of 1749 surveying in Northern Virginia. On July 24 he laid out the town that eventually would bear his name and become the county seat of Rappahannock County. That was the last significant planning done in our county until last Thursday evening, when everybody went down to the court house to talk about a zoning law."

This was the opening paragraph of a recent column by the professional conservative, James J. Kirkpatrick. He went on to deplore the "zoning hysteria" that is sweeping the country, noting that if his home county, with a population of only 5,199, must get around to zoning laws, then "no community in the nation need despair of local action." He then shifted to a criticism of the current Federal Land Use Policy and Planning Assistance Act which has passed the Senate and awaits action in the House, remarking:

"I suspect there is vastly more to this bill than meets the eye. This bill has a nose like a camel; it has an edge like a wedge. I listened to the fervent declamations of its sponsors, whooping it up for states' rights, and I ask when Scoop Jackson and Hubert Humphrey (the bill's chief sponsors) got all that crazy about states' rights. What I hear is the squeak of a door opening; I hear the first shoe falling." The author finishes his personal testimony against federal land use legislation by declaring that he wants the use of his land determined in Washington, Virginia, not in Washington, D.C.

Most landowners will find themselves in complete agreement with Mr. Kirkpatrick's published sentiments. But there is one thing about this article that could be misleading. And that has to do with the time element. Perhaps the Planners just got around to the subject of zoning and land use in Washington, Virginia a few weeks ago. But if that be true, it is one of the very few places in these United States to escape the land use Planners for so long a time. Because, this desire to control the use to which every

single square foot of land in the United States can be put, is a power that the power hungry Fabian Socialists have coveted for at least half a century.

At the risk of boring our readers by repeating something we have already published (*DBR 1/12/73*) we should like to go back in memory to the year 1934, when the Brain Trusters were trying to socialize the United States completely and irrevocably in FDR's first term as Benevolent Dictator of the Nation—and they might have succeeded had it not been for nine Supreme Court Justices who thought more of the writings of James Madison than a future Court would think of the writings of alien-born Gunnar Myrdal.

In 1934, a Congressional investigation was being held, one not unlike the current Watergate investigation, though there was no direct radio or television coverage of the proceedings, and the daily newspapers ignored the investigation. It had to do with some very serious charges that had been made by the superintendent of schools in Gary, Indiana, one Dr. William Wirt.

Dr. Wirt had been visiting in Washington, D.C. in the fall of 1933, and he had been invited to the home of a government official who thought that Dr. Wirt was "one of them in spirit." Also present were four other government officials and "one of the foremost propaganda agents of the Soviet Government." The five U.S. Government officials present were key representatives of the Department of Agriculture, the Agriculture Adjustment Administration (AAA), the National Recovery Administration (NRA), and the Public Works Administration (PWA). Dr. Wirt testified that these people felt the United States system of political, social and economic organization was no longer adequate to insure the well-being of the people. It was time for a Change, and there must be established a *planned economy*, wherein the activities of the people would be regulated through bureaus. They thought, said Dr. Wirt, that remuneration for labor (wage control) and investment in property (land use) should



be under federal government control, even if the title to the property remained in private hands. Dr. Wirt said much more, but his sworn testimony that land use was a part of the plan for establishing a "regimented economy" is the point we wish to stress in this letter.

One year after that investigation (which no one seemed to take seriously until years later) and in furtherance of the plans of these change agents, President Roosevelt set up a *National Resources Committee* that was designed to establish the guidelines for the very program that Dr. Wirt had described.

In 1937 this committee submitted its report to President Roosevelt. The report urged the Federal Government to lead the way in setting a minimum standard of living for the inhabitants of the cities, called for a regional police force, for the abolition of slums, for *rigid zoning and building codes*, for new or revised State Constitutions, public housing, redistribution of industrial centers, establishment of a National Department of Transportation, for a "socially more desirable distribution of wealth," and urged the setting up of *Regional Planning Agencies*.

That first *Planned Revolution* was never really completed, because the revolution was swallowed up by a World War which had become an "economic necessity." And not much was heard of Regional Governance and Land Use and Planning Assistance until Richard Nixon was maneuvered into the White House as a result of the election of 1968. And then, according to Nixon himself, the *New American Revolution* began. However, insofar as land use is concerned, the action began in 1964. In that year Congress voted to set up a commission to review the "status of public lands held by the federal government." Nothing new or unusual about such a Land Law Review Commission, *except for its composition and the attempt to pervert the purpose for which it was formed.*

The commission was composed of eighteen members: six from the Senate, six from the House, and six who represented various private interests. And among the six private members chosen was Laurance Rockefeller, a longtime activist in profitable conservation causes and brother of CFR leaders David, Nelson, and John, Jr.

As soon as the Land Law Review Commission met, a power struggle developed. Representative Wayne N. Aspinall (D-Colorado) was the Congressional leader and he wanted to keep the work of the committee more or less to the subject of "public" lands. But Laurance Rockefeller wanted to investigate

the use of all land, both public and private. A big feud developed between Aspinall and Rockefeller, which President Lyndon Johnson settled by compromise: he created a new group which he called the White House Conference on Natural Beauty. He named Rockefeller chairman of the new organization, and Aspinall became chairman of the old Land Law Review Commission.

The Aspinall Committee didn't get around to turning in its final report until 1970, and by that time Richard Nixon had become President of the United States, with considerable help having come from the Rockefeller Brothers. And, when Aspinall's report was handed in, the ecology claque on the Rockefeller Conference on Natural Beauty, hit the proverbial roof. Everything about the Aspinall report was said to be wrong. Nixon also tried to compromise, he borrowed the tactic that had been used successfully by LBJ, and named a new and "more important" task force, The Citizen's Advisory Committee on Environmental Quality, and Laurance Rockefeller was to be chairman of the new group. But Laurance was miffed, refused to be appeased, dropped all of his "official" chairmanships, and set up his own Independent Task Force on Land Use. He wanted no federal grants, this was to be an independent "citizen's action" committee. So it was financed copiously by the Rockefeller Brothers Fund, Laurance Rockefeller being the chairman of the Fund as well as the Land Use Committee.

This Rockefeller Task Force began by repudiating practically everything contained in the official Aspinall Report, and then began putting together a blue print for the total control of land in every State. Nixon seems to have ignored the Aspinall Report, because when he came out with his land use recommendations in his State of the Union Message of 1971, those recommendations were almost exactly what Laurance Rockefeller's "independent task force" had recommended. The President announced that, in addition to a federal "grant" program to promote the land control plan, he wanted federal sanctions against States failing to pass legislation "to regulate the siting of key facilities such as airports, highways, and *major private developments.*" Just what was meant by a major private development was not spelled out, the bureaucrats would "make a judgment" on each individual case.

Congress seemed a little worried about the whole subject of "land use" and nothing was done about Nixon's recommendations in 1971. But in 1972, Senator Henry Scoop

Jackson came up with a land control bill that might have been written by William K. Reilly, an attorney who put together the Rockefeller Report on land control (Reilly had been borrowed from Russell Train's Council on Environmental Quality, to draw up the land control recommendations.)

Jackson's first land use bill was S. 632. It stipulated that within three years each State would be required to draw up a comprehensive land control plan for State and *private property* holdings. Federal funds were to be cut off from States that didn't follow the federal guidelines.

Senator Herman Talmadge of Georgia became the chief opponent of the bill and succeeded in getting it watered down considerably. But it remained a dangerous bill, and at one time during the Senate debate, Talmadge shouted angrily: "I want to make it clear that no federal official can sit here in Washington and determine how every acre of land in the United States will be used."

The majority of Senators evidently did not agree with the Georgia Democrat, because S. 632 did pass the Senate handily. However, the House was very busy with a lot of other bills, and S. 632 "died in the rush for pro rogation," which means that the House adjourned before getting around to action on Jackson's S. 632.

Congressman Wayne Aspinall, by the way, learned what Richard Nixon may just now be finding out: that when you step on Big Brother's toes (Laurance Rockefeller's toes in Aspinall's case) you have decreed your own death as a politician. In the 1973 elections, Wayne Aspinall was defeated in the primary by a narrow margin and a friend of the Rockies, an obscure law professor at the University of Denver, Alan Merson, was elected. Then, having served his purpose, Merson was defeated in the general election, and went back to teaching law at Denver U.

Since what Rockefeller wants, Rockefeller generally gets, it is important to know just what was proposed in the final Rockefeller Task Force Report, which Laurance Rockefeller submitted on May 24, 1973, to Russell Train, chairman of the President's Council on Environmental Quality. Russell Train, incidentally, is an old protege of Laurance Rockefeller, having worked for him previously as chairman of the Conservation Foundation, one of Laurance's pet projects.

The following is quoted from an article by Richard E. Band, which appeared in the *Review of the News* for August 22, 1973:

"Among the many (Rockefeller) proposals there were three blockbusters:

"First, the federal government should ensure that the states clamp stringest regulations on the resort-home business. A cottage by the lakeside or the seaside, you see, should remain a privilege reserved to people with huge estates, people like the Rockefellers and the Fords and the Kennedys. Middle class folk can get on perfectly well without such extravagances....

"Also, the Rockefeller report suggests that builders in undeveloped areas be forced to buy and preserve open spaces to insulate them from further building. Innocent enough, but could you really think of a better way to strangle suburban America and stunt the growth of a property-holding middle class that refuses to vote for the Rockefellers and their type — the sort of people who have moved, say, to Florida, Texas, Arizona, or California in search of new opportunity and relief from the cities?

"A third chilling Rockefeller 'suggestion' was that the federal government be empowered to take over *any private property* at the owner's death if the Secretary of the Interior deems it of 'national significance.' Doubtless Big Brother would pay the 'fair market value' of the land to the survivors; but what if they loved the property and wanted to keep it for their own use and that of their children? Have seven hundred years and more of legal protection in this area simply gone up in smoke overnight?

"In point of fact, Laurance Rockefeller even hints that the courts could juggle our property laws so perversely that the federal government would not have to restore the full market value of this confiscated land to the owners. ... In other words, if Big Government cannot raise funds to compensate landowners, it should seize the property anyway under some convenient legal pretext. There is a technical term for this sort of activity. It is *Communism*."

(end of quotation)

The importance of this Rockefeller Report lies in the fact that it has the support of the Rockefeller-backed organizations—both official and independent—that are on the "Environmental Quality" kick. We are not against ecologists and environmentalists per se, but when they become so narrow in mental vision that they would save our countryside by destroying our Country, then we're agin 'em; especially when they go so far as to revoke the laws of inheritance in order to destroy property rights.

But, to continue: This Rockefeller report on land use was ushered into the legislative chambers by way of the Environmental Quality Council, where it was picked up by the previously mentioned Senator Scoop Jackson or some member of his staff, and then became the chief ingredient of the new bill which was introduced by Jackson, given the number S. 268, passed by the Senate and sent to the House for action by that body.

If passed by the House, or if a similar bill comes out of a Senate-House compromise conference, the bill is sure to be signed by whoever is in the White House at the time. This is most certainly true if Nixon remains as President, because he has already asked for legislation of exactly this type. An excellent discussion of Nixon's attitude on land use control appeared in a California newspaper dated Sept. 19, 1973 (we have the clipping but not the name of the paper.) Under the heading *Nixon and Land Control*, there is the following commentary:

\*\*\*\*\*

If you are going to be free, you will have to be free some place.

This statement will make a lot more sense after you have thoughtfully considered what President Nixon and the Congress plan to do with federal control over land use—that is, federal controls over the use of privately owned land. Nixon has proposed, and Congress is acting on, a proposal to award state legislatures monetarily for adopting federally approved land-use laws and for withholding such rewards from such state legislatures that do not pass the sanctioned laws. The President urged Congress to enact a law that would support the kinds of land-use policies which he said the states themselves must ultimately adopt.

In urging this legislation, the President stated, "Land use control is perhaps the most pressing environmental issue before the nation. How to use our land is fundamental to all other environmental concerns."

Mr. Nixon is 100% correct. Land is basic. If the individual is free to develop his property he is free. On the other hand, if the landowner must get a by-your-leave from some politician, he is not free. That is what we mean when we say, that to be free a person has to be free some place. For example, one of the reasons the Puritan fathers came to the wilderness was that it provided a place where they could be free—at least for their line of beliefs.

You might wonder how either the federal government or the state governments derive

their capacity to interfere with land development from the Constitution. The answer is, they don't. Their rationale is twofold:

- (1) land zoning and planning is an exercise of governmental police power, and
- (2) police power is "prior" to the Constitution.

By the term "prior" the zoners and planners mean that police power would be a part of any workable government, and hence was understood to be a part of the governments that were set up under the U.S. Constitution and the several state constitutions. (This is also referred to as an "implied" power that is said to exist without actually being enumerated in the Constitution—Ed.)

By this line of reasoning, any government could legitimately do anything by classifying the desired activity as a police power (or an implied power—Ed.)

Mr. Nixon along with his associates and some of his apparent political enemies, is rapidly building a reputation for a Constitution-be-damned attitude. For this much is certain, that the framers of the Constitution had two objectives. One of these was to frame a workable government. The second objective was to put a limit on the police power of that government. The Constitution itself contains the restrictive language, "The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people." (Amendment X)....

The effort of Mr. Nixon, his associates and the Democratically controlled Congress to bribe the State Legislatures to adopt federally sanctioned land-use laws is a corruption of the Constitution. It has become a familiar pattern. (End of quotation).

\*\*\*\*\*

The enactment of a Federal Land Use Act would probably be the final step in the plan for the complete socialization of the United States of America. For, without control of one's own property, one is without personal freedom. As the free enterprise economist, Wilhelm Roepke, has said: "If property, together with its inseparable concomitant, the law of inheritance, ceases to be one of the natural and primary rights which need no other justification than that of law itself—then the end of free society is in sight."

(End of Series)

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Together, \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. For information, write:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223

Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE TURNING OF THE SCREWS ON OIL PUMPS IS WORSE THAN THE WATERGATE OVERSPILL

#### BLACK GOLD VS. PAPER GOLD

"If the existing foreign policy of our country is being made and carried out for the benefit of the American people," said a Congressman, "then something is wrong. Right now it appears to be the United States and Israel against the rest of the world. And if what we read is correct, even Israel is not behind us."

Presidents Nixon and Kissinger assured us that this was to have been "the year of Europe." But, instead of patching up the diplomatic bridges, Kissinger has been busy burning them down, chiefly because the nations of Western Europe refused to follow Kissinger's lead in aiding Israel and in condemning the Arab Nations as aggressors without reason.

The rift between Europe and the United States has been widening for more than a decade. Not a single one of our former allies in Western Europe approved of our policies toward Southeast Asia. They felt we had no right to send troops into Viet Nam, and they continued diplomatic recognition of the communist governments of Asia against our strong official protest because, our State Department felt any enemy of the United States should also be the enemy of those Nations which had received so much aid and assistance in the post-war years. But England, France, Italy and West Germany didn't approve of our involvement in Southeast Asia, and didn't mind saying so. The situation should have cleared itself up when the United States finally withdrew its armed forces from Vietnam and ended its military engagements in Asia. But, by that time, the detente with Russia had started, along with the US double cross of free China and the embracing of the Peoples Republic.

The Nixon-Kissinger dream of world security envisioned a Triangular Constellation composed of USA, USSR, and PRC, with the rest of the nations of the world being mere satellites within that Constellation. Japan and the Euromart Nations made such a fuss over this proposed arrangement—ruining the US dollar as an international exchange medium

in the process—the Grand Design had to be altered and a Pentagonal Constellation was suggested: a World Authority with five power centers; the United States, Russia, China, Japan, and the United States of Europe.

But this new arrangement was still in the talking stages. Europe had to be appeased and the old traditional close ties restored. That's what "the year of Europe" was all about. And Nixon was to have made the Grand Tour, welcoming the Common Market countries into the New World Alliance. He was to reassure Western Europe that military security would not be loosened, that our new friendship for Russia and Red China would not affect our friendship with the Nations of Western Europe, that multinational trade conditions would be bettered because of the new Five Way World Authority, etc.

But Nixon's Grand Tour never happened, because there was a Middle East Explosion that shook the world and among other things, widened the rift between the United States and Europe even more. The NATO members didn't like the high-handed way in which Kissinger jumped into the Arab-Israeli conflict without even advising them of what he was cooking up with Russia's Brezhnev, and then expecting them to go along with his decisions, regardless of what they might entail in the way of oil shortages with a cold winter coming on. As one editor noted:

"It is no easy situation. Europe's diplomats and bankers have been traditionally close to the ruling families in the Arab nations. The closeness has been tightened by the emergence of oil as an ultimate weapon in waging economic and diplomatic war. Western Europe depends on the Arabs for 80 per cent of its fuel. Britain is in an extreme bind, dependent on the Arabs for 90 per cent of its oil supplies. In truth, the United States is the only industrialized nation in the free world that could get along if the Arabs closed all the valves in the oilfields... even such totalitarian allies as Greece and Spain withheld endorsement and cooperation in the American airlift of supplies to Israel; it was to be expected that Britain, France

and West Germany would be reluctant in the face of Arab threats. What faced Europe during the Middle East military crisis was the question of whether it had sufficient economic and political strength to withstand an Arab cutoff of oil. Clearly, Europe felt helpless."

Kissinger was said to have been so angry with European Nations because they would not do his bidding, that he threatened to let NATO wither away and disappear. At a closed session of the House Foreign Affairs Committee on Monday, Oct. 29, Kissinger said he was "disgusted" with NATO because its members did not support him and his policies in the Middle East crisis. "I don't care what happens to NATO, I'm so disgusted," said the new Secretary of State. And, on the following day he met with a group of Western European members of parliaments, and bawled them out for not supporting him. Both Willy Brandt of West Germany and Edward Heath of the United Kingdom protested Kissinger's high-handed attitude. Their words might have been summed up, undiplomatically, with the remark that in Kissinger's case blood might be thicker than oil, but this was not true in the case of the Common Market which would go into cold storage if Arabian oil were cut off.

The real points of controversy and disagreement were explained in an article in the *Washington Star-News* of Oct. 27, 1973. We reprint that article:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### UNITED STATES BLASTS NATO ALLIES

The Arab-Israeli war and this week's worldwide U.S. military alert apparently have strained relations between the United States and its European allies.

Government officials in several North Atlantic Treaty Organization nations were said to be upset because President Nixon did not consult them about the alert and because of comments he and the State Department made about the allies' behavior in the Middle East crisis. Nixon said at his news conference last night: "Our European friends hadn't been as cooperative as they might have been in attempting to work out the Middle East settlement." He noted that Europe gets 80 percent of its oil from the Middle East while the United States gets only 10 percent from them. He declared that Europe "would have frozen to death this winter unless there had been a settlement."

Earlier, State Department spokesman Robert J. McCloskey said America's allies had "separated themselves publicly from us" during the crisis when "we would have ap-

preciated support."

Much of the American concern apparently centered on the unwillingness of the European allies to allow bases inside their territories to be used as relay points for arms shipments to Israel. U.S. officials said that West Germany formally protested such use of the bases....

Nixon said he ordered the worldwide military alert Thursday (Oct. 25) because of indications of possible Soviet troop movements toward the Middle East. Prime Minister Edward Heath of Britain, President Georges Pompidou of France and Chancellor Willy Brandt of West Germany reportedly were informed of the alert *after it was in effect and their advice was not sought beforehand, even though some of the alerted bases were in Europe*. When asked to comment on the matter, a European at NATO headquarters in Brussels said an alerted U.S. base is a potential Soviet target and host governments should be consulted about base operations.

"If you have an American base in your country, and the Americans suddenly put it on alert, you might decide you wanted to take a long ride away from the neighborhood," the European said.

Other European diplomats were concerned about the big-power consultations on the Middle East between the United States and the Soviet Union (with the vitally interested European nations being excluded and ignored—Ed.)

\*\*\*\*\*

"Disgusted" because the nations of Europe wouldn't cooperate blindly, Kissinger obviously took upon himself the role of peacemaker. Thus, as *The New York Times* of November 4 reported: "They flew to Washington one by one last week—Ismail Fahmy, the Egyptian Foreign Minister on Monday, Golda Meir of Israel on Wednesday, and Mohamed Z. Ismail, the Syrian Vice Foreign Minister on Friday.... It was a significant change from the postwar situation in 1967. Then, after the Israelis crushed the Arabs in the Six-Day War, Egypt and Syria broke diplomatic relations with the United States. This time the Arabs seem intrigued by the idea of dealing with Washington and testing President Nixon's pledge to mediate in the crisis — mostly, it seems, through his new Secretary of State."

(Correction Please:—Egypt and Syria were not intrigued by the idea of dealing with Washington; they were instructed to do so by their military provisioner, Leonid Brezhnev of the Soviet Union. There is every reason to believe that the military alert was

preplanned by Kissinger and Brezhnev, and that on his last visit to Moscow, Kissinger made arrangements to assume the role of mediator, and that the Arab nations were so informed.)

Significant indeed were the words of a CBS radio commentator who seemed to find himself in the peculiar position of being pro-Israel and anti-Kissinger at one and the same time (as are those who don't realize that Communism and Zionism are political bedfellows). This commentator said, in part:

"...The Middle East cease-fire has become the political hemlock of the super-powers, which the Arabs and Israelis must swallow, or else. Both Arab and Israeli soldiers found it incredible to hear their own commanders give orders to cease fighting. However, can a cease-fire or a permanent peace be achieved when the super-powers played a major role in fueling that conflict?...

"What we are witnessing in this cease-fire of the latest Middle East War is a repeat of the United States policy during the 1956 Suez crisis. The Eisenhower Administration blocked the British, French and Israeli military drive on Suez in association with the Soviet Union. Because of that policy in 1956, President Eisenhower was later compelled to send United States Marines into Lebanon in the summer of 1958 to frustrate further Soviet trouble-making. *It is highly likely that the United States may make a similar decision regarding Israel in the future....*

"The current cease-fire...is similar to the frustrations felt by the American commanders in Vietnam. The United States political leadership consistently denied a military solution and opted for a political one. As a consequence, nearly ten months after a political settlement in Vietnam, both parties are now seeking to solve their differences by military and not political means. *The Middle East faces an identical fate....*"

Whatever the future of this once Holy Land that witnessed the establishment of the New Jerusalem which is free, and the destruction of the Old Jerusalem "which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar" (Galatians 4); as the unstable cease-fire continues, three things have been happening: 1) Kissinger has taken it upon himself to act as Prince of Peace to Arabs and Israelis, has re-established diplomatic relations with Egypt. But otherwise his negotiations are secret deals; we do not know what success he may achieve on a temporary basis. 2) The nations of Europe have decided to disregard Kissin-

ger and work out some peace proposals of their own; and 3) the Arabs have decided their black gold is far more valuable than the world's paper gold, and they have begun to bargain from strength.

From Brussels came the following dispatch as of November 7:

"The nine countries of the European economic community Tuesday adopted a joint statement on the Middle East conflict that urged Israel to withdraw from occupied Arab lands. The statement was clearly aimed at placating the Arab nations, from which the Common Market receives most of its oil supplies.

"In a related development, Japan Tuesday also called for Israeli withdrawals. Japan faces a loss of 40 per cent of its entire oil imports because of the Arab production cutback. The Japanese Cabinet took the action at the request of Foreign Minister Masayoshi Ohira. It edged that country closer to diplomatic support for the Arab countries involved in the oil cutbacks.

"The European community's action indicated that the Arab world is succeeding in its tactic of using an oil boycott threat to put pressure on Western Europe. One Common Market member, the Netherlands, already has become a target of the boycott because of its allegedly 'pro-Israel' stance.

"The wording of Tuesday's statement was a sign of how anxious the community is not to antagonize the Arabs further. It called on Israel to 'end the territorial occupation which it has maintained since the conflict of 1967' and declared that peace in the Middle East is incompatible with 'the acquisition of territory by force.'

"The statement also backed the Arab contention that any peace settlement must take account of 'the legitimate rights' of the Palestinian refugees.... In referring to the latest Middle East war, it urged a return to the ceasefire lines of Oct. 22—a move that is being resisted strongly by Israeli because it would permit the escape of some 20,000 Egyptian soldiers encircled by Israeli forces." (End of quotation).

The ten Arab Nations are in the process of changing their strategy: regardless of the arms and munitions they receive from Russia (which are manufactured by means of the machinery and technical know-how supplied by the United States) the Arabs are no match militarily for the Israelis (who are supplied by the United States). However, if the conflict can be altered from a *military*

war to an *economic* conflict, then the Arab Nations are among the strongest in the world.

There is yellow gold, that precious metal so highly regarded by all humankind that it will retain its value though thrones topple and Babylons burn. There is also black gold, the oil stored deep in natural vaults and storehouses, also extremely valuable when withdrawn and converted into petroleum products. The Arab Nations are possessors of vast quantities of this black gold. Then there is paper gold, a synthetic fabrication whose only value lies in the fact that it is accepted as a kind of international trading stamp by world and central banks. Paper gold, and all other unbacked paper currency, is valuable only so long as people place sufficient confidence in it to accept it in exchange for merchandise, and so long as governments accept it in payment of taxes.

But its "value" varies from day to day and from country to country. And the Arabs have come to realize that it is foolish to trade their black gold for paper gold, when they can just as easily trade it for yellow gold.

As Kuwait's Minister of Finance and Oil, Abdul Rahman S. Al-Ateequi, said in an interview with CBS news correspondent, John Sheahan:

"Why should I produce more oil and give it for unguaranteed paper money? Why should I produce oil, which is my own bread, my livelihood, and give it for a price which next year will be devalued for so much percent? That means that I am sacrificing so much percent for somebody else who is giving me unguaranteed paper money."

The Arab countries are, therefore, changing with the times. The new strategy is explained in the following news analysis by Jean-Claude Hazera of the *Agence France-Presse*.

\*\*\*\*\*

#### 10 ARAB NATIONS WIELD OIL WEAPON, WILL ORDER PRODUCTION CUTS OF 25%

Kuwait--The 10 Arab oil-exporting countries have decided to use the "oil weapon" with a heavier hand. They announced an immediate 25 per cent cut in output as compared with September. On Oct. 17 they had opted for a phase 5, per cent per month cut, and this process will come into play again from next month onward.

The ministers who reached the new drastic decision refused to make any comment on the political purport of their fresh move. But their meaning is obvious if one refers to their comments on Oct. 17 when the Middle

East war was raging on two fronts. At that time, the oil producers called their decision an "appeal" and a "warning" to the Western countries. The earlier decision was intended as a slow-acting weapon in a war that was expected to be long.

But the intention of the new cutback was to create a shock, to demonstrate the strength and solidarity of the Arab nations at this critical moment when the Middle East is suspended between war and peace.

As regards solidarity, it is interesting that the move has created uniformity among the 10 countries concerned....

It is important, too, to note that the weekend move implies the drawing up by each country of three lists: Friendly countries, "enemy" countries, and neutral countries.

It is specifically laid down at this time that friendly customers will get the same amount of oil as during the first nine months of the year.

Since the United States and the Netherlands (listed as enemy nations--Ed.) account for less than 25 per cent of the Arab countries' clientele, the rest must be taken out of supplies to the so-called neutral customers.

Saudi Arabia has already drawn up its three lists but there appears to have been some difficulty in agreeing on who is in which list. Japan, for example, a major customer for Arab oil, is hard to pigeon-hole. Some countries regard Japan as neutral and others would prefer to regard it as friendly....

The discussions over the weekend were lengthy....The ten countries attending were Saudi Arabia, Kuwait, Abu Dhabi, Qatar, Bahrain, Iraq, Egypt, Syria, Algeria and Libya. These OAPC (Organization of Arab Petroleum Exporting Countries) members account for more than half of the world's oil exports....

\*\*\*\*\*

Summary: Domestically, we have little need for Arabian oil; but US-based monopolists drill, produce, process, buy, transport and sell Arabian oil in Europe, etc. Theirs' is the shortage, they must pay higher prices for their product. Therefore, we in the United States must make up the loss by paying more for less oil and gas; and by having an "energy crisis" as we are forced to share the pinch with the multinationalists. *Sic transit gloria Americi.*

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. For information, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### PUSHING THE PANIC BUTTON

#### NIXON'S LATEST CRISIS

"As the cold days of winter draw near," commented the Congressman, "the emotionalism associated with the energy shortage has fanned that shortage into such crisis proportions that it now approaches a wartime emergency status.

"The President's request for new powers to restrict American citizens' liberties and to curtail our life style are more far reaching than those imposed during any wartime situation we have known.

"By Executive Order, the President has already stopped the conversion from coal to gas; imposed a 10% reduction in airline flights; cut back heating oil for homes and offices by 15%; nationalized the temperature in federal buildings at 65 to 68 degrees, limited all federal vehicles to a top speed of 50 mph and proposed expediting of nuclear power plant licensing. Gasoline and heating oil rationing may be just down the road. The President has also sent emergency legislation to Congress seeking additional rubber stamp authority.

"The average American who is forced to curtail his activities because of arbitrary rules and regulations will soon begin looking for those responsible. The answer is not so simple as many news analysts would have us believe. Emotionalism of the hour makes it easy to shift the blame for fuel problems to Arab oil reductions. But, Americans need look no farther than Washington, D.C., to see that much of the energy dilemma is traceable to shortsighted planning by the Administration.

"Except for the proposals to speed the licensing of nuclear power plants and the funding of research and development of alternative sources of energy, no action is under way to increase production or refining capability in the U.S. No consideration has been given to the possible development of fuel from agricultural products—an annually renewable energy source. No immediate action is being taken to suspend the requirements for anti-pollution devices on motor vehicles, which are estimated to waste an additional 12.5 million gallons a

day.

"The President has sought Congressional approval to regulate the scheduling and allocation of fuel for public carriers. There has been, however, no mention of one great savings of valuable fuel, and that is by discontinuing the massive busing of children to achieve racial balance. Reportedly, some school districts have even considered changing the school year to avoid heating classrooms, but no one would demand suspending the massive busing. Apparently, massive busing is more important to social planners than saving fuel.

"It will be a dark Christmas this year as electrical curtailments prevent outdoor holiday lighting, but I hope that the attention of the American public will not be diverted in seeking the guilty parties."

These were the comments of John R. Rarick, U.S. Representative from the 6th Congressional District of Louisiana; one of the few public officials who dared to voice a suspicion that there is more than meets the eye or assails the ear in this current "crisis."

Whether there is a real shortage of fuels is no longer material, a crisis has been declared to be in existence, Executive Orders have been published confirming this, and there will be rationing, regulating, and additional taxing of the people. These are things over which American citizens have no control; those who control the fuel and its distribution can do as they will without restraint if they wish to create a shortage at the consumer level. Interesting in this connection are the following news items.

From the *Seattle Post-Intelligencer* of Nov. 8, 1973:

"Washington—(AP)—A government report released yesterday indicates that fuel oil exports in 1973 'will drastically surpass 1972' despite a serious shortage in this country. A Cost of Living Council study requested by Rep. Les Aspin, D-Wis., predicts that 53.3 million gallons of fuel oil will be exported during 1973, a 284 per cent increase over 1972.

"However, the study said, '1972 was a depressed year and the rise in 1973 appears to be a return to a historical export level.' 'Apparently the lure of big profits is persuading major oil companies to export desperately needed fuel oil despite the shortage here at home,' Aspin said."

As for oil company profits, an editorial appearing in *The Wall Street Journal* of Oct. 26, 1973, is important reading:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### THOSE OIL COMPANY PROFITS

Our heart goes out to the oil industry, now choking with embarrassment over third-quarter profits. At the very moment the Arabs have us in an oil squeeze and the nation is being asked to turn down the thermostats to save fuel, the oil bigs are forced to admit a tidal wave of earnings. The Exxon Corp., biggest of all, turned a \$628 million profit in the third quarter on revenues of \$7.32 billion, a spectacular earning surge of 80% over the same period of 1972. Mobil's profits are up 64% to \$231 million. Gulf Oil jumped 91% to \$210 million. Shell is less shamefaced with an earnings jump of only 23%....

\*\*\*\*\*

On the same subject of oil company profits, Rep. Michael Harrington, D-Mass., inserted the following remarks in the *Congressional Record* of Nov. 6, 1973 (p. E7090):

"... We have listened for years to the complaints and warnings of the major oil companies that profits must go higher or the industry would not have enough incentive and capital to explore for and develop new reserves. Recently, the 'oil shortage' has been invoked by the major oil companies as the rationale for a massive advertising campaign extolling their civic virtue, urging the deregulation of natural gas, contending that environmental safeguards have made the development of additional energy reserves unworkable and expensive, and otherwise painting a picture of inadequate profitability for the industry. These figures, however, tell a different story.

"What is to be done? The Nation faces a national energy crisis, one which threatens the quality of life at home and the integrity of our policies overseas. Price controls have been imposed, but they are notably lenient for the oil industry, containing as they do 'production incentives' for the major companies. It is an appalling situation: a crisis is at hand, but oil companies are making record profits, under price controls.

"The truth is that the major oil companies

have amassed so much power and influence that they can prosper at the expense of the American public and the American economy. While the small independents in the petroleum field have been going out of business, the majors have been growing fat. They have a virtual monopoly on the most vital energy resources of the country and, like the trusts of the late 19th century, they will continue to hold their monopoly until they are required to surrender it...."

Also most interesting is the indication that, while the local dealers and retailers, and the domestic consumers of oil and gas are to feel the pinch of this shortage, the shortage will not hurt the multinationals and the big industries!

This seems to be the gist of what Herbert Stein went to Europe to tell the multinational industrialists there. The *Los Angeles Times Service*, Nov. 15, 1973, carried the following article:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### STEIN: NO OIL CRISIS LIKELY FOR INDUSTRY

Bonn—A 15 percent cutback in nonindustrial use of energy would "pretty effectively" isolate American industry from the energy crisis, Chairman Herbert Stein of the President's Council of Economic Advisers said here Wednesday. Stein described the energy crisis as critical, and said that if the Arab embargo continues, "some interference with total production in the United States is likely." The government's policy was, he said, to minimize the effect, both on production and employment. "It seems to me that if this policy is followed rigorously, the effect on production will be small," he told German businessmen and economists at a luncheon here.

"A cut of about 15 percent in nonindustrial uses of energy—that is, in home heating, private automobile transportation and some commercial enterprises—would pretty effectively insulate the productive sector from the energy shortage."

This could be done either by allowing prices to rise to encourage domestic fuel production and limit consumption, or by administrative methods, including rationing, Stein said. But, he emphasized, that, whatever ultimate decision is made, the need was for "strong action," and soon. "We must move promptly, by one means or another, to cut nonessential uses of energy," he said.

Stein minimized the oil price issue as fairly unimportant in the energy crisis. Doubling

the price of crude oil would only mean a 3 per cent rise in the price of all goods and services, he maintained. He said that in trying to forecast price levels in 1980, the supply of money would be more important than the supply of oil...

\*\*\*\*\*

So, you see, it is the ultimate consumer—the individual American—who is to bear the full burden of this deliberately—or foolishly—created energy crisis. Not only will the individual consumer pay more for less gas and oil and gasoline; he also will pay at least 3 per cent more for anything else he buys, because the manufacturer will simply add his fuel and energy bill to the sales price of whatever he produces.

As this letter is being written, comes the announcement that it is the Nixon-created nemesis, the Office of Management and Budget, headed by Roy Ash of Litton Industries infamy, which will determine just how we are to be ruled and regulated, deprived and taxed, as a result of this artificially created crisis (we use the adverb advisedly.) Tim O'Brien of the *Washington Post* News Service seems to have the latest word:

"As predictions grow that the nation may face gasoline rationing as early as January, the government is working frantically to develop a system avoiding the gross abuses that accompanied rationing during World War II. An *Office of Budget and Management Task Force* has been charged with the job of developing techniques and options for rationing... Efforts are just beginning, but the options have been narrowed down to these:

- \* A coupon system similar to that used during World War II. The coupons would be turned in at service stations and would not be transferable. During World War II, the basic allotment was three gallons a week, but drivers who used their cars for business were allowed more, based on miles travelled a week. Certain car owners—firemen, policemen, clergymen, politicians and reporters—were allowed unlimited gasoline.
- \* A 'free market' coupon system, in which the coupons would be redeemable for cash and transferable among car owners.
- \* A tax system, in which gasoline would be heavily taxed by the federal government—perhaps from 30-40 cents a gallon—thereby driving down demand. This option, the planners said, is not strictly speaking a rationing system.
- \* A combination of coupons and taxes.
- \* Mandatory allocations of gasoline to service stations rather than to individual cus-

tomers.

"These alternatives are our working skeletons," a rationing planner said. "What we are doing now is flushing them out—analyzing the costs of administering each program, trying to make the programs equitable for poor people, trying to account for the thousands of factors involved, such as the worth of coupons, the criteria for who gets how much gas. Rationing is horrendous..."

"Most planners expect that mandatory allocations of gasoline to service stations will be the first step in a series of increasingly tough actions... Said a government planner who asked to be unnamed, 'Rationing to service stations is the easiest proposal to administer. The service stations, in turn, will set gallon limits to their customers, and drivers will simply have to wait their turn.'..."

"Should mandatory allocation prove insufficient, the scenario would next call for 'free market' coupon rationing. The 'free market' coupons would be introduced as an alternative to the much abused coupon system of World War II, in which black market activities nearly turned rationing on its head."

#### SCARE TALK?

In our opinion, it is a sad commentary on the state of the Union when Don Bell finds himself agreeing with Ralph Nader. Let us qualify that admission: We are repelled by Nader's suggested treatment for the Nation's ills, all he has to offer are large doses of camouflaged socialism; but his diagnoses of particular ailments are often accurate. For example, in San Francisco on the night of Nov. 15, according to UPI, Nader told the American Nuclear Society that "the energy crisis is just scare talk." Nader attacked President Nixon's recent energy message for "what he did not say."

"Nixon did not mention," Nader said, "that 70 per cent of the nation's energy is consumed by commerce and industry. He did not mention massive over-illumination by industry, nonessential items like aluminum beer cans that can best be described as congealed electricity, gas guzzling monsters out of Detroit, and the reverse rate structure by which the biggest users pay the lowest rates... The aim of the oil industry, he said, was only to boost prices, build the Alaska pipeline, win freedom for offshore drilling, get rid of pollution structures, and squeeze the independents out of business."

In addition to Nader's notations, there are other details that are worthy of mention: First, with the help of certain American-based multinationalists, notably one Armand

Hammer and the Rockefeller Brothers, vast oil and natural gas fields in Siberia are being developed. The Soviet Union will want an export market, and Western Europe is such a potential market. Prior to the Arab embargo, Europe depended on the Mid East for its essential fuel. Russia, in egging the Arabian oil supplying nations into using oil as a war weapon, might have been double-crossing its own alleged allies in order to replace the Middle East as Europe's chief supplier. Meanwhile and secondly:

While an Arab embargo does not seriously endanger the United States, it has created a really serious oil shortage in Europe, one which the Soviet Union cannot yet relieve. However, as a stop-gap measure, and since gasoline sells in Europe for about three times its price in America, it could be that American-based oil companies are reaping huge profits by sending to Europe the gas and oil which should be sold in the United States; thus causing an actual shortage in the United States and, at the same time, causing an increase in the price of gasoline and heating oil in the United States, so that in the long run, American and European prices both will come to be comparably high.

Nonetheless, whether the energy shortage in the United States is artificially created or real, makes little difference to the ultimate consumer, because there remains the shortage, which has created a crisis, and which in turn has been of great aid to Nixon in his fight to stay in the White House.

Congress finds itself in the position of talking about impeachment of the President while at the same time acting as his rubber stamp. For the Congress must obey the President, since it has given Nixon the power to force obedience. It should never be forgotten that through a series of Executive Orders which the Congress permitted to become law through inaction, the President has the power to declare martial law, and nothing could stop him so long as the Pentagon stays on his side.

Controversial columnist Jack Anderson was the first to mention this in a nationally syndicated column. Anderson pinned the fact on the "hot summers" of the late 1960s; but he did give national publicity to a little known danger of dictatorship if and when the man in the White House (whoever he may be at the time) chooses to give the order.

Anderson does not mention Executive Order 11490, signed by Nixon on Oct. 28, 1969, which gave the President full power to declare a state of dictatorship. Anderson only refers to one of several of the emergency

plans stemming from that Executive Order. Anderson also says that Nixon initiated the plan. Actually, President Kennedy was the initiator of the scheme. Otherwise, Anderson's report is factual and accurate. Here are excerpts from his syndicated column which appeared in subscribing dailies on Nov. 15, 1973:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### NIXON HAS A PLAN USING MARTIAL LAW

One of President Nixon's earliest acts after he moved into the White House was to draw up contingency plans for the call-up of federal troops in case of a domestic crisis.

The planning was intended to cope with the widespread riots and demonstrations that rocked the nation in the late 1960s. The President has the power to implement the plans, however, any time he feels conditions "make it impractical to enforce the laws."

Some high officials, aware of Nixon's belligerent attitude toward his Watergate critics, wonder whether he would use his emergency powers to hang on to the presidency if he should be faced with impeachment.

Sources close to the President insist he loves the United States too much to tamper with its democratic institutions. He is also showing a new willingness to consult congressional leaders. But this hasn't entirely stopped the worried whispers, which we have heard at the highest levels of government.

The plans are ready for him to declare a state of emergency...if he should choose. One classified document, known as the "Interdepartmental Action Plan for Civil Disturbances" outlines the responsibilities of the Defense and Justice Departments in the event the armed services are mobilized. This detailed plan, which includes sample proclamations and executive orders for the President to sign, was delivered to Nixon on May 19, 1969. He initialed the "approve" line and then scribbled "Good Planning" in the bottom margin. Although the emergency plans are over four years old, they have been updated and reflect present policy...

\*\*\*\*\*

This energy crisis could be the forerunner of a far greater crisis; one of revolutionary proportions!

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated newsletters. Combined service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please write to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE DEVELOPING WORLD CORPORATION

#### INTERNATIONAL ORGANIZATIONS, MULTINATIONAL CORPORATIONS, AND NATIONAL GOVERNMENTS

"The multinational corporation not only promises the most efficient use of world resources, but as an institution, it poses the greatest challenge to the power of a nation-state since the temporal position of the Roman Church began its decline in the 15th century."

So stated George W. Ball, former U.S. Under Secretary of State, former U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations Organization, member of the Council on Foreign Relations, member of the Steering Committee of the Bilderberger Group, an executive with the international banking house of Lehman Brothers, etc.

Confirming Ball's opinion and adding evidence in substantiation are, among others:

Hon. Sam Gibbons, D-Fla., in a discussion paper on multinational corporations: "No multinational corporation in its right mind would voluntarily submit to government regulation."

An unidentified Dow Chemical Company official admits to a continuing dream of "buying an island owned by no nation, and of establishing the world headquarters of the Dow Company on the truly neutral ground of such an island, beholden to no nation or society."

Anthony Sampson, author of the book, *The Sovereign State of ITT*, observes that multinational corporations invariably regard governments, like other obstacles to management, as nuisances to be circumvented or overcome.

On February 7, 1972, there was held a White House Conference on The Industrial World Ahead, which was called *A Look At Business in 1990*. Chairing the meeting was Roy Ash, then president of the multinational Litton Industries, later to be appointed Director of the expanded and restructured Office of Management and Budget.

On May 18, 1972, Ash appeared before the Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce to say, among other things:

"So, as we look ahead to the world economy of 1990 we already see some parts falling into place. World business already is rapidly increasing. Multinational corporations are increasingly a fact of world business. Governments are beginning to perceive the meaning, problems and opportunities of a world economy. High on official agendas, world-around between now and then, will be programs to reconcile national interests, the forces of world business and international objectives. For, in the final analysis, we are commanded by the fact that the economies of the major countries of the world will be interlocked. And since major economic matters in all countries are also important political matters in and between countries, *the inevitable consequence* of these propositions is that *the broader and total destinies—economic, political and social—of all the world's nations are closely interlocked*. We are clearly at that point where economic issues and their related efforts can be considered only in terms of a *total world destiny*, not just separate national destinies, and certainly not just a separate go-it-alone destiny for the United States." In other words, World Government would be forced upon us, not through political necessity, but for economic expediency; not by intranational government, but by multinational corporations!

Foreshadowing what was to come:

When the Federal Trade Commission brought suit against the multinational Xerox Corporation, officials of the corporation refused even to meet with representatives of the commission, because "We don't believe the Federal Trade Commission is the appropriate forum for the resolution of the problems of multinational corporations." Cooler and wiser heads intervened, pointing out that the time had not yet come for a climactic confrontation between a federal government and a multinational corporation."

A recent AFL-CIO report pointed out that multinational corporations already "hold nearly \$300 billion in cash reserves, more than twice as much as is held by all central banks and monetary institutions. This huge

financial power is used to dictate policy to governments, menace workers and even the independence of nations."

What we know about the multinational corporations (which we shall refer to as MNCs in the remainder of this Report) should be sufficient to make us extremely fearful of their power and potential. They are giants, in size and influence. They are growing twice as fast as the estimated 5 percent per year growth of the world economy. If MNC sales were compared to the gross national product of the various countries, 51 of the world's greatest money powers would be MNCs, 49 would be countries.

According to a report issued by the United Nations on the subject, the top 15 MNCs of the world, with their total sales in 1971, and the percentage of those sales which were made in foreign countries, reveals, in the order of their size:

**General Motors.** Total sales: \$28.3 billion. 19% foreign sales in 21 countries.

**Exxon.** Total sales: \$18.7 billion. 50% foreign sales in 25 countries.

**Ford.** Total sales: \$16.4 billion. 26% foreign sales in 30 countries.

**Royal Dutch/Shell.** Total sales: \$12.7 billion. 79% foreign sales in 43 countries.

**General Electric.** Total sales: \$9.4 billion. 16% foreign sales in 32 countries.

**IBM.** Total sales: \$8.3 billion. 39% foreign sales in 80 countries.

**Mobil Oil.** Total sales: \$8.2 billion. 45% foreign sales in 62 countries.

**Chrysler.** Total sales: \$8.0 billion. 24% foreign sales in 26 countries.

**Texaco.** Total sales: \$7.5 billion. 40% foreign sales in 30 countries.

**Unilever.** Total sales: \$7.5 billion. 80% foreign sales in 31 countries.

**ITT.** Total sales: \$7.2 billion. 42% foreign sales in 40 countries.

**Gulf Oil.** Total sales: \$5.9 billion. 45% foreign sales in 61 countries.

**British Petroleum.** Total sales: \$5.2 billion. 88% foreign sales in 52 countries.

**Philips Gloeilampfabrieken.** Total sales: \$5.2 billion. No figures on foreign sales but has subsidiaries in 29 countries.

**Standard Oil of California.** Total sales: \$5.1 billion. 45% foreign sales in 26 countries.

MNCs, worldwide, are doing about \$500 billion worth of business a year. This is one-sixth of the whole world's production, or more than the entire gross national product of Japan. To put it another way, each of the top ten MNCs has annual revenues larger than the gross national product of two-thirds of the countries of the world.

Furthermore, foreign investments of MNCs has begun to erase national boundaries. For example; Germany has more capital invested in textile and chemical plants in the State of South Carolina than anywhere else in the world outside of West Germany itself. The largest Swiss MNC, Nestle Alimentana S.A., does 98 percent of its business outside of Switzerland. Japanese investments in the United States are phenomenal, especially in California and Alabama. By the same token, U.S.-based MNCs are said to control over 50% of all European production. As an example: U.S.-based MNCs control over 90% of Europe's production of micro-circuits.

But the home base seems to have less and less to do with the production site. *Fortune* Magazine's latest list of the 500 largest MNCs shows that 200 are foreign-based, but with enormous holdings in the United States.

This is a kind of internationalism that is not only wiping out national boundaries, it also defies control by national governments and is bringing on a new kind of *World Authority* in which money is king and in which politics must become subservient to economics in all respects.

*And this is where the Bilderberger Group comes into the picture!*

If you will glance again at the top 15 MNCs which we have listed, you will notice that two of the 15 are Dutch-based MNCs; Royal Dutch/Shell and Philips. It so happens that Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands is said to be an important figure in both of these MNCs, as well as in *Societe General de Belgique*, another huge MNC with worldwide holdings.

MNCs existed even before World War II, but they were not considered to be dangerous to, or actually in competition with, national governments. However, from 1949 on, MNCs began, not so slowly but surely, to dominate world markets. Example: one of the first, and still the sixth largest, MNC was IBM. By 1969, it had two manufacturing plants in the United Kingdom, two in France, three in West Germany, two in the Netherlands, one each in Italy, Sweden, and Belgium. In addition, there were research laboratories in Switzerland and Austria. As a British Fabian analysis noted: "When faced with the activities of a firm like IBM one can only feel that national boundaries seem irrelevant."

As George Ball remarked, the multinational corporation posed "the greatest challenge to the power of a nation-state since the temporal position of the Roman Church began



to decline in the 15th century."

Because of this challenge and to work out a "new scheme" for world control, in May, 1954, there was held a three-day meeting of the power elite of Europe and the United States. Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands hosted the meeting, which was held in Oosterbeek, a small town in Eastern Holland

---

FOR YOUR INFORMATION

*Ford and the Bilderbergers*

November 2, 1973

The Honorable Gerald R. Ford  
H-230  
U. S. Capitol

Dear Jerry:

It has been brought to my attention that your name has been associated with a group known as the Bilderbergers. This was reported in your biography in *Who's Who in America*. The Bilderbergers, I am given to understand, are a secret or quasi-secret international organization or movement which has been linked with representatives of foreign governments and international people of great wealth and influence, whose aims may or may not coincide with those of the American people.

Inasmuch as President Nixon has nominated you for the office of Vice President of the United States, a decision in which I will be called upon to cast my people's vote, I would greatly appreciate your advising me if you have ever been a member of the Bilderbergers or directly participated in any of their functions.

If your answer is in the affirmative, will you kindly supply me or the committee charged with investigating your qualifications to hold the office of Vice President with a detailed explanation so that the American people can know fully who the Bilderbergers are and what is their goal and mission. I would greatly appreciate your early reply.

Sincerely,  
John R. Rarick  
Member of Congress

\*\*\*\*\*

November 10, 1973

The Honorable John R. Rarick  
1525 Longworth House Office Building  
Washington, D.C.

Dear John:

Your letter of November 2 asking my relationship if any, with the Bilderbergers, has been received.

In 1963, as I recall, I was invited by Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands to attend a meeting of the Bilderberg group in Stockholm, Sweden. I accepted for two reasons: First, I was informed that the U.S. delegation included outstanding

which boasted a luxurious hotel called the *Hotel de Bilderberg* (from which the group derived its name.) Most important American guest at that first meeting was David Rockefeller of the Rockefeller Multinational Empire. Also present were other MNC executives, prime ministers and ministers of state, past and present, diplomats, leaders of the Socialist International, International Bankers, etc.

---

business and industrial leaders from the United States plus a number of high ranking U.S. government or former government officials from our country. I was also informed that the delegation from the other nations would be of similar stature. Secondly, my Congressional District (Fifth Michigan) at that time had better than 50 percent citizens with a Dutch heritage. Prince Bernhard had visited my District when he came to the United States in 1952. Under these circumstances, a rejection of this invitation from Prince Bernhard would have been most ill-advised and certainly misunderstood by many of my constituents.

In 1964 I attended another Bilderberg meeting for one day at Williamsburg, Virginia. Again the invitation was extended by Prince Bernhard. Although invited in 1965 I regretted on the basis that my new duties as Republican House Leader precluded me from being away from the Congress in Washington, D.C. for the three or four days scheduled for the meeting in a European nation. I have received no subsequent invitations after 1965 and, therefore, attended no other meetings of the group. The two meetings that I did attend in 1963 and 1964 I found most interesting. The individuals, in attendance from all nations, represented a cross section of business, labor and government. It was a gathering of individuals with a wide range of political philosophies and, therefore, most challenging.

The agenda covered a myriad of subjects that were of interest to the parties present, all relating to the well-being of the Free World. Everyone had an opportunity to speak freely on each subject and most of those in attendance did. Obviously there were many divergent views. There was no effort at any time to reach a consensus and a plan of action. No resolutions were approved. No determination was made to implement any program under the sponsorship of the Bilderberg group, most certainly no program was advanced, adopted or endorsed, whose aim could be characterized as not coinciding with the American people.

I hope this information is satisfactory but if you have further questions please call on me.

Warm personal regards,  
Gerald R. Ford, M. C.



Prominent at this and/or subsequent meetings (which have been held at least once each year since that time) were Baron Edmund de Rothschild of the House of that name, C. Douglas Dillon of Dillon Read & Co., Robert McNamara of the World Bank, Sir Eric Roll of S.G. Warburg & Co., Ltd., Pierre Paul Schweitzer of the International Monetary Fund, George W. Ball of Lehman Brothers, etc.

Two years after the first Bilderberger Group meeting, there was formed a Steering Committee of 39 members, fifteen of them being from the United States, *every one of the fifteen being an officer or member of the Council on Foreign Relations!*

Those 15 CFR members who also became members of the Steering Committee of the Bilderberger Group were George W. Ball, Gardner Cowles, John H. Ferguson, Henry J. Heinz II, Robert D. Murphy, David Rockefeller, Shepard Stone, James D. Zellerbach, Arthur H. Dean, Gabriel Hauge, C.D. Jackson, George Nebolsine, Dean Rusk and General Walter Bedell Smith.

There also is an Advisory Committee, which is said to be just as important, and just as close-mouthed about its activities, as the Bilderberger Steering Committee. On this Advisory Committee have been, or are, the following Americans, *who happen also to be officers or members of the Council on Foreign Relations:* Joseph E. Johnson, Dean Rusk, Arthur H. Dean, George Nebolsine, John S. Coleman, General Walter Bedell Smith, and Henry J. Heinz II.

Gary Allen wrote, in his *None Dare Call It Treason* (hard cover edition, January 1973):

"As this is written, there have been 29 Bilderberger meetings (two more have occurred since that writing—Ed.). They usually last three days and are held in remote, but plush quarters. The participants are housed in one location and are protected by a thorough security network. Decisions are reached, resolutions adopted, plans of action initiated, but only Bilderbergers ever know for sure what occurred. We must assume that these people did not congregate merely to discuss their golf scores (or to trade their opinions of world affairs without ever coming to an agreement on what action should be taken, as suggested by Gerald Ford in his letter to Rep. Rarick—Ed.)."

"Why all the secrecy," asks Gary Allen, "if there is really nothing to hide? Why do the Ford, Rockefeller and Carnegie foundations finance the meetings if they are not important? Yes, why?"

At a meeting which took place at Laurance Rockefeller's Woodstock Inn at Woodstock, Vermont on April 23, 24 and 25, 1971, one local newspaper, the *Rutland Herald*, was able to obtain some scanty information on what the meeting was all about. The April 20, 1971 issue of the *Herald* reported:

"A rather tight lid of secrecy was being kept on the conference.... A closed-door meeting was held in Woodstock last week to brief a handful of local officials on some phases of the conference. One participant of the meeting insisted Monday that the officials were told the meeting would be an 'international peace conference.' However, other reliable sources said the conference will deal with international finance.... The Woodstock Inn will apparently be sealed up like Fort Knox.... No press coverage will be allowed, with the exception of issuing a statement at the close of the meeting on Sunday."

Present at the meeting was Henry Kissinger, errand boy for the CFR-Rockefeller Cabal, Nixon's Number One Foreign Policy Advisor and later to become Secretary of State. He reportedly shocked the foreign dignitaries attending the meeting by bringing with him an uninvited and unnamed female companion. Shortly after this Bilderberger meeting, Kissinger made his first secret trip to Peking, to arrange for the acceptance of Red China into the family of trading nations. Also soon afterward, there occurred an international monetary crisis, as a result of which the United States dollar was devalued.

Because of the tight secrecy surrounding these Bilderberger meetings, we can judge what happens and what decisions are made at them, only by 1) observing the world-changing events which occur *after* a meeting has been held, and 2) by noting *who attends* the meetings. In this latter connection, it should be noted that Bilderbergers are International Bankers, Multinational Executives, past or present Government Officials, Heads of the Communications Media, and selected writers, speakers and opinion molders, all of whom are approved by the CFR!

Gerald Ford's opinion to the contrary notwithstanding, the purpose of the Bilderberger Group would seem to be to make the world the footstool of the Multinationals. And if this means the end of nation-states, so be it, say the Bilderbergers.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. For information, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION AND LAND USE REGULATION

#### PLANNERS OF DICTATORSHIP

"It is increasingly clear that, in the 20th Century, the expert will replace the industrial tycoon in control of the economic system even as he will replace the democratic voter in control of the political system... In general (the individual's) freedom and choice will be controlled within very narrow alternatives...."

This rather revealing quotation is from the book, *Tragedy and Hope*, by Professor Carroll Quigley, a widely known historian who taught at Princeton and Harvard before taking his post at Georgetown University's Foreign Service School in Washington, D.C.

We reviewed this book, pointed out its importance, and quoted extensively from it, in our series of Letters entitled *And the Barbarians Captured the Beloved Country*, published in 1966 (the books are now collectors' items). Recently, Dr. George S. Benson of *The National Education Program*, Searcy, Arkansas, obtained a copy of Prof. Quigley's book, reviewed it, and confirmed what we had said of the book in 1966. Dr. Benson writes, in part:

"One of the bombshell revelations of Professor Quigley's book is its documentation on the formation of a secret society known to its insiders as 'The Circle of Initiates' and with the objective of gaining political and governmental control of the world through expansion of 'The Circle' into the major countries.... Professor Quigley apparently finds no fault with the goal of the secret 'Circle' whose subsidiaries, under the names of 'The Round Table' and 'The Establishment' now function in the United States and other major countries. His book says that 'The Establishment' in the U.S. has virtually controlled the two major political parties (and even financed some Communist activities).... He seems to believe that consolidation of political and economic power in the hands of an elite of 'experts,' in spite of its suppression of individual freedom, constitutes an advancement for mankind. The system he foresees would be a form of State Socialism, with Government

bureaucrat 'experts,' evidently chosen by the secret society, controlling the social and economic lives of the people.

"Political, government and economic developments in the United States in recent years would seem to indicate how such a scheme of consolidated power and control could be progressively instituted. On the day I began writing this series of columns, the *New York Times* published a comprehensive article on 'The nationwide movement toward land-use regulation.' The *Times* said the movement 'poses an array of important and rather inescapable policy decisions that the public is going to be called on to resolve.' Here are the significant paragraphs:

"The concept of land as a purely private commodity to be regulated by economics seems to be giving way to the concept of land as a national resource.... Implicit in the new 'land ethic' are two fundamental shifts of power. One is movement of the initiative in land-use planning from individual owners and developers to the general public, acting through governmental agencies. The other is a certain redistribution of wealth implied in large-scale land-use control: *Individual freedom to maximize profits from land is replaced in various decrees by collective decisions about the disposition of land.* Any way you spell it out, this is State Socialism, and it follows the Marxist Socialist maxim which calls for the abolition of private ownership of property and redistribution of wealth. Quigley's book significantly says 'The Establishment' has exerted a controlling influence on the *New York Times*, the *Washington Post*, the *Christian Science Monitor*, and other powerful media."

(End of extended quotation)

Dr. Benson agrees, then, that land-use regulation is State Socialism, following the step-by-step pattern laid down in Quigley's book. Another who agrees is Congressman H.R. Gross, Iowa Republican. Several weeks ago, he warned in a report that:

"One of the most insidiously socialistic bills that has come before Congress since I

have been in Washington is currently making its way through the House, having already been approved by the Senate with scarcely any notice being paid to it by the press of the nation. It is S. 268, a bill by Senator Jackson, of Washington, which would effectively destroy the rights of landowners that have existed since Anglo-Saxon times.

"This extremely dangerous legislation would take away the rights of property owners to determine the use of their land and put it in the hands of distant bureaucratic planners, some of them in the State capitals, but those with the ultimate authority in Washington, D.C.

"This national land use bill, if it passes, is the answer to the prayers of those who would place ever more controls on the individual freedoms of the American people. It is the obvious child of the ecological zealots who have already panicked Congress into passing so-called environmental protection measures that are likely to wreak far more havoc than benefit.

"The Jackson bill would effectively strip the States and local governments of their traditional rights in planning and regulating land use by using the tried and proven formula of dangling huge federal 'grants' before them as inducements to surrender their planning functions to the 'horde of federal bureaucrats. The bill is replete with the familiar litany of the liberals—wholesale damnation of Americans as a selfish, unprincipled people—a people who, in this case, use their land 'unrelated or contradictory to sound environmental, economic and social...considerations. The 'sound considerations,' of course, are only those with which the super-liberals agree.

"And the bill contains iron clad provisions which make it plain that those 'sound' uses for land will be determined and dictated from Washington. For example, it gives a veto power over land use plans to the federal *Environmental Protection Agency* and to the *Department of Housing and Urban Development*.

"But it also allows the 'planners' of the Departments of Agriculture, Commerce, HEW, Transportation, Treasury, the Atomic Energy Commission, the Council on Environmental Quality, the Council of Economic Advisors and the *Office of Management and Budget* to object to or approve any land use plans of the several States. It goes almost without saying that the bill also creates a huge new bureaucracy to oversee and wield vast power over citizens...." (Italics added for emphasis—Ed.)

If and when national land use regulations are issued *en masse*, the chief bureaucratic conglomerate to assume control over the use of private land (or should we say *formerly* private land?) will be the *Environmental Protection Agency*, which has already set up the machinery for control of the use of every square foot of land within the United States and its territories and protectorates.

As a result of the activities of what Congressman Gross referred to as the ecological zealots, the National Environmental Policy Act was signed into law January 1, 1973, to "maintain conditions under which man and nature can exist in productive harmony, and fulfill the social, economic, and other requirements of present and future generations of Americans." President Nixon appointed a Council on Environmental Quality to coordinate activities at the federal level. Then, on December 2, 1970, the United States Environmental Protection Agency was created, "bringing together for the first time in a single agency the major environmental control programs of the Federal government.

In due time, as Executive Orders paved the way for the establishment of Ten Regional Governments within the United States, the EPA took its place as one of the Federal agencies working out of the ten regional capitals, and its regional directors forming a part of the Regional Councils which governed those ten regions into which the United States had been divided.

The President's Reorganization Plan No. 3 assigned the following functions to EPA: The Federal Water Quality Administration transferred from the Department of Interior.

The National Air Pollution Control Administration—a new bureau.

The Bureau of Solid Waste Management another new bureau.

The Bureau of Water Hygiene—yet another new bureau.

The Bureau of Radiological Health—transferred from HEW.

The Federal Radiation Council—another new one.

Also transferred to EPA were responsibilities and authorities for:

Establishing standards for environmental chemicals—from the Atomic Energy Commission;

Establishing tolerances for pesticide chemicals—from HEW.

Registering and labeling of pesticides—from the Department of Agriculture;

Conducting research on pesticides—from several departments;

Conducting research on ecological systems—

from the Council on Environmental Quality.

Then Congress passed and the President signed into law the Noise Abatement Control Act, and EPA became the official federal noise abating agency.

That should have kept EPA quite busy; but since land control also was in the works, EPA "experts" started making plans. Seminars and workshops were held on "The Relationship Between Land Use and Environmental Protection."

We have a copy of "A Briefing Document for the Joint Meeting of the President's Water Pollution Advisory Board and Air Quality Advisory Board," but the document seems more concerned with land than with water or air. Presented at a meeting held March 27-31 1972 at the Center for Environmental Studies at Argonne National Laboratory, Argonne, Ill., it has to do with "The Relationship Between Land Use and Environmental Protection. Following are direct quotes without comment:

\*\*\*\*\*

Simply stated, the mandate of the EPA is to define environmental quality standards and to provide leadership and assistance to state and local governments in establishing programs designed to achieve and enforce these standards....it is (now) necessary ...to enter a second stage in which environmental protection is viewed within the broader perspective of urban and regional development....The environmental impact of land use development is pervasive in that almost all forms of economic activities—residential, industrial, transportation, recreation, etc.—have contributed to some instances of environmental degradation....

The public institutions most concerned with guiding land use are primarily the planning agencies. The term 'planning agency' refers to any of several organizational forms with various scopes of responsibility at different levels of government....Planning at the metropolitan and regional level has undergone dramatic change in the last few years with the enormous increase in the number of councils of government (COGs). The rapid increase in the number of COGs and the regional planning agencies in general, is directly attributable to their favored treatment by the federal government. Starting with the initial funding authorization in the 1965 Housing Act, federal matching funds have been available to regional councils for an increasing number of programs.... The 1966 Demonstration Cities and Metropolitan Development Act added additional

strength by empowering such agencies to review applications for federal grants from public and private bodies....As of April, 1971, the federal *Office of Management and Budget* had designated 403 metropolitan and regional bodies, commonly called "clearing-houses," to conduct such reviews....

The system of land-use guidance techniques used by planning agencies may be divided into five categories: advice, controls, inducements, development, and acquisition. Advice is the oldest and most frequently used device. Such plans seldom carry any legal authority....Controls, especially land-use controls, have been the major tools used by local governments to implement their plans....Inducements or incentives have been used to attract particular land uses and developments which contribute to certain objectives....Public land development or public works had a great effect on shaping and directing growth through construction of transportation systems, public institutions and utilities....

Finally, acquisition involves the direct purchase of lands...

In addition to its traditional role in the management of public lands, the federal government currently engages in a broad range of land use-oriented activities... Other than the EPA, the key federal agencies which currently have responsibilities in one or more of these areas include the departments of Commerce, Defense, Interior, Agriculture, HEW, HUD and Transportation, as well as the Atomic Energy Commission, the Federal Power Commission, and the Office of Economic Opportunity.... Although EPA now has the legal authority to establish land use controls, this authority is at present limited, indirect, and in some areas implicit rather than explicitly defined (hence the need for Senator Jackson's Land Use Act—Ed.)

\*\*\*\*\*

The preceding requires little comment; but it should be emphasized that the EPA and other planning and regulatory agencies that are to exercise dictatorial power over the use of all land within the United States, are to operate at *regional levels* through the Ten Federal Regional Councils, and that all land use programs are to be cleared through and approved by the *Office of Management and Budget* (meaning direct application of the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System to land control throughout the United States.)

It is also important to understand that this Regional Governance scheme with its PPBS

control mechanisms is an *international conspiracy*, and that land control in the United States is but part of planned land control on a worldwide scale. This is made clear in the following article which is from the *New York Planning Review*, winter-spring 1972 issue. Our thanks to Col. Arch Roberts of the Committee to Restore the Constitution for having called this item to our attention:

\*\*\*\*\*

The United Nations sponsored a symposium on the training of planners for comprehensive regional development in Warsaw 14-28 June, 1971, with the government of Poland as host. The principal participants were delegates from twenty developing countries. It was an interdisciplinary meeting. Three divisions of the UN Department of Economic and Social Affairs were involved: the Division of Community Development, the Division of Public Administration, and the Centre for Housing, Building, and Planning. Other UN agencies, such as WHO, took part. Several international non-governmental organizations were represented by Charles Asher: the International Federation for Housing and Planning, the Interamerican Planning Society, and others. The AIP (New York Metropolitan Chapter) was represented by Samuel R. Moses.

For purposes of this symposium, "region" was a sub-national area, larger than the formal political boundaries of province or city. Not much time was spent in defining regional boundaries. The Final Report says: "Flexibility should be maintained in delineating regions to assure their compatibility with national requirement of socio-economic development and with rapidly changing economic, social and technological developments."

It was also promptly recognized that regional planning encompassed economics, sociology, geography, engineering, physical planning and other disciplines. It was also asserted that an understanding of the methods and values of regional planning must be acquired by the administrator, as well as the planner, indeed, also by the "political decisionmaker" and specialists in "sectoral planning," such as agriculture, public health, etc.

The inevitable debate arose over the "leadership of regional planning development teams." From whatever discipline the "leader" comes... he must "possess capabilities to generalize, coordinate and exercise a comprehensive approach based upon an interdisciplinary viewpoint."

There must be special training to develop

these skills. "As the men move into administrative positions, they should get training in managerial and administrative functions."

For the developing countries, "training" seemed to have two quite different foci. On the one hand, need was expressed for high-level post-graduate centers of teaching and research to broaden knowledge. A Polish participant who had worked in Ghana said that, upon leaving, he had recommended the creation of a national section of the Regional Science Association. But an equally important training need was presented: the medium-term and short-term courses for persons already employed in the public service or about to enter it. Related to this training, an American observer suggested setting up a national section of the Society for International Development. His proposal was supported by the Ethiopian participant, himself a member of SID. There was an extensive technical discussion of regional statistical and information systems (PPBS-Ed.) and their harmonization with sectoral and central statistics. The regional systems should include not only economic statistics but data pertinent to social development. The symposium naturally considered the role of international agencies—governmental and non-governmental—in aid of training planners: resources, teaching materials, exchange of information... The symposium urged the United Nations to issue a Regional Development Planning Newsletter and convene further meetings. There rings in your reporter's ears the plea of a delegate from a small African country: "We have identified seven natural regions, but I have only five competent planners. What am I to do?"

(End of quotation from *New York Planning Review*)

\*\*\*\*\*

So, you see, in promoting Regional Governance on a worldwide scale, there are two "quite different foci" to be considered: In the developing countries, the *elite* already has control of the land, and the need is for "experts;" while in the developed countries (like the United States), the *elite* has the "experts," and the need is for control of the land.

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which accent the Christian American point of view. Subscriptions are not sold separately. Combined service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please write:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE DICTATORIAL NATURE OF SOCIALIZED MEDICINE

#### THE IMPACT OF PSRO

In 1961 a socialist organization issued a pamphlet entitled *The Case for Socialized Medicine*. On page 34 of the pamphlet, under the heading "What To Do," there appeared the following instructions:

"We can do everything possible to encourage Federal intervention in the financing of medical costs on a bit-by-bit basis. And we can work to direct such intervention so that if it isn't socialized medicine proper, at least it paves the way for socialized medicine. To this end we must give high priority to attempts to amend legislative proposals in ways that'll involve the government in medical standards (their emphasis), and in a way favorable to cooperative and group medicine." (From *The Case for Socialized Medicine*, published by The Call Association, 303 Park Avenue South, New York City, a non-profit foundation.)

The promoting of socialism on a bit-by-bit basis has become most obvious in the medical field in the United States. When Wilbur J. Cohen became assistant secretary of HEW under President Kennedy, the pace of the socialist takeover of the medical profession accelerated noticeably. A man with a past record of communist front affiliations, Cohen was one of the many who fled from Washington to find sanctuary in some university (Michigan, in Cohen's case) when the Red Purges began; only to return when McCarthy, the principal purger, was himself purged and probably murdered.

Allen K. Briney MD, then vice president of the Los Angeles County Medical Society, attended one of those White House Conferences that were so popular in the 1960s, and he wrote of his association with Wilbur Cohen, giving the following appraisal:

"Mr. Cohen...indicated that he had also served as consultant on England's National Health Service Act and with the Canadian Government in its Health Care plans... He had just returned from a trip to England and said that the system was certainly superior to ours (which is, indeed, debatable), meeting the needs of the British people with the willing cooperation of the British Medical

Profession (which is false)...

"Mr. Cohen's attitude was that the government has the right, if not the duty, to take from those earning more to give to the needs of those earning less...." (Excerpted from an article by Dr. Briney which appeared in *The Bulletin* of the Los Angeles County Medical Society, Jan. 18, 1962).

We mention Wilbur Cohen particularly because it was he who designed the plan of amending Social Security legislation in order to introduce socialized medicine into the country, exactly as the original socialist *The Call* had instructed. Marjorie Shearon, in her book *Wilbur J. Cohen, the Pursuit of Power*, published in 1967, declared:

"To gain his ends, Cohen has deceived five Presidents regarding Social Security legislation. He has deceived Congress. Pushing, manipulating, and scheming, he finally, in 1965, steered through Congress the bill known as Medicare, designed to nationalize medicine for ten percent of the population. ... The inevitable and predictable administrative chaos has ensued. Nothing that Congress can do, short of repeal, will undo the terrible damage already done by Medicare. The law is administratively unworkable, enormously expensive, and anathema to elderly patients, physicians, and hospitals. The man responsible for this medical calamity now hangs around the neck of President Lyndon B. Johnson like an albatross—a threat to the Nation's health and a political liability." (Under LBJ, Cohen was in complete control of HEW until the changing of the guard when Nixon went to Washington as President.)

Medicare led to Medicaid and scores of legislative attempts to repair the damage that had been done to the Nation's health care machinery through federal interference. Hospitals became overcrowded, services suffered along with patients, doctors spent more time with federal forms and papers, less time with care of patients. Costs began to soar for those who still paid their own medical bills. Nothing seemed to help, and fewer and fewer young men and women chose healing and helping the physically helpless as a profession.



In an attempt to repair the damage already done through political interference with the medical profession, another amendment was quietly tucked away in the 989-page Social Security Act which was passed during the final minutes of the 92nd Congress.

Known as the Professional Standards Review Organizations (PSRO), this law provides that:

"The confidential medical records of every patient treated under any of the numerous government-sponsored health care programs will be open to inspection by PSRO inspectors—which amounts to legalized burglary. Medical and psychiatric records would become public records. This plundering of doctors' offices is necessary for HEW to develop 'norms' to cover care, diagnosis and treatment of the ill. Once compiled, these 'norms' will be used to computerize the standards that doctors must use in treating patients.

"Doctors who fail to conform to these Washington-dictated 'norms' of treatment and prefer to rely on their professional training and experience face suspension from practice and fines up to \$5,000. Some physicians have already notified their patients that after January 1, they will no longer treat cases whose fees are paid directly or indirectly by Social Security. Few doctors desire to practice their profession with a PSRO bureaucrat looking over their shoulders at their every medical decision. And few patients can blame the medical men who refuse to allow the government snoopers to invade the privacy of people under their treatment" (from a statement by Rep. John Rarick who, with a number of other members of Congress, has introduced a new bill, H.R. 11444, which would "remove this shadow of Big Brother government from the treatment rooms of our hospitals and our doctors' offices.")

The highly respected *National Health Federation Bulletin* for November, 1973, deals with the problem of PSRO. The article follows:

\*\*\*\*\*

PSRO — PROFESSIONAL STANDARDS  
REVIEW ORGANIZATION  
(By Willadean Vance)

(An AMA-conceived plan, adopted by HEW and enacted into law, introduces a new, foreign philosophy of health care in America in which government bureaucrats will dictate standardized procedures in care, diagnosis and treatment which must be followed by providers of health care services, and which will make doctors' patient records

available to government bureaucrats.)

"Rigid federal government controls on private medical records starting next January, 1974, will destroy personal doctor-patient relationships," says Dr. James R. Privitera of Covina, California, in an interview with John Steinbacher, managing editor of *Health Gazette*, and myself.

"The thing that hurts most," moans Dr. Privitera, "is we are sold out by the American Medical Association, without even a chance of being heard when they had their legal department draw up this PSRO bill that sold us out!"

The PSRO referred to by Dr. Privitera stands for Professional Standards Review Organization to be administered and controlled by the Department of Health, Education and Welfare under the Secretary of HEW, Casper Weinberger, who may become known as the first American Health Czar.

Professional Standards Review Organizations were established as legally-recognized government-related agencies by Public Law 92-603 passed by the 92nd Congress and signed by the President on October 30, 1972.

The law established regional PSROs as well as a national PSRO within HEW, was crowded into the very complex Social Security bill which had been before Congress for at least two years. But the PSRO section, at the last minute, was pushed into the bill consisting of 989 pages and consequently, was not given proper study or hearings and was given practically no publicity. Even the Senator who introduced the PSRO bill had no idea of how far-reaching it was, or the influence it would have on the practice of medicine. It has been said by one responsible member of the medical profession that this single act forms a basis for greater changes in the practice of medicine than had been provided by any health legislation in the history of this country.

A Professional Standards Review Organization is, basically, a peer review committee and there is nothing new in the concept of peer review committees in the medical community. Most hospitals, for example, have long had one or more peer review committees. For instance, there may be a tissue review committee composed of a few qualified members of the hospital's medical staff, having the responsibility of examining tissue removed surgically. This serves to deter unnecessary surgeries, encourage greater surgical competence, and to protect the patient's welfare. Peer review committees, whether within hospitals or



within a local medical society have thus served well and have undoubtedly enhanced the quality of care available. However, these peer review committees have been voluntary and private, have come from within the profession itself, and is a demonstration of the efforts of the profession to police itself.

Now, with the enactment of the PSRO legislation, however, the Department of Health, Education and Welfare must set up a national review panel to be known as the Professional Standards Review Organization which, in turn, will contract with regional review panels or peer review committees to become the official government-associated PSROs. Under the terms of the law, if the HEW PSRO feels that the regional PSRO is not doing an effective job in carrying out the dictates of the national organization, the contract can be terminated and the national PSRO (HEW) can take over.

The basic concept of PSRO is that the government should assume authority over what has been a private function of a private professional medical society. The concept originated with the AMA legal department and was introduced into Congress as the Peer Review Organization section of the AMA-sponsored Medicare bill (AMA's brand of national health insurance) and was done so without the approval of the AMA House of Delegates. (Note: As this letter is being written, there is in progress at Anaheim, California, an AMA convention where this matter of PSRO approval is being debated. The AMA hierarchy is defending PSRO, but the rank-and-file members are rebelling. The final outcome of the controversy was unknown as this is being written—Ed.)

The controls which the PSRO law imposes upon the providers of health care services are beyond belief and cannot be covered in detail in this article but will be explored in depth in future articles. The excuse given for imposing controls is that "the costs of the Medicare and Medicaid programs have skyrocketed far beyond early estimates" and thus the government must step in to reduce these costs. Politicians justify the interference on the premise that the federal government is subsidizing health care and government can properly control anything it subsidizes. Their excuse based on "too much fraud in medical charges have been uncovered" falls rather flat when the records show that a total of only 16 doctors have been convicted in all fifty States in the six years since Medicare-Medicaid began under Social Security. This averages three phy-

sicians per year for the entire country—a threat?

At present, the law is applicable only to care which may be paid for in whole or in part under the Social Security Act. This is the health care presently given some 80 million aged, poor and disabled persons. In addition, if (or when) a national health insurance plan is enacted which probably will cover everybody, the PSRO rules and regulations will be applicable to every doctor in his care of every patient.

Under the PSRO take-over, doctors can be suspended from practice and fined up to \$5,000 for failure to comply with the stiff rules laid down by the PSRO under which he practices, or the federal PSRO in HEW. This is the reason why some physicians have already notified their patients they no longer will treat patients whose fees will be paid directly or indirectly, in part or in whole, by Social Security. They have done this not because of dissatisfaction over a fee schedule, but rather, because they feel they can no longer practice 'good' medicine and give the patients the type of care the patients deserve when the government dictates the type of treatment to be rendered, the laboratory procedures which may be done, the length of hospital stay, etc.

Further, these physicians violently oppose the loss of the customary confidentiality between doctor and patient since all the physician's records must be made available to the bureaucracy and ultimately *all records relating to patients will be fed into a master computer...* Under this arrangement there would be no necessity for the government to send a "Plumber's Unit" to burglarize a doctor's office to obtain medical records, because the information would be readily available in the government's computer.

The PSRO law requires also that "profiles" be prepared and maintained on each health care provider as well as the patients. Though the law itself does not go into detail, this apparently is a device to computerize, for instant recall, a short, vivid, biography giving the most outstanding characteristics of every act of every physician in diagnosing, prescribing, treating, discharging and charging every patient.

The PSRO law further provides for the standardization of treatment of every disease. One of the responsibilities of each regional PSRO is to prepare a schedule of "norms" covering the care, diagnosis and treatment based on typical patterns of practice in its region, including typical lengths of stay in institutional care by age and diagnosis. For example, if you were suffering from a cold, you may be permitted to see the

doctor only once or perhaps twice; the drugs he may use must be selected from the "approved" list; the doctor possibly will not be permitted to x-ray your chest unless he is prepared to furnish justifiable evidence of why he suspects you may be developing a complication such as bronchopneumonia, and the schedule of "norms" may limit your professional care to a period not to exceed five days.

All this began when the chairman of the powerful Ways and Means Committee asked the AMA to prepare guidelines to help control excessive health care costs and a plan whereby the profession could effectively police itself—or face the possibility that the government would do the policing.

When the medical bureaucrats take over, the so-called "norms" will not permit a physician to use his experience and judgment in treatment, and waiting for the central data bank to send instructions could be uncomfortable—especially when the government seemingly can't even answer a letter in less than ten days.

Readers of the *National Health Gazette* recently read the shocking story broke by managing editor John Steinbacher from a novel he unearthed by John Spivak called *The Medical Trust Unmasked*, a story of the gigantic AMA conspiracy. Author Spivak had written how the AMA was a dead giveaway in 1897 when he read their original Incorporation papers, stating their purpose *then*, as a society, was to "Federate into one compact organization the medical profession, of safeguarding the material interests of the medical profession, of securing enactment and enforcement of medical laws...and of directing medical opinion in regard to state medicine"...enough said!

When the Sherman anti-trust act came along a couple of years later, the AMA quietly changed the papers to read: "To promote the science and art of medicine" to avoid embarrassment, without changing their original plans one whit. The seed planted in 1897 is to be harvested in 1974 in spite of Spivak's early warning, "The time will come, and soon, when the laymen who dare to consult a practitioner not approved by organized medical societies will be arrested and prosecuted!"

The Association of American Physicians and Surgeons, to which Dr. Privitera belongs, joined by three physicians, has filed suit in U.S. District Court in Chicago challenging the constitutionality of the Professional Standards Review Organization Law. This

will be a significant case and one we will be watching.

Doctors all over the country are beginning to inform their patients of the evils contained in the PSRO Law. Doctors reading this article may wish to use it, and others to follow in future issues, to tell the story. The article may be reproduced without permission if credit is given its source. Also, doctors will find articles in the *National Health Gazette* (1110 South Pomona Ave., Fullerton, Calif. 92632) telling the story. The Gazette may be purchased for 25¢ per copy in lots for distribution to patients. (End of article from November 1973 issue of the *National Health Federation Bulletin*).

\*\*\*\*\*

(Readers desiring further information concerning the campaign against PSRO, may also write to the Association of American Physicians and Surgeons, 2110 Enco Drive, Suite N-515, Oak Brook, Illinois 60521.)

SUMMARY: With PSRO, we are witnesses to the destruction of the traditional doctor-patient relationship that previously characterized the Christian and American attitude toward healing and health care services. In place of this, we can visualize the creation of a nationally-standardized long-range computerized system of examination, diagnosis, prescription, and impersonal treatment of patients, as though they were German Bugs receiving their mechanical check-up or their seasonal tune-up via the computer that is plugged into its working parts and driving mechanism.

And something else has been added: Notice the constant reference to *regional* PSRO, and the taking over of the regions by HEW, if the *regional* program does not complement and conform to *national* planning!

If you are familiar with the aims of the Regional Governance scheme, and its accompanying management and control method known as *Planning, Programming, Budgeting System*, you will recognize PSRO as the method being used to enslave a professional group whose services are vital to the Nation.

When they would have said, "Physician, heal thyself," He replied, "No prophet is accepted in his own country." (Luke 4:23-4). Perhaps this is a case where the patients must heal the physicians.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all correspondence to: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### OSHA - THE MONSTER THAT DEVOURS THE SMALL INDEPENDENT BUSINESSMAN

#### THE INDUSTRIAL POLICE FORCE

"The response to the current difficulties we are facing with regard to energy has been all too typical of our response to so many other problems," commented Congressman Crane of Illinois. "What is called for is increased Government coercion, the creation of huge and expensive new bureaucracies, and the provision of virtually total and unchecked power to the executive branch of Government.

"The concept of gas rationing, advocated by so many who insist upon telling us that it is inevitable, is a typical example of this kind of thinking. Gas rationing would be unfair to everyone. With more than 100 million cars on the road, it would require a huge bureaucracy to implement...."

This growth of huge bureaucracies since President Nixon returned the "power to the people" through the creation of ten Federal Regions and a network of subordinate sub-regions within the fifty States, is a phenomenon that has escaped public notice, and a kind of bureaucratic dictatorship has been developing to enslave us while our attention has been diverted by Vietnamese involvements, Kissingerian meanderings, election scandals, Watergate aftermaths, resignations of old and installations of new Vice Presidential nominees and incumbents (Eagleton and Agnew replaced by Shriver and Ford), food and energy crises, etc., etc. All these have obscured the surreptitious conversion of a Representative Republic to a Bureaucratic Dictatorship in which elected men are defamed and appointed officials extolled.

While a new form of Governance was being installed, and a new system of Planning, Programming and Budgeting control was being incorporated so that bureaucratic dictatorship would seem both possible and plausible, a new kind of police force was also being organized: a nationwide network of federal agents charged with the responsibility of harassing small businessmen, industrialists, commercial establishments and service organizations; in fact, they were to

ride herd on all who employed other men in their business establishments, allegedly in order to protect the health and well-being of all who were employed by others, and especially by small manufacturers and industrialists.

This creation of a Federal industrial police force, called the OSHA (from the name of the act which made its creation possible, the Occupational Safety and Health Act), came about in the following manner:

On December 17, 1970, the House of Representatives, eager to adjourn and get home for the Christmas holiday, passed without properly examining or even discussing, the Occupational Safety and Health Act. The Senate followed suit and, on December 29, President Nixon signed the bill and OSHA became Public Law 91-496.

As written, OSHA covers more than 4 million businesses and 57 million employers in the United States. Every employer in the country, whether he employs one person or ten thousand persons, is subject to the whims of these OSHA snoopers, armed with their unconstitutional powers and their ridiculous regulations (which we shall look into later in this Letter.)

Not too much has been heard about OSHA up to this point in time (as the bureaucrats are wont to idiomize the language), because it takes time to get a whole new army of federal agents properly trained and stationed throughout the Ten Federal Regions with their scores of sub-regions, where such agents can properly harass every employer in the Nation. As Congressman James Abdnor, South Dakota Republican, told his colleagues in the House of Representatives on November 7, 1973:

"The full impact of the Occupational Safety and Health Act upon the small businessman is yet to be measured. There is no doubt, however, that a visit from the OSHA inspector is awaited with fear and dread by most of them. They are all aware of what the consequences of such a visit can bring: they are at a loss to begin to comprehend, much

less comply with the myriad of standards they are faced with. Editor Harold Jones of the Redfield, South Dakota Press, discussed this recently in an editorial which I believe merits the thoughtful consideration of my colleagues. He wrote, in part:

"In 1970, Congress passed the Occupational Health and Safety Act... It has taken since then to organize the bureaucracy, and employers are just now beginning to feel the crunch of governmental enforcement. The trouble is that the law is many, many pages long and it has generated complicated rules and regulations that, it is said, would fill a 17-foot bookshelf. Large companies with legal staffs and safety experts have been busy trying to interpret what they have to do to live up to the regulations. Small and medium sized companies depend on the general advice of their trade associations and wait in trepidation for the OSHA inspectors to show up for a surprise visit. The inspectors have the power to levy stiff fines on the spot and even close down plants found in violation—needless to say a traumatic experience for employer and employee alike, which benefits no one'."...

But, let's start at the beginning, and see how this industrial police force grew and grew until small businessmen fear OSHA like Russians fear the OGPU:

As soon as Public Law 91-496 was enacted, a new office in the Department of Labor was created, to deal exclusively with the execution of the new law—the Assistant Secretary of Labor for Occupational Safety and Health, and he was empowered with investigative, enforcement and punitive powers unequalled in the history of the Republic.

R.D. Patrick Mahoney, a research specialist, recently wrote a series of articles which were published in three successive issues of the *Texas Tribune*. In the following, we borrow some facts, some figures, and some direct quotations, from those articles.

Public Law 91-496 purports to guarantee to every employee in the United States a place to work "free from recognized hazards that are causing or are likely to cause death or serious physical harm." Therefore, all employers must comply with standards set by the Secretary of Labor. One section of the law decrees that the States may submit their own safety plans, but such plans will not be accepted unless they meet the federal standards, and continued "governmental monitoring" must be expected because, despite President Nixon's words to the effect that all "power must be returned to

the people," there are some cases that are not to be included. As Nixon said in a statement of January 5, 1971, there are certain powers "that can't be returned to the people." Here, then, is the PPBS principle at work:

If a State-submitted employee safety program is accepted by the Labor Department, and if continual OSHA snoopection finds that the State program is in accord with the overall plans of the Federal Government, then the Federal Office of Management and Budget will provide the State with up to 90% of the subsidization required to finance the State program. But, of course, federal money is inevitably accompanied by that unshakable shadow, federal control.

Yet another arm of this federal policing agency—the National Institute of Occupational Safety and Health (NIOSH)—calls for mandatory record-keeping by the employer, so the OSHA investigators will be able to keep an eye on how much money each employer is spending on the health and safety of his employees. And if the businessmen of America find keeping up with the OSHA provisions too costly, then they can borrow money (federal loans with interest) to pay the high cost of complying with OSHA standards—that is, if they voluntarily agree to meet all OSHA standards, no matter how ridiculous those standards may be.

As soon as the OSHA program began to roll, enforcement officers were promptly recruited from every corner of the United States, with salaries sufficient to provide ample stimulation for efficiency in their jobs; i.e., to guarantee that every employer in all of the United States comply with the 248 pages of safety regulations already written (seven of those pages deal exclusively with the all-important subject of step-ladders.)

At last count, as of mid-October, 1973, Federal Region VI (whose capitol is Dallas) boasted three OSHA-men earning salaries of \$26,168 each per annum, six OSHA-men who earned \$22,328 each per year, nine OSHA-men each of whom earned \$18,906 per year, and three OSHA-men who were being paid \$13,162 per year; a total of \$621,570 in yearly salaries for industrial policemen in Region VI alone — and there are ten such Federal Regions in the Nation!

Under the provisions of OSHA, no advance warnings will be given to employers before these OSHA policemen descend upon them. Indeed, this "no-knock" provision is so strict that anyone giving an employer advance warning of an OSHA inspection visit is subject to a strict penalty. Senator Clif-

ford O. Hansen, Wyoming Republican, calls this a "gestapo technique."

A year after the passage of OSHA in 1970, although the new bureaucracy was hardly off the ground, complaints began pouring in from all over the country, and some Congressmen began to realize what they had done to the small businessmen of America.

McNeill Stokes, general counsel of the American Subcontractors Association, told a hearing of the House Select Committee on Small Business:

"The roles of the Secretary of Labor and his inspectors under the (OSHA) act are analogous to all-powerful federal policemen who are given the authority to make the laws by regulations and to enforce those laws without search warrants....The citizen's only recourse is to appeal to the Occupational Safety and Health Review Commission, which is essentially a police commission sitting in Washington, D.C....Incidentally, the OSHA Review Commission has taken the position that if you choose to appeal, they have the authority to increase your penalty, which also has a chilling effect on administrative procedures, and they have done so in several cases."

Stokes gave this example: John Beall of the Beall Construction Company in Lincoln, Nebraska, was fined \$244 for an alleged violation of the OSHA safety code. Beall felt he couldn't afford to contest the charges so he paid the fine of \$244. However, he did protest the practice which he considered unjust, in a letter to his Senator in Washington, Senator Carl Curtis. Senator Curtis followed the usual procedure and forwarded the complaint to the respective agency for an answer. Stokes told of the results:

"Approximately three days later, federal agents reinspected the work site, and alleged that Beall had not corrected the safety violations. Beall was fined \$750 for each day that the safety violations had not been corrected. The total fine amounted to \$31,744—a high price to pay for exercising a citizen's right to communicate with his elected representative. Mr. Beall must take the offensive to prove himself innocent and contest the daily penalties which he, as a small businessman, finds economically depressing since the fine is double his annual income."

In view of the alleged energy crisis which is said to involve the handling of oil, it is interesting to note that OSHA is demanding the refurbishing of certain oil equipment. An OSHA regulation requires that all cast

iron valves on oil storage tanks be replaced with steel valves. Compliance with this regulation would mean that thousands upon thousands of these valves would have to be replaced—at a cost estimated by Congressman Price (R.-Texas) of from \$10 for the simple valves to as much as \$10,000 each for the sophisticated master valves. This despite the fact that, according to safety experts in the oil industry, these valves have absolutely no bearing on safety.

Just what safety precaution is involved in the shape of toilet seats, we leave to your imagination; but OSHA regulations require that all toilet seats that are round must be changed to those with open fronts.

As for ridiculous regulations concerning record-keeping, Lewis Barbe, a Fort Worth insurance executive, testified before the House Select Committee on Small Business:

"There is a purposeful, willful, malicious inflation of the accident statistics to indict business and industry. If a girl who is working in an office cuts her finger on a piece of paper, and she cannot use that finger for the rest of the day, the employer has to fill out a supplemental form, post it to a log, and post that to a summary." These records must be on hand for perusal when the OSHA inspectors next visit the employer, at an unexpected time and in a gestapo-like manner.

Taxpayers' money is now being spent by the millions to finance an educational program on OSHA designed to make employees feel that there must be a special federal police force to protect them, the employees, from those big bad wolves, their employers.

In one pamphlet published by the OSHA bureaucrats, entitled "Recordkeeping Requirements," the employee is advised that "Any employee who believes that he has been discharged or otherwise discriminated against in violation of this provision (which has to do with alleged harassment because the employee filed a complaint or testified against an employer) may, within 30 days of such illegal action, file a complaint with the Secretary of Labor. The Secretary of Labor is authorized to investigate the matter and to bring action in the U.S. district court for appropriate action, including rehiring or reinstatement of the employee to his former job with back pay."

This particular pamphlet is causing real trouble between employees and employers. Researcher R. D. Patrick Mahoney reports that in a warehouse in Texas "an employee manifested rank insubordination to a supervisor—a situation that could have resulted

in a complete breakdown of order had the insubordination been condoned. In this particular instance, the employee threatened to call OSHA officials because a cardboard box was temporarily blocking an aisle; however, the supervisor was a man of stature—both physically and morally—and was able to solve the problem with little trouble (and the OSHA police were not summoned).

"Unfortunately, this type of problem is not isolated," continued Mr. Mahoney. "Businessmen all over the nation are reporting similar incidents. OSHA has become a device promoting not safety, but disharmony, and class warfare..."

"And what else are the taxpayers' dollars buying these days?" asks Mahoney.

"Free 60-second television commercials—appearing in prime time—praising OSHA, and advising employees on procedures for reporting their employers for non-compliance with OSHA regulations.

"A Job Safety & Health magazine is now being published monthly, with multi-colored covers and coated stock, franked free to all recipients. Perhaps the businessmen of America cannot afford to publish such professional magazines to promote their own businesses; however, their taxes are putting out this magazine at a cost of approximately \$22,600 per month.

"And what is in the magazine? The January, 1973 issue contained an article entitled, 'Work Without Fear,' written by the associate editor, citing the 'growing activism' in job safety and health. James Weeks, from the Urban Affairs Center at West Virginia State College, is pictured instructing union members on the vices of hazardous substances on construction jobs. On page 21 of the same issue, Robert D. Moran, chairman of the OSHA Review Commission states that Congress should take action to

- '1) change our name to the United States Court of Occupational Safety and Health, and
- '2) transfer us from the Executive branch to the Judicial branch.'

"That's all that this nation needs, a Supreme Court of OSHA, with Robert Moran presiding.

"Those who administer OSHA have become widespread and firmly entrenched over the past few months. There are now ten regional offices, 49 area offices, 2 district offices, and 14 field stations. In 1970, there were 970 employees, at a total expenditure of \$15,200,000; this year, there are 1,708 employees, at a total expenditure of \$36,456,-

000. By June, 1974, the OSHA administrators will be filling 1,844 positions and costing the taxpayers \$67,500,000.

"Others are making money on OSHA, too. There is a new publication, entitled OSHA Report, published by Lawrence Stessin as a subsidiary publication of Man & Manager, Inc., which is geared to teach the businessmen how best to comply with the myriad OSHA regulations.

"One of the leading questions of management, according to the August 1, 1973 OSHA Report, concerns methods of relief from such police state tactics as those presently being used by OSHA inspectors. The skillful answer given in OSHA Report is as follows: 'There are plenty of bills in the hopper designed to ease the burden of the employers, but chances of passage appear slim.'

"OSHA Report further suggests that the businessman contact his local OSHA area office, which 'has expert personnel who can provide authoritative answers.'

"The psychology used here is that there is absolutely no use fighting the law; therefore, when one complies, he can best do so by subscribing to OSHA Report.

"However, it doesn't seem that the American businessmen see it that way. And at least 18 of the 23 members of the Texas Congressional delegation in Washington do not see it that way, either. And yet...

"It appears that an observation made by the chairman of the House Select Committee on Small Business, to Congressman Steiger (House father of the OSHA legislation), is quite correct: 'Some people say, Mr. Steiger, that in toilets is the only place that we know what we are doing'." (End of extended quotation.)

But the creators of such monstrosities as this OSHA police force *know exactly what they are doing*. OSHA is just one more step on the journey toward the total managed global society.

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters which accent the Christian American point of view. Don Bell Reports is published weekly, and Closer-Up is published every other week. Subscriptions not available separately. On "single" weeks, two copies of Don Bell Reports are mailed (give one to a friend). Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write to: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE ROCKY CAMPAIGN TRAIL THAT LEADS TO WORLD GOVERNMENT

#### THE POWER AND THE GLORY

The Rockefeller family has an undeniable propensity for stockpiling wealth, and an almost equal proclivity for gaining power. And there exists the suspicion that the Brothers Four would like to be known as the First Family of the World. But there is a lack of charisma, and the glory that often accompanies power and pelf has been lacking ever since John D. Rockefeller, Sr. tried to get people to love him by handing out dimes (while setting up tax-exempt foundations to save his dollars.)

But, in the upcoming year of our Lord 1974, it would appear that the Brothers Four will be trying harder than ever before to gain the glory that the world has been withholding. True, two of the Brothers have held high positions of trust and power, as governors of New York and Arkansas. But there are far greater glories than these. So —

Nelson Rockefeller has ended his 15-year reign as governor of New York, and insists that he now will devote his time and energy to the running of two bipartisan commissions which he heads, one dealing with the environment, while the other is concerned with "critical issues" which are going to face the Nation (especially if Nelson ever heads the Nation.) And, while he disavows any immediate interest in becoming President (or Vice President by appointment as a stop-gap measure looking toward nomination in 1976), there isn't a single politician around who isn't convinced that Rocky's major reason for leaving Albany is to begin actively pursuing the No. 1 executive job in the Nation. Because this will be the fourth and final time; Rocky will be 68 when the Republicans next nominate a candidate for the Presidency.

We'll return to Nelson's plans later in this Letter; but permit us to bring up a few other pertinent details before proceeding with his presidential aspirations:

What happened to Spiro Agnew, and what is happening to Richard Nixon because of their running feud with the communications media,

is sufficient evidence of the fact that any man who hopes to stay on top in the political world, had better be able to get along with the members of the Fourth Estate, that is, editors, reporters, columnists, newscasters and commentators.

In this connection, on November 1, a large newspaper charged that the power to influence the thinking of the majority of Americans is concentrated primarily in the hands of "a very small number of media brokers" on the Eastern seaboard. Of course, this is not news to regular readers of this newsletter, but it is pleasingly shocking that a daily newspaper would admit as much.

The statement appeared in the *Shreveport (La.) Times*, in an editorial. Stanley Tiner is chief editorial writer for the paper, so we presume he is the author of the following paragraphs taken from the editorial:

"There can be absolutely no question that the vast powers of opinion-making lie primarily in the hands of a very small number of media brokers concentrated on the eastern seaboard of the United States. Virtually all of these, in fact, are located in New York City, with their extended arms of opinion also stationed in Washington, D.C.

"The three electronic networks—CBS, NBC and ABC—and the New York Times, Washington Post and the two wire services, the Associated Press, and United Press International, form a cartel of corporate persuasion, the likes of which has never before existed in world history.

"What is happening today is literally what these gigantic news purveyors tell us is happening. American opinion in 1973 is largely the product of the networks, wire services, the New York Times and the Washington Post reporting."

As a sort of postscript to the above, *The Councilor*, a conservative paper also published in Shreveport, added the following:

"The Shreveport Times statement is similar to the position on this subject taken by *The Councilor*. The Councilor has stated that



"nearly every American is the victim of 'pre-thunk' notions prepared for them by the three TV networks, the New York Times, the Washington Post and several slick magazines. Almost all of these are controlled by families related to each other by blood and marriage, and which migrated to the U.S. from Bavaria with the apparent intention of changing the social structure and government of the United States."

Now, let us add our own postscript to the preceeding: The owners, publishers, editors, and/or principal columnists, commentators or reporters of these communications media that form the "cartel of corporate persuasion the likes of which has never before existed in world history," are members of a private club known as the *Council on Foreign Relations*, the chairman of the board of which private club is David Rockefeller, other prominent members being Nelson A. Rockefeller, John D. Rockefeller, III, and Rodman C. Rockefeller.

Consequently, when the Rockefeller Brothers want to make their opinion a majority opinion, they merely go to their fellow members of the CFR and ask that "the word be given."

It is not surprising, therefore, that the Rockefellers get big headlines when they want same, and receive the silent treatment when silence better serves their purpose, as when David hosts The Bilderbergers, or when their chief overt foreign agent, Henry Kissinger, flies to London to report to the members of that most exclusive and prestigious organization, The Pilgrims Society of Great Britain (which he did on December 12, 1973—more about this later if space permits.)

From their own communications cartel, the Rockefellers always receive the kind of treatment they desire. Examples:

John D. Rockefeller III spent much time and effort and taxpayer's (foundation) money compiling a book to which he gave the name *The Second American Revolution*. His theme: A blissful and harmonious wedding of communism and capitalism is attainable through "a humanizing of capitalism and wider use of planning techniques."

John D. III received excellent publicity, the book was forgotten because it wasn't worth remembering; *but the idea was planted by excellent and well-placed write-ups in the New York Times and the Washington Post.*

Recently, for no really explainable reason, the *New York Times News Service* chose to publicize the idea that David Rockefeller

was a pretty important guy because he was hobnobbing with Communist leaders. For no good reason other than to illustrate how images are created by the news cartel, we quote from this article which was released for publication on November 18, 1973.

\*\*\*\*\*

#### THE BANKER SITS WITH HEADS OF STATE

(By Tom Buckley)

The man who runs the garage at the Chase Manhattan Bank Building had been keeping watch. When he saw David Rockefeller leave the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, 100 yards or so to the west on Liberty Street, he shouted, "Okay, Chester." The chauffeur, Chester Erb, drove the maroon Cadillac limousine up to the ramp of the basement. It was waiting at the curb with the doors open when Rockefeller, trailed by his bodyguard, Tom Swanzey, strode up. Rockefeller, the chairman and chief executive officer of the bank, the third largest in the world, which he and his family control, slid into the back seat, where a vice president and a visitor already were sitting. Just as the car was about to start for the Wall Street heliport, Joseph V. Reed, Jr., who is Rockefeller's chief of staff, squeezed himself into one of the jump seats. He opened a scarlet folder on which was printed in black, "For Immediate Action," and began ticking off problems that had arisen in the previous few hours. Many of the references seemed cryptic to an outsider and perhaps less than cosmic in importance, but others danced and shimmered with the genuine luster of great importance.

Rockefeller had attended a meeting of the International Monetary Fund in Nairobi, Kenya, a few days earlier. From there he had gone to South Africa where he announced that the bank would make extensive investments in tribal enclaves, or Bantustans, there. At the end of the week he flew off to Tokyo to attend a meeting of Japanese, American and European business leaders.

"We've heard from the prime minister," Reed said. "He said that even if Kissinger is in Tokyo, it won't interfere with the dinner he is giving for you." Rockefeller nodded.... In the 12 years since Rockefeller became the president of the bank—he moved up to chairman in 1969—he has grown accustomed to meeting with heads of state. In the past year or so Rockefeller has conferred with Chou En-lai, Leonid Brezhnev and the leaders of most of the eastern European countries, among many others. He has come to be regarded as a spokesman for enlightened American capitalism and as a

symbolic figure, too, by virtue of his family's enormous wealth and its leadership in philanthropy and the arts.... Like the heads of the powerful states he is on familiar terms with, Rockefeller is encircled by an aura of power that is reflected in the way he moves from place to place. In fact it may be greater than theirs, since it is built on solid investments rather than the shifting sands of political maneuver. On this day, as it happened, the aura was scarcely glimmering. Rockefeller being on his way to Albany to officiate at a cocktail party celebrating the opening of an office of the bank there....

On the return trip from Albany, Rockefeller offered his companion a lift into the city and then a drink at his home. "You won't be able to stay long, I'm afraid," he added. "I've got a couple of Russians coming in at 9." Leading his guest to the vast drawing room of his house, one of four, he poured Scotch highballs and sat back in an easy chair. Relaxed, but still cautious, he measured his words as carefully as his whiskey. Economic regulation was basically undesirable, he said, but the use of energy might have to be made subject to some controls in view of looming shortages. Although he deplored the fact that some persons with incomes of \$1 million and more a year could avoid paying taxes, he thought the tax structure should not be hastily tampered with.

\*\*\*\*\*

While the *New York Times* pictures David hobnobbing with heads of state and being very upper crust indeed, the *Times* tries to humanize Nelson and make him lovable. For while David is the youngest of the brothers, he really runs the show, while Nelson is supposed to handle the politics and make the Rockefellers popular; a very difficult task indeed, but the *New York Times* and the *Washington Post* have agreed to help.

As an example, notice the propaganda pitch of the following which appeared in the *New York Times* of Sunday, December 16, 1973, wherein the Governor becomes merely Rocky:

\*\*\*\*\*

HE STARTED ON TOP AND STILL HAS  
CONFIDENCE HE CAN GO HIGHER

(By Francis X. Clines)

"Are you Rocky?" - a small boy stopping the grinning campaigner on the streets of New York.

"Yes, sir." - Nelson A. Rockefeller's reply.  
"Gimme a dollar." - the small boy.

Right from the beginning, there was the word "Rocky." It seemed an amalgam of the ordinary man's wish to clip the awesome name of Rockefeller to mortal size, and to bestow

an affectionate designation that Americans reserve for family pets.

Mr. Rockefeller began as a favorite in New York and as far as the ultimate poll, the ballot, reveals, he is leaving as a favorite after four straight victories. He will resign Tuesday, restless as ever, with most people convinced he still wants to be President and making one final try for the White House....

Mr. Rockefeller, when he was not off moving in the national arena, was Manhattan-oriented. He might fly out of New York City on a mid-day mission, relaxing, perhaps, with an aperitif. He would return in his customized twin-jet where he enjoyed a late-night glass of milk and an Oreo cookie....

He took the view that his privileged background required more of him. When complimented once for being a good dancer, he replied: "Yes, I had two choices. I could have become a gigolo or I could have become a Governor." In making his choice, Mr. Rockefeller showed the ability to stir public emotions over the years. There are liberals who claim his finest hour was when he withstood the jeers of the Goldwater convention in 1964; but there are party loyalists lately who appreciate his near blanket defense of President Nixon.

Several years ago, the Governor was asked if he could recall the first time he thought about running for the White House. He replied: "Ever since I was a kid. After all, when you think of what I had, what else was there to aspire to?"

\*\*\*\*\*

So, you can see by the glossy treatment being accorded them by their favorite newspaper, the Rockefellers are off and running; David to become sovereign over commercial, industrial and monetary affairs of the world; Nelson to become president and political potentate in a New World Order which Nelson calls the New Federalism.

The campaign strategy will revolve around this new commission Nelson has created: the Commission on Critical Choices for America. At a time when the Watergate scandals have caused everyone to take a second look at the methods employed to raise money for the financing of presidential election campaigns, and when Congress is toying with the idea of requiring the federal financing of campaigns, Rocky has come up with an idea that puts Nixon to shame as an election-fund raiser.

This Commission on Critical Choices is a Rockefeller creation from start to finish; and it is designed to make the Rockefellers—

especially Nelson—appear to be the only ones who know what's wrong with the country and how to save it. For a man who has wanted to be President ever since he was a kid who had everything else, this is the most brazen and unethical campaigning plan ever conceived. Because future campaigns are going to be carefully watched and the money spent on same probably limited to something like \$50,000 per campaigner.

But Nelson says his Commission is going to need to spend perhaps as much as \$20 million between now and 1976. He and brother Laurance tossed in one million dollars each to start the kettle boiling (tax-exempt money from the Brothers Fund, of course). And Nelson asked Congress to contribute three million, which the Senate has turned down up to this point in time. But, one way or another, depend on it: American taxpayers are going to finance that multi-million dollar Commission, and the Commission is going to pull every string it can find, in an effort to move Nelson Rockefeller into the White House.

*Human Events* of December 22, 1973, had a commendable article dealing with this latest Rockefeller ploy. We quote therefrom:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### CAN ROCKY SHAKE LIBERAL IMAGE?

Even before he announced his resignation, Rocky was out on the hustings, peddling a line he hopes would be more acceptable to the delegates who will comprise the Republican convention in 1976. In the words of the *New York Times*, Rocky, in his quest for power, has begun "shedding his liberal image." To a certain extent, the Rockefeller shift has paid off.

Sen. Barry Goldwater, Rocky's bitter opponent in the 1964 elections, has forgiven the governor's past sins and blessed him as an acceptable candidate three years hence. When the governor made several forays into the Far and Middle West recently, he received warm ovations for his tough line on welfare and crime. Even in the South, where Rocky's name has been an anathema, the governor is getting praise these days.

While Rockefeller has moved somewhat more to the right in recent years, however, there is no evidence that this "creeping conservatism" is anything more than a tactical, opportunistic maneuver, or that his ideas spring from a deep-rooted philosophy held, for instance, by such conservative politicians as Gov. Ronald Reagan and Sen. Jim Buckley (*Human Events* said they are conservatives, we didn't). There is much to

question about Rocky's conservative conversion. For example:

While Rocky has been making conservative noises of late, this year he tried—but failed—to get the Republicans to endorse a liberal Democrat, Robert Wagner, McGovern's New York campaign manager in 1972, for mayor of New York City. When State Sen. John Marchi, a veteran Republican and a moderate-conservative, won the GOP nomination, Rocky intentionally torpedoed the campaign.

In creating the much discussed Commission on Critical Choices for America—which is expected to help Rocky capture the Republican nomination with tax-exempt donations and at least \$3 million in federal funds from the Congress and various agencies—the governor tried to pack the commission with dyed-in-the-wool liberals.... For example, among the panelists are Joseph Swidler, a strong public power advocate; Bess Myerson, a McGovernite and an aggressive advocate of regulating business; Nancy Hanks, a stout believer in channelling federal funds to the arts; Daniel Moynihan, chief pitchman in Nixon's first term for the Family Assistance Plan; and Joseph Kirkland, secretary-treasurer of the AFL-CIO. Furthermore, the staff of the commission is in the hands of liberals. Henry Diamond, a Ripon-thinking Republican, has taken over the Commission's executive directorship at \$50,000 a year.... Even more indicative of the panel's slant is that Stephen Berger is study director and has the most influential role in determining who will be in charge of preparing the various studies that are to be done by the Commission. Berger is a liberal Democrat and was a campaign manager in 1970 for Richard Ottinger, also a liberal Democrat, who lost to Jim Buckley in the 1970 New York Senate race.

Hence, in the view of many, Rocky still has a long way to go before he can make a convincing case that he has become an "acceptable" candidate for the 1976 Republican nomination. (End of article).

\*\*\*\*\*

Frankly speaking: Unless 'President' Ford names Rocky Veep and then himself resigns, we doubt that Rocky will ever make it to the White House. But—this Commission on Critical Choices for America can be far more dangerous than any individual involved. For out of it will come a New Federalism. We'll watch, and report.

---

For information concerning this letter write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE ENEMY WILL TRY HARDER IN 1974

#### THREE STRIKES AND OUT?

About two hundred years ago, give or take a few weeks, an outraged and irate citizenry staged a Boston Tea Party, a demonstration of protest against a distant and dictatorial government whose actions had become "a history of repeated injuries and usurpations all having in direct object the establishment of an absolute tyranny over these states."

A few months later the fiery patriot, Patrick Henry, arose at the Virginia Convention to deliver an address which ended with the immortal words: "A just God presides over the destinies of nations... There is no retreat, but in submission and slavery... Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God! — I know not what course others may take; but as for me, give me liberty, or give me death."

About fifteen months later the Continental Congress appointed a committee of five to draw up a Declaration of Independence. The task fell to Thomas Jefferson and, with minor changes, his draft was approved and published on July 4, 1776.

Those patriots won a war, but they did not form a more perfect Union, establish justice, insure domestic tranquillity, provide for the common defense, promote the general welfare, or secure the blessings of liberty to themselves or their posterity.

Among the most serious problems were those of commerce between the States and lack of a stable currency. The term "not worth a continental" became a synonym for worthlessness. Too, the original Articles of Confederation provided for no Executive Department and no permanent Judiciary to settle arguments that arose between the States. The one branch of government, the Congress, had to rely for funds upon the good will of the States (not such a bad idea, at that, but hardly practical.)

The real problems of State did not begin to get solved until after a Constitutional Convention was called, and a new form of Government established; a Republic, if we could have kept it.

Then, about a hundred years ago, the Nation was at another point of crisis. The humanitarian cry of "Slavery" was the emotional ingredient that brought on the War between the States, but the real reason had to do with European banking houses who wanted to take the government into debt in order to bring the United States Republic under their control. Once in debt to the Bankers, the United States would have been embroiled in the troubles of the Old World a hundred years ago; a situation that did not actually transpire until 1913 and later.

Abraham Lincoln saw what was coming, and stated: "I see in the near future a crisis approaching that unnerves me, and causes me to tremble for the safety of my country. Corporations have been enthroned. An era of corruption in high places will follow, and the money power of the country will endeavor to prolong its reign by working upon the prejudices of the people until the wealth is aggregated in a few hands and the Republic is destroyed."

Because of that speech, and the attitude which prompted it, as well as the actions resulting from that attitude, Lincoln was assassinated. According to recent scholarship, Lincoln's assassination was directed by a man who served as a special financial advisor to Confederate President Jefferson Davis, and who was, in reality, an agent of the Rothschild interests, one Judah P. Benjamin.

However, Lincoln's fear for the country because "Corporations have been enthroned" did not become an immediate danger, since there was "the winning of the West," an astounding period of agricultural and industrial growth, which made corruption in high places and the reign of the money power more difficult and less important than at a later period in United States history, when trust busting and Tammany Hall tactics uncovered some of the corruption.

Two hundred years ago, the crises that accompanied the birth of a new Nation; One hundred years ago, the crises accompanying attempts to prevent the death of a

Nation torn asunder by the greed of alien money masters; and —

Today, with the Nation on the verge of its bicentennial celebration, yet another series of crises threaten its death and its devouring by a monstrous World Authority. Not only has justice departed from the land, so also has honest and trustworthy leadership. As an example, Ernest van den Haag is a psychoanalyst, a lecturer in sociology and psychology at the New School for Social Research, and a friend and defender of Richard Nixon. It speaks volumes that a professor at the American equivalent of the London School of Economics (both are Fabian Socialist in slant), should write a defense of Republican Nixon. It is also of importance that William D. Pawley, Miami friend of Nixon and allegedly a conservative Republican, should pay for the insertion of this Fabian defense of Nixon in selected newspapers. Here is how that defense begins, and we are quoting from *The Miami Herald* of December 26, 1973:

"Suppose Mr. Nixon were guilty of everything he is accused of. Money was collected illegally from corporations which expected favors in return. He encouraged assistants to find out who 'leaked' Government secrets, or to improve his electoral fortunes, by committing burglaries, tapping wires, preparing silly 'enemy lists' or trying to get the IRS to audit the tax returns of 'enemies.' Suppose that Mr. Nixon tried afterwards to sweep these things under the rug. And that, contrary to promises, he fired a prosecutor who became too inconvenient and that some fought-over tapes disappeared. Finally, suppose he borrowed money to buy residences in California and Florida, made profits and found ways to reduce his tax liability, and to have excessive public funds spent on his residences.... Suppose (these accusations) were true. Should they determine our judgment of his Presidency?"

Social Scientist van den Haag then goes on to insist that Nixon should not be judged so harshly for whatever sins he may have committed, because he was merely following in the footsteps of Presidents who had gone before him. It seems that Roosevelt, Truman, Kennedy, Johnson, all had done things just as bad, perhaps even worse, than Nixon; yet none of them had been persecuted as Nixon is being persecuted.

According to the lecturer at the New School for Social Research: "President Roosevelt deported more than a hundred thousand Americans from California and imprisoned them... FDR left Alger Hiss and fellow

travelers in important positions. Harry Truman... called the accusations against Alger Hiss a 'red herring.'... Kennedy's election was stolen; LBJ's dealings with Bobby Baker were notorious...

Then comes the clincher: Nixon is being persecuted because he once prosecuted Alger Hiss! The following is a direct quote:

"Chambers indeed risked his life, and Mr. Nixon his career to root out Hiss and friends. They didn't get much help. Everybody at Harvard testified for Alger Hiss and now wants to prosecute bad old Richard. Watergate is being used to redeem Hiss and Mr. McGovern, and the liberal sponsorship of both.

"But what does Watergate prove? That Mr. Nixon has defects? Mr. Nixon is not hated because of his many defects, or mistakes, or misjudgments. He is hated, hated profoundly, and feared, for what he has accomplished, for his virtues rather than his vices. There is a lot of hate."

The preceding may seem, at first reading, to be a defense brief for a President, but it turns out to be a condemnation of *all* Presidents, including Richard Nixon.

And the inference is that *any elected official* is going to be a crook, and that Nixon is no worse than any other recent President (except, maybe, Eisenhower, who is omitted from Haag's list).

The conclusions that we are supposed to draw from this and similar political essays which come a dime-a-dozen these days are:

- 1) Government in this space-age world has become so very scientific, so technical, so specialized, that we can no longer expect ordinary elected officials—most of whom are merely lawyers—to run things efficiently, or even honestly. So;
- 2) We should look upon our elected officials as mere figureheads, left-over relics from a former decadent and now supplanted governmental system, kept in office merely to please the masses, as are the unneeded but retained kings and queens of Great Britain and some European countries. However,
- 3) The actual running of governments must be left to specially trained specialists, experts, managers, scientists; men such as Heinz (now Henry) Alfred Kissinger, Arthur F. Bernstein (now Burns), George Shultz, Roy Ash, William Simon, Casper Weinberger, etc.

In other words: the Executive Branch and its Regional Governance apparatus which is to supersede the States, *must be run by*

*appointed managers rather than elected officials.*

Now, the remaining Legislative Branch might well stem the tide and reverse the trend toward bureaucratic dictatorship. But, there is a total demoralization of the government in Washington, and the Congress may be applying the finishing touches to our former republican form of government. In the final hurry-up minutes of the session, before adjournment, Congress passed some bills that should cause a conservative to shudder. Here is an example:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### TRADE BILL TRADES OFF U.S. JOBS AND WEALTH

Dec. 21, 1973—Americans are bombarded daily with news of some new shortage. A beef shortage, a gasoline shortage, a newsprint shortage and a score of others have been reported. The latest indignity to the American taxpayer was the news that in the near future we can expect a toilet paper shortage. Perhaps this latest affront will cause such public outrage that the international giveaway and tradeaway specialists in the federal government will realize at long last that we must put the best interests of the American people first in all our dealings with foreign powers.

But many of the bills passed by Congress, and the administration's international policies, are a far cry from that goal. The Trade Bill which passed the House on December 11 is a prime example of putting foreign interests above both those of business and labor in this country.

The authors of the Trade Bill obviously expect widespread unemployment if the provisions of the bill are implemented. The bill goes to great lengths to outline the "benefits" that the government will provide to Americans thrown out of work because of "import competition." The government will dole out some money to the "injured" workman, retrain him in a new field, and even help him to relocate in a strange part of the country. What generosity. How much more economical and beneficial it would have been to have never imposed this unnecessary hardship on our working people in the first place.

There are similar provisions in the bill to "protect" American businessmen, many of whom are expected to be wiped out by the ill effects of the law. The small businessman is in the same boat as the workers he employs. This bill is simply anti-labor and anti-business.

The only advantages of the proposal will be

realized by the international cartels who have the economic power to expand and protect their own economic interests. Their interests may not necessarily coincide with those of the American people. The windfall from the balance of payments monopoly will be reaped by a select handful of large businesses, not by small businesses of labor.

A more apt name for the Trade Bill is the Tradeoff Bill because it trades off and redistributes U.S. jobs and wealth worldwide.

(Editor's note: Reference in this article is to the Trade Reform Act of 1973, which President Nixon signed into law under protest because it did not accord Russia "favored nation treatment" in trade policies. The Congress balked at this provision, not because it was not in the best interests of the United States, but because of alleged mistreatment of Zionists in Russia who wanted to emigrate to Israel. Nixon signed the bill, unwillingly, because it was the only trade bill possible in 1973, it was "this trade bill or none.")

\*\*\*\*\*

This un-American activity of helping multinationals and foreign countries at the expense of American labor and small business is in line with the new "World Authority" design, which is the new strategy for establishing a World Government. Conservative columnist Paul Scott gave some details of the "strategy revision" which is being effected. Scott's report is confirmation of much that has already been published in earlier *Don Bell Reports* and *Closer-Ups*. Here is a part of the Paul Scott Report:

"Supporters of world government are changing their strategy to accommodate the plans of Secretary of State Henry Kissinger for the building of a 'new international order' and 'structure for peace.' This is the report of Richard N. Gardner, Professor of Law and International Organization, Columbia University, and former Deputy Assistant Secretary of State for International Organization during the Kennedy and Johnson Administrations. A leader in the world government movement, Gardner is a close associate of Kissinger and understands his thinking and methods of operation. Gardner ... spelled out the strategy change from the direct to the indirect approach to bring about world government, stating:

"Our best hope for the foreseeable future seems to be, not in building up a few ambitious institutions...but rather in the more decentralized, disorderly and pragmatic process of inventing or adapting institutions of limited jurisdiction and selected



membership to deal with specific problems on a case-by-case basis as the necessity for cooperation is presented by the relevant nations.

"In short, we are likely to do better by building our house of world order from the bottom up rather than from the top down... The hopeful aspect of the present situation is that even as nations resist appeals for "world government" and "the surrender of sovereignty," technological, economic and political interests are forcing them to establish more and more far-reaching institutions to manage their mutual interdependence."

"... With Kissinger's new assignment taking him deeper into the international monetary trading system, the law of the sea, the protection of international environment, world population problems, and the global politics of food and energy, Gardner contended, the Secretary of State would begin looking for new solutions through more effective international institutions at the global and regional levels...."

Building "from the bottom up" and at "regional levels" seems to be the new strategy; and fitting exactly into this plan has been the division of the United States into ten federal regions, and the division of the individual States into federally budgeted sub-regions.

This also means that the drive for regional governments at the international level will be intensified. Atlantic Union will take precedence over the United Nations, the latter being acknowledged to be hopeless as a nucleus for an actual World Government. Accent will be on the specialized agencies of the UN, which operate through treaties and conventions and actually have little to do with the parent UN body itself. And, added impetus will be placed on the completion of *Atlantic Federal Union*.

Under date of Dec. 15, 1973, Clarence Streit of *Federal Union, inc.*, sent out a year-end report and an appeal for additional funds to finance the work of persuading Congressmen to pass that long-pending Atlantic Union Resolution. Streit wrote, in part:

"Dear Federal Unionists and Friends:

"A glance at the headlines flaming from our enclosed symbol will show that 1973 has been, by the toughest test, the most successful by far in Federal Union's 34-year history... One way this resolution can clear the few remaining hurdles and be enacted is by backers persuading some 20 of the 210 nay-voters of last April to reconsi-

der and agree to join the 197 yeasayers. They have all 1974 until the November election to do this in, and it is planned to start this effort in January.... A major force behind the proposal's swift advance was President Nixon's decision March 2nd to back it publicly. I must testify to the outstanding creative courage he thus showed, for, I know that all five predecessors toyed with taking that step, but none ventured to. Maddeningly (again), soon after President Nixon did, Watergate increasingly absorbed media, Congress and White House attention. Then came Mideast war, nuclear alert, NATO split, the monetary-economic peril, energy crisis. But this complex of dangers arms Atlantic Union backers with a powerful case for gaining the few needed vote changes....

"When 18 oil-happy feudal Sheikhs, Kings, dictators enjoy unity's proverbial power by darkening our Xmas and keeping families apart now, can any of us hesitate to help federate the free? Sacrifice? What god worth worship doesn't require such proof?

Sincerely,

(signed) Clarence Streit."

Yes, the last paragraph, including the lower case "g" in "god," is exactly as in the original letter, from which we quoted. Streit lists the hurdles that must be cleared before any Bill becomes U.S. Law. This is important general information. Highlights: A Bill must be introduced in both House and Senate, gain committee hearings in both Houses, gain a favorable recommendation from the relevant Executive Department, gain clearance from the Office of Management and Budget, pass House and Senate Committees, gain floor clearance in both Houses, obtain floor action, win majority vote in both Houses, get President's signature within the time limit—and the Bill or Resolution or whatever has become Law.

However, there's an easier way these days: The President is requested to sign an Executive Order which is published in the Federal Register and, unless this Executive Order is rejected by the House and the Senate within a certain time limit, the Order assumes the force of Law. This is a procedure that becomes doubly dangerous when Congress is not in session. And the next four weeks are truly perilous for the Nation.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please write: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### EAST-WEST TRADE AND THE ENERGY CRISIS

#### THE NEW PILGRIMS

When U.S. Secretary of State and Rockefeller agent Henry Alfred Kissinger flew to London to address the Pilgrims of Great Britain on Dec. 12, 1973, the event was hailed as "a major statement of U.S. policy toward Europe." It was a remarkable speech in that Kissinger was arrogant, critical, almost dictatorial, sounding very much as would a Roman addressing a people over whom the suzerain demanded obedience in all external affairs.

He said that the new policy of *detente* that exists between the United States and the Soviet Union, and between the United States and the Peoples Republic of China, automatically altered relationships between the United States and her former allies. Also, the growth of European unity has altered the nature of the Atlantic Alliance. But, while it was perfectly in order for the U.S. to make deals with Russia and China without consulting Britain in advance, it was not permissible for Britain to make deals on her own without first informing the United States of her intentions.

Here are a few direct quotes:

"We have no intention of restricting Europe's international role to regional matters. ... Europe's unity must not be at the expense of Atlantic community, or both sides of the Atlantic will suffer.... I would be less than frank were I to conceal our uneasiness about some of the recent practices of the European Community in the political field. To present the decisions of a unifying Europe to us as *faits accomplis* not subject to effective discussion is alien to the tradition of US-European relations. This may seem a strange complaint from a country repeatedly accused of acting itself without adequately consulting with its allies. There is no doubt that the United States has sometimes not consulted enough or adequately, (but this was) usually under pressure of necessity. The attitude of the unifying Europe, by contrast, seems to attempt to elevate refusal to consult into a principle defining European unity. To judge from recent experience, consultations with us

before a decision is precluded, and consultation after the fact has been drained of content. For then Europe appoints a spokesman who is empowered to inform us of the decisions taken but who has no authority to negotiate.... the United States should be given an opportunity to express its concern before final decisions affecting its interests are taken...."

Stripped of its verbiage, Kissinger is here telling the overlords of what's left of the British Empire that it is right and proper for the United States to conclude agreements with Soviet Russia and Red China without consulting with the Nations of Europe, even though those agreements do affect the interests of the Nations of Europe; but when the shoe is on the other foot, it is not permitted for the Nations of Europe to conclude agreements between themselves without first consulting with the United States!

According to Webster's Dictionary, the word *suzerain* is defined as "a dominant state controlling the foreign relations of a vassal state but allowing it sovereign authority in its internal affairs."

And according to Kissinger, the United States exercises suzerainty over the States of Europe! This is the *New Imperialism*!

But, is Kissinger speaking to the Pilgrims of Great Britain as an agent of the United States, or as an agent of the economic empire of the Rockefellers? Or, are the two about to become one?

The important part of Herr Henry's message to the British Pilgrims had to do with the energy crisis, which was planned and produced by the multinational monopolists, whose chieftains happen to be David Rockefeller of the thirty-six varieties of Standard Oil, and Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands and Royal/Dutch Shell, both of these economic imperialists being associated with the very influential Bilderberger Group; one financing it and the other running it.

There was a time, not too long ago, when the Pilgrim Society was the most important, most powerful, and most exclusive international club of them all. Its members were

the royalty, the *creme de la creme* of the elite of two continents. Their chief goal was, to bring back those lost Colonies which are now called the United States of America, and make them once again a part of a worldwide Anglo-Saxon community which would rule the world. There are two groups, the Pilgrims of Great Britain, and the Pilgrims of America. Memberships are interchangeable, however, as are citizenships. For example, British Pilgrim Churchill became an honorary American citizen, and American Pilgrim Eisenhower became an honorary citizen of the United Kingdom. Any newly appointed British Ambassador to the United States must appear before the Pilgrims before taking up his diplomatic duties; and by the same token, any American Ambassador to the Court of St. James must first report to the Pilgrims of Great Britain. The meetings always include a toast to the Queen (or King) and members then stand at attention while the orchestra plays God Save the Queen (or King). On May 22, 1963, Dwight David Eisenhower, Honorary President of the Pilgrims of the United States, was feted at a special banquet held at the Waldorf-Astoria Hotel in New York City, at which time he was presented with a medallion, on which had been engraved the inscription: "Dwight David Eisenhower, in recognition of his great contribution to the cause of Anglo-American unity."

Present at the banquet were the Ambassadors to the United States from the United Kingdom, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, as well as their representatives to the UN. And, representing the Council on Foreign Relations and the Rockefeller interests were John D. Rockefeller 3rd, Winthrop Aldrich, John Hay Whitney, Lewis W. Douglas, Eli Whitney Debevoise, Arthur H. Dean, Thomas K. Finletter, Allen W. Dulles, Grayson Kirk, General W. C. Westmoreland, and others.

So, you see, just ten years ago, the Pilgrim Society was a very important society. But, in 1973, instead of sending a Rockefeller, a Whitney, an Aldrich, or at least an Anglo-Saxon, these New Imperialists sent a German born refugee who began his speech by jokingly telling British royalty that "my forebears missed the Mayflower by some three hundred years," and then proceeded to tell them what they'd better do if they wanted to remain in Uncle Sam's good graces.

We think the real reason for this command performance had to do with the manufactured energy crisis. The British had to be told, in not-so-diplomatic language, just what they were supposed to do and how they were supposed to do it. Kissinger told the Pilgrims:

"The only long-term solution (to the energy crisis) is a massive effort to provide producers an incentive to increase their supply, to encourage consumers to use existing supplies more rationally and to develop alternate energy supplies.... To this end, the United States proposes that the nations of Europe, North America and Japan establish an Energy Action Group of senior and prestigious individuals, with a mandate to develop within three months an initial action program for collaboration in all areas of the energy problem....

"The group would have as its goal the assurance of required energy supplies at reasonable cost. It would define broad principles of cooperation, and it would initiate action in specific areas:

- To conserve energy through more rational utilization of existing supplies;
- To encourage the discovery and development of new sources of energy;
- To give producers an incentive to increase supply; and
- To coordinate an international program of research to develop new technologies that use energy more efficiently and provide alternatives to petroleum. The United States would be willing to contribute our particular skills in such areas as the development of the deep seabed.

"The Energy Action Group should not be an exclusive organization of consumers. The producing nations should be invited to join it from the very beginning with respect to any matters of common interest. The problem of finding adequate opportunity for development, and the investment of the proceeds from the sale of energy sources would appear to be a particularly important area for consumer-producer cooperation...."

And this last paragraph, of course, refers to the development of those oil and gas fields in Siberia.

One wonders: What Kissinger told the Pilgrims is very similar to what William Simon is telling Americans in authority -

- To conserve energy through more rational utilization suggests the rationing of fuel;
- To give producers an incentive suggests the increasing of the price of gasoline and fuel for heating purposes;
- To coordinate an international program of research could mean helping Russia to grab her "fair share" of the petroleum and natural gas market.

Meanwhile, the industrial nations of the world—United States, United Kingdom, West Germany, Japan—must cut back dangerously on production, pay higher prices for less

food and fuel, face mass unemployment, risk recession or worse; all of these things and more because of a *manufactured crisis*? A crisis that may have been created for the purpose of bringing the "have" nations down and the "have not" nations up—especially Soviet Russia and Red China—so that all "trading nations" of the world will be equal?

Specifically, the principal goal of the New Imperialists "at this point in time" is to develop East-West trade. And the only thing that Russia has which the world can use is oil. As Rep. Ben Blackburn, Georgia Republican, pointed out in a recent article in the *Wall Street Journal*:

"Soviet consumer goods range from non-existent to shoddy. The Soviet non-military technology is either non-existent or 20 years behind ours; consequently, there is no—or hardly any—Soviet technology that we can use. They do have some raw materials, but the export of raw materials earns relatively little in foreign exchange over a period of time. Americans will have to drink an ocean of vodka just to balance the Pepsi account! ... The only items seriously discussed that the Soviet Union has and that we really need are natural gas and petroleum...."

However, as Rep. Blackburn points out: "we can more quickly and cheaply pipe oil from Alaska and develop gas reserves untapped on the North American continent." So, in order to make the development of Russian petroleum appear essential, it is necessary to create a world-wide energy crisis, one that must be made to last for years, just as Kissinger, Simon and other "experts" have been telling us. And an extended energy shortage will amply justify the exploitation and development of Soviet petroleum preserves.

And why should this operation be such an exciting adventure to the New Imperialists? The answer is obvious: They want to sell things to the Russians, and they want to make things in Russia that can be sold elsewhere; and the only way that Russia can become an equal trading partner is to make Russia oil-rich!

However, the American people will pay two ways for this internationalist adventure. They will suffer the hardships brought on by an extended fuel and food shortage which could bring back the conditions of the Great Depression of the early 30s. And, those Americans who are still able to pay taxes are going to be forced to pay a major share of the cost of developing those Soviet oil fields! There are federal organizations al-

ready set up and operating which will be able to siphon off American tax dollars and send them off to Russia and China to promote East-West Trade! Among the foreign trade programs which can be used for this purpose are the Overseas Private Investment Corporation, Domestic International Sales Corporation, Private Export Funding Corporation, Foreign Credit Insurance Association, Commodity Credit Corporation Credit Sales Program, Private Investment Center of the Agency for International Development, and last but hardly least, the Export-Import Bank. All of these, and a few more, are supported directly or indirectly by the American taxpayer, and all of them can be used to promote and finance East-West Trade.

In our last *Closer-Up* we quoted Armand Hammer of the Occidental Petroleum Corporation, who spoke of the production, sale and distribution of Soviet oil and gas. He said, among other things:

"...It will require a certain amount of financing which I believe will be satisfactorily worked out again by the Ex-Im Bank and the Japanese counterpart of the Ex-Im Bank. George P. Shultz, U.S. Treasury Secretary, is in Japan at present (9/12/73) and undoubtedly discussions are going on there right now...."

A closer look at this Ex-Im Bank should raise a few taxpayers' eyebrows. Dr. Peter Beter, a former counsel to the Export-Import Bank of the United States, is the author of a book, *The Conspiracy Against the Dollar*, (published by George Braziller, Inc., One Park Avenue, New York, N.Y. 10016. 110 pages, \$1.95). Dr. Beter refers to the period through which we are beginning to go, as the *period of stagflation*. He writes:

"During this period of stagflation America would also be engaged in East-West trade. Credit facilities would be stretched to the breaking point. All the client followers of the corporate aristocracy... would exhort the Export-Import Bank of the United States to extend credit to its foreign buyers...."

"Eximbank is a very important tool for the forces of the New Imperialism. They can force it to borrow huge dollar amounts from the U.S. Treasury in order to finance East-West trade."

"A flagrant example of stretching the usual banking terms of Eximbank is the financing of a plant to produce trucks and engines on the Kama River in the town of Naberjnya Chelny, 550 miles east of Moscow. This financing was approved March 21, 1973. Ex-

imbank's usual length of term for loans range from three to five, or seven years for a limited class of products. However, the repayment period for this loan is 12 years with a grace period of 4½ years; in effect, a total of 16½ years before the first repayment is made!

"The government of the Soviet Union guarantees to Eximbank its credits extended or guaranteed by Eximbank to the Bank for Foreign Trade of the USSR (Vneshtorgbank). Normally, credits extended by Eximbank are deposited in United States banks where the foreign importer draws on the credit to pay the American exporter. Not in this case, however. Eximbank's portion of the money will be deposited directly into the coffers of the Vneshtorgbank in Moscow.

"Participating, too, in the overall loan of \$192.1 million is Chase Manhattan Bank (Note: The author fails to mention that Chase Manhattan Bank cannot lose money on the deal, because David Rockefeller's bank loan is guaranteed by the Overseas Private Investment Corporation and the Foreign Credit Insurance Association. Taxpayers may lose, but Chase Manhattan won't—Ed.)

"Eximbank credit facilities will be used for many such projects in the East-West trade shuttle during the stagflation period. To do this it will have to dip into its reserves! In addition, billions of taxpayer dollars will be used for such East-West trade.... Huge exports of wheat and other agricultural commodities to these countries will cause some food shortages, transport dislocations, and greatly increased costs in business activity.

*However, the cost of oil products will soar because their prices are arbitrarily established by the (New Imperialist) dynasty and the corporate aristocracy....*

(End of extended quotation; italics added in last paragraph for purpose of emphasis).

If what Dr. Beter states is true—and he was a counsel for the Export-Import Bank of the United States—then this Eximbank is going to be a key factor in East-West trade and in the Energy Crisis. Not too surprisingly then, is the announcement that:—

President Nixon recently nominated William J. Casey to be President of the Export-Import Bank of the United States. His nomination had not been confirmed by the Senate before its adjournment, but the matter is pending before Senator Sparkman's Senate Banking Committee, and Sparkman stated that action had been postponed until some "additional information is obtained." Here is some information that would be pertinent.

William J. Casey is a member of the Council on Foreign Relations and currently has the title of Undersecretary of State for Economic Affairs. Many eyebrows were raised among Washington security officers when Nixon named Casey to this post. A thumbnail biography should explain why:

During World War II Casey served in the Communist-infested OSS, worked with Arthur Goldberg and David K.E. Bruce, the latter now representing the United States in Communist China. Between 1962 and 1965 Casey was involved as a defendant in three law suits. At the time of Casey's nomination for Chairman of the Securities and Exchange Commission, there were revelations that he had been named in two civil actions alleging breach of the security laws which he would supposedly be enforcing as chairman of SEC. He was also the subject of an investigation by a New York grand jury alleging peculiar actions in regard to SEC decisions involving Robert L. Vesco and International Telephone and Telegraph Corporation. When ITT was being investigated on three separate anti-trust suits, one of them involving an alleged gift of \$400,000 to the Republican presidential campaign in 1972 in exchange for settlements favoring ITT, there was the case of the mysterious disappearance of some 13 documents which had been subpoenaed by the House Investigating Committee and which apparently ended up in the Justice Department, where they were kept out of the hands of the investigators, because once any material that may be used in a criminal investigation is in the hands of the Justice Department, it is no longer subject to congressional subpoena. William J. Casey allegedly caused the files to disappear, to the gratification of both ITT and the Nixon Administration. Perhaps as a reward, Casey has been named to head Eximbank.

While handling economic affairs in the State Department, Casey's chief duty was to promote trade with Communist countries. Now, with taxpayers' money to invest for such promotions, he will be a very important person in the eyes of the New Imperialists, who are willing to use our money while at the same time rationing our food and fuel supplies.

But, they must be wondering just how much peacetime regimentation the people will accept without rebelling. 1974 should be a very interesting year.

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. For information, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### APPOINTED MANAGERS - THE NEW RULING CLASS

#### THE FEDERAL CORPORATION

"The issue will no longer be who is the candidate in an election - any charismatic can be president if he can take and deliver orders." So wrote a correspondent who recalled that "a new ruling class whose ascent to power was inevitable, was predicted by James Burnham over 30 years ago in his book, *The Managerial Revolution*. He identified 'managers' as a new type of professional with command of essential skills quite distinct and towering above the capabilities needed for fairly routine jobs. Rule over the United States would be obtained through state ownership and control, with appointed managers rather than elected officials in control."

The current denigration and mistrust of elected officials, from the President of the United States on down to the Mayor of a city, has been brought about to a large extent because managers have been trained and are ready to take over, and the government itself has been restructured in such a way that the take-over by the new ruling class seems not only logical, but desirable.

This new breed of "managers" was conceived, nourished, developed, trained and poured into public management positions by the use of funds supplied by foundations—Ford, Rockefeller, Carnegie, Alfred P. Sloan, etc. The funds were used to finance special courses at colleges and universities where these new "managers" were trained. Post-graduate courses were often provided by such management-minded organizations as the *Council on Foreign Relations* (Henry Kissinger being an excellent example of such a trainee.) The *1313 Conglomerate* was able to train, unionize, and provide a job-placement service for such public management categories as City Managers, Metro Managers, Regional Council Officials, etc.

And Big Business began to provide the top-echelon of managers for this new kind of government.

When the federal Bureau of the Budget was restructured and expanded to become the Office of Management and Budget, then the

Revolution was won. Looking back:—

In 1972 and the early months of 1973, the Great Controversy between the Congress and the Executive had to do with the impoundment of funds which had been appropriated by the Congress for specific uses, and which the Office of Management and Budget refused to spend as directed. The real reason for the impoundments had nothing to do with trying to cut down on expenses and live within the federal budget; rather, OMB had not yet placed its stamp of approval on any specific Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (PPBS) for the particular expenditure which had been designated by Congress. OMB wanted it understood that it, the OMB, was the *managerial control center* between the all-powerful Central Government and the subservient State, County and local governments. The Congress could—and should—appropriate the money, but OMB would determine just how, where, and when, the money would be spent.

Of course, Congress was angered, and most rightfully so. Its authority was being taken from it by a new, upstart bureau which the Congress had only recently permitted the Chief Executive to establish as a *Management Center*. There was a Congressional move to require formal Senate approval of any man selected to head OMB. But the move was defeated, and the controversial Roy Ash was named OMB Director.

Shortly after this impoundment controversy had come to a boil, the whole affair was drowned by the Watergate overflow. Then came the alleged energy crisis. Meanwhile, OMB continued to grow and increase in power and importance.

As an example, we quote from a recent column by the eminent Edith Kermit Roosevelt:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### CONTRACTING OUT THE GOVERNMENT

Washington—The beleaguered administration faces a new charge of "big business bias" with the disclosure that the Office of Management and Budget, headed by a former

big conglomerate head, would contract out to private industry much of the vast bulk of military base operations. The services to be replaced are now performed by 185,000 military personnel and career civil servants at 74 installations. The military presently has control of these operations in order to "run a tight ship" in time of war or other national emergency. But under a still unpublished proposal by OMB, the military would have to go through a contractor at each base, who would control the support functions. The effect would be to civilianize vital support functions with a resulting erosion in the command responsibilities of Navy, Air Force, and Army.

The OMB proposal not only covers such support services as commissary, food service, postal service and base hospitals but also extends to more sensitive matters such as law enforcement, transportation and base supply. Also embraced under the new plan are transient aircraft maintenance, computers and audiovisual services.

A number of military men are privately voicing objections to the OMB plan to their Congressmen. Obviously, security and the prevention of sabotage become more difficult when a non-military, private party is involved. Each of the three Services is expected to provide its initial official responses to OMB's proposed schedules for contracting out by the end of this month.

Meanwhile, Rep. Jerome R. Waldie (D-Cal.), who secured a copy of the text of OMB's proposal, has charged in a press conference here:

"OMB's proposal was understandable and perhaps even inevitable in view of the previous background of Roy Ash, now head of OMB. Ash was the former Chief Executive for Litton Industries, a major corporate contractor of services to the military, and among those corporations most likely to receive any new contracts to provide the base operational support services."

According to documents in the California Legislator's possession "the proposal has the approval of the highest levels within the Office of Management and Budget." Presumably, the highest levels would be Director Ash.

Significantly, the OMB proposal calls for *all work* to be contracted out by *one contractor per base*, eliminating any possibility that small, specialized companies would be able to compete for a portion of the work. This ensures that the contracts will go to such corporate giants as ITT, RCA, and, of course, Ash's former company, Litton.

Ash's former conflicts of interest have long been a subject of criticism on Capitol Hill.

Some of them are detailed in a paper entitled "The Case Against Roy Ash" that was inserted in the Congressional Record on Feb. 26 of last year by Sen. Les Aspin (D-Wis.). The compendium reads in part:

"The Washington Star-News Pentagon reporter, Orr Kelly, recently obtained a copy of the minutes of a meeting between top Navy personnel and Litton officials, including Ash. According to this record, written by an Admiral in attendance, Ash threatened—as part of Litton's attempt to heist approximately \$400 million in bailout funds which the company needs to pay for its miserable performance on the five-ship program—to go over the heads of Navy officials and take his case to John Connally and the White House. With Litton still trying to grab \$400 million in bailout funds, and Ash, its former chief executive, publicly expressing an interest in the Navy's budget, Ash's conflict of interest is hard to ignore." (Note: The Defense Department is currently preparing a suit against Litton for failure to fulfill its defense contracts. Ash's conflict of interest seems really to be in conflict with the Nation's best interests—Ed.)

Obviously, Navy officials and professional service men are concerned first and foremost with providing for the proper defense and security of this Nation and not in guaranteeing the profits of an individual conglomerate. Hence, some big commercial interests would like to see their responsibilities downgraded. What is worth emphasizing too, is that this contracting out of government functions has nothing to do with genuinely free enterprise in the traditional sense. What is being created under the OMB proposal are inefficient "cost-plus" contracts which guarantee profits for those companies who are awarded the contracts.

Furthermore, past conversions demonstrate that corporations submit bids which show an initial savings in comparison to the number of dollars spent on the Civil Service function. Then after the first year of having a function contracted out, the costs increase substantially in the succeeding years. The result is that these increased costs of the contractor erase any initial military cost savings which might have been realized. (End of column).

\*\*\*\*\*

The idea of "big business" taking over the management of United States defense establishments carries some ominous overtones

which spell danger to our Nation, and to what's left of our government itself. However, before offering further comment on the strange circumstance of OMB making such a proposal, we should like you to read one more article which further demonstrates the scope and area of activities being taken over by OMB.

If Nixon had any special plan to fight unemployment, under normal circumstances such a plan would be announced by Nixon himself, or by his press secretary, or perhaps by the Labor Secretary if he and the President were in agreement on the plan. Under no circumstances would one expect to hear a Deputy Director of the Budget telling the Nation what "Nixon's Plan" is going to be. Nevertheless, the following article was released by Associated Press for publication in dailies of Dec. 26, 1973. The following is reprinted from the Santa Cruz (Calif.) *Sentinel* of that date:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### NIXON'S PLAN TO FIGHT UNEMPLOYMENT

Washington (AP)—The Nixon administration plans to step up federal spending quickly next year to create new jobs if unemployment reaches close to six per cent, Deputy Budget Director Frederic V. Malek says. Malek said plans to inject money into the economy might include increasing the rate of federal construction or military procurement. The injection would be made if the jobless rate, now 4.7 per cent, approaches "the high ends of our estimates," he said. Administration economists have said the fuel shortage could push the jobless rate close to six per cent next year.

Malek also told the Associated Press that the fiscal 1975 defense budget will have to go up, possibly as much as \$5 billion. The new federal budget over-all will be tight, in the range of \$300 billion, and carry a sizable deficit, he said:

Excerpts from the interview:

Q. Because of the energy crisis, it appears the federal budget deficit is going to be larger than you originally thought. About what will be the size of the deficit in fiscal 1975?

A. First of all, the deficit is not going to be influenced that much by the energy crisis. In fact, the impact is going to be less than one per cent. It's less than a \$3 billion impact, when you take into account added unemployment benefits plus the funds for energy research and development, plus a couple of hundred million for cost of

living adjustments because of price increases.

Q. That's on the energy crisis. But, considering the budget as a whole and the other programs that have to be funded, you are still going to have a sizable deficit, aren't you?

A. We are going to have a deficit in fiscal 1975. It's really too early to say what the size of that deficit is going to be. The budget we're looking at now is in the \$300 billion range. We have a range of \$6 billion to \$8 billion. The final determination of how much the budget is will depend on the latest economic data that is available, the latest advice of the President's economic advisers, and his determination of what the appropriate fiscal policy is, balanced against the programmatic considerations. Along about early January we will be coming to a determination about what the total should be....

Q. What about national health insurance? How much is in the budget for that?

A. Well, the national health insurance won't have much of a budgetary impact in 1975. So we don't have to factor that into the budget very much. Let me tell you a couple of more things on the total size of the budget. We are predicating the 1975 budget on the fact that inflation is going to be the No. 1 economic problem. Therefore, we are trying to keep spending down. We are trying to come in with a very tight budget. Now, you might ask how a \$300 billion range is consistent with a tight budget? We are going to have about \$273 billion in expenditures in fiscal 1974. We've got built in, before we or Congress get a chance to work on the discretionary programs, about \$25 billion increment in noncontrollables. What I mean by noncontrollables are those programs that are fixed by prior legislation. Individual entitlement programs are the biggest portion of that—Social Security, medicare, medicaid, public assistance, veterans benefits, unemployment benefits, civil service retirement benefits and the like.

Q. It doesn't sound like you are going to have many new initiatives in fiscal 1975, except for the start of the national health insurance program, because of the tight budget situation.

A. There are a number of other things that are being considered for the President's State of the Union address. There are two ways to answer that comment. One, there are a heck of a lot of initiatives that we've already proposed that haven't been acted on



yet that we think merit consideration. Among those is further action on the President's new federalism program, mainly, enactment of the four special revenue-sharing acts. The other way of answering that is there are going to be some other new initiatives, some of which will come out in the State of the Union and others of which will come out in the budget... We're considering welfare reform again... There's the possibility of an urban mass transit revenue-sharing program, where we combine the city highway funds with the urban mass transit funds into a single fund and distribute on a proportionate basis to the cities and states.

Q. On the economy, is there any change in the administration's forecast of the economic impact of the energy crisis? Your economic advisers said recently there would be no recession, but unemployment might rise close to six per cent.

A. We firmly feel that there will not be a recession. We're trying to put together the budget in a way that helps avoid a recession. Now, that's somewhat contradictory to say, Well, we're keeping it down to avoid inflation but we're putting it together to avoid a recession. We're going to be watching very carefully the unemployment trends on a monthly basis. If we see we're approaching the top range of our estimates, we're going to do something to inject into the economy some stimuli. Our staff is working on a categorization of those kinds of things that can be done that can provide an injection into the economy... And as we watch the economic trends that are developing—you might call this an unemployment watch—if we are approaching the high ends of our estimates, we are prepared to take those actions that will avoid unemployment going much higher.... I can't give you too many specifics on that, because it's something we're developing now....

(End of quotations from Malek interview)

\*\*\*\*\*

SUMMARY:—The Congress and the people customarily look to the President of the United States for the annual State of the Union Address and the Budget Report in accordance with the commandment laid down in the Constitution. But it seems that the President has been pre-empted by an assistant director of the Office of Management and Budget, a manager whose appointment need not be confirmed by the Senate, a man protected by executive privilege and responsible to no man other than his immediate superior, Roy Ash, who also is appointed to his czardom and is in no way responsible

to the electorate or to the representatives of the electorate.

Similarly Roy Ash, as director of OMB, pre-empted the Presidency, the Pentagon and the Congress in laying down plans for the restructuring of American military bases. If you have been following the headlines, you will have noticed that appointee Henry Kissinger pre-empted the President in all foreign affairs, just as George Shultz speaks for the President in "Nixonomic" affairs, and William Simon in "energetics." And so on down the line. They speak, and the President approves. As our correspondent implied, it no longer matters who is President, any man will do if he can take and deliver orders, and approve orders given by the appointed managers who really run the show!

This seems to be the game plan:

1. The Office of Management and Budget, through the Regional Governance establishment, and absolute control over the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System, will exercise dictatorial control over all domestic governing bodies.

2. The Treasury Department through William Simon's "crisis control" (he is said to be slated to replace the resigning George Shultz shortly), will control *the people*, even as OMB controls governing bodies, by means of rationing, and through the use of the Internal Revenue Service as a police to keep all individuals in line (corporations are classified legally as "individuals," unless they become conglomerates or multinationals, in which cases they tend to become "governments" in their own right.)

3. While OMB is keeping government and public bodies under strict control, and while IRS is keeping the people under strict control, appointee Kissinger will be keeping—or trying to keep—other Nations under control.

Thus has developed the Federal Corporation, with its New Ruling Class operating through Appointed Managers. And our only worldly hope of liberation lies in the fact that the people at large are beginning to ask questions. May they ask the right ones, and demand the right answers!

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters accenting the Christian American point of view. Subscriptions not sold separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE UNMAKING OF THE PRESIDENCY

"I DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR..."

The Constitution of the United States of America is a wonderful and surprisingly complete and up-to-date civic bible. But it doesn't waste words specifically outlining the duties of the President. The Congress, on the other hand, is given a long list of definite and carefully enumerated duties: The Senate is given specific responsibilities, particularly in connection with maintaining a check on the Executive Branch of the Government. The House is given certain particular responsibilities, especially with appropriation and revenue bills. And the joint Congress has a long list of prescribed powers, that list ending with the power to "make all laws which shall be necessary and proper for carrying into execution the foregoing powers, and all other powers vested by this Constitution in the government of the United States, or in any department or officer thereof."

In contrast, the various powers and duties ascribed to the President, aside from treaty-making, vetoing undesirable legislation and acting as Commander-in-Chief of the armed forces, are pretty well summed up in one sentence: "He shall take care that the laws be faithfully executed; and shall commission all the officers of the United States."

Now, most Americans are, by this time, more or less familiar with the erosion of the powers conferred upon the Senate by the Constitution. The Congressional power "to coin money, regulate the value thereof, ..." was relinquished to a private corporation bearing the title of Federal Reserve Corporation. Very general laws and enabling acts were passed, permitting the various Executive departments and bureaus to work out the details and specifics in what has come to be known as "administrative law." The Executive Branch was permitted to become a law-making branch—unconstitutionally—by virtue of the publication of "Executive Orders." The Supreme Court also was permitted to become a law-making body through the issuance of Supreme Court decisions that—again unconstitutionally—came to be regarded as "laws of the land." And so on...

There likewise has been an erosion of the powers of the Presidency, but this has not been so obvious as the degeneration of the Legislative Branch, because the Executive erosion has been, for the greater part, from within, and has not been clearly visible from without. The Office of the Presidency might be likened to those "whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness" (Matthew 23:27).

It could be that the current President had delusions of regality, wanted to be isolated from his subjects and even from his ministers of state (as former Interior Secretary Hickel charged), organized a "Prussian Guard" to keep away all except those of similar regal stature and those who could qualify as cronies. Perhaps he saw it as his duty to sit in one of his three palaces, issuing ultimata and expecting executive inferiors to interpret, define and execute such orders.

Or it could be that he was never his own boss, could not stand on principle but had to change his position on vital issues as directed and, having no defense, could merely cry with extended palms turned upward that, "I am not a crook," and then hope and pray that he would not be forced to prove the statement.

Or, there may have been other reasons, or justifications, or even exonerations; but the final results are catastrophic to the office of the Presidency and to the Republic for which it spoke:

*Under the guise of "returning the power to the people," the President has really relinquished the power to appointed managers and bureaucrats over whom neither the Congress nor the people have any power or control!*

By obtaining Congressional approval of certain Executive Reorganization Plans, a vast "Executive Offices" complex was created, and staffed with managers and specially trained change agents whose appointment required no Senate approval or

confirmation, and who were protected from Congressional overseeing by a misuse of the shady doctrine of executive privilege. And to such appointed managers and change agents was given the power of absolute control over various phases of governance. Such appointees were "designated and empowered to exercise, *without the approval, ratification, or other action of the President*" certain specified executive functions!

Notice the wording of the above, which is taken from one of the many Executive Orders of like manner: The President relinquishes *all power* over a bureau chieftain over whom the Congress also has no power! Thus, a man like Roy Ash of OMB becomes an absolute czar in his particular realm of governance.

This delegation of presidential authority was first brought to our attention when we read Executive Order 11609, of July 22, 1971. This is a very long and detailed order "delegating certain functions vested in the President to other Officers of the Government." Here is a part of that Order:

"By virtue of the authority vested in me by section 301 of title 3 of the United States Code, and as President of the United States, it is hereby ordered as follows:

"Sec. 9. *Office of Management and Budget.* The Director of the Office of Management and Budget is hereby designated and empowered to exercise, without the approval, ratification, or other action of the President, the following...

"(5) The authority of the President...to approve contracts for acquisition of land subject to limited rights reserved to the grantor and for the acquisition of limited permanent rights in land adjoining park property....

"(6) The authority of the President...to approve regulations relating to the rental of substandard housing for members of the uniformed services..."

In this same Executive Order 11609, certain Presidential functions were delegated "without the approval, ratification, or other action of the President," to various departments and agencies, including the General Services Administration, Department of the Treasury, HEW, Department of State, Department of Defense, and the Civil Service Commission.

This seems to have marked the beginning of the delegation of Presidential authority—without any curb or control—to unelected heads of bureaus and agencies. It would be impossible, in one short letter, to trace the

growth of this transfer of power from the hands of *elected representatives* to those of *appointed specialists*. Therefore, permit us to concentrate on just one phase of this reorganization (restructuring) of the federal executive: the area having to do with the control of water and water resources has not been adequately explained. Ergo:—

Nearly five years ago, on May 29, 1969, the President issued from his Key Biscayne, Florida "palace," a statement having to do with the creation of an "Environmental Quality Council" which was to be a Cabinet level advisory body "the structure of which in some respects parallels that of the National Advisory Council and the Urban Affairs Council."

We quote from the President's statement:

"For the purposes of this order, plans and programs (of the Council) may include, but are not limited to, those for or affecting: 1) development, restoration, and preservation of the beauty of the countryside, urban and suburban areas, *water resources, wild rivers, scenic roads, parkways and highways*; 2) the protection and appropriate management of scenic or primitive areas, natural wonders, historic sites, and recreation areas; 3) the management of Federal *land and water resources*, including fish and wildlife...5) interstate arrangements, including Federal participation where authorized and necessary"... (We have italicized those parts of the above order which have to do with water resources, not because of the greater importance of this subject, but because this is the focal point of this particular letter).

About two years after the issuance of the preceding statement, President Nixon was able to issue an Executive Order establishing Ten Federal Regions with their Ten Regional Councils. The Environmental Quality Council then gave way to the Environmental Protection Agency which was given Cabinet-level authority, and whose Deputy Director would become a member of the ten-member Under Secretaries Group For Regional Government. This latter Group would operate under the all-powerful chairmanship of the Deputy Director of the Office of Management and Budget. The Under Secretaries Group would hand down general policy to the ten Federal Regional Councils which would take their overall direction from OMB, by means of the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System.

Now, these Federal Regional Councils would be all-powerful in their particular

areas, which are classified as the activities which are under the control of the Departments of Agriculture, Interior, Labor, Health, Education and Welfare, Housing and Urban Development, Transportation, and the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration, the Office of Economic Opportunity, and the Environmental Protection Agency.

As powerful as is this new system of governance, *it is not a complete system in itself.* This is because the restructuring program begun in 1969 was not carried out in full. You will remember that the President had called for the scrapping of the original Cabinet Departments which are represented in this Regional Governance Scheme, and their replacement by four Super-Cabinet Departments "concerned with our communities, our earth, our economy, and our potential as individuals" said the President as he called for the creation of:

- 1) A Department of Community Development,
- 2) A Department of Natural Resources,
- 3) A Department of Economic Affairs, and
- 4) A Department of Human Resources.

But Congress refused to go along with this particular part of the restructuring program. And, just possibly as punishment, we have had a series of crises which permitted the establishment of *substitute agencies* to control the four areas involved:

- 1) Revenue Sharing to control community development;
- 2) An Energy Czar to control natural resources such as petroleum, coal, etc.;
- 3) A price and labor control system to regulate economic affairs; and
- 4) Threats of a rationing system which will join IRS and other agencies in the control of human resources.

Now, the rationing of food and fuel will go a long way toward the total control of all humans. But one other natural resource is even more important: *water!*

Which brings us to the subject of *Regional Water Basins*, a master plan for the control of water resources throughout the United States by means of the creation of 22 river-basin regions.

First, an historical background is required:

The idea of doing away with the States and dividing the Nation into Regions is not new. As early as 1913 the Nation was divided into twelve Federal Reserve Regions—and almost immediately thereafter came the suggestion that these twelve districts form the foundation for a new type of federal governance which should encompass the political and economic as well as the monetary

control of the Nation. The idea was, of course, much too radical to catch fire at that time in history.

Later, with the coming of the New Deal, there was advanced the scheme for dividing the Nation into Federal Districts which would replace the States and State Governments. Again, too early for fulfillment.

A little later, with the establishment of the Tennessee Valley Authority and the promotion of various "public power and irrigation" projects, the Nation was divided into public power districts. And this also led to suggestion that the States be done away with and the Nation divided into regions drawn according to the sources of public power. Again, too radical and too soon.

One other scheme showed greater promise: the dividing of the Nation into Water Resources Regions. This plan was promoted in the 1960s, and the following article which appeared in the publication *Public Opinion*, Friday, Sept. 22, 1967, is self-explanatory:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### UDALL SUGGESTS STATE OF POTOMAC

By M. P. Kilpatrick  
(4th of a Series)

How would you like to live in the State of Potomac without a vote? Secretary of Interior Stewart Udall at his press conference to introduce the report of the Potomac Planning Task Force voluntarily suggested that the counties of the basin be rearranged into a state. He said that state lines were drawn by surveyors and did not draw together communities of like interests and he thought that a better system would be states based on watersheds.

Later in the conference he was asked how the Interior Department planned to provide for voting when none of the proposed compacts make provision for an expression of thought by the people. He said the State of Potomac was a thought and was presented as an interesting idea. However, Secretary of Health, Education and Welfare (John W. Gardner, now head of the Urban Coalition and Common Cause—Ed.) had the same idea for a rearrangement of the states and mentioned it in a public speech earlier this year. (End of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

An 8-page tabloid-size publication complete with maps and charts, which explains the entire scheme in rather sensational fashion, is available from the Tri-State Natural Weather Ass'n, Inc., Mecca Manor, R. D. 1, St. Thomas, Penna. 17252. "Rather than

fight 50 strong State governments," declare the editors, "America has been broken into 22 river-basin systems that will fragment the States and reassemble them under river-basin commissions."

The editors of this publication look upon this scheme as a plan providing for the "Internal Capture of the United States," which will bring about a "new government of America, operated by citizens from another country - by 1975!"

The idea of foreigners taking over this country is one of the favorite stratagems of those who would create a strong, collectivized central government, ostensibly for protection from a foreign enemy, but actually for the purpose of accomplishing a take-over of the Nation *from within*. Our enemies are in Washington, D.C. and New York City, not in Moscow and Peking. When this Nation is destroyed, it will be destroyed *from within*. This should not be construed as down-grading our need for a strong National Defense organization and our need for constant guard against the machinations of International Communism. But the greater danger is domestic, not foreign.

Nor do we look upon this 22 River-Basin Scheme as an isolated, self-contained plan for the capture of America. Rather, we see it as a master plan for the control of water in the United States, and as a complement and supplement to the Regional Governance System which has already been established.

If an Elite Internationalist Cabal desired to gain absolute control over all of the Natural and Human Resources of this Nation, the monopolistic control of all production facilities would be necessary, the rationing of food and fuel would be essential, but even more necessary would be the *control of all water supplies*. The control of water, of course, demands the control of all land; and this River-Basin Scheme is the one way to bring about the control of water.

It is not surprising, therefore, that we find this plot mentioned in various Executive Orders which have the effect of making the Director of OMB the Water Czar of America! To wit, and the following is a direct quote from the government publication of "Presidential Documents for the week ending Saturday, November 24, 1973":

\*\*\*\*\*

#### WATER RESOURCES PLANNING FUNCTIONS

*Executive Order 11747, November 7, 1973*  
*Delegating Certain Authority of the President Under the Water Resources Planning*

#### *Act, As Amended*

By virtue of the authority vested in me by section 301 of title 3 of the United States Code, and as President of the United States, it is hereby ordered as follows:

Section 1. The Director of the Office of Management and Budget is designated and empowered to exercise, without the approval, ratification, or other action of the President, the functions vested in the President by (1) sections 104(b) and 204(3) of the Water Resources Planning Act, as amended (42 U.S.C. 1962a-3(b) and 1962b-3(3), respectively), with respect to reviewing plans, or revisions thereof, of river basin commissions established pursuant to that act and transmitting those plans or revisions thereto to the Congress with appropriate recommendations; and (2) section 301(b) of the same act (42 U.S.C. 1962(b) with respect to approving rules, procedures, arrangements, and provisions relating to coordination of Federal planning assistance programs and utilization of Federal agencies administering related programs.

Sec. 2. The Chairman of the Water Resources Council is designated and empowered to exercise, without the approval, ratification, or other action of the President, the approval function for standards and procedures vested in the President by section 103 of the Water Resources Planning Act, as amended (42 U.S.C. 1962a-2).

(signed) Richard Nixon  
The White House, November 7, 1973.

*(Filed with the Office of the Federal Register, 4:41 pm., November 7, 1973)*

\*\*\*\*\*

To complete the story: these 22 River Basin Commissions over which OMB has absolute control, were also established by Executive Orders, each of which begins with the statement: "The Water Resources Planning Act... provides for the establishment of river basin water and related land resources commissions."

So, the procedure is simple: the Congress passes a *general Act*, planners provide the *details and specifics*, and the President then grants *absolute power* to some appointed manager over—in this instance—the water supply and land resources of America. Thus does a Representative Republic become a Bureaucratic Dictatorship.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Address orders:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE PLOT TO DESTROY THE DOLLAR

#### DAYS OF DISAPPEARING VALUES

"The worst inflation in a quarter century," was the modest admission of the Bureau of Labor statistics in its review of consumer prices for 1973. The story, as released by the Knight Washington Bureau for publication on Jan. 23, 1974:

"Consumer prices rose 8.8 per cent in 1973, the worst inflation in a quarter century, and more than wiped out average gains for the year, the Government reported Tuesday. The Bureau of Labor Statistics said the prices soared 1.5 per cent more than wage increases last year, leaving the average American worse off in December than he was when the year started. The bad news seemed to augur ill for the Nixon Administration's efforts to prevent a new round of fat catch-up pay hikes that could lead to even more inflation. AFL-CIO President George Meany strongly hinted that, as far as organized labor is concerned, the government's 5.5 per cent wage guideline is out the window....

"A number of pace-setting national labor contracts will be up for negotiation this year, including those in steel, aluminum, car and telephone industries, covering a total of about six million workers.

"Herbert Stein, the normally optimistic chairman of President Nixon's Council of Economic Advisers, was conspicuously silent on the meaning of the latest consumer price figures. Stein's constant refrain as prices skyrocketed last year was that the Americans were better off than they realized and were more than making up for inflation with big boosts in income. But the newest government statistics shattered that argument. Nixon had no direct comment on the latest economic news....

"For the entire year of 1973, the story was a wave of higher food prices that finally crested only to be succeeded by an even bigger wave of higher energy prices. The higher energy prices still have not reached their peak, prompting the predictions that little relief is in sight for at least the first half of 1974....(End of quotation.)"

In confirmation and explanation, the *Inter-*

*national Harry Schultz Letter* states that we "ain't seen nothing yet," that 1974 will be a year of wild inflation. Harry Schultz, not to be confused with George Shultz of the U.S. Treasury Department, is an economic consultant who has been making economic forecasts for the past several years, and says he's been 78% correct over the past decade in predictions concerning economic, political, monetary, financial, social and military matters. Not having read his forecasts in past years, we'll have to take his word for it; but any man who can command a consultation fee of \$900 per hour must have a better than average credibility rating. And here is what he wrote in his first January issue, 1974:

"Many are predicting deflation to take over if business slumps and profits shrink. I say: Inflation will continue unabated in '74. The pace may in fact accelerate. I fear inflation will be with us not only in '74 but for the rest of the decade. When government took over money printing from private banks they got the power to sustain inflation. This was abetted by creation of the IMF, which virtually is an engine of global inflation. Traditionally, and more so now than ever, only a *coup d'etat*, a revolution, ends uncontrolled inflation. Don't look for market forces to bring it on, for all governments are now socialist, in varying degrees, and they subvert the market forces, at least on the surface. Money will continue to be debased, people will continue to get poorer, some will starve, but an illusion of relative prosperity will be maintained through money floods, i.e., inflation through excessive credit and money creation. The inflation rate will ebb and flow, but will not become net deflation....1974 will be a bad year, yea a horrible year, the worst, I suspect, in a century....It'll be a year of slump plus galloping inflation, the worst of two worlds.... A screaming headline in London's *Daily Mirror* recently read, in letters two inches high, on page one, across six columns: "Is Everybody Going Mad?" They speak of the mood of anger, frustration, bewilderment, and the anxious feeling that the country is drifting toward breakdown, with the nation

becoming ungovernable. What the *Mirror* reflects about the United Kingdom can be said, in widely varying degrees of many if not all nations, with the United States being a close second for the prize of most chaotic country. UK wins but US isn't far behind." (End of quotation from *International Harry Schultz Letter No. 311*, Financial & Economic Research Corp., P. O. Box 1161, Basel 4002, Switzerland, \$177 per year.)

What Dr. Schultz says is reflected in the current (Jan. 28) issue of *US News & World Report*. Ironically coincidental, page 15 bears the headline: "Cruelest Tax-Inflation's Bite—Any Relief In Sight?" and the very next feature (page 18) is a pictogram illustrating the "Rising Mountain of Federal Debt... and a Skyrocketing Interest Burden." Without ever saying outright that the Federal Debt is the cause and inflation the effect, *US&WR* does give vital information:

"The government's debt, under President Nixon, is rising at a rate unmatched since the days of World War II—and adding some unpredictable strains on the nation's economy. By June 30, the national debt will reach 480 billion dollars—just under a half trillion. That would be 121 billion, or 34 per cent, more than when Mr. Nixon took office in January, 1969.

"The debt now in prospect for midyear is the equivalent of \$2,262 for every person in the U.S. ...

"Just how much is 480 billion dollars? The vast size comes into better focus when you consider that it is equal to more than a third of the nation's total output of goods and services in a year; nearly half of all the income people make in a year; five times the amount business spends on new plants and equipment; or more than two and a half times the size of consumer debt.

"Increasing even more rapidly than the debt is the interest the government must pay. In the year that ends June 30, the cost of carrying the debt will total 29 billion dollars—double the cost of just six years ago and equal to \$237 per person in this country. One dollar in every 9 spent by the Government goes to pay interest on the debt. Only outlays for defense and Social Security rank higher among budget expenditures.

"The very size of the debt and its rapid growth create serious difficulties in financing new budget deficits. While the Administration urges the Federal Reserve System to make money abundant and relatively cheap as a cure for possible recession, the Government's competition with

other borrowers for money makes this difficult to accomplish. Furthermore, economists note, all this Government borrowing through the banking system 'creates' money and adds to inflationary pressures." (End of quotation.)

Also adding to inflationary pressures is a new *Federal Financing Bank* which will make it easier for smaller Federal bureaus and agencies to borrow money. According to *Business Week* of January 12, 1974:

"Three times in an average week, one or another of the federal lending agencies taps the nation's money markets for cash—to the tune of \$40-billion a year. And new agencies keep appearing all the time. Newcomers include the Student Loan Marketing Assn., the Rural Telephone Bank, and the new borrowing arm for Amtrack called the U.S. Railway Assn. Now, there is talk of an Energy Bank to finance development of energy resources (plus a new one announced after this article was published: a bank to finance independent oil producers and distributors who have been driven into near bankruptcy by the "Big Seven" oil monopolists—Ed.)

"In an attempt to rationalize this agency scramble for funds, legislation creating a Federal Financing Bank has just been signed into law. Proposed by the Nixon Administration more than a year ago, the FFB represents a significant, if imperfect, first step toward making agency financing more efficient—and at a lower cost (?—Ed.).

"Instead of going to the market itself, an agency that needs money can alert the FFB. The FFB, in turn, will sell its own securities in the market a number of times each year, doling out the proceeds to the needy agencies." (End of quotation).

One could think of a number of things wrong with such a centralized system that works to the advantage of the mammoth investment houses; but for our present purpose, let us limit ourselves to the notice that such a Federal Financing Bank is bound to add a few more twists to the inflation spiral.

There are those who do not understand the way inflation works. State Senator H.L. Richardson of California wrote an article a few months ago which explains the term in every day Americanese, without the double talk and semantics employed by money managers. He wrote:

\*\*\*\*\*

There is probably nothing more talked about, yet totally misunderstood, as inflation. Housewives picket against supermarkets,



butchers, meat packers and cows. The businessman blames the unions and the unions blame management, while both ask for some kind of inflation controls. The President recommends eating fish while our Governor (Reagan) attributes rising meat prices to an act of God.

Americans look upon economics as something akin to mysticism, conjured up in the brew pots of Academia, understood only by those who hold doctorate degrees from Harvard or the London School of Economics. This myth of economic mysticism is not denied by contemporary practitioners of the monetary art.

Inflation is really easy to understand, once you push aside all of the confusing semantics that surround it, and look at the simple basics.

Basic Number One: What does the word "inflation" mean? It means exactly what it says: inflate, blow up, expand. Blow up? Expand? Expand what? Money, what else? Inflation means that the government expands, blows up the paper dollars in circulation. The federal government inflates the amount of money in circulation.

When more paper money is created by government, this new money, in effect, waters down the money that the citizens now have, diluting their buying power. Look at it as pouring water into a glass of wine. The diluted wine has less quality.

Prices of meat and potatoes and all other commodities are established by what people are willing to sell them for and what people are willing to pay when they buy—supply and demand. The amount of money in circulation on the one hand, and the amount of goods on the other, establishes the price (in a free market economy—Ed.) This process gets out of whack when government prints up a new batch of money and dumps it into the economy. This causes prices to rise because there is more money around to bid up the goods....

Question Number Two: Why would the federal government do this to us? That, too, is simple to answer. Why not? The federal government needs money to feed its voracious appetite. There are only two ways that the government can get this income. The first is taxation, but sooner or later there comes a time when people start complaining about heavier and heavier taxes.

It's not long before those in government find an excuse to turn to the printing presses. This is what has been going on for years and years. The federal government

has been the culprit all along. Somebody has to pay for all the programs that initiate from Washington. The bureaucrats haven't the nerve to tax us directly for all the nutty programs that have emanated from the banks of the Potomac, so they have resorted to inflating the money supply as the answer.

Inflation is the cruelest of all forms of taxation, because it strikes those who can least afford it—the elderly on fixed incomes, retired pensioners, the poor. Inflation robs the frugal, depletes your savings and eventually destroys the nation itself.

Inflation is to economics as cancer is to the body. It saps your energy and destroys the body that supports it.

Next time you pay more for the meat in the market, don't cuss the poor farmer, put the blame where it belongs—on the liberal federal politician who keeps the printing presses running while he spends you into oblivion!

\*\*\*\*\*

This is a very good definition of inflation, and what it does to people and nations. But, perhaps you'd like a more academic, more professional, explanation of the technique of inflation. Robert Anderson was Secretary of the Treasury in 1959, when he said in a speech:

"Suppose tomorrow morning I want to write a check for \$100 million, and the Treasury does not have the money. I call the Federal Reserve Bank and ask, 'Will you loan us \$100 million at 3½% for six months if I send you over a note to that effect?' The officer of the Federal Reserve Bank would naturally say, 'I will.' He would merely create that much money subject to Reserve requirements by crediting our account in the sum and accepting the government note as an asset. When I finished writing checks for \$100 million, we would have added \$100 million to the nation's money supply. This is one of the principles by which the 1940 dollar has shrunken to 41 cents with a quadrupling of our money supply." This was said by the Treasury Secretary in 1959; today the 1940 dollar has shrunken to 25 cents. In other words, we must now spend four dollars to buy what we could buy for only one dollar in 1940.

And as the late Al Jolson was wont to say: "You ain't seen nothing yet!"

Germany in the 1920s provides the classic example of runaway inflation, and no doubt you've heard the story; but in this critical time, we all need to be reminded of the danger that faces us. Howard Flieger, editor

of *U.S. News & World Report*, had the same belief when he told the following story, editorially, on December 24, 1973:

"Kurt Lachman is an old friend—an American citizen who grew up in Germany and lives there now.... Kurt lived through the inflation that all but devoured Germany 50 years ago.

"In 1921," he said the other day, "the rise in the value of foreign currencies and in domestic prices in Germany came steadily and gained momentum.... The situation helped businessmen who were in foreign trade, and it helped those who were allowed to raise prices. But it didn't help at all the people living on fixed salaries and incomes. And it didn't help retailers who had to sell their goods at controlled prices while the cost of restocking with the same goods rose constantly. Harsh laws were being applied to retail trade that prevented the marking up of goods beyond a certain percentage above cost. Under this system, only those merchants who broke the law could survive.

"Blue collar workers got raises. But these lagged behind the rise in prices. White collar employees, civil servants and professional people dropped even further behind. It reached the point where the pay of a university professor was down to that of a doorman.

"By 1923 the runaway was at full gallop. Printing of federal money was being farmed out because the state presses couldn't keep up with the job. Some cities began printing their own money."

"At that time Kurt was an assistant editor of one of Germany's leading newspapers.... Listen as he described a payday in 1923: 'Large laundry baskets filled with paper money had to be carried into the editorial conference room where the editors would sort it out, count it, and distribute the pay. As soon as somebody got his bundle, he'd rush out to buy whatever he could. Anything was more valuable than money.

"More and more people turned to speculation and blackmarketing in cloth, precious metals, foreign bills and so on. The result was that the output of industry sagged. Because of price control and rationing, goods were scarce in the cities. Foraging in the countryside became commonplace. The railroad stations were jammed with people going out to the peasants to bargain for food...

"German currency reached 4.2 billion marks to the U.S. dollar. Finally, it was brought down to earth with a thud—by stripping off the ciphers and revaluing the mark at 4.2

to the dollar. If you had 4 billion marks that morning, you had only 4 marks by sunset.

"Ugly story, isn't it? There is an unreal quality about it. But it happened. Who is to say it could never happen here?"

(End of quotation)

In August, 1922, Germany's money supply stood at 252 billion marks. In January, 1923, it was 28 quadrillion. In November, 1923, it had reached 497 quintillion—that is 497 followed by 18 zeros. This runaway inflation of the money supply stopped, finally, when the old mark was replaced by a new Reichsmark—but that was a temporary alleviation, because the currency crisis really ended with the establishment of a National Socialist Dictatorship, headed by Adolf Hitler.

But the danger in 1974 is not a new kind of dollar and national dictatorship alone, but the possibility of a new kind of currency and a world dictatorship. There is the deep suspicion that *The Planners*—who are not hurt by inflation or recession—are encouraging both (Peter Beter calls it stagflation) in order to introduce an entirely new system of control: a moneyless, number system made possible by the birth of the computer in 1946. Instead of money, a computerized entry in a universal data bank! No more checkbooks to balance, the computer would tabulate your worth; no more debts to pay, the computer would stop your credit if you were about to exceed your value to society; no more taxes to pay, they'd simply be deducted from your worth balance. The computer would tell you when you could afford a new car, or a better condominium, or your very own child or children. What freedom!

Only one small prerequisite: For such a system to work, every person must have a number. If a man, or woman, or child, refused to be known by the number assigned him by the Computer, there would be no way to incorporate such a person into the system. As a Prophet once said: "No man might buy or sell, save he that had... the number..."

You already have the number (Social Security); but the Centralized Computer Bank is not yet completed, and the pinch of inflation and recession has not yet made the people cry out, *demanding the new system*. Think it over, while there yet may be time....

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Subscriptions not sold separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders and inquiries to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE FEDERAL REGISTER GETS SOME PUBLICITY

#### THE POWER OF THE PRESIDENT TO BYPASS THE CONGRESS

There is a peculiar anomaly which affects the vast majority of the people of this day and age: start a rumor about a person or a group of people, and people will probably believe the rumor without question; but you may shout a truth from the housetops, and people won't believe it unless they see it in a newspaper, read it in a national publication, or hear it over television or radio.

Example: Publications such as *Don Bell Reports*, and the readers of publications such as it, have been trying for years to tell the "dispossessed majority" about the dangers inherent in the fact that Executive Orders are *law* once they are published in the *Federal Register*. We have reprinted the executive orders which are most dangerous; but we have been treated by that "dispossessed majority" exactly as compatriots were treated in the "McCarthy Era" when they were accused of "seeing a Red under every bed."

Well, perhaps a nationally circulated "Sunday Newspaper Magazine" by the name of *Parade* has given us a real break. By publishing an article entitled "How Little-Known Presidential Orders Affect Your Life," perhaps the doubting-Thomases will begin to give a bit of credence to some hard facts which you and I have been trying to get them to understand for lo these many months.

While this article is certainly *not* required reading for regular subscribers to *Don Bell Reports*, and although the author of the article has selected some of the less dangerous Executive Orders as his examples, and has omitted mention of any of the really perilous powers the President may invoke if and when he deems such action necessary, the fact still remains that:

Because this type of "double witness" is often required in order to get people sufficiently aroused so that they will even consider the possibility that "this could happen here," we are reprinting the entire article which appeared on pages 11 and 12 of the January 27, 1974, issue of *Parade*,

*The Sunday Newspaper Magazine:*

\*\*\*\*\*

#### HOW LITTLE-KNOWN PRESIDENTIAL ORDERS AFFECT YOUR LIFE

*By Mark Johnson*

Washington, D.C.—How much do you know about Executive Orders and Presidential Proclamations?

Do you know that under an Executive Order signed by President Nixon the Agriculture Department can examine farmers tax returns?

Do you know that the Administration once contemplated giving Watergate figure Jeb Magruder a cushy job by means of an Executive Order—to circumvent the need for Senate confirmation?

Do you know that Executive Orders and Presidential Proclamations are having an increasing impact on your daily life and activities—without even your Congressman being aware of it?

Rep. Jerry L. Litton (Mo.), a freshman Democrat in the House, one day last year was riffling through a relatively obscure government publication called the *Federal Register* when he came upon a curious item called "Executive Order 11697." Plowing through the bureaucratic jargon, he discovered that this Executive Order, signed by President Nixon, granted unprecedented authority for the Agriculture Department to examine the supposedly confidential federal tax returns of every farmer in the country.

Litton, who represents a rural Missouri constituency, was indignant. His outrage sparked a series of Congressional hearings which revealed that the Agriculture Department three years earlier had indeed asked for statistical data from the Internal Revenue Service—in a form which would have protected the secrecy of individual farmers' tax returns—but the White House had gone far beyond that request and authorized inspection of individual tax reports.

Two Senate committees are quietly investigating the use of those orders and proclamations, but most Americans know very little about the subject despite the growing

national concern over concentration of power in the White House and the attention the Watergate scandal has focused on President Nixon's particular affinity for government by fiat.

### *The Final Step*

Executive Orders and Presidential Proclamations are precisely that—the final step in the unilateral exercise of power on the part of the President involving neither consultation with Congress nor substantial notification to the public. All that is necessary for an order or proclamation to go into effect is that it be printed in the *Federal Register*, a daily publication similar in function to the legal notices published in many newspapers by state and local governments. The purpose of the *Federal Register* is ostensibly to provide public notice of all executive branch actions, but it has a very limited circulation, even in Washington. "This publication... is not everyday reading for the average farm family," explained the official of one agricultural group during Congressional hearings on the controversial plan to open farmers' tax returns to bureaucratic inspection.

That incident, however, was not an isolated one. The current round of Washington scandals has produced two examples of the Nixon Administration's questionable use of such Presidential orders, the first involving Jeb Stuart Magruder, deputy director of the Committee for the Re-Election of the President throughout the 1972 campaign year. In return for his loyal service in that post and an earlier stint as a member of Nixon's personal staff, the White House wanted to reward Magruder with a prestigious and highly paid government post.

### *One Serious Problem*

There was, however, one serious problem to be over come: The type of policy-making job Magruder and the White House were considering traditionally requires Senate confirmation. The Watergate scandal, in which Magruder was a major figure, was just heating up at that time, and neither the White House nor Magruder wanted to risk a confirmation hearing at which the nominee could be grilled about alleged illegal and improper activities in the Nixon campaign organization.

The solution was proposed in a Feb. 28, 1973, "administratively confidential" memo written by Jerry Jones, the White House patronage chief. The document was later disclosed by John W. Dean III after his dismissal by the President as White House counsel.

Jones' memo listed nine possible jobs for Magruder, seven of which would have required the issuance of a Nixon-signed Executive Order to either create a new position or exempt an old one from the Senate confirmation requirement. For example, Jones suggested the possibility of making Magruder an assistant secretary in the Department of Health, Education and Welfare, a move which "would require cancellation of E.O. (Executive Order) 11251 and re-issuance of an E.O. to make the position a P.A. (Presidential Appointment.)" Similarly, said Jones, it "would require cancellation of E.O. 11262 and a new one issued in its place" if Magruder was named director of the Interior Department's Bureau of Re-creation.

### *Decision On Magruder*

The intent of the memo was clear: The White House was planning to use the President's power to issue an Executive Order as a device to provide a political patronage post for the second-ranking official of the Nixon campaign organization and, at the same time, avoid Senate confirmation hearings. (Magruder eventually was given a \$36,000-a-year job at the Commerce Department, one of two on Jones' memo which did not require issuance of an Executive Order, but he remained in that position for only about 45 days before being forced to resign because of the mushrooming scandal.)

The second Watergate-related incident involves the Associated Milk Producers, Inc., one of three dairy farmers' cooperatives which contributed a total of more than \$500,000 to the Nixon campaign concurrently with a White House decision to raise the government's price support level for wholesale milk products. In late 1970, Nixon received a letter from Patrick J. Hillings, a Washington lawyer who long has been a personal friend and political ally of the President. Hillings noted that AMPI, his client, was working with two key Nixon fund-raisers "in setting up appropriate channels for AMPI to contribute \$2 million for your re-election."

### *'The Democrats Only Took...'*

In the very next paragraph, Hillings noted that the Tariff Commission had recommended four specific quotas which the domestic milk producers sought to have imposed on imported dairy products. However, Hillings noted, "No Presidential Proclamation has been issued" to put those commission recommendations into effect. "The problem is this: The dairy industry cannot understand why these recommendations were not implemented very quickly. The longest the

Democrats ever took to implement a Tariff Commission dairy recommendation was 16 days."

Again, the message was unmistakable: The dairy farmers were willing to contribute \$2-million to Nixon's 1972 campaign, and all they sought in return was his signature on a Proclamation. (Two weeks later, the President signed the Proclamation, and shortly thereafter the milk producers' heavy political contributions started to flow.)

The only Presidential Proclamations which most Americans hear about are those which officially designate Thanksgiving Day or Be Kind to Your Neighbor Week, usually signed amid a flurry of publicity. But others, unnoticed except by devotees of the *Federal Register*, can have far greater effect on the ordinary citizen. For example, the Special Senate Committee on the Termination of the National Emergency has recently discovered that for 40 years the United States has been living in declared states of national emergency which, in theory, give the President the power to suspend civil liberties guarantees, declare martial law and summarily take control of both public and private institutions.

#### *Four National Emergencies*

Each of those national emergencies went into effect through the single act of the President signing a Proclamation. At this very moment, the country is under no less than four such officially declared states of national emergency, including one proclaimed in 1933 by President Franklin D. Roosevelt because of a financial crisis during the Depression. Also still on the books is a Proclamation issued in 1950 by President Harry S. Truman at the start of the Korean conflict, and the two Nixon-imposed declarations of national emergency, one proclaimed in 1970 because of a strike by postal workers and another relating to the 1971 devaluation of the dollar.

"There is no formal accountability for the most crucial executive decisions affecting the lives of citizens and freedoms of individuals and institutions," warned the co-chairmen of the Senate committee, Sen. Frank Church (D-Idaho) and Charles McMathias (R-Md.) "Few of these vital executive decisions are revealed to the Congress of the public except under irregular, arbitrary or accidental circumstances."

The two Senators noted that although federal law requires publication of all Executive Orders and Presidential Proclamations in the *Federal Register*, "there are no stan-

dards or requirements under which particular executive decisions must be designated" in either category. As an example, they cited the National Security Action Memoranda of Presidents John F. Kennedy and Lyndon B. Johnson, and the National Security Action Directives of President Nixon, all of which are withheld from the public and Congress even though they represent decisions "in areas of gravest importance."

William C. Miller, staff director of the committee, notes that "there must be only a handful of people in the country who understand how to read Executive Orders, when they are published" but he says "our greatest concern is with what is not recorded—those orders signed by the President on defense, national security and other sensitive matters which are withheld on the grounds that they contain classified information."

#### *Roosevelt & The FBI*

Similarly, Miller says, the committee has received information that the Federal Bureau of Investigation's entire domestic intelligence program, a focal point of considerable controversy in recent years, was never authorized by law but was initiated under terms of an Executive Order issued by Roosevelt during a state of emergency declared in 1939.

In another case, Rep. John D. Dingell (D-Mich.) startled his colleagues in the House last year by successfully challenging the entire appropriation for the Vice President's 40-member staff on the grounds that it was never authorized by law, only an Executive Order. As Dingell pointed out, the Constitution forbids the appropriation of any money to finance government activities which are not authorized by law, yet the nation's second highest official has been functioning for years with a staff whose only legal authority is an Executive Order.

#### *The Police Power Issue*

Joe L. Pecore, assistant counsel of the Senate Judiciary Committee's Subcommittee on Separation of Powers, recalls an incident relating to an environmental protection law approved by Congress in 1969. "The act was designed to protect public park land, but it didn't include any authority for police powers. Nevertheless, President Nixon, citing that bill as his authority, issued an Executive Order restricting snowmobiles and other off-the-road vehicles on public land—and that order included police penalties for violators."

Both Miller and Pecora noted that when they

began their study of this little-noticed but awesome Presidential power, they were unable to find copies of Executive Orders and Presidential Proclamations anywhere except at the office of the *Federal Register* and the Library of Congress. Neither the Justice Department nor the White House had a complete file, and Congressional committees seldom received copies of orders relating to their areas of jurisdiction. "What we're really talking about," concludes Miller, "is the accountability of the executive branch of government for its actions—and we're certainly not satisfied with the system as it now exists."

(End of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

While we should be grateful to the editor and the publisher of *Parade Magazine* for permitting researcher Mark Johnson to tell so much in such a widely read publication about the "awesome power of American Presidents to bypass Congressional wishes through notices in the *Federal Register*," it is unfortunate that nothing was written about two particular sets of Executive Orders:

There is one set of Executive Orders which is bringing about the actual destruction of our form of government and replacing it with a vastly different form known as "Regional Governance."

And there is another set of Executive Orders which, when invoked by Presidential Proclamation, will install a Bureaucratic Dictatorship. *Elected* officials will be replaced by *appointed* department and agency heads who will control all public and private activities within the Nation.

This has been called *The Silent Revolution*. On March 27, 1969, President Nixon signed an Executive Order which divided the Nation into Ten Federal Regions "to better coordinate the activities of all levels of government." Actually, the plan was to over-ride State and local governments with a Dictatorship of appointed Regional Bureaucrats.

Then, on February 10, 1972, the President "formally established Federal Regional Councils for each of the 10 Federal Regions and established an Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations." And finally, on July 23, 1973, President Nixon signed Executive Order 11647, which placed the overall direction of the Federal Regions in the hands of the Deputy Director of the Office of Management and Budget.

OMB is also the central headquarters for a new management and control system known as the *Planning, Programming, Budgeting*

*System*. This control system, operating through these Ten Regional Councils and the sub-regional councils which operate at the local level, assures absolute control—by OMB—over every local governmental plan and/or program. To strengthen the centralized control, Federal Revenue Sharing was introduced, so that State and local governments are dependent upon the federal government for financial aid.

Robert C. Weaver, former chief of HUD, said this: "Regional Government means absolute control over all property and its development regardless of location, anywhere in the U.S. ... It would supersede state and local laws."

The Regional Governance System is not yet perfected; there is need for new land use laws, for the control of water and waterways (the Potomac River Compact is an example), and there is need for better control over all phases of health, education, and welfare. However, the mechanism for absolute dictatorship is *almost* completed.

The other side of the Regional Governance coin is revealed in Executive Order 11490. This is a compilation of some 23 previous Executive Orders, was signed by President Nixon on October 28, 1969, and outlines the emergency functions which are to be performed by some 28 Executive Departments and Agencies whenever the President issues a Proclamation declaring a National Emergency. EO 11490 provides that the Executive Branch can take over all communications media; all sources of power and energy; all food resources; all transportation; all highways, airports and seaports; all railroads, inland waterways and all storage facilities; can commandeer all civilians to work under federal supervision; control all activities relating to health, education and welfare; can shift any segment of the population from one locality to another; can take over farms, ranches, timberized properties; and can regulate the amount of your own money you may withdraw from your bank, or savings and loan institution.

A President who "will fight like hell" to save his job could proclaim a Dictatorship to prevent his impeachment. These extraordinary powers should be revoked by the Congress before they are invoked by the President.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Subscriptions not sold separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each.  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223.  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### SCORPA VERSUS ACIR

#### THE COUNTER-REVOLUTIONARIES

The old Roman bread-and-circus syndrome still serves its purpose in placating the populace while the nation is destroyed from within. The people are confused and bemused by such spectacles as Watergate and the expectancy of impeachment. They are frustrated and irritated by food shortages, gasoline shortages, leaping inflation and vanishing jobs. But they are mollified by food stamps, unemployment compensation, health care, free education, half a hundred welfare plans and "eat now and work later" schemes. Thanks to the money magicians the mind benders and the opinion molders, the majority remains contented and unaware of impending disaster.

Meanwhile, the "New American Revolution" proceeds apace with only the top-level manipulators and a small army of alerted twentieth century Minute Men (most of whom are women) really knowing what is going on behind the scenes.

One particular segment of those who have eyes to see and ears to hear the political rumblings behind this silent revolution, are the promoters of ACIR on the one hand, and the backers of SCORPA on the other hand. The promoters of ACIR are the revolutionaries who are determined to establish and perpetuate a new form of governance in the United States and eventually throughout the world; while the backers of SCORPA are the counter-revolutionaries who seek to defeat the aims of ACIR and to retain the representative republican form of government that was originally established through acceptance of the Constitution of the United States which likewise guarantees a republican form of government to every State.

Most simply stated, then, ACIR is anti-Constitution, while SCORPA is pro-Constitution; and in the traditional sense, ACIR is anti-American, while SCORPA is pro-American. But such a simple statement is neither sufficient nor satisfying in these troublous times. And many of our readers have asked us to acquaint all of our readers with the aims and achievements of SCORPA. Hence this letter. However, before SCORPA can be understood, ACIR must be explained:

ACIR is an acronym, the full name being the *Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations*, was established in 1959 for the purpose of implementing regional (or Metro) government. SCORPA is the condensed name for *Statewide Committees Opposing Regional Plan Areas*, was founded in 1965 and at this writing has branches in Oregon, Arkansas, California, Louisiana, Maryland, and Montana.

Now for a more detailed description of the conception, birth and growth of ACIR:

The first giant steps in a Great Conspiracy were taken in 1913. Paul Warburg of the German banking family of that name and relative of the Rothschilds, came to the United States to establish a Central Bank similar to those the International Bankers had already established in England, Germany, France, Italy and the Austro-Hungarian Monarchy. Warburg concocted the Federal Reserve Act, concealed its real motives in some 4,000 words of fine print. Senator Nelson Aldrich, grandfather of today's Nelson Rockefeller and brothers, pushed the Federal Reserve Act through Congress and succeeded in having Paul Warburg named its first Chairman of the Board. Whereupon, the Rockefellers and the Warburgs established an International Bankers' partnership which survived two World Wars and continues today.

In that same year, 1913, the Sixteenth, or the Income Tax Amendment which had been borrowed from the *Communist Manifesto*, was ratified. So was the Seventeenth Amendment, which destroyed the House of the States (as the U.S. Senate was originally intended) and made of it merely an upper House of the People by ordaining that U.S. Senators should be elected by the people, rather than by the peoples' State representatives.

And giant step number four in the year 1913: the first of the Rockefeller Foundations was established, exempted from all taxation in perpetuity, and to be followed by Carnegie, Ford, and scores of other similar Foundations whose money would be spent, at least in part, in financing other giant steps that would be taken by the Great Conspirators.



In order to gain control of American foreign policy with the aim of working toward the establishment of a World Government, the *Council on Foreign Relations* was founded in Paris at the close of World War I. Although the work of the arch-conspirator Col. E.M. House (the Henry Kissinger of the Woodrow Wilson Administration), the CFR was of little consequence until about 1927, when a banking cabal headed by the Rockefeller Brothers took over the financing and the supervision of the organization. Since that time, CFR has grown in power and importance until it now is known as the *Invisible Government of the United States*.

But the CFR was, and is, concerned primarily with foreign affairs. A similar organization seemed needed for the control and direction of domestic affairs, particularly with governmental affairs at federal, State and local affairs. Consequently, there was established a *Public Administration Clearing House* at 1313 East 60th Street, Chicago. Hence the nickname *1313*. The Rockefeller family had established and endowed the University of Chicago, and *1313* was set up on land provided by that University, while the activities of *1313* were financed by the Rockefeller and other Foundation grants.

Soon after its establishment, no less than 25 organizations had joined the Public Administration Clearing House, each of which is concerned with some phase of domestic government at Federal, State, County, and/or Community level. Among its other activities *1313* has been responsible for the training and placement of *appointed* public administrators who now are in control of all levels of government within the United States. This transfer of responsibility from the *elected* officials to *appointed administrators* has been going on for over fifty years, and has begun to reach its zenith with appointed administrators now actually running the executive branch of our federal government (as exemplified in Kissinger, Shultz, Ash, etc.) Fifteen years ago, *1313* and its affiliates had gained control over State and all lower levels of government through its various selective organizations such as the Council of State Governments, National Governors' Conference, International City Managers' Association, American Society of Planning Officials, and so on.

But there now existed a need for a more direct tie-in with the Federal Administration itself. So, *The Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations* was established in 1959 for the purpose of implementing regional government — the merging of the State and local governments into appointed

regional organizations controlled by the executive office of the President of the United States, and under the chairmanship of the Deputy Director of the Office of Management and Budget (Fred Malik) "who shall be responsible for the proper functioning of the system."

"The system" utilized by ACIR is partially explained in an ACIR publication: "Commission recommendations for State action are translated into draft bills and proposed Constitutional amendments which constitute ACIR's State Legislative Programs. These proposals have been made available in separate 'slip bill' form. They are brought to the attention of key legislative and executive officials of all the States, as well as other interstate groups and individuals."

"Mail order legislation for the States," prepared by the agents of the Planners. Then elected officials are duped into "authoring" the legislation which is planned to bring about this "New Federalism" by way of regional organizations and economic controls, the latter through the *Planning, Programming, Budgeting System*, and the highly publicized and misunderstood *Revenue Sharing system*.

After ACIR began to function and the PPBS management and budget control mechanism had been forced upon every federal department, then came the next series of steps:

Our country was divided into ten federal regions via an Executive Order signed by President Nixon on March 27, 1969. On February 10, 1972, via Executive Order 11647, these ten regions were staffed, each with a Council composed of the regional directors of the principal federal grant-making agencies: Health, Education and Welfare (HEW), Housing and Urban Development (HUD), Department of Labor (DOL), Department of Transportation (DOT), Environmental Protection Agency (EPA), Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA), Office of Economic Opportunity (OEO). Then on July 23, 1973, the President amended this EO with a new one: Executive Order 11731 which added two agencies: Department of the Interior (DOI), and the United States Department of Agriculture (USDA). And the Office of Management and Budget (OMB) was given the responsibility for assisting the President in developing "efficient coordinating mechanisms to implement Government activities and to expand inter-agency cooperation."

And exactly how does ACIR fit into this scheme of federal regionalism? Perhaps the question is best answered by publishing a

petition which was framed by the directors of SCORPA. Thousands of copies of this petition have been distributed throughout the United States and Congress is being pelted with signed petitions demanding an investigation of ACIR. If you wish a copy of the following petition, prepared for signatures, then send a self-addressed envelope and a request for the sample petition to SCORPA, Powell Butte, Oregon 97753. The petition reads:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### PETITION

*Relative to Redress of Grievances under Clause 8 of Rule XXII, U.S. House of Representatives, which provides for the Presentation of Petitions by the Speaker as well as by a Member of the House.*

*To The House Of Representatives Of The United States of America*

*Whereas the Constitution of the United States of America provides for a republican representative form of government, with the separation of powers divided among the legislative, judicial and executive branches; and*

*Whereas the powers delegated by The Constitution to the federal government are relatively few and limited, and those rights and powers which are reserved to the sovereign State governments or to the people are multiple and inherent; and*

*Whereas the federal Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR) was initially created by Public Law 86-380 (amended by PL 89-733) upon faulty premises and in violation of The Constitution; and*

*Whereas constitutional violations exist under PL 86-380. Specifically paragraphs (1) and (3) of Sec. 3(a), in that six positions on the 26-member board of ACIR are occupied by three U.S. Senators and three U.S. Congressmen, in violation of the U.S. Constitution, Article I, Sec. 6 (2) which states in part: "No Senator or Representative shall, during the time for which he was elected, be appointed to any civil office under the authority of the United States. . . ."; and*

*Whereas the structure of ACIR further consists of elected officials whose loyalties have been transferred from their constituents to the service of their particular organization within ACIR, namely: the Council of State Governments (CSG), Governors Conference (NGC, national), National League of Cities (NCL), U.S. Conference of Mayors (USCM), National Association of Counties (NACO); and*

*Whereas the above named organizations, forming a majority voting control of fourteen (14) members of the 26-member board of ACIR, join to establish a form of non-representative executive rule by administrative procedure thereby usurping Constitutional Government; and*

*Whereas the aforementioned organizations relate to and partially comprise a syndicate of like-purposed affiliates and adjuncts linked by interlocking directorates and/or common purpose (one principal location being at 1313 E. 60th St., Chicago, Illinois, with others located at Lexington (Ky.), New York, NY., Wash. D.C., and elsewhere; and*

*Whereas ACIR aggressively sponsors programs which flout constitutional provisions, drafting recommendations and implementing "legislative or administrative action to carry out the recommendations" (ACIR M-17, 1968, p. 11) through the mechanism of the ACIR structure; and*

*Whereas ACIR operates a "law factory" and distributes pre-packaged legislation throughout federal, state and local governments, preempting the right of citizens to form their own laws through their representatives elected for that purpose; and*

*Whereas components of ACIR, namely the National League of Cities and the U.S. Conference of Mayors have formed a subsidiary NLC-USCM, Inc., non-registered, which produced action apparently in violation of the Federal Regulation of Lobbying Act (which is under inquiry by the U.S. Department of Justice); and*

*Whereas a component of ACIR, namely National Association of Counties abused its tax-exempt status by lobbying on political issues including but not limited to the then proposed Census of 1970 statute; and*

*Whereas the organizations represented on the ACIR board are involved in conflict-of-interest because they suggest controversial concepts, plans and policy to the ACIR; and their agents, as voting individuals on the ACIR board, approve said concepts, plans and policies; which conflict-of-interest is compounded because the members of ACIR (some in dual offices forbidden by the U.S. Constitution and some State Constitutions) who are U.S. Senators and Congressmen, State Governors (actually administrative advocates), state legislators, county commissioners, mayors and councilmen also implement said concepts, plans and policies in their "home" jurisdictions, in deference to ACIR, in addition to influencing policy in jurisdictions not their own, by implement-*

ation of ACIR policies; and

*Whereas* Article IV, Section 4 of The Constitution states, "*The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a republican form of government;*" and

*Whereas* the very existence of ACIR's federal-state-local collusion is a violation of both the word and the meaning of our federal Constitution and the 50 State Constitutions in that ACIR sabotages the rights reserved to the sovereign States and usurps the rights of citizens; and

*Whereas* the proposed bill, H. H. 6869, stemming from citizens' request to amend PL 92-463 (which exempts ACIR from legislative oversight by Congress) has been given no hearing, and no consideration of the measure is contemplated in the 93rd Congress, thus denying citizens the right to be heard; and

*Whereas* ACIR promotes an implacable drive to eradicate local and state governments under ACIR's concept of regional governance; and

*Whereas* ACIR solicits not only federal tax funds for its operation but also receives state and local government treasury funds, and funds from tax-exempt foundations, to finance ACIR's above described instances of destruction of constitutional governments; now therefore be it

*Resolved* that the Statewide Committees Opposing Regional Plan Areas (SCORPA) respectfully request relief from the oppression being exerted upon individual citizens and their constitutional government because of ACIR's goal to destroy constitutional government and local independent units of government; and

*Be It Further Resolved* that a Congressional investigation be made into (a) the workings of the federal Commission ACIR, and (b) into the activities of the aforementioned organizations, the *Council of State Governments, National Governors Conference, National League of Cities, U.S. Conference of Mayors, National Association of Counties*, and other related private so-called "public interest groups," quasi-official, and public administration organizations which unduly influence public appointees and elected representatives of the citizens; and

*Be It Further Resolved* that this petition be assigned to the appropriate committee or committees of the United States House of Representatives and the United States Senate, for action.

\*\*\*\*\*

The following information is taken from

various ACIR reports and publications:

ACIR organization covers three major areas:

1. Taxation and finance
2. Governmental Structure and Functions
3. Program Implementation.

The Commission devotes a major—and growing—proportion of time and resources to encouraging implementation of the recommendations it makes to the legislative and executive branches of Federal, State and local government.

Legislation to implement ACIR recommendations to Congress is usually introduced by United States Senators and Representatives who are members of the Commission.

The Council of State Governments includes most ACIR bills in its annual volume of "Suggested State Legislation" (copies of which volume of "mail order" legislation are sent to all important officials of every State for suggested State action—Ed.)

Attempts by the States to modernize their basic charters (State Constitutions) and to revamp the structure and organization of their governmental branches are basic ingredients of the continuing drive to *put more muscle on federalism's frame*. (Emphasis added.)

The Commission and its key staff members submitted statements and testified before House and Senate committees on legislation of vital interest to *federalism*.

The creative partnership between Federal, State and local governments in responding effectively to old and new social, economic and developmental needs in urban and rural America can only flounder *unless antiquated State Constitutional provisions are revised*.

\* \* \*

The above statements taken from ACIR publications certainly indicate that ACIR is working toward the establishment of a "New World Order" through a "Silent Revolution" that will bring about a Corporative Socialist Dictatorship.

Inflation, shortages, crises; these are among the problems *created* according to the Hegelian formula: *Thesis*, create a problem; *Antithesis*, create opposition to the problem; *Synthesis*, provide a solution to the problem, a change impossible to engineer without the psychological conditioning of *Thesis* and *Antithesis*. Yes, it was planned that way, and ACIR helped do the planning.

-----  
For information concerning this Newsletter please address all correspondence to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THEY WILL NEVER STOP TRYING UNTIL YOUR PROPERTY IS PEOPLES' PROPERTY

#### CONTROL OF YOUR LAND

The Network of Patriotic Letter Writers recently issued the following timely and important bulletin:

\* \* \*

The right of private property guaranteed to the people under the 5th Amendment of the Constitution and respected as fundamental to individual freedom, is being cancelled in the name of "environmental concern." The establishment of a Federal "land czar" is well along the way. In June 1973 the Senate passed S. 268, entitled "Land-Use Policy and Planning Assistance Act" and a similar bill, H.R. 10294, identified as the Udall Bill, is now before the House of Representatives.

Commenting on these land grab bills, the *Indianapolis News* declared: "The potential danger is obvious since it is an axiom of economic life that he who controls the land can control the people that dwell on it."

The States are falling into line with the Federal land-use control by appointing their own land-use commissions to carry out the dictates of the Federal government. For example, under Pre-Print Assembly Bill 1, submitted by Assemblyman Paul Priolo, a California State land-use commission would assume authority over all matters involving real estate, thus neutralizing the California Real Estate Commission and all local government agencies. Similar transfers of authority have been accomplished or are in the process of being accomplished in each of the 50 States. Under this dictatorial plan each State will be forced to carry out the land-use orders of the Federal government or be denied Federal grants and revenue sharing funds.

Also, an editorial in the *Lynchburg* (Va.) *News* stated: "When individuals within the confines of their communities are denied the right to determine the use of their land, but must conform to a national policy set mainly by others, they have lost their first and most precious freedom. For, if government controls the use of land, the people have been dispossessed in their own country."

Under S. 268 and H.R. 10294, the Federal bureaucracy is to be expanded to mammoth proportions. It would create The Office of Land Use Policy Administration, The Inter-Agency Advisory Board on Land-Use Policy and an ad hoc Federal State Joint Committee (or committees.) The Interagency Advisory Board on Land Use will in turn be composed of the following Federal Agencies:

- \* The Director of the Office of Land Use Policy Administration, who shall serve as Chairman, with representatives of the:
  - \* Department of Agriculture,
  - \* Department of Commerce,
  - \* Department of Defense,
  - \* Department of Health, Education and Welfare,
  - \* Department of Housing and Urban Development,
  - \* Department of Transportation,
  - \* Department of the Treasury,
  - \* Atomic Energy Commission,
  - \* Environmental Protection Agency,
  - \* Council on Environmental Quality,
  - \* Council of Economic Advisors, and
  - \* Office of Management and Budget, which has over-all supervision.

S. 268 further provides that the Office of Land-Use Policy Administration "shall develop and maintain a Federal Land-Use Information & Data Center, with such regional branches as the Secretary may deem appropriate." Thus:

*The Federal government would have data bank information readily available on every property owner in every State in order to make decisions as to how he may or may not use his private property.*

As Senator Carl T. Curtis said, in opposing passage of S. 268: "What we are doing here is embarking on a program in which the Federal government determines land use...for all private people. The land involved might be the smallest lot in a city, it might be a 5-acre patch, or a farm of 10,000 acres... A very few years from now, if we embark upon this measure, the great power of the Federal government will be used to determine the use of all the land in the country."

To avoid total government control of all private property, H.R. 10294 (the Udall Bill) must be defeated. Write to your Congressman to uphold Constitutional law by voting *no* on H.R. 10294, since the so-called Land-Use Laws and Regional Government from which they spring, are attempts by Federal Agents to change the form of government in the United States. Send copies of your letters to your Real Estate Board, Chamber of Commerce, and to heads of political, civic and fraternal associations. For more details write to Col. Arch Roberts, Suite 990 Savings Bldg., Howes at Oak, Fort Collins, Colorado 80521.

(End of bulletin from Network of Patriotic Letter Writers, P.O. Box 2003D, Pasadena, California 91105.)

\* \* \*

"The States are falling into line with the Federal land-use control by appointing their own land-use commissions to carry out the dictates of the Federal government," notes this bulletin, because "each State will be forced to carry out the land-use orders of the Federal government or *be denied Federal grants and revenue sharing funds.*"

The Method of Operation is a familiar one: Suggested legislation to be enacted at the State level is prepared by the experts who work through the *Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR)*. This is the agency which, as described in our *Don Bell Reports* of February 8, 1974, operates a "mail order law factory" and distributes pre-packaged legislation to the State governments. At the State level, some official or organization takes the prepared bill, alters it a bit to fit conditions in the State involved, gives it a title and a number, and then proceeds to shove it through the State Legislature, or gets the Governor to recommend it; and then that State is in line for Federal handouts and revenue sharing so long as all Federal guidelines are observed and obeyed.

It follows, then, that in the case of this pre-packaged Land-Use Planning at the State level, if you've seen one Plan you've seen them all, with slight variations to adapt the Plan to local topography and economy.

It so happens that the Landowners Steering Committee, Box 729, Lyndonville, Vt. 05851 has recently completed a summarization of the Land-Use Plan which has been submitted for adoption in the Green Mountain State. Believing it to be a fair sample of the Plan that has been adopted, or is about to be adopted, in every State, we submit that summary, with our thanks to the *Vermont*

*Watchman* of January 1974, from which we are quoting:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### LAND USE PLAN SUMMARIZED

On December 27 the Environmental Board approved its proposed 1974 State Land Use Plan and sent it to Governor Salmon. The Plan covers 41 double spaced typed pages. The Watchman cannot publish it in its entirety, but in the following summary hopes to present its provisions as objectively as possible.... Though the specific provisions and format may change, the central goal of complete State control over all land use is likely to remain, disguised one way or another.

**CLASSIFICATION OF LANDS:** The Plan requires the division of all land in the State into seven zones. These are:

**URBAN:** Existing cities and urban communities and adjacent areas sufficient to support growth for at least ten years at a development intensity of more than 2,000 persons per square mile (3.1 persons per acre.)

**VILLAGE:** Not an urban area or adjacent thereto, but which is settled at one principle building per acre or more, and has a retail center or provides services to the surrounding area.

**NATURAL RESOURCE:** Areas with potential for agriculture, forestry or mining, and which have one or more of the following characteristics: some physical limitations for development, not convenient to shipping or jobs, no direct access to improved roads, or "include irreplaceable, limited, or significant natural, recreation, scenic, historic or other resources."

**CONSERVATION.** Areas of five square miles or more, essentially undeveloped, predominately forested, not on improved roads and having one or more of the following characteristics; Potential for forestry, physical limitations for development, in excess of 1500 feet altitude, aquifer recharge potential, or "irreplaceable limited, or significant natural, recreational, scenic, historic, or other resources."

**RURAL:** All areas not within one of the foregoing zones, generally close to existing communities, convenient to shopping and employment, not having physical limitations for development.

**ROADSIDE.** Area within 100 feet of the right of way of an interstate, state, or state-aid highway within a rural, natural resource or conservation area.

**SHORELINE.** Land lying within 100 feet of any water-course draining ten square miles or more, or any lake or pond of 20 acres or more.

#### PURPOSES OF THE ZONES

**URBAN:** to provide for residential, commercial, industrial, and other development.

**VILLAGE:** "to support the traditional role of the village as the focus of many of the economic and social activities of the surrounding community."

**RURAL:** "to provide for the development of housing at low to moderate densities to meet the needs of Vermont's residents" and "to provide for the development of vacation homes..." (No mention of commercial or industrial facilities.)

**NATURAL RESOURCE:** To provide for agriculture, forestry, and mineral extraction, protect scenic and recreational resources.

**CONSERVATION:** "To protect Vermont backlands."

**ROADSIDE:** To regulate development which "imperils highway safety, makes wasteful and uneconomic use of land, or is wholly inconsistent with maintenance of the scenic character and quality of the rural, natural, resource and conservation areas of the State."

**SHORELINE:** "To protect the character and quality of shorelines, reduce the hazard of flooding to life and property and to preserve reasonable access to shorelines and waters of the State."

**CONSERVATION ZONE:** The Land Use Plan presented to the Legislature will have a map of one zone only, the conservation zone. Within this zone the Environmental Board will exercise full zoning control. No more than one principal building per 100 acres will be allowed. Other conditions may be improved. Towns may petition for changes in this zone.

**LOCAL PLAN APPROVAL PROCESS:** After adoption of the Land Use Plan by the Legislature, the towns will have until April, 1975, to present a plan, map, and zoning bylaws to the regional planning commission, certifying them to be in conformity with the State Land Use Plan. Within 90 days the regional planning commission shall transmit the plan, map and bylaws to the State Environmental Board with its recommendations. The Board shall afford a hearing to objecting parties and state agencies.

"If no request for hearing is filed or after public hearing the Board finds that the town plan and zoning ordinances do further the purposes of the State Land Use Plan, and are consistent with the provisions thereof, the Board shall approve the town plan and zoning ordinance." Subsequent amendments must go through the same process. To win the Board's approval, the local plan must comply with sixteen criteria. Among these are, for instance:

"(5) Allocates land for residential, commercial, industrial, and high intensity public uses at intensities of development consistent with the State Land Use Plan."

"(13) Identifies the housing requirements of persons of all income levels, considers the consequences of other elements of the plan on the provision and availability of such housing and provides a reasonable program for implementing the housing principles set forth" in the 1973 capability and development plan.

Other criteria relate to rates of growth, recreation, renovation of village centers, regulation of strip development, historic resources, airport hazard zones, etc.

If the local zoning plan meets with the approval of the State Environmental Board it becomes part of the State Land Use Plan.

**FAILURE TO SUBMIT PLAN:** If a town fails to submit its plan and bylaws as required, the regional planning commission shall initiate the process for the

town, "in cooperation with the town."

**FAILURE OF APPROVAL:** If the Environmental Board refuses to approve the local plan and bylaws, then "the subdivision of land through sale and lease into parcels of less than 10 acres in size or construction of principal buildings which exceeds an intensity of development of one principal building for every 10 acres shall be unlawful." If the town has municipal sewer service, six buildings per acre will be allowed; if it has both sewer and water, twelve buildings per acre will be allowed.

**ROADSIDE AND SHORELINE:** Until a town has a plan and bylaws approved by the State Environmental Board, the Board shall exert zoning control over every building and every lot in roadside and shoreline zones. For a town plan and bylaws to secure approval, they will presumably have to contain the same regulatory provisions.

**INTENSITY OF DEVELOPMENT:** To secure Environmental Board approval, town bylaws will generally have to prescribe these levels of development:

Urban and village zones: "As is established under an approved town plan and zoning ordinance." Where the regional planning commission establishes the zones for a town, six and twelve buildings per acre will be allowed, depending on availability of public water and sewer.

Rural zone: one principal building per five acres.

Natural resource zone: one principal building per 25 acres.

Roadside zone: generally, no lot with less than 400 feet of frontage.

Shoreline zone: generally, no lot with less than 200 feet of shoreline.

**ACT 250 PERMIT:** Larger developments and subdivisions are required to be in conformity with the State Land Use Plan to get a permit. In conservation, roadside and shoreline zones, generally, even one building or one subdivision lot will require an Act 250 Permit, until the town has incorporated the state standards into its own bylaws.

**ALLOWED USES:** In each type of zone the Environmental Board will specify the uses that may be allowed and uses that are prohibited; these uses are set forth as in any zoning plan.

**CAPITAL INVESTMENT PLANNING:** This part of the Plan requires the approval of the State Planning Office for any capital investment by the state, by a regulated public service company, and by a town where state funds are involved. This includes sewer and water, highways and roads, airports, railroads, electric and natural gas utilities, schools, outdoor recreational lands, and industrial development sites.

(End of summary)

\*\*\*\*\*

In commenting on the foregoing (and these comments are probably applicable to every State Land Use Plan in any of the 50 States) the editors of the *Vermont Watchman* present the following case against the land use plan:



"Vermont was founded by men who believed in the freehold system of land ownership. Under this system a man could do as he pleased with his land, within broad limits. One limit is the rule that he can not waste and destroy his land. He can not, for example, clearcut his forest in a way that would result in the topsoil washing away. Aside from ecological considerations, there is a very simple reason for this limitation. The town collects property taxes on land. If a landowner fails to pay his assessed share, the town may seize his land as collateral. If he has meanwhile destroyed the land, the town is left with worthless collateral. Thus the town (or county or state) has the right to prevent the destruction of the land.

A second limit on freehold ownership is the rule that a man can not cause harm to his neighbors through a noxious use. He cannot dump his sewage into the brook running through their property. He can be prevented from building a slaughterhouse in the residential area of a town because of the noise, smells, and traffic which infringe upon the rights of his neighbors. It does not matter that all the victims of a noxious use can not be identified. A smokestack pouring soot and fumes over the entire town can be prevented by ordinance, since it is obviously an invasion of the property rights of all the townspeople.

A third limit on freehold ownership is the rule that a man has no absolute right to use tax-supported facilities. Thus a man could not demand to build a drive onto a public road just beyond a blind corner, causing danger to the public....

The Founding Fathers of the United States—and of Vermont recognized the vitally important connection between individual liberty and the ownership of freehold property. In fact, the first Constitution of Vermont, Article I...stated that "all men are born equally free and independent, and have certain natural, inherent, and unalienable rights amongst which are the enjoying and defending of life and liberty, acquiring, possessing and protecting property, and pursuing and obtaining happiness and safety..."

Article 2 stated that "private property ought to be subservient to public uses when necessity requires it, nevertheless, whenever any person's property is taken for the use of the public, the owner ought to receive an equivalent in money."

Now consider the 1974 Land Use Plan. It goes far beyond any ancient concept of limitations on freehold property. It is designed not merely to control pollution or pre-

vent unsafe conditions. It is designed to replace the idea of freehold property with the idea of "social property," the Constitution notwithstanding. Under the Land Use Plan, in essence, a man may do with his land only what "society"—that is, the government—deems it proper for him to do. Under this theory, he can be prevented from building a nice, non-polluting home on his own land just because some other people—"society"—think it would be nice not to have a house on that land. He can be prevented from painting his barn red because his neighbors—or distant bureaucrats—do not happen to favor red barns. He could—conceivably—be stopped from selling his house to a family with six children, on the grounds that such a sale would increase the school tax burden on the townspeople.

These provisions are not to be found in the present Land Use Plan. But such regulation inevitably follows from the idea of "social property." And that idea is the foundation of the Land Use Plan. The Environmental Board has made it perfectly clear that it wants a Land Use Plan with total power to prevent changes deemed (by it) to be harmful to society—and also considerable power to force changes deemed beneficial to society. If the land use plan is adopted, the idea of freehold property ownership, as limited by common law, will be replaced with the idea of "social property." This change strikes at the heart of our entire frame of government. If one believes, as the founders of Vermont (and the U.S. Republic) did, that liberty is based on the existence of private property, then the destruction of private property rights cannot but lead to the destruction of liberty as well. Some people are not concerned with maintaining individual liberty in a free society; they are more interested in the government telling everybody what is best for him, what he can and can't do.... An all-wise and benevolent government, they believe, will step in to stop people from making mistakes and everybody will be better off. Thus, underlying the whole opposition to the Land Use Plan is a resistance to the idea that government knows what is best for everybody. Most Vermonters still believe that liberty, with all its problems and the burden of individual responsibility, is still preferable to efficiency and order under the control of a small elite. (Quoted from *Vermont Watchman*, Box 729, Lyndonville, Vermont 05851.)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. For information, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### HOW THEY SQUEEZED THE RAISINS

#### "JUST ANOTHER HOAX"

In this age of perpetrated crises, the story of how the raisins disappeared is not very important when placed alongside the wheat story, the meat story, the case of the disappearing paper products, or the Great Energy Crisis. But the story is so very typical, and the answers given to inquirers are so very similar to the answers given by those concerned with oil and gasoline, that we felt the people who love raisins would want to know, and that the people who need fuel for heating and transportation might like to compare.

It seems that Congressman Bob Sikes, a California Democrat who depends on the voters of San Joaquin Valley if he wants to stay in the Halls of Congress, began to be besieged by constituents wanting to know about the "great raisin crisis." If he is to be judged by his opening remarks, it might be concluded that Rep. Sikes is a typical fence-straddler: he wants to keep those votes but at the same time he has no desire to antagonize the big and powerful California Raisin Advisory Board. So, talking out of both sides of his mouth, he presents what he believes to be the best available evidence for the people on one hand, and the powers-that-be on the other hand. Then, he had all of this inserted in the *Congressional Record* of February 13, 1974. In these times of "Great Crises" we offer the following as an exercise in discernment:

\*\*\*\*\*

Many of my colleagues have inquired into the apparent shortage of raisins, the sun-blessed grape from California's San Joaquin Valley. Almost everyone who has contacted me wants to know about the "Great Raisin Crisis." I would like to tell you now that this crisis is a hoax, and the reports which gave this stature are erroneous and irresponsible.

Hopefully, in the season ahead, Mother Nature will be kind to the raisin growers of California and we will all have a bumper crop to enjoy. But if it does freeze when the vines are blooming, or it rains while they are drying this fall, even a bumper crop can be short.

I am submitting for your consideration a news article from the *Philadelphia Inquirer* of January 13, 1974, and a response to that article from the California Raisin Advisory Board's General Manager John Calder. The material follows:

\* \* \*

#### THE GREAT RAISIN CRISIS IS BARED (By Dan Lynch)

The Great Raisin Crisis is slowly coming to an end.

Oh, you didn't know about the Raisin Crisis? Well, that's probably because nobody told you about it. What with the shortage of oil and paper and things like that, the Raisin Crisis was, until now, cleverly swept under the rug. But it was, and is, a major problem. If you like raisins, that is.

The 1972 California raisin crop—which was sold in stores through much of last year—was short by some 120,000 tons. The raisin growers say the short crop was caused by a frost on March 26, 1972.

But we have only their word for it.

And *The Inquirer* has learned that, while housewives were bemoaning the shortage of raisins here at home, the California raisin growers were shipping some 80,000 tons of raisins abroad, where they command a higher price than they do in the domestic market. And at the same time a raisin-hungry nation went without, both Big Business and the White House were getting all the raisins they wanted. (More about that later.)

Meantime, the Australians, who grow nearly a quarter of the world's raisins, deny all charges of an embargo and claim their 1972 crop was damaged by heavy rains. At least, that's what they're like us to believe.

We have no evidence to the contrary of course—because the Federal government has no way to monitor raisin production. The government must take the word of the raisin industry—both domestically and abroad—as to how many raisins are on hand in any given year.

"The Congressman will be looking into it," says a shaken F. John White, press secre-

tary to U.S. Rep. William J. Green (D., Pa.). "We haven't heard a thing about the Raisin Crisis. Obviously it has been kept a secret from Congress."

It wasn't kept a secret from Joe Pizza, who runs a 7-11 store in Wyndmoor. All last year—like most small store owners—Pizza had a terrible time getting raisins. "I couldn't get them in for months at a time," he says. "It was tough."

A spokesman for the Post Cereals Division of General Foods, however, concedes that while his company—one of the nation's great raisin users—had to pay a higher price, it got all the raisins it needed. Post refuses to reveal the amount of raisins it got, but it does say that even at the height of the crisis, it was able to put two scoops in every box of Post Raisin Bran.

And sources in the White House report that while Joe Pizza and Mr. and Mrs. John Q. Public were scrambling for raisins, President Nixon was up to his ears in them. In 1973 Mr. Nixon—or someone in the White House—devoured four 30-pound cases of raisins. Figures are not available for raisin use at the San Clemente and Florida White Houses.

Meanwhile, the raisin crisis has abated a bit. And by 1975 it may be over. All through 1973 store shelves were bare of raisins for long periods of time. But last September, the 1973 crop came in. In California, which produces better than half of the world's raisin supply, the crop totalled 210,000 tons—that's about three trillion raisins—some 10,000 tons below the normal yield.

Retailers say that even though the crop was a bit low this year, they should be able to stock raisins at least a few days a week. They can't get all they want, however, because the growers are rationing stores.

Despite—or perhaps because of—the raisin shortage, raisin growers are making money. Three years ago, the grower got \$365 a ton. This year, growers are getting \$700 a ton. A record crop in 1974 will bring the price down only \$50 or \$100, according to John Calder, general manager of the California Raisin Advisory Board.

"There are no poor raisin growers this year," says Don Gardner, a raisin buyer for Food Fair Markets. One reason for this is that a lot of grapes—more than ever before—are going to California wine markets.

"Thompson seedless grapes, from which most raisins are made, cost wine makers about one third as much as varietal grapes," says Calder. "And Thompson makes a res-

pectable wine. They don't make a great wine. But they make an OK wine." Calder adds, however, that because of stiffer competition from foreign wines, California wine makers plan to slack off on their purchase of Thompson seedless, which lacks the bouquet American wine drinkers are beginning to look for. When that happens, more Thompson seedless will be available for raisins.

Meanwhile, there is still a raisin shortage. "1974 will also be the year of the raisin crisis," says Food Fair's Gardner. "There was no carryover from last year, as there usually is, and it has become an economic hassle between buyers and sellers... I and everybody else in this world wants raisins. And the packers haven't caught up with the demand. We're always running behind. Eventually we'll catch up, but it may take all of this year's crop. The raisin people haven't handled it properly. Not from a malicious viewpoint."

Dave Urner, Acme Food Market's raisin buyer says, "We've noticed a decided increase in our movement of raisins... We're not having problems right now. But around the holiday season we did, as did everybody else."

Despite all that, the fact is that people in this country are eating fewer raisins. Over the years, the per capita consumption of raisins has shrunk to 1.3 pounds. In Ireland, however, the average person eats 5.3 pounds of raisins every year.

"But we're not worried," says Calder, the raisin advisory board guy. "As long as the population keeps increasing, we'll keep selling raisins."

Maybe. But now you can't get mustard to put on them. But that, however, is another story.

\* \* \*

**CALIFORNIA RAISIN ADVISORY BOARD**  
Fresno, California.  
January 28, 1974.

Mr. Dan Lynch,  
*Philadelphia Inquirer*,  
Philadelphia, Pa.,

Dear Mr. Lynch: I have received copies of "The Great Raisin Crisis Is Bared," which you wrote and which appeared in the Sunday, January 13, 1974 issue of the *Philadelphia Inquirer*. Needless to say, I was more than disappointed, and at first decided against any communication regarding the subject, feeling that anything I might say would be ignored or fail to accomplish any good purpose.

After further thought, however, and after

receiving a few indignant phone calls from people in the raisin industry who had also received copies of your article, I have decided that it is mandatory that I at least tell you where you have misrepresented the facts and then trust that your representative in Congress will take note even though it is unlikely that a correction will appear in the *Inquirer*.

First, it is absolutely false and malicious for anyone to assert that anything having to do with the raisin crisis was "swept under the rug." The raisin crisis, world-wide, was generated by acts of God which are a matter of record and, so far as California is concerned, the exact date, namely March 26, 1972 and the degree of frost, namely 27 degrees fahrenheit, is fact and not open to opinion. In Australia rains, again a matter of record, caused havoc with the crop that was about to be harvested. Thus, as you were originally told, the shortage and its cause are well known and documented.

I feel it borders on slander for you to assert that the frost damage to the California crop is only true based on the raisin growers' word. It is this sort of reporting which has led people, including those in government, to lose faith in the fourth estate.

Your second glaring error is due to your statement that 80,000 tons of raisins were shipped overseas while a shortage of raisins existed at home in the United States. This is simply false! The total tonnage shipped overseas in the disaster year amounted to only 18,922 tons, which is far short of your alleged figure, and any shipments during this disastrous time span were made solely on the basis of availability and commitment. There is no way for us to know where you get your information that "big business and the White House were getting all the raisins they wanted," but since such consumer end-use is not tabulated on an individual basis, it would appear to have sprung from some amorphous figment of imagination.

You state that the Australians denied all charges of embargo and insisted that their crop was damaged by heavy rains. At least this is true, but then you add, "At least this is what they would like us to believe"—again, I can only stand aghast at such implied duplicity and suggest, as already stated, that it is this sort of inferential reporting which gives the press its unsavory name and does nothing to put the economics of the American free enterprise system into its true and proper perspective. More especially is this true since a lot of people will read these unsubstantiated allegations with-

out ever having an opportunity to get at the truth.

You next say that you have no evidence to the contrary for the above errors and then debase your apology by claiming that the "Federal Government has no way to monitor production." Here again, you are not only at fault but have led the reader astray. The facts are that the Federal Government does know about every ton of raisins that is produced and keeps this record as an on-going operation completely free of any outside intervention. Not only is the total tonnage produced known down to the pound, but also its disposition both domestic and foreign.

When you refer to specific buyers, such as the cereal manufacturers, and assert "they got all the raisins (they) needed," you ascribe no reason for it but the implication is that they must be "big business" and thus enjoy favorable status. What you neglect to mention is that industrial and institutional buyers virtually always make their purchases on a contract basis. I would suggest to you that you ask yourself whether or not you meet your rent payments, mortgage payments, or car payments, all of which are contractual arrangements? What would you do if you had a contract to provide goods and services?

Mr. Lynch, there is more that might be said to you but it seems to me that it would be pointless. After reviewing the blatant errors and allegations numerated above, I can only say to you that my general feeling is one of disgust and disrespect. I can only hope that for the good of your own future, the need to face up to the truth and the fact may perhaps come a little closer to your intellectual peregrinations when you next undertake to do a feature so that people will be left with a feeling, not akin to anger and frustration, but one of enlightenment on the truth, which is the only fitting purpose for a man in your profession.

Sincerely,

John Calder,  
General Manager.

(End of letter)

\*\*\*\*\*

COMMENTARY:—Thanks to the concern of Rep. Bob Sikes of Raisinland, U.S.A., we were able to reproduce what purports to be two sides of the Great Under-the-Rug Raisin Controversy. And, like the man said, "You pay your money and you take your chances." Either side of the story, when read alone, seems plausible and even believable. But, neither witness tells the whole truth, as we shall demonstrate, after this observation:



### THE FUEL CRISIS, THE NEW FEDERALISM, AND THE OFFICE OF MANAGEMENT AND BUDGET

#### OMNIA VINCIT OMB

Recently Roy Ash, Director of the Office of Management and Budget, made a statement regarding the alleged gasoline shortage and the long lines of cars whose irritated drivers hoped to obtain a little fuel at service stations across the country. William Simon, Federal Energy Office Czar, felt that the statement was far too optimistic and that it was the duty of Simon, not Ash, to make any such statement. In fact, Simon resorted to the vernacular of the Southland and said he wished Ash would "keep his cotton picking hands" off matters that concerned FEO.

But, it seems that Simon was too simple in his suggestion that he was boss of FEO and that Ash was overstepping his authority. Because OMB *created* FEO, and there is an Associate Director of OMB who seems to be the immediate boss of William Simon, just as the Director of OMB is the immediate boss over all Associate Directors of OMB. In fact, OMB is an Office of *Management*, and it *manages* any and all administrative departments of government, whether they be Federal, State or local. OMB does it through control of budgets, and through that computerized management system known as the *Planning, Programming, Budgeting System*.

OMB's direct control over FEO is explained in a most revealing article which appears in the February 1974 issue of the quasi-official publication *Government Executive*, an article which takes on added significance in that it was written by the editor himself, Scot MacDonald. The article begins:

"Should the U.S. elect to ration fuel, it will cost the taxpayer an estimated \$1½ billion a year to administer, according to Frank G. Zorb, last month named Associate Director of the Office of Management and Budget, for Natural Resources, Energy and Science. 'It's a bureaucratic nightmare,' he told *Government Executive*. 'It is just a horrible concept, because we're not going to get lower prices. If people think rationing is going to drive prices down, it just is not going to happen. The price of energy in this world has been underpriced, so we're never

going to go back to those days (sic).'

"Zarb speaks with authority. Since last July he has been Associate Director of OMB for Management and Operations. When the President decided to create the Federal Energy Office, William Simon, Director of the new Executive Office, called him and said, 'We would feel more comfortable if you were here.'

"The call was made at eight o'clock that Saturday morning. Simon, Zarb and 'three or four others' met, discussed and determined the mission, answered other questions and by noon had an organization chart. That afternoon, Zarb and Simon were on Capitol Hill talking to Congressional leadership. 'Between us, I guess we must have talked to 200 Congressmen and Senators that day and Sunday,' Zarb said. 'We told them what we were going to do and that the announcement would be made on Monday.'

"In the next six weeks, Zarb was on loan to Simon, organizing and planning the office, serving temporarily as Assistant Director for Operations and Compliance, until he was finally relieved by John Weber, formerly associated with McKenzie & Co., a management consultant firm.

"Zarb is a tall, thin, pipe-smoking New Yorker with a master's degree in business administration from Hofstra University, who has served as an officer in three investment banking companies and in the Industrial Relations Department of Cities Service Oil Co. He was first called to Washington in April 1971 as Assistant Secretary for Labor for Administration. He left Government at the end of 1972, returning to the business world. But a couple of months later, both Roy Ash, Director of OMB, and George Shultz contacted him and 'told me I wasn't quite finished' with Government work. But, business projects already underway delayed his return to the Washington scene until July 1973. Since then, he became expert in New Federalism, an outspoken exponent of it, and a driving force behind it.

"...How quickly OMB can move in on a

problem was illustrated by the structuring of the Federal Energy Office. It was organized in six working days, staffed originally by borrowing from Zarb's staff. 'Some of my people became Acting Regional Directors till they could replace themselves.' They went to other agencies to find talent—the Labor Department to press into duty a Manpower Administrator to head the Boston Region, to the Internal Revenue Service for the man to head the Chicago office. 'In six working days, we went from an average of 14 per cent Regional Office to an average of 70.' A reporting mechanism was set up and at 7:30 every morning the 10 Regional Directors participated in a conference call with Washington to make specific recommendations.

"Gradually most of the on-loan OMB staffers returned to their regular jobs as replacements were found. Zarb's replacement, Weber, took on the job as Assistant Administrator for Operations and Compliance.

"Simon is committed to establishing a data base on fuel inventories. Zarb said FEO had little trouble in finding out what is going into the refineries and coming out, although the source remains through the centralized American Petroleum Institute. 'From there on out, we have to dig for the information. What's in the secondary terminals? What's in the deep water terminals not owned by the majors? What's in the tertiary terminals? What's in the pipelines? That all has to be pulled together. By product. By state. We need data so we can begin to move fuels around.' This information is being gathered by FEO's Eric Zausner. Verifying the accuracy of the data will become the responsibility of either FEO employees or the IRS.

"The energy presence in the Government is going to be on the scene for a long time. What's going to happen to the Federal Energy Office? Zarb feels that its current configuration will change and become ultimately the Department of Energy and Natural Resources, and that should take about a year. 'We've got to somehow institutionalize energy in this country,' Zarb said. 'In a way that says this is a resource not to be wasted'."

(End of extended quotation)

It should be noted that, in all of the foregoing, the subject under discussion is the Federal Energy Office, but the man being quoted as the ultimate authority on the subject is not William Simon or any one of his assistants in FEO, but Frank G. Zarb who "last month was named Associate Director of the Office of Management and Budget, for Natural Resources, Energy and Science."

### *The real boss is OMB!*

This same fact is brought out in reference to other departments of the Federal Administration in other parts of this same article from which we have been quoting. Here are examples:

"His (Zarb's) role in helping create the Federal Energy Office is indicative of the types of problems OMB is confronted with and, as a result, has acquired the expertise and staff to troubleshoot, with an across-the-board Government approach, slicing through red tape when encountered. For instance, when the Defense Department last year announced plans to close military bases, New England—particularly Massachusetts and Rhode Island—was sizably impacted. 'We phased down perhaps more than was anticipated,' said Zarb, 'and it didn't appear that the Federal family was really coming to grips with the questions that needed to be addressed—because there were so many agencies involved.'

"Zarb went to New England with some of his staff and went to work. 'We used the Regional Council as the base,' he said. 'We brought in Council members who were participants and we organized teams of people who had precise expertise. We matched them up with people on the Governors' staffs and for the next three months worked until they got the things resolved'." (End of quote).

Here is an excellent example of the way in which an OMB "Troubleshooter" works: He draws his immediate staff from the Regional Councils, whose members "have precise expertise." When they have been briefed and daily, long-distance conference calls arranged (all computerized), then the "locals and natives"—some elected and some appointed—are called in and "matched up" in teams in which the rules of the game are laid down by the Regional Council experts, but the teams seem to be captained by "people on the Governors' staffs" or the Mayors' staffs, or by local people, elected or appointed. This is known as "returning the power to the people."

In this article from which we are quoting, we are told that, before OMBman Zarb was called on to create and man a new energy agency office for William Simon, he created two new divisions within OMB: the Policy Evaluation Division and the Procurement Policy Division...

"The Evaluation Division is an effort to measure on a continuing basis the real impact on Society of Government programs. The Procurement Division will have the



primary responsibility of implementing the recommendations of the Commission on Government Procurement."

The first, the Evaluation Division is, in simpler words, a kind of barometer which will forecast any storm of public protest which might be developing because of the impact of some new Government program. Example: this Silent Revolution is to be conducted with as little shouting, protest and/or bloodshed as possible. Hence, there will be no gasoline rationing until the OMB is convinced that "the people" are willing to accept same, or even demand same; and this new OMB barometer, the Evaluation Policy Division, will tell the proper authorities when it is the right time to impose gasoline rationing, or food rationing, when to call in all the old Greenbacks and issue a new series of engraved promises-to-pay which will be called money, etc.

"To head the Evaluation Division," we are told, "Zarb selected Cliff W. Graves, then Deputy Assistant Secretary of HUD for Community Planning and Management. Much of the work will be done by the individual Executive agencies, but coordinated by OMB... The Division is 'going to be generally lean in numbers of people,' Zarb said, 'but high in quality.' He searched for four months before deciding on Graves. 'He's the right guy,'

"Had it not been for the energy crisis," the article explains, "Zarb would have had a man in place directing the Procurement Division. 'I promised Congress that we would go up in the Spring, tell them what kind of progress we had made and whether we needed additional legislation to make greater progress,' he said. 'But to do that, I've got to have the best possible guy in the country, who has an even balance of knowledge of the spirit of what the Commission was trying to accomplish, and what the framework of Government procurement is really like.

"This unit will be working with DOD, GSA and NASA (Department of Defense, General Services Administration and National Aeronautics and Space Administration), the recommendations will be analyzed to determine options on how they can best be implemented. *I want them implemented!*"

We believe that the first evidences of the work of this new "Procurement Division" had to do with Roy Ash's decision to award all procurement, maintenance and operation work on U.S. military bases to civilian contractors. It is also suggested that some phases of IRS and Social Security adminis-

tration be turned over to civilian contractors for service and maintenance. The general trend in all phases of federal administration under the New Federalism concept, is as follows: For any particular service or activity, a public corporation is to be created to do the job (as with the Post Office Corporation and others of similar ilk); or the work is to be contracted out to some giant conglomerate or multinational corporation (such as Litton, Inc., which Roy Ash headed before becoming OMB Commissar.) Under the New Federalism concept (which is really Corporative Socialism), public corporations, private corporations, labor unions, professional organizations (such as AMA, ADA, NEA, ABA, 1313 affiliates, etc.) are all combined and bound together like the rods in the ancient Roman Fasces, with the handle of the Axe of Absolute Authority bound among the rods, its Head rising unsheathed above and over all.

The article from which we have been quoting puts that same thought in diplomatically veiled language, when it refers to the necessary cooperation that must exist between the rods and the handle that comprise the body of the Fasces, of which the Axe is the Head. To wit:

"In 1974, OMB will place heavy emphasis on 'technical assistance.' Zarb describes technical assistance as 'a term that's used to define various degrees of contact with state and local governments in the performance of Federal programs.' In talking to Mayors and Governors over the past seven months, Zarb has heard that too many agencies provide ad hoc management and financial guidance. 'We really ought to pull it together,' he said. 'I don't think that we're going to find that the Federal Government is in a position to provide all that help directly. I don't think we have all that expertise, or if we did, we wouldn't have the manpower with which to provide it.' He feels that technical assistance, properly coordinated, can be obtained from the private sector, the local academic institutions, 'and perhaps the Federal Government. But we ought to have a clearing house to help upgrade the state of the art of technical assistance, to organize it in a more orderly way from a Federal standpoint.

"We feel a real responsibility there, particularly in the light of New Federalism."

"But where will the power be orchestrated?... In determining what new policies will be made... the purse strings are still held by OMB, and all affected Executive agencies would do well to remember this important point...." (End of quotation).



And it would do well to remember that "all affected Executive agencies" include the agencies not only of the Federal Government but of State, County, Municipal and Incorporated Communities as well! Because, with Revenue Sharing and other Federal grants, at every level of government "the purse strings are held by OMB."

#### NEW FEDERALISM: BASIC PRINCIPLES

"Where the Federal Government must stay in a program, it should design its own organization so that we have a maximum amount of decision-making consistent with efficiency in the lowest level possible." This is Frank Zarb's own definition of the *New Federalism*.

And this coincides with one definition of the *Planning, Programming, Budgeting System*. Simply stated, here is the Master Formula:

1. The long-range *planning* is done by Master Planners (who do not necessarily hold official titles or positions in the Federal Government). These Master Plans are transmitted to the proper agencies and officials through the White House Executive Offices (Domestic Council, National Security Council, Council of Economic Advisers, Office of Management and Budget, etc.) These Executive Agencies lay down the guidelines and draw up the general "rules of the game" that are to apply and be observed by all who are in a position to carry out the programs at the Regional, State, Sub-regional or local level—programs which must be in conformity with and advance the Master Plans which were drawn up before. "the game" began.

2. The programs which are to be carried out are actually prepared by some agency such as the *Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations*, or, in the case of State and local programs, by some affiliate of the *1313 Complex*. The programs are presented to State and local officials and recommended for adoption "as is" because they have been prepared in accordance with the guidelines and rules laid down by the Master Planners or their agents. These programs, therefore, are sure to obtain Federal funding via Revenue Sharing or some other Federal handout program.

3. Eager Beaver State and Local Politicians who like to buy votes, hasten to affix their names and supply backing and influence in favor of these allegedly "locally prepared programs" which are assured of Federal aid. But —

4. The "local" program is assured of this Federal aid and assistance only so long as

it contributes toward the fulfillment of those long-range Master Plans.

5. The Office of Management and Budget supervises the Management and controls the Budgeting of these so-called local programs.

As Frank Zarb declared: "The purse strings are still held by OMB, and all affected executive agencies would do well to remember this important point."

6. While State and local governments must be reckoned with at the present time, it is the final objective of OMB and related Federal Executive Agencies, to route all programs of a domestic nature through the Ten Regional Councils and the network of Sub-regional Councils which State Governments are eagerly forming within their own States without even knowing—or not caring—that this is a form of self-destruction on the part of the States!

Consistent with all of the above, and yet camouflaged by this false slogan of "returning the power to the people," OMBman Zarb lays down the following basic principles of the *New Federalism*:

- \* Government functions should be provided by those levels (of government) best able and willing to serve the needs of the people.
- \* The Federal Government should decentralize to its field establishment (that is, to the Ten Regional Councils and the Sub-regional Councils in each State) those functions which must rest with the Federal Government so that decisions are made as close as possible to the locus of the problem....
- \* The Federal Government should promote research, experimentation, and innovation in support of more effecting and responsive government at all levels....
- \* The Federal Government should create the proper climate for involvement of the private sector in generating ideas and resources to achieve solutions.
- \* It is a proper function of government to assure that all the people have equal access to the basic opportunities that our culture, economy, laws, and system of government offer.

So declares OMBman Frank Zarb. If he is right, then the *New Federalism* is merely a new name for the *Old Socialism*.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters. Please address all orders and inquiries to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE KINGDOM AND THE POWER FINDS IT EXPEDIENT TO EXPLAIN THAT OTHER PRESIDENCY

#### HOW TO MANAGE THE BIGGEST CONGLOMERATE OF THEM ALL

"Ash, Malek, O'Neill, Zarb & Co.: Not household names but their power is great and growing."

So reads the sub-title of a most remarkable article appearing in *The New York Times Sunday Magazine*, March 3, 1974; an article written by John Herbers, a White House correspondent for the *Times*; and an article that deals at length, in depth, and to a large extent truthfully although slantedly, with the position of power that has been assumed by the Office of Management and Budget. This agency, says the *Times*, is "The Other Presidency," has taken over many of the administrative functions originally left to the President only, and will be there to "run the country" if and when the "First President (Nixon)" ceases to function as Chief Administrator.

(By way of explanation of terms: The *Times* refers to OMB as "The Other Presidency," while we have referred to the *Times* as "The Kingdom and the Power," an alias stemming from a book so titled and dealing with the *Times*.)

It seems that after months of comparatively silent growth in power and authority, it now becomes necessary to introduce OMB to the general public, because the Constitutionally created Office of the Presidency is now in jeopardy, and it is needful for citizens to know that OMB is ready to take over. President Nixon seems to be tying cement blocks onto his own ankles prior to a dive into the Potomac. It was just six weeks ago that Nixon told a group of Republican Congressmen:

"There is a time to be timid. There is a time to be conciliatory. There is a time to fly, and there's a time to fight. And I'm going to fight like hell."

So, he had his time of "fighting like hell," and the threat of impeachment grew greater and greater. Now, it seems that it is time to be conciliatory. In his televised news

conference of Wednesday, March 6, the President promised to (1) answer relevant questions, under oath, from the House Judiciary Committee which is considering his impeachment; (2) to give the committee up to 19 presidential tapes and 700 documents which could incriminate him; (3) to make no objection to U.S. District Judge Sirica's turning over to the Judiciary Committee a secret grand jury report that may implicate him in the Watergate coverup. In addition, Nixon has become a liability to Republican candidates running for seats in the House of Representatives, and the Party itself is beginning to admit publicly that dragging a dead horse to Watergate is no way to get a harvest of votes come November.

So, for these and other reasons, it must have seemed a very good idea to lift the veil of secrecy and tell the world that if Nixon departs it will not affect government operations, because OMB is ready to step right in and take total charge, the Congress of the United States to the contrary notwithstanding.

And what better medium could have been chosen than *The Kingdom and the Power*, which offers prime space not only in the *Times* itself, but in all the hundreds of smaller dailies that subscribe to the *New York Times News Service*?

The *Times* informs us that OMB Director Roy Ash "views the Federal Government as the biggest conglomerate of them all and much in need of management." So, Ash & Co. have installed that management system which this editor would like to nominate Public Enemy Number One: the *Planning, Programming, Budgeting System*; although one of its several aliases is used in the *Times* article; Malek especially likes to refer to the system as "Management by Objective."

The *New York Times* article is, for the most part, self-explanatory and requires little comment for those who have read our booklet *Proofs of a Conspiracy*. So, for the

record, permit us to reprint the more important parts of this article, reserving any further comment until after Correspondent Herbers has had his say:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### OMB—ALONE AMID THE RUINS

Washington—During the past few months the great superstructure of Presidential government that Richard Nixon built has slowly collapsed: a landslide here, a cave-in there, leaving billows of dust to hover over the ruins. Through the haze, however, it is possible to discern some remaining promontories that have become more important to the President and to the Government, whatever its shape and leadership may be in the months ahead.

One is the Office of Management and Budget, a durable and elite Presidential agency, formerly known as the Bureau of the Budget. For many years it has been the regulator of the disparate departments and agencies in the executive branch, largely through its power to control funds. During the collapse, it has played a stronger role than usual in keeping the Government from flying apart or grinding to a halt. In many respects it has become a surrogate President, administering the Nixon policies as its top officials see them.

This has occurred under the direction of two controversial men who assumed their offices a year ago, each under his own cloud of suspicion raised by the Nixon critics. Roy L. Ash, the new director, encountered considerable opposition because he had come from the presidency of Litton Industries, the giant conglomerate engaged in claims of cost overruns from the military. Frederic V. Malek, the new deputy director, was one of the tough young pragmatists whom H.R. Haldeman elevated to authority; he came to OMB from the Committee for the Re-election of the President, where he was deputy director. They have made an odd but apparently effective pair: Mr. Ash, who serves as assistant to the President as well as boss of 660 people in his agency... Mr. Malek, a product of the United States Military Academy and Harvard Business School... has furnished the top levels of the agency with... bright young wizards of the business world who want to try their hand at government....

OMB can wield enormous power through relatively few people because in representing the President it decides to a large extent how much money will be spent for each program. It then oversees how each program is carried out. It reviews all legislation the departments and agencies submit to Con-

gress, with authority to change it. OMB analyzes every bill that is passed and recommends that the President either sign or veto it. Virtually every questionnaire sent to business or other private groups must be cleared by OMB. It establishes the broad array of committees that advise the Government on policy. To carry out these functions OMB is equipped with the staff and computers to make the necessary analyses, and it has access to every study and piece of information gathered by the departments and agencies. In OMB one could learn virtually all there is to know about any branch of the Federal Government, however remote from the center of power. For every program, every expenditure of any size, there is someone in OMB watching....

Where one finds the OMB depends on whom one sees, and when. Ash has one of the prestige offices in the White House, only a little smaller than that of chief of staff Alexander M. Haig, Jr. His top assistants have offices across the way on the second floor of the Executive Office Building. The lesser executives and several hundred troops are housed in the new Executive Office Building, across busy Pennsylvania Avenue on 17th Street....

For many years Richard Nixon and Roy Ash, both of whom fought their way to the top, have admired each other, and even after the events of this year, Ash speaks glowingly of his boss. But this may be understandable because, while the President has been criticized for taking advantage of every available loophole in the tax laws, Ash has been criticized for claiming Washington as his legal residence to avoid testifying in a California lawsuit relating to his past business practices while, at the same time and in another document, claiming California as his residence in order to secure a \$200 reduction in his real estate tax....

Ash views the Federal Government as "the biggest conglomerate of them all" and much in need of management. At Litton he developed a system under which a few executives supervised subsidiaries all over the world (Editorial correction please: This system is PPBS, and it was developed not at Litton, but at RAND Corporation, then introduced into the Department of Defense and into certain conglomerates which had contracts with the Department of Defense, Litton being one of these conglomerates. Later, PPBS was introduced into every Federal Department and Agency, and Ash was then brought into the specially created OMB to direct the overall management of PPBS throughout the governmental structure

at all levels—Ed.)....

When the President's plans for special revenue sharing—converting Federal grants for specific purposes into consolidated funding with state control—bogged down in Congress, Ash quietly got the President to sign a directive ordering the departments and agencies to implement the concept...by administrative means. His subordinates then served the directive on the Federal establishment across the country....

When (Fred) Malek came to the Government to find new challenges in 1969...he was sent first to HEW as deputy under secretary to apply his management methods (PPBS methods—Ed.) to the jungle of agencies and programs that had ensnared and entrapped every secretary. Robert Finch especially needed help...and Malek soon earned a reputation as a ruthless cutter and shaker....He did so well that he was moved to the White House in 1970 as...the chief talent scout for high-level appointments....Two incidents brought him to public attention: First, after Walter Hickel was fired as Interior Secretary, Malek went over to the department and cleaned out the Hickel lieutenants who were balking at leaving; and second, it was Malek who said in 1971 that the White House was considering CBS correspondent Daniel Schorr for a government position to explain the disclosure that the FBI was investigating Schorr...the job story was a lie, invented (by Malek) to explain an FBI check on a White House enemy, on orders of Haldeman....It was not until mid-January that Malek was identified as the director of a White House effort in June of 1972 to shape Federal grants and actions to win votes for the President's re-election.

...Malek, in addition to running the management program (PPBS—Ed.), oversaw drafting of the budget, a task he found invigorating. While the process was not open to public view, one can imagine him getting in licks here and there for the Nixon policy. Much of his mission at OMB, however, was accomplished before the sky fell, in recruiting the kind of personnel he and Ash wanted for the agency. It is doubtful that many of them would come now, but since they did, they are, with the President, toughing it out.

The new eminence of the firm of Ash and Malek came about both by design and by chance....President Nixon in his persistent desire to control the bureaucracy throughout the executive branch, saw in his first term the opportunity to achieve that end by building up the bureau's rather weak management component. With Congressional approval, he reorganized and renamed the

agency. And he put layers of political appointees over the career people who had served Democratic and Republican Administrations with equal devotion. Then early last year, after his landslide re-election, he went a step farther. Ash and Malek were moved into OMB and, through a network of Nixon loyalists newly placed in key positions throughout the departments, put into force a plan called "management by objective" (and officially called *Planning, Programming, Budgeting System*—Ed.)....

Another component of the move for greater but more formalized Presidential control was the establishment of a super-Cabinet that was to assume much of the authority wielded by the Domestic Council, which Ehrlichman had headed but which was reduced greatly as part of the new scheme.

However, after the Watergate disclosures in the spring, the super-Cabinet was abolished (except for Henry A. Kissinger's role in foreign policy and Treasury Secretary George P. Shultz's in economic matters) to placate an aroused Congress that disliked so much concentrated power. Almost unnoticed, the preponderance of the super-Cabinet's authority reverted to OMB, which was about the only White House unit with the professionalism and stability to function through the shocks and scandals. The team of Ash and Malek, happily pursuing "management by objective," knew what to do with their inheritance.

Thus, for example, when a career civil servant who has seen Presidents come and go was asked the other day who was the czar of the wide range of social, urban and transportation programs now that John D. Ehrlichman was no longer in the White House, the answer was simple: "Why, Paul O'Neill, of course," he replied referring to a young associate director of OMB who is virtually unknown outside the bureaucracy. While studiously avoiding publicity—something the non-OMB Presidential aide seldom does—Mr. O'Neill has negotiated agreements with Congress, initiated programs, blocked proposals from the agencies, decided disputes between departments, brought about the impoundment or release of funds and precipitated Presidential vetoes.

O'Neill provides an excellent example of how much clout a key OMB official can have... O'Neill a youngish looking man of 38... was close to Ehrlichman, so much so that he was intimately involved in most of the major domestic controversies of recent years—welfare reform, food stamps, busing, housing. He prefers to work behind the scenes....

It is not unusual for O'Neill to negotiate directly with Congressional leaders in any of a number of areas, bypassing the department or agency that formerly would have been responsible. A few weeks ago, President Nixon announced through his spokesman, Gerald L. Warren, that he was giving in after a long fight with Congress and releasing more than \$1-billion in impounded education funds. The key man in this, it appears, was O'Neill, but few knew it. He declined an invitation by Warren to come to the press room and explain it, saying, "I have work to do, and if I had showed up I would have been asked about a lot of other programs." Asked if the President had accepted his recommendation in the matter, O'Neill said, "I never say what I recommend to the President."...

Another area, the overseeing of Federal-state relations and the nurturing of the New Federalism (Regionalism-Ed.), a task that once was handled with considerable fanfare by Spiro Agnew and by a succession of Presidential aides, is now conducted ever so quietly, but enthusiastically, by a division of OMB headed until recently by Frank G. Zarb.... During the fall, he traveled the country meeting with local and regional Federal officials to coordinate grant programs, and he headed and organized an Administration-wide effort to persuade the bureaucracy to consolidate grants and leave more authority to the state and local governments (that is, authority for local officials to map out their own local programs, and provide the manpower for carrying them out; *provided that such programming was in accord with the long-range planning of OMB "management by objective" policies, in which case, OMB would approve the budget for the "local" program-Ed.)*...

What the agency (OMB) has accomplished in the past year demonstrates the true dimensions of the authority and reach of the American Presidency, no matter how crippled the President. Over the years, the enormous powers of the office have by necessity been invested to a large degree in an ever-growing Presidential staff that has taken on a life of its own. In recent months, these powers have been aggressively dispensed by the likes of Roy Ash, Fred Malek, Paul O'Neill and Frank Zarb—hardly household names. Indeed, they have left an impression that even the total political destruction of Richard Nixon would not be likely to diminish the authority that he invested in this largest of all White House offices.

Ash, Malek and others are sensitive to any

suggestion that OMB is in any way 'running' the Government. What they are doing, in the broad sense, they say, is trying to provide management and policy oversight and direction that can be institutionalized and passed on to the next President, if he cares to use it. But they say it is too early to tell whether "management by objective" will be a long-range success.

Indeed, 1973 was not the best of years to put their plan to a test. Much of the executive branch has been in limbo because of Watergate, and the crippled White House has not overwhelmed the departments and agencies with initiatives and innovations. What has happened in the regular functions of government has been largely ignored as one scandal after another and the trauma they have generated have preoccupied the nation.

The management effort (PPBS-Ed.) is being handled very delicately, to effect what the President wants without raising the hackles of agencies which in the past (have protested) whenever OMB leaned too hard on their programs. "You've got to be tough but not arrogant," said John Hill, who set up the management division for natural resources. "Otherwise you will have doors shut in your face." Further, implementing the Nixon policies can have deep and troubling difficulties. The Nixon policy is to decentralize the Federal Government, giving more authority to regional offices  
(End of quotations from NYT article)

\*\*\*\*\*

SUMMARY: This article, however alarming, deals only with OMB and its "management by objective" or "planning, programming, budgeting system" only as that system applies to government departments and agencies at Federal, Regional, State and local levels. But it must be understood that this management system is designed for *the control of people; their schools, professions, organizations, every segment of society.* Total management of Government by one agency is but the first essential step in the total management of people by a single elite group! This is the real objective of OMB's "management by objective", and it is becoming evident that the "first Presidency" is being destroyed, that this "Other Presidency" may take control!

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CREATION, CARE AND KEEPING OF CRISES

#### THE ENERGY CRISIS IS DEAD: WHICH CRISIS COMES NEXT?

President Nixon says we may now purchase gasoline on Sundays, that those printed ration cards will not be distributed, that industry and agriculture will be able to operate at full capacity, and that those lines at service stations will grow shorter and shorter and finally disappear altogether. The alleged energy crisis has served its varied purposes; now we may look forward to a new crisis of some sort. The Planners don't seem to be in complete agreement as to the nature of the next crisis which they shall create. That determination seems to hinge somewhat on the decision that is reached by the House Judiciary Committee, and later by the whole House of Representatives regarding the potential impeachment of a President of the United States.

We mentioned the "varied" purposes of the alleged energy crisis. Seldom mentioned by anyone is the Pavlovian purpose: The sight of once proud and independent Americans forming long, slow-moving lines on busy streets and thoroughfares awaiting the reward of a few gallons of gasoline, would be a joyful sight to any hater of the American Way of Life. And the process of making Americans docile and subservient to Bureaucratic commands is undoubtedly pleasing to the commanding bureaucrats. Too, the reactions of pleasure and gratitude which were expressed by so many of what the Planners call "the common herd" were so very similar to the conditioned reflex Pavlov reported to Lenin when his captive canines received their rewards for having learned to read the sequence of bell tones and stop-and-go signs properly.

Another little-noted purpose of the alleged energy crisis had to do with the attempt to use it as a means of cooling down the tempers that kept rising as a result of the preceding crisis that just wouldn't go away: the Watergate crisis. As an example of the use of the energy crisis as a means of "getting the people off Mr. Nixon's back," there was this full-page, paid advertisement that appeared in several metropolitan newspapers, especially on the West Coast, during

the month of January. As merely a matter of historical interest and the record of a plan that failed, we reprint portions of this paid advertisement together with the names of those who paid for it, as it appeared in the Los Angeles *Herald-Examiner* on Sunday, January 13, 1974:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### A WARNING ABOUT WEAKENING AMERICA IN THE MIDST OF A GREAT CRISIS

America is in deep trouble. The energy crisis threatens to dry up our economy and throw many out of work. It will be a long, cold winter. Travel will be harder. Products we have taken for granted may become scarce. And more expensive... This is no time for America to falter. No time to flounder. No time to suddenly turn weak. Yet that's what's happening.

Some very vocal Americans, screaming for the scalp of President Nixon, are managing to so handcuff the President that it may soon become impossible for him to deal with his customary strength and resolve and directness with all the threats that confront us.

A majority of people, in and out of Congress, do not believe that President Nixon should be impeached. But those who scream for impeachment scream so loudly that their voices carry—to the Russians, to the Arabs, to our own lawmakers....

Let us please, for the love of our country, let the President up for air. Untie his hands. And let him get on with the vital business of insuring our strong leadership in a world that's fraught with peril....

#### AMERICANS FOR THE PRESIDENCY *A Non-Partisan, Non-Profit Committee*

David Packard, former Deputy Secretary, Department of Defense, 1969-1972.

Dr. Norman Vincent Peale.

Eugene Rostow, former Dean, Yale University Law School, former Under Secretary of State for Political Affairs, 1966-1969.

Mrs. Mamie Eisenhower.

John T. Connor, former Secretary of Com-

merce, 1965-1968.  
 Governor Alf Landon.  
 Bob Hope.  
 Frank E. Fitzsimmons, General President,  
 International Brotherhood of Teamsters.  
 General Lucius Clay.  
 Rev. E. V. Hill, Pastor, Mount Zion Mission  
 Baptist Church, Los Angeles.  
 Cliff Hardin, former Secretary of Agriculture,  
 1969-1971.  
 W. Allen Wallis, Educator, Rochester, N.Y.  
 Winton M. Blount, former Postmaster Gen-  
 eral, 1969-1971; former President, U.S.  
 Chamber of Commerce, 1968-1969.  
 George Romney, former Secretary, Housing  
 & Urban Development, 1969-1973.  
 (Partial List)

\*\*\*\*\*

As events have shown, the creation of an energy crisis did not do away with the Watergate crisis, nor did it "let the President up for air." With the principals in the campaign fund collections and payoffs now on trial, and with the House Judiciary Committee still pondering impeachment as of this writing, the energy crisis had little effect other than that of widening the credibility gap.

However, if it is understood that there is a general plot to denigrate elected officials and exalt appointed "czars" and bureaucratic chieftains, and to make citizens subservient and obedient to the dictates that emanate from this "multitude of new offices" and the "swarms of officers" that are replacing elected officials, then it will also be understood that the alleged energy crisis served an important purpose for the leaders of this "managerial revolution," who are installing a new form of federalism which would be better called a bureaucratic dictatorship.

How the energy crisis was used at the State level to promote this New Federalism, was excellently outlined in a paper prepared for delivery before a high school audience by Anne Garni, SCORPA Director for Central California. The paper deals with developments in the State of California, but the same general line of progress will be found to be applicable to any of the other 49 States.

Because this paper summarizes the overall plot in a most understandable manner, we reprint the entire presentation:

\*\*\*\*\*

We, the people, are no longer the *government* of the United States. We lost our sovereignty through apathy, and we traded our liberty for so-called free federal money.

We are now ruled by a strong Federal system, which is called the New Federalism, in which power is concentrated in the Executive Office of the President.

Our country was divided into ten Federal Regions by President Nixon on March 27, 1969. On February 19, 1972, by Executive Order 11647, he staffed these regions with Councils representing various federal administrations. California is now a part of Region IX, along with Nevada, Arizona and Hawaii. Headquarters for Region IX is in San Francisco.

Our State legislatures have been weakened, and local government is being replaced by appointive regional organizations which merge local, State and the Federal governments, with controls set by the Federal government.

But, all is still not lost. We still have the framework of a Constitutional Republic, but we are going to have to become more deeply involved if we want to reverse the present corrupt system that has superimposed itself over our representative form of government.

We need a thorough housecleaning in politics from the top down to the local level, and we are going to have to put people in office who can be trusted to represent their constituents and not the lavishly-paid lobbyists who swarm around them. We need men with strong moral principles who cannot be swayed by flattery or gifts. We cannot continue to send the same men back to office who have been transferring our rights, our power, our control, to a criminal oligarchy.

It is becoming very obvious that many of the problems that we have today have been created. If you understand the Hegelian Principle for bringing about change, then you will understand why government sometimes creates problems. This principle of thesis, antithesis and synthesis is as old as politics itself. It is a three-step process. First, the problem is created. Then, the opposition to the problem is created: fear, hysteria, etc. Then, the solution is offered—a solution that would have been unacceptable to the people if they had not first been psychologically conditioned by steps one and two.

*For example: We have a gas shortage.* Few people believe that we have a shortage but during this crisis many people have lost their jobs, and a lot of small, independent oil companies have been put out of business. The American people have been inconvenienced by the restricted allotments to their gas stations. Everyone seems to be



troubled, and people want a solution.

Well, the government just happens to be standing by with the solution: President Nixon established a new bureaucracy which is called The Federal Energy Administration, and he has appointed an all-powerful Energy Czar who naturally knows nothing about this new creation. This Czar will not solve the problem at its source, but will instead strengthen the power of the Federal system through the ten federal regions.

An establishment mouthpiece, Jack Anderson, complained on March 1st that the federal allocation program has failed on a *regional basis*, because they made no attempt to monitor the flow of gas in and out of the ten regions.

While the Chief Executive at the Federal level is busily changing the structure of our government, our own State Chief Executive, Governor Reagan, is doing precisely the same thing at the State level, in order to strengthen the ten regional system.

The Chairman of the Board of Supervisors in the State received a Memo dated February 25, 1974, from the Office of Emergency Services in Sacramento entitled: "Gasoline Shortage Crisis," which read, "Governor Reagan will entertain formal requests from county governments to proclaim a 'State of Emergency' for that county in order to exercise his emergency powers under the provision of the *Emergency Services Act*..." "Upon receipt of the formal request from the county, the Governor will proclaim a 'State of Emergency' implementing the plan generally outlined below."

The Emergency Services Act is a sleeper which was signed by Governor Reagan back in 1970, and confers upon the Governor emergency powers. It declares that *the policy of this State be coordinated as far as possible with the comparable functions of its political subdivisions of the federal government...* to the end that the most effective use may be made of *all manpower, resources, and facilities* for dealing with any emergency that may occur. It also vests in the Governor the authority to utilize *any private property or personnel* deemed by him necessary in carrying out the responsibilities as Chief Executive of the State. The Governor may also enter into agreements or compacts with other States and the federal government. It also authorizes the Governor to expend any of the moneys which have been appropriated. The Governor is empowered to make expenditures from any fund legally available in order to deal with actual or threatened conditions of a state of emergency or local emergency.

This is an example of the broad powers that government can take from the people in the guise of solving a crisis, so you can see why these crises are created: You have to have a reason for the "solution"—and the solution is always more government, more controls, and less freedom for the people.

There is a story I'd like to tell about the man who worked in a baby-buggy factory in Germany during the last world war. When his wife became pregnant, he asked if he could purchase a buggy, but his request was denied. So he decided to take home each night a different part from the assembly line. When he had collected all of the parts and put them together he had, not a baby-buggy, but a machine gun.

Many elected officials never realize the part they play in the political assembly line. Recommendations that sound reasonable are made to them, but because of their ignorance of the total picture, they assist in the assembling of machine guns when they actually believe they are assisting in the manufacture of baby-buggies.

Other politicians realize what they are doing, but being opportunists, they are interested only in building their own empires.

Let's hope that before it is too late, a grass-roots rebellion will spring up and will recapture control of the present tyrannical oligarchy. This could come about once the people understand how thoroughly they have been deceived.

For too long the people have ignored the problems as they adjusted to the inconveniences, hoping that it was just a phase that would go away; but it is becoming too obvious that our problems are serious enough to require our attention.... If we want to remain free, we will have to give total vigilance, dedication and sacrifice to preserve that freedom.

(End of paper prepared for delivery before high school students in California by Anne Garni, SCORPA Director.)

\*\*\*\*\*

For reasons we need not detail at this time, the State of California has been used as a kind of field laboratory for the testing of political, educational and religious innovations. The control mechanism known as the *Planning, Programming, Budgeting System* was developed and tested in California, when PPBS was ready for installation in the public schools as a means of conditioning and cataloging future citizens, California was chosen as a test area. When it seemed important that the Chief Executives of the fifty States have emergency powers similar

to those decreed for himself by the Chief Executive of the United States through a series of Executive Orders, California was among the first of the States to have an "Emergency Services Act" which would grant dictatorial powers to the Chief Executive of that State. Etc., etc.

Recently our attention was called to a new California-based plan which will spell the end of County Government if and when the new plan is actuated. The editor of the *BCU Bulletin* (Berkeley Citizens United, Box 44, Berkeley, California) reported in her March, 1974 issue, the following:

\*\*\*\*\*

BAY AREA PLANNING AGENCY  
- SUPER GOVERNMENT -

The demise of county government is inherent in legislation which has not yet been completed. The San Francisco Sunday Examiner & Chronicle (SFXC), reported on March 10 that the legislation will "combine five regional agencies and take over review of land use, transportation, parks and open space, air pollution, and sewage." The functions of county government would be merged into a super-government.

Democrat John Knox, Assemblyman from Richmond, who has been working for this for eight years, is amending his bill, AB-2040. The amended bill will propose:

"Combining the Association of Bay Area Governments, Metropolitan Transportation Commission, Bay Area Sewer Services Agency, Bay Conservation and Development Commission, and the Bay Area Air Pollution Control District.

"Establish a ruling 'board' of up to 50 people, probably appointed by city councils and county supervisors, at first. Eventually, they will be elected *and county governments phased out.*" (Italics added.)

Other agencies, such as the Coastal Commission and the Water Quality Control Board, would be "absorbed" in the future.

The projected Bay Area Planning Agency (BAPA) will be funded by a "small addition to the property transfer tax..." and will have veto powers over cities and counties whenever their actions may be "inconsistent" with regional planning. In addition to such veto powers, the agency will have "increasing say over federal and state grants for local projects."

The SFXC said that "Some minority groups have objected to regional government on grounds it takes away their new power bases in central urban areas. Knox says a 50 member board would insure minority rep-

resentation from big-city areas."

(End of quote from *BCU Bulletin*)

\*\*\*\*\*

The "phasing out" of county governments doesn't "just happen;" neither does the demise of State Governments (a part of *The Plan*); nor the creation of World Government (*The End of The Plan*). Such things are made to happen. Under normal circumstances the citizens of the respective States would never consent to the destruction of their county governments, which are the basic political units around which the whole fabric of representative government is woven. In order to cause the "phasing out" of county governments, *crises must be created* so that the people will demand *solutions*.

And the next crisis that is to be created? Well, a few weeks ago Daniel A. Dreyfus, U.S. Senate Interior and Insular Affairs Committee staff professional, warned the American Society of Civil Engineers that "mankind is on the brink of a global disaster in food and fiber shortages that could overshadow the energy crisis." But the crisis that is being planned next will probably be presented to us as a "water crisis." Because here is the way Dreyfus explained the situation:

"A serious world climatological problem could trigger the food and fiber crisis. It would mean famine in the underdeveloped nations and exceedingly higher prices in developed nations. The next time we get a crop failure in major nations, we're in trouble.

"If we get into that kind of situation, without a *national water policy*, essentially we will be in a position much as we are now, trying to arrive at an energy policy after the crisis is upon us. Hopefully, a nondisaster of some kind will raise the level of public awareness and concern so steps can be taken before the situation gets out of hand."

"A national water policy" is the new battle cry of the Planners, *who create crises to induce the people to demand their prepared solutions.*

In summary: There is a problem of water pollution and, unless the people do something about it and work out their own solutions at the local level, Big Government is going to do it for them—and there goes more of the freedom of which we once boasted!

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. 3 months trial: \$6. Please write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### BIG BROTHER'S BIG EYE MAY BE WATCHING YOU

#### HAS 1984 ALREADY ARRIVED?

"An elderly Albuquerque couple, lounging in the back yard one cool New Mexico evening, heard a roar from above. Then a light appeared, focussing with terrifying intensity on the man and woman. A UFO? Hallucination? Not at all. The source was the Albuquerque police department's 'spy in the sky' plane on a routine patrol. 'It scared the world out of us,' the man said later. 'It reminded us of George Orwell's 1984.' The low-flying craft operates by daylight too. A woman complained that she could no longer sun-bathe on her roof because the plane kept circling overhead.'

So read the opening paragraph in a story leading the "law section" of the current *Time Newsmagazine* (April 1, 1974). "More than 100 complaints about assorted varieties of snooping have been filed by Albuquerque-area residents," said *Time*, and a \$50,000 publicity effort had been launched:

"Along the freeways, billboards were filled with an eerily staring human eye. Similar eyes glared balefully from a dozen small ads in a single day's newspaper. Television spots showed a grade-school girl playing unconcernedly, then frozen into a prisoner-like pose with a Social Security number on a placard hung from her neck. A 'Mission Control' sequence depicted the launching of a pyramid with a staring eye on top, like that on the reverse of a dollar bill."

The idea for the publicity, said *Time*, "was first promoted by a group of self-styled 'alternative culture' activists, then endorsed by no less a conservative than Congressman Barry Goldwater, Jr. Designed as a pilot program, the campaign and its response have provided a representative sample of what—and who—is bugging citizens all over the U.S...."

So, at long last, Invasion of Privacy has become a national issue. President Nixon, in his State of the Union Message, seeking some subject which would win popular approval and divert the populace from thoughts of Watergate, launched a personal campaign against privacy invasion on the part of the federal government. The American Civil

Liberties Union was founded for the alleged purpose of spending tax-free money in the defense of Communist causes and fellow travelers who had run afoul of the law. But nowadays Communism is legal and Communists are honorable and even welcomed into sensitive positions in government. So the ACLU has been forced to seek new areas of attack in order to offer an excuse for asking for tax-free contributions. And it is the New Mexico Civil Liberties Union which backed the drive against Big Brother's Big Eye in New Mexico; and NMCLU is currently looking for cases it can bring to court against invaders of the peoples' privacy.

Cases on the record from which suits might be filed:—

1. One morning last year, Richard Stark, a resident of Corte Madera, California, opened his bank statement and found more than just cancelled checks. Enclosed with his checks was a memo dated August, 1971, with his name and account number. It said: "This memo is to authorize you to read checks to the FBI before sending statement to customer." The words, "before sending statement to customer," were underlined in red ink. Bank officials admitted that the memo was genuine and had been mailed to Stark by accident.

2. A woman said she had worked all her life and saved money to be sure her daughter would be able to go to college. Then she found that the high school girl had suddenly been transferred from a college preparatory curriculum to vocational courses. The woman appealed to the authorities, but the school refused to give her any information and officials of the federally funded vocational program to which the daughter was assigned, would give no reasonable explanation. Their response amounted to: "This was devised by experts who know what's in the best interests of your daughter."

3. Robert A. Jones, of the staff of the *Los Angeles Times*, recently submitted the following report:

\*\*\*\*\*

California is closer to 1984 than the rest of the nation, according to a report on the

growth of computer data banks issued Friday (Feb. 21) by the American Civil Liberties Union. The report, published by the ACLU's Project on Privacy and Data Collection, said the privacy of Californians is more threatened because of the pervasive use of electronic data banks at almost every level of state government.

Douglas Lea, director of the project, said California "seems to have a passion for computerized records. The state bureaucrats want to know everything about everybody and in large part they have succeeded."

The report cited several developments:

--Soon California will begin building in Sacramento the nation's first central record center. The Teale Consolidated Data Center will house computer records for 34 state agencies under one roof. Such centralization, critics have charged, contributes to abuse of sensitive information by simplifying access to it. Although the Teale center will be the largest, the state has plans for four other centers.

--California was the first state to classify thousands of children as "predelinquents" and to compile extensive, often permanent, files on them under a grant from the California Council of Criminal Justice.

--Under former welfare director Robert D. Carleson (now U.S. welfare commissioner), California used computers to track down welfare cheaters by matching their welfare grants with other background data. Present state welfare director Richard Peterson, the report said, is trying to sell the idea to the federal Department of Health, Education, and Welfare for use on a national scale.

--California is the first state to have a county clerk's office continuously bugged. The Los Angeles County Office in Pomona records conversations between employees and visitors because, the report quoted the county legal counsel as saying, employees "have no reasonable expectation of privacy."

--California was also first with the concept of computerizing court records to make past offenses of adults and juveniles more readily available. Soon, the report said, all counties in the state will join their systems.

The report noted, however, other "conflicting patterns" in the state that are rising out of a "greater awareness of personal privacy (by the public) than in any other part of the country." The report noted, for example, that California is the only state to recognize the right to privacy in its state Constitution. And, in one possible "sign

of the future," the report lauded San Francisco Police Chief Donald M. Scott for his new directive on computer police records. When checking the records of a motorist, Scott has ordered his officers to believe the motorist, not the computer, if there are conflicting claims over a previous traffic record. (End of article.)

\*\*\*\*\*

Uncle Sam Ervin, his television series now concluded and thoughts of retirement to the North Carolina streams and valleys of his youth, has one remaining piece of business which he should like to complete before terminating his tenure in the Senate: Get some legislation enacted into law that would make it impossible for the federal administration to outlaw personal privacy.

On March 20, 1974, Senator Ervin told his colleagues:

"We have heard a great deal about Government wiretaps, burglaries in the name of 'national security,' practically unlimited access to personal records, and the like. The Government has also sought to undertake various programs that affect mental processes, such as psychosurgery and behavior modification. At the same time, many Government officials have been paying more attention to the problems of unwarranted intrusions into personal privacy. These events have been national in origin and in scope. But is the problem of privacy only of concern to the National Government and a few experts? Do the people realize the dangers to privacy that confronts them? Are they concerned? ... the people must know about and care about invasions of their privacy. The best results would occur if the people were informed at the State and local levels of government. What we do in Washington is doomed to failure if the people are not aware of or concerned about dangers to the right of privacy."

The Senator then spoke of the New Mexico campaign, praising it, and noting that "The New Mexico campaign was conceived by the Institute of Regional Education, a group of people seeking ways to bring issues of public interest to the attention of ordinary citizens through the various media. They selected privacy as the most timely topic and enlisted the cooperation of the New Mexico Civil Liberties Union."

This Institute of Regional Education prepared a "Statement of Common Sense" that is worth reprinting:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### STATEMENT OF COMMON SENSE

We, the citizens of New Mexico, feel that there are growing dangers to life in our

modern society. More and more, we are being controlled and directed in our actions and thoughts. Our privacy is being invaded and our constitutional rights as American citizens are being threatened.

It is time for us to use our common sense, and call upon public officials to use the authority we gave them, to face the following questions and provide the citizens of New Mexico with the answers they deserve. Questions in the public interest are vital to our security as human beings and citizens of a democracy. These questions in the public interest must be talked about publicly and debated.

FIRST: Should citizens be protected against computerized record keeping and use of surveillance technology?

SECOND: Should arrest records of cases not resulting in conviction be removed from police files?

THIRD: Should there be a public review to guarantee the protection of people's rights in regard to the State and local police use of the National Crime Information Center (FBI) computer system?

FOURTH: Should strict regulation of credit records be provided to protect the rights of people?

FIFTH: Should your social security number be used as a method of identification for record keeping?

SIXTH: Should a Citizens Review Board be established to investigate and make recommendations about the uses, abuses, protections and general practices of record keeping in the State?

SEVENTH: Should the operation of the New Mexico Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA), as implemented by the Governor's Criminal Justice Planning Council and the Albuquerque Metropolitan Crime Commission, be reviewed for policy and greater community representation?

EIGHTH: Should more emphasis be given to the investigation of organized crime and corruption in New Mexico?

NINTH: Are drug and behavioral modification programs being used in the State's penal and educational institutions? If so, should they be?

TENTH: Is psychosurgery being used in New Mexico? If so, should it be?

\* \* \*

SUMMARY: Mass-Media, Surveillance, Control Project.

The New Mexico Civil Liberties Union is

sponsoring a campaign to bring an important issue to the attention of the public in the Albuquerque metropolitan area. Through invasions of privacy, we are facing increased threats to our civil liberties. The issues covered are:

Record Keeping—especially computerized. Surveillance.

Behavior Modification Programs.

Legalized Drug Abuse.

Law Enforcement Assistance Administration.

Predelinquency Programs.

Violence Prediction Methods

Psychosurgery.

Each of these issues is extremely important in its own right. Each can be used to control and direct behavior—each becomes a tool of control. When they are all put together, when they are seen as a group of methods, they are more threatening than any single one of them. Together, they become a technology of behavior control.

A saturation, month-long, mass-media, advertising campaign has been developed to attract attention to the issue. (Then follow details of the month-long campaign, which space prevents reprinting in this letter—Ed.)

\* \* \* \* \*

A special report issued by the campaigners—against-privacy-invasion contained the following information (we are selecting special excerpts from a very long report):

"In a society dominated by large bureaucratic institutions, the control of information is a vital element of power. The more centralized decision-making becomes, the more it must rely on a huge network of information-gathering activities.

"This information-gathering activity, ranging from credit bureaus to the Social Security Administration, invades every aspect of our daily lives. The existence of massive records and files becomes a subtle restraint on individual freedom; there is always the fear that a statement or action may prove to be unwise or unpopular and come back to haunt you from the files. . . .

"...we have been exposed to numerous revelations of the military spying on American civilians, of CIA and FBI involvement in questionable and illegal surveillance, and of agencies and corporations snooping and prying into private lives—all aided by the fantastically sophisticated and powerful weapons of the computer and modern 'spy' equipment.

"Computer records, though certainly the broadest-reaching in their impact, are just one aspect of the network of control emerg-

ing from today's new technology. There are electronic surveillance hardware and weapons, behavior modification programs, mood-changing drugs, widespread intelligence operations, methods of violence and delinquency prediction, and even psychosurgery. All the necessary equipment for a police state has been assembled before us. What assurance do we have that it will not be put to use?

"The answer is that we do not have such assurance, and in fact this system already is being put to use in too many instances—sometimes intentionally, sometimes not intentionally. Perhaps just as disturbing is the fact that due to the secretive and complex nature of the apparatus, we American citizens do not even know how widespread and dangerous the existing system is....

"The danger we are facing is that of control: all of us, in different ways, are being increasingly directed. For some, this control is subtle and not too physically painful; for others, it is very direct. For all of us, it is very powerful and more and more limits our freedom, and our range of choices.

"... Almost every time you fill out a questionnaire, an application, or a form, it may be held from one to two years to as long as you live, or sometimes even beyond. These records are kept by the government agency or corporation for which you filled out the form, but they aren't the only ones who see the information. Very often employers, other agencies, landlords, reporters, or police, have legal access to them. And, as we know all too well, sometimes people get information illegally, too.

"Some agencies and corporations have gathered millions, and in some cases, billions of files. The federal government had, by 1967, accumulated over 27 billion names in its files down through the years. The Retail Credit Co. had information on 45 million Americans. As a result, each American citizen is probably the subject of 10 to 20 of these files (or dossiers). So far, they are somewhat decentralized in the hands of federal, state, and local agencies and private businesses. But modern communications and the computer places information easily within reach of anyone who wants to go after it.... Social Security numbers... could be the means of meshing and centralizing all the information on each citizen....

"Records that may have been collected about you: Adoption, airline flight records, arrest, bank accounts, bank loans, birth, car registration, census, church records, consumer credit, conviction record, customs,

divorce, draft status record, driver's license and record, drug prescriptions, employment, FBI, fingerprints, food stamps, general health, gun registration, ham radio registration, hotel, motel, hospital, immigration, insurance, job application, library cards, marriage, Medicare, military, mortgage, newspaper morgue files, passport, pet registration, police, pilot registration, political activity, private investigators records, psychiatric, school, security clearance, Social Security, stocks and bonds transactions, subscription mailing lists, telephone, university, utilities, voter registration, and welfare....

"The issues described in this report attempt to document the technology of behavior control. They are invasions of privacy. More and more we are being recorded, punched on a computer card, watched, drugged, studied for violence, operated on, punished or rewarded, photographed, and policed. The tools that threaten our freedom are being developed and increasingly put to use. What do you think about it?" (End of extended quotation.)

\*\*\*\*\*

"What do you think about it?" is a fitting conclusion to the charges made in the report from which we have been quoting. Please understand that our publishing of parts of an extended report does not signify our endorsement of the organizations making the report, or of all parts of the report itself. Any report prepared by the Civil Liberties Union is suspect because of its very origin. However, the dangers of computerized files and the potential loss of personal identity by becoming merely a number in a data bank, are not overstressed in this report. The Big Eye of Big Brother really is watching us each and every one. But how to deal with the situation is a matter for personal discernment and decision.

This must be added: Parents who feed, clothe, provide education and security for their children, deserve to know all about them and have a right to keep an eye on them. In a welfare state a paternalistic government has the same right. Those who are supported by Government have a right to be watched by Government. So, our question is addressed, this second time, to those who deserve to be free:

"What do you think about it?"

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER—UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### CONTROL OVER YOUR PROPERTY IS THE AIM OF THE PLANNERS

#### BIG BROTHER TO BECOME YOUR ABSENTEE LANDLORD

On the subject of the elimination of rights to have and hold private property, Karl Marx was far more lucid than Henry Jackson on the right, Hubert Humphrey on the left, or Morris Udall who likes to think of himself as in the mainstream and neither right nor left. But all of them; Marx, Jackson, Humphrey and Udall, have authored plans that would deprive a person of his right to control the use of his own land.

Marx favored outright expropriation of all property belonging to the bourgeoisie, the middle class; though he was much less explicit when speaking of the ruling class that was to evolve via dialectic determinism. Here are pertinent quotations on the subject of property, taken from Marx's Communist Manifesto, which was co-authored by the "capitalist," Friedrich Engels:

\*\*\*\*\*

The distinguishing feature of communism is not the abolition of property generally, but the abolition of bourgeois private property is the final and most complete expression of the system of producing and appropriating products that is based on class antagonisms, or the exploitation of the many by the few.

In this sense, the theory of Communism may be summed up in the single phrase: Abolition of private property.

The proletariat will use its political supremacy to wrest, by degrees, all capital from the bourgeoisie, to centralize all instruments of production in the hands of the state, i.e., of the proletariat organized as the ruling class; and to increase the total of productive forces as rapidly as possible.

Of course, in the beginning, this cannot be effected except by means of despotic inroads on the rights of property, and on the conditions of bourgeois production; by means of measures, therefore, which appear economically insufficient and untenable, but which, in the course of the movement, outstrip themselves, necessitate further inroads upon the old social order, and are un-

avoidable as a means of entirely revolutionizing the mode of production.

These measures will of course be different in different countries.

Nevertheless, in the most advanced countries, the following will be generally applicable:

1. Abolition of property in land and application of all rents of land to public purposes.
2. A heavy progressive or graduated income tax.
3. Abolition of all right of inheritance.
4. Confiscation of the property of all emigrants and rebels.
5. Centralization of credit in the hands of the state, by means of a national bank with state capital and an exclusive monopoly.
6. Centralization of the means of communication and transport in the hands of the state.
7. Extension of factories and instruments of production owned by the state; and bringing into cultivation of wastelands, and the improvement of the soil generally in accordance with a common plan.
8. Equal liability for all labor. Establishment of industrial armies, especially for agricultural (labor).
9. Combination of agriculture with manufacturing industries; gradual abolition of the distinction between town and country by a more equitable distribution of the population over the country.
10. Free education for all children in public schools. Abolition of children's factory labor in its present form. Combination of education with industrial production, etc.

In short, the Communists everywhere support every revolutionary movement against the existing social and political order of things.

(End of quote from Communist Manifesto)

\*\*\*\*\*

Marx laid down these ten commandments of communism while at the same time declaring



that they might be summed up in one phrase: The abolition of bourgeois property.

As Communism was developed in Russia under Lenin and Trotsky, this goal was attained by means of outright confiscation of all property and the liquidation or incarceration in slave labor camps of all former property owners. Then, new managers, or commissars, were appointed by the Communist Elite, to increase production, etc. But the system didn't work as well as was expected; it was found that the new appointee-managers had neither the experience nor the expertise of the old owner-managers. Had it not been for lavish American aid in money, food, materials, technicians and agricultural experts, the whole communist experiment would have failed and been replaced by a new system of governance in the 1930s.

So, under the rule of "different measures for different countries," Fabian Socialism was determined for the more advanced countries of Britain and the United States. Instead of outright confiscation of property, which would entail the appointment of new and inexperienced managers and supervisors, it was decided that wherever possible, the title to property should remain with the original owner of the property, but that the *control* of the property and the determination of the property's *use*, should be taken over by Government appointees.

Thereby, the best available management and supervision could be maintained while, at the same time, Government control of production and land use could be assured.

"Control without confiscation" became the new slogan; and this is how the plan advanced by Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels differs from the plans being advanced by Senators Jackson and Humphrey, Congressman Udall, and "experts" in the executive branch of our federal government.

This Fabian concept of "control without confiscation" was explained by Dr. Frank Alessio, Economic Consultant to the Office of Policy Planning in the Department of Housing and Urban Development, in the following words:

"Land use planning and control is generally understood to mean a system of rules and regulations prescribing uses to which a particular piece, or zone of land can be put. . . . It is not without problems. Aside from the usual—and sometimes insurmountable—problem of formulating and implementing the plan, land use planning is problematical because it interferes with private property rights. In many cases it robs the property owners of their right to develop and profit

from land which they have acquired—and have paid taxes on—years ago. Thus an equitable land use plan must include a method for determining and providing just compensation for losses borne by injured property owners." (Quoted from *Challenge*, the official interdepartmental magazine of HUD.)

Under the concept of "control without confiscation," the proper use of the police power of the state becomes difficult to define, as is explained in the following words of Randall W. Scott of the Urban Land Institute, a non-profit research and education organization:

"Another issue involves the concepts of the powers, duties, and responsibilities of the various units of government and primarily, in the interpretation and scope of the general police power. In relation to housing, this has been especially notable with respect to land use controls and planning regulations, which affect what historically had been the nearly sacrosanct privileges associated with private property.

"Since the first Housing Act of 1934, there has been evolving a thrust toward the development of a national housing policy; that of the mandated responsibility of government to provide adequate housing for all persons.

"Further, the formulation of proper national land use acts, and housing programs, must be backed by workable, effective, administrative mechanisms—including adequate funding of planning, regional agencies, and municipal infrastructure facilities. To this must be added efficient enforcement and dis-incentive methodologies."

"Control without confiscation" has led to the creation of a three-way attack on the "nearly sacrosanct privileges associated with private property." This three-pronged attack has consisted of:

1. The establishing of State and Municipal land use laws and regulations (usually with federal assistance is grants-in-aid, revenue sharing, etc.);
2. The creation of Inter-State Compacts on land use, watershed and river basin rights, etc. (always with the cooperation and the sanction of the Federal Administration);
3. The enacting of Federal Land Use Laws by the United States Congress (which are then administered by the Regional Government Councils of the Ten Federal Regions into which the fifty United States have been divided.)

Much has been written, by this editor and by

many others, about land control at the State and local levels, and it is not our intention to dwell on this particular phase of the "control without confiscation" scheme in this particular letter. However, that you may understand how important land control is considered to be in relation to the overall "Silent Revolution" which is being waged by the Planners, permit us to refer to one quotation:

*Western City Magazine* is the "official municipal magazine of the West," and is published by the League of California Cities, a satellite of ACIR and 1313, whose executive director is one Bud Carpenter. The magazine recently published a history of the league, in which Carpenter was quoted as declaring:

"I would say we are going to see through the next ten years—the balance of the 70's and the early 80's—total revolution as far as the structure of government is concerned at the local level. I think this will involve consolidation of some cities. While functional consolidation is a useful and valuable tool if properly applied, legislation should be permissive and not have inherent in it economic sanctions or penalties which force such functional consolidation. Certain types of services lend themselves to operation over large areas without relation to political boundaries. Definitive studies are necessary to determine actual areas and permit flexible operation. Examples should be utility type services, water, mass transportation, service functions requiring large capital outlays, sewage disposal, flood control, air pollution control and regional park and recreation facilities... *The heart of the structural revolution will be control of land use.* It seems to me you have to recognize a broader interest than just your own community..." (Italics added for emphasis).

Just as Karl Marx emphasized: "The theory of Communism may be summed up in the single phrase, Abolition of private property;" likewise Change Agent Bud Carpenter declares that "The heart of the structural revolution will be control of land use."

#### ABOUT INTERSTATE COMPACTS

Although the use of interstate compacts has been a favorite weapon of the 1313 Complex since its very establishment, little has been written about this particular vehicle of structural revolution.

In the Constitution of the United States, Article I, Section 10, there is the provision that "No State shall, without the consent of Congress,... enter into any agreement or compact with another State, or with a

foreign power,..."

The thirteen original States were considered to be sovereign powers in every respect. As such, they could make treaties with other States and foreign powers, even declare war against other States and foreign powers. But, "in order to form a more perfect Union" it was found to be necessary that the States surrender certain aspects of sovereignty to the Union of States, among those being the conduct of foreign affairs. Therefore, the Founding Fathers agreed that treaties, alliances, confederations, agreements and compacts could no longer be made by any individual State with any foreign power; and any such compacts between States must be made with the consent of the United States Congress.

So far, so good; until about 1934, when the Brain Trusters of the Roosevelt New Deal Administration began to comprehend the value of using Interstate Compacts as a means for weakening the political power of the individual States, and concentrating that power in the Central Government at Washington, D.C. (or in New York City, if one is reckoning in terms of economic and monetary power). At the risk of oversimplification:

An Interstate Compact is, to all intents and purposes, a Treaty made with the consent of Congress, between two or more States of the Union. And a Treaty, according to the Constitution of the United States, "which shall be made, under the Authority of the United States, shall be the supreme Law of the Land" (Article VI).

In short: When any State enters into an Interstate Compact with one or more other States of the Union *that Compact supersedes the State Constitution and any State Laws and Statutes which are in conflict with the Interstate Compact!*

Here was an easy way to destroy States Rights: Merely get the States to approve an Interstate Compact, and the governing body created by that Compact is more powerful than the governments of the States who are parties to the Compact!

Here is an entirely new level of Government, below the Federal but above the States, which can be installed without even violating the terms of the Constitution of the United States!

The historical progression, briefly:

1. At first all Interstate Compacts were made *with the approval of Congress.*
2. Then, as Congress began to abrogate its Constitutionally ordained responsibilities and cede them to the Executive Branch,

Interstate Compacts began to be made *with the approval of the President* instead of the Congress.

3. Finally, Interstate Compacts began to be made by the President *without the approval of the States*; as happened with the creation of Ten Interstate Regions with Regional Councils whose powers superseded the powers of the State Governments whenever any conflict exists!

The 1313 Complex and ACIR have used the Interstate Compact clause of the Constitution to great advantage in its creation of Metro and Megalopolitan areas which cross State lines, with the authority of the governing bodies of these areas actually superseding the authority of the State Governments involved.

A parallel and presently spotlighted development has been the creation of that series of Interstate River Basin Compacts, which effectively divides the Continental United States into 22 separated and segregated Regions, each with a governing council whose authority virtually wipes out the authority of State, County and Municipal government!

It should be noted that, as with Marx, as with Senators Jackson and Humphrey, Congressman Udall, etc., as with these Interstate Compacts; *the control of land is the key factor!*

This is brought out quite tellingly in the tabloid size publication being distributed by the Tri-State Natural Weather Ass'n, Inc., of Mecca Manor, R.D.1, St. Thomas, Pa. 17252, which deals primarily with the Potomac River Basin (Interstate) Compact. We have this reservation in regard to the following: We do not know the authors of this publication and we have not been able to check, personally, the details mentioned. But the pattern is familiar and though we prefer that names be mentioned when such charges are made, the facts as enumerated are probably correct. With that warning, we quote the following from this publication:

\*\*\*\*\*

In 1956-7 a small number of government planners... were called to the West Executive Office of the White House, sworn to secrecy, and ordered to carry out plans by a college professor in federal employ. No elected person was present. The plans have been, and are being, carried out, regardless of the Party in office. ...

Beginning in 1958, Congress set up three commissions that recommended new bureaus and councils, and adoption of more than 100

laws by 1970 on pollution, environmental control, planning, water and land acquisition for many purposes. ...

In 1959, Congress authorized the Nationwide Outdoor Recreation Review Commission under Laurance Rockefeller, that submitted its recommendations in 1962.

In 1964, Congress authorized the Federal Public Land Law Review Commission to review more than 3,000 land and resources laws. By the commission's handling of persons who now own these lands and mines—at public hearings—it became obvious that the commission was developing policy guidelines in advance, to govern these resources when all private property would be publicly owned—thus implementing the White House plan. The commission made its recommendations in 1970 in the report "One-Third of the Nation's Land" and proposed a Master Land Plan (which was sent to Congress but failed to pass in 1972)..."

(End of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

This Master Land Plan was used to prepare a Land Use Bill (S. 268) which was presented by Senator Henry Jackson and which passed the Senate by a comfortable majority of votes. However, in the House, a slightly different bill—but one also incorporating the principal features of the Master Land Plan—was offered. It came to be known as the Udall Bill and, surprisingly, was "killed" by a negative vote of 9 to 4 in the House Rules Committee.

This supposedly ended Congressional action on any Land Use Bill in this session of Congress.

However, on February 25, 1974, Senator Hubert Humphrey introduced S. 3050: "A bill to promote the general welfare by establishing a balanced national growth and development policy and establishing an Office of Balanced National Growth and Development and certain programs to carry out such policy."

Backed by Senators Humphrey, Javits, McGovern, Abourezk, Cranston, Hart, Hughes, Kennedy, Mathias, Metcalf, Mondale, Nelson, Pell, Randolph, Ribicoff, Stafford and Williams, this is perhaps the most dangerous bill ever introduced with such powerful support; and it will be the subject of our next Newsletter.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Subscriptions not sold separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### HUBERT HUMPHREY AND SENATE BILL 3050

#### SOCIALISM BY CONSENT?

Hubert Horatio Humphrey, once Vice President of the United States of America, and ever hopeful of gaining the highest—and presently most disgraced—office in the Land seems to be off and running again. At least, he is seeking out strange ways to get under publicity's spotlight quite early in the year.

A weekly newsmagazine portrays the happy warrior resplendent in ringmaster's regalia and mouthing a microphone. An accompanying squib explains:

"After presiding over the Senate for four years as Vice President, Hubert Humphrey took on a real circus, Ringling Brothers—Barnum & Bailey variety. In red sequined coat and black stovepipe hat ('I won't throw it into the ring, and that's the first time I've ever said that'), Senator Humphrey stepped into the spotlight before a packed audience of all ages at the Washington, D.C. armory. By long-standing tradition, the opening was billed as Congressional Night at the Circus. Seldom at a loss for words, Humphrey kept up an authentic ringmaster's patter for half an hour as North Dakota's Senator Quentin Burdick and Alaska Senator Ted Stevens plus 14 Representatives dressed as clowns paraded around the ring on elephants before the regular show. Perhaps noting the lack of donkeys, Senator Henry Jackson was a no-show. Instead, he went to *Circus America*, the rival big top now playing the capital."

Completing the allusion to "Bread and Circuses," this same Senator Humphrey had, on February 25th, introduced in the Senate a bill—S. 3050—that would set up Federal Agencies to control and regulate the use of all land, water, resources, industry, substance and wealth of the Land. It is a bill designed to take over the United States by political consent and through economic conquest. Its official title:

"S. 3050. A bill to promote the general welfare by establishing a balanced national growth and development policy and establishing an Office of Balanced National Growth and Development and certain programs to carry out such a policy."

The bill was "read twice and referred to the

Committee on Government Operations." In presenting the bill, Sen. Humphrey delivered the following speech, which we publish in full while at the same time disagreeing with nearly all of his conclusions, rejecting all of his proposed solutions, and reserving the right to comment as space permits:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### THE BALANCED NATIONAL GROWTH AND DEVELOPMENT ACT OF 1974

Mr. President, I rise today to introduce one of the most important bills that I have ever introduced in this body. This particular piece of legislation has been in the making since early 1972. I first unveiled its general provisions on May 26, 1972 before the Commonwealth Club in San Francisco, Calif. Later that same year on October 11, 1972, I addressed the annual meeting of the American Institute of Planners in Boston where I again discussed the proposal and invited the professional planning community to join me in my efforts to further its development. And just 1 year ago, on February 26, 1973, my proposal for achieving balanced national growth and development was published as a committee print by the Joint Economic Committee of the Congress. Since that date over 3,000 copies of my proposal, in the form of this special Committee Print, have been circulating throughout the Nation.

Also, during this same period, the Congressional Research Service, at my request, prepared two important reports on national growth and development policy which have been published by the Senate. They were: First, *Toward a National Growth and Development Policy; Legislative Actions in 1970 and 1971*; and, second, *Toward a National Growth Policy; Federal and State Developments in 1972*.

A third and similar report will soon be published covering 1973 happenings in this regard.

Interest in the subjects of national growth and development, long-range national policy planning, and institutional systems for establishing national goals and priorities, has been steadily growing. But at the State and local levels these past few years action

has been substituted for mere interest in these subjects. Concern about rates of growth and about environmental deterioration has moved from the meeting hall into the courts and ballot boxes.

And, of course, on the national level, Americans have these past few years been hit by a series of worsening crises, including confidence-in-Government, runaway inflation, and fuel to food crises.

We can continue along the path of haphazard growth and frequent environmental, economic and social crises, but following that path surely means national disaster. Or, we can create the machinery and processes that are required to develop policies, incentives and programs for balanced, rational coordinated patterns of national growth. In that way, we can guide and control our future destiny rather than let events or fate dictate it.

Continued unbalanced growth—without goals and guiding policies—will stimulate thousands, even millions, of uncoordinated individual personal and community responses to the aggravated problems of everyday living. And in an increasingly technologically complex and interdependent society, these individual decisions affect the lives of many other people and communities, and indeed the health and welfare of the Nation. For example, the decision of many millions of Americans to purchase an automobile—or two, or three—over the past several decades not only has contributed to increased air pollution, time-losses in traffic, accidents, high road construction and maintenance costs, and today's fuel and energy crisis, but it has also shaped the actual physical structure of our Nation's cities and contributed to a major migration of millions of people to those cities from our Nation's farms and open countryside.

Now, as Americans are forced to experience personally automobile fuel shortages, many of them are learning how dominant their dependency on such a conveyance really is. Some are now wishing they had not moved from the inner-city to the suburb. Others are asking why more has not been done to date to provide for other means of transport such as mass transit. And still others are wondering how such a crisis could have hit a nation so fast and hard when it only imports about 17 percent of its total energy needs. In short, they are now being given an object lesson in the value of long-range planning and the need to anticipate possible changes in the future availability of resources.

I believe that a balanced national growth and development policy framework can and

must be developed to maximize the positive impact of public policy on the "quality of life" of all Americans.

The questions that we face, given the expected social and economic contours of our Nation in the year 2000, are awesome when we look at the inadequacies of our current policymaking process.

The United States is in one sense the "oldest" country in the world — we were the "first" nation to enter the 20th century. Our society has lived the longest with

- High technology;
- High mobility;
- High urbanization; and
- High affluence.

Despite this historic advantage, we seem to have done the least among nations in developing the policymaking and planning processes required by our people and institutions to adjust to these new realities.

Most European nations have instituted policies of balanced national growth and development during the last 20 years. These policies, incorporating population distribution goals, land use objectives, economic growth targets, and the like, have met with some success already, despite their relatively recent initiations.

During this same period in our country, anything that even sounded like national policy planning was looked upon with suspicion by a large and vocal segment of our population.

But in recent years, some important progress has been made in making at least a start toward achieving a balanced national growth and development policy. For example, in Title IX of the Agriculture Act of 1970, Congress and the President committed themselves to a national policy of "sound balance between rural and urban America." Congress proclaimed that it "considers this balance so essential to the peace, prosperity and welfare of all our citizens that the highest priority must be given to the revitalization and development of rural areas."

And shortly following the declaration of that new national policy, Congress enacted the Rural Development Act of 1972, which provides the programs for implementing that policy.

A similar commitment to the balanced growth and development of rural and urban America was echoed in Title VII of the Housing and Urban Development Act of 1970.

However, while these policy changes and other specific development programs are important, good and necessary for America, they are far from sufficient to help us cope

with the long-term balanced growth and development problems which we face. The problems we must address in America include:

- Natural resource availability and use;
- Population growth and distribution;
- Regional distribution of national economic growth;
- Protection of our air, water, and land;
- Fuel and energy shortages;
- Balanced and efficient transportation systems;
- Sound use of land; and
- More equitable distribution of income and opportunity; and many others.

What we do—or fail to do—today clearly commits and fixes future patterns of life in this Nation as well as on this planet Earth. We can no longer afford the luxury of approaching the future of our Nation—and its relationship to the rest of the world—haphazardly.

A few years back, we learned almost overnight that the world we live in had shrunk to such a size that men on one side of the earth could completely destroy men on the opposite side within 30 minutes through new and devastating means of modern warfare. More recently, we have come to realize that even the natural resources of this earth and of our Nation, are indeed finite, and in many cases threatened with total depletion. Although the population of the United States today comprises only 6 per cent of the world's population, our Nation consumes over 40 per cent of the world's resources.

The creation of a desirable human environment requires that people be provided with the opportunity to develop life-styles and surroundings of their own choice, consistent with environmental integrity and the economic management of natural resources. In their intensifying debate, the advocates of "no growth" and "continuous growth" of our economy system are attempting to force Americans today to make a simple choice of accepting one or the other of these two positions. However, I believe they will accept neither. Rather, I believe the American people, as they look anew at what kind of future they are now creating for themselves and future generations, will begin to move more toward the goal of human relationships that is based upon the Greek idea of "balance," of moderation, of "nothing too much."

Growth is seen by many as the opposite of stability, yet both are desired. Novelty is prized, but man is overwhelmed by too much change. Technology is both feared and indispensable. Liberty versus tranquility

(sic), defense versus welfare, present versus future, are dichotomous terms that have expressed American goals since the beginning of our Republic.

...Policy planning and development is almost nonexistent in our government today. Anyone who doubts this, let him reflect upon the crises we are faced with today concerning fuels and energy, housing, our cities and rural areas, the environment, land use, transportation; and the list goes on.

...I believe the bill I am introducing today, entitled the "Balanced National Growth and Development Act of 1974" is designed to provide the necessary mechanisms and processes which will make it possible for both the executive and legislative branches of our Federal Government to develop long-range national policies in the future. This bill provides for the establishment of an Office of Balanced National Growth and Development within the Office of the President to:

"Develop specific national policies relating to future population settlement and distribution patterns, economic growth, environmental protection, income distribution, energy and fuels, transportation, education, health care, food and fiber production, employment, housing, recreation and cultural opportunities, communications, land use, welfare, technology assessment and transfer, and monetary and fiscal policy."

This new office also would provide the means to develop these individual national policies in such a way as to reflect the appropriate interrelationships that obviously exist between and among such policies.

This new office would tie together and coordinate the work of the Council of Economic Advisers, the Office of Management and Budget and the Environmental Quality Council. This office would be empowered to bring about more uniform and workable Federal assistance programs, to streamline the Federal delivery system now involving hundreds of categorical programs that so bewilder and confuse many a State and local official. This bill also would establish new uniform planning requirements for Federal grants-in-aid, and transfers to the new Office the comprehensive planning assistance program authorized by section 701 of the Housing Act and administered by HUD.

The bill would create a national system of multi-State regional planning and development commissions, involving both Governors and State legislatures, to help link up and facilitate proper coordination among Federal, State, and local units of governments. This



nationwide regional commission structure would be tied directly to the new Office within the Office of the President, rather than to a department.

A federally funded system of national, multi-State, and State citizen councils also would be authorized by this legislation to provide for more direct citizen participation in the development and review of national policy.

In addition, this bill would create a joint Congressional Committee on Balanced Growth and Development. This committee would be supported by a new Congressional Office of Policy and Planning within the Library of Congress, staffed by professionals and experts on national policy matters.

New requirements pertaining to the location impact of Federal facilities, activities, and procurement are specified in the bill. We are the only developed nation in the world that continues to ignore this critical question in our private and public decisionmaking.

This bill creates a new national research institution to monitor, measure, and forecast developments and happenings in all the major sciences—soft and hard—and to report its findings, with possible alternatives that might be pursued.

It also provides for more detailed and continuous analysis of population and demographic trends, within the U.S. Bureau of the Census.

And, finally, it provides for the development of annual reports by the executive branch detailing "where we are," and "whither we are tending" in our pursuit of developing and implementing national policies. That report will be made available to and assessed by Congress and the people of this Nation. It will become a national working document for the entire nation to reflect its concerns and desires concerning national goals, priorities, and policies.

I have asked many individuals and groups throughout the country for comments and recommendations concerning this legislative proposal. In due course, all of these suggestions will be carefully scrutinized, and changes in my proposal will undoubtedly be made. I welcome any and all additional ideas and comments. I also would like to take this opportunity to urge my Senate colleagues to join me in sponsoring this legislation.

In these times of amazing proximity between people and nations, resulting from revolutions in communication and transportation technology;

In this age of unbelievably rapid change in virtually every facet of man's existence, from the way he constructs his office buildings to the way his children perceive "right and wrong";

We need a way for all the people of this Nation to participate in shaping their own future.

Only through an effective process of the kind I am recommending here today can we as a nation anticipate and direct change and consequently minimize what Alvin Toffler has aptly named "future shock."

For more than 2 years my staff and I have been working on this proposal. I consider it to be the single most important piece of legislation of my 25 years of public service. I believe this legislation goes a long way toward providing the institutional arrangement necessary to the development of a continually evolving balanced national growth and development policy in the United States.

Mr. President, I ask unanimous consent that the complete text of my bill be printed in the (Congressional) Record following the completion of my remarks....

(There being no objection, the bill and other material were ordered to be printed in the Record, as follows, and beginning on page S2106 of the Congressional Record for February 25, 1974).

(End of Senator Humphrey's presentation)

\*\*\*\*\*

We can well believe that it took Senator Humphrey and his staff, and his host of Socialist chieftains, scholars and advisers, at least two years and probably more, to come up with one omnibus bill that would accomplish the absolute and complete socialization of this Nation by political consent of the Congress, to be followed by economic conquest of the Nation and its people by an appointed staff of change agents in a new Office of Balanced Growth and Development!

In our next letter we shall analyze what the Senator calls "the most important piece of legislation in my 25 years of public service" and what we believe to be the most dangerous piece of legislation ever introduced in the United States Senate.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Subscriptions not sold separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### "TO ESTABLISH THE UNITED SOCIALIST STATES OF AMERICA"

#### THE BALANCED NATIONAL GROWTH AND DEVELOPMENT ACT OF 1974

"This is a bill designed to own, control and regulate your land, water, wealth, resources, industries and substance," declared a critic who had read and studied the entire bill. "Its intent," he continued, "is to reduce you to a number, to buy, sell, and live in economic bondage and slavery. It is a gross and flagrant violation of the Bill of Rights and the republican form of government clearly set forth in the Constitution of the United States of America. This is a 'Central Government Bill,' or Union of Soviet Socialist Republics style of legislation. It is a bill designed to take over America by political consent and economic conquest. It is National and World Regional Government! This bill must never become Law in this Country."

The bill in question was Senate Bill 3050, introduced by Senator Hubert Humphrey on February 25, 1974, read twice and then referred to the Senate Committee on Government Operations for further study and future action. Although introduced as the work of Humphrey and staff, with advice from many friends and associates, the bill also carried the endorsement of a think tank called the *Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars*. This WWICS think tank provided a "working group" which apparently wrote the bill for Senator Humphrey, and which included such government officials:

Russel Train, chairman of the President's Council on Environmental Quality;

Alvin Elm, Staff Director of the Council on Environmental Quality;

David Beckler of the Office of Science and Technology;

Henry Eschwege, Director of the Resources and Economics Division of the Comptroller General's Office;

George Jaszi, Director of the Bureau of Economic Analysis, Department of Commerce;

John Sawhill of the Office of Management and Budget;

Harry Blaney, Member of the Planning and Coordination Staff, Department of State;

Also assisting Senator Humphrey were Archibald C. Rogers, First Vice President

of the American Institute of Architects (AIA) also strongly supported the "Land Use Policy and Planning Assistance Act of 1973," which failed to become law; and James E. Thornton, now of the Senate Agriculture Committee Staff who, according to Senator Humphrey, "spent much of his off-hour time working on this proposal and related matters for me."

It seems that Humphrey's bill also bears the endorsement of other liberal Senators, including Javits, McGovern, Abourezk, Hart, Cranston, Hughes, Kennedy, Mathias, Metcalf, Mondale, Nelson, Pell, Randolph, Ribicoff, Stafford and Williams.

We list these individuals together with their titles or positions in government, in order to show that this bill, S. 3050, is not merely a fly-by-night idea being proposed for personal purposes by an ambitious Senator. Rather, it is a plan which has been carefully and painstakingly worked out by Fabian scholars intent upon socializing the country; and it carries the blessing of that bureaucratic hierarchy headed by the Office of Management and Budget, which *The New York Times* calls "that other Presidency;" the one that has been unmarred and unscarred by Watergate and IRS revelations, and which is really running the Country while the President-in-title is under a cloud of suspicion.

This is an "Omnibus Bill" that, if enacted into law, would indeed bring total "Socialism by Political Consent" to this Nation. S. 3050 would establish a Bureaucratic Dictatorship within the White House Executive Office, one which would be comparable to the *Presidium of the Central Executive Committee of the USSR!*

In confirmation of this charge, here is the actual wording, as it appears in the bill:

TITLE II, Sec. 201. (a) There is established in the Executive Office of the President an Office of Balanced National Growth and Development (hereinafter referred to as the "Office"). There shall be in the Office a Council on Balanced National Growth and Development (hereinafter referred to as the "Council"). The Council shall be composed of the Attorney General; the Secretaries of Housing and Urban Develop-

ment, Agriculture, Health, Education, and Welfare, Interior, Commerce, Defense, Labor, Transportation, Treasury; and the Chairman of the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System; the Director of the Foundation on the American Future; the Chairman of the National Citizens Council on the American Future; the Chairman of the Domestic Council; the Director of the Office of Management and Budget; the Chairman of the Council of Economic Advisers; the Chairman of the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations; the Director of the Office of Economic Opportunity; the Administrator of the Federal Energy Office; the Administrator of the General Services Administration; the Administrator of the Environmental Protection Agency; the Chairman of the Environmental Quality Council; the Chairmen of the Interstate Commerce Commission, the Federal Power Commission, the Federal Communications Commission, the Civil Aeronautics Board, the Atomic Energy Commission; and the Director and Deputy Director of the Office.

(b) The Director and Deputy Director of the Office shall be appointed by the President, by and with the advice and consent of the Senate....

There are two new agencies in this list that do not yet exist and which are to be established if and when this bill becomes law.

One such new agency is the *Foundation on the American Future*, which is provided for in Title X, Sec. 1001, of S. 3050:

There is established an independent agency of the Federal Government to be known as the Foundation on the American Future (hereinafter in this title referred to as the Foundation)....

Sec. 1003 (a) The purpose of the Foundation shall be to conduct projects, studies, investigations, and forecasts to determine the interactions, social benefits and costs, rates of national change, and present and likely future patterns of important scientific, social, and economic programs and activities; to evaluate the effects of national development policy, or its lack, on these interactions, social benefits and costs, rates of national change, and patterns; and to determine and formulate alternative future national growth patterns, and development of policy recommendations which can bring them into existence.

Sec. 1004 (a) The Foundation shall develop and review and update an agenda and budget to carry out the purposes of the Foundation in consultation with the Office, the Congressional Office, the Citizens Council, the National Science Foundation, the Office of Technology Assessment, and the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations outlining research and forecasts which are being and will be undertaken by the Foundation....

This proposed Foundation would be a 19-member Think Tank, or Council of Elders, or Supreme Soviet, which would actually *plan America's future politically, economically, socially, culturally, and demographically*.

*cally!* It would be composed of nine members appointed by the President, two members appointed by the Vice President, two members appointed by the Speaker of the House, and the other members would be the Director of the Office, the Director of the Congressional Office, the Director of the Office of Technology Assessment, the Director of the National Science Foundation, the Chairman of the National Citizens Council, and the Chairman of the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations. This group would make the plans, which would then be executed by "The Office."

In reference to the above: Listed is a new "Congressional Office." This is actually a joint committee made up of the chairmen or designated members of twelve Senate committees and twelve House committees; and the chief purpose of this "Congressional Office" would be to:

review the implementation of all legislation relating to national policy, planning and development, growth, and national goals and priorities, conduct studies in areas which will promote the purpose of this Act, and request the Foundation on the American Future, the Agency for Population and Demographic Analysis through the Secretary of Commerce, the National Citizens Council on the American Future, and the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations to make such studies as will promote the purposes of this Act;...

Another new group mentioned above is the Citizens Council on the American Future. This is a council actually composed of selected citizens, as contrasted with bureaucrats who make up the other offices, commissions and councils. But the duties of this citizens council are minimal and one gains the impression that this council has been suggested merely to make people feel that the citizens of the Nation have, themselves, a part in all this planning and dictating (although this is not really true; the appointed officials really run the whole show; *elected officials* have delegated all power to *appointed officials* according to the terms of this bill.) Actually, the chief duty of this Citizens Council seems to consist of assisting in the setting up of Multi-State, Regional, State and Community Citizens Councils "for the purpose of advising any Regional Planning and Development Commission...with respect to multi-State or State planning and development."

In other words, this *National Citizens Council on the American Future* is established purely for propaganda purposes, to act as an opinion-molder and to induce citizen-approval of whatever program "the Office" may be carrying out at the National, Region-

al, Multi-State, State or Community level.

So much for the organization of this Socialistic Monster. What it intends to do to our Country and to its citizens, is the information which should be publicized throughout the land.

The following is reprinted from the official text of Senate Bill 3050 as it was read and referred to the Senate Committee on Government Operations. Please read carefully.

\*\*\*\*\*  
STATEMENT OF PURPOSE

Sec. 103. To promote the general welfare and to improve the quality of life and standard of living for all our Nation's citizens by properly guiding and applying the resources of the Federal Government and of our entire society in strengthening the economic and social health of all areas of the Nation; more adequately protect the physical environment; effect maximum efficiency in the allocation, utilization, and conservation of resources; and achieve a more balanced distribution of urban and rural population, consistent with the commitment made by Congress in title IX of the Agricultural Act of 1970 as amended, and the Rural Development Act of 1972, the Congress declares that the Federal Government, consistent with the responsibilities of State and local governments and the private sector, must implement the responsibility acknowledged in title VII of the Housing and Urban Development Act of 1970 for the development of a national growth policy which shall incorporate social, economic, environmental, and other factors in order to accomplish, within the framework of balanced economic growth the following national goals:

- (1) expansion of the Employment Act of 1946 to provide, in addition to the goal of reasonably full employment, the goal of income distribution that will assure an income adequate to provide acceptable levels of nutrition, health, education, housing, and cultural opportunity for all our Nation's population.
- (2) a level of environmental quality, as provided in the National Environmental Policy Act of 1969, as amended, which safeguards the health and tranquility of our Nation's residents wherever they choose to live and which prevents and avoids further pollution, and preserves our Nation's and the World's valuable natural resources;
- (3) a distribution of population, through the development of appropriate policies based on the findings and recommendations of the Office of Balanced National Growth and Development in the Office of the President, the Foundation on the American Future, the National Citizens' Council on America's Future, and the Joint Congressional Committee on Balanced Natural Growth and Development, as established in this Act, and requirements of balanced economic growth;
- (4) implementation of the balanced national growth and development policy through a national regional development system of multi-State regional com-

- missions based upon comprehensive State multi-jurisdictional, county, metropolitan, and nonmetropolitan planning and development districts;
- (5) coordinated land-use planning, regulation, and development among governments in a region to avoid duplication of facilities, to facilitate balanced distribution of housing relative to employment locations, and to permit freedom of choice of residential location to citizens of all races, colors, creeds, and income status;
  - (6) development of an integrated and balanced national transportation system, utilizing advanced technology and planning, and incorporating rate structures consistent with the goals of balanced economic growth;
  - (7) development of a comprehensive and integrated national communications system to facilitate the dissemination of information conducive to an informed public and one which is designed to meet requirements of improved education, health care, the arts and sciences, private enterprise, government, and of the employment of a more balanced national growth pattern in the United States;
  - (8) motivation of private enterprise to participate to its fullest possible extent in activities that will further the national growth policies that are developed in pursuance of these goals;
  - (9) formulation of a national fuels and energy policy based upon sound conservation and use principles, which will provide adequate supplies of energy, at reasonable prices, in all regions of the country, with minimal environmental impact, while providing consumers with reasonable choices among alternative forms of energy, and the encouragement and promotion of the development of a viable domestic energy industry, consistent with the goals of balanced economic growth;
  - (10) formulation of a national food and fiber policy which will insure a fair economic return to agricultural producers which will insure adequate supplies for the American people and for those of the world who depend upon our Nation for agricultural exports and which will lend stability to large sectors of our economy engaged in related or dependent activities and to our international trade relations;
  - (11) provision of a decent home in a suitable environment for all citizens, through implementation and updating of the national housing goals adopted in title XVI of the Housing and Urban Development Act of 1968;
  - (12) development of planned communities of optimum size from the viewpoint of costs of public services, spatial relationships between economic functions and population densities to minimize daily transportation needs and energy use and facilitate movement of people and goods, and the application of advanced technology in the planning and development of expansion of existing and new communities to promote the goals of this Act;
  - (13) provision of adequate health care facilities and services in all regions of the country and the

availability of such facilities and services to people of all income levels at costs within their economic means;

- (14) provision of adequate manpower training and educational programs and institutions at all levels in all regions of the country to allow both young and old people the opportunity to develop their capacities to the fullest degree of their capabilities and willingness;
- (15) provision of adequate recreation and cultural facilities to serve people of all income levels and residents of all regions of the country; and
- (16) utilization of advance technology, systems planning, and computer sciences to provide energy, communications, and generally increased productive capacity to enable a growing population to enjoy a higher quality of life and rising standard of living.

\* \* \* \* \*

The foregoing should adequately accomplish the total and complete socialization of the Nation and its citizens, if properly planned, programmed, budgeted and systematically effectuated. Therefore, to accomplish the sixteen purposes enumerated in the above quotation from Senate Bill 3050, there is to be established this "Office of Balanced National Growth and Development" and its "Council" which includes the heads of all important executive departments and agencies (including the chairman of the Federal Reserve System, it should be especially noted). This "Office" shall, and again we quote directly from the Bill:

Sec. 202. (a) The Office shall provide for—

- (1) the policy direction and coordination of all Federal and federally assisted programs for planning and land use development, programs designed to improve human resources, programs designed to allocate resources, and programs designed to develop, allocate, or conserve energy resources...the effectuation of such policy direction and coordination, and a system of standard definitions and common sources of data for such activities;...
- (5) the evaluation of effects of present and proposed Federal tax incentives and State and local government tax policies...
- (6) the evaluation of all present and proposed Federal credit programs;...
- (9) the assignment of goals, plans, and programs to departments and agencies generally;
- (10) in coordination with the Office of Management and Budget, the development of three-, five-, and ten-year planned program projections;...
- (14) the establishment of multi-State regional offices of the Office in order to obtain regional and State implementation and input regarding national goals and policies...

(18) the establishment of a national coordinated multi-jurisdictional comprehensive planning process, including but not limited to the following activities...

(B) facilitating the use of common information and data bases for regional, State and local comprehensive and functional planning, and for this purpose the Office shall collect, analyze, and disseminate through the multi-State regional planning and development commissions information, data, and projections concerning economic trends and location patterns; population characteristics, migration; direction and extent of urban and rural growth and change; employment and unemployment; social, educational, housing, health, recreational, cultural and welfare needs, government organization patterns and financial resources available within the States and political subdivisions thereof; and any other subjects deemed essential to the planning process;...

...The Office shall, as soon as practicable, prescribe such rules and regulations as may be necessary to implement its functions under this section and the other provisions of this Act.

(End of direct quotations from S. 3050)

\* \* \* \* \*

Note especially how the provisions of this Bill fit exactly into the "New Federalism" pattern already installed; how the *Planning, Programming, Budgeting System*, with its computerized data-bank record-keeping, is specified; how the Office of Management and Budget is to assist in preparing three-, five-, and ten-year plans (all of which are unconstitutional); and how this entire dictatorial operation is to be installed through the Ten Federal Regions that already are in existence and functioning. The term "multi-State" as used in S. 3050, refers to present and future "Interstate Compacts," all of which are to be managed and governed via this new "Growth and Development Office."

We have given you the highlights, the most dangerous provisions, of this "Humphrey Bill." In all, S. 3050 is an 83-page document which should die in Committee, and which must never become Law.

We implore you to proclaim the truth regarding this bill throughout the Land while there still is time to speak and act!

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters presenting the Christian American point of view. Subscriptions not sold separately. Closer-Up is published every other week; Don Bell Reports weekly (give the extra copy to a friend—it's our way of advertising.) Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### SHAKE-UP IN THE VETERANS ADMINISTRATION: THE DIALECTICS OF A CREATED CRISIS

#### CONFUSION COMPOUNDED?

The reports did not jibe; the newspapers differed in their treatment of the story. *The New York Times* carried a headline on its front page announcing that "Head of the VA Reported Ousted," and declaring that "the White House, bowing to the vocal demands of Congress and veterans lobbies, had informed Donald E. Johnson, the embattled head of the Veterans Administration, that he had been dismissed." Later on in this same story, however, Gerald L. Warren, the deputy White House press secretary was "asked whether Mr. Johnson had been dismissed, he replied: 'No, definitely not.' Asked if Mr. Johnson had resigned, he said, 'I don't believe so'."

*The Associated Press* confused the issue further by denying that Johnson had been fired, as reported by the *New York Times*; and denied that Johnson had resigned, as also reported by the *New York Times*; and reported that Johnson *will* resign, quoting the subject as saying: "I expect to submit my formal resignation to the President in the near future." Administrator Johnson had enjoyed "five years of dedicated service" to veterans and was proud of his record of accomplishments during that period, and would leave his post with regrets.

A follow-up story on a televised newscast differed in detail from those published by *NYT* and *AP*, in that Administrator Johnson had not been fired, neither had he resigned. Rather, he would remain on the job until the latter part of June, and then he would submit his formal resignation "for the good of the services."

The confusing controversy is of general interest to most Americans and to all taxpayers, because VA programs affect over twenty million veterans, and cost over fifteen billion dollars a year to operate. So, a shake-up of any kind in the VA is of interest to just about every family in the country, by blood relations, or money connections, or both.

However, it is not the intention of this Report to weigh the pros and cons of how

the Veterans Administration is being managed, or mismanaged. It is generally agreed, we believe, that any program being managed by any Federal Administration or Federal Corporation would be better managed for less money, if the management were placed in other hands.

The purpose of this Report, however, is to use this VA controversy as a method of demonstrating how Hegelian dialectics are used to make once independent people cry out for the bondages of socialism.

Before this VA controversy broke into the news, we received a report from a correspondent who was much concerned with the fact that the Twentieth Century Fund—a tax-exempt foundation—had decided to conduct an investigation of the Veterans Administration. We inquired further, and the following is a summation of reports which we received from various correspondents, none of whom shall be identified for reasons that need not be stated at this time:

\*\*\*\*\*

The Fabian Socialists have destroyed the Nation's religious, educational and governmental institutions through what we have termed a Total Managed Global Society.

Their successes in these endeavors have probably exceeded their own expectations, and if their strawman Richard M. Nixon can continue to occupy the headlines with talk of Watergate and impeachment, the Socialists will undoubtedly have the Nation totally socialized in time for Mr. Nelson A. Rockefeller to enter the scene in 1976.

Yet, they seem to fear that there remains one bastion of patriotic strength remaining in the United States, one which they do not have fully under their control: the war veterans service organizations. Although the Fabians have successfully permeated the Veterans Administration by appointing a socialist-oriented dupe who hides behind the fact that he is a past national commander of the American Legion (he and the Veterans Administration have totally succumbed to the suzerainty of Mr. Roy Ash

and his Office of Management and Budget), the veterans service organizations are awakening to the threat that the Nation they believed they were defending against external enemies, now is being taken over by the enemy from within.

Recently, Ray Soden, Commander-in-Chief of the Veterans of Foreign Wars of the United States, created a Combined Veterans Service Organizations Association to meet the challenge. The Association, composed of the national commanders of 17 independent veterans organizations meet monthly to assess the threat of such influences as the "New Federalism," the new Comprehensive Health Insurance Plan (CHIP), the OMB, invasion of the Veterans Administration, etc.

Although the issues are clouded and confused by what may be deliberate bad reporting on the part of the news media, it appears that the impending ouster of Administrator Johnson of the VA, is a first success on the part of Ray Soden's Association of Veterans Organizations, because the Associated Press did include in its report:

"Ray R. Soden, national commander-in-chief of the Veterans of Foreign Wars, expressed pleasure at Johnson's departure plans, saying, 'We are hopeful that this decision will spark a new direction in the VA. Johnson's resignation should assist the veterans of this country and will hopefully improve the services across the nation'."

Now, because of opposition to their plans for controlling VA and veterans, the Fabian Socialists called out their reserves and went to work through the Twentieth Century Fund to complete the now threatened takeover of VA and veterans.

\*\*\*\*\*

So much for the general background which was needed for our study of Hegelian dialectics as applied to today's Quiet Revolution. Now it is needful that we recall some of the facts concerning that Fabian financial fountain known as the Twentieth Century Fund:

"In 1932 a seemingly impromptu but in fact carefully researched program for advancing social revolution by peaceful means was called The New Deal," wrote Rose Martin in *Fabian Freeway*, adding that "both the name and the program were first unveiled in a book by Stuart Chase entitled *A New Deal*. Never very widely circulated and soon conveniently buried, it was meant for a select coterie of prospective public servants—and for the eyes of one man in particular, Franklin Delano Roosevelt. For

all practical purposes this volume soon replaced the moderate 1932 platform of the Democratic Party, which pledged thrift and a curb on Federal spending.

"Appearing in a critical election year, its publication, like that of other books by Stuart Chase, was financed by the Twentieth Century Fund, an allegedly educational foundation set up for the purposes of 'public service' by Edward A. Filene of Boston."

Current information is sometimes hard to obtain and verify, but Dan Smoot had occasion to refer to the Twentieth Century Fund in his book *The Invisible Government*, and he noted that of its 20 officers and trustees at that time, 13 were members of the *Council on Foreign Relations*. Here is the excerpt from Smoot's book:

"Twentieth Century Fund, Inc.; 41 East 70th Street, New York 3, New York, had assets totaling \$17,522,441.00 on December 31, 1958. Officers and Trustees: Adolf A. Berle, Jr. (CFR); Francis Biddle (CFR); August Hecksher (CFR); Hans Christian Sonne (CFR); Morris B. Abram; Arthur F. Burns (CFR); Erwin D. Canham (CFR); Evans Clark (CFR); Benjamin V. Cohen (CFR); Wallace K. Harrison (CFR); David E. Lilienthal (CFR); Robert S. Lynd; James G. McDonald (CFR); J. Robert Oppenheimer (CFR); Edmund Orgill; James H. Rowe, Jr.; Arthur M. Schlesinger, Jr. (CFR); Harman W. Steinkraus; Charles P. Taft; W.W. Waymack."

So much for past events. The Twentieth Century Fund has not changed its spots; it remains a principal financial angel for Fabian programs, it remains dominated in its leadership by members of the CFR, and when there is a subtle task of opinion molding to be accomplished to promote the "quiet revolution," Twentieth Century has the tax-exempt funds to finance same.

So, on or about February 1, 1974 (the press release is not dated), there was issued the following:

"NEWS from the  
TWENTIETH CENTURY FUND  
41 East 70 Street. New York, N.Y. 10021.  
FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

"Veterans programs, which cost taxpayers about \$13 billion a year, will be studied and reported on by an independent eleven-member Task Force, the Twentieth Century Fund announced today.

"Robert Finch, former Secretary of Health, Education and Welfare and later Councillor

to President Nixon, is serving as chairman. The other members include veterans, former military leaders, administrators and others familiar with veterans programs.

"The study comes at a time when increasing concern is being expressed about the adequacy of benefits for Vietnam veterans. Meanwhile, veterans of World War II are approaching retirement age, so that costs of their benefits are expected to increase dramatically in the next few years.

"The Task Force will review the extensive network of services for veterans in order to recommend reform, which may entail elimination of some services and suggestions for improvement in others. The Task Force also will examine the politics behind the various veterans programs and evaluate them in the context of social programs that serve the population at large.

"In addition to Finch, the Task Force members are: Robert Ball, former Social Security commissioner; Robert E. Deluhery, who served as a platoon leader in Vietnam and is now executive officer of the Illinois Veterans Commission; William Driver, former Administrator of the Veterans Administration; Gloria Emerson, author and former New York Times correspondent in Vietnam; Michael S. March, former senior staff member of the Bureau of the Budget and technical advisor to the Bradley Commission on Veterans' Pensions; William A. Enemark, who retired in 1972 after a military career capped by more than four years as inspector general of the U.S. Army; Nathaniel Jones, general counsel for the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People; Carl M. A. McCarden who served as a military advisor to the U.S. Ambassador in Saigon and is currently commissioner of the Mayor's Office for Veteran Action of New York City; Harry C. McPherson, Jr., former special counsel to President Johnson; and Dr. Alberta Karker, clinical professor of community health at the University of California School of Public Health, Berkeley.

"Michael Taussig, professor of economics at Rutgers University, is rapporteur for the Task Force. He is also preparing a factual background paper of veterans benefits which will accompany the Task Force report."

(End of press release)

Regarding these Task Force members: Robert Finch needs no introduction; Michael S. March is a former senior staff member of OMB and now serves as a "change agent" for PPBS; William Driver is the former VA Administrator who initiated the PPBS program in the Veterans Administration under

Bureau of the Budget Bulletin No. 68-9, in 1967. This entire study is a "stacked deck" for the purpose of applying Hegelian dialectical principals and "wear away veterans service organization's reaction against what they are rapidly recognizing as a Fabian Socialist takeover of the Nation," (direct quotation from a background paper which we received from a correspondent.)

There may be some who do not understand our reference to Hegel. Therefore, this brief biographical sketch:

Georg Wilhelm Friedrich Hegel (1770-1833) was a German philosopher and formulator of an idealistic philosophy that had an enormous influence on Marx, Lenin, Hitler, and the founders of the Fabian Society. His philosophical system is complicated and difficult to explain. "Fundamentally," says the Columbia Encyclopedia, "He (Hegel) believed in an enveloping Absolute, the world soul seen through contemplation of dialectical knowledge. In this dialectic, one concept (thesis) inevitably yokes its opposite (antithesis), and the two interact to form a new concept (synthesis), which in turn becomes a new thesis. Thus the idea of being evokes the idea of not being, and the two necessarily produce the synthesis, becoming.... Thus cultures conflict, and the higher is triumphant.... Hegelian dialectic appealed strongly to the Socialists and was developed into Marxian dialectical materialism."

Now, let us note how this Hegelian formula is used by Rapporteur Michael K. Taussig of Rutgers and the Twentieth Century Fund Task Force on Policies Toward Veterans (a Rapporteur is "one who reports," or, in this case, one who prepares the reports that will be signed and forwarded to higher authorities for appropriate action, by the eleven-member Task Force.)

Upon becoming Rapporteur for the group, Taussig prepared an agenda for the first meeting, together with a discussion paper suggesting what should be taken up at subsequent meetings of the Task Force. Under date of February 6, 1974, Taussig wrote, in part:

"...It seems to me that the Task Force must come to some kind of rough consensus about the justification for special policies towards veterans before it can usefully deal with the specifics of the various veterans' programs. And, similarly, an understanding of the political facts of life concerning the legislation and administration of veterans' programs is an obvious prerequisite for useful discussion of alternatives to present veterans' policies....



"A good topic for the second Task Force meeting would seem to be the readjustment (education, job training and rehabilitation) benefits provided to Vietnam-era veterans...

"...the Task Force might then step back in its third meeting to consider veterans' programs in the broader perspective of their relationship to overall social welfare policies in the United States...

"For its fourth meeting, I suggest the Task Force invite representatives from the major veterans' organizations and possibly also from other interested groups to state their views on the current state of veterans' policies...

"The fifth meeting of the Task Force could then usefully concentrate on specific broad, substantive issues in the various veterans' programs...: pensions, compensation, medical services and others.)

"A sixth and final meeting would then be necessary to work out the consensus position of the Task Force on all the issues discussed in previous meetings."  
(end of quotation)

And now we come to Rapporteur Taussig's use of the Hegelian formula in order to induce the Task Force members to adopt a *preconceived consensus*. Taussig does not use the terms suggested by Hegel: Instead of *Thesis*, he presents *One Polar Position*; in place of *Antithesis*, Taussig explains *The Other Polar Position*; and for Hegel's *Synthesis*, Taussig refers to *Intermediate Positions*. All other elements of the formula remain the same; only the names have been changed to protect the innocent who might surreptitiously secure and read a copy of Taussig's *Rapport*.

Please understand that we are not concerned with the "right or wrong" of the following, nor are we concerned with its degree of importance as a national issue. We quote the following from Taussig's *Rapport* because it is an excellent example of the use of the Hegelian principal to mold opinions and to convert a *preconceived plan* into a *consensus recommendation*. We quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### A RATIONALE FOR SPECIAL VETERANS' PROGRAMS

I suggest that the first substantive topic for discussion by the Task Force be the rationale for special veterans' programs. To help structure this discussion, I very briefly outline some alternative rationales below...

##### A. ONE POLAR POSITION

An extreme position, one championed by most of the veterans' organizations, is that

honorable military service by an individual during wartime (or since 1955, in reality) automatically confers upon him certain special rights above those enjoyed by ordinary citizens...this view holds in effect that veterans constitute a special, separate class. Given this premise, it follows that, in principle, government benefits provided to veterans should be clearly distinct and, of course, superior to those provided to non-veterans...

##### B. THE OTHER POLAR POSITION

The opposite polar position on policies towards veterans denies that veterans constitute a special, superior class of citizens and regards all veterans' programs as essentially a raid on the Treasury by a powerful and selfish interest group. Adherents of this view hold that military service during wartime is a duty for every citizen and that society makes no implied commitment to veterans beyond the explicit terms of service. Government cash benefits and services to veterans would, in this view, be confined strictly to social welfare programs available to veterans and nonveterans on an equal basis, with *need* for such benefits the sole criterion for eligibility...

##### C. INTERMEDIATE POSITION

Between the two polar positions outlined above lie a large number of more or less distinct intermediate views on the rationale for special veterans' programs. The common thread linking all these intermediate views is that military service during wartime does involve unusual and meritorious sacrifice by individuals and that such sacrifice should be recognized and compensated to a reasonable degree. Thus this position denies the validity of both polar positions in that, first, it refuses to acknowledge that veterans are a special, superior class... and second, it does not accept the premise that the problems of veterans can and should be treated on a par with the problems of non-veterans... (end of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

As we said, this is presented merely as a lesson in the use of Hegelian dialectics. However, the final synthesis probably will be a recommendation to eliminate all veterans' hospitals and integrate them into a chain of Federal hospitals operated for the benefit of all "welfare" cases; a part of the upcoming National Health Care Program...

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters. Subscriptions not available separately. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

..... Part One .....

"THE TREND IS TOWARD SOCIALISM," declared George D. Aiken of Vermont, dean of United States Senators, and ready to retire and bequeath his mantle of moderate conservatism to a younger and more optimistic Green Mountaineer. Upon deciding to leave the Washington scene, Senator Aiken called in reporters and gave them an interview and a written press release, hoping thus not to be misquoted, we presume. He said nothing startling, nothing new, nothing that will add importantly to anyone's fund of general knowledge. But he did state with both brevity and clarity what might be considered to be the consensus of that group once called "the silent majority," the conservatives who mean well but don't quite understand what's been happening to their Nation.

Because his words do seem to summarize such a consensus, his statement is a good starting point for this series of letters. The publication of this interview implies neither agreement nor disagreement with the Senator's opinions; rather, the interview serves as an excellent launching pad for our own flight into political orbit:

\*\*\*\*\*

Washington—A steady and perhaps accelerating trend to the left in the United States and throughout the world is seen by Sen. George D. Aiken of Vermont, who is retiring this year after the longest service of any Republican in the Senate today. Only Sen. Allen J. Ellender (D-La.) served longer than Aiken, now 81, who took his seat Jan. 10, 1941.

"The trend is toward what we used to call socialism," Aiken said in an interview the other day. "Communities are more and more dependent on the states, and the states are more and more dependent on the federal government. Government support for education, hospitals and other social purposes has gone up tenfold, I suppose, in the last 10 years. The number of local, state and federal agencies has increased greatly. In Vermont, two-thirds of all the railroad trackage

is publicly owned, either by the Canadian government or the state itself.

"The railroads are operated by a private concern which pays a percentage of income to the state. That is a combination of government ownership and private ownership, and it has worked pretty well so far.

"The cost of programs for feeding people, including the food stamp program, that are chargeable to the Department of Agriculture is about 10 times what it was five years ago.

"Paradoxically, under a supposedly conservative Republican Administration the leftward swing has been most rapid in the last five years. The people and the Congress seem to be for it. People are kicking about paying for these programs, but they are demanding to have them.

"Look what has happened in the case of revenue sharing, which Congress enacted in cooperation with the executive branch. The idea was that revenue sharing would make it possible to cut local taxes, but that is not what has happened. Instead, revenue sharing funds have been used for things that might not have been attainable otherwise, and in most places taxes have not been cut.

"My home town—Putney—got \$15,000 in revenue sharing funds in the first quarter of last year. Out of that, \$1,000 was voted for caring for indigent dogs—and that brought in dogs from the surrounding towns. Some people want to use funds for indoor skating rinks and indoor swimming pools.

"People want more things now than they ever did before, and they want them without delay. Partly for that reason, the federal government is playing an ever greater part in our lives. In 1965 federal grants to state and local governments were a little over \$10 billion. Just 10 years later these grants for 1975 are anticipated to be nearly \$52 billion. Yet even with this 500% increase in federal contributions, state and local indebtedness, as well as local taxes, has continued to increase.

"In all the states, or in the overwhelming majority of them, there are land-use laws. Not many years ago that would have been regarded as a decided infringement on private rights. It would have been unbelievable that you couldn't toss waste in a river."

Aiken has been a slightly left-of-center Republican senator, something of a maverick, who is more famous for his practical wisdom than for the bills he has introduced. As the ranking minority member of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee he has helped carry on the tradition of bipartisanship in foreign policy that flourished under his famous predecessor in that role, the late Sen. Arthur H. Vandenberg (R-Mich.).

In the clash between the hawks and doves during the Vietnam war, Aiken declared himself an owl. When the country was hopelessly mired in Vietnam, he made one of the greatest suggestions ever heard in Congress. He suggested that Congress pass a joint resolution declaring that the United States had won the war and that President Johnson bring the troops home in triumph. Unfortunately for Lyndon Johnson, he did not see the wisdom of it.

"They used to say," the senator recalled in an interview, "that when 35% of the income went into taxes of all kinds, you were a socialist country. Well, I guess we have reached that. It used to be every man for himself, with no restrictions—and no benefits. Devil take the hindmost. That served a purpose in the early days, I suppose. But things have changed. It's a world trend. The things we are doing today would have been called socialism when I first came down here. But there is this paradox—the whole universe is a paradox—that the movement toward socialism has not reduced individual freedom. The individual is almost freer now than he ever was before. Thirty years ago people would not have dared to get together and knock hell out of the government, as they do now. Some people get away with things today that they probably would have been hanged for a generation or two ago. I am thinking of this fellow Daniel Ellsberg. In practically no other country could he have gotten away with what he did here.

"And people are living better now than they ever did before. They never had the educational opportunities, the health benefits, the standard of living, the clothes to wear. If my mother got one new dress a year, she was lucky, and they were gingham dresses, at that. I went barefoot beginning the first of May until it got too cold.

"We should pay more attention to local

government," Aiken admonished. "That is where real democracy starts. It don't start from Washington."

(end of interview)

\*\*\*\*\*

Senator Aiken confuses freedom with license and fails to realize that people "get away with more today" not because there is more liberty now, but rather because there is less respect for the law and a reluctance on the part of officials to enforce the law and on the part of judges (and even juries) to judge righteous judgment. Senator Aiken should know, too, that true happiness can never be counted in terms of material possessions, educational opportunities or health benefits. And, while real democracy may start with local government, an octogenarian citizen of the Green Mountain State should be among the first to realize that true democracy should never go beyond the local government, because when it gets bigger than the town meeting stage, democracy is the worst form of government ever attempted.

Tom Anderson, in his capacity as columnist for *The American Way Features*, was asked if he thought we should help promote democracy in other countries. His published answer should be forced reading for all politicians in this country. He wrote:

"As someone has said: 'Democracy is the worst of all possible forms of government.' Democracy is mob rule. Perhaps the best form of government is the government a people understand and like. If a people want tribal government, they should have it. People who want to be ruled should be ruled. The great Thomas Jefferson said: 'The best government is the least government.' And some people say: 'The best government is a dictatorship tempered by assassination.'

"The word 'democracy' is derived from the Greek words *demos* (the people) and *kratos* (rule). Aristotle defined democracy as "... A state where the freemen and the poor, being in the majority, are invested with the power of the state...every department of government being alike open to all...the people are the majority, and what they vote is law...."

"So, obviously, pure democracy is mob rule. Our forefathers did not bequeath us a democracy, thank Heaven. Benjamin Franklin said: 'We have given you a Republic, if you can keep it'." (end of quotation)

We noted, at the beginning of this discourse, that Senator Aiken's statement might serve as a consensus of pseudo-conservative thinking about today's society and today's

American government. If this be true, then the composite American citizenry has strayed so far from the original concepts of American government, that we all need a refresher course, before it is too late to reconstruct, and even too late to remember what was lost.

"Revolution by scientific technic is above morality. It makes no distinction between means that are legal and means that are illegal." So commented the ex-New Dealer Gareth Garrett in a monograph entitled "The Revolution Was." His reference was to the second stage of this *Quiet Revolution* (the first stage occurred during the Woodrow Wilson Administration) and the total disregard of the Constitution and the Laws of the Land when they stood in the way of the revolutionists. Garrett cited the case where President Franklin Delano Roosevelt wanted a new "Authority" established and wrote in a letter to a member of the House Ways and Means Committee: "I hope your committee will not permit doubt as to Constitutionality, however reasonable, to block the suggested legislation."

Ours is the third stage of the Revolution. The first—under Wilson—accomplished the task of securing unlimited finances for a Central Government. The second—under FDR—accomplished the task of securing unlimited political power for that Central Government. The third stage of the Revolution aims to achieve the centralization of all power—economic, political, social, monetary—within the Executive Branch of that Central Government.

Over a century ago Abraham Lincoln, who deduced from objective evidence the blueprint of a political plot that was to culminate in a War Between the States, gave the following classic analogy:

"When we see a lot of framed timbers, different portions of which we know have been gotten out at different times and places, and by different workmen... and when we see those timbers joined together, and see that they exactly make the frame of a house or a mill, all the tenons and mortices exactly fitting, and all the lengths and proportions of the different pieces exactly adapted to their respective places, and not a piece too many or too few... in such a case we find it impossible not to believe that... all understood one another from the beginning, and all worked upon a common plan or draft, drawn up before the first blow was struck."

In applying this analogy to our present plot, it is necessary that we look back, at least briefly, to that time before the very

first blow could have been struck.

We are indebted to Nelson A. Pryor, Representative of Berlin, New Hampshire, for recalling to our mind the historical fact that Americans have traditionally viewed government in one of three ways, which are based upon three different theories:

1. The Compact Theory;
2. The Continental Theory; and
3. The International, or World Theory.

The Compact Theory originated with the landing of the Pilgrims at an unexpected place in the New World, and therefore with no patent to honor or obey. The circumstance was most unusual, truly an Act of God:

When the English Pilgrims set sail, their historian and leader William Bradford wrote: "They knew they were pilgrims, and looked not on those things, but lift up their eyes to the heavens, their dearest countrie, and quieted their spirits."

The *Mayflower's* destination was Virginia, but when her master hove to on the ninth of November in the year of our Lord 1620, he knew he was hundreds of miles to the north of the intended place of landing.

Before leaving the Old World, the Pilgrims had obtained a patent that gave them power to establish a government, in Virginia. But that patent had no standing outside the limits of Virginia. This left them with no form of government of any kind whatsoever, and some of the Londoners on the ship may have felt as did the Israelites in their new promised land when "there was no king in Israel, but every man did that which was right in his own eyes" (Judges 17:6). Or, as Governor Bradford put it, some felt that "they would use their own libertie, for none had power to command them." Feeling that only chaos and disaster could result from the lack of rules for the common good, the Pilgrim leaders determined that no one should leave the ship until some basis of government had been decided upon.

One can imagine the scene as they gathered in the cabin of the *Mayflower*: William Brewster, spiritual leader of the Plymouth brethren; John Carver, soon to become the first governor of the colony; William Bradford, the chronicler; Miles Standish, the soldier; John Alden, the cooper; all wise and God-fearing men who knew the covenants by which their independent congregations had been governed in England and in their years of exile in Holland. And these covenants they took as their model as they drew up what came to be known as the

*Mayflower Compact*; this likewise becoming the basis of the "Compact Theory" of government which was much in the minds and the hearts of the Founding Fathers when they assembled a century-and-a-half later to establish a more detailed Compact.

There are three basic tenets comprising the Compact Theory as originally enunciated in the *Mayflower Compact*:

1. The Absolute Sovereignty of God. There is no recognition of innate sovereignty in any man-created institution such as a State, Nation, United Nations, or any other man-made organization.
2. The delegation of that sovereignty to the individual man, who is created in the image of God and made to have dominion over all the earth; so that sovereignty rests in man, not in his institutions.
3. The transfer of a necessary portion of that sovereignty to a *body politic* for purposes of mutual protection and "a better ordering and preservation and furtherance" of desired objectives.

Note how these three basic tenets are included as we quote portions (in modern English) of the original *Mayflower Compact*:

"In the name of God, Amen. We, whose names are underwritten...having undertaken, for the glory of God, and advancement of the Christian faith, and honor of our King and country, a voyage to plant the first colony in the northern parts of Virginia, do by these presents, solemnly and mutually in the presence of God, and of one another, covenant and combine ourselves together into a civil body politic, for our better ordering and preservation and furtherance of the ends aforesaid; and by virtue hereof to enact, constitute, and frame such just and equal laws, ordinances, acts, constitutions, and offices, from time to time, as shall be thought most meet and convenient for the general good of the colony, unto which we promise all due submission and obedience."

First God, then the individual made in God's image, then the Compact made to further the ends of man and his God. This is the Compact Theory, as opposed to and contrasted with the Continental Theory and the International Theory, which we shall discuss in later letters.

As more and more people came to settle in the New World, and as Colonies expanded and become Thirteen in all, this Compact Theory formed the basis from which various and independent constitutions were written and governments formed. Then, when the Internationalist Theory, as proclaimed by George III and his Parliament, began to con-

flict with the Compact Theory held by the Colonists and revolution became inevitable, the Compact Theory was restated and expounded finally in the Declaration of Independence, especially in the last section of that document which contained the Resolution attributed to Richard Henry Lee and quoted by Thomas Jefferson:

"...these United Colonies are, and of right ought to be, Free and Independent States; ...and...as Free and Independent States they have full power to levy war, conclude treaties, contract alliances, establish commerce, and to do all other acts and things which Independent States may of right do. And for the support of this Declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of Divine Providence, we mutually pledge to each other our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honour."

Note the same formula that was established with the *Mayflower Compact*: With reliance on God, these individuals as representatives of their free and independent Colonies, met to sign a Declaration which was as a compact between the Thirteen Free and Independent States to which sovereignty had been transferred by the individuals, who in turn had received that sovereignty as a delegation, or endowment, from their Creator.

Thus, each of the Thirteen States was a Sovereign Nation unto itself; and because of the war emergency, an alliance was struck. That alliance is known as the Articles of Confederation, and Article II of that document sustains the Compact Theory:

"Each State retains its sovereignty, freedom and independence, and every power, Jurisdiction and Right, which is not by this confederation expressly delegated to the United States, in Congress Assembled."

Within a few years it became apparent that more of that precious sovereignty must be transferred to a Central Government if the States were to maintain their freedom and independence. So, a Constitutional Convention was convened.

And here was staged a great debate: The *Compact Theory* versus The *Continental Theory*. Out of that debate came the Constitution of the United States of America, a Document now being ignored because of the third, The *International Theory*, a tenet of which is called *Regional Government*.

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

- - - - - Part Two - - - - -

#### GROWTH OF THE COMPACT THEORY

Since it became necessary to refer to words and works spoken or written in the past, it also seemed fitting and appropriate that we quote directly from the better authors. We preface each quotation with the date, and append each with the quotation's source:

December 16, 1773:-

"...the progress of events served to fix attention more and more on Boston; and its patriots could see in expressions from other colonies that they were relied on to act with firmness and efficiency....

"Business in town was generally suspended. The inhabitants in the morning flocked to 'The Old South Meeting House,' still standing. They were joined by people from the country for twenty miles around. The gathering consisted of nearly seven thousand,—merchants, yeomen, gentlemen,—respectable for their rank, and venerable for their age and character....

"About six o'clock.... Samuel Adams then said: 'This meeting can do nothing more to save the country.' A war-whoop was now sounded at the door, which was answered from the galleries. The shouting became tremendous....

"As the party from whom rose the war-whoop passed the church, numbers naturally followed on; and the throng went directly to Griffin's Wharf, now Liverpool, at the foot of Purchase Street off which were moored the three vessels which contained the tea. A resolute band had guarded them day and night. John Hancock was one of the guard this evening. The party in disguise,—probably his friend Joseph Warren was among them,—whooping like Indians, went on board the vessels, and, warning their officers and those of the customhouse to keep out of the way, unlaid the hatches, hoisted the chests of tea on deck, cut them open, and hove the tea overboard....

"The local exultation was extreme. 'You cannot imagine,' Samuel Adams wrote, 'the

height of joy that sparkes the eyes and animates the countenances as well as the hearts of all we meet on this occasion.' 'This,' John Adams said, 'is the most magnificent movement of all. There is a dignity, a majesty, a sublimity, in this last effort of the patriots, that I greatly admire.' 'We, John Scollay, one of the selectmen and an actor, wrote, 'do console ourselves that we have acted constitutionally,—namely, did no more than was necessary, under the circumstances, to defeat the design of landing the teas.

"The exultation was scarcely less outside of Massachusetts... The Tea Act had the effect to make this question of taxation a living issue.... The popular leaders now sought to give direction to a great movement or to take advantage of a happy disposition in the public mind and extend the organization of committees of correspondence.... The popular party, in their several municipalities, proceeded independently in forming committees...."

(Above excerpts are from Richard Frothingham's "The Rise of the Republic," 1890).

March 31, 1774:-

"In retaliation against the Boston Tea Party, Parliament passed a series of statutes known as the Intolerable Acts. The most oppressive of these was the Boston Port Act, March 31, 1774, which closed the port of Boston to all shipping until reparations had been made to the East India Company.

"...By the spring of 1774, it had become clear that the problems of individual colonies were really the problems of all. United action by the colonies was necessary. One writer to the *Boston Evening Post* said: 'It is now time for the colonies to have a Grand Congress to complete the system for the American Independent Commonwealth, as it is so evident that no other plan will secure the rights of this people from rapacious and plotting tyrants.' One of the first bodies to propose the calling of a continental cong-



ress was a town meeting in Providence, Rhode Island, on May 17, 1774. Virginia was the first colony to make such a proposal." (From *"Sources of Our Liberties," American Bar Foundation, 1959*).

September 5, 1774:—

"Out of protest meetings held in state houses, courthouses, and stores at country crossroads came a demand for a congress to meet at Philadelphia in the fall of the year, there 'to consult upon the present unhappy State of the Colonies....'

"On September 5, 1774, fifty-five delegates representing all the colonies except Georgia opened the First Continental Congress in Carpenters' Hall.... Even more important than the declarations and resolutions was the Continental Association, by which the delegates agreed that their constituents would import no more British goods, deny themselves all luxuries, and encourage their own manufactures until the mother country should redress their grievances. In this way they forged into a national weapon coercive measures that had been so far only local and unorganized, and took a long step on the road to independence." (from *"By These Words," Rand McNally, 1954*.)

April 19, 1775:—

"In mid-April the British military governor of Massachusetts heard that the colonists had collected a supply of muskets and gunpowder at Concord. On the evening of the eighteenth he ordered a detachment of regulars to march out from Boston and seize the supplies. And that was the night when Paul Revere, anxiously watching the belfry of the Old North Church, saw a single light—'one if by land, and two if by sea'—and leaped on his horse to warn the countryside that the British were marching. The next day, at Lexington and Concord, men and boys... died... and exacted a toll from His Majesty's redcoats far heavier than they themselves paid." (from *"By These Words," Rand McNally, 1954*).

May 10, 1775:—

"So the members of the Continental Congress met again—at Philadelphia, as they had planned.... In the ears of the delegates rang the words of Patrick Henry, uttered when the news of Lexington reached Virginia:

"... If we wish to be free... we must fight! I repeat it, sir, we must fight! An appeal to arms and to the God of Hosts is all that is left to us! They tell us, sir, that we are weak, unable to cope with so formidable an adversary. But when shall we be stronger?

Will it be the next week, or next year? Will it be when we are totally disarmed, and when a British guard shall be stationed in every house? Shall we gather strength by irresolution and inaction? Shall we acquire the means of effectual resistance by lying supinely on our backs and hugging the delusive phantom of hope until our enemies shall have bound us hand and foot? Sir, we are not weak if we make proper use of means which the God of Nature hath placed in our power, ... Besides, sir, we shall not fight our battles alone. There is a just God who presides over the destinies of nations; and who will raise up friends to fight our battles for us. The battle, sir, is not to the strong alone; it is to the vigilant, the active, the brave....

"It is vain, sir, to extenuate the matter. Gentlemen may cry peace, peace—but there is no peace. The war is actually begun! the next gale that sweeps from the north will bring to our ears the clash of resounding arms! Our brethren are already in the field! Why stand we here idle? What is it that gentlemen wish? What would they have? Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take; but as for me, give me liberty or give me death!"

(Excerpted from George Bancroft's *"History of the United States," 1898*).

June 24, 1775:—

"The (Virginia) Bill of Rights was drafted by George Mason, a well-to-do planter of Fairfax County, Virginia.... Mason came from retirement to fill a vacancy in the Virginia Convention caused by George Washington's appointment as commander in chief of the Continental Army.... A committee of twenty-eight delegates was appointed to draft the declaration and constitution. It was headed by Archibald Cary, and included Patrick Henry, Edmund Randolph, James Madison, and Mason. Mason assumed the leadership in drafting the documents." (from *"Sources of Our Liberties"*).

#### VIRGINIA BILL OF RIGHTS

(This is your editor writing; we have ceased from quotations for a time).

In this series of letters, we have referred to three traditional views of government that have been held by Americans: the Compact Theory, the Continental Theory, and the International Theory. And it is the Virginia Bill of Rights which provides us with a clear and complete explanation of what the Compact Theory meant to the Americans of that period in history.



When the thirteen Colonies decided that they must become independent and sovereign States, there came the necessity of writing and adopting State Constitutions. Virginia's document was in three parts: there was the Bill of Rights; then came a preamble to the Constitution, written by Thomas Jefferson and the model which Jefferson expanded and presented to the Continental Congress as his initial draft of the Declaration of Independence; and finally there was the Constitution itself.

The Virginia Bill of Rights exerted a direct influence on similar bills of rights adopted by six other States; while the States that did not preface their new Constitutions with a bill of rights, were careful to have the principles enunciated therein within the body of the fundamental law of the land. Even more important: The Virginia Bill of Rights was the forerunner of the first ten amendments to the Constitution of the United States; and the Federal Constitution would never have been ratified if those ten amendments—now known as *the* Bill of Rights—had not been appended thereto.

Since the Virginia Bill of Rights is such a clear and complete statement of the Compact Theory which guided the majority of the Founders of our Nation, it seems appropriate that the most important provisions of that document be published again in this letter, lest we forget the civic foundations upon which our Republic was built:

\*\*\*\*\*  
CONSTITUTION OF VIRGINIA

*June 12, 1776*

BILL OF RIGHTS

A declaration of rights made by the representatives of the good people of Virginia, assembled in full and free convention; which rights do pertain to them and their posterity, as the basis and foundation of government.

SECTION 1. That all men are by nature equally free and independent, and have certain inherent rights, of which, when they enter into a state of society, they cannot, by any compact, deprive or divest their posterity; namely, the enjoyment of life and liberty, with the means of acquiring and possessing property, and pursuing and obtaining happiness and safety.

SEC. 2. That all power is vested in, and consequently derived from, the people; that magistrates are their trustees and servants, and at all times amenable to them.

SEC. 3. That government is, or ought to be, instituted for the common benefit, protection, and security of the people, nation, or com-

munity; of all the various models and forms of government, that is best which is capable of producing the greatest degree of happiness and safety, and is most effectually secured against the danger of maladministration; and that, when any government shall be found inadequate or contrary to these purposes, a majority of the community hath an indubitable, inalienable, and indefeasible right to reform alter, or abolish it, in such manner as shall be judged most conducive to the public weal.

SEC. 4. That no man, or set of men, are entitled to exclusive or separate emoluments or privileges from the community, but in consideration of public services; which, not being descendible, neither ought the offices of magistrate, legislator, or judge to be hereditary.

SEC. 5. That the legislative and executive powers of the State should be separate and distinct from the judiciary; and that the members of the two first may be restrained from oppression, by feeling and participating the burdens of the people, they should, at fixed periods, be reduced to a private station, return into that body from which they were originally taken, and the vacancies be supplied by frequent, certain, and regular elections, in which all, or any part of the former members, to be again eligible, or ineligible, as the laws shall direct.

SEC. 6. That elections of members to serve as representatives of the people, in assembly, ought to be free; and that all men, having sufficient evidence of permanent common interest with, and attachment to, the community, have the right of suffrage and cannot be taxed or deprived of their property for public uses, without their own consent, or that of their representatives so elected, nor bound by any law to which they have not, in like manner, assembled, for the public good.

SEC. 7. That all power of suspending laws, or the execution of laws, by any authority, without consent of the representatives of the people, is injurious to their rights, and ought not to be exercised.

SEC. 8. That in all capital or criminal prosecutions a man hath a right to demand the cause and nature of his accusation, to be confronted with the accusers and witnesses, to call for evidence in his favor, and to a speedy trial by an impartial jury of twelve men of his vicinage, without whose unanimous consent he cannot be found guilty; nor can he be compelled to give evidence against himself; that no man be deprived of his liberty, except by the

law of the land or the judgment of his peers.

SEC. 9. That excessive bail ought not to be required, nor excessive fines imposed, nor cruel and unusual punishment be inflicted.

SEC. 10. That general warrants, whereby an officer or messenger may be commanded to search suspected places without evidence of a fact committed, or to seize any person or persons not named, or whose offence is not particularly described and supported by evidence, are grievous and oppressive, and ought not to be granted.

SEC. 11. That in controversies respecting property, and in suits between man and man, the ancient trial by jury is preferable to any other, and ought to be held sacred.

SEC. 12. That the freedom of the press is one of the great bulwarks of liberty, and can never be restrained but by despotic governments.

SEC. 13. That a well-regulated militia, composed of the body of the people, trained to arms, is the proper, natural, and safe defence of a free State; that standing armies, in time of peace, should be avoided, as dangerous to liberty; and that in all cases the military should be under strict subordination to, and governed by, the civil power.

SEC. 14. That the people have a right to uniform government; and, therefore, that no government separate from, or independent of the government of Virginia, ought to be erected or established within the limits thereof.

SEC. 15. That no free government, or the blessings of liberty, can be preserved to any people, but by a firm adherence to justice, moderation, temperance, frugality, and virtue, and by frequent recurrence to fundamental principles.

SEC. 16. That religion, or the duty which we owe to our Creator, and the manner of discharging it, can be directed only by reason and conviction, not by force or violence; and therefore all men are equally entitled to the free exercise of religion, according to the dictates of conscience; and that it is the mutual duty of all to practice Christian forbearance, love, and charity towards each other.

\* \* \* \* \*

The Virginia Bill of Rights was adopted by the House of Burgesses meeting at Richmond on June 12, 1776. Five days earlier at Philadelphia where the Continental Congress was in session, Richard Henry Lee—of the Virginia delegation—introduced a resolution declaring that the Colonies ought

to announce to the world that they were acting as free and independent States. This led to the selection of a committee, headed by Virginian Thomas Jefferson, which would prepare a Declaration of Independence; and that historic document was signed and published on July 4, 1776.

However, more than a year before this—on May 31, 1775, the people of Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, published a set of resolves wherein they declared that: "We conceive that all Laws and Commissions confirmed by, or derived from the Authority of the King or Parliament, are annulled and vacated, and the former civil Constitution of these Colonies for the present wholly suspended." The resolves declared that all legislative and executive powers were vested in the provincial congress of each Colony "under the Direction of the Great Continental Congress."

The Mecklenburg Resolves did not declare complete independence from Great Britain, but they did set the stage for the Declaration of Independence which was to follow.

Next there was needed, in the legal sense, Articles of Confederation. On the same day that a committee was appointed to frame the Declaration of Independence, another committee was appointed to "prepare and digest the form of a confederation to be entered into between these colonies." The Articles of Confederation which resulted was agreed to by Congress on November 15, 1777, was not approved by all the States until March 1, 1781, but Congress used it as a guide before that time.

By the Articles of Confederation the States established a Federal Legislature, but no Executive Department and no Federal Judiciary; all sovereignty was retained by the people and the States. *This was the Compact Theory in practice.* The *Continental Theory*, on the other hand, demanded that all sovereignty be surrendered to the Central Government, with an all-powerful Chief Executive and Judiciary.

Conflict was inevitable, and compromise essential. The Constitution with its Bill of Rights was such a compromise, creating a Republic—if we could keep it.

(to be continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER—UP are privately circulated Newsletters accenting the Christian American point of view. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

- - - - - Part Three - - - - -

#### COMPACT VERSUS CONSTITUTION

Land use and land control legislation was a matter of utmost importance to that first generation of citizens of the United States of America. Those Americans who founded our Nation were land oriented men. The very watchword of the Sons of Liberty (Samuel Adams of Boston Tea Party fame was their leader) was "Liberty and Property." In all local elections only property owners could vote. As one historian has pointed out:

"...colonial suffrage legislation...was designed to confine the vote to desirable elements of the population. It was drafted in the conviction that efficiency, honesty, and harmony in government rested, in the last analysis, upon a salutary degree of homogeneity of interests, opinions, and fundamental loyalties—religious, ethnic, and class. Confining the vote in colony elections to those who were free, white, twenty-one, native-born Protestant males who were the owners of property, especially real property, appeared to be the best guarantee of the stability of the commonwealth. The drafters of colonial suffrage legislation, to whatever extent they attempted to formulate ideas, seem to have thought that undue disparity of interest, opinion and loyalty among electors would weaken and distract government" (Chilton Williamson in *American Suffrage from Property to Democracy, 1760-1860*, Princeton University Press, 1960. The author favors democracy over property and writes disparagingly of colonial principles; we disagree with his perspective, which is hardly Christian American).

James Madison of Virginia also held the opinion that "the freeholders of the Country would be the safest depositories of Republican liberty." He wrote that "in future times a great majority of the people will not only be without landed, but any other sort of property. These will either combine under the influence of their common situation; in which case the rights of property & the public liberty, will not be secure in their hands; or which is more probable, they will become

the tools of opulence & ambition, in which case there will be equal danger on another side." (Quoted from *Documents Illustrative of the Formation of the Union of the American States*, a Government paper edited by Charles C. Tansill, G.P.O., 1927).

Madison feared that when propertyless men were permitted to vote, they would become the tools of "opulence and ambition," so that a new "aristocracy" would rule, using the masses as its tools and keeping the favor of the masses by promising propertyless people goodies from the public storehouse. In this, Madison was a true prophet.

Gouverneur Morris of Pennsylvania was even more emphatic: "Give the votes to people who have no property, and they will sell them to the rich who will be able to buy them....Children do not vote. Why? Because they want prudence, because they have no will of their own. The ignorant & the dependent can be as little trusted with the public interest." (Also quoted from above-described paper edited by Charles C. Tansill).

However, there was little controversy at the time because nine-tenths of all the free men residing in the thirteen free and independent States were land-owners; and the federal government at that time had no wealth or property in land which it might give away in subsidies, benefits, welfare or relief payments. In short, land belonged to the people or to the States, and the federal government had no "land policy" because, up to that time, it needed no land policy.

But the situation changed—and the change might have been drastic—after the signing of the Treaty of Paris on Sept. 3, 1783. That treaty not only brought an official end to the War for Independence; it also gave to the United States clear title to all the lands extending inland to the Mississippi. In the beginning these lands were claimed as extensions of the thirteen original States. But the States ceded the territory to the general government, the Treaty of Paris relinquished

all previous claims which the British Crown held to the land. Thus, the United States became holder and caretaker of a vast empire of incredible diversity and fabulous untapped wealth. Some kind of government had to be established for this vast Northwest Territory.

Here was the great temptation: The United States Government could have followed the example of the countries of Europe when the empires and states of that continent were being formed. The federal government might have declared itself the absolute governor of that great area, might have divided it into so many federal districts, or regions (as our federal government is doing today) and there would never have been any States other than the original thirteen; all the rest might have been retained as a Federal Commonwealth, with all political power centered in the National Capitol and the districts or regions being administered from regional capitols with no State or local governments to interfere or intercede. All political power would be concentrated at the top and extend downward, rather than being concentrated at the county or the township level, and proceeding upward. In other words, ours could have become but a copy of the English form of government, against which we had rebelled. Thankfully, the *Compact Theory* of government, as opposed to the *Continental* and *International Theories*, was still the ideal of a majority of the Founding Fathers; and the Continental Congress rendered its greatest service to posterity when it enacted the Northwest Ordinance on July 13, 1787.

The Northwest Ordinance opened up this vast Northwest Territory to orderly and progressive settlement, encouraged self-government (as opposed to government from the federal capitol) and anticipated the creation of new "free and independent States," with republican forms of government and no slavery. The pattern was simple, and it worked:

1. Congress would create a "territory," appointing a governor and judges who would govern temporarily, until
2. the population had reached 5,000 in the territory. Then the people would have a legislature of two chambers, electing the lower house themselves. Finally,
3. When the territory attained 60,000 people, it would be made into a full-fledged State and a new Star would be added to the field in Old Glory.

Thus did the Continental Congress utilize the *Compact Theory* for the solution of its "colonial problem," and this pattern was

followed generally as the Nation expanded from the original thirteen to the present fifty States.

Also enduringly important: The Northwest Ordinance contained the first Bill of Rights to be enacted by the federal government of the United States. Furthermore—and this is one of the facts which Supreme Courts have continually ignored—the wording of Article III of the Ordinance clearly favored the establishment of *Christian* schools, in order that *Christian* civil government might be strengthened. Here is the precise language:

"ARTICLE III. Religion, morality, and knowledge being necessary to good government and the happiness of mankind, schools and the means of education shall forever be encouraged...."

"Schools were thus assumed to be the channels of religion and morality as well as of knowledge," commented Rousas J. Rushdoony in his invaluable *This Independent Republic* (The Craig Press, 1964.) "Education was not statist," Dr. Rushdoony emphasized, "it was local and Christian, and it was the foundation of Christian civil society. The importance of the Northwest Ordinance has not been generally recognized...in that it was not merely the action of the Federation Congress but, after the passing of the First Amendment, the First Federal Congress re-enacted the Northwest Ordinance."

#### THEN, THE CONSTITUTION

By the Articles of Confederation the States had entered into "a firm league of friendship with each other, for their common defense, the security of their Liberties, and their mutual and general welfare." But so few powers were given to the central government that it could not long endure in peace, mainly because there was no way of keeping peace between the States themselves; trade wars began to develop between the Northern States. In January, 1786, the Virginia House of Burgesses proposed a meeting of commissioners from the States "to take into consideration the trade of the United States; to examine the relative situations and trade of the said States; to consider how far a uniform system in their commercial regulations may be necessary to their common interest and their permanent harmony...."

Such a convention was called, met at Annapolis in September, 1786; but only five States sent representatives: New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Delaware and Virginia. The convention was a complete failure insofar as bettering trade relations was

concerned. Before it dissolved, however, at the instigation of James Madison of Virginia and Alexander Hamilton of New York, the Annapolis Convention passed a resolution proposing:

"...the appointment of Commissioners, to meet at Philadelphia on the second Monday in May next, to take into consideration the situation of the United States, to devise such further provisions as shall appear to them necessary to render the constitution of the Federal Government adequate to the exigencies of the Union; and to report such an Act for that purpose to the United States in Congress assembled, as when agreed to, by them, and afterwards confirmed by the Legislatures of every State, will effectually provide for the same."

Copies of this resolution were sent to the States and to the Continental Congress. Congress approved of the plan and in February, 1787, sent its recommendation to the States that they appoint delegates to meet at Philadelphia on the second Monday in May. Congress stated, however, that the Convention was to meet "for the sole and express purpose of revising the Articles of Confederation" and not for the purpose of writing a new Constitution. In short, the Congress wanted an *improved Compact*, not a new document based on the *Continental Theory* that was then being championed by Alexander Hamilton, who wanted a strong central government which could interfere with matters within the States and conduct all affairs foreign and domestic, commercial and financial, industrial and agricultural, with full and final authority, superior to the State in all matters great or small.

On the second Monday in May, 1787, not enough delegates for a quorum had arrived in Philadelphia. By the 25th seven States were represented and the Convention was organized. George Washington's name was placed in nomination to preside over the body, and he was unanimously elected President of the Convention.

But that's where the unanimity ended. By the time all the delegates had arrived (the State of Rhode Island did not name any delegates) there were four separate plans and seemingly irreconcilable differences in those four sets of plans.

First to be introduced was the Virginia Plan, presented by Edmund Randolph. It called for some fifteen different changes in the Articles of Confederation. In direct opposition was the New Jersey Plan, designed to protect the interests of the small States. Then there was the plan presented by Chas.

Pinckney of South Carolina, and the ultra-federalist plan of Alexander Hamilton.

With James Madison championing the *Compact Theory*, Alexander Hamilton proclaiming the superior merits of the *Continental Theory*, Benjamin Franklin attempting to be a peacemaker, and George Washington trying to maintain order, the first days must have been hectic indeed. But, on July 24 a Committee of Details was appointed to prepare a draft Constitution, which could serve as the basis for further discussion and amendment. This committee used the Virginia Plan as the basic outline for its draft and Alexander Hamilton, finding himself outvoted and outnumbered, submitted and went along with the majority, later was instrumental in getting States to ratify the Constitution through his most valuable contributions to *The Federalist Papers*.

Once agreement on all essential points had been reached by the Convention, a Committee of Style and Arrangement was appointed to prepare the final draft of the Constitution. These five men: James Madison of Virginia, Gouverneur Morris of Pennsylvania, William Samuel Johnson of Connecticut, Rufus King of Massachusetts and Alexander Hamilton of New York, were responsible for the actual style and wording of the Constitution, which was presented to the Convention on September 12, 1787; was approved and ordered engrossed on Sept. 15; was published on Sept. 17; but did not become binding upon the States until June 21, 1788, when New Hampshire became the ninth State to ratify. The Constitution was ordered by Congress to be put into operation on September 13, 1788.

The following, for its historical interest in an age when history is being rewritten to suit the planned future, a *la Orwell's 1984*, is quoted from *By These Words*, by Paul M. Angle:

"Two days later a clerk read the engrossed copy. When he had finished, the venerable Franklin took the floor and asked his colleague from Pennsylvania, James Wilson, to read a few remarks that he had reduced to writing. The Constitution, Franklin admitted, was far from perfect, but on the whole it was the best frame of government that could be devised under the circumstances. 'I cannot help expressing a wish,' he concluded, 'that every member of the Convention, who may still have objections to it, would with me, on this occasion, doubt a little of his own infallibility, and, to make manifest our unanimity, put his name to this instrument.'

"There was argument over the form in which the members should subscribe their names, and in the end only thirty-nine of the fifty-five delegates who had attended the convention signed. Of the other sixteen, some were absent, and several ranged themselves in opposition. . . .

"The Constitution would go into effect, so Article VII read, when it should be ratified by nine of the thirteen states. A spirited campaign began immediately. Strong opposition developed. Many resented the undoubted fact that the delegates had exceeded their authority; others believed that the new government went too far in the direction of centralized power. Nevertheless the dangers confronting the country were real and pressing, and there might not be time for perfecting an ideal system. Reasoning thus, the state conventions began to pass ordinances of ratification—Delaware, the first, on December 7, 1787, Pennsylvania five days later, New Jersey on December 18, New Hampshire, the ninth state to ratify, acted on June 21, 1788.

"Technically, the Constitution would now go into effect, yet everybody knew that without New York and Virginia the new government would fail. In the Old Dominion James Madison pleaded for ratification, George Washington came to his support (but Patrick Henry opposed and George Mason insisted that a Bill of Rights had to be added before he would approve the Constitution—Ed.). In New York, Alexander Hamilton, through his contributions to the series of newspaper articles that we know as *The Federalist*, and by the force of his arguments to the state convention, produced the margin of victory, and the state fell into line with Virginia. A few weeks later the old Congress chose New York City as the seat of the new government, and specified that the first Congress to be elected under the Constitution would convene on March 4, 1789."

One of the first acts of that First Congress was the framing and passage of a Bill of Rights, an action that had been promised to reluctant State delegations if they would ratify the Constitution. The Bill of Rights was adopted, and ratified, as the first Ten Amendments to the Constitution; and it was Patrick Henry of Virginia, who already had earned the sobriquet "father of the Constitution" who also introduced and shepherded the Bill of Rights through Congress. In introducing the amendments, he spoke words that may seem prophetically timely in 1974, with a "President's council" having caused so much havoc in the Nation, with the legislative branch taking upon itself judi-

cial powers as impeachment proceedings are contemplated, and with a general fear of too much power having been concentrated in the Federal Government, to the hurt of the States and the citizens thereof. Patrick Henry told the First Congress, in part:

"There have been objections of various kinds made against the Constitution. Some were levelled against its structure because the President was without a council; because the Senate, which is a legislative body, had judicial powers in trials on impeachments; and because the powers of that body were compounded in other respects, in a manner that did not correspond with a particular theory; because it grants more power than is supposed to be necessary for every good purpose, and controls the ordinary powers of the State Governments. I know some respectable characters who opposed this Government on these grounds; but I believe that the great mass of the people who opposed it, disliked it because it did not contain effectual provisions against the encroachments on particular rights, and those safeguards which they have been long accustomed to have interposed between them and the magistrate who exercises the sovereign power; nor ought we to consider them safe, while a great number of our fellow-citizens think these securities necessary."

It was the addition of these ten amendments which insured that the Constitution was in the tradition of the *Compact Theory* of government which had begun with the *Mayflower Compact*. In fact, in ratifying the Constitution, the States of Massachusetts, Virginia and New Hampshire declared they were "entering a Compact." John Jay, first Chief Justice of the United States Supreme Court, in the case of *Chisholm vs. Georgia* (1793) referred to the Constitution as "a Compact between the States."

It has been violations to the Bill of Rights and disregard of the *Compact Theory*, with its careful division and separation of powers which has brought our Nation to the brink of destruction. It is our belief that the importance of the fundamental principles upon which our frame of government was based, must be rediscovered and understood. That is why this series of letters is being published.

(to be continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

- - - - -Part Four- - - - -

#### IMPLIED, IMPLICIT & INHERENT CONSTITUTIONAL INNOVATIONS

When the thirty-nine delegates signed the engrossed Constitution of the United States, they felt they had done the best possible job under the circumstances, they had given the people a Republic, if they could keep it, and they signed the remarkable document with pride, and prayer. But they did not sign on behalf of the people of the United States; they signed as representatives of the free and independent States and then submitted the proposed Constitution to the citizens of those States—not to the citizens of the United States—for ratification. The difference may seem trivial in 1974, but it was a vital difference in 1788.

Time and brainwash has caused us to lose the significance of those first three words in the Preamble to the Constitution: "We, the People." James Madison, at the ratification Convention of Virginia, stated that: "We, the People" mentioned in the Preamble were "not the people as composing one great body," but rather "the people composing thirteen sovereignties." The union was seen as pluralistic, not national. Historian James Bryce, in *The American*

=====

**CORRECTION, PLEASE:**— In Part Three of this series, an inexcusable error occurred. We wrote that Patrick Henry is called the "father of the Constitution" and that it was he who introduced the Bill of Rights in the First Congress in 1789. Such a statement is, of course, patently and historically ridiculous, and due to extreme carelessness in editing. It was James Madison whose memory we maligned. Patrick Henry did not support the Constitution at any time; he feared that it gave too much power to the federal government at the expense of State governments, even after the Bill of Rights was added.

Our apologies to the memories of both James Madison and Patrick Henry, and to the intelligence of all readers of this series.

=====

*Commonwealth*, published in 1894, gave the following example of how pluralism, as opposed to nationalism, was extant at that time:

"A few years ago, the American Protestant Episcopal Church was occupied at its triennial Convention in revising its liturgy. It was thought desirable to introduce among the short sentence prayers a prayer for the whole people; and an eminent New England divine proposed the words 'O Lord, bless our nation.' Accepted one afternoon on the spur of the moment, the sentence was brought up next day for reconsideration, when so many objections were raised by the laity to the word 'nation' as importing too definite a recognition of national unity, that it was dropped, and instead there were adopted the words 'O Lord, bless these United States'."

This pluralistic sense was so commonly recognized that, up to the outbreak of the War Between the States, the standard usage was "The United States are." It was after the Civil War that people began to be taught to say, "The United States is." In the beginning *Congress* was also a plural noun; even Alexander Hamilton, who favored the *Continental Theory* of government over the *Compact Theory* which the Constitution implied, stated that "Congress are," admitting that "We, the People" meant the people of thirteen States, not the people of one Nation. The change began with the changes brought about by the Civil War. As historians Samuel Eliot Morison and Henry Steele Commager admitted in *The Growth of the American Republic*, after the War the "Union had been preserved, but only in the narrow sense of territorial integrity had the old Union been restored. The original Federal Union had disappeared and in its place arose a strong national state, federal chiefly in administrative machinery."

But, getting back to the foundations of the confederation of republics; The States, individually, accepted the Constitution under the following terms of power:



1. Enumerated powers (those listed in the Constitution);
2. Residual powers (those reserved to the States and to the people thereof); and
3. Concurrent powers (those shared by the States and the federal government).

In summation: Our Founding Fathers—and this includes Alexander Hamilton—agreed that the government they set up was a “Compact Between the States,” that it was based on the people of the individual States and not on the people of the whole union, and that it was the States that created and put into effect the central government. To further protect the people, the States demanded a Bill of Rights, the Preamble of which reads:

“The Convention of a number of the States having at the time of their adopting the Constitution, expressed a desire, in order to prevent misconstruction or abuse of its powers, that further declaratory and restrictive clauses should be added; And as extending the ground of public confidence in the government, will best insure the beneficent ends of its institutions, be it resolved, (Amendments I through X then follow).”

Of especial importance in this connection were the Ninth Amendment (copied almost directly from the Articles of Confederation) which reads:

“The enumeration in the Constitution of rights, shall not be construed to deny or disparage others retained by the people;” and the Tenth Amendment, which reads:

“The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people.” Thus, as Rep. Nelson Pryor noted, “By preventing *mis*-construction of the Constitution, the States could have *strict* construction.”

*The Compact Theory*, in short, is for strictly limited government and individual responsibility; a fulfillment of the goals of government as expressed by Jefferson: “Let the national government be entrusted with the defence of the nation, and its foreign and federal relations; the State governments with the civil rights, law, police, and administration of what concerns the State generally; the counties (towns and cities as well) with the local concerns of the counties, and each ward direct the interests within itself.”

It was Alexander Hamilton who disputed this concept of government and introduced the *Continental Theory*, of a strong central government. In 1781-82 Hamilton wrote a series of seven articles for Loudon's New

York *Packet* in which he outlined his theory of an ideal government for the thirteen States. Titled the *Continentalist Papers*, Hamilton insisted that the central government should have absolute and unquestionable power. His *Continental Theory* borrowed much from Thomas Hobbes and his *Leviathan* (1651), a political philosophy embodying a *superstate* wherein the omnipotence of the ruler owes its existence to an original contract among the governed. The political philosophy spelled out in Col. House's book *Philip Drury: Administrator* might be considered something of a modernized version of Hamilton's *Continentalist Papers*. Even while a delegate from New York at the Constitutional Convention, Hamilton went so far as to suggest that the States should be abolished in favor of a federal regional government system (Richard Hofstadter in his historical work *The United States*, Prentice-Hall, 1961).

However, when Hamilton saw that his ideas were thoroughly rejected by almost all of the other delegates at the Convention, he voluntarily abandoned his plan and program and assisted Edmund Randolph and James Madison in promoting the Virginia Plan, which became the very backbone of the completed Constitutional structure. Not only at the Convention, but afterward in the *Federalist Papers*, Hamilton continued to work for the adoption of the Constitution. It is almost a certainty that New York would never have ratified the Constitution had it not been for the efforts of Alexander Hamilton in his home State.

But—when the Constitution went into effect, when George Washington was chosen as the country's first President, and when Hamilton was named Secretary of the Treasury in that first Cabinet, he immediately began to put his *Continentalist Theory* into operation.

This pattern has become familiar in United States political life. In our own time, FDR was elected on a conservative platform but when installed in office he surrounded himself with Fabian Socialists—even inviting a few from London to come over and help—and the New Deal was inaugurated. Likewise RMN who posed as a dedicated anti-Communist and a hard-hat conservative, but when elected reversed the field completely, adopted Fabian Socialist programs domestically and embraced Communist countries externally—and the New Federalism (or the Quiet Revolution) was inaugurated. But, it was Alexander Hamilton who was first in the matter of changing images in midstream (first in American politics, that is.)

Hamilton treated the Constitution as though it

had been engrossed on rubber instead of parchment. It could be stretched to cover almost anything the federal government wanted to do, reasoned this first Secretary of the Treasury. Certainly, there were enumerated powers, residual powers, and concurrent powers specified and delegated by the Document. But, said Hamilton, there were also inherent powers, implicit powers, and implied powers in the Constitution that were not defined in words but that could be stretched to the point where there would be no effective limits to the power of the general government. Furthermore, those concurrent powers, the dual powers delegated to both the general government and the States, could be taken over by the Federal Government.

In 1787 Hamilton praised the Constitution as the finest possible frame of government; but in 1802 he spoke of the Constitution as "a frail and worthless fabric" and therefore no obstacle when it came to putting his program across (this according to Richard Hofstadter, *The United States*, page 130).

The Hamilton Program included:

1. A protective tariff (favoritism to certain nations, a course against which President Washington had warned, on no uncertain terms.)
2. The Assumption Act (securing Federal Power over the States by assuming their war debts).
3. Creation of a Bank of the United States (a private bank which would issue money, thus giving entry of the International Bankers into American governmental affairs, and also interfering with and partially nullifying the Constitutional mandate that "The Congress shall have the power... To coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and fix the standard of weights and measures."
4. A number of other precedents that started the Union of States as *Continentalist* instead of *Compactual*, as all of the Founding Fathers had intended and as Hamilton had agreed—until he became a Federal Officer (thus establishing perhaps the worst precedent of them all).

Alexander Hamilton did not complete his *Continentalist* programming; his meteoric political career was cut short by a bullet fired in a duel by his political rival Aaron Burr, in 1804. But, after Hamilton left the scene, his philosophy was carried on from the United States Supreme Court by Chief Justice John Marshall who served in that capacity from 1801 to 1835. It has been said that it was Marshall's doctrines and interpretations which prompted the British historian Thomas Macauley to say: "Your Constitution is all sail and no anchor."

The Constitution devotes comparatively little space to the "judicial Power of the United States," which shall be "vested in one supreme Court, and in such inferior Courts as the Congress may from time to time ordain and establish." Section 2 of Article III states: "The judicial Power shall extend to all Cases, in Law and Equity, arising under the Constitution, the Laws of the United States, and Treaties made, or which shall be made, under their Authority."

The extent of the judicial power is further explained in Section 2, but as Hamilton wrote in *The Federalist*, comparing the relative powers of the three branches of the federal government: "The Executive not only dispenses the honors, but holds the sword of the community. The Legislative not only commands the purse, but prescribes the rules by which the duties and rights of every citizen are to be regulated. The Judiciary, on the contrary, has no influence over either the sword or the purse... and can take no active resolution whatever. It may truly be said to have neither force nor will, but merely judgment. This simple view of the matter suggests several important consequences—it proves incontestably that the judiciary is beyond comparison the weakest of the three departments of power, that it can never attack with success either of the others, and that all possible care is requisite to enable it to defend itself against their attacks."

Which was certainly true until the celebrated *Marbury v. Madison* case came along in 1803. Over and beyond the legal technicalities of this case, there was a most important question to be answered: In a government co-partnership where concurrent powers are involved, and a branch of the federal government is accused of having exceeded the powers granted it by the Constitution, who shall judge the case; the States, or the United States Supreme Court? President Jefferson, and most others, insisted that the General Government should not be given the power to judge itself when the States were the injured parties; and that there should be a review and determination by the States themselves. Marshall and others believed it was the duty of the Supreme Court to determine such controversy. And, in *Marbury v. Madison*, Marshall won out; since that time there has been Judicial Review rather than State Review. Still later, in 1810, in the case of *Fletcher v. Peck*, the Supreme Court assumed the power to review the acts of the States. Then, in 1819 in *Dartmouth College v. Woodward*, the States were denied the right to alter Charters within their boundaries. In two other cases decided while

John Marshall was Chief Justice, the Supreme Court asserted its right to pre-empt and re-try cases that had already been settled by State Courts.

Thus did the *Compact Theory* fare under Chief Justice John Marshall. On the other hand, Presidents at this time were not in sympathy with Marshall. As Representative Nelson Pryor stated in an address before the Massachusetts Americans for Constitutional Action, on Sept. 24, 1973:

"From 1800 to 1860, this Union of States was governed by administrators that, almost to a man, advocated and practiced the ideals of the *Compact Theory*. There were a few notable exceptions; such as James Madison's temporary loss of footing during the 'Era of Good Feelings.' This period saw subsidies and handouts re-instituted; but was soon ended by the efforts of Compact Theorist and New York Senator, Martin Van Buren. The Continentalist majority on the Marshall Supreme Court was used for the advantage of people who sought special privileges from Washington. Knowing that acts which violated the Compact Theory would not be passed by Congress or approved by the President, the Continentalists seized upon court cases, had those cases carried to the U.S. Supreme Court. Wanting a Continentalist principle accomplished, the Supreme Court would settle the case accordingly, and precedent would maintain the principle thus established (the Warrencourt was not original in this respect—Ed.)

"Those were trying days for the States," continued Rep. Pryor, "as they saw the building up of power in Washington. In Congress, *The American System* (1824) was proposed by Henry Clay; this was based upon the ideas of Alexander Hamilton. In 1830 Daniel Webster denied the validity of the Compact Theory and defined the *Nature of our Union* as Continentalist. He proclaimed the Union as based on "one" people and not that of the separate peoples of the different States as having made the Compact. He further proclaimed that the people should look to Washington for the safeguarding of their rights, instead of to the States, as had been the underlying theory of previous governments.

"While the War between the States was in progress, the Northern Congress started to push Continentalist policies which the South had been able to stop while they were still in the Union. The long debated trans-continental railroad was voted through in 1862. This granted land and a Federal subsidy of .7 billion dollars to the builders. The Morrill Land Grant Act was passed the

same year, to finance government colleges. Vote-buying in the *Credit Mobilier* scandal was a direct result as Congress did not regulate that which it subsidized (how could it when people as high as the Vice President of the United States were involved?)

"The people of the States, wanting relief from high railroad rates, attempted to get State Regulation of same. In 1867, the Grange was organized to protect the users. Beginning with Illinois in 1870 the Grangers won control of the legislatures of several Midwestern and Southern States. *Munn v. Illinois* (1877) established that States could regulate business within their own boundaries. But this precedent was overturned by *Wabash v. Illinois* in 1886....

"Alexander Hamilton's philosophy had thus grown fruit. To accomodate the Grangers who had now transferred their action to the U.S. Congress, the Interstate Commerce Act of 1887 was passed. Events show that neither the Supreme Court nor the Congress ever implemented this law to regulate railroads. And later, the mild Continentalism of these men was replaced by others who wanted strict control over all businesses, and the precedents to do it had already been well established.

"The Compact Theory was, by now, set aside. The Continentalist Theory was pretty much in the saddle by the turn of the century. The third theory, Internationalism, which is a mixture of strong Continentalism and eventual One World Government, was now ready to emerge. A government by technocrats would evolve, with the technocrats consolidating the powers of government and transferring that power to themselves in order to create a better world."

We have compressed the history of a whole century into a few, mostly quoted, paragraphs, because we wanted to get to the twentieth century, where the action really begins and where—to a surprising degree—we find the history of the eighteenth century Counter-revolution against a Central Government in London so very similar to the current history of a Counter-revolution against a Central Government in Washington and an emerging World Government still so difficult to define and delineate that we are at an awful disadvantage in combatting it. However, as the twentieth century begins, the outlines of our real enemy also begin to emerge.

(to be continued)

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER—UP are privately circulated. For information, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

----- Part Five -----

#### BIRTH OF INTERNATIONALISM

The last decade of the nineteenth century has been called "The Gay Nineties," but the gayety must have been of the kind that is akin to hysteria. For there was a feeling of panic in the air, an uncertainty as to America's future, and a fear of the "Economic Royalists" who were having such an impact on the American economy that the Congress took a hand and passed the Sherman Anti-Trust Act which declared that "Every contract, combination in the form of trust or otherwise, or conspiracy, in restraint of trade or commerce among the several States, or with foreign nations, is hereby declared illegal." Three months later (Oct. 1, 1890), the McKinley Tariff Act raised the tariff on manufactured goods to the highest levels in American history; but it also provided for reciprocity agreements with other Nations. This led to a Democratic landslide in the November elections, Democrat Grover Cleveland winning easily in the Presidential elections two years later (1892). Meanwhile, strikes and violence swept the country: martial law was declared and federal troops called out to end a veritable war at the Coeur d'Alene silver mines in Idaho; a strike at the Carnegie Steel Company at Homestead, Penn., was put down by State militia, but plant manager Henry C. Frick was shot and then stabbed by a Russian anarchist. And the Socialist Labor Party met in convention in New York City on Aug. 28, 1892.

The financial panic began in 1893. On April 15 the issue of gold certificates was suspended by the U.S. Treasury; securities fell suddenly on the New York Stock Exchange on May 5; the Stock Market crashed on June 27. During the year, 600 banks closed, over 15,000 commercial houses failed, 74 railroads went into receivers' hands (J.P. Morgan and his international banker associates being the receivers in most cases).

1894 saw the organization of the National Municipal League (forerunner of and later amalgamated with Rockefeller's 1313, which

became the chief promoter of Regional Government). On Aug. 27, 1894 a new tariff law was passed which *contained an income tax provision*. Called communistic, it was declared unconstitutional by the U.S. Supreme Court before it ever became effective as law.

On Feb. 8, 1895 the United States Treasury made a contract with the International Banking houses of Morgan and Belmont (the latter being a Rothschild subsidiary) for the purchase of \$65,000,000 in gold, to be paid for with interest-bearing government bonds.

And here within a five-year period, we have recorded chronologically most of the contrived occurrences which go together to make up a carefully laid plot, a Conspiracy to gain an unlawful end: political confusion abounded, labor relations were at their worst, stick-wielding communism and carrot-dangling socialism along with bomb-throwing anarchism all had been introduced, independent banks were going broke, as were independent business houses, the depression was causing untold sufferings, *and the United States Government was in hock to the International Bankers!* The time was ripe for the final step in this particular series of contrived events; *War!*

We are writing, of course, of Conspiracy, of the willful schemings of two or more persons to bring about an unlawful end; in this case, to bring the United States out of its isolated position in the world, and make it a part of an International Concert of Nations, all to be controlled by the Conspirators.

At that time in history, the United States had fulfilled its "Manifest Destiny," the dream of "one nation, under God, stretching from sea to shining sea." True, there was Alaska, obtained by purchase, and Hawaii, adopted territorially. But, essentially, the United States was a Continental power, with no interests other than trade with other nations of the world; free of Old World intrigues, *and pledged to keep South America also free of Old World intrigues, under the*

terms of the then honored Monroe Doctrine. (It was this Monroe Doctrine that would supply the loophole through which the Conspirators would creep in—as we shall see in upcoming paragraphs).

First, in connection with the nature of Conspiracy and its application to this series of newsletters, we should like to borrow from the writings of Wilson Thomas, author of *Harvest of Political Wild Oats* (Meador Publishing Co., Boston). He wrote:

\*\*\*\*\*

Conspiracy does not exist unless there is an intent of two or more persons to accomplish something unlawful. Intent is of the essence of it, and intent is intangible and metaphysical. Nobody can penetrate the secrets of another's thought and produce evidence to establish conclusively another's motive for action or inaction. Conspiracy is a conclusion as to the motive for action which... leads to certain individuals or interests and connects them in such a way as to indicate that they planned and brought about the whole sequence in order to accomplish unlawful ends....

If we were to make a careful survey of the whole field of business and professional activity, it would be seen that banking is unique in respect to the natural opportunities afforded for exploitation, acquisition of information of a secret nature inaccessible to the general public, acquisition of undue influences and controls. International banking differs from nationally organized banking principally in the size of its field of operations, which is now world-wide, and in the extraordinary opportunities available to it by reason of diversities of national systems and conflicts of interest among the family of nations.... The international banker... holds his court in the inner sancta of high finance and power politics, where the adoring high priests of the dollar sign make reverent entrance by appointment, in order to bow down to the gods of wealth. The customers he meets are chancellors of the exchequer, ministers of state, ministers of war and the multimillionaires who control the wealth of the world....

The fact of the existence of a conspiracy is coming now to be widely understood. The conspiracy, I am confident, will never be understood, much less defeated by the processes of searching out whipping boys, trying to fasten blame upon individuals, racial, religious or political groups. The reason why it will not be thus solved is that it is organized entirely upon institutional lines and is moved by the impersonal power of money and credit controls.... International

banking, I suspect, is today the only real world power. It is a power so all-pervasive that its long fingers of control have probed into and are in intimate touch with every phase of the economy of every country in the world; so highly organized that all the countless threads of fiscal policy and system which comprise the banking and monetary systems of the world have been gathered into the hands of one person, or at most a very small group of persons—men without faces, an absolute oligarchy of absolute economic control. Here is money power unlimited... for the most part unseen, never vocal, never identified with the visible forms of government, which is nevertheless well able to determine political policy the world around, and move officers of state as a skilled player moves the figures on a chessboard. International banking is the hidden control of all economic wealth and, indirectly, of all government.... In its concealed mechanism will ultimately be found an explanation of the perennial failure of the American people to get the sort of government they want, no matter how they vote, no matter who they put in office.

Are the foregoing wild statements? Are the ideas incredibly fantastic? If the reader thinks so, let him turn to the records of English and American history. Let him read and let him realize that almost before the ink was dry on the Constitution of the United States, the power of the international bankers had enabled them to set it aside, to nullify its provisions relative to the coinage and value of money, and establish a monetary system pleasing to them. That happened nearly two centuries ago. International control of money and credit was then in its infancy. (end of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

In the last decade of the nineteenth century there had been such industrial development and the promise of technological miracles yet to be developed, that it was time for the United States to be dragged out of its happy isolation and brought into more intimate relationship with the rest of the world. So reasoned the International Bankers, and so was our original *Compact Theory* of government forced to give way to the *Continental Theory* of strong, central government, to pave the way for the eventually superseding *International Theory*, whose end is World Government!

The last decade of the nineteenth century found *imperialist sentiment* running high in most great nations of the world. The partitioning of Africa was being concluded, China was being torn to pieces for the

benefit of the powers, especially England. And the imperialist nations of Europe began casting avaricious glances toward South America, and coveting the almost untouched riches in natural resources existing in our sister continent.

And suddenly, in the summer of 1895, the people of the United States, England—and probably the people of Venezuela and British Guiana as well—were thunderstruck by the news that the United States was threatening to go to war against the British Empire! People wondered how such a situation could so suddenly develop, involving two supposedly friendly powers. The people, of course, didn't understand the machinations of the Money Barons of the World (they still don't.)

This, we believe, was a case where the governments of Britain and the United States were "used" for conspiratorial purposes by a power "bigger than both of them." There had long been an unsettled boundary between British Guiana and Venezuela. No great seriousness was attached to the dispute until, suddenly, the news was spread that gold had been discovered in this disputed territory. The British then claimed the land and, according to the newspapers of that day, started to move in and take over; while the United States invoked the Monroe Doctrine. President Cleveland, apparently at the instigation of his Secretary of State, Richard Olney, sent a message to Congress stating that "Today the United States is practically sovereign on this continent, and its fiat is law upon the subjects to which it confines its interposition." The Presidential Proclamation demanded that a Congressional investigating commission be sent to Venezuela to determine the true boundary line, and the United States must then "resist any encroachments on land assigned to Venezuela."

The boundary dispute proved to be "a tempest in a teapot" and was soon settled to the satisfaction of all parties. However, as a result of the "near warlike condition" that had suddenly developed between Britain and the United States, a special conference was arranged to settle disputes between the two powers. On Jan. 11, 1897, the Olney-Pauncefote Convention was approved by all parties except the United States Senate. So, according to observers at the conference, a secret agreement was arranged, but never sent to Congress. The agreement had little or nothing to do with border disputes in South America. Instead, this was an alliance between Britain and the United States which covered the world,

not just the New World. According to Prof. Roland G. Usher in his book *Pan-Germanism* published in 1915, this was an understanding that in case of war in Europe, the U.S. would promptly declare in favor of England and France, and would do her utmost to assist them. Usher said no papers were signed, but "the alliance, for it was nothing less, was based on infinitely firmer ground than written words and sheets of parchment."

Then, through the Magic of the Money Barons, Spain was to be eliminated as an "Empire Builder" and reduced to simply a State in Europe, and "The lost colonies of North America (the United States) were to be rejoined to Mother England and certain dreams of Sir Cecil Rhodes and Baron Rothschild were to be fulfilled (more about this later). *And the threatened war between the United States and England would be replaced by an actual war between the United States and Spain!*

That the Spanish-American War was contrived, totally unnecessary, and brought about simply to project the United States onto "the world stage" for ulterior purposes, is now admitted by almost all historians. It was a shameful affair for which this Nation has had its share of suffering (to say nothing of the people of Cuba and the Philippines) and it altered the course of the whole world, politically and economically.

In his excellent *The Myth of the New History*, David L. Hoggan comes closer to the whole truth about the event, than does any other historian whom we have read on the subject. We quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

America was in many respects the most fortunate nation in the world in 1895.... Although still a debtor nation economically (European holdings in the United States were much greater than American holdings abroad), there was good reason to expect that, under normal conditions, America would become a creditor nation in about fifty years. In the meantime, paying the interest on foreign investments was no problem in view of the proverbial American favorable balance of trade (except that, as we have shown, those international bankers who had sizeable investments in the United States were able to use that power to manipulate the foreign policy of the United States—Ed.) It was in the context of this happy situation that *American leaders began to wonder if perhaps they did not need overseas colonies and an entente with England* (such leaders as J.P. Morgan, John



D. Rockefeller, Sr., the Jays, Whitneys, Aldriches and other Anglophiles among the "60 families who owned America" at the turn of the century—Ed.)

It was against this background (Hoggan continues) that the United States in 1889 decided to go to war against Spain. In any real or meaningful sense, there could be no military glory in such a war.... There was no compelling reason for the United States to go to war against Spain in 1898.... It has never been proven that the Spaniards sunk the Battleship *Maine*... it is incredible that the Spanish government planned the explosion.... McKinley had plenty of time to call off the dogs of war. The president recommended force against Spain two days after the Spanish Government had surrendered to American demands on the Cuban issue....

William Randolph Hearst purchased the New York *Journal* (November, 1895), in a deliberate effort to capture the lead in New York City newspaper circulation from Joseph Pulitzer's New York *World*. Hearst was quick to see the advantage of lurid and sensational reporting about events in Cuba and Pulitzer soon decided to follow Hearst's lead in exploiting this field of sensational journalism (it came to be called yellow journalism—Ed.)

The presence of (Admiral) Dewey at Manila (in the Philippines at the start of the war) was the achievement of Theodore Roosevelt, the Under-Secretary of the Navy, who was to succeed McKinley as President in 1901. During the absence of Secretary of the Navy Long, Theodore Roosevelt had issued the orders which sent Dewey to the Far East long in advance of the outbreak of hostilities. Roosevelt believed that the United States, as a future great naval power, ought to have a naval base in the Far East comparable to the British bastion at Hong Kong. Fortunately, no one suggested attacking the Spaniards at Rio de Oro on the west coast of Africa....

One of the most fateful consequences of the Spanish-American War was the acquisition of an American colony in the eastern hemisphere, which seemed to contradict the original promises on which the Monroe Doctrine was based. Furthermore, the first solid events in Anglo-American collaboration, beginning with Secretary of State John Hay's open door notes in 1900, took place in the Far East....

(End of quotations from David Hoggan's *The Myth of the New History*. The Craig Press, Nutley, N.J. 1965. \$4.50)

\*\*\*\*\*

"Anglo-American Collaboration," or the entry of the United States into the new world balance of power was the real reason for the Spanish-American War, and for the presence of the U.S. Navy at Manila when hostilities began, and for the presence of the U.S.S. *Maine* at Havana where it could conveniently be blown up, probably by paid insurgents under the command of General Rolloff, a Polish Jew who was a naturalized citizen of the United States.

Of the new Anglo-American Alliance, Joseph Chamberlain, Secretary of State for the British Colonies declared: "We now see our cousins across the water entering the lists and sharing in a task which might have proved too heavy for us alone."

A grim and ugly historical footnote: It was later realized that the International Bankers did not need to promote a war with Spain in order to bring the United States into this new balance of power, because the alliance had been concluded before the war began and—as Anglophile Nicholas Murray Butler later complained: "The Spanish-American War was absolutely unnecessary, and if it had not been insisted upon by the belligerent press, aided by numerous influential leaders of opinion, including Theodore Roosevelt, Cuba would have become free without any armed hostilities whatsoever."

Chauncey M. Depew, New York Senator and important and powerful political and financial leader of his day, in *My Memories of Eighty Years*, published in 1924, records a conversation in which Lord Rothschild offered Puerto Rico and the Philippines to the United States and stated the willingness of the Spanish Government to grant independence to Cuba and to comply with every demand the United States can make. Regretfully, he wrote further, "The proposition unfortunately came too late, and Mr. McKinley could not stop the war...."

At the turn of the century, as America began to become an International Power, the *Elite* directing the use of that power began to believe that individual State Governments had powers that should be taken from them and concentrated in Washington, D.C. Thus, plans for Regional Government began to be prepared.

(to be continued)

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters accenting the Christian American point of view. Subscriptions not available separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. Please write:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

- - - - - Part Six - - - - -

#### THE GREAT "ISMIC" INVASION

The United States of America was forced into the Internationalist Arena through being manipulated into a war against Spain for Cuban independence. As a result of that unfortunate adventure, the United States obtained possession of Guam and the Philippines, islands in the Far Pacific. Their possession became a clear and positive violation of the Monroe Doctrine which, up to that time, had been regarded as inviolate as the Constitution itself. True, we were only holding onto the Philippines for purely "humanitarian" purposes and in due course they were granted independence. But Guam in the Marianas remains an unincorporated territory of the United States, and the first witness of our own violation of the most important foreign policy proclamation ever made by the United States.

Then, in rapid succession, came the annexation of Hawaii in 1898, intervention in the Boxer Uprising in China in 1900, diplomatic intervention in the Russo-Japanese War in 1905, Teddy Roosevelt's ordering of that round-the-world cruise of the United States Navy in 1908 along with his threat to the world that we would "speak softly but carry a big stick."

These events established the United States as a world power and, more importantly, established us as an *imperialist power* in the eyes of the other imperialist powers of the world. Consequently, we became embroiled in the intrigues and vicissitudes of the rest of the world. And, we began to be infiltrated and infected, attacked and affected by the various "isms" that were causing upheavals and epidemics in the bodies politic of the nations of the Old World.

It should be noted that there was great unrest in the United States at this time, and thus the country was more receptive to foreign isms than in previous years. In his revealing but biased *Tragedy and Hope*, historian Carroll Quigley refers to this period as "the period of financial capitalism in

which investment bankers moving into commercial banking and insurance on one side and into railroading and heavy industry on the other were able to mobilize enormous wealth and wield enormous economic, political, and social power. Popularly known as 'Society,' or the '400,' they lived a life of dazzling splendor."

"The structure of financial controls created by the tycoons of 'Big Banking' and 'Big Business,' Quigley continues, "was of extraordinary complexity, one business fief being built on another, both being allied with semi-dependent associates, the whole rearing upward into two pinnacles of economic and financial power, of which one, centered in New York, was headed by J.P. Morgan and Company and the other, in Ohio, was headed by the Rockefeller family. When these two cooperated, as they generally did, they could influence the economic life of the country to a large degree and could almost control its political life, at least on the Federal level.... The influence of these business leaders was so great that the Morgan and Rockefeller groups acting together, or even Morgan acting alone, could have wrecked the economic system of the country merely by throwing securities on the stock market for sale, and having precipitated a stock-market panic, could then have bought back the securities they had sold at a lower price. Naturally, they were not so foolish as to do this, although Morgan came very close to it in precipitating the 'panic of 1907,' but they did not hesitate to wreck individual corporations at the expense of the holders of common stocks, by driving them to bankruptcy." (A similar situation exists again today, with multinational corporations and conglomerates wielding enormous economic, political, and social power—Ed.)

At the turn of the century, Big Banking and Big Business so ruled the roost, that the importation of Old World "Isms" was easy, and they were welcomed by many.

Into the United States came immigrants and political protagonists promoting peculiar

and unusual doctrines. There flourished for a time and in varying degrees of intensity and expansiveness nihilism, anarchism, syndicalism, national socialism, international communism, Fabian socialism, Fascism, Anglo-Saxon Federation, etc., etc.

Before proceeding, a definition of terms is required, and an explanation of the historical dialectic of all these strange isms which are based generally on the theories expounded by Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels:

In the beginning there was what now is called Utopian Socialism. That was the kind of socialism advocated by the social reformers such as Robert Owen, John Stuart Mill, and other like-minded social reformers. Various experiments in Utopian Socialism had been carried out in the United States, beginning with the Pilgrim Colony itself; all failed for varying reasons.

Then came the great change, in 1848, when Marx and Engel were commissioned to write out the socialist credo which they called *The Communist Manifesto*, and which begins with the threat, "A spectre is haunting Europe—the spectre of Communism," and closes with the command, "Workers of the World, unite!" This *Manifesto* marked the end of the peaceable Utopian Socialist period, and the beginning of the political and militant period of Scientific Socialism. After 1848, the International Socialist Movement was marked by three "Internationals," or meetings, each of which changed the course of the overall movement. The First International held sway from 1864 to 1876, twelve years during which time nihilism and anarchism became so predominant that the movement was disrupted and a Second International was founded in 1889. The nihilists and anarchists were expelled and the whole movement began to lose its militancy. This resulted in a showdown between the Mensheviks and the Bolsheviks, with Trotsky establishing a Bolshevik headquarters in Brooklyn, and with Lenin heading a similar Bolshevik group in Geneva. Kerensky, who died in exile in the United States in 1972, was nominal head of the Menshevik group. Then in 1919, all the dissident elements of the old Second International organized the Third—or Communist—International.

The bickering and infighting among the socialists led to a number of schools, increasingly doctrinaire, increasingly bitter toward each other, but always ready to cooperate with each other when called upon by the faceless men who controlled all the schools of socialism.

Most violent were (and are) the nihilists. They believe that conditions are so bad that everything must be destroyed utterly, governments, religions, institutions, civilizations, buildings; perfection exists only in absolute nothingness. The nihilists are the bomb-throwers, the arsonists, those who kill and destroy in the belief that these are worthy ends in themselves.

The anarchists are a milder version of the nihilists. The anarchist believes that man is not sinful, but innately good; all the world's evil arose because man's innate goodness was corrupted and distorted by coercive power. The remedy is to destroy the state and its government, whatever the form of government may be. Destruction of the state will lead, according to anarchism, to the disappearance of all other forms of coercive power and to the liberation of the innate goodness of man. The anarchists believed that the simplest way to destroy the state was to assassinate the chief of the state; this would act as a spark to ignite a wholesale uprising of oppressed humanity against all forms of coercive power. These views led to the assassination of numerous political leaders, including a king of Italy and a president of the United States in the period 1895 to 1905 (the man who shot President William McKinley, Leon Czolgosz, was an anarchist).

Syndicalism was a later version of anarchism, and was more realistic. It aimed to destroy governments, but this public authority was to be replaced by voluntary associations of individuals in communes, cooperatives, and especially labor unions. According to the syndicalists, the state was to be destroyed, not by the assassination of heads of state, but by a general strike of all workers. The general strike would destroy the state and replace it by a flexible federation of free associations of workers (syndicates). The IWW movement in the United States was syndicalism's supreme effort in this direction; but the cooperative movement still exists as a form of syndicalistic socialism in the United States.

Opposed to the nihilo-anarcho-syndicalists in theory were the radical socialists who did not want to destroy governments as such but, instead, to give them all power over all economic life. Public ownership of all industry, all land, all resources, all means of production and all distribution of goods; this was the socialism that was able to conquer most of Europe and, through the late Norman Thomas and his followers, capture control of the National Democratic Party from 1932 onward. In the United

States this form of socialism evolved into the welfare state program espoused by the majority of United States Senators and Representatives who call themselves Republicans and Democrats, but doctrinally are radical socialists.

Yet a different school of socialism evolved out of Bolshevism and came to be called Communism. International Communism has expanded enormously, thanks to efforts on the part of the United States Government to keep it alive. More about this later.

Yet another form of national socialism, called Fascism, developed in Italy under Mussolini. A slight alteration of the same ideology was called Nazism in Germany. Historians are reluctant to point out that much of the New Deal Program under FDR was fascist; and no one in authority in Washington seems willing to confess that Nixon's *New Federalism* program is a direct steal from the Corporate Socialism that was developed—and which still functions—in Italy (which doesn't really have a government, but is run by State-owned or State-chartered Corporations).

Then, there is Fabian Socialism which, because of its extreme importance in the *Contrived Evolution of Regional Government*, will be dealt with in great detail in future letters in this series.

We have listed several of the different denominations of socialism. There are yet others, such as the revisionist communism copied from Mao Tse-tung's interpretation of the writings of Karl Marx, the SLA, other militant and radical cults claiming to be followers of the true gospel of revolution according to Marx. Each of these groups, from the Nihilists to the Socialist Labor Party, has had its part in the destruction of the original American System.

But there is one power, almost nameless, which has had more to do with the socializing of America than all of the socialist cults individually or severally, *because this one power controls them all and uses them all whenever occasion and circumstance demands!*

Perhaps our best way of approaching this subject is to call on one of the opposition's own witnesses. Carrol Quigley, previously quoted, devotes considerable space in his book to a discussion of the *Institute of Pacific Relations*, a satellite of the *Council on Foreign Relations*, which was composed of ten national councils in ten countries, with international headquarters in New York City. IPR was thoroughly investigated by the McCarran Committee (Senator McCarran

was probably the first American in an official position to try to warn the Nation of the danger of Fabian International Socialism). This investigation of the IPR was of especial importance in that it revealed officially the interrelationship between the Council on Foreign Relations, the tax-exempt Foundations such as Carnegie and Rockefeller, the Communist Party, U.S.A., and the Fabian Socialist apparatus which operated out of the Ivy League Colleges, with financial aid also being supplied by Rockefeller and Morgan interests in Wall Street: Standard Oil, Chase National Bank, National City Bank, International General Electric, International Telephone and Telegraph. Individual contributions came from Frederick Vanderbilt Field, Thomas Lamont and Corliss Lamont, and other communists and communist-fronters.

Quigley admits that IPR developed a party line and that "this IPR line had many points in common both with the Kremlin's party line on the Far East and with the State Department's line in the same area." The State Department was (and is) controlled by the Council on Foreign Relations; so the Kremlin and State Department policy toward the Far East being the same at that time, is hardly a coincidence.

However, after Quigley admits so much, he goes on to explain how Nationalist China "fell or was pushed" (IPR-man Owen Lattimore's phrase), then Quigley makes the statement that this whole affair was a "radical Right fairy tale, which is now an accepted folk myth in many groups in America."

"This plot, if we are to believe the myth," writes Quigley, "worked through such avenues of publicity as *The New York Times* and the *Herald Tribune*, the *Christian Science Monitor* and the *Washington Post*, the *Atlantic Monthly* and *Harper's Magazine* and had at its core the wild-eyed and bushy-haired theoreticians of Socialist Harvard and the London School of Economics. It was determined to bring the United States into World War II on the side of England (Roosevelt's first love) and Soviet Russia (his second love) in order to destroy every finer element of American life and, as part of this consciously planned scheme, invited Japan to attack Pearl Harbor, and destroyed Chiang Kai-shek, all the while undermining America's real strength by excessive spending and unbalanced budgets."

Quigley says this is all a radical Right myth. But he has a reservation and isn't quite sure that he believes what he wrote, because he immediately adds:

"This myth, like all fables, does in fact have a modicum of truth. There does exist, and has existed for a generation, an international Anglophile network which operates, to some extent, in the way the radical Right believes the Communists act. In fact, this network, which we may identify as the Round Table Groups, has no aversion to cooperating with the Communists, or any other groups, and frequently does so. I know of the operation of this network because I have studied it for twenty years and was permitted for two years, in the early 1960's, to examine its papers and secret records. I have no aversion to it or to most of its aims and I have, for much of my life, been close to it and to many of its instruments. I have objected, both in the past and recently, to a few of its policies (notably to its belief that England was an Atlantic rather than a European Power and must be allied, or even federated, with the United States and must remain isolated from Europe), but in general my chief difference of opinion is that it wishes to remain unknown, and I believe its role in history is significant enough to be known."

Our concern in this series of letters is with the American affiliates of this secret network, groups which also have "no aversion to cooperating with the Communists, or any other groups" and frequently do so.

Here is a network of secret and semi-secret organizations which originally sought to reunite the United States (England's lost colonies) with Mother England, with a view toward creating a world government that would be administered by an Anglo-Saxon Federation composed of the United Kingdom, the United States, and the British Commonwealth of Nations (Canada, Australia, New Zealand, South Africa, etc.). As the control of this network changed, the aims of the secret cabal also changed, so that the final aims now consist of a World Authority administered on behalf of Big Banking and Big Business. This World Authority is to be divided into Regional Authorities, they into National Authorities, and these in turn are to be divided (or have already been divided) into Administrative Regions; as the United States has been divided into Ten Federal Regions for administrative purposes.

To accomplish the total Regionalization of the World there are two principal groups which originated in England, and which now are active (and in a controlling position) in all of the English-speaking Nations of the world. Similar affiliated groups are in control or in positions of great influence in all other developed Nations of the world.

In the United States this control is exerted over economic and monetary affairs by a network of groups, the best known of which is the New York City based *Council on Foreign Relations*, which is directly affiliated with similar organizations in all other nations of the world.

The second group which controls political and social affairs is an organization which might be said to be made up of all officers and no soldiers, and began in England as the Fabian Society. This Fabian Society developed a special kind of Socialism that is especially appealing to men who once believed themselves to be freemen.

Between these two, the groups controlled by the *Round Table* and the individuals controlled by the *Fabian Society*, there is a camaraderie and an interrelationship so that at times it is difficult to distinguish one from the other. And between the two, there is the determination that we shall have a "World Community," whether we like it or not, and that at the nation-state level we shall have Regional Government, whether we like it or not.

If we are to understand what we have called *The Contrived Evolution of Regional Government*, then we must first trace the history of these two power groups, the Round Table Groups, and the Fabian Society. We must understand how they originated in England, one at Oxford University, the other by way of the London School of Economics which was founded for the express purpose of teaching the fundamentals of Fabianism.

Do not expect an exhaustive or comprehensive treatment of these groups in this series of letters. Our principal subject is Regional Government and we shall try to deal with Round Tablers and Fabians only as they relate to Regional (and World) Government.

How a gaggle of defeated diplomats grew to the place where they could dictate to whole Governments, and how a drawing room study group developed into a behind-the-scenes power that could draft programs for Regional and World Governments; these are the topics upcoming.

(to be continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters that accent the Christian American point of view. Subscriptions are not available separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

..... Part Seven .....

#### SOCIALISM OR EMPIRE?

As early as 1905, Col. Ed. F. Browne was convinced that "the present socialistic tendency to build up the executive power can only end in one of two things, i.e., a socialistic tyranny through legislation, or an imperiator." He considered this in 1905, "the most serious question presented to the American people since the abolishment of slavery" and the question "is not receiving due consideration."

So, Col. Browne wrote an important book, the publication of which "was withheld until after the fall elections of 1906 because it was not desired to have it appear to be an argument intended to influence political action during that campaign." In the campaign of 1906, only Congressional seats were involved. Theodore Roosevelt was President at that time, would remain so until 1908, when he would be succeeded by William Howard Taft, another Republican. Col. Browne was of the opinion that it made little difference whether Republicans or Democrats were in power in Washington, because "at the present time there is no 'conservative' party in the United States. Each one of the parties appear to be vying with the other, in an attempt to get nearer the beliefs of socialism than its opponent."

There seems to be such a striking political parallel between conditions which existed in 1905 and conditions which exist in 1974, that we believe what Col. Browne wrote in 1905 about conditions in 1905, is far superior to anything we might write in 1974 about conditions which existed in 1905. An "on the spot" report is available, a friend has made available to us pertinent parts of Col. Browne's important book, which he titled *Socialism or Empire*. His explanation of the beginnings of socialism in the United States is noteworthy; therefore, we quote

at length from the preface to Col. Browne's book, which was published in 1906, but still remains timely and instructive

\*\*\*\*\*

There is an undercurrent of political thought today in the United States, which drifts toward socialism, and this unconscious drift leads up to a grant of power to our Executive Department quite necessary under a socialistic government, but which creates a danger to our institutions. Successive grants of power to an executive have always ended in Empire with Republics of the past, and usually the additional power has been given at the instance of the "common people." While the theory of socialism is a beautiful one, human nature must be changed to make it a success. There are two well defined classes of socialists: the educated theorist who claims to have eliminated greed from his nature, and who prates of the equality of man; and the uneducated socialist who thinks it wrong for any man to have more than himself. The Theorist is a fraud, and should be watched by the police, as mild forms of lunacy soon drift to violence. His only danger is in injury to himself and the advice he gives to others.

It is but a step from the theory that it is only right to work entirely for the public good, to the position that the public should receive the benefit of all personal endeavor.

The theoretical socialist talks of the beauties of socialism from the standpoint of the "giver," while his ignorant followers interpret this to mean that the public should have the power to "take." The unfortunate thing about this agitation is the fact that the latter class is gaining the most headway.

This undercurrent of thought is so sweeping that I have been surprised in conversation

with Senators, Congressmen and Managing Editors of several of our great dailies, when I have suggested that this agitation was a tendency toward socialism, to hear the expression that "possibly it was coming."

If public men and great newspapers fear to attack this argument for fear of loss of popularity, a political question more vital to our future prosperity than any which has been presented since the abolition of slavery may not receive proper consideration.

There is no doubt but that this socialistic tendency is gaining strength and that the disposition on the part of the public to *take* power not consistent with true political economy is growing.

Weak men and designing politicians are accepting part of the theories of socialism either because they know no better, or they desire to take advantage of the political agitation for personal ends....

The demand that the "public" should control, regulate, and investigate everything and everybody who is making money, with a view of seizing any profit over and above a rate of interest that they (the public) think fair, is only the worst form of socialism (Ralph Nader please note—Ed.)

The clamor in some quarters that the public should own utilities, and that the government should regulate and control insurance, railroads, trusts, and other great private business ventures is nothing more or less than socialism, which would undoubtedly end in Despotism or Empire.

It cannot be that the American people wish to change our form of government, and these recommendations mean a change so radical that we would place back in the hands of an executive of our own selection a power we took away from the executive by the war of the Revolution. We are asked to place in the hands of our executive department the power claimed by kings and emperors, and to give to our executive officers the same form of control over business affairs from which we released ourselves by that long and bloody struggle....

The idea of the government "doing things" has grown very rapidly and the evident willingness on the part of our lower branch of congress to turn over to the executive every power requested, is quite in line with the history of Republics which have merged

into Empire.

The lower branch of congress (the peoples representatives) has already built up the power of the executive department to such an extent that the congress itself is fast losing its independence and were it not for the Senate our political institutions would be in danger. But this semi-socialistic agitation proposes to give more and more power to the Executive and all of the reforms now apparently so popular are pointing to a change in the form of government laid down by our Fathers.

In Monarchies or Empires the people have not had the constitutional protection from inquisition, control and regulation which we possess, and this has been our greatest freedom.

My object in writing this book is to show the danger of departing from the written constitution in these matters....

(end of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

Col. Browne, writing the above for publication immediately after the election campaigns of 1906, continually stresses the danger of drifting away from the strict guidelines laid down in the Constitution, or of saddling it with Amendments that would alter the basic nature of the Constitution. He insisted that "if we cut loose from our constitutional moorings which have bound us to individual liberty and personal rights, we cannot fail to drift toward the sands of Socialism or the rock of Empire; there is no open channel between these danger points."

In order to better understand the "mood of the times" in that first decade of this present twentieth century, we should like to quote from the conclusion to Col. Browne's book, wherein he summarizes the political dangers which faced the Nation at that time. In reading the following you may gain the impression that history seems to be repeating itself. We quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

Thousands of voters who have taken an active part in politics (in the campaigns of 1906—Ed.) failed to see expressions in any of the party platforms which represented their political beliefs. It developed that at the present time there is no "conservative" party in the United States. Each one of the parties appears to be vying with the other,

in an attempt to get nearer the beliefs of socialism than its opponent. The leaders who framed the platform expressions appear to have lost their political bearings.

It is strange to see in a democratic platform a demand that the central national government should control private business ventures owned by citizens. It is far more strange to see in a democratic platform a demand that the national government should control, regulate and possibly purchase our railroads, which have been chartered by the several states and owned by private citizens. It is ridiculous to see a democratic endorsement of a civil service reform which has already created a "class" of office holders four hundred thousand strong. Recommendations such as these would cause Jefferson to disclaim the title of democrat, and a demand that the central government take control of the paper issues of currency instead of leaving that function to banks owned by citizens, should cause the ghost of Jackson to haunt the framer of such a resolution.

The natural concentration of power in the hands of an executive which these demands would bring about would but repeat the mistake of the democracy which made a Caesar possible. Can it be that the democrats have learned nothing in two thousand years and now wish to repeat the error that destroyed the first republic? Representative democrats should know that these things are not democratic principles, and that they are only inserted in their platforms to catch the votes of imperialists or socialists....

From appearances the conservative democrats have been "spewed out" of their party, as Mr. (William Jennings) Bryan expresses it.

The tendency and desire of democratic orators have been to create the impression that their party represents the man without money, and one branch of that party attempts to create popularity by inciting the indigent against the rich. Madison in the constitutional convention frankly stated that with universal suffrage this class of voters would outnumber the other and it is good political economy for some party to guide this class of voters *if it is done through representative selections and in American ways.*

In politics as well as legislation it is well to have an opposition; it creates a balance-wheel in our governmental machinery. Unfortunately at the present time the socialistic trend of thought drifts parallel to democratic beliefs and the democratic party has adopted many socialistic heresies in the hope of attaching that element to it. It would be better for the believers in the theories mentioned if they would join together either as socialists or democrats, and release the conservative element now associated with the democratic party....

Again, for forty years, either the intuitive or expressed knowledge that the democratic party hoped to represent the poor in antagonism to the rich, has had the effect of driving the greater portion of the commercial element into the republican party. The commercial and stockholding classes have assisted the republican party, and it cannot be denied that the party has protected these interests. The party did not protect these interests *as against the poor*, because the protection extended has created the greatest prosperity, and enabled the laborer to receive better pay than in any other country. So that this protection has been the greatest assistance our poor people have received. But in the last campaign the party, through unwise leadership, advocated reforms which ... did not come from the people up to the government, but originated in the government itself, and the untried leaders of the party attempted to engraft these ideas—inspired in Washington—into party platforms. So that we find in republican platforms a demand for the government to regulate and control the greater business ventures of our citizens...

If it is the desire of socialism that the government operate all of the business of the country and that no man should be better paid or better off than his fellow, and that the most ignorant citizen should have as much to say in government as the ablest; it is well to have the expression placed in their platform and every man who holds that belief, vote for it. Let him vote the socialist ticket and be done with it.

If the democrats believe in free trade, in states' rights, and that all the laws should be passed in the interest of the poor, or, as they express it, "the greatest good to the greatest number," it is right to put it in their platform.



But the party leaders who place expressions in a democratic platform favoring (government) ownership of public utilities, control of railroads and regulation of trusts, are practicing a deceit on their followers who do not study political conditions, and are leading them into socialism.

The republican who advocates that the government should regulate, control and investigate privately owned investments with an avowed determination of limiting the profits to a certain percentage to be determined by political parties or "the people," is adopting socialism in an indirect form.

There is no difference between a seizure of profits and a robbery of property. The only object in the ownership of property is to receive the benefits in the form of profit.

Unless one of the parties now in existence ... takes the conservative side in this issue socialism will be an assured fact, or the hardship of a financial panic will be necessary to bring the people back to reason. ... The majority of the people do not believe in these proposed reforms, and the fall elections prove it conclusively.

Are we to drift to socialism, ... or are we building up a power in our Executive Department so strong and comprehensive that some ambitious man when President will cast aside the precedent established by Washington and assume to rule not only eight years, but a lifetime?

If we cut loose from our constitutional moorings which have bound us to individual liberty and personal rights, we cannot fail to drift toward the sands of Socialism, or the rock of Empire; there is no open channel between these danger points.

(end of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

The foregoing should give us a good view of the political mood of the people and their party leaders in the first decade of this century. It should be noted that Col. Browne did not fear the bomb-throwing anarchists, the violence-prone communists, the strike-fomenting syndicalists, or the socialists who formed political parties and declared themselves to be socialists seeking to overthrow our form of government. His fear was concentrated on those socialists who masqueraded as "liberal" Democrats or Republicans and who infiltrated and polluted the parties and inserted socialistic planks in

otherwise conservative platforms. He feared the kind of socialist described by George Bernard Shaw when he spoke of himself and declared:

"...the true Fabian is not, and never can be, a party man or woman. My Party, right or wrong, is not our slogan. All Fabians have their price, which is always the adoption of Fabian measures, no matter what party."

It was the British historian, G. M. Trevelyan, who first identified publicly and wrote openly of this form of collectivism that was to socialize England, and later the United States also. At the turn of the century, Trevelyan wrote:

"The third current of *fin de siècle* Socialism, and the most important, was the Fabian doctrine. ... The Fabian Society was founded in 1883. Its name recalls a Roman General whose motto was 'slow but sure.' Eschewing revolution and intent on the actualities of England at the end of the nineteenth century Fabians exonerated socialists from the heavy obligation of reading Karl Marx.

Without dogmatizing as to the ultimate future of industrial organization, they preached practical possibilities, here and now—municipal socialism and state control of conditions of labor. Equally far from Marx and Morris, they left the New Jerusalem alone, and sought to impregnate the existing forces of society with collectivist ideas. The Fabians became experts in bringing electoral, journalistic, and personal pressure to bear on local bodies, and on the Liberal or Conservative Government of the hour. ... The Fabians were intelligence officers without an army—there was no Fabian party in parliament—but they influenced the strategy and even the direction of the great hosts moving under other banners."

It was this same Fabian doctrine, moving across the Atlantic to America, which captivated the "progressives" and the "liberals" in colleges and universities in the United States, and succeeded eventually in changing this Republic into a Welfare State.

(to be continued)

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Subscriptions not sold separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

. . . . . Part Eight . . . . .

#### RECRUITING REVOLUTIONARIES

On the 12th of December in 1905 a group of young men held a meeting in a loft above Peck's Restaurant, at 140 Fulton Street in Lower Manhattan, New York. These men were not at all satisfied with conditions in the United States and they met to discuss ways and means of changing things, as things were then being changed in England. They had adopted the ideals of the Fabian Society, and they sought to organize themselves, even as the Fabians in England had been organized under intellectuals such as George Bernard Shaw, Sidney Webb, Graham Wallas and Sydney Olivier, "The Four" of Fabianism who later were to be joined by such intellectual luminaries as Bertrand Russell, H. G. Wells, John Galsworthy, Mrs. (Beatrice) Webb, R. H. Tawney, G. D. H. Cole, Harold Laski, and John Maynard Keynes (whose economic theories they were forced to accept in place of their own.)

In the United States, instead of calling their organization the *Fabian Socialist Society*, they decided upon the name *Intercollegiate Socialist Society* (to be changed in 1921 to the *League for Industrial Democracy*).

The founding fathers of Fabianism in the United States were young men. Upton Sinclair, its godfather, was twenty-seven. Jack London, its first president, was twenty-nine. Morris Hillquist, Harry W. Laidler, Owen R. Lovejoy, Thomas Wentworth Higgins, J. G. Phelps Stokes, Clarence Darrow; all these were young men who attended that first meeting.

But these young men were not members of any of the Communist cults that resorted to violence and sought to change America into a Socialist State overnight. Like their London counterpart, they adopted a program of gradualism, a "slow but sure" approach. First, they would "promote an intelligent interest in Socialism among college men and women." Then, after having indoctrinated

the new school of professors, journalists, administrators and opinion molders, they would move into the political arena with seasoned and well-trained change-agents—as they were to do when FDR accepted their New Deal and their Brain Trust in 1933.

The New York organization copied the London Fabians in yet another important way: Though the Fabian Society sought to promote Socialism in English colleges, especially at Oxford and Cambridge, they felt that they should have their own center of higher education, one that was completely under their own control. So, they established the London School of Economics.

Similarly, in lower Manhattan, the Rand School of Social Science was founded; and here the Intercollegiate Socialist Society established permanent headquarters in 1908.

The next step of the ISS was to organize chapters in colleges and universities. These chapters (there were 61 of them in as many schools of higher learning by 1917) became training bases for future leaders in almost every branch of the overall Conspiracy. For example, Walter Lippmann was president of the Harvard chapter of the ISS in 1909. He went on to become an assistant to Colonel House, helped organize the *Council on Foreign Relations*, was a member of and an American Correspondent for the British based *Round Table* (of which *CFR* is the American affiliate). Lippmann, until his retirement, was on the staff of *The New York Times*, from which position he served as a transmitter of policy decisions and instructions to internationalist agents at home and abroad (a position now filled by James Reston and C. L. Sulzberger, both also staffers at *The New York Times*).

Heywood Broun was a charter member of the ISS. He organized journalists in support of the CPUSA in the New Deal years. David Saposs, Russian born revolutionary,

was president of the Wisconsin U. chapter of ISS. Became an instructor at the Rand School; wrote *The Development of the American Empire*, which was used as a textbook in Communist Workers' Schools. He is noted for the phrase: "Thus to bore from within and still retain a standing in the movement, militancy must be tempered and circumscribed."

**Walter Reuther** was president of the ISS chapter at Wayne State University. He is best remembered for his activities after returning from studies in Communist strategy in Russia, to organize the United Auto Workers Union and then head the CIO.

**Eugene V. Debs** was a member of the ISS chapter at Columbia. Was active in IWW, served a sentence for sedition in Atlanta Penitentiary (Apr. 1919 to Dec. 1921); is reported to have said: "Before serving time here, I made a series of addresses supporting the Russian revolution, which I consider the greatest single achievement in all history. I am still a Bolshevik. I am fighting for the same thing here they are fighting for there. I would go to jail again, yes, I would even go to the gallows for this cause."

**Ella Reeves Bloor** was a lecturer and organizer for the ISS. She became an anarchist leader.

**Frances E. Perkins** was an organizer for the ISS. Served as U.S. Secretary of Labor in FDR's New Deal Cabinet.

The foregoing is but a brief sampling of the ISS members who graduated into other branches of the overall Conspiracy. We might also include, among many others, Norman Thomas who headed the political apparatus known as the Socialist Party, John Haynes Holmes who helped socialize organized Christianity in America, W.E.B. DuBois who lent his name so the NAACP could call itself a "colored" organization, John Dewey who is called the father of Progressive Education, Reinhold Niebuhr who popularized the Social Gospel, etc.

These are but a few of the names. It is not our purpose to go into further detail regarding the Fabians, as such. Our study in this series of letters has to do with Regional Government, and we refer to Fabianism only as it concerns the foundation we must lay before discussing current events. For a more complete history of the Fabian movement in the United States, the best work we have seen to date remains, *Fabian Freeway, High*

*Road to Socialism in the U.S.A.*, by Rose L. Martin.

There is, however, an interlocking connection between Fabian Socialism and Finance Capitalism that has never, to our knowledge, been fully explored or explained. And this would take us back to England, and to Oxford University in the year 1870:—

Oxford had never had a professorship of fine arts, but in 1870 the university received a special bequest (Slade) which called for the creation of such a professorship, and John Ruskin was named to fill the chair. But Ruskin talked very little about the fine arts. Instead, he talked of the White Man's Burden or, more specifically, of the burden that should be borne by the world's elite, the Oxford undergraduates who were scions of the aristocracy, the ruling class, the privileged who should rule the world for the world's benefit. He told the Oxford students that they were the possessors of a magnificent tradition of education, beauty, rule of law, freedom, decency, and self-discipline; but that this tradition "could not be saved and did not deserve to be saved" unless it could be extended to the non-English masses of the world, by way of a world empire that should be established by and ruled by the English-speaking people of the world.

Ruskin's message had a sensational impact. From it came the British-Israel religious doctrine, the English Speaking Union, the Pilgrims Society, and other organizations calling for the reunion of the United States with the British Empire.

According to Carroll Quigley, author of *Tragedy and Hope*, Ruskin's "inaugural lecture was copied out in longhand by one undergraduate, Cecil Rhodes, who kept it with him for thirty years." With financial support from Lord Rothschild and Alfred Beit, Rhodes was able to monopolize the diamond mines of South Africa as De Beers Consolidated Mines, and to build up a great gold mining enterprise as Consolidated Gold Fields.

"In the middle 1890's," wrote Quigley, "Rhodes had a personal income of at least a million pounds sterling a year, which was spent so freely for his mysterious purposes that he was usually overdrawn on his account. These purposes centered on his desire to federate the English-speaking people and to bring all the habitable portions of the

world under their control. For this purpose Rhodes left part of his great fortune to found the Rhodes Scholarships at Oxford in order to spread the English ruling class tradition throughout the English-speaking world, as Ruskin had wanted."

Ruskin impressed others in much the same manner that he had impressed Cecil Rhodes, not all of whom were to follow the dream of Imperialism. Graham Wallas was such a person, and Graham Wallas was one of the "Founding Fabians." In *This Little Band of Prophets*, the story of the British Fabians by Anne Fremantle, there is this important passage:

"Sir Alfred Zimmern and Walter Lippmann were among Graham Wallas's devoted pupils. And there is scarcely a considerable figure in England among the younger generation of politicians and publicists, who does not owe something to Graham Wallas's slow, fussy manners, his penetrating and inspiring counsels. As an undergraduate, Wallas had been very influenced while at Oxford, at Corpus Christi College, by John Ruskin. 'I heard his lectures,' he wrote, 'and for some time saw him almost every day. His mobile lips were not yet covered by a beard, and he always wore his precise costume, with an intensely blue neck-cloth. His face was that of a man who had seen, and was to see again, hell as well as Paradise'."

So, the record reveals that John Ruskin, who was called, most incongruously, a Christian Socialist, had a profound effect upon Fabian Socialist Founding Father Graham Wallas, just as he made a lasting impression upon British Imperialist Cecil Rhodes. It is, of course, generally explained that Socialism and Capitalism are at opposite ends of the political pole. However, here is Professor John Ruskin inspiring and giving policy direction to both!

Furthermore, there was Walter Lippmann, who began as president of the Harvard chapter of the Intercollegiate Socialist Society, sitting at the feet of Fabian Graham Wallas who, in turn, sat at the feet of Christian Socialist John Ruskin.

Lippmann later became an important member of Col. House's *The Inquiry* group, which went with him to Paris where the *Council on Foreign Relations* was created, Lippmann being a charter member.

Ergo, it would appear that functionaries such as Walter Lippmann are members of an

interlocking directorate which connects and controls, and gives policy decisions and instructions, to both the extreme right and the extreme left in world political movements!

Perhaps even more evidential is the very existence of an organization such as the *Council on Foreign Relations*, which has been called the Invisible Government of the United States and which has, among its very carefully chosen members, representatives of all branches of the Conspiracy. In the CFR are Communists, Fabians, Finance Capitalists, International Bankers, and all shades of political and economic ideology which allegedly lie between those two extremes called The Right and The Left. And, furthermore, this *Council on Foreign Relations* is, in turn, the American branch of a world-wide organization originally created to carry out the dreams of Christian Socialism. John Ruskin of Oxford, whose two chief disciples were Imperialist Cecil Rhodes and Fabian Socialist Graham Wallas.

And that particular thread in our story must bring us back to Cecil Rhodes, his wills and his bequests and the organizations which were established in his name:—

Rhodes, financed by Lord Rothschild and Alfred Beit, became a multimillionaire but, while amassing his fortune, he kept with him the words of John Ruskin, and on Feb. 5, 1891, with the assistance of his friend and associate, journalist William Stead, he organized a secret society of which he had been dreaming for sixteen years.

"In this secret society," wrote Carroll Quigley, "Rhodes was to be leader; Stead, Brett (Lord Esher), and (Alfred Lord) Milner were to form an executive committee; Arthur (Lord) Balfour, (Sir) Harry Johnston, Lord Rothschild, Albert (Lord) Grey, and others were listed as potential members of a *Circle of Initiates*; while there was to be an outer circle known as the *Association of Helpers* (later organized by Milner as the *Round Table* organization)...the central part of the secret society was established by March 1891. It continued to function as a formal group, although the outer circle was, apparently, not organized until 1909-1913. This group was able to get access to Rhodes's money after his death in 1902 and also to the funds of loyal Rhodes supporters like Alfred Beit and Sir Abe Bailey. With this backing they sought to extend and

execute the ideals that Rhodes had obtained from Ruskin and Stead. Milner was chief Rhodes Trustee and (Sir George) Parkin was Organizing Secretary of the Rhodes Trust after 1902....

"Milner recruited a group of young men..to assist him....In 1909-1913 they organized semisecret groups, known as *Round Table Groups*, in the chief British dependencies and in the United States....They kept in touch with each other by personal correspondence and frequent visits, and through an influential quarterly magazine, *The Round Table*, founded in 1910 and largely supported by Sir Abe Bailey's money (and still being published and distributed to *Round Table* members in eight countries, including the United States-Ed.)"

"In 1919," notes Quigley, "they founded the *Royal Institute of International Affairs* (Chatham House)....Similar Institutes of International Affairs were established in the chief British dominions and in the United States (where it is known as the *Council on Foreign Relations*) in the period 1919-27."

For several years the *Round Table Groups* worked desperately trying to find a way of converting the British Empire into a World Federation. It was even suggested that the United States be cajoled into joining such a federation by making Washington, D.C. the world capitol. But gradually it became clear to the Planners that the English-speaking nations and dependences would not accept the plan for a world federation. So, the plan was dropped for a while, and it was decided that a British Commonwealth of Nations be formed. Lionel Curtis, at this time the chief promoter of the plan, wrote a book (1916) in which he advocated changing the name "British Empire" to "Commonwealth of Nations," giving India and Ireland and other chief dependencies their complete independence on condition that they join this new Commonwealth of Nations; and at the same time the *Round Tablers* would work to bring the United States into this same worldwide orientation, while also "seeking to solidify the intangible links of sentiment by propaganda among financial, educational, and political leaders in each country."

So far as we know, the total American membership in *Round Table Groups* has never been made public. Carroll Quigley names a few, and we can expect his list to be accurate since he has worked with the groups

and had access to some of their secret files. Quigley names the following Americans as past or present members of the *Round Table*:

*George Louis Beer*, a business associate of J.P. Morgan, a friend of Col. House and a member of the American delegation to the Paris Peace Conference in 1919, a charter member of the CFR.

*Walter Lippmann*, previously categorized.

*Frank Aydelotte*, Rhodes scholar.

*Whitney Shepardson*, member of the original board of directors, CFR.

*Thomas W. Lamont*, partner and successor to J.P. Morgan, Communist fronter, financial angel to many Communist and left wing publications, member CFR, etc.

*Jerome D. Greene*, general manager of the Rockefeller Institute, trustee to Rockefeller Foundation, General Education Board until 1939; then an investment banker, wrote constitution for *Institute of Pacific Relations* which was cited as a Communist front organization by HUAC, supporter of left wing publications, member CFR, etc.

*Erwin D. Canham*, Christian Science Monitor, American correspondent for the quarterly *Round Table* magazine, member CFR, etc.

The organizational plan laid down by the Big Four—Rhodes, Stead, Rothschild and Milner—has been maintained. There is the secret inner circle, the *Round Table Group*; and there are the semi-secret Institutes of International Affairs, the American organization being called *The Council on Foreign Relations*. There is probably an ultra-secret inner sanctum of rulers within the secret *Round Table Group* which directs the whole world-wide operation, including the Communist Parties of the world, the other Socialist groups such as the Fabians, the Bilderbergers, and all other internationalist organizations. But here, proof is impossible, there can be but speculation and conjecture.

We do know that the vast amounts of money for the widely ramified activities of this organization and its satellites, came originally from the Rhodes Trust, the Rothschild interests, the Beit brothers, Sir Abe Bailey, the Astor family; and since 1925 from the American members of the international banking fraternity and from the tax-exempt foundations. And the world headquarters was moved from London to New York City.

(to be continued)

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

. . . . . Part Nine . . . . .

#### 1913 AND "THE NEW FREEDOM"

"We originally came from Holland and the name was Huis, which finally fell into House. Father ran away from home... He came to Texas, joined the revolution, fought under General Burleson and helped make Texas a republic. For his services in this war he received a grant of land in Coryell County. He lived to see Texas come into the Union, secede, and return to the Union. He lived in Texas under four flags."

Thus wrote Colonel E.M. House (a Texas Colonel), who had become very prominent as a political boss in Texas, but who was ever seeking broader fields. "During all these years," he wrote, "I had never for a moment overlooked the national situation, and it was there that my real interest lay."

In 1896 I was ready to take part in national affairs. My power in Texas was sufficient to have given me the place I desired in the national councils of the (Democratic) party."

"The great problem," wrote Charles Seymour in *The Intimate Papers of Colonel House*, "was to find the right leader. In 1910 he came East from Texas and, like Diogenes, sought a man."

"I began now to look about for a proper candidate," wrote Colonel House. And, after rejecting all other hopefuls, including the most logical man, William Jennings Bryan, "I now turned to Woodrow Wilson, then Governor of New Jersey, as being the only man in the East who in every way measured up to the office for which he was a candidate."

Woodrow Wilson and Colonel House first met on Nov. 24, 1911, just a year before the presidential election. Next day, House wrote a letter to his brother-in-law Sidney Mezes, saying in part:

"I had a delightful visit from Woodrow Wilson yesterday afternoon, and he is to dine with me alone next Wednesday... Never before have I found both the man and the opportunity."

D.F. Houston, then chancellor of Washington University in St. Louis, but later to become a member of Wilson's cabinet, also wrote a letter to Sidney Mezes after meeting the latter's brother-in-law:

"My Dear Mezes: ... I have just returned from New York, where I saw a great deal of Mr. House.... He has a vision. I should like to make him Dictator for a while..."

Col. House understood that if he were to be successful in placing his man Wilson in the White House, it would be necessary for him to gain the approval and the cooperation of William Jennings Bryan, perennial candidate who would want to try again for the Presidency. So, one of House's first tasks was to convince Bryan that he could never win an election but that he could win an appointment as Secretary of State if Wilson should win the election. This accomplished, there were differences of opinion on vital issues which had to be overcome. One of these was the banking issue. Bryan's *Cross of Gold* speech had become a political classic, and he was solidly against any plan offered by the International Bankers, who were trying to create a Central Bank similar to those already installed in England, Germany, and most other large European countries.

Although the Aldrich Plan, which called for the passage of the Federal Reserve Act, was a part of the Republican Party's platform, House (supposedly a Democrat) was an instigator and backer of the Central Bank plan, as was Wilson. As early as 1907, in the financial panic of that year, Wilson had declared that: "All this trouble could be averted if we appointed a committee of six

or seven public-spirited men like J. P. Morgan to handle the affairs of our country." This plea for a financial dictatorship had brought Wilson—then Governor of New Jersey—to the favorable notice of the Big Bankers and they supported Wilson's campaign when he promised to help enact the Federal Reserve Act.

But Bryan was the principal and strongest opponent of the Aldrich Plan; and yet House had to have Bryan's support if Wilson were to win the election. So, House assured Bryan that Wilson and Bryan saw eye-to-eye on this issue, and that he, House, felt differently but that he wouldn't make a big issue of it. The following excerpts from letters from House to Bryan are evidential:

"New York, November 25, 1911  
"Dear Mr. Bryan: ... Governor Wilson called yesterday afternoon and was with me for an hour and a half. I am pleased to tell you that when I asked him what he thought of the Supreme Court ruling about which we talked when you were here, he replied in almost the same terms you used to me. As far as I can see, your positions are identical. He is also opposed to the Aldrich plan, but I think you are both wrong there. You will have to convince me the next time I see you....

Faithfully yours,  
E. M. House."

"New York, December 6, 1911  
"Dear Mr. Bryan: ... I took lunch with Col. Harvey yesterday. ... He told me that everybody south of Canal Street was in a frenzy against Governor Wilson and said they were bringing all sorts of pressure upon him to oppose him. ... We are going to try to devise some plan by which we can use this Wall street opposition to Governor Wilson to his advantage....

With kind regards and best wishes,  
E. M. House."

Biographer Charles Seymour wrote:

"There was in the foregoing letter a cleverness which might escape the too casual reader...."

Indeed there was. Bryan was being deceived and so were any number of political leaders: Wall Street and the Banking Interests opposed Wilson publicly and backed him privately. And the Republican party was split in two parts to assure Wilson's election. As Seymour wrote:

"The real struggle of 1912 was for the

nomination. It would have been far otherwise had the Republican Party remained united and presented its normal strength at the polls; in such a case the election of Wilson would have been difficult, if not impossible. But the dissensions which during the spring had already threatened Republican solidarity culminated in Republican disaster at the Chicago Convention, where Taft was nominated; for the adherents of Roosevelt bolted, organized the Progressive Party, and in August nominated their hero.... Generalizations are usually misleading, but in this case the historian may venture the assertion that Roosevelt put Wilson in the White House. Colonel House was among those who believed that the result of the split in the Republican Party would be certain Democratic victory. Hence he did not cut short the travels that he had planned for the summer of 1912, which included Sweden, Finland, Russia as far east as Moscow, Germany, France, and England...."

The election won, the new President inaugurated and House returned from his mysterious grand tour of Europe, a politician gained an audience with Wilson and asked him if House had represented the President accurately on a particular issue. President Wilson replied, according to biographer Seymour:

"Mr. House is my second personality. He is my independent self. His thoughts and mine are one. If I were in his place I would do just as he suggested.... If any one thinks he is reflecting my opinion by whatever action he takes, they are welcome to the conclusion."

"Thus began House's career as Silent Partner," wrote Seymour. "It was a relationship which rested chiefly upon the political co-operation of the Colonel in meeting the problems of government. His labors were of the most varied kind, and he sought every opportunity to ease the load that bore upon the President, to bring him information, to work out details of policy."

And thus did 1913 become the year of "The New Freedom," which happened to be the title of a book by Woodrow Wilson, published that year, containing major portions of his campaign speeches, and labeled by the author "An attempt to express the new spirit of our politics."

In the year 1913 the following important events occurred:



- \* A Rockefeller Foundation was chartered.
- \* The Sixteenth Amendment to the Constitution, permitting the Federal Income Tax, was proclaimed in force on Feb. 25 by Secretary of State Frank Knox.
- \* The Seventeenth Amendment to the Constitution, requiring the popular election of United States Senators, was proclaimed in effect on May 31, by Secretary of State William Jennings Bryan.
- \* The Glass-Owen Federal Reserve Bill (a re-write of the Aldrich Plan) was signed into law on December 23, by President Wilson.

And all of these things having been accomplished, Colonel Edward M. House set sail for Europe, this time on his "Great Adventure." His announced mission was to promote a reduction of land and sea armaments. He spoke of using the armies of Germany, England, Japan and the United States "to develop the waste areas of the world." Instead, war came to Europe while House allegedly was promoting his "Great Adventure."

This seems the proper time and place to recall how D.F. Houston (later he would become President Wilson's Secretary of Agriculture) had referred to Col. House as a "man of vision" and how he, Houston, would like to see House made a "Dictator for a while." In all probability, Houston was referring to a book that House was writing, entitled *Philip Dru: Administrator*, wherein this "vision" of dictatorship was thoroughly expounded.

To avoid the charge of bias or prejudicial reporting, we quote what Charles Seymour wrote about *Philip Dru: Administrator*:

"The extent of Colonel House's influence upon the legislative plans of the Administration may be gathered from a remarkable document which deserves some attention. In the autumn of 1912, immediately after the presidential election, there was published a novel, or political romance, entitled 'Philip Dru: Administrator.' It was the story of a young West Point graduate, incapacitated for military service by his health, who was caught by the spirit of revolt against the tyranny of privileged interests. A stupid and reactionary Government at Washington provokes armed rebellion, which Dru joins whole-heartedly and which he ultimately leads to complete success. He himself becomes dictator and proceeds by ordinance

(by Executive Order—Ed.) to remake the mechanism of government, to reform the basic laws that determine the relation of the classes, to remodel the defensive forces of the republic, and to bring about an international grouping or league of powers, (League of Nations—Ed.) founded upon Anglo-Saxon solidarity (Cecil Rhode's dream of world empire—Ed.). His reforms accomplished, he gives effect once more to representative institutions as formulated in a new American Constitution better fitted than the old for the spirit and conditions of the twentieth century....

"Five years after its publication an enterprising bookseller, noting the growing influence of House in the Wilson Administration, wrote with regard to the book, 'As time goes on the interest in it becomes more intense, due to the fact that so many of the ideas expressed by "Philip Dru: Administrator" have become laws of this Republic, and so many of his ideas have been discussed as becoming laws....Is Colonel E.M. House of Texas the author? If not, who is?'

"Colonel House was, in truth, the author." He became ill in the winter of 1911 and, in House's own words: "When I began to convalesce at home, and before I was able to get about, I wrote 'Philip Dru; Administrator.'"

Here is more about the book from the pen of Charles Seymour, biographer:

"Through it runs the note of social democracy reminiscent of Louis Blanc and the revolutionaries of 1848.... Through the book also runs the idea that in the United States, government is unresponsive to popular desires—a 'negative' government, House calls it.... 'The theory of checks and balances' has developed so as to re-enforce this negative character of government.' The specific measures enacted by Philip Dru as Administrator of the nation, indicated the reforms desired by House:

"The Administrator appointed 'a board composed of economists and others well versed in matters relating to the tariff and internal revenue.... to work out a graduated income tax. ... Dru prepared an old-age pension law and also a laborer's insurance law covering loss in cases of illness, incapacity, and death...."

There is one important fact concerning the

book which was not mentioned in Seymour's review: there was outlined in the book a condensed plan which House called "Metropolitan Area Government." The purpose of the plan, said Philip Dru, was "the transference of duties and authority from *elected* representatives of the people to *appointees*."

Another interesting set of facts concerning Edward Mandell House: He was in Europe on a personal mission when World War I erupted. Nevertheless, he travelled freely between the adversary nations, being accorded diplomatic immunity wherever he went. He returned to Washington in the summer of 1914, then sailed again for Europe on Jan. 30, 1915, on the *Lusitania* and in the interests of peace. Returning to the United States, he sailed yet again for Europe on Dec. 28, 1915 for conferences with British, German and French officials. Exactly what House said and did at these meetings is not on record, so far as we know. But we do know that House was on extremely close terms with the leaders of the *Round Table Groups*, and that there were Fabian Socialists on his immediate staff, called *The Inquiry*, which went to Paris with him and with President Wilson, when the Paris peace talks began. And there is also this hint concerning a connection with an esoteric group which claimed to be direct agents of the hierarchy which had charge of the world:

There is a "Group of World Servers" that headquarters in London, its activities being financed by the *Lucis Trust* (original name was *Lucifer*, but was changed to *Lucis* due to unfavorable publicity). A spokesman for this esoteric group is one Foster Bailey, son of Alice Bailey, who headed the "Arcane School" of Theosophy which was said to be guided by a "Tibetan Teacher." The Theosophists were, in their very beginnings under founder Madame Blavatsky, closely associated with the British Fabian Society, and remain so today.

This Theosophist, Fabian, World Server by name of Foster Bailey, wrote a book titled, "Changing Esoteric Values," which was first published in Great Britain in 1955 by *Lucis (nee Luciferian) Press, Ltd.*, 38 Broadway Downs, Tunbridge Wells, Kent. On page 59 of this book we find this rather startling statement:

"Some of you will perhaps remember information given us about the way the old League of Nations came into existence. One

of the Masters at a conference in the Hierarchy made a suggestion toward the improving of the relationships between nations in line with the new-age needed cooperation. It was considered useful. The different Masters thought about it and therefore the disciples in the Ashrams who were close to them and had achieved some telepathic relationships, also thought about it. Eventually one disciple picked it up and said, 'I will do something about it.' He then formulated a plan of physical plane action, and this was considered. The whole field was studied as to what would be practical and could be achieved, and the disciple was given the green light, so to speak, and went to work. In the case of the League of Nations that disciple happened to be *Colonel House*. He worked with all those he could influence, and the Sixth Ray Disciple *Woodrow Wilson* took the esoteric lead, and the League of Nations was born. Thus an hierarchical effort was anchored on the physical plane by a disciple and responded to by those who could catch the vision and serve their fellowmen. This example illustrates an Hierarchical technique."

If the above is to be credited, then House was the disciple of a Terrestrial Authority which supersedes all national loyalties, and proclaims the existence of an Internationalist Theory which can have no traffic with the Compact Theory upon which this Government was founded, and which takes full advantage of the Continental Theory by making strong central governments but regional departments of an all-powerful World Authority.

But we are getting ahead of our story. We must return to that fateful year of 1913, and understand the impact of the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Amendments to the Constitution and the chaos that was caused by the establishing of a Central Bank and by the Federal Chartering of certain tax-free Foundations. These shall be the subjects of the next letters in this series.

(to be continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated letters accentuating the Christian American point of view. Subscriptions are not sold separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

- - - - - Part Ten - - - - -

#### THE REPUBLIC IS DEAD, LONG LIVE DEMOCRACY!

On May 31, 1913, Secretary of State William Jennings Bryan announced that a sufficient number of States had ratified it, and that therefore the Seventeenth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States was in effect. The vital alteration in the American electoral process is contained in the first paragraph of the amendment:

"The Senate of the United States shall be composed of two Senators from each State, *elected by the people thereof*, for six years; and each Senator shall have one vote...."

Never before had *the people* elected United States Senators. Each State determined the manner in which its two Senators should be chosen. And it was the State Legislature, or the State Governor with the advice and consent of the State Legislature, that did the choosing. This was because the Senate was considered to be the House of the States, whereas the House of Representatives was the House of the people.

When the Seventeenth Amendment was enacted, the States lost their control over the Central Government, there were two Houses of the People wherein both Senators and Representatives began to be elected by direct, popular vote. Thus, the Compact Theory upon which the Founding Fathers based our form of government, was destroyed and the Continental—or strong central government—Theory was enthroned. Or, to put it even more dramatically, our government ceased to be a true Republic, and became a Representative Democracy!

Few historians have touched upon the real significance of this change in the American system of government. Back in 1921—over fifty years ago—a patriot named Harry Atwood was saying this same thing. In a precious little volume which he titled

"*Safeguarding American Ideals*" he wrote:

"Has there ever been a United States history written that makes it clear to the average student...that during the period of history from the time we wrote the Constitution until we occupied the leading place among the nations of the world, there was little discussion of direct government, but much of representative government; little discussion of socialism or paternalism, but much discussion of individual property rights; little talk of class consciousness and labor unionism, but much of individual freedom in industry and proportionate reward for individual initiative and achievement; little talk of the red flag, but much devotion to the Stars and Stripes; little talk of a democracy, but much talk of the Republic?"

"There are comparatively few people who will insist that there has ever been written a textbook on civics or civil government that makes clear to the average student the form of government that was established here under the Constitution.

"There is much talk of democracy in our schools, and yet there is not a democratic thing in the Constitution of the United States, nor the faintest hint of a suggestion that anything under the Constitution would ever be done in a democratic way, even in the creation of the Constitution itself, or its adoption, or its amendment, or its plan of administration, and we still require our public officials to take an oath to uphold, protect and defend the Constitution of the United States, and that is the only thing they are sworn to do.

"The Constitution provided for a representative government, and the founders called it a Republic. It guarantees to each of the States a republican form of government. Those who are talking democracy in our schools should turn to the *Federalist*, the greatest governmental discussion in the

libraries of the world, and ask themselves what Madison means in *Federalist* number X by the following language:

"Hence it is that such democracies have ever been spectacles of turbulence and contention, have ever been found incompatible with personal security or the rights of property, and have in general been as short in their lives as they have been violent in their deaths.... A Republic, by which I mean a government in which the scheme of representation takes place, opens a different prospect and promises the cure for which we are seeking...."

"Was Madison merely playing with words when he wrote the above language into the *Federalist* at a time when the destiny of his country hung in the balance, or was he clearing up a tremendously important distinction on which the world quite generally has been disastrously confused during recent years." (End of quotation)

This era of progressivism, which culminated in America's entry into World War II, was a planned attack on the American System, and for the first time on a nation-wide scale, the Hegelian formula began to be used. That is, where a change was desired, an attack on the old system was made, the people were told that a national emergency existed and a new plan was offered; and because the old system was made to fail, the new system was installed by popular demand.

In his classic *The Economic Pinch*, by the Hon. Charles A. Lindbergh, Sr., father of the man who gained fame by flying across the Atlantic Ocean, the author refers to one of the ways in which this Hegelian "formula for planned change" was used. His reference is to the maneuvering that brought about the adoption of the Federal Reserve Act, but the movement to remake the U.S. Senate was similar and complementary. He wrote:

"In the early months of 1907 and for some time prior a great number of trusts had, by combination and other means, been formed into larger trusts. We then had what is termed 'a business boom.' The big profiteers saw the strain on our financial system and knew that if they were going to keep expanding to larger dealings and bigger profits they must have not only a finance system of their own, but through it the control of all or at least most of the banks. We too were dis-

satisfied with the old system. We complained, but we as a people are always slow to act, if we ever do decide to act on matters of that kind.

"The profiteers saw this opportunity and staged the 1907 (banker's) panic. That was their way of stirring us up. The city banks refused to pay on demands of the depositors—they also refused to pay in cash for checks. Many of the country banks did the same thing.... Secretly, the profiteers in New York and elsewhere organized headquarters in Chicago for a Citizen's League: propaganda to demand a new bank system. Speakers were sent to the cities and to most of the country towns, following the 1907 panic and up to 1913. They formed Citizen's Leagues everywhere. The people were induced to demand of Congress that 'some bill' be passed to create a new banking system.... Wall Street had its bill all ready—drafted in 1906...."

The same kind of a propaganda campaign was organized when it came time to destroy the United States Senate and make of it just another "House of the People," something totally unnecessary since the House of Representatives was a sufficient "House of the People."

Stories were circulated to the effect that the Senate was simply the instrument of the profiteers and the Big Business People. There was much truth in the claim that many Senators were the paid servants of Big Business and represented the money barons and special interest groups. But this was also true of many Members of the House of Representatives, even as it is true today. However, nobody launched a campaign to clean up the Senate; instead, propagandists demanded that the method of electing Senators be changed (as if that would really help.) The slogan became "property versus people" and the nucleus of the "one man, one vote" theory was launched. Theodore Roosevelt helped when he launched his New Nationalism (progressive) program in a speech he made in Ossawatimie, Kansas on August 31, 1910, declaring: "*I stand for the square deal... property shall be the servant and not the master of the commonwealth.*"

A fair sample of the propaganda engaged in in order to reconstruct the Senate, is provided by the book *The Big Change, 1900 to 1950*, by Frederick Lewis Allen (Harpers, 1952). He writes of that era:

"Railroad companies issued free passes to lawmakers, officials, journalists, and their families. At one state capital after another, corporation lobbyists with well-filled pockets were ready to go into action whenever there was a threat of adverse legislation or a hope of favorable legislation. And as for the United States Senate—whose members were at that time elected, not by the people, but by amenable state legislatures—it had become the chief citadel for the defense of privilege. Most of the Senators were either rich men or carefully selected allies and messenger boys of the rich; they could deliver orotund speeches about the 'full dinner pail' for the workman but their hearts were with the big stockholders. . . ."

Let us concede that there is much truth in the above paragraph, but let us also admit that most Senators are still rich men or the "carefully selected allies and messenger boys of the rich." But this condition has nothing to do with the direct election of Senators. Eternal vigilance, and binding men down by the chains of the Constitution is the way to keep Senators in line. And the Constitution—in order to provide a Republic and prevent a Democracy—had declared that "The Senate of the United States shall be composed of two Senators from each State, chosen by the Legislature thereof, for six years; and each Senator shall have one vote. . . ."

One patriot who recognized what the forces of "progressivism" were trying to do to the Constitution and to the Nation, was Col. Ed. F. Browne, author of the book *Socialism or Empire*, from which we quoted in a previous letter in this series. One chapter of this remarkable book was captioned *The Treason (?) Of The Senate*. We should like to quote pertinent parts of that chapter:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### THE TREASON (?) OF THE SENATE

The socialistic writers of the times appear to derive great satisfaction in attacks upon the Senate of the United States. One young man made quite a reputation by attacking every prominent conservative member of the Senate, who had conscientiously tried to fulfill his duties as a Senator, and a sensational magazine gave his attacks great prominence. The writer gave evidence that he did not know why the Senate was brought into existence or what it was created for. He assumed that because its action was

conservative, that it was not doing its duty, and made an appeal to the people that it should be changed so as to represent the interests of the "common people," as he expresses it.

What are the facts?

When our government was organized in its present form, a great discussion arose over what should vote, i.e., property and the tax-paying interests, or the common people. There was such a disagreement in regard to the class of property and amount which should represent a vote, that in the end the present system of universal suffrage was adopted.

After agreeing upon universal suffrage the framers of the constitution tried to and did provide a check upon the action of the "common people," to save them from an unwise or hasty use of the power given them. Mr. Madison explained the reason for the formation of the Senate, or second branch of the legislature as it was called, when he said that "the objects are two fold; first: to protect the people against their rulers, and second: to protect the people against transient impressions into which they themselves might be led."

In his speech in the constitutional convention he said: "An increase of population will of necessity increase the proportion of those who labor under all the hardships of life and secretly sigh for a more equal distribution of its blessings. These may in time outnumber those who are placed above the feelings of indigence; according to the laws of equal suffrage the power will slide into the hands of the former."

He suggested that among other means to check the encroachments of the most numerous, "the establishment of a body in the government sufficiently reputable for its wisdom and virtue to aid on such emergencies the preponderance of justice, by throwing into that scale." . . .

Another reason for the Senate's existence was the fact that it was feared that an impulsive House of Representatives would encroach upon the rights of the States. Col. (George) Mason in his remarks on this feature said, "The State Legislatures ought also to have some means of defending themselves against encroachments of the National Government, and what better means can be provided than giving them some share in

or rather making them a constituent part of the national establishment?"

The danger of one class obtaining complete control of legislation was fully understood. Mr. (James) Wilson said, "A single legislature is very dangerous; despotism may present itself in various shapes. May there not be legislative despotism if in the exercise of their power they are unchecked or unrestrained by another branch?"

From these extracts taken from remarks made when the Senate was brought into existence, it will be observed that the present socialistic agitation was clearly foreseen, and that the Senate was provided as a definite check on any legislative tyranny attempted by the House of Representatives....

The quotations show that these statesmen fully expected that in time the House of Representatives would be controlled by the laboring and agrarian elements (or by the welfare recipients in our day—Ed.), owing to a preponderance in number.

Mr. Madison, and, in fact nearly every member of the convention expressed frankly their fear that unwise action on the part of the people was the greatest danger to the Republic, and that as we were the first to give universal suffrage, a safeguard should be prepared which would check socialistic or communistic aggression. History was an open book to them as it is to us today. They knew that the destruction of the first great republic was the direct result of the seizure of the power to originate legislation on the part of the burgess of Rome, swayed by the oratory of the "tribunes" and controlled by a mob. The joint degradation of the Roman Senate by executive usurpation and these democratic influences, removed the check between executive ambition and unwise legislation, and disaster followed....

Most of the framers of the Constitution lived to see the day when the socialistic mob in France drenched her fair plains with the blood of 1,022,350 innocent victims (over 46,000 of whom were frail women and innocent children) and if those statesmen had thought they had failed to protect our country from such a disaster, they would have amended the Constitution and corrected the error.

The present agitation in favor of the election of the Senate by "the people" is but

an attempt to remove the check placed by the organizers of our government to prevent hasty, unwise or oppressive legislative action....

Mr. (William Jennings) Bryan, one of the foremost agitators for the removal of this check to legislation, said in an open letter to the voters of Colorado, Oct. 21, 1906, "The laboring man ought to remember, too, that no remedial action is possible until we secure the election of Senators by direct vote of the people. If the Senate can be made elective *then the gateway will be open to all reforms.*"

His reforms mean a change in our constitutional payment of tax (income tax—Ed.), an ownership and control of utilities, a seizure of the property of the rich for the benefit of the state and a limitation of profit on capital to suit the views of "the people." He is a student and evidently recites the orations of Caesar and repeats the street-corner talks of Claudius; there is no new thing in his arguments. Human nature is unchanged; it is the same as it was two thousand years ago. Grant undue power to one faction of the community; it but whets its appetite for more.

If this socialistic agitation succeeds in removing this safeguard provided in our Constitution, how long would the courts be able to withstand the legislative tyrannies attempted?"...

If Senators are to be elected by the same class as the House of Representatives and represent the same interests, then why not abolish the Senate and increase the membership of the House and thus remove all check to legislation?...

The only weak point in our political system is the failure to have our State Senates appointed or selected in some other way than direct election by the people. This is the reason we have "freak" laws in various States....

It is the hope of Socialism to destroy representative government, but this is the political road that leads to anarchy.

(to be continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Subscriptions not sold separately. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

----- Part Twelve -----

#### THE FIRST BATTLES OF THE SILENT REVOLUTION

"We stand in the presence of a revolution—not a bloody revolution; America is not given to the spilling of blood—but a silent revolution, whereby America will insist upon recovering in practice those ideals which she has always professed, upon securing a government devoted to the general interest and not to special interests."

So spoke the man who was about to become President of the United States. Warming up to his thesis concerning "the silent revolution," the speaker continued:

"We are on the eve of a great reconstruction. It calls for creative statesmanship as no age has done since that great age in which we set up the government under which we live, that government which was the admiration of the world until it suffered wrongs to grow up under it which have made many of our own compatriots question the freedom of our institutions and preach revolution against them. I do not fear revolution. I have unshaken faith in the power of America to keep its self-possession. Revolution will come in peaceful guise, as it came when we put aside the crude government of the Confederacy and created the great Federal Union which governs individuals, not States, and which has been for these hundred and thirty years our vehicle of progress. Some radical changes we must make in our law and practice. Some reconstructions we must push forward, which a new age and new circumstances impose upon us.... The whole stupendous program must be publicly planned and canvassed.... reason rather than passion... will enable us to win through to still another great age without violence."

The speaker might have been Richard Nixon proclaiming his "silent revolution," or it could have been Franklin Delano Roosevelt

in a fireside chat discussing his New Deal which some have called the revolution that was. But, actually, the speaker was Thomas Woodrow Wilson, the 28th President of the United States, telling his listeners how "The Old Order Changeth," and explaining "The New Freedom" that he hoped to bring to America, and later to the world through the League of Nations."

The record will show that there have been three great efforts to bring to a successful conclusion the "silent revolution" that so many of America's people in high places have talked about throughout this century. Woodrow Wilson launched the "silent revolution" in 1913, but the rest of the world was unprepared for that "new order" about which he spoke; and the man who was made President to bring revolution at home, was destined to declare war in Europe against the Central Powers. And, thus, the "silent revolution" was pigeon-holed, could not be spoken of openly or waged publicly during the years of the "return to normalcy" that endured from Harding through Coolidge to the latter part of the Hoover Administration.

Franklin Delano Roosevelt launched the second phase of the "silent revolution," with an all-out crusade lasting through the "first hundred days," which would have been totally victorious had it not been for a tradition-bound and Constitution-honoring Supreme Court that found most of FDR's pet projects unconstitutional. Even so, the nests of Fabian Planners, Brain Trusters, Frankfurter Hot Dogs, and Communist spy cells that polluted Washington were finding ways and means of circumventing courts and the Constitution. They would have been completely victorious had it not been for the economic problem which they could not solve short of imposing a wartime economy. Mills were closed or working at half capa-



city, industry was crippled, breadlines were getting longer and longer, government-made WPAs and CCCs couldn't take up all the slack. World War II was necessary to conquer a depression that had become worldwide. And the "silent revolution" again had to be put in government moth balls.

Then came Richard the Tricky, and the third and final phase of the "silent revolution" was announced, and is being waged behind a camouflage called Watergate, and the people are bemused by being told how people appointed to serve them are serving time instead; and the people are cajoled into worrying about impeachment rather than inflation, etc.

It is important to understand that this system of governance called *Regionalism* has been a basic element of the "silent revolution" from the very beginning.

Which leads us to a more specialized treatment of the subject in these letters:

Up to this point in our Series we have found it expedient to generalize, to lay a broad foundation and speak of many things, of Compact, Continental and International Theories of Government, of the various schools of socialism, of events in history that seemed important as background to a specific subject. From here on, however, we shall try to specialize, to concentrate upon the one theme which, we believe, has not been treated fully or adequately by others. From here on, we shall attempt to devote our study to the subject which gave title to this series: *The Contrived Evolution of Regional Government*.

-----  
To properly understand *Regionalism*, a grasp of the growth of power within the Executive Branch of the Federal Government is essential. And one of the first visible signs of this development occurred in the latter part of the 1890s when people in high places in government began to be made aware of the writings and activities of a group of men who had started a new school of political science that they called *scientific management*. One of the leaders of this new school was Frederick W. Taylor, who had been instrumental in establishing the civil service in the United States Government. Because of malpractices that had occurred in the Federal Government after the War Between the States, there had developed a demand that the entire system of Federal

employment be overhauled. This led to the establishment of a Civil Service Commission in 1871. But little or nothing was done until 1883 when President Garfield was killed, allegedly by a disappointed office seeker. The new rules were drawn up to award positions on merit in certain classifications of federal employment. On May 6, 1896, President Cleveland published a new set of civil service rules to improve the system. That set of rules remained more or less unchanged until 1940, when the Hatch Act was passed, forbidding office-holders from contributing to political campaigns.

This Civil Service Commission had nothing to do with elected officials or military officers. But Frederick Taylor and his scientific management school wanted to extend the reformation to include more and more people in government or political office. Briefly: *elected* officials are usually amateurs. They may be trained in law, or in husbandry, or they may be experts in business or professional circles. But the *science of governmental management* (now usually referred to as planning or administration) was a specialized field; and only trained specialists should be permitted to occupy positions as planners and administrators. (This same idea is expressed in *Philip Dru-Administrator*.)

One of the first manifestations of this new school of scientific management was seen, not at the *federal* but at the *local* level of government:—

In 1908, Staunton, Virginia, then a city of less than 10,000 population, "invented" a new system of scientific management by appointing a City Manager. One John Crosby of Staunton is recognized by all City Managers as the "father" of the city manager form of government. Taking his cue from Frederick Taylor's School of Scientific Management, City Commissioner Crosby developed the plan and then helped to popularize it throughout the Nation.

One of the men attracted by the new form of city government was a man named Louis Brownlow, who served as a city manager for a time, but was always looking for that greener pasture. For a time he edited the late David Lawrence's old newspaper, the *United States Daily* (which was said to be financed by Rockefeller money. During this time Lawrence became a member of the Rockefeller-financed *Council on Foreign*

*Relations*). From this editorship, Brownlow went—in 1927—to the City Housing Corporation of New York, a private real estate company. This corporation was interested in the business of building model cities—now a regular thing with bigtime developers, but something novel in 1927. Fair Lawn, New Jersey was selected as a test site. A model city containing 1,500 acres, named Radburn, with all the legal powers of a full-fledged municipality, was to be developed. But the Great Depression ended that experiment.

But Brownlow was still on good terms with the Rockefellers, and the Rockefellers controlled the University of Chicago. And Louis Brownlow, with Rockefeller money (the Laura Spelman Fund) established the *Public Administration Clearing House*, on land owned by the University of Chicago, at 1313 East 60th Street. PACH was, of course, the nucleus of that organization which came to be known as 1313; about which we shall have much to say later.

Meanwhile, at the federal level, the urge for *scientific management* was growing apace. And one of the first important changes had to do with the establishment, in 1921, of the Federal Bureau of the Budget. In a paper entitled "Office of Management and Budget, Functions and Organization," dated January 1974, we are told—and this is a direct quote—about how important that act of 1921 really was:—

"The basic authority for the Office's (OMB) budget function is derived from the Budget and Accounting Act of 1921, as amended. Reorganization Plan No. 2 of 1970 transferred that function to the President, who, in turn, delegated it to the Director of the Office of Management and Budget. This Act gave the Bureau the authority 'to assemble, correlate, revise, reduce, or increase the requests for appropriations of the several departments or establishments.' The Act also safeguarded the budget as transmitted by the President to Congress by denying Federal agencies the right to seek funds outside regular budget channels except at legislative request. The Bureau was further authorized to make detailed administrative studies for the President with a view to 'securing greater economy and efficiency in the conduct of the public service.' The Act required the Bureau 'at the request of any committee of either House of Congress having jurisdiction over revenue or appro-

priations' to render 'the committee such aid and information as it may request.'

"In response to a request by the Chairman of the House Appropriations Committee, the President, in 1921, instructed the Federal agencies to submit to him through the Director 'all requests or recommendations for legislation, the effect of which would be to create a charge upon the Public Treasury or commit the Government to obligations which would later require appropriations to meet them.' The scope of this clearance procedure was later extended to apply to all legislation." (End of quotation)

The foregoing provides us with an excellent example of how, in the name of *scientific management*, duties assigned specifically to the Congress by the Constitution, were transferred to the expanding Office of the Presidency. The Constitution most clearly specifies that it is the duty of the Congress—not of an executive agency called the Internal Revenue Service—to "lay and collect taxes;" and the Constitution also commands that,

"... a regular Statement and Account of the Receipts and Expenditures of all public Money shall be published from time to time."

For almost 150 years it was understood that it was the duty of Congress to prepare and keep the budget, and see to it that government expenditures were kept within that budget. That Congress did a commendable job can be seen by glancing at a record of the public debt before the budget-making task was handed over to a new Executive Bureau.

In a similar manner, in 1913, the power of the Congress to control the credit of the United States and to issue and regulate the value of its legal tender, was transferred to a newly created Federal Reserve Board, over which even the President of the United States has no direct administrative control.

As the growth of new bureaus and agencies expanded, the concept of Regional Government also grew. You'll recall that when the Nation's money was handed over to the control of a private corporation, the board of directors of that corporation determined that control over money could best be accomplished through dividing the Nation into twelve Regions, each Federal Reserve Region with its own Central Federal Reserve Bank.

When the New Deal came the Administration began to fashion innumerable new bureaus, agencies, commissions, councils, conferences, divisions, committees, units, boards, projects, corporations, combines, authorities, associations, trusts, co-operatives, centers, services, schools, companies, plants, factories, expositions, etc., etc. Known as the "alphabet agencies," one article dealing with the subject, published in 1937, commented:

"The following partial list will indicate the number of New Deal agencies and offices created or continued since March 4, 1933, which the average American may study in his fireside moments. Lack of space forbids a complete tabulation; only those bureaucratic growths falling alphabetically under A, B, and C are presented:..."

And there follows a listing of 87 different varieties of bureaucratic growth under only the first three letters of the alphabet. The article then goes on to point out this most important fact:

"Washington is merely a clearing house. Virtually all New Deal organizations have set up regional agencies, which exist in each of the forty-eight States or in groupings of several States together. Each regional agency is a minor Washington in itself; it maintains a headquarters, a staff of executives, a bureaucracy, and a publicity division. In the manner of Washington, each regional bureau grows year by year, enlarging the scope of its activities until agency overlaps agency and field-unit overlaps field-unit....the White House is the Mother Church; the employees of the regional parishes are hardworking missionaries for the salvation of humanity—via the New Deal. For their creed, the missionaries utilize the words written by the *Fuhrer* himself:

*'Only through a clear understanding by every citizen of the objectives, organization, and availability of the government agencies can they render truly effective service and assure progress toward economic security'.*"

The preceding is from an article entitled "Dr. Roosevelt's Propaganda Trust," by Gordon Carroll, which appeared in the Sept., 1937 issue of *The American Mercury*. The article shows that, although the Nation had not been divided legally and overtly into Regions, the idea of Regional Government

was already being developed and utilized by the hundreds of bureaucratic growths that characterized the New Deal.

Next big step was the passage of the Executive Re-Organization Act of 1939. The story briefly:

At a meeting of the National Resources (Planning) Board in October, 1935, President Roosevelt brought up the idea of increasing the power of the Presidency by creating an "Executive Office of the President," and by reorganizing the Executive Branch in such a way that it would be less dependent upon the Congress. As a result of FDR's suggestion, the Brain Trusters created a Committee on Administrative Management (scientific management—Ed.), and Louis Brownlow, whom we have already introduced in connection with 1313, was named chairman of this new committee. The committee wrote a proposed Re-Organization Act of 1937, which came to be called "the Dictator Bill," and had to be watered down considerably before even the rubber-stamp Congress of 1937 would approve and pass it.

Consequently, Brownlow's committee went back to work and produced a similar but less power-packed Re-Organization Act of 1939, which was duly passed and signed into law.

A principal feature of this Act had to do with Executive Orders. Up to this time, Executive Orders could be issued by the President at any time; but they also could be revoked by Congress at any time. The new arrangement was more to a President's liking: He could promulgate an Executive Order and, if the Congress did not officially disapprove and reject within 60 days, then Congressional approval was taken for granted and the Executive Order had the full force of law.

There were other New Deal Acts which pre-saged the permanent establishment of the system known as Regional Governance. Power Districts, Conservation Districts, plans to abolish the States entirely; all of these were a part of the New Deal Program.  
(to be continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

..... Part Thirteen .....

#### THE FIRST CRUSADE

"Regional government as we know it today is a direct descendant of the utopian dream of Robert Owen, first expounded more than a century and a half ago, and described, clarified and structured by H.G. Wells. Through his efforts, the outline of what is now being developed was thus established more than sixty years ago."

So wrote Maureen Heaton in her excellent booklet "*So Desperate a Step*," which was one of the first attempts to point out the dangers of Regional Government and its companion control system known as PPBS.

It should be added that Robert Owen developed the embryo that became Regional Government out of a pure heart and a befuddled mind; he sought sincerely for a way to establish a perfect society on earth, and died still seeking the impossible. H.G. Wells was steeped in the equally impractical ideals of Fabian Socialism when he laid down the principles of what we now know as Regional Government; he recovered from the aberration, but too late for anyone to profit from his awakening.

But Regional Government is presently being installed throughout the world because it is an essential ingredient of the Planned Society. Planners can draw up their plans and write out their timetables, and secure the required finances and leadership- but without the control network that is provided by some system similar to Regional Government, such plans would merely gather dust in some think tank.

In her booklet, Maureen Heaton provided a summary of what we have written in previous letters in this series, but this is information that bears repeating. So, we quote:

"The first major breakthrough in this country came in 1913, when three crucial changes were made in the American govern-

ment system - the graduated income tax, direct election of Senators, and the Federal Reserve System (to which we added a fourth: the federal chartering of tax-exempt foundations-Ed.). Without the access to the substance of the great middle sector of citizens provided by the 16th Amendment\*...through the Marxian scheme of progressive taxation, this revolution would still be the impossible dream...unfunded. Without destroying the balance of power between land area and people, administrative government such as this would have been unworkable. Without the machinery for the destruction of the monetary value, the crisis necessary to obtain public acceptance could not have been constructed.

"In 1921, the next most important step was taken, when Congress was persuaded to abdicate its constitutional responsibility as watchdog of the public purse and transferred to the executive the keeping of the budget. Without that free access to the budgetary process, the *Planning, Programming and Budgeting System* could not have become the tool of executive power that it is today...

"During the 1920s, too, the first systemic efforts were made to test the techniques of planning. A preliminary survey was made of the Philadelphia metropolitan area in 1924, and the Tri-State District which resulted included parts of New Jersey and Delaware. By 1932, the Regional Planning Federation of the District unveiled the results of their labors, in a document of almost 600 pages, which included maps, diagrams, population statistics, and socialist plans for highways, transportation, airways and airports, parks and parkways, water supply and sanitation, and architectural and aesthetic elements of planning. This document stated that twenty areas in the northeast section of the country were being planned even then, and among these maps were those showing rudimentary

regions for the greater Boston area, Connecticut, New York and New Jersey; and the Indiana, Illinois and Wisconsin regions.

But the greatest strides into this New American Revolution came in the 1930s, when: '...a plague of young lawyers settled on Washington.... These prattlers were, for the most part, employees of the government, and had taken the oath of office. But they took the position that their high purposes

---

#### OHIO NOT A STATE, AND 16TH AMENDMENT NEVER RATIFIED?

Since publishing our letter concerning the 16th, Income Tax Amendment, we have been swamped with letters and articles pointing out the fact that Ohio was not legally in the Union in 1913, therefore the 16th Amendment was never legally ratified, since the vote of non-State Ohio wouldn't count.

The facts as we have been able to dig them out of the archives: Ohio did not, legally, become a State on March 1, 1803, because of a Congressional blunder. The oversight was not corrected, legally, until August, 1953 when a Joint Resolution (Public Law 204) was passed, officially admitting Ohio to the Union of States.

However, much as we could wish it to be otherwise, this doesn't revoke the 16th Amendment. Approved by the Senate 77 to 0 on July 5, 1909, and by the House 318 to 14 on July 12, 1909, it was then submitted to the 48 States for ratification. 36 States had to ratify the Amendment before it could be certified by the Secretary of State as a part of the Constitution.

On February 3, 1913, Delaware, New Mexico and Wyoming ratified the Amendment, which made a total of 38 States that had ratified the Amendment (one of them being the non-State of Ohio). On February 4, 1913, New Jersey ratified and on February 19, 1913, Vermont followed suit. Connecticut, Florida, Pennsylvania, Rhode Island, Utah and Virginia never did ratify the 16th Amendment. However, when Secretary of State Philander C. Knox certified the Amendment on Feb. 25, 1913, 40 States had ratified (including the non-State of Ohio) and only 36 States were required.

Sorry, but we'll have to find another way to get rid of that cruellest Amendment of all.

gave them a supermorality that could not be confused with the morality the Nation had been using. They were quite above such old-fogy, Tory, reactionary stuff as oaths of office or other religious antiquities. They owed allegiance, not to the United States—patriotism was for the nonthinking—They had allegiance to a higher cause: The end justified the means.'

"So said George N. Peek, first administrator of the Agriculture Adjustment Administration, who soon realized that strange things were taking place in his department. His own allegiance to this country caused him to resist this group, and he was relieved of his duties. Even then the Planners had acquired that much strength, that they could remove someone who posed a threat to the Plan.

"One of the 'braintrusts' who swarmed into Washington at that time was a professor from Columbia University, Rexford Guy Tugwell, who became Assistant Secretary of Agriculture. He also wrote books, and made speeches (and recently wrote a proposed new Constitution for the United States—Ed.). He stated:

"We have a century and more of development to undo. It is, in other words, a logical impossibility to have a planned economy and to have business operating its industries, just as it is also impossible to have one with our present Constitutional and statutory structure. Modifications in both, so serious as to mean destruction and rebeginning, are required....'

"Tugwell publicly supported the theory that a planned economy required three great changes in the American system: first, a breaking down of existing statutes and constitutions of government; second, the destruction of private enterprise; and, third the destruction of the sovereignty of the States. He categorically asserted, '*All three of these wholesale changes are required by even a limited acceptance of the planning idea*'...." (The foregoing is quoted from "*So Desperate a Step*," by Maureen Heaton, revised and updated as of March, 1973, and still one of the finest exposes of Regional Government yet written. If still available, can be obtained by sending a donation (at least 50¢) to *National Families United*, P. O. Box 445, Camino, California 95709.)

*Planning* was the key word; and on June 30,

1934, President Roosevelt demonstrated this fact by creating the National Resources Planning Board, which we mentioned briefly in our last letter in this series in connection with the expansion of the power of the Executive Order. But this Planning Board did much more. It laid down a plan for the socialization of the United States which included many features that are familiar to all citizens today. Proposed were: a minimum standard of living with the federal government guaranteeing the family income; a regional police force; rigid zoning and building codes (almost unknown in the 1930s); use of federal planning as a tool for the "better utilization of human and material resources;" a federal requirement that local planning bodies be established and operated in accordance with federal guidelines as a condition for receiving federal grants-in-aid; consolidation of "overlapping authorities" through the creation of regional headquarters (similar to present Regional Districts); a bill providing blanket consent of Congress to all Interstate Compacts that might be created; urban renewal, revenue sharing, uniform tax policies in the States; public land acquisition; re-distribution of industrial areas, etc., etc. This proposed program devised by the National Resources Planning Board also urged increased use of "State and National Associations of Municipalities, and municipal officers," and specifically mentioned 1313's *Public Administration Clearing House*.

As we noted, most of the proposals in this socialization program submitted to Congress by the Roosevelt Administration in 1937, are commonplace accomplishments or proposed programs of the Nixon Administration. But in 1937 the proposals were so revolutionary and so obviously socialistic, that a Congress which has otherwise been called a rubber stamp congress, not only rejected the whole set of proposals, but demanded the dissolution of the National Resources Planning Board as well. The Planners had moved too far to the left too fast and had to start all over again, proceeding more slowly. And many of the proposals would remain dormant for a few decades, awaiting the election of another President who would be elected on a conservative platform and then promote ultra-liberal policies and complete the winning of the New Revolution. It should be noted that FDR was elected on a conservative platform and then broke every promise

he had made to the people by adopting the Fabian Socialist platform proposed by Norman Thomas and installed by the very "masterminds" whom he had denounced in his election campaign. Franklin Roosevelt as a candidate, had told the people:

"The doctrine of legislation and regulation by 'masterminds' in whose judgment and will all the people may gladly and quietly acquiesce, has been too glaringly apparent at Washington these past two years. Were it possible to find 'masterminds' so unselfish, so willing to decide unhesitatingly against their own personal interests or private prejudices, men almost Godlike in their ability to hold the scales of justice with an even hand, such a government might be in the interest of the country. But there are none such on the political horizon, and we cannot expect a complete reversal of all the teachings of history." (From *The New York Times* of March 3, 1930).

During this same campaign, Franklin Roosevelt referred to the 18th (the Prohibition Amendment) and then made a statement that caused conservatives to cheer, and vote for him. He said:

"As a matter of fact and law, the governing rights of the states are all of those which have not been surrendered to the National Government by the Constitution or its amendments. Wisely or unwisely, people know that under the 18th Amendment Congress has been given the right to legislate on this particular subject, but this is not the case in the matter of a great number of other vital problems of government, such as the conduct of public utilities, of banks, or insurance, of agriculture, of education, of social welfare, and of a dozen other important features. In these, Washington must never be permitted to interfere in these avenues of our affairs.... Now, to bring about government by oligarchy masquerading as democracy, it is fundamentally essential that practically all authority and control be centralized in our National Government." (Quoted from *The New York Times*, March 3, 1930; an article headed, "Roosevelt Decries Waning State Rule").

In a manner to be copied forty years later by another President from another political party, Roosevelt talked like a conservative before election, then acted like a socialist after winning the election. Roosevelt's

sponsoring of the National Resources Planning Board's proposals—which were dubbed the "Dictator's Bill"—did not prevent its rejection by the Congress. Undaunted, other plans were made for destroying State sovereignty and strengthening the federal executive. On June 27, 1934, the National Housing Act was passed; this was the beginning of Urban Renewal. On September 23, 1935, the Resettlement Administration was established and four "model cities," the so-called "Greenbelt Towns" were started (Greenbelt near Washington, D.C., Greendale near Milwaukee, and Greenbrook near Bound Brook, New Jersey.) This program was the forerunner of the *New Towns* concept, and established the federal precedent for moving entire communities into new locations.

Then, on February 29, 1936, Public Law 74-461, creating Social Conservation Districts, went into effect. And here we see a particular *modus operandi* being initiated: Model legislation was prepared and sent to all State Governors, with a covering letter of instruction from the President of the United States. Each Governor was advised that he should have this legislation passed by the State Legislature, in order that his State would be in the highest classification when federal aid was doled out. Provisions in this model legislation had to do with the manner in which States levied property taxes, establishment of work programs to relieve the unemployed, land use regulations, and other guideline provisions that are familiar to students of Regional Governance methods.

The gimmick worked like this: When a State qualified for federal assistance, then the federal government would set up "social conservation districts" for the administration of the aid. This program did not die with the New Deal, it carried on. And, by 1952, thirty-eight States were active in the federal program, and 1,981 social conservation districts were in operation in the United States (this according to John C. Bollens, author of *Special Districts Governments in the United States*. Berkeley University of California Press, 1957.)

These first Regional Districts were not mandatory. A State could refuse to comply, and suffer the consequences of no federal aid. Ten States did refuse to go along with the program. But with the passage of the

Area Redevelopment Act of 1961, the States were forced to submit. More of this in a future letter.

Returning in time to that era which some have referred to as the New Deal Daze, a portent of what was being planned for these United States was shown to readers of *The New York Times* when, on April 21, 1935, a map was published, depicting the United States divided into nine "Federal Departments" which were to replace the 48 States. The accompanying article, by Delbert Clark, said, in part:

"There is a growing sentiment—still too inchoate to be termed a movement—among certain members of Congress with advanced social views and a willingness to break with tradition, in favor of drastic change in our form of government to facilitate nationwide reforms frequently blocked by the very nature of our confederation. Since, obviously, there is political dynamite in any proposal to abolish States in so far as they provide a check upon the Federal Government, no one has yet dared to broach publicly the thesis that the abolition would be in the public interest and is, in fact, a distinct possibility in the somewhat distant future. Yet there are those who feel that the change should be made...."

"Aside from the strictly legal and mechanical problems involved, clearly the greatest difficulty in the path of such a profound reorganization of our political system is sheer pride of Statehood...this sentiment is a powerful force. There has appeared of late a remarkable resurgence of State consciousness, a self-assertiveness on the part of States some of which in the old pre-depression days hardly knew they had boundaries."

"Whether the issue will ever be raised is a moot question. The revisionists may never be heard from publicly...."

The author was correct: there was no fanfare and no publicity. The change was made by Executive Order in 1972, and few knew that a new form of government had replaced the old balance-of-powers form.

(to be continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS & CLOSER-UP are privately circulated. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

..... Part Fifteen .....

#### MORE ABOUT ECUMENOPOLIS

Walter Lippmann was a student of pioneer Fabian Socialist Graham Wallas when the latter was teaching at Harvard University. Lippmann organized the Harvard chapter of the Intercollegiate Socialist Society, went to become an associate of Col. E. M. House, went with him to Paris where he became a member of the *Round Table Group* and a charter member of the *Council on Foreign Relations*. He eventually found his niche with *The New York Times*, where he was to remain until his retirement. It was Lippmann who described the principle dogma of Regional Government in his book *"The Good Society"* (Little Brown & Co., Boston, 1937). He wrote:

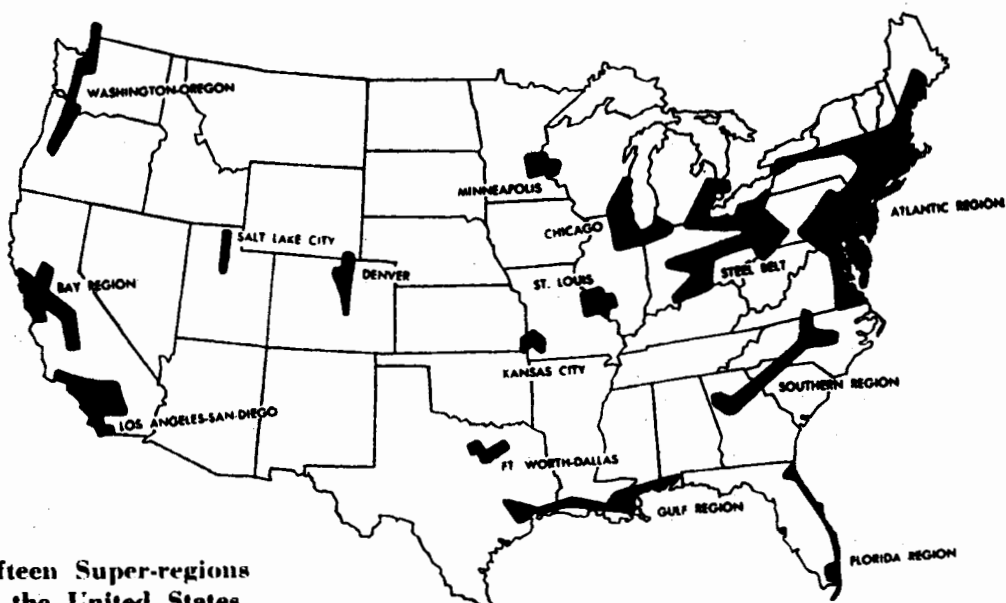
"Throughout the world, in the name of progress, men who call themselves communists, socialists, fascists, nationalists, progressives, and even liberals, are unanimous in holding that government with its instruments of coercion must, by commanding the people how they shall live, direct the course of civilization and fix the shape of things to come. They believe in what Mr. Stuart Chase accurately describes as 'the overhead planning and control of economic activity.' This is the dogma which all the prevailing dogmas presuppose. This is the mold in which are cast the thought and action of the epoch. No other approach to the regulation of human affairs is seriously considered, or is even conceived as possible. The recently enfranchised masses and the leaders of thought who supply their ideas are almost completely under the spell of this dogma. Only a handful here and there, groups without influence, isolated and disregarded thinkers, continue to challenge it. For the premises of authoritarian collectivism have become the working beliefs, the self-evident assumptions, the unquestioned axioms, not only of all the revolutionary regimes, but of nearly

every effort which lays claim to being enlightened, humane, and progressive.... For virtually all that now passes for progressivism in countries like England and the United States calls for the increasing ascendancy of the state: always the cry is for more officials with more power over more and more of the activities of men."

*The increasing ascendancy of the state, and the overhead planning and control of economic activity!* This is the dogma that supersedes all dogma with the Planners, whether they be "communists, socialists, fascists, nationalists, progressives or even liberals." And Regional Governance has come to be the approved method for the achievement of this "ascendancy of the state" and the ultimate goal: the "overhead planning of all economic activity" on a world scale.

However, the Planners did not all agree, until quite recently, upon the best way in which to install this Regional Governance System. In the late 1950s and early 1960s, they seemed satisfied that their Regions be set up around "core cities." This was the original "Metro" system that was promoted and installed in Miami, St. Louis, and other metropolitan areas. "Metro" is a modernization of the old Greek city-state concept, expanded to include the world-city or ecumenopolis idea, which was conceived by the man who also coined the term 'social science' and called himself the world's first 'social scientist': Claude Henri de Rouvray de Saint-Simon, a French aristocrat who survived the French Revolution and lived to develop a socialistic concept upon which to organize all of society. In the book *The Great Deceit*, a Veritas Foundation staff study of Fabianism and the social pseudo-sciences (1964), there is the following note regarding Saint-Simon:

"When he was a youth Saint-Simon felt that



**Fifteen Super-regions  
of the United States**

he was destined to great things and had his valet awaken him each morning with the words, 'Remember, monsieur Le Compte, that you have great things to do.' It was during the revolution, while suffering a temporary imprisonment in the Luxembourg that visions of a new social system, based on scientific principles and not on political conventionality, first unfolded themselves to his ardent imagination. His ancestor Charlemagne appeared to him one night in a vision and said: 'Since the world existed, only one family enjoys the honor of producing a hero and a philosopher of the first rank. This honor is reserved for my family. My son, your success as philosopher will equal that which I reached as soldier and politician.' ...Throughout his life Saint-Simon was afflicted with mental disorders...It is an irony of history that 'social science' was born in a mind completely lacking in scientific training...."

Saint-Simon's plan, briefly stated: he wanted to divide the whole world into city-states, after the manner of Athens, Sparta, etc. in ancient Greece. Each city-state would be governed by a company of philosophers; and overall rule would come from a world-city, a world capital which he would build on the site of Constantinople, then considered to be the geopolitical center of the world.

It is remarkable that the Planners at "1313" took these plans for ancient Greece, the concept of world government imagined by Saint-Simon, and the promotional scheme of

a modern Greek Planner, and try to rebuild the United States according to such a pattern, and in line with the map that is reproduced on this page. When we first published this map (March 8, 1963), we wrote:

"Back to the Golden Age of Ancient Greece—this could well sum up the dreams of the *New World Planners*....It was a Greek Planner, bearing ideological gifts to a 1961 Conference of the National Association of Housing and Redevelopment Officials (this was a 1313 project), who showed how the "Super-Metro" concept fits into the "City-State" plan.

"According to a report prepared for the Ford Foundation, 'Dr. C. A. Doxiadis, Urban Consultant from Athens, Greece...said: 'Most of the evils from which we suffer today in urban areas stem from the fact that we have overlooked the trend that is heading top-speed toward an ecumenic city, and that we are, instead, struggling with the image of the city of the past....The city has become a network of urban settlements which will one day cover the whole earth.'

"...Dr. Doxiadis traced the development of the city from a static to a dynamic force: The city first became a metropolis and then a megalopolis....The next stage will be merging into settlements which will cover the whole earth, and which Dr. Doxiadis called ecumenopolis. Ecumenopolis is the city of the future, and will have to be based on a new network of centers and lines of

transportation and communication that will be able to stand the pressure and demands of the growing populations of the earth.'

Here, then, is the 1313 formula:

Metropolis to Megalopolis (Super-Metro);  
Megalopolis to Ecumenopolis (City-State, or Universal City);

A new network (world authority) to bind together these 'urban settlements which will cover the whole earth.'

"This world-wide network of urban settlements will, of course, have spaces in between, which are commonly called rural areas, the land usually devoted to farming and stock-raising. . . . Now comes the plan to put all land under the direct control of the Federal Government. According to a plan first published in the April, 1962, issue of *Nation's Business*, all land in the United States would be divided into eight classes:

"1) A 'greenbelt' area 30 miles in depth which would surround each ecumenopolis or universal city, in which area no industry, no home building, and practically no gardening or truck-farming will be permitted.

2) Areas where farming will be permitted.

3) Areas where 'federally combined farming' will be pursued (co-op farming as in Russia?)

4) Areas where government controlled conservation prevents the use of land by individuals.

5) Areas around 'historical sites.'

6) Areas set aside for 'hikers only.'

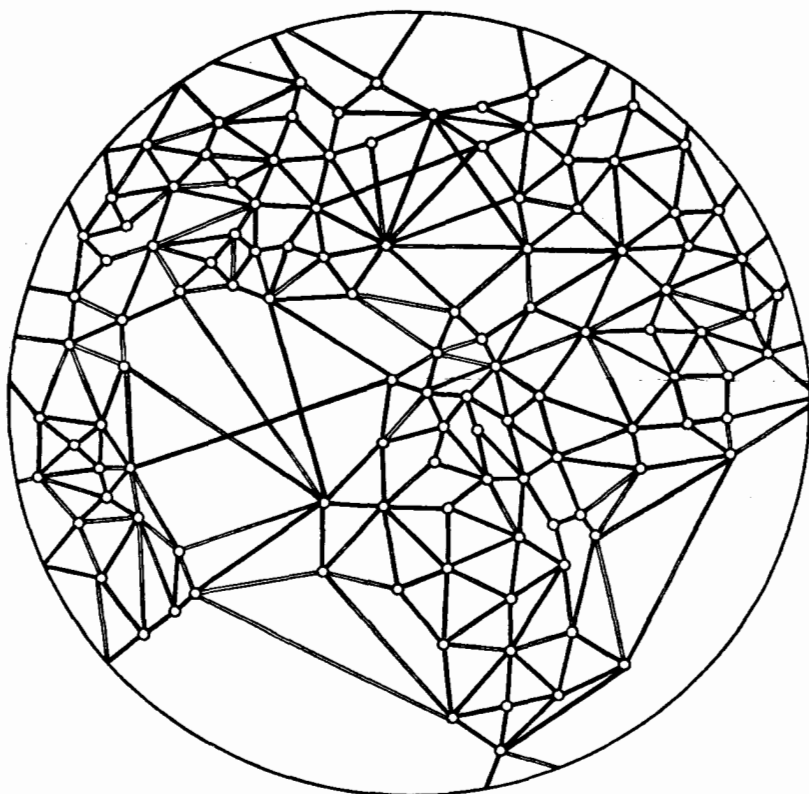
7) Areas which will be set aside for 'government use,' and in which the people may have access to the land, but for recreational purposes only.

8) Areas which might be called 'the people's land,' since these are for mass use'." (End of extended quotation from

*Don Bell Reports* of March 8, 1963).

Reproduced below is an illustration that accompanied an article written by *International Planner* Constantinos A. Doxiadis, for the book *Cities of Destiny*, edited by Arnold Toynbee, published by McGraw-Hill and retailing at \$30 per copy. In other words, the book was not intended for mass circulation, and only "insiders" would be expected to read it. Hence, Doxiadis is not reluctant when he explains the *international* application of this form of Regionalism. He writes:

"...This (world-wide) city is already under construction. It will absorb almost all the important cities of the present, and will gradually grow out of them through their dynamic growth, as well as through the dynamic growth of new settlements that are going to be created. It will be composed of almost all the major cities of the past and the present. This city is going to expand widely over the plains and the great valleys, especially near the oceans, seas, great lakes and rivers, since the most restrictive factor in its formation will be the presence of water. Even when de-salinized water can



*The city of the future will form a world-wide network consisting of centres of several orders interconnected by settled parts of various importance.*

be used economically for urban purposes, it will be available only near the level of the oceans and lakes, so these will attract the city of the future, as the small rivers attracted primitive settlements.

"The ecumenical city is going to pass through two phases. In the first phase, which has already started, it will gradually build up through the expansion of dynamically growing settlements. It will consist of dynamic parts and thus will change automatically from more primitive towards more developed forms. When it finally reaches the maximum calculable population and estimable area, it will not expand any more, and in this phase it will undergo only those minor alterations that will be indispensable for the re-adjustment of the population, the economy, and the functions necessary for the world-wide city.

"The city of the future is going to form a world-wide network. The centres of a higher order are going to be located mainly where the greater concentration of population are, i.e., in the greatest plains which have the best climate and best water-resources. The connections between them will follow the natural lines of communication as well as some underground and submarine tunnels and the corresponding air-corridors.

"In this network of major and minor centres, the Ecumenopolis will have a hierarchical structure of centres. The structure will range from the very small centre corresponding to present neighborhoods, through centres of middle importance with a population corresponding to the large metropolitan areas of the present, i. e., from 5 to 10 million, to centres of the highest order with populations running to hundreds of millions. These centres are going to form networks of different orders within the major network.

"Several of these centres are going to comprise all types of functions, since they will provide administration, management, transportation, culture, production and pastime for a wide area. Several others, though, are going to be specialized centres catering for special local factors or traditions. Such cities—for example, Cambridge, Massachusetts—will attract all types of educational facilities and become important specialized centres of education of a very high order in the network of the world-wide city, while others will be important cultural, political or pleasure centres.

"...The city as a whole will be the result of good programming and planning, based on very careful calculations of man's needs and of the possibilities of modern technology. The universal city of the future should be, as a whole and as a frame, the product of the creative work of every mind which can comprehend, and give shape to, the total habitat of man on this earth...."

(End of quotation)

But Planner Doxiadis and his 1313-oriented backers were to learn that this plan for the Universal City, or Ecumenopolis, made up of a global network of connected cities, contained a fatal flaw: The Master Planning required to change these "primitive" cities into "more developed centres" did not supply the dynamism the Planners hoped for. Instead, master planning began to kill once healthy cities. As the urban epidemic took hold, population changes began to occur. This was especially true when the racial integration fever reached its climax. Once prosperous cities began going broke, downtown shopping areas and high-tax districts began resembling ghost towns. Well-to-do whites moved out, poor blacks moved in, and cities went into the red. Suburban neighborhood shopping centers began doing most of the business previously transacted on Main Street.

The Master Planning that was supposed to provide the dynamism that Doxiadis talked about, began to provide death instead. So, the plan for establishing a world-wide network via cities and Metros has been relegated to the utopian cemetery.

Then came the "better plan," that of disregarding population and resources *per se*, and establishing geographical regions, these regions divided into smaller regions, and the smaller regions divided into sub-regions.

Thus, the whole world has been divided into Regional Governments, Nations are being divided into Regional Districts, and the Regional Districts are being divided into sub-regional districts. The world-wide network will be, not by connected cities, but by connected regions. All else will remain the same.

(to be continued)

---

For information concerning this letter, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

. . . . . Part Sixteen . . . . .

#### SOCIALISM BY ANOTHER NAME

On March 30, 1945, the United States was engaged in a war in which International Socialism (Communist Russia) was an ally and National Socialism (Nazi Germany and Fascist Italy) was an enemy. At that time the eminent economist Ludwig von Mises was attempting to explain the difference between the two forms of totalitarianism to members of the American Academy of Political and Social Science, meeting in Philadelphia. He addressed the distinguished audience, saying:

"There are two different patterns for the realization of socialism. The one pattern—we may call it the Marxian or the Russian pattern—is purely bureaucratic. All economic enterprises are departments of the government, just as is the administration of the army and the navy, or the postal system. Every single plant, shop, or farm, stands in the same relation to the superior central organization as does a post office to the office of the Postmaster General. The whole nation forms one single labor army with compulsory service; the commander of this army is the chief of state.

"The second pattern—we may call it the German (or Italian Fascist) system—differs from the first one in that it, seemingly and nominally, maintains private ownership of the means of production, entrepreneurship, and market exchange. So-called entrepreneurs do the buying and the selling, pay the workers, contract debts and pay interest and amortization. But they are no longer entrepreneurs. In Nazi Germany they are called shop managers or *betriebsfuehrer*. The government tells these seeming entrepreneurs what and how to produce, at what prices and from whom to buy, at what prices and to whom to sell. The government decrees at what wages laborers should work and to

whom and under what terms the capitalists should entrust their funds. Market exchange is but a sham. As all prices, wages, and interest rates are fixed by the authority, they are prices, wages and interest rates in appearance only; in fact they are merely quantitative terms in the authoritarian orders determining each citizen's income, consumption, and standard of living. The authority, not the consumers, directs production. The central board of production management is supreme; all citizens are nothing else but civil servants.

"This is socialism, with the outward appearance of capitalism. Some labels of the capitalistic market economy are retained, but they signify something entirely different from what they mean in the market economy." (End of quotation)

Then there was this third form of Socialism which was used so very effectively in Britain and then exported to the United States when other forms of Socialism failed to conquer. Called Fabian Socialism, one of its early disciples, the "eminent historian" H. G. Wells, described the program and exposed the machinery in a book published in 1908 and titled "New Worlds for Old." He wrote:

"It was left chiefly to the little group of English people who founded the Fabian Society to supply . . . the amplifying conception of Socialism, to convert Revolutionary Socialism to Administrative Socialism. . . . From saying that unorganized people cannot achieve Socialism, they passed to the implication that organization *alone, without popular support*, might achieve Socialism. . . .

Socialism ceased to be an open revolution, and became a *plot*. Functions were to be shifted quietly, unostentatiously, from the *representative* to the *official he appointed*.

They worked like a ferment in municipal politics...the reconstruction of our legislative and local machinery is a *necessary preliminary* to Socialization in many directions....Scientific reconstruction of our methods of government constitutes a necessary part of the Socialist scheme....It supplies us with a vision of a great and disciplined organization of officials. A *Scientific Bureaucracy*, appointed by representative bodies of diminishing importance, and coming at last to be the *working control* of the Socialist State, the replacement of *individual action* by *public organization*...." (emphasis added).

Can you see how the citizens were deceived by the chosen few who really "knew the score"? We have been advised to build bomb shelters in our back yards, have been taught how to evacuate whole cities, and how to survive in case of invasion by hostile Socialist soldiers and airmen from across the seas. We have sent millions of men across those same seas to battle fronts in Korea and Southeast Asia, and to guardposts in half the countries of the world, in order to prevent the advance of this Socialist enemy. And we have given billions of dollars and inestimable technological aid to countries throughout the world, to help them to build or rebuild according to the capitalistic pattern, shunning Socialism of the type Ludwig von Mises called German, or the *Zwangswirtschaft* system.

But here at home we have been made the unwarned victims of another form of Socialism by means of which, in the terminology of H. G. Wells, our governmental functions have been shifted gradually from the *elected* officials to their *appointees*. Citizens have been made accustomed to "city managers" and "county administrators" and appointed officials of uncounted other kinds, from citizens advisory committees to administrators of special districts and Regional Councils that dictate to State Governors and Legislators. And the final achievement in this category: As this is being written we have an *appointed* President of the United States who is empowered to *appoint* his potential successor, the Vice President of the United States.

It all began, of course, just as Wells explained it, at the municipal or local level. Then it spread to the State level, and at last to the Federal level; and now it is in-

vading the international level as Regional Governance becomes universal!

Tracing its beginnings and its maturing at the local level, Maureen Heaton wrote, in "So Dangerous a Step":

"The city manager now fulfills the duties formerly the responsibility of the elected city council, who now only act on the recommendation of their appointed successor. So, too, with the county administrator, who has become the appointed supervisor of the elected Supervisors. The appointed county counsel has usurped the position once held by the elected district attorney, who is now reduced to little more than a prosecutor. This situation holds true in the schools, as well, where appointed superintendents whittle away at the functions of the elected Boards, and 'experts' appointed by the appointed superintendent really make the decisions, which are then 'rubberstamped' by the 'representatives of the people.' All this has come about piecemeal, and has conditioned acceptance of the idea of government by appointed officials, so that many who would have resisted bitterly, now seem indifferent to it all.

"Like regional government itself, these changes are always sold to the people under the label of 'progress,' or because of 'proliferating government,' 'too heavy a workload,' or 'an expert is needed.' In the case of regional government, the people are told that existing government is not 'flexible' enough; or that a regional approach is necessary to handle the growing problems; or that there are so many overlapping areas which could be simplified under Metro. This last has some truth. Compared to a totalitarian state, our historic system is quite complicated. But do we want to pay that price for simplicity?"

It was this last reason which was used to sell Metro in Dade County, Florida. There were some 26 incorporated municipalities within the county, the city of Miami being the largest. The consolidation of functions previously performed by each incorporated area independently, was supposed to bring greater efficiency, save money, insure safety and the pursuit of happiness, etc. It did none of these things, but this was the sales pitch in 1958.

We were against Metro from the start and knew that plans called for the creation of a

Tri-County Authority which would replace the existing functions of the local governments of Dade, Palm Beach, and Broward (Fort Lauderdale) Counties. If the movement could be stopped or limited to Dade County, the final plan would have been defeated. So, we "editorialized" in our August 8, 1958 issue of *Closer-Up*, saying in part:

"Let's see what happened in Dade County. On May 1, 1958, the offices of county assessor of taxes, county tax collector, county surveyor, purchasing agent and county supervisor of registration were abolished and the powers and functions of these offices were transferred to the county manager, an appointive officer who was given power to appoint and remove all administrative officers subject only to Civil Service regulations.

"The so-called 'Home Rule Charter' gave the board of county commissioners the right to abolish the offices of sheriff, constable or any other county officer except the supervisor of public instruction and the judges and clerks of constitutional courts.

"In one fell swoop the greatest right that Americans have, to elect and continue to supervise the conduct of their local offices, was destroyed under the high sounding name of 'Home Rule.' Instead of giving home rule to the voters of Dade County, the charter removed home rule from the voters and put it in the hands of an appointive county manager.

"From now on out the county manager, and not the voters, will determine the nature and the character of all local officials who were formerly elected. No one, not even the Board of County Commissioners of Dade County, who will be the only important administrative elective officers of the county, can 'direct or request the appointment of any person to, or his removal from, office by the Manager.' No matter how ruthlessly the citizens may be hounded by appointed police, you the voter have no recourse and the county commission cannot 'give orders to subordinate of the Manager, either publicly or privately.'

"Instead of home rule by the voters of Dade County, the charter gives such power to one man, the manager, who does not have to be a resident of the State at the time of his appointment and who may be extremely un-

familiar with the needs of the county.

"To show you the power of the county manager, let me quote Section 4:01: 'There shall be departments of finance, personnel, planning, law and such other departments as may be established by administrative order of the Manager. All functions not otherwise specifically assigned to others by this Charter shall be performed under the supervision of the Manager.' And to top this off, under the very next section, 'The Manager shall have the power to issue and place into effect administrative orders, rules and regulations.'

"Is this 'home rule' by the people? No, indeed. It is almost dictatorship by an appointive official who can be brought here from a distant point to run your life and mine.... This we must never do if we want home rule in the true sense of the word. Let those who would give us home rule be sure and bring home rule to you and me, and not dictatorship."

As we indicated previously, the foregoing was published August 8, 1958. There is no reason to change a word of it, for all things in the Metro department are much as they were sixteen years ago; except for one sad difference: proliferation. Dade County was the first such experiment in the United States and, while this "growth" has been confined to the one county in Florida, there are many other Metros in existence today. We have a publication of the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations that carries the title: "Regional Governance, Promise and Performance." This 356-page book lists and discusses Metros that have been established in areas where the "core cities" are Miami and Jacksonville, Florida; Nashville, Tennessee; Atlanta, Georgia; Indianapolis, Indiana; the San Francisco Bay Area where nine counties are involved; the Twin Cities Area of Minnesota where seven counties are tied together; Sacramento, California; Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania; Portland, Oregon; the New York Interstate Metro which includes counties and planning regions in a three-state area; etc.

But, as we indicated in a previous letter, since the establishment of the Ten Federal Regions, the ACIR planners have been far more interested in the "Substate Districting Systems" which are being developed in the fifty States.

For example, in an ACIR report on Miami



Metro author Aileen Lotz (staff consultant for the Joint Center for Environmental and Urban Problems, Florida International University), begins her report with the statement: "For the purpose of this paper, Dade County, Florida is defined as a 'region.' Although most of the present discussion will be confined to... Dade County... it is recognized that the region, under more traditional definitions, includes additional area...."

And this is certainly true as of August 16, 1974. Because, as a result of the passage of a legislative package prepared by *1313 Planners*, this "region" now includes five counties: Dade, Broward, Palm Beach, Martin, and St. Lucie.

Since about the same thing has happened in all of the 50 States, and since much the same story could be told about any of the 49 other States, here is what happened in Florida, briefly and to the point:

On March 27, 1969, the President of the United States announced the division of the Nation into ten federal regions. Florida was placed in Region IV along with seven other States. Then, on February 12, 1972, the President authorized the staffing of the capitals of these ten federal regions, with Federal Regional Councils which would administer all federal programs in the multi-state region.

Meanwhile, in Florida, the State Legislature was induced to pass two 1313-prepared and prepackaged legislative acts: the Florida State Comprehensive Planning Act of 1972, and the Florida Environmental Land and Management Act of 1972. These Acts authorized the establishment of substate regions, which would act as local administrative branches of the Federal Region, whose capital is in Atlanta, Georgia.

The Governor lost no time in designating ten geographic, multi-county planning regions within the State "...for the purpose of preparing studies, reports, and plans, and all other planning, programming and budgeting activities (PPBS-Ed.), including but not limited to the activities named in (appropriate) Florida Statutes."

Protesting the progress of Regionalism in his home State, Dr. John L. Grady of the Florida Legislative and Research Committee, spoke before the Governor and the

Cabinet of the State of Florida on Feb. 20, 1973, saying, in part:

"...This is Regional Government. And, as any informed and objective citizen can see, Regional Government means control. Control of all land, business, development, utilities, production, services, property and people. Control by appointed councils and committees, not be elected officials. Bureaucrats, paid by federal grants, will direct programs effecting social and physical planning and federal regulation over cities and counties and their people. Even local police and county sheriffs will be controlled through Regional Criminal Justice Planning Councils of the Governor's Council on Criminal Justice, which will administer the Federal Law Enforcement Assistance Administering program for the LEAA czar in Atlanta—paving the way for a dangerously powerful national police force.

"The Governor's ten regional 'sub-states' and their respective councils dovetail very neatly with the President's ten regional provinces and their ruling councils. And should anyone question our remarks here today, let them study the record and the statements of government leaders themselves, such as Robert C. Weaver, former chief, Department of Housing and Urban Development, who said, 'Regional Government means Federal control over all property and its development regardless of location, anywhere in the United States, to be administered on the Federal Official's determination. It would supersede state and local laws.... Through this authority we seek to recapture control of the use of land, most of which the government has already given to the people.'

"And when the regional councils are soon functioning, with federal authority and federal funds, and there is no longer a need for mayors and city councilmen, and county commissioners, then the municipalities and counties will be dissolved; and unnecessary too will be state senators and representatives, many of whom did not even read, let alone understand, the enabling legislation which they passed."

(to be continued)

---

For information concerning this Newsletter please address all correspondence to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

----- Part Seventeen -----

#### SUBSTATE REGIONALISM IN THE NEW FEDERAL SYSTEM

That socialistic form of control that is called Regional Governance took a giant step forward in the United States with the passage of the Area Redevelopment Act of 1965. According to the terms of this legislation, any State or any "distressed" area of any State wanting federal assistance, was required to prepare and submit to the proper agency in Washington, an "Overall Economic Development Plan," and to set up a Regional Planning Commission to carry out the program once it had been approved by the Central Authority. Any State or area thereof that was not conversant with the procedures required for the drawing up and submitting of plans, or filling out the proper forms, etc., need merely apply to 1313's Public Administration Service, and expert assistance would be forthcoming and federal financing would be assured.

However, it was the Economic Development Act of 1965 that succeeded in popularizing Regional Planning Commissions. Title V of this Act provided for the establishment of *Multi-State* Regional Commissions. The first of these to combine more than one State in a Regional Development Program was the Appalachian Regional Development Plan. This was a part of President Johnson's War on Poverty, but LBJ had a little difficulty in putting this one across. The appropriation required for launching the Appalachian Program required Congressional consent.

Congress balked at approving such an expenditure for just one section of the country. So, LBJ held out a carrot—he promised the Congressmen and Senators that if they would approve the Appalachian Regional Commission, then they could have a Regional Commission for their own District! It worked; LBJ's famed "art of compromise" brought about the Appalachian Regional Commission, the New England Regional Commission, the Coastal Plains Regional Commission, the Upper Great Lakes Regional Commission, the Ozarks Regional Commission, the Four Corners Regional Commission (New Mexico, Arizona, Utah and Colorado), the Old West Regional Commission, and the Pacific Northwest

Regional Commission—eight in all and all of them still in existence and competing for funds with the Ten Federal Regional Districts that would be established a few years later!

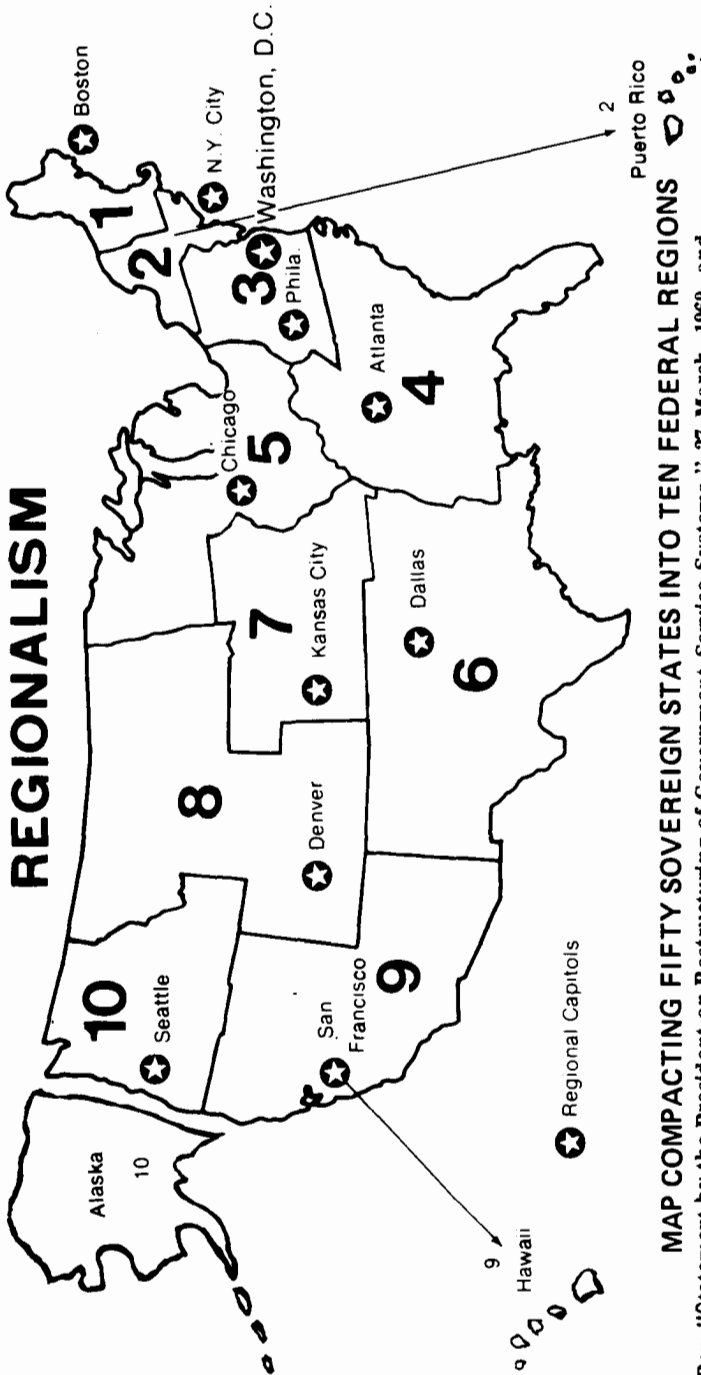
Former President Nixon usually gets the blame (or the praise if one is a Socialist) for having installed Regional Governance in the United States; but it was President Johnson who began the actual work. In a memorandum dated Sept. 2, 1966, President Johnson directed the Bureau of the Budget (now the Office of Management and Budget) to *coordinate at the Federal Level*, all Regional Planning in the Nation. As a result, the Director of BOB (now OMB) issued circular A-80. According to Rep. Nelson Pryor of Berlin, New Hampshire, 1313 then got into the act in this manner: Governor John Love of Colorado, at that time Chairman of the National Governor's Conference Committee on State Planning (1313), wrote to the Governors of all States urging them to comply with BOB's Circular A-80, and *establish State Regional Planning Commissions!*

Later, July 24, 1969, Circular A-95 was issued. Briefly, this gives the federal executive the right to establish rules and regulations governing regional projects, and also gives federal agents the power to veto local plans and programs whenever any federal funding is involved. Thus "home rule" is abolished and this power is taken from the people and redelegated to regional chiefs who are appointed by Washington.

Then, on March 27, 1969, under the authority of the Executive Re-Organization Act of 1949, President Richard M. Nixon told the American people, by means of one of his rare press conferences, that the United States was being divided into eight federal regions. After that announcement there was a flurry of jealous protest from some of the cities that had not been chosen as Regional Capitals, and Nixon revised his order to provide for Ten Federal Regions, as illustrated in the accompanying map.

By Executive Order 11647 of February 12, 1972 and Executive Order 11731 of July 25, 1973, the process had been completed: Each of the ten federal regions would have a Governing Regional Council composed of appointed administrators

# REGIONALISM



## MAP COMPACTING FIFTY SOVEREIGN STATES INTO TEN FEDERAL REGIONS

(Per, "Statement by the President on Restructuring of Government Service Systems," 27 March, 1969, and Executive Order #11647, "The Federal Regional Councils," 12 February, 1972.)

from each of the following departments or agencies: Department of Transportation, Office of Economic Opportunity; Department of Health, Education and Welfare, Department of Agriculture, Department of Housing and Urban Development, Department of Labor, Environmental Protection Agency, Department of the Interior, and the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration; and with the Office of Management and Budget in overall charge of the entire operation.

It was with the establishment of these Ten Fed-

eral Regions that the program of ACIR and 1313 was changed from one of setting up Metros, Megalopoli and Ecumenopoli to one of creating Sub-State Regions within the Ten Federal Regions that had been ordered into existence by Executive Orders.

First, however, we must go back in time and pick up yet another strand that has been woven into the Regional Blanket that is smothering the Republic:

In previous letters we have explained how 1313 was established with Rockefeller money on Rockefeller property at 1313 East 60th St., Chicago, and how 1313 was designed to do at the domestic level what its companion organization, the *Council on Foreign Relations*, was created to accomplish at the foreign level. 1313 worked with State, County, Municipal and local governments; but the time came when it was felt that a more direct tie-in with the Federal Administration was needed. Consequently, there was created, in 1959, the *Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations*. From this time on, we begin to hear more of ACIR and less of 1313, since ACIR now is the official "front" and mouthpiece of 1313.

"The system" used by ACIR is partially explained in one of its publications, which tells us that:

"Commission recommendations for State action are translated into draft bills and proposed Constitutional amendments which constitute ACIR's State

Legislative Programs. The proposals have been made available in separate 'slip bill' form. They are brought to the attention of key legislative and executive officials of all the States, as well as other interstate groups and individuals."

After ACIR began to function, and the PPBS management and budget control system had been forced upon every federal administrative department, then came the division of the Nation into Ten Federal Regions, and the ensuing campaign to force all States to likewise divide themselves into Sub-State Regions.

The following is taken from an official publication of the ACIR, and is self-explanatory:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### WHAT IS ACIR?

The Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR) was created by Congress in 1959 to monitor the operation of the American federal system and to recommend improvements. ACIR is a permanent national bipartisan body representing the executive and the legislative branches of Federal, State and local government and the public.

Of the 26 Commission members, nine represent the Federal government, 14 represent State and local governments and three represent the general public. Twenty members are appointed by the President. He names three private citizens and three Federal executive officials directly and selects four Governors, three State legislators, four mayors and three elected county officials from slates nominated, respectively, by the National Governors' Conference, the Council of State Governments, the National League of Cities/U.S. Conference of Mayors, and the National Association of Counties (all are 1313 organizations—Ed.). The other six are Members of Congress—three Senators appointed by the President of the Senate and three Representatives appointed by the Speaker of the House.

Commission members serve a two-year term and may be reappointed. The Commission names an Executive Director who heads a small professional staff.

After selecting specific intergovernmental issues for investigation, ACIR follows a multi-step procedure that assures review and comment by representatives of all points of view, all affected levels of government, technical experts and interested groups. The Commission then debates each issue and formulates its policy positions. Commission findings and recommendations are published and draft bills and executive orders are developed to assist in implementing ACIR policies." (End of statement).

\*\*\*\*\*

A petition protesting the activities and the very existence of ACIR was prepared and presented to Congress by *Statewide Committees Opposing Regional Plan Areas* (SCORPA). The petition charged that ACIR is unconstitutional since Senators and Congressmen serve on its 26-member commission and the Constitution clearly states, in Article I, Section 6 (2), that: "No Senator or Representative shall, during the time for which he is elected, be appointed to any civil office under the authority of the United States."

Further objections: ACIR is controlled by 1313, "a syndicate of like-minded affiliates and adjuncts linked by interlocking directorates and/or common purpose....;

"ACIR operates a 'law factory' and distributes pre-packaged legislation throughout federal, state and local governments, preempting the right of citizens to form their own laws through their representatives elected for that purpose...;

"The very existence of ACIR's federal-state-local collusion is a violation of both the word and the meaning of our Federal Constitution and the 50 State Constitutions....;

"ACIR promotes an implacable drive to eradicate local and State governments under its concept of Regional Governance, etc., etc."

From various ACIR reports and publications, we have gleaned the following pertinent information:

ACIR organization covers three major areas:

1. Taxation and finance;
2. Governmental Structure and Functions; and
3. Program Implementation.

ACIR devotes a major—and growing—proportion of time and resources to encouraging the implementation of the recommendations it makes to the legislative and executive branches of Federal, State, and local government.

Legislation to implement ACIR recommendations to Congress is usually introduced by United States Senators and Representatives who are members of the Commission.

The Council of State Governments includes most ACIR bills in its annual volume of "Suggested State Legislation" (copies of which volume of "mail order legislation" are sent to all important officials of every State for suggested State action—Ed.)

Attempts by the States to modernize their basic charters (State Constitutions) and to revamp the structure and organization of their governmental branches are basic ingredients of the continuing drive to *put more muscle in federalism's frame* (emphasis added).

The Commission and its key staff members submitted statements and testified before House and Senate committees on legislation of vital interest to *federalism*.

The creative partnership between Federal, State and local governments in responding effectively to old and new social, economic and developmental needs in urban and rural America can only flounder *unless antiquated State Constitutional provisions are revised*.

\*\*\*\*\*

It should be noted that these Substate Regions that ACIR promotes are *federally controlled if a single cent of federal money is involved in the project*. This is brought about through the application of the provisions contained in that Circular A-95 which was previously mentioned in this letter. Under ACIR's official "Glossary of terms," there is given the following definition:

"A-95. An areawide comprehensive planning organization or State agency recognized by the U.S. Office of Management and Budget (OMB) to notify other affected local or State governmental units of proposed Federal-aid or direct Federal projects before they are funded, and to perform reviews of such projects and comment upon them as to their consistency with areawide or State policies. This process is established by OMB Circular A-95, pursuant to Section 204 of the Demonstration Cities and Metropolitan Development Act of 1966 and Title IV of the Intergovernmental Cooperation Act of 1968."

Translated into common English:

Any State or local agency desiring Federal assistance on a development project, must notify a "clearing house" of its intentions, furnishing a description of the project and other pertinent information. If the clearing house approves, then the request is forwarded to OMB for final action. If OMB approves, the project is coordinated with and made to conform to the computerized *Planning, Programming, Budgeting System*, by which all programs in which the federal government has any part, are managed and controlled. If the local project does not fit in with the long-range *Planning* for the Region, if it does not conform to "piggyback" *Programming* in the area, then the *Budgeting* of the project is denied. In more formal language, a bulletin issued by OMB to all executive departments and establishments states:

"The principal objective of PPB (Planning, Programming and Budgeting-Ed.) is to improve the basis for major program decisions in the operating agencies and in the Executive Office of the President. This requires clear statements of alternatives and of the reasons for decisions. Program objectives are to be identified and alternative methods of meeting them are to be subjected to systematic comparison. Data are to be organized on the basis of programs, and are to reflect the future as well as current implications of decisions. As in the case of budgeting, planning and programming apply not only to current programs but to proposals involving new legislation.

"The budget is the financial expression of the underlying program plan. Review by the Bureau (OMB) is conducted primarily in program terms. It is essential that the products of the PPB System-the Program Memoranda, Special Analytic Studies, and Program and Financial Plans-provide adequate bases for program decisions."

At the local level, it is the job of the clearing house to see to it that the local project fits in with all other projects in the area or Region; and OMB then determines that the project is in accord with overall long-range planning for the Region.

According to ACIR, there are three types of planning and developing clearing houses below the Multi-State Federal Regional level:

- The metropolitan clearing house;
- The regional clearing house, which approves planning and developing projects in the non-metropolitan areas;
- The State clearing house which... "usually is the State comprehensive planning agency."

"As of April, 1973," says an ACIR publication, "53 State clearinghouses existed (including the District of Columbia, Puerto Rico, and American Samoa). Of the 212 metropolitan clearinghouses, 185 were intrastate and 27 were interstate, while only one of the 238 regional clearinghouses was interstate. The 450 substate and multistate clearinghouses in the United States covered over 2,000 counties, in which an estimated 88 percent of the nation's population lived."

Why these clearinghouses? According to ACIR:

"OMB's objective, then, is to provide the opportunity for achieving greater interlocal and intergovernmental cooperation in the long run and better coordination of specific State and substate planning and development activities in the short run. According to Dwight Ink (an ACIR Planner): 'A-95, in effect, forces people who should be talking to each other to talk to each other. Communication is fundamental to coordination. It has been our modest expectation that the intergovernmental dialogues contrived by A-95 would lead State and local governments to an identification of common interest which, quite possibly, would stimulate common enterprises and perhaps even continuing systematic cooperation.... In short, we view A-95 and the laws on which it is based as institution building mechanisms-and institution building is a long term enterprise.'"

In plainer language: A-95 forces everybody to obey OMB's PPB System, which is a long term enterprise aiming at a Total Managed Global Society. And there is not yet complete coordination at local levels because those OMB clearinghouses at present have control over only those development projects where some federal money is involved.

This is why *federal land control* is so important to the Regionalists: When the federal bureaucrats can determine just how every square inch of land is to be utilized or developed; once these clearinghouses hold dictatorial power over *all land development*, whether or not it is federally financed, then total tyranny will have arrived.

(to be continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS and CLOSER-UP are privately circulated Newsletters. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

A WEEKLY COMMENTARY

Year Twenty-One . . . . . Special Issue . . . . . August 30, 1974

DEAR SUBSCRIBER:-


This is not a regular newsletter. Instead, it is a personal and, to us, a very important report on the state of the Bells. Time and the pressure of meeting deadlines have taken their toll and the time has come, at long and lamentable last, when we are forced to make a vital decision concerning our publications and our service to you; and we hope and pray that you will understand, and accept that decision.

It has become essential that, if we are to continue to serve you, we must curtail our operation or run the risk of ceasing operations altogether. Briefly and to the point: the work and the pressure involved in producing two different publications leaves us sick and exhausted. Therefore, we have decided that CLOSER-UP must be laid to rest, discontinued, in order that we may continue publishing DON BELL REPORTS, giving it the time and attention that it deserves. So, from this date onward, we shall publish DON BELL REPORTS only, with occasional bulletins and special reports as circumstances warrant.

You deserve an explanation, so, permit us to start at the beginning and tell you how this dilemma came about. A full explanation will serve a double purpose: it will also answer that question so often asked by new subscribers, "Who is Don Bell?" And it will also tell you about the "staff" that assists him. Some of the following some of you have read before, but it needs to be repeated:

Long before Korea and Vietnam, between the two World Wars, civil wars were raging in China. That's where the action was, and that's where young Upton Close was. In those turbulent years Mainland China was overrun with Communist agents, both Russian and American. If one wanted to learn, first hand, the nature of the World Conspiracy that brought on World War One and was about to precipitate us into World War Two, China was the place to "get the facts." Upton got the facts, and returned to the United States to become Far Eastern expert for NBC; until his knowledge, integrity and patriotism cost him his job, and he became an independent broadcaster and publisher of the newsletter CLOSER-UP.

Meanwhile, in February 1927, while Chiang Kai-shek's troops were beseiging Shanghai, young Don Bell arrived in China with the Fourth United States Marines, then under command of the famed General Smedley D. Butler. Fate decreed that Don Bell was to remain in Asia for the next nineteen years, as newsman and radio correspondent covering four wars. He returned to the United States to observe and report proceedings at the organizational meeting of the United Nations at San Francisco. He then returned to be with General MacArthur when the Japanese occupation began. Later, Bell flew to Bikini Atoll to serve as pool correspondent for all American radio networks and report the two atomic bomb tests. He then returned to the United States to become a network radio commentator until, like Upton Close, "knowledge, integrity and patriotism cost him his job" and he became an independent broadcaster and publisher of the weekly newsletter DON BELL REPORTS, now in its twenty-first year of continuous and uninterrupted publication.

A personal note regarding Don Bell: His experience as a member of the Fourth Estate is adequate. He began in 1928 as editor and publisher of Walla Walla, official organ of the Fourth Marines while stationed in China. As a civilian, he graduated to the feature editorship of the American-owned, now defunct, Shanghai Evening Post & Mercury. Then to service as foreign correspondent for UP, NBC, BBC, MBS, etc. (45 years in the news business as of this writing). There was a time, however, when Don Bell was better known for making the news than for reporting it. At the very beginning of our entry into World War Two, after broadcasting an eye-witness account of the attack on Nichols Field (it came to be known as  Little Pearl Harbor" and the broadcast was heard on NBC), Bell was captured by the invading Japanese and was reported to have been publicly executed (after appropriate torture),

but it was a clear case of mistaken identity, and Bell never did discover who had died in his stead. So, erroneously honored and posthumously decorated as the first American war correspondent to have been killed in World War Two, he actually spent three years: one month, and one day as a prisoner of war in Concentration Camp Number One, Santo Tomas University, Manila, Philippines, and was liberated when General MacArthur returned as promised, on February 3, 1945. Returning to duty as soon as health would permit, Bell was shot down during a bombing run over Amoy, China, on March 22, 1945. Again reported killed in action, Bell and six other survivors of the original crew of thirteen men, walked several hundred miles into China to an escape base, from which they were flown to Chungking, and safety. Returning to the United States by way of Africa and Europe, Bell arrived in time to cover the organizational meeting of the United Nations at San Francisco. He then returned to the Philippines, entered Japan with General MacArthur, remained in Asia until the Bikini Atomic Bomb tests. There he served as pool correspondent for the four American radio networks, then back to the United States and work as a radio commentator until the management's blue pencil began to delete too many of his commentaries.

Meanwhile, as Upton Close and Don Bell were learning about treason and other high crimes and conspiracies while reporting from overseas, New York and Washington; back home in West Virginia, a descendant of the Hatfields (of the Hatfield and McCoy feud and song fame) had been getting himself persecuted for trying to alert the Nation to the dangers of accepting Communists as one's best friends. The Federal Government had inadvertently created a Patriot's Honor Roll by charging a group of men and women with sedition because they spoke and wrote too vigorously against communism. George Deatherage was one of those defendants. Their trial lasted over seven months and then was called off without a verdict having been rendered—on the grounds of “mis-trial.”

And so it came to pass that these three—Upton Close, George Deatherage and Don Bell—by mutual agreement, were to move to the Palm Beach, Florida area, there to form a team of publishers of patriotic literature written from the Christian American point of view. So, from February 22, 1954 until today, CLOSER-UP and DON BELL REPORTS have been mailed together under a joint subscription plan.

The publications continued, but not the personnel:

Upton wanted to “write one more history book before I die.” Such a task could not be fitted into a life that consisted of constantly meeting deadlines and interpreting current, rather than historical, events. So Upton took his leave, moved to Mexico but never finished that last book—instead, he met that ultimate deadline which ends all mortal effort. In Upton's case, it was a train collision. Death was instant, unplanned, no suspicious circumstances existed.

George and Don carried on, but the load was heavy and George's health began to fail. In February 1958, George moved to northern Florida, shortly thereafter he succumbed to cancer.

With the double loss of Upton Close and George Deatherage, Don Bell was left with two publications and one big problem: what to do? It would have been impossible for one man to carry on, and when George left he predicted that, if Don tried to continue alone, he'd “fold” in less than six months. And he would have been right if the Lord had not intervened in a most marvelous way:

Almost immediately after our arrival in Florida, Upton introduced us to a “patriotic lady” who was interested in our work. We (we'll use the editorial “we” from here on to the end of this report); repeat, we had never set eyes on each other before. But, upon being introduced, this “patriotic lady” excused herself, began rummaging through a pile of old magazines and scrap books, and suddenly held up a copy of Life Magazine of April 13, 1942. In it was the illustrated story of the fall of Manila to the Japanese, and there was an action photo of Don Bell before a microphone interviewing General MacArthur. Under the picture was the caption: “Murdered by Japs, according to Manila reports, was radio commentator Don Bell, long anti-Japanese. Supposedly he had been tortured with fire and bayoneted.”

She was attracted by the man in the picture, “just knew” that the story of his death was untrue, and held onto the illustration in the hope of matching it up with the original sometime



in the future. And, as predestined and as you've already guessed, this "patriotic lady" soon became Mrs. Don (Ginny) Bell. And she was willing to become the perfect partner as well as wife and helpmeet. So, with the departure of George, a "family corporation" was established. We made it a family affair and decided to continue the publication of both CLOSER-UP and DON BELL REPORTS.

And when we say "family affair," we mean exactly that. All research, newsgathering, writing and editing, Varityping, platemaking, printing, folding, addressing, stamping, stuffing, mailing, record-keeping, collating and bookmaking; everything has been done by Don and Ginny, with what help Ginny's mother has been able to give (and how that help is appreciated), and with occasional emergency relief from daughter, son-in-law and three grandchildren (the fourth isn't old enough to stuff envelopes properly - yet).

Such an arrangement has obvious advantages where work of this type is involved. There is no danger of sabotage (at least not until after the letters get to the post office), there can be no union-inspired work stoppages or ADL-commanded contract cancellations, no organized interference as long as we are free agents. And so long as we can buy paper, ink and stamps, and so long as Don and Ginny remain in reasonably good health, we are in business and you will receive your newsletters according to schedule. But -

The time consumed and the pressure involved in publishing two well-written and sufficiently documented newsletters, cannot be described. Outside life becomes impossible. Answering correspondence is a luxury that can't be afforded. We can't take vacations, our own family members can come to see us only on "single weeks" or when their help is needed. Our one relaxation comes on Sunday when we all meet in church; but even then we must be prepared to preach and teach, and give help as the Spirit commands.

Let us give you an example which we are sure you will understand: Last October, because their national convention was being held in nearby Fort Lauderdale, we were privileged to be able to accept an invitation to attend and speak to the delegates of the Women for Constitutional Government, an organization which we admire and an organization which apparently admires us since we were named "Man of the Year" for 1973. But, when the time came to go to the convention, we had to go alone; Ginny was sick and exhausted and could not attend.

Once, while George was still here to cover, we got away for a few days to attend a Congress of Freedom convention. And once, a few years ago, we decided to miss a week of publishing and "take a real vacation." We got as far as Atlanta, got worried, turned the car around and came back home. The kind of pressure under which we exist does that to a person.

The real crisis began on July 25th, just over a month ago, when Ginny went to the dentist. Complications developed and, partly because of her run-down condition, her body rebelled and she was in a state of agony and torture for four weeks. At times we feared for her life, and it took some mighty strong praying and some wonderful work on the part of an old-time dental surgeon to get her on the road to recovery.

So the publishing team has been shattered. We have done our best to carry on alone, since Ginny couldn't even be with us physically. For the past month she has been under special care at our childrens' home, where she has received far better treatment than she would have received in any hospital; and she is recovering, but slowly. And she is too precious to sacrifice on an altar of deadlines. Never again will we ask her, expect her, or permit her, to take upon herself the burden of work which she has been carrying for the past sixteen years. As for ourself, Ginny said: "It's good to be dedicated to your work and do the best you can; but if you try to do more than is possible, and you fall dead in the midst of your machinery, who is going to replace you?"

So, this having been "a family affair" from the very beginning, we held a family conference and, after much prayer and discussion, we arrived at a conclusion:

Publishing two different newsletters is no longer possible. One of them must go, so that we can do a better job on the one and also have a little time left over for rest and relaxation, and for seeking a more balanced life. Closer-Up has been carried on as a kind of living memorial

to Upton Close; he wanted us to continue the publication as long as possible. We believe we have done that. DON BELL REPORTS is, after all, more personal. It, says Ginny, carries the name of a living man, and it should continue to live.

Therefore, CLOSER-UP will no longer be published. The reprint of a previous issue which accompanies this letter is in the nature of an obituary, a memorial to an old friend whose time has been run. DON BELL REPORTS, on the other hand, will continue to be published on the regular weekly schedule. When circumstances require and time permits, we shall also issue special issues and bulletins. And the practice of sending two copies of each issue will be continued, on a weekly basis, except in the case of overseas subscriptions, where airmail costs prohibit this practice.

As of this writing, we have a few more chapters to write before our series on Regional Government can be concluded. Then the series will be offered in booklet form, and DON BELL REPORTS will return to its normal format, concentrating on the interpretation and analysis of current events and crises, always accenting the Christian American point of view.

As for subscription rates: we hoped that you wouldn't ask, yet we knew that the subject had to be dealt with. We realize that you'll be receiving one-third less original reading material (since DON BELL REPORTS weekly and CLOSER-UP was published every other week). But we believe that, given more time and less pressure, we'll be able to give you even more for your money, and we pray that a better product makes up the difference. Then, too, there is this matter of Nixonomic stagflation, which has hit us where it really hurts, and we see no hope of relief with the Rockefellers preparing to handle domestic as well as foreign affairs. Back in 1954 when we began joint publication of the two newsletters, the subscription rate for the two was \$20 per year. At that time, stamps were three cents each, and other things such as paper and ink were comparably priced. Now those stamps are ten cents each and all other required materials have also more than tripled in price. If we had subscribed to that same ratio, our subscription rate would now be about \$60 per year. But in all these years, we have raised our subscription rates just once: to \$24 per year when stamps went up to eight cents each. Now the time has come when our troubles are economic as well as physical and temporal. So, let us maintain the subscription price at the current \$24 per year, and we'll do our best to give you more for your money in one newsletter than you have been receiving previously in two newsletters.

But, we do have some recovering to do. The team is still at half strength, and it takes the two of us to do the job properly. Which is an overstatement, because it takes the two of us *plus your prayers* if the work is to be successful.

And it is our prayer that, under this new arrangement, we will be able to serve you better than ever before, in Truth and with total dedication to the calling which has been assigned us.

Ginny Bell

Don Bell

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

- - - - - Part Eighteen - - - - -

#### ACHIEVING NATIONAL GOALS

In a Communist country such as Russia or Mainland China, or wherever an absolute dictatorship exists, the business of setting up national goals that are to be achieved at some future date, is a comparatively simple procedure. This does not mean that the goals are going to be attained, usually they are not. But putting the plan into operation is simple: The Big Bosses get together, decide upon what they want to come to pass, draw up a program that will supposedly bring about what is desired, publish the package and call it a New Five Year Plan - and the bureaucrats and the people will follow instructions - or else.

However, in a "participatory democracy," such as ours (that's what our former representative republic has become, they tell us), things are a bit more complicated. Here there must be more publicity, more fanfare, persuasion and education, more carrots and fewer clubs. Of course, things are the same up to a point: Here, too, the Big Bosses get together and make the decisions, have their underlings draw up the plans, etc. But then they launch a crusade, a propaganda drive in order to convince the people that they, the people, know what's going on, are in favor of what's going on, and demand that ~~the Big Bosses' plans be put into effect.~~

That's participatory democracy, as opposed to the hard-line socialism of Russia and China. You will already have understood, of course, that participatory democracy is just a synonym for Fabian Socialism. And here is a current and pertinent example of how it is used to promote Regional Governance in these United States:

Although 1313 and its allies and satellites have been preaching the gospel of Metro and Regionalism for nearly a quarter of a century the people are not yet convinced that it's a smart idea to toss out all the old forms and adopt this *new federalism* in their place. So the Big Bosses have decided that some "participatory democracy" is required. Now, whenever an "educational crusade" is

needed, there is one army of propaganda propagators that has proved its worth to the Big Bosses time after time. We refer to the League of Women Voters. And the following, from The New York Times of September 1, 1974, needs no further explanation:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### URBAN GOVERNMENT IS FOUND TO FALTER

Washington, Aug. 31 (AP)—A new study by the League of Women Voters Education Fund says that urban governments around the country are malfunctioning and "ripe for reform" but not quite ready to rush into improvements. The study, published under the title "Supercity, Hometown, U.S.A. Prospects for Two-Tier Government," concludes that current attacks on problems of urban government are piecemeal and hamstrung by antiquated political machinery devised when the country was chiefly rural.

Metropolitan areas are composed of too many governments, the study says, while none actually have the scope or authority to deal with problems adequately. The league's study finds that a majority of both citizens and government officials support the suggested solutions of two-tier government but are cautious. The two-tier government provides a broad central government, such as a metropolitan government covering an entire county, coupled with sub-governments covering neighborhoods or smaller communities within the larger governed unit.

\*\*\*\*\*

The foregoing report about the work of the League of Women Voters in regard to Metro and Regionalism, is an excellent example of how pre-conceived plans handed down by the Big Bosses as "National Goals" are promoted at the local level. However, before proceeding, we should be a bit more explicit about those Big Bosses:

Back in the 1950s, when Regional Governance began to be installed, there was a "Goals For Americans" Committee which was composed primarily of Rockefeller

underlings, CFR members and 1313 agents. Some of those proposed "National Goals" were adopted, some set aside for future action. Then in 1969, when Richard Nixon was still on the Rockefeller team, the President established within the White House a "National Goals Research Staff," directed by Leonard Garment and with Daniel P. Moynihan acting as Counsellor to the President and authoring the report, which was submitted on July 4, 1970. This particular National Goals report was titled "Toward Balanced Growth: Quantity with Quality," and was primarily an argument for the establishment of PPBS on a national scale, along with the need for "Regionalizing" the USA. A few brief quotes from the report should be sufficient:

"Social data...becomes indispensable to meeting the principle of accountability. There is no serious way for the Nation to know whether the (goals) are attained unless there is a steady, readily accessible, and understandable flow of information as to the actual results, which is to say the outputs, of government programs. *In this respect, one of the most important legislative measures in American history was the Budget and Accounting Act of June 10, 1921, which established the Bureau of the Budget and the General Accounting Office (italics added).*"

"...The art of national goal setting, then, is to be realistic about what can be attained, and to use social data in such a way as to enable both the expert and lay publics to understand that progress toward any seriously difficult goal is going to take place by increments..."

"New tools and techniques have been developed to help make the complex comprehensible: for example, computerized information systems...."

"Last year, the National Governors' Conference (1313-Ed.) resolved to petition the Congress to...provide a sense of direction in Federal planning and in Federal programs which would seek to alleviate the growing national frustration that is occurring in overpopulated areas and in areas which are now losing population. Similarly, the National League of Cities (also 1313-Ed.), called for a specific policy for the settlement of people throughout the nation to balance the concentration of population among and within metropolitan and non-metropolitan areas while providing social and economic opportunities for all persons."

More recently: Nelson Rockefeller quit his post as Governor of New York, to create a

"National Commission on the Future of America in its Third Century." In other words, another National Goals Commission!

Here are startling coincidences: Rockefeller announced the creation of his new Goals Commission from the White House, Jerry Ford was named a member of the new Rockefeller Commission, shortly thereafter Ford was appointed (not elected) Vice President of the United States, and then after a brief delay Nelson Rockefeller was appointed (not elected) Vice President of the United States as his friend Jerry succeeded to the Presidency (by appointment).

So much for the nonce about the way the Big Bosses operate. Now let us shift our attention to the local arena, and here we find the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR) laying down the rules for the development of that program that is being promoted and popularized by the League of Women Voters.

We have a copy of a rather lengthy directive issued about a year ago by ACIR. So you'll know exactly what ACIR has in mind for your area, we shall quote at length from that directive:

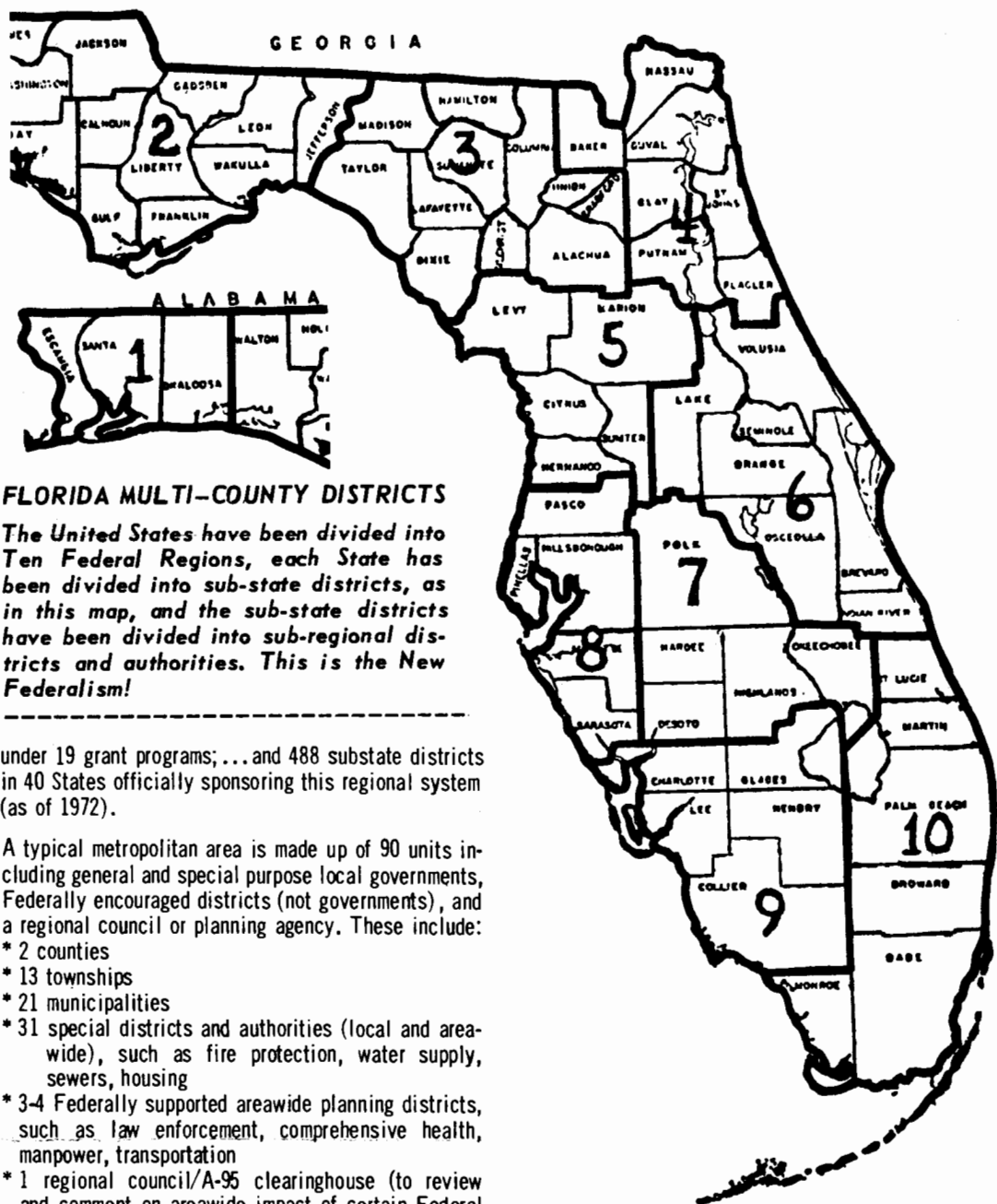
\*\*\*\*\*

#### SUBSTATE REGIONALISM: A STAFF ANALYSIS

The Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations adopted five recommendations at its June 22-23 meeting in San Francisco which endorse a concerted, Federal-State-local strategy for bringing greater order, accountability, and sense of direction to more than 250 metropolitan regions and practically all rural areas.

A comprehensive 18-month Commission study of substate regions shows that this Nation faces a major problem regarding proliferating districts in urban and rural areas—especially at that new but active level above cities and counties but below the States—the substate regional level. Most of these districting developments have emerged over the past decade because of combined Federal-State-local efforts to treat areawide problems in an areawide context. What has been missing in all but a handful of cases, however, is a regional unit with the capacity to link areawide planning with program implementation, to coordinate the diverse activities of separate districts having single-function planning and operation responsibilities — in short, to serve as an effective regional decision-maker.

In these substate areas, the country now confronts the dilemma of sorting out the roles, responsibilities and relationships between and among towns, cities and counties; over 600 regional councils of government dominated by city and county spokesmen; nearly 25,000 special districts and authorities...approximately 1,800 Federally encouraged regional districts



### FLORIDA MULTI-COUNTY DISTRICTS

*The United States have been divided into Ten Federal Regions, each State has been divided into sub-state districts, as in this map, and the sub-state districts have been divided into sub-regional districts and authorities. This is the New Federalism!*

under 19 grant programs; ...and 488 substate districts in 40 States officially sponsoring this regional system (as of 1972).

A typical metropolitan area is made up of 90 units including general and special purpose local governments, Federally encouraged districts (not governments), and a regional council or planning agency. These include:

- \* 2 counties
- \* 13 townships
- \* 21 municipalities
- \* 31 special districts and authorities (local and area-wide), such as fire protection, water supply, sewers, housing
- \* 3-4 Federally supported areawide planning districts, such as law enforcement, comprehensive health, manpower, transportation
- \* 1 regional council/A-95 clearinghouse (to review and comment on areawide impact of certain Federal grant applications)

To coordinate these diverse bodies and develop an effective decision-making mechanism at the substate level, the Commission adopted a strategy building on areawide units—councils of government and regional planning commissions—that now exist in all metropolitan areas and over 300 non-metropolitan areas as well as on substate districting systems already instituted by 44 States. This strategy emerges from the five recommendations adopted by ACIR in San Francisco. Commission staff will now develop draft legislation to help individual States and the Federal government implement the plan. The following analysis describes the regional bodies that would result from adoption of the Commission's strategy.

Basically, ACIR envisions a multi-jurisdictional organization composed mostly of local general government officials, with some State representatives. It would have policy control over all areawide planning, programming and policy development programs in its region along with comparable authority over the actions of multi-jurisdictional special districts. This body also would have the capacity to resolve conflicts between certain State agency and local governmental actions having an areawide impact on the one hand, and officially adopted regional plans and policies, on the other....

The council would:

- \* adopt and publicize regional policies and plans

- along with a program for their implementation;
- \* provide planning and programming inputs into the State's planning and budgeting process;
- \* serve as the region's A-95 review agency;
- \* assume the responsibility for implementing all Federally encouraged areawide planning, programming, coordinating, districting, or even servicing programs as well as for similar State undertakings.
- \* act as the basic policy board for multi-jurisdictional special districts;
- \* promote mutual problem-solving among counties, cities, and towns, and provide such services as these units may singly or jointly request;
- \* resolve differences between certain State agency and local government programs and projects that have spillover effects on policies adopted by the council; and
- \* in certain instances, assume direct operating responsibilities under such terms as may be set down in the State authorizing legislation, provided half the local member units representing 60 percent of the region's population concur.

This reformed regional council would be a comprehensive and functional planning, coordinating, programming, servicing and implementing body.

A mix of Federal-State-local actions are recommended to provide the council with the arsenal of powers needed to help guide substate regional development.

The proposed council would become the preferred implementing instrumentality for Federally encouraged districting programs under State legislation establishing a comprehensive substate districting system and promulgation of a new OMB directive covering all Federally assisted programs having a regional thrust....

The council would be assigned special review authority over State agency actions having a regional impact....

In addition, the council would have its officially adopted regional policies or plans recognized as guides for pertinent local governmental programming, planning and implementation activities, pursuant to proposed action by the governing bodies of such jurisdictions.

With these powers conferred by Federal-State-local actions, the revitalized regional council could speak with authority....

ACIR's strategy for reforming regional councils is not an idealized dream of regionalism, but is rooted in the real world of substate development.

- \* Regional councils with A-95 review and comment authority already exist in 212 metropolitan and 238 non-metropolitan areas.
- \* Two-thirds of the 488 substate districts established in 40 States now are authorized, and action is underway in four additional States.
- \* The boundaries of eight of the most significant of the Federally encouraged districting programs coincide (or are in harmony) with those of the State-established substate districts in about 50 percent of

the cases. The Federal government has relied on substate districting organization in more than one-third of the possible cases in these eight program areas.

- \* Approximately half of the regional councils already are the preferred unit for four-to-nine of the Federally encouraged areawide districting programs operating in their respective regions.
- \* Seven States have given review and approval authority to some or all of their regional councils over certain State projects.
- \* Four-fifths of the 3800 city and county officials surveyed by ACIR agreed that regional councils should perform the duties of an "umbrella" agency, especially with regard to the activities of independent special districts.
- \* The Metropolitan Regional Council in Minnesota's Twin Cities area and the Atlanta Regional Council along with at least 5-10 percent of the other existing councils already possess many or most of the proposed powers and functions assigned to the reformed regional councils under the Commission recommendation.

To conclude, the Commission's proposed reforms for regional councils rely heavily on the building blocks already in place at the substate level. But they go well beyond the status quo in their systematic effort to provide an effective umbrella unit that can cope with the growing demand for better management, coordination, implementation—in short, decision-making—in those programs and institutions that are areawide in nature.  
(End of ACIR Staff Analysis)

\*\*\*\*\*

ACIR is confident that Regionalism is here to stay, as the foregoing analysis asserts. Regionalism, more accurately identified as a corporate state, is promoted at municipal, county, State and Federal levels of government, aided and abetted by elected officials. Government leaders are no longer responsive to the will of the people; they have become mere implementing agents for programs promulgated by and for the dictating oligarchy of which the Rockefeller dynasty is a principal part, now having captured the White House itself!

Not only is Regionalism the new American form of government; it is the new form of World Government, as we shall see in our next letter in this series.

(To be continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS is a weekly Newsletter accenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are sent to each subscriber. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Complete service: \$24 per year. Please address all correspondence and orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

- - - - - Part Nineteen - - - - -

#### REGIONALISM - THE NEW WORLD ORDER

If you were asked to name some of the many forms of government that exist throughout the world today, you would probably name republics and democracies, kingdoms and monarchies, and the various forms of totalitarian government that have cropped up since socialism became a fashionable economic system. But whenever a person thinks of a *government*, he is thinking of some kind of a *political system*.

*Regional Governance* is different in this respect: It is *not* a political system *per se*. It is a corporate management system, a social control system, an accountability system, a system that seeks to manage and direct all human development. But these are not the functions of a *political system*.

We need to get back to first principles and understand that political systems, whatever their form and however good or bad they may be considered to be, properly concern themselves with three distinct yet related areas of civic organization: with the making of laws, with the administration of those laws, and with the maintenance of those laws through a system of justice which repairs broken laws by punishing those who broke them.

*Law*, then, is the principle concern of any political system; it is out of a proper regard for the revealed law of God that there must develop a proper regard for life, liberty and property. But *Regional Governance* has no regard for law as the cardinal principle of social organization. For law it substitutes regulation, and for justice it substitutes the Marxian concepts that the end justifies the means and that the greatest good is the "good society," as that utopian ideal is extrapolated by the Regionalists.

Webster's Third Unabridged Dictionary gives an excellent definition of what makes up a political system in its ethical and purest sense. "Politics," says the dictionary, "is primarily concerned with the conscious definite purpose of society to establish

authority (*government*) and to determine its function (*law*); it does not go back to the origins of social institutions (*sociology*) nor to the causes of human actions (*psychology*) nor does it deal directly with social phenomena connected with materials (*economics*) nor with individual human beings as causative factors (*history*)..."

The point is important: political systems should not concern themselves with sociology, psychology, economics, or even history; their concern is with Law (and happy is the Nation whose Law is the Lord's).

In diametric opposition to this, Regional Governance does not concern itself with law as such. Indeed, under the concepts of Regionalism, laws upholding representative government are negated and *appointed* officials replace *elected* officials (even in the case of Presidents and Vice Presidents) and equal justice for all is ignored in the treatment of those guilty of political crimes. But Regionalism does concern itself greatly with *sociology* (in its attempts to create a new kind of world society); with *psychology* (in its attempts to develop a new kind of human who will fit properly into this new kind of society); with *economics* (in its determination to control land use, natural and human resources, production and distribution, etc.); and with *history* (in its attempts to predestinate and direct the evolution of man and the world which man inhabits).

In short, Regional Governance is not a political system; it is a corporate management system designed for the control of the world and all that's in it, on it, over it or under it!

If Regionalism is a management system for the whole world, then one would not expect this concept to be confined to the United States' Regionalism would be rearing its authoritarian head in other Nations of the world. And this is exactly what is happening.



As an example, the following press release came from the French Embassy, 972 Fifth Avenue, New York 21, New York; and we quote verbatim:

\*\*\*\*\*

## REGIONAL REFORM IN FRANCE

It has taken two hundred years for France to move from the system of provinces set up under the *ancien regime* to today's 'regions.' The original idea for regionalization was proposed as far back as 1890, but it was not until 1944 that certain reforms were undertaken to reorganize regional administration and establish a new administrative hierarchy. From that time on France has been engaged in adapting regional administration to the exigencies of the modern state.

The chronological development of regionalization is shown below:

- \* 1955: interdepartmental zones were designated for the drafting and execution of economic development programs at the interdepartmental level;
- \* 1959: a law was passed in January of that year providing for "interdepartmental conferences" prefects to coordinate their activities, and gradual coordination of the various administrative districts;
- \* 1960: 21 groupings of departments, known as Districts for Regional Action, were set up to handle economic planning at the regional level.

Subsequent major stages in regional reform were:

- \* 1964: the appointment of regional prefects and the founding of the Regional Economic Development Commission (CODER), a 40 to 50-member consultative body. It is composed of departmental delegates, mayors, representatives of various professions and labor unions, and qualified persons designated by the Premier (CODER corresponds to our ACIR-Ed.);
- \* 1969: rejection by a nationwide referendum of President de Gaulle's proposal to set up regions with autonomous powers and considerable financial resources;
- \* 1972: Parliament votes the law on regional reforms.

The major steps taken toward decentralization in 1964 and again in 1970 were dictated by the need for an efficient economic administration; in other words, the level at which "flexible, liberal and adaptable" decisions in administrative matters are made passed from the national ministries to the regional administrations.

Among the new (regional) institutions are:

- \* Regional Councils composed of local deputies, senators and delegates from

towns and departments. The number of seats on these councils is proportional to the number of inhabitants in each region.

- \* Economic and Social Committees composed primarily of representatives of labor unions and management.

Both groups may be consulted on matters concerning regional development and land-use planning, particularly in respect to the formulation and implementation of the economic Plans. The two bodies also participate in determining the use of public funds for investments in projects of regional or departmental interest....

...The future of the regions will depend to a large extent on the way in which the existing legislative framework will be utilized and expanded. Additional resources will eventually be channeled into the regions either in the form of allocations from the state or from local communities. The Regional Councils and the Regional Economic and Social Councils do in fact serve to promote the policy of regional development. In view of their composition and representative character, regional bodies like these bring imagination and creative talent to regional activities just as much as they assist in deciding and implementing regional development policy.

(End of press release from the  
French Embassy)

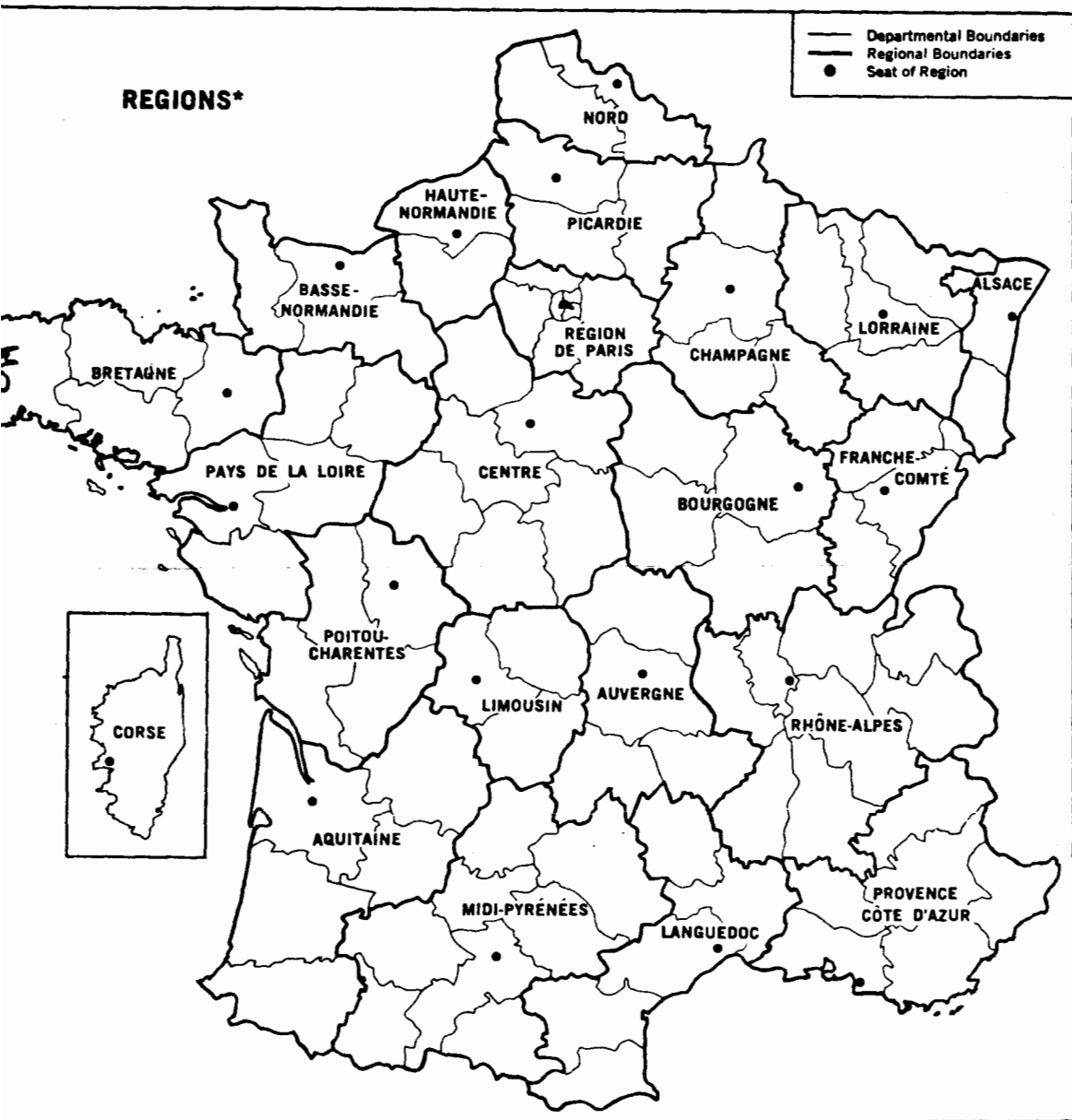
\*\*\*\*\*

The accompanying "administrative map of France" carries this descriptive caption:

"France has traditionally been divided into Departments, each headed by a Prefect representing the Government. In July 1964, new Departments were created in the Paris Region, raising the total number of Metropolitan Departments from 91 to 95. All these Departments have been regrouped for economic and administrative purposes into 22 Regions, each headed by a Regional Prefect who coordinates activities in the Departments composing his Region."

We have quoted at length from this French Regionalism report to illustrate how, though the French Republic and the United States Republic are basically different in composition and construction, *the concept of Regionalism follows exactly the same blueprint in both France and the United States!*

There are 51 million Frenchmen in an area only about one-eighteenth the size of the United States. Because of this population density, France has been divided into 22 Regions, whereas the United States has been divided into only ten Federal Regions. Italy, also densely populated, has been



split into twenty-odd Regions. On the other hand, that huge land mass known as the USSR has also been Regionalized, and the fifteen "Republics" which make up the Soviet Union have been regrouped into only seven regions, to be governed by seven Regional Councils (taking their orders from Moscow, of course).

This same general trend of delineating Regional boundaries according to population density is especially apparent in Canada. Here the "Metro" pattern has been followed and, rather than Regions as in USA, France, Italy, USSR, etc., Canada has concentrated on "reorganizing government in metropolitan areas."

An ACIR report of some 134 pages on the subject of "Canadian Regional Experience"

begins with the statement that "Americans interested in local government reform have remarked enviously about Canadian success in reorganizing government in metropolitan areas." It seems that this success is partly due to the fact that "most of Canada is uninhabited" and "in area, Canada is larger than the U.S. and second only to the USSR." More important, however, is the fact that Canada's governmental structure is different from that of the United States:

"In the Canadian version of federalism, the provincial legislatures have limited, explicit powers, while Parliament has general and residual powers. This reversal of the United States constitutional formula has been the subject of continual debate.... Our Constitution does not mention substate govern-

ments, but the British North American Act of 1867, Canada's Constitution... gives the provinces complete authority over municipal institutions.... As Donald Tansley expressed it, in Canada, 'Local government... is whatever the provincial government says it is'."

In other words, because of the difference in Constitutional authority, it has been much easier to install Metros and Regions in Canada than in the United States.

In Canada, as in all other countries of the world that are not patterned after the United States Constitutional system, political power extends from the top downward to the local level; whereas in the United States—before Regionalism began—the political power began at the local, or grass roots, level and extended upward to State Capitals and then to the Federal Capitol in Washington. In order to make the United States "more like Canada and the other countries of the world," the United States Constitution has been amended, misinterpreted and ignored, while State Constitutions have been entirely rewritten, and local governments have been swallowed up by Federal Regions, Substate Regions, and Metros.

ACIR makes the point that Regionalism has been quite successful in Canada, although it has been installed only in the more populous areas such as Montreal, Ottawa, Quebec, Toronto, Vancouver and Winnipeg.

In ACIR's summary of the "Canadian Regional Experience," written by Guthrie S. Birkhead of Syracuse University, Syracuse, New York, we are informed that "Canada no doubt is on the threshold of a period when a reordering of policies and priorities among the levels of government may take place. A few critics are asking the federal government to establish direct relations with major municipalities, and there is even a suggestion that Toronto and Montreal ought to be made separate provinces. The parallel with the United States in the sixties is again salient. If we may judge from the Canadian record of local reorganization since World War II, however, more firm action to strengthen local governments may be at hand. The case studies in this volume are, therefore, timely indeed."

If ACIR thinks that Canadian Regionalism has developed better than United States Regionalism, but is still not good enough; it is regrettable that ACIR has not published (yet, at least) a case study of the "Russian Regionalism Experience." For the way in which Regionalism can be developed in a totalitarian nation should please ACIR im-

mensely.

You see, Regional Governance is not necessarily the management system that has been selected and that will be installed as the World Authority simply because the Western Nations such as Canada, France, Italy, et al, have followed the United States in the Regionalization of their countries. This could be but an Atlantic Alliance project, not a Regionalization of the whole world.

But when the USSR also adopts the concept of Regionalism so that Regionalism is made to apply to totalitarian as well as so-called democratic political systems, then we can assert with evidence to back up the statement, *that Regionalism is the Corporate Management System that has been selected for the Rulership of the World!*

Soviet Party leader Leonid I. Brezhnev, in his keynote speech marking the 50th anniversary of the Russian Revolution, spoke of the changes that were being planned. Then, the April 1973 issue of the Soviet Government's planning journal, *Planned Economy*, made the establishment of seven Regional Councils official. The overall policies of the USSR, declared the journal, now would be based on the new Regional Planning Units.

Of course, the concept of Regionalism includes the use of a Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (which is little more than a technological modernization of a Soviet Five-Year Plan); and computers and data banks are essential to Regional Governance. In this latter requirement, IBM and other computer manufacturers have been happy to help the Communists. Recently Control Data Corporation announced a \$500-million deal with the Soviets for the development of an advanced computer and communications network. So, with Soviet Secret Police techniques, concentration camp knowhow, brainwashing methods, torture chamber knowledge *plus* American technological superiority in accountability systems and computerized memory banks, the USSR soon should be able to lead the world in corporate management, even as it is now said to lead the world in nuclear fire-power.

(to be continued)

---

DON BELL REPORTS is a weekly Newsletter accenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are sent to each subscriber. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Complete service: \$24 per year. Please address all orders and correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONTRIVED EVOLUTION OF REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

- - - - - Part Twenty-One - - - - -

#### THE WRAP-UP

Regionalism is a control system designed to provide corporate management of all production, development, and use of all the resources, both natural and human, of all the world. It is a plan to secure control over all things and all persons at every social and governmental level, from the local community to the entire world. It is a highly developed form of corporate socialism.

Regionalist Richard C. Hartman, executive director of the National Association of Regional Councils, is in partial agreement with our statement. He wrote:

"To demonstrate the breadth and lack of clarity of the term regionalism ('region'), one can check a dictionary and find definitions such as:

- \* Any large part of the earth's surface.
- \* A place, space, area.
- \* Sphere, domain.
- \* A division of the earth according to plant or animal life.

"Regionalism is based on a geographic and community denominator. How you define region is based on the need or objective to be achieved....Historically, the national government has been the initiator and moving force for regional programs and agencies. The earliest concrete federal interest was in terms of multi-state regionalism to deal with specific concerns such as water resources or economic development. The noteworthy products of this interest are: creation in 1913 of the twelve-region Federal Reserve System; establishment in 1933 of the Tennessee Valley Authority...; cooperation with states to create...water resource compact agencies (22 regions-Ed.)...and, finally, creation in 1965 of the Appalachian Regional Commission and, under Title V of the Public Works and Economic Development Act, five economic development commissions. In the last two years Congress has considered additional proposals to establish more multi-state commissions for land use and transportation. There is also a

pending proposal to expand the number of economic development commissions from five to ten to encompass the entire United States....

"In 1968, by executive order, President Nixon did take a significant step in multi-state regionalism. He established ten geographically defined federal regions...."

All of the foregoing is quoted from *The Regionalist Papers*, a research project by Metropolitan Fund, Inc., published in April 1974 and consisting of twelve "Regionalist Papers" which are compared quite brazenly with the "Federalist Papers" written by Madison, Hamilton and Jay to explain the United States Constitution and the new form of government which it provided. These "Regionalist Papers" are similarly written to explain the new form of governance which is to replace the old federal form—if the Regionalists continue to have their way.

This Metropolitan Fund is a nonprofit research corporation, financed by Ford and other foundations, and by "contributions from business, industry, and labor organizations." These "Regionalist Papers," 284 pages in all, deal with Regionalism within the United States, but a similar set of propaganda papers might well deal with the progress of Regionalism on a world-wide scale.

Students of the World Government Movement will recognize the fact that one of the chief arguments used by One Worlders was the success which our Founding Fathers had in taking thirteen sovereign and independent States and welding them into one Federal Union. One Worlders argued that, if such a plan was successful with the United States, then why couldn't the plan be extended to form a United States of the World?

Regionalists have a more practical idea: Why not create, first, a series of Regional Governments, and then, when circumstances permit, bind them all together under one World Authority (as Orwell had foreseen)? This was the purpose behind the establish-

ment—under the authority of the United Nations Organization—of a series of Regional Organizations: NATO, SEATO, CENTO, the USSR's Warsaw Pact Satellites, etc.

It was understood by the Regionalists that a Regionalist World Authority could not be established while Iron Curtains and Bamboo Curtains and other divisive ideologies cut the world into separate parts.

This, we believe, was the chief purpose of Henry Kissinger's secret negotiations with Communist leaders in Moscow and Peking: In the interests of production, development, and use of the world's resources, both natural and human, the time had come when all the Regional Organizations of the world were to be brought together under one World Authority.

Meanwhile, Regionalism was progressing at National levels very satisfactorily. As we illustrated (with maps) in previous letters in this series, France and Italy had "Regionalized," behind the Iron Curtain the USSR had been Regionalized. And in that so-called "Third World" which consists of States not directly controlled by East or West Authoritarians, the United Nations was taking charge of Regionalization:

From the Department of Economic and Social Affairs of the United Nations, we have a report on "Planning for Economic Development in Czechoslovakia and Hungary." An interesting observation: After describing a series of government agencies very similar to our own OMB, Domestic Council, Central Bank (FRS), Regional Councils, and an overall control system similar to PPBS, the UN report states:

"All of these agencies are specialized Government organs for the management of certain sectors of the economy, though they usually do not directly manage any enterprise or economic establishment. The enterprises and other economic organizations are managed by the Government (assisted by the above-named agencies) either through branch ministries or through *regional agencies of the state power*. . . ."

Here is an example of Regionalistic double-talk: The regional agencies don't manage or control, the Government manages and controls through the regional agencies!

But, let's get back to Regionalism in the United States.

At the very beginning of this series of letters, we wrote about the three theories of governance which have developed in the United States:

1) The Compact Theory.

2) The Continental Theory.

3) The International, or World Theory.

We explained that the Compact Theory originated with the Mayflower Compact and implied true home rule, or local rule; that the Continental Theory looked toward a strong central government in Washington, with a corresponding diminution of State and local political power; and the International Theory implied World Government.

We find an echo of what we wrote at that time being used as an argument for Regionalism in the Foreword to these *Regionalist Papers* from which we have quoted previously. Instead of Compact Theory this author writes of "localists" and instead of the Continental Theory, he refers to "centralists." And he very carefully avoids any mention of the Internationalist Theory. However, just as the One Worlders point to the founding of the United States as an argument for World Government; just so does this author (Kent Methewson, president of the Metropolitan Fund) pervert the meaning of home rule, or localism, and use it as an argument for Regionalism. We quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

I believe that *The Regionalist Papers* represents a clear and compelling call for strong and effective local government... albeit on a regional scale... a call for united strength in a metropolitan context... a strength that has been dissipated through fractionation and debilitating competition among a gaggle of weak and ineffective political subdivisions.

Though it may be an imprecise analogy, I must liken the existence of our metropolitan regions today under voluntary councils of governments (in which this writer shares responsibility for creation of the COG institution) to the "disunited states" of America under the Articles of Confederation in the late 1770's and 1780's. And as others have said, the prospect for the future of our metropolitan regions is as bleak now in the absence of unity as was the future of our country in those critical times that spurred Madison, Hamilton, and Jay to write the *Federalist Papers*.

Our metropolitan areas now are undergoing that same struggle between the ideologies of the "localists" and the "centralists" as existed in 1787 at the national level. We are reminded that Hamilton found himself outnumbered two to one by the "localist" delegates when he and his followers arrived at the New York convention to ratify the new "centralist" constitution of the United States. The odds, actors, and arguments seem much the same today in the struggle

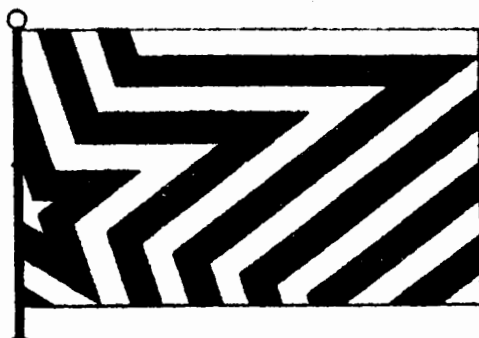
to achieve an institutional arrangement sufficient to unite our metropolitan regions.

As pointed out by the authors of the Federalist Papers, the "excess of democracy" is as much to be feared as over-centralization. The balance between the two will be as difficult to chart in our metropolitan regions as our founding fathers found it to be in institutionalizing our nation. In Fairfield's introduction to his edition of the Federalist Papers, he speaks to this point when he describes the concerns of the Federalists in this way: "Can a republic, sometimes successful in small states, survive in a large geographical area—or will the forces of localism triumph where men regard themselves as citizens of Massachusetts, Maryland, or Georgia, rather than the United States?" Let us today similarly ask: "...or will the forces of localism triumph where men regard themselves as citizens of Detroit, Warren, and Pontiac rather than Southeast Michigan?"...

In 1974 an effort should be underway—this time at the regional level—to create and gain acceptance of an institution to meet a challenge of similar magnitude to that faced by our forefathers.... Nearly two hundred years ago, authors of the Federalist Papers promised no miracle from a federated union but saw no alternative save to try. Today, enforced regional coordination of governmental services would provide no panacea for our urban condition, but because logic and experience tells us that benefit can be expected, it would seem that the time has come to move the discussion from whether regionalism should be attempted, to consideration of the best arrangement for the New City. Accordingly, the Regionalist Papers are presented for that purpose.  
(end of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

We have quoted extensively from *The Federalist Papers* because it seemed important to present evidence of the passionate intensity with which these professional Regionalists pursue their pet version of the utopian mirage. They present their cause as being just as critical as that of Madison, Hamilton and Jay when they urged the adoption of the U.S. Constitution. Just as the Founding Fathers urged adoption of the Constitution in order to install the *original federalism* which has distinguished our form of government, these Regionalists urge the adoption of Regionalism in order to install the *new federalism*. And, just as the Constitution saved the Union in 1787, Regionalism is supposed to save the Union and create a *World Union* in 1894 or thereabouts.



**REGIONAL FLAG**

These Regionalists are so serious and so dedicated that they have drawn up a new flag which is to replace Old Glory if they have their way. The Regional Flag shown here was reproduced in the *Smithsonian*, a monthly magazine published by the Smithsonian Associates, 900 Jefferson Drive, Washington, D.C. 29560.

"Smithsonian asked for a new design from Whitney Smith of the Flag Research Center in Winchester, Massachusetts," says the 3-page, unsigned article which appears in the December 1973 issue of the magazine. In an article exposing the Smithsonian action, Jo Hindman commented: "It may be that the Secretary of the Smithsonian Institution, S. Dillon Ripley, might supply the answer to the question, who, or what tax-supported fund paid the vexilologist's fee for designing the unauthorized flag to replace the Flag of the United States of America?"

The seriousness, and the progress, of the Regionalists in achieving their aims, can be illustrated in two other ways:

1) A chief objective of the concept of Regional Governance is to replace *elected officials* with *appointed administrators*. As this is being written, the President of the United States is an *appointed administrator*, and the Vice President designate is to be an *appointed administrator*—the latter being, in addition, a principal proponent and financier of Regional Governance.

2) In this series of letters, we have concentrated attention upon the Ten Standard Federal Regions which were established by executive order and which are governed by appointed regional councilmen located in the Ten Regional Capitals. We have also referred to other federal regions, such as the 22 regions established through federally controlled interstate river bed compacts, the twelve Federal Reserve System regions, etc. But we merely scratched the surface in this respect. The official U.S. Government Organization Manual contains some 80 different regional maps! While the Ten Region Map is

the most important, and is called the map of the "Standard Federal Regions," other regional maps include environmental geology regions, mineral resources regions, oil and gas operations regions, food and nutrition service regions, the 13 Federal Crop Insurance Corporation Regions, Federal Communications Commission Regions, Federal Power Commission Regions, Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation Regions, Federal Trade Commission Regions, etc., etc.

These are multi-State Regions; some of them disregard State boundaries; all are Federal Agency Administration Regions ruled over by *appointed administrators* often in total disregard of all State and local government officials, or even all Federal *elected officials*. These regions have nothing to do with Congress once they are established; their orders come from the eleven Cabinet rank Departments, or from the sixteen chief agencies within the Executive Office of the President (himself an appointee), or from one or more of the thirty-four independent offices and establishments of the Executive Branch of the Federal Government.

Key control center of this Regional Dictatorship is the Office of Management and Budget. It does *manage* the whole operation and it does approve the *budget* of every one of the regional and sub-regional operations. It also commands the computers and keeps the keys to the data banks.

However, anyone wanting to oppose this governmental behemoth should begin at the local level; for here is where real political power can best be applied by the individual citizen. And the Regionalist Conspiracy begins as an attack against home rule *in the name of home rule!*

In August 1974, in his brilliant minority report to the El Dorado County (California) Modernization Commission's Regionalization scheme, Supervisor William V.D. Johnson made the following important observations:

"In the beginning of American government, home rule meant exactly that: Local rule without interference from either State or National Government. The County Government was the unit which protected property, built roads and handled trials and execution of criminals. Slowly, State governments began creeping in and taking over where they had neither right nor duty....

"This governmental reform (that is, Regionalism-Ed.) is a long-term project because it includes attitude adjustment of our young people in their education, with de-emphasis of the Constitution, patriotism and nationalism, and emphasis on the false premise of

antiquated constitutions, laws, etc., plus attitude adjustment of adults through the news media and television, as well as financial manipulation by the Federal Government; all of this done to induce the citizens to think this is what they want....

"...a report published by the Committee for Economic Development in 1966 contained the following recommendations:

- 1) The number of local governments in the United States about 80,000, should be reduced by at least 80 percent.
- 2) The number of overlapping layers of government in States should be severely curtailed.
- 3) Popular election should be confined to members of the policy-making body....
- 4) Each local unit should have a single chief executive, preferably appointed, with all administrative agencies and personnel fully responsible to him; election of department heads should be halted....
- 8) The 50 State Constitutions should be revamped....

"In recent years the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR) has been promoting these same ideas...."

And so have all the agents and agencies of 1313, the Fabians in our midst, the gullible officials who ought to know better or ought never to have been elected, and the culpable politicos who do know better but find that revenue sharing, federal grants and fine titles are commendable ways of enlarging their bank accounts or exalting their egos.

It was Franklin Delano Roosevelt, an early advocate of Regionalism, who made the statement: "We have to get over the notion that the purpose of reorganization is economy.... The reason for reorganization is *management!*"

And total management is the purpose behind Regional Government; management of you and yours, of the community, the State, the Nation, and eventually the World.

But effective opposition must begin at the personal, and the local level. It is our hope that this series of letters will help you in educating friends, voters, and officials.

(end of series)

-----  
This series of 21 letters on "The Contrived Evolution of Regional Government" in booklet form, stapled and with appropriate cover:  
Single Copies ..... \$2.00 each  
10 or more Copies ..... \$1.50 each  
25 or more Copies ..... \$1.00 each

Please address all orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-One . . . . . Number Thirty-Nine . . . . . October 4, 1974

## BIRTH OF THE NEW IMPERIALISM?

### ECONOMIC SYNTHETICS

"It was, in a way," suggested *Time*, "an extended town meeting of the nation on its economic ills.... After almost a month of separate meetings with economists, businessmen, labor leaders, farmers, financiers, and other groups, the President and his top economic aides sat down last week with some 800 leaders of those interests, as well as key Senators and Congressmen, for a mammoth two-day debate on what to do about the U.S. economy... there emerged an overwhelming economic consensus that the battle against roaring inflation will be long and painful, and during its course the nation will suffer a protracted period of stagnant production and rising unemployment that by any name will amount to a recession...."

"Now that the experiment in economic sumitry is ended and the returns are in," *U.S. News & World Report* summarized, "President Ford is taking steps to brighten the business outlook."

How? By balancing the budget? No. By the effective step of cutting out all deficit spending? No. By abolishing the fiat money system? No. By spending more money and expanding federal services to the people (the real cause of inflation)? Yes! Says *U.S.N. & W.R.*: "More funds are going to be channeled into the hard-pressed housing industry. Workers who suffer from long periods of unemployment are likely to get better benefits.... Utilities will get some help in raising the capital they need for new power plants and other facilities.... Tax cuts that would help low-income people make ends meet.... More public-service jobs financed by federal grants.... Unemployment benefits that would continue for longer periods and cover a somewhat larger proportion of the wages previously earned...."

As the economic summit synthesized Alan Greenspan, new Chairman of the Council of Economic Advisers, came forth with that trite and irritating suggestion that there be more "patience on the part of consumers, unions, businesses." Treasury Secretary Simon agreed, adding that "The United States is facing a basic shift away from an

economy which promotes consumption to one which encourages savings and investment."

Yes, it's the same old chorus and we've all heard that simple little tune before, and it's driving us crazy (to paraphrase the words of a popular song of little merit). The truth of the matter is that Gerald Ford has adopted the bread and circuses routine made infamous by Nero and Domitian and several short-lived Caesars who also disappeared with dispatch. This was a show that failed of its purpose in that it neither amused nor bemused: About 2,000 men of management capabilities got together, argued for about two months, sometimes on national television and often in one-night stands of the roadshow type; and they decided not a single thing that will really help to halt or even slow down the speed of inflation. And for a curtain call, Jerry Ford will command prime time on all TV networks and tell the people of the United States—and the world—not what was decided at these summits, but what was decided by a secret group that will tell Ford exactly what to say and when to say it. And if Gerald Ford: Administrator, really thinks he is going to be a President in anything other than name, then the whole wide world will be reminded of the fates of other recent Presidents of the United States—of the ileitis that kept Ike in line; of the gunshots that terminated the lives of Jack and brother Bob who wanted to "do it their way; of the less successful attempt on the life of George Wallace because this was the year of the smear for political parties—for the Democrats at Miami Beach Convention Hall, and for the Republicans at Washington's Watergate—and the Wallace campaign was a disturbing influence. Should Ford falter, the world will be reminded of how Lyndon Johnson was permitted to retire, and how Richard Nixon was permitted to resign.

President Ford seems to be "getting the message," if the number of times he has changed his mind about important issues in the past few weeks is any indication. Prime time example: Like predecessor Nixon, he told the people publicly that he would never

allow the imposition of wage and price controls; already he is wavering. Also, he promised no new taxes this year; and now as of October 4 he awaits the word on whether to ask for an added gas tax, or an income surtax, or both.

If it were not so dangerous to the health of Americans individually and to their country collectively, it would be amusing to note how some "court historians" pervert the facts to arrive at predetermined conclusions and thus brainwash their readers. There is the case in point of Barbara Tuchman, who calls herself a historian because she is the author of that masterful smear job entitled *Stillwell and the American Experience in China*. Ms Tuchman takes a set of undisputed facts concerning our Presidential crisis, and arranges them so people will condemn the American system along with the people who are corrupting the system, and demand that the Presidency be abolished along with the current crop of Presidents; a process commonly allegorized as "throwing out the baby with the bath water." The following is a prime example of Fabian persuasion and re-education. Please read carefully and note how truth can be slanted to promote untruthful conclusions:

\*\*\*\*\*  
DEFUSING THE PRESIDENCY

By Barbara W. Tuchman

Cos Cob, Conn.—The American Presidency has become a greater risk than it is worth. The time has come to seriously consider the substitution of cabinet government or some form of shared executive power.

There is no use continually repeating that the form arranged by the Framers of the Constitution must serve forever unchanged. Monarchy too was once considered immutable and even divinely established but it had to give way under changed conditions. The conditions of American executive power today, commanding agencies, techniques and instruments unimaginable in the eighteenth century, no more resemble the conditions familiar to Jefferson and Madison than they do those under Hammurabi. The Framers may have been the most intelligent and far-seeing political men ever to operate at one time in our history but they could not foretell the decline of the Congress. In too willing subservience it confirmed as Vice President an appointee of an already discredited President and will doubtless do so again in the case of Nelson A. Rockefeller. The executive will then consist of an appointee and his appointee, which is not what the Framers designed. The checks and balances they devised are out of balance.

For one euphoric moment when the House Judiciary Committee functioned, it seemed the system might have revived, but when the House failed to carry

through a vote on impeachment and the Senate said nothing, the self-emasculation was completed. If lost virginity cannot be restored, neither can lost virility; I do not think the trend is toward righting the balance.

The Presidency has gained too great a lead; it has bewitched the occupant, the press and the public. While this process has been apparent from John F. Kennedy on, it took the strange transformation of good old open-Presidency Gerald R. Ford to make it clear that the villain is not the man but the office. Hardly had he settled in the ambience of the White House than he began to talk like Louis XIV and behave like Richard M. Nixon. If there was one lesson to be learned from Watergate it was the danger in overuse of the executive power and in interference with the judicial system. Within a month of taking office Mr. Ford has violated both at once. The swelling sense of personal absolutism shows in those disquieting remarks: "The ethical tone will be what I make it...." "In this situation I am the final authority...." and, in deciding to block the unfolding of legal procedure, "My conscience says it is my duty...." Our judicial system can operate well enough without the dictate of Mr. Ford's conscience. To be President is not to be czar.

But Mr. Ford is not alone responsible. The press overplayed him as it overplayed John Kennedy and the absurd pretensions of Camelot. The New York Times published Mr. Ford's picture twelve times on the front page in the first fourteen days of his tenure. Why? We all know what he looks like. But if it can be said that the press gives the public what it wants, then all of us are responsible. By packing our craving for father worship into the same person who makes and executes policy—a system no other country uses—we have given too much greatness to the Presidency. It seizes hold of the occupant as we have seen it do with Mr. Kennedy, Lyndon B. Johnson and Mr. Nixon. It has led Mr. Ford into an entirely unnecessary breach of our last rampart, the judicial process, an act that can be explained as being either crooked—that is, by some undercover deal with his predecessor—or stupid. We cannot at this date afford either at the head of the American Government.

Nor is the Presidency getting first-rate men. The choice between candidates in the last three elections has been dismal. Things now happen too fast to allow us time to wait until the system readjusts itself. The only way to defuse the Presidency and minimize the risk of a knave, a simpleton or a despot exercising supreme authority without check or consultation is to divide the power and spread the responsibility. Constitutional change is not beyond our capacity.

(Barbara Tuchman in the New York Times,  
September 20, 1974)

\*\*\*\*\*

Ms Tuchman ignores the fact that "constitutional change" is responsible for the awful predicament in which we find our system of government. There was a Fourteenth Amendment which began the social havoc, a

Sixteenth Amendment which provided almost unlimited amounts of money which would be administered by the Presidency, a Seventeenth Amendment which destroyed that balance of power written into the original text of the Constitution, and, finally, a Twenty-fifth Amendment which made it possible for the executive to consist of "an appointee and his appointee, which is not what the Framers designed." It is true, as Ms Tuchman declares, "The checks and balances they devised are out of balance." But anyone reading The Federalist Papers will know that the Framers warned us of these dangers. It isn't the fault of the system, it is the fault of the people who permitted the perversion of the system. We had a Republic, and we couldn't keep it; we let it become an Oligarchy masquerading as a Democracy, under which we are managed and controlled by a Computerized Corporate Socialist System that is variously called the New Federalism or Regionalism. And under this system the present occupant of the White House is but a mouthpiece who says what he is told to say; even his jokes are prepared by a specially selected writer.

Under such a system, how are policies determined and programs initiated? The answers become more obvious as the self-chosen Oligarchists grow greater in power and prestige. And a part of the explanation is easy to follow:

The Oligarchists (often called the Eastern Establishment but actually world-wide) are associated in semi-secret clubs such as the Council on Foreign Relations, the Committee for Economic Development, the 1313 Conglomerate, etc. And on the International level there are the Bilderbergers, the Club of Rome, the Round Table, etc. These organizations—especially those headquartered in the United States—employ staffs of specially trained planners and agents who study given problems, work out the best solutions, and prepare programs and suggest policies to be carried out by those in power. Thus did CFR experts get us into World War Two, plotting its course and determining its conclusion.

Additionally, tax-exempt foundations set up and finance "think tanks" where similar selected agents and planners provide solutions to problems proffered by Oligarchists, or sometimes by some agency of the Federal Government; as was the case with the Defense Department which, especially under the secretaryship of Robert Strange McNamara, employed the Rand Corporation to use the Vietnamese War as a field laboratory for

the perfecting of that control system that came to be known as the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System, and which now is more popularly known as Systems Analysis.

Current examples of this kind of policy-making: We have on our desk "A Statement by the Research and Policy Committee of the Committee for Economic Development," published in September, 1974, and entitled *Congressional Decision Making for National Security*. It tells the Congress of the United States exactly what it is supposed to do about the defense budget! And Congress will do what CED says because there are a sufficient number of Senators and Congressmen so beholden to the so-called Eastern Establishment that they don't dare to do otherwise unless they are willing to follow Agnew and Nixon in retirement, exile and disgrace.

Again: We have a 55-page statement titled "Policy Options and the Impact of National Health Insurance," prepared under grants from the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare and the Office of Economic Opportunity, by RAND Corporation. This is dated June 1974, which is just about the time that the latest crusade for national health insurance began.

Moreover, at the international level, the policies adopted by politicians are apt to be products of a similar international think tank. Most important of all think tanks is one located on the outskirts of Vienna. We have referred to this Schloss Laxenburg in previous letters, but little public exposure has been accorded this place that tells Presidents and Prime Ministers what to do at the world level. Nor has it ever been publicly announced that this institute—and the Soviet Union, as well—has adopted PPBS, or Systems Analysis in its planning and programming.

The following article is by Victor Zorza, an accredited journalist who visited Schloss Laxenburg; it appeared in *The Washington Post* on September 24, 1974. Please read carefully; what Zorza says may be slanted, but his conclusions are important:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### SOLVING GLOBAL PROBLEMS

Vienna—A unique international experiment, housed in an Austrian emperor's castle outside Vienna, has brought together the scientists of East and West in an attempt to work out rational solutions for the world's problems. The 70 scientists in residence at Schloss Laxenburg come from 14 countries, but the biggest contingents are from the United States (17) and the Soviet Union (13).

The energy crisis in the West is considered by some Soviet politicians a boon for the East, but here the scientists' only concern is how to deal with the energy problem in a worldwide setting, in the future rather than in the present. The comparatively backward state of the Soviet Union's computer industry is seen by some in the West as the means of extracting political advantage in exchange for advanced technology. But here the head of the computer project is a Russian, planning an international computer network which could make it possible for groups of scientists in different countries to work together on the same problems.

The urban project, under a Canadian, seeks the best way to manage the growth of cities, now a problem in both East and West. It tries to relate the tasks to commonly accepted goals, the mere listing of which presents a catalogue of the world's major problems: "economic growth and development, social mobility and opportunity, equity and justice, environmental quality." There is the industrial project, the ecology and environment project, the biology and medical project—9 projects in all, seemingly separate but closely interrelated, dependent on each other for information, for stimulation, for questions as well as for answers.

All these problems are certainly studied elsewhere, but here at the International Institute for Applied Systems Analysis (IIASA) they have been brought together under one roof to be viewed as one, regardless of national frontiers. After five years of delicate negotiation between Washington and Moscow, with the participation of other countries, the institute's charter was signed two years ago.

The chairman of the IIASA council, Jermen Gvishiana—a son-in-law of Premier Kosygin and the leading Soviet "science politician" in his own right—has repeatedly urged the use of systems analysis to solve some of the problems faced by the Soviet Union. More orthodox Marxists have been deeply suspicious of this "Western" science, but it is gradually being accepted in the Soviet Union as a useful, "neutral" tool of organizational management. Gvishiana argues that the resources now needed to use systems analysis for the solution of many problems exceed the means of any single country.

The director of IIASA, Dr. Howard Raiffa of Harvard, sees systems analysis not as a technique, but as a rational approach to the resolution of complex problems. As practiced at IIASA, it is a framework of thought designed to help decision-makers of all countries to choose the desirable—or the best—course of action. It combines all the new tools, from management science to information theory, from cost benefit analysis to behavioral decision theory, from operations research to organizational theory.

The long words and impersonal concepts which have to be used to describe what IIASA does ought not to be allowed to obscure the utterly simple and deeply personal commitment of its staff to a better world, to what might yet become one world. They do not discuss it in these terms, because this would immediately bring it

into the realm of politics, of argument, of divisive ideology. They are content to leave this to the politicians, while they themselves fashion the tools for the politicians to use when the problems of the world become unmanageable.

But for IIASA to confine itself to this would be a counsel of despair, while in fact Schloss Laxenburg is a radiantly optimistic place. IIASA studies will identify for the politicians the problems which the world is going to face long before these become visible to the naked eye. The studies will identify possible solutions—not one solution, but all the options, and the trade-offs between them, so that the politicians can see the benefits as well as the costs of the choices they make—and the penalties for inaction.

IIASA is an optimistic place, because, even after three days spent there looking into the various projects, it is clear that sooner or later the politicians will have to accept its view that the world is one and will have to act on it. Three days is barely enough to capture the spirit of the place, certainly not enough to comprehend the whole complexity of the problems it is dealing with. But it is becoming a place of which much more will be heard, for no itinerant journalist visiting the capitals of Europe can now afford to miss it. There is more to be learned at IIASA than from a chat with many a prime minister.

\*\*\*\*\*

"Sooner or later the politicians will have to accept its view that the world is one and will have to act on it." This is the keynote of every message dispatched to heads of state from this policy-making institute that is run by a Communist official and a Harvard professor. And it is ominous to note that since the establishment of Schloss Laxenburg, every time an American official of policy-making status has visited Europe, his first stopover is in Vienna, where this international think tank is situated. Former President Nixon, before loss of face, always visited Vienna first, Moscow second. Truly, the real rulers of the world are seldom seen, or recognized as such.

---

DON BELL REPORTS is a weekly Newsletter accenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are sent to each subscriber. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Complete service:.....\$24 per year

"The Contrived Evolution of Regional Government," a series of 21 letters in booklet format, now ready for delivery on request.  
Single Copies .....\$2.00 each  
10 or more Copies .....\$1.50 each  
25 or more Copies .....\$1.00 each

Please address all orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## "WIN" - A CAMPAIGN TO WEAKEN THE MIDDLE CLASS

### THE BURDEN TO BE BORNE BY THE HATED BOURGEOISIE

It was a prophetic opening statement: his speechwriters had chosen to quote from the first inaugural address of Franklin Delano Roosevelt, who came to the White House supposedly to end a carefully planned and horribly efficient depression. In launching his historic "one hundred days," FDR had said: "The people of the United States have not failed. They want direct, vigorous action; and they have asked for discipline and direction under our leadership."

With those words, the 32nd President of the United States launched the New Deal, and the Nation has never been the same since that time. And with those same words, the first non-elected President of the United States launched a campaign that has been given the acronym WIN, short for the slogan, "Whip Inflation Now," which is supposed to be a crusade against inflation, but which really will become a campaign to soak the middle class while protecting plutocrats and supporting the poor, if the Congress buys the package presented by the makers of Ford.

While everyone else gets relief or protection from the ravages of inflation, the bill for that relief and/or protection is to be paid for by individuals with taxable incomes of more than \$5,450 per year, families with taxable incomes of more than \$10,000 per year, and corporations that fail to fall into the loopholes afforded the favored.

The "WIN" package would work like this: There is a tax reform bill now pending in the House Ways and Means Committee. It would, among other things, provide tax relief for taxpayers who don't earn enough to be affected by the 5% surcharge. So, they would pay less taxes than before. Ford has accepted this tax reform bill as a part of his WIN campaign.

At the other end of the financial scale; WIN includes no provisions for forcing millionaires to pay any income tax. For example: no one outside the Rockefeller family and economic empire really knows how much money Nelson Rockefeller makes, nor do we know if he pays any income tax to the

federal treasury. But back in July 1967, the late Senator Robert Kennedy let it be known that Rocky paid the grand total of \$685 in personal income taxes for the year 1966. And we are told that he paid none at all in 1973. The point being: there is nothing in the WIN package which would force any of the Rockefellers or other plutocrats to pay more in 1975 than they will have paid in 1974. Indeed, their capital gains taxes will be even more lenient.

So: the rich pay no more, the poor pay less; the middle class pays all the bills!

If this alleged anti-inflation campaign were on the level and honestly designed to whip inflation, then it is strange indeed that not a single one of the 31 proposals in the Ford package is aimed at reducing the rate of inflation. The planners who prepared the package were not even honest with themselves; because they know that inflation is caused by one thing, and by one thing only: by Government expansion of the money supply. Stanton Evans gives us this honest explanation, which should be simple enough even for a court economist to understand:

"To the extent the Federal Reserve System pumps new dollars into our economy, to that same extent we will suffer the pains of inflation and rising prices. Over the past decade, for example, the money supply of the United States increased by a tidy \$100-billion, going from \$160-billion in 1965 to \$260-billion in 1973. This expansion occurred as the Federal Reserve supported the massive deficits of the U.S. Government and sought to keep our overheated economy rolling forward. At one point in 1972 the rate of expansion hit an annual level of 14%. As a result of this performance, per capita disposable income nearly doubled during the period and consumer prices rose by 40%. This record of monetary expansion is not only the cause of inflation, it is inflation, and the rising prices we are all experiencing are the inevitable result thereof. So long as this essential cause remains, attempts to halt the process by (any means whatever) are utterly futile and an outcry for augmented funny-money will only serve to make the problem worse."

In his prepared message to Congress, Ford at one point actually admitted that the chief cause of inflation probably was Government overspending, and he promised to keep the federal budget down to \$300-billion in the upcoming fiscal year. But, in his first few weeks in office, Ford endorsed, campaigned for and hoped for new domestic programs totalling between \$66.2 and \$81.2-billion. He signed a massive \$25-billion education bill and an \$11-billion mass transit program complete with operating subsidies. He is trying to push through that \$15 to \$30-billion "comprehensive health insurance program." He has signed a \$4.5-billion public works appropriation, and has proposed a \$4-billion public employment program. These are additional to the money he wants to spend for his WIN campaign, which money he thinks will come from that 5% surcharge on middle-class incomes. There is also at least \$15.6-billion of federal spending that is not even listed in the budget itself. These items include the Federal National Insurance Corporation, the Federal Home Loan Banks, the Federal Land Banks, the Federal Export-Import Bank, the U.S. Postal Service, the Federal Intermediate Credit Banks, the Federal Home Loan Mortgage Corporations, the Rural Electrification Administration, the Student Loan Marketing Association, the Bank for Cooperatives, the Rural Telephone Bank and Environmental Financing Authority, and others. These are federal loan companies that usually grant loans at rates lower than the rates the federal government itself must pay to borrow money. Moreover, notes The Network of Patriotic Letter Writers—which compiled the foregoing list of federal loan companies—"Millions of dollars of loans are in default, particularly in the field of student loans. To make matters worse, 22,000 names are being added to the federal payroll and the Tax Foundation reports that the salaries of federal civilian employees increased 88%, compared with 61% in private industry and are 'going up faster than inflation.' Benefits rose at an even higher rate: 147%."

One example selected from many: The Good Stamp Act began in 1965 with an appropriation of \$34.3-million. This year it will amount to an estimated \$4-billion.

Administrator Ford told Congress that it would not be fair to ask the people to bite the bullet if Uncle Sam didn't do the same. But all Uncle Sam is going to do, it seems, is reduce his *budgeted* spending from \$304.4 billion to \$300 billion. Now, when it is known that inflation is caused by a Government spending more money than it receives honestly from taxpayers, and when that

Government continues to overspend regardless of the consequences, *is this any way to Whip Inflation Now — or ever?*

And knowing these things, does it not become obvious that this WIN, an alleged anti-inflation crusade is really a crusade against Middle Class America? Against that segment of society which Karl Marx hated as the Bourgeoisie, calling for its utter destruction?

In this same connection and in context with our assertion, there is a very interesting article in the current (Oct. 14) *U.S. News & World Report* which was written before Ford read his alleged anti-inflation paper. Entitled *Squeeze on America's Middle Class* this special report charges that 100 million Americans (the same 100 million that will be squeezed by the surcharge if it becomes law) have been, in effect, double crossed and "caught up in economic insecurity and attacks on their values."

Looking back to that period of artificial affluence mentioned by Stanton Evans in a previous quotation in this Letter, the *U.S. News & World Report* notes that "In 1972, riding a wave of prosperity, middle class Americans gave an almost unprecedented margin of victory to the presidential election of Richard M. Nixon, a man whom they saw as 'one of us' in character and conservatism." However, "the national leadership in which most had placed their trust is out of office in the wake of massive scandals reaching deeply into the White House." Therefore, the article continues, "Disaffection with its fiercely held values from the past—patriotism, hard work, respect for authority and dogged faith in the future—is spreading...into the middle class 'hard core' composed of white-collar and blue-collar workers."

The article then traces the development of the American middle class, and here are direct quotes:

"It was not until the early nineteenth century...that the term 'middle class' began to come into general use. For decades thereafter it was applied most often to professional people, such as lawyers and doctors, along with other citizens of some standing in the community, such as businessmen, prosperous farmers and skilled craftsmen. Scholars point out that being middle class a century ago was rewarded with respect and some status within the general community — that the heroes of Horatio Alger's novels, for instance, did not become millionaires, but honorable tradesmen and merchants...."



"Today, the economic definition of the U.S. middle class usually is applied to the vast majority of those making anywhere from \$10,000 to \$25,000 or thereabouts (those who are most directly penalized by the proposed 5% surcharge—Ed.)

"It is such Americans, driven by aspirations and the need for 'belonging,' who have filled the nation's suburbs, flooded its colleges with their children, supplied most of the manpower for Vietnam. They have traveled over the world, and a few have reached the moon. They tend to take their community duties more seriously than other Americans. Charity drives depend on the middle class to provide not only their dollars but also their time to meeting goals. In 1972, three quarters of those with a family income of \$10,000 or more a year voted, compared with a national average of less than two thirds.

"...middle-class incomes—more than any others—are hit by a doubling of the maximum Social Security tax in the last six years.

And families earning between \$10,000 and \$25,000 pay half the nation's U.S. income tax—while getting little of the bounty bestowed on the poor through welfare programs, or the rich through subsidies and tax breaks.

"Result, in a troubled economy, is a financial squeeze that is forcing such families to watch outlays closely. A California poll conducted recently by Field Research Corporation found this:

"Families earning \$10,000 a year and over led all others on cutbacks on electricity, gas and telephone. More than any other class, those in the \$10,000-20,000 range were economizing on food—and they ranked second only to the poorest families in cutbacks on entertainment and recreation spending. More, too, were working overtime, 'moonlighting' on second jobs or putting additional family members to work than was true of any other class...."

As the foregoing article indicates, this middle class is made up of the kind of people who made America what it was when we were most proud of our Nation; this middle class forms the very backbone of the Country, holds it together, bears the burden of the bulk of its taxes.

And this is the part of the United States which the Planners hope to destroy; and this alleged anti-inflation program, as proposed through mouthpiece Ford, is but one more weapon in the arsenal of the Planners who seek ways and means of reconstructing a new society which will have no middle class!

Recently Jeffrey Hart, syndicated columnist and college professor (Dartmouth) observed that "There has come into being a vast middle-American constituency, which increasingly transcends regional and ethnic differences.... Yet neither Eisenhower nor Nixon focused on the interests of middle America in shaping the national agenda, and so far Gerald Ford—in image, at least, Mr. Middle America—shows no signs of doing so either."

But it was merely an image. While a Representative from Michigan, Ford sounded like a Middle American; but once he became a President in name, he began to assume that he was speaking for the world—and the world oriented have no place for the middle class. For the New World is to have only Masters and Servants and individualists and entrepreneurs are anathema to the Elite.

#### KISSINGER KAPUT?

On the subject of Servants, as opposed to Masters, and spotlighting Civil Servants, there has been a fast turnover of high ranking Civil Servants during the past few years. Khrushchev was looked upon as a dictator, possibly wielding more power than any other mortal man. Yet suddenly he was deposed and sent to pasture. He had done his job, finished his assignment for the Masters, and there was no longer need for him as an agent and mouthpiece. Similarly in the United States, Agnew of Maryland played his bit part on the world stage, and retired to private life. Connally of Texas was rushed to Washington and into world prominence because a certain monetary conversion manipulation required such a man; then, his task completed, he rode back to Texas and into private life. More recently the Man from San Clemente, who had been looked upon—like Khrushchev before him—as the most powerful political leader in all the world. It was Nixon who was used to standardize that new system of governance called Regionalism, who was used to devalue the dollar, to place Kissinger in a position where the latter could begin the tripartite alliance of the United States, the Soviet Union, and Red China. Then, his usefulness departed, the Man from San Clemente was also allowed to depart, with pardon and pension.

And now, there are rumors that the Man from Germany is also being listed among the dispensables, that he will retire or be retired as soon as his Master, Nelson Rockefeller, assumes the title of Vice President of the United States.



Dr. Peter Beter, author of the book *Conspiracy Against the Dollar*, who has been surprisingly correct in many of his predictions concerning men and events, said last May that Agnew was forced out to make a place for Rockefeller. But Nixon disobeyed orders and, instead of selecting Rockefeller for the vacant position, named Gerald Ford. That sealed Nixon's fate and, upon his forced resignation, Ford proved to be a more obedient Civil Servant, and accordingly named the man selected by the Masters to become Vice President—following which officially concluded event, Gerald Ford will also disappear from the world stage. So goes the rumor and the prediction.

We are told that in July 1974, Dr. Beter appeared at a meeting of American Party members in Georgia, at which time he told of a meeting held on June 2, 1974. This was a closed gathering consisting of David and Nelson Rockefeller, Richard Nixon, Gerald Ford, Henry Kissinger, and perhaps a few other, unnamed, individuals. Here, Nixon was given his walking papers; but so were Ford and Kissinger. According to Beter, Nixon was to resign by Aug. 10 (he actually resigned on Aug. 8). Ford was then to name Nelson Rockefeller his Vice President; and following Rockefeller's confirmation by the Congress, Ford is to step down by March 1975, whereupon Nelson Rockefeller will become President. And when this occurs, Henry Kissinger will retire to write his memoirs, and possibly later to become Secretary General of the United Nations. In any case, Henry Kissinger will no longer concern himself with National affairs; he will have become a World Diplomat dealing with affairs between Nations and/or Regions of the world. And, to conclude this rumor and prediction, sometime in 1975 David Rockefeller will also become a part of the Administration, either as Secretary of State or the Treasury.

Please understand: In the foregoing paragraphs we are dealing with rumors, based largely on information gained by Dr. Peter Beter, who has been exceptionally well informed on matters pertaining to the Rockefeller Klan (an informant within the inner circle of the Rockefellers recently fell, or was pushed, from a high window. The official verdict was suicide. Story appeared in *National Tattler*, July 7, 1974).

Regardless of rumors and predictions, Dr. Kissinger was, at one time, the untouchable, the unensorable, the man who was to be trusted and praised by every segment of the communications media. Lately, however, there has been a change. Now editors and

columnists are permitted to say bad things about Dr. Kissinger, Senators and Representatives have begun to doubt his integrity, his handling of the Nation's foreign affairs is being questioned.

An example: Morrey Marder and Marilyn Berger of the *Washington Post News Service* wrote an article which appeared in many newspapers in many parts of the country on October 7, 1974. Headlined "Image of an Infallible Kissinger Dies at Hands of Angry Congress," the article reads, in part:

"For Henry Kissinger the aura of infallibility is gone on Capitol Hill, swept away by two weeks of caustic personal attacks.... The damage is more than just a bruise to the ego of the Secretary of State....

"Kissinger was condemned for acting as an 'omniscient father-knows-best Secretary of State' who defied laws and treated 100 Senators as too 'feeble minded' to play a role in foreign policy.... The outbursts against Kissinger during the past two weeks represent an accumulation of years of pent-up frustration over his operating style...."

So, for the wrong reasons, Henry Kissinger may step out as a Rockefeller steps in. But it will make little difference at this stage of the game. It may be clarifying to think of Civil Servants and Super Agents as pieces on a gigantic checkerboard. Some occupy strategic positions and some back them up, some jump and some are jumped, some become kings and wield great power for a season. But none of them move of their own volition; they are moved by the Masters who are competing for the prizes offered by the "prince of this world." Yet, it is comforting to know that checkerboards are often overturned and games never finished. A real World Government is a rare and short-lived event in the world's history.

---

DON BELL REPORTS is a weekly Newsletter accenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are sent to each subscriber. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Complete Service ..... \$24 per year

"The Contrived Evolution of Regional Government," a series of 21 letters in booklet format, now ready for delivery on request.

Single Copies ..... \$2.00 each  
10 or more Copies ..... \$1.50 each  
25 or more Copies ..... \$1.00 each

Please address all orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## GODFATHER FORD AND HUMANISTIC CAPITALISM

### WHY "WIN" MUST LOSE

"A government going into debt *prefers inflation*. That's why nobody in Washington is going to do a thing about inflation. And President Ford's call to arms is a public relations gimmick rather than the soberly conceived program of economic reality that it is supposed to be."

This is the consensus of a group of financial and editorial writers who were meeting "think tank style" at the University of Pennsylvania's Wharton School. Said the seminarists, the Ford "WIN" program is a commendable appeal to patriotism and thrift, but a contradiction in terms where inflation is concerned.

When the President spoke at the Future Farmers convention, one thing he said made sense inflation-wise: he spoke of balancing the budget. However, merely balancing the budget wouldn't curtail inflation in itself, because the budget does not reveal the real deficit spending that goes on and on. As Economist Henry Hazlitt notes: "The real cause of inflation has long been known. It is the issuance of too much paper money. The chief remedy has also long been known. It is to stop increasing the issuance of paper money."

Now, it seems generally believed by conservatives that if Government stays within its budgeted expenditures, it will not be necessary for the Government to continue to go into debt. But the budget itself is a phony!

A few years ago, Congress came up with the idea of financing a score of federal agencies *outside the budget*. Since that time the real federal deficit has been concealed from the people. According to a report issued by Saloman Brothers, those federal agencies that are not listed in the federal budget, borrowed \$21.5 billion in 1973, will borrow about the same in 1974, and probably more in 1975. Thus, even if Ford does manage to balance the budget at \$300 million, the Government will have spent an additional, unbudgeted \$21.5 billion in this one area alone. And there are other areas hidden from public view.

Mr. Hazlitt makes sense where Mr. Ford

either deceives the people or reveals his ignorance, or both. To wit:

1. The way to bring inflation to an end is to halt the rate of increase in the supply of money and credit. The President promised exactly the opposite: "I have personally been assured by the chairman of the independent Federal Reserve Board that the supply of money and credit will expand sufficiently to meet the needs of our economy and that in no event will a credit crunch occur."

2. The way to halt the chronic increase in the money supply would be to cut government spending. However, after promising to balance the budget, Mr. Ford made his promise seem silly by asking for additional money to

- \* extend unemployment benefits,
- \* create a "community improvement corps" to provide employment at federal expense whenever unemployment exceeds 6%,
- \* make \$3 billion immediately available for "mortgage purposes,"
- \* and much more for many more purposes.

But this discussion, in this context, is academic. The editors said it all: "A government going into debt *prefers inflation*."

Then why the national "WIN" crusade? Because in the spirit of "bread and circuses" the people who have captured our government needed a new act to bemuse the people and keep them calm and contented; and because Gerald Ford needed to create a new image for himself. His image as a Congressman seeking to be Speaker of the House was outmoded. No longer was he a legislator; now he was an Administrator, a Chiefest Executive in all the Land. And to fit the role, a new image was required.

Public figures, having attained power or having had power thrust upon them, always require an image. Perhaps the need began with Satan, who appeared to the mother of men as a serpent. Nebuchadnezzar made an image of gold. The Caesars all had their images—usually being depicted as gods and saviors of mankind—stamped on the coin of the empire. The Revelation of St. John has much to say of the image of the beast.

Here in the United States, before and during the Winning of the West, Indian Chiefs were looked upon as the father of the tribe, all the braves being regarded as his children. When it became necessary to bow to some chief greater in power, the President of the United States came to be spoken of as the Great White Father.

Even today, that father image is popular with many, and perhaps millions of Americans like to think, at least figuratively, of "our father who is in Washington" as the giver of the necessities of life, even as were the potentates of old.

There are indications that Gerald Ford was eager to create that fatherhood image, His reference to the letter of an eight-year-old girl who spoke of turning out the light to save energy, and if you were scared of the dark, father or mother would take care of it, seemed a rather crude way of showing himself to be the father who would take care of his citizen-children. His reference to cleaning the plate before leaving the table, and his plan to offer lapel buttons to individuals and WIN flags to communities were in much the same vein. Even his scolding of Congress because they were expecting to bite the bullet and then wouldn't even eat the marshmallow he gave them, causing him to threaten a new menu of tough turkey, was as a father speaking to unruly children.

Harry Reasoner of the ABC-TV news program seems to have caught the same spirit emanations when he commented in his rather sardonic style: "The implication of Mr. Ford's program is that we are personally responsible for the problem. Rather than rounding us up and putting us away, though, he has given us a good talking to, and he has released us on our own recognizance, provided we keep our noses clean...."

There was a kind of godfatherish image in the fact that in his two talks to the people, allegedly about inflation, he got so very personal about it all. Where other chief executives would use the editorial "we," or refer to "the Administration" or "this office," or some similarly formal term, Mr. Ford used the personal pronoun. In his half-hour speech at Kansas City—the one that caused the delay of a world series baseball game and thus irritated many of his sports minded citizen children—we counted his use of the singular form of the personal pronouns "I," "me," or "my" over eighty times before we gave up counting and tried instead to find some way to relate the problem of inflation to the remedies he was suggesting. We gave up on that, too.

But it must be quite evident to any economist that if nobody is going to do anything about inflation (a government going into debt prefers inflation), then we are headed for an economic collapse, or *the installation of some new system other than free enterprise capitalism!*

So, as could be expected, a new economic order has been devised to take the place of our present "outmoded" economic system. It is designed as an integral part of the Regional Governance System that is to become planetary in scope, and it will utilize the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (or Systems Analysis) that is already incorporated into the U.S. Government's New Federalism, or Regional Governance.

This new economic order, neither capitalism nor communism, but a hybrid offspring incorporating many of the features of both, is called *Humanistic Capitalism*. It was apparently developed at the U.S. Office of Education's Educational Policy Research Center at the University of Stanford's Research Institute, a think tank the activities of which are directed by one Willis Harman. Harman is said to have a staff of from 15 to 20 "full-time professionals." Harman says he is concerned with the "World Macroproblem." He is of the opinion that this World Macroproblem when "taken as a whole it is practically unsolvable" and "just to live with it will require a cultural revolution of major proportions. I'm not talking about a trivial thing here, I'm talking about a radical change in our whole set of basic values."

Harman's Humanistic Capitalism would, indeed, seem too radical to be considered seriously as a replacement for our present economic system except that 1) it was developed at a think tank financed by HEW, 2) the promotion of this Humanistic Capitalism scheme is being financed, at least in part, by the Rockefeller Brothers and 3) the promotion is being handled by organizations and publications affiliated with the United Nations. And when an agency of the U.S. Government, the Rockefellers, and the UN all get behind a scheme, that is mighty powerful backing.

Harman, who devised Humanistic Capitalism, is the author of a promotional piece that appeared originally in the Winter 1974 issue of the *Journal of Humanistic Psychology*, and then appeared almost immediately as a reprint in selected propaganda publications, among which is *Fields Within Fields*, a publication of the World Institute Council, United Nations Plaza. It is from this latter publication that we obtained the following parenthesized quotes:

Harmon says free enterprise "fails to meet the basic condition that every citizen have the opportunity to be a full and valued participant, with the feeling of belonging and being useful. It fails to achieve a synergism of individual and organizational micro-decisions...it fails to achieve a satisfactory equitable redistribution of power and wealth."

In different words: free enterprise does not permit the "integrated planning" that is essential if planners are to be successful in "choosing the future" for each individual and for the world.

"Achieving profound social change in the face of strong resistance to measures that appear to threaten jobs or income is one of the key challenges in the approaching demise of the industrial era," says Harmon. And, if you can understand this:

"Mentioned earlier as a needed institutional change was a mechanism for obtaining widespread citizen participation in 'designing for the future' and achieving necessary regulation at the lowest practicable level (which may be the local community for human welfare issues and the planetary level for oceanic pollution). The complexity and interconnectedness of these tasks demands a *well-coordinated network of planning units at local, regional, national and planetary levels*. In general these units have two tasks—the definition and comparison of alternatives, and the selection and actualization of the alternative to be followed. The first task is technical, requiring advanced skills and detailed information. The second task is political, involving citizen participation, stimulation of needed actions, and brokerage of the resources required from concerned organizations and agencies."

More about Humanistic Capitalism in future letters; but **we now must "break for the following bulletin"**:

#### THE JOHN RARICK STORY

With Congressional Election time nearing, it seems important that voters understand how Congressman John Rarick, Louisiana, was defeated in a primary runoff. Since the same general treatment has been slated for at least fifteen other Congressmen who have refused to "toe the line" for AFL-CIO's COPE.

It should also be noted that the recent election campaign cleanup bill signed into law by appointed President Ford has no bearing whatsoever on the activities of such political organizations as COPE, since no direct donations to candidates are involved, and COPE's millions are spent to "educate"

the voters and persuade them to vote for candidates that are friendly to organized labor.

It seems that the principal point of attack against incumbent Rarick lay in the fact that he was a member of the House Agriculture Committee. An estimated 20 to 40 agents posing as agricultural experts from out of State invaded like the carpetbaggers of old, spread throughout the rural areas of Rarick's Congressional District, telling the farmers that they needed a new congressman to represent them in Washington. The ACIR-1313 complex was anxious to help in the defeat of Rarick, since he was an outspoken opponent of Federal Land Use Laws and also had introduced legislation that would place ACIR under legislative review by the U.S. Congress.

Result: Congressman Rarick was defeated in the runoff election by about 4,000 votes. Following is Congressman Rarick's own story, which contains a warning that should be heeded by all voters:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### A RUBBER STAMP CONGRESS

A "veto-proof," rubber stamp Congress, once merely the distorted dream of big labor's self-appointed king-maker, George Meany, could become a nightmarish reality within a few weeks. Meany's demand last spring was no idle threat. It has become a clear and present danger in the November Congressional elections.

The AFL-CIO through its political strong-arm machine the Committee on Political Education (COPE), is already well underway with its plan to subvert representative government in America. COPE's plan for a completely labor-bossed Congress could destroy majority rule and turn it over to radical minorities.

COPE's blueprint for a veto-proof Congress calls for electing hand-picked Congressmen and Senators under the influence and control of labor and its minority coalition, who will be able to override a presidential veto of any given bill. In simple numbers, it means control of two-thirds of the United States Congress.

The pyramid effect of the scheme to create a non-violent coup at the polls was exposed recently in my election race. The skill and cunning with which the big labor coalition is being mobilized and focused to defeat pro-American independents at the polls deserves much more attention than it has been given in the news media.

On April 10, 1974, COPE issued a list of 16 members of Congress "targeted for defeat." The full financial and manpower capabilities of big labor were concentrated behind this drive to unseat those 16 Congressmen who refused to knuckle under to the "bosses." I was the only Democrat in the AFL-CIO's "enemies

list." The election in my district was seen as a testing ground in the drive to bring about a congressional coup—the end result being a legislative dictatorship under the control of labor bosses.

Despite the fact that federal law prohibits unions from donating money directly to candidates in federal elections, millions of dollars were amassed to defeat those "targeted" Congressmen. By early spring of this year, reliable sources in Washington placed COPE's campaign war chest earmarked to be concentrated in those targeted congressional races at \$20 million. Increasing their financial demands on local labor union members, the national labor bosses launched a drive to raise that total to \$40 million.

"Voluntary contributions," the euphemism COPE uses to refer to money drained from local union members, was upped from \$1 per person to as much as \$10 among locals of some unions. That's a lot of ammunition for taking pot shots at "targets."

Much of the big labor money is "laundered" for use in congressional campaigns in the form of "free" telephone banks, computer work, carefully selected labor leaders campaigning full-time while the unions pay their travel, lodging, transportation and food expenses. All this adds up to a powerful machine which is hard to counter with limited finances and volunteer campaign workers.

These dollars are never accounted for on a candidate's campaign reporting records, since they are considered as "educational services" for the union members.

In addition to massive amounts of direct and indirect campaign funds, COPE uses less obvious methods to strike at its targets. Fragmentation fronts, organized and backed by big labor money, are used to divide the great mass of American voters into smaller, more easily manipulated groups. Blacks, older citizens, consumers, the poor and the veterans are some of the groups splintered from their fellow Americans who are then organized and gathered together into a political coalition. The result is a mass of labor-directed voters and an alienation of the independent thinking and acting voter, who is discouraged from going to the polls.

Wrapped in the guise of "people programs," some of the labor-backed fragmentation groups used in the COPE target blitzkrieg are the all-black A. Philip Randolph Institute, the National Council of Senior Citizens, National Education Association and the Committee on National Health Security. Each of these pressure groups produced its own "enemies list," which, interestingly, parallels the original target list issued by COPE.

Whether this well-financed and coordinated drive for a rubber stamp Congress can overpower the independent American voter at the polls will be decided in the November elections.

We are seeing a new era of political elections emerge. Many congressional elections are being turned into battlegrounds for the new politics. Unless the in-

dependent American voters are made aware of this reality and vote free of the pressure of special interest groups, we will see a radical change in our form of government which will bring about a great congressional purge. (End of Rarick statement.)

\*\*\*\*\*

In addition to Rep. Rarick, here are the names of the other fifteen Congressmen that were targeted for defeat this year:

Robert B. Mathias, California; Donald G. Brozman, Colorado; Robert McClory, Illinois; George M. O'Brien, Illinois; David W. Dennis, Indiana; Roger H. Zion, Indiana; Marvin L. Esch, Michigan; Garry Brown, Michigan; Charles Thone, Nebraska; Joseph J. Maraziti, New Jersey; Charles A. Sandman, Jr., New Jersey; Manuel Lujan, Jr., New Mexico; Samuel L. Devine, Ohio; Alan Steelman, Texas; and Glenn R. Davis, Wisconsin.

In the preceding, Congressman Rarick refers only to pressure groups that are financed by COPE. That, of course, is but one side of the story. Recent revelations of the many "gifts" that have been given by Nelson and the other Rockefellers gives a hint of the kind of pressure that is exerted by individuals. And post-Watergate disclosures give further details of the enormous amounts of money that have been given by multinational corporations, milk trusts, etc.

Compounding the problem while offering no solution, the campaign reform bill that Ford signed into law on October 15 is more of an incumbent protection act than a reform act. This act will aid organized labor and the liberal Democrats who now control Congress and will make a mockery of what's left of any future presidential election campaign.

Rep. Rarick was sickeningly correct when he indicated that a change in political election campaigns is a part of the radical change in our form of government that is being brought about.

A real and unmistakable protest vote in November might make a significant and important difference in the direction that our Nation is currently headed.

---

DON BELL REPORTS .....\$24 per year  
Extra Copies .....10¢ each

"Contrived Evolution of Regional Government," in booklet form, available on request  
Single Copies .....\$2.00 each  
10 or more Copies .....\$1.50 each  
25 or more Copies .....\$1.00 each

Please address all orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## A DISEASE THAT THEY CALL STAGFLATION AND THE PROPOSED POLITICAL PANACEA

### THE DANGER OF DEBT

"The U.S. economy stands atop a mountain of debt \$2.5-trillion high," declared the McGraw-Hill publication, *Business Week*, of October 12, 1974. "The U.S. is the Debt Economy without peer. It has the biggest lenders, the biggest borrowers, the most sophisticated financial system. The numbers are so vast that they simply numb the mind. \$1-trillion in corporate debt, \$600-billion in mortgage debt, \$500-billion in U.S. government debt, \$200-billion in State and local government debt, \$200-billion in consumer debt. To fuel nearly three decades of postwar economic boom at home and export it abroad, this nation has borrowed an average net \$200-million a day, each and every day, since the close of World War II.

"It would be an awesome burden of debt even if the world's economic climate were perfect. It is an ominously heavy burden with the world as it is today—ravaged by inflation, threatened with economic depression, torn apart by the massive redistribution of wealth that has accompanied the soaring price of oil.

"Two critically important questions must be asked about the U.S. economy today:

\* Can all the debt now outstanding be paid off or refinanced as it comes due?

\* Can the economy add enough new debt to keep growing at anything close to the rate of the postwar era?

"If those two questions have been asked a thousand times in the past three decades, never have they been so hard to answer as they are today."

To put it more simply: for three decades, we have been dancing to the tune of cheap money and easy credit; now it's time to pay the piper, and our money is being devalued, and the credit squeeze is on!

Nor are we alone: Unable to pay the Pied Piper, we have caused the whole world to be led to the brink of destruction. For, while inflation is rampant everywhere except behind the so-called Iron and Bamboo Curtains, so is recession epidemic and worldwide depression threatening—except behind the Iron, Bamboo and OPEC Oil Curtains.

Dr. George S. Benson caught the spirit of the impending disaster when he wrote in the October *National Education Program Letter*:

"It was Franklin Roosevelt, in one of his famous fireside chats, who said, 'Don't worry about the national debt, we only owe it to ourselves.' That has been the watchword in many classrooms at all levels of education ever since, and nothing could be further from the truth. To test the truth of that statement, just divide 211 million into 30 billion. That comes out, roughly \$142.00. If you did not get a check from the Federal Government for that amount, or a check for \$568.00 if you are the father of a family of four, then someone else is getting your share of the interest paid on the national debt and you are not one of the 'ourselves' to whom the debt is owed.

"Of course, this is an oversimplification of the problem of the national debt, but it illustrates the point that of the entire debt, amounting now to 500 billion dollars, only a very small part of it is 'owed to ourselves' in the sense of individuals owning government bonds. The same 30 billion dollars in interest which will be paid on the national debt during the current fiscal year will be the third largest item in the entire federal budget. It has to be paid every year in cold cash. The deficit spending which has created the national debt has been proclaimed by outstanding economic thinkers from the chairman of the Federal Reserve System on down as the major cause of the inflation which is now 'threatening the very foundation of our society,' and we have added \$100 billion to that debt in the past five years.

"The average American, instead of collecting \$142.00 a year in interest on a debt we owe ourselves, must pay \$142.00 a year in interest alone, much of which goes to international bankers. The interest alone on the national debt this fiscal year will require an average of \$568.00 from every family of four, or \$142.00 from every single American from the oldest to the newest baby...."

Government spending alone is not causing the high level of inflation, but government



over-spending is the principle cause. There is the massive corporate debt, the enormous mortgage debt, the great consumer debt. But there is the evidence-supported argument that in a free enterprise economy these other debts would take care of themselves without creating any inflation. It is Government competition and government interference that causes the inflation which stems from these sources. An excellent example is supplied by *Business Week* as part of an 80-page special report on "The Debt Economy." One part of this report is titled "The Agencies Soak Up Too Much Money." The article is important, and we quote at length:

\*\*\*\*\*

How is it that such demurely named institutions as Fannie Mae and Ginnie Mae have so upset the nation's credit markets this year? The fact is that in a year when there is plainly not enough money to go around, such giant federal agencies as the Federal National Mortgage Assn. (Fannie Mae), and the Government National Mortgage Assn. (Ginnie Mae) are taking quite a bite of what money there is.

The agencies, with Fannie Mae and the Federal Home Loan Banks in the lead, will take about 15% of all the nation's available new capital in the second half of 1974, up from 11% in 1973 and from 5% in 1972. Nor is the end in sight. The industry for which the biggest agencies borrow—housing—is destitute, unable to fund itself. And Congress seems determined to create still more agencies....

Most disturbing...the biggest agencies borrow and lend totally outside the federal budget!

It is too simple to say that the \$20-billion-plus that the agencies will take this year would have gone to other borrowers if the agencies had not been around. Because the agencies were around, the Fed had to create more money than it really wanted to....

The rationale for federal agencies is plain enough! There are certain functions so inherently unprofitable for private enterprise that only the federal government can do them. There have been agencies to lend to farmers for more than half a century while Fannie Mae and the Federal Home Loan Banks go back to the 1930s. The plight of the housing market in 1966 produced Ginnie Mae and the Federal Home Loan Mortgage Corp. In 1973, Congress created the Federal Financing Bank to borrow for agencies too obscure to borrow on their own. And the list could grow. Senate Leader Mike Mansfield (D-Mont.) wants to bring back the Depression-era Reconstruction Finance Corp. Senator Jacob Javits (R-N.Y.) wants a \$10-billion Domestic Development Bank.

Yet the grim lesson of 1974 is that the agencies can cause havoc in the financial markets, limit the effectiveness of monetary policy, and still—as in the case of housing—not do much to help the industries they are supposed to help.

What troubles many people is that when it became obvious that the new-style budget, adopted in the late 1960s, would count federal agency loans, such big agencies as Fannie Mae were simply sold to private shareholders, or otherwise eased out of the budget. Some 90% of total agency debt outstanding is of agencies not part of the federal budget!

\*\*\*\*\*

Is this part of the picture becoming clear? There are federal agencies that changed their legal status and became corporations so their financial losses would not be revealed by the federal budget! These public corporations compete with private corporations, especially in the money market, and borrow on credit just as private corporations do; with this one important difference: A private corporation can go broke and fall into the hands of receivers if it cannot pay its bills; but a public corporation is backed up by the Federal Government and cannot go broke unless the Federal Government itself declares itself bankrupt! And, instead of doing that, the Federal Government through the Treasury Department issues more interest-bearing bonds, the Federal Reserve turns on the press, and more fiat money is used to pay the bills of those federal agencies that have become corporations so their losses won't be shown on the Federal Budget!

In Italy this was called Fascism. Here it is generally referred to as corporate socialism.

This is over-simplification, but here is how *Regional Governance* becomes necessary in this corporate context: Corporations that sell or serve on a nation-wide (or multi-national) scale must have branch offices in various parts of the country (or countries), because trying to control such a vast area from one central office would be inefficient and impractical. These federal departments, agencies and corporations faced the same situation: Branch Capitals were required to properly serve and control the "customers." Therefore, the Nation was divided into Ten Federal Regions, each with a regional capital; and these serve as branch offices for the Federal Bureaucracy. At the present time these Regional Capitals work with the yet-existing State and local governments. But, once sub-regional offices are established throughout the Nation, and all the public corporations and agencies are properly settled and staffed and coordinated with all the other public corporations and agencies, then State, County and Municipal Governments will have become superfluous and unnecessary.

And this is why the Federal Establishment



can do nothing to effectively curb inflation—or prevent recession—*unless the Regional Governance network that throttles the Nation is abolished.* Elected officials can do little or nothing; appointed administrators are in charge and have no intention of losing control.

"The inflation created by 2 million federal employees who produce nothing but eat up more than \$50 billion, is simply staggering," said Martin Larson in his book *Tax Rebellion USA.* "If these people were productively employed, the fruit of their labor would balance their consumption and the inflationary pressure would be relieved.... Since federal employees have the easiest jobs, the least responsibility, the shortest hours, the longest vacations, and the most generous retirement program of any large group in the nation, why should their pay be nearly double that of others doing the same kind of work in the nation's capital?"

"This is a good question: and we think we know at least a partial answer. Although one may find hard-working persons with independent minds in some federal offices, the transcendent virtue among the great majority is absolute obedience. They must never notice waste, the unbelievable incompetence, the downright dishonesty which prevail on every side. Above all, they must never criticize their superiors, but help them build a larger empire. Hypocrisy and subservience constitute the high road to success and promotion. Occasionally, a strange individual appears in the federal service who prefers personal integrity to advancement or even survival.... (but the great majority) prefer to remain, rise in their ratings as best they can, and finally retire at \$1,000 a month or more. This is success!"

Despite the high cost of government, the country's economic state still might be one of health if it were not for the pestering and the malicious interference of the federal agents and agencies in almost every phase of the Nation's business, commercial, industrial, professional, and even social life.

OSHA is an example, one of many examples which could be used to illustrate how the federal bureaucracy feeds inflation, causes consumers to pay more than they ought for goods and services, harms the economy in general, and causes great distress to small businessmen and producers, seriously impairing their ability to stay in business and make a profit, even putting them out of business entirely on some occasions.

OSHA is the Occupational Safety and Health

Act of 1970. Conceived for a worthy purpose and then used by federal agents to snoop and pry and act like members of a gestapo, this Act is just one of many similar Acts that a gullible Congress has approved and a predatory bureaucracy has used as weapons to destroy representative government and private enterprise. In sponsoring legislation to have the Act repealed (a forlorn hope, we fear), Congressman John Rousselot (R-Cal.) testified before the Select Subcommittee on Labor, pointing out that:

- \* The Act itself is unconstitutional on at least two grounds;
- \* OSHA constitutes an unwarranted interference by the Federal Government in the collective bargaining process; and
- \* The burden of complying with the multitude of rules, regulations, and orders that have been issued as a result of OSHA is actually forcing the small employer out of business.

A recent article in the *Journal of Commerce* pointed out how OSHA harms the small businessman, but not the big businessman:

"Taxes, inflation, material shortages, union demands, consumer complaints, government regulations—all problems, all important, and all shared by big and small businesses alike, but with a difference. That difference is the advantage of size. Where the large firm has specialists in law, accounting, data processing and planning to predict problem areas and handle them, the small firm often reacts as they occur.... we're seeing the effects of these problem areas on the small firm. Particularly important is government regulation, especially OSHA...."

*Print-Equip News*, a newspaper serving the graphic arts industry in the Western States, published the following factual report:

\*\*\*\*\*  
19 OF 23 FIRMS INSPECTED  
RECEIVE OSHA CITATIONS

The Management Services Department of the Printing Industries of America, Inc. has just released the results of a survey they recently conducted in cooperation with the OSHA Sub-Committee of the Environmental Protection Board to assist their efforts in pinpointing problems resulting from OSHA inspections. Participating in the survey were 86 printing firms of which number 23 have had official OSHA inspections and 63 have not yet had that experience.

Something to think about, if you are among the lucky ones who still have the inspection in front of them, is that 19 of the 23 firms inspected were issued citations and 7 of the 19 were assessed penalties totaling \$2,180.00 The penalties ran from a high of \$1,085 to a low of \$35.00

The survey turned up 41 different types of violations

from not having a "Men" sign on the men's room door and "No Smoking" signs to all kinds of possible accident hazards....

The survey points up the hard fact of life that OSHA is here to stay and that lack of attention on the part of management can be costly as well as inconvenient.

(After inspection of 23 firms, the following 143 citations were given by OSHA agents):

1. Places of employment not kept in sanitary condition-7
2. Fire extinguishers improperly mounted or inadequate-11
3. Trucks not chocked while being loaded or unloaded-4
4. Flexible electric cords being used instead of fixed wiring-1
5. Fans, pulleys, electrical saws, grinders, etc. not guarded or inadequate-39
6. Plugs, drills, water-cooler, refrigerator, etc. not grounded-10
7. Excessive noise exposure-3
8. Lack of covered receptacles-2
9. Lack of handrails on elevated ramp-7
10. Lack of protective glasses-2
11. Need of front commode seats-1
12. Floor in disrepair-2
13. Lack of "MEN" sign on men's room door-1
14. Lack of 3-prong outlets-1
15. Safety cans not identified-1
16. No one able to render first aid-1
17. Ladder without safety feet or otherwise defective-4
18. Key left in unattended fork lift-1
19. Exits not marked or blocked-9
20. Lack of "No Smoking" signs-1
21. No water for flushing electrolyte-1
22. Permanent aisles and passageways not marked and/or not in good repair -4
23. Lack of facilities for flushing eyes and body for emergency use-2
24. Quantity of flammable liquid exceeding limit and/or not in covered container-4
25. Failure to assure that each disconnecting means was legibly marked to indicate purpose-1
26. Failure to assure that flexible cords are connected to devices and to fillings that tension will not be transmitted to joint or terminal screws-1
27. Insufficient access and working space around electrical equipment-1
28. Failure to provide danger, caution and/or safety instruction signs where applicable-1
29. Failure to protect all exposed parts of horizontal shafting-1
30. Failure to post floor load in building-3
31. Lack of or maladjusted work rest-3
32. Failure to maintain proper adjustment between the grinding wheel and the adjustable tongue-1
33. Failure to separate oxygen cylinders from fuelgas cylinders-1
34. Failure to stack materials against sliding or slipping-5
35. Lack of booth or screens to enclose welder-1

36. Failure to provide water closet with doors, walls or partitions to assure privacy-1
37. Switches and control boxes not identified as to what they control.
38. Fire door not in operating condition-1
39. Failure to post signs reading "Not An Exit"-1
40. Failure to wear foot protection-1
41. Clothes line creating hazard-1

\*\*\*\*\*

All of the foregoing concerning OSHA agents and their nitpicking harassment of printing firms may seem trivial in the face of this double-barrelled attack of inflation and recession coming upon us at one and the same time (they call it Stagflation, which signifies a stagnate economy and an inflated money supply occurring concurrently.) But, it should be recognized that this stagflation was brought about—deliberately, we suspect—in order to destroy the small businessman and have his business gobbled up by conglomerates and multinationals, or by integration into a government-backed public corporation if the giant private corporations didn't want that particular business.

Thomas Latimer of the American Federation of Small Business recently stated: "Small Business is being 'crucified on a cross of gold' by the growing National regulation of private property and enterprise through the: National Labor Relations Board, Federal Communications Commission, Federal Reserve Board, Occupational Safety & Health Administration, Environmental Protection Agency, Equal Employment Opportunity Commission, OEO Legal Services, Consumer Product Safety Administration, Workmen's Compensation Advisory Commission, Labor Dept. Wage & Overtime Administration, Food & Drug Administration, Federal Energy Office, Internal Revenue Service, Federal Trade Commission, Inter-State Commerce Commission, Federalized Unemployment Compensation, HEW and 50 other Federal agencies!"

The equation is elemental: Governmental oppression of free enterprise *plus* Governmental overspending *equals* Corporate Socialism, alias Regional Governance!

DON BELL REPORTS.....\$24 per year  
Extra Copies.....10¢ each

"Contrived Evolution of Regional Government," in booklet form, available on request  
Single Copies.....\$2.00 each  
10 or more Copies.....\$1.50 each  
25 or more Copies.....\$1.00 each

Please address all orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## INFLATION, BUREAUCRACY, AND CONSUMERISM

### SOMEBODY FINALLY SAID IT!

"Inflation," says Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary, Copyright 1973, is "an increase in the volume of money and credit relative to available goods resulting in a substantial and continuing rise in the general price level."

Do Presidents such as Ford, Secretaries such as Simon, and Keynesian economists who aide them, never use a dictionary or consult any elementary reference book? In declaring his alleged war against inflation, did our appointed Commander-in-Chief neglect even to properly identify the enemy?

You'll recall that, before plotting the overall strategy of the WIN campaign, Ford was responsible for calling together almost one thousand business, labor, academic and professional leaders, asking them to suggest ways and means of defeating this economic cancer that is destroying Middle Class America. If press reports are correct, not one of those leaders properly identified inflation or suggested a truly effective way of halting inflation.

Well, we think you'll be gratified to know that we have been advised of one man who is in a position to know what he is talking about, who has the courage and the honesty to "tell it like it is." What he says is not new; every reader of *Don Bell Reports* is familiar with the facts he states. However, this man's testimony is important, not so much because of *what* he says, but because of *who* says it, and *to whom* it is said:—

On July 18, 1974, Darryl R. Francis, who is President of the Federal Reserve Bank of St. Louis, appeared before the Committee on Banking and Currency of the U.S. House of Representatives and, among other things, he told the Congressmen:

"My position regarding the cause of inflation and high market rates is that they both stem from the same source—an excessive trend rate of expansion of the nation's money stock. Monetary policy, therefore, can contribute to solving both of these problems over a period of years by fostering a non-inflationary rate of growth of the money supply."

That is a direct quote, taken from the testimony of a Federal Reserve System executive before a House Committee; testimony given *before* Jerry Ford gave his WIN speech and available to Jerry Ford *before* he gave all the wrong answers to the right questions in what we believe was a deliberate attempt to perpetuate inflation while pretending to be trying to end inflation.

Much of what Fed Executive Francis said to the Congressmen on July 18 was a defense of the Federal Reserve System; he tried to lay the blame on other groups and other people. But his diagnosis and prescribed treatment of the economic illness are diametrically opposed to those of Ford & Co. Here are more important quotes from the Francis testimony:—

\*\*\*\*\*

I believe that the historically rapid rate of money growth of the past few years has caused an excessive rate of expansion of total spending in the economy. Since rapid money growth has stimulated a growth in demand for goods and services at rates much faster than our ability to produce, inflation has resulted....

High and rising market rates of interest go hand-in-hand with a high and accelerating rate of inflation. This is because lenders and borrowers of funds take into consideration their expectations with reference to the future rate of inflation. Lenders desire a market rate of interest which provides them a real rate of return plus a premium based on their expectations regarding the future of inflation. Also, during inflation borrowers are willing to pay a higher market rate of interest because they expect the prices of their products to rise, and they wish to avoid the higher construction and other costs associated with delaying new products. Thus, the interaction of demand and supply in the market for funds during a period of inflation results in market interest rates which embody an inflation premium....

Since the direct method of printing money to finance Government expenditures is prohibited in the U.S., the monetization of Government deficits has occurred indirectly. Our deficit spending is always financed, at least initially, through the sale of new Government securities to the public. But when the Federal Reserve System buys outstanding securities from the public, a part of the Government debt is ultimately being financed by the creation of new money. This is because

the Federal Reserve System pays for the securities on the open market by creating a credit to member bank reserve accounts, which increases the monetary base and money held by the public....

(There are) three methods of financing Government expenditures — taxes, borrowing from the public, and indirect debt monetization. Elements of our society have been continually demanding additional services from the Government, such as more defense, more social security, more medical security, and so forth. Since these services absorb resources which are limited, someone has to give up resources from other productive uses.

When these additional services are paid for with increased taxes, the real resource cost is clearly visible to all taxpayers since they find their disposable income reduced. When they are financed by borrowing from the public, the effect is immediately felt by those competing for funds in capital markets and is visible in the form of higher interest rates. But in the case of debt monetization, the immediate and even the short-range impact is neither an increase in taxes, nor an increase in interest rates. And yet, real resources still are being transferred from private to Government use. The ultimate effect of this method of financing Government expenditures is manifested in an increase in the price level—inflation—and this occurs only after a substantial lag. It is this lack of immediate visibility of the costs associated with this method of financing, I believe, that has contributed to the process of inflation. Once the inflation has been generated, a substantial period of time is required to reverse it, and unfortunately this can be accomplished only by incurring costs of lost output and higher unemployment.

Thus, over short periods of time it has appeared that debt monetization gives society something for nothing. And...the occurrence of large Government deficits led to this course of action.

I can find no benefits accruing to the whole of society from debt monetization, but the risks are very serious and can be expressed in one word — inflation....

It would also be helpful if all segments of society would realize that rapid monetary growth, inflation, and high market interest rates go hand-in-hand; that, once initiated, inflation cannot be eliminated without some temporary costs in terms of slower growth of output and employment; and that considerable time will be required to reduce substantially both the rate of inflation and the level of interest rates. Such realizations would tend to mitigate the short-run pressures that in the past have resulted in postponements of efforts to curb inflation.

(End of quotes from testimony of Darryl R. Francis, President, Federal Reserve Bank of St. Louis, before House Committee on Banking and Currency, July 18, 1974).

\*\*\*\*\*

The fact that we have quoted a Federal Reserve executive at length should not be con-

strued as any defense of or praise for the Federal Reserve System. After all, the Federal Reserve "creates" this excessive money (which causes inflation) when it "pays for the (Treasury Dept.) securities on the open market by creating a credit to member bank reserve accounts, which increases the monetary base and money held by the public" (direct quote).

However, we are indebted to Fed Executive D.R. Francis for explaining how inflation is brought about and how it can be curbed; and for showing how our Federal Government and the independent Federal Reserve Corporation conspire to monetize debt and thus create inflation.

Conclusion: Those officers of the Federal Government responsible for this situation should be removed from office, the Federal Reserve System should be eliminated, and as the Constitution provides, only the Congress should have power "to borrow money on the credit of the United States;" and "to coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and fix the standard of weights and measures."

#### THE REAL RULERS?

Since the most important difference between *Time* and *Newsweek* is their price at the newsstand (*Time* is lagging in the alleged inflationary spiral but is expected to catch up any week now), that other newsmagazine, *U.S. News & World Report*, tries mightily to be different, and in so trying often manages to present the conservative viewpoint in a commendable, and sometimes surprising, manner. The current issue is an example. Just before a national election that promised more frustration than hope, USN&WR added to that frustration by presenting an article which said—between the lines, of course—that it made very little difference who was elected, because they wouldn't be running the country anyway; that the real rulers of America are the appointed bureaucrats who are not touched by election changes since their positions are secure no matter who is elected to what office, thanks to civil service protection.

In a special report headlined "Washington's Bureaucracy: 'Real Rulers of America'," it is pointed out that one in every six civilian employees in the United States works for a government agency, and that "The federal bureaucracy has emerged as the nation's elite work force in pay, in privileges, and in power."

Repeating many of the facts that were presented in last week's *Don Bell Reports*, the

newsmagazine then quotes a "management consultant who had conducted in-depth testing of 2,400 bureaucrats" and who had concluded that:

"In general, those who seek a post in the federal bureaucracy are not basically creative. They are group-oriented and low risk takers. Most of them are looking for a secure emotional womb. If you pass a one-year probation, you've got it knocked. It's damned near impossible to fire you.

"They all look alike in the Government office. There's no tempo like that in the outside world. By 10 a.m. they've got their fingers hooked around a coffee cup and they're on one tempo: *slow*. A man with any hustle who goes to work for the Government doesn't stay very long....

"The government has a merit system, but it's a misnomer. In the military or civil service, you can be a Joe Stupid and not do a ---- thing."

Although elections have little or no effect on the bureaucrats, they do have an impact on elections because they have the right to vote, and because their official status may give them special influence over ordinary citizens. As USN&WR concludes in its special report:

"...there is concern over the bureaucracy's eventual impact on voting patterns. Even now, one observer points out, if each of 14.5 million bureaucrats could influence two other votes, it would add up to 43.5 million votes, or more than half the number cast in the last presidential election—a pressure weapon of potentially fearsome size.

"Yet no one, at present, sees a quick and effective answer to the increasingly long shadow that the federal bureaucracy—and its State and local counterparts—is casting over the nation.

"Observes former U.S. Senator John J. Williams, of Delaware, for years a leading critic of bureaucratic wastefulness and inefficiency: 'There's no question that bureaucracy is getting more costly than ever. The more you try to reform it, the worse it becomes'."

While much is made of the proposition that these over-paid, over-privileged, over-powerful, under-worked Government employees who travel toward pensions in slow gear, are the "Real Rulers of America," this is only partially and indirectly true. It should be understood that these 14.5 million people are merely civil servants, with accent on the "servant." Supposedly, they are servants of "we, the people." Actually they are ser-

vants of the elitist clique that established the rules and regulations under which they operate. To say that the run-of-the-mill members of the bureaucracy rule America is like saying that the Gestapo ruled Nazi Germany, whereas its members merely obeyed orders; adding their personal sadistic embellishments at times perhaps, but obeying orders nonetheless. The members of the elitist clique that gave those orders were the real rulers. So also with civil servants in the United States.

Your permanently placed civil servant is not the person responsible for creating the *Planning, Programming, Budgeting System* (now usually called systems analysis), or for installing the system in every federal agency. It was not the civil servant who restructured the Bureau of the Budget into a Management Office whose superiors have control over all federal agencies. It was not the run-of-the-mill civil servant who brought on this *Silent Revolution* whereby the Nation was divided into Ten Federal Regions and an Executive Dictatorship was thus created.

This army of civil servants operates PPBS, provides czars for the Ten Regional Capitals. Soldiers in this bureaucratic army run our lives. As USN&WR notes: "They grant, withhold or revoke broadcasting licenses, slap penalties on erring taxpayers, and tell employers whom they must hire. They decide on loans to needy countries and welfare payments to needy Americans. They print the nation's money...they count noses, keep records on births, marriages, divorces, deaths, crimes, diseases and hundreds of other facts about *genus Americanus*, and pass judgment on such products as armaments, food and medicines...."

*But they don't personally make the rules and regulations under which they operate.* It is supposed to be the duty of the Congress to establish such rules and regulations, by passing the appropriate legislation; and it is supposed to be the duty of the President's office to see to it that such rules and regulations are observed by all federal agencies. But, even as with the Nation's money and credit, Congress has relinquished its authority and turned its constitutionally ordained duties to appointed "experts," and the Executive Branch has welcomed the aid and assistance of representatives of that elitist group that really rules America (by agents of the elitist group, we refer to such men as Robert Strange McNamara, Arthur F. Burns, Henry Kissinger, Roy Ash, Casper Weinberger and others who were key members of the Nixon Administration yet were untouched by Watergate and remain as key members of the

# CONSUMERISM GOES INTERNATIONAL

"The multinational company and the multinational product are realities in our time," notes Arch W. Troelstrup, author of a textbook on consumerism. "Consumers in a number of countries want to buy—and therefore want to test—the same products and services. So, why not get together to test such products jointly?"

This is the argument that is being used to create an International Nader's Raiders Group which can do on the world scale what Consumer's Groups have been able to do on the national scale here in the United States.

First, let's do what Jerry Ford fails to do: properly identify the enemy. Consumerism is defined as the protection of the consumer's interests, as against false advertising, bad merchandise, dangerous things or situations, exorbitant prices, etc. Consumerism demands that paternalistic government protect its subjects, as a guardian might protect his ward, or a mother her child.

Melvin Munn on his *Life Line* broadcast of May 15, 1974, said: "Consumerism is an insult to the American people. (It) robs you of the basic right to choose for yourself. Lose that right and you become a ward of the state... Consumerists use their irresponsible and often unsupported conclusions to justify state control..."

"Those who want a socialist America will take it any way they can get it. Helping to create an elite force to control the production and distribution of goods through the indirect method of laws presumably adopted for safety, they circumvent the private enterprise, free trade, and capitalistic order of our economy.

"Socialism is a parasite. Its only success is in soaking up accumulated wealth. Socialism appeals to the general population only so long as it can develop and manipulate some cause or cure some problem.

"Consumerism is such a cause today. It is manufactured out of whole cloth... The performance record of Ralph Nader and his cohorts to date is more than sufficient evidence to demonstrate that consumerists are not one whit concerned about the safety and welfare of the people. They want to mind people's business. They want to needle, rile, and discredit business and industry. It is a cheap, transparent, and tragic intrusion by people of monumental conceit into the privacy and the private affairs of our citizenry."

In America, consumerism has caused an increase in the price of consumer goods in every area, especially at the supermarket. It has been responsible for those Rube Goldberg devices that plague motorists and that cause new automobiles to operate inefficiently. Consumerism has brought about the creation of OSHA which is destroying small business in America, and PSRO which would put a federal snooper in your doctor's office, checking your health records and telling him how he should prescribe for you. Consumerism has done much more toward completing the socializing of the United States. In fact, Consumerism has become such an effective weapon in the hands of the self-chosen elite that it has become international, to teach consumers how to get along with multinationals—and it has adopted the concept of Regionalism in its promotions!

IOCU (International Organization of Consumers Union) is a Dutch foundation with international offices at The Hague, Netherlands. Dr. Colston E. Warne, president of Consumers Union of U.S., Inc., "was largely responsible for promoting the creation of an International Organization of Consumers Unions."

We are quoting from a textbook, "The Consumer in American Society," McGraw Hill, 1974; a textbook said to be in use in many schools in the United States (Santa Monica, California was especially mentioned). From pages 636-7:

"As of Jan. 1, 1973, there were 73 consumer member organizations from 36 countries in IOCU... national and regional bodies are eligible to be associates of IOCU... In early 1973, IOCU had consultative or liaison status with ECOSOC, UNICEF, UNESCO, FAO, ISO, IEC, CEPT and the Consumers Protection Committee of the Council of Europe..."

"The multinational company and the multinational product and realities in our time. Consumers in a number of countries want to buy—and therefore want to test—the same products and services. So, why not get together to test such products jointly?"

What consumers really need, we believe, is protection from Consumers Unions. . . .

DON BELL REPORTS is a weekly newsletter that accents the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, first class postage, to each subscriber (one copy, airmailed, to overseas subscribers). Extra copies: 10¢ each. Complete service: \$24 per year. Address orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE NEW SPIRIT OF '76

### ORGANIZING INTERDEPENDENCE

While the citizens of the United States were being harassed by planned inflation, worried by recession and the resultant increase in unemployment, tormented by the unchecked spread of crime and corruption, there came temporary titillation through an election that really meant little since the only important difference between Democrat and Republican is the spelling. And, while all eyes were focused on the American scene, much action was taking place at the international level—action that looked toward Great Changes in 1976.

Hugh Mullineux of the British Atlantic Committee made the pattern plain: He urged that in 1976—the 200th anniversary of the U.S. Declaration of Independence—there be a “*Declaration of Interdependence* by the Atlantic Alliance members, with common citizenship, followed by appropriate political action.”

In order to make interdependence successful, added Ms Frances Fitzgerald of the Atlantic Union, “a strong system of management, a supranational government . . . must be devised.”

To launch this propaganda drive that would change the traditional “Spirit of '76,” from one of independence to interdependence, the Federal Union Board met on Oct. 12, 1974 in Washington, D.C., to learn of the plans as they concerned the NATO Nations, from one Elias Demetracopolous, an exiled Greek journalist who now serves as a consultant with David Rockefeller’s Chase Manhattan Bank. At the same time, and also in Washington, D.C., the Youth for Federal Union were called together to study “the implications of interdependence” at the National Leadership Institute for Young Political Leaders, held Oct. 11-14 at Trinity College. Speakers included Sen. Gale McGee, Gen. William C. Westmoreland, Miriam LeVering of the Ocean Education Project, Dr. John Ross, Associate Director of the Institute for Environmental Studies of the University of Wisconsin, and others.

In further preparation for promotion of this “New Spirit of '76,” the *Como Group* came into being. Imitating the *Bilderberg Group*,

which took its name from the hotel where it first met, this One World group took its name from the Italian lake where the first meeting of the Standing Conference of Atlantic Organizations was held. According to the June, 1974 issue of *Together, the Atlantic Union Bulletin*:

“The Como Group will continue to serve as a clearinghouse for Atlantic organizations, giving advice, assistance, and impulsion rather than conducting projects. . . . the Third Annual Meeting will take place in Fontainebleau in April, 1975. . . .”

Organizations which are represented by this Como Group include Federal Union, Inc., North Atlantic Assembly, Atlantic Treaty Association, North Atlantic Assembly, The Trilateral Commission, the Mid-Atlantic Network, Atlantic Information Centre for Teachers, Federation of European/American Organizations, English Speaking Union, NATO, Atlantic Association of Young Political Leaders, the Atlantic Treaty Association, Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, Atlantic Institute for International Affairs, International Institute for Strategic Studies, etc. We are told that a complete directory of Atlantic Organizations “can be obtained by writing to: The Como Group, c/o Atlantic Information Centre for Teachers, 37a High Street, Wimbledon, London SW19 5BY, and enclosing \$1.25.”

The important thing about this Como Group is the plan to establish a World Federation and world citizenship for all people in 1976—the 200th anniversary of the American Declaration of Independence!

But, note the indirect approach and the subtlety that are employed, both being the recognizable trademarks of the “Regional Government” promoters who created NATO, SEATO, Atlantic Union, etc. This Como Group does not promote World Government *per se*. Instead, it promotes the concept of *interdependence between Nations*, this interdependence to be achieved through the establishment of international bodies, the writing of multinational treaties, and the creating of global programs. Then, later, in order to make this interdependence function successfully, the whole world will come to



understand that successful interdependence demands "a strong system of management, a supranational government."

In this context, the principle work of such men as Henry Kissinger and Robert Strange McNamara is the initiating of international agreements and the making of multinational programs, always with the "affluent" nations—and particularly the United States—providing the wherewithal, whether that be money, material, men or military aid.

The proposed World Food Bank Program is an excellent example of the cooperative effort of these two "agents of the Elite." For it was McNamara who first proposed and outlined the plans for a world food authority. Speaking before the world's money managers at an International Monetary Fund Conference held in Nairobi, McNamara pointed out how the food-producing nations of the world should turn over their surpluses to a world authority that would then redistribute food in much the same manner that IMF redistributes money to the needy nations.

What with Watergate and a series of conflicting international developments like the Oil Ploy, the food bank scheme was postponed and arrangements made for an international conference to be held in the first week of November, 1974, at Rome.

When, according to plan, the Representative from Michigan, Gerald Ford, was appointed to replace the resigning Richard Nixon as President of the United States, one of the first official acts of the newly appointed was to go before the General Assembly of the United Nations and assure the Nations, one and all, that the voice of Henry Kissinger was as the very voice of Uncle Sam in all matters pertaining to international relations. Later, Ford announced that the Secretary of State also would appear on behalf of the United States at the upcoming World Food Conference to be held at Rome, superseding Agriculture Secretary Earl Butz as head of the U.S. delegation.

It was at this time that the eminent columnist Paul Scott scored a scoop over all his less courageous colleagues, by telling the whole story in his column of Sept. 28, 1974. The column is still pertinent and timely and worth reprinting.

\*\*\*\*\*

#### FORD BACKING KISSINGER'S PLAN FOR GLOBAL OIL AND FOOD POLICY

Whether he fully realizes it or not, President Ford has put his stamp of approval on Secretary of State Henry Kissinger's grand design foreign policy for the establishment of a loosely knit world government before the end of the 1970s.

By calling for the development of a global strategy and policy for food and oil within the structure of the United Nations, the President clearly signaled his acceptance of the "new international order" being sought by Kissinger.

In linking the world's food and oil supplies together with all-out public support for his secretary of state, the stage was set by the President to have Kissinger use the full prestige of the U.S. government to implement his emerging world order plan.

The decision to have the free-wheeling secretary of state, rather than Agriculture Secretary Earl Butz, head the U.S. delegation to the World Food Conference in Rome in November shows the President's commitment to Kissinger.

Instead of using this nation's massive food production as a U.S. foreign policy tool for the development of freedom throughout the world, the President accepted Kissinger's plan of passing policy control over U.S. food surpluses—and eventually all U.S. food—to an international body through the establishment of an international food reserve.

Once this concept of international policy control over food is accepted by U.N. members, Kissinger then plans to move to establish this same concept over oil and eventually all energy in the world.

It is Kissinger's belief, according to his aides, that by controlling food one can control people, and by controlling energy, especially oil, one can control nations and their financial systems. By placing food and oil under international control along with the world's monetary system, Kissinger is convinced a loosely knit world government operating under the framework of the United Nations can become a reality before 1980.

How Kissinger plans to maneuver international policy control over oil is just now beginning to emerge and is one of the most intriguing stories of our times.

As they watch this strategy develop, government insiders see Kissinger using the disastrous financial position developing among industrial nations to put across his scheme. The reasoning of Kissinger, they say, is that the major industrial nations, including the United States, will soon be in such bad financial shape, due to the fourfold increase in oil prices and its related inflation, that they will have no other choice than to join in a united action plan.

This financial plight of the industrial nations is clearly indicated by recent decisions taken in separate areas of the world. Both decisions involved the borrowing of billions of dollars from the Middle East oil producers. The first involved the Japanese government, which must import 95 per cent of its energy from abroad. It decided to seek a billion dollar loan to help pay for its oil imports for the remainder of 1974. The other decision was made by the European Common Market, which is made up of the largest industrial nations of Europe. The organization is now seeking a loan of

\$2 billion to help its members meet their soaring fuel bills.

The reason for these loans is very simple. The industrial nations as a group, including the United States, will incur in 1974 a deficit of \$22 billion compared with a \$10 billion surplus in 1973.

In sharp contrast, the combined surpluses of the oil exporting nations will increase anywhere from \$58 billion to \$85 billion this year, from \$5 billion in 1973. This unprecedented transfer of funds from Europe, Japan and the United States to the Middle East is bringing the world to the brink of financial disaster.

In other words, the nations that make up the Organization of Petroleum Exporting Countries (OPEC) will in a few years have sufficient reserves to dominate the world's monetary system.

With the OPEC in control of most of the world's oil and money, Kissinger sees a confrontation situation developing between oil producers and consumers out of which will arise the internationalization of oil production, pricing, and distribution.

(End of Paul Scott column)

\*\*\*\*\*

As we commented previously in this letter, the present plans of the promoters of the concept of interdependence do not call for the construction of an actual World Government. Rather, the plans call for the establishment of as many international authorities as possible. These international authorities would operate under the power granted them through treaties; and the treaties would by their very nature supersede any national sovereignty that might have existed in the particular area covered by the particular treaty—and such a muddle and mess would be brought about by the existence of so many different supranational authorities with their overlapping jurisdictions and their areas of conflict both at national and international levels, that the establishment of One Central Authority—with a World Police to back up its decisions—would be the only alternative to universal anarchy.

So, according to plan and as might be expected, when Herr Kissinger arrived in Rome to deliver the keynote speech before the assembled representatives from some 130 different Nations, States and Sub-States, he did not demand the establishment of one World Authority to deal with food; he called for the establishment of three World Authorities to deal with the one problem.

Speaking from the same general outline that had been used by Robert Strange McNamara at Nairobi, Kissinger set forth a five-point program and called for three international bodies to carry them out. Here is the gist of Kissinger's program, as published by the *New York Times*:

\*\*\*\*\*

The challenge before this conference is to translate needs into programs and programs into results. There is no time to lose. I have set forth a five-point platform for joint action.

1. To concert the efforts of the major surplus countries to help meet the global demand.
2. To expand the capacity of chronic, food-deficit developing nations for growth and greater self-sufficiency.
3. To transfer resources and food to meet the gaps which remain.
4. To improve the quality of food to insure adequate nutrition.
5. To safeguard men and nations from sudden emergencies and the vagaries of weather.

I have outlined the contributions that the United States is prepared to make in national or multinational programs to achieve each of these goals. And I have proposed three new international groups to strengthen national efforts, coordinate them and give them global focus:

- \* The Exporters Planning Group.
- \* The Food Production and Investment Coordinating Group.
- \* The Reserves Coordinating Group.

A number of suggestions have been made for a central body to fuse our efforts and provide leadership. The United States is open-minded about such an institution. We strongly believe, however, that whatever the mechanisms, a unified, concerted and comprehensive approach is an absolute requirement. The American delegation headed by our distinguished Secretary of Agriculture Earl Butz is prepared to begin urgent discussions to implement our proposals. We welcome the suggestions of other nations gathered here. We will work hard and we will work cooperatively.

\*\*\*\*\*

There was one set of developments that seemed to make this particular parley more important than most international conferences of this nature: Soviet Russia and Red China both sent delegations to this confab; both cooperated in the discussions; both made promises concerning the turning over of surplus grains to the international authority which would be created to accept same, for storage and/or for redistribution to needy nations.

Moreover, while Russian and Chinese delegates were on amicable relations in Rome, and were "agreeing to consider a program to limit their foreign sales in an effort to free grain supplies for emergency aid to hungry people," even more startling news was emanating from Peking and Moscow. From Moscow came the story that "China, in a major shift in its public position, told the Soviet Union that she was interested in a non-aggression pact."

However, the present ploy has to do with the control of people through the control of food and the control of nations through the control of energy, especially oil. These are Kissinger's chief concerns at the present time.

It will be noted that Kissinger was very busy paying calls on the heads of state of the Middle East Nations, especially the Nations that export oil. He left the Middle East to go to Rome and make a keynote address at the food conference, then he flew back immediately to continue his discussions with Middle East leaders. The assumption that these visits have something to do with arranging a permanent peace in that part of the world, is sheer camouflage. Kissinger's mission has to do with finding a way to *internationalize oil*.

Suddenly Black Gold has become far more valuable than Yellow Gold; and with the coming of the technological age that old statement attributed to the first Rothschild: "Permit me to issue and control the money of a nation, and I care not who makes its laws," might now be paraphrased to read:

"Permit me to control the sources of energy of a nation, and I care not who controls its money or makes its laws."

Along with the internationalizing of the control of the world's food, oil, energy, and money, there must also be the internationalizing of the nation's armed forces. And, almost unnoticed and certainly not mentioned in the popular press, is the fact that our armed services are being converted from defenders of the Nation into international police: In a sharp criticism of the kind of officers now being turned out by the United States Naval Academy, Admiral Hyman Rickover father of the first atomic submarine, told a House Appropriation Subcommittee:

"I continue to find the Naval Academy offering midshipmen a wide variety of courses with high-sounding names in support of major programs which bear little relationship to learning how to operate the highly complex modern Navy. Instead of concentrating on teaching the basic subjects of history, geography, English, physics, engineering, mathematics, ordnance and seamanship in consecutive and ordered intellectual sequence, the Naval Academy teaches systems analysis, analytical management, international law, computer science, economics, and political science. This is absurd."

In substantiation of the above, we have a copy of the Naval War College second annual report for 1974. We quote from page 66 of that report:

"Prior to World War II the objective of the Naval War College was to teach officers how to beat the Japanese Fleet. In the immediate post-WW II era the entire Military Establishment became increasingly aware of the interaction between military considerations and diplomacy and politics. The scope of the War College program was extended to include substantial emphasis on international relations. Beyond that, every year there was something new added to the curriculum because of the pressures or the vogue of the day. There came a time when balance of payments was something of interest to the military; there came a time when the *planning, programming, and budgeting system* was the latest innovation; there came a time when multipolarity was replacing bipolarity as the current terminology." (Italics added-Ed.)

From the above it would appear that Naval Officers are being taught a little of everything except how to defend a country and run a warship. International relations are more important than national defense, and systems management is more important than ship management. And, of course, the same general criticisms are applicable to all the service academies.

Admiral Rickover put his finger on another dangerous innovation when he said, "In my opinion enrolling women at any of the service academies goes a step further toward their permanent downgrading and eventual demise. Unless and until the Navy allows women to serve in and command ships in combat, there is no need to train them at an institution whose prime purpose is to turn out officers of line, eligible to succeed to command at sea."

Of course, the Admiral is wrong in this; The prime purpose of service academies now is to turn out prospective international police officers. They are, seemingly, being trained to provide a security force for the control of food (which will insure the control of people), for the control of oil (which will insure the control of nations), and for the carrying out of the orders that will be issued by the World Authority that men like Kissinger are being paid to create.

Yes, they certainly are making a mockery of "The Spirit of '76."

DON BELL REPORTS is a weekly newsletter that accents the Christian American point of view. Two copies are sent each subscriber. Additional copies: 10¢ each. Complete service.....\$24 per year. Address all orders and correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE INFLUENCE OF THOSE WHO SAY THEY ARE JEWS

#### ISRAEL AN AMERICAN COLONY?

On the morning of November 13, 1974, the world situation was indeed explosive:

- \* Headlines were asking, "Can Kissinger Head Off Mideast War?"
- \* For the first time since President Truman had acted as godfather at the birth of the new state called Israel, the displaced Palestinians were to have their say and present their plea for justice before an international body.
- \* Yasir Arafat had been promised safe conduct and had been flown to the United Nations headquarters in New York City, where he would present the case of the Palestine Liberation Organization before the General Assembly.
- \* Pro-Israeli demonstrators—100,000 of them according to the commercial news media—were picketing the UN and waving banners reading "Arafat Go Home," and "No Surrender to Murderers," while assassination threats were said to be running "better than five a day."

Meanwhile, the Ford Administration had at long last admitted that the United States is in a state called recession; coal miners were on strike; steel foundries were banking their fires; automobile assembly lines were slowing to a halt; unemployment had gone beyond the officially proclaimed danger point of six per cent; prices were still rising; and there was no real leadership of any kind being manifested. In fact, Jerry Ford, as though the kitchen was too hot, was leaving the mess to his subordinates and preparing to take a totally unnecessary trip to Japan and points beyond.

Among the people in the United States there was much discussion about whether to blame the Arabian oil barons or the Jewish bankers for the economic plight in which the nation—and the world—found itself.

This was the general situation on November 13 when *The Washington Post* wire service chose to recall that back on October 10—over a month earlier—the Chairman of the U.S. Joint Chief of Staff had said publicly that the Jews have too much influence in the United States, that "Jews own, you know, the banks in this country, and the

newspapers."

Of course, four-star Air Force General Geo. S. Brown had to soften his remarks and tender something of an apology. But, he said what he said, and said he said it, just the same. In case you missed the story, we reprint it as it appeared on the front page of the Miami Herald on November 13, 1974:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### TOP GENERAL CITES 'INFLUENCE OF JEWS'

Washington—General George S. Brown, the chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, has publicly suggested that Israel has too much influence in the U.S. Congress and that Jews "own, you know, the banks in this country, the newspapers."

Brown, the nation's highest ranking military officer, also suggested that if a severe new oil embargo imposed not merely inconvenience, but suffering among people in this country, that Americans might "get tough-minded enough to set down the Jewish influence in this country and break that lobby."

The four-star Air Force general, who took over as chairman of the Joint Chiefs last July, made these remarks during a question-and-answer session on Oct. 10 following a speech attended by about 150 persons at the Duke University law school forum in Durham, N.C.

In a telephone interview Tuesday night Brown acknowledged that he had made those remarks. He explained that he just tried to cover too much ground in a single answer to a question on the complex and volatile Middle East situation "and it just came out too damn poorly."

As Air Force chief of staff, Brown was in charge of the American arms airlift to Israel last fall that is widely credited with helping stave off severe military problems for the Israelis. He said that "it is going to be awfully easy to conclude (from the Duke remarks) for anyone who wants to, that the chairman is anti-Semitic. That's just not true."

Brown's comments with respect to Israeli and Jewish influence in this country came as part of his response to a question concerning whether the United States was contemplating the use of force against oil-producing nations.

"Now," Brown said, "in answer to the question of would we use force in the Middle East, I don't know. I hope not. We have no plans to. It is conceivable, I guess, it's kind of almost as bad as the 'Seven Days in May' thing, but you can conjure up a situation where there is another oil embargo and people in this country are not only inconvenienced and uncomfortable, but suffer and they get tough-minded enough to set down the Jewish influence in this country and break that lobby.

"It's so strong you wouldn't believe now," Brown went on. "We have the Israelis coming to us for equipment. We say we can't possibly get the Congress to support a program like that. They say, 'Don't worry about the Congress. We'll take care of the Congress.'

"Now, this is somebody from another country," Brown added, "but they can do it. They own, you know, the banks in this country, the newspapers; you just look at where the Jewish money is in this country."

The General is highly regarded within the military and Defense Department circles where there is no concern that his remarks will hurt him. There is also a widespread feeling of despair over these remarks, and the way they were phrased, because Brown, as one of the Navy's top commanders put it Tuesday "certainly is not anti-Semitic."

The only public report of Brown's remarks apparently was an article in the North Carolina Anvil, a so-called alternative newspaper published in Durham. The article said local newsmen from other papers were present but reported only a general "re-hash" of Brown's over-all presentation."

(End of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

The time lag could be significant. General Brown made his remarks on October 10. Why such an incident should make front pages over a month later certainly suggests the possibility of deliberate editorial manipulation; especially when the delayed story hit those front pages on the very day that the great confrontation between Israeli and Palestine Liberation Organization representatives was to occur at the United Nations General Assembly. The circumstances are doubly suspect since, as Gen. Brown said, The Washington Post, which released the

story a month later, is "Jewish owned."

The hint of any attempt to stir up a wave of so-called anti-Semitic fervor at a strategic time would have been less pronounced, had it not been for the fact that the "Jewish owned" New York Times chose to publish in its book review section of November 10, a critical review of Stephen D. Isaac's book "Jews and American Politics." A sub-head atop page 5 reads:

**3% of the population, 4% of the vote,  
X% of the influence**

The critical book review is by Pete Hamill, who "is working on a novel about the Irish in America in the 19th century."

What drew our attention to this particular book review was an illustration that had been borrowed from the book itself and reproduced at the bottom of the page on which the review began (page 5). It showed former New York State Governor Nelson Rockefeller and Lieutenant Governor Wilson, both wearing skull-caps of the type always worn by men entering synagogues. The caption to the picture read: "Lieutenant Governor Wilson and Governor Rockefeller at the dedication of the new Garment Center Synagogue October, 1966."

This was supposed to be an illustration of the use of political wisdom since, according to author Isaacs and reviewer Hamill... "in the eight states with large Jewish populations (California, Maryland, Massachusetts, Pennsylvania, New Jersey, Florida, Connecticut and New York), they are often the difference between victory and defeat. In New York State, Jews cast between 16 and 20 per cent of the vote in general elections; in New York City, where one of every five residents is Jewish, they cast nearly half the votes in Democratic primaries. Nationally, the 3 per cent that is Jewish casts 4 per cent of the vote; that 1 per cent equals about 750,000 votes concentrated in large electoral vote states, enough to provide national victory in close elections."

All of the preceding, however, is of little importance when compared with the political influence of some of the individuals that call themselves Jews. Particularly cited in the book are the political journalists (David Broder, Art Buchwald, Theodore White, Walter Lippmann, and others); the media experts (David Garth, Charles Guggenheim, and others); the pollsters (Louis Harris, Daniel Yankelovich); the fund-raisers (Arthur Krim for the Democrats, Max Fisher for the Republicans), the speechwriters (among others, William Safire for the Republicans, Democrats Richard Goodwin and Adam Wal-

insky).

Hamill adds that "The chairman of the Democratic National Committee, Robert Strauss, is Jewish, as were seven of the first eight names on the top-level 'enemies list' drawn up in the White House in 1971."

"But," says reviewer Hamill of author Isaacs, "he also points out that Jewish influence still seems to operate most frequently on the secondary level. There has never been a network anchor man who was Jewish, due probably to the fact that all three networks grew to power and prominence under three brilliant Jews: William S. Paley (C.B.S.), David Sarnoff (N.B.C.), and Leonard Goldenson (A.B.C.) And Jews do not hold 'out front' elective offices in proportion to their share of the population."

"In the history of the United States," Isaacs writes, "108 Jews have been elected to high office—Governor, Senator, or Congressmen. Six-tenths of 1 per cent of all Congressmen have been Jewish; nine-tenths of 1 per cent of all Senators have been Jewish."...generally, according to Isaacs, most Jews continue to exert their influence on the secondary level of American politics."

Then, in Hamill's review of Isaac's book, we come upon this rather remarkable statement, which we quote verbatim:

"...generally, according to Isaacs, most Jews continue to exert their influence on the secondary level of American politics. Isaacs himself 'finds the position of America's politically active Jews to have striking parallels with their historic role in European politics; that of being court Jews.' Only the job descriptions have changed. 'Here one calls them strategists, computer experts, media managers, fund-raisers, but in the main they are still raising money and doing chores for the Protestants and Catholics who can then hire the manpower to fight their (political) wars.'"

"On some levels, this is, of course, absolutely true. There is no better example of a 'court Jew' than Henry Kissinger, who started in service to a prince (Rockefeller), disregarded moral considerations while advising Richard Nixon, continues on in the court which Jerry Ford inherited from the dishonored king, and might yet find himself again in service to the original prince."

Isaacs discusses Kissinger, of course, but only in the narrowest political way; he never truly questions Kissinger's policies as they affect Jews as they accord or deviate with Jewish tradition, or as they serve

the interests of the American establishment. Certainly that is a rich area for discussion and analysis in the way Kissinger has been used to deal with Israel in the wake of the Yom Kippur War; once the Arabs employed the 'oil weapon,' and Americans were forced to choose between Arabs and Jews the policy was changed. In some ways, Kissinger was employed in the way black policemen are employed in ghettos; no American Secretary of State ever made it more clear that *Israel was essentially an American colony, and must bend to American interests.*"

(End of quotation, italics added).

\*\*\*\*\*

The italicized portion of the preceding quotation revives a thought that has been expressed by many ranking Zionists who reside in the United States and have no intention of ever moving to Israel; a thought that has been soundly and publicly condemned by such Israeli-Firsters as David Ben Gurion and Golda Meir: that the real Zionist Promised Land is the United States of America and that Israeli citizens should look upon their state (which was first proclaimed a state by a President of the United States) as an American Colony—just what reviewer Hamill says Secretary of State Kissinger presently is telling the Israelis.

Another part of this revealing review is sure to incite a wave of what has been mistakenly called anti-Semitism on the part of "Protestants and Catholics" who read and ponder its portent, in a paragraph concerning the importance of one Norman Mailer:

"(Norman) Mailer has clearly been a major influence on an entire generation of political writers, thinkers and activists.... A novelist helps us to feel, and without the ability to feel, no group of citizens can ever respond to a politician. ~~The last 10 years~~ of our politics should have taught us that it doesn't matter who the county leader is, or what the polls say, if we do not possess the tools to detect the presence of evil. In a Protestant country, the Old Testament must police the New, and Mailer—to mention only one Jewish-American artist—served us better as a policeman than did the more conventional, respectable journalists such as (David) Broder."

To suggest that a porno-penman such as Norman Mailer epitomizes the supposedly commendable police power of the Old Testament over the New Testament, is to engage in a peculiar type of blasphemy that is at least as old as the time when a set of the original Pharisees said that Jesus was

casting out devils by the power of Beelzebub, lord of the flies and prince of the devils. And to think of a man such as Mailer serving as guardian of the morals of Americans is about as logical as declaring Gore Vidal to be a preacher of righteousness.

However, reviewer Hamill does have a very important point when he says that the artists—authors, actors, producers, painters, composers, lyricists—are perhaps even more important in the “reshaping” of America than the fund-raisers, political staffers, pollsters and pressure-apppliers; and, as Hamill says: “the one huge weapon that American Jews have forged to place themselves deeply, and inextricably, into American society ... is art.”

The following comments concerning the book, “Jews and American Politics” and its author Stephen Isaacs, are quoted directly from the New York Times, without any comment from your author:

“Isaacs also mentions the heavy presence of young American Jews in the New Left of the 1960's singling out Jerry Rubin and Abbie Hoffman, and stresses the work that many of them did in opposition to the Vietnam war. But he nowhere mentions Joseph Heller whose novel ‘Catch 22’ did more to kill the spirit of jingo American militarism than the entire New Left, specifically because, through the force of his art, Heller managed to rearrange certain central myths. Heller drove his novel straight through the heart of ‘machismo,’ with all its lies about physical courage; he made a heroic act out of refusal, and literally thousands of young people chose to follow Yossarian where they would not follow Lyndon Johnson.

“Even more astonishing, Isaacs chooses to ignore still another Jewish-American writer whose words, language and cold anger sustained an entire generation of American young people. I mean Bob Dylan...”

“Isaacs, having assigned himself a rich subject, almost deliberately chooses to narrow the focus, to his own loss. Somewhere in this book, he says of Walter Lippmann: ‘One certainly could never conclude from his writings that he was Jewish.’ It is another way of saying: ‘funny, he doesn’t write Jewish.’ This book, by dealing with the fruits of Jewish industry and ignoring the glories of Jewish genius, settles for less than the subject demands. It is packed with useful information, but I wish Isaacs had allowed himself to write more Jewish.”

(End of book review)

\*\*\*\*\*

We haven't read the book and we have no

desire to do so. The review was sufficient. But, it seems strange that here is a book of over 300 pages, with illustrations including a picture of Nelson Rockefeller wearing a skull-cap, retailing for \$8.95 and purporting to tell all about “Jews and American Politics” and it says nothing about who owns the banks and the newspapers. And when the chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff says something about this phase of “Jews and American Politics,” he is reprimanded soundly by his civilian Commander-in-Chief and threatened with dismissal unless he repents and apologizes.

Our personal conclusion: For their own purposes those who say they are Jews are in the process of creating a surge of anti-Semitism. Israel is on the verge of economic collapse, devaluation of the currency has made matters worse. Suddenly the power of the purse favors the Arabs (because of the oil manipulations). The Palestine Liberation Organization has suddenly aroused the sympathy of most of the world. War is a real threat and the United States has so undermined its own defenses that another arms airlift like that of the Yom Kippur War is next to impossible.

Furthermore, with the Vietnam fiasco still fresh in the minds of young Americans and American forces being placed on a “volunteer basis,” the very thought of sending American forces—especially ground forces—to the Mideast to defend that “American Colony” could cause such a social and political upheaval in the United States that the results of decades of careful planning could be lost to the ruling Establishment.

Hence the desire on the part of a minority group within the United States to create a state of so-called anti-Semitic hysteria, in order to gain widespread support financially, materially and morally. That this old tried and tested psychological gimmick still works, is proved by Jerry Ford's immediate reaction to a few words spoken and then kept out of the papers and off the air for over a month, until the strategic moment for release.

Yes, the pen is still mightier than the sword, the microphone than the nuclear threat, and those who say they are Jews know this, act accordingly and expect reaction accordingly.

---

DON BELL REPORTS is a weekly newsletter that accents the Christian American point of view. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### THE WORLD IS BEING REGIONALIZED

#### ENGLAND IS LATEST VICTIM

Regionalism is a form of scientific management that has been designed for the control of people, property, and production. It is characterized by three basic principles:

- 1) Rule is by *appointive* officials;
- 2) Enforcement of rules is by regional agents armed with police power, thus constituting a regional police force; and
- 3) All private property must be abolished or property rights rigidly controlled.

This regional power structure is pyramidal, and multi-tiered, with all power emanating from the "computerized all-seeing eye" at the apex of the pyramid, and trickling down through the many-tiered control centers to the community, or grass roots level.

Conversely, there are control agents at the local tier who are responsible to control agents at the County or Metro level, who are in turn responsible to control agents at the sub-regional level, who are in turn responsible to control agents (councilmen) at the ten-branched Federal Regional level, who are in turn responsible to a Federal Domestic Council, which is in turn responsible to the Office of Management and Budget, which manages and services the "computerized all-seeing eye" at the apex of the Regional Power Structure which is as a pyramid. (If this description is confusing, there is an illustration on the reverse side of any one dollar federal reserve note which should help one to understand. The pyramid is shown, with its all-seeing eye at the apex. This can be used as a fitting illustration of the Regional Governance Power Structure at the national-regional level. Beyond this, of course, there are the World Regions, each made up of many nations; and the World Control Center, or the so-called Invisible Government).

This regional power structure was made possible because the citizens of the States and the federal establishment lost all power to control their governments. Elections have become meaningless because national elections are controlled by special interest groups at the party nomination level and by minority groups at the general election level

and because those elected have surrendered their power to an entrenched bureaucracy and appointed control agents who are not affected by elections.

We saw some interesting figures concerning national elections during this last futile attempt at making the franchise meaningful: In 1840, 80.2% of the registered voters participated in the Presidential election. By 1900 voter participation had dropped to 73.2%; in 1940, 62.5%. A new low was reached in 1972 with a voter participation of 55.6%; and the percentage is expected to be much lower in 1976, with a minority of registered voters participating.

At least a part of the reason for this voter apathy stems from the fact that it doesn't make much difference who is elected when appointees really run the government.

In short, Regionalism has replaced the traditional Representative Republican form of Government laid down in the United States Constitution before all the crippling amendments of the twentieth century were added.

In our booklet, "The Contrived Evolution of Regional Government," we detailed the development of this scientific management system, and we also pointed out that Regionalism is a worldwide movement. We gave some details of the regionalizing of the U.S.S.R., France, Italy, etc.

Now it seems that England also has succumbed to Regionalism, we are indebted to New Hampshire State Representative Nelson A. Pryer for the following report:

\*\*\*\*\*

The United Nations Organization has been busy implementing its assigned task of regionalizing the world. Not satisfied with existing government boundaries and forms of government, it has meddled into the internal affairs of member nations. By its Resolution 1086, the UNO authorized the Secretary-General to organize a cadre to promote regionalism along with research facilities and training programs.

A member nation of the UNO, England is now feeling the full effect of the heel of regionalism. England has been busted up into nine regions.... The Town and Country Planning Act of 1947 set the stage for England. Under this act, the County (for urban areas) and County Borough (for rural areas) had to come up with a planning program that would meet the approval of the Minister of Planning. Failure of the 140 Councils to come up with a suitable plan by 1952 would cause the Central Government to supersede and impose its own planning program. The Act was in detail—requiring County and Town maps, supporting evidence and specifics such as requiring all new or expanded industries to have "Industrial Development Certificates" before start-up could get underway.

The softening-up process having gotten underway, the next step was much easier. That was to break England up into nine regions, in 1965. Each region was administered by a Regional Planning Board (consisting of appointees of the senior staff officer of the Regional Offices of the Central Government) and an Economic Planning Council (consisting of appointees of the Secretary of State for Environment).

To lock in this appendage and make it an integral part of the body politic, the Town and Country Planning Act of 1968 was passed by Parliament. Further inroads were made on traditional "home rule" of the 140 County and County Borough Councils through the formation of forty-four Planning Authorities to supersede and replace "local" planning.

In effect, the act institutionalized three-tier planning. The Central Government established national policy. Then, the nine regional planning councils were to collaborate with the forty-four Planning Authorities to plot their regional strategies, with resultant plans subject to modification by the Central Government. Each Regional Planning Council's "regional strategy" would then be filled out by the Planning Authorities assigned to it, with final plan approval subject to the Central Government.

...The English government is becoming unglued as power follows money. These nine Regional Planning Councils have acquired power through control over capital expenditures, various grants and subsidies which each has to dish out. Power is thus gravitating around each of the regionals as the Crown government is phased out along with the rest of the heretofore nations of the world. None are so blind as those who

refuse to see.

(End of Rep. Pryor's report)

\*\*\*\*\*

This "three-tiered" planning in England has its direct parallel in Regionalism as it has been developed in the United States: National Policy (Planning) is established by the Domestic Council which works in conjunction with the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR) and the Office of Management and Budget (OMB). Then the Ten Federal Regional Councils collaborate with the eleven Cabinet rank Departments and all federal agencies that provide grants, subsidies, services, instructions, rules and regulations, and otherwise provide "scientific management" of people, property and production. Then the final approval of all planning (long range goals) and programming (short range objectives) are subject to the approval of OMB (which then secures the necessary budgeting).

There is nothing really new about this concept of Regionalism. It was a part of the New Deal Program introduced in FDR's Administration, a part of the program that could not be effectuated at that time and had to await the Nixon Administration before it could be fully established.

However, at the international level, with the founding of the United Nations Organization that would-be world government was charged with the task of introducing Regionalism into every nation where such intrusion was permitted or tolerated.

The Secretary General of the United Nations was instructed to appoint a group of experts to work through the UN's Department of Economic and Social Affairs, and to promote Regionalism, while also providing research facilities and training programs for the "change agents" who would introduce Regionalism into the governmental structures of the nations of the world.

"Planning for Economic Development" was the name given this program for the promotion of Regionalism, and it fell naturally within the purview of the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO). So, in the early 1950s UNESCO established regional workshops for the training of "change agents" in scientific management, budget control, etc. These workshops were set up in Asia, Latin America, Africa and the Far East. Later, between 1960 and 1963, new and improved training centers were established in Latin America (Santiago), Asia (New Delhi), the Arab States (Beirut), and Africa (Dakar). These new and improved training centers

were made possible through the generosity and cooperation of the Ford Foundation, the World Bank, and the French Government. To provide a nexus for these regional centers and for the universities and other organizations in Europe that could be induced to promote studies and training in Regionalism, there was established in Paris in 1963 the International Institute for Educational Planning (France was one of the first of the European Nations to "Regionalize," as is explained—with accompanying map—in our booklet "The Contrived Evolution of Regional Government".)

"Planning for Economic Development" was the title given at least two publications of the United Nations, but none of these publications are now available to the public. However, we were fortunate in having received from a private source photocopies of Volume Two, which deals with "Centrally Planned Economies," and was published in 1965.

In reading this UN report, we were amazed at the striking similarities and parallels between the Regional Government apparatus in Socialist countries, and the Regional Governance concept in the United States. Czechoslovakia, for example, "was definitely established as a socialist society" in 1948, and "nearly all industry, building, transport, wholesale trade and foreign commerce came under public ownership."

This is the essential difference: Czechoslovakia aimed at public ownership (which is the Communist branch of Socialism), whereas in the United States the aim is corporate ownership, with the monopoly corporations acting as a part of the Government (which is the Fascist branch of Socialism.)

But, whatever the economic form, the machinery of Regionalism remains the same. In Czechoslovakia, we are told that the central planning agency is called the "State Planning Commission (SPC), whose president is always a prominent member of the Cabinet." We are then told that "to foster the close collaboration of other central offices with the SPC and to emphasize their responsibility for the establishment of the comprehensive economic plan, it may be useful to nominate leading personalities of the major central economic administrations as members of the planning commission, in addition to other prominent representatives from the economic and scientific fields and the leading personnel of the SPC itself."

Paralleling the above Czechoslovakian structure is our United States Domestic

Council, drawing upon the "leading personalities" of ACIR, and cooperating with the other White House agencies within the Executive Office of the President: the Office of Economic Opportunity, the Council on Environmental Quality, etc.

Then, in this description of the Czechoslovakian Regionalism, we come upon the counterparts of our own United States Regionalism: our OMB, Federal Reserve, the PPB System of control, and the various insurance agencies connected with our own Executive Branch. See if you can identify the American counterparts as we quote from this report from Czechoslovakia:

"For the purpose of providing adequate factual information...it is necessary to build up a state statistical apparatus, directed by a central statistical organization, which must secure, attest and elaborate such information.

"A further essential government instrument for the planned management...is the finance ministry. Its task is to prepare the state budget and to manage the institutions of the finance system. In a planned economy, the comprehensive budget has a special character owing to its connexion with the over-all plan: it mirrors the material proportions of the comprehensive plan. Hence, a close connexion between plan and budget is unavoidable and necessary. A further link in the Czechoslovakian system is the State Bank, which operates as a deposit bank and credit centre for all organizations and enterprises, and is also the bank of issue responsible for financial operations abroad. The branch offices of the State Bank are in constant contact with local enterprises and exercise an influence on them by diverse financial instruments designed to control the fulfillment of the planned tasks and to maintain planning and financial discipline.

In addition to the State Bank, the financial system in Czechoslovakia includes savings banks, which accumulate the savings of the population, and grant credit to individuals, and the State Insurance Institute, which is a state monopoly."

Then we come to an explanation of how the Regional Councils operate in this socialist state:

"For the solution of fundamental questions...the Government establishes special committees...(They) are constituted in Czechoslovakia for such purposes as the arrangement of scientific or technical developments, wage problems and prices. All of these agencies are specialized Government organs for the management of certain

sectors of the economy....(They) are managed by the Government...either through branch ministries or through regional agencies of the state power (in Czechoslovakia *national committees for regions, districts and localities.*)

"...The comprehensive economic plan must of course ensure not only that *regionally managed branches* develop from the standpoint of their *regional location*, but also that their development is proportionate to the over-all plan and to the centrally managed branches (*italics added*)."

The similarity between Regionalism in a socialist state and in a supposedly capitalist nation (the United States) is even more obvious when we come to the UN report on "Organization of the Planning System and Its Operation." We shall quote directly from this report, adding parenthetically the titles of the United States counterpart federal agencies:

"The central planning organ of the Hungarian People's Republic is the National Planning Office (OMB), an independent agency which enjoys rights similar to those of the ministries (cabinet rank departments), and which is directly subordinated to the Council of Ministers (White House Executive Office of which the Domestic Council is a part). The President of the Office (Director of OMB) has ministerial rank and is a member of the Council of Ministers (White House Executive Office), to which he is responsible for the Office's (OMB's) activities.

"The National Planning Office (OMB) is the only planning agency in the country which works as an independent institution and embraces the whole of the national economy. The other units of the planning machinery – the ministries (Federal Regional Councils) and the county councils (sub-regional councils or Metros) or their supplementary offices – plan in their own fields within the limits of their specific branch."

In this Hungarian concept of Regionalism, there is even provision for what our own Regionalists erroneously refer to as "home rule." We quote:

"The central planning body (White House Executive Office) is not in direct contact with the general public, nor does it deal with their economic complaints or suggestions of various kinds, except in cases of great importance (such as an energy crisis?) This task is incumbent on the different economic agencies of the ministries or, in other cases, on the council's offices (both of which are combined in the United States in the Ten Federal Regional Councils).

"The National Planning Board (OMB) maintains close relations with the regional and local government agencies only on economic and plan questions (PPBS). The Office has a department for this. On other questions the (sub-regional) councils – being the local bodies of State power – are subordinated to the Presidential Council. From the point of view of planning, the town and county councils and the Municipal Council of Budapest play a part similar to that of the ministries (semblance of home rule.)"

One more similarity is of importance. The Hungarian report speaks of the importance of the careful selection of planners, and national planners are provided a special education:–

"The orders of the President of the National Planning Office (Director of OMB in the United States) regulate the professional training of the persons taking part in national economic planning. According to these instructions, only people with proper degrees may work in planning jobs. Almost all the people engaged in planning at the superior level have either economic, engineering or architectural university degrees...."

In short, planners are specially selected and specially trained in Socialist Hungary. And in the United States, the Rand Corporation says of PPBS operatives: "The first point to emphasize is that the entire operation must be the personal responsibility of the executive head of the organization. No one at a lower level has the authority or the right or the ability to acquire the knowledge required to perform the necessary tasks of coordination."

-----  
The real purpose of this letter is to show that Regionalism is not a strictly American concept, nor is it a Communist plot; it is an internationalist scheme for acquiring universal control over people, property and production. USSR provided the means for obtaining "coercive participation" of the Nations of the world; USA provided the computerized scientific and technological methods of management; and the UNO is the instrument chosen for establishing Regionalism in the so-called "Third World."

If the financial and economic royalists of the world have their way, Regionalism is the New Order of the Ages. And, as ever, only the Truth can keep us free.

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS is a privately circulated Newsletter. For information, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### ANOTHER SHOOTING WAR TO DEFEAT DEPRESSION?

#### WHEN HISTORY REPEATS...

In the late 1930s the world's money managers and Keynesian economists were faced with a dilemma: their theories and practices had brought on a world-wide depression and the hardships and sufferings of the people threatened to bring about a destruction of the carefully constructed monetary and economic system which had been foisted upon the masses. So serious was the situation that World War Two seemed the only solution. For the duration of the war there was no unemployment, no idle factories or non-producing farms, no surpluses to glut the marketplaces of the world because all products went to feed the flames of war and all excesses went to Russia and/or the other allies. Such materials as ships, airplanes, tanks, artillery pieces, ammunition, etc. went to combat areas to be destroyed even as the men receiving them were destroyed. But destruction of materials and resources seemed like good business to the economic royalists who may have had blood on their hands but also had gold on deposit.

It seemed—as was later admitted in a think tank report allegedly prepared by Hudson Institute—that in order to maintain and perpetuate a debt-money economy, a little war is needed now and then; preferably a limited and easily contained grass-roots affair that can be stoked or banked as circumstances seem to warrant; as with Korea and Vietnam and, up to this point, the Middle East.

The current crop of economists having desks in the Executive Office of the President say that there have been five recessions since the end of shooting in World War Two. They do not add that there have been five international "incidents" that, more or less, coincided with the resolution of those recessions or prevented them from becoming depressions. There was the Marshall Plan and the rebuilding of the European economy. Then there was the Cold War. Later came the Korean Police Action and still later the Vietnam embroilment and the deliberate extension of that war after it should have been won. Incidentally, there are still some 38,000 American troops in South Korea, and we are still committed to the preservation of

Vietnam, Laos and Cambodia as independent states.

But, in these waning days of 1974, the world situation is far more critical than it was even prior to World War Two. For we are not faced with mere depression, or with inflation, but with both. And to whip the inflation is to deepen the depression, and to overcome the depression is to spur inflation. When the Western World is faced with economic depression and monetary inflation at one and the same time, and when the money power is shifting from the West to the Middle East, drastic action is demanded. And, if the past is any criterion, then our entry into war in the Middle East is the one thing that will solve the problem called inflation!

This is what General George Brown, chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, was talking about when he warned against all-out support of Israel in a future war. And this is what three retiring United States legislators were talking about when, in final statements as lame duck Congressmen, they warned of the dangers of American involvement in a Mideast War.

First, there was the retiring dean of the U.S. Senate, George Aiken of Vermont. We were reminded of a statement attributed to him prior to America's entry into World War Two.

On October 16, 1941—34 years ago—Senator Aiken wrote to a constituent: "...Greatly as I sympathize with the Allied cause, I am fully convinced that should America enter the war now, that our people here will lose our liberty to an even greater degree than the people of Germany have." If one compares the conditions in West Germany today with those in the United States today, this may qualify Senator Aiken as a true political prophet.

34 years later, on November 4, 1974, there appeared the following article in the Boston Herald-American: "Israel has made very heavy requests for financial and military aid that have not been made public, Sen. George Aiken (R-Vt.), says. Aiken, however, refused to say what the requests were. Speaking in Castleton, Vt., the dean of the U.S.

Senate said, 'We have people here in the United States who are very much opposed to the war in Southeast Asia that would probably want us to go lend our military establishment to the aid of Israel. I hope it can be avoided, but it can't be done overnight'."

Then, there is the warning issued by Sen. Fulbright who was defeated in the last election. Fulbright has been denounced as being "half-bright" and gullible, but as chairman of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, he has had greater access to information on official U.S. relations with Israel than most men in the legislative branch of the federal government. So, what he says in a speech that is a kind of "curtain call" as he ends his act in the Capitol, deserves to be considered.

A strange historical coincidence: In 1946 Winston Churchill paid a visit to the United States and, on March 5, he spoke at Westminster College at Fulton, Mo., proposing "a fraternal association of English-speaking peoples" and voicing for the first time the term "Iron Curtain."

On November 2, 1974, Senator J. William Fulbright spoke at Westminster College in Fulton, Mo., perhaps his last as chairman of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee. He said, in part:

"The catalyst, if not the cause, of our current mounting difficulties was the Middle East war of a year ago. Like the assassination at Sarajevo in 1914, the October war set loose a chain reaction of events. The war precipitated the oil embargo, and the embargo combined with Arab military successes, gave the Arabs a whole new sense of their own power and capacity....

"...I believe that the current situation is shaped by two central facts: One is the volatility of the Arab-Israel conflict, the high probability of another, greater war if the central issue of the occupied territories is not soon resolved. The second fact... is the close relationship between the Arab-Israel conflict and the price and availability of oil. The danger of a fifth Arab-Israel war is acute, and if such a war comes, it will almost certainly be more violent and more protracted than the previous wars....

"Unfortunately, neither the Israelis nor their uncritical supporters in our Congress and in our media have appreciated what is at stake, and the enormous distortion of American interests in our present course. Endlessly pressing the United States for money and arms—and invariably getting all and more than she asks—Israel makes bad use of a good friend. Unlike the Saudis, the Israelis

seem not to recognize that if the United States is gravely weakened, they themselves can hardly hope to survive....

"To state the matter with simple candor: The United States has done as much for Israel as one nation can do for another—we, and we alone, have made it possible for Israel to exist as a state. Surely it is not too much to ask in return that Israel give up East Jerusalem and the West Bank, as the necessary means of breaking a chain of events which threaten us all with ruin."

And now we come to our third witness from the Legislative branch of the federal government. Retiring Congressman John Rarick issued a statement on November 15, from which we quote at length:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### THE STAGE IS SET FOR MIDDLE EAST VIETNAM

Possibilities of renewed warfare in the Middle East—this time war directly involving the United States—loom on the not-too-distant horizon, according to most international observers here in Washington. Secret alliances, stacking the full military might of this country on the side of Israel in the event of a new flare-up, have allegedly been made at the highest levels of government.

It appears that we are stumbling diplomatically into another Vietnam. The American people who will be called on to give their tax money and sons to fight for Israel are being given the same blind, one-sided presentation we received before plunging into that Southeast Asian fiasco....

Gen. Brown's comments, made more than a month ago, reveal some interesting sidelights on the extent of the power generated by the Israeli lobby in shaping U.S. policy in the Middle East....

Reports surfaced last April that Adm. Elmo W. Zumwalt, then Chief of Staff of Naval operations, was actively lobbying influential Jewish businessmen in an effort to get them to apply pressure on Congress to approve the Pentagon's \$86.9 billion budget request. His argument was that the stockpile of U.S. military armaments had been reduced as much as one-third due to the Yom Kippur War. He asserted that they must be rebuilt if this country is to once again come to the rescue of the Israelis from the Arabs.

Ira Silverman, director of the Institute for Jewish Policy Planning and Research, confirmed the fact that Adm. Zumwalt was "lobbying the Jewish lobby." "One level is rather subtle," Silverman said: "They are saying, 'We helped you, now you help us'."

"At the practical level," continued Silverman, "C-5 transport planes and aircraft carriers, items previously opposed by the would-be military budget slashers, were invaluable in support of Israel during the war. So will American military capacity in the future determine Israel's security."

Interestingly enough, the Defense Department appropriations bill passed with only cosmetic cuts.

It is a potentially dangerous situation that a foreign country has as much unmitigated power to direct the military and diplomatic course of the United States as the tiny state of Israel apparently does. For foreigners to direct the internal affairs of Americans at all is outrageous. It is also frightening that any individual with the courage to even mention the possibilities of this (should suffer the treatment accorded Gen. Brown) despite his temporary "reprieve" from President Ford.

Needed is a foreign policy for the benefit of all Americans — not one controlled by a minority pressure, leading us toward another no-win war at the cost of our own national defense, and inviting another energy crisis.  
(End of extended quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

In a previous letter we quoted Gen. Brown, chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, who made his statement warning of the "Jewish lobby" a month before it was called to the attention of the American public.

Gen. Brown made another speech on Nov. 25, this time to a group of businessmen in Sacramento. This time he tried to underplay the danger of direct American participation in a Mideast War by mentioning several other trouble spots in the world: the Cyprus situation, the unrest in the Iberian Peninsula, problems in Asia, and finally the Middle East situation. "In order to prevent war, we must have the forces to deter aggression, and demonstrate to our would-be adversaries that there is no alternative (short of war) to reasonable negotiations. Those who would challenge the United States understand strength. Our surest guarantee against war is deterrence based on ready and responsive military power capable of defending our national interests."

But in this speech, Gen. Brown is speaking of defensive war; he is neglecting to point out that actual offensive war is in the minds of cliques in Congress and in the Pentagon.

The probability of American entry into an actual shooting war in the Middle East just to protect the Israelis from the Arabs, is

remote and unlikely, because such an action might prove extremely unpopular with too many American taxpayers. Too many people will remember—or be reminded—that nearly 40,000 American servicemen died to protect South Korea from a Communist take-over, the final result being a South Korean dictatorship under Park Chung Kee that may be even worse than a Communist dictatorship would have been. And the same situation exists in South Vietnam; the people have no more freedom than they had before the U.S. went in to "save" them, probably less. And the prospects of another such adventure in the Middle East might not be popular with American citizen-soldiers and taxpayers.

However, should there be another oil embargo, and should there be real suffering in the United States as a result, there might be a popular demand that the United States go in and seize Mideast oil while helping the Israelis incidentally. This notion of a war to liberate Arab oil was explored in the current issue (Dec. 2) of U.S. News & World Report. Under the full page heading, "If Pushed Too Far Will U.S. Seize Mideast Oil?" there is this bold faced statement: "Washington isn't making threats, but some officials hint U.S. could eventually be forced to choose between economic ruin and armed action."

"This quiet—but significant—signal," the article asserts, "is being sent by the Ford Administration to Arab rulers who control much of the world's available oil: U.S. military intervention to secure oil supplies vital to the Western industrialized nations cannot be ruled out if the energy crisis turns into an international disaster."

"Open threats or bullying of any kind are being avoided. But the message comes through clearly in subtly contrived developments in Washington. Thus—

"\* A comprehensive study of American military options in dealing with the oil crisis has just been initiated by one of the country's leading 'think tanks,' which has close Government connections (Rand-Ed.) No serious attempt is being made to conceal this from foreign intelligence agents in Washington.

"\* Top-level Administration policy makers, in casual conversations, are not holding back from candid discussions of the possibility of armed conflict by the U.S. if the oil crisis becomes unmanageable. Typical is a comment by a ranking official to a newsmen: 'A flotilla of 60 American warships appearing at the head of the Persian Gulf would have quite an impact.'



"\* Nationally, syndicated columnist Jack Anderson, on the basis of information from 'Important policy makers,' reported on November 8: 'A grim new mood is developing in Washington that military intervention may be necessary to bring down the price of oil and save the West from economic ruin.'...

"...some highly placed Administration officials say that military intervention could become unavoidable if action by Mideast oil producers threatened the industrial West with economic disaster.

"That is the message that Washington is trying to communicate to Arab rulers."

(End of extended quotation)

How would such American armed invasion of the Middle East be viewed by other Nations? We are told that "most strategic and foreign-policy analysts discount the risk of Soviet intervention. They see the Russians as realists when it comes to vital interests—theirs or America's. To quote a high-level U.S. policy maker: 'The Soviets would recognize that American military intervention in Arab oil states involved vital U.S. interests and only marginal Russian interests. They would stand aside—just as we did in Czechoslovakia where we recognized that Soviet national interests were at stake'."

As for the attitude of Europe if we became an aggressor nation, the following comment from the highly respected *Business Week* (November 23) is significant:

"Kissinger is also worried by the growing sentiment, particularly among businessmen both at home and abroad, for a military solution to the high price of oil. In Europe, private bankers insist there is no other solution in the time left before bankruptcy catches up with every country in Western Europe. The trouble is that the Europeans want the U.S. to carry the military ball while they provide behind-the-scenes support. Publicly, they would denounce such action, both to calm domestic disapproval and to continue business relations with the oil producers."

So, the private bankers of Europe are convinced that the U.S. must invade the Arab oil-producing states to save Western Europe; and there is a growing sentiment among U.S. businessmen and bankers that we must invade those Arab states, not merely to save Israel although that is important to them, not just to solve an energy crisis although that is important, but to save the United States from financial disaster and economic collapse!

Let us hypothesize:

Could the money managers and Keynesian

economists have suddenly come to realize that, even as in the late 1930s, they had once again brought the entire Western World to the point of no return both financially and economically. Could they have then decided—months ago—that the only thing that might prevent monetary collapse and economic ruin would be another large scale but limited war?

If we assume this to be true, and if we recall the prophetic words of Franklin Delano Roosevelt, that in great national and international events nothing ever just happens, but "it is planned that way," let us also assume that the sudden and unexpected Yom Kippur War didn't just happen, but was planned in order to bring about an oil embargo and an energy crisis.

Such a development, engineered by, say, Henry Kissinger and other agents of the oil magnates (and we don't mean the rulers of Arab oil-producing states) would certainly set the stage for a limited war if and when the word was given.

And this brings up the totally unnecessary and dangerous decision of Ford and Kissinger suddenly to take a trip to the Orient, especially dangerous since the Vice Presidential vacancy still existed. To pay a diplomatic visit to a Japanese leader who was on the verge of resigning, was inane and utterly pointless. To visit a most unpopular dictator in South Korea was meaningless.

And to visit with the Secretary General of the Russian Communist Party in—of all places—ice-bound Vladivostok, could not have been for the purpose of suddenly concluding arms control agreements.

But what could have happened, and probably did happen: Kissinger wanted to be sure that in case of an American invasion of the Middle East, the Soviets would not interfere actively or militarily and thus make of such an event an unlimited, potential world war! If this be true, then Kissinger journeyed on to Peking to obtain the same non-interference pledge from the Chinese Communist leadership.

This is hypothesis, and we could be wrong; but "when all the pre-cut timbers fit..."

---

DON BELL REPORTS is a weekly Newsletter that accents the Christian American point of view. Additional copies: 10¢ each. Complete service.....\$24 per year. Address all orders and correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE ROCKEFELLERS AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER

#### TO CONSTRUCT THE CORPORATE STATE

"The President...will have...Rockefeller at his side, operating as a kind of domestic Henry Kissinger. Without additional formal title but with clear authority from Ford, Rockefeller will recruit a brain trust to delve into every aspect of domestic policy; he will arbitrate among conflicting Cabinet proposals and formulate plans for allocation of the nation's natural and financial resources...."

So predicts a weekly newsmagazine that, justifiably, takes it for granted that Nelson Rockefeller will receive his appointment as Vice President of the United States as a kind of Christmas present from his well-paid and grateful appointed and elected underlings in the Nation's Capital and in the Ten Regional Capitals appended thereto.

It has been pointed out in official testimony by witnesses who are on the Rockefeller payroll—friendly witnesses—that there are 84 members of the immediate Rockefeller family who hold blue chip stocks in IBM, Kodak, GE, 3M, Xerox, Alcoa and the many Standard Oil subsidiaries; that the picture of stock portfolios is so extensive that it takes 154 people working fulltime to manage them; this not including the vast holdings of the Rockefeller Foundation and other family connected funds. Other independent researchers testified that the Rockefeller family financial advisers are actively involved in directing twelve of the most powerful corporations in the United States. Named were Chrysler Corp., Eastern Airlines, IBM, American Motors, Howard Johnson, Bendix, S.S. Kresge. Also, "fifteen employees of the Rockefellers, working out of the family's central offices, have been identified on the boards of directors of nearly 100 corporations over a number of years and the combined assets of these corporations currently is some \$70 billion."

In addition to the Rockefeller directorships and stock control, there are the corporations whose administrative or financial heads are members of the Rockefeller-controlled Council on Foreign Relations, a private club that can be said to shape this country's foreign

policy.

All of the above—and more—is known to be true by the Senators and Congressmen who are going to accept Nelson Rockefeller as appointed Vice President of the United States. The Rockefellers do not deny their power; they merely say that power will be used wisely, and in the best interests of the United States and its people, and of the world and its people.

Knowing that we are stuck with Nelson Rockefeller, perhaps for the rest of the days of his life, it seems important that we should know what Rockefeller really stands for and what we should expect when he becomes the second most important political personage in the United States and in the Western Hemisphere and, time and circumstances permitting, the Chief Administrator in the Western World, and perhaps in the whole world; even as his youngest brother aspires to be (and perhaps already is) the economic czar of the planet. For, make no mistake about this: The Rockefellers are a Ruling Dynasty, even as the less fortunate Kennedy Klan sought to become a Ruling Family but failed because of assassins' bullets.

The Rockefellers may maintain their headquarters in the United States and call themselves American citizens, and even pay token taxes, but their domain is the world, and their control over conglomerates and multinational corporations is their chiefest instrument of power.

There is a Rockefeller sense of destiny and domain which is perhaps best explained by that statement of purpose that was contained in the Elder Rockefeller's General Education Board "Occasional Letter Number One" as written in 1904:

"In our dreams, we have limitless resources and the people yield themselves with perfect docility to our molding hands. The present educational conventions fade from our minds, and unhampered by tradition, we work out our own good will upon a grateful and responsive rural folk. We shall not try to make these people or any of their children into philosophers or men of learning or of

letters. We shall not search for embryo great artists, painters, musicians, nor lawyers, doctors, preachers, politicians, statesmen, of whom we have an ample supply. The task we set before ourselves is very simple as well as a very beautiful one, to train these people as we find them to a perfectly ideal life just where they are. So we will organize our children and teach them to do in a perfect way the things their fathers and mothers are doing in an imperfect way in their homes in the shops and on the farm."

And thus was written, in clear and unmistakable language, the purpose for which this General Education Board was founded (in 1902) by John Davison Rockefeller, Sr. As the name itself indicates, this board was created to control the *general education* of people *generally*. The principles laid down by this board were not meant to apply to the children of the Rockefellers, their in-laws, business associates, and those who were called and chosen to serve the Ruling Dynasty in various and sundry ways. Special arrangements were provided for the training and educating of this group of elite servants.

There was the early establishment and endowment of the University of Chicago. It would serve as a training camp for Rockefeller agents. Chicago University also was the headquarters for a subversive group that called itself the "Committee to Frame a World Constitution." Its head (who was also Chancellor of the University at the time), Robert M. Hutchins, later moved to the West Coast where he established (with Ford and Rockefeller Foundation funds) the controversial think tank known as the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions, which is trying to scrap our present United States Constitution and install one master-minded by Fabian Socialist and New Dealer Rexford Guy Tugwell. The University of Chicago **also provides office space and library and consultation services to that Rockefeller-funded conglomeration of public administration agencies known as 1313.**

The Rockefeller Foundations also provide grants, endowments, research project funds, etc. to most of the important colleges and universities in the United States that are in a position to "return favors" when called upon to do so. To name a few: Columbia, Colorado, California, Duke, Texas, Amherst, Iowa, Washington, Wisconsin, M.I.T., Brown, Cornell, Stanford, Pennsylvania, Yale, Virginia, Minnesota, Johns Hopkins, Princeton, Northwestern and, of course, Harvard.

Since the Rockefeller-controlled Council on Foreign Relations began to own and operate

the U.S. State Department, a peculiar use has been found for these Universities. They have become supply centers for key personnel (appointive) in the Federal Government. With a change of administration, a new crop of top-level, elite appointees will leave their chairs at these universities and flock to Washington; while those they have replaced will return to their university jobs and await a call to return to Washington if and when a change of administration dictates a change of personnel.

Failure to honor this job-placement arrangement may have been the one thing that brought about the split between Nelson Rockefeller and Richard Nixon, and led to the latter's political liquidation. Nixon did follow Rockefeller's wishes in the matter of Henry Kissinger's selection as intelligence and foreign affairs chief. But when it came to other top positions, Nixon defied the established order and brought in his old classmates and cronies from the old days when he was a struggling young lawyer, a Red-baiting Congressman and an opportunistic Vice President. Denying professors, he placed Haldemans and Ehrlichmans and Deans in the most important positions; Western upstarts to challenge the entrenched Eastern Establishment. Nelson Rockefeller may not have written the script, but he rewrote the last act of the political drama, and gave the stage manager the hero's part.

But, this letter is supposed to deal with future Vice Presidents and Chief Executives, not with those who were brought on to set the scene and lay the plot and then move on into the wings -

Nelson Rockefeller, so his biographers say, always did have political ambitions, and his first big break came when the ubiquitous Harry Hopkins induced Franklin Delano Roosevelt to get a Rockefeller on his New Deal team. Nelson was offered many jobs, Assistant Secretary of Commerce being the one most often mentioned. But the Rockefellers evidently saw no future in that post, and accepted instead the position of Coordinator of Hemispheric Defense, later renamed the Administration of Inter-American Affairs.

"As Coordinator of Inter-American Affairs," wrote biographer Emanuel Josephson, "Nelson Rockefeller spent \$6,000,000,000 of the taxpayers' money on what the members of Congress called 'boondoggling propaganda.' He distributed in South America such motion picture sensations as 'Willie & The Mouse' and 'Does Nature Prefer Blondes?' He sent movie stars and clowns as 'good will ambassadors to divert the Latin-American

'peasants'."

Thus began Nelson's reputation for spending and spending taxpayers' money. Later, upon becoming Governor of the once wealthy State of New York, he had an opportunity to show his true ability for spending other people's money.

"As Governor of New York," wrote Phyllis Schlafly, "Rockefeller increased the cost of state government about 400 percent—that is, from \$1.9 billion to almost \$9 billion a year. He raised state taxes eight times, doubling the rate of state income and gasoline taxes, and imposing a 4% state sales tax. The total tax load nearly quintupled, and New York State taxpayers are the most overburdened in the country. As a result, New York's share of the Nation's manufacturing significantly declined.... New York State lost 400,000 jobs, and many national companies moved to other parts of the country. Business is fleeing what it considers a hostile climate."

So, with the Rockefeller millstone around the National Neck, this Nation and its citizenry will really begin to feel the effects of a policy of "tax and tax, spend and spend." And, as in New York State, the manufacturers, feeling this to be a hostile climate, will begin to pack up their plants and move to other countries where taxes are less and labor costs lower.

However, far more dangerous than Nelson's ability to spend other people's money, is his expertness in creating corporations that become appendages to the government and to which are delegated governmental powers and functions. The end result of such a program is the creation of a Corporate State, or, to use the more commonly known term, a Fascist State.

In his book "The Truth About Rockefeller," Emanuel Josephson refers to the time when Nelson Rockefeller served under FDR, and speaks of this fascistic use of corporations:

"Rockefeller adopted a plan of... corporate organization... that the (Rockefeller) Dynasty was instrumental in introducing in this country. Nelson Rockefeller and his cohorts have since made frequent and extensive use of it at various levels of government, national and local. We taxpayers now support more than seven hundred of them....

"The basic pattern of these corporations... consists of a corporation to which is delegated governmental powers and functions... They set up companies that take over private industry, or compete with it, are financed by the taxpayers through the govern-

ment, but are given super-governmental status and powers that place them above the reach of either local or federal laws, and are exempt from taxation. These governmentally financed corporations are given various names, the most popular of which is 'authority.' They are ideal devices for looting both the government and the citizenry. And they are completely immune from interference, prosecution or redress.

"The setup adopted by Nelson Rockefeller for his 'coordination' (in South America) consisted of five government corporations chartered in the State of Delaware, which allows widest leeway to corporations. They were: 1) Institute of Inter-American Affairs; 2) Inter-American Education Foundation; 3) Institute of Inter-American Transportation; 4) Prencinradio; 5) Inter-American Navigation Co."

It would not be fair to imply that Nelson Rockefeller invented or first used the Government Corporation idea. In May, 1933, the New Deal Administration created the Tennessee Valley Authority (a corporation) that manufactures electric power for sale in competition with private corporations, using taxpayers' money to finance the operation.

Five months later, in October 1933, Secretary of Agriculture Henry Wallace, Secretary of the Interior Harold Ickes, and Harry Hopkins, then head of the Federal Relief Administration, took out a charter under the ultraliberal law of Delaware for the Federal Surplus Commodities Corporation. In his invaluable book *Undermining The Constitution*, (Devin Adair, 1951) Thomas James Norton referred to this as "the tip-top corporation of Fascism" and said that "no engineers of high finance ever piled a pyramid of corporations with powers to match those in scope or absoluteness. And, of course, none of those activities is any constitutional business of the United States." The stock in the corporation was owned by the United States, the money being taken out of the pockets of taxpayers, and the corporation's losses (running into the billions) were paid by the taxpayers. And these public corporations were delegated governmental powers, and were above the reach of local, State or Federal laws, were exempt from taxation and any losses they might suffer in the course of their competition with private corporations or individuals, were paid by the taxpayers of the country. No wonder the eminent constitutional authority, Thomas James Norton, referred to their operations as "Fascist activities."

So, to set the record straight, public cor-

porations, which Mussolini used to set up a new form of Socialist Government, were not introduced into American Government by Nelson Rockefeller; Harry Hopkins was the first to suggest the idea, and he probably copied the whole plan from the Russian Communist corporation "Amtorg" which was brought to the United States as a corporation equipped to do business with American private corporations.

The sequence seems to go like this; Karl Marx first conceived the idea of using the public corporation as a weapon against the free enterprise system which he hated; Stalin made use of the plan for negotiating business deals with other countries; Mussolini perfected the plan and built an entire form of Socialism around it; students of Soviet affairs such as Hopkins, Wallace and Ickes adapted the plan for use as a part of the New Deal; and Nelson Rockefeller saw the profits that could be made out of the use of public corporations that were endowed with the powers usually reserved to sovereign states, and became a past master in their use and abuse. Rockefeller's familiarity with this socialistic technique would help to account for his great success in dealing with the Soviet "corporation." This plus the maxim that was drilled into the Rockefeller brothers by their father John D. That maxim was stated by one Frederick C. Howe, a business associate of J.P. Morgan and J.D. Rockefeller, in 1906: "These are the rules of big business. They have superseded the teachings of our parents and are reducible to a simple maxim: Get a monopoly; let Society work for you: and remember that the best of all business is politics, for a legislative grant, franchise, subsidy or tax exemption is worth more than a Kimberly or Comstock lode, since it does not require any labor, either manual or physical, for its exploitation."

Monopoly capitalists such as the Rockefellers are enemies of the free market and they promote public corporations because these provide monopolies that are protected by and guaranteed by the government itself. They favor totalitarian socialist states because such states provide ideal captive markets. That is why Wall Street financed the Russian Revolution while at the same time creating an anti-Communist movement to fool the people (quotation is from "Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution," by Anthony Sutton. 1974. Arlington House, New Rochelle, N.Y. 288pp. \$7.95.)

As Frank Capell observed: "While Nelson is the political arm... and has exercised tremendous influence in U.S. Government

policy, his brother David is the financial arm of the Rockefeller dynasty and between them they wield fantastic influence not only in the U.S. but throughout the world."

In short, because monopoly capitalists want it and because Nelson knows how to do it, we may expect him to complete what Nixon and Kissinger began; the conversion of this former free enterprise Republic into a Corporate Socialist State.

And One World Government will be just around the corner. Because of the media, we are taught to think of Nixon as the author of the New Federalism, with its concept of Regional Governance, PPBS control, etc. But, in actuality, Nixon was merely developing the plans laid down by Nelson Rockefeller nearly 13 years ago.

While still Governor of New York State but looking toward the White House, Nelson Rockefeller delivered three Godkin Lectures at Harvard University, in February, 1962. His theme was "Federalism and the Free World Order" and the lectures were eagerly grabbed up and published by Clarence Streit of "Union Now" and other world federalist schemes.

So that you will know what to expect when Nelson Rockefeller gets to the White House, we quote briefly from his third lecture:

"The old patterns and formulations of international order have been shattered... I was wholeheartedly committed to the battle at the San Francisco Conference for inclusion of Article 51 of the U.S. Charter to permit regional arrangements within the U.N. framework. And I certainly do not now abandon my belief in the value and importance of regional arrangements... But I have come to the conviction that events are driving us... to the logic of applying the federal idea wherever possible... For the force and value of the federal idea are not limited to the small, newer, weaker nations. The need is just as great for the most traditionally powerful..."

And so, with Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller receiving his appointment as our Domestic Administrator, we must expect more taxes, more government spending, more public corporations and less free enterprise, more monopolies and less competition, and, finally, World Federation in a World Socialist System, whether we like it or not. Such is the price of our turning from law to men, and from our Creator to those He created.

---

For information concerning this letter, write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### ROCKEFELLER, KISSINGER, FORD - THE HOLISTIC TRINITY?

#### GENESIS

It may all have started in 1966 at the annual Bilderberg meeting. Certainly there was the opportunity: all the chief characters in the plot that was to unfold were together in one place at one time; a place so secret that not a single soul who might betray a trust could possibly overhear. And it was at a time when Nelson Rockefeller must have begun to doubt his ability ever to be elected to the Presidency of the United States, and he and brother David might have felt, even then, that an alternate route to the White House had better be mapped out, and the first steps taken.

This is, admittedly, conjecture, because no one could possibly know what really happened at this—or any other—Bilderberg meeting unless he was there; and if he was there he wouldn't tell you what went on. But, the coincidences are amazing if the events that followed "just happened" without rhyme or reason.

With Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands in the chair, the usual financial magnates were present at that 1966 conclave: David Rockefeller of Chase Manhattan Bank and scores of multinational interests, Baron Edmund de Rothschild of the French branch of that international family of international bankers, Giovanni Agnelli of Italy's (and now also Russia's) Fiat, and others of comparable monetary stature. Also present was the usual pack of political preeminences of varying persuasions: such as Britain's Fabian Socialist Prime Minister Harold Wilson and his conservative opponent and a future Prime Minister Edward Heath; they were opponents in Parliament, but cooperators at Bilderberg meetings, as were others such as Sweden's outgoing Erlander and incoming Palme. It may seem curious to some that publicly avowed Socialists like Gaitskill of England, Defferre and Mollet of France, and Erler of West Germany, would be found "cooperating" with international capitalists and money lenders. But that's a part of the reason for Bilderberg meetings: to the world they must appear as bitter opponents, but at such secret gatherings as Bilderberg, they can discard their disguises and conspire together as friends and col-

laborators seeking the same goals but by different routes.

Many men of consequence attended that Bilderberg confab of 1966; but there also were men who, in 1966, were of inconsequence on the world stage, but who were invited to attend that 1966 gathering: Kissinger of America, Schmidt of West Germany, Rumor of Italy, Palme of Sweden, Biesheuvel of the Netherlands, Gerald Ford of America. Giscard d'Estaing of France missed the 1966 meeting, but he was present at the 1968 Bilderberg sessions.

These were men of little international or even national consequence in 1966—but in 1974, eight years later, they would be running Germany, Italy, Sweden, the Netherlands, France, the United States, and the so-called Jew Kissinger would be called "brother" and "the Magician" by the Moslem leader of the Arabs, President Sadat of Egypt!

Coincidence? Happenstance? Or was it planned that way?

Commenting in the same vein and about the same subject, *Life Lines* of September 23, 1974, added:

"And do not forget those three Canadians who went to Bilderberger in 1966, Michener, Marchand and Martin, now Canada's Governor-General, Minister of Transport, and Senate leader.

"Much goes on here. Italian business executive Aurelio Peccei will, after the 1966 meeting, found the Club of Rome which will fund a study-by-computer by the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. Called the 'Limits of Growth,' it will in 1972 predict disaster for the world if world production and world consumption habits are not put under... deliberate international control....

"In corporate newsrooms, the plushy board rooms of Chase Manhattan and Exxon, and CFR-controlled universities and think-tanks do they smile remembering the words of Mr. Kissinger, a delegate to that now famous 1966 Bilderberger meeting: 'The ultimate goal of a supranational world community will not come quickly...but it is not too



early to prepare ourselves for this step beyond the nation-state.' Do they think of Kissinger's sponsor, Nelson Rockefeller, of the same CFR saying, 'the answer is a supranational political being with the power to tax?'"

#### EXODUS

If the current world situation, economically and financially, was brought about even inadvertently through plans originally formulated at the 1966 Bilderberg summit; if even the selection of today's leaders of the strategic Western Nations was made at that time and if they were made cognizant of what was in store for them, and what would be expected of them when they came to power; then there comes to mind yet another question: What subtle influence was exerted, and who's nimble machinations served to keep the Communist Powers in line and in their proper positions as regards today's world situation?

And we think immediately of how easily Mr. Kissinger was able to make himself at home inside the austere Kremlin, and how he was able to open the gates to the Forbidden City in Communist Cathay when all the world was told he was suffering from a routine bellyache in Burma. And we also are reminded of the whopping big business deals the Rockefellers and their commercial and industrial associates have been able to conclude with collectivist authorities behind the Iron, Rice and Bamboo Curtains Bilderberg, 1966.

The alleged conservative who took the seat once occupied by Eleanor Roosevelt at the United Nations, William Buckley, recently wrote another book which he called: *United Nations Journal: A Delegate's Odyssey*. In the book, Buckley refers now and then to his friend (since the mid-fifties) Henry Kissinger. He recalls that he and Henry both attended the Al Smith Memorial Dinner held at the Waldorf on October 16, this year. Kissinger was the principal speaker (which might have started Smith's body twirling in the grave, were such phenomena possible).

On his way to the Waldorf, writes Buckley, he was handed a pamphlet bearing the title: "Henry Kissinger: Soviet Agent." During the early part of the dinner before the heavy speechmaking began, Buckley says he had an opportunity to look through the pamphlet, noting its documentation. Then he sent it on down to Kissinger, who sat a few places away, after writing on the cover, "Henry, is this true?" Kissinger's reply, passed back to Buckley, was to the effect that such questions are best answered only before Senate Foreign Relations Committees.

In his book, Buckley tossed it all off as a big joke. But was it? There is much solid evidence suggesting that Kissinger has been a double agent since his days as a G.I. in Germany at the end of World War II. However, much more serious—if we could just get people to believe it—is the undisputed fact that Henry Kissinger is a Rockefeller agent and has been one ever since his undergraduate days at Harvard.

For, in this writer's opinion, as dangerous as is Henry Kissinger's role as Secretary of State and Chief of the Nation's Intelligence Services, it is far more dangerous to have a Rockefeller a breath away from the Oval Room in the White House. But, as Isaiah cried out: "Who hath believed our report?"

We presume that the same query might be made of some very important information contained in a series of articles written by the *Philadelphia Inquirer* investigative reporting team of James B. Steele and Donald L. Bartlett, who spent six months studying the U.S. foreign aid program, and discovered that the entire program is a "flawed dream" and that one of its principal uses is to protect Rockefeller overseas investments. As one observer stated, before he voted against the Rockefeller confirmation as Vice President of the United States:

"The one-world syndrome would have the American people believe that the Rockefeller confirmation is essential to international peace and stability. Seldom revealed to the American people is the story that the same one-world instability is in many instances the result of Rockefeller family financial interests and manipulations in the world community. The Chase Manhattan Bank and other Rockefeller corporations have reportedly been successful in converting foreign aid dollars, intended for the needy and poor of the world, into profits for their overseas corporations. In fact, the report from the *Philadelphia Inquirer* of November 24, 1974, would conclude that the U.S. foreign aid program is but a clever device to siphon taxpayers' dollars into the Rockefeller combine, all in the guise of aiding humanity.... Power, it is said, corrupts; absolute power corrupts absolutely."

Following are important excerpts from the November 24th article:

\*\*\*\*\*

Each year, when State Department officials trudge up to Capitol Hill in Washington to justify proposed foreign aid spendings before congressional committees, they carry with them the support of a diverse and prestigious lobby. Trailing along behind the



State Department are professors from the nation's leading universities, officials of the country's large multi-national corporations, labor union representatives, bank presidents and spokesmen for charitable foundations. All of these people, who either testify before Congress in support of foreign aid expenditures or travel around the country delivering speeches on behalf of the foreign aid program, have one thing in common:

They have a vested interest in the United States' \$172 billion foreign aid program and they, or the organizations they represent, are benefitting financially, either directly or indirectly, from that program.

Two especially interested supporters are the Rockefeller brothers, David Rockefeller, chairman of the board of the Chase Manhattan Bank, and Nelson Rockefeller, the vice-president-designate.

In a speech to the Council on Foreign Relations in Chicago in April 1967, David Rockefeller, ticking off the accomplishments of foreign aid, observed:

"Not the least of the lessons we have learned in 20 years of dispensing foreign aid is the need for relying more extensively on the private sector—and this is now being done. The Agency for International Development (the State Department agency which administers foreign aid) has set up an Office of Private Resources specifically to help United States investors interested in the less developed countries. It has also worked out a variety of instruments designed to encourage and support private investment."

Indeed it has. So much so that if you look at the foreign aid program in just about any part of the world, you will find a connection with a Rockefeller financial interest. For example:

The Chinese International Investment Corp. is a subsidiary of the Chase Manhattan Bank

...Chase International has used the foreign aid program to insure investments in a poultry farm and synthetic fiber plant in Costa Rica, gaming lodges in Kenya, an agricultural production and marketing operation in Iran, and a ceramic tile and bath accessory plant in South Korea. These products are insured by the Overseas Private Investment Corp. (OPIC), a wholly owned government corporation whose operations are supervised by the State Department.

OPIC acts as an insurance company, guaranteeing loans and insuring private investments in foreign countries against expropriation, inconvertibility of local currency, and war, revolution or insurrection. ... The OPIC

program carries the backing of the United States government. This means that if losses should exceed the corporation's reserves, the American taxpayer will pick up the bill. In addition, OPIC offers private corporations a more subtle, indirect benefit—the weight and leverage of the United States government in a company's day-to-day business dealings in less developed countries.

The Chase Manhattan Bank has used OPIC to protect its banking or lending operations in the Dominican Republic, South Vietnam, South Korea, India, Guyana, and Brazil...

Arbor Acres Farms, a poultry breeding and supplying firm, has used OPIC to insure poultry farms in Thailand, the Republic of China, Pakistan and the Philippines. Arbor Acres is a division of the International Basic Economy Corp. (IBEC), a New York based development company. Rodman C. Rockefeller, a son of Nelson Rockefeller, is the \$75,000-a-year president of the company. Nelson Rockefeller, Rodman C. Rockefeller and Steven C. Rockefeller, another son, together own directly or as trustees about 37 percent of the stock of IBEC....

Development and Resources Corporation... is another subsidiary of the International Basic Economy Corporation.... Through another part of the foreign aid program, the Agriculture Trade Development and Assistance Act, the Chase Manhattan Bank was authorized in September 1970 to borrow about \$2.2 million in South Korean currency. ... Through yet another foreign aid guaranty plan called the Private Export Funding Corporation (PEFCO), Chase Manhattan Bank in 1971 arranged two loans totaling \$13.1 million for a nuclear plant project in Italy...

PEFCO was organized in 1970 to supplement the lending operations of the United States Export-Import Bank (Eximbank). The Eximbank has provided a revolving line of credit for PEFCO, and all its loans are fully guaranteed by the government.

While none of these guaranty plans under the foreign aid program involve direct expenditures of American tax money, at least at present, there is both a hidden cost to the taxpayer and a potential liability for the future. If losses under the plan should exceed the reserves set aside — and claims filed, but not settled, have been running ahead of reserves — then the taxpayer is liable. In addition, critics of the guaranty plan argue that they unnecessarily involve the United States government in what should be private business dealings by private corporations.

As for hidden costs, a University of Michi-

gan economics professor told a House Foreign Affairs subcommittee last year:

"To the extent that OPIC is supported by present or possible future congressional appropriations... part of the political risk and cost... is transferred to the United States taxpaying public. This transfer of private business costs amounts to a public subsidy of the particular subgroup of United States businesses that have invested or intend to invest in the poor countries. All the OPIC can do is to transfer some of the costs of the risk from private investors to the public, thereby increasing the profitability of the foreign investment for the private investor, but not for the United States as a whole."...

For his part, Secretary of State Henry A. Kissinger, who served as a foreign affairs adviser to Nelson Rockefeller before joining the Nixon administration in 1969—and who was one of the recipients of a Rockefeller financial gift (\$50,000)—remains firmly wedded to the OPIC concept. When there were unsuccessful attempts in Congress earlier this year to kill the OPIC plan, Kissinger came to the agency's defense, saying that "it would not be in the national interest to terminate OPIC programs at this time." Kissinger maintained that planned private American investments in less developed countries "might not go forward in the absence of OPIC programs, which provide the kinds of insurance and financing that cannot be undertaken by private insurance and credit markets"....

The Rockefellers are far from alone in their support of a foreign aid program linked to private investment. There is a hard core of multi-national corporations that has made extensive use of the American foreign aid program. That core includes such companies as International Telephone and Telegraph Co., which was deeply involved in the internal politics of Chile, and Cargill, Inc., the grain dealer involved in the massive 1972 Russian wheat deal.

There are companies like Dow Chemical Co., and E.R. Squibb & Sons, Inc., and Gillette Co. and General Electric Co. and Mobil Oil Corp. and the Bank of America and the Del Monte Corp., the world's largest canner of fruits and vegetables....

(End of extended quotations from article)

\*\*\*\*\*

It should be understood that all of the multi-national corporations listed in the preceding paragraph—and many more the authors did not but could have listed as recipients of foreign aid subsidies—are closely linked to

the Rockefeller interests through interlocking directorates or trusteeships, through the Council on Foreign Relations memberships, or through connections with the latter organization's subsidiary Corporation Service Program, its Committees on Foreign Relations, its American Institute of International Affairs, the associated Business Council, etc.

In addition to all of this, it was Nelson Rockefeller who resigned as Governor of the State of New York to organize the still functioning Commission on Critical Choices for America, a super think tank which operates on tax-exempt funds and which listed one Gerald Ford as a member before he became more prominently known to the world as President of the United States by appointment.

Now that Nels and Jerry—and Henry—are all officially engaged in higher pursuits, it seems that Sol Linowitz of Xerox and CFR has become chief mouthpiece for this Commission which, recently, issued its first formal recommendation: that the United States Government should proceed forthwith to recognize and restore diplomatic relations with the Communist Government of Cuba. Sol Linowitz was questioned by reporters, said in effect that business interests from other nations were reaping huge profits through trade with Cuba, and American businessmen were being discriminated against because of this — and the United States Government ought to forget its ideological differences—as it had already done in the case of Russia and Red China—and give American business interests a break.

#### ADVENT

And so it came to pass that Nelson Rockefeller was appointed Vice President of the United States, an event looked upon by a sizable majority of United States Senators and Representatives as a kind of Christmas gift to the people of America, and perhaps to the world. As though it were an act of reciprocity, the last thing the Congress did before passing into history, was to pass a new Trade Act which will guarantee that the Rockefellers and their associates can expand their trade relations with Russia and Red China. And just think: Three Bilderbergers are running America!

DON BELL REPORTS is a weekly newsletter that accents the Christian American point of view. Additional copies: 10¢ each. Complete Service.....\$24 per year. Address all orders and correspondence to: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-One ..... Number Fifty-One ..... December 27, 1974

## WHAT EVERY CONGRESSMAN SHOULD KNOW ABOUT MONEY - AND MAY HAVE BEEN AFRAID TO ADMIT

DEAR MR. CONGRESSMAN: ..."

As we prepare to set aside the old calendar of events and open up new sheets for the weeks and months of the new year of our Lord, 1975, it is generally agreed that the state of the economy is the most serious national problem facing the United States. The President and the Vice President have their program for recovery, the Senate and House that has adjourned sine die had other programs and other ideas. Everyone in authority (especially those looking toward the Presidential Handicap of 1976) has a plan and a program. But all of these plans and programs seem to be directed at symptoms. They are pain relievers perhaps, but they are not cures.

Recently there have been a few individuals who have dared to name the disease that may have brought on this national terminal illness. In this newsletter we bring nothing new on the subject, but we do bring some new witnesses to back up what every reader of this letter already knows, and what United States Senators and Congressmen may or may not know, but who should know that you know, and that you expect to hold them responsible for the state of the economy as they take the pledge of allegiance to the Constitution of the United States and begin their duties as representatives of the people in the 94th Congress on January 14, 1974.

Our three chief witnesses are 1) the National Taxpayers Union, a knowledgeable group of private citizens who want to hold down taxes; 2) a chairman of a large insurance company who is concerned with the threatening death of the Republic; and 3) a Congressman who has dared to place the blame for the nation's economic ills exactly where the blame belongs. So, first:-

Here are some highlights from an article by Felix R. McKnight in the Dallas Times Herald of Sunday, December 15, 1974.

\*\*\*\*\*

The National Taxpayers Union is a bellringing group dedicated to the goal of "limiting taxation in America to no more than was taken from the serfs in the Dark Ages." Some of its literature keeps coming to the desk and its latest bulletin reveals that U.S. taxpayers are now on the hook for at least \$5 trillion. And your personal share of this shocker, the National Taxpayers Union advises, is \$115,000. Itemized for your con-

venience, are such things as:

- \* National debt, \$458 billion;  
your share, \$11,777.
- \* Other fiscal liabilities, \$63 billion;  
your share, \$1,400.
- \* Undelivered orders, \$102 billion;  
your share, \$2,666.
- \* Long term contracts, \$9 billion;  
your share, \$200.
- \* Financial commitments, \$158 billion;  
your share, \$3,511.
- \* Insurance commitments, \$1 trillion, 22 billion;  
your share, \$22,711.
- \* Annuity programs, two trillion, 635 dollars;  
your share, \$58,555.
- \* Unadjusted claims, \$5 billion;  
your share, \$133.
- \* International commitments, \$7 billion;  
your share, \$155.

But there is more, says the National Taxpayers Union. Figure in liability growth in fiscal 1974 of another \$600 billion, with your share of 1974 coming to \$18,333 and you come up with the neat total as your personal part at \$114,818.

The union's final pitch at the taxpaying individual is that it is working toward the enactment of a new constitutional amendment that would prohibit government "confiscation" of more than 25 percent of your income—not entirely a reachable goal for a myriad reasons—but still its objective.

It adds: "We don't think you should have to spend any more of your time working for the government than did indentured serfs in the Dark Ages. The serfs of old were required to spend only three months toiling for their masters. The remainder of the year they were free to work for themselves. We want you to be at least as free as a serf!"

So, serfs, you've got a National Taxpayers Union out there pitching for you — and that \$115,000 they say is your share. But big government spending has been a stubborn, and consistent hitter. (End of quote).

\*\*\*\*\*

So, according to the National Taxpayers Union, and it is being very conservative in its statistics, the United States Government is in the red five trillion dollars as of the end of fiscal 1974. Five

trillion dollars is five thousand billion dollars; and we should remember that this figure is subject to inflation, too. Each year, Big Government spends more than it takes in. That means that, each year, our personal indebtedness grows greater, and the only people who make money out of debts are the people who collect the interest on those debts. Overspending and going deeper in debt is what inflation is all about; and, in the final analysis, it is what recessions and depressions are all about.

This is a part of what John Lloyd was saying to students at Northern Kentucky State College, in a recent speech. What he told the students might do some good if it were told to United States Congressmen as well. John A. Lloyd is chairman of the Union Central Life Insurance Co. in Cincinnati. He thinks that we are in such deep economic trouble that only a system of government controls can bail us out. In this we disagree; because we believe that only a system of controls over government spending can bail us out. It isn't what people spend that causes a national problem, it's what government spends in the name of the people that creates the problem. And, as someone so wisely said, "When Government tries to solve a problem, the solution becomes the problem."

However, Mr. Lloyd's analysis is excellent, and something every Congressman should peruse, pause and ponder. Here are excerpts from Mr. Lloyd's address to the students at Northern Kentucky State College:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### CURB INFLATION, SAVE THE REPUBLIC

First, let us search for the causes of inflation... To do so, we must go back to the Great Depression which began on October 29, 1929... President Hoover... attempted to deal with the problem... He secured enactment of statutes creating the Reconstruction Finance Corporation and the Federal Home Loan Corporation and of a \$3 billion relief and reconstruction act... and ultimately (and I feel certain very sadly) permitted the first federal deficit since World War I... Mr. Hoover, of course, did not start the Depression or do anything whatever to bring it about but he was blamed for it... The new President (Franklin D. Roosevelt) reacted vigorously. However, his policies were exactly the opposite of his campaign promises. This statement is not a criticism but a recitation of a fact of history. Whereas he was elected on a platform of rigid economy in government, promising to reduce its cost by 25 percent, elimination of deficit financing... his program caused the size of government to profligate.

He took the country off the gold standard, devalued the dollar from 100 cents to 52 cents, prohibited the ownership of gold bullion or coins... The result was that the currency of the

United States was free to fluctuate in value, uncontrolled by any anchor other than the politically contrived anchor of the will of the Federal Reserve Bank—and we lost a defense against the disease of inflation which we never have recovered.

There are certain unwritten laws of economics which dare not be violated... Let us enumerate the major economic crimes which we have committed. First, a free-swinging, unanchored, monetary system violates the fundamental law of the need for a firm and strong medium of exchange... Second, no nation can go on an unbridled deficit financing program without inducing inflation and it cannot fail to pay its debts without going bankrupt... If the richest man in the world gave away his wealth, he would impoverish himself... The same simple reasoning applies to nations... Since 1917, the United States has given away or loaned to foreign countries more than \$167 billion, 179 million. All of this huge sum we borrowed. On all of it we are paying interest.

I do not discuss the desirability or the wisdom of our making donations to other countries and peoples. I simply say that this is one of the causes of inflation... Fourth, the immediate reaction and inter-reaction of inflation produce the spiraling cycles by which the fires of distortion feed upon themselves.

Let us deal with the national debt. As of June 30, 1974, the gross federal debt of the United States was reported as \$469,251,000,000... The interest cost on this debt for fiscal year 1974 is \$26 billion, 100 million, or about \$49,660 for every minute... This public debt... is one of the basic causes of inflation...

Perhaps a description of the malignant cycle of inflation can be helpful. Profits are the wages of capital. Salaries and wages are the profits of labor. The cost of government at all levels is a controllable factor which consumes the profits of both capital and labor. When, because of the imbalance of debt, the instability of the monetary system and the waste to our capital structure due to (for example) the government's profligacy in so-called foreign aid, the economic system sways insecurely as has ours for several years, profits get out of line, prices go up, wages must be increased to enable the wage earner to meet the cost of higher prices, which in turn are increased to provide for the cost of higher wages... Government, the largest employer and the most profligate spender, with the power to pump more paper currency into the system, does so and inflation goes still further out of control...

A British historian, commenting on the constitution of our country when that document first was issued, said that it had created a government that was "all sail and no anchor." That state-

ment was made before we moved over from being a republic with a system of checks and balances to being a democracy with no checks and no balances.... Many great men have pointed to the incontrovertible fact that democracy contains the seeds of its own destruction.... It (democracy) is at the very root of our problem.

When you have a government solely dependent upon the acts of officials elected by the people, you inevitably have a system where the politicians give the people that for which they cry. If they want the government to support them, the politicians will fix it so that the government supports them.

In all truth, I think we all had better cry out with absolute and desperate sincerity those dramatic words with which every session of every federal court is opened: "God save the United States of America," and then we had better work to that end no matter what sacrifice we must make....

(End of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

Our third witness is Bud Shuster, Congressman from Pennsylvania, who prepared a statement for publication in the newspapers in his congressional district. He also submitted his statement to the House of Representatives on December 10, 1974. But, in those last days of the dying 93rd Congress, it is doubtful that many, if any, Representatives paid any attention to the facts presented, or permitted those facts to interfere with their vote-casting on the remaining money bills. Here is Representative E. G. Shuster's statement:

\*\*\*\*\*

### INFLATION WAS NOT MADE IN HEAVEN

No great mystery cloaks the causes of inflation, even though some would have us believe that inflation is so esoterically complex, pervasively uncontrollable, and possibly even made in heaven.

Our present inflation was caused fundamentally by the actions of Congressmen, Senators and Presidents just as surely as fire causes gasoline to burn. And those elected officials responsible for inflation would just as soon keep the subject fuzzy rather than answer for their actions.

Inflation—that is, the decline in the purchasing power of our dollars—has several causes. Included among them are population growth, the scarcity of raw materials, rising expectations, devaluation, government controls, anti-competitive policies, and political decisions such as the Arab oil embargo. But the inflation we face today, while aggravated by these many factors, was caused fundamentally by the enormous deficit spending of our Federal Government. Here's how it works: When a President requests and Congress approves spending measures which add up to more money than the Treasury collects in taxes, the difference is the deficit. When the

Government spends more than it takes in, it has to find the difference somewhere to pay the bills. The Treasury does the only thing it can do since the President and Congress made financial commitments in excess of their means. Treasury tries to borrow the money.

When the deficit is so big that the Treasury can't sell enough government bonds or notes to the American people without causing interest rates to rise too high, the Treasury raises the money it needs to pay the Government's bills in a very unique way. The Treasury Department sells its bonds or notes to the Federal Reserve System, which is the federal agency that controls the supply of money in America. And get this—the Federal Reserve literally prints up more money on the government printing presses and pays it to the Treasury in exchange for the bonds which the Treasury printed up. The Treasury then takes this new money and pays the Government's debts.

This is a neat little arrangement which makes it easy for politicians to keep voting in favor of big spending programs without having to raise taxes to pay for them. It's all very pleasant to give every special interest group that knocks on your door the government programs that it wants, and all so painless since the Treasury can pay for those programs with the additional money printed by the Federal Reserve.

There is just one rub! If the Government keeps flooding more newly printed dollars into the economy, and if the economy is not increasing the annual amount of goods and services it produces, then the increased number of dollars in the economy represent the same amount of goods and services that the smaller number of dollars previously represented. And what is it when it takes more dollars to represent the same amount of goods and services—Inflation!

Think of it this way—suppose we awoke one morning and the only things of economic value left in the world were ten apple pies. If there were no money in the world we might decide to print ten one-dollar bills to represent the total money supply. That means, assuming all the pies were alike, that each pie would be worth one dollar.

But suppose that while we were admiring our 10 pies, someone printed up 10 additional paper dollars, making the money supply to represent the 10 pies \$20.00. Now each pie would be worth \$2.00. The pie wouldn't be any bigger or better—it would just cost twice as much. Sound familiar?

Although it's an over-simplification, that is exactly the way our national money supply works. When the Government presses print more paper money to pay for deficit spending, the real value of the dollar goes down since it takes more dollars to buy the same product or service.

Paper money is only valuable to the extent that it represents something of value—that is, all the paper dollars in our economy only stand for all of the things of real economic value in our economy. If we increase the total number of paper dollars but do not increase the things of real economic value (goods and services), then each dollar stands for a smaller amount of real economic value. The proof of the pudding is in the economic statistics of the past 15 years. According to the Treasury Department, the money supply (the M1 portion for any economists and financial types who have read this far) increased at an average rate of 2.4 percent from 1955 to 1965. Inflation (according to the Consumer Price Index) averaged 1.8 percent during that period. From 1965 to 1973 the money supply increased an average of 6 percent and inflation averaged 5.5 percent, trending upward to a 1973 rate of almost 9 percent.

The foregoing can be represented by a simple economic law. If over the long run, the money supply is increased at a rate greater than the increase in productivity, inflation will occur.

I don't like that economic law, and I wish we could make it go away. But we can't. When I'm adding up my income I wish two-plus-two would equal five, and when I'm adding up my bills I wish two-plus-two would equal three. Regardless, the sum equals four and I'm not going to get along too well until I face the facts of life, even though I may not like them.

The majority of Congressmen and U.S. Senators, as well as several past Presidents, have refused to face squarely this economic fact of life.

When Lyndon Johnson decided that the American people could finance a "guns and butter" policy—that is, pay for a war in Southeast Asia as well as his so-called "Great Society" programs—he sowed the seeds of today's inflation. But it took at least 218 Congressmen and 51 Senators to vote the funds for those mis-adventures of the sixties. Johnson ran up spending deficits of over \$50 billion in just six years. Although Nixon inherited those programs, he must share the blame for an additional \$66 billion in deficits.

Most importantly, no President can spend one penny unless Congress appropriates it. So the American people can thank those Congressmen and Senators who vote for all our wonderful spending programs... Congressmen and Senators who either did not have the knowledge or the guts (take your pick) to tell the American people that there are only two ways to pay for such enormous government spending programs—either by increasing taxes to pay the bills or by incurring high deficits and printing up paper money to cover the expenses. Either way, it's the American people who pay.

With increased taxes we would have paid the

bills while they were being incurred. That would have been the open and forthright approach for our political leaders to take, but they knew the American people wouldn't stand for greatly increased taxes and would have thrown the rascals out of office. Instead, they chose the more devious way. Spend now and pay later became the philosophy—and later is finally here.

Every senior citizen who has watched the purchasing power of his pension and savings decline, every parent who had hoped to send his children to college but now finds the soaring cost out of reach, and every young married couple who watched their dreams of owning a home evaporate in the collapse of the housing industry, can thank those Congressmen and Senators who vote "yes" on so many "good" programs.

In my short two years as a freshman Congressman, I haven't seen a "bad" program yet. Well, that's not completely true, but the point is that all government programs have worthy purposes. If we want them, we must be willing to pay for them, either with increased taxes at the time we spend the money or through deficit spending and inflation later.

Some say, "cut out those 'unnecessary' programs so I can have my program," but so often that simply translates into "just so we can get ours now, the devil with the rest."

Unfortunately, there will always be more good programs than we can afford.

The American people want neither increased taxes nor inflation. It's about time for public leaders to talk straight and act responsibly.

Only through increased productivity can we continue to raise our standard of living. Only by increasing the size of the pie can we all get a larger slice.

(End of statement by Rep, Bud Shuster)

\*\*\*\*\*

Three witnesses. The first, a taxwatchers group, suggests relief through a constitutional amendment limiting the power of Congress to tax. The second, a business executive, blames democracy and its policy of permitting people to vote themselves largesse from the public trough. The third, a Congressman, blames Congress for not warning constituents that they were destroying themselves through too many "good" programs.

A keyhole summary might read: When Government replaces God and the majority accedes, then all shall want and none shall be satisfied. We hope there are a few Congressmen and Senators who "get the message" before a Nation is lost.

---

DON BELL REPORTS is a weekly Newsletter. Complete service: \$24 per year, Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### WORLD WAR III: A THREAT OR A PROMISE?

#### IS OIL THE KEY?

"The year 1975, all in all, is to be a rough one—at least at the start," reported the Jan. 6, 1975 issue of the national newsmagazine that, editorially, leans least to the left. "Hard times," the article continued, "will deepen before they end. Seven million people will be out of jobs by summer. Prices will keep going up for months, eating further into incomes of those still at work. Washington, split between a Republican White House and Democratic Congress, will be stalemated on many issues.

"Arabs will raise new threats to resume war in the Middle East and cut off oil to the U.S. and Europe. It will take the most skillful American diplomacy to avert it.... The Mideast... is the most crucial foreign-policy problem American will face in 1975."

Confirming this is George W. Ball, Bilderberg alumnus, sometime State Department Undersecretary and onetime U.S. representative to the United Nations. In the leading article in the Jan. 1975 Atlantic Monthly, Ball offers an alternative: more *detente* with the Soviet Union. He reckons that "to agree with Moscow on the practical determination of 'secure and recognized boundaries' (in the Mideast—Ed.) should not—after all this time—be too difficult, provided the settlement was guaranteed jointly by the United States and the Soviet Union. In addition, it might be necessary to provide for joint Soviet-American patrols of buffer areas."

After proposing that both the United States and the Soviet Union send troops to the Mideast—but as allies rather than opponents—Ball concludes his presently impossible dream with the words:

"With almost unlimited funds at their disposal, the Middle Eastern countries are frantically engaged in building up huge military machines, while the major industrial nations, with the exception of Japan, all vie with one another to pour arms into the region, and the Soviet Union arms Syria for its own strategic purposes. That is a far from happy prospect, for if one looks far enough into the future, it is hard to envisage an arms race of such magnitude that will not

lead some nation somewhere down the line to use the weapons it has procured.

"Let us, then, be quite realistic. Unless we can develop some common approach with the Soviet Union, the danger that the Middle East may become a Balkan-like situation, involving the superpowers in a nuclear confrontation, cannot be lightly dismissed."

What Ball suggests concerning joint U.S.-Soviet action in the Mideast is seen as a possibility by some European leaders. The Associated Press, December 23, released a dispatch which reported that "West German Chancellor Helmut Schmidt said joint intervention by the United States and the Soviet Union is 'possible' in the Middle East if the oil problem or a military crisis in the area threatens world peace. In an interview published Sunday (Dec. 22) by the German economic newspaper Handelsblatt, Schmidt said ... 'one must remember that the 1956 Suez crisis... and other world-endangering crises since then were resolved through partly open, partly hidden concerted action of both powers. I would consider the same also possible in case the Middle East should again present a difficult, world-endangering crisis. I would also consider intervention possible if, from the oil problem, either in connection with a Mideast crisis or independent thereof, a new crisis would come endangering the entire world'."

The possibility of "united" action by the U.S. and the U.S.S.R. would be frowned upon and treated with utmost suspicion by all rational and patriotic Americans, but such a move would be what might be expected of Henry Kissinger, who is U.S. Secretary of State, head of U.S. Security Agencies (including the controversial C.I.A.) and is, at the same time, accused of being a double-agent for the Soviets as well as for the Rockefellers.

Perhaps the possibility of a USSR-USA-Rockefeller Coalition (to be arranged by Kissinger) for control of the distribution of Mideast oil, was the real reason for Soviet Communist Party Secretary Brezhnev's cancellation of a scheduled visit to Cairo. A dispatch from Cairo, dated Dec. 31, stated:



"Soviet Communist party leader Leonid I. Brezhnev told Egyptian Foreign Minister Ismail Fahmy that he was forced to postpone his visit to the Middle East because of ill health, informed diplomats said yesterday. The diplomats did not define the nature of the Soviet leader's ailment but said he had been confined to bed since shortly after his return from a state visit to France and that he received his Egyptian visitors in a sanitarium outside Moscow and not, as originally reported, in a government villa.

"Members of the Egyptian delegation that returned here (Cairo) last night steadfastly declined to comment on the reports of Brezhnev's illness. The plane carrying Fahmy and Defense Minister Mohammed Abdel Ghani Gamassy touched down in the early evening and the two men were received almost immediately by President Anwar Sadat." (End of quotation from Cairo dispatch).

At Vail, Colo., before he began skiing, President Ford held a brief press conference, at which he said that there was a "high likelihood of war" in the Middle East, unless something broke. Just what he hoped would break and prevent war, he did not say. But the U.S. News & World Report said the "danger point in the Middle East will come in April or May of this year, American intelligence experts say. By that time Israel, bolstered by armaments from the United States, and Syria, beefed up by Russia, will have completed resupply operations to make up for losses suffered in the October war of 1973, and forces of both Syria and Israel then will be in peak combat position."

But Newsweek of Jan. 6 reports something that could alter the entire calendar. "A major worry for President Ford's policy planners," said Newsweek, "is a new political coalition in the next Congress that could block investment in the U.S. by dollar-heavy Arabs and other oil-producing countries. The new bloc is composed of pro-Israeli legislators and isolationists, and one top Administration official expects them to put about 40 bills into the Congressional mill to block or slow down investment in the U.S. by oil-producing countries. The problem is that such investments are a key part of the economic program the Ford Administration's planners are trying to put together in order to 'recycle' the huge stocks of dollars that are continuing to pile up in the treasuries of the oil sheiks and other producers."

Regardless of the financial and economic considerations, upon his return from that "vacation" with VeePee Nelson Rockefeller

Secretary of State Henry Kissinger assured newsmen that nothing less than an oil embargo and "strangulation of the industrial nations" would precipitate American military action in the Mideast.

However, there are reports from usually reliable Washington sources that the Ford Administration has made contingency plans for a takeover of the Mideast oil fields, and there are equally reliable reports from Cairo to the effect that the Arab leaders are already prepared for such action, have mined their oil fields and would blow them up at the slightest hint of an invasion. It is estimated that it would then take at least a year before any oil could be produced. This, of course, would "strangle" the industrial nations of Europe—who might then be forced to make deals with the Soviet Union for the oil and gas which is to be produced from fields being developed in Siberia with American technology and money through the courtesy of Rockefeller-Hammer-Eaton and associated multinational interests.

However, propaganda to the contrary notwithstanding, the closing down of Mideast oil sources would have little direct effect on the United States because we do not depend on Mideast oil. Senator Mike Mansfield is reported to have said: "We're not going to solve our oil crisis by confrontation or by aggressive actions in the Middle East which, incidentally, is not the main supplier of imported oil to this country. The main supplier happens to be Venezuela, followed by Canada, followed by Nigeria, followed by Iran, and then the first Middle East country, Saudi Arabia, imports to this country approximately 9.5 percent of all our imported oil."

Confirming the foregoing information, Frank Capell in his reliable Confidential Intelligence Report of January, 1974, says that:

"From Washington, reports are that a comprehensive study of American 'military options' in dealing with the oil crisis has been initiated by one of the country's leading 'think tanks' (believed to be the Rand Corporation of California) and that no serious attempt is being made to conceal this from foreign intelligence agents in Washington. A number of Ford Administration policy makers are not holding back from candid discussions of the possibility of armed action by the United States if the oil crisis becomes unmanageable.

"The liberal and pro-Zionist communications media consistently concentrate on the Arab oil as affecting the U.S. economy, and remind us of the long gas lines we endured last winter. The fact is that there was no

gasoline shortage; there was a surplus. It was held in reserve tanks and the government deliberately allocated large quantities to areas where the need was small and smaller quantities were allocated where the need was greater. All of this, of course, resulted in the oil companies jacking up their prices until their financial statements showed unprecedented profits.

"The Ford Administration is also working on tentative plans to bring about gradual restrictions on gasoline beginning early in 1975, according to Washington sources, and this has absolutely nothing to do with Arab oil. To the contrary, it is believed the Administration wants to stockpile the oil to supply to those nations which support the Zionists and which as a result will be subjected to an oil embargo from the Arab countries.

"During the 1967 'six-day war,' Israel seized territory in the Sinai which contained the Egyptian oil fields and Washington intelligence sources state that in an effort to improve relations with the Egyptian government, Henry Kissinger has led the Egyptians to believe that the U.S. will reimburse them for the \$2 billion worth of oil taken by the Israelis from these fields. The Arab governments have formed a close military and economic alliance and are going to insist on the return of the seized territories before too much longer. The Israelis, on the other hand, are determined to hold Jerusalem, the oil fields, and much of the other seized territories. Observers believe that unless Israel can be prevailed upon to give back the territories, there will be a new and major war in the Middle East within six months." (End of quotation from The Confidential Intelligence Report, monthly, \$10 per year; Box 3, Zarephath, N.J. 08890.)

In the firm belief that in national and international affairs nothing "just happens," but that crucial confrontations "are planned that way," it is passing strange that an oil crisis developed after Henry Kissinger—the chief agent of the oil-controlling Rockefeller—became United States Secretary of State and began acting as a mediator of disputes involving Israelis and Arabs. It is also strange that at a time when an international oil crisis threatens to create a "new world order" via petrodollars, the "political brother" of the oil-controlling Rockefeller family is appointed Vice President of the United States. Equally strange is the fact that Time Magazine, which has always been so careful never to offend the Zionist interests, departed totally from its usual first-of-the-year practice of naming some important political or humanitarian

leader, and named King Faisal of Saudi Arabia as its "Man of the Year." The cover story, adorned with impressive full-color illustrations and pictures of fellow Arab leaders, bore the significant headline:

#### DRIVING TOWARD A NEW WORLD ORDER

It is as though the United States were being "used" to establish a New World Order in which multinational deals will replace international compacts and treaties, and national governments will become the mere policing powers for multinational corporations and the instruments of corporate individuals.

We used the term "USSR-USA-Rockefeller Coalition," and we were not kidding. With the Rockefeller Multinational Corporate Amalgam already possessing more financial and economic power than most nations, all it needs is a supranational political base and a military establishment sufficient to protect its resources and its investments, and this Amalgam becomes a New World Order of the type International Bankers and Cartelists have dreamed about ever since the dawning of the so-called Industrial Age.

With the Rockefellers assuming virtual control of the Executive Branch of the Federal Government while at the same time forming an alliance with the Council of Ministers of the Soviet Union, the head of which is the Secretary of the Communist Party; and here will have been formed a power combination unchallenged and unchallengeable.

As an indication of this possible intent, observe the manner in which Nelson Rockefeller seems to be taking charge. The current U.S. News & World Report page of "Washington Whispers" is headed by the following item: "Vice President Nelson A. Rockefeller hopes to keep close at hand some well-paid aides who have served him over the years but who are unwilling to go on the federal payroll at reduced salaries. One idea is to place a number of the brain-trusters in prestigious Washington law firms. The Vice President is encountering some difficulty in finding firms willing to cooperate."

So, we see the Rockefeller Corporate Administration coalescing with the Rockefeller Federal Government Administration! Conflict of interests? Not if Rockefeller and American interests have become synonymous and if we accept the "planted" idea that "what is good for Rockefeller is good for the United States."

Furthermore, it should never be overlooked

that the real head of the Rockefeller Royal Family is the youngest brother, David. And what David wants, David always seems to get. Of him it has been said that he is "the only man for whom the Presidency of the United States would be a step down." In a recent issue of a hard-to-get, controlled circulation magazine called "Business and Society Review/Innovation," we ran across an interview with David Rockefeller which was granted to the editor, Theodore Cross. In his introduction to the interview, Cross notes that David is "the controlling force behind a \$37 billion institution," that David is very ambitious in social matters, cultivates a very high profile in international circles. Cross notes that David's Chase Manhattan Bank was "the first U.S. bank with a representative office in Moscow. And the first banking link between (Red) China and the U.S. in twenty-four years is a newly created correspondent relationship between Chase and the Bank of China. The latest word is that Chase will open a representative office in Cairo soon."

It is revealed by Editor Cross that Business and Society Review sat down with Mr. Rockefeller to explore the subject of morality in business," and under the title, "The Dilemma of Corporate Responsibility and Maximum Profit," here are excerpts from the published interview (we suspect that the original copy was carefully edited):

\*\*\*\*\*

CROSS: ...you said that it is vital that social accountability become an integral part of corporate conduct rather than a philanthropic add-on....

ROCKEFELLER: ...I think that a bank such as ours has some accountability to society as a whole....in the world of today we must increasingly recognize that all elements of society interrelate....

...I personally feel that the role of the church is to try to interpret religion as they see it and to try to improve the moral standards and quality of their membership. I myself find it very difficult to see them getting into economic issues....What we have done with South Africa is to try to inform ourselves....I met not only South African government figures and business men, but also a great many liberal people... blacks and members of the so-called colored community....They (all) feel that *quiet pressures by American business can be and have been very effective.*

CROSS: Professor Milton Friedman makes an argument that if a corporation takes it upon itself to determine what is right and

wrong, what is in the public interest and what is not, that the corporation is "playing God" and assuming the role of the legislature in determining public policy. ...

ROCKEFELLER: ...as for "playing God," I feel that, in the last analysis, *one has to make a judgment....*

CROSS: Would you say that ...the banks are acting as legislatures setting public policy?

ROCKEFELLER: Well, in a sense they are. ...I feel quite strongly that banks should not try to take political positions....They shouldn't refrain from making loans just because there are some who disagree with the political implications....

All of these questions you're asking me are dilemmas, and I don't think there's an open-and-shut answer to any of them. We're dealing with shades of gray, and I think that the right decision for a bank may change from one year to another. The attitudes of society on such issues, and in relation to corporations, change over time. I don't propose to feel that there is one right answer and one wrong answer to every question, or that what is right in one context at one time must always be right....

CROSS: A final question. Are you optimistic about capitalism?

ROCKEFELLER: Yes. I think it's undergoing a lot of modification. The important thing is that capitalism remain flexible and not try to adhere to an arbitrary, preconceived notion of what it should be and not deviate from that. This is one reason why I disagree with those who say that a corporation should attend only to business and pay no attention to the rest of the world. I think that if that happens, I would be pessimistic. If corporations are responsive to the trends and forces of society, and try to adapt their actions and behavior to those forces, then the chances are that capitalism can and will survive. (End of quote).

\*\*\*\*\*

So, says David, there are no eternal verities, only shades of gray. Churches should not "play God" but corporations may. Corporations should act like legislatures yet disregard politics and boundaries when promoting trade and making loans. And capitalism will survive if it learns to live with socialism. Finally: is war a threat or a promise? That depends on what's good for the Rockefellers.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. For further information please write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### ON SEEKING A STATE OF EMERGENCY

#### BEWARE OF E.O. 11490

Whenever a nation is in the throes of moral or economic disaster its leaders—be they kings or dictators, presidents or premiers—seek some emergency which will induce the people to think of other things, and get them united against some common enemy, be it a real or an imaginary enemy. Usually, this common enemy is a people or peoples, such as the Nazis, Fascists and Bushidoists of World War II, the Communists of the Cold War period, the North Koreans and the North Vietnamese, and now perhaps the Arabians whose lands are oil-bearing. Sometimes this common enemy is an idea or a created situation, such as an oil-crisis, a food shortage, an aggravated ecological crusade, a civil rights or womens rights movement, or even a consumer protection campaign.

Taking our cue from history, it was this editor's belief that our emergency-panacea in 1975 would turn out to be American military involvement in the Middle East. And our leaders must have had the same idea. However, when the temperature of the American people was tested, there came doubts. Surprisingly, James C. Jones, Detroit bureau chief for *Newsweek*, was given a full page in that publication's January 6th issue. He used the space to write an open letter to President Ford, in which he said he would not permit his sons to be sent to fight a war in the Middle East.

"I no longer accept the argument," declared *Newsweek's* Jones, "that the world is too small for us to ignore. I do not accept the thesis that we are policemen of the world. Korea and Vietnam taught us otherwise. Personally, I prefer now to let such small antagonists hammer each other without U.S. intrusion.... My family owes nothing to anyone in the Mideast, not good old Golda nor Hussein nor... Arafat nor Faisal nor Sadat, none of them. Nor do we ask anything of them, other than to reckon us out of their fray. In one generation, this family has managed to do combat with Germans, Japanese, North Koreans and Chinese, and that suffices.... my sons will not engage in any mail-order police action designed to capture oil or to prevent the displacement of Israelis

or Palestinians or to rearrange geographical boundaries. In the event that the U.S. is committed to Mideastern combat, my sons will take their leave or perhaps even jail, but I insist that they shall not take part...."

That such words should appear in a pro-Zionist, CFR-controlled propaganda outlet, was indeed surprising. And so was the world-wide response to a warlike statement made by Henry Kissinger in an interview by the editors of McGraw-Hill's *Business Week*. Kissinger had made previous statements on the subject that were much stronger, and generally they were bypassed with little serious comment. In the *Business Week* interview, all Kissinger said was that "military action on oil prices" would be "a very dangerous course. We should have learned from Vietnam that it is easier to get into a war than to get out of it. I am not saying that there's no circumstance where we would not use force. But it is one thing to use it in the case of a dispute over price. It's another where there's some actual strangulation of the industrialized world.... the use of force would be considered only in the gravest emergency."

Almost immediately after the publication of that statement, the leaders of that "industrialized world"—and the Soviet press as well—were figuratively up in arms, accusing Kissinger of war-mongering and engaging in gunboat diplomacy.

Actually, Kissinger is using the oil price situation, as well as the world food situation, and the overly dramatized energy crisis, and the alleged population explosion, and every other pretext he can find or invent, to promote this New World Order that he is attempting to set up for the Rockefeller-Rothschild Combine. Kissinger takes every opportunity to tell the world that "today's economic problems can be solved only through international action," and he offers "international action" as the only solution to any and all problems, domestic, personal, or otherwise.

Kissinger's "solution" was made public at that world food conference that proved to be such a dud. Then late in November he

managed to bring together representatives of some sixteen nations at Paris, where he supervised the birth of an International Energy Agency (IEA). It soon became obvious to all the oil-hungry nations that Kissinger intended to convert the governing board of IEA into a "powerful, centralized energy policy-making body for the Western industrial world." Kissinger had plans for forcing Japan, the United States, and the industrial nations of Western Europe into accepting drastic limitations for energy usage, and to establish a minimum price for oil. IEA was also set up to ration oil imports to Japan, Western Europe and the U.S. Nationally syndicated columnist Paul Scott reported that "aides say Kissinger sees the international panel (the governing board of IEA) as one of several to be set up to develop worldwide policies on energy, food, water, the environment, and population." The overall plan is then to link up all of these international agencies under a "World Control Committee," thus forming a loosely knitted world government.

"It is planned," Scott reported, "that the standard of living in Western industrial nations will be gradually lowered while that in the rest of the world is raised" so as to "develop the climate" for what Kissinger refers to as the World Community, or the New World Order.

It is for this final goal of the New World Order that crises are created, or adverse conditions are propagandized and developed until they become crises; then the crises are used as pretexts for creating new international agencies to deal with the crises. The key assumption always being: "this crisis can be solved only through international action."

Hence the oil price crisis which shifted the world's financial center to the Middle East, made billions for a few people, and brought about Kissinger's International Energy Agency. If "strangulation" and Mideast War should eventuate, this IEA will become a little world government within itself, with mandatory powers over the world's energy sources and supplies.

However, with American opposition to our entry into a shooting war to steal oil and save the Israelis, and with worldwide opposition to Kissinger's 'gunboat diplomacy,' it now appears that U.S., or U.S./U.S.S.R. allied military action in Araby will come only as a last, extreme measure.

Meanwhile, since the state of the economy seems to demand a war somewhere, as the threat of a Mideast War waned, the threat of

our re-entry into Vietnam and Cambodia became real and possible. A little jungle town, neither more nor less important than scores of others that have fallen since the Vietnamese troops were left to defend their own, was captured by the Vietcong. And the propaganda mill was turned on: The Vietnamese needed immediate aid, a U.S. Navy fleet headed by the Carrier Enterprise was dispatched to Vietnamese waters, a bill to provide additional billions for Vietnam was broached and as we went to press, the usual highly reliable sources in Washington began to hint that American troops just might be sent back into Vietnam.

However, the reaction to sending troops into Southeast Asia would be even stronger than the reaction to sending troops into Mideast Asia.

All in all, Kissinger's plans are meeting with opposition or outright failure at every turn. His latest international venture had to do with his attempts to "recycle petrodollars" through OECD. The overall opposition is evidenced in this Los Angeles *Times* news dispatch of January 8:

"London—Common Market Finance Ministers Tuesday rebuffed Secretary of State Henry Kissinger and approved a British plan to recycle more than \$10 billion in Arab "petrodollars" through the International Monetary Fund. Kissinger had been urging that the recycling should be done through a new \$25 billion fund administered through the Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD), a smaller group limited to industrialized nations.

"The finance ministers' decision was taken at an informal meeting in London and was viewed as a notable success for Chancellor of the Exchequer Denis Healey. The plan, designed to ease the massive drain on foreign exchange in oil-consuming countries, will be discussed at a larger meeting of finance ministers in Washington next week.

"After the meeting Tuesday, Healey declared that the nine ministers supported his plan 'unanimously.' Healey said he hoped that IMF Managing Director Johannes Witteveen would begin talks with the oil-producing states soon to set up the plan originally advanced by the British minister in October. "The Common Market ministers said they would 'study' the Kissinger plan, which Healey said could be developed as a supplement to the IMF proposal. He declared, however, that the Kissinger plan involved legal and technical difficulties that would make it difficult to bring into operation before the end of the year.

"Critics maintained that the Kissinger plan would give the United States undue influence in administering the petro-dollars that the oil producers would return to the consumers for investment. Also, some critics fear that the Kissinger plan could lead to confrontation between the producers and consumers, to the detriment of the Common Market countries, which are more heavily dependent on Arab oil than is the United States." (Correction, please: What the Common Market ministers feared was that Kissinger's plan would give too much power not to the United States government, but to the United States *Invisible Government*, which wants to be on top when the New World Order is finally established.)

Kissinger has lost none of his power, but he has lost much prestige and reverence. His essays and excursions as mediator in the Middle East have not been crowned with success, his remarks at the world food conference were not digested by the representatives of other nations, his setting up of the International Energy Agency was criticized, his attempts to gain control of the disbursement of petro-dollars have been rebuffed, and the industrialized nations of the world still smart because of his obvious toadying to Soviet Russia and Communist China during the Nixon regime.

And here at home, also having lost no power but much prestige, Kissinger is blamed for the threat to send American troops into the Mideast to save oil and Israelis, and he will be blamed if this threat to send Americans back into Vietnam grows more imminent.

Even more disturbing to the Kissinger image is the current campaign to uncover the domestic activities of the Central Intelligence Agency. Kissinger already has been linked to certain wiretapping episodes; he has not escaped suspicion of being the man who prompted the breaking and entering of the office of a psychiatrist who was treating a certain CFR member and alleged Communist agent who stole papers from RAND and gave them to the *New York Times* and the *Washington Post*. Though Ehrlichman took the rap in the Daniel Ellsberg case, the fact that the CIA was said to have been involved (as it also was alleged to have been involved in the Watergate break-in), pointed the finger of suspicion at Secretary of State Henry Kissinger, because that individual was nominal head of the CIA at the time of the violations charged by *The New York Times*.

Aside from his roles as Secretary of State of the United States, foreign policy adviser to

the Rockefeller Dynasty, and alleged double agent in the service of the Secretary General of the Communist Party of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, Kissinger also is the President's chief adviser on national security affairs, as such dominates the National Security Council, and is chairman of the so-called "40 Committee," which oversees all activities of the United States "intelligence community." This includes the CIA, the FBI, the U.S. Secret Service, and the counterintelligence activities of the Army, Navy, Air Force and Coast Guard.

In short, Kissinger is chief of all spy activities of the United States Federal Government and, as such, all illegal activities of the CIA would redound to Kissinger's discredit.

However, there are ways of covering for very important people, and some kind of new sensation was needed to bemuse the American citizenry. In the political tradition of "bread and circuses" to prevent outright rebellion against the rascals in office, the Watergate affair had served its purpose well and lengthily. Scapegoats had been exiled or imprisoned, or even pardoned. But all the important cases were closed, Watergate was drained dry, something new in the way of national scandal was needed to occupy the newsmen and the commentators. And a sensational investigation of the controversial CIA would fill the bill excellently, if the investigation could be kept under control, and if the VIPs could be protected and kept clean of smear and smut. So -

As in previous similar sensational news beats, *The New York Times* was chosen as the bearer of "all the news that fits." President Ford, acting his part as "Mr. Clean," displayed the expected shock and surprise, interrupted an attempted slalom to state unequivocally that no such shenanigans would be tolerated as long as he was President (six months, say the oddsmakers.) President Ford also sent a message to his security chief, Kissinger, directing him to investigate and report. Accordingly, Kissinger prepared a report, said to be of some 10,000 words in length, sent the report to President Ford and immediately took off on a "vacation trip" with the newly appointed Vice President of the United States, Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller. And upon their return from that "vacation," the said Nelson Rockefeller was named as head of a blue ribbon panel which was to investigate the illegal activities of the CIA within the national boundaries of the United States.

What a mockery! It rivals the panel that was



set up to investigate the assassination of President John Kennedy, a national tragedy in which the CIA allegedly had a hand, although the final report on the circumstances surrounding that event was a cover-up operation. Like the assassination of President Abraham Lincoln, the true story may never be revealed officially.

Conditions have been arranged to make this CIA investigation a similar cover-up operation. That is why Nelson Rockefeller, who is Henry Kissinger's real boss, was chosen to chair the panel. Too, it is to be a limited investigation.

Within the CIA there was established, in 1962, a Domestic Operations Division, a super-secret section of the CIA about which most CIA officials know little or nothing. It is not the CIA that is being investigated, but the DOD, a section of the CIA. Since few officials know much about it and since those who do know probably will never be called upon to testify except at executive (secret) sessions, this can be a controlled and limited investigation, producing many headlines and sensational stories, but few solid facts.

Moreover, as a follow-up to Watergate, this CIA performance will be like a side-show act coming on after a center ring extravaganza.

More importantly, in this bread and circuses routine, CIA may keep the circus going, but what of the bread? The ranks of the unemployed are growing dangerously, basic industries are closing their doors. Production lines are slowing, and consumers are making only necessary purchases. Government officials are anxious to treat the symptoms. They seek to encourage the fearful by lowering income taxes, which may slow down the recession but will speed up inflation. To counter this, they seek ways of imposing hidden taxes on oil, etc. This may slow down the rate of inflation, but it will encourage the recession.

So, Government leaders—even the Rockefellers—seem to be caught on the proverbial horns of a dilemma. And this at a time when the ages-old solution of plunging the nation into a foreign war, seems most dangerous.

Which brings up the one possible solution which was arranged over five years ago, just in case dictatorial control became necessary. We refer to Executive Order 11490. This is that all-embracing stand-by order of October 28, 1969, which was published in the Federal Register two days later. This order brings the regulation of our entire

population under the absolute control of twenty-eight branches of the Federal Bureaucracy, beginning with Kissinger's Department of State and ending with the Veterans Administration.

Working through the Ten Federal Regional Districts and their sub-regions, these 28 agencies will assume dictatorial control over all communications media, electric and power sources, food supplies, transportation and highways, railroads, inland waterways, storage facilities, civilian labor control, health, education and welfare. Every person in the country would be registered and, where necessary, entire populations would be shifted from one area to another. Federal management of all farms and productive properties would be assumed. Wages and prices would be frozen. Private homes would be requisitioned where necessary for "proper shelter of the population." Bank deposit withdrawals would be regulated and the stock and grain exchanges closed.

There is a catch-all provision: all similar or regulated authorities called for in all preceding Executive Orders of all past Presidents of the United States are incorporated in Executive Order 11490, unless such order has been previously revoked. E.O. 11490 is a 33-page, 2,000-word document giving any President of the United States—be he appointed or elected to that office—the power to place this country and its people under and absolute dictatorship. In invoking this drastic nationwide command *simply by declaring that a national emergency exists*, any President can subject the entire country to his absolute "rule by decree" and thus solve any national crisis by force, and even order us into a World Government if he so conceives such action as being in the best interests of his Bureaucratic Dictatorship. At the height of Watergate Nixon might have invoked this Executive Order but he did not, possibly because he was ordered not to do so, possibly because he was less wily than wicked. But with a President who has struggled all his life to gain such power, can we trust him to use such power wisely and in the best interests of the people of the United States?

We may see that question answered; for the man of whom we speak is but a breath away from possession of the greatest powers a mere mortal ever exercised.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## CONCERNING THE FORTY COMMITTEE

### CONSPIRACY, COVER-UP OR DEVEISED DIVERSION?

We are at a watershed, said Secretary of State Henry Kissinger on a public television broadcast aired Thursday evening, January 16. He said that we face a choice; we can move forward, constructively, toward the building of the New World Society, or we can sink back into chaos and catastrophe.

What bothers your reporter, is that there are no strong voices in positions of leadership to refute Kissinger. We have, in fact, become a nation without national leadership. The same is true of the other nations of the world that once were important and extremely nationalistic. There are international leaders, but no national leaders of real importance. Even in the Communist countries, Mao Tse-tung and Chou En-lai are leaving none with the strength to fill their shoes, Tito is without important successor, and we are told that Brezhnev is ill and incapacitated. There are, we are told, many leaders who are *international* communists, but there are none of importance left who would think of Russia first.

In a previous letter, we suggested that this lack of important *national* leadership in the Western Nations may have been planned at a historic meeting of the *Bilderbergers* in 1966, a meeting attended by Gerald Ford, among others of little importance at the time.

At the convening of the 94th Congress of the United States, this liquidation of old leaders—be they good or bad leaders—is taking place, especially in the House where men who have grown gray in chairmanships of standing committees, are being ousted and replaced by mavericks with little talent or political wisdom.

And at the White House, where there remains a vestige of national leadership, there are hints that appointed internationalists are about to assume full and complete control. And, the bad advice being given to Ford, advice which is being accepted naively and without blueprint or programming to carry it through to conclusion (as with the WIN campaign and the present plan of giving the people a tax rebate of \$15 billion, taking

back from oil manipulations \$55 billion, and ending up with a deficit of \$40 billion). It would seem that there is a deliberate plan to make President Ford seem foolish—and he was a linesman, not a quarterback.

Among the more discerning students of current events, there is much speculation as to the stability and duration of the Ford-Rockefeller-Kissinger power combine. Some believe that, now that Rockefeller is about to attain the position he has always sought, by purchase if not by election, Kissinger will soon bow out of the “national” arena and move on to a strictly international post where he can continue to develop the “New World Order” without nationalistic or legalistic restrictions of any kind. Others are of the opinion that Kissinger will remain as Rockefeller’s chief operative as the delayed-since-Watergate Triangular Constellation is developed to conclusion (this is the Orwellian concept of a three-way division of the world into Regional Governments headed by the United States, the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics and the Peoples Republic of China, with the Common Market Nations of Europe and the new Japanese Co-prosperity Sphere coming in to make of the world a Pentagonal Power Constellation).

This latter development might find Ford an impediment to progress and but a transitory occupant of the White House. And in this connection, the current alleged investigation of the Central Intelligence Agency may play an important part. Ford demanded an investigation into the domestic activities of the CIA, an agency in which both Kissinger and Rockefeller are, or have been in Rocky’s case, personally involved. Even though Ford seemed to make the whitewash available by naming his Vice President to head the probe, things could get out of hand because of “another Mr. Dean” or through the investigative activities of eager newshounds who think the people have a right to know the facts behind a story; and in such a situation the naive and uncontaminated (by CIA) Mr. Clean might become a threat to the “integrity” of Messers Rockefeller and Kissinger—in which case it would become necessary to dispense with the services of

Ford.

A very perceptive correspondent came upon a strange historical parallel that may be germane. We quote from a personal letter, deleting parts therefrom to protect the identity of the writer:

"I recently...found an interesting parallel with Kissinger's latest statement as quoted in the *Arizona Republic* Jan. 8, 1975. He is quoted as saying, 'Congress has severely limited my ability to act in critical areas' and he has asked his aides to mount a massive effort to persuade Congress to give him 'more flexibility' and to end what he regards as 'unwarranted interference in the day-to-day conduct of foreign affairs.'

"One might ask, 'was there ever such egotistical audacity?'"

"Well, the answer can be found in the *Congressional Record*, in an article by William Wilmouth which begins on page A2688, June 19, 1935 (for the legislative day June 15) inserted by Sen. Robert Reynolds. In this article it is shown how Col. House was trying to get us into the war against Germany (World War I) with plans he had worked out with Sir Edward Grey—even going so far as to set up their own private code — but he was being frustrated by Congress also. The direct quote taken from his own writings, is:

"'In precipitating this controversy with Congress and making the situation so acute with Germany, I feel that the President and Lansing have largely interfered with my plans abroad.'"

"Henry Kissinger must be working for the same bunch Col. House was." (End of quote from letter).

Let's pursue that parallel between House and Kissinger:— House worked hard to secure the election of the man he had chosen to be President of the United States, Woodrow Wilson. After Wilson's election, House came to be known as Wilson's *alter ego*, and whatever House did or said had the automatic approval of the President—until 1919. In that fateful year, Wilson decided that he, personally, must attend the Paris Peace Conference and head the American delegation which had previously been headed by House. Wilson blundered in and began to upset the carefully calculated plans of Col. House and a violent disagreement arose between the two. Wilson returned to the United States to campaign for his beloved League of Nations (masterminded by House) but the U.S. Senate refused to approve the Paris Peace Treaty, which contained the League of Nations Charter and would have

established a "World Government" in 1920 if the United States had joined.

Wilson, a defeated man, died soon thereafter without ever permitting a reconciliation with House. The "Texas Colonel," on the other hand, continued to work with the British Round Table Groups, established the Council on Foreign Relations (which the Rockefeller's now control) and continued to work for the creation of a "New World Order" until his death in 1938.

And now, over half a century later, Kissinger is "working for the same bunch House was." Only, this generation of that bunch is wiser and wealthier, and more powerful than their ancestors; and Kissinger has one of the bosses of the bunch working with him actively and officially.

Now, Woodrow Wilson was also the "Mr. Clean" of his political generation, a sincere man, a principled man, an idealist. True, the U.S. Senate and most patriotic American citizens disagreed with his principles, his ideals and his ideas (especially in those seven years when he was under the total influence of Col. House). But he continued to be respected and admired, and his real political death came only after he openly broke with House because of the latter's secret international dealings and his clandestine intelligence activities in his attempts to "make the world safe for world government."

Now, if as a result of the information that be exposed by the CIA probe, President Ford breaks with Kissinger or Rockefeller—both of whom are deeply involved in CIA activities—then Gerald Ford's political demise is just as sure as was the physical demise of John Kennedy, who also sought to curb the "misdemeanors" of the CIA.

A bit of history seems worthy of recall. And the following information comes from various sources, some of which we choose not to identify in order to protect the jobs and security of the informants. So, we'll tell the story without documentation:

At the end of World War II the Office of Strategic services (OSS) had a very bad name, and deservedly so. A secret agency headed by W. H. Donovan and created in 1942 for the purpose of obtaining information about other nations and for sabotaging the war potential and morale of enemy nations, the OSS had been involved at least indirectly in the execution of Gen. Draja Mikhailovich and the elevation of Marshall Tito in Yugoslavia, in promoting Mao Tse-tung and denigrating Chiang Kai-shek in China, etc.

President Truman did away with the OSS, transferring its research and analysis branch to the State Department, and its spy operations to the War Department. Then, with the passage of the National Security Act of 1947 when the Department of Defense was established, the CIA was created to perform certain designated and above-board intelligence functions, and (this is the clause that was to open the door to all sorts of clandestine operations, and we quote verbatim):

"to perform such other functions and duties related to intelligence affecting the national security as the National Security Council may from time to time direct."

As a Washington correspondent informs us, this does not permit the CIA to conduct clandestine operations, either in the United States or abroad, except "as the National Security Council may...direct," and this only from "time to time."

So, if the CIA was to become a power responsible to itself alone, a way had to be found to "get around" the National Security Council.

The NSC, also established in 1947, is an independent agency of the executive branch of the federal government. It consists of the President, the Secretary of State, the Secretary of Defense, the Chief of Staff and the Secretaries of the three branches of the Armed Forces. When the President couldn't attend these highly important and super secret meetings, the Vice President was permitted to act as a substitute, which often happened when Richard Nixon was Vice President and President Eisenhower began to assign extraordinary duties to his number two in line of succession.

When Allen Dulles was appointed Director of the CIA by President Eisenhower, John Foster's brother began a deft campaign to make the CIA more independent of the NSC. He pointed out that the members of the NSC were "the busiest men in Washington" and could be relieved of a part of their work load if they appointed representatives to a sub-committee of the NSC. Then this sub-committee could meet regularly and act upon these clandestine functions of the CIA and thus not bother the President and his busiest secretaries with trivia. There was no Congressional authority for any such delegation of important duties to inferiors, but the sub-committee, or "special group" was created nonetheless, and it so happened after that, that whatever the CIA did clandestinely or otherwise, was automatically approved by this "special group."

This "special group" which has assumed the authority of the National Security Council and made of the CIA an organization that is responsible to itself and its superiors only, has had several names. When Allen Dulles secured its creation, it was called the Special Group 10/2. Later it became the Special Group 5412 or 5412/2. Then it became the 303 Committee, and presently it is called the Forty Committee.

Whatever its name, this organization has always ostensibly been made up of a representative of the President (usually called the President's Adviser for National Security Affairs (one of Kissinger's titles), a representative of the Secretary of State, a stand-in for the Defense Secretary, the Director of the CIA and since Kennedy's time the Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff. These five men have taken the place of the National Security Council without Congressional authorization. As a matter of fact, Congress doesn't even know how CIA spends its money or for what purposes.

This important post of the President's Adviser on National Security Affairs has been held by Nelson Rockefeller, Robert Cutler, McGeorge Bundy, Maxwell Taylor, and then by Henry Kissinger who has held the post both before and after becoming Secretary of State.

"The power of this committee," says our Washington informant, "is awesome. Like the Connecticut Yankee in King Arthur's Court, there is almost nothing in the world that cannot be done secretly by the might and money of the government of the United States." And, it seems that the CIA has done some amazing things under the guise of having the Forty Committee's support.

You will recall that interesting sidelight that came up during the Watergate trials: Charles Colson had ordered E. Howard Hunt to doctor up the State Department cables concerning the Diem murders in Vietnam, in order to make it appear that President John Kennedy had ordered the assassination of the South Vietnam heads of state. The only rational explanation for such a cover-up was that Colson was trying to protect someone else by trying to place the blame on a dead President's shoulders.

This is not to intimate that the CIA killed the Diem brothers. Not at all, the CIA men who had been acting as bodyguards were suddenly removed. Diems' enemies were so informed, and they did the killing.

As one informant declared, "Assassinations are not *made* by the Forty Committee; they

are permitted." Trujillo of the Dominican Republic met a similar fate. He was being protected by the CIA, suddenly that protection was removed. Trujillo was said to have been too proud to heed the warning and leave the country, and he was shot down in the streets.

As for domestic activities, there was the case of John Kennedy in Dallas. President Kennedy and the CIA got into quite a tangle over the Bay of Pigs fiasco. Who was right or wrong has never been disclosed publicly but it was reported that Kennedy wrote three strong orders intended to curb the clandestine and unauthorized activities of the CIA. But he did not live to complete that task.

Let us repeat what the man said about it: "Assassinations are not *made* by the Forty Committee; they are *permitted*." However, President Lyndon Johnson was much more outspoken. He is reported to have said that the CIA ran a "damned Murder Inc.," but confessed that he had been unable to do anything about it.

And so, because something of a sensational nature is needed to replace the drained Watergate syndrome, a blue ribbon panel has been named ostensibly to investigate the CIA, but its chief task will be to whitewash the super secret organization. *U.S. News & World Report* probably sounded the popular consensus when it declared that the investigating committee was neither balanced nor impartial. It surmised that:

"President Ford's 'blue ribbon' investigation of the Central Intelligence Agency now threatens to become as controversial as the spy agency itself. Mr. Ford named a top-level panel of eight members.... Distinguished as the panel might be, it came under immediate attack. Main burden of the criticism: that the committee is 'loaded' with members who, in past positions of power in the government, have had direct or indirect contact with the intelligence community. In *The New York Times*, political columnist Tom Wicker described the commission as 'suspiciously like a goat set to guard a cabbage patch.'..."

"Mr. Rockefeller, it was pointed out, has served as a member of the President's foreign Intelligence Advisory Board... he also has close ties to Secretary of State Kissinger, who is head of the National Security Council with major responsibility for intelligence matters. Retired Army General Lemnitzer was Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff in 1961 and reportedly approved of the CIA's plans for the Bay of Pigs invasion of Cuba in that year. Mr. Dillon, as an official

of the privately funded Council on Foreign Relations, reportedly was cognizant of CIA clandestine operations. Mr. Griswold, while Solicitor General of the U.S., argued in one court case that Army spying on civilian antiwar demonstrators had not violated their constitutional rights. It is that kind of spying that the CIA is now charged with in the domestic scene. Mr. Kirkland has long been associated with the AFL-CIA, which, it has been reported, has received CIA money in the past for use in influencing labor unions abroad. Mr. Shannon, while he was president of the University of Virginia, had on his teaching staff James R. Schlesinger, one-time Director of the CIA and now Secretary of Defense....

"The CIA, mostly under fire for domestic operations, is also threatened with a curb on some of its secret operations abroad.... Whatever the verdict of the President's commission on the charges of illegal spying on Americans by the CIA, this much seems certain: Congress is in the mood to put an end to the freedom from public scrutiny in which this agency has largely operated since its founding in 1947."

(End of quotation).

As we were completing this letter, word came that the present CIA Director, William Colby, "in a public recital unprecedented in the agency's 27-year history," admitted that the CIA spied on some 10,000 citizens, opened the mail of private citizens, conducted physical surveillance in two American cities "to abort a plot to kill Vice President Spiro Agnew in 1971 or 1972 when a long-standing foreign source tipped the agency to the reported plot."

In a 45-page statement, Colby declared that all of these illegal activities were things of the past, that all of the current activities of the CIA are "within the limits of its authority." However, its activities are authorized by the Forty Committee which is itself probably illegal, and which is headed by Henry Kissinger, also probably illegally since a certain inevitable conflict of interests would exist between a Secretary of State and a Director of Clandestine Activities.

Just as with Watergate, there is more than meets the eye in this CIA probe. One eliminated Nixon, is the other supposed to install Rockefeller?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence to: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE NEW STRATEGY OF THE BILDERBERG TRIPLETS

#### COMMUNICATION, CONCILIATION, COMPROMISE AND COOPERATION.

"The moment has come to move in a new direction," declared President-by-appointment Gerald Ford, because "the state of the union is not good." And the public reaction to that sad state of the union was most poignantly pictured in an editorial by Howard Flieger in the Jan. 27, 1975 issue of U.S. News & World Report. He observed that "something is amiss in this country," that people are "frustrated, cynical, angry and—above all—genuinely worried." The people "feel a way of life slipping from them. They yearn for strong leadership but despair of getting it from present leaders. They feel patronized, their wisdom belittled, their fear and anger rising in direct ratio to the rise in lawlessness—and they don't know what to do about any of it. They look to government for solutions at the same time they resent its encroachment in their affairs."

Editor Flieger reckoned that almost any subject that comes to mind produces "a flare of reaction." And he cited a few subjects:

\* **Morals?** A recent article discussing honesty in America brought a flood of letters saying it is too late; there is no honesty."

\* **Politics?** "The two major parties are regarded as alike as Tweedledum and Tweedledee—and both worthless."

\* **Education?** "In school districts across the nation, parents and educators are at odds—sometimes violently so—over what, and how, children are being taught."

\* **News?** "TV, radio and the press...are accused by many of implanting distrust in the country...."

\* **Government?** "...an ever present force that grows, spreads and invades every nook and cranny of their lives—and accomplishes nothing at great expense. Take just one item as an example: More and more people feel that their social security number—once sacrosanct—has become a sort of 'citizen identification number,' on file with the tax collector, money lenders, maybe the FBI and the credit bureau. To them it smacks of the police state...."

To add to the confusion and frustration, in

his state of the union message to Congress, President Ford said:

"The moment has come to move in a new direction. We can do this by fashioning a new partnership between the Congress on the one hand, the White House on the other, and the people we both represent.... For my part, I pledge this Administration will act in the closest consultation with the Congress.... I promised the last Congress a policy of communication, conciliation, compromise and cooperation. I renew that pledge to the new members of this Congress."

A few days later and that "partnership" had turned into a sharp confrontation over economic and energy policy, and the "new direction" had turned toward a stalemate between the Executive and the Legislative branches of Government. "President Ford," said The New York Times, "rejected outright a request from a key Congressional committee chairman that he postpone his plan to impose an additional...fee on imported oil.... Mr. Ford wants to increase the import fee by an additional \$1 each month for three months starting Feb. 1, for a total increase of \$3 a barrel. He claims legal authority to do this (by signing an Executive Order—Ed.)"

Not content with rejecting "communication, conciliation, compromise and cooperation" with the Congress, Ford also created havoc among the residents of the New England States, who must depend upon imported oil to keep themselves from freezing during the cold winter months; five of the six Governors of the New England States began legal action in an attempt to block the oil import fee.

Also adding to the confusion and frustration, there was a deadlock between Capitol and White House on how that proposed income tax rebate was to be handled, Ford swore that he would veto any mandatory gasoline rationing legislation passed by Congress, and the President and his aides and assistants began scheduling speeches across the nation, to condemn Congressional plans and drum up support for Presidential policy in regard to the critical troika: inflation, recess-

sion and energy.

Meanwhile, Secretary of State Henry Kissinger was paralleling Ford's domestic program in the area of foreign affairs. Kissinger made a special point of appearing before the Senate Foreign Relations Committee to "seek advice on how to conduct trade relations with the Soviet Union in the future." But the advice was being sought because Kissinger had earlier complained that the Congress had interfered with his foreign policy programming, and he wanted to "soft soap" Congress so that it wouldn't happen again.

So, on both the domestic and the foreign fronts, we have confusion, frustration, and crisis. There is the inflationary crisis, the recession that has become a crisis, the alleged energy shortage has been used to create the most serious crisis of them all (see article below). Then, in Kissinger's department, there are the international aspects of the oil situation, the Soviet trade vs. detente crisis, the potential Middle East war, etc.

---

#### WORDS SPOKEN IN JEST?

Josiah Lee Auspitz is a former president of the ultra-liberal Republican Ripon Society. He served in 1969 as a member of President Nixon's commission on the restructuring of the executive branch of the federal government. Currently he is said to be completing a doctorate on concepts of practical reasoning in politics at Harvard. Writing in the January 1975 issue of *Harpers Magazine*, he puts the following words in the mouth of a mythical Dr. Balsam, a Machiavellian type adviser to kings, presidents, premiers, secretaries of state, etc.:

"America is the only country to benefit from keeping oil prices high for a while. The higher the price of oil, the more incentive to tap the domestic oil and coal supply. The greater the use of domestic supply, the lower the import bill. The lower the import bill, the better the balance of payments. The better the American balance of payments, the greater the competitive edge over Europe and Japan, who have no domestic supply. The greater the European disadvantage, the more attractive the American economy. The short-term result: everybody but the Americans will be giving the Arabs more money for oil. The Arabs will be using the money to buy American goods and securities. And the Americans will lend it back so that the Europeans and the Japanese can buy more oil...."

According to the applicable Machiavellian formula—which would be well known to that student of the Prince, Kissinger—crises are created in order that pre-planned solutions may be brought into play, for the purpose of establishing a new order. Which brings us to the point where we should have a look at the progress of that new world order being promoted by Kissinger & Co.:

"...to a self-anointed architect of a new world order, it may appear that patriotism is an ignoble parochialism, and that the only meaningful loyalties are supranational or egocentric. 'Henry,' say some who know him well, 'has no God.' Does he have a country?"

Those are the closing sentences of a most important book: "Kissinger On The Couch," by that superior writing team, Phyllis Schlafly and Chester Ward (Arlington House, New Rochelle, N.Y. \$12.95). It is far and away the best book yet written about that most powerful man in America who is destroying the nation he pretends to be serving. Particularly informative is the chapter dealing with the Council on Foreign Relations and the debt Kissinger owes to it and its master, the Rockefeller Dynasty.

We were especially impressed by the book

---

"...this is a question not of conspiracy but of timing. The Americans cannot plan far enough ahead to conspire about such matters. But at some point, you know, they must break the oil cartel to save the international economy. One cannot expect them to apply their full influence until they themselves begin to feel disadvantaged. This will take a while, as they can use a bit of hardship to teach their younger, postwar generation that prosperity cannot be taken for granted. Furthermore, they are so moralistic, these Americans, that they always need to work themselves into a rage before taking action. Just as it took Pearl Harbor to get them into the last European war, it may require nothing less than the total collapse of credit in Italy to convince them to do even some minor thing, like having their CIA reshuffle the Cabinet of one of the fragile governments touching the Persian Gulf. Or perhaps since they are now full of contempt for gentle, covert measures, they will even wait for a renewal of Near Eastern fighting before taking up their role as defender of the interests of NATO and Japan. In any case, by the time the Americans are ready to sneeze, major financial institutions in Europe will be dying of pneumonia...."



because it adds further confirmation to a scheme which we first exposed some three years ago, but which has seldom been mentioned or even credited by other patriotic publications.

In "Closer-Up," issue of Feb. 18, 1972, we wrote:

"The Nixon Administration is intent upon developing a triangular relationship involving U.S.A., U.S.S.R., and P.R.C.... It is an internationalist scheme to open up all the world for trade and commercial exploitation.... Again comes a variation of the 'Balance of Power' play, in which international merchants, bankers, and masters of technology will play two sides of a triangle against the third side in varying combinations depending upon the particular prize to be gained in the particular play. Presently it would seem to be USA and PRC against USSR. Later plays will find USA and USSR taking sides against PRC, and USSR and PRC forming an alliance against USA. Two sides against the other to promote the interests of the internationalists.... The name of the game is neither War and Peace nor National Security; it is Trade and Development of Resources—and if this harms the people of the United States, helps the Communists in China, strengthens the chains binding the Czechs and Slavs, the Poles and Romanians, so be it; it's all in the game!"

We wrote the foregoing approximately three years ago. Now we find documented confirmation in "Kissinger On The Couch," a book being released for publication on January 30, 1975. The authors project a scenario wherein Chou En-lai of China and Henry Kissinger of the United States (?) form an alliance for mutual defense against the super-powerful USSR, as we had predicted in February, 1972. Then the authors write, and this is a direct quote from page 123:

"Dr. Kissinger does write and talk a great deal about his theories—but the ones he enunciates publicly and for the President are an ancillary set of 'cover theories' that he selects with meticulous care. Although they come close to explaining what Kissinger is really up to, they never quite reveal it; and thus they serve as an effective diversion to protect his operational theories. It is a tribute to his rhetorical skill that these 'cover' theories are at the same time simple enough for public consumption and highbrow enough to convince his several elitist constituencies that he is still working for them.... The Kissinger theory of a new world order—the 'structure of peace' he is planning

for generations to come—is a prime example of meeting the specifications of both of these... groups. Known to his admirers as 'Henry's triad,' his theory postulates: (1) a pentagonal 'equilibrium of power' involving the military and industrial power of the Soviet Union and the United States, the military and industrial potentials of the People's Republic of China, and the industrial power of Japan and Western Europe; (2) recognition by the two Communist giants and the United States that their differences are 'nonessential' and are overshadowed by common vital national interests, and by what he asserts is 'the basic fact' that 'none of us can survive a nuclear war'; and (3) recognition that these common national interests can be 'linked' together in a process for which all make concessions, but all gain and none loses....

"He fully realizes that both Moscow and Peking will play along with his new world order, at least on a temporary basis, while they respectively skim off all the goodies of trade and credits, of science and technology and of prestige and power, that he is holding out to them as bribes for moving from confrontation to negotiation. Their temporary participation in the charade is all he needs to provide a facade of reality impressive enough to convince current skeptics that Henry Kissinger has, indeed, changed the world.

"The whole purpose of the illusory world of detente, spun out of the triad-balance of the great powers' own national interests, is to provide essential concealment of the all-too-real changes he is wreaking in the real world." (End of extended quotation).

The authors of "Kissinger On The Couch" then present considerable evidence to show that what Kissinger is really doing is selling us out to the Communists.

That may be the end result; but it is the belief of this editor that Kissinger is trying to sell us all out—Americans, Russians, Chinese, Japanese, Europeans—everybody, to a new world order controlled by the elitist banker and industrial cartel groups headed by the Rockefeller-Rothschild multinational monopolists!

Here is why:

When Kissinger, working through Nixon, was setting up his Washington-Moscow-Peking Triad, the Japanese and the Western European powers, especially West Germany, rebelled against the whole idea, because they saw the expansion of Russian and Chinese military and industrial strength as a very



real and present danger to themselves. And the Kissinger 'Triad' remained just that, and never became a "Pentagonal" structure embracing Japan and the European Community.

Therefore, careful to "cover all bases" and prepare for all contingencies, Rockefeller let his man Kissinger proceed with the "Triad." But at the same time, Rockefeller (David, not Nelson) established a similar power group which encompassed Japan and the European Community, which he called "The Trilateral Commission."

While Kissinger continued to promote the "Henry's Triad," the Rockefellers moved to establish this rival-yet cooperating-organization of international bankers, industrialists, politicians and multinationalists. A trusted Rockefeller protege was chosen to act as director of the Trilateral Commission: Zbigniew Brzezinski, who heads the section on Communist Studies at Columbia University and who has long been engaged in international studies and promotions for the Council on Foreign Relations. And Rockefeller chose Gerard C. Smith to serve as North American Chairman of the new Trilateral Commission. Smith—also active in CFR work—held the rank of United States Ambassador, headed the U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency, and sat in as chief of the American delegation at the first SALT conferences. Kissinger and Smith both ambitious men, rivals in a sense, and they did not agree on American policy toward the Soviet Union. Ergo, Smith was "fired" by Kissinger from his position as head of the U.S. Disarmament Agency, then he was "rehired" by David Rockefeller to serve as Chairman of the 70-member American section of the Trilateral Commission.

This Trilateral Commission consists of 200 bankers, industrialists, academicians, journalists, parliamentarians, state governors, key labor leaders, etc., from North America, Europe, and Japan. All in all, this group appears to be far more powerful than the Bilderbergers (from which many of its European members are drawn). In short:

The Trilateral Commission seems to be the embryo Multinational Government that is to replace the United Nations and direct the external activities of all National Governments of the world! Just as the Council on Foreign Relations has been called The Invisible Government of the United States, this Trilateral Commission has been set up to become the Invisible Government of the World.

As is so often the case, The New York Times has been chosen to publicize the Tri-

lateral Commission's existence and its purposes. In the Times of March 2, 1973, Chairman Smith is quoted as saying that "The United States, Western Europe and Japan face a common condition. They are the major industrial areas of the world, and they share common concerns about the problems of environment and modern industrial society as well as common security concerns. They are the only regions with the economic and technical resources to respond to the larger problems that face us. They jointly share a global responsibility and we think their relations are threatened by domestic concerns which tend to drive the regions apart."

Zbigniew Brzezinski, who carries the title of Director of the Trilateral Commission, is the author of an article which appeared in the July, 1973 issue of Foreign Affairs, the official publication of the Council on Foreign Relations. In this article he detailed his reasons for support of a policy of "common political planning" by a multinational organization such as the Trilateral Commission, which is not bound by "the dictates of national interest alone."

Brzezinski concludes his article with a virtual forecast of the end of American power and "a gradually emerging community of the developed nations...a world in which the spheres of exclusive (national) predominance fade."

So, here is the two-pronged drive for world control: on the one hand Nelson Rockefeller, Henry Kissinger and (perhaps unwittingly) Gerald Ford are promoting a "Triad" under which the Big Three Governments (USA, USSR, and PRC) would divide and rule the world. On the other hand David Rockefeller, Gerard Smith and Zbigniew Brzezinski are promoting a governing body composed of the elitist individuals of North America, Europe and Japan, which will dictate to all the governments of the world.

And finally, these two are to meet and form a dictatorial world government. Crises such as inflation, recession, energy, inter-nation conflict, are created to promote their ultimate goal.

We seem as helpless as were a small band of patriots 200 years ago. But when they got together and determined a course of action, read what happened! Are we of this generation made of weaker stuff?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE WORLD MANAGERS

#### PROFITS OF DOOM

"The men who run the global corporations are the first in history with the organization technology, money, and ideology to make a try at managing the world as an integrated unit.... The Napoleonic system, Hitler's Thousand Year Reich, the British Empire, and the Pax Americana left their traces, but none managed to create anything approaching a global organization for administering the planet that could last even a generation. The world, it seems, cannot be run by military occupation, though the dream persists.

"The managers of the world's corporate giants proclaim their faith that where conquest has failed, business can succeed."

So state authors Richard J. Barnet and Ronald E. Muller in their recently published book *Global Reach—The Power of the Multinational Corporations* (Simon and Schuster, 508 pages, \$11.95).

The corporate executives call it world management rather than world government, but they insist that we are going to have it whether we like it or not. And what nations could not do by military means, what such organizations as the League of Nations and the United Nations could not do by political means, the Rockefellers and the Rothschilds will do through control of the resources of the world.

To quote others who say the same in different words:

Aurelio Peccei, a Bilderberger, a director of Fiat, and organizer of the Club of Rome: "The global corporation is the most powerful agent for the internationalization of human society."

George Ball, former Under Secretary of State and now chairman of Lehman Brothers International: "Men are able for the first time to utilize world resources with an efficiency dictated by the objective logic of profit."

Jacques G. Maisonrouge, president of IMB World Trade Corporation: "The boundaries that separate one nation from another are no more real than the equator. They are merely convenient demarcations of ethnic, linguistic, and cultural entities. They do not de-

fine business requirements or consumer trends. Once management understands and accepts this world economy, its view of the marketplace—and its planning—necessarily expand. The world outside the home country is no longer viewed as a series of disconnected customers and prospects for its products, but as an extension of a single market."

Charles P. Kindleberger, a leading U.S. authority on international economics: "The international corporation has no country where it feels completely at home."

Christopher Tugendhat, a British financial writer and Member of Parliament points out that the global interests of the world company are separate and distinct from the interests of every government, including its own government of origin. Although, in terms of management and ownership, all global corporations are either American, British, Dutch, German, Swiss, Italian, Swedish or Japanese (most, of course, are American), in outlook they are becoming companies without a country.

Therefore, we might add, they are seeking a country they can call their own: a global country which they must construct out of the existing countries of the world, and manage as a gigantic holding company would manage and oversee the activities of its multifarious corporate satellites.

So much for statements by multinational corporation executives and observers of the progress of the New World Order. Let us look at the actual situation:

After World War II when, in the spirit of *Pax Americana*, the United States Government began rebuilding the world—and supervising the rebuilding with troops, finances, advisers and technicians—the American giants of Big Business followed the troops and the money and began to invest their corporate assets abroad. In the 25 years between 1948 and 1973, U.S. corporate investment abroad increased from \$9 billion to \$107 billion (book value). Latest available figures show that if we compare the annual sales of corporations with the gross

national product of countries, General Motors is bigger than Switzerland, Pakistan and South Africa; Prince Bernhard's Royal Dutch Shell is bigger than Venezuela, Iran and Turkey; while only about fifteen people in all the world know the actual size of the Rockefeller Empire. But, as the authors of *Global Reach* point out, "size is only one component of power. In international affairs Mao's dictum that power grows out of the barrel of a gun shocks no one. To those who question their power, corporate statesmen like to point out that, like the Pope, they have no divisions at their command. The sources of their extraordinary power are to be found elsewhere—the power to transform the world political economy and in so doing transform the historic role of the nation-state. This power comes not from the barrel of a gun but from control of the means of creating wealth on a worldwide scale. In the process of developing a new world, the managers of firms like GM, IBM, Pepsico, GE, Pfizer, Shell, Volkswagen, Exxon, and a few hundred others are making daily business decisions which have more impact than those of most sovereign governments on where people live; what work, if any, they will do; what they will eat, drink and wear; what sorts of knowledge schools and universities will encourage; and what kind of society their children will inherit."

Business International Corporation, a service organization for multinational corporations, made a survey for the year 1972 and reported that 122 of the top U.S.-based multinational corporations had a higher rate of profit from abroad than from domestic operations. By 1973, America's seven largest banks were obtaining 40 percent of their total profits from overseas operations—up from 23 percent in 1971.

These corporations and financial institutions that are destroying the domestic economy, putting Americans out of work and shifting their operations to foreign countries have "outgrown the American dream." They are no longer Americans in spirit; they are globalists, citizens of the world. And David Rockefeller has called for a "crusade for understanding" to explain why global corporations should have free rein to move goods, capital, technology, and work forces around the world without the interference of nation-states. And he has placed his brother Nelson in the second highest political post in the United States to see to it that this most powerful nation-state does not interfere with the activities of his global enterprises—even as he saw to it that Bilderberger-trained politicians were to head the

governments of the most important industrial nations of the world in 1975!

In order even to begin to understand the enormity of the power that is exercised over the world, its nations and its people, by the global corporations, it is first necessary to know something of the size and scope of that giant among giants, the Rockefeller Dominion and the realms controlled by the satellite Rockefeller Connections.

Only the Rockefeller Family and Associates have full knowledge of the power and the glory of the Rockefeller Dynasty. That, incidentally, is the actual name of the Rockefeller "holding company," which is known as *Rockefeller Family and Associates*, has its offices over three floors of the building at 30 Rockefeller Plaza, New York City. According to Edward H. Burdick, one of the Rockefeller "associates," this office was "established by John D. Rockefeller, Jr., to provide personal services and advice to members of his family." The office "is not a corporate entity but a group of privately employed individuals. The staff provides legal, investment, management, philanthropic, accounting and a number of other services to family members and certain other organizations."

The scope of Rockefeller control over the world's activities is hidden through the use of "associates" who act as representatives of the Rockefeller Family and hold Corporate Directorships for the Rockefellers, but in their own (the associate's) names.

G. William Domhoff, associate professor of psychology, Cowell College, University of California, Santa Cruz; and Charles L. Schwartz, professor of physics, University of California at Berkeley collaborated on a report "Probing the Rockefeller Fortune" which was prepared for and presented to Members of the United States Congress in November, 1974, prior to the confirmation of Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller as Vice President of the United States. That report, well documented, showed that through the Rockefeller family members and the "Associates" there were:

- 59 major industrial corporations,
- 29 commercial banking and diversified financial companies,
- 8 major life insurance companies,
- 3 utilities,
- 7 retailing companies
- 2 major airlines

and any number of unlisted corporations, all of which had multiple interlocks with the Rockefeller Family!

The table prepared by Professors Domhoff

and Schwartz showed that the Rockefellers (or their "Associates") held directorships or interlocks in:

- 6 of the Nation's top 10 industrial corporations,
- 6 of the Nation's top 10 commercial banking companies,
- 5 of the Nation's top 10 life insurance companies.

The combined assets of all the companies listed added up to \$640,000,000,000.00.

There are, we understand, fifteen of these Rockefeller Family Associates who act as proxies for the Rockefellers. The following list includes their more important directorships, which they hold in lieu of one or more of the Rockefellers:

Louise A. Boyer: International Basic Economy Corp. Also listed by the company as "Assistant to Nelson A. Rockefeller."

Reginald G. Coombe: National Bank of Westchester, U.S. Borax & Chemicals, First New Haven Bank.

Peter O. Crisp: International Basic Economy Corp., New England Nuclear Corp., Crum & Forster, Clarcan Petroleum.

J. Richardson Dilworth: Rockefeller Center, R.H. Macy, International Basic Economy Corp., Chase Manhattan Bank, Diamond Shamrock, Chrysler Motors, Selected Risk Investments, S.A., Luxembourg, Omega Fund, Youngstown Sheet & Tube, Carbon Limestone, United Nuclear, Pickands

Mather, Rockwell Mfg., Commonwealth & European Investment Trust, Provident Loans Society, Trans America Overseas Finance.

George L. Hinman: I.B.M., New York Telephone Co., Lincoln First Banks, First City National Bank of Binghamton, N.Y., Security Mutual Life Insurance, I.B.M. World Trade Corp.

Warren T. Lindquist: Downtown-Lower Manhattan Association, Laboratory for Electronics, also listed as special aide to David Rockefeller.

John E. Lockwood: Milbank, Tweed, Hadley & McCloy (law firm), Greenwich Savings Bank, Rockefeller Center, Rockefeller Brothers, Inc., National Bank of Westchester, International Basic Economy Corp.

Randolph B. Marston: (now deceased). Was director of Scantlin Electronics, Cutler-Hammer, Aircraft Radio, Stavid Engineering.

Robert W. Purcell: C.I.T. Financial Corp., International Minerals & Chemicals, Investors Group, Investors Mutual Fund of Canada, Investors International Mutual Fund, Inc., Manhattan Fund, Paribas, Ag-

ricultural Insurance Co., Bendix, Caneel Bay Plantations, Seaboard World Airlines, S.S. Kresge, Chemway, I.B.E.C., Industrial & Mining Development Bank of Iran, Anelex, Pakistan Industrial Credit & Investment, Investors Syndicate of Canada, Hemisphere Fund, Basic Resources International, S.A., Mauna Kea Beach Hotel Corp.

Carl E. Siegesmund: National Bank of Westchester, Merchants Fire Assurance of New York, Merchants Indemnity Corp.

Charles B. Smith: AVX Ceramics, Ventron, Thermo Electron, Intel, Aerovox, Fansteel, Electronic Specialty, Plasmachem, Coherent Radiation.

M. Frederik Smith: Mallinckrodt Chemical Works, Howard Johnson, Perini Corp., American Motors, American Capital Life Insurance.

Theodore C. Streibert: present association with Rockefeller Family & Associates in question; may have left organization.

Theodore F. Walkowicz: Evans & Sutherland Computer Corp., GCA Corp., Itek, CCI-Marquardt, National Aviation, Iomec, Mitre, Riverside Research, Scantlin Electronics (Quotron Systems), Cerro, Pocantico Oil & Gas, Cryonetics, FMA Corp., Mithras, Inc., Thickol Cemical, United Nuclear, U.S. Borax & Chemical, Safetran Systems, Airborne Instruments Laboratory, Vertol Aircraft, Cornell Aeronautical Lab.

Harper Woodward: Eastern Airlines, Itek, GCA Corp., CCI-Marquardt, General Applied Science Laboratories, James Talcott, Inc., Mithras, Inc., Thermo Electron Engineering Corp., Flight Refueling Corp., Nuclear Development Corp. of America, Dorado Beach Hotel Corp., Airborne Instruments Lab., Aircraft Radio Corp., Stavid Engineering, Vertol Aircraft.

"This list adds up to 118 Directorships in 97 different companies," stated the compilers of the list, who then added: "There may of course be other people and other companies tied to RF&A which were not discovered in this search; there are indications that at least some of the Family's representatives keep their 'Rockefeller' label obscured from general view."

In addition to these human proxies that conceal the extent of the Rockefeller power, there are the family members' own funds, the family members' trust funds, the family philanthropies' funds, and non-family allied funds. These plus the control that is maintained over those who are members of the Council on Foreign Relations and the newer Trilateral Commission.

The Family, itself, is a formidable army:

Sister Abby R. Mauze, Brothers John D. III, Laurance S., Nelson A., and David; there are nine sons and fourteen daughters (they are known as "the cousins"), and thirty-seven grandchildren.

A chief source of financial power seldom mentioned these days, is the close connection between the Rockefeller and the Morgan organizations. The John D. Rockefeller, Sr., and the J.P. Morgan financial operations became so coordinated that, as early as 1904, John Moody, the founder of *Moody's Industrials* (still the leading directory to the labyrinth of high finance) concluded that it was impossible to talk of the Rockefellers and Morgans as separate economic actors, so intertwined were their activities. And much later, Peter Dooley confirmed that "it is not possible to separate these groups" (from an essay, "Interlocking Directorates"? by Peter Dooley, in *The American Economic Review*, June, 1969).

These "inseparable groups" are six of the country's largest banks: Chase Manhattan, First National City, Manufacturers Hanover Trust, Chemical Bank of New York, Morgan Guaranty Trust, and Bankers Trust.

Then, when David Rockefeller established The Trilateral Commission on October 22, 1973, he was careful to invite and accept as members of the very exclusive club (only 70 North American members, 77 European members and 62 Japanese members), the following bankers and investment chieftains: Ernest C. Arbuckle, chairman Wells Fargo Bank; George W. Ball, Senior Partner Lehman Brothers; Alden W. Clausen, President Bank of America; Archibald K. Davis, Chairman Wachovia Bank & Trust Co.; Alan Hockin, Executive Vice President, Toronto-Dominion Bank; Bruce K. MacLaury, President Federal Reserve Bank of Minneapolis; John H. Perkins, President Continental Illinois National Bank & Trust Co.; Peter G. Peterson, Chairman Lehman Brothers; Robert V. Roosa, Partner Brown Bros. Harriman & Co.; and others.

And there is the French connection, that is, the intertwining of Rockefeller-Rothschild Interests. We have seen no trustworthy documentation in this area. But, when the Bilderbergers meet in the United States, David Rockefeller plays host; and when the group meets in France or Switzerland, the conferees are the guests of Edmond de Rothschild. Too, even as David Rockefeller is the most important North American member of the super-exclusive Trilateral Commission, Edmond de Rothschild seems to be

the most important European member of the select group.

The foregoing was intended to demonstrate the dominance and importance of the Rockefeller Dynasty in the New Order of World Management.

What to do with States and Nations has been a leading question since these World Managers began to "take charge." At first, it seemed that Nations might simply be abolished and a new system of management installed. But, after due consideration, it seems that a "new and better" idea was advanced:

"When the United States is fully integrated into the Global Shopping Center, the Federal Government will limit its interventions into society to those tasks which are beyond the capacity of businessmen... The primary function of government is to enable the corporation to fulfill its promise. In the corporate vision of 1990, government no longer plays its traditional role under the Constitution... The real job of government is to perform certain services essential to the development of a good business climate." So said the Multinational Executives at a White House Conference in 1972. The consensus of the conference:

The Federal Government should control interest rates and credit policy, impose price and wage controls when necessary, take care of highways, harbors and communications networks, manage the ecology; the task of government will be as educator and provider of services to the people. It will furnish health services, take care of population control, law enforcement, fire protection, ecology, environmental economics, waste disposal, etc. But it must not impede the development of the Global Shopping Center; though it may furnish guards, janitors and information centers for same.

The World Managers want a stronger centralized Executive and a weaker Congress. For this, Nelson Rockefeller is their man. And Henry Kissinger has really been a help.

And if this sounds like the World Managers are building a Corporate State—or a Fascist Dictatorship, to give it its historical name—the Managers will probably agree, and dare you to try to stop them.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. Complete service: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CHANGING OF THE WHITE HOUSE GUARD

#### THE QUIET COUP

Outgoing Director of the important Office of Management and Budget, Roy Ash, fired a parting shot that ought to have been heard far beyond the bug-proofed walls of the White House Executive Office Building. He said that the Nation will become a Socialist State if the growth of Social Security and other income redistribution programs is not ended. If current trends continue, Ash said, by the year 2000 government will be eating up more than half the Gross National Product—and we will be saddled with a fully controlled economy.

Ash should most assuredly know whereof he speaks. He came into Federal Government service to complete the installation and perfect the operation of that control system that was called the *Planning, Programming, Budgeting System*. Having accomplished his mission, he now returns to the management end of the Multinational Industrial complex from which he was borrowed. But, before leaving OMB, he prepared the greatest and most fearful Federal Budget ever foisted upon a nation of economic serfs who—despite Ash's statement—are even now entering into a Corporate Socialist State.

(A part of Ash's contribution toward the "controlled economy" of which he speaks, was the completion of the first phase of the PPBS plan for remaking society. This was termed the "unfreeze" phase of the overall formula and involved "decentralizing the powers of government into units of management," or the establishment of federal regions and sub-regions. This "unfreeze" phase also involved the creation of an economic crisis (such as we have) in order to initiate phase two (re-education), which would pave the way for phase three (the "freeze," or establishment of the new world order. The "unfreeze" having been accomplished, bureaucrats will now tell you that "PPBS is dead." Actually, its name has merely been changed to "Management By Objectives," or MBO, still administered by OMB.)

Roy Ash stayed on to prepare a federal budget that will cost the people, in big round

numbers, a billion dollars a week and cause them to go another billion dollars deeper in debt each week. And Roy Ash is right: the end result will be "a fully controlled economy" with Multinational World Managers controlling the production and governments controlling the consumption (and the consumers).

With the departure of Ash and others, the shape of the "new world" is beginning to emerge. We might oversimplify and say that David will handle the producers while Nelson handles the consumers.

And with Nelson taking over there came the need for a "changing of the guard," and for the filling of all important posts with men faithful to or purchased by the Rockefellers. A pertinent example: U.S. Attorney General William Saxbe seemed to be taking his job too conscientiously, and acting too much as an honest attorney general ought to act. He was very outspoken about the past misuse of FBI, IRS and CIA agents as political spies for the Administration. Then, just a few days ago he said he wondered about the purposes of the National Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA). He suggested that doling out \$3.2 billion to LEAA might have been a sheer waste of taxpayers' money, "I take scant comfort," said Saxbe, "from the estimate that crime might have been worse without LEAA—since it already is awful beyond description ...the way to reduce crime would be to begin imposing appropriate sentences, and to end the destructive practice of freeing dangerous offenders who are awaiting trial."

And with that statement Saxbe demonstrated his lack of understanding of LEAA, which was not founded and financed to fight crime, but to assume federal control of all State and local police forces; not to control criminals, but to control policemen.

LEAA was established as a result of Title One of the Omnibus Crime Control and Safe Streets Act of 1968. It works through the Ten Federal Regional Commissions of which it is a part, and the heart of its program is the block grant concept. Each of



the States must set up a State Planning Agency for the carrying out of various criminal justice programs. LEAA works closely with the State and local units in planning and initiating improvement programs. If LEAA does not approve of any State or local law enforcement or criminal justice program, then the money is cut off at the source.

One of the chief objectives of LEAA is the disarming of the citizenry (which amounts to a repeal of the Second Article of the Bill of Rights without going through the formality of amending the Constitution). It is important to remember that no dictatorship ever came about without first disarming the people, and that is what this plan is really all about, although we are assured that the result will be a "benevolent" dictatorship. So were those established by Hitler and Mussolini—in the beginning. LEAA would see to it that only the military and the law enforcement officers would be allowed to have guns.

It is obvious that the people of the United States—especially those not yet controlled in their thinking by the Eastern Establishment opinion molders—are not yet ready to submit to total disarmament, either at the national or the personal level. Therefore, the Hegelian principle is brought into play: We are in a period when crime is being allowed to flourish so that the people will be psychologically conditioned to accept a National Police Force as the only solution to rampant lawlessness and anarchy.

William Saxbe is not the man to go along with such a program; so he is being booted upstairs to an Ambassadorship, and a tried and trusted Rockefeller agent, Edward Levi, has been named to replace him.

A word about Edward Hirsh Levi, now president of the Rockefeller-financed University of Chicago. He first entered federal service in 1944 when he was in the Justice Department in the same unit with John Abt, Alger Hiss and other notable Communists. For years he was a dues-paying member of the Communist-front National Lawyers Guild. Though an active supporter of many Communist activities, he isn't, even now, sure of his political affiliations. Perhaps more serious than all other activities—for an attorney general, that is—was his 'bugging' of juries without their knowledge. The Senate Security Subcommittee learned that Levi was in charge of a grant of \$400,000 from the Ford Foundation (which was followed by another million dollar grant) to be used for the purpose of bugging jury room

deliberations without the knowledge or consent of the jury or the court. This occurred in the mid-50s and Chief Justice Warren Burger, in a speech delivered October 12, 1955, said that the University of Chicago Law School (of which Levi was dean at the time) planned to eavesdrop on some 500 to 1,000 juries during its research project into the American jury system. The aim, of course, was to discredit and abolish the Constitutionally-mandated jury system.

Fortunately, the "researchers" were discovered and exposed in their very first attempt when they planted microphones in a Wichita, Kansas jury room; and the whole project was then abandoned—at least so the University of Chicago group insisted. But, for a man who would head such a project to now head the U.S. Department of Justice, is a fair sampling of what we are in for under these New World Managers.

Another important change now that Rockefeller is taking charge, is the choice of William Thaddeus Coleman, Jr., to become the new Secretary of Transportation, which will make him the second black Cabinet member in U.S. history (Robert Weaver of H.U.D. under President Johnson having been the first). Long associated with the N.A.A.C.P., Coleman was co-author of the legal brief that persuaded the Supreme Court to outlaw public school segregation.

A Harvard alumnus, member of the Council on Foreign Relations, director of the Rand Corporation, and director of many Rockefeller investment interests such as Pan Am, Penn Mutual Life, First Pennsylvania Bank and Trust Co., Western Savings Fund Society, and on the board of directors of the American Stock Exchange, Coleman is a "Rockefeller man" through and through. As Secretary of Transportation, Coleman will be in a position to oversee environmental, safety and consumer affairs, as well as all means and methods of transportation.

Yet another new appointee is John Dunlop, who will replace Peter Brennan as Secretary of Labor. Dunlop joined the Harvard faculty 36 years ago as a teaching fellow in economics, became chairman of Harvard's economics department in 1961, later served as dean of Arts and Sciences before taking over as chief of Nixon's Cost of Living Council early in 1973. He is a friend of the Rockefellers, but apparently got his job because he was one of the few Rockefeller men who could get along with George Meany of AFL-CIO.

The little-publicized but highly important Domestic Council is the one group that



Nelson Rockefeller is finding hard to capture and dominate. A word of explanation:— Exactly 13 years ago, in the first week of February, 1962, Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller, then Governor of New York but aspiring to become President of the United States, delivered three Godkin Lectures at Harvard University, which he labeled "The Future of Federalism." In the course of these lectures he laid down the broad principles of what would later come to be known as "The New Federalism." Calling for a kind of Regionalized World Government, the details of which were still vague and poorly defined, Rockefeller said, in part:

"—Just as no city or county or state within our Federal Union can live unto itself and meet its problems, so is it equally impossible for any nation—even the strongest nation—to secure its own freedom by its own resources.

"—Just as the operation of our own national economy and social life is interdependent with a federal system of government, assuring freedom and order, so just as dramatically do the economic and social workings of a free economy in the world require movement toward a federal idea, bringing order to the chaos of nation-states.

"—The very social and economic problems that require political action and leadership on the most close-to-home levels of American government — problems of education, transportation, power resources, economic growth — are the *same* problems that challenge action by nations large and small in all regions of the earth.

"—Just as the equalization principle within our own nation recognizes that an Arkansas or a Tennessee can meet its economic problems only within a larger political framework, so the same basic concept of federalism applies on the world scene to the economic problems of a Bolivia or a Burma.

"—Just as the American federal system invites the larger and stronger states to take the lead in showing the nation new political paths, so should this nation as a whole, and all the more powerful free nations, assume a similar role of leadership in the world at large....

"Out of this, I would venture to prophesy that—sooner perhaps than we may realize and despite the enormity of the apparent difficulties—there will evolve the bases for a federal structure of the free world."

(End of quotation)

Thus did Nelson Rockefeller prophesy the coming of World Government wherein the

various regions of the world would be led by the stronger nations of the world. This so-called "prophecy" of Rockefeller's that the Rockefeller Dynasty was determined to see fulfilled, brought about great changes in both our foreign and domestic policies. Rockefeller's dream of "the future of federalism" led to the stirring up of this seducing spirit of detente which may destroy us as a sovereign nation. It led to the promotion of "Henry's Triad" which proposes a regional division of the world between a Communist China, a Soviet Union, and a Corporate Socialist United States. It led to David Rockefeller's creation of the Trilateral Commission which unites the "wise men" of Western Europe, Japan and the United States into a governing body capable of managing the economies of the world (while brother Nelson's new federalism manages the consumers of the world).

Here at home, the men in U.S. Government who were faithful to or in the pay of the Rockefellers (Richard Nixon was such a one at the beginning of his Administration) were busy setting up the machinery of Regional Government, or the "New Federalism" that was to replace the traditional federalism that is defined and directed by the Constitutions of the Nation and its 50 States.

In 1969 President Nixon, by Executive Order, divided the country into ten federal regions, each to be governed by a Commission composed of the regional czars of various administrative departments and agencies: Health, Education and Welfare, Housing and Urban Development, Labor, Transportation, Interior, Agriculture, the Environmental Protection Agency, the Office of Economic Opportunity, and the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration; all of these were tied together and overseen by associate directors of the Office of Management and Budget. The States were to be phased out, and local government regionalized under the authority of appointed public administrators who would carry out the dictates of their superiors who composed the Ten Federal Commissions that governed the Ten Federal Regions that would eventually replace the Fifty Original States.

However, at the federal head, or the Washington level of command, there was a kind of vacancy that required filling. It was felt that there should be some kind of special council which would do the overall planning of the programs that were to be carried out at the regional levels after they had been approved on a "systems analysis" basis

by the Office of Management and Budget.

Accordingly, there was established on July 1, 1970—again by Executive Order—a new “Domestic Council” which would “formulate and coordinate domestic policy” and “endeavor to resolve federal-state-local problems.” This new Domestic Council was given office space at 1600 Pennsylvania Avenue (the White House Executive Offices are located here), and Kenneth R. Cole, Jr. was made executive director of the new administrative agency. And, since this Domestic Council was in such a potentially powerful position in that it could dictate all of the domestic policies for all of the United States, the President of the United States was named Chairman of the Council, and the seventeen most important policy makers in the federal government were made members of this Domestic Council.

You can see just how important this Domestic Council could become if it were put in the hands of somebody like Henry Kissinger—who is in absolute charge of all foreign policy. A man strong enough to take absolute charge of all domestic policy (and this is Nelson Rockefeller’s aim) would be a dictator indeed!

And there are some in Washington who recognize this. Hence, there is a fight for control of this Domestic Council. The following article from *The New York Times* of February 6, 1975, tells the story:

\*\*\*\*\*  
**ROCKEFELLER ACTS TO GAIN  
DOMESTIC COUNCIL CONTROL**

Vice President Nelson A. Rockefeller has proposed that two of his top assistants be put in charge of the White House Domestic Council and reorganize its functions, but the proposal has run into resistance from the President’s staff. Under the Rockefeller proposal, the council, which has been functioning largely as a day-to-day advisory body to Ford on domestic policies, would turn its attention to proposing innovations that the President would consider in making long-range policy.

Ford and Rockefeller have been discussing privately the question of what to do with the Domestic Council and White House officials indicated yesterday that no decision had been made. However, the Rockefeller proposal has been received coolly by the White House staff because it would, in effect, give the vice president control over an important segment of the presidential staff. It is important to Rockefeller, because domestic policy is the only area of government in

which he has been promised more authority than is customary for a vice president.

Rockefeller’s proposal, as disclosed by Ford and Rockefeller associates, was that two members of the vice president’s staff—James Cannon and Richard L. Dunham—be dispatched as a team to run the council staff, which numbers about 30 persons, and turn it into a body that would study long-range domestic problems and give the President options for solving them.

Cannon was legislative liaison and Dunham state budget director for Rockefeller when he was governor of New York.

...Ford has promised Rockefeller substantial authority in domestic affairs. In an interview with *Newsweek* magazine, published Dec. 9, Ford said, “I want him to be very active on the Domestic Council, even to being chairman of the Domestic Council.”...

Ford officials indicated that a decision might be weeks away, although they had known for months that Cole (present director) was leaving, and that if Cole’s successor was both director and assistant to the President, as the organization chart shows, Ford might feel compelled to name his own man. ...

Cannon and others involved declined to comment, but one Rockefeller associate... said, “The domestic council does not do what its charter says. It is part of the White House operations staff. They have moved over to the area where they’re preparing papers, talking points, memoranda. They’re not focused on tomorrow, they’re focused on today.”

If the proposal to make the council a long-range planning body does not work out, the Rockefeller associate said, “We’ll figure out some other way.” But he added that this would not mean bringing the Rockefeller Commission on Critical Choices down from New York, because that would look too much like a shadow cabinet. ...

\*\*\*\*\*

No space for summary; but with Henry Kissinger in absolute control of foreign policy, and Nelson Rockefeller in absolute control of domestic policy, all that remains is for David Rockefeller to fit our country into the World Federation that is being built.

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all inquiries, orders and correspondence to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### TO NATIONALIZE THE LAND

#### CENTRALIZED CONTROL OF LAND IS ESSENTIAL

"Now to bring about government by oligarchy masquerading as democracy, it is fundamentally essential that practically all authority and control be centralized in our National Government." So said Franklin Delano Roosevelt in an address delivered on March 2, 1930, while he was yet governor of New York.

Centralized control of all land usage in the United States is an essential ingredient of this "government by oligarchy," or by a few self-chosen "master minds" who believe we all should acquiesce in their right to rule over us.

These "master minds" almost had it made in respect to national land control with the introduction of the Jackson-Udall Bill that was supposed to sail through both Houses of Congress with little or no opposition. But on June 11, 1974 Congress rejected this blueprint for dictatorship.

However, these "master minds" had yet another course of action: they could forget about Congress and use the Executive Order to gain control over the use of all land. The "ecological and environmental crisis" that had been built up to a boiling pitch could be brought into play to control the land.

Back in 1972 a group of these "master minds" had met in Stockholm under the aegis of the United Nations, to draw up plans for a world-wide environmental clean-up. David Rockefeller headed the American delegation to that UN conference, and it might be suspected that his ideas of a clean-up involved more than environment. In any case, Russell Train, member of the Council on Foreign Relations and a faithful Rockefeller henchman, was named to head the new Federal Environmental Protection Agency, which was charged with the task of "coordinating governmental action to assure protection of the environment by abating and controlling pollution."

And so it came to pass that, when Congress killed the Land Use Bill—at least for that session of Congress—on June 11, 1974, the EPA was ready to step in and take over. A

mere 28 days later (July 9, 1974), Train's agency caused to be published in the Federal Register some ten pages of regulations relative to "indirect sources" of pollution. Actually, these regulations amounted to a nation-wide land control edict, providing for precisely the same kind of land control mechanisms as were contained in the defeated Jackson-Udall Bill.

The EPA Executive Order defined "indirect sources" of pollution as including, but not being limited to: (a) highways and roads, (b) parking facilities, (c) retail, commercial and industrial facilities, (d) recreation, amusement, sports and entertainment facilities, (e) airports, (f) office and government buildings, (g) apartment and condominium buildings, (h) education facilities.

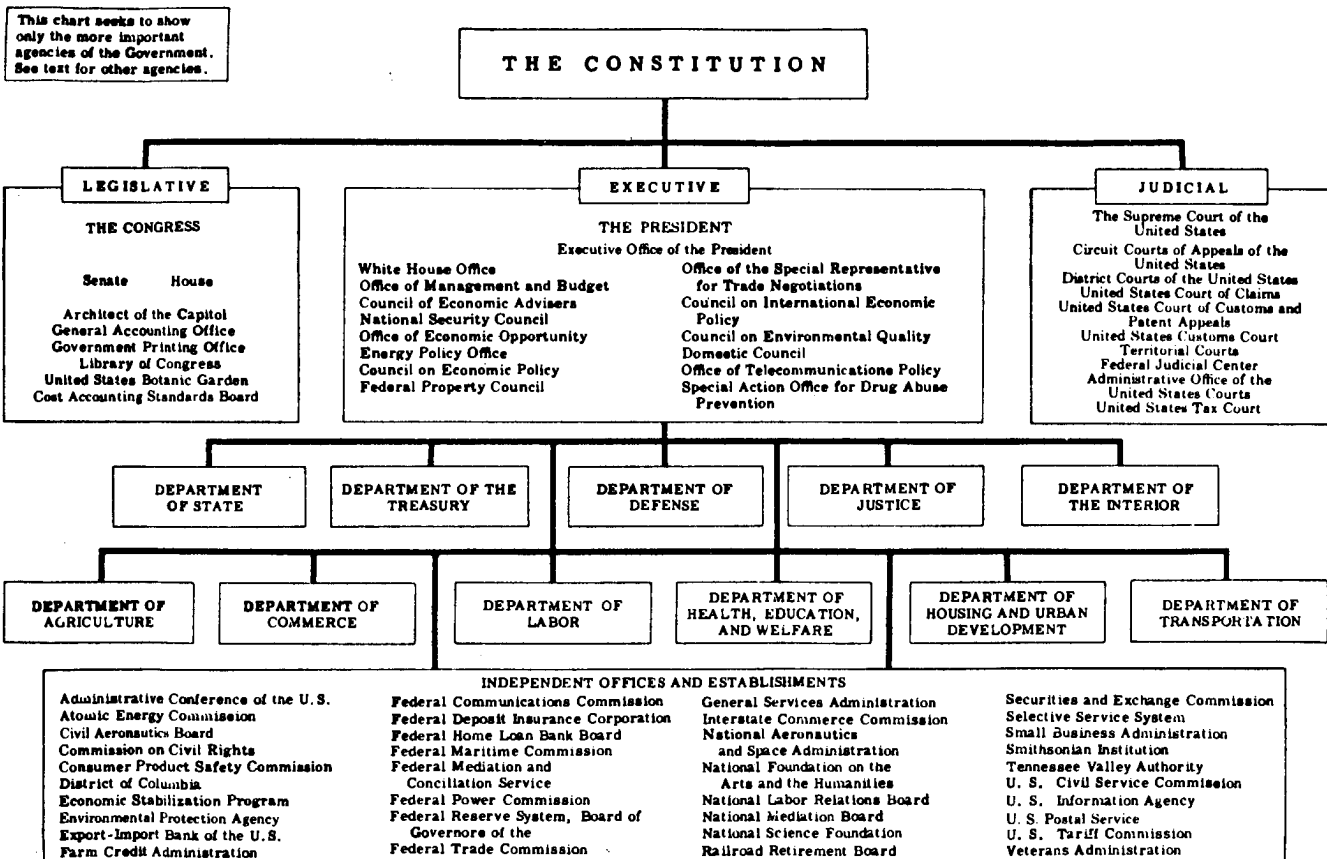
The regulations further provide that: "No owner or operator of an indirect source subject to this paragraph shall commence construction or modification of such source after December 31, 1974, without first obtaining approval from the Administrator (of EPA, who is Russell E. Train of the Rockefeller controlled Council on Foreign Relations.)"

Congressman Bob Casey (Texas) saw the ten-page entry in the Federal Register and immediately recognized it for what it is. He told his colleagues via the Constitutional Record of July 11, 1974:

"Let me assure you that if these regulations are allowed to stand, 'czar' will be far too mild a description for the Administrator of the EPA. He will have the authority to approve or reject every construction project of significance in the United States. Every builder, developer, landowner and every industry, plus State and local governments, would have to go to the EPA to get a construction permit. With a stroke of his pen, the EPA Administrator could undo years of planning if by some whim — and mind you, no scientific evidence would be required — he decided that some project should not be built."

This EPA Executive Order was supposed to go into effect on January 1st, but due to cir-

# THE GOVERNMENT OF THE UNITED STATES



circumstances that were not explained publicly Russell Train announced that the Order's implementation would be delayed, and no one seems certain as to when the Order will be enforced. Best guess regarding this delay: the construction industry is in an economic crisis and any further harassment at this time might derail Mr. Train.

Besides, as a result of the liberal swing in the recent national elections, there is every reason to believe that this new Congress

will pass a Land Use Act; and such legislation will have far more teeth in it than any "indirect pollution" regulations that Train's EPA could muster.

In regard to this latter possibility, that the new Congress will pass a new measure similar to the defeated Jackson-Udall Bill, Rep. Robert E. Bauman (Maryland) brought his constituents up to date by publishing the following information, which appeared in the Baltimore Sun:

"We have been promised that the new 94th Congress, with its 'veto proof' majority of liberals, will have the opportunity to enact some form of federal land-use control legislation. Last year the House of Representatives refused to consider H.R. 10294, a far-ranging bill which would have increased federal control over decisions regarding how land in this country could be used. Advocates of federal land-use legislation hope that the new Congress will look upon their schemes more favorably.

"Those who desire such federal legislation are fond of inflated rhetoric filled with gloomy prophecies of uncontrolled growth and the increased pollution which will inevitably follow unless the federal government is allowed to place its stamp of approval on all proposals regarding the use of the land anywhere in the country.

"As a member of the House Interior Committee I have heard the repeated argument that without the loving supervision of the federal government, chaos, disorder and filth will engulf us. Thus the need for what amounts to a national zoning law. This argument ignores the fact that States and local jurisdictions have been involved in land-use planning and zoning in some form since the United States began. Most people have learned the bitter lesson that not all wisdom resides in Washington and that, in fact, most local jurisdictions have a better feeling for the needs of the people and the character of the land than do the bureaucrats of Washington.

"We are asked to believe that a government that can barely deliver the mail, that takes weeks and months to answer a citizen's inquiry or grant a permit, and treats individuals as so many computer numbers, is now capable of deciding in detail the future use of every square inch of land in these United States. Baloney!

"We heard last year, and we will hear again this year, that this legislation does not really increase federal control over our land. Last year the method was to grant \$800 million of taxpayers' money to States which adopted a 'suitable' comprehensive land-use policy. This formulation will doubtless be used again. The carrot will be followed by the stick.

"Those who utilize this argument face a dilemma. If the legislation does not increase federal control, what is the point of passing it?

"The fact is that any federal land-use legislation will serve as the 'foot-in-the-door'

for increased federal control. The first bill which is passed may be moderate in tone and not very alarming in specifics. But once it is passed, amendments will provide a gradual increase of federal control and a diminution of the powers of local jurisdictions and private land owners. Federal land-use legislation is often offered to us as the cure-all for uncontrolled growth which threatens the environment. The assumption is that a bureaucrat in Washington has a greater respect and feeling for the ecological balance of a given piece of land than somebody who lives on or near the land. This argument is weak on the face of it. . . .

"It is my contention that the unique character of local areas, and the interests of local citizens, can best be served by keeping decision-making power at the local level.

"Federal land-use legislation, in whatever formulation it is offered, contains no guarantees that the environment will be better protected. Such legislation will eat away at the principles of individual liberty and decentralized government which have characterized the American Republic. . . .

"Let's keep control of our land in our own hands." (End of article.)

With due respect for Rep. Bauman's logical presentation of the case against federal control of land use, and with due regard for all arguments as to who is best qualified to see to it that land is used properly, etc., it must be pointed out that these are all secondary considerations. The primary consideration has to do with *the concentration of power*. Because of the English common law and our Christian traditions, we of the West are a land-oriented people. In the days before the mass exodus to urban areas and the mad scramble to exchange homes for glorified ghetto cells called condominiums, a man's home was his castle. "No trespassing" applied to government agent as well as to stranger, unless the former was armed with a warrant signed by a legally authorized judge. A man's control of the use of his own land was the outward evidence of his individual freedom, the visible proof of his right to life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness.

A man with a home and landed property that is his own is a free man. But when Big Government assumes the control of that property, the man has become a subject; he is no longer a citizen.

"Now, to bring about government by oligarchy (master minds) masquerading as democracy," said FDR, "it is fundamentally essential that practically all authority and

control be centralized in our National Government." This is the real issue: centralization of control in a National Government. And while centralized control has been attained—either directly or indirectly—over the conduct of public utilities, banks, insurance, business, agriculture, education, social welfare, organized labor and the professions. But land taxes are still levied at city and county levels, land records are still kept within the States. If States and Counties are to be done away with, and replaced by Federal Regions and sub-regions, then land control must be taken over by the Ten Federal Regional Councils.

This, then (as FDR understood so clearly 45 years ago), is the ultimate aim: that "all authority and control be centralized in our National Government" so that "regulation and legislation by 'master minds' in whose judgment and will all the people may gladly and quietly acquiesce" may be brought about. This is the reasoning that lies behind the establishment of Regional Government, at both the National and the Global levels; this is the reason for National Land Control legislation; *and this is the reason behind what has been going on at the Federal Government level ever since—and even before—Watergate!*

"Control by master minds" is the aim, and there remains little doubt but that this group of alleged master minds is controlled by the Rockefeller Brothers. The plan calls for control of the United States Government by the placing of a member of the "Rockefeller Team" in control of each important department and agency of the Federal Executive.

On page 2 of this letter there is a chart of the Government of the United States, taken from the official manual of organization. It lists 14 agencies within the "Executive Office of the President," 11 Cabinet level Departments and 36 independent offices and establishments under the direct control of the Chief Executive or his appointees. In addition there are at least 20 agencies not listed, and the Ten Federal Regional Councils are not listed. Moreover, there are some 1,250 federal advisory committees (ACIR will be recognized as one of the more important of these) which are composed of businessmen, educators, bankers, politicians, CFR members, etc. To have each of these controlled by a Rockefeller teammate is the plan, with Brother Nelson heading this government, which will have become a mere service organization to keep the people contented and "in line" while Brother David controls the resources and the economy.

There is, of course, some opposition to this takeover of the people and their country. It was manifested in a "revolt of the conservatives" who met and fell to haggling over what plan to adopt: 1) try to recapture the Republican Party, 2) re-align the two parties so that one is conservative and the other liberal, or 3) pronounce a plague on both Big Parties and start a new one, as did the leaders who got Lincoln elected in 1860 (they did seem to agree that Ronald Reagan would be their choice as leader).

Again: an item in the current U.S. News & World Report (Feb. 17) betokens opposition. It reads: "A 'dump Rockefeller' movement already is developing. 'Conservative' Republicans are showing signs of alarm over the Vice President's maneuvering to solidify his political position in case Mr. Ford does not run next year. The concern is deepened by reports the Vice President soon will have 90 persons from his New York hierarchy in Washington—either in Government or in key law offices and research institutions."

Also; there was that revolt which developed around the highly important Domestic Council, which was reported in our last letter.

But President Ford was induced to strike back at the revolvers, both in and out of government service. A gala banquet to honor Nelson Rockefeller, the new and appointed Vice President of the United States, was arranged, a \$175-a-plate dinner at the Waldorf Astoria in New York City. Principal speaker was President Gerald Ford, who complained that Congress was interfering with the activities of Rockefeller-man Kissinger in his conduct of foreign affairs. Then he turned to the conduct of domestic affairs and announced that "Vice President Nelson A. Rockefeller will take over the Domestic Council.... Ford also said two key Rockefeller aides will hold the top staff jobs on the important White House panel dealing with all facets of domestic policy.

To be executive director of the council, Ford named Rockefeller's special assistant James M. Cannon.... Richard L. Dunham, 41, New York State's budget director when Rockefeller was governor, was designated deputy director of the council" (quotation from wire services, Feb. 14, 1975).

If there was any doubt that Ford is Rocky's assistant, this report should dispel same.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all inquiries, orders and correspondence to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### OF CITIZEN SURVEILLANCE AND SECRET POLICE

#### EMBRYO GESTAPO?

Clarence M. Kelley, who succeeded the late J. Edgar Hoover as Director of the FBI, is quite concerned because of the "hue and cry over the individual's right of privacy—his right to be left alone, his right to be protected from oppressive governmental snooping."

"There is considerable demand," said the FBI chief, "to place tighter reins on law enforcement. And I read and hear, to my chagrin, dire pronouncements that Americans' freedoms are threatened by the FBI's alleged uncurbed lust for personal information on every man, woman and child in this country. And there are demands that the FBI be fettered by stringent laws, and kept honest by the closest official scrutiny and supervision...."

"While this is a legitimate issue, I say the greater threat to Americans' liberty is crime, ever-increasing and oppressive crime. Crime that drives people from the streets. Crime that kills and maims and divests people of their hard-earned property. Crime that spreads fear like a disease."

But Mr. Kelley confuses the issue, perhaps deliberately. He talks like a Chief of Police which he once was; but now he is the director of a federal investigative agency. His primary responsibility is not local crime, such as murder, rape, robbery. As Ronald Reagan once said: "effective law enforcement is primarily a local responsibility. Other levels of government, both state and federal, can supply assistance, but we must never forget that the basic tasks of crime prevention and control belong at the local level."

Federal officials choose to overlook the fact that it is federal interference (they call it federal assistance) which prevents the local law enforcement agencies from doing their job properly. When judges, following federal guidelines, release criminals faster than the police can arrest them, crime is bound to become epidemic. And when this double-digit inflation is accompanied by double-digit unemployment and depression stalks the land, crime will increase even

more rapidly.

But this does not give police powers to any federal agency. There is the serious threat that a crime wave is being used as an excuse for creating a national police force, like the Gestapo of Nazi Germany, or the KGB of Soviet Russia.

It is the fear of what may happen to the United States if the FBI and the CIA are permitted to overstep their bounds of authority that has brought on the present demand for an investigation of these investigative agencies. Let the FBI confine itself to interstate affairs, and let the CIA limit its activities to inter-nation affairs that might jeopardize national security, and the hue and cry will subside.

Meanwhile, CIA Director William Colby has joined FBI Director Clarence Kelley in protesting the investigations. He says "the sensational atmosphere surrounding intelligence encourages oversimplification and disproportionate stress on a few missteps rather than on the high quality of CIA's basic work."

Those "few missteps," however, may be indicative of the trend toward the creation of a Police State, and of far greater significance than either Colby or Kelley are willing to admit. And for that reason, AP informs us that "creation of a select House Intelligence Committee like the Senate's was approved yesterday (Feb. 19) over Republican complaints that it might look like a witch hunt. The committee's mandate is to determine whether all foreign and domestic CIA, FBI and other U.S. intelligence operations are needed and how to prevent alleged spying on citizens in the future."

It wasn't intended to become so serious. When President Ford named his "blue ribbon" citizens' panel and told the panel to report its findings in the spring, that was supposed to satisfy everyone. But when it was learned that Nelson Rockefeller was to head the panel, it satisfied few people. It was like having Meyer Lansky investigate the Mafia. So, the Senate immediately named a special committee to investigate the in-



investigators and the "cult of intelligence." Now the House has followed suit and also names its own special committee.

Meanwhile, there are rumors that the congressional investigations may also include that very mysterious supra-governmental private police force known as Interpol.

The following information is important, if for no other reason but that so very little is ever published about the activities of Interpol. This editor has little regard for the official activities of Senator Joseph Montoya, and the Church of Scientology is, in our opinion, neither a church nor a scientific association. But the information contained in the following article which appeared in the *Washington Star-News* of Feb. 8, 1975, is important in view of current investigations into the activities of the CIA:

\*\*\*\*\*

### CHURCH PRESSES PROBE OF INTERPOL

*By William F. Willoughby*  
*Star-News Staff Writer*

Sen. Joseph Montoya, D-N.M., said he is weighing an investigation into the activities of the American arm of Interpol, an international police agency, to determine if its files have provided security leaks to communist countries. A letter to Treasury Secretary William Simon asked what safeguards the American branch provides against leaks. Also of concern, according to Jim Boyer, a Montoya aide, is whether the privacy of American citizens is being invaded through Interpol activities. Montoya is chairman of the Senate Subcommittee on Treasury Appropriations, which funds the American arm of the agency.

Montoya told Simon he intends to take a closer look at funding for American participation in Interpol when he reviews Treasury Department budget requests.

The Senator's staff is studying closely extensive documents submitted by the Church of Scientology in which the church makes several allegations against Interpol. It was the church's report which prompted Montoya's action.

Montoya's statement came after he called three Treasury officials, including Louis Sims, chief of the National Central Bureau, to his office for questioning. The National Central Bureau is the American arm of the Paris-based Interpol. Also with Sims were Assistant Secretary of the Treasury David MacDonald and the director of the Office of Operations of the Treasury, William P. Haus-

man.

The officials denied that the National Central Bureau's activities have violated the rights of Americans or that communist countries can have indirect access to classified government police and intelligence files....

An investigation could have widespread implications and could link into the domestic spying charges being brought against the Central Intelligence Agency, the FBI, the Internal Revenue Service and other federal law enforcement agencies.

Through American connection with Interpol, access to criminal and other files on individuals are available to the 118 member nations, including some Eastern bloc and Fascist nations, the church report said....

Interpol's American arm has been housed in the Treasury Building since 1958. Internationally, it is a private organization, not answerable to any government, and now has its headquarters outside Paris. It had been established in Vienna before World War II, but when Germany took over Austria, the Nazis moved it to Wannsee.

Should Montoya decide on a full investigation the role of former White House aide Edward L. Morgan might come under scrutiny. Morgan began serving a four-month term for illegally backdating pre-presidential papers of President Nixon so the former president could obtain tax benefits. On Dec. 6, 1972, Nixon appointed Morgan an assistant secretary of the Treasury in charge of the Enforcement and Operations arm, holder of membership in Interpol. In October, 1973, Morgan went to Interpol's General Assembly in Vienna and was named to its nine-member Executive Committee. He resigned the post a few months later, in January 1974, when the Watergate Special Prosecutor's Office began closing in on his backdating activities. (Louis) Sims, of the Office of Protective Intelligence, the agency considered to be responsible for bugging the White House under Nixon, has held Morgan's post since Sept. 1.

(End of excerpts from article)

\*\*\*\*\*

Although it is the CIA that is primarily "on the carpet" because of its various clandestine and domestic "dirty tricks," it should be pointed out that the CIA accounts for less than 15 per cent of the funds expended and the personnel employed in what is generally referred to as the U.S. Intelligence Community. According to men who should know—ex-CIA executive Victor Marchetti and ex-State Department intelligence executive John D. Marks, co-authors of the controver-

sial best-selling book, *The CIA and the Cult of Intelligence*—there are ten different federal agencies involved, *all of which are under the control of Henry Kissinger*. They are, and the following figures are approximate and probably somewhat low:

Central Intelligence Agency, 16,500 employees, annual budget of \$750,000,000.00.

National Security Agency, 24,000 employees, annual budget of \$1,200,000,000.00.

Defense Intelligence Agency, 5,000 employees, annual budget of \$200,000,000.00.

Army Intelligence, 35,000 employees, annual budget of \$700,000,000.00.

Naval Intelligence, 15,000 employees, annual budget of \$600,000,000.00.

Air Force Intelligence (which includes the National Reconnaissance Office), 56,000 employees, annual budget of \$2,700,000,000.00.

State Department (Bureau of Intelligence and Research), 350 employees, annual budget of \$8,000,000.00.

Federal Bureau of Investigation (Internal Security Division), 800 employees, annual budget of \$40,000,000.00.

Atomic Energy Commission (Division of Intelligence), 300 employees, annual budget of \$20,000,000.00.

Treasury Department, 300 employees, annual budget of \$10,000,000.00.

All of which adds up to an annual expenditure of \$6,228,000,000.00, of which only \$750,000,000.00 goes to the CIA.

But, it is the CIA which has been most in the public eye, because of the Bay of Pigs fiasco, its operation of a private airline in Thailand to assist Cambodian loyalists, the Chilean controversy, etc.

And in this connection it is significant that the CIA became a kind of private military and intelligence force working for and on behalf of the Council on Foreign Relations!

While we find ourselves in disagreement with many of the conclusions drawn by Marchetti and Marks in their book about the CIA, their facts are straight enough, since the manuscript of the book was censored by the CIA, and some 168 deletions are marked in the book.

The following is quoted from page 267 of the paper back (Dell) edition of the book:

"It was no accident that former (CIA) clandestine Services chief Richard Bissell (Groton, Yale, A.B., Ph.D., London School of Economics, A.B.) was talking to a Council on Foreign Relations discussion group in 1968 when he made his 'confidential' speech on covert action. For the influential but pri-

vate Council, composed of several hundred of the country's top political, military, business and academic leaders has long been the CIA's principal 'constituency' in the American public. When the agency has needed prominent citizens to front for its proprietary companies or for other special assistance, it has often turned to Council members. Bissell knew that night in 1968 that he could talk freely and openly about extremely sensitive subjects, because he was among 'friends.' His words leaked out not because of the indiscretion of any of the participants, but because of student upheavals at Harvard in 1971."

Bissell's speech would have remained absolutely secret from all but CFR members, as are all such off-the-record discussions held at CFR headquarters, had it not been for a most unusual occurrence. In 1971, the radical students—with outside help—held an anti-war demonstration at Harvard University. The students occupied the building in Cambridge, Massachusetts, that houses Harvard University's Center for International Affairs. Once inside, the rioters barricaded the entrances and ransacked the files of faculty members who worked there. And among the documents they discovered were the confidential minutes of that meeting held on January 8, 1968, at Pratt House, which is headquarters of the Council on Foreign Relations. Again according to authors Marchetti and Marks:

"The minutes were not absolutely complete; Center associate William Harris, who had served as rapporteur for the meeting, later admitted privately, after the document had been reprinted by the African Research Group, that it had been partially edited to eliminate particularly sensitive material. Even so, the purloined version was still the most complete description of the CIA's covert-action strategy and tactics ever made available to the outside world. Aside from a few newspaper articles which appeared in 1971, however, when it was reprinted... the Bissell paper attracted almost no interest from the American news media."

We reprint the foregoing to show how much the CIA was the "tool" of the CFR even in 1968. However, certain sections of the U.S. Intelligence Community were not under the total control of the CFR. This was true even of certain sections within the CIA. So, in 1969 when Henry Kissinger joined the White House staff, it became his duty to gain complete control of the entire U.S. Intelligence Establishment. And he did this through his pal (who often poses as a rival) James R. Schlesinger, currently Secretary of Defense.

Schlesinger graduated from Harvard in 1959, took a teaching job at the University of Virginia and while there did an article on "Quantitative Analysis and National Security." The article caught the eye of Schlesinger's old Harvard buddy, Daniel Ellsberg (of the Council on Foreign Relations, and the pro-communist purloiner of the Pentagon Papers which were made available to the *New York Times*, *Washington Post*, etc. Ellsberg was at that time an important personage at RAND, and he had little difficulty in arranging for the transfer of his protege, James Schlesinger, from Virginia University to RAND. That was in 1965 and almost overnight Schlesinger became a sensation; he was made director of strategic studies and impressed Henry Kissinger, who was still working with the CFR and for Nelson Rockefeller at the time.

PPBS (now called Management by Objectives, or MBO) was developed at RAND, and so was Schlesinger. So, in 1969 when President Nixon installed PPBS and created the Office of Management and Budget to run the new management system, Schlesinger was transferred from RAND to OMB. Then, with the arrival of Roy Ash to take charge of OMB, Schlesinger was transferred to the Atomic Energy Commission. Then, when Henry Kissinger was ready to assume absolute control over all phases of foreign affairs, including the Intelligence Community, he called on James Schlesinger to do the dirty work for him. Schlesinger was transferred to the CIA, and in April 1973, Keyes Beech, a newsman formerly with the *New York Times*, reported:

"Morale of the (CIA) ... has sunk to an all-time low under the impact of a drastic reorganization under the new director, James R. Schlesinger.... more than 1,000 employees have been lopped off the CIA payroll since Schlesinger took charge February 2. ... For the most part, it's the World War II types who are getting the ax- ..."

Having completed the reorganization of the CIA and having arranged its absolute control by Kissinger (and Kissinger's real boss, Nelson Rockefeller), we next hear of James R. Schlesinger through his appointment as Secretary of Defense. Phyllis Schlafly and Chester Ward, co-authors of *Kissinger On the Couch*, wrote (pp. 557-8): "Kissinger was the puppet-master moving Schlesinger into the job. Neither the Congress nor the press dug out the man's total lack of qualifications.... So far as Kissinger was concerned, however, Schlesinger had demonstrated superlative ability to accomplish the sort of things that were vital in destroying

the existing order in the Free World, so that it could be replaced by the planned new world order...."

A side benefit to Kissinger which occurred when he succeeded in placing Schlesinger in position as Defense Secretary: As Secretary of State and, simultaneously, head of the National Security Council, Kissinger was in absolute command of all intelligence agencies except those that reported to the Pentagon for their policy directions and their authorizations. There were four important agencies in this category: Defense, Army, Navy, and Air Force Intelligence Agencies. With these (and all armed forces) responsible to Schlesinger, with Schlesinger responsible to Kissinger, with Kissinger responsible to Nelson Rockefeller who, as Vice President of the United States, is in charge of a covert as well as an open government of the United States; well, that's just about the whole ball game, as the Madison Avenue habitués might say.

This is why Congressional investigations of the U.S. Intelligence Community *could be important*: Such probes might uncover the fact that a Bureaucratic Dictatorship—managed entirely by *appointed administrators*—is about to be installed as a replacement for our traditional, constitutional, representative republican form of government.

If the Congress convenes at Washington just to sign Administrative demands and approve OMB-ordered appropriations, then Congress has become a luxury which we need no longer afford; our benevolent dictators can do the same for less money and red tape. But, if Congressmen will come to realize that the Executive Branch of this Government is administered entirely by *appointed* officials, that all members of the Federal Judiciary are *appointees*, and that they, the Senators and Congressmen, are the only federal officials representing and therefore responsible to the people of this Nation; and if they really take charge because they are the only officials remaining who are responsible to the States and to the people, then Watergate and CIA investigations will not have been in vain.

But with the New Order almost completely installed, and with the kind of Congress we seem to have this year, little short of a miracle can turn the tide in time.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all inquiries, orders, and correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223

Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WE'RE STILL TRYING TO PURCHASE PROSPERITY

#### SPEND AND SPEND...

The President and the Congress have, as of this date, reached a stalemate on economic policy. Unfortunately, that stalemate is over two variations of how the Government should interfere and attempt to "manage" the economy, not over the fundamental changes that are necessary if the Nation's economic problems are to be solved on a permanent basis. Both the President and the Congress are proposing programs that merely delay an eventual collapse of the economy.

Therefore, we present the complete and unabridged texts of three letters, followed by portions of an article concerning the letters which appeared in the *Wall Street Journal* of February 2, 1975.

\*\*\*\*\*

October 1, 1974

President Gerald R. Ford,  
The White House,  
Washington, D.C.

Dear Mr. President: With all the economic advice you received at the Summit Conference you may not mind hearing from the Economics Department of Grove City College which, as you may recall, conferred the degree of Doctor of Laws on you at our commencement of June 8, 1968. We feel especially moved to proffer our advice as the gold school we represent was conspicuously absent at the Summit Conference.

To end inflation and to stabilize the U.S. dollar the following steps need to be taken immediately:

1. The Federal budget must be balanced now, next year, and every year thereafter.
2. Your engine of inflation, the Federal Reserve System, must be inactivated, or better yet, abolished.
3. The Federal Reserve money now in circulation must stay in circulation and be made fully redeemable in gold.
4. With these steps you will have achieved monetary stability. But you will face a recession which past deficit spending and credit expansion have made unavoidable. Without an engine of inflation to accommodate new deficit spending and credit expansion,

you will need to cut federal spending even further as federal revenue declines. And to facilitate speedy recovery from the recession business taxes should be cut. We are confident that in a year or two the American economy will resume full speed again, with stable prices and a sound monetary system.

We realize that our advice may not be popular with the economics fraternity, which since the 1930's has preferred the "new economics" of easy money and deficit spending. We are proud to represent the great tradition of classical economics and the gold standard that gave the world natural money rather than depreciating political paper.

Mr. President, the choice is yours. Proceeding on the present road you will preside over an accelerating depreciation of the dollar and all the economic and social evils thereof. Or, you may embark upon the road to gold money, which is hard money. There are no alternatives.

Yours respectfully,

William H. Burdick,  
Paul J. Fair,  
Charles J. Guiler,  
Hans F. Sennholz,  
*Professors of Economics,*  
*Grove City College.*

\*\*\*\*\*

The White House,  
Washington,  
December 2, 1974.

Prof. William H. Burdick,  
Department of Economics,  
Grove City College,  
Grove City, Pa.

Dear Professor Burdick: Thank you and Professors Fair, Guiler and Sennholz for your thoughtful letter expressing your concerns for our Nation's economic problems.

As you know, I consider inflation public enemy number one. It is my intention to bring about a moderation of inflationary pressures. A wide range of consequences implied by our current economic policies was explored during the Conference on Inflation.

I am encouraged by the responses received so far and particularly welcome opinions such as yours as an invaluable source of information that can only improve the formation of our economic policy. Accordingly, I have forwarded your letter to Mr. L. William Seidman of my team of economic advisers for his full consideration in conjunction with the other views we have received.

With hard work, sacrifice and cooperation, I am optimistic of our chances of promoting stabilization in our economy once again.

With best wishes,

Sincerely,

Gerald R. Ford.

\*\*\*\*\*

January 17, 1975.

President Gerald R. Ford,  
The White House,  
Washington, D.C.,

Dear Mr. President: The professors of economics at Grove City College appreciate your letter of December 2. It encourages them to confess their great disappointment in your State of the Union Message. You are making recommendations that are diametrically opposed to our own.

We advised that the Federal budget "be balanced now, next year, and every year thereafter." You are projecting deficits of at least \$32 billion this fiscal year and \$45 billion in the next. The massive budget deficits will do incalculable harm to capital markets, greatly raise interest rates, prolong and aggravate the economic stagnation, and precipitate an inflationary growth in the money supply. They are providing the fuel for the depreciation of the U.S. dollar at ever faster rates.

We recommended that the quantity of money and credit be stabilized. Your proposals are designed to bring about a rapid expansion. In fact, since you took office on August 9, 1974, the Federal Reserve System has already expanded its credit, which constitutes the national money base, from \$90,479 billion to \$96 billion on January 1, 1975. That is an expansion of 6.1 per cent in less than five months. In our economics classes we call this "inflation" and soaring prices the "inevitable consequences."

We recommended that business taxes be cut in order to facilitate speedy recovery from the recession. You are proposing a temporary increase of investment tax credits yielding \$4 billion, and a reduction of the corporate tax rate to 42 per cent from 48 per cent, or \$6 billion this year, provided \$30 billion are collected each year from new energy taxes. This is an important increase

in business taxation.

Your energy plan, in our considered judgment, will raise the costs of living of all Americans and lower their standards of living. If the reduction of U.S. oil imports is an urgent defense objective the domestic energy industry should be liberated from stifling controls and encouraged to expand tax cuts. But instead, you are proposing new excise taxes and a "windfall profits tax" of up to 75 per cent of net income. \$8 billion of new excise taxes on natural gas and \$12 billion of new taxes on the oil industry do not promote exploration and production, but rather impede it. The new taxes on domestic industry are bound to prolong our dependence on foreign oil.

The economics professors at Grove City College are sad and disappointed about the economic road you are traveling. In the footsteps of your predecessors you are following the sign posts of the "new economics" of deficit spending and inflation. It is unfortunate that on this road that leads to monetary destruction and social disorder you cannot find the turn-off to classical economics that assures stable money and economic stability.

Yours respectfully,

Paul J. Fair,

Charles J. Guiler,

Hans F. Sennholz,

William H. Burdick,

*Professors of Economics.*

\*\*\*\*\*

From the *Wall Street Journal*, Feb. 2, 1975:

#### REVIEW OF CURRENT TRENDS IN BUSINESS AND FINANCE

President Ford has received advice from many economists in recent months. Some has been solicited, as at the so-called summit conference on inflation late last year, and some has been unsolicited. The latter category includes advice from the economics faculty of Grove City College, a Pennsylvania institution that seven years ago conferred an honorary doctor of laws degree on Mr. Ford. His degree notwithstanding, the President appears most unlikely to heed the Grove City professors. Still, their view seems worth bearing in mind when so many economists are beginning to talk sanguinely of reduced inflation and economic recovery later this year, and a surging stock market seems to agree.

The Grove City economists sent a letter to the White House on Oct. 1 spelling out their idea of how the President should tackle the country's economic woes. The professors, noting that they had been "conspicuously

absent" from the inflation summits, stress that "the federal budget must be balanced now, next year and every year thereafter."

The massive budget deficits that loom for the current fiscal year and for 1975-76 indicate the attention that the President has given that suggestion far better than his polite response to the professors. . . .

Hans Sennholz, chairman of the Grove City economics department and a signer of the letter, expands on where current government policy may lead in a lengthy article in the January issue of *The Freeman*, a monthly publication devoted to the discussion of "ideas on liberty." The Sennholz scenario contrasts remarkably with the mildly optimistic forecasts beginning to emanate from many analysts as the recession deepens.

The government, Dr. Sennholz states, is "alarmed about the recession that is engulfing consumer goods industries" and obviously wants "to stimulate these industries once again." As he puts it, "by popular demand, the government is expected to cope with this recession with all means at its disposal." This assures intensified "deficit spending and credit expansion," the economist contends. And this, in turn, will lead eventually to an even "hotter boom" than the recent inflationary period. As a result, he warns that "two-digit inflation must rage on" and "the purchasing power of the dollar must fall at ever faster rates."

How does this gloomy scenario end?

"Two-digit inflation only comes to an end with the advent of three-digit inflation, which signals the approaching demise of paper currency." Dr. Sennholz writes. "When millions of consumers hurry to spend their monetary assets and use all their lines of credit in order to seek refuge in real goods, the end of the currency comes in sight (and) the dreaded depression that was so long delayed will finally make its entrance with irresistible force."

In the end, Dr. Sennholz claims, "the inexorable laws of economics will prevail over political intrigue."

It is possible to dismiss such commentary as simply out of touch with realities. . . . Nevertheless, it doesn't necessarily follow that the fears of the Grove City professors should be totally disregarded. The idea of triple-digit inflation seems unrealistic at the moment. However, how many forecasters several years ago foresaw that every major country in the non-Communist world, save West Germany, would suffer double-digit inflation in 1974? One of the precious few

back then who did warn about such an eventuality was Hans Sennholz.

Alfred L. Malabre, Jr.

\*\*\*\*\*

*Hon. Robert E. Bauman of Maryland, in the House of Representatives, Tuesday, February 18, 1975:*

Mr. Speaker, recently I read an article in *Politics*, published by the Business-Industry Political Action Committee-BIPAC—and written by Edward I. Maher. In the article Mr. Maher comments on the change in attitude which has occurred in the minds of many American citizens regarding obligations once considered to be family duties but now considered by many to be an obligation of the Federal Government. Mr. Maher properly notes that everyone curses inflation but also wants the direct benefits of costly programs operated by the Federal Government and funded out of our tax monies. I include at this point in my remarks Mr. Maher's article which certainly offers us a subject for thoughtful consideration.

#### LET'S STOP PLAYING DUMB ABOUT INFLATION

In February, 1934, Marge Wilson's husband died. She was left, at 28, with boys 6 and 2 and a girl 4. Her husband's life insurance yielded barely enough for funeral expenses and medical bills. Without relatives to turn to, Marge would have been in desperate straits. As it was, she and her children were able to move in with her parents. Her father still was actively at work and, although 4 additional mouths to feed created a problem, he and his wife accepted it as a matter of course. In due time, Marge got a job as a stenographer at \$18.75 a week. Publicly-funded day care centers were unheard of in those days and to grandmother fell the responsibility of looking after the children while their mother was at work. Planned expenditures and a vacation trip had to be postponed indefinitely.

Down the street, a block away, Joe Walker was laid off that summer, for the last time ever. At 68, it was unlikely he would be called back to his long-time job. A little money had been put aside over the years, but not much. Joe and his wife held to the theory that children were a form of insurance against want in old age and had raised six. All were grown, of course, and had families of their own. Although it meant sacrifice, providing for their parents was recognized as a primary family responsibility and they all chipped in to the best of their respective abilities.

Such examples could have been multiplied endlessly in 1934—not only involving widows like Marge or older folks like Joe Walker and his wife, but virtually everyone singled out for “the slings and arrows of outrageous fortune.” But in those days most families took care of their own when trouble came. If Brother Jack lost his job or Sister Anne had to go to a sanitarium, the family rallied round and shared the burden.

Things are different now. Forty years have gone by and Marge Wilson's daughter has become a widow like her mother. But her financial status is far different than her mother's had been. She will receive Social Security Benefits for herself and her children until the youngest reaches 18, at least. Her husband's group life insurance, provided by his employer, yielded a nice nest egg of two year's salary. His medical and hospital bills were taken care of by Blue Cross, and Blue Shield, all paid for by his employer.

Marge is now retired from her \$225-a-week job as secretary to the president of the company. She enjoys a nice income from her pension, provided by the company, Social Security, half paid by the company, and her own savings. There is no need for her to spend any of this income to provide for her daughter or grandchildren, although she would do so, of course, if the need arose. Marge's chief complaint these days is about rising prices. The inflation everyone talks about—and for which scores of erudite economists have been trying to find the cause and a cure—has all of us complaining about high prices. Yet, few of us make the connection between rising prices and taxes and the benefits we have come to expect from government and the companies we work for.

Over the past 40 years there has been a veritable explosion of social programs designed for the laudable purpose of helping people to help themselves. We have witnessed the advent of Social Security, unemployment compensation, Blue Cross, Blue Shield, major medical insurance, Medicare, Medicaid, welfare, aid to dependent children, income supplements, free food stamps, free legal services, subsidized student loans, aid to education, crop supports, foreign aid and numerous other programs intended to alleviate the ills which beset the human race.

No widespread movement seems to have developed for the curtailment of any of these programs, even among those who complain the loudest about inflation. Most people, it seems, are glad to be relieved of the responsibility of caring for the sick, the old,

the unfortunate and the improvident among their relatives and are quite willing to let government do it. And surely no one objects to the steadily rising pensions, insurances and other benefits provided for employees by private business and government agencies.

However, these things cost money. Government can relieve individuals of the bother of caring for their own or themselves, it cannot relieve society as a whole of the cost. Government social programs must be paid for either in higher taxes or through borrowing—“printing press money” which is the classic cause of inflation.

Fortunately, concurrent with the proliferation of social programs there has been rapid growth and application of technology in the factory and on the farm. This has tended to offset a large part of the cost of such programs, but what is not offset by increased productivity must be reflected in higher prices.

So, there really is nothing mysterious about the inflation everyone complains about. But even as the complaints about high prices and high taxes reach a crescendo the seeds are being sown for more of the same. Proposals are under consideration for subsidized transit fares, universal health insurday care centers, etc., and scarcely a week goes by without some new proposal. Seldom does the public link these programs to the rising cost of living—or the rising cost of living to the politicians who promote such programs.

Probably we all would feel somewhat better about inflation if we stopped to consider that what we pay in higher taxes and prices we don't have to pay to take care of family obligations and to protect ourselves against ill health, joblessness and poverty in old age. To that extent, at least, the inflation we complain about is an illusion.

*Edward I. Maher.*

\*\*\*\*\*

Space limitation permits but one personal comment, and again we quote: “But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than a heathen.”

(I Timothy 5: 8).

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue (except overseas airmail) are sent each subscriber. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### THE POTENTIAL DOLLAR FLOOD MAY DROWN US ALL

#### THREE-CORNERED CONFLICT

If all those in authority were agreed upon the nature of the enemy and were aiming at the same target, the situation would still be sufficiently serious as to make successful solution of our economic and monetary problems doubtful. But when there seems to be such disagreement, one begins to wonder if there is any hope this side of disintegration. The United States Congress is fighting a recession, and this is a right thing to do. The Federal Reserve System and the United States Treasury are fighting inflation, and this also is a right thing to do. And the State Department is fighting to maintain an alleged state of detente, using deflated dollars as their principal ammunition, and this is a very questionable thing to do.

Meanwhile, an appointed President is not sure what he ought to be doing about it all. He vacillates, vetoes, pontificates, postpones preordained plans of action. He began by declaring an all-out war to Whip Inflation Now. Then, before that enemy had been met, he changed courses and named the recession his number one enemy. Now he neglects both to concentrate on the task of overcoming an alleged energy crisis.

And, as a result of this misdirection and conflict of targets, the American citizenry—especially the Great Middle Class Majority—is beginning to be submerged in a sea of debt-dollars and funny-money.

We are oversimplifying, of course. But this seems expedient when the Government and the communications media make everything so very complicated that even they no longer can separate fact from fiction.

Part of the confusion stems from the choice one makes of the various economic indicator charts. One set will show an alarming drop: in construction, housing, new orders, production, consequent unemployment. That's the recession part of the picture, and it's real. And these are the charts that the Congress reads with anxiety and trepidation. But there is another set of charts that keep booming upward: things like personal income of those who have jobs, wholesale prices, retail prices, the money supply. This is the inflation part of the story, and this is what

the FED and the Treasury are looking at.

Now, both Congress and the FED are looking for quick cures, when there is no such thing. To whip the recession, more money must be fed into the economy; but this will cause a disastrous upsurge of inflation. On the other hand, to defeat inflation, budgets must be balanced and money must be made scarcer and harder to get, and this is certain to convert any existing recession into a full-scale depression.

There is one remarkable result of this conflict between the Congress and the Fed: As Senate Banking Committee Chairman William Proxmire said, Congress really is the boss and can even abolish the Federal Reserve System if it chooses to do so. Fed Chairman Arthur Burns had to defend his Corporation before a session of Chairman Proxmire's Senate Banking Committee, and when the media found it necessary to report, much more was published concerning the inner workings of the Federal Reserve System than the Fed Directors could have desired.

As an example, note the following excerpts that are taken from articles appearing in the current (March 10, 1974) issue of *Newsweek*:

\*\*\*\*\*

...The Fed was created in 1913, after the panic of 1907 finally convinced Congress that the nation needed a central bank, but its craft has always been far more art than science....It was originally meant mainly to assure an adequate flow of money throughout the economy. Inevitably, new crises brought out the Fed's other roles as lender of last resort, defender of the national currency and moderator of boom and bust, and its role in the economy grew....

In the domestic economy, the Fed operates mainly by influencing interest rates and creating new money. It has three main tools: it can raise or lower the discount rate, at which member banks borrow from the Fed itself; it can raise or lower the proportion of reserves that member banks must keep to back their loans; or it can buy or sell securities—mostly short-term Treasury notes—on the open market.

When the Fed buys, it pays with a check

drawn on itself—literally creating money from thin air and buying a piece of the national debt. The seller usually deposits the check in a bank account, where the money becomes part of the bank's reserves and counts as backing for loans, thus helping to expand the economy. If the Fed's reserve requirements average 15 percent, for example, each new dollar can theoretically support up to \$6.67 in loans.... economists figure that each dollar in new bank reserves can increase the gross national product by \$3.90 to \$7.80 within six months. In the reverse process, the Fed sells securities from its own account and thus pulls in money from the banks, reducing their reserves and forcing a decline in lending. Either way, the Fed affects interest rates; when there is less money available for lending, rates are bid up; when there is more money, the market tends to relax....

(Burns said he has made moves to expand the money supply) but he insisted that to move any more aggressively would risk a new burst of inflation—"an explosion of money and credit that could wreck all chances of lasting recovery.... Oh, sure, we could do more. We could even wreck the country, but we are not going to do it."

... Proxmire's Senate resolution, backed by an ideological spectrum ranging from Hubert Humphrey to James Buckley... would order the Fed to consult with the House and Senate banking committees twice a year, setting money-supply growth targets and by implication being held responsible for past performance. "It is very important that the Fed at least hear from its master," Proxmire said last week. "Without goals, targets, we'll never hear anything meaningful from a Federal Reserve chairman."... One way or another, the resolution seemed likely to pass; whether Burns could defang it might depend heavily on the economy over the next few months. (Excerpted from article by Larry Martz and Rich Thomas which appeared in *Newsweek*, March 10, 1975).

\*\*\*\*\*

And so, at long last, and because of a controversy between the Congress and the Fed, the media condescends to tell the public how the Federal Reserve System engages in a craft that is "far more art than science" in "literally creating money from thin air" by merely writing and signing "a check drawn on itself."

Readers will remember that Article I, Section 8 of the United States Constitution provides that Congress shall have the power "...to coin money and regulate the value thereof."

Congress delegated that power to the Federal Reserve when it created the system in 1913. Since that time our money has lost its gold backing, then its silver backing, our coins became mere tokens, and finally our paper money lost its U.S. Treasury backing and became mere Federal Reserve promises to pay that must be accepted as legal tender. (In this connection, someone has said that governments determine what is legal tender, but the public determines what is money; when the man in the street or in the field feels his paper currency is a terrible storehouse for his prior labors, he will then turn to gold or silver or "things." This is a part of the reason that sales remain high in many lines despite the stagflation.)

After Congress relinquished its power over money to the Fed, coining money (or printing paper promises to pay) and regulating the value thereof took on a new form because of the growth of Big Government:

Since Government became a service organization, doing for people what people ought to be doing for themselves, Government has been spending more than it has been able to collect. To get the extra money, Government must "borrow" and pay interest, just as you or I must do. And the Fed was set up as the Government's Central Banker. When the Government needs money, the House of Representatives "appropriates," the Senate approves, the Treasury provides and the Executive spends the money. When there is not enough money in the Treasury, it is "borrowed" from the Fed and we, the taxpayers, presently pay some \$30 billion a year in interest on those loans. This interest is paid to the Fed or to those who purchase the Treasury notes and bonds from the Fed; the principle is created with the stroke of a pen, but the interest must be paid in full by the American taxpayers. This is a part of the story *Newsweek* did not tell. And this is how the National Debt got to be \$458 billion as of fiscal 1974, and how the total outstanding obligations of the Federal Government got to be over \$5 trillion (estimated at \$5,077,000,000,000.00 as of fiscal 1974).

Now, as costly as is the Fed to the taxpayer and as enriching as it is to the Governors of the Fed and to their favored clients, the monster bankers and the multinationals, it is obvious that the Fed does not, of itself, pump new money into the economy. First, it waits until the politicians ask for more money. Then the Fed is happy to oblige. And this is why the present controversy between the Congress and the Fed is just a bit ridiculous. The Fed can make the existing money supply tight or loose; but it

cannot increase the money supply; that's up to Congress. So, again oversimplifying, we might say that Congress caused the inflation while Fed created the recession, and while they're battling each other in defensive wars the Federal Executive is taking advantage of the situation to grow more powerful.

This was brought out very tellingly by the eminent gold bug Harry Schultz, who is so well respected that he is able to charge a consultation fee of \$1,000 per hour (\$2,000 on Saturdays and Sundays), and whose newsletter sells for \$14 per copy.

Mr. Schultz says it appears to him that the undercover United States monetary policy now is a "para-military, eco-aggression, that is being strategized to pull US burning chestnuts out of the fire." He believes that the immediate ploy is to pay for high priced oil with low priced currency; and that the final result will be a flooding of the world with cheap and finally worthless American dollars, which will "have a diabolical effect on civilization, may in fact virtually bring it to an existence confrontation, if not a termination." He reckons that when currency is debased on a massive scale, the people's sense of values is destroyed; and what follows is always violence, chaos, anarchy, and destruction. "We already have this process in progress of course," says Schultz. "What's new is a great expansion of it."

According to Schultz and those of his school of economics (he does not stand alone, he just stands near the head of the class) the situation was brought about because U.S. monetary policies are now being run by the State Department instead of the Treasury. One of the earliest moves was to put Henry Kissinger in charge of the State Department. Then, even as pal Schlesinger was moved into the Pentagon, another controversial operative, CFR's Helmut Sonnenfeldt, was supposed to move in and take over Treasury. But that scheme backfired and Sonnenfeldt was awarded to Super-K in State. To weaken the Treasury Department, a lightweight by name of William E. Simon was moved up into the Secretaryship.

"One can see now, in retrospect," observed Schultz, "that asking (Chairman of the Council of Economic Advisers Alan) Greenspan to Washington was a window dressing operation, to give a front to the covert action to be undertaken in the State Department. In fact, it made little difference who was at Treasury, when the real decisions were going to be taken at State. What friend Greenspan says is therefore of little moment and it keeps the natives from getting restless."

Schultz concedes that "the powers who move political men around like chessmen are the monster US banks. They've been doing it for decades, yea centuries. Men are moved into place to implement policies favored by these bankers."

In the foregoing there is one piece missing from the jigsaw: While it seems true enough that the present critical economic and monetary decisions are being made and carried out by State, not Treasury, it is also true that the Super-K is no giant when it comes to things economic and monetary. Given the plan and the program, Kissinger can carry them out superlatively, but even he admits that in these areas, somebody else must do the blueprinting.

And that is why Mr. Rockefeller went to Washington. Nelson had his heart set on the Presidency and under no other conditions would he have demeaned himself and the family name by playing second fiddle to a Ford (and certainly not to a Nixon who was virtually an employee—which partly accounts for the forced resignation and ostracism of the latter). But the time was ripe, all others were in their places, the last act was ready to begin; but Kissinger could not play the double role, and the Top Man, Nelson, had to be brought onto the stage because he knew exactly what was in Producer David's mind, and he knew how to get the players to carry out the plans that were in David's mental portfolio.

Ford, like Greenspan and Simon, might be referred to as window dressing. A current wisecrack making the rounds in Washington has it that Rockefeller may even let Ford stay on and run for the Presidency—with Rocky. In any case, Ford is quite capable when it comes to chiding a reluctant Congress about such matters as an extra quarter of a billion dollars for Cambodia. However, the television networks may have overplayed the buildup to that particular press conference. The manner in which so much film footage showing maimed and mutilated women and children allegedly just wounded in and around Phnom Penh, was edited into television newscasts just before the Ford appeal, was rather obvious and in bad taste.

There is the suspicion that the real reason for sending that extra quarter of a billion to Cambodia is to add impetus to the dollar flood that may engulf the world. Added fact: after Iran promised to make all its international deals in U.S. dollars, along came the announcement that a major economic agreement had been made whereby some \$15 billion would be spent on American goods and services.

Another item of greater concern, and we are quoting from the editorial page of *Business Week* of March 10, 1975:

"With stunning swiftness, the U.S. has accelerated its shipment of sophisticated military weapons to countries in the war-prone Middle East and North Africa. U.S. arms sales to the area are now running close to \$7 billion a year—up from \$1.3 billion only three years ago. Obviously this rapidly growing arsenal, coupled with shipments from the Soviet Union, Britain, and France, is making the Middle East the world's No. 1 tinderbox. It also presents the U.S. with troublesome moral and political dilemmas.... the Senate Foreign Relations Committee and the Senate Appropriations Committee should face up to some difficult questions in their upcoming hearings:

- \* Are U.S. arms sales changing the military balance in the Middle East?
- \* Is the U.S. arming countries that may turn out to be enemies in any future war over oil?
- \* Are sales to the Middle East taking away weapons needed by U.S. forces?
- \* Are arms sales merely an expedient to help the U.S. balance of payments?

"Many of the planes and missiles reaching the Middle East are capable of carrying nuclear warheads. Though no nuclear weapons have been exported to the region, both the Arabs and the Israelis could someday produce weapons-grade fissionable materials on their own, as India has done, making nuclear war possible."

As this is being written, Kissinger is once more in the Middle East, and it is becoming evident that his visits to various and sundry countries of the world have more to do with trade than with peace. His visits to Peking had nothing to do with peace, had everything to do with opening up Red China to trade, trade especially with the corporate and the financial interests controlled by his patrons, the Rockefeller Brothers. The same is true of his visits to the Kremlin. He sold out the United States with the Salt Agreements that he masterminded; but he did great and wonderful things for the American-based multinational corporations. And when Kissinger pays visits to London, Brussels, Berlin, Paris, Bonn, Rome, etc., he visits as an honored representative of the United States of America; but we fear that his talks with heads of states have little to do with the interests of states—even the USSR—and have much to do with advancing the interests of that new set of sovereignties known as the Multinationals, and whose executive heads see themselves as World Managers.

Now, if the Secretary of State were running this para-military eco-aggressive policy on behalf of the people of the United States, if he were insisting on the spread of US dollars throughout the world as a way of aiding and abetting the US economy and strengthening the US dollar, keeping US factories running and US workmen employed; then we, too, would praise Kissinger as most do in the upper echelons of politics and finance. But, if he is using his office and US dollars for any other purpose, ought he not to be exposed and condemned?

Unfortunately, what is good for the Multinationals is not necessarily good for the United States. These global corporations operate as private economic systems, but control 70% of the Nation's wealth and pay 14% of its taxes. The following is by Judith Randall in a recent article in the *Washington Star-News*:

"Obsolete federal policies have bred inflation and unemployment by allowing global corporations to operate as private economic systems... Prof. Ronald E. Muller told a news conference.... By shifting their enterprises to wherever they can maximize profits they are able to buy labor and raw materials cheaply, escape many taxes and avoid the costs purely domestic firms must pay.... the globals can often drive solely domestic single industry competitors out of business.... With the competitors out of the way, they can then raise prices.... Muller said 30% of total corporate U.S. profits are now earned abroad (and) global corporations now control over 50% of the Nation's bank assets, which are for the most part concentrated in the 20 or so U.S. banks which also operate internationally. (Muller is co-author of the book *Global Reach: The Power of Multinationals*, and a professor at American University)."

These Multinationals whose agents (such as Henry K. and Nelson R.) use United States credentials and U.S. dollars, but act otherwise as independent, ultranational managers of the world, have precipitated a global economic and monetary crisis, perhaps intentionally, since they anticipate as a result a socialist world order. To gain control of a Government in order to destroy it is an act the general public may never comprehend.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue (except to overseas air-mail subscribers) are sent each subscriber. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address orders and correspondence:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### ACIR'S CONFERENCE ON FEDERALISM ----- or ----- THE TENSION OF INTERDEPENDENCE

#### FEDERALISM IN ACTION?

A conference to complete the structuring of the "new order," or "Regional Governance" was held at the Statler Hilton Hotel in the Nation's Capital, February 20-22, 1975. It was called by the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR), was assisted financially by the National Science Foundation, was assisted by the Office of Management and Budget (OMB), the General Services Administration (GSA), and by the following satellite organizations of the Rockefeller-endowed 1313:

- The Council of State Governments
- The International City Management Association
- The National Association of Counties
- The National Governors' Conference
- The National League of Cities
- The National Conference of State Legislatures
- The U.S. Conference of Mayors

There were some 30 speakers and a roster of about 350 conferees which included 49 Federal officials, 72 State officials, 18 Regional officials, 64 County officials, 80 City officials, 66 Academics, 31 Education officials, 42 representatives of national organizations associated with "1313," 23 representatives of State organizations affiliated with "1313," 17 representatives of "private research" institutions (such as Aspen, Carnegie, Brookings, etc.), 14 officials of business and labor organizations, 23 representatives of private industry, 8 representatives from foreign countries, 5 Press representatives, and 25 who were classified as "Miscellaneous" registrants. Not all of this last group were in sympathy with the activities of ACIR, and were there to act as citizens' representatives insofar as this is possible in such a "closed conference."

Your reporter did not attend the conference, but he did receive reports from reporters who did gain entry, and has been supplied with copies of the propaganda material that was distributed among the registrants, as well as copies of all the speeches delivered by the

proponents of Regional Government (we are deeply grateful to those patriots who were able to supply us with this information in order that we might relay the "highlights" to our readers).

Our first general impression is that the Planners were not at all happy with the way their plans did not materialize as planned in 1974. ACIR Chairman Robert E. Merriam was of the opinion that Watergate was the reason since there had developed a growing distrust of politicians and government officials in general, both elected and appointed. He temporized and explained that:

"The shifting sands of American governmental actions alternately form solid dunes of accomplishment only to be blown into endless deserts of mediocrity. The alternate ebb and flow of these sands has been the subject of intense wonder in the rest of the world—and with reason." (We suspect that had Mr. Merriam recalled what Jesus said of houses built on sand, he would have used a different illustration to explain the failures of ACIR in 1974).

Harlan Cleveland, former U.S. Ambassador to NATO, CFR member, and presently director of Aspen Institute's Program in International Affairs, was more direct in his explanation: "We Took Our Eye Off the Ball."

In case any reader is unfamiliar with ACIR, here is Chairman Merriam's description of it: "ACIR is a national bipartisan body established by Congress in 1959 to study points of intergovernmental conflict and tension and to make recommendations for easing them and thereby improving the system. Because of its unique stature as a permanent commission, ACIR is able to follow-up on its recommendations, encouraging and assisting the legislative and executive branches of Federal, state and local governments to implement them. The work of the Commission flows in three stages: staff research and information gathering at the direction of the Commission; policy making by the Commission; and efforts by both Commission and

staff to see that adopted policies are implemented....

"ACIR is the first official 'federal' body created since the Constitutional Convention itself. Lacking the action mandate of that great body, the ACIR nevertheless has over the years forged an important agenda as we move into the third century of this vast American experiment."

This is, of course, no idle boast. ACIR and its cooperating organizations have been able to influence the Federal Executive into dividing this Nation into Ten Federal Regions, and into inducing Congress to accept the validity of the Executive Orders that so divided this Nation.

Now ACIR and its satellites are busily promoting sub-state regions, in placing such regions under the control of the Federal Government through what the Planners call "Federal Mandating."

In a "Legislator's Guide to Substate Districting" which is sent to all State Legislators by ACIR, we learn that "Nearly all the States have adopted a substate planning district system for the purpose of coordinating State, Federal and locally encouraged planning operations....The question no longer is whether there will be systems of regional governance. These structures exist and more are being created every year. The ... ACIR has four objectives for governing at this crucial level:

- to coordinate areawide agencies and reduce their proliferation;
- to develop a framework for responsive decision-making at the areawide level;
- to curb special districts; and
- to establish a short-term environment of cooperation between regional agencies and local governments that still facilitate long-range government modernization and reorganization."

"To this end," the ACIR action agenda continues, "the Commission has developed a three-pronged strategy: umbrella multi-jurisdictional organizations at the multicounty level; modernized counties and reorganized local governments; and systematic assignment of government functions among these levels. This strategy is the product of a far-reaching, two-year ACIR study, *Substate Regionalism and the Federal System*, published in six volumes."

**Translation:** Local and County Governments must be "modernized" so that all their activities will be under the control of substate district commissions; these, in turn, will be under the control of areawide, multicounty,

"umbrella multi-jurisdictional organizations;" these, in their turn, will be under the control of the Ten Federal Regional Councils which, again in turn, are under the control of the White House Executive Office.

Thus is formed a bureaucratic dictatorship extending to the community level, managed absolutely and without appeal by a newly invigorated Domestic Council (which in turn, is dominated and controlled by appointed agents of the appointed Vice President, Nelson Rockefeller).

This Bureaucratic Dictatorship called Regional Governance (which is one branch of a Corporate Socialist State that is being built to replace our representative republic) is to be accomplished by ACIR and its cooperating organizations, by means of what the Planners sometimes call "Federal Mandating." A "mandate" is an order from the Central Authority to a subordinate body such as a substate district, which must be followed—or else. Examples of such Federal Mandates: Revenue Sharing, OSHA, PSRO, Flood Insurance, and the hoped-for Federal Land Use Planning.

ACIR issued a paper entitled "Federalism in 1974: The Tension of Interdependence." The following is quoted from a section of that paper. Please read with discernment:

\*\*\*\*\*  
FEDERAL MANDATING

The Congress and the Federal executive took a series of actions in 1974 which showed their continued ability to mandate policies affecting the operations of the states and local governments when they choose to do so....

With the interdependence of the revenue systems of the partners in the federal system, and with the continued substantial Federal assistance provided to the states and local governments, the Federal government has ample means to set guidelines for local programs and practices....

On December 31, 1973, President Nixon signed the *Flood Disaster Protection Act of 1973*.... Effective July 1, 1975, Federal mortgage guarantees and insurance, mortgage loans, and other lending by Federally insured or regulated financial institutions, as well as other forms of Federal assistance for financing the capital costs of construction and equipment, will not be available to businesses and individuals in identified flood hazard areas unless the community has qualified for the Federal Disaster Protection Program by adopting Federally determined land use controls. By this means, and

by the use of the threat to withhold both Federal funds and funds of private institutions regulated by the Federal government, the new law provides a strong impetus for flood control planning in several thousand communities nationwide.

(End of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

Now, let's see how this one particular Federal Mandate—the racket called National Flood Insurance—will operate on and after July 1, 1975. We are indebted to Cal Steinberger of Fairfax, Oklahoma, who analyzed and published the following:

\*\*\*\*\*

We are using as our references: (1) the National Flood Insurance Act of 1968, (2) the Flood Disaster Protection Act of 1973, and (3) the National Flood Insurance Manual. In order that we may understand the meaning of these documents, let us first define several terms:

**Community** means any State or political subdivision thereof, such as its counties and municipalities.

**Land Use and Control Measures** means zoning ordinances, subdivision regulations, building codes, health regulations and other applications and extensions of the normal police power to provide standards and effective enforcement provisions for the prudent use and occupancy of flood-prone areas.

**Flood-Prone Area** means any area which might become inundated from a flood which might occur at a frequency of at least once in 100 years.

**Structure** means any building which is used for residential, business, agricultural, or religious purposes or which is occupied by a private non-profit organization or which is owned by a State or local government or an agency thereof.

With the above definitions in mind, we find that in order for a community to be eligible for flood insurance—and all flood-prone communities have been ordered by the federal government to enter such a program by July 1, 1975—it must adopt the above described land use and control measures **for the entire area within its jurisdiction**. The Dept. of Housing and Urban Development (HUD), must approve these regulations and when once approved they may not be modified or changed without HUD's permission. The community must also appoint an agency or official with the authority and means to implement (enforce) such regulations. Here is how the scheme works:

**First:** HUD determines for your community the flood plain elevation of the area.

**Second:** HUD approves the community's mandatory land use and control measures.

**Third:** The National Flood Insurance Association (NFIA) moves in via local insurance broker promoters who are "induced" with the promise of receiving a "cut" of at least 15% of the amount of premiums sold—with a minimum guarantee of at least \$10 per policy. A separate policy is written for each structure (i.e., blanket coverage by an owner is not permitted). The NFIA—headquartered at 160 Water Street in New York City—"cooperates" with the Federal Insurance Administration (a department of HUD). It is a virtual closed shop for certain elite insurance companies. All premium checks are made payable to the NFIA, and policies written in each State are "assigned" to certain of the elite companies which act as the NFIA Servicing Agent.

**Fourth:** The NFIA insurance policy (which is subsidized by the federal government) is a nationwide standardized policy with the premium varying according to the number of feet difference in elevation between the structure's first floor and the 100-year flood plain elevation—and whether it is "above" or "below" such elevation, and whether or not there is a basement involved. The premium is a minimum of \$25, is for a one-year term, and is payable in advance. It has a mandatory \$200 (or 2% of the amount of the loss to the building, whichever is greater) standard deduction clause.

**And finally the catch:** HUD then informs the community and all owners of structures within the flood plain area that all existing non-conforming uses shall not be expanded, and they are "advised" that such flood plain areas should be reserved for "open space purposes." And, that all new construction or substantial improvements of residential structures shall have the lowest floor (including basement) elevated to or above the level of the 100-year flood—with attendant utility and sanitary facilities to be flood-proofed up to such a level. The community is also informed that it must conform to all pollution control edicts of the Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) to prevent pollution from spilling into the flood plain area.

By this time the community (including the entire State and all counties) has learned to its dismay that its entire incorporated area has been coerced into adopting restrictive zoning, standardized building and housing codes, subdivision regulations, health regulations, etc. which its citizens do not want, and they have lost all control over the implementation of such laws. Also, property



owners are forced to buy the flood insurance under the threat of the community losing all federal grants-in-aid. In fact, we are now learning that banks, savings and loan companies, and other federal mortgage lending agencies will not lend the property owners any money without their first buying such flood insurance!

Any idea that a person might entertain as to whether or not the federal government will control the property being insured, is quickly dispelled upon reading the policy's fine print. It blatantly states that: "Any terms of the policy which are in conflict with the statutes of the State are hereby amended to conform to such (present or future) statutes, *except that in cases of conflict with applicable Federal law or regulation, such Federal law or regulation shall control the terms of this policy.*"

(End of explanation of the Federal Flood Insurance racket).

\*\*\*\*\*

The foregoing explains how land control has been attained by Federal Mandate, but it applies only to areas where the flood plain description can be utilized, to "several thousand communities nationwide," says an ACIR report. What ACIR wants is total control of the use of *all land* within the fifty United States. And still to be desired, therefore, is a *federal land use planning bill* of the type introduced—but defeated—in the 93rd Congress. Here is ACIR's official report on this development:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### FEDERAL LAND USE PLANNING BILL

...The Congress...considered the proposed Land Use Planning Act in 1974. The bill was the product of a hard fought compromise between those who sought strong sanctions against states which did not set up land use planning programs and those who saw land use planning as a threat to private property. In its final form, the bill would have authorized \$100-million a year for eight years for states to establish and implement land use planning. The bill, which encouraged and provided a framework for state land use...was killed by the House when it sent the conference report back to committee on June 11, 1974. But Congress did pass and the President signed a rejuvenated *Planning Assistance Act* under which the Department of Housing and Urban Development will continue their assistance to state, regional, and local planning efforts *only if the planning covers land use.* (Italics added).

(End of quotation from ACIR Report)

\*\*\*\*\*

In addition to flood insurance and the HUD

assistance regulations, there is one other type of Federal Mandate which can be used to attain Federal control of land use in the States and communities of the Nation; this is by the application of certain land control regulations that were enacted by Executive Order in 1974 by the Environmental Protection Agency (ERA). These regulations were to have become effective on January 1, 1975 but for some reason or reasons not publicly announced (to our knowledge), enforcement of these regulations was delayed until further notice. It is this reporter's belief that enforcement was postponed because such action might jeopardize the passage of a new Federal Land Use Planning Act in this first session of the 94th Congress. ACIR does not like to depend on Executive Orders when there is a possibility of obtaining the same power through legislative action. For example, ACIR's current major project is the establishment of these substate districts in all States. In ACIR's most recent *Substate Districting Analysis*, it is noted that 42 of the fifty States have established substate districts as per "advice" of ACIR. However, of those 42 States only 18 have established their sub-regions through legislative action; while the other 23 States have been subdivided by Executive Orders issued by the respective Governors of those States. ACIR knows that State Legislatures can—even as the Federal Legislature can if it ever wakes up—rescind an Executive Order. Thus, says ACIR: "if a substate districting system is to successfully coordinate Federal, State, and local substate planning operations, it should have the following characteristics: \* First, it must be *securely created in law* rather than *executive order.*" (Italics added for emphasis).

When the Ten Federal Regions were created by Executive Order, the authority for doing so was provided by Public Law 90-577; so there was a law to back up this Executive Order. This would hardly be the case with an Executive Order issued by EPA Chairman Russell Train, and ACIR wants its land control power "securely created in law."

And so; on Feb. 20, 1975, a new Federal Land Use Control Bill—H.R. 3510—was introduced in the House of Representatives. It is similar to last year's bill and *must also be defeated if property rights are to be retained!*

More on this subject in future letters...

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE INVISIBLE GOVERNMENT REVISITED

#### A CHANGE IN STRATEGY?

As the American people are confronted with one political scandal after another, with crime increasing at what seems to be an uncontrollable rate, with new crises crowding existing crises off the front pages, with rising unemployment and soaring prices, and with recession and inflation forming the two horns of an economic dilemma, everything seems to be a mass of seething confusion. Nothing seems to make sense, and people who never really worried about such things before are asking, "What is happening to us; where are we headed?"

For those who will believe, the answer is as simple as it is agonizing: All that is happening to us as a Nation and a people was planned to happen to us, and we are headed toward a completely new form of government and a New World Order. The problems we face today were deliberately created; tailor-made in order to produce a state of chaos which will induce the people to demand the setting-up of a pre-planned dictatorship as the only solution short of total anarchy.

Most of us who have attempted to study the course and chart the steps leading to the final cataclysm, would probably have agreed that the climax would not come until after the "falling away" of yet another President. We expected that Gerald Ford would resign or otherwise "disappear," leaving the supreme rulership in the hands of Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller who, together with his Brothers, his in-laws and his associates in the Council on Foreign Relations, would then proceed to establish an oligarchic dictatorship—at the request of the people.

But there may have been a change in the plans. It may be that the two appointed Executives will remain at their posts, but that their positions will be changed. That is, Ford will remain as Domestic Administrator, while Rockefeller will become International Administrator.

An explanation is in order:

The Rockefellers have two change agents who are perhaps equal in importance: Henry Kissinger who is an Ambassador-at-Large to

all the world representing both the United States and the Rockefeller Empire; and the lesser known but equally powerful Zbigniew Brzezinski who is director of the Research Institute on International Change at Columbia University, and director of the Trilateral Commission, a supranational organization similar to the Bilderbergers but limited in membership to invited individuals of European, Japanese, and American citizenship, which was founded and financed, and is managed by David Rockefeller. Even as Henry Kissinger was made Secretary of State by the Rockefellers, so also was this man with the unpronounceable name made director of the Trilateral Commission by the Rockefellers. And Brzezinski, even as Kissinger, speaks for the Rockefellers when he speaks, or writes.

Brzezinski's latest policy directions for the Establishment's army of followers appeared in the March 3, 1975 issue of the *New York Magazine*, under the provoking title: "*Unmanifest Destiny: Where Do We Go From Here?*" He answers the question with this summary:

"Finally, it seems to me that we have to recognize that the world that is emerging today is made up of independent nations seeking more equity, and this is, in fact, the world that we have long desired. Its appearance is bound to produce frictions with the richer and more established nations. That is a reality which we cannot avoid. Therefore, rather than turning our backs on it, we should become more involved in getting that new world engaged in shaping a *global community*. This means our speaking at the United Nations with greater moral authority. This means upgrading the level of our representation at the United Nations, not lowering it. We should participate actively in the discussion of reforms, especially in the *new economic world order*. We should take the lead in reapportioning voting rights for the new influential members of the *global community* in the *International Monetary Fund* and the *World Bank*. We should even consider creating machinery for *global planning* and arrangements for long-term

(continued on page 3)

## COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS RECRUITS MORE CONGRESSMEN

By Hon. Larry McDonald of Georgia  
in the House of Representatives  
Friday, March 14, 1975

In recent years a highly influential private organization, the Council on Foreign Relations, has adopted a policy of recruiting new members operating in fields which are useful to its ends. Many of these new initiates are Members of Congress.

The Council on Foreign Relations is the organization which has not only originated Dr. Kissinger's "New World Order," but which has effectively committed the United States to its creation—this without consulting the Congress of the United States in any way.

I would like to offer particular "congratulations" to that noted "conservative," William F. Buckley of National Review, who has finally achieved respectability within the liberal establishment. The list of (new) Council members follows:

The men and women who became Council members during 1973-74 are:

A. Robert Abboud, Barbara Ann Anderson\*, Manuel R. Angula, Charles W. Bailey, Howard H. Baker, Jr.†, Malcolm Baldrige, Robert E. Baldwin, Joseph W. Bartlett, Lucius D. Battle, Atherton Bean, Henry S. Bienan, James H. Binger, Donald L. M. Blackmer, Landrum R. Bolling, William H. Branson, Mitchell Brock, Charles N. Brower, Seyom Brown, William F. Buckley, Jr., John C. Bullitt, John R. Bunting, Jr., Josiah Bunting, George L. Bustin\*, Samuel C. Butler, William D. Carmichael, Barry E. Carter, Edward William Carter, Patricia Hewitt Christensen\*, Howard L. Clark, Wesley K. Clark\*, Sydney M. Cone III, Joan Ganz Cooney, Lloyd N. Cutler.

Richard A. Debs, Rimmer DeVries, William H. Donaldson, Edward S. Donnell, Robert R. Douglass, William Drayton, Jr., John C. Duncan, Lawrence S. Eagleburger, Gerald M. Edelman, Bernard T. Feld, Susan Fraker\*, Francine R. Frankel,† Orville L. Freeman, Murray J. Gart, Murray Gell-Mann, David Ginsburg, Ruth Bader Ginsberg, Susan A. Goldberg\*, Robert C. Good, Paul F. Gorman, Victor Gotbaum, Sanford D. Greenberg, Peter B. Grose, Paul Hallingby, Jr., Thomas A. Halsted, Arthur A. Hartman, Harold H. Healy, Jr., John M. Hennessey, Anne L. Hollick, Bradley C. Hosmer, Robert S. Ingersol, John R. Jackson, Harold Kaplan, Stanley Karnow, Spurgeon M. Keeny, Jr., Roger G. Kennedy, Melvin R. Laird, Lewis E. Lehrman, James F. Leonard, Victor H. Li, Abraham F. Lowenthal, Elmer W. Lower, Alonzo L. McDonald, George S. McGovern, Fritz Machlup, Murray Marder, Jonathan B. Marks\*, C. William Maynes, Jr., Dennis L. Meadows, Donella H. Meadows, Paul L. Miller, William G. Miller, Parker G. Montgomery, John Norton Moore, Jonathan Moore, Theodore H. Moran.

Steven C. Nelson\*, Eugene H. Nickerson, William A. Nierenberg, Philip A. Odeen, William S. Ogden, Arthur M. Okun, Wolfgang K. H. Panofsky, Maynard M. Parker, Hugh T. Patrick, Robert L. Pfaltzgraff, Jr., Nelson W. Polsby, Lewis T. Preston, Michael M. Reisman, Abra-

ham A. Ribicoff, Ruth Amende Roosa, Daniel Rose, Henry Rosovsky, Timothy S. Rothermel\*, Richard H. Rovere, Donald Rumsfeld, Vernon E. Ruttan.

Mildred D. Sage, Richard E. Salomon, John C. Sawhill, John H. Schafer, Orville H. Schell, Jr., George M. Schultz, Brent Scowcroft, John E. Seigle, George M. Shapiro, Irving S. Shapiro, George P. Shultz, William E. Simon, Thomas E. Skidmore, Edson W. Spencer, Joan E. Spero\*, Charles B. Stauffacher, Ernest Stern, Adlai E. Stevenson III, Robert Stobaugh, Brandon W. Sweltzer, Maurice Templesman, Charles C. Tillinghast, Jr., Luman M. Tondel, Jr., Gregory F. Treverton\*, Robert W. Tucker.

William Watts, Murray L. Weinbaum, Steven Weinberg, Jasper A. Welch, Jr., Richard W. Wheeler, Christina B. Whitman\*, W. Bradford Wiley, Fay Willey, Paul D. Wolfowitz\*, Robert C. Wood, Chen Ning Yang, Herbert F. York, Donna Ecton Young\*, Richard Young.

The 141 men and women who became members of the Council during 1972-73 are:

David M. Abshire, George H. Aldrich, Joe L. Albritton, John B. Anderson, Les Aspin, M. Genevieve Atwood\*, Josiah Lee Auspitz, Perry O. Baker, Jr., David O. Beim, Lloyd M. Bentsen, Jr., Bernard E. Berelson, Marilym Berger, Suzanne Berger, Eugene A. Birnbaum, Andrew H. Blauvelt\*, Frederick M. Bohen, John Branscomb, Alfred Brittain III, Edward W. Brooke, Jose A. Cabranes, Joseph A. Califano, Jr., John Carey, Charles W. Carson, Jr., Frank T. Cary, William J. Casey, Henry E. Catto, Jr., John Chancellor, George A. Chandler, Robert G. Chollar, Warren Christopher, Ray S. Cline, Barber B. Conable, Jr., Joseph F. Condon, John T. Connor, Jr., John C. Culver, William M. Dietel, Stephen H. DuBrul, Jr., Freeman J. Dyson, Jessica P. Einhorn, Robert J. Einhorn, Donald H. Elliot, Dante B. Fascell, Clarence Clyde Ferguson, Jr., Frances FitzGerald, Murray H. Finley, Donald T. Fox, Donald M. Fraser, Alton Frye, Paul M. Fye, Leslie H. Gelb, Patrick A. Gerschel\*, Henry R. Geyelin, Philip L. Geyelin, Eli Goldston.

Alexander M. Haig, Jr., David R. Halperin\*, Robert L. Heilbroner, Richard M. Helms, John A. Herfort\*, Frank W. Hoch, Jerome H. Holland, Graham Hovey, John Hughes, Fred C. Ikle, Norman Jacobs, Robbin S. Johnson\*, W. Thomas Johnson, Jr., Willard R. Johnson, Marvin L. Kalb, Alfred Orr Kelly, William J. Kilberg\*, Lane Kirkland, Curtis M. Kjaerner, John H. Knowles, Edward A. Kolodziej, Lawrence B. Krause, Kermit I. Lansner, Ivo J. Lederer, Monroe Leigh, Hillel Levine\*, Charles Edwin Lord, Winston Lord, James T. Lynn, Laurence E. Lynn, Jr.

Harry C. McPherson, Jr., William B. Macomber, Jr., Walter F. Mondale, Richard M. Moose, Thomas E. Morgan, Edward L. Morse, Kenneth P. Morse, Edmund S. Muskie, Andre W. G. Newburg, John Newhouse, Matthew Nimetz, Michel Oksenberg, James J. O'Leary, Kathryn C. Pelgrift\*, Lionel I. Pincus, Walter H. Pincus, Myer Rashish, Donald T. Regan, Nicholas Rey, John B. Rhineland, John B. Rhodes, Jr., Emmett Rice, Richard W. Richardson, Chalmers M. Roberts, Charles W. Robinson, James D. Robinson III, David E. Rogers-Frederick P. Rose, William V. Roth, Jr.

Nadav Safran, John A. Scali, Jan Schneider\*, Robert C. Seamans, Jr., Eli Shapiro, Herbert M. Shayne, Eleanor Bernet Sheldon, George L. Sherry, Leonard S. Silk, Ann B. Sloane, Walter B. Slocombe, Gaddis Smith,

\* Indicates Term Member

† Invited in 1972-73



When Ford took office he issued a statement pledging his support and protection of the merit system and instructed heads of departments and agencies to adhere to merit

system principles. However, Ford's executive order in removing top career jobs from Civil Service in regional offices has raised concern anew over the future of the merit system. Henderson and his colleagues seek to determine whether legislation is necessary to give stronger protection to the merit system. (End of article).

\*\*\*\*\*

Typically, Congressman Henderson and his colleagues have their eyes on the lesser of the evils: instead of worrying about legislation to protect the merit system, they should be seeking ways to prevent "legislation by executive order," and they should be seeking to prevent the growth in power of the Regional Governance System. Whether the Regional Administrator is a political appointee or a career bureaucrat is of minor importance when compared with the fact that he is a Regional Dictator in either case. However, that's another story....

It does seem probable that, in line with his act of "taking charge," the President is engaged in a slow, silent but sure program of weakening the hold of "entrenched bureaucrats" on key departments and agencies and replacing career men with political appointees who are loyal to the policies and proposals of Rockefeller and the New World Order. Also under fire are the CIA, FBI, IRS, Internal Security Committees of the Congress, etc. While commendable in some respects *the real reason for the attacks is to reshape these security agencies and to make sure of their loyalty to the New World Order which is being installed.*

This became apparent to your editor when the CFR-controlled *Newsweek* permitted the publication in its issue of March 17, 1975, of an article titled "The Invisible Government," written by William S. Banowsky, who is president of Pepperdine University, the Republican National Committeeman for California, and rated as a staunch conservative. Had there not been an ulterior motive, we are convinced that the publisher of *Newsweek* would never have permitted the publication of such an article. Excerpts follow:

\*\*\*\*\*

For years we have heard warnings... about the evils of big government. Now these warnings have been given a new credibility. Millions of Americans, growing uneasy about this awesome concentration of power that controls much of our lives, see it as a threat to our civil liberties....

Self-righteous politicians can condemn the FBI, CIA, IRS and other departments, bureaus, agencies or commissions... But so

long as we deal merely with the effects rather than the cause we miss the real danger.

The 3 million civilian employees of the federal government work in numerous agencies which form a kind of invisible government. ... Insulated from public scrutiny, these unelected and, for the most part, unappointed civil servants are nameless and faceless. The majority simply carry out orders. Somewhere between them and the American people they serve, the line of accountability has been blurred.... In the total American work force, one out of six civilian employees is now on a government payroll.

But it's not the *size* nor even the *cost*, but the *power* of the entrenched bureaucracy that is most alarming. ... HEW occupies 57 buildings in Washington. If power is where the money is, we should take notice that HEW's proposed 1976 budget is \$118 billion, one-third of the total federal budget.... Similar power is at HUD, OMB, EPA, SEC, FCC, FTC, ICC. One could go on and on. The initials are forbidding acronyms for anonymity. ... the machinery of government remains in the hands of anonymous bureaucrats protected by Civil Service so that neither their positions nor their actions are subject to the electoral process. The whole system remains ripe for future abuse. (Unquote).

\*\*\*\*\*

Right on. But think for a moment: The whole Administration, from the President and Vice President on down through the 3 million employees, none of their positions or actions have been subject to the electoral process. That there will even be another Presidential election is moot.

Crises are created so that preplanned solutions can be effectuated; and a part of the planning includes the reshaping of the CIA, FBI, other agencies *as well as effective control over Congress!* As Rep. McDonald observed (p. 2), many of the new initiates in the CFR are Members of Congress. Of the 17 "heavyweights" in the Senate, 15 are members of the CFR now. There are 175 CFR members in the Executive branch, and more are being moved in as Ford "takes charge" and rules America so that the Rockefellers and their associates may rule the world.

How few realize that we have, in 200 years, deteriorated from a Republic to an Oligarchy.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. For information concerning this Newsletter, write to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### FEDERAL SUPERSESSION: ANOTHER ROAD TO DICTATORSHIP

#### HOW BIG GOVERNMENT CAN BECOME ORGANIZED CRIME

In the Constitutional Convention of 1789, one of the major issues to be debated had to do with the size of the federal government that the States were about to create and empower. The faction known as the "Federalists" argued for a strong central authority, while the "Anti-Federalists" insisted that the power should be diffused and that the future federal government should be granted only a limited list of powers which should be specified and enumerated in the Constitution. The "Anti-Federalists" won—at the Convention—but the States were not yet satisfied. They feared strong central government and only after it was promised that a Bill of Rights (the first ten amendments) would be added, would a majority of the States ratify the Constitution. Because of this situation Virginia was the last to ratify (George Mason and Patrick Henry did their best to prevent it), and North Carolina and Rhode Island refused to ratify.

Even with the Bill of Rights added to the Constitution a majority of the States were apprehensive of the powers granted to the federal government; they had just freed themselves from a strong central authority. But never in their wildest imaginings would those early Americans have believed that their complaints and grievances against the London government would pale into insignificance when compared to the oppressive abuses that future generations of Americans would suffer at the hands of a Washington government.

We don't know who wrote the following; it appeared on the front page of the *Armed Citizen News* of March, 1975 (the official publication of the National Association to Keep and Bear Arms), but it fits our thesis, and we quote:

"There is no nation on earth which offers its citizens as much opportunity as we Americans enjoy. Even the so-called 'poor' in America live better than the average middle-class of any other country in the world.

"A few people have said that our paper

does nothing but complain about our government, and never says anything good about America. But this is saying two different things. America is not our government.

America is anything and everything from the East Coast to the West Coast, including our people, their homes, farms, businesses and factories and even more than that, America is an idea, the great idea of freedom. Our people are free to work, to play, to worship as they see fit, as long as they do not, infringe on the rights of others (at least, that is the way it's supposed to be).

"Our government is something else again: government represents the police power. Our forefathers gave the U.S. Government certain powers, limited mainly to defense of our Nation and of its people. They put definite limitations on this power, as shown by the Ninth Amendment, which reads: 'The enumeration in the Constitution of certain rights shall not be construed to deny or disparage others retained by the people.' The Tenth Amendment is even clearer and more definite about the limitation of power of the U.S. Government. It reads: 'The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively or to the people.'

"We find today that the people who control our Nation are not content with the limited powers given them by the U.S. Constitution. The three branches of government are constantly passing illegal laws, issuing unconstitutional Executive Orders and making unlawful court decisions; and every time they do it, we lose some more of our freedom.

"Again we say that there is no nation on earth which offers its citizens as much opportunity as we enjoy in America, but we are rapidly losing our freedoms, and we will be foolish if we sit back and do nothing just because we are still better off than any other people. It is our responsibility to pass freedom on to our children and our grandchildren...." (Quoted from *Armed Citizen News*, Box 1030, Red Bluff, CA 96080).

The chief objective of the author or authors



of the preceding article is to retain the freedom supposedly safeguarded by the Second Amendment to the Constitution, which reads, in part "...the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed." This is one of the basic rights of citizenship which has been infringed by the application of *Federal Supersession*, a tactic which is seldom mentioned by politicians or the controlled media, and one which we shall try to explain in this letter.

First, a definition; *Federal Supersession* is any act of the Federal Government which disregards Constitutional limitations and overrides, or supersedes, State or local laws.

We might say that it all began when the Supreme Court established the legal point that whenever Federal and State laws conflict, the Federal law is supreme and the State laws and local ordinances must give way. Of course, it should be recalled that this Nation fought a long, costly and bloody Civil War over one facet of this issue. The "Federalists," by this time renamed the "Republicans," won that war and what was originally referred to as States Rights died with the Southern Confederacy.

However, this nullified none of the rights which the Constitution declared to be "reserved to the States respectively or to the people." It is true that whenever Federal and State laws conflict, Federal laws must supersede. But there are areas where there should be no conflict because there should be no Federal law in the first place! When the Federal Government invades those areas where jurisdiction is reserved to the States or the people (local government), the Federal Government is acting in a criminal manner and in violation of the Law of the Land which is defined by the Constitution.

Nevertheless, the Congress passes laws, the Administration issues Executive Orders and the Federal Judiciary renders rulings in areas in which no branch of the Federal Government has any right to intervene since these are areas left specifically to the States or to the people (local governments).

This is what we are talking about when we refer to unlawful *Federal Supersession*. And we can cite about fifty such cases of Federal Supersession, and we shall later in this letter. But, first, let us categorize the types of Federal encroachment, and in this we are aided by James B. Croy, a Research Associate with the Oklahoma Legislative Council, who published an article dealing with Federal Supersession, which appeared in the current issue of *State Government*, a

publication of the 1313 Satellite, the Council of State Governments. We might add that Mr. Croy believes these federal supersessions to be Constitutional. In this we disagree with the author absolutely and completely. Further, we are convinced that the article would never have been accepted for publication by a 1313 Satellite if Mr. Croy had come to any other conclusion as to the Constitutionality of the Acts he describes.

Nonetheless, Mr. Croy is very much "on the ball" when he outlines five different types of Federal Supersession.

The first type he calls "Overt Supersession" because the language which characterizes it is clearly stated in the legislation or the executive order or the court ukase. It goes like this: "the provisions of this act shall supersede any and all laws of the States" and their political subdivisions. Mr. Croy cites as examples of this type of federal supersession the Civil Rights Act of 1964, the Fair Packaging and Labelling Act, the Uniform Time Act of 1966 with its offensive "spring forward, fall back" conundrum that is forced upon us twice a year, and the Noise Control Act of 1972 that declares all State and local noise control efforts to be null and void, and that only the Federal Noise Suppression Act is to be honored and obeyed.

The second type of federal supersession is called the "unless-surprise" type. "Basically, this category begins by stating that it is not the intent of Congress to supersede state authority," writes Mr. Croy, "unless state law disagrees with the provisions of the federal act, in which case—surprise—the State must give way. For instance:

"No provision of this chapter shall be construed as indicating an intent on the part of the Congress to occupy the field in which such provision operates to the exclusion of the law of any State on the same subject matter, unless there is a direct and positive conflict between such provision and the law of the State so that the two cannot stand together."

"While this example is from the Gun Control Act of 1968...this 'If we agree, then we are both right; but if we disagree, then I alone am right' logic is used by the Federal government in approximately one third of the acts surveyed and found to be supersessive."

The third, the "enforced compliance" type of supersession is more involved, and is found in much of the environmental legislation and regulations. It follows the "If-



then, if-then" pattern. That is, if a State does not issue regulations acceptable to the federal agency, then the federal agency will do so, and if the State does not adopt and enforce these federal regulations, then the federal agency will assume jurisdiction and take over, leaving the State government with no power in that area.

Sen. Jake Garn of Utah cites an example of this type of supersession which occurred when he was Mayor of Salt Lake City: "Under authority of Federal air quality legislation, the Environmental Protection Agency threatened me as Mayor of Salt Lake City, and the Governor of the State of Utah with jail and a fine if we did not produce air quality plans acceptable to the bureaucrats in Washington."

The fourth type of federal supersession is one that prohibits a State from acting where the Federal Government has already acted. The Federal Cigarette Labelling and Advertising Act provides an example. The Act reads: "No statement relating to smoking and health other than the statement required by section 4 of this Act shall be required on any cigarette package." A similar act prohibits any State from putting any warning regarding hazards to health on pesticide cans and containers. Despite the widely varying use patterns of pesticides for different crops in different parts of the country with differing weather conditions, the State and local governments must keep "hands off" and let Washington and Regional agents assume all control over the warning system in regard to these types of poison.

The fifth and last type of federal supersession has to do with cases where the Federal Government—through the Federal Regional Commissions and agents—takes over and does the work that is supposed to be done by—and previously was done by—State or local officials. In his article, from which we have quoted freely in this letter, Mr. Croy cites as an example, the Food and Agriculture Act of 1965, under which the Secretary of Agriculture is given authority to determine the apportionment of wheat acreage allotments among the counties of various States where wheat is grown "as opposed to allowing the States to make this determination." The 1965 amendments to the Federal Coal Mine Safety Act are also cited, "in which State agencies are directed to require State personnel to carry out certain actions." Such persons are on the State payroll, but the federal bureaucrats tell them what to do, and what they must not do.

"Supersession," writes Mr. Croy, "is not

the only means whereby federal control is exercised over the State legislative and executive process. Far more prevalent is grant-in-aid and voluntary compliance legislation" and revenue sharing. In these cases the federal agency sets certain regulations and standards which must be accepted and enforced and/or obeyed if the State or local government is to receive federal assistance. the federal bureaucrats make the rules and regulations, and there is no direct pressure: the State or local government "volunteers" to comply, or "volunteers" not to accept federal aid.

Following is Mr. Croy's breakdown, by category, of the "supersessive legislation" which he studied. He admits that his list is far from complete, though it contains 48 specific legislative acts (but no Executive Orders, which are not included in his list):

\*\*\*\*\*

#### BREAKDOWN, BY CATEGORIES, OF SUPERSESSIVE LEGISLATION

*Health and Safety (18 Acts—37.5 percent):*  
Drug Abuse Control Amendments of 1965.  
Federal Cigarette Labelling and Advertising Act.  
Federal Coal Mine Safety Act Amendments of 1965.  
National Traffic and Motor Vehicle Safety Act of 1966.  
Highway Safety Act of 1966.  
Federal Metal and Nonmetallic Mine Safety Act.  
Child Protection Act of 1966.  
Omnibus Crime Control and Safe Streets Act of 1968.  
Natural Gas Pipeline Safety Act of 1968.  
Radiation Control for Health Safety Act of 1968.  
Gun Control Act of 1969.  
Federal Coal Mine Health and Safety Act of 1969.  
Public Health Cigarette Smoking Act of 1969.  
Federal Railroad Safety Act of 1970.  
Occupational Safety and Health Act of 1970.  
Federal Boat Safety Act of 1971.  
Lead Based Paint Poisoning Act of 1973.  
Health Maintenance Organization Act of 1973.  
*Environmental Protection and Conservation 9 Acts—18.7 percent):*  
Water Quality Act of 1965.  
Highway Beautification Act of 1965.  
Clean Air Act.  
Clean Air Act Amendments of 1970.  
Federal Environmental Pesticide Control Act of 1972.  
Noise Control Act of 1972.

Federal Water Pollution Control Act Amendments of 1972.

Marine Mammal Protection Act of 1972.

Marine Protection Research and Sanctuary Act of 1972.

*Consumer Protection (7 Acts—14.6 percent):*

Fair Packaging and Labelling Act.

Flammable Fabrics Act, Amendment.

Wholesome Meat Act.

Consumer Credit Protection Act.

Poison Prevention Packaging Act of 1970.

Motor Vehicle Information and Cost Savings Act.

Consumer Product Safety Act.

*Agricultural Standards (3 Acts—6.2 percent):*

Food and Agriculture Act of 1965.

United States Grain Standards Act.

Egg Products Inspection Act.

*Civil Rights (3 Acts—6.2 percent):*

Civil Rights Act of 1964.

Voting Rights Act of 1965.

Voting Rights Act Amendments of 1970.

*Miscellaneous (8 Acts—16.6 percent):*

Atomic Energy Act of 1954, Amendment.

Uniform Time Act of 1966.

Employment Security Amendments of 1970.

Federal Deposit Insurance Act, Amendment.

Horse Protection Act of 1970.

Federal Election Campaign Act of 1971.

Emergency Petroleum Allocation Act of 1973.

Emergency Highway Energy Conservation Act.

\*\*\*\*\*

In this letter we have quoted Senator Jake Garn of Utah, a Republican newcomer to Washington who recalled the difficulty he experienced when an EPA agent tried to have him locked up and fined, along with the Governor of the State, because the Governor of Utah and the Mayor of Salt Lake City refused to obey the directives of the EPA. In a statement which appeared in the March 22, 1975 *Congressional Record*, Sen. Garn remarked, in part:

"If I have sounded a recurring theme since I came to the U.S. Senate, it is that local government officials are frustrated by the lack of comprehension by the Federal Government of the problems actually facing local government... Federal legislators and bureaucrats... are inexperienced in local government and so far removed physically from the problems they seek to solve that they cannot help but produce results which are worse than the original problems....

"As Federal legislators, we must be aware, not only of the fact that local mayors, city councillors, county commissioners, aldermen, Governors, and just plain people, are

(usually) men of good will, but of the fact that they are (usually) extraordinarily competent people. I am not saying that they could come here to Washington and run the Department of HEW, but they do not have to do that. What they can do is run their local schools and health centers, and they can do that a whole lot better than HEW can, and better than they can do it with HEW looking over their shoulders. What someone needs to do is to make the point that the Apostle Paul made in a slightly different context:

*All things are lawful unto me  
but all things are not expedient.*

"Court decisions have pretty well established that the Federal Government can do pretty much anything it wants to, under cover of the commerce clause of the Constitution, or the taxing power, or something. But we need to begin to realize that Federal solutions are not always the best ones; that sometimes variance among the States is desirable, indeed essential, if restrictive regulations and guidelines are to be avoided (that is to say, if bureaucratic dictatorship is to be avoided—Ed.)"

Senator Garn calls to mind an aphorism that is making the rounds among conservatives: "When Government tries to solve a problem, the solution becomes the problem."

In the final analysis, federal supersession is but a new way of saying federal invasion of States' rights, but the invasion is so subtle and so seemingly beneficial that both State and local officials are rushing eagerly to destroy their own jobs and their positions as government officials. Of course, supersession is only one of several ways that the States, Counties and Community governments are being weakened, and eventually will be liquidated in favor of the New Federalism which envisages Regional Governance as part of a system of World Management.

Each of the 48 examples of supersessive legislation which we have listed in this letter, is but another link in the chain of control by the Federal Government, through the Ten Federal Regional Commissions and at the local level by the subregional commissioners who will replace your elected officials.

It is indeed frustrating to know that elected officials are begging bureaucrats to supply the rope with which they are to be hanged.

For information concerning this letter write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE NEW WORLD ORDER - THROUGH THE TRIPLE CRISIS

#### THE CAREFULLY PREPARED "AGONIZING REAPPRAISAL"

In the welter of events and the turmoil of upheaval throughout the world as well as here at home in the United States, it is easy to lose sight of what is really happening—and of what is being prepared to happen.

In the recent past we have been provided with a multitude of clues, but it has been difficult to relate them and fit them into the proper niche in the overall conspiracy; and this is doubly difficult when we are told repeatedly that there is no conspiracy—just things that happen without rhyme or reason.

Here at home there was Watergate, an utterly stupid attempt at petty burglary that led to the near destruction of the American Federal Government structure and a wholesale fall of the mighty, so that confidence in the "American System" was shaken cataclysmically both at home and abroad.

Then came the alleged "energy crisis." The economists of the First National City Bank wrote this summary in Citibank's publication *Economic Week* of Jan. 13, 1975: "By late 1973, economic activity in most advanced countries of the world was slowing down, and the sharp increases in oil prices speeded the descent into a synchronized recession. With high oil prices adding to already strong inflationary pressures, the erosion of the purchasing power of money quickened and the consequence was a drop in the volume of real spending by households and businesses. Share prices slumped in New York and London and banks came under suspicion. And to those infatuated with the past, it looked like an encore of the 1930s."

Note that Citibank says nothing of any *real oil shortage*, but speaks of *increases in oil prices*. As a matter of fact, while we were lining up at service stations hoping to be able to buy a little gasoline at any price, petroleum products were actually being exported to other countries, and we know now that *there never was any real shortage of oil or gas at the time*. A note of confirmation is supplied by this same issue of Citibank's publication. Under the heading *Energy*

*Watch*, there is this article:

#### "PETROLEUM EXPORT QUOTAS:

"The Commerce Department said U.S. export quotas for petroleum products other than crude oils will be 9.1 million barrels for the first three months of 1975, or 100,917 barrels per day. The major categories for first-quarter export quotas are residual fuel oil, 34,545 barrels per day; propane/butane, 34,910 barrels per day; and carbon-black feedstock, 18,889 barrels per day.... In the fourth quarter of 1974, export quotas for petroleum products were 9.3 million barrels, or 101,500 barrels per day."

In other words: no serious decrease in oil supplies, but a very sharp increase in oil prices. Ask yourself: Does this not smack of the deliberate and premeditated creation of a crisis, and for some ulterior purpose?

Now, add this piece to the global jig-saw puzzle: Shortly after the completion of that multi-billion-dollar *Mekong Delta Project* by a consortium of multinationalists who were aided and abetted by the Communist Peoples Republic of China; and after the multinationalist's land and off-shore explorations for oil had been concluded; then—and only then—did Henry Kissinger contract to withdraw American military personnel from Vietnam, leaving behind billions of dollars worth of the very latest in arms and equipment, and the world's third largest air force, complete with American mechanics and technicians to keep it in order *until the Red Viet Cong forces could come in and take it over!* Even the controlled news media admit that South Vietnamese troops are withdrawing in near panic, leaving behind in perfect condition guns, tanks, airplanes, helicopters, ammunition, and other armaments and equipment.

What a way to arm the Mao-controlled Communists and bring Red China up to a state of military equality with Soviet Russia and the United States; this being the aim of Kissinger's Triangular Constellation Concept of a New Order Power Balance—and all this at the expense of the American taxpayer, plus the blood of the millions of innocents who

were but pawns in the game!

Meanwhile, on the opposite side of the Asian Continent, equally portentous moves were being made. There the oil-producing nations were discovering that where paper dollars were losing their purchasing power, petro-dollars—which were backed at least indirectly by oil—had become far more potent in world marts than either Eurodollars or SDRs—neither of which were backed by much more than confidence in promises, and certainly not backed by gold. Came the report that Saudi Arabia was buying out Aramco, the mammoth cartel that had been formed by Texaco, Mobil, Exxon and Standard Oil of California. The Oil Producing and Exporting Countries had formed their own consortium and were beginning to make the previously untouchable International Bankers tremble in their vaults. A war in the Middle East seemed the inevitable solution. In this way Israel could be saved, and the Western-based Multinationals could regain their oil-drawing-rights, by force. But the Arabs proved to be more astute and adamant than expected. More astute in that the oil wells had been mined and could be destroyed at the first sign of invasion from any direction. And more adamant in that they were determined to keep control of their oil fields or leave no oil fields for anyone to control.

So, Kissinger was delegated to set up yet another international agency: An Energy Consortium of Nations which could meet the OPEC forces in conference rooms rather than on battlefields.

Then came the incident which reminds one of the manner in which World War I was ignited: King Faisal of Saudi Arabia was assassinated. Like so many of the recent assassinations which have remained unsolved mysteries as to motive and aim—John Kennedy, Robert Kennedy, Martin Luther King, the less successful attempt on George Wallace, and a number of similar assassinations in other countries of the world—we may never know whether the killing of King Faisal was a part in The Conspiracy performed by a hashish-controlled dupe after the manner of the Ancient Order of the Assassins (or the modern Mafia); or merely the act of a madman relative who couldn't adjust to his position in a feudal society after receiving a liberal education at Denver University.

But the result is much the same in either case. This was not merely a king who was assassinated. Because of the oil price increases, King Faisal had become one of the

wealthiest men in the world, for whatever power and prestige pelf may produce. More importantly, he was the spiritual head of the world's third largest religion (there are over half a billion people of the Islamic faith, according to the 1974 Encyclopedia Britannica Book of the Year). And perhaps even more important than his financial and religious positions of leadership, he was a friend of the United States despite our extreme favoritism toward that "51st State that is called Israel." King Faisal was *the balance of power* in the Middle East. He could cause wars to be started, or never begun, or stopped. And now, he is gone, and there is none of such stature to take his place. It is significant, too, that none other than "Mr. Oilbucks" himself, Nelson Rockefeller, flew to the funeral to represent both the United States and the American-based Multinational interests that are deeply concerned with what happens in the Middle East tomorrow, and tomorrow, and tomorrow.

With Faisal gone, war in the Middle East may come sooner than Kissinger and the present Israeli head of State desires. About five months ago, when another outbreak was narrowly averted, a London correspondent dispatched an article which read in part:

"There have been riots in the working class neighborhoods of Tel Aviv, with attacks against shop windows, banks, public administration centers and against the police. The cost of living has jumped by almost 50 percent.... Israel is dedicating \$2 billion to its military budget.... Until now 87 percent of the wages and salaries were retained at the source by the government in the guise of taxes and compulsory purchase of bonds. ...It is a virtual collapse of the Israeli economy."

In the past five months Israeli's chief supporter, Uncle Sam, has been in financial and economic difficulties and has been unable to maintain Israelis in the manner to which they had become accustomed. And it now is reckoned by the "experts" that Israel is in a position where it must go to war to save itself (or go to war so that the United States will be forced to save it).

Meanwhile, here in the United States, the situation was summed up by the *U.S. News & World Report*, April 7, 1975, in a special article headed: "Why U.S. is Losing in the World." The article began:

"Americans, looking beyond their borders, see almost everywhere turmoil and upheaval, setbacks to vital U.S. interests, an uneasy stirring among allies."

Kissinger's failures in the Middle East, the awful setbacks in Vietnam and Cambodia, and then came reactions: "Thailand ordered the withdrawal of all American servicemen within a year. President Ferdinand Marcos of the Philippines began re-evaluating his government's relations with the U.S.—including the desirability of American bases on his soil."

"In other areas, too," the article continued, "difficulties for the U.S. piled up. Portugal lurched toward a left-wing dictatorship dominated by Communists. American bases in Southern Europe were threatened by the bitter quarrel between Turkey and Greece over Cyprus. There was even talk in Western European capitals that Greece, Turkey and Portugal are no longer strong, reliable NATO partners—and that defense of Southern Europe, in view of Italy's economic and political weakness, is becoming too difficult, too expensive. Britain's cut of 8 per cent in military spending in 1975-76, accompanied by a planned pullback from its air and naval bases on Malta and Cyprus in the Mediterranean, adds to the insecurity of a region where the Russians are already strong.... Such was the dismal backdrop for the reappraisal set in motion in Washington...."

On Thursday, April 3, 1975, President Ford interrupted a vacation to enter a San Diego television studio and tell the world that he did not expect the fall of the Saigon government and that America would remain the guardian of world peace. After the broadcast he told a select group of business and civic leaders:

"I must say with all the certainty of which I am capable: no adversaries or potential enemies of the United States should imagine that America can be safely challenged; and no allies or time-tested friends of the United States should worry or fear that our commitments to them will not be honored because of the current confusion and changing situation in Southeast Asia. We stand ready to defend ourselves and support our allies as surely as we always have."

But action was speaking much louder than words, and Ford's attempts at reassurance were very similar to those of a fireman trying to comfort a man who is watching his house burn down and doesn't know the whereabouts of his wife and children.

Besides, there is every indication that the "agonizing reappraisal" had already been made, months earlier, by the Invisible Government which is bringing in the New World

Order. The "reappraisal" of America's role in foreign affairs in the future was spelled out quite clearly in the October, 1974, issue of *Foreign Affairs*, the official publication of the *Council on Foreign Relations*. In this issue there are three articles which point out in as many different ways, that the New Order is to be managed by the Multinational Corporations, and that traditional political sovereignties are being rendered obsolete.

C. Fred Bergsten is a senior fellow at the policy development center known as Brookings Institution in Washington. Bergsten's article is titled "*Coming Investment Wars?*" and in it he discusses the "home country," the "multinational firm" and the "host country." In most cases the "home country" is the United States, while the "host country" is the foreign country in which the American-based multinational sets up a factory or industrial plant. Here is perhaps the most important paragraph in Bergsten's article:

"With the onset of detente, host countries large and small no longer fear to cross the United States by challenging U.S.-based firms and the international economic environment which helped them flourish in the 1950s and 1960s. Multinational firms based in the United States, recognizing these basic changes and with their own international exposure greatly increased by virtue of their rapid global expansion, complete the circle by seeking in virtually all cases to accommodate to the new leverage of host countries and by eschewing the backing of the U.S. government."

Translation: Detente made the great change. After its installation as American foreign policy by Henry Kissinger, countries large and small ceased to fear the United States government. As a corollary they also ceased to fear American-based Multinationals. By the same token, American-based Multinationals also ceased to fear their own government; but now they do fear the possible actions of the governments of the countries into which they have moved. To say it yet another way: our government offers Americans doing business abroad no security; and American businessmen doing business abroad offer our government no loyalty. Their loyalty is to the "host country" rather than to the "home country."

The result, in C. Fred Bergsten's words:

"The main impact of these new global trends is on the home countries of the multinational firms. It falls most heavily on the United States, the largest home country by far. If host countries are achieving an increasing share of the benefits brought by multinational firms, someone else is receiving a decreasing share.... this 'loser' is seldom the firms themselves; indeed, they may gain more from the incentives than they lose from

the requirements....But the United States as the home country, may frequently be on the losing side of the new balance...."

(As we were "on the losing side in the new balance" in Southeast Asia. We lost men, money and prestige. The "host country"—Communist China which is Kissinger's Third Power in the "new balance"—gained much armament and a newly developed area ready for exploitation. The Multinationals gained operational rights and natural resources in the Mekong Delta Project area, along with untapped wealth in oil. Indeed, as Bergsten writes: "the United States, as the home country, may frequently be on the losing side of the new balance." Next loss, the Middle East?)

This New Order is spelled out quite clearly in the *Foreign Affairs* article written by Peter F. Drucker, a professor of social science at Claremont Graduate School. In his article, "*Multinationals and Developing Countries: Myths and Realities*," Drucker makes this statement:

"The multinational, while the most important and most visible innovation of the postwar period in the economic field, is primarily a symptom of a much greater change. It is a response to the emergence of a genuine world economy. This world economy is not an agglomeration of national economies as was the 'international economy' of nineteenth-century international trade theory. It is fundamentally autonomous, has its own dynamics, its own demand patterns, its own institutions—and in the Special Drawing Rights (SDRs) even its own money and credit system in embryonic form. For the first time in 400 years—since the end of the sixteenth century when the word 'sovereignty' was first coined—the territorial political unit and the economic unit are no longer congruent."

In plainer English: The multinational, global corporations are directed by a conspiracy which aims at rendering traditional political sovereignties obsolete.

We won't bother with Joseph Nye of Harvard, who wrote the third article in October 1974 *Foreign Affairs*. He echoes what Bergsten and Drucker wrote, in different words. More important was an address delivered at a meeting of the *Council on Foreign Relations* early this year by Dr. Zbigniew Brzezinski, who is director of David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission and, as such, a direct spokesman for the Rockefeller Interests.

We do not have a copy of the speech as delivered at the meeting in New York City. What we do have is an "edited" copy of the "transcription of informal remarks delivered at the Council on Foreign Relations, Jan. 7, 1975." But this edited transcription is

sufficient as evidence.

Brzezinski says we face a triple crisis: economic, cultural, and international. After much intellectual gobbledygook, he comes to the point that:

"The primary objective of American foreign policy today and in the years ahead is to help shape a true global community...."

Note that this is the same term used by Henry Kissinger when he refers to the New Order: a *global community*. Notice, too, that Brzezinski doesn't say our foreign policy *ought to be*, but that *it is* to shape a true global community. No ifs, ands, or buts; *this is* the primary objective of American foreign policy today and in the years ahead.

We must become involved in shaping this new world community and, says Brzezinski:

"This means speaking at the UN with greater moral authority....We should participate more actively in the discussion of reforms, including even the very controversial issue of the new economic world order. We should certainly take the lead in discussing new voting rights in the IMF and the World Bank for the new influentials of the global community. We should even explore the possibility of creating machinery for global indicative planning and of arrangements for long-term transfer of resources....We desperately need...energetic supra-departmental integration of our global policy....The Vice Presidency could become an organ for integration of the major executive departments of the government with regards to global issues...."

In summary: This is the agonizing reappraisal that *we should be facing*: The United States is growing weaker, militarily and morally, and in the eyes of the world. This is not because of some distant enemy, but it is because the Multinational Corporations grow stronger as the United States grows weaker. This is a deliberate, planned policy both of the government and of the multinationals, since the policy was developed by an intellectual elite that is financed by family clans such as the Rockefellers and the Rothschilds, and that is represented at the visible level by such men as Henry Kissinger and Zbigniew Brzezinski. And now the plan is to place Nelson Rockefeller—who already is our domestic tsar—in charge of all foreign programming; so that our government will contribute toward its own destruction in order that "One World" can become reality.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all inquiries, orders and correspondence to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### ON THE DEVELOPMENT OF CORPORATE SOCIALISM

#### TO DESTROY MIDDLE AMERICA

"Most Americans do not realize that there is no difference whatsoever between international, monopolistic supercapitalism and international communism," said the author of a recent *Liberty Letter*. Being very explicit, the writer went on to compare the two economic systems:

"Both seek to destroy the middle class. There is no room under either communism or supercapitalism for the free laborer or for the free enterprise small businessman. Economically, communists and supercapitalists aim for monopoly and the elimination of all competition. Socially, both desire a world of two classes only: the very rich (themselves) and the very poor (everyone else).

"Communism is simply a system wherein the bosses have a monopoly on all politics and property, and competition in either does not exist. This is why both the communists and the international supercapitalists seek to destroy the middle class through war, rising taxes, inflation, devastating competition from slave labor communist countries, free trade and taxpayer supported 'philanthropy.'

"Nelson Rockefeller and other members of his family have often commented on the sympathy and empathy they feel for the political Left, the Negroes and the poor. This is not soft-headedness; it is perfectly consistent with their aims. They are not confused; it is the average American who is confused and misled and who misunderstands the real aims of the Rockefellers and their ilk. It is also why our government has been moving in a direction opposite to that which most Americans want for fifty years. What seems like stupidity or treason on the part of politicians is merely what serves the interests of the supercapitalists.

"Until this fact is understood and the real enemies of the American people are recognized, there is no hope whatsoever for the survival of the United States."

(End of *Liberty Letter*)

To some, the foregoing may seem like the views of an extremist and an alarmist. But, there is a historical record which proves

that it was conspiratorial effort, not mere happenstance, that brought us to the mess in which we find ourselves today.

Perhaps one way of "making Americans understand" is to point out that World War I failed of the purposes for which it was initiated; it did not re-unite the United States with the British Empire, and it did not succeed in establishing a World Government. The Annual Report (1973) of the Council on Foreign Relations begins:

"The origins of the Council on Foreign Relations lay in the disappointment of the founders at the conduct of the Versailles Treaty negotiations (in which most of the founders had been participants) and concern at what they regarded as the short-sighted rejection by the United States of membership in the League of Nations...."

So, the CFR was formed, but amounted to little until about 1925, when the Rockefeller interests began financing and directing its activities. Even then, the CFR did little save grow in strength and influence until World War II was "arranged" and it was determined that the United States should be a participant in same. The CFR went into action by gaining permission to plan U.S. post-war policy almost immediately after Pearl Harbor—to insure that there would not be another "disappointment" like that of Versailles and the League of Nations. Col. Arch Roberts, Director of the Committee to Restore the Constitution, Inc., summarized the events in the following statement:

"In a letter to President Franklin D. Roosevelt Dated December 22, 1941, Secretary (of State Cordell) Hull, at the direction of his *faceless* sponsors recommended the founding of a Presidential Advisory Committee on Post-War Foreign Policy. . . . The purpose of the Committee, said Mr. Hull, would be to prepare for effective participation in the solution of 'vast and complicated problems of international relations which will confront the United States and the world after final defeat of the forces of aggression. It (the Committee) will work in the inseparably interrelated fields of general security, limit-



ation of armaments, sound international economic relationships, and other phases of international cooperation'...."

This Committee was created and staffed by the Council on Foreign Relations and was to become an official part of the Department of State. Thus did the CFR gain control of one vital agency of the Federal Administration. Since that time, this "Invisible Government" has extended its control until there are 175 CFR members in government, according to the CFR's Annual Report for 1974.

But there is another, a corporation phase of this takeover, which has not been exposed until quite recently.

Not often mentioned is the CFR's *Corporation Service Program*. It is generally known that there are 1500-plus men and a few women who are individual members of the CFR. There are also 36 Committees on Foreign Relations located in cities throughout the country, which look to the parent CFR for guidance and instruction. And there are 163 corporations (mostly multinationals) which are "participants in the (CFR) Corporation Service."

These are the giant corporations that intend to develop monopolistic control over the United States economy, and in order to do so, must become a part of the United States Government, as did the individual members of CFR!

Now, with this thought in mind, please note the following column which appeared in the Sunday, April 6, 1975 issue of all newspapers that subscribe to Jack Anderson's column. Note, too, that the corporations he mentions are a part of the CFR Corporation Service Program:

\* \* \* \* \*

### CORPORATIONS TURN PLAN INTO TROJAN HORSE

By Jack Anderson  
United Features Syndicate

A noble project, calling for the business community to swap about 50 executives a year to promote better understanding, has been turned into a Trojan Horse. Some corporations have used the program to plant key executives inside the government in high positions, where they can influence decisions affecting their firms. One interchange executive, for example, allegedly helped draft a ruling worth millions to his company.

With such high stakes, the big corporations have competed to get their executives ac-

cepted in the interchange program. Most of the appointments, it now turns out, have gone to big political contributors.

This Trojan Horse project, known formally as the Presidential Executive Interchange Program (PEIP), has institutionalized the shuffle of executives from corporate boardrooms to government conference rooms. It was supposed to be heavily policed, of course, to avoid conflicts of interest. Instead, the program appears to have been manipulated deliberately to create conflicts of interest. The best opportunities to exploit these conflicts, apparently, have gone to the biggest contributors as their political reward.

These are the findings of a House Small Business subcommittee, which has been conducting a quiet investigation. "At the very least," declares the investigators' memo, "the program has been severely mismanaged. Viewed from a less charitable and undoubtedly more realistic viewpoint, (the evidence) strongly suggests that placements made through the program have been politically used to reward companies who support the administration."

The memo contends, indeed, that there is little incentive for the companies to participate in the program except for the "opportunity to influence government policy."

The PEIP, swathed in noble language, was established in 1969 by outgoing President Lyndon Johnson at the insistence of the incoming Nixon administration. Despite the highfalutin' statements, however, the committee investigators suspect the program was used blatantly for political purposes.

Of the 29 companies that participated in PEIP in 1973-74... "28 (employed individuals who) were contributors to the 1972 Nixon campaign, and 24 contributed \$10,000 or more," the investigators discovered. They also turned up memos revealing that then PEIP Director Joseph T. McCullen tried to recruit six former interchange executives as Nixon advance men for the 1972 campaign. In late 1971, McCullen met with White House aide Fred Malek to discuss "targeting" particular companies for participation in the program. The same Malek coordinated the White House effort to put all government agencies to work to reelect Nixon.

More important to the public, however, may be the impact these executives have had on government policy. The cost may have been as high as \$100 million, for example, for the work of interchange executive Robert Bowen.

On loan from Phillips Petroleum, he was given a policymaking position with the Federal Energy Administration. According to congressional testimony, he was the "key party" in drafting the crude oil allocation rule, which allowed the oil companies to "double dip" and overcharge consumers.

The Bowen case stimulated the House investigation. Rep. John Dingell (D., Mich.) directed his Small Business subcommittee to examine the entire PEIP operation.

The investigation came up with some startling appointments, some of which were made in direct conflict with PEIP's own regulations. Here is a sampling:

\* Robert Witter, a timber resource manager for the giant Weyerhaeuser lumber company, was put into the U.S. Forest Service "pursuant to an agreement which had previously been worked out by PEIP, Weyerhaeuser and the Forest Service," says the Dingell memo. Although the timber industry is often at odds with the Forest Service, Witter was put in a sensitive post dealing with programs and legislation.

\* The administration was so eager to keep a smooth relationship with General Electric that one of GE's executives, George Tappert, "was officially accepted into (PEIP) five weeks before his nomination form was filled out," says the memo.

\* Exxon specifically requested that its man, Wiley Custer, be placed in one of two jobs in the bureaucracy. PEIP regulations officially disallow such selectivity. Nevertheless, "Custer was interviewed only for those two positions and was placed in one of them." He worked on international affairs in the Treasury Department, a highly important area for the oil industry.

\* Shell was able to place one of its pesticides experts in the Office of Pesticide Programs at the Environmental Protection Agency, which handles pesticide products made by Shell and others. The oil giant also slotted an energy expert in the office of energy programs at the Commerce Department.

Other examples include an American Airlines executive who landed in the Federal Aviation Administration as a project officer, an IBM expert who was put in a Transportation Department office which had need of IBM-type systems and an Underwriters Laboratory man put into product safety work at the Commerce Department.

Despite all these conflicts, the PEIP file on "conflicts of interest" consisted of only

about six sheets of paper dealing with three executives, including Bowen. The subcommittee memo said these "conflict of interest reviews...were initiated only after the June 26, 1973, publication of a Jack Anderson column." Thus, no original initiatives were ever even taken by PEIP to weed out its conflicts.

Since the interchange program was created by executive order, Congress has no oversight responsibility. But now Dingell has planned hearings to determine whether the PEIP should be laid to rest.

Footnote: A spokesman for PEIP told us that the conflict of interest precautions had now been "tightened very substantially," and that the program has new managers. He said that contrary to Dingell's findings, a General Accounting Office probe of PEIP "was very complimentary."

(End of Jack Anderson column)

\*\*\*\*\*

Columnist Jack Anderson, like most people, interprets conflict of interest as occurring when a top executive of a lumber company is placed in a policymaking position in the U.S. Forestry Service, or when a ranking officer of a giant oil corporation is allowed to make decisions concerning the government's regulation of the buying and selling of petroleum products. Certainly, these are conflicts of interest. But there is a more subtle, and more dangerous, form of conflict of interest, which strikes at the very heart of our system of government and is changing ours from a republic to a fascist state!

By classical definition, politics is "the science of government," and economics is "the science that treats of the production, distribution, and consumption of wealth." So, in the classical sense, when economists replace politicians, you have socialism.

Politicians are supposed to represent their constituents in matters relating to government; whereas corporation executives are supposed to represent their stockholders in matters relating to "the distribution and consumption of wealth" as represented by corporate profit and loss. So, when corporate executives replace politicians in government positions, you have a special kind of oligarchic government known as corporate socialism, or Fascism.

This is the real danger in permitting a Rockefeller to act as Vice President of the United States and assume control of all domestic policy and, through Kissinger, all foreign policy; or allowing executives of the "163 companies (that) are now participants

in the Corporation Service" of the Council on Foreign Relations to become participants in a "Presidential Executive Interchange Program" that permits selected corporations to direct the policies of government in certain selected areas.

To paraphrase a once popular quotation: What is good for America may be good for General Motors, and what was good for General Motors may have been good for America; but that was before General Motors became a Multinational Corporation with loyalties to host countries often more important than loyalty to the home country.

#### AND MONEY CONTROL, TOO

There is one other phase of this corporate control of governmental matters which is equally important, and equally dangerous. The Federal Reserve System is a private corporation which controls the Nation's money supply and also controls the Nation's banks and banking procedures. Bearing this in mind, please note the following which appeared in the financial section of the *New York Times* of Sunday, April 6, 1975. It is a long article and we can reprint only the most important parts of it:

\*\*\*\*\*

Burbank, Calif.—Richard DeCarlo did his banking the other day at his supermarket. Mr. DeCarlo...drove to the Hughes market, picked out some groceries and then told the clerk he wanted to withdraw money from a savings and loan association several miles away. A few moments and a few flashing lights later, he had the money to pay his grocery bill, and some spare cash for himself. The medium...was a small counter-top computer terminal about the size of an electric typewriter. It is a symbol of an emerging technological upheaval that is sending tremors through the banking world and promising to alter fundamentally the way Americans handle their money.

Within recent months, 14 commercial banks in nine states, and 117 savings and loan associations in 17 states, have installed such devices or notified Federal authorities that they intend to do so...

Thus...the electronic system threatens to do to the check what the check did to currency—usurp the bulk of bill-paying functions...The positioning of such devices in supermarkets or shopping centers...could reduce the need for branch banks...large banks such as California's Bank of America or New York's First National City Bank, could flood the nation with low-cost electronic terminals and use their huge resources to drain off assets from small banks in the hinterlands.

What is happening now in banking is that a revolution in the transfer of money on the wholesale level is beginning to be felt at the retail level...Significantly, the new systems allow access to bank accounts at a point of sale, thus eliminating the need for a customer to write a check...

On Dec. 12, Controller of the Currency James E. Smith, who heads the Federal agency that regulates national banks, decreed that electronic terminals did not constitute a branch office under banking laws. This meant that national banks did not need to abide by any geographical boundaries in deploying their electronic terminals. It was a ruling that went to the core of the structure of the nation's banking system! Under Mr. Smith's ruling, a New York bank could place a terminal in, say, Sioux City, Iowa, or any other community in the country. A Sioux City resident could use this terminal to add or subtract money from his account in New York or even arrange to have the bank transfer money from his account automatically to pay a local merchant or doctor bill...

Under this interpretation (Mr. Smith's), a handful of large money-center banks could establish electronic branches throughout the United States and siphon money from local chartered financial institutions...

(End of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

What a way for the favored few banking corporations to establish a money monopoly and at the same time gain complete knowledge of and control over every individual checking and savings account in the Nation! Just as in Russia, where IBM and other multinational computer manufacturers are modernizing and improving Police State methods.

To end as we began this Letter: "Most Americans do not realize that there is no difference whatsoever between international, monopolistic supercapitalism and international communism. Both seek to destroy the middle class...Until this fact is understood and the real enemies of the American people are recognized, there is no hope whatsoever for the survival of the United States."

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each letter (except overseas air-mail where postage prohibits) are sent each subscriber. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### FUTUROLOGY - THE SCIENCE OF THE WORLD-CHANGERS

#### "THE NEXT 25 YEARS - - - "CRISIS AND OPPORTUNITY"

There is nothing new about the idea of men who think themselves wise getting together to make predictions about the future and then to formulate plans for fashioning the world of tomorrow after the desires of their collective and composite hearts. In ancient Greece such men as these assembled at the foot of Mt. Parnassus to ask the Oracle of Delphi what the future might hold in store for them. It is recorded that Oracle spoke to them through the lips of the current Priestess of Pythia in an unknown tongue, which was translated into verse by a Priest of Apollo. The answers thus given to questions both public and private, though often enigmatic, were said to have been highly revered by the populace and they greatly influenced the future of Greece and Greeks. The idea of trying to fashion the future became a preoccupation of the Encyclopedists and remained much in vogue during the period known as the Enlightenment. In the English-speaking world the idea was revived at the turn of the century by the Fabian Socialists. And now the idea has a name and is called a science. It is titled "Futurology: the science of predicting and trying to fashion a desirable future for the world."

According to an article appearing in the *New York Times* of September 9, 1973: "Futurology is a world-wide phenomenon. In the United States alone, about 400 independent research groups are doing some form of futures work. About 10,000 predictive publications are in print. Futures institutions are active in France, the Netherlands, England, Germany, Japan and the Soviet Union.

"In Washington, the *World Future Society* which acts as a clearing house for research, lists about 10,000 members in 45 nations."

To illustrate how this society has grown: 18 months ago it had 10,000 members in 45 nations; today it claims "16,000 members residing in 80 countries." These are the elite of the elite, the *creme de la creme* of the wise men and women of the world who

believe that they have both the wisdom and the right to change our life styles, our society, government, educational methods, art, human values; the wisdom and the right to fashion the future world and all that's in it.

As the *New York Times* states, there are thousands of these "change groups" in the world, and the clearing house for their research is the *World Future Society*, which has its international headquarters at 4916 St. Elmo Avenue (Bethesda), Washington, D.C. Organized in 1966, it now holds an annual "General Assembly" at which all the representatives of these futurist groups get together to discuss ways and means of reshaping us and the world in which we live.

As a result of last year's plenary session, the subject of which was "Energy: Today's Choices, Tomorrow's Opportunities," a book was published and offered to the general public for the first time in the group's short history.

Some interesting sidelights about this book that was published last year by the *World Future Society*: The foreword was written by Gerald R. Ford, then Vice-President of the United States. It contains an epilogue by John W. Gardner of *Common Cause*, the organization to which Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller and brother David contributed at least \$70,000 in return for which "Common Cause took a walk during the Rockefeller Vice Presidential confirmation hearings;" this according to Walter Scott in his weekly feature *Personality Parade* (3/23/1975).

There are 47 articles in the book. Some of the authors, and the titles of their contributions may prove interesting. Here are a selected few:

Martin Agronsky: Bringing Our Energy Goals Into Focus.

Lester R. Brown: A Global Society; At the Crossroads Again.

Orville L. Freeman: Increasing World Cooperation Through Commerce.

John W. Gardner: Rebirth of a Nation.

Senator Mark O. Hatfield: The Net Energy in All Government Policy.

Senator Hubert Humphrey: World Food Production.

Senator George McGovern: Price Changes and Nutritional Status.

Senator Walter F. Mondale: Let's Establish a Council of Social Advisers.

Glenn Seaborg: The Recycle Society.

The book, with foreword by Gerald Ford and epilogue by John Gardner actually is a compilation of papers submitted in conjunction with The World Future Society's Special Energy Forum held April 24-25, 1974 in Washington, D.C.

Now, another assembly is being held, this one to plot the course of the world for the next 25 years. Following is a press release from the World Future Society, which we reprint in full:

\*\*\*\*\*  
SCHOLARS WILL DISCUSS  
THE NEXT 25 YEARS

More than one thousand scholars, scientists and professionals will gather in Washington in June for a four-day exploration of what may happen during the next 25 years.

The occasion is the second General Assembly of the World Future Society, an international association of people seriously interested in forecasts and studies of the future. The first Assembly, held in 1971, had more than 1,000 registrants.

Two plenary sessions will head the roster of events at the General Assembly. At these sessions some of the world's most stimulating thinkers will debate mankind's prospects during the next 25 years and plot strategies for achieving a peaceful and productive world. Among the more than 200 speakers who will address the Assembly are Alvin Toffler, author of *Future Shock*; Herman Kahn, author of *The Year 2000* and *Things to Come*; and Stewart Brand, editor of *The Whole Earth Catalog*.

During the four-day meeting, experts will present their views before some fifty sessions dealing with futurizing education, technology forecasting, the limits to growth, political futuristics, and many other topics. Former U.S. Secretary of Agriculture Orville Freeman will lead a session devoted to problems of world food supply and population. Anna and Robert Francoeur, authors of the recently published *Hot and Cool Sex*, will explore the future of the family and sex, and faculty members of the New England School of Art will direct a session on the arts in the next 25 years. In addition to the formal sessions, the Assembly will

feature a number of informal sessions which attendees will be encouraged to organize on an impromptu basis.

Those attending the Assembly will receive a volume of papers dealing with the meeting's theme of crisis and opportunity in the next 25 years. They may take advantage of a variety of special events, including future-oriented exhibits, demonstrations of computer conferencing and other innovative techniques, orientation courses in futuristics, and an employment exchange service. Between sessions attendees will be able to view future-related films and sample "foods of the future."

The World Future Society's journal, *The Futurist*, notes that the General Assembly will focus on the next two or three decades because "many scholars and scientists believe that the next quarter century will be a turning point for humanity." In this period, *The Futurist* continues, mankind "may wipe itself out or revert to barbarism," or it may join to "create a global civilization in which people everywhere could be happy and productive."

Attendance at the World Future Society's General Assembly is open to all interested persons. The registration fee for non-members is \$60 before April 30 and \$70 thereafter. For more information about the Assembly, please contact the World Future Society, 4916 St. Elmo Avenue, Washington, D.C. 20014.

The World Future Society was founded in 1966. It now has 16,000 members residing in 80 countries. Its principal publication is *The Futurist: A Journal of Forecasts, Trends, and Ideas About the Future*.

(End of press release)

\*\*\*\*\*

In order that you may understand just how important this General Assembly is to the World Planners, here is a list of the subjects that will be studied and a consensus on each subject reached, in order that the Master Planners may then return to their respective Think Tanks and prepare the Planning, Programming and Budgeting Systems which will prepare the rest of us for existence in their prefashioned World Future Society.

Sessions are to be held on the following subjects:

ENVIRONMENT, TECHNOLOGY  
AND ECONOMICS

Population, Limits to Growth, World Food Supply, Climate, Natural Resources, Energy: Conservation and Choices, Environmental Protection and the Quality of Life, Trans-

portation, The Developing World, Communications and Information, Space, Technology (Man and Machine), The World Economic System, Business Organizations and the Future, Money and Wealth.

#### SOCIETY AND GOVERNMENT

Health Systems, Education, Family and Sex, Sex Roles, Youth: How They See the Future, Old Age, Minorities, City and Regional Planning, Government: its changing role and techniques, International Affairs.

#### HUMAN VALUES AND ARTS

Goals for Humanity, Changing Human Values, Evolving Ethical Systems, The Future of Religion, Utopias and the Ideal Human Life, Lifestyles for Tomorrow, The Future of Art and Music, Ethics in Biomedicine, A Philosophy for Tomorrow.

#### METHODS OF ANALYSIS

Technology Assessment, Forecasting Future Technology, Econometric Models and Forecasting, Social Indicators and Social Auditing, National Goals and Planning, Simulations and Games, Conferencing and Information Display, Systems Analysis, Science and Science-Fiction.

#### METHODS OF IMPLEMENTATION

Social Inventions, Creativity and Brainstorming, Futurizing Education, Experimental Cities and Communities, Institutional Change: how can we prevent organizational "future shock?", Careers: how to prepare for jobs that don't yet exist, Behavioral Modification and Attitudinal Change, Social Systems Engineering.

\*\*\*\*\*

Just how seriously do these World Changers take to their work of refashioning the world? In a *Don Bell Reports* dated Nov. 10, 1972, in the series, *Proofs of a Conspiracy to Build a Total Managed Global Society* (no longer in print), we made reference to the World Future Society, and at that time we wrote:

"This is an association of social, behavioral and other professors of the inexact sciences who actually believe that it is their duty to predict the shape of the world of tomorrow and then set down to the task of making their predictions come true. They believe that it is within the power of man to control his future 'evolution,' and that they have been specially trained and delegated the responsibilities of directing that control. In short, they are playing at being gods and the new humanity will be their creation! Francois Hetman, a French Futurist, has expressed the goal in the following words:

"To the extent that man fulfills himself by

"projecting" himself into the future, the future becomes the realm where he has true freedom to act, the reservoir of his potentialities. By increasing his mastery of the environment, he sees it with new and more perceptive eyes; the increasing multiplicity of technical choices implies a permanent reappraisal of his social and ecological heritage. It is therefore necessary for him to develop new "sciences of man" which will permit him to make informed choices as to options for the future and to defend his estate against all forms of depredation. The future is therefore our most precious resource. Its methodological exploration becomes a new dimension of our society. Concern for its implications must therefore increase rapidly.'" (From *The Language of Forecasting*. Paris, 1969).

The preceding was written in 1972. But the World Future Society has grown, has become more exclusive and yet more inclusive in the past two years. Now the Rockefellers seem to have taken over the World Future Society, just as they took over the Council on Foreign Relations in the 1920s.

We have referred to an article which appeared in the *New York Times* of Sept. 9, 1973, entitled "Futurology—A New Science Spots Trends," and written by John J. Goldman, a Times staff writer.

The writer affirms that the World Future Society is "the clearing house" for all futurist organizations the world over. He comments on the activities of some of the associated groups, such as the Hudson Institute, the Institute for the Future at Menlo Park, the Center for Integrated Studies at Binghamton, New York, the National Science Foundation, the Industrial Conference Board, the National Institute of Mental Health, the World Academy of Arts and Sciences, etc. Of one particular group, he writes:

"By far the most ambitious effort planned in the field goes by the title of the National Commission on Critical Choices for America. It was formed by New York Gov. Nelson A. Rockefeller (now Vice-President Nelson Rockefeller, and one of the men appointed to membership in the Commission was the then Congressman Gerald Ford—Ed.)

"Last February (1973) the President (then Richard Nixon) expanded the Rockefeller's study into a national commission.

"The project's goals are as lofty as its title. Inside the commission's modest offices above Radio City Music Hall in Rockefeller Center, the aim is a study of the world's principal problems, with suggestions

on options mankind should choose from 1976 through 1989—the anniversaries of the U.S. republic and the Constitution.

“‘We live in a world of fantastic, accelerating change,’ Rockefeller told the National Governors’ Conference in June (1973), explaining the aims of the commission. ‘The question is whether we will shape the forces of change—or be overwhelmed by them. Frankly, we are not responding sufficiently....The institutions that we count on to fulfill human needs and human aspirations — whether governmental or private, whether domestic or international — have lagged behind the realities.’

“‘The commission’s first task is a fundamental philosophical review of the nature of man and his institutions. It will seek to project present political, economical, social and military trends into the years ahead. Out of this will come alternate approaches to deal with emerging problems—and in Rockefeller’s thinking—a clearer sense of purpose at home and abroad. A principal aim: to develop a set of new concepts relating to the federal system and to domestic and to national institutions.

“‘Those familiar with the group’s work so far believe the amount of time and thought the governor can devote to the body between now and the end of the year—when Rockefeller may be running for reelection and face campaign pressure—will determine whether the commission will be one remembered in years ahead, or just another superficial study to be filed and forgotten....

“‘Much of the commission’s work will be subcontracted to existing futures institutes. One advantage: A large body of research already exists for the commission to draw upon—much of it recent, for it is only in the last few years that a scientist could admit a professional interest in the future without being publicly considered a science fiction dreamer.’” (End of extended quotation from *New York Times* article).

It will be recalled that Nelson Rockefeller did not interrupt his initial work with the National Commission on Critical Choices for Americans. Instead, he resigned from the Governorship of New York that he might concentrate on those “domestic and international” projections of the commission, until Commission Chairman Rockefeller was called by Commission Member Ford to become Vice-President of the United States—Ford having become President in the meantime. After appointments to higher offices, Ford is said to have resigned from the commission which still meets in New York City;

and Rockefeller resigned as chairman of the commission; but it is still his commission and it reports regularly to him, and has even been referred to as Rockefeller’s “shadow cabinet.”

Another item which has to do with “the science of futurology” and the management of the world by an Elitist Cabal, on behalf of the rest of us, including the citizens of the United States:

*The Bilderberg Group*, an international club controlled by the Rockefeller and the Rothschild families and operated in their interests by Prince Bernhard of The Netherlands, will hold its next annual meeting April 24-27, 1975 at Izmir, Turkey. According to an Associated Press dispatch:

“...The topic of discussion will be *inflation and its effects*....Directors of the central banks of many Western countries, and trade union officials...are expected to be on hand.

“The meeting will be held under the chairmanship of The Netherlands Prince Bernhard who founded the Bilderberg meetings 21 years ago...Past participants have included President Gerald Ford while still a member of the House of Representatives. Secretary of State Henry Kissinger, another former participant, has been invited to attend the Izmir meeting, and the new leader of the British Conservative Party, Mrs. Margaret Thatcher, has also been invited.”

While meditating upon these Futurist Societies, we recalled how we had read about one of the first of the breed: a man named Plato. He dreamed of a society managed by an elite group which maintained complete control over the productive classes. All property was held in common, privacy was forbidden, each individual was assigned a job best suited to him by nature, love was free but breeding was selective. The State was ruled by gifted guardians, but it was static, rigid, totalitarian, although it was called a Republic. And such ideas helped to destroy a great civilization.

Two millenia later what’s really new among the heathen and the infidels?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each letter are sent, first class, to all subscribers (except in the case of overseas airmail, where postage cost prohibits). Subscription rate: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### THE ANATOMY OF THE "SECOND AMERICAN REVOLUTION"

#### UNFREE AND INTERDEPENDENT

The first American Revolution brought about the confederation of thirteen States and the formation of a new kind of government: A representative republican form later defined as being a government "of the people, by the people, and for the people."

Now, we are told, we are engaged in a second American Revolution, one which is designed by its promoters to bring about a "federal union of nations" that will be managed by an Oligarchic Elite.

Taking advantage of the National Bicentennial Celebration which is to mark the Nation's 200th birthday, a special group of individuals and organizations is attempting to utilize the celebration to bring about a World Government.

This second American Revolution is said to be underway and was supposedly launched when President Ford made ceremonial visits and appropriate speeches at Lexington and Concord. However, prior to that, a non-profit organization calling itself The National Committee for the Bicentennial Era caused to be published in selected newspapers across the country a full-page 'Declaration' which sounds very patriotic. The two most revealing paragraphs declare:

"What our forebears did 200 years ago had never been done before. What we must do today is equally unprecedented. At every level in our society, there is an urgent need for achievement - in education, housing, transportation, the arts, communications, new ways of solving social problems, new methods of setting goals for the future, increased citizen participation in government. We believe that dedicating the Bicentennial to achievement is the way to put the sense of alienation and powerlessness behind us, to become once again the masters of our own destiny...."

"The first American Revolution neither started nor ended on the Fourth of July, 1776. Thirteen difficult years elapsed between the signing of the Declaration of Independence and the creation of an enduring system of government based on the Consti-

tution. Many of the problems of today are different from those of 200 years ago, but they are at least as grave. Therefore, the second American Revolution will require at least a comparable period of time to grow strong and firm roots. We endorse the concept of a Bicentennial Era from 1976 to 1989 as a realistic period for tough-minded planning and accomplishment."

This "Declaration of Interdependence" informs us that the world is "growing increasingly interdependent." Therefore we are called upon "to resolve our problems in many areas," and to accomplish this, a "second American Revolution is called for, a revolution not of violence, but of fulfillment, of fresh purposes, and of new directions."

This scheme that is being promoted by The National Committee for the Bicentennial Era might sound patriotic and worthy of support; it might deceive even the elect—as well as the elected—except for the obvious fact that the promoters give the whole show away because of whom they are and what they have promoted in the past. Many of the backers of this ploy may be merely gullible and don't know what they are doing. But the leading lights and the financial angels behind this scheme combine to create a conglomeration of the most incongruous set of characters ever assembled to man a Trojan Horse. Here are International Bankers playing patsy with crypto-communist liberals, Multinational Executives cohabiting with Labor Leaders, Bilderbergers making bed-fellows of NAACPers, CFR members consorting with Women Libbers, and so on.

Following are a few of the names of the 41 signers of this call for a second American Revolution. Compare them with the names of those who signed the original Declaration of Independence—names like John Hancock, John and Samuel Adams, Benjamin Franklin, Thomas Jefferson—and you will begin to understand why this Committee for the Bicentennial Era is trying to turn a National Holiday into a Victory for Internationalism. Sponsors include:

A.W. Clausen, President, Bank of America.

Walter Cronkite, CBS News.

John W. Gardner of Common Cause.

Theodore M. Hesburgh, Notre Dame U.

Robert S. McNamara, Bank for Reconstruction and Development.

Margaret Mead, Anthropologist.

George Meany, AFL-CIO.

Eleanor Holmes Norton, Commission on Human Rights, New York City.

Elliot L. Richardson, presently U.S. Ambassador to the United Kingdom.

John D. Rockefeller 3rd, New York City.

Roy Wilkins, NAACP.

Dr. Helen Wise, NEA.

Leonard Woodcock, U.A.W.

And the Multinationals are represented by such prominent executives as Charles E. Adams of Raytheon, Reuben E. Mettler of TRW, J. Stanford Smith of International Paper, George H. Weyerhaeuser, etc.

The planning has been subtle and has deceived almost all Americans. But, on this side of Watergate and Vietnam, perhaps the outlines of the plan will become clearer and more easily discerned:

#### IS IT A CONSPIRACY?

It should be obvious to any student of current history that any organization such as this National Commission for the Bicentennial Era is merely a front, a transmission belt (to use a term made popular by the Communists) to raise money and gain popular support from citizens-at-large. Behind such a front there is always the faceless directorate that prepares the long-range plans, supervises the programs, provides the budgeted funds, and hopes to bring to fruition the planned objectives step by step.

Let us assume that the Communists knew what they were talking about when they named 1976 as their Target Date. If any group were to take over the United States with the majority of the citizens aiding and abetting the takeover without even knowing what they were doing (as Lenin predicted), then a bicentennial year would be the most opportune time for such a coup.

But, let us dig deeper, let us assume that Target Date: 1976 was agreed upon years earlier; perhaps at about the time the Bolshevik takeover of Russia was approved and practically guaranteed by the leaders of the victorious Allies meeting at Versailles, at the time that the Paris Peace Treaty was rejected by the United States Senate and the Council on Foreign Relations was founded by Col. House and associates for the purpose of bringing about a Global Authority which would assume control of the whole world.

If such a scheme were ever to succeed, it would be necessary to restructure the entire system of government of the United States. To put it in the simplest form possible: the people of the United States must be taught to have no confidence in their *elected* officials, and to place their confidence in *appointed* officials. *Elected* executives and legislators must be disgraced and *appointed* administrators exalted.

Whether it happened by plan or accident, this was what was accomplished at Watergate and even before: a Vice-President was forced to resign, in disgrace. A President likewise. Both were replaced with *appointed* administrators whom the people are told to admire and obey. Nor did this denigration of elected officials stop with the Executive Branch. Senator Ed Gurney of Florida and many lesser legislators found themselves facing indictments in State after State. Of all those charged, only John B. Connally of Texas seems to have been cleared; and he will probably rejoin the *appointed* administrators at some later date.

We are not commenting upon the guilt or the innocence of disgraced *elected officials*; we are emphasizing that these events played into the hands of the conspirators who sought to have the country, every State, County and City therein, managed by *appointed administrators* instead of *elected representatives of the people*.

This change from elected to appointed officials is one of the primary reasons for the installation of the *Regional Governance* system (the New Federalism); because this new system requires control by appointees, a national police force, and centralized control of all taxing and spending.

If there is a Conspiracy, then while the *new federalism* is being installed, the *old representative republican system* must be discredited, shown to be no longer suitable for the new technological age, and brought into such disrepute that the people themselves will demand a change in the form of government. That the United States Government has been discredited and made to seem untrustworthy, is becoming apparent. Watergate and political scandals, attacks on the CIA, the FBI, the IRS, the Congress (for not cooperating as it should with the appointed members of the Executive Branch).

As for the United States foreign policy, not since the darkest days of World War II has this country experienced so many failures.

In 1973 Henry Kissinger of the U.S. and Le Duc Tho of North Vietnam were awarded joint Nobel prizes for having brought peace

to Vietnam. Kissinger accepted, but Le Duc Tho refused the prize because peace had not yet been established in Vietnam. To all Orientals this was a prime example of "losing face" on the part of a country that was once respected and even feared.

With the collapse of Cambodia and Vietnam, the Thai government fears it is next on the list because of its past friendliness with the U.S. government. The Philippine government now feels that the presence of Clark Field—an American air base on Luzon—is an embarrassment and a danger, and they wish the Americans would go home and take their Vietnamese evacuees with them. With Chiang Kai-shek gone, the Nationalist government would like to depend on the United States for support, but feels that Uncle Sam is like a broken bamboo stalk, and that this "friend" may be as dangerous as any enemy.

In the Mideast, Kissinger has suffered one political defeat after another. There are festering problems inside NATO and again, Kissinger is not able to cope with them. Currently, he has alienated Latin America by treating South American governments as a rich miser might treat poor relatives (only in this case the miser is no longer wealthy). He has promised to visit South American countries where an American official is still welcome; but he has postponed, cancelled, delayed such a visit. And the Nations involved are understandably angry. Other Nations are disturbed because of the friendship Kissinger has been displaying toward Castro and Cuba. Too, the planned giveaway of the Panama Canal, instead of causing anyone to respect us more, is but another example of the political weakness that has overcome the United States, one more example of how almost any Nation—however small and powerless it may be—can make demands on the United States and receive tribute.

A columnist, writing from Europe, recently concluded his article with this paragraph:

"In the face of America's setbacks in Asia and the Mideast and in view of the crumbling multi-nation facade of NATO, Europeans are wondering if they can still rely on their most important ally. For if the United States can no longer assure Western Europe's security, who can?"

The one thing that was supposed to have been a successful undertaking on the part of the United States was the adoption of the policy of detente with Soviet Russia and Red China. But this was suspected and feared from the beginning by Western Euro-

peans and now most Americans are coming to realize that detente is a one-way street and a real and present danger to the United States in the political sense.

It is in the *political sense* that the United States has been brought to her knees. And, let's face reality: so many setbacks and failures in so short a time could not have just happened; *there must have been a plan*, and a plan means there is a Conspiracy to destroy the United States *politically*, and to replace our present political system with a new kind of management!

This new kind of management—at the global level—is discussed in a book scheduled for publication on May 1: *Who's Afraid of 1984?* by Jerome Tuccille, a libertarian writer and political activist who ran for governor of New York in 1974 on the Libertarian ticket. The book is published by Arlington House, New Rochelle, New York. \$7.95 and worth it, although we do not agree with all of the author's conclusions. But, this is the passage that drew our attention:

"The multinational company has the capacity to diminish the power of centralized government—indeed perhaps even to distribute power more equitably throughout the world," said Walter E. Schirmer in 1974. His projection at the time turned out to be amazingly prescient. Political structure has changed considerably in the freer nations of the world.... In general terms, the marketplace has replaced the seat of government as the focal point of human energy and activity, and the trend continues at an accelerated rate.

"Heads of state are frequent guests on television talk shows.... They also golf a good deal on weekends, usually in the company of movie and television stars. They are invited on fishing and skiing trips by wealthy singers and industrialists, and otherwise made to feel important by the productive elements of society. By and large, their salaries are still paid out of public tax funds... But their power is not the same as it used to be. Their position is increasingly a figurehead one. They are called in as consultants by representatives of industry and labor, but this is more a goodwill gesture than anything else. For the most part, the decisions that affect our lives are made in the markets of the world. Our political leaders are tolerated and, in some cases, venerated just so long as they do not upset the general standard of living. Like that old plug-in TV console in the attic we just can't bring ourselves to toss out with the rubbish, we like to keep our politicians around

more out of a sense of nostalgia than anything else."

Please note that the preceding lines were written by an aspiring politico, by a man who sought last year to fill the office in Albany that had been vacated the previous year by one Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller who, supposedly without conflict of interests, is a multinational executive and a politico at one and the same time. And it is the opinion of politico Jerome Tuccille, stated simply and without embellishment, that the head offices of multinational corporations are replacing the political seats of Nations as the real seats of government and of world management!

Is this, then, the real aim of the Conspiracy—not to create a World Government in the *political sense*, but to establish a World Authority for the control of the world's resources (human as well as natural), and for control of the world's goods and services?

If it be true that multinationals are starting to replace political governments as the real power centers, then it must follow that the political governments, if they are to survive at all, must change their form and become as handmaidens to their corporate masters.

Notice how political governments, especially the central government of the United States, have been changing from guardians of freedom to service centers, from keepers of the peace to keepers of the people, from representatives of the people to custodians of the peoples' property, and from a body of *elected* lawmakers to a corps of *appointed* administrators and regulators.

And, if it be true that the Target Date is 1976, the Bicentennial Year, then haste is required. And it has been shown by history that the quickest way to make political changes and inspire popular support for the change, is to *create a crisis*. The sinking of the Battleship Maine launched us into the Sea of Internationalism. The sinking of the Lusitania paved the way toward making us a World Power. The sinking of an entire fleet at Pearl Harbor began the events that made Soviet Russia a World Power. An alleged attack on a couple of U.S. Destroyers began the course of events that will make Red China a Third World Power, just as Kissinger was instructed.

Of course, the day of crises at sea has gone forever. Now a crisis must be global in scope, not an incident involving two or three political units, but an incident that affects the whole world: a population explosion, a food shortage, an energy crisis.

These are areas where political bodies can work together with corporate boards, and make World Control seem essential.

A current example is the multinational and Paris based Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (OECD) which is handling the Global Energy Crisis for which Kissinger seeks to take the credit. *The Atlantic Union Bulletin* for October/December 1974 reported that "The draft of the oil-sharing plan of the International Energy Agency... is to be established within the OECD.

The OECD Newsletter for January 1975 reports: "The Governing Board of the newly established International Energy Agency held its second meeting at OECD headquarters in Paris on December 18-19.... The Board also appointed Dr. Ulf Lantzke... as Executive Director of the Agency."

February issue of the OECD Newsletter informed its members that "At the invitation of the President of the United States, the Secretary-General of the OECD, Mr. Emile van Lennep, will take part in the meeting to be held in Washington on February 11 to examine the world energy situation."

*Sequel:* As the Paris based and Bilderberg dominated OECD organized the International Energy Agency at the suggestion of Bilderberger Kissinger, Bilderberg member and appointed President Gerald Ford followed through with Executive Order 11814 which activated a national Energy Resources Council, and with Executive Order 11819 which fixed the membership of this new agency, named Interior Secretary Rogers C. B. Morton as chairman and placed under one head the energy research activities of the old Atomic Energy Commission, the Environmental Protection Agency and the National Science Foundation. With a \$15 billion-plus budget and 7,124 employees, Ford said the new Energy Research and Development Administration (ERDA) would "give us the unified, high-quality scientific, technical and management organization to achieve the greatest benefit" from the investment. And AP commented that this "marked a major step toward the administration's goal of creating a Department of Energy and Natural Resources that would absorb the present Interior Department."

Global control of natural resources is the aim, via OECD is the plan, with Bilderbergers running the show.

---

For information concerning this report write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### LEGISLATING THE PLANNED SOCIETY

#### HUMPHREY BILL TO BE REVIVED

He may know in his heart that he'll never be a President of the United States, but Hubert Horatio Humphrey has one overweening aim in life that he may be able to realize while serving as a Senator. For the United States can be totally socialized through legislation as well as by Executive Order. And this is his aim: to be the author and finisher of the Planned Society that he sincerely believes to be *The New Order* which is inevitable if the United States is to have any future as a State within a World Community.

Senator Humphrey introduced his plan last year, as Senate Bill 3050. At that time, on February 25, 1974, he told his colleagues in the Senate that this was "one of the most important bills that I have ever introduced in this body. This particular piece of legislation has been in the making since early 1972...."

In one of two *Don Bell Reports* devoted to an exposure of the dangers inherent in S.B. 3050, we summarized: "This is a bill designed to own, control, and regulate your land, water, wealth, resources, industries, and substance.... Its intent is to reduce you to a number (and force you) to buy, sell, and live in economic bondage and slavery. It is a gross and flagrant violation of the Bill of Rights and the republican form of government clearly set forth in the Constitution of the United States of America. This is a 'Central Government Bill,' or Union of Soviet Socialist Republics style of legislation. It is a bill designed to take over America by political consent and economic conquest. It is National and World *Regional government!* This bill must never become law in this country." (*Don Bell Reports*, April 19, 1974.)

Senate Bill 3050 did not become law. It died in committee. The Committee on Government Operations became bogged down with other important matters in 1974 and never got around to serious study of the bill. But this is a new year and a new Congress, and we have been informed by usually reliable sources in Washington that the Senator from

Minnesota has had the help of more "experts" and has "polished and improved" old 3050, and he is ready to introduce a new "Balanced National Growth and Development Act of 1975."

It should be noted that 1974 was not a good year for the passage of such a radical piece of legislation. Watergate, Vietnam, Energy Crises, Stagflation, resignations and appointments of Presidents and Vice Presidents; these and other burning issues kept legislative action on new bills at a minimum—which is always a blessing.

But 1975 is a new year and the 94th Congress is so anxious to be a "do something" body, and is so loaded with liberals and political novices that anything could happen—even the passage of a Planned Economy Act that would convert this Nation into the United Socialist States of America, without some of them even knowing what they had done to the Country.

Add to this the fact that the situation is different in 1975, and the people are being told that Socialism is almost inevitable, and that it may be better than a free enterprise system, after all. Having suffered our first military defeat, with morale running low and no really trustworthy leadership in 1975, people are looking for answers, and they are being told that Socialism is the answer. The planning has been excellent and the programs have been carried out well—for the One Worlders, that is. Frank A. Capell, in his latest Confidential Intelligence Report (May, 1975) summarizes:

"Our record of involvement in Southeast Asia has been one of defeat after defeat. The U.S. lost over 50,000 servicemen (more than 125,000 were wounded) and billions of dollars; the involvement caused dissension and division among our people, due to our entering an undeclared, no-win war. Secretary Kissinger, identified as a Soviet agent by a thoroughly competent and proven authentic source, has by his one man diplomacy made a series of secret commitments and in every instance it was the Soviet Union which benefitted. While Kissinger was

negotiating detente, wheat sales, and enormous credit loans to the Soviet Union and Communist China, those countries were supplying 90% of the weapons and military hardware being used in Southeast Asia.

"Anyone who analyzes Henry Kissinger's activities, even the most confirmed skeptic, will see that the U.S. is not opposing Communism. Southeast Asia is rapidly falling under Red control, the anti-Communist governments of Greece and Portugal have been overthrown, and Kissinger has committed us to the surrender of the Panama Canal Zone. His Mideast policy has favored the Soviet policy of keeping that area of the world under tension and conflict. We do not know how many other secret commitments Kissinger has made, but the ones we do know about have been disastrous."

One result of this policy of disaster which has been felt but not seen openly, has been the trend toward total Socialism in the United States. On April 30, UPI reported:

"A new survey indicated yesterday that a majority of Americans still believe in the work ethic but many families may be losing faith in the American dream. Particularly among distressed families, the report on the American Family and Money showed the ideal of working to own your own home, to send the kids to college and to provide a nest egg for retirement has been displaced by the idea that the government should see to it that everyone has a good job and a decent standard of living.

"Fifty per cent in the survey agreed with a statement expressing such an expectation which the report called—'the psychology of entitlement.' The survey was conducted by Yankelovich, Skelly and White Inc., and involved a scientific cross-section of families. Commissioned by General Mills Inc., the study took place during the midwinter of 1974-75 — the last interviews being in January."

The current issue of a newsweekly notes that "A mood of uncertainty and concern is in full flower across the United States in the spring of 1975.... They wonder, increasingly, what has happened to national leadership. They yearn for clear-cut values that many feel are their lost heritage."

Through foreign policy defeats, the twin burdens of inflation and recession, the crises of massive unemployment coupled with induced shortages of food and energy, and other crises that have been planned and carried out expertly, the trend toward the nationalization of industry and the social-

ization of society has reached a dangerous level.

And, at a time like this, when the ground has been plowed and painstakingly prepared, Senator Humphrey is about to introduce the "Balanced National Growth and Development Act of 1975," an act that would install the machinery for a Planned Society. Indeed, even as you read this, such a bill may have already have been introduced.

When Humphrey presented his bill in 1974, he said that the bill had been in the making for two years. He had unveiled its general principles before the Commonwealth Club in San Francisco in May, 1972. Five months later he presented his plan before the American Institute of Planners and "invited the professional planning community to join me in my efforts to further its development." On Feb. 26, 1973 he had his plan published as a committee print by the Joint Economic Committee of the Congress and 3,000 copies were sent out to friends and constituents for comment and suggestion. Next, he had the Congressional Research Service prepare "two important reports on national growth and development policy" which were published by the Senate. Finally, the bill that Senator Humphrey actually introduced in the Senate last year was endorsed (and probably written) by a Fabian-slanted think tank in Washington called the *Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars*. This WWICS provided a "working group" to study Humphrey's plan and prepare the bill, which included such federal government officials as:

Russell Train, chairman of the President's Council on Environmental Quality,  
Alvin Elm, Staff Director of the Council on Environmental Quality,  
David Beckler of the Office of Science and Technology,  
Henry Eschwege, Director of the Resources and Economics Division of the Comptroller General's Office,  
George Jaszi, Director of the Bureau of Economic Analysis, Dept. of Commerce,  
John Sawhill of the Office of Management and Budget,  
Harry Blaney of the Planning and Coordination Staff, Department of State.

Also assisting Humphrey in the preparation of the bill (S.B. 3950) were Archibald C. Rogers of the American Institute of Architects, and James E. Thornton, now of the Senate Agriculture Committee Staff, who "spent much of his office hour time working on this proposal and related matters for me," said the Senator.

S.B. 3050 also bore the endorsement of such

liberal Senators as Javits, Hughes, Kennedy, Mathias, Metcalf, Cranston, McGovern, Hart, Abourezk, Mondale, Nelson, Pell, Randolph, Stafford and Williams. So, you see, this bill—as we stated in our Report of April 19, 1974—“is not merely a fly-by-night idea being proposed by an ambitious Senator. Rather, it is a plan which has been carefully and painstakingly worked out by Fabian scholars intent upon socializing this country....”

However, and fortunately, the Senate Committee on Government Operations found no time to study the bill and report it to the full Senate.

But this did not stop Senator Humphrey, it merely delayed him; and on March 18, 1975—six weeks ago as of this writing—he gained the floor of the Senate to reopen his campaign. He said:

“Mr. President, a question central to the future of our Nation is now coming to the forefront: namely, do we wish to exchange ‘crisis management’ for ‘long-range policy planning’ at the federal level of our Government? As the number and magnitude of various national crises become more and more frequent and devastating in their impact on our national economy, and on the lives of our Nation’s people, it is becoming increasingly evident that our National government will have to adopt some type of policy planning process for dealing with national economic and related policy questions.”

Notice the procedure that has now become a standard method of operation on the part of Fabian Socialists: 1) a crisis or a series of crises is created; 2) the people are propagandized and brought to the point where they demand a solution; 3) the pre-planned solution is presented and installed “at the demand of the people.” Humphrey’s bill is just such a pre-planned solution to created crises. Georg Wilhelm Friedrich Hegel would have been proud of Hubert Horatio Humphrey.

During the hiatus between the 93rd and 94th Congresses, Humphrey had been busy enlisting more aid for his Planned Society program. A new group headed by Wassily Leontief of Harvard and Leonard Woodcock of United Auto Workers and the Council on Foreign Relations, had been formed to promote The Planned Society. Calling itself the *Initiative Committee for National Economic Planning*, this new group published a proposal almost identical with Humphrey’s proposal, and the *Initiative Committee’s* proposal was duly published in the March 16, 1975 issue of *The New York Times*. This proposal called for the creation of an Office

of National Economic Planning which would make plans “at the highest level” and then have the plans carried out through the Regional Governance System that has already been established by Executive Order. A key to the manner in which this Office would operate is contained in this key paragraph from the NYT article:

“It should be clear that the planning office would not set specific goals for General Motors, General Electric, General Foods or any other individual firm. But it would indicate the number of cars, the number of generators and the quantity of frozen foods we are likely to require in, say, five years, and it would try to induce the relevant industries to act accordingly.” (The Marxian Socialist demands government ownership of industry; the Fabian Socialist prefers government control of production and distribution).

This Initiative Committee declares, and we quote: “In order to be effective and useful, an Office of National Economic Planning must be set up at the center of our economic and political life as one of our most influential institutions. To provide leadership at the highest level, we propose the establishment of such an office within the White House, provided with sufficient funding and supported by a professional staff large enough to carry out its many functions....”

In renewing the campaign for his bill in 1975 Senator Humphrey granted an extended interview to a reporter from *Challenge Magazine* (this is a HUD publication), which was published in the March-April issue, and then inserted in the *Congressional Record* of March 18, 1975, at the Senator’s request. In this interview, Humphrey again insisted that he considered his Balanced Growth and Development Bill to be “the single most important piece of legislation in my twenty-five years of public service.” He explained how his bill would fit in with the *Regional Governance*, or *New Federalism* program that already has been installed by Executive Order:

“The framework of my bill would require a sort of national planning console, or what I call The Office of Balanced National Growth and Development. That Office, within the Executive Office of the President, would consist of what today are scattered parts of the government, which would be brought into synchronization. The Office of Management and Budget, and the Council of Economic Advisers, for example, would become part of the Office.... There would also be eight to twelve regional offices working with the national office in the decentralization setup



to encourage feedback from the regions."

We have not seen the text of Humphrey's 1975 version of the Balanced Growth and Development Bill, but judging from what he said in his interview with *Challenge Magazine*, few changes can be expected from the 1974 edition. That bill provided for an Office of Balanced National Growth and Development which would:

- Provide for the "policy direction of all federally assisted programs for planning and land use development" at all levels, including the local community or the individual farm or factory;
- Assign goals, plans and programs for all government departments and agencies generally;
- Assess all national needs, goals, and priorities;
- Evaluate all federal, State and local tax policies;
- Evaluate and review all present and proposed programs within departments and agencies;
- Evaluate regional resources and human resources to determine the direction in which future regional policies should be developed or stabilized;
- Establish Regionalism nationwide, and;
- Gather economic growth and population growth through the Regional Planning Commissions (which are already provided for, and in operation through the Regional Councils and the sub-regional councils.)

According to this bill, Centralized National Planning is necessary because:

- A "decline in the quality of life in our Nation's people" has developed, due to the lack of coordinated policies for federal programs and the "lack of incentives to private enterprise designed to achieve balanced national growth;
- The heavy concentration of our Nation's population in small areas has increased the vulnerability of our Nation to "resource shortages, national disasters, and even destruction by weapons of modern warfare."
- Individual citizen interest may be more efficiently served through comprehensive regional planning and decision making;
- Management decisions on land use made by individuals or firms, when such land use decisions are of wide public concern are "often being made on the basis of expediency, tradition... and short term economic considerations";
- Public services and facilities may be "optimized" when they are planned "as an integral part of national, regional, state or local growth and development policies";
- A multi-mode transportation system be-

tween all regions of the United States should be developed to improve the mobility of the Nation's population;

-A need for national housing has reached "critical proportions";

-Poor fiscal policies have failed to stabilize economic growth "or more equitable income distribution."

As can be seen from the above, Humphrey's bill would be a panacea for just about every governmental, economical, fiscal and human ill with which we are beset as Americans. All we need to do is accept total socialism and turn over the running of our country and our lives to an elite group that will operate out of the White House Office Building, and will extend their tentacles of control to every village and hamlet through the Regional Councils and their sub-regional fragmentations. Humphrey's bill concurs in the "panacea" charge that we have made, by listing sixteen specific goals in its "Statement of Purpose." These goals include:

- The encouragement of income distribution;
- The formulation of a national fuel and energy policy, a national food and fiber policy, a national transportation system, provisions for adequate national health care, manpower training, recreational facilities, adequate educational programs at all levels in all regions, etc.;
- Achievement of a balanced national population level;
- Coordinated land-use planning;
- Development of a national communications system to facilitate the dissemination of information conducive to an informed public;
- Development of planned communities;
- Utilization of advanced technology, systems planning (PPBS-Ed.), and computer sciences (data banks-Ed.), to enable a growing population to enjoy a higher quality of life and standard of living.

The foregoing should adequately accomplish the total and complete socialization of the Nation and its citizens.

In this letter, we have given you the highlights of the "Humphrey Bill" of 1974. If recent statements by Humphrey are any indication, the Balanced National Growth and Development Act of 1975 will include the same provisions and purposes. The chances for its passage in this present Congress are far greater than in the last. For, this year and the next, more than at any time in the last 100 years, will prove that eternal vigilance is the price we must pay for liberty.

---

For information concerning this letter write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### MORE ABOUT THIS "NEW AMERICAN REVOLUTION"

#### END OF AN ERA?

"The bicentennial band seems to be tuning up smartly enough," comments *Newsweek* columnist Shana Alexander, "but the main works—the central machinery that turns our 200-year-old carousel—appears in serious disrepair. We seem to be in a crisis of integrity, massive and system-wide. Not the end of the Vietnam war itself, but the appalling way it has ended, coming on top of all the rest of the economic and political bad news, has left a lot of people feeling rotten, queasy and shaken. This is a time for reconciliation, says the President. It's the end of an era, say others. I only wish it were...."

No, it is not yet the end of an era. Rather, it is the painful transition period between eras. The time when the Planners may say "The Old Order is Dead, Long Live the New Order," is yet to come. And the target date is the Year of our Bicentennial as a Nation, 1976. In that year, if Kissinger is right in his public pronouncements, all Europe will have 'gone Socialist.' And in that same year, if the celebrated social philosopher and ex-Keynesian Friedrich A. von Hayek is right in his predictions, America too will have 'gone all Socialist.'

It took time and effort on the part of the Planners, and it took apathy and indifference on the part of the people, in order that the New Order might be prepared and installed. For example:

On October 20, 1972, the President of the United States made a special visit to Independence Hall in Philadelphia to make a speech and sign a bill into law. The importance of the event was minimized by the communications media, but its significance was not lost upon the uncivil servants of the invisible government. Here is a part of what was read from a teleprompter by a President of the United States at that time:

"In my State of the Union address nearly two years ago, I outlined a program which I described as 'a New American Revolution—a peaceful revolution in which power (is) turned back to the people... a revolution as profound, as far-reaching, as exciting as that

first revolution almost 200 years ago.'

"The signing today of the State and Local Fiscal Assistance Act of 1972—the legislation known as General Revenue Sharing—means that this New American Revolution is truly underway. And it is appropriate that we launch this New American Revolution in the same place where the first American Revolution was launched by our Founding Fathers 196 years ago—Independence Square in Philadelphia. It is appropriate that we meet in this historic place to help enunciate a new declaration of Independence for our State and local governments....

"As we sign this historic document today, we are carrying on the work which started here in Independence Square—where independence was declared, where the Constitution was written, and where the Bill of Rights was formally added to the Constitution....

"We expect great things from this program—and we are going to be watching for them. I am asking the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations to monitor and evaluate the results of revenue sharing so that we can all know its full impact as we follow up on this initiative. For the enactment of General Revenue Sharing represents only the first part of our comprehensive design to reform the institutions of government so they can respond to the needs of the people....

"Many people have suggested in recent years that America's sun was setting, that our glory was behind us. One reason was the government was not responding well to people's needs. But today as we come back to Independence Hall we do so with confidence that we are giving our government back to the people again. And like Franklin, we can be confident, as we approach our 200th anniversary, that the sun is rising for America." (End of quote.)

It should be understood that "giving the government back to the people" is a stock political phrase that has many meanings. Red China is called a "people's republic," implying that when the Nationalist Govern-

ment of Chiang Kai-shek was overcome, the act of establishing a Communist Dictatorship gave "government back to the people" in that unhappy land. When the Bolsheviks swarmed in and conquered Russia, they boasted of a "Dictatorship of the Proletariat," implying a government of the common people as opposed to the royal and middle classes. In the presidential peroration at Independence Hall when the "New American Revolution" was made official, the term "giving government back to our people" really meant taking political power and tax monies from the people and then returning some of the power and the monies to the

-----  
(The following appeared in a recent issue of Moody Magazine. We reprint verbatim and without comment.)

### THE BEAST

Dr. Handrick Eldeman, Chief Analyst of the Common Market Confederacy, announced from Brussels that a computerized restoration plan is already underway in the aftermath of world chaos. In the crisis meeting which brought together scientists, advisors, and C.M.C. leaders, Dr. Eldeman unveiled the "BEAST." The Beast is a gigantic computer that takes up three floors at Administration Building of Market Headquarters. This "monster" is a self programming unit that has over one hundred sensing input sources. Computer experts have been working on a plan to computerize all world trade. This master plan involves a digital system for every human on earth. The computer would assign each citizen of the world a number to use for all buying and selling to avoid the problem of ordinary credit cards. The number would be invisibly "laser-tattooed" on the forehead or back of the hand. It would provide a walking credit card system. The number would show up under infra-red scanners to be placed at all check-out counters and places of business. Dr. Eldeman suggested that by using three six-digit units, the entire world could be assigned a working credit card number. Other Common Market Officials believe that the present chaos and disorder caused by the 'mystery' points to the need of a world currency - perhaps an international mark that would do away with all currency and coin. Instead, credit notes would be exchanged through a world bank clearing center. No member could buy or sell without having an assignment of a digital mark. Market directors are now convinced that world order depends on allegiance to an international program of peace and politics, as well as a

people. This particular scheme is known as General Revenue Sharing. It is accomplished in conjunction with the Regional Governance System. This latter plan is intended to centralize all political power and the handling of all tax revenues in the Federal Executive Offices at Washington, D.C. Then, a part of the power and the money are "given back to the people" through the Ten Regional Commissions and the multitude of sub-State and inter-State Commissions.

In the matter of this General Revenue Sharing Act (Public Law 92-512) which was signed into law on Oct. 20, 1972 and became fully effective on Jan. 1, 1974, there is a "hidden gimmick" in the law that will, when enforced, make the collection of State tax monies the prerogative of the Federal Government!

Title I of this Act gives money "back to the people," that is, to local improvement programs, etc., provided that the local administrators of such programs conform to certain provisions and guidelines set up by the federal government. However, Title 2 of this Act sets up the machinery whereby the States are expected to "enter into agreement with the Secretary of the Treasury ... and ... the Federal Government shall begin to col-

-----  
new world trade and numbering system. One man could have at his finger tips the number of any man on earth. It could provide the most powerful levers known to mankind. He could have a solution bank for world problems. It could be a tool for peace, or a dictator's weapon.

When one of the Market leaders was asked what would happen if a person objected to the system and refused to co-operate, he replied rather pointedly, "We would have to use force to make him conform to requirements."

When we remember what the Bible (Rev. 13:16,17,18) says concerning the appearance of the Antichrist at the head of this organization, the following quotation becomes exceedingly illuminating. Henri Spaak, early planner of the European Common Market, and Secretary-General of NATO, said in one of his speeches:

"We do not want another committee; we have too many already. What we want is a man of sufficient stature to hold the allegiance of all people, and to lift us out of the economic morass into which we are sinking. Send us such a man, and be he god or devil, we will receive him."

-Moody Magazine

lect all State individual income taxes." The States not having income tax laws are urged to enact same so that this provision of the Revenue Sharing Act can apply to all States!

To further illustrate how anxious the appointed federal bureaucrats are to become collectors of all taxes, note the following which appeared in the April 22 issue of the *San Francisco Chronicle*:

"...IRS Commissioner Donald Alexander said that in 1974 tax information on 63 million Americans was passed to the states under 'treaties' designed to ensure that taxpayers comply with both state and federal laws. The information was disclosed as IRS and Justice Department officials testified before the Senate Finance subcommittee on Internal Revenue, about bills that would restrict access to federal tax returns....

"Senator Floyd Haskell (Dem.-Colo.) ... expressed concern about the widespread distribution of federal tax returns.... Alexander said one solution would be for the States to assign IRS officials the responsibility of collecting State income taxes."

(Italics added for emphasis.)

Along with the movement to make all State and local government units dependent upon central government for their existence, there is also the companion drive to make all individuals dependent upon the central government for their very existence. Individual freedom is a dangerous commodity in any socialist society. The following article from the current issue of *U.S. News & World Report* (May 12, 1975) is indicative of the success that the Planners are enjoying in this respect:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### BIG GOVERNMENT - NUMBER ONE CONSUMER, EMPLOYER, BORROWER

Chalk up another victim of recession: the drive to curb the growth of big government. In fact, the dollars-and-cents impact of government—federal, State and local—on Americans is rapidly intensifying amid hard times. For example:

\* While private firms lay off employees, governments at all levels are putting more people to work, in part through public-service job programs.

\* Swollen by outlays for unemployment benefits and welfare, funds laid out by government to provide income for people are growing much more rapidly than income provided by industry.

\* Borrowing by government to finance deficits is drawing more and more funds away

from prospective private borrowers, or at least making the money more expensive.

It all adds up to a widening lead for government as the country's biggest employer, consumer and borrower....

Governments employ 1 in 5 workers... And that doesn't include jobs in private industry, particularly in defense, that stem from government contracts.

Nearly 3 in every 10 dollars of income Americans receive—29 per cent—comes from government. Of the 345 billion dollars paid to people, nearly half is in the form of wages and salaries. Almost as much comes as Social Security payments, unemployment compensation, welfare benefits, veterans' benefits and the like.

Government's growing role takes its toll on the taxpayer—draining off 37 per cent of every dollar of national income, up from 28 cents two decades ago.

Why the steady growth, even before the recession? Two things, primarily:

\* An expanding population that has insisted on more spending for education, protection, and other basic services.

\* Persistent demands for new public programs to cushion adversities of all kinds, stimulate various kinds of businesses or serve other special interests....

What's ahead? Once the recession ends, you can expect an upsurge of demands to put a lid on "big government." Still, the lessons of history suggest that government expands in good times as well as bad. (End)

\*\*\*\*\*

With Big Government continuing to expand and with private enterprise continuing to narrow itself down into a few hundred massive and monopolistic conglomerates and multinationals, the two combining to stifle free enterprise and to liquidate the middle class that was the "backbone of America," *Corporate Socialism becomes the inevitable result.*

Like the alligator and the crocodile, free enterprise is private enterprise, but private enterprise is not necessarily free enterprise. Private enterprise is growing, registering greater profits than ever; but free enterprise is being strangled and is dying.

It was free enterprise that von Hayek talked about when he addressed a group of congressmen and journalists recently. The story was carried by *Human Events* (April 26).

Friedrich A. von Hayek is an important witness, because at one time he was a firm

believer in the Keynesian doctrine. As a professor at the London School of Economics (a Fabian Socialist institution), he knew Keynes personally and taught the latter's theories to students from all over the world. Then he began to see what Keynesian ideas were doing to the Western industrial Nations, including the United States. He started a personal crusade to expose the dangers of Keynesian theories to his fellow economists and feels he has had considerable success. Here are highlights from the article published by *Human Events*:

\*\*\*\*\*  
**NOBEL ECONOMIST WARNS  
 U.S. FACES SOCIALISM**

On a recent visit to Capitol Hill the world-renowned economist and social philosopher Friedrich A. von Hayek warned that "The threat to the free enterprise society has never been more imminent in the United States than now." What's more, said von Hayek...this danger is coming from a different direction than he had ever expected.

Addressing the Free Market Lunch Group, a Hill organization formed this year that already numbers among its members over 130 members of Congress, congressional aides, and Washington journalists interested in free-market economics, the Austrian economist said he had long thought that socialism was a danger. "But I didn't expect you would be led into socialism by reason of an unsound monetary policy. I thought the United States had a fundamental belief in the importance of a sound currency."

As von Hayek sees it, the seeds of our present peril trace back to the acceptance of the so-called Keynesian "full-employment" doctrine in the 1930s and enshrined in the Nation's statute books by the Full Employment Act of 1946. According to Keynes' theory, he explained, unemployment is caused by insufficient aggregate demand. In order to increase this aggregate demand, Keynes suggested that government should use fiscal deficits and expansionary monetary policies to stimulate the economy. And Western governments, including ours, have been doing so almost uninterruptedly ever since. Witness estimates that this year's U.S. budget deficit alone may exceed \$100 billion.

Hayek fears that the cumulative effect of these policies could before much more time has elapsed lead to an inflationary situation so bad that "the government, to control the flood they've caused, will be forced to impose permanent wage and price controls." And since, under such controls, prices could

no longer be counted upon to allocate resources, the government would have to step in to perform this function. The result: a fully planned, centrally directed Socialist system....

The sad thing about our present economic plight, said von Hayek, is that "it has been caused by government following the advice of the great majority of my fellow economists." For the future, however, he believes the biggest obstacle to realistic economic policies may come not from the economists but from the news media.

"Now many economists finally know they were wrong," explained von Hayek, "but it will be hard for them to change the direction of government policy because they have convinced the media of Keynesian doctrines." The media, he said, are "dealers in second-hand ideas." As distinguished from scholars, reporters have a tendency to take ideas and keep them for life. Hence, concluded von Hayek, although economic theorists are changing their minds on Keynes, we are stuck with a generation of newsmen who will propagate Keynesian ideas for the next 30 years....

He told the Capitol Hill gathering that the chief thing he holds against the late British economist is that, for its propagandistic effect, Keynes entitled his work the *general* theory when, in fact, it was applicable only to a very rare set of circumstances that happened to exist in the England of his day. But for Keynes' prescriptions to work *generally*, von Hayek pointed out, it would be necessary for government to continually cause inflation to outpace public expectations, which becomes increasingly difficult and ultimately impossible as the rate of inflation mounts.

Thus, said Hayek, ...such stimulative policies must lead to intolerable rates of inflation, which can wreak havoc not only on the economy but on the entire fabric of society (and will end in Socialism). (End)

-----  
 DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber (except overseas subscribers, who receive one copy, airmailed.) \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each.

Please note: "Proofs of a Conspiracy" now out of print. "Contrived Evolution of Regional Government" still available in quantity.

Please address all orders and inquiries to:  
 DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### REGARDING ATTACKS ON THE SECOND AMENDMENT

#### THE HISTORICAL RECORD

Following is a presentation by Edward M. Davis, Los Angeles Chief of Police. His remarks are slightly abridged, due to lack of space; otherwise the address is exactly as he delivered it on April 22, 1975, in San Diego, California.

\*\*\*\*\*

Today, we stand at the threshold of celebrating the two hundredth anniversary of this government.... Our government was sired in a revolution which began on April 10, 1775, when a British expedition marched on Concord in an effort to seize colonial arms. So you see that gun control way back then started the American Revolution. The maturation and growth of this nation was nourished in debate beginning with the Revolutionary War and continuing even today. You have heard the voices of those who desire to limit your rights and install government control over your life. That concept has been the subject of debate ever since there was government. One of the very basic liberties that seems to raise serious conflict with some critics is the Second Amendment to the Bill of Rights.

Let's digress for a moment and briefly trace the development of our Bill of Rights. During the Constitutional Convention between 1787-89, our founding fathers sought to modify the Articles of Confederation. The convention was composed of two camps of political thinkers. One group, in favor of a strong centralized government, became known as the Federalists. The other group, desirous of state's rights and a loosely knit central government, became known as the Anti-federalists.

About midway through the convention, a representative from the state of Virginia—a truly outstanding patriot—George Mason, recognized that the Constitution was deficient in providing for the rights of the people. He expressed a desire to preface the Constitution with a Bill of Rights. He said, "It would give great quiet to the people; and, with the aid of state declarations, a Bill might be prepared in a few hours." This was later developed as a motion and it was soundly defeated. As the convention progressed, Mason and others expressed serious concern and reflection over the power this new government might exert on the states and on the people. In fact, it was through the urging of such men as Mason that the Fifth Article, providing for amendments to the Constitution, was finally adopted. Governor Randolph, of Virginia, George Mason of Virginia and Elbridge

Gerry of Massachusetts refused to sign the Constitution because of its serious deficiencies in freedom. They feared that the Constitution's deficiencies in personal freedom would soon lead this nation to monarchy or tyranny. This great concern for liberty coupled with a desire for a Bill of Rights was nothing new to these men. Each state had its own Constitution and a majority of the states had their own Bill of Rights.

The first Bill of Rights, after considering the Magna Carta, was probably the English Bill of Rights of 1689. It was codified after the English Revolution of 1688, and after James II had fled his kingdom. Among the many provisions of this Bill was the right of the people to keep and bear arms.... With the development of Colonial Charters and Laws in this country, many of these liberties (contained in the English Bill of Rights) became a part of our law. These liberties were further defined and included in many revolutionary declarations and constitutions. The Seventeenth Amendment to the Massachusetts Declaration of Rights, for example, includes a right to keep and bear arms. So, when George Mason asked the Constitutional Convention to consider a Bill of Rights, his request was made as a result of long-standing practice for the insurance of freedom. He was the author of Virginia's Declaration of Rights and he had a profound love for these basic liberties....

When the work of the convention had concluded and the representatives left for their home states for the purpose of seeking ratification of this document, the fate of the Constitution was in serious jeopardy. Many of the delegates, like Hamilton, Washington, Jefferson, and Madison voiced concern for the ability of the Constitution to extricate itself from the deep divisions of the Convention....

The most crucial state in the ratification contest was Virginia. It was, at that time in our history, the largest and most important state. The debates in Virginia's State Convention are well recorded and the ratification debates lasted a month. The most profound and most glorious oratory for individual rights was delivered by Patrick Henry and supported by such men as George Mason. Mason expressed a fear that the new government's standing army, like the British Regulars, might invade the state and keep the people under martial law. Henry thought that this new government might exercise its "power oppressively" and cautioned about enslaving the people. He asked if the other members were able to recall that France, Spain, Germany, Turkey and other countries were enslaved by their own

people. He agreed with Mason's concern about providing the absolute power of the sword as well as the purse in the hands of this new government. The convention finally adopted 20 provisions for a Bill of Rights. These provisions were later used by Madison in the (United States) Congress.

In the first Congress, the issue of a Bill of Rights was a very crucial concern. There was talk of a Second Constitutional Convention to modify the existing draft of the proposed Constitution; 210 different amendments to the Constitution were proposed by eight states. This was finally refined to 22 amendments, and 14 were included in Madison's recommendations to Congress.... The 14 amendments submitted by Madison were cut down to 12. Each of those 12 amendments was debated and defined. Finally, ten amendments were adopted.

The purpose of our Bill of Rights was perhaps best summed up in the House: "These are essential and unalienable rights of the people designed to protect them from maladministration."

Let's look at the second provision of the Bill of Rights: "A well regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free state, the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed." When Madison presented that article it read: "The right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed; a well regulated militia being the best security of a free country; but no person religiously scrupulous of bearing arms shall be compelled to render military service in person." After some debate on the "religiously scrupulous" portion of this provision in both committee and in the full House, the Article came out in final form as we have it today. There was little discussion of this provision in the Senate.

Now, let's tear this article apart and try to define it. The first part says, "A well regulated militia...." Does that mean an Army? Does this mean a National Guard? When you read the debates of these meetings the answer is definitely no. The framers of this provision believed that standing armies were a threat to peace and liberty. Madison, Mason and Henry spoke at great lengths about the problems of a standing army ruling the people or supporting a tyrant. So, what was the militia? Well, according to the framers of the Constitution, and this is supported by dictionaries of that era, it was individual free men, like you and me, who would leave their usual occupations to fight for the town or the state or the government. The officers of the old militia units were often prominent businessmen or statesmen. The soldiers were just workers, like you and me, lovers of liberty. And Patrick Henry, when speaking at the Virginia Convention said "all people;" he didn't say able bodied men only.

Okay, we are not talking about any army. We are talking about free men willing to fight. The second half of this amendment states, "...being necessary to the security of a free state..." These amendments were designed to protect the people against the tyranny of central government. They were concerned about their ability to

protect themselves, their families, and their friends from invasion both without and within. Is the danger any less today? I think not. Let us not forget the plight of the British during the second World War. They were about to be invaded by the German Army. If the British had been totally unarmed during an invasion, they would have been forced to peacefully submit to Nazi Germany. If this country ever again went to war, could our Army and Navy protect us at home while it is divided upon two continents? Could it protect more than 4,000 miles of coastline? I think not. It would become the responsibility of individual citizens.

Remember, our Navy was almost destroyed at Pearl Harbor and thousands of our regular army troops were lost in a holding action against the Japanese. Remember, the same people who advocate gun control are the same people who advocate cutting the budget for the Department of Defense. It could happen again. On June 20, 1940, a United Press story stated, "The British people, undaunted by Germany's air attacks, grimly asked the government to put arms in their hands so that they might meet their invaders in hand-to-hand combat." That was a reality in England a short time ago. That could be a reality for us at any time in the future....

We represent about five percent of the world's population.... President Ford and Secretary of State Henry Kissinger commented recently on the possibility of our using force against some smaller nations. Obviously, 95 percent of the rest of the world can make the same threat against the United States.

Let's discuss the threat from within. During the early days of settling our Western States, there was a threat from the powerful Indian Nations. In the 1800s, the army was most inept at protecting the frontiersmen from Indian raids. By the time the army heard about an attack and a troop of cavalry had travelled a distance of 100 miles or so, the ashes of the ranch house were cold.... That was less than a century ago and things really haven't changed. Instead of fighting Indians, we are fighting modern hoodlums. The hoodlums and the criminals are terrorizing our communities. Look at the crime statistics. Crime increased nationally by 17 per cent in 1974. This is the largest annual increase in the recorded history of this country. The largest increase was not in the central city. It was in the suburbs—the small towns and rural areas. It went up 17 per cent on the average; about 6 per cent in the major cities, about 19 per cent in the suburbs, and up 25 per cent in the towns under twenty-five thousand.

I can tell you that today's law enforcement cannot protect you. When you call, do the police immediately appear? I don't think that there is any town that, when you call, the policeman appears like a genie. In order to insure your protection, we would have to hire ten times as many policemen—as they do in many foreign countries. The costs for such an increase would be prohibitive. So, if the law enforcement agencies can't insure your protection and the protection of your family from hoodlums, it becomes your responsibility. When



and if we arrive at a point in time where all the criminals are properly processed through the criminal justice system—properly meaning that the criminal no longer presents a threat to the community—and I (as a police chief) am able to insure your protection, then you may want to give up your gun. However, I don't see that secure existence ever presenting itself. The crime rate so far this year is even going up at a higher rate than in 1974.

Okay, I've talked about the threat from without and the threat from within, represented by the criminal element, but I failed to mention the terrorists. Groups like the SLA and the Weather Underground could pose a threat to you. If the police and the National Guard are busy battling these terrorists, who is going to protect your home and your family? Again, it comes down to the ability of the individual to provide for his own self-protection.

The final part of this (Second) Amendment states: "...The right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed." According to Webster's New College Dictionary, the word "infringe" means to "defeat, frustrate; violate, or transgress." The final part of the Amendment, therefore, seems to indicate that "The right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be" violated or frustrated or defeated. Patrick Henry speaking before the Virginia Convention stated: "If you intend to reserve your unalienable rights, you must have the most expressed stipulation; for, if implication be allowed, you are ousted of those rights. If the people do not think it necessary to reserve them, they will be supposed given up." Well, ...that statement tends to sum up the intent of our forefathers in developing this Bill of Rights. So, when they said that this right should not be infringed, they meant that Government could not take this right (to keep and bear arms) from the people. Mason and Henry the other Antifederalists had just rid themselves of one King George and they wanted to retain the ability to rid themselves of any future tyrant.

Mason, Henry, Jefferson and other true patriots had some specific protections in mind when they developed our Bill of Rights. The need for liberties has not become less in our brief 200 year history. The fact that this Amendment was placed second in our Bill of Rights has special significance. Members of the House of Representatives at our First Congress were asked, after debating the amendments, to arrange them in proper order. The Bill of Rights starts with Freedom of Speech, Religion, Press and Assemblance and concludes with an admonition prohibiting the Government from taking any powers not expressly granted in the Constitution. It's interesting to note that the Right to Keep and Bear Arms was placed second after the Right of Free Speech and Religion.

Judicially, the full intent of this Constitutional Right has not been tested. In reviewing an old legal text book, I found this definition of the Second Amendment: "This Amendment means no more than that the right of

bearing arms for a lawful purpose shall not be infringed by Congress. It is one of the amendments that has no other effect than to restrict the powers of the National Government, leaving the people to look for their protection against any violation by their fellow citizens of the rights it recognizes to be the State power of internal police." ...

Let's discuss the thinking and reasoning behind those who desire to compromise our liberties. They cite the misuse of guns as a reason for their abolition. They point out that a certain percentage of all robberies, murders and assaults are accomplished with firearms. What they seem to overlook is the fact that we are talking about a very small percentage of people. Would it be fair to sanction 99-plus percent of the people in an effort to control one-tenth of one percent of the population? If such a sanction were imposed on the populace, would it work? Would it be effective? Would it be a viable alternative? Most emphatically no. Tim Sullivan gave New York one of the strictest gun laws in this country and it has done little to help New York. Criminals still use guns in New York. As a matter of fact, New York and several other States with strict gun control laws have distinguished themselves with their high crime rate. Some officials from these States are now asking the government to ride roughshod over the Second Amendment. They want others to share in the unsuccessful efforts of their gun control measures. You see, when a criminal makes up his mind to violate one law, like robbery, the violation of another law is a very small thing. A professional criminal—one who makes a living by violating the law—doesn't give a thought about violating society's rules. He has his own rules. So, gun laws, like those in New York, restrict the law-abiding citizen and not the criminal.

Alan S. Krug, an economist formerly with Pennsylvania State University, completed a comparison study of jurisdictions with strong gun laws compared to those with lenient laws. He found that firearms are involved in only three percent of all crimes. He found that while the number of guns purchased and owned by citizens has increased significantly during the past decade, the number of deaths resulting from firearms, per hundred thousand population, has remained fairly constant. So, the availability of firearms to the general public is not the cause of abuse. The United States Congress in 1967 involved itself in a study dealing with the hypothesis that strict firearm licensing laws resulted in a lower crime rate. The study found no correlation between firearm regulations and crime. The antagonists of our liberties appear to be utilizing a false and emotional argument as a reason for infringing upon our rights. When that is done by government, it smacks of tyranny. King George the third is alive and well in the United States today.

Now listen to this king, or would be king. The United States Senate Judiciary Committee of the 93rd Congress, headed by Senator Sam Ervin of Watergate fame, drafted a "Layman's Guide to Individual Rights Under the United States Constitution." Under the Second

Amendment, the following quote is provided: "The Right to Bear Arms. The Second Amendment provides for the freedom of the citizen to protect himself against both disorder in the community and attack from foreign enemies. This right to bear arms has become much less important in recent decades as well-trained military and police forces have been developed to protect the citizen."...I wonder where they got that information. I don't know anything about it. "No longer does he need to place reliance on having his own weapons available," says the quotation. And I say no thank you, King Sam. This Senate Committee believes that your right is not as important as it once was. I disagree. I believe that this right is just as important today as it was when it was developed. It is an unalienable right of the people promulgated for posterity by our forefathers. It will not be infringed.

Now listen to this. The new Attorney General of the United States, Edward Levi, in a meeting just a few weeks ago, came out with a proposition that would impose Federal gun control on certain cities, at certain times, under certain conditions. To me, it is incredible that this brilliant legal scholar has not heard of the Second and Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments to the United States Constitution....

The answer to gun abuse lies not in abolishing the right of the majority, but in protecting that majority against a few. This end should be achieved by the criminal justice system, working with existing law. The proper administration of penalties against those who abuse this right will act as a proper deterrent. I have statistics on the workings of this Criminal Justice System which indicate that the criminal is more often rewarded with probation than censured by punishment. Those who would propose an endorsement for the abolition of our right to keep and bear arms must seriously consider this (are you listening A.C.L.U.): They must seriously question their future position on the relinquishment or renunciation of other Constitutional guarantees. For to surrender and abandon one liberty might well lead to the surrender of others. When man forsakes his liberties, he becomes a slave.

And now there's this House of Lords who would impose something. Listen to what this group has to say. The United States Conference of Mayors just a few days ago endorsed a proposition that would take our bullets away. Now this is the theft of our Second Amendment rights by trick and device. A special form of theft covered in the penal code and we say, no, thank you, Lord Mayors, we will not have that here.

In conclusion, let me say that Mason and Henry and Jefferson probably had these protections in mind when they drafted our Bill of Rights. Certainly, the value of these liberties is no less today than it was at the time of our founding. The abandonment of these guarantees will ultimately lead to the destruction of this great Nation. I am but a servant of the people and a lover of liberty and I cannot let that happen.

And there is in existence in the beginning of the bicentennial, a well coordinated nation-wide effort to

strip us of our personal Constitutional right, to keep and bear arms. Unless we match the efforts of those would-be tyrants, we will lose these (Constitutional) rights. We must alert our fellow countrymen and have them stand with us. Perhaps our badge or lapel pin during the bicentennial period could be a serpent floating in a circle with a No. 2 inside. This would be similar to the Minuteman flag of the Colony of Virginia where Patrick Henry did his great work for us. That flag said, "Liberty or Death—Don't Tread on Me."

And let this bicentennial of ours mark the beginning of a new declaration against tyrants. Let this bicentennial mark an awareness of our unalienable rights. Let this mark a return to a deep reverence for the law, its principles, and our rights, and obligations.

(End of Presentation)

\*\*\*\*\*

#### PRECIS:

The Second Amendment is an integral part of the United States Constitution. Article Six of that Constitution affirms that it "...shall be the Supreme Law of the Land; and the Judges in every State shall be bound thereby...". Furthermore:

"The general rule is that an unconstitutional statute, though having the form and name of law, is in reality no law, but is wholly void, and ineffective for any purpose; since unconstitutionality dates from the time of its enactment, and not merely from the date of the decision so branding it. An unconstitutional law, in legal contemplation, is as inoperative as if it had never been passed. Such a statute leaves the question that it purports to settle just as it would be had the statute not been enacted.

"Such an unconstitutional law is void, the general principles follow that it imposes no duties, confers no rights, creates no office, bestows no power or authority on anyone, affords no protection, and justifies no acts performed under it....

"No one is bound to obey an unconstitutional law and no courts are bound to enforce it." (Sixteenth American Jurisprudence, Second Section, 177.)

Our problem is how to force the officers of the courts to obey the laws by which they are legally bound.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are sent each subscriber. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders and inquiries to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### HUMPHREY AND JAVITS BECOME BEDFELLOWS FOR PROMOTION OF THE PLANNED SOCIETY

#### TOWARD A SOCIALIST AMERICA

During this Nation's recent and pre-planned winter of discontent, five men got together to draft plans for America's future and for the future of its inhabitants. Four of these men were long-standing members of that exclusive conglomerate of the Eastern Establishment known as the Council on Foreign Relations, the fifth was a representative of that center for the promotion of Fabian Socialism known as Harvard University. Occupationally, one was a Republican Senator, one was a Democratic Senator, one was a Big Labor Leader, one was a Big Business Executive, the fifth was a Representative of Academia. By name and profession, they were: Senator Hubert Horatio Humphrey, representing Minnesota and the World; Senator Jacob K. Javits, representing New York and Socialist Israel; Leonard Woodcock, president of the United Auto Workers; J. Irwin Miller, chairman of Cummins Engine Co. and Wassily Leontief, Nobel Laureate in Economics and co-chairman of the Initiative Committee for National Economic Planning.

With Humphrey and Javits acting on behalf of the five, there was introduced in the U.S. Senate, the Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Act of 1975. This is a blueprint for the creation of a Planned Society, complete with five-year plans, carrot-and-stick enforcement measures, and all the other legislative and administrative paraphernalia which made Russia the slave nation that it is today.

First, let us understand the real meaning and the full import of economic planning at the government level, which is pure Socialism, nothing less.

Seymour E. Harris, professor of economics at Harvard University, Fabian Socialist and a forerunner of this aforementioned Wassily Leontief, was one of the first promoters of Economic Planning for the United States. In 1949 he published a textbook on the subject, in which he praised Soviet Russia for the great strides that had been made in economic planning up to that time, and in which he bemoaned the fact that the United States

would not subscribe to total economic planning at the government level (at that time.) Harris admitted, in the preface to his book, that "under the capitalist system, the allocation of economic resources is determined by businessmen responding to preferences expressed by... consumers; but under planning the hated bureaucrat may determine what is to be produced and when."

His book begins with this statement:

"Planning has no place under pure capitalism, for it does not allow much room for the capitalist trinity—sovereignty of the consumer, the tyranny of the price system, and the quest for profits. In a planned economy, the economic architects generally determine what is to be made.... Their targets are set according to an objective determined by the state.... and since these goals are selected by the general board of strategy, acting for the party, the government, or the people, the planned economy supplants the entrepreneur, who is the human magneto in the capitalist system."

Finally, Fabian Socialist Seymour Harris comes to this conclusion: "It is indeed unfortunate that Americans know so little about the planned economy. In this quasi-war world, a planned society may be just around the corner. Even in a peaceful world, the survival of a capitalist society, an island in a socialist sea, is not probable. Capitalism may well be but a stage in the historical process from feudalism to socialism."

It is obvious that Humphrey, Javits and their comrades are in agreement with this theory of historical analysis that Karl Marx called dialectical materialism, because their "Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Act of 1975" would spell the end of free enterprise and all other forms of freedom.

Senator Humphrey said: "The Federal Government has become the last bastion of unplanned activity in the modern world.... The Federal Government... must learn to look ahead, to at least try to see down the road. That is what our bill is designed to do... I

hope that many of my colleagues will join me in sponsoring this important new legislation...."

Then Senator Javits said, in part: "Many people are reluctant to consider the need for planning in this country because of its pejorative connotations. At bottom they are convinced that planning means regimentation, and the end of the American free enterprise system. This concern proceeds from the assumption that planning will dictate economic activity and supplant the free market. This assumption is highly erroneous in the case of our bill for several reasons: first, the Economic Planning Board cannot tell anyone what to do—its powers are those of persuasion—not direction. Second, the planning process brings in all parties and all interests and requires the approval of Congress—it will open up economic debate in this country rather than limit it." In this statement Senator Javits truly reveals his character as a deceiver rather than an outright prevaricator. What he says of this legislation could also be said of the whole Regional Governance Conspiracy with its Domestic Council and the Ten Regional Councils, and OMB with its PPBS and General and Special Revenue Sharing systems: they don't "tell anyone what to do" either; they merely say, in effect, "If you don't do it our way, we'll cut off your money supply." The deceptiveness of Javits's statement will be further revealed when we analyze the bill itself.

So much for the preliminary statements of Senators Humphrey and Javits. At a press conference called to let the world know that this specially created "Initiative Committee for National Economic Planning" was backing the Humphrey-Javits Bill, Big Labor Boss Leonard Woodcock also spoke. He said in part:

"The need for long-range democratic economic planning on a national basis has never been more urgent.... Experience has taught us that the unseen magic of the so-called free market does not work.... Our economic well-being and our basic freedom of choice too often have been decided by the wrong people, for the wrong reasons, in the wrong time frame.... The bill is distinctively American—which is Federalism in action." (and here Labor Boss Woodcock makes a slip of the tongue and reveals a "home truth" that was to have remained hidden: this National Planning Bill is a part of the *New Federalism* that the Rockefeller dominated Eastern Establishment has been promoting since the early 1960s).

At this same press conference, J. Irwin Miller—representing Big Business—also made a statement for the benefit of the press (as represented by the *Washington Post* and the *New York Times*). He said, in part:

"...If business did not plan careful cost-effective use of scarce assets, it could not survive.... As business looks at the nation, much the same condition seems to lie in its future as well.... planning is now a necessary and vital tool for the accomplishment of any long-term economic objectives, public or private...."

And the last speaker at this press conference was the Fabian Socialist economist from Harvard, Dr. Wassily Leontief. Here are excerpts from his presentation:

"...The framers of the bill, 'The Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Act,' propose to establish an adequate institutional framework for keeping the complex and delicate mechanism of the American economy in good working order. This involves much more than watching a few aggregate pointers on a stripped-down statistical dashboard and shifting back and forth two levers: one controlling the budget, the other regulating the discount rate. It requires lifting the hood, and adjusting if necessary, the operation of all moving parts of the engine, and occasionally replacing those that turn out to be defective. What the government and the public need is a Service Manual describing gears, nuts and bolts; not just a Keynesian 'Owners Manual,' of the kind usually found in the glove compartment of a new car, which tells you only how to replace a bulb or change a tire. In other words, the maintenance of our national economy in good working order is predicated on a steady, massive flow of detailed, up-to-date factual information...."

Although he attempts to deny it later on in his speech, Comrade Leontief, in using this automated Service Manual figure of speech, makes it quite clear that totalitarian control of the American economy by a Central and Dictatorial Authority is what he is talking about. And history has shown that whenever a Central Authority controls the production and distribution of goods, it must also control the consumers as well as the producers of those goods. This is exactly the situation which exists in Russia, Red China and other totalitarian countries; and it is exactly the situation which Comrade Leontief hopes to bring about in the United States.

STOP PRESS BULLETIN: An important fact which we discovered after we had started to write this Report: The "Initiative Committee for National Economic Planning" is really a

four-man group, not a three-man committee as was indicated by Humphrey and Javits in the announcement of their co-sponsorship of this Planned Society Act. In addition to Leonard Woodcock, representing *Big Labor*; J. Irwin Miller, representing *Big Business*; and Wassily Leontief, representing the *Intellectual Community*; there is also Robert V. Roosa, representing the *International Bankers*. Roosa is a partner in the prestigious firm of Brown Brothers, Harriman. He is, of course, a member of the Council on Foreign Relations, as are Humphrey, Javits and Miller.

Roosa's involvement in the cabal was disclosed by Jack Friedman, a management consultant with Arthur D. Little, Inc., and who also writes on a "string" basis for the Business and Finance Section of *The New York Times*. In a lead article appearing in *The Times* of Sunday, May 18, Friedman also indicated that the "private group" backing the Humphrey-Javits Bill was a "three-man group." He omitted the name of J. Irwin Miller (*Big Business*) but added the name of Robert V. Roosa (*International Banking*.) For whatever importance it may have in the propaganda sense: in reporting the results of the Humphrey-Javits press conference, *The Washington Post* left out the name of Roosa as a backer of the bill; while *The New York Times* left out the name of J. Irwin Miller.

In his report in the *New York Times*, Jack Friedman also revealed that there was some opposition to the Planned Society Act in *Big Business* circles. He even named some CFR members as being opposed to the Bill. Here are excerpts from the Friedman article:

\*\*\*\*\*

Although widely practiced in Western Europe planning was for years associated here with Communist central planning alone. It has not been attempted in the United States in peace time since the National Resources Planning Board of the New Deal Days.

A change in thinking has recently occurred. America's economic turmoil during the last decade has created a new open-mindedness throughout the United States, even among businessmen, toward the idea of national planning....

The Humphrey-Javits bill would establish comprehensive planning, with consideration of the economy as a whole... gross national product, investment, employment, prices, government spending, taxes and other factors. When imbalances between national needs and resources are identified, specific steps could be taken to correct them (as in

any communist country—Ed.)

According to this concept, the plan, covering six years (to make it seem different from Soviet *five year plans*?—Ed.), would be a guiding document for the executive branch. It would be revised and extended every two years....

The first step in establishing United States planning would be to improve data collection, analysis and forecasting capabilities (more P.P.S.S., or Management by Objective, as it is generally called as of this writing—Ed.). The incompleteness and decentralization until recently of data gathering on energy is cited as an example of the general weakness of current collection methods....

(But there is opposition, as *Timesman* Jack Friedman points out) ..

Despite the support for planning without direct controls, there is fear that it could create momentum toward such controls, fears that often spur violent opposition:

Walter Wriston, chairman of the First National City Bank, believes that the Leontief group "is pressing for a program designed to destroy the free-market system and with it our personal liberty. National economic planning would be delegated to bureaucrats who, like all regulators, would then require arbitrary power to enforce each decision."

Conservative Senator James Buckley of New York agrees: "The economic efficiency that comes from the free-market system is the key to satisfying human needs. Planning will systematically inhibit industry's ability to respond to the wishes of individuals."

Eli Shapiro, chairman of the finance committee at the Travelers Corporation, asks: "How do you keep planners, who believe that they have a better vision of the future than anyone else, from eventually trying to run the private sector as a self-appointed elite?"

(End of quotations from NYT article)

\*\*\*\*\*

As Congress adjourned for the Memorial Day vacation, the Humphrey-Javits bill had not yet been made available to the press. But Senator Humphrey did prepare a "Fact Sheet on the Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Act of 1975." This fact sheet explained that the purpose of the Act "is to establish procedures within Congress and the Executive Branch to formulate systematically and comprehensively long-term national economic goals and to recommend policy that will match goals and resources."

When enacted and implemented the bill will—and notice how it “hits all the bases” and provides for total socialization of the nation and its resources—“establish long-term economic objectives, paying particular attention to the attainment of the goals of full employment, price stability, balanced economic growth, an equitable distribution of income, efficient utilization of private and public resources, balanced regional and urban development, stable international relations, and meeting essential national needs in various sectors of the economy. The plan will identify the resources required for achieving the objectives and recommend legislative and administrative actions to achieve them.”

If the Federal Government is going to do all of these things for all of the people, there will be nothing left for the private sector and the people to do but “cooperate and obey.” Personal liberty, private property and individual initiative will have become un-American concepts.

Here is the “machinery” of which Wassily Leontief spoke, and we are quoting directly from the Humphrey-Javits Fact Sheet:

“The bill sets up an Economic Planning Board in the Office of the President, provides for Congressional review and approval or disapproval of each proposed plan, and established procedures for public participation in the planning process. (The public participation is provided through utilization of the Regional Governance machinery already installed and in operation—Ed.).

“The Economic Planning Board is composed of three members, appointed by the President with the advice and consent of the Senate. The Board will operate in close association with the Council on Economic Planning, composed of members of the President’s Cabinet and other high ranking officials. There is also an Advisory Committee on Economic Planning composed of 4 members appointed by the President, 4 members appointed by the Speaker of the House, and 4 members appointed by the President of the Senate (who also is Vice President of the United States. For example, Nelson Rockefeller, although an appointed official (with the advice and consent of the Senate) is second in command in the Executive Branch and first in command of the upper house of the Legislative Branch—Ed.).

This three-man Economic Planning Board is top banana in this arrangement, and:

“It is the Board’s duty to submit a proposed balanced economic growth plan to the Coun-

cil for its approval....The Board is responsible for evaluating and reporting on achievement of the goals and objectives in any approved plan, determining whether major Federal programs are consistent with any approved plan, and coordinating the long-term planning activities of Federal agencies.

“The function of the Council is to review any proposed plan submitted by the Board, and transmit it...to the President. The functions of the Advisory Committee are to help provide the Board and the Council with the views of broad segments of the public...and to establish advisory subcommittees.”

There is also a “Division of Economic Information” which is to operate as a kind of public relations department through the Domestic Council and the Ten Federal Regional Councils “to assist in the dissemination of information to State and local governments and to private persons so that they can...participate effectively in the planning process.”

In handing out this Fact Sheet to reporters, he also gave out a prepared statement in which he said, in part:

“...We are not going to meet our critical needs in areas such as employment, price stability, housing, education, health, and transportation unless we establish some long-term goals and focus our economic policies on the achievement of those goals. ...It has been correctly observed that the federal government has become one of the last bastions of unplanned activity....

“The Federal Government has an obligation to the people under the Employment Act of 1946....I believe that the Balanced Growth and Economic Planning legislation we are releasing...is a major step in providing the modern tools we need to improve the performance of the economy. A major piece of complementary legislation is the Equal Opportunity and Full Employment Act of 1975, which would focus federal planning and policy on providing full employment. I intend to hold hearings before the Joint Economic Committee in June to carefully integrate these two major policy areas.”

A future letter will deal with this new “Employment Act” and other Humphrey-Javits plans to collectivize America.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### TO SAVE THE WORLD AND LOSE AMERICA

#### IN MEMORIAM?

In the old Orient they called it "losing face." It was a very serious, a terminal matter. When any person of importance, responsibility and respectability lost face, the only honorable recourse was to report personally to one's ancestors in the spirit world by committing suicide. They have a special name for it in Japan, and a ceremonial rite. According to the ancient Bushido code, in which honor is valued above life, the one who has lost face also loses his head at the hands of his best friend, who performs the coup de grace with the victim's samurai sword.

Nations also lose face, as did the United States in the eyes of Orientals primarily, and Occidentals secondarily. A current Freedom Club Bulletin begins:

"If you like Kissinger's 'Detente' and 'treaties' you will love just a very brief review of a few 1975 happenings:

- A. Loss of Laos.
- B. Pillage of Cambodia.
- C. Conquest of Vietnam.
- D. Portugal take over.
- E. Continuing Chinese Communist narcotics export.
- F. Communist espionage and theft of computer technology.
- G. Kidnappings and bombings by Communist Groups in our own Republic.
- H. Indian Ocean buildup by Soviet armed forces.
- I. The next scheduled "Peaceful Coexistence" involves Panama."

As the author indicated, there is much, much more that could be added to this list of "face losing" items. And, as suggested, the listed items all have to do with the activities of one Henry Kissinger, who seems to be the best friend who is holding the sword and who is preparing to perform the coup de grace on Uncle Sam.

A current intelligence report by Frank A. Capell notes that "The so-called detente between the U.S., the Soviet Union, Communist China and various Communist satellites was carefully worked out on a long range basis...part of the plan for strengthening the world Communist movement. The Communist control of South Vietnam, Cambodia and Laos, and the impending Red activities elsewhere in Southeast Asia are also part of the plan."

"Henry Kissinger's cooperation with the Communists has not been limited to Southeast Asia," Capell continues. "The invasion of Cyprus and the State Department's policies in connection with Greece and Turkey have turned both countries against the United States and the North Atlantic Treaty Organization, which was set up in the first place to protect Europe. The Communist takeover of Portugal was accomplished with no interference whatsoever from Henry Kissinger in spite of CIA requests to give aid to the anti-Communists in Portugal..."

"Through the efforts of Henry Kissinger, the U.S. has recognized Communist East Germany, an objective that Moscow and the satellites had been working toward for many years....In the Middle East, Henry Kissinger has again aided the Communist Conspiracy, whose objective here is to gain control of the Arab oil fields.... The Ford administration (like the Nixon administration), following the policies of Henry Kissinger like puppets, continues to pour hundreds of millions of dollars in aid to India, knowing full well that India has become virtually a satellite of the Soviet Union....

"...With U.S. foreign policy and intelligence services under the control of Henry Kissinger...the recent advances made by the Communists have gone beyond their wildest expectations. Not only have they been successful in takeovers but they have caused other still free countries to reconsider whether the U.S. is a worthwhile ally, whether they can depend on our word and pledges of support...." (End of quotation from Frank A. Capell's "Confidential Intelligence Report," Box 3, Zarephath, N.J. 08890. Published monthly, \$10 per year).

From another source comes corroborating evidence, though written from the economic (as contrasted with the political) standpoint. The author of a highly respected newsletter of Swiss origin writes:

"Communism is spreading with lightning speed. Portugal is in their control regardless of recent elections. In France the red or in-bed-with-red vote speaks ominously. In Britain trade unionism is so destructive to the interests of the nation as to render it rudderless and vulnerable.... In Italy the only thing that works is the Communist party. Next on the masterplan is Spain. Socialism has virtually devoured Denmark, Sweden and



Holland....

"As an appendix to the above, here are an assortment of straws-in-the-wind notes which illustrate how far we are down the road to socialism and currency destruction and the shredding of the fabric of society...

1. Ford Motor in Great Britain asks staff to work harder, staff strikes, locks bosses out. 2. Portuguese revolutionaries, in charge, locked a businessman out of his office, said he was a 'capitalist who works too hard' (set bad example, apparently). 3. State Department pushed for every U.S. citizen required to carry government ID card, with fingerprints (ID cards are essential for 1984 big brother type control). 4. Stuart Hollander sent this Taylor Caldwell quote from 'Pillar of Iron'—which was said of Rome before her fall: 'We have come on the age of tyrants. Governments use national emergencies to restrict, and then destroy, liberty.' For 60% of the world this is already a fait accompli. For the western democracies it is well into the second phase....

"...The World Bank, long a treacherous arm of the IMF, is now financing the most radical, socialist experiments in the world; in Tanzania, Algeria, Somalia, Ethiopia. The World Bank has long been, now furiously so, a prime promoter and financier of socialism in the 3rd world... And so goes the list. In fact, these aren't so much straws in the wind anymore as drops of rain, turning from a light sprinkle to a heavy downpour. When it creates a flood, you had better have an ark ready." (Quoted from Harry Schultz Letter No. 336, Mid May, 1975).

And with such a background from which to start out, accidental President Gerald Ford and intended Secretary of State Henry Kissinger set out from Washington to "keep the world safe for democracy," leaving Congress not in session and appointee Nelson Rockefeller in charge.

First, however, there was the Mayaguez incident which would boost Ford's image in some quarters and leave him open to charges of "gunboat diplomacy" in others. Here at home, the handling of the news, and the deliberate suppression of facts concerning the series of events surrounding the rescue of 39 men at the cost of 41 lives all combined to widen that credibility gap which continues to separate the people from their federal government. As a military maneuver, the chief complaint seemed to be that the whole operation was conducted from the Pentagon, and the officer in command of the assault, Lt. Col. Randall W. Austin, made no decisions on his own but merely relayed orders given him via radio from Pentagon superiors, all of which, as the late General Patton might say "is a helluva way to fight a war." U.S. News & World Report summarized:

"Throughout the operation, highest officials in the

Pentagon remained in radio contact with an airborne command post that circled above the fighting, providing a voice link between officers in the field and their superiors in Washington. Asked if there might have been too much supervision, one Pentagon general replied, 'Let's say there was enough'."

If compared with a similar operation led by Stephen Decatur against the Barbary pirates in 1804, it must be concluded that the Mayaguez incident was a sorry operation indeed. But then, President Thomas Jefferson did not use the Tripolitan War to promote personal political ends. He permitted Decatur to have the last words and the glory ("may she always be in the right; but our country, right or wrong." Current propaganda would substitute "government" for "country" in that toast—resulting in a kind of subtle treason in thought).

Anyway, "Ford — Up, Up and Away," was the headline coined by "Newsweek." Just before departing for Europe, however, Ford called in four favorite European newsmen and gave them his views on world problems, for publication in Europe. Briefly, his comments:

ON RUSSIA: I think detente has had mutual benefits... I don't believe that those who challenge detente and say it is one-sided are accurate.... We have clearly said that detente is not a fishing license in troubled waters.... We intend to be very firm, but detente gives us an opportunity to be flexible... in a very meaningful way.

ON PORTUGAL: I am concerned about the Communist element and therefore Portugal's relationship with NATO.... I intend to discuss this while in Brussels.

ON SPAIN: We think Spain, because of its geographical location, because of other factors, is important.... We believe that somehow Spain should be eased into a greater role in the over-all situation in Europe.

ON TURKEY: Turkey is a fine ally in NATO. We have had, over a long period of time, excellent political and diplomatic relations with Turkey. I am working very hard to try and get the Congress to remove that limitation on aid to Turkey.

ON MIDEAST OIL: We have sought... to have a policy of co-operation rather than confrontation.... Since we do believe in co-operation, we don't consider military operations as a part of any policy planning that we have in mind.

ON THE U.S.: I believe that the United States, the American people will completely live up to any international commitments that we have.

After laying this groundwork, and against the background which we have described, Ford was off for the first visit of an "accidental President" with the heads of state of the Nations of Europe. First he would go to Brussels to shore up NATO. Then to Mad-

rid to talk to President Franco and try to get Spain to join NATO and continue to provide bases for U.S. air, sea and land forces. From Spain back to Salzburg in Austria where a meeting had been arranged with President Sadat of Egypt. Then, on June 3, from Salzburg to Rome, where he would call on Pope Paul and see the present President Leone of Italy. And, as you read this letter, President Ford should be on his way back to, or already in, Washington, D.C.

It should be noted that Henry Kissinger went to Europe before Gerald Ford, and made an unusual commitment on a world food supply before joining Ford in Brussels. Addressing the 24-nation Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD), Kissinger told his fellow Western ministers that they must work together "to restore sustained and stable economic growth." But, he added, this in an "increasingly interdependent world, would not be enough to assure prosperity." So, as an American gesture, he promised that we would "contribute toward a \$1-billion fund to increase food production in developing countries."

Coincidentally, a Food Emergency Bulletin has just been received as we write this. It notes that the U.S. Government continues to hand out grains and other food supplies to Russia and the Red Satellites, and: "...the government has pledged itself to continue handing out food to the world, and refuses to build up any emergency supplies" for the United States! This is yet another example of the Kissinger strategy of "saving the world while destroying the United States." But saving the world for whom? The Rockefellers and the Rothschilds?

As for the United States, considered apart from the world scene, a key quotation in a newsletter from the American Research Institute seemed to "hit the nail on the head." It said: "By creating an economic crisis which leaves millions unemployed, without the means to obtain food or shelter, it develops into a battle for the "survival of the fittest," as people revert back to the law of the jungle. This then serves as evidence that the present economic system and form of government no longer work and becomes an excuse for a national emergency wherein the government seizes control of everything, and a new form of government is established."

Backing up this prediction is a recently published book by Ronald Segal, who is said to have written the book while a Visiting Fellow at the leftwing Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions. Segal wrote:

## THE PLANNED SOCIETY ACT

"That an economic crash will occur, to force a fundamental readjustment, if not the displacement of the capitalist system itself, seems certain. And there are signs that the crash is close." This is from page 177 of the book "The Decline and Fall of the American Dollar." The author describes a new monetary system

It was this "Employment Act of 1946" that installed inflation as a permanent fiscal policy of the federal government. The first paragraph of this Act reads:

"The Congress hereby declares that it is the continuing policy and responsibility of the federal government to use all practicable means consistent with its needs and obligations and other essential considerations of national policy, with the assistance and cooperation of industry, agriculture, labor, and State and local governments, to coordinate and utilize all its plans, functions, and resources for the purpose of creating and maintaining, in a manner calculated to foster and promote free competitive enterprise and the general welfare, conditions under which there will be afforded useful employment opportunities, including self-employment, for those able, willing and seeking to work, and to promote maximum employment, production, and purchasing power."

In his highly recommended "Remnant Review," Gary North had occasion to refer to this Employment Act of

1946. He labeled it "probably the classic piece of Keynesian legislation" since it declares it to be the duty and responsibility of the federal government to maintain high levels of employment; "full employment" being the ultimate goal. This is to be accomplished by the use of Keynesian fiscal measures. "The federal government," writes Mr. North, "is supposed to intervene in the marketplace whenever 'effective demand' drops as a result of the individual preferences of those who would trade (or refrain from trading) voluntarily. The state is to increase 'effective demand' by buying up strategic items, such as airplanes that do not fly, or even worse, airplanes that fly for a little while and then come down very, very fast. Apparently, there is not enough 'effective demand' for these items on the free market, and those who produce them often find themselves unemployed when they continue to manufacture them.... The policy makers believe that when unemployment increases, they can simply crank up Federal spending, and unemployment figures will inevitably tumble." (Quoted from Gary North's "Remnant Review," Vol. II, No. 10. Published every other Wednesday. \$45 for 26 issues. P. O. Box 5025, Long Beach, CA, 90805.)

Thus comes inflation, which at this writing is accompanied by recession. They coined a new word for it, and call it stagflation. And even the Keynesians are beginning to understand that full employment is no answer, because full employment without full production will bring on uncontrollable inflation. And full production is not the whole answer, because if the things produced are not sold or used, and simply pile up in warehouses, then recession is inevitable—and then unemployment begins again.

Boom and bust, the vicious circle, which has existed ever since governments began trying to revoke the law of supply and demand. It was the Fabian Socialist Stuart Chase who understood that something more than full employment and full production was necessary, that government control of employment, production and distribution was essential if socialism were to replace free enterprise. In his book "The Nemesis of American Business" he called for detailed and complete planning:

"In my judgment, the only final way out lies through planned production.... For America, industrial co-ordination must probably take the form of a drastic revision of the anti-trust laws; an alliance between industry, trade association, and government to control investment (i.e., plant capacity) on the one hand, and to guard against unwarranted monopoly prices on the other; a universal system of minimum wages and guaranteed hours of labor to frighten off fly-by-night entrepreneurs and to stimulate purchasing power; and finally ... the setting up of a National Planning Board as a fact gatherer and in turn an adviser... on every major

economic undertaking in accordance with a master blueprint."

Stuart Chase, author of the preceding quotation which was first published in 1931, was a Harvard graduate (1910), a lifelong member of the London Fabian Society, a member of the Fabian Society's American affiliate, the League for Industrial Democracy, and the author of innumerable books and articles (including an advance prospectus for insiders written in 1928 and entitled "A New Deal." Chase's masterwork was a book called "The Proper Study of Mankind," published in 1948. Its publication was subsidized by the Carnegie Foundation on behalf of the Social Science Research Council which, in turn, was financed by the Rockefeller Foundation. In this "bible of American Fabianism," Stuart Chase wrote:

"Theoretically, a society could be completely made over in something like fifteen years, the time it takes to inculcate a new culture into a rising crop of youngsters.... Culture patterns do change and can be changed.

"These are some of the exciting vistas which anthropology and sociology open up to the inquiring layman. ... Furthermore, it is not a doctrine, a philosophy, a prophet's message. It is social science where reasonable proof has been established, and speculation practically eliminated. It is something you can lean up against." (For further information concerning Stuart Chase and the Fabian Socialist movement in America, we recommend two books by Rose L. Martin; "Fabian Freeway," and "The Selling of America," Fidelis Publishers Inc., P.O.Box 1338, Santa Monica, CA, 90406.)

It took a little more than fifteen years, but the plan has been working, society has been "made over," and the installation of the New Order is to be a function of what Americans are being told is a "Bicentennial Celebration."

At the Federal level, one thing remains to be set up: the National Planning Board of which Chase wrote in 1931. And a chief provision of the Humphrey-Javits Bill, S. 1795, is the establishment of a National Planning Board (renamed the Economic Planning Board in S. 1795).

Can you see why, in introducing the bill, Humphrey could boast that "This is an extremely important bill, perhaps the most important I have authored in my Senate career"? And can you also see why this bill must never be permitted to become a law of the land?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10 cents each. Please address all orders and inquiries: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### ANOTHER AGONIZING REAPPRAISAL

#### DECLINE AND FALL OF THE AMERICAN EMPIRE

"The concern about where America is going has been eased—probably eliminated," said Secretary of State Henry Kissinger to assorted reporters while aboard the Presidential plane flying back to the United States and bringing home a weary but satisfied President after a week of visiting with the leaders of some 17 countries.

Kissinger said the 'concern' is gone about where the United States is headed, but he did not answer the leading question concerning 'where' we are headed. U.S. foreign policy, in the wake of Vietnam, is due for a drastic overhaul—or an "agonizing reappraisal," as a former Secretary of State would have described it—and we know that Gerald Ford's trip to Europe had much to do with this drastic overhaul. We also know that for the first time since Richard Nixon visited the Middle East while yet a President, Kissinger was forced to play "second fiddle" on a diplomatic jaunt; and this time Kissinger did not threaten to resign. To the contrary, he said he would not resign as long as he felt needed.

So, it seems certain that Kissinger is going to direct our new foreign policy, despite Ford's sudden stealing of the spotlight. But it is not at all certain just what that new foreign policy is going to be.

One of the better recent attempts at an analysis of the new foreign policy of the United States is the work of James McCartney of the Washington Bureau of the Knight newspaper conglomerate, which appeared in the Knight dailies of Sunday, June 1, 1975. We reprint the article, although we do not agree in full with the conclusions of the author:

\* \* \* \* \*

Washington—The United States is developing a post-Vietnam foreign policy that may well involve the most basic changes since World War II. The policy of containment of communism is gone, wiped out by Vietnam. The so-called Nixon Doctrine is also on recent history's junk heap. Only bits and pieces of it remain.

No new name has been chosen officially to describe the evolving policy, but Undersecretary of State Joseph Sisco has made a try. His choice: "selective engagement." That means that the United States is going to

pick and choose far more carefully whom it supports in the world and how it supports them.

Secretary of State Kissinger is trying to get down to what one official has described as "the bedrock of real American interests" that the public and Congress could be expected to support. A difficulty is that neither Kissinger nor anyone else has yet been able to define exactly what American "interests" are so that the public and Congress can be sure what he is talking about.

No formal announcement of an attempt to put together a new policy has come from the White House, but one top-level State Department official concedes that "a re-examination of our posture worldwide" is under way. "It started in the Pacific, with the end of Vietnam," he said, "but it's much bigger than that."

Current European trips by both Ford and Kissinger are a result, in part, of the policy re-examination. The trips are designed to dramatize continuing U.S. interests in Europe. The outlines of a new policy are already discernible from interviews with top-level officials and from administration statements. And the reason for no formal announcement is also clear. Officials are not anxious to shake up allies with fears about where the United States may be going. Many already are shaken by Vietnam.

More than that, the announcement of a "reappraisal" or "reassessment" in foreign policy normally is used as a diplomatic device to try to bring a recalcitrant party into line. Ford and Kissinger already had fired that weapon against Israel with announcement of a "reassessment" of Mideast policy at the end of Kissinger's last negotiating trip to Egypt and Israel. They didn't want to run the risk that Israel would fail to get the message by adding a new announcement of a worldwide reassessment of U.S. policies.

Over-all, what the re-examination of the U.S. posture means is that the age of the American empire after World War II is gone.

"We are no longer predominant," says Kissinger, but "we are inescapably a leader."

Sisco has put it more bluntly: "It is clear the United States can no longer play the role of world policeman."

In Vietnam, according to Kissinger, Americans learned of the limits to what even we can accomplish: that not every struggle everywhere in the world is necessarily one in which the United States must involve itself; that not every injustice man inflicts upon his neighbor is something that America must or can seek to remedy." Kissinger has added: "While the Cold War structure of international relations has come apart, a new stable international structure has yet to be formed." The "Cold War" structure was simple, it was "us" versus "them"—the United States and all the allies it could round up versus the Soviet Union and all of its allies. Communist China was assumed by U.S. policymakers to be a part of the Soviet bloc.

The new world of the 1970s is far more complicated. As Kissinger has explained, there are many power centers now, not just the United States and the Soviets. The Chinese Communists, the Europeans, Japan and the newly powerful oil-producing states which have cornered much of the world's financial wealth must be considered power centers. The rest of the world also is developing. Owners of other raw materials besides oil are beginning to flex their economic muscles. Thus, the United States is trying to adapt to this changing world by learning what is really important for the United States.

Kissinger is trying to build a whole new set of international organizations designed to meet specific kinds of problems. The International Energy Agency to which Kissinger spoke last week, is one example. So are the industrial nations of the Organization for Economic Development, where he also appeared. He described both organizations as representing "a kind of architecture of the structure of the world as we can foresee it developing."

At the same time the United States is trying to decide how important specific countries, or areas, may be in the new world. Some tentative major decisions already are apparent. Among them:

\* **THAILAND**, often referred to as the possible "next domino" in Southeast Asia, is largely being written off. It is expected to strive for neutrality and an accommodation with its new Communist neighbors in Cambodia, Laos and Vietnam.

\* **MALAYSIA and SINGAPORE**—other Southeast Asia countries—also are expected to strive for neutrality. Officials do not foresee efforts to equip them to fight possible Communist insurgencies, as in Vietnam.

\* **KOREA** is considered to be the most dangerous built-in situation in the Far East, because of the unpredictability and aggressiveness of the North Koreans, plus an (un)attractive, but friendly, dictatorship in South Korea. The United States sees any basic change in the situation in Korea as threatening to the

"stability" of Asia because Japan, China, Russia and the United States are all involved.

\* **THE PHILIPPINES and INDONESIA** also are considered serious potential problems, the more so because of undemocratic governments.

**CENTRAL EUROPE** is considered the most vital of all American interests. It is protected by the North Atlantic Alliance (NATO), but NATO is in a state of disrepair. Its entire southern tier, from Portugal through Italy to Greece and Turkey, is threatened by economic and political disorder.

\* **ISRAEL** also is considered a basic American interest but the United States is attempting to cultivate other friends in the Middle East, in Arab countries and Iran, largely through the sale of arms.

But top administration officials frankly are not sure how far Congress and the public may be willing to go to protect any of these "interests" or commitments, in case of a showdown. One top official said, "Frankly, after Vietnam, I'm not sure if we could rally public opinion behind a defense of Central Europe, unless there was overt and outrageous Soviet aggression—which we wouldn't expect anyway."

A basic problem is that "showdowns" aren't coming the way "cold warriors" expected them to come. Threats to NATO haven't come from the Soviets. They come from economic and political weaknesses in individual countries. Most top officials concede that a general retreat of American power, from the heydays of the Cold War, will continue. But they are not sure how far it will go. Kissinger is arguing that further American withdrawals will lead inevitably to chaos, because no one else is around to lead the West.

Arguments to come are not really between "isolationists" and "internationalists," for even those who are arguing in Congress for U.S. cutbacks are not suggesting that the United States abandon involvements abroad. The questions are not whether the United States will be involved abroad, but how much? And what exactly will it take to start a fight?

(End of analysis by James McCartney)

\* \* \* \* \*

Please note the following key phrases in the preceding analysis:

- 1) "Over-all, what the re-examination of the U.S. posture means in that the age of the American empire after World War II, is gone."
- 2) "We are no longer predominant," says Kissinger, but "we are inescapably a leader."
- 3) Kissinger has added: "While the Cold War structure of international relations has come apart, a new stable international structure has yet to be formed."
- 4) Kissinger is trying to build a whole new series of organizations designed to meet specific kinds of

problems.

- 5) "I'm not sure we could rally public opinion behind a defense of Central Europe, unless there was overt and outrageous Soviet aggression—which we wouldn't expect anyway."

Now, let's analyze this analysis, predicated our presentation on the proposition that no media reporter would "Dare Call It Conspiracy," and that other slogans and phrases would be chosen to mask the Acts of the Conspirators.

A) At the end of the shooting phase of World War II, it was deemed advisable to divide the world into areas (or regions) of control, with diplomatic and trade competition replacing outright belligerence and military competition. Winston Churchill's "Iron Curtain" address at Fulton, Missouri, was the signal. There followed NATO, the Warsaw Pact, SEATO, CENTO, and the creation of a "Third World" which would play the "Democratic West" against the "Communist East." There also were arranged specific areas where military conflict on a limited scale could be introduced whenever such actual armed aggression would prove useful to the Conspirators. These areas of contained conflict were arranged by cutting nations into two parts: East and West Germany, North and South Korea, North and South Vietnam, Communist China and Nationalist China, the carving-up of the Middle East to create a new political body called Israel, etc.

B) By 1968, with Russian dictators replaced by the Troika of Brezhnev, Kosygin and Podgorny, and with a Communist government firmly entrenched in Mainland China ready to extend its control over most of Asia and much of Africa, the "Cold War" had served its purpose, and a new policy of "Detente" was introduced. Kissinger was brought in to set up the new world arrangement. The two Great Powers that ruled the world (USA and USSR) were to be replaced by a set of "Power Centers," which Kissinger would designate as "the United States, the Soviet Union, Communist China, Japan, Central Europe, and last but not least, the oil producing nations of the Middle East." First, however, to make this new Regionalism scheme work, it was necessary to make the USSR as strong, or even stronger in some respects, than the USA. So, the SALT agreements made the Soviet Union stronger militarily than the United States. Another interesting development is revealed in the June 1, 1975, Parade Weekly. In Lloyd Shearer's "Intelligence Report," there appears this important item:

"SOVIET OIL. The Soviet Union has become the world's leading oil producer, ousting the U.S. from its historic number one position. Last year Soviet oil fields produced an average of 9,160,000 barrels a day. The U.S. produced 8,830,000 barrels a day in 1974. its fourth consecutive year of decline. Last year

marked the first time since oil was discovered in Pennsylvania in 1859 that the U.S. failed to lead the world in oil production. Most of the Soviet increase stems from its new oil fields in Western Siberia (which were developed by American based multinationals headed by Armand Hammer and the Rockefellers—Ed.)."

While "equalizing" the strength of the USA and the USSR, it was also felt necessary to increase the power of Red China. This was what Korea and Vietnam was all about. As for Japan and Central Europe, it is their industrial strength which makes them "centers of power" (to re-use Kissinger's phrase). And the Middle East oil cartel makes this part of the world powerful economically and monetarily; to such an extent that one reporter wrote: "To a company like Standard Oil of California, which gets 60% of its worldwide crude oil supplies from Saudi Arabia, the late King Faisal was a more powerful man than the President of the United States" (Robert A. Rosenblatt in the Los Angeles Times, Sunday, May 11, 1975, Part VI, page 5.)

C) Now that these "many centers of power" have been established, now that "we are no longer predominant" and the "age of the American empire is gone" along with the outmoded "Cold War" ploy, the time has come for the setting up of Kissinger's "new, stable international structure," which he more commonly refers to as the "World Community." In this new international structure—as James McCartney indicated in his analysis—individual nations and states are to be slowly replaced by Regions, or areas of the world. Instead of using political place names, the Conspirators now refer whenever possible to Central Europe, Northern Africa, the Western Hemisphere, Southeast Asia, the Middle East, etc. So prevalent has this tendency become that support of individual countries is being discouraged and the idea of having allies is considered old fashioned, even as James McCartney suggests in his "selective engagement" reference. That this act of downgrading "nationalism" and promoting in its place "Regionalism" and Multinationalism, is shown quite clearly in a report concerning the Rockefeller Trilateral Commission which appeared in The New York Times on Sunday, May 31, 1975, page 23. The article is rather ambiguous (perhaps this was intentional) and barely makes sense unless read carefully—except for one important paragraph. Nonetheless, we reprint the entire article since so little is published concerning this newest and very important Rockefeller organization:

\* \* \* \* \*

#### A GROUP OF AMERICANS, EUROPEANS AND JAPANESE DENOUNCES A CALL FOR STRONGER GOVERNMENTAL AUTHORITY

Tokyo, May 31—A private commission of prominent Americans, West Europeans and Japanese strongly de-

nounced a call today for less democracy and more government authority in their respective nations. Members of the Trilateral Commission, an association of leading professional persons, business executives, labor leaders, academicians and politicians acting as private persons, nearly demolished a study that the commission itself had requested be made.

The report, entitled "The Governability of Democracies," was issued in Kyoto and made available in Tokyo. It was perhaps the most ambitious and provocative since the Trilateral Commission was established in October, 1973 at the initiative of David Rockefeller, chairman of the Chase Manhattan Bank. It was prepared by three scholars, Samuel P. Huntington of Harvard (and the Council on Foreign Relations-Ed.), Michel Crozier of the University of Paris (and the Organisation for Economic Co-Operation and Development-Ed.) and Joji Watanuki of Sophie University in Tokyo (who is said to have done the work by benefit of a Rockefeller Foundation grant-Ed.)

The report asserted that "demands on democratic government have grown, while the capacity of democratic government seems to have shrunk." It recommended that "overall, the United States and Western Europe need to establish a more equitable relationship between governmental authority and popular control, and Japan will probably face this necessity in the not-too-distant future."

In response, American and European members criticized the report as much too pessimistic while Japanese members complained that the section on Japan was much too complacent, given democracy's relatively short history here. None spoke in support of the study and several members urged that the Trilateral Commission disown it.

The commission has as its objective to reflect thinking in the nations of its members and to influence decision makers throughout the democratic industrialized world.

The members of the commission also criticized a call yesterday that the United States take the initiative in outlining a framework for a peace settlement in the Middle East. Many termed the suggestion foolhardy, declaring that it would be impossible to satisfy either Israel or the Arab states and would most likely turn both sides against the United States. Under the rules of the meeting, speakers cannot be publicly identified.

Administratively, the executive committee of the commission tentatively agreed last night to continue the work of the commission for another three years. Japanese members, who have taken an unexpectedly active role in the commission, urged that it be continued.

In the controversial report on democracy, the authors said that a "democratic surge" in the United States in the nineteen-sixties had led to a "democratic dis-

temper" in the nineteen-seventies. They said that the decline in authority in America could be seen in slipping public confidence in political leaders and institutions, decay of the party system and a shift in the balance of power between government and Congress and the press. (End of article)

\* \* \* \* \*

Translation: The Trilateral Commission, calling ours a "democratic government" rather than a Representative Republic, noted that "democratic governments" had been slipping and had become suspect (Watergate and its aftermath). The report recommended that this trend be reversed, that national governments should be strengthened, and that public confidence in them should be restored.

This is where the Trilateral Commission balked and rejected its own requested report, because the Commission did not want national governments strengthened! The Commission didn't even want the United States government to settle the Mideast mess; this might increase confidence in national governments at a time when the Conspirators are downgrading political institutions and promoting multinational organizations that are concerned primarily with economic and monetary matters, only secondarily with political matters. James McCartney's analysis gives the clue. He wrote: "Kissinger is trying to build a whole new series of international organizations designed to meet specific kinds of problems. The International Energy Agency... is one example.... the Organization for Economic Co-operation (is another)." So is David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission.

It was David Rockefeller who pointed to the demise of political institutions and the growth of economic agencies when he spoke recently at the University of Manchester in England. He said, in part: "...economic growth must follow its own laws, and these laws are best served by the greatest possible degree of freedom for individuals and institutions. It is this very freedom to move and to grow that has fed the mushrooming of multinational enterprise.... With the joining of the most critical issues in the modern world—hunger, the threat of overpopulation, energy needs, protection of the environment, massive needs for capital—it becomes clear that our expectations are advancing, not receding. I think the time has come to praise success, not condemn it."

So: Goodbye Nationalism and hail Multinationalism! Goodbye Republic and hail World Community! This is what the Rockefellers and Kissingers want. But is it what We, the People, want?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10 cents each. Please address all orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### THE PLANNED LIQUIDATION OF ECONOMIC FREEDOM

#### A WORLDWIDE PATTERN

If we are to believe the newspaper that prints all that fits, it would seem that Henry Kissinger has recently made a discovery, that, "Economic issues are drifting into central political issues." Roughly translated: After having almost completed his appointed task of making the world safe for Communism in the political sense, he has just started. Now he must concentrate on economics and make the world safe for Socialism in this latter sense. In short, and again we quote The New York Times of June 8, 1975, he must fashion and install a "Worldwide Economic Design." Because the United States is "drifting into a world of commodity agreements and cartels with their partial repeal of free markets and the law of supply and demand."

Here is the way Kissinger said it in an address delivered before the Ministerial Council of the Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD), meeting in Paris on May 28:

"The political evolution and economic growth of the last 30 years have brought about a new diffusion of power. No nation or bloc can dominate any longer. Economic issues are turning into central political issues. Thus it has become a central test of statesmanship to ensure the orderly reconciliation of conflicting interests and to prevent a slide into political and economic warfare....

"It is time to end the theoretical debate over whether we are seeking a new order or improving the existing one. Let us deal in reality, not rhetoric. Let us address the practical common concern of all the world's peoples with realism, maturity, mutual understanding, and common sense."

In other words, the new political world order can not be established and made secure until a new economic order has also been established and made secure. Thus, Herr Kissinger has his work cut out for him.

Meanwhile, as Kissinger began his new assignment at the global level, his cohorts and companions at the domestic level were busy at their

task of completing the socialization of America. Since names are sometimes important, the chief "socializers" in the Federal Administration include the following prominent Zionists; Secretary of Defense Schlesinger, Treasury Secretary Simon, HEW Secretary Weinberger, Economic Council Chieftain Greenspan, the President's principal speech writer Friedman, Press Secretary Nessen, Financial Adviser Seidman, Federal Insurance Adviser Bernstein, Attorney General Levi, FRS Chairman Burns, Energy Tsar Farb, the First Lady's personal secretary Weidenfeld, and others.

In the House of Representatives the promoters of Socialism are too numerous to list in this short newsletter. In the United States Senate, the chief "Socializers" include Ribicoff, Javits, Magnuson, Cranston, Moss, Weicker, Abourezk, Bayh, Biden, Brooke, Case, Clark, Culver, Gravel, Gary Hart, Philip Hart, Haskell, Hatfield, Hathaway, Wendell Ford, Inouye, Humphrey, Jackson, Kennedy, Leahy, Mathias, McGee, McGovern, Mondale, Muskie, Nelson, Pastore, Proxmire, Stafford, Stevenson, Stone, Tunney and Williams. (These are the 38 Senators who are sponsoring S 200, a bill which would establish an Agency for Consumer Advocacy, a Nader-authored idea that would effectively destroy economic freedom in the name of consumer protection. More about this socialistic measure later....)

In addition to the federal administrative officers who are appointed and the legislators who are elected, that lend their support to the promotion of socialistic causes, either intentionally or otherwise, there also is the propaganda corps. This little but powerful army of specialists is made up of publishers, editors, columnists, commentators and other types of opinion molders who lend their considerable talents and abilities to the crusade to destroy economic freedom and free enterprise. The most favored of these word wranglers are honored—and controlled—by being permitted to become members of the Rockefeller-financed Council on Foreign Relations. For example, and we are now about to quote from that excellent book, "Kissinger on the Couch,"

by Phyllis Schlafly and Chester Ward:

"Equally important is CFR's influence in the mass media. Out of its 1,551 members, 60 were listed in official CFR reports as engaged in 'journalism.' An additional 61 were listed in 'communications management,' a highly descriptive title, because CFR members do indeed 'manage' mass communications media, especially in the influential segments. They control or own major newspapers, magazines, radio and television networks, and they control the most powerful companies in the book publishing business... Columnists who are members include Joseph Craft, Bill Moyers, Joseph C. Harsch, Roscoe Drummond, Marquis Childs, James Reston, John R. Roche and C. L. Sulzberger."

Interestingly, there was formed recently a group of conservatives dedicated to the preservation of economic freedom and free enterprise. A worthy cause, indeed. But why such an organization should choose to buy an ad in The New York Times is something which this reporter cannot fathom. Anyway, Bill Moyers of Newsweek and CFR took it upon himself to publicly ridicule the patriotic effort. He wrote, in part, in Newsweek, June 16, 1975:

"Something called Operation Freedom came out swinging the other day, with 44 vice presidents on its masthead and a quarter-page ad in The New York Times summoning us 'to prevent the socialization of our government, the destruction of the goose that laid the golden egg, and the creation of a totalitarian police state.' Sen. Barry Goldwater is a vice president. Likewise Lowell Thomas, Gen. James A. Van Fleet, and Adm. Arleigh Burke. Yes, and William Loebe, the New Hampshire publisher....

"Their entreaty is to save capitalism. 'Our home-front radicals, extremists, Marxists and some misguided intellectuals are on the march with well-organized plans to socialize America,' the ad proclaimed. 'Under the Marxist plan, our already burdened taxpayers would lose their savings to the menace of socialism and business confidence and private initiative would be destroyed.... How long will the American people remain silent while the radical and Marxist elements undermine our free institutions and free enterprise system, and substitute a foreign form of socialism?'"

Bill Moyers ridicules and says it isn't the Marxists but the capitalists who have brought on socialism. Which is true, in a sense; but what he calls capitalism is really cartelism and corporate socialism, both of which are enemies of the

free enterprise system. And note Moyers's words as he turns the table on himself:

"Democracy in America has become a lobocracy. Organized pressure, not the ballot box, is the arbiter of public policy, and the result... is that the government has already been socialized, for private profit. Capitalism couldn't even sell the F-16 jet fighter to Belgium last week until the U.S. Government offered to spend 30 million tax dollars to buy Belgian machine guns as a 'sweetener' to the deal; Presidents go to Europe now to peddle...."

Moyers is correct in this instance; but this is not free enterprise, nor is it an example of economic freedom. It is the corporate socialism that the CFR has been forcing upon the United States for 10, these many years. And Bill Moyers had better watch out, he is testifying against himself and the CFR which honors him and feeds him with the material wherewith he fills many of his opinion-molding columns.

In the past few years there has been published much information designed to confuse readers in regard to such terms as private enterprise, free enterprise, capitalism, public ownership, etc. all for the purpose of popularizing government control of all enterprise, and elitist control of all government.

The terms need to be clarified; and one of the finest efforts in this direction which we have read in many a moon is that of Darryl R. Francis who is President of the Federal Reserve Bank of St. Louis. Despite his position, he is on our side and he must be a real thorn in the flesh to one Arthur Burns. On April 3, 1975, there was dedicated at Washington University in St. Louis, a Center for the Study of American Business. As speaker at the occasion, Mr. Francis said (space limitations allow only selected excerpts):

\*\*\*\*\*

...I view economic freedom as the freedom to determine and to seek to satisfy *one's own* wants as he sees them. Aside from its desirability as an end in itself, I subscribe to the widely held doctrine that the promotion of economic freedom is consistent with the attainment of the maximum possible standard of living for society. According to this view, state regulation should be regarded with suspicion as a potential enemy of society's material well-being. On the other hand, maximum freedom for individuals to act in their own self interest should be viewed as a source of the variety and diversification of ideas, experiments, and innovations which lead to the discovery of new products and more effi-

cient means of production, If one accepts these premises, then a free economy should be viewed not only as precious in itself, but also as the most promising means by which the standards of living of all members of society can be raised.

...The maintenance of maximum economic freedom demands the organization of our economic life largely through individual participation in a game with definite rules. The necessity of rules arises because absolute economic freedom is impossible. One man's freedom can conflict with another's security and property rights. Hence, each person must give up some freedom in order to resolve individual conflicts. The major problem is determining those freedoms which the individual should give up in order to resolve conflict with others.

Just as a good game requires player acceptance of the rules and an umpire to interpret and enforce such rules, so a free society requires that its members agree on the general rules that will govern relations among themselves, and on some device for enforcing compliance with them. Unfortunately, we cannot rely on custom or consensus alone to interpret and to enforce the rules: we need an umpire. These then are the basic roles of government in a free economy - to provide a means whereby we can establish some set of general rules, and to enforce compliance with the rules on the part of those few who would not play the game.

The advocate of a laissez-faire policy today realizes that there is a constructive role for government in the economy; he is not an anarchist. He recognizes that a system which promotes maximum economic freedom may not be a God-send and that its existence depends, in part, upon affirmative government action. However, he also recognizes that each new governmentally enacted rule of the game involves a loss of some freedom. Herein lies the problem: where do we draw the line? At what point does affirmative government action begin to have a net negative impact on economic freedom?...For it is an indisputable, yet frequently overlooked, reality that every new rule has its cost in terms of a loss of some freedom.

We have witnessed abroad the culmination of movements from constitutional government to dictatorships, from freedom back to authority. This spectacle, for most of us, is revolting, and something to be avoided at all costs. Yet, faced with the same problems as these other nations, we too have adopted measures which call for more government authority and less individual

freedom. We have often been too eager to justify and rationalize policies which propel us in a direction in which we overwhelmingly disapprove. As an indicator of how far and how fast we have moved in this direction, consider for a moment just a few facts and figures which are indicative of the tremendous growth of the government's influence on our economy.

1) It took 186 years for the Federal budget to reach the \$100 billion mark, a line we crossed in 1962, but in only nine more years we reached the \$200 billion mark, and in only four more years we broke the \$300 billion barrier.

2) In 1930, prior to the New Deal, government spending at all levels accounted for just 12 percent of our gross national product. Today, government spending accounts for over 32 percent of our gross national product, and if present trends continue, government could account for as much as 60 percent of GNP by the year 2000.

3) As the role of government has increased, the bureaucracy has also grown so that today one out of every six working men and women in this country works directly for either Federal, State or local government....

Why is it that society seems so bent on curtailing the very freedoms that have netted us the highest standards of living and economic freedom in the entire world? I submit to you that the reason for this drift is that there are natural biases in its favor. One of these biases has to do with what I will call the regulatory reflex that seems to have grown to almost epidemic proportions in our country. The other has to do with the same political realities which led Joseph Schumpeter to argue thirty years ago that there was an irreconcilable conflict between democracy and free enterprise.

The regulatory reflex operates in the following manner. Upon observation of what some individuals deem an undesirable result produced by the free enterprise system, government officials or the press suggest that this is an area in which the government should "do something." This usually has meant the creation of a powerful new government agency, or an increase in the powers of an existing one. Such an agency is empowered to make decisions regarding the allocation of resources according to its own interpretations of what is best, rather than leaving the outcome to determination by the market process....

Unfortunately, it is a truism that regulation begets further regulation and that regulations

outlive their rationale. Though most government regulation was enacted under the guise of protecting people from abuse, much of today's regulatory machinery only provides jobs for the regulators, increases the cost of doing business, and shelters those who are being regulated from the normal consequences of free enterprise competition. In some cases, the Interstate Commerce Commission for example, the original threat of abuse no longer exists. In other cases, the regulatory machinery has simply become perverted. In still other cases the machinery was a mistake from the start. In any case, the individual, from whatever presumed abuse he is being spared, is paying for the regulation through both a loss of freedom and a loss of material well-being....

Despite the fact that the regulatory reflex contaminates so much of our society, I do not believe that it could be as pervasive as it has been were it not provided with a political framework conducive to its proliferation. Consider the situation in a community in which the mass of the people are in favor of economic freedom of choice in their daily lives and are against government direction. As will normally happen, however, many groups are formed which perceive an opportunity for material gain through a particular form of government intervention. Under the guise of such slogans as "fair prices," "equitable wages," or "fair trade" laws, they perceive an opportunity to be protected from the sources of competition. In such situations a political party hoping to achieve and maintain power will have little choice but to use its power to buy the support of these special interest groups by catering to their legislative demands. The reason they will do so is not necessarily because they think that the majority of society is interventionist, but rather because they cannot achieve and retain a majority if they do not solicit support through the promise of special advantages. This means, in practice, that even a statesman wholly devoted to the maintenance of freedom, and who realizes that every new regulation is an abridgment of those freedoms, will be under constant pressure to satisfy the interventionist demands of organized groups....

Those of us who firmly believe in the preciousness and efficiency of a system which maximizes economic freedom more often than not find ourselves on the defensive. Given the biases that seem to continuously propel our society away from such a system, being merely defensive is not nearly enough. We must take the offensive and encourage others to restudy the philosophy of free enterprise....

(End of extended quotation)

Senate Bill 200 provides an excellent point for starting an offensive for economic freedom. It would "establish an independent agency to protect and serve the interest of consumers, and for other purposes to be known as Agency for Consumer Advocacy."

On May 8, 1975, on the floor of the Senate, Sen. Paul Fannin of Arizona began the offensive stating: "It is irresponsible for Congress to add another level of bureaucracy to an already burgeoning Federal Bureaucracy. During the last decade, Congress has reacted to consumer protection demands by enacting many new laws creating new Federal agencies. To mention a few of the better known agencies over which the new agency would become a super agency:

"National Commission for Product Safety; Fair Packaging and Labeling Act; Product Safety Administration; Occupational Safety and Health Administration; Interstate Land Sales Act; Truth in Lending Act; Environmental Protection Agency; The Clean Air Act; The Ban and Warning on Cigarette Advertising; The Radiation Control Act; The Federal Energy Office; The Interstate Protection System for Wholesome Meat; The Legal Services Act. Earlier created but recently more active, we have: The Food and Drug Administration; The Federal Trade Commission; The Federal Communications Commission; and The Security and Exchange Commission. Speaking as a consumer I sometimes feel already overprotected."

"...This is no time to create new expensive agencies.... I am concerned about the logic behind the Consumer Protection Act as proposed in S. 200. Who is it that is asking for another sprawling bureaucracy?"

Despite opposition from conservative Senators the Consumer Protection Act of 1975 passed the Senate on May 15, 1975, by a vote of 61 to 28, with 9 not voting. The bill has gone to the House which approved a similar bill in the previous Congress (defeated by Senate filibuster in 1974). House action on the bill hasn't been scheduled yet, so now is the time to get letters going to House members if you feel we don't want or need this new Super Agency, which could become the means of destroying what's left of our economic freedom and the free enterprise system.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed each subscriber, 1st class. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10 cents each.  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PLANNING THE DEATH OF FREEDOM

#### MORE GOVERNMENT, LESS LIBERTY

"There are many political spokesmen in the United States who are deeply suspicious of freedom," said Congressman Philip Crane, Illinois Republican. Obviously including Senators Hubert Humphrey and Jake Javits in that category, he went on to remark: "Men and women, they argue, do not dispose of their incomes in an appropriate manner. The answer, of course, is to take those incomes away from them in the form of taxation and permit an elite—usually themselves—to dispose of the money in 'the public interest'... Now, a bill has been introduced in the Senate which is called the 'Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Act of 1975.' It is important that we understand the implication inherent in any legislative approach to national planning... The answer to our economic difficulties is more freedom in the marketplace, not less. It is Government intervention in the economy which is largely responsible for our current difficulties, together with a tax system which discourages capital accumulation and, as a result, leads to a stagnating economy."

It's really quite simple: Before any national planning scheme can work, there first must be complete government control over the whole economy. Because, if detailed economic blueprints for the nation were drawn up, and if the people were still free to disregard those blueprints if they chose to do so, what good would the blueprints be? For planning to work, there must be a central authority in control to see to it that the plans are carried out. And, once any government gains such power over a nation's economic life, how long can political freedom, or any kind of individual freedom, survive. We have the object lessons of Fascist Italy, Nazi Germany, and Communist Russia. We also know that other countries that have experimented with economic planning in the so-called post-war years have invariably suffered a loss of freedom, or prosperity, or both. Have we any reason to assume that things would work out any differently in the United States if we experiment with national economic planning along the lines laid down in the Humphrey-Javits Bill?

Some very keen observations concerning our loss of economic and other freedoms were made recently by another Republican Congressman, Jack Kemp of New York State. His remarks are to be found in the June 12, 1975 Congressional Record starting on page H5406. We quote from his presentation:

\* \* \* \* \*

There has been an erosion of economic freedom during the past half-century. This erosion—because it has worked and is working almost imperceptibly, yet relentlessly in the longer view—is liberty's most effective enemy. Liberty is not generally lost by the forces of violent attack, for those specific incidents when revolution and upheaval did quickly destroy liberty were preceded by an intellectual revolution which made those acts both possible and allowable.

Our former House colleague and now Senator, Robert P. Griffin of Michigan, recently addressed himself to this phenomenon:

In the course of history, freedom has died in various ways. Freedom has died on the battlefield; freedom has died because of ignorance and greed. But I should like to suggest that the most ignominious death of all is when freedom dies in its sleep.

These more subtle threats must, therefore, be a cause of great concern among all who cherish freedom and the enjoyment of life, liberty, property, and happiness which freedom engenders. The nature of the remainder of our natural lives and those of future generations will be governed in great degree by our present ability to perceive these threats and to undertake successfully those efforts required to restrain them.

There are many views on the process through which liberty is lost, but I believe its particular decline during the past half-century has been inversely proportional to the growth of Government within the economic lives of the people. The greater the tax burden, the greater the degree of regulatory control, the greater the share of human action governed by statute, the less liberty there is.

We should, therefore, remember that when Government intervention in the economy is sought, as an answer to a problem, liberty declines. And, inasmuch as those

regard their roles as, and measure their successes through, the promulgation of Government initiatives, the results should be obvious. More and more Government. Less and less liberty. Jefferson said 200 years ago, that

It is the nature of human history that as government grows, freedom recedes.

This loss of liberty comes through the narrowing of the range of alternative choices of action available to people. The examples are endless, and these restrictions on the exercise of choice are not without penalties: prison terms, fines, loss of license, and the silent intimidation which accompanies an awareness of burgeoning Government control.

It is well worth recalling the extent of Government regulation of our lives. A guest editorial in the New York Times of last month, authored by Russell Baker, outlined the author's encounter with Government control in one day's time. It bears repeating.

The author recalled awakening that morning with a woman whom the government had licensed him to marry, rolling over on bedding materials which had been certified by a Federal agency, to turn on the radio to listen to a station which broadcasts only with Government permission. Of course, the electricity which powered the radio and lit the mirror at which he shaved was priced at rates established by the Government and brought to him by a Government-established monopoly.

Outside stood his car—licensed by the Government and registered by the Government. It had been built to specifications set forth by the Government. Each year the Government taxes it. He can drive it only by carrying a permit issued by Government. And, only recently, the Government told him he could only obtain ten gallons of gasoline at any one time, and now with the lifting of that imposition, has told him that they will tax him even more heavily for his future gas consumption. If he wishes to park his car, he cannot park it near fire plugs, within 20 feet of a stop sign, or in places reserved for Government officials, or anywhere else without putting money into a Government meter.

Of course, he could take a bus, subway, or train to work, but those would have been either owned by the Government, running on schedules approved by the Government along routes specified by the Government at fares established by the Government.

If he had a business or pleasure trip that day, he could have flown on airplanes operating under Government license along Government authorized routes, flying in and out of airports along paths dictated by Government controllers, paying for all this at Government-set fares.

The clothes he wore would carry labels prescribed by Government, made from imported cloth whose entry was regulated by Government tariff or from subsidized domestic cotton, for the purchase of which he would have paid a sales tax.

After dressing, he had breakfast comprised of foods whose quality and packaging had been regulated by Government on dishes washed by water bought from Government, water heated by oil the price of which is determined partly by Government policy. He had coffee that morning imported under Government license, with cream priced by Government through milk price supports, and then he sat down to read his newspaper—made from pulp whose harvesting was regulated by a myriad of Government agencies.

After breakfast his children are required by the Government to report at fixed hours to a building owned by Government where persons hired by the Government instruct them in such matters as the Government sees fit.

Before leaving the house, he placed his garbage in a trash can for the Government to pick up, ran his garbage disposal to enter residue into the Government sewage system, and placed a Government stamp on an envelope to place it in a Government-approved home mail box.

Then he started his work day, where even more extensive Government regulations controlled his and his company's actions.

The United States Code Annotated, the basic compilation of congressionally enacted statutes, now totals more than 55,000 pages. The Code of Federal Regulations—consisting of the regulations which carry those statutes into effect and which also have the full force of law—totals hundreds of thousands of pages. The Internal Revenue Code of 1954—the tax laws under which we all live—is now nearly 1,900 pages long, and the regulations which carry those tax laws into effect constitute another 4,500 plus pages. In addition, one is governed by the rulings and regulations of a myriad of Federal agencies, bureaus, departments, commissions, administrations, offices, and boards, as well as the rulings of our vast court network. The point is that each circumscribes our behavior—the behavior freely exercised and otherwise acceptable between private parties. We have come a long way since Moses brought the Ten Commandments—only ten rules to govern our lives—down from the Mount.

Through the enactment of a multitude of program activities, Government has taken unto itself the exercise of functions once regarded as the province of private conduct. And, whether one regards a specific Government intervention or influence as good or bad, one still ought to weigh the impact of the totality of

extensive and still growing Government regulation upon the exercise of personal freedom.

It is almost impossible to itemize the areas of conduct now subject to Federal control because there are so many, but a cursory examination of any Government organization chart shows us the areas of our lives now subject to Government regulation: health, education, welfare, labor, commerce, housing, environment, communications, wages and prices, energy, labor-management relations, trade, alcohol, tobacco, firearms, savings, community relations, civic affairs, land and natural resources uses, recreation, commodities, consumer affairs, productivity, nutrition, research, forestry, product standards, travel, economic development, shipping, vocational and career opportunities, employment standards, occupational safety, child development, retirement and income security, rehabilitation, interest rates, credit availability, land sales, aviation, railroads, highways, safety, institutionalized voluntarism, arts and humanities, equal employment opportunity, export-import terms, trucking, small business, veterans, postal service, ad infinitum.

The point is this: As Government assumed each of the many components within each of these areas, it removed decisionmaking from the people, a process inherently antithetical to the exercise of free choice. Some of these are indeed necessary and clearly in the interest of the health, safety, and welfare of the people. But, taken all together, Government as a cure-all, is diminishing freedom.

The effect of these regulatory policies on prices and productivity cannot be overlooked either—additional costs in the form of higher consumer prices, more taxes, and a decline in the standard of living. Dr. Murray L. Weidenbaum, director of the Center for the Study of American Business at Washington University in St. Louis, recently authored an extensive report: "Government-Mandated Price Increases: A Neglected Aspect of Inflation," which was published by the American Enterprise Institute for Public Policy Research in Washington. Dr. Weidenbaum makes the charge that Washington is now running most business enterprises through government regulations. He said:

"This new revolution (of management under government regulation) involves the shift of decision-making from managers, who represent the shareholders, to a cadre of government officials, government inspectors, and government regulators....The problem is that these government agencies are not responsible to the pressures of profit and loss and though their decisions affect management, they have no management responsibility....Some of this is very costly, not only to the business, but to the public as well.

"The increase in the cost of producing consumer goods is the ultimate burden imposed by government

regulation of business. It costs \$4 billion a year to support all these Federal regulatory agencies that ride herd on business (in the form of taxes.)"

However, tax costs are just the beginning. Dr. Weidenbaum points out that it costs incalculable billions more in higher costs of consumer goods, higher costs of industrial production, higher costs of Government purchases, higher costs of personnel, higher interest rates, and so on. He summarizes:

"What all this so-called government protection does is protect the consumer against new products, new processes, and lower costs."

Then Dr. Weidenbaum recites a few of the horror stories connected with Government regulation:

"There is such a proliferation of government regulations that, in trying to obey one, you run afoul of another. For example, to desulfurize coal—and to reduce air pollution—requires a combination with lime. But when you do that, you generate large amounts of solid waste, calcium sulfate. And disposing of calcium sulfate creates water pollution problems. Let me give you another example:

"Federal food standards require meat-packing plants to be kept clean and sanitary. Surfaces that are easiest to clean are usually tile or stainless steel. But tile and stainless steel are highly reflective of noise and don't always meet Occupational Safety and Health Administration standards.

"Both OSHA and EEOC have jurisdiction over toilets. OSHA once said women need special lounge facilities as part of their restrooms. But EEOC says, well, if you provide lounges for women, you have to provide them for men also.

"When you look at the power of the Consumer Product Safety Commission, it is really scary. The commission has the ability, and has used it on occasion, to drive a company out of business—through the commission's own mistakes. The commission put the Marlin Toy Co., a small firm in Wisconsin, out of the toy business by inadvertently putting its products on the banned list. Later, the commission recognized its error, but it was too late. As it turns out, the company was an employer of handicapped people in the little town where it was located. So we are talking about a socially responsible business."

...A few pertinent questions:

Does one have economic freedom when one gives up over 40 per cent of earnings to the Government?

Does one have economic freedom when one involuntarily surrenders purchasing power because of Government-created inflation?

Does one have economic freedom when one cannot



plan his or her own future—for education, for business, for children, for retirement—because Government's policies are so unpredictable and so corrosive of his or her livelihood?

Does one have economic freedom when one cannot obtain a loan—for a small personal need or a massive corporate capital investment need—because Government has drained the Nation's capital money markets and in so doing created record-high rates of interest?

Does one have economic freedom when life savings can be wiped out in just a few years' time by double-digit inflation?

Does one have economic freedom when one cannot buy a product or pay a freely negotiated price for it because of Government-control created shortages and mandatory price regulations?

Does one have freedom when one cannot find a job or find one at a desired salary because of what Government has done to this economy in the past half-century—a period of time which corresponds to the growth in Government intervention in the market place?

It was in this context that nearly 200 years ago Thomas Jefferson addressed himself to this ageless problem in these words:

A wise and frugal government which shall restrain men from injuring one another and shall leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement and shall not take from the mouth of the laborer the bread he has earned. This is the sum of good government.

(End of extended quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

To put the proposition in its simplest terms: Ours is no longer a government of law; it is a government of regulations. Law—and especially Christian law, carries with it a system of rewards and punishments (this is what is meant by the word justice). Law declares "thou shalt" and "thou shalt not" with the added promise that "if you obey the law you will be blessed" but "if you disobey you will be punished." Law forbids wrongdoing, it does not regulate it. Law does not say "you may not do this unless you purchase a license;" it does not say "you may steal your neighbor's property if you use it for the "common good" and follow the set of guidelines established by the one or more of the 1200-plus regulatory agencies maintained at taxpayers' expense.

As Rev. T. Robert Ingram wrote in the conclusion to his invaluable "The World Under God's Law":

"...all socialism and any other alternative to the Christian order of society must be dedicated exclusively to setting up complete *regulatory powers* in government. The power of a human agency to regulate every aspect of human life, extending even to the thoughts of men, becomes of necessity the description of any social order other than Christian. The Biblical portrayal of the final achievement of the anti-Christ is accurately met by the avowed utopian passion of the socialist to enthrone man in the place of Christ."

Ergo: Secretary of State Henry Kissinger proclaims that "We are moving into a New World." And Senator Hubert Humphrey says in all seriousness that the Humphrey-Javits "Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Act of 1975" is the most important bill he has ever introduced in the Congress.

While serving as President of the United States, Thomas Jefferson told the Nation: "Work out your own fortunes under a just government and an equal jurisprudence." But now we are told that we are no longer capable of taking care of ourselves and what is ours. Instead, we must be protected in the store and in our basket, in our coming in and our going out, and everything that we do must be regulated — and taxed — for our own good and our own protection, of course.

Dr. Hans Sennholz of Grove City College recently described the contrast, and the inevitable result, in these words: "In the first century of American independence, the people believed there was only one way to gain income: through work, or production. A revolution that occurred only a generation ago changed that. That was the discovery on the part of the American people that there was another source of income: the political process. Getting something from others through government is what most Americans favor today. It is the same idea which led to the downfall of every civilization since ancient Greece. The free society is perverted into a rip-off society, with everyone scrambling to get benefits from government. Bankruptcy and dictatorship result."

But the Great Majority like it that way. So Kissinger is called a Great Statesman and Humphrey a Great Lawgiver; and only a remnant will know how to prepare for the flood.

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223.  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### AND WHO WILL REGULATE THE REGULATORS?

#### THAT GREAT ARMY OF FEDERAL SNOOPERS

"A new campaign—perhaps the biggest yet—is opening against the unchecked and increasingly arbitrary powers that federal regulatory agencies wield over the lives of the American people," declares U.S. News & World Report in its current (June 30) issue.

Quoting President Ford as its authority for the statement that such a campaign is really underway, the magazine presents factual evidence to show that such a crusade is urgently needed:

The "Regulators" cost taxpayers \$130 billion a year; cause more harm than good in most cases; there are 63,444 of them snooping for the following departments and agencies in the following numbers:

Agriculture Department	14,054
Environmental Protection Agency	9,203
Food and Drug Administration	6,405
Labor Department	4,715
Treasury Department	3,760
Federal Energy Administration	3,125
Interior Department	2,851
National Labor Relations Board	2,454
Equal Employment Opportunity Commission	2,189
Securities and Exchange Commission	2,086
Transportation Department	2,079
Interstate Commerce Commission	2,061
Federal Communications Commission	1,971
Federal Trade Commission	1,569
Federal Power Commission	1,320
Other agencies	<u>3,602</u>

**TOTAL FEDERAL REGULATORS 63,444**

"Every day," says USN&WR, "decisions of the agencies (based on the reports of these regulators) affect 213 million Americans in almost innumerable and often invisible ways." Then comes what we are expected to accept as good news:

"President Ford has called a 'regulatory summit' with chairmen of 10 federal agencies to discuss what he describes as 'excessive Government regulations that stifle productivity, eliminate competition, increase consumer costs and contribute to inflation.' Says the President, 'I want small business released from the shackles of federal red tape. I want to end unnecessary, unfair and unclear regulations—and needless

paper work.' Mr. Ford places the annual cost to consumers of unnecessary and wasteful regulatory policies at \$2,000 per family...."

This, of course, is only a part of the story of how political totalitarianism and economic corporate socialism are being foisted upon an unsuspecting citizenry. Another part of the story can be read in a just published book, "The Federal Rathole," written by Donald Lambro and published by Arlington House, New Rochelle, New York (207 pages with appendix, \$7.95).

In the introduction to his well documented and sometimes shocking book, author Lambro sets the scene for what is to follow by reminding the reader that:

"Each weekly paycheck stub is a constant and painful reminder to the American taxpayer that Washington has gone berserk. Annual federal budget requests are now over \$349 billion and climbing, with the fiscal 1977 budget conservatively projected to hit \$393 billion.

The gross federal debt reached \$505 billion by the end of 1974 and was estimated to go over \$605 billion by the end of the 1976 fiscal year. Interest on the debt is costing taxpayers over \$29 billion a year and is estimated to rise to \$36 billion annually by June 30, 1976. Between 1970 and 1974 the government ran up deficits of \$68 billion, but Treasury Secretary William Simon predicts that in 1975 alone the government will have to borrow \$79 billion to pay its mounting bills. Under President Ford's proposed fiscal 1976 budget, government spending will race upward to nearly \$1 billion a day. Meanwhile, the average taxpayer must work four full months each year to pay his total federal, state and local taxes. And there is no end in sight....

"There is nothing that comes closer to achieving immortality than a federal program. Once enacted, it goes on seemingly forever, its funds appropriated almost automatically each year, its original rationale for being often all but forgotten. I possess no illusions that Congress, as it is presently constituted, will make any...cuts in the foreseeable future. Congress is a miasma of competing interest blocs and every member has his pet programs that he will fight...to defend."

Lambro gives an alphabetical list of 1,250 advisory committees on which an estimated 24,000 private and public citizens sit, which are fueled and run by an assigned government staff of more than 4,000 em-

ployees; at an estimated annual cost of more than \$75 million. Often referred to as the "fifth arm of government," most of them could—and should—be eliminated and cut out of the budget entirely.

But these are all parts of the executive branch of the federal government and the idea of calling bureaucrats together for the purpose of finding ways and means of liquidating their own jobs or reducing their own payrolls, is like trying to get Satan to quit promoting sin.

True, Ford is calling in ten of his top agency chiefs, and he says he will discuss ways and means of reducing the ranks of the Regulators. But he said this at a meeting of small businessmen who are being driven out of business by the Regulators; and Ford needs the votes of those small businessmen if he is to get elected to the post he now holds by appointment. He's also posing as the Great Conservative and makes hints about taking on John Connally as his running mate to gain those Nixon votes that have no place to go in 1976. He's also suggested that he might accept Ronald Reagan as a running mate, in order to gain the support of the conservative wing of the Republican Party, which he lost when he joined Rockefeller and Kissinger to make it a Troika like they have in Soviet Russia. To believe anything a politician promises when he's trying to get elected to an office which he was awarded by appointment as a result of third party manipulations, is like believing that Watergate never happened. Besides, it would be the height of naivete to expect bureaucrats to gather together to seek ways and means of liquidating their own bureaus or even reducing the size of their staffs.

As for any hope from Congress, just as Donald Lambro says, "there continues to be an almost religious commitment to dream up federal programs for every conceivable national ill. One wonders at times whether we have evolved into a system of government in which 435 representatives and 100 senators are being paid \$42,500 a year primarily to think up ways to spend our money....Unfortunately, pipedreams in Congress become laws. Thousands of them are introduced each year."

And the year 1975 is certainly no exception to the rule. In fact, it seems that there is a positive crusade being waged by such Senators as Hubert Humphrey and Jake Javits, and such Representatives as Udall and McCloskey, to get enacted into law certain bills that will serve to complete the socialization of the United States by July 4, 1976.

Many of these strategic bills have already become laws. For example, Public Law 93-641 became effective on May 3rd of this year. Known as the National Health Planning and Resources Development Act, it requires, among other things, that Governors of States must designate "health service districts" within their

States if they wish to continue to receive federal funds for health services. This accounts for the sudden proliferation of Health Planning Districts within the various States during the past weeks. It is, of course, another step toward the completion of the sub-state regions network which is a part of the Regional Governance System already installed and being prepared to take the place of Counties and County Governments and—eventually—State Governments as well.

High on the list of priority legislation is S 50, The "Equal Opportunity and Full Employment Act of 1975" which would "establish a national policy and nationwide machinery for guaranteeing to all adult Americans able and willing to work the availability of equal opportunities for useful and rewarding employment." This bill was introduced by Humphrey and co-sponsored by Senators Philip Hart, Hathaway, Javits, Kennedy and Schweiker.

Also high on the priority list is S 200, a bill which would establish a super agency to be known as the Independent Consumer Agency, which we discussed in our letter of June 13, 1975.

Then there is S 1473, a bill which would establish a "National Development Bank." This is another of Hubert Humphrey's proposals, and in introducing the bill to the Senate on April 18, 1975, Humphrey said:

"The United States is a leading partner in the International banks, assisting in the development of other nations—the World Bank, the Asian Development Bank and the Inter-American Development Bank. Why cannot these established principles of international financing be applied to our own Nation?"

According to Humphrey, The National Domestic Development Bank would provide an alternative source of credit to state and local governments for the "purpose of financing public and quasi-public facilities of all types." The Bank would, of course, reserve the right to "reject any projects inconsistent with comprehensive planning for the communities being served." According to the bill, the Bank would be, purposely, a losing proposition, with its losses taken care of by federal subsidies. Annual federal payments would be made to the Bank in order to "make up the difference between the interest paid by the Bank or its obligations and the interest received from its loans to local governments."

This proposed National Domestic Development Bank would have a board of directors of fifteen members appointed by the President of the United States. And here is the "give-away": One member would be appointed from the Federal Reserve System. Four members would be "from among the heads of departments and agencies in the executive branch of the government," four members would represent the general pub-

lic. The board would be completed by "two members who are elected officials from among nominees of the National League of Cities (NLC); two members who are elected officials from among nominees of the National Association of County Officials (NACO); and two members who are nominees from among the National Governors Conference (NGO)."

So, we find that this Bank is to be a creature of our old enemy, 1313. And the proper name of this bank should be The Regional Development Bank, since it is to be a part of the Regional Governance System which is to replace our representative republican government if the Humphreys and the Javits have their way. In an excellent commentary on this proposed Domestic Bank, Audrey Wood of "The Ozark Sunbeam" staff (Seligman, Missouri) in its weekly issue of June 9, 1975, wrote:

"The National Association of Counties, the National League of Cities, and the National Governor's Conference have two aspects in common—they are all units of '1313,' a syndicate of 22 political organizations which have constantly pushed regionalism at every level of local and state government. The National Association of Counties instituted the 'New County Program' which works to abolish sovereign county government, replacing it with regionalized multi-county systems. The National Association of Counties and the National League of Cities combined their talents to produce the regionalism propaganda service known as the National Association of Regional Councils (NARC). Both of the above organizations and the National Governor's Conference urged the devastating enactment of the Inter-governmental Cooperation Act which established the foundation for Regionalism as a national way of life. It is not difficult to teleologically discern what direction and what emphasis the (proposed) National Domestic Development Bank's Board of Directors would take in securing a development program for the United States of America." (Unquote).

One other aspect of this proposed Domestic Bank: the creation of federal banking and borrowing agencies has probably been as much a factor in causing soaring inflation as have the federal budget deficits. The list of agencies authorized to borrow capital includes the Federal Financing Bank, the Federal Home Loan Banks, the Federal National Mortgage Association, the Export-Import Bank, the Postal Service Fund, the Rural Electrification and Telephone revolving fund, the Federal Home Loan Mortgage Corporation, the Farm Credit Administration, the Student Loan Marketing Association — and Senator Humphrey and like-minded legislators want to add on one more colossal Bank that will operate at a loss just to gain federal control over all State, County and Local Development Projects!

Also on the priority list—and rated as the "most important piece of legislation I have ever proposed in the

Senate," said Hubert Humphrey, is S 1795, The Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Act of 1975," which we have discussed at length in previous letters.

And last, but certainly not least, just as soon as the House returns from its July 4th vacation, it plans to take up, debate, and vote on H 3510, a Land Use Bill which is designed "To encourage conservation of natural resources, to authorize grants for land use programs, to coordinate Federal actions concerning land use planning for the public lands, and for other purposes." (It is the "for other purposes" which makes this an especially destructive bill.)

Officially known as "The Land Use and Resource Conservation Act of 1975," this is a federal power grab of momentous proportions. It is a sneaky attempt to gain federal control over the way in which every square foot of land in the United States is to be used, but to make the States do the work and take the blame for the seizure of property rights. The bill is designed to work like this:

Each State will receive a special allocation of federal funds if the State enacts land use laws which are in agreement with the guidelines laid down by the Federal Planners. In anticipation of the passage of this or a similar Federal Act, and at the prodding of ACIR and the 1313 organizations, about three quarters of the States have already enacted (or Governors have put into effect by Executive Order) the necessary Land Use Laws. State control of your land is bad enough but Federal control is what the Regionalists are really seeking; and Rep. Udall's HR 3510 is exactly what they want to "secure the land."

There is a certain deceptive quality common to all the State Land Use Bills: all of them seem to be aimed at the unscrupulous land developer whose concern is not social or ecological, but purely economic. However, the bills all seem to conclude that you are a Developer if you change the "type of use of a structure" on your land, if you change the "type of use of your land," if you conduct any "building operation" on your land, if you change the material appearance of a structure on your land, if you clear your land for construction purposes, if you demolish any structure on your land, if improve the road on or leading to your land, etc.

The preceding list was taken from the Missouri Land Use Law, but all State laws are similar since they are copies of the "model law" proposed by the Council of State Governments (1313), and sent to all State Governors and Legislators for the purpose of making all State Laws uniform and in conformity with Federal Regulations.

In regard to State Land Use Laws, Professor Robert H. Freilich of the Missouri-Kansas City School of Law explains in a HUD-financed study entitled "Missouri

Planning Legislation for State, Regional, and Local Government": "The state plans are binding on the regions and the regions must adopt plans which conform to the state plan and the localities must conform to the regional plan which in turn conforms to the state plan." And he might have added: The state plan must conform to the federal plan if and when HR 3510 or a similar bill becomes law; and the federal plan must in turn conform to a world plan if and when this "world community" that Henry Kissinger keeps talking about is installed in toto.

**FINALLY:-** We have discussed in this letter the five bills that are pending in Congress and which, in our opinion, are top priority bills to those of the Humphrey-Javits-Udall ilk who sincerely believe that the United States should be totally socialized, that this should be completed by July 4, 1976, and that it should be accomplished by legislative process, so that socialism will seem to have been accepted as the "wave of the future" and therefore demanded by the majority of the people. For quick and ready reference, we repeat:

**S50** To establish a national policy and nationwide machinery for guaranteeing to all adult Americans able and willing to work the availability of equal opportunities for useful and rewarding employment.

**S200** To establish an independent consumer agency to protect and serve the interest of consumers, and for other purposes.

**S1473** To establish a National Domestic Development Bank to provide an alternative source of credit to State and local governments for the purpose of financing public and quasi-public facilities of all types, and for other purposes.

**S1795** To amend the Employment Act of 1946 by providing for the development and adoption of a balanced economic growth plan, and for other purposes.

**HR3510** To encourage conservation of natural resources, to authorize grants to States for land use programs, to coordinate Federal actions concerning land use, to require land use planning for the public lands, and for other purposes.

It is the opinion of this editor that each of these bills must be defeated. Urgent action is required!

\*\*\*\*\*

#### WORDS WORTH REMEMBERING

(At the conclusion of a patriotic address delivered at the Capitol Plaza Civic Center in Prince Georges County, Maryland, on November 29, 1973, the speaker, Mrs. John M. Masters, gave the following warning to her listeners.)

It is only fair to warn you that when you leave this

auditorium tonight, you will have only three choices open to you. Either you will listen and, like most Americans, decide to let someone else do your job for you. Or, perhaps—unfortunately—you will mull it over in your mind and discover your philosophy is more closely aligned to that of the educationist change agent than it is to ours. Or, hopefully, you, too, will join us and, as Hamlet so beautifully put it, "...take arms against a sea of troubles and, by opposing, end them."

There will be no other way to go, than one of these three. Should you join us, I can guarantee you hardship beyond belief, for what you hear tonight is just one page in a massive, sordid tome.

You will be open to ridicule, perhaps even the possibility of physical abuse.

The material things of life will no longer matter to you. You'll find money is better spent on xeroxing, postage, and long distance calls, than on a new dress, or a new suit.

You will never again be your own person. Most of your waking hours will be dedicated to a fellowship of people who have learned to love and depend on each other—quickly—as soldiers do in battle, without question or excuse.

You might find you have lost an old friend, or a neighbor—sometimes even a family member—those who turn away from you because they cannot understand. Nor will they, until it is too late.

There will be many times when you will have to neglect your own home, or your children, but through it all there will come to you many unexpected blessings. For, as you fight to retain for your children the moral values and religious ethics you have so lovingly nurtured in them, your own will be replenished and strengthened. The old mores and traditions you have allowed to slide, in this age of change for innovation's sake, will become precious to you once again.

The sleeping love you possess for your country will awaken, and fill you with an urgent protectiveness you had long forgotten.

You will become a better person — if only because you want to put yourself on the opposite pole from your enemies.

And, finally, you'll come to understand that you have taken up God's sword in this armageddon for western civilization—and you will know that what you are doing is ultimately and eternally right.

---

**DON BELL REPORTS** Weekly. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10 cents each. Please address all orders to:  
**DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223**  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONSPIRACY TO COLLECTIVIZE

#### THE BICENTENNIAL BILK

On July 4, 1975, the Bicentennial Celebration had its official beginning. It is to last a full year, culminating in a gala 200th birthday observance on July 4, 1976. The start of the year of celebration was kicked off by all-night television network programs in which the historical highlights of the Nation's history were re-enacted, often erroneously, sometimes downright dishonestly, in attempts to discredit the Founding Fathers and make out that Humanism—not Christianity—was the faith of the fathers.

Speaking of the prospects for the success of the year-long observance of the Nation's bicentennial, one newsmagazine looked ahead and forecast: "Look for some flops, some big successes. Don't count on a uniform theme. National leadership bogged down early. So did plans for a world's fair in Philadelphia to keynote the whole observance. Still, more than 5,000 communities already are officially designated as Bicentennial participants. Sampling of events being planned shows this pattern:

"Residents of Denver and Niagara Falls intend to rebuild neighborhoods. In Brooklyn, teenagers join in writing a history of their community. A Bicentennial ball is in the works for Yankton, S.D. The main project in La Porte City, Ia., is the opening of a farm museum. In Baton Rouge, it means a new river-front park. Some whole cities are brushing up historic areas—including Boston, New York, Philadelphia, Charleston, S.C. Federal agencies will join city officials in efforts to turn Washington, D.C. into a showcase of American achievement. Coast to coast: a rich selection of ~~parades, fireworks, pageants~~, conferences, specially commissioned symphonies and operas—you name it. Added up, it's to be a grass-roots dedication to the country's federal tradition of progress through local and regional initiative."

But "national leadership bogged down early." As a known matter of fact, Communists and radicals got hold of the national machinery at the very beginning and sought to use what should have been a patriotic celebration for very unpatriotic purposes.

And, as another well known matter of fact, those same people who sought to pervert the Bicentennial Celebration are hard at work trying to bring about their own goal: the total and complete socialization of the United States on the Nation's 200th birthday.

It is a many-sided attack on the Republic. Kissinger and his cohorts are trying to construct a World Community which would be divided into Regions of Control with leadership honors being shared more or less equally by Soviet Russia, Commune-ized China, Cartelized Japan, Socialized Western Europe, and Fascist Corporate Socialist) United States of America.

There is another group, headed presently by U.S. Senators like Humphrey and Javits, which aims to bring about the socialization of the United States by means of legislation and education (this is the Fabian Socialist method). Other groups camouflage their socialistic goals by crusading for "equal rights." Prominent in this respect are the women's liberation groups, the homosexual activists, the ecumenicists of the World and National Councils of Churches, etc.

Whatever the professed goals of these groups, in almost every instance there is one propaganda weapon that is used by them all; that weapon is Communism. Some utilize the fear of Communism to promote their purposes; some profess adoration of Communism to advance their causes.

So, whether these groups are pro-Communist or anti-Communist in their public proclamations, makes little difference, because they are using Communism as a weapon to promote their own, anti-American causes!

Hence, as we start the Bicentennial Year, we find that there is a great resurgence and revival of Communist Parties and Communist Organizations. There is, for example, the new **Revolutionary Communist Party**, which is being formed by some of the former members of the old Students for a Democratic Society (SDS). According to Dr. Fred Schwarz, who is usually quite accurate in his reports concerning Communism and Communist activities:

"The Revolutionary Communist Party...will be both in competition with and in opposition to the Communist Party, U.S.A., which it accuses of having returned to the support of capitalism and of having renounced violent revolution. It will also be in opposition to the foreign policy of the Soviet Union which it attacks as both capitalist and imperialist. The program of the new party will emphasize gaining leadership among industrial workers in order to promote industrial conflict as a prelude to armed revolt. Every effort will be made to



overthrow the established leadership of the labor unions, led by George Meany. The so-called 'Labor Bureaucracy' is classified as a servant of capitalism exploiting the working class.... The objective (of this Revolutionary Communist Party) is to unite the various communist sects that emerged from the campus turmoil of the late sixties and which support Mao-Tse tung and the Chinese Communist Party, into the nucleus of a Communist Party with mass appeal."

Yet another new Communist Group is the October League, a nationally active, self-proclaimed Maoist organization which aims to "lead the people to make a revolution." Rep. Larry McDonald of Georgia was able to obtain a copy of a confidential document titled "October League Manual on Open and Secret Work, May, 1975." He says it is a "28-page packet" which sets out for the OL cadres the methods by which the league is building an underground secret organization fully equipped for illegal revolutionary activities in the planned revolution. The October League Executive Committee states in the introduction:

"At times we will be compelled to change our tactics in order to work under conditions of extreme illegality. ... In the course of leading the people to make a revolution, many of us will have to sacrifice our lives. It is this that is the basis of all our efforts when we speak of security."

"The party we are building," states the manual, "will be capable of functioning effectively while suffering the most ferocious attacks of the state. It will be able to recruit and train new members while subject to the most brutal repression. Able to conduct propaganda and agitation under any conditions, it will be a party that leads the struggles of the people while withstanding the open terror of the state. In short, it will be a fighting party of insurrection."

"The building of a secret, illegal organization is not a task to be put off and dealt with later. It is a Marxist-Leninist principle that reflects our understanding of the state as an instrument of class dictatorship and our strategy for revolution. In what is to be done, Lenin pointed out the price revolutionaries must pay for their primitiveness, and stated that we must use relatively legal periods to build up our secret work and dig deep among the masses." (Unquote).

However, the most important--and dangerous--of these newly formed Communist organizations is one that calls itself the People's Bicentennial Commission (PBC), a propaganda organization headed by one Jerry Rifkin which is attempting to "indoctrinate the American people with a warped version of the political philosophy of our Founding Fathers."

This Marxist propaganda organization has been exposed in a pamphlet prepared for the U.S. Industrial

Council Educational Foundation by Allan C. Brownfeld. This analysis was published in the June 25 issue of The Congressional Record, page E3515. Following are excerpts from the Record.

\*\*\*\*\*

#### THE PBC: DISTORTING HISTORY

While the American Revolution Bicentennial Commission prepares for 1976, another organization, which proclaims itself "The People's Bicentennial Commission" is preparing for its own--and quite different--commemoration of the 200th anniversary of the American Revolution.

The founder and head of this private organization... is Jeremy Rifkin. A self-proclaimed socialist revolutionary, Rifkin makes no attempt to conceal the purposes of his group. He states that "I imagine those people at the White House feel a little uncertain playing around with such a revolutionary thing as celebrating America's 200th birthday. We think real revolutionaries ought to be in charge."

Declaring that his goal for America's "second revolution" is an end to free enterprise and the introduction of a socialist economy, Rifkin declares that "We want to democratize the economy just as the founders democratized the government." Simon and Schuster is scheduled to publish nine books for the Peoples Bicentennial Commission. The second in the series, called "Common Sense II," states that "The basic goal of a democratic economy should be a nation of decentralized economic enterprises with the ownership and control being shared jointly by the workers in the plants and by the local community in which they operate."

The PBC claims that 935 radio stations have promised to broadcast one-minute spots and 120 television stations have agreed to show a similar series of bicentennial observances....

While Jeremy Rifkin's recent public statements have toned down the long-run radical goals of the PBC, his earlier efforts to get fellow leftists to assist him in putting the program together make his real goals quite clear. Writing in "The New American Movement," published in Cleveland, Ohio, Rifkin declared that:

"...it makes no sense for the New Left to allow the defenders of the system the advantage of presenting themselves as the true heirs and defenders of the American revolutionary tradition. Instead, the revolutionary heritage must be used as a tactical weapon to isolate the existing institutions and those in power by constantly focusing public attention on their inability to translate our revolutionary dreams into reality."...

The packet distributed by the PBC consists of five well-written, tabloid-size pamphlets. Each is decorated



with authentic 1776 memorabilia, and a set of supporting material—leaflets, brochures, buttons, and a poster. While the material looks outwardly patriotic, the message within is clearly one which calls for a “new” and “radical” American Revolution. The PBC’s monthly publication, called “Common Sense,” makes this abundantly clear. The April, 1974 issue, for example, includes the following:

“...Can any reformer of the giant corporation tell us how it’s possible to put that institution in the hands of the people without taking it out of the hands of the wealthy few that control it? Make no mistake about it! This was the same dilemma that faced the moderate reformers at the Continental Convention in 1776. They advocated power to the people and the preservation of the monarchy at the same time. The fallacy of their position seems self-evident in perspective. Yet, there are some among us today who hold the same position in regard to the business corporation....”

Thus, the PBC mocks even those who would reform the current American system of freedom and free enterprise. Only total overthrow is appropriate for these “heirs” of the revolutionary tradition of 1776.

This Mr. Rifkin sets forth in his “New American Movement” article: “The left must take up this challenge and turn this Bicentennial Celebration into a campaign designed to create a mass revolutionary consciousness in tune with the revolutionary legacy of 1776....A genuine understanding of revolutionary ideals links Thomas Paine, Sam Adams, and Benjamin Rush and the American people with Lenin, Mao, Che Guevara, and the struggle of all oppressed people in the world.”

...Rifkin and his colleagues understand that revolutionary propaganda must be presented to the American people with a patriotic veneer, so as not to frighten them away. He notes that “The New Left must be willing to meet people where they are, rather than where we would like them to be. The left movement’s character has become increasingly strange and at times frightening to many Americans. Most people perceive little or nothing in common with the New Left.”

It is the thesis of the PBC organizers that the left must stop frightening people and that the present economic and political difficulties facing the nation provide an excellent opportunity for planting radical ideas and programs. To do so effectively, Rifkin believes, the left must play on the heritage and symbols “to which the great majority of Americans can respond,” and that it must do so in terms which will not drive people away. He states that, “If the New Left hopes to engage this new consciousness and give it positive direction through political struggle, it must...build on the base erected in the revolution of 1776 and refurbished in the successive dramas of the more affirmative periods in American history.”...

Fortunately, a number of individuals have observed the activities of the PBC and have been vocal in pointing out the dangers inherent in them....the publication, “America’s Future” points out that “At the base of the PBC campaign is the continuing propaganda gimmick of trying to equate the American revolution with modern revolutionary movements. This is especially serious—indeed could even be called vicious since it is so false—because it is aimed primarily at schools, colleges, students and teachers. They are particularly susceptible to this falsehood because under modern educational methods so many of them are so deficient in American history and specifically in the facts surrounding the men and events of the 1776 Revolution. This leftist campaign, in reality, is a brazen hoax to equate the aims, strategy and activities of our modern leftists with the men and the movement that brought about American independence and culminated in the promulgation of our great Charter of Freedom: the Constitution of the United States. Yet, despite the evidence offered by any number of distinguished writers and historians, the hoax goes on being perpetrated.”

Some time ago the distinguished editor, Eugene Lyons, pointed out that, “It is silly and mischievous to equate the American Revolution with other varieties—with those in Russia and China and Cuba, for instance. And it is grotesque to suggest, as so many are doing, some true affinity between the responsible conduct of the 13 American colonies of 1776” and the objectives of today’s revolutionaries. He said that “The analogies happen to be utterly false....The American Revolution was essentially conservative—a War of Independence from a foreign tyranny, not an internal class or social revolution.” He noted that the American Revolution “was led, and its purposes were articulated, by men deeply committed to law and reason and religious concepts. The colonists were defending established rights against the encroachments of a dictatorial power overseas.” And he notes that “In England itself, the action had the support of conservatives like Edmund Burke, what we would now call ‘men of the right,’ rather than far-out innovators. The Americans were not radicals and their revolution had nothing in common with the revolutions of the present epoch or, for that matter, with the extremism of the French Revolution in their own epoch.”

(End of extended quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

So much for the violent approaches to the Revolution of 1976. We have given some of the details concerning the new Revolutionary Communist Party and the October League, both of which are designed to promote death and destruction and further the causes of Maoism. What we could not tell you is what people and organizations are financing these activities; we can only

suspect their aiding and abetting comes from groups and individuals within the United States, not from Communist China or Soviet Russia. Perhaps their backers are the same who backed the original SDS, from which most of the present-day nihilistic and kidnapping gangs have sprung up.

And we have supplied documentation on the activities of the New Left, in its connection with the Bicentennial Celebration. Also, in our Report of April 25, "The Anatomy of the 'Second American Revolution'," we gave details concerning the activities of a group which calls itself "The National Committee for the Bicentennial Era", which has published a "Declaration of Interdependence" that is supposed to supersede our original Declaration of Independence. We commented:

"It should be obvious to any student of current history that any organization such as this National Commission for the Bicentennial Era is merely a front, a transmission belt (to use a term made popular by the Communists) to raise money and gain popular support from citizens-at-large. Behind such a front there is always the faceless directorate that prepares the long-range plans, supervises the programs, provides the budgeted funds, and hopes to bring to fruition the planned objectives, step by step."

"Let us assume," we continued, "that the Communists knew what they were talking about when they named 1976 as their Target Date. If any group were to take over the United States with the majority of the citizens aiding and abetting the takeover without even knowing what they were doing (as Lenin predicted) then a Bicentennial Year would be the most opportune time for such a coup."

"But, let us dig deeper," we suggested. "Let us assume that Target Date: 1976 was agreed upon years earlier; perhaps at about the time the Bolshevik takeover of Russia was approved and practically guaranteed by the leaders of the victorious Allies meeting at Versailles, at the time that the Paris Peace Treaty was rejected by the United States Senate and the Council on Foreign Relations was founded by Col. House and associates for the purpose of bringing about a Global Authority which would assume control of the whole world. If such a scheme were ever to succeed, it would be necessary to restructure the entire system of government of the United States."...(End of quote).

If viewed from this perspective, then the activities of a new Revolutionary Communist Party, an October League, a New Left's People's Bicentennial Commission and a National Committee for the Bicentennial Era, are all "sideshow" activities. They spread fear among those who can be won over or rendered helpless through "fear of the Communists." They "sell" socialism to the masses through deception and what George Orwell called "Newthink." They raise money

and they influence the gullible, and they are extremely successful with the new generation of Americans that is about to assume control of the social, commercial, professional and governmental institutions of the country.

But, in a larger sense, these are sideshows. The Big Tent Performance is being managed by those faceless elitists who are seldom identified, and the acts are put on by men in positions of leadership in the Visible Government of the United States; by men and women who believe with Henry Kissinger that "We are the only non-Communist country strong enough and cohesive enough to play a world role." But, in order to maintain that position in the world, we must kowtow to Communist and Totalitarian Nations, play that dangerous game called Detente, reduce our own standards of living and strength of arms in order to "be like other nations," and even reshape our form of government so it will be acceptable to a world gone Socialist, in which we are the only remaining important "non-Communist country."

In short: If we are to take our place in a World Community, we must be like other Nations and cease to be a Representative Republic with a Free Enterprise Economy and a Christian Heritage!

This is the real intent of the "Second American Revolution. And there is nothing new about this Conspiracy. Back at the very time that our Founding Fathers were signing a Declaration of Independence, another group of men in Europe were publishing an antithetical document which called, not for a Confederation of Free and Independent States, but for the

1. Abolition of all ordered Government.
2. Abolition of private property.
3. Abolition of inheritance.
4. Abolition of patriotism.
5. Abolition of the family (i.e. of marriage and morality, and the institution of the communal education of children).
6. Abolition of all religion.

These were the aims of the Illuminati. Their Manifesto was published on May 1, 1776; our Declaration of Independence on July 4 of that same year. *Down through* the generations these two documents have vied for leadership in the ordering of the social and governmental affairs of mankind. And now, Target Date for the Death of our Declaration of Independence and the installation of a Declaration of Interdependence has been set—by the enemies of liberty—for July 4, 1976. But, lest we forget: The Spirit of '76 was not the Spirit of submission to enslavement by man or men!

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10cents each. Address all orders and inquiries: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### SELLING ROPE TO THE SOVIET HANGMEN

#### BY BREAD ALONE?

Alexander Solzhenitsyn, in his first major public address in the United States, in Washington, D.C. on June 30, told the story behind Lenin's oft-quoted remark concerning the Americans and rope. As translated into English by an interpreter, and clarified by the editors of U.S. News & World Report, the Russian expatriate delivered the following warning to the fast-shrinking "free" world:

"Something which is almost incomprehensible to the human mind is the West's fantastic greed for profit and gain, which goes beyond all reason, all limitations, all conscience. I have to admit that Lenin foretold this whole process. Lenin, who spent most of his life in the West and knew it much better than Russia, always said that the Western capitalists would do anything to supply the Soviet economy--'They will fight each other to sell us goods cheaper and sell them quicker so that we'll buy from one rather than from the other.'

"And in the difficult moments of a party meeting in Moscow, he said: 'Comrades, don't worry when things are hard with us. When things are difficult, we will give a rope to the bourgeoisie and the bourgeoisie will hang itself with this rope.'

"Then Karl Radek, a witty fellow you may have heard of, said: 'Vladimir Ilyich, where are we going to get enough rope to hang the whole bourgeoisie?' Lenin said immediately: 'They'll supply us with it.'

"Nikita Khrushchev came here and said, 'We're going to bury you.' People didn't believe that--they took it as a joke. Now, of course, the Communists have become more clever in my country. They do not say, 'We're going to bury you', any more. Now they say 'Detente.'

"Nothing has changed in Communist ideology. The goals are the same as they were." (unquote)

And we might add that little has changed insofar as the official United States attitude toward the Soviet Union is concerned. We (the "great democratic majority" of Americans) passed it off as a joke in doubtful taste if we ever heard about what Lenin had said in regard to rope; we thought it funny when Khrushchev pounded a desk with his shoe and shouted that he would bury us; and we will not take Solzhenitsyn

seriously when he insists that "Detente" is just a new and more sophisticated word with exactly the same meaning as the former expressions. However, Solzhenitsyn cited history to back up his warning. In the 90-minute extemporaneous address he delivered at a dinner sponsored by the AFL-CIO at the Washington Hilton Hotel, he recalled these historical events:

The Bolsheviks came to power in Russia "by an abhorrent uprising." They initiated mass murders without trial, crushed the church, plundered villages, resorted to genocide of landowners, created utter chaos. Then, when hunger and poverty threatened to destroy their movement, they called upon the Western Nations to save them. And the United States Government, instead of demanding a reorganization of government before coming to their aid, organized the so-called American Relief Administration with Herbert Hoover at its head, and the world was made safe for Communism. As an added gesture of concern, engineers, agricultural experts, technicians, and teachers were sent from the United States to Bolshevik Russia to resuscitate the dying socialist experiment. Meanwhile, fifteen million peasants were "sent off to extermination" and 6 million persons died of starvation in an artificially created famine in the Ukraine in 1932 and 1933. That was the time chosen for President Roosevelt to honor this "system as being one worthy of diplomatic recognition, of friendship and of assistance. This was the beginning of the friendship, and ultimately, of the military alliance" of World War II. When that war was over:

"Your statesmen of the West, for some inexplicable reason, signed one capitulation after another.... In Yalta, without any need for it, the occupation of Mongolia, Moldavia, Estonia, Latvia, Lithuania was recognized. Immediately after that, almost nothing was done to protect Eastern Europe, and seven or eight countries of Eastern Europe were also surrendered."

"Stalin had demanded that the Soviet citizens who did not want to return home be handed over to him," Solzhenitsyn recalled. "And the Western countries then handed over 1.5 million human beings--by force.

"...after that came the 30 years that followed--the constant retreat, the surrender of one country after another, up to the point where now, in Africa, there are Soviet satellite countries; almost all of Asia is

taken over by them; Portugal is rolling down the precipice. During this 30 years, more was surrendered to totalitarianism than ever—ever in the world history after any war had any defeated country surrendered. There was no war, but there might as well have been.”

In one of the few reports-in-depth carried by newspapers, “Human Events” of July 12, noted, and we quote:

“The famed Russian received a tumultuous ovation, both at the beginning and end of his fascinating talk. ... Nevertheless, the enthusiasm for Solzhenitsyn was not shared by all. Conspicuously absent, for instance, were any representatives of the White House itself. Vice President Nelson Rockefeller, who had been extended an invitation by the AFL-CIO, declined on the grounds that he would be vacationing. Secretary of State Henry Kissinger, who is also the President’s national security adviser, rejected the invitation to appear for the same reason. President Ford, moreover, snubbed Solzhenitsyn in the most rude and abrasive manner. First, he turned down the AFL-CIO invitation because he said he had a Monday night family dinner at the White House for his daughter, Susan. ... Press Secretary Ron Nessen then informed the press corps on Tuesday that the President had no plans to see Solzhenitsyn during his entire stay in Washington, though the Russian author remained in the Nation’s Capital several days following the Monday night dinner. Nor did the President plan to speak to him over the phone. Nessen said that Ford was not refusing to see the Russian author, only that he couldn’t seem to fit him into a busy schedule. On Wednesday, Nessen elaborated on the matter again. He confirmed for reporters that Senators Strom Thurmond and Jesse Helms had suggested that Ford call on Solzhenitsyn, but Nessen brushed off their advice by saying that ‘for image reasons, the President does like to have some substance in his meeting,’ and that he really would have nothing of substance to talk over. He said that President Ford is aware of his views anyway, and that ‘it’s not clear what he would gain by a meeting.’ Nessen then reiterated on Wednesday that the President’s schedule was crowded....

“The President, of course, has had time to see Brazilian soccer star ‘Pele’ in the last two weeks, and even bounce a ball off his shoe. In the past, he has also made room for Bella Abzug, Muhammed Ali, Charles Goodell, Ralph Nader and Dick Cavett. But somehow he couldn’t squeeze in a 10-minute session for one of the...most articulate and telling opponents of a tyranny that the U.S. spends \$90 billion a year to defend itself against.

“Some informed sources say that Ford, under Secretary of State Henry Kissinger’s strong counselling, didn’t want to risk seeing Solzhenitsyn because it might have offended the Russians....” (unquote)

While speaking of the “genocide of the peasantry” that was carried out by the Communists in Russia, Solzhenitsyn said: “At the height of Stalin’s terror in 1937-38, if we divide the number of persons executed by the number of months, we get more than 40,000 persons shot per month....(This) still did not prevent the entire united democracy of the world – England, France, the United States, Canada, Australia and other small countries – from entering into a military alliance with the Soviet Union. How is this to be explained? How can we understand it?”

And nothing has changed in this respect. “Nothing has changed in Communist ideology. The goals are the same as they were.” And we are still making alliances with the Soviet Union and with other Communist dictatorships.

And we can still ask: “How is this to be explained? How can we understand it?”

As this letter is being written American astronauts are making final preparations to meet Soviet cosmonauts in space; the technology that put men on the moon is being shared with totalitarians who put millions of men in their graves. Knowing what happened to the American economy—and the economy of the rest of the industrialized West—when the last “wheat deal” was made with the Soviet Union, there are rumors that an even bigger “wheat deal” is being planned for the Fall of ’75. Fourteen United States Senators and their wives and entourages have just returned from a taxpayer-paid vacation in the Soviet Union where they were brainwashed by experts.

Meanwhile here in the United States security officials report that “the KGB has been eavesdropping on hundreds of thousands of U.S. phone calls, many of them dealing with top-secret and classified government information. Using space satellites and ultra-modern detection equipment located in the Soviet Embassy in Washington, the Russians have been ‘monitoring’ phone conversations from the White House, the CIA, the National Security Agency and other vital U.S. installations. Construction of a new Soviet Embassy, on one of the highest peaks in the District of Columbia, will enable the Communists to pick up even more governmental conversations.” (Quoted from “Human Events,” July 5, 1975).

An article appearing in “The Washington Star” of July 6, 1975, lends detail and substance to the preceding. Headlined “KGB in U.S.,” and written by Jeremiah O’Leary of the Star staff, the article says, in part:

“If you should happen to meet one of the 1,097 Soviet government officials in the United States at a party, a supermarket or a bus stop, the chances are 50-50 that you will be talking with a member of the KGB. And if the conversation turns to anything more signifi-

cant than the price of eggs or the traffic problems of Washington rush hours, the chances are 100 percent that the KGB will hear all about it—especially if you have any wisp of knowledge of or insight into American military, political, technological or economic developments.

"The Kometit Gosudarstvennoy Bezopasnosti, or Committee for State Security, is the principal agency through which the Soviet Union is ruled and the Kremlin's foreign policy is executed. It combines all the functions of the American CIA and FBI, plus a number of other roles that go beyond anything ever conceived by the Western intelligence community.

"The KGB presence in the United States...has dramatically increased since 1972 because of the evolution of detente....

"...officials point out that in the open American society the opportunities for the gathering of information are infinitely greater than it is in the USSR or even in the United Kingdom which has an Official Secrets Act for which there is no American counterpart.

"Any Russian, diplomat or not, can go to the Government Printing Office or government departments and pick up publications by the suitcase load," said one U.S. official, "Their main interest is in technology, any technical development. They go to the industry conventions, the economic and trade fairs. The correspondents from TASS can even go to background briefings by U.S. officials. Did you ever hear of any American reporter who could wander around in the Kremlin interviewing people and picking up handouts?"

Of course, the answer to this is simple: Officially, we treat the Communists as friends, while they treat us as enemies. To our State Department "Detente" means "We accept you as an equal partner in all things, and we will share and share alike;" while to the Kremlin, "Detente" means "We will bury you."

However, it seems unnecessary for the KGB to waste the time of its thousands of agents ferreting out technological secrets from the United States Government or from American Industry (capitalized). With Kissinger and the Rockefellers laying out the ground rules, we are committed to the official program of giving the Communists almost anything they ask for, from technological know-how to complete factories, from control of the Indian Ocean to military mastery of the skies.

A pertinent and current example in the technological field: We in the United States, and in other Nations of the Industrialized West, are told to keep worrying and fretting about an alleged energy crisis. We are told to conserve and seek new ways of developing needed energy. But at the same time, on a cooperative program, U.S. scientists are sent to Russia to help the Communists develop new energy sources—research

that has been stopped in the United States in order to permit Russia to develop the new method first! (Even as General Patton was stopped at the Elbe in order that Russian troops might enter Berlin first at the end of World War II.)

It takes but a minimum of reading between the lines to understand how the Communists are being favored at the expense of the United States in the matter of a new energy source, as we reprint important parts of an article which appeared in The Los Angeles Times of March 3, 1975:

\*\*\*\*\*

## RUSS PLANT YIELDS POWER WITHOUT MOVING PARTS

By Robert C. Toth  
Times Staff Writer

MOSCOW—In principle, the novel Soviet power plant is a rocket on its side, with a great magnet around its exhaust. The result is electric power without moving parts. The promise is cheaper electricity, less fuel consumption and cleaner smoke emission....

It was the first demonstration of... "a very significant step forward that should make some heads turn back home," according to Dr. William Jackson, a U.S. Energy Research and Development Agency official visiting here. "They are five years ahead of us in this area," he added. "This field is one of the cooperative programs between the two countries in science and technology...."

The full promise of magneto-hydrodynamics (MHD), as the principle is called is some distance from being realized... But the odds are now for success. The Soviet developers are sufficiently convinced to be committed to building a 1,000-megawatt plant by 1981.

The Soviet lead in the field is embarrassing because U.S. scientists first proved MHD's feasibility and now lag in exploiting it. A generation ago it was European science that was being converted to practical use by American technology.

"The pioneering work done in America," said Soviet MHD program chief Alexander Sheindlin, "was made possible by U.S. rocket technology."

"If I may be critical," he told the first group of American journalists to visit his facility Thursday, "there was exaggerated interest and support in your country for nuclear electricity in the early 1960s and all plans for developing fossil fuel power were cut drastically. It was not easy for us to stay in the field in isolation but we were sure of the correctness of the approach, and continued it."...

In the two most significant tests so far—producing 12.4 megawatts for a half hour and four megawatts for 100

hours—the electricity was dissipated by sending it into the Moscow system to be used, Dr. Sheindlin said....

In comparison with steam-turbine plants, those using oil and coal power plants are at most 40% efficient, nuclear plants 33%. So MHD is potentially 50% more efficient than other methods.

"As conservation of fuel becomes more and more important," said (U.S. Energy and Research Development Agency official) Jackson, "this improved efficiency is very significant indeed." (End of article).

\*\*\*\*\*

In addition to energy research and development, it has also been announced that the Soviet Union is ahead of the United States in the production of petroleum and petroleum products—especially in the production of natural gas.

But even more significant is the fact—now admitted by Defense Secretary James Schlesinger—that the USSR is now ahead of the United States in the field of nuclear armament and in the number of nuclear powered submarines now making the Soviet Navy master of the more important seas and of some of the oceans.

An item in the U.S. News & World Report of July 7 read: "American experts on arms control warn that the U.S. must hold out for stricter terms in any future strategic-arms-limitation agreement with Russia. They cite Soviet exploitation of ambiguities in the SALT I pact — the launching of a big build-up of missile strength. In the words of one authority: 'We are witnessing a lesson in how not to do business with the Soviets.'"

Another current report, this one by Associated Press: "U.S. intelligence has received reports that about 3,000 Soviet specialists are manning a growing Russian military complex in strategically located Somalia. ... U.S. intelligence specialists believe the development of missile-handling, refueling and other facilities in Somalia foreshadows an increase in Soviet fleet operations in the Indian Ocean now that the Suez Canal has been reopened...."

The Soviet Union has emerged as a maritime super power, with a large, modern and well-equipped ocean-going fleet that includes an estimated 400 operational submarines—over 100 of which are nuclear-powered—and over one thousand naval aircraft. By building up such maritime strength, the Soviet Union has gained control of most important waterways with the single exception of the Panama Canal which is vital to the defense of the Americas. And Henry Kissinger is doing his very best (in the spirit of Detente) to give away U.S. control over this vital sea passage.

In the important book "Kissinger on the Couch" by Phyllis Schlafly and Chester Ward, on page 733 the authors ask: "If Kissinger had been consciously and

deliberately acting on behalf of the Soviet Union, could he have promoted the Kremlin's interests any more effectively? Could he have weakened our strategic defense capability any more effectively? ... Our strategic surrender is being tendered now, and the Kremlin is already acting on it." Reference was to the SALT agreements and Kissinger is in Europe arranging even more concessions to the Communists as this letter is being written.

On page 743 of this same book there is this important information: "Buried in two sentences in President Gerald Ford's first message to Congress on August 12, 1974, was a Kissinger 'plant,' identified by his inimitable indicia. To the American people it merely sounded typical of what we have been led to accept as the innocuous grandiloquence of a presidential pronouncement. To the Politbureau in Moscow, however, it carried a convincing answer to the question the Kremlin must have been pondering: 'Can Kissinger capture Ford as totally as he captured Nixon?' Here is Kissinger's answer in President Ford's address, with its veracity attested by its staggering brashness:

To the Soviet Union I pledge a continuity in our commitment to the course of the past three years. To our two peoples and to all mankind, we owe a continued effort to live and, where possible, to work together in peace—for in a thermonuclear age there can be no alternative to a positive and peaceful relationship between our nations.

"The official voice is that of President Ford. The words are Henry Kissinger's, and they commit the new President to adopt and continue the Kissinger-Kremlin policies.... These Kissinger policies... have brought the United States down to the penultimate point of strategic surrender and to the brink of ultimate political surrender which will inexorably follow. They subject the United States to detente on Soviet terms...."

And, in the words of Alexander Solzhenitsyn, who learned it the hard way, to the Soviet Union, detente means, "We'll furnish the rope and you'll hang yourselves, and we will bury you."

Yet, there keeps ringing in our hearts certain words of sure hope for a Nation: "If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land."

(2nd Chronicles 7:14)

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. Subscription rate: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10 cents each. Address all orders to: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WE WIN A FEW BATTLES, BUT . . .

#### THEY PAUSED TO SHOUT "BANZAI"

The introduction to this letter is strictly personal, and at a time when American astronauts and Russian cosmonauts are shaking hands while encircling the earth, it may seem archaic. But it concerns an important lesson we learned the hard way and, to us, it seems pertinent:

A little more than thirty years ago, on March 22, 1975, to be exact, we were one of a 13-man crew aboard a PB4Y2 (the Navy's version of the famed B17) engaged in a patrol-bombing mission along the South China coast. At Amoy, we spotted some Japanese ships and went down to investigate and bomb them. A Japanese anti-aircraft battery also spotted us, shot off the tail of our plane, and we went hurtling to the bottom of the sea. The water wasn't too deep at that point and, miraculously, seven of us were able to extricate ourselves from the wreckage and float to the surface. The other six perished, but we seven managed to salvage a life raft and consider some way of escape.

The Japanese gunners were within sight and sound of us but they obviously thought that no one could have survived such an experience. So, instead of going after any survivors, they held a "banzai party," a celebration complete with toasts to the Emperor, because they had destroyed an enemy four-engined bomber and killed its crew.

Within a few minutes they spotted the tell-tale yellow of our life raft, and armed motor boats were sent to finish the job they had not completed. But, by that time a group of courageous Chinese fishermen had seen us, came to our rescue and, after some twenty-four hours of hair-breadth escapes, we were joining the fishermen in their toasts to Chiang Kai-shek and his American ally (our government hadn't yet double-crossed Chiang in favor of Mao Tse-tung).

The lesson we learned, and the moral to our tale: Don't start celebrating a victory until you are sure the battle has really been won; and remember that winning a battle is not the same as winning a war.

With that admonition as a preface, now we can note that, at least for this Congressional term, we have indeed won some important battles, though the war continues. Perhaps the most important is the death, for this session, of Rep. Udall's Land-Use Bill. As

reported by David Hess of the Knight Washington Bureau, on Wednesday, July 16:

"The House Interior Committee wrote an end to two years of stormy debate Tuesday by voting, 23-19, to reject a federal land-use planning bill. Twice passed by the Senate and once left for dead in the House last year before being revived in a watered-down version, the bill would have provided federal aid to states willing to meet federal guidelines for orderly growth.

"The bill's sponsors said after the vote that the issue is dead in this session of Congress. Rep. Morris Udall, the bill's chief backer and a Democratic candidate for President, said, "...I suspect the victory of land planning opponents will be shortlived."..."

Not a clear-cut victory, but certainly a stand-off, can be reported in the attempted give-away of the Panama Canal. This comes about because the Panamanian Government has become too greedy, and wants even more than Kissinger offered to give.

A special report from Panama tells the story. Here are important excerpts:

"Panama and the United States appear as far away as ever from a new Panama Canal treaty, judging by a position paper given...by the Panama Foreign Office. Entitled 'Situation Actual de las Negociaciones,' the paper outlines the positions of both countries on the principal points of the new treaty. Panama's basic position (is) that it wants a new treaty which eliminates the 1903 treaty 'and its perpetuity,'...and an acceptable period for the control of the canal to pass exclusively to Panama. At the same time, Panama wants a 'program of progressive elimination of United States Military Bases.'

"...Panama wants complete jurisdiction over the Canal Zone...(and)...About the only thing the two countries appear to be agreeable to is an arbitration clause, but this has yet to be negotiated." (unquote)

Also important and something of a victory for conservatives is the news that the National Planning Bill (S1795) being sponsored by Senators Humphrey, Javits and other crypto-collectivists in Washington, has little or no chance of passage in this session of Congress. And, if it should happen, by some fluke, to clear the



Senate and House, it is sure to receive a Presidential veto (whether the President be Ford or Rockefeller). We can say this with assurance because the majority of industrialists and bankers in the United States have turned against the type of socialism being promoted by the sponsors of this and similar bills.

While both are collectivist, authoritarian and totalitarian, there is a basic and irreconcilable difference between corporate socialism (fascism) and bureaucratic (soviet) socialism; a difference that was great enough to cause a split between Soviet Russia on the one hand, and Nazi Germany and Fascist Italy on the other after the start of World War II. The difference has to do with "who's in charge and running the dictatorship?"

Stated simply: Corporate Socialism is a politico-economic system which is run by corporations (public and private), while Soviet Socialism is a politico-economic system which is run by bureaucrats (commissars).

The split between the two collectivist forces in the United States can be discerned by reading an editorial which appeared in the current (July, 1975) issue of "Fortune," Time, Inc.'s slickest magazine. The lead editorial is reproduced, without permission of the publishers and without alteration or deletion:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### THE PLANNERS ARE BACK AGAIN

The economic stresses of recent years have brought a revival of the old planning urge, and lately it has reached worrisome proportions. Among the bills recently introduced in the Senate is one that would create a federal apparatus to draft and eventually oversee a grandiose national economic plan, encompassing all levels of government and "the private sector" too. The measure was sponsored not by rash freshmen, but by a couple of seasoned legislators, Democrat Hubert Humphrey and Republican Jacob Javits.

While the bipartisan image is illusory—the other seven cosponsors are all Democrats—the bill must be taken seriously. It has the backing (and is partly the handiwork of) a formidable organization called the Initiative Committee for National Economic Planning, whose members include eminent names from academia, organized labor, and business.

One of the less endearing characteristics displayed by the bill's advocates has been a tendency to talk as if the only alternative to grand-scale national planning is no planning at all. Says Senator Humphrey, for example: "We cannot hope to find full employment, price stability, and economic growth the way a beachcomber hopes to find seashells."

#### *into every corner*

Fortunately, though, we are not really confronted with a choice between all or nothing. It seems obvious

enough that the U.S. government should do more planning. In particular, we need more (and certainly better) assessment of the consequences, costs, and benefits of existing and proposed public undertakings. We are continually running into unpleasant surprises that could have been at least partly foreseen.

Careful weighing of consequences, for example, could have anticipated some of the unwelcome economic waves and backwashes from the famous Soviet wheat deal. In a longer time perspective, government too often undertakes large and complex tasks—housing the poor, say, or improving air quality—without adequate analysis or costs or adequate consideration of alternatives.

The Humphrey-Javits bill, however, calls for planning very much more extensive than that. Just *what* it calls for remains disturbingly hazy—in the bill itself and in the statements of sponsors and backers—but the wording of the bill indicates that planning would reach into every corner, if not every cranny, of national life.

For openers, the Economic Planning Board created by the bill would "establish economic objectives...paying particular attention to the attainment of the goals of full employment, price stability, balanced economic growth, an equitable distribution of income, the efficient utilization of both private and public resources, balanced regional and urban development, stable international relations, and meeting essential national needs in transportation, energy, agriculture, raw materials, housing, education, public services and research and development." Whe w!

#### *Signals from the market*

On any realistic assessment this kind of pervasive meddling in the workings of the economy cannot provide increased efficiency to make up for the freedom it takes away. To the extent that it replaces or overrides private decision making, central economic planning weakens and impedes the allocating functions of the free market. A market system, with its constant interplay of enormous numbers of large and small economic decisions, continually gives off signals that can help guide the efficient allocation of resources and efforts. A national planning apparatus—even if the planners were immune to political pressures and ideological biases—would be at best a clumsy and dim-eyed substitute.

Advocates of the Humphrey-Javits bill do not point to the historical record, and that is understandable. Given the record of grand-scale national economic planning it is hard to imagine why any rational American would urge us to take that road. Just about every Western economist who has studied the Soviet economy has concluded that pervasive planning and central control drag heavily upon growth and efficiency. Some Eastern European countries, such as Hungary, that have let a little freedom into their economies have shown distinct improvement in performance.

According to Senator Javits, the planning called for in his bill would be "free of coercion, direct or indirect." But the text of the bill itself makes this assertion seem confused if not disingenuous. The national plan would include recommendations for "legislative and administrative actions necessary or desirable to achieve the objectives of the plan."

Walter Wriston, chairman of First National City Bank, charged the Initiative Committee for National Economic Planning with "pressing for a program designed to destroy the free-market system and with it our personal liberty." While Wriston's wording may seem somewhat overwrought, it is all too clear that enactment of the Humphrey-Javits bill, or anything like it, would lead to deep erosion of freedom and economic efficiency.

(end of editorial)

\*\*\*\*\*

Before we close the positive side of the ledger, we should note that there may be some hope of relief in the heated "forced busing" battle. With Caspar Weinberger going back to private pursuits in California and David Mathews scheduled to replace him as HEW Secretary, that solid phalanx of Zionist guards that has surrounded the President has been breached, and the new secretary-designate told a Senate committee that forced busing of school children "has not produced good results." The president of the University of Alabama told the Senators at his confirmation hearing: "In the end, any method has to be justified in the final analysis by its effectiveness. My view is that it has not produced good results and has made a great number of persons think their rights have been abused in the process." Senator Herman Talmadge agreed, added that forced busing "creates ill will between the races, is expensive, hurts education, and uses vast amounts of energy."

#### NOW THE LABOR LEADERS GET TOUGH

So much for what might be classified as good news for conservatives and patriots. Now we must call your attention to the black side of the ledger. And, in the first place, we are not at all sure that you'll be getting this Report at the usual time. There are four different postal unions, and their contracts all were to have expired at midnight on Sunday, July 20. Postmaster General Benjamin Bailar was of the opinion that there would not be a general walkout of his 605,000 postal employees, but he couldn't promise that there wouldn't be a slowdown in service.

The four unions involved are the American Postal Workers, the Letter Carriers, the Mail Handlers, and the Rural Letter Carriers. Considering the type of service they've been handing out to the citizens of this Nation, they haven't done badly at all since their last contract settlement of 1973. There's a semiannual COLA clause (Cost of Living Adjustment clause) and

the contracts they signed in 1973 provided them with \$1,100 of stipulated increases, so that prior to the Sunday deadline, the average postal worker was receiving \$12,500 a year, plus fringe benefits that were worth another 15 per cent or so. Which is hardly a depressed level of income. Nevertheless, they are (and may have received when you read this) more money for less hours of work.

As serious as the situation may be—and there was a threatened railway strike deadline on this same Sunday which would make the situation doubly serious—there was a certain droll humor attached to the mail carriers contract demands. The national herald of government workers is the "Federal Times," a Washington based publication. In one of its recent issues, it reported the following:

"Collective bargaining has its light side. Witness these two demands from one of the four exclusive postal unions, which to save it from being laughed out of Washington shall remain nameless:

"That its members not be held legally liable for 'honest errors or thefts' and 'embezzlements or manipulations.'

"That its members be accorded 'franking privileges' (free postage—Ed.)

"Earlier the labor organization had insisted that the U.S. Postal Service provide its rank and file with sun glasses and watches."

"Such are some of the hundreds of demands made upon the Postal Service by the unions." (unquote).

Despite the above inanities, the unions were demanding (and may already have received) substantial wage hikes and a shorter—35 hour—work week. This at a time when it is expected that the postal service will run more than \$800 million in the red. It seems that the more it costs to mail a letter, the longer it takes for that letter to reach its destination. And we wonder if giving the carriers sun glasses and watches will really improve the service.

As we write this Report, the House Subcommittee on Manpower and Civil Service is holding hearings on several union-backed bills that would impose compulsory collective bargaining on all federal employees. There are three bills which are virtually identical: HR13, HR79, and HR1841. They would:

- 1) Impose compulsory collective bargaining on all federal employees, including bargaining on vital economic issues.
- 2) Grant certified unions "monopolistic bargaining status" over all employees.
- 3) Give unions the power to demand—not negotiate—compulsory agency shop fees from all federal employees.

- 4) Force elected government officials—your congressman and your Senator—to abide by binding decisions of outside arbitrators.

If the import and danger of the above legislation is unclear, perhaps this quote from a recent issue of *The League of Men Voters of the United States, Inc.*, newsletter will help to clarify:

This is a public sector union drive for "Compulsory Union membership for the 14 million federal, state and local government employees of the Nation.

"Can you imagine the chaos if teachers, firemen, policemen, sanitation workers, plus the state and federal employees went on strike against the public—legally? It would really be a great country with union officials dictating policy throughout the land! The only hope of defeating such a program is an aroused American public that is totally committed and determined to defeat it." (unquote)

For your information, the members of the House Subcommittee on Manpower and Civil Service are: Reps. David B. Henderson (D-N.C.), chairman, William D. Ford (D-Mich.), Stephen L. Neal (D-N.C.), William M. Brodhead (D-Mich.), John W. Jenrette, Jr. (D-S.C.), Stephen J. Solarz (D-N.Y.), James M. Hanley (D-N.Y.), Edward J. Derwinski (R-Ill.), Trent Lott (R-Miss.), and Gene Taylor (R-Mo.).

It should be understood that passage and enactment of this legislation would not end the drive. If the Big Labor Bosses were to succeed in unionizing all 14 million government employees in the Nation, and imposing compulsory collective bargaining so they could call nationwide strikes against their own government and its people at all levels of public service, then they would be ready for the next step. And that would be the unionization of the members of the Armed Forces of the United States. Thus would wholesale mutiny be legalized! Think what might happen to an American citizen who is not a member of a labor union in such a case.

## THE SECONDARY BOYCOTT

In addition to the union-backed bills we have already mentioned, there are two more which are equally dangerous: HR5900 and S1497. These are almost identical and would legalize secondary boycotts. This would mean that if any union were having a dispute with any company, then the union could force all other companies to stop doing business with the company involved in the dispute. The indirect effects of such a law: companies having nothing to do with the dispute could be put out of business, and workers involved in no way whatsoever with the dispute could be put out of work!

In addition to domestic dangers, there are some overseas developments that are extremely serious. First,

an AP dispatch of July 13 reported that: "Two researchers said Saturday that it is now certain that Israel possesses nuclear weapons, and the United States and the Soviet Union should decide how they will react if atomic warfare breaks out in the Middle East.

"It may well be that nuclear weapons will be used in the Middle East in the near future, perhaps even in the next round of the fighting," Dr. Robert J. Pranger and Dale R. Tahtinen said.... "To offset an apparent Israeli advantage, Arab nations are likely to develop their own," the researchers added. Pranger and Tahtinen head the foreign and defense sections of the American Enterprise Institute, a non-profit, nonpartisan, research organization."

Now, the U.S., the Soviet Union, Britain, France, Red China, India and Israel have atomic weapons. The Soviet Union is providing Libya with a nuclear research center and a reactor, West Germany is doing the same thing for Brazil. These have "complete fuel cycle" systems, which makes conversion to nuclear weapons relatively easy. And the U.S. is selling or giving away nuclear reactors to almost any country that pleads a power shortage.

With the knowledge that Israel—and perhaps other Middle East Nations also—has nuclear weapons, the following front-page item from the *New York Times* of July 13 becomes extremely important:

"London, July 12—The United States, seeking to facilitate a new disengagement between Israel and Egypt, is considering the possibility of having American technicians man electronic surveillance stations in the strategic Sinai passes, reporters traveling with Secretary of State Kissinger were told today....

"It was stressed, however, that there was no discussion of positioning American troops in Sinai or assuming an active policing role. 'We're not that crazy,' an American official said with a smile. "But if the manning of the stations proves to be a crucial point in reaching an agreement, we will consider it."

You will recall that this is exactly how we got involved in the Vietnam disaster. We were not crazy enough to position American troops in Vietnam, the officials told us. But if the stationing of observers would help.... And from observers to instructors to actual participants developed, step by step. Does Kissinger think he can use the same formula to get us actively involved in the Arab-Israeli conflict? And will we permit history to repeat, knowing the horrible cost of the Vietnamese misadventure?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10 cents each. Please address all orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THOSE MYSTERIOUS MILITARY MANEUVERINGS

#### THE MIDDLE EAST, KOREA, OR A MILITARY TAKEOVER?

Kurt Waldheim, Secretary General of the UN, was recently quoted as saying that "an almost universal sense of apprehension about the course of world events now combines with a feeling of helplessness and fatalism which I find deeply disturbing."

Waldheim is not alone; that sense of apprehension is universal because we are living in a time of crises. There are dire predictions of a coming economic collapse, there is the threat of World War Three, or of our direct involvement in the Arab-Israeli conflict, or of a renewing of aggression in Korea. And there is the growing feeling that Rev. Charles E. Coughlin was right again when he warned in one of his most recent appearances that "the most formidable enemies of Christians and of all men are not to be found in the Kremlin, but on Wall Street, on Madison Avenue, on Fleet Street, and in Zurich where opposition to traditional social values is most potent." He should have included the TV networks, Broadway and Hollywood-in-diaspora, and his statement would have been more complete.

This feeling of universal apprehension and fear grows greater as a result of certain disturbing news that has been published in the past few weeks. For example:

"In your town before too long you'll again see young men in long lines at the Selective Service office to register for the draft. This is the first word you'll get of a decision still under wraps in Washington. All males who reach age 18 this year must register next year during a single three-to-five day period for the draft pronounced dead two years ago," reported Bill Mezelle (with Virginia Pruitt on National Public Radio.) "The dates in 1976 are still a secret but any who miss this brief registration period will be in trouble with the law."

Commenting on this item in his syndicated column which appeared in the San Francisco *Examiner and Chronicle* of July 13, 1975, Nicholas von Hoffman added: "This organ of government has added 400 new people to its employment roster and increased its budget by \$6 million in 1975. The inference we get is that Selective Service has been upgraded to being but another instance of fed-

eral theft.

"Possibly, but is that the all of it? The rationale for continuing Selective Service is that the machinery for a *levee en masse* must be ready to go at the drop of a national emergency. If we didn't have conscription we wouldn't be able to rush eight or nine million men into arms...."

Veterans of World War Two will recall that the Selective Service System was initiated in 1940 *in preparation for our entry into the war*. Selective Service began on Sept. 16, 1940; Pearl Harbor did not occur until Dec. 7, over a year later. Those who remember might consider the renewal of the draft as a preparatory step toward entry into a new war.

There is, in addition, an important item that appeared on page 51 of the July 2, 1975 issue of *Review of the News* (Belmont, MA 02178). The article follows:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### Plans For Military Takeover

In May of 1975 the 303rd Civil Affairs Group of the U.S. Army Reserve in Kearny, New Jersey, conducted an exercise to sharpen plans for a military takeover of the state government of New Jersey. According to Colonel Francis Clark, executive officer of the group, they had conducted similar studies on how to seize municipal and county governments over the past few years, but this was the first time they had "studied" the state government. One wonders how many other such "studies" are, or have been, conducted across the nation.

The activities are perfectly legal. They grow out of military government units established during World War II to facilitate military occupation of captured areas. The units involved were structured to replace entirely the former civil governments including police, judges, lawyers, and personnel trained to administer rationing, wage and price controls, labor, business, industry, and health, etc. Originally known as the G-5 units, their purpose was to run occupied Germany, Italy, and Japan after the expected surrenders.

But we never had *federal* troops training to take over governments in the United States. When local violence or catastrophe required

military action it was the National Guard, under command of the governor, who restored

---

### WEATHER REPORT

The old adage—everybody talks about the weather but nobody does anything about it—is now a complete deception, for everybody is doing something about it. First came the ambitious, self-appointed scientists to try and make it rain. Then to try and stop the hailstorms they stopped the summer thunderstorms and their rains. Then came the ambition to break up hurricanes. So successful were they that today we have weather modification used by insurance companies, road builders, golf tournaments, ski resorts (auto races?), drought farmers, and the continued attempts to break up hurricanes.

The Army and the Navy are experimenting with the weather for war purposes to destroy the enemy; the colleges and universities are experimenting with the weather in their studies of meteorology; corporations and private enterprise are using weather modification for selfish purposes; and now the U.S. government has appropriated some \$300 million for weather modification. Hence, everybody who pays a federal tax directly or indirectly on anything they buy, is in the business of buying weather modification.

Needless to say anything about the experimental activities with the weather in the past 15 years which have precipitated the devastating hurricanes and the floods that brought some 10 to 20 inches of rainfall in a matter of a few hours; which has already cost taxpayers millions upon millions of lost dollars, and instituted unusual weather all over the world.

After all: If man can cause rains to fall in one place, surely those rains cannot fall in another place. Likewise, if man can stop rains from falling in one area they must fall, out of necessity alone, in some other area. And certainly, they will not fall in nature's appointed place!

Rather than be negative about this proud scientific breakthrough—in playing God with the weather—I will predict that the unemployment problem can be solved, for a while, when a city like the Chicago swamplands, or some other megametropolis, is inundated with 10 or 20 inches of rain, with hurricane and cyclonic winds and vacuums (mother nature taking vengeance for violations of her zone of authority and control.) Some will call this natural weather change; but I will call it God at work!

Rev. Frank Rottier,  
Sheffield, Illinois.

---

law and order. And, even then, the Guard did not effect a total seizure of the local governments but merely preserved the peace and provided emergency relief.

The legal excuse for this training is that the Constitution requires the federal government to guarantee to each state a republican form of government, and it has to be ready for any eventuality. Maybe so, but Americanists should be concerned that their tax money is being used to finance training for military seizures of their state and local governments. They should also demand to know who has the authority to authorize these seizures. The President by Executive Order? Some bureaucrat in Washington? Henry Kissinger? And what if the state or local officials believe *they* can handle the problems? Can Caesar still march in with his legions and take control? Is this why the Left is pushing gun control, to prevent citizens from resisting a Communist-controlled military dictatorship as in Portugal?

Your reporter doesn't yet know the answers to all of these questions, but you may be certain our investigation is continuing.

(End of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

### Or Korea Revisited By War?

In line with the previous article, a rather disturbing idea is being marketed by one I.F. Stone, presently a contributing editor to the New York *Review of Books* and a columnist with the *New York Times News Service*, which certainly qualifies him as a trained opinion molder. In his column which was published July 23, 1975, he wrote, in part:

"During the Korean War, Gen. James A. Van Fleet, then commander of the U.S. 8th Army, made a remark worth recalling now. 'Korea has been a blessing,' he told a Filipino delegation visiting his headquarters. 'There had to be a Korea either here or some place else in the world.'

"A war that cost almost 130,000 casualties and at a bare conservative minimum more than \$50 billion...may seem a strange blessing. But military hardliners saw it differently. From their point of view the Korean War served three purposes. It brought to an abrupt end President Harry S. Truman's post-World War II reductions in the military budget. It solidified the cold war and the arms race for a quarter century, ending the first wistful demands for detente that had begun in 1947-48. And it threw a protective U.S. umbrella over Taiwan, giving Chiang Kai-shek a formal alliance in the mutual defense pact of 1955.

"A new Korean War would serve the same purposes as the first. It would end the reductions Congress has begun to make in the

military budget now that the Vietnamese war is finally over. It would disrupt the precarious detente with the Soviet Union and with China, refueling the arms race and the cold war. And it would again save Taiwan from being taken over by mainland China."

(End of quote)

Let it be understood that in the opinion of this editor, that I.F. Stone's history is a rewritten version, his statement is fallacious and we have our doubts about Gen. Van Fleet ever having made such a statement about the Korean War being a blessing. But, memories are short and most readers of such columns as those written by Stone and other trained opinion marketers, will believe that a draft is logical and even necessary since another Korean War is threatening.

### Or A Military Takeover?

Despite the rumblings in the Middle East, the chaotic situation in the Orient, and the threat of a third world war, there is one other possibility that should never be overlooked. If the present "necessary evil" that is our federal government intends to continue to restructure itself until it has become a Corporate Socialist State, and the Representative Republic has disappeared (even as the Roman Republic disappeared never to return when the Caesars took over.) In such a situation an actual **military takeover would become essential, and an Administrative Dictatorship would have to be established in order to "keep the peace."**

There is, after all, Executive Order #11490, outlining the emergency functions to be performed by each of some 28 Executive Departments and Agencies **whenever the President of the United States declares a national emergency to be in existence.**

As Commander in Chief of the Armed Forces of the United States, the President would be legally empowered to call upon the military to do his bidding.

Now, assuming that our worst enemy is in Washington instead of Moscow, we ask you to read between the lines of the following "scare story" by Robert Young of the Chicago Tribune Press Service, which was published by many dailies subscribing to that service, including the Chicago Tribune itself, on July 16, 1975. We might point out that on the same day these same newspapers carried front-page stories concerning the upcoming meeting in space of Russian cosmonauts and American astronauts; all lovey-dovey stuff. And in another column, the following:

\*\*\*\*\*

The scenario goes like this: Hostility between the United States and the Soviet Union builds to a crisis point and the super-

powers edge toward nuclear confrontation.

The Soviets start to evacuate their major cities. The U.S. responds immediately by activating its own emergency evacuation plan. President Ford goes on national television and radio to tell the American people they are threatened with nuclear attack.

Continuous urgent broadcasts, augmented by regular and extra editions of newspapers, instruct the residents of certain key urban centers and other likely target areas to move out and take refuge in the countryside.

Streaming out of cities and away from communities near strategic military installations, the Americans take designated routes to reach their preselected "host areas." There they follow orders from coordinated federal, state, and local civil defense units and take shelter by the tens and hundreds of thousands in public and commercial buildings, mine shafts, and caves.

After two or three days the danger-zone cities and high-risk areas are empty except for essential maintenance workers and government administrators. Food and water have been diverted from their normal distribution channels to supply the shelters in the refuge areas 15, 20, or more miles away. The civil defense units are rapidly setting up emergency sanitation and medical facilities. The evacuees settle down to wait for the possible nuclear attack, or for international negotiations to resolve the crisis and avert the missiles.

Something from the movie 'Dr. Strangelove?' No, indeed, the scenario is for real and very much in the works at the Pentagon. The low-visibility Defense Civil Preparedness Agency (DCPA) is in dead earnest. It expects to spend \$33 million in the next year as its 671-man staff plans for dealing with nuclear catastrophe—"thinking the unthinkable."

Defense Secretary James Schlesinger believes well-organized population relocation, shelters, emergency operating and communications centers, radiological monitoring facilities, and warning systems are critical to the U.S.'s nuclear deterrence strategy.

Schlesinger and John Davis, DCPA director, emphasize that for years the Soviet Union has had a strong, functioning civil defense program. Davis... protests that the public and critics overlook two vital points:

\* Altho the odds against nuclear attack on the U.S. are "extraordinarily high," nations do go to war and the U.S. and the Soviet Union have arsenals of nuclear weapons.

\* The U.S. civil defense program is not a government boondoggle being promoted by

far-out planners solely to deal with the remote possibility of a nuclear attack. Civil defense also saves lives and protects property when not-so-remote and recurring disasters, such as hurricanes, tornadoes, floods, earthquakes, fires, and explosions strike....

As he told Congress this year, Schlesinger wants the U.S. to be as flexible in population evacuation as it is in nuclear strategy.

...The DCPA estimates that as many as 70 million lives could be saved by relocating the populations of cities and military target areas....The civil defense agency has compiled a list of 400 likely nuclear attack targets and defined three levels of risks:

- \* Intercontinental ballistic missile complexes, Strategic Air Command bomber bases and missile-launching submarine bases.

- \* Other important military targets, including Washington.

- \* Population and industrial centers, including cities of at least 50,000 inhabitants.

Nine target areas have been chosen in various parts of the country for pilot studies to determine whether emergency population relocation will work. These areas include Duluth, Minn., Great Falls, Mont., Oklahoma City, Tucson, Ariz., and Colorado Springs, where headquarters of the North American Air Defense Command are located beneath a mountain....

Davis and his DCPA are fully committed to the necessity for escalated population relocation planning. But he admits to some reservations about the success of evacuating and relocating in safer places the millions of people living in densely populated areas like those surrounding Chicago, New York, and Los Angeles.

"The more we work at it, the more complicated it gets," he sighs.

(End of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

"Come now, and let us reason together." If the Kremlin bosses decided to attack us with nuclear missiles, they certainly would not give us three days to evacuate strategic areas. Their only hope of winning would be by surprise attack; to destroy our nuclear capabilities before we had a chance to retaliate. However, the Communists have no desire to destroy our cities and factories and industrial potential. In short, the Communists have no desire to conquer us. They want us to surrender. And we seem to be doing just that. *Detente* is merely a name that has been given to this form of gradual surrender. It is both an alias and a camouflage. That surrender, of course, is not to

Soviet Communism *per se*. Rather, it is to the idea that *Socialism is inevitable*, and that Corporate Socialism (Fascism) is the better form for the United States—so long as the elitists promoting the other forms of Socialism give their consent.

Someone invented a formula to describe what has been happening to us; or, perhaps we should say, what we have permitted to happen to us, plus what we have been doing to ourselves. The formula goes like this: "External encirclement, plus internal demoralization, plus thermonuclear blackmail, leads to progressive surrender."

The external encirclement can be seen in the loss of Portugal. The internal demoralization is evidenced by the latest crime reports and the state of public—now federal—schools. The article previously quoted in this Letter is a type of that thermonuclear blackmail that is hastening our surrender. But note that the blackmail is being perpetrated, not by agents of the Kremlin or the Forbidden City, but by agents within our own government and our own society.

In the final analysis, just as so many of our earlier statesmen have predicted, the destruction comes from within. No outside agency forced the "New Federalism" upon us. No outside agency conferred such dictatorial powers on one branch of our Federal Government. No outside agency caused us to be governed by *appointed*—as opposed to *elected*—officials.

Using only the powers now legally delegated to him by the Congress (and therefore by the people, since Congressmen are their legal and lawful representatives), an appointed Administrator could establish himself as a virtual dictator over our national and our personal lives and pursuits. There are the Executive Orders having the force of law to make this possible. There is the Federal Regional Governance System through which such an Administrative Dictatorship can be effected, and maintained. A Military Take-over of states and cities by a draft army would be the final step "to preserve the peace and to maintain law and order."

Perhaps it is the fear of God and a certain remaining respect for the Constitution that gives us yet a little time, and perhaps one more national election.

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are sent all regular subscribers (except overseas airmail). Complete Service:.....\$24 per year. Extra Copies:.....10¢ each

Please address all correspondence to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### CAPITULATION BY CONSENT OF THE CITIZENRY

#### SURRENDER AT SEA

If it is the goal of the Internationalist Elite to make all Nations equal, and the USSR more equal than others, then that goal is within sight. And the American citizenry; through fear, lethargy, apathy, or willingness to believe lies; is doing nothing to prevent the destruction of America and the creation of a World Authority. A recent Warner & Swasey Co. advertisement carried the following warning:

**"Have you ever faced the possibility that your country could cease to exist?"**

"Nations richer and more powerful in their day than we are in this, have been sabotaged, defeated, enslaved. Babylon was the largest and richest nation of its time, but its lust for luxury made it an easy mark for the Medes and the Persians who overran it, and divided its land and enslaved people between them. Rome was a greater military power than we ever were. But when free bread and circuses became more important to the people than hard work and patriotism, Rome was invaded and looted by the tougher Vandals. The Incas were the most civilized richest people in the Americas, but ruthless, better armed invaders destroyed them as a nation, and looted everything they owned and had spent generations creating.

"In every case it was the self-indulgent weakness of the victim which made the victory of the invader easy.

"How strong is a nation which allows foreign competitors to capture the world leadership from one after another of its most vital industries? How wise is a nation which gives away so much of its substance abroad and at home that it can no longer afford to keep up its own strength and protection? How intelligent is a nation more careful to protect the criminal than his victim? How weak is a nation which allows bureaucracy and a socialist philosophy to run riot and squander billions?

"Undoubtedly there were Babylonians, Romans, Incas who warned against overindulgence and weakness, who warned that each citizen is responsible for his nation, and that responsibility cannot be shrugged off onto officials. But to those who warned of

impending trouble there was then as now the smug sneer, 'It can't happen here.'

"But it did." (End of quote).

Example: Not much was published or broadcast about the fact that during the week of May 1, 1975, the most massive naval exercise in the history of mankind was conducted by the Soviet Union. Soviet fleets were careful to operate in every ocean that is important to the defense of the United States, and the Soviet Navy carried out a mock, full-scale, first-strike nuclear attack on the United States.

Dr. George S. Benson, in his important and highly respected National Education Program Newsletter for July, 1975, commented:

"To the intelligence gathering forces of the free world, this massive naval exercise has very ominous meanings. Enough Soviet vessels were deployed to play the role of the entire U.S. Navy, and then the Soviet Navy strike vessels went through the war-game of capturing or destroying the entire U.S. fleet in all oceans. Cuba was used as a base for operations of the Soviet Navy in the Atlantic and the Caribbean, in clear violation of the Monroe Doctrine. Yet, our State Department and some members of the Congress continue to push for diplomatic recognition of Dictator Castro and his communist government of the enslaved island of Cuba. (Editor's Note: This article was written and published prior to the lifting of the 11-year-old embargo of Communist Cuba, which was accomplished through the urgings of the U.S. State Department.)

"That extreme alarm is running through American intelligence forces and through our military is evidenced by the admission, as quoted in a recent Jack Anderson column, that the entire Soviet Navy war-games were predicated on a successful nuclear first strike attack on the U.S. mainland by Soviet missiles." (End of quote.)

Also there is the belated information that was released recently by Admiral Zumwalt concerning a serious confrontation between the Soviet and U.S. military high commands at the time of the last Arab-Israeli conflict. According to Admiral Zumwalt, when the

Israeli forces, after initial setbacks, had succeeded in driving the Egyptian army across the Nile and threatened to destroy it, the Soviet high command stepped in and demanded that the United States Government stop the Israelis and end the war, or else the Soviet would get into the action. Whereupon Kissinger did the bidding of the Kremlin and stopped the Israeli advance. As a gesture, a U.S. military alert was called at the time; Kissinger promised to explain why and never did. Zumwalt says the war was stopped at the Kremlin's bidding because Soviet naval forces outnumbered and outmanned U.S. naval forces in the Mediterranean three-to-two. We backed down because of admitted superior Soviet strength.

We can be assured that the Kremlin takes full psychological advantage of such incidents as these in its dealings with other nations it intends to take over; Portugal and Spain being the current objectives.

#### **SURRENDER IN SPACE**

So much for our surrender to the Soviet of superiority on the seas. Even the liberals in our midst couldn't help commenting on the manner in which the Apollo-Soyez space spectacular was handled, in order to give the Soviet cosmonauts equal glory and make Soviet technology more equal than ours.

=====

#### **REP. UDALL'S NEW LAND USE BILL**

*From The Congressional Record  
July 25, 1975, page H 7577*

Mr. UDALL: Mr. Speaker, the gentleman from Texas (Mr. Steelman) and I are today introducing H.R. 8932, a revised version of H.R. 3510, the Land Use and Resources Conservation Act of 1975. Unfortunately, on July 15 the Committee on Interior and Insular Affairs voted not to report this measure to the full House for its consideration. While it is unfortunate that the House will not have an opportunity to debate this bill, I think, for a number of reasons, it is important enough to reintroduce what was the final product of the Interior Committee's deliberations. The clean bill introduced today contains all amendments adopted by the committee....

...I have recently learned that the 1975-76 national college debate topic is the question of whether or not the Federal Government should adopt a comprehensive program for land use. Thus, there will be an even greater interest in this subject among college students and others in the coming months and it will be helpful if copies of the most recent thinking on Federal legislation is available for these debaters....

=====

George Ball, for example, is a flaming liberal according to almost anyone's definition. Under Secretary of State in the Kennedy and Johnson Administrations, he is now a partner in Lehman Brothers. From star billing in international politics to star billing in international finance is hardly a role for a hard-hat conservative. Yet, listen to how George Ball tells it in the current (August 4) issue of the not-so-conservative **Newsweek**:

"As every schoolboy should know, but too few do, before Catherine the Great barged down the Dneiper, Prince Potemkin dotted the riverbank with temporary villages to impress the foreign envoys in her entourage with the power and achievements of Mother Russia.

"In many ways the Apollo-Soyez space spectacular was quite as deceptive, but this time America played the Potemkin role. Though we billed the project as a joint enterprise, the Apollo managed the rendezvous, sought, found, homed in on the Soyez and kept the two spacecraft on course, while American VHF radio equipment was used aboard both ships. Yet, though our technology was indispensable, we conspired to create the impression that the two nations are equally advanced. Then, by a symbolic handshake, we made it appear that the Soviets are our friendly partners for the good of humankind.

"All this was done in the name of 'detente' which has become more of an obsession than a policy...." (end of quote).

Please note: This is a trusted agent of the International Bankers we've been quoting, a partner in the firm of Lehman Brothers. And he's talking like conservatives would expect Barry Goldwater or James Buckley to talk. There has to be a reason for this seeming change of attitude on the part of men like Ball. May we suggest the likelihood of an ulterior motive? That the Money Barons are trying to promote a little extra fear of the Communists for their own purposes. The long-standing program has been to pit Communism against Capitalism in order to develop a synthesis: World Government. And, until the time is ripe, this conflict between the two must be maintained. Lately, however, our Federal Government has been too gullible; detente has worked too well and too fast, and the Reds are winning all the plays. In fact, our Federal Government has become so grovelingly obsequious to the Kremlin gangsters that even the Internationalist Elite—for whom Ball is a mouthpiece—may be wondering if there is any chance that this Marxist Monster which they created to serve them, might not go berserk and require a little tranquillizing.

It should be remembered that while we have

been schooled to treat the Communists as enemies (which they certainly are), perhaps the best friend the Soviet Union ever had has been the Federal Government of the United States. In fact, it was our Federal Government that made Soviet Russia what it is today. It was FDR's recognition of the Bolshevik Regime that kept the Soviet Government alive when it was about to expire in 1933. It was our food, clothing, medicine and armaments which made it possible for the Communists to save themselves from the Nazis in World War II. We gave them U.S. money plates so they could support their occupation forces in Germany at our expense. We developed their industrial potential, gave them our nuclear secrets, watched them apply our technical knowhow and outstrip us in one industry after another. We watched the price of our bread skyrocket because we gave them—and still give them—grain.

Tomorrow, they will be more equal than we in space, as they are today in the air and on and under the sea:

As for the diplomatic arena, let the ex-diplomat George Ball speak again. His reason for saying what he says may be different from ours, but what he says is still basically true:

"Of course, the President cannot take time to see Aleksander Solzhenitsyn, who speaks awkward truths about the Soviets; he must fly to Helsinki to embrace Brezhnev and celebrate the European Security Conference. And what a heart-warming occasion for the Soviet leaders who have peddled that conference for two decades! To have statesmen from 35 countries drinking champagne to the conference's achievements before the eyes of world television is a triumph for Brezhnev and a defeat for the West."

#### **AND SURRENDER BY LAND**

Thirty years ago, when World War II was supposedly ended, no peace treaty was ever signed. Western Nations (excluding Russia, of course) were determined that they would not sign a treaty because the boundaries between Nations were not fixed, some Nations—like Germany—were split asunder, and the Nations of Europe were not about to sign any papers that would "legitimize the bastardies" of the Soviet Union that had been committed at the expense of European States. If the truth be told, England and the United States often aided and abetted the Kremlin in this stealing of lands and enslaving of peoples (Operation Keelhaul is one awful example of this kind of cooperation.) But the Nations of Europe proper did not cooperate and did not approve of the Kremlin's theft of parts of Poland, of the annexation of Bessarabia from Rumania and

of Ruthenia from Czechoslovakia, of the absorption of Estonia, Latvia and Lithuania, and part of Prussia. The division of Germany into two parts (and Berlin into four parts) was an exceptionally sore point that made the signing of a peace treaty impossible thirty years ago.

However, time does alter attitudes and mitigate miseries, even those that have caused countries to go into slavery. And the Soviet leaders—from Stalin to Brezhnev—all have sought unceasingly to have their theft of lands that were not theirs accepted and honored.

In the "Conference on Security and Cooperation in Europe" just concluded in Helsinki, the Kremlin gangsters have seen their objective obtained at long last. For this so-called "Declaration of Intentions" is little more than an "ersatz peace treaty" that affirms the present boundaries in Europe to be "inviolable."

The hypocrisy of the situation can be seen when it is recalled that each year, for the past seventeen years including 1975, the President has proclaimed and the Congress has observed "Captive Nations Week" at which time the fate of the nations and the people that have been gobbled up by the Soviet leaders is bemoaned and pledges are made that it is the policy of the United States "not to recognize the annexation" of States in Europe by the Soviet Union, etc.

President Ford followed the practice of past Presidents and signed the usual Captive Nations Declaration, which condemns the conquests of the Soviets in Europe and expresses the hope that the enslaved peoples will eventually see the light of liberty.

Then, with utter hypocrisy, the President traveled to Helsinki to sign a document that approves of the Soviet conquests and condemns millions of Europeans to lifelong enslavement.

This document that is said to be a declaration of intent but not a treaty, covers one hundred and six typewritten pages in its English version, represents twenty-two months of bargaining over words by negotiators from thirty-five different countries arguing in six different languages: English, Russian, French, German, Italian and Spanish. And, grammatically as well as politically, it is said to be a mess. The New York Times published an abbreviated version of the Declaration, which was so garbled (by its authors, not the Times) that it hardly makes sense.

For instance, here is a sentence from the document that is supposed to cover the requirements of a nation to give advance warning to other nations if it is going to

engage in war games. The sentence reads like this—and we are quoting verbatim from The New York Times:

"In the case of a participating state whose territory extends beyond Europe, prior notification need be given only of maneuvers which take place in an area within 250 kilometers from its frontier facing or shared with any other European participating state, the participating state need not, however, give notification in cases in which that area is contiguous to the participating state's frontier facing or shared with a non-European state."

The Times tried to explain: "Some English-speaking delegates pleaded for a period instead of a comma to be inserted after the sentence ending 'other European participating state.' But Andreas Mavrommatis, leader of the Cypriot Government of Archbishop Makarios, said 'no.' And it was still 'no' when a semicolon was suggested as a compromise."

The kind of a document this must be, is hinted by Times correspondent Victor Lus-  
inchi: "A conflict not over grammar or punctuation but between the differing approaches of the capitalist and Marxist nations regarding trade relations produced one of the most convoluted sentences in the document. When a reporter remarked to one of the English-language delegates who helped work out the compromise wording that he did not understand the sentence, he was told:

"'You are not supposed to understand it. Neither do we, and, what's more, we meant it that way'."

Which is sufficient commentary on this Declaration that the leaders of 35 States chose to solemnize with their signatures: Nobody understands what it's all about, and they meant it that way. With this one very important exception: The present boundaries in Europe are inviolate. The Kremlin leaders worked for thirty years to get the other nations of the world to agree to that; and the victory was won at Helsinki. In all other respects, this document is just another worthless bundle of papers.

At the time this Summit began, Ronald Hilton wrote a column about it. Hilton is on the Stanford University faculty and is also executive director of the Institute of International Studies and editor of the quarterly "World Affairs Report" (not to be confused with CFR's publication "Foreign Affairs.") If one disregards the proposition that the conflict between Capitalism and Communism is a "staged affair" managed by someone bigger than both of them, then Hilton's explanation makes sense. He wrote, in part:

"The basic problem of United States foreign policy is our relationship with the Soviet Union. One would assume that the subject would be covered with the utmost care by the press and in our universities. Such, unfortunately, is not the case. There is evidence that all the news is not being told, and that those responsible range from businessmen eager to conclude deals with Moscow to individuals or groups who have in detente a pretext to close their eyes or to promote a cause.

"There is something quaint about the chairman of Pepsico, Inc., Donald M. Kendall, one of the Kremlin's favorite Americans, presenting a Soviet delegation to President Ford, on whom it bestowed a scarf with the inscription 'Pepsi-Cola Peace'....

"President Ford fell into a trap by meeting Brezhnev in Vladivostok... Western leaders have likewise fallen into a trap by agreeing to conclude a European security pact that would guarantee the present European borders. Claims that concessions have been obtained on human-rights issues, thus opening up the closed Soviet society, are supported only by insignificant and meaningless details....

"The Russians believe time is on their side, that the laws of history will bring about the collapse of capitalism... (They) all are agreed that history is irreversible, that the Communists will come to power through some kind of popular front, win control in some way, and then declare that the process is irreversible. Moscow believes that it has a historical mission and that the new world system will have Moscow as its focus... Moscow seeks victory, not peace.

"...As for President Ford's 'Pepsi-Cola Peace' scarf, like Virgil I can only comment 'timeo Danaos et dona ferentes' ('I fear the Greeks, even when bringing gifts')."

The Communists are wrong about gaining a final victory, because they have forgotten the Hegelian dialectic which is the very basis of their historical materialism: That the **thesis** (capitalism is attacked by the **antithesis** (communism), out of which is developed the **synthesis** (World Government) which is neither capitalistic nor communistic, but the synthesis of both.

As for Americans, we have forgotten the admonition: "And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul; but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell." (Matthew 10:28).

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. Complete service: \$24 per year. Address all orders: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WORLD GOVERNMENT THROUGH REGIONALISM

#### "UNION NOW" TRIES AGAIN

Every time a new United States Congress convenes, there is an organized group of its members who are promoters of world government. They get together and write a resolution calling for an international convention of appointed representatives of the various governments that are members of NATO. The purpose of the convention: To draft a Regional World Constitution which will bind together in one Union, all the Nations now belonging to NATO. They reckon that since The United States of America has worked out so well, and the United States of Europe is in the making, the two ought to get together and form a United States of the Atlantic. They point out that such a Regional Government would be approved by, and become a part of the United Nations and thus would amount to the taking of one more giant step toward total and absolute World Government. In this they are right, of course. The United Nations Charter has a section dealing with such regional arrangements. Article 52 reads: "Nothing in the present Charter precludes the existence of **regional arrangements or agencies**... provided that such... are consistent with the Purposes and Principles of the United Nations." And, in Article 53 it says: "The Security Council shall... utilize such regional arrangements or agencies for enforcement action under its authority."

These Representatives with the one-world minds were a little late this year. It was not until August 1—just before the start of a month-long congressional summer vacation—that their perennial spokesman, Rep. Paul Findley, Illinois Republican, gained the floor to say, in part:

"Today a bipartisan group of 111 Members of the House have joined Congressman Jim Wright, Don Fraser, Allan Howe, and me as chief cosponsors in introducing a resolution to call an Atlantic Convention of the NATO democracies. Its purpose is to explore the possibility of agreement on: (a) declaration that it is the goal of their peoples to transform their present relationships into a more effective unity based on Federal and other democratic principles; (b) a timetable for transition by stages to this goal; and (c) a commission or other means to facilitate this

transition.

"Although similar proposals have been before Congress since 1949, never before has it had so many cosponsors from so many States on the first day it was introduced as it has today. The highest number of sponsors before was 73, set in 1973. We have shattered that record now with 111—by 38. The record for the number of States was set in 1971, with 25. Today this resolution's support is spread through 31 States. Nor is this all.

"This proposal never before had so much vigorous fresh blood as it has today. Nearly half of its sponsors are new—59 to be exact. Of these, 26 are freshmen, elected last November; 13 others voted for it when it was stalled on the floor last year by the thin majority of 210 to 197. Most significant of all, 10 of those who voted against it two years ago and still remain in the House are sponsoring it today; 56 of the 210 who opposed it in 1973 are no longer among the Members of the House...."

In praising his resolution and asking for yet more support for Regionalism and Union with Europe, Findley attempted to brush aside the fact that Federation with the "democracies of NATO" would mean the loss of independence and sovereignty. He said:

"We are not suggesting the eventual relinquishment of our sovereignty, and persons who rely on this argument dramatically misunderstand the meaning of the term. Nor do we for even one moment believe that this call for an Atlantic Convention **will necessarily result in a federation of our peoples.**" (Emphasis added—Ed.)

However, cosponsor Donald M. Fraser, Minnesota Democrat, wasn't so sure about this last statement. In fact, he belied the gentleman from Illinois when, in seconding the resolution, he said, in part:

"It is time for our Atlantic allies to turn from mutual recrimination to explore ways of strengthening liberty and democracy. That is what our forefathers did at the federal convention they called when the 13 States were disunited under the Articles of Confederation. The far-reaching success of that

convention should encourage us to explore that possibility once again....What of its cost in time? In the age of the ox cart, when words could travel no faster than a horse or a sailing ship, our forefathers, once they had convoked the Philadelphia convention, and despite all the crises and deadlocks that plagued its discussions, worked out our present Federal Constitution between May 14 and September 17, 1787. After further soul-searching and often bitter debate in each of the 13 States, it was ratified and in operation by March 4, 1789, a period of less than 2 years."

So, despite what Findley says, cosponsor Fraser suggests calling a Constitutional Convention (in Brussels, Belgium, we presume, since this is the capital of NATO), where a United States of the Atlantic would be created, and ours would become a State—or Regional—Government within a **Regional World Government!**

Following are the names of the 111 United States Congressmen who sponsored this Resolution calling for an Atlantic Convention.

#### LIST OF SPONSORS

Brock Adams (D-Wash.), Joseph P. Addabbo (D-N.Y.), Glenn M. Anderson (D-Calif.), John B. Anderson (R-Ill.), Les Aspin (D-Wisc.), Les AuCoin (D-Oreg.), Herman Badillo (D-N.Y.), Max Baucus (D-Mont.), Berkley Bedell (D-Iowa), Alphonso Bell (R-Calif.), James J. Blanchard (D-Mich.), Michael T. Blouin (D-Iowa), Lindy Boggs (D-La.), Richard Bolling (D-Mo.), Barry Brown (R-Mich.), Yvonne Brathwaite Burke (D-Calif.), Bob Carr (D-Mich.), Elford A. Cederberg (R-Mich.), Cardiss Collins (D-Ill.), Silvio O. Conte (R-Mass.), James C. Corman (D-Calif.), Lawrence Coughlin (R-Pa.).

Robert W. Edgar (D-Pa.), Don Edwards (D-Calif.), Glenn English (D-Okla.), Marvin L. Esch (R-Mich.), Frank E. Evans (D-Colo.), Dante B. Fascell (D-Fla.), Millicent Fenwick (R-N.J.), Paul Findley (R-Ill.), Joseph L. Fisher (D-Va.), Daniel J. Flood (D-Pa.), Harold E. Ford (D-Tenn.), Donald M. Fraser (D-Minn.), Bill Frenzel (R-Minn.), Richard H. Fulton (D-Tenn.), Robert N. Giaimo (D-Conn.), Sam Gibbons (D-Fla.), William F. Goodling (R-Pa.), Willis D. Gradison, Jr. (R-Ohio), Gilbert Gude (R-Md.).

Tim L. Hall (D-Ill.), Mark W. Hannaford (D-Calif.), Michael Harrington (D-Mass.), Herbert E. Harris II (D-Va.), Augustus F. Hawkins (D-Calif.), Philip H. Hayes (D-Ind.), H. John Heinz III (R-Pa.), Henry Helstoki (D-N.J.), Frank Horton (R-N.Y.), Allan T. Howe (D-Utah), Andrew Jacobs, Jr. (D-Ind.), Ed Jones (D-Tenn.), William M. Ketchum (R-Calif.), Martha Keys (D-Kans.), John J. LaFalce (D-N.Y.), Robert L. Leggett (D-Calif.), William Lehman (D-Fla.), Clarence D. Long (D-Md.), Manuel Lujan, Jr. (R-N. Mex.).

Paul N. McCloskey, Jr. (R-Calif.), Matthew F. McHugh (D-N.Y.), Spark M. Matsunaga (D-Hawaii), Helen S. Meyner (D-N.J.), Abner J. Mikva (D-Ill.), Parren J. Mitchell (D-Md.), Joe Moakley (D-Mass.), William S. Moorhead (D-Pa.), Charles A. Mosher (R-Ohio), John E. Moss (D-Calif.), Morgan F. Murphy (D-Ill.).

Stephen L. Neal (D-N.C.), Lucien N. Medzi (D-Mich.), Robert N.C. Nix (D-Pa.), Henry J. Nowak (D-N.Y.),

James L. Oberstar (D-Minn.), James G. O'Hara (D-Mich.), Claude Pepper (D-Fla.), Albert H. Quie (R-Minn.), Tom Railsback (R-Ill.), Thomas M. Rees (D-Calif.), Ralph S. Regula (R-Ohio), Donald W. Riegle, Jr. (D-Mich.), Matthew J. Rinaldo (R-N.J.), Theodore M. Risenhoover (D-Okla.), Peter W. Rodino, Jr. (D-N.J.), Robert A. Roe (D-N.J.), Leo J. Ryan (D-Calif.), Philip E. Ruppe (R-Mich.).

James H. Scheuer (D-N.Y.), Herman T. Schneebeli (R-Pa.), John F. Seiberling (D-Ohio), B.F. Sisk (D-Calif.), William A. Steiger (R-Wisc.), Leonor K. Sullivan (D-Mo.), Frank Thompson, Jr. (D-N.J.), Charles Thone (R-Neb.), Morris K. Udall (D-Ariz.), Richard F. Vander Veen (D-Mich.), G. William Whitehurst (R-Va.), Charles Wilson (D-Texas), Jim Wright (D-Texas), Gus Yatron (D-Pa.), Clement J. Zablocki (D-Wisc.).

This latest "Joint Resolution to Call an Atlantic Convention" is approximately the same as all other similar resolutions that have been offered—and turned down—by Congresses since 1949. This maverick 94th Congress, however, might approve the plan which could make of this Nation a mere Region in a Regional World Government arrangement. The proposal provides that 18 delegates be sent from the United States to a convention composed of similar delegates from each of the "democracies of NATO." Six delegates would be appointed by the Speaker of the House, six by the President of the Senate (appointee Nelson Rockefeller) and six by the President of the United States (appointee Gerald Ford.) "All members of the delegation shall be free from official instructions, and free to speak and vote individually in the convention." The convention is supposedly necessary because:

"...a more perfect union of the Atlantic Community consistent with the U.S. Constitution and the Charter of the United Nations gives promise of strengthening common defense, assuring more adequate energy resources, providing a stable currency to improve commerce of all kinds, and enhancing the economic prosperity, general welfare and liberty of the people of the member nations."

Just how all of these things can be accomplished by entering into a Federal Union with the "NATO democracies" is never explained adequately or satisfactorily by the sponsors of the Atlantic Resolution.

"**Federalism**" is the word that this type of one-worlder likes to use to describe this concept of Regionalism. When used in the domestic sense, it is called "**The New Federalism**." Fernando De Baca is the Director of Region IX and Chairman of the Western Federal Regional Council. In a guest editorial which appeared in the January 1974 issue of **Healthnews**, an organ of the California Department of Health and Welfare, he gave this revealing definition of "The New Federalism":

"New Federalism (or Regionalism—Ed.) is a new philosophy backed by a new system for the delivery of federal funds....(it) means returning the resources—your tax dollars—to the states and localities for a comprehensive assault on local problems through general revenue sharing, already in effect, and the President's proposed special revenue sharing programs. New Federalism means 'decentralization' or moving the federal role to regional offices....

"It also means 'regionalization' or strengthening the Office of Regional Directors...to accomplish overall effective management and coordination of federal activities in each of the nation's ten regional offices. Administratively, it goes even farther by enhancing the status of Federal Regional Councils, coordinating bodies that work across federal agency lines....The concept is called 'Services Integration,' a phenomenon we see growing, and encourage, at state and local levels."

Note the progression that is indicated in the preceding: Tax money and administrative power and authority is concentrated at the top, that is, with the Executive and Administrative Bureaucracy at Washington. Then, this power and money is rationed to the ten Federal Regional Councils. They, in turn, empower, control, and finance (with the taxpayer's money) the sub-regional and local councils, commissions, authorities, agencies, etc.

Under the traditional Constitutional system of American government, the political power is concentrated at the local, grass-roots level and is delegated upward. But, under this New Federalism (Regionalism), power is concentrated at the top and is apportioned downward as it is in any collectivized dictatorship!

In the setting up of a Regional World Government, the first step, therefore, is to Regionalize the yet independent Nations. The Regionalization of the United States was not unique; Regionalization is being accomplished in all the developed countries. In our **Don Bell Reports** of Sept. 13, 1974, we published a map showing how France has been divided into 22 Regions, each with a Regional Council administering the Region according to instructions handed down from the Central Authority in Paris—exactly as the American Regional Councils are responsible not to the people in the Regional District but to the Central Authority in the White House Executive Offices in Washington, D.C.

Similar Regional Governance has been installed in Canada, the United Kingdom, Italy, the U.S.S.R., etc. In countries where a Regional Governance arrangement might prove

difficult to establish, the United Nations has taken the lead and "instructed the natives" in the theory and practice of Regional Governance.

Then comes the next step: When the various Nation—States have succumbed to the alleged advantages of Regional Governance at the national level, **then they are to be federated into Regional World Government Unions**, exactly as is proposed with the planned Federal Atlantic Union.

## ENTER THE BILDERBERGERS

Instrumental in all the plans for the changing of NATO into a Federal Union is that semi-secret organization known as the Bilderbergers. While this is an internationalist clique, it is primarily interested in promoting an alliance of Western Nations, this alliance then to be welded onto a similar Iron Curtain Country alliance, thus bringing about worldwide control of commerce, industry, natural resources and money by the Bilderberger Elite, chief among whom are The Rockefellers, Rothschilds, and other international bankers and multinational cartelists. In the July 29, 1975 issue of **The Congressional Record**, page E4251, there appeared an interesting article about the Bilderbergers. In calling attention to the article, Rep. Larry McDonald (D-Ga.) said:

"The activities of groups such as the Bilderbergers have been reported and commented on for a long time by those who uphold U.S. sovereignty and oppose world government. Strangely enough, however, the activities of these groups are almost totally ignored by our major news media. Thus I would like to call attention to the following article by Nicholas von Hoffman, entitled 'Bilderbergers as Prey.' It appeared in the **Washington Post** on July 25, 1974.

"The Bilderbergers give every appearance of being international coordinators of various groups working for a world government. The domestic link in this chain is the Council on Foreign Relations and it is interesting to note that virtually all of those mentioned by von Hoffman, including William F. Buckley, are members of the CFR as well as Bilderbergers in good standing. Cord Meyer, it so happens, is former president of the United World Federalists, a group also working for a world government along socialist lines. Now that von Hoffman has broken the ice, I trust that other members of the media will begin examining the activities of groups promoting world government. As von Hoffman observes: 'You don't have to be a political paranoid to reason that informal meetings of major bankers, industrialists, professors, foundation executives, journalists and high government officials must have something to



do with why and how powerful people come to nearly identical judgments'." (Unquote.)

Following, as space permits, are highlights of the von Hoffman commentary.

\*\*\*\*\*

### BILDERBERGERS AS PREY

The Bilderbergers have been given that name—they don't call themselves that—from the hotel where they first met in the town of Oosterbeek, The Netherlands, in 1954 under the chairmanship of Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands. They have met annually in one NATO country or another ever since, always at a remote resort hotel, always in secrecy and always protected by the political police of the host nation.

The meetings, however, are in no sense official or governmental. The attendees are best described as the international power elite and have included David and Nelson Rockefeller, Robert McNamara, Baron Edmond de Rothschild, William Paley, chairman of the board of CBS, former Sen. William Fulbright, Cord Meyer of the CIA, William F. Buckley and George W. Ball, the former State Department man who achieved a brief fame for a degree of tepid, establishmentarian opposition to the late war. The officers of such companies as Alcoa, Standard Oil, H. J. Heinz, Time, Inc., Chrysler, Manufacturers Hanover Trust, Washington Post-Newsweek, and Dillon-Reed, among others, have been reported as frequent attendees, along with their counterparts from most of the nations of Western Europe. That alone might make the Far Right suspicious, but the guest list has also included socialists like Helmut Schmidt, the West Germany Chancellor, and France's Gaston Defferre, who, it is alleged, was the Bilderberger's candidate to topple DeGaulle. Such a mixture of men, political parties and economic interests have served to confirm the right wing suspicion that men like the Rockefellers are in league with the social democrats or even the communists.

Occasionally a Bilderberger has tried to explain what these meetings are about. In 1964 New York's Sen. Jacob Javits, one of a number of congressmen who've attended, said the purpose is merely to 'create a better understanding of the forces and trends affecting Western nations.' That kind of Wheateena hasn't allayed right wing anxieties. Thus in 1971 the reactionary **Manchester Guardian Union Leader** charged that the Bilderberger conferees of that year were given advance notice of President Nixon's upcoming shift in economic policies, making it possible for them to pocket as much as \$20 billion. More recently, a Liberty Lobby publication put the blame for the overthrow of the Portuguese dictatorship on the Bilder-

bergers, saying this opened the way for the 'effective capture of the incredibly rich natural resources of Angola and Mosambique by the international Rockefeller cabal'.

Even after the revelations of the last few years, upper-echelon people consider the use of words like cabal and conspiracy as signs of emotional instability. But what is a conspiracy? It is an agreement by a group of people to do something that the user of the word conspiracy doesn't like.

In an extended sense, the Bilderberger conferees have been doing something that a lot of people don't like; they've been making and carrying out the military and economic policies of the North Atlantic Alliance. That doesn't mean that this "Cold War Internationale," as the meetings have been called, was making the decisions. Meetings like this popularize and familiarize people with ideas and are thus part of a long and intricate chain of social process by which ruling classes come to the consensus. But to the people who don't get invited, these transactions can take on a sinister appearance. Every other group in our society gets studied, surveyed and observed, but not the upper classes. They don't let the world in to look at them and therefore they invite others to think the worst.

But you don't have to be a political paragon to reason that informal meetings of major bankers, industrialists, professors, foundation executives, journalists and high government officials must have something to do with why and how powerful people come to nearly identical judgments....

Far right wing material on these subjects is often disregarded because they CAPITALIZE for emphasis and use a lot of exclamation points in their prose! That's bad form in the Ivy League, but it should not make us ignore that it was political analysts on the right who first raised the question about the multinational banks and corporations and the alarming union of capitalists and democratic socialists here and abroad.

(end of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

Nicholas von Hoffman writes from a different point of view and his inferences are questionable; but his information is factual and perhaps more impressive because this might be called an instance where the left is helping the right. Truth, after all, is neither far right nor far left, but a thin, straight line that knows no turning.

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CASE OF THE FIFTY DISAPPEARING STATES

#### USURPATION: A TWO-WAY STREET

State Governors are little more than elected administrators for an all-powerful National Government. Their power has been usurped by the Federal Executive. The power of the State Legislatures has been taken over by (or handed over to) the National Congress. State Courts are little more than inferior adjuncts of the Federal Judiciary. And State and local law enforcement departments must abide by the advice handed down by the Federal Law Enforcement Assistance Administration.

In short, promoters of the *New Federalism* (another name for Regionalism) look upon the States as "horse-and-buggy anachronisms" that have seen their day and should be done away with completely just as soon as it can be done without causing a violent counter-revolution. The managerial system that is to replace the States has already been installed and, slowly but surely, the service functions formerly performed by State agencies, are being taken over by the Ten Federal Regional Councils and their myriad sub-councils and agencies.

Usurpation is the word for it. But, as T. David Horton, eminent Constitutional lawyer and legal counsel for the Committee to Restore the Constitution, Inc. pointed out:

"Usurpation is a bi-lateral act. It does not consist alone of an attempt to exercise power by someone having no authority to exercise that power. It consists of that in the first instance (someone trying to exercise the power who has no authority to do so.) But to complete that act, usurpation consists of the person or the entity having lawful authority to exercise that power, surrendering it or acquiescing in the exercise of the power by the usurper."

In easier words: The Federal Government could never have usurped all that power if the States (and the people) had not allowed it to happen. And, in allowing it to happen, the States (and the people) were just as guilty as the Federal Government, *because all were violating the Constitution, which is*

*the Supreme Law of the Land* regardless of what its detractors may say or think.

Hence, it was heartening to hear the Hon. Meldrim Thomson, Governor of the State of New Hampshire, protest the usurpation of power when he appeared recently as a guest speaker on the Manion Forum Radio Broadcast. Here is what he said at that time:

\*\*\*\*\*

In recent years we have seen the Federal Constitution hauled from its first conceptual moorings by the tugs of judicial interpretation and legislative usurpation. A long succession of guarantees of personal freedoms, to be freely determined, have been tortured into permanent deformity. The most important of all of these for the future of our nation and the liberties of our people is a concept of sovereign duality. Here in the north we call this "state sovereignty."

The Articles of Confederation, under which the Continental Congress acted on behalf of the original 13 colonies, demonstrated the weakness of a loose league of states and a need for a national entity with power to act for the collective whole in national affairs. Massachusetts, in 1790, and New Hampshire, in 1784, pioneered the concept of a dual sovereignty in their respective constitutions, several years before the adoption of the Federal Constitution. In each of these two earliest state constitutions in continuous operation, it was provided "the people of this state have the sole and exclusive right of governing themselves as a free, sovereign and independent state and do, and forever hereafter shall, exercise and enjoy every power, jurisdiction and right pertaining thereto, which is not or may not hereafter be by them expressly delegated to the United States of America in Congress assembled."

Seven of the 13 states that had wrested their independence from Great Britain provided in their resolutions of ratification that the Congress should be encouraged to institute amendments to the new Constitution that

would guarantee to each state the reservation of those sovereign powers not expressly delegated to the national government. One of the strongest of these imperatives was made by New Hampshire. Our state urged that in order to remove the fears and quiet the apprehensions of many of the good people of this state and more effectually guard against an undue administration of the Federal Government, that certain amendments to the Constitution be promptly made.

### Clearly Defined

At the first session of the First Congress of the United States, held in New York City, beginning March 4, 1789, the first ten amendments to the Federal Constitution were proposed to the several states. They were ratified and become effective December 15, 1791. The Tenth Amendment provided that "the powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively or to the people." Thus, a year and a half after our First Congress had convened, a clear expression of the division of powers between the Federal and State governments was incorporated into the Federal Constitution.

James Madison, one of the three co-authors of the Federalist Papers, described in January, 1788, in Paper No. 45, the difference in the nature of the sovereign powers possessed by the national and the state governments. This was several months before the seven states had conditioned their ratification on the adoption of an explicit reservation to the states of their undelegated powers.

Precisely what was the division of sovereign powers? Which of these were State and which Federal? In answer to such questions Madison wrote in the 45th Paper:

"The powers delegated by the proposed constitution to the Federal Government are few and defined. Those which are to remain in the State Governments are numerous and indefinite. The former will be exercised principally on external objects, as war, peace, negotiation, and foreign commerce, with which the power of taxation will for the most part be connected. The powers reserved to the several States will extend to all the objects which in the ordinary course of affairs concern the lives, liberties, and properties of the people, and the internal order, improvement and prosperity of the State."

Early in our history, in the case of *McCullough vs. Maryland*, the United States Supreme Court fashioned its **doctrine of implied powers**. This doctrine held that when an **express** power was delegated to the national government by the Constitution, it carried with it such **implied** power as might be required to fully implement the related **express** powers. This became in time a judicial shoehorn by which the Federal government began an intrusion on the residual sovereignty of the States that now over-spreads State boundaries and leaves States which at the ratification of the Constitution were fully sovereign Nations, simple administrative districts in an all-powerful national government.

Like the lean fleshed kine in Pharaoh's dream that came up out of the river and ate up the seven fat kine, the national government has devoured the residual sovereign powers of the State. Who today can read the words of our Founding Fathers and believe that they ever intended that an omnipotent Federal government should exercise control over abortions, capital punishment, busing, schools, wages and hours of State and local government employees, and levy penalties in factories and shops without due process?

### Fears Realized

Thus, the drastic diminution, perhaps even the elimination of the residual sovereign powers of the states guaranteed in the Tenth Amendment, is exactly what patriots like Richard Henry Lee, George Mason and Patrick Henry feared would come to pass. Lee, who was the author of the resolution in 1776 calling for the independence of America from Great Britain, said some 12 years later that the proposed Federal Constitution was not Federal in its principles and was calculated ultimately to make the States one consolidated government.

Any Governor today could enumerate a long list of usurped powers which Madison wrote were to be reserved to the States: those matters which concern the lives, liberties and properties of the people, and the internal order, improvement and prosperity of the States. Nothing has done more to vitiate the powers of State governments than the system of general and categorical grants, including revenue sharing. The re-cycled flood of Federal dollars, your taxes and mine back to the States, accounts for 45 per cent of the average budget of our States.

### Strings Attached

Not a dollar of the billions doled to the States by the national government arrives without some form of persuader attached to it. If it is money for the public schools, we are told how to teach, what to teach, and when to teach. If it is for school lunches, we are advised we cannot allow students to work for their meals, presumably because working for a reward is a nasty, capitalistic activity.

The Federal-grant dollars being used to reshape our social structure must be matched with various sums of State dollars, 50-50 for the Bureau of Reclamation money, 75-25 for certain welfare and health programs, and 90-10 for some highway funds. Almost no Federally imposed programs can be approved without agreements by the State, set forth in ponderous planning volumes, to follow federal regulations and directives from the bureaucrats who weave the strings that pull the programs....

Our Republic...will remain so only if we preserve the balance of sovereign power between the State and National Governments. ...If the founding concept of Federalism is to survive and continue to sustain our freedom, it is imperative that we resolve this vital matter while there yet may be time.

(End of radio address by  
Governor Meldrim Thomson)

\*\*\*\*\*

An interesting sidelight: Governor Thomson lays particular stress on the importance of the Supreme Court decision in the case of *McCullough vs. Maryland*, because this was the first in a long string of abuses of and violations to the Constitution involving the concept of implied powers, this decision having been rendered as early as 1819 by Chief Justice John Marshall. However, this case was important in yet another respect: It gave Congress the right to establish a Bank of the United States. In spite of the very learned arguments of the counsel for the State of Maryland, Marshall ruled in favor of U.S. Treasury Secretary McCullough saying, in effect, that since Congress had the power "to coin money and regulate the value thereof," then it was *implied* that the Congress also had the power to create a national bank. This was a vital question, and the decision was discussed pro and con for years thereafter. When, in President Jackson's Administration, it became necessary for the bank to obtain an extension to its charter, President Jackson refused to re-

charter the bank. However, a precedent had been established and, in 1913, it was deemed to be constitutional when Congress passed the Federal Reserve Act, creating a privately owned Corporation which would control the Nation's money supply. Also, on June 22, 1932, when Congress created Reconstruction Finance Corporation, this was considered to be an *implied power* of the Congress. Now we have a whole string of public corporations that are so many and so powerful that this Nation is on the verge of becoming a Corporate State—which is a polite way of saying Fascist State!

### And the Labor Unions

"The Corporate State" is defined by the New University Encyclopedia (1967) as an "economic-political system developed in Italy under Fascism. In it the individual was related to the state through the intermediacy of corporations, or syndicates (labor unions), to which he belonged in connection with his employment. Distinct from Russian Communism in recognizing corporations of employers as well as of employees... (empowering) these, acting through the national council of corporations, to coordinate areas of the national economy and administer economic policy."

More simply: The Corporate State is an economic-political system administered by the heads of corporations and labor unions, with the real power in the hands of an elite.

In the Corporate State *labor unions become a part of the Administration*. Now note this: Last year, Congress passed a law, as an amendment to the Federal Fair Labor Standards Act, which would give the National Congress the right to make minimum wages and over-time rules for the more than eleven million employees of the fifty States and the eighteen thousand local governments in the nation. This, as Governor Thomson asserts, is a palpable usurpation of states' rights, and the law is being contested before the United States Supreme Court. But, if it is declared to be constitutional, we are told that the AFL-CIO hierarchy is ready with a series of bills which will set up collective bargaining standards for application to every unit of government in the country. These bills, we are told, would force States, Counties and Cities to recognize their employees' union shops, which would require union membership by all government employees, would collect union dues from all government employees, guarantee all employees the right to strike under Federal supervision.

In short, the syndicates (unions) will have become an integral part of the administrative apparatus of the government, along with the corporations, both public and private (if the latter is sufficiently monopolistic and cartelized, and subscribes to the right organizations, such as CFR, CED, OECD, Bilderbergers, Trilateral Commission, etc.)

Now, turn back the page and re-read the definition of a Corporate (or Fascist) State, and you'll get a glimpse of our real enemy within!

### Land Control Essential

Regardless of the type of collectivism that is envisioned, private property in land is anathema. Control of the use of land is an essential ingredient of collectivism in any form. And in this connection the fifty States have their uses as administrative agencies for the Federal apparatus. The States will not totally disappear until land use control is in the hands of a Centralist Authority. This is understood by one United States Congressman, Steven D. Symms of Idaho. Just before Congress voted itself another hefty raise and keyed salaries to the cost of living so future raises will be automatic, Rep. Symms (who voted against the raise) had the following inserted in the **Congressional Record** (August 1, page E 4355):

"...Unfortunately, dogs are dogs, cats are cats, and planning is planning. You can call it anything you want, but Federal regulation by any other name smells just as foul.... By definition Federal legislation equals Federal intervention. If the land use planners are not advocating Federal intervention then there would be no need for them to propose Federal legislation. They would concentrate on the State and local levels, and keep Washington out of the picture....

"In June of 1973 a task force on land use and urban growth, sponsored by the Rockefeller Brothers Fund and reporting to the President's Citizens Advisory Committee on Environmental Quality, chaired by Laurance Rockefeller, issued a report calling for the usual pervasive governmental land controls. ...Also in that same year, the Council on Environmental Quality—CEQ—issued a report **The Taking Issue: An Analysis of the Constitutional Limits of Land Use Control**, which is essentially a brief in support of ... the earlier Rockefeller study. All of this appears to be an orchestrated move by those who advocate central planning and a controlled society to overcome the major ob-

stacle to the realization of their goals—the inconvenience of having to pay private land-owners for the expropriation of their property. These two reports, coming as they do from so close to the Federal Government, should alert us that critics of land use planning legislation are well founded in their fears that the logical course of these measures will lead to a massive and uncompensated transfer of private land to government control....

"Unfortunately, a new land use planning bill has been introduced since the defeat of H.R. 3510 on July 15. The new bill is H.R. 8932 introduced on July 25, 1975....

"Is it any business of Congress to decide what the States should and should not do in this area? Is it proper for Congress to use our tax dollars as bribe money to make the States do its bidding?

"Already there are 22 Federal departments and agencies administering some 122 programs which deal with land use. If the Udall bill ever becomes law, Federal regulation of our property rights will increase many fold over that. Although the legislation has been defeated for the moment, now is not the time to drop our guard. The idea of Federal land control is still quite alive in the minds of those who wish to plan our lives. Like numerous other coercive measures, Federal land use planning will remain a constant threat to our freedom until the liberal-authoritarian makeup of Congress is substantially altered. Meanwhile, citizens should let their public officials know exactly how they feel about Federal land control legislation—in no uncertain terms!

"One final point...every time a new piece of liberal or collectivist legislation is defeated, its authoritarian proponents refuse to admit the real reason for the defeat—that the people simply do not want it. Invariably, they use the familiar scapegoat 'rightwing pressure groups' and blame the defeat on everything except the fact that it is just bad legislation....Maybe the truth of the matter is that leftwing pressure groups are forcing laws on the American people which they clearly do not want. Let us rejoice but not quit, because the same rancid intellectual soil from which this idea grew is still with us—so we must continue our efforts for liberty."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE NEW EDUCATION FOR THE NEW WORLD SOCIETY

#### A PROGRESS REPORT

An old McGuffey's Eclectic Reader, vintage of 1854, was prophetically correct when it stated: "If you can induce a community to doubt the genuineness and authenticity of the Scriptures; to question the reality and obligations of religion; to hesitate, undeciding, whether there be any such thing as virtue or vice; whether there be an eternal state of retribution beyond the grave; or whether there be any such being as God; you have broken down the barriers of moral virtue, and hoisted the flood gates of immorality and crime. I need not say that when a people have once done this, they can no longer exist as a tranquil and happy people. Every bond that holds society together would be ruptured; fraud and treachery would take the place of confidence between man and man; the tribunals would be scenes of bribery and injustice; avarice, perjury, ambition, and revenge would walk through the land, and render it more like the dwelling of savage beasts than the tranquil abode of civilized and Christianized men."

It hardly needs mentioning that that which McGuffey feared has come upon us. Proof of this can be found in the daily press, on radio and television news and talk shows, in the public statements of politicians and bureaucrats, in the admissions of educationists, and in the official reports of ever increasing crime and violence. Blacks battle Whites, minority groups battle other minority groups, students prepare to attack teachers, teachers stay out on strike for higher wages or for fear of going back to work with young savages, buses are overturned, textbooks are burned, school buildings are vandalized or set afire, while Presidents and lesser politicians argue about how money can buy "quality education for everybody on an equal basis;" as though a brain were like a storage battery that would take and hold a charge of knowledge exactly equal to the charge that could be held by any other battery of that make or model.

Interestingly, the information that something

is wrong with the public education system is being told us by some of the same people who made public education what it is today. Example: *Time*, the *Weekly Newsmagazine*, of August 25, 1975, carries a special essay entitled "Can't Anyone Here Speak English?" which admits, among other things:

"... the role of college English teachers has shifted from introducing students to great literature to introducing 'growing numbers of young adults to literacy, to reading and writing and even speaking.' It is not only the minorities, the poor, the Spanish-speaking young who are having trouble; the same pattern is evident among the white middle class (or anyone who went to a public school—Ed.). Examples can be found across the nation:

- \* Last year the Association of American Publishers' guide to reading textbooks, a guide intended for college freshmen, had to be rewritten for a ninth-grade reading level.
- \* The City College of New York spent \$15-million last year on remedial English courses. Many of the students enrolling under an open-admissions policy are reading below the ninth-grade level.
- \* In 1957, the average verbal score on the national Scholastic Aptitude Tests was 473 (on a scale of from 200 to 800). In 1973, the average was down 33 points, to 440.
- \* More than one-third of the students who want to become journalism majors in their junior year at the University of Wisconsin did not meet the minimum admissions standards in grammar, spelling, punctuation and word usage. At the University of North Carolina's journalism school, 39% of the students flunked the basic spelling test. The problem is compounded when racial sensitivities are involved...."

Then there is the case of the leading think-tank operated by futurist Herman Kahn, the Hudson Institute. *Human Events* of August 23, 1975, featured this report:

"F. David Mathews, who was recently sworn in as the new secretary of the Department of Health, Education and Welfare, should take a look at a brand-new 300-page study published by the Hudson Institute on primary and secondary education if he wants to show President Ford where he can cut the budget. Funded, ironically, under a grant from the Office of Economic Opportunity, the study, completed under the direction of Frank E. Armbruster, is a devastating critique of federal aid to education and shatters a host of liberal shibboleths about the matter.

"Armbruster's major finding bears out what conservatives have been saying all along: that despite the astronomical sums spent on education, achievement in both verbal and mathematical skills has been going down. Moreover, these skills have been declining most dramatically among the brightest group of children...." (Unquote).

NEA and other educationist organizations and teachers unions are in agreement: there is something wrong with the public school system and with the quality of the product it is producing. However, we should not be deceived into believing that those who were instrumental in creating the educational chaos are anxious to reduce expenses or offer any really constructive suggestions for remedying the situation. Time, Hudson Institute, NEA, et al point out that the system is bad because that gives them a chance to ask for more money to introduce innovations and to try out new experiments in which the children of the nation could be used as captive guinea pigs!

#### **A Look at the Record**

Assuming, with Cicero, that "history is the witness of the times, the torch of truth, the life of memory, the messenger of antiquity," let us look, briefly, at the history of education in this part of the world now known as the United States of America:

No matter how hard historical revisionists try to conceal the fact, America was first settled by people who based their values and moral standards (their "life styles," the mods would call it) on the Holy Bible. The first public schools were established to teach children to read, so that they could read the Bible. As early as 1647 the legislature of the Massachusetts Colony enacted a law whose preamble began: "It being one chief project of that old deluder, Satan, to keep men from the knowledge of the Scriptures...." The law went on to order that

every township containing fifty families or householders should set up a school in which children might be taught to read and write.

Some 150 years later, George Washington, our first President, held that a nation can not be governed properly without a strict adherence to the moral principles contained in the Holy Bible.

However, when the Founding Fathers wrote the Constitution of the United States, they were careful to grant no power whatsoever in the area of education to any branch of the Federal Government. They held that the duty and privilege of establishing and controlling public schools fell to the parents and the community, that parents had the primary right in the education of their children and that public schools were established to help the parents in meeting this right and responsibility. And, as McGuffey's Reader of 1854 affirmed, this traditional form of American education adhered to the precepts of the Bible and the U.S. Constitution, and fostered progress and domestic tranquillity, as well as giving vitality to the life of a nation of free people. The very idea of a Federal Department of Health, Education and Welfare would have been abhorrent to any American citizen of the 17th, 18th, or 19th centuries. In fact, it wasn't until the second half of the present 20th century that such a Federal Department was installed; on April 11, 1953.

The idea of Federal control of education was a product of the tax-exempt Foundations. Early in this century John D. Rockefeller Sr. organized a foundation known as the General Education Board, which is still in existence and still influencing the course of education in the United States. The General Education Board Letter No. 1 stated the doctrine that was to be followed:

"In our dreams we have limitless resources (tax-exempt foundation money—Ed.), and the people yield themselves with perfect docility to our molding hands. The present educational conventions fade from our minds, as, unhampered by tradition, we work our good will upon a grateful and responsive rural folk."

The plan was to control the minds and the lives of the people of the United States (and eventually of the entire world) by controlling the teaching. Financing teachers' colleges was the first step. Columbia University was built on Rockefeller land. Rocke-



feller then gained control of Chicago University. Later, other foundations joined with the Rockefeller Foundations (Carnegie-Guggenheim, Russell Sage, Twentieth Century, Mellon, Ford, etc.) and together they took control of the halls of academe, while at the same time financing educationists and behavioral scientists who had innovations to offer.

In an excellent paper prepared for the "Concerned Citizens and Taxpayers for Decent School Books," (Box 1984, Baton Rouge, Louisiana 70821), Dr. Charles Macmurdo gave the following historical sketch of the development of the new education for the new society:

\*\*\*\*\*

In contrast to the traditional education with its emphasis on helping the student to develop his intellect and to acquire helpful skills so as to be able to lead a productive life in a free society, the main thrust of the New Education seemingly is to alter attitudes and traditional values so as to condition students as well as adults to accept greater degrees of social controls required in a collectivist society.

The foundations for the New Education were laid in the early 1930's when John Dewey and his educational disciples of the Progressive Education Association and the John Dewey Association promoted plans for socializing America. They championed the New Education which would spawn the New Social Order. They committed themselves to fashioning a form of collectivism and to striving for world government. Dr. Theodore Brameld, one of the "frontier thinkers" as they were labeled, wrote that the world of the future "should be a world in which national sovereignty is utterly subordinated to international authority."

To achieve world government it is necessary to remove from the minds of men their individualism, loyalty to family traditions, national patriotism and religious dogmas. Dr. G. Brock Chisholm, first director of the World Health Organization, commented as follows on the above needs: "We are all now, perforce, citizens of the world, whether we are sufficiently mature to carry the responsibility or not....The reinterpretation and eventually eradication of the concept of right and wrong which has been the basis of child training, the substitution of intelligent and rational thinking for faith in the certainties of the old people, these are the belated objectives of practically all effective psy-

chotherapy.... If the race is to be freed from its crippling burden of good and evil it must be psychiatrists who take the original responsibility....The responsibility for charting the necessary changes in human behavior rests clearly on the sciences working in the field...."

These views could be discarded as the aberrations of a collectivist mentality were it not for the fact that we are witnessing their implementation today....

Mr. George Fisher, a president of the NEA in recent years, has referred to the important role of teachers in becoming change agents. Since 1952, the NEA has operated the National Training Laboratory to train teachers as well as leaders in other areas than education as **change agents**. Beginning with the enactment of the Elementary and Secondary Education Act of 1965, the U.S. Office of Education and HEW have bribed local school boards with federal grants to adopt and implement experimental and innovative programs for planned **change and behavior modification**. These federally funded programs give a lending hand to making a reality of the future trends of education in the United States, as forecast in a report published in the NEA Journal **Today's Education**: "The roles and responsibilities of teachers will alter....The basic role of the teacher will change noticeably. Ten years hence it should be more accurate to term him a **"learning clinician."** This title is intended to convey the idea that schools are becoming **clinics** whose purpose is to provide **individualized psychological treatment** for the student, thus increasing his value both to himself and to society."

(End of extended quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

While NEA and similar organizations were promoting this **new education for the new society**, the Federal Administration was White House Conferences on Children and lending official credence to the work of the **change agents**. As a matter of record, Children's Lib was well under way before the Women's Lib movement got off the ground. Example: As a result of the White House Conference on Children in 1970, an official study was published; a 450-page document obtainable from the Superintendent of Documents, Government Printing Office, price \$4.50. Here is a quote from that document:

"Much of the law now covering the relationship between parent and child relegates the child to a status little more than chattel.

Parents, for example, are described as having 'property rights' in children and in almost every instance children's economic interests are subordinated to those of the parent. Legal concepts of parental control and the legal requirements of parental consent leave the child little opportunity for self-determination.

"The time has come to re-examine such fundamental issues as the extent to which a child is entitled to seek medical and psychiatric assistance, birth control information and even abortion, without parental consent or over parental opposition; the entire concept of 'emancipation' and its consequences; the concept that the child is economically subservient to the parent as now embraced in Common Law and Statutory directives; and the desirability of subjecting children to the stigma of Juvenile Court proceedings merely because their conduct conflicts with parental standards.

"A serious commitment to children must involve re-examining the laws, statutes, ordinances, rules and regulations covering marriage, divorce, custody, support, paternity, illegitimacy, adoption, dependence, guardianship and property rights. It is especially important that the school honor children's rights and recognize the primacy of their interests...." (Unquote).

The gist of this official report of a White House Conference on Children could be paraphrased in these words: The child should be legally equal to his parents and to all adults in all respects, and is the property, not of the parents, but of the state.

The Federal Administration lent aid to the educationists, behavioral scientists and change agents in another very important manner: As an essential part of the New Federalism (or Regional Governance) that was being installed, a management and control system called the **Planning, Programming, Budgeting System** was ordered to be incorporated into every department of the Federal Administration, and this included, of course, HEW and its Office of Education. The name has been changed; the system is now referred to generally as "Management by Objective," but it's the same old PPBS, slightly refined and matured through usage.

Now, in a systems management operation, the total objective is the **end product**. A fitting—and successful—example was the trip to the moon. Everything was sacrificed and/or directed toward the achievement of

the end product: putting a man on the moon.

In such an operation, PPBS might be considered satisfactory and without serious fault. However, when PPBS is applied to the educational system, then the **end product is the child himself!** A certain kind of end product is the objective: a person whose feelings, reactions, values, behavior and intellectual development have been pre-ordained and pre-determined by the change agents and the Planners.

Conditioning people to behave according to predetermined behavior patterns has become the objective of educational institutions. We are, of course, talking about conditioned responses in human terms. Pavlov experimented with dogs; the new educationists and change agents do it with children. And this is no 1984 dream: it's being done right now in the public school system!

A reading of teachers' guides, educational journals, even popular magazines and daily newspapers, will confirm the fact that education no longer means the development of the intellect to equip the student to make independent decisions which will determine his behavior as a free man. The objective is **conditioned response**; and PPBS provides the machinery required to accomplish this management objective. Educationists have a term for it: they call it **unfreezing and refreezing**, and it goes like this:

1) **Unfreeze** a child's previously held values, standards, and morals taught by the family and the church; and place him in a state of confusion. 2) Change the child's image of himself, create a new identity. 3) **Refreeze** the child into this new self, or identity; so that he constantly acknowledges and desires peer-group control, for a continual molding of his "relevant" thoughts, attitudes, and values.

Thus does the new education create the new man for the new world society.

We realize that millions of parents are asking "What can we do?" And there is a great effort on the part of many to regain control of the public school system and have the schools run by the parents at the community level. But we can see no hope in this; the cup of iniquity must first overflow.

Then what to do? Well, our grandchildren attend a private, Christian school.

---

For information concerning this letter write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE POLICE STATE SYNDROME

#### LEAA TO THE RIGHT OF THEM UNIONS TO THE LEFT OF THEM

While violent crime continues to increase at a catastrophic rate, police forces go out on strike, leaving whole cities undefended and its law-abiding citizens at the mercy of robbers and rapists, muggers and murderers. As arson becomes more and more prevalent firemen leave their posts and people fight fires with garden hoses. Political kidnaping is on the increase, and the forces that are supposed to maintain order find it impossible to learn the whereabouts of a missing Hearst or the fate of a missing Hoffa. And, in the midst of a growing national crisis, the CIA and the FBI come up for investigation by such prestigious personages as the appointed Vice President, the Attorney General, the Senate and the House, etc.

Did all of these things "just happen," or were the crises created in order to bring about the centralized control of all the people and organizations charged with the responsibility of maintaining law and order? Was a crisis created so that the people will demand the establishment of a national police force, which could make this a police state?

If it be true that centralized control of all police forces is the plan, then it is also true that the conspiracy involves two forces that are working from different angles of attack but for the achievement of the same objective. Big Labor and Big Government both are pursuing policies that could lead to the establishment of a centrally controlled and "nationalized" police organization, that eventually could be "internationalized" and controlled by a World Authority!

First, let's look to the left, at the efforts of Labor Leaders:

There is nothing new about policeman, firemen, teachers, sanitation workers and other government and public sector employees going out on strike. But, the public attitude toward such strikes seems to have changed considerably over the years. For example, the Nation was especially strike happy in 1919. On Jan. 9 workers in New York harbor walked off the job. On Feb. 6 Seattle shipworkers called a general strike. On March 12 the Public Service Railway (New Jersey) shut down to forestall strike violence. On

Aug. 1 almost two million railroad workers went out on strike, while streetcar and elevated railway workers paralyzed public transportation in Boston and Chicago. Then, on Sept. 9, came the Boston police strike. There were grievances, of course, and by a vote of 1,135 to 2, the whole police force decided to strike, leaving the city with no police protection whatsoever.

Official reaction was immediate, and positive. Governor Calvin Coolidge called out the National Guard, and public response to his stand had much to do with his becoming Vice President and, in 1924, his re-election as President of the United States.

After the strike had been settled, Samuel Gompers, then head of AFL, pleaded with Coolidge to reinstate the striking policemen. Governor Coolidge answered, "There is no right to strike against the public safety by anybody, anytime, anywhere." Even President Woodrow Wilson sent Coolidge a message saying in effect, "Amen!"

Some eighteen years later the official attitude remained much the same. President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, one of the best friends the AFL (and the Communists) ever had, wrote a letter to a union organizer in which he said, in part, "A strike of public employees manifests nothing less than an intention on their part to obstruct the operations of government until their demands are satisfied. Such action looking towards the paralysis of government by those who have sworn to support it is unthinkable and intolerable."

It was President John F. Kennedy who, in 1962, laid the groundwork for the new attitude toward strikes by employees of the federal government. He issued an Executive Order—#10988—which permitted the Union Camel to get his nose inside the government employees' tent. The order seemed harmless enough in that it said any government employee could choose for himself: he could join a labor union, or he could refrain from joining a labor union "freely and without fear of penalty or reprisal...." This would seem merely to be a statement of the "freedom of choice" policy. However, in his executive order before the "Now Therefore" paragraph there were some "Whereas" para-

graphs which had the effect of making the respective labor union practically a partner with the federal government in all employee-management relations (exactly as in the Fascist system established by one Benito Mussolini). Said Executive Order #10988:

"WHEREAS participation in the formulation and implementation of personnel policies affecting them contribute to effective conduct of public business; and

"WHEREAS the efficient administration of the Government and the well-being of employees require that orderly and constructive relationships shall be maintained between employee organizations and management officials; and

"WHEREAS subject to law and the paramount requirements of the public service, employee-management relations within the Federal service should be improved by providing employees an opportunity for greater participation in the formulation and implementation of policies and procedures affecting the conditions of their employment; and

"WHEREAS effective employee-management cooperation in the public services requires a clear statement of the respective rights and obligations of employee organizations and agency management;

"NOW, THEREFORE..."

"Prior to the promulgation of the order," writes Ralph de Toledano in his latest book **Let Our Cities Burn**, "the American Federation of State, County, and Municipal Employees (AFSCME) had included a no-strike clause in its constitution. Once it had reaped the benefits of the order (EO 10988) AFSCME struck out the no-strike clause, while the government looked on benignly."

"The immediate results of EO 10988," the author continues, "were fourfold: (1) Because of the blessings bestowed upon it by the President, AFSCME and other government-employee unions zoomed in membership and ballooned in prestige. (2) Many states, some of which had in the past outlawed union membership for their employees, enacted legislation embodying much of the Kennedy order. (3) Public-sector strikes increased from fifteen a year in 1968 to 409 in 1969, with man hours lost rising from 7,510 to 744,600—to the detriment of the people. (4) Legitimate employee associations like the National Association of Federal Employees, were compelled to become militant trade unions in order to survive.

"As public sector unions grew in membership and financial resources, moreover, they changed from economic associations to political mechanisms.... ('How can I vote against AFSCME,' a Michigan State legislator pleaded, 'when they contributed \$5,000 to my campaign.') And by driving municipal governments to the wall, they contributed substantially to the disarray of orderly urban government and the blight of America's cities." (Editor's note: Direct quotes, and many of the facts and figures presented up to this point in this letter, are taken from

Ralph de Toledano's **Let Our Cities Burn** (Arlington House, New Rochelle, N.Y. 189 pages including foreword by Senator Jesse Helm and five important appendices. Title comes from the remark made by a labor leader during the Baltimore policemen's strike. The author shows that the unionization of government employees—once held illegal by the courts—threatens to change the entire fabric of American life. This book is important reading for those who are concerned with Big Labor's big new drive, which is a basic part of the plan to convert this Nation into a corporate socialist state within a socialist world government. \$7.95).

So successful has been this drive to unionize all government workers, including the policemen of every community, that one in every five public-service employees belongs to a labor union. According to a recent survey conducted by the U.S. Department of Labor, 2,907,000 government workers belong to unions. An additional 2,400,000 belong to associations that, though not considered unions, bargain on behalf of employees. Thus, according to government statistics, a total of 5,300,000 public employees—more than one third of all civilians who work for government at all levels—are in unions or bargaining associations.

Russell Kirk recently asked the question: "Will the American Republic come to be ruled by an oligarchy—by a set of labor bosses who control the swiftly-growing unions of public employees?" He suggests that "Nowadays the real menace... comes not from little bands of ideological fanatics, but rather from the clique of ruthless men who dominate the public-employee unions, and who would convert civil servants into uncivil masters."

Mr. Kirk is correct—up to a point. But let us answer his question with another question: In the corporate socialist state established in Italy in the 1920s and 1930s, did the labor syndicates dominate the corporations, did the corporations dominate the labor syndicates, or did they cooperate one with another, form a "fascies" and jointly dominate everybody else?

There is yet another group of "leaders" that aims to gain centralized control over all police agencies in the United States. And this is a more serious threat to our freedoms because "people in government" are behind this drive.

Mr. Cal Steinberger of Fairfax, Oklahoma, an ardent opponent of Regional Governance, did some extensive research on the subject, and we are borrowing from his sequence of events:

In 1965 the federal government created the

**Office of Law Enforcement Assistance** as a department within the Department of Justice. Then, in 1968, Congress passed the **Omni-bus Crime Control Act** which, among other things, converted the Office of Law Enforcement Assistance into what is now known as the **Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA)**.

The real purpose behind this series of official acts began to surface when, on March 3, 1971, Clarence Coster, Associate Administrator of LEAA, told two dozen police chiefs in Massachusetts that American police must be "regionalized." He said: "Today in this country we have 40,135 law enforcement agencies, ranging from one-man departments to New York City with more than 40,000 police officers. This many units form a completely ungovernable body."

In August, 1971, the **Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR)**, the brainchild of the Rockefeller controlled Council on Foreign Relations and 1313, issued a pamphlet identified as "M-67." On pages 48-50 of this pamphlet there will be found the recommendation that "Special Police Task Forces" be established. They would be "a force under the direction of the local governments (which have become) party to multicounty or interstate agreement (providing for the) setting up of such a special purpose police force." The pamphlet explains that the "Director" of the State law enforcement agency shall appoint a "Commander" for this task force to serve at his pleasure. And, "an officer of the task force shall have legal authority to detain, search, and arrest any person on probable cause that he believes has been involved in organized crime." On pages 56-58 the ACIR recommends that "some states may wish to authorize a state commission on local boundary adjustments to consider the failure of a metropolitan local jurisdiction to provide basic minimum police services as evidence that the jurisdiction should no longer exist as a separate government entity and order its consolidation with an adjacent municipality where appropriate." (A "metropolitan local jurisdiction" is defined as any unit of general local government located in an area designated by the US Office of Management and Budget as a Standard Metropolitan Statistical Area. "Basic minimum police services" is defined as continuous 24-hour police patrol and preliminary investigative service by a 2-man patrol with appropriate supporting police personnel.)

As a follow-up: on Sept. 30, 1973, the National Advisory Commission on Criminal Justice Standards and Goals (a commission created by and financed by LEAA) recommended the elimination by merger of all

police departments with fewer than 10 men. This would effectively eliminate more than 80% of our Nation's autonomous police forces! The real purpose behind this technique of forced consolidation of our police forces is, of course, to gain control through "regionalization."

On Sept. 29, 1973 came news, via the **Tulsa Daily World**, that an ACIR sponsored agency was sponsoring an Oklahoma pilot project to establish a **Sheriff's Tactical Patrol Squad (STP)**, to be staffed by personnel whose salaries would be paid, 90% by the federal government and 10% by the participating counties. The STP would consist of mobile units having crime detection equipment and which could operate within and converge on any potential trouble spot within the entire county.

Latest development in this area of law enforcement comes from Jon Roush of the staff of **The Ozark Sunbeam**, a weekly newspaper published at Seligman, Missouri. \$7.50 per year and highly recommended to those seeking up-to-date information concerning the "regional conspiracy." In its Issue of Aug. 25, 1975, Roush wrote:

"Once again the office of the elected County Sheriff is lined up in the crosshairs of the high caliber long gun of the regional police movement: the LEAA. In the 1975 Guideline Manual of the LEAA, which is used for funding what they call National Priority Programs, Chapter 17, sec. 4 is entitled: "Rural Enforcement Assistance Program." A description of this program reads as follows:

\*\*\*\*\*

Police specialists are needed to assist multiple, organizationally weak rural enforcement agencies to better direct, coordinate and cope with increasing rural crimes.

a) This program will assist in supporting a district deputy or resident trooper in areas where the existing police agencies are organizationally weak. The program will support the maintenance of a professional organizational police officer from a state, county, or local municipal force....

c) This officer will serve as a police supervisor. He will supervise the law enforcement personnel in not more than three contiguous communities having a collective population of not more than 20,000 people.

d) Officer chosen must be a full time, sworn, full power, career oriented person, and must have met state minimum standards for training....Officer must live or move to one of the communities under his supervision...."

\*\*\*\*\*

"This 'Resident Trooper' could totally eli-

minate the function and the authority of the County Sheriff. Furthermore, this resident trooper could tie the hands of the Sheriff in utilizing his County's Posse Comitatus. The sole reason for having an elected Sheriff is to have one man with the total authority of law enforcement in his County, who is answerable only to his constituents, the Comitatus, and no one else."

(End of quotes)

Another pilot program is being conducted in California, where federalization of the local police is a current project. The following information came to us some time ago from Mrs. Bernadine Smith of California Citizens Opposing Regional Governance, P.O.Box 26392, Perkins Station, Sacramento, California 95826. We quote Mrs. Smith:

\*\*\*\*\*

**Project Safer California** (also called **California Standards and Goals Program**), the current scheme to control local police, courts, and jails from Washington, D.C. is now more than one-half completed. By Oct. 22, 1976, the final take-over will commence, and by Dec. 31, 1983, the following, among other drastic changes, will be in effect:

- 1) The elected Sheriffs will be eliminated or have no authority.
- 2) Ownership of handguns by private citizens will be eliminated and other firearms registered.
- 3) All local police and sheriffs departments will be merged with the National Guard into a military police under centralized command of the "Public Safety Agency."
- 4) All police departments with fewer than 24 persons will be eliminated.
- 5) Standards (regulations) set by federal edict will effectively remove local control and these standards will be changed as and when required by the federal control center.
- 6) Counties and cities which accept federal and state funding must also accept the "California Standards and Goals Program", and they must contract to continue the funded programs at their own expense after federal and state funding stops.
- 7) Computer based "planning, programming, budgeting systems" (PPBS) or so-called "cost effective" programming will effectively monitor every individual police officer.

This program is funded 90% by federal and 10% by state and local funds. It is headed by Anthony L. (Lou) Palumbo... (who said on) July 29, 1974 in his first meeting with the carefully selected and pre-qualified advisory committee members of "Project Safer California" that this project "is one which is visualized nationwide, because it came

out of the National Advisory Committee Report." (End of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

It should be born in mind that the 90% funding by the federal government on all of these police-consolidation and sheriff-elimination projects, is funnelled down to the states, counties and communities through LEAA, which is an arm of the Justice Department. LEAA operates as a part of the ten Federal Regional Councils and is said to be the nucleus of the future National Police Force which will replace local elected Sheriffs and Police Chiefs with appointed "Resident Troopers."

In addition to the re-making of local law enforcement agencies to fit into a collective national (eventually international) pattern, there is also the current drive of the **change agents** to restructure the entire US Intelligence Community and make it a functioning part of a National (Secret) Police Force! There are ten different federal agencies involved. According to the best-selling book, "The CIA and the Cult of Intelligence" the ten are, with the number of their employees: Central Intelligence Agency. 16,500. National Security Agency. 24,000. Defense Intelligence Agency. 5,000. Army Intelligence. 35,000. Naval Intelligence. 15,000. Air Force Intelligence (which includes the National Reconnaissance Office. 56,000. State Department Bureau of Intelligence and Research. 350. Federal Bureau of Investigation (Internal Security Division. 800. Atomic Energy Commission, Division of Intelligence. 300. Treasury Department. 300.

All of which adds up to a total of 153,000 employees (at an annual expenditure of \$6,228,000,000.00). All of these agencies, along with the entire Departments of State and Defense, make up what is known as the U.S. National Security Council. And this council is under the directorship and control of Heinz (alias Henry) Kissinger!

Then there is INTERPOL, an international police agency responsible to no government yet its American arm is housed in the U.S. Treasury Building!

Put them all together and you will find the nucleus of a Police State; indeed of a Police World! The best defense: Insist that your Sheriff and Chief of Police are **elected** officials, and **local residents**.

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### OUR UNAMERICAN FOREIGN POLICY

#### POLITICAL SUBVERSION

During the current calendar week the United States was being wracked (if not wrecked) by a long chain of school and transportation strikes, busing confrontations, confusion concerning oil and other consumer goods, continuing unemployment, mounting inflation and other political, economic and moral woes. Morale was at exceeding low point.

Meanwhile, in the international arena, the events of the week were equally ominous. At the Sheraton Park Hotel in New York City an estimated 3,000 men who control money and men who want to control money, representing at least 120 nations and mini-nations and all the world's important financial institutions, were trying to help the officials of the International Monetary Fund (IMF) decide how best to divide the world's wealth and substance equally among all the nations of the world without regard to industry, resource, or point of origin.

In yet another section of Bankrupt City, the delegates to and officials of the United Nations were trying to decide how best to inaugurate the New World Economic Order which had been blueprinted at last year's UN meetings but which had not yet been put into operation.

We'll return to the monetary and economic happenings of current history, but first let us explore the political subversions that were accomplished by our Secretary of State as he commuted between Jerusalem and Alexandria and initiated yet another balance of power structure—this time with Americans scheduled to maintain the balance between irate Israelis and angry Arabs.

Political blackmail is a potent persuader. It was sufficient to make reluctant adversaries sign a worthless agreement against their wills, and it will be sufficient to induce a disapproving United States Congress to sign a document permitting Americans to be placed in exactly the same position which caused United States entry into the Vietnam War; this time replacing UN troops in observation posts in a Sinai no-man's-land stretched out between American equipped Israeli troops and Russian outfitted Egyptian forces (some 58 UN observers have been killed in the past five years manning such observation posts).

President Gerald Ford insists, at least publicly, that he is well pleased with the work of his Secretary of State. Both he and Vice President Rockefeller whirlbirded out to Andrews Air Base to welcome the returning Kissinger and sing praises unto him. But, if Ford was really happy about the turn of events, he was of a minority group. Most other leaders felt they were being blackmailed; even the Israelis:

"This Sinai deal was not made between Israel and Egypt," said one member of the Knesset (Israeli Parliament). "It was made by the United States, for its own big-power purposes." To the speaker, the United States and Henry Kissinger are virtual political synonyms in the field of international affairs, and he assumes that what the U.S. Secretary of State does is done in the best interests of the United States of America—an assumption also shared, unfortunately, by a majority of U.S. Senators and Representatives.

However, on the very day that Kissinger concluded his temporary peace-purchasing, UPI issued the following brief roundup:

"The triumph of Secretary of State Henry Kissinger's shuttle diplomacy in arranging an interim peace settlement between Israel and Egypt made all the headlines Monday. But elsewhere in the Mideast, reports said:

- \* Fighting broke out again between leftists and right-wingers in Lebanon.
- \* Iraq renewed her long-standing dispute with Syria.
- \* Libya's bellicose leaders did some saber-rattling in the form of a big military parade.
- \* Jordan's King Hussein hinted he might turn to the Soviet Union for weapons if the U.S. Congress does not come through.
- \* Israeli troops shelled several Arab villages.
- \* Palestinian guerrillas showed themselves to be as intransigent as ever toward the Jewish state."

While an Israeli official in Jerusalem was insisting that this agreement, especially the stipulation concerning the use of American observers in the Mitla and Gidi Passes in the Sinai, was an American idea and that Israel had nothing to do with it, an Egyptian spokesman in Alexandria told Ray Vickers



of *The Wall Street Journal* that, "This was an Israeli idea, not ours. We are not pressing for it. We just saw no reason for objecting to it."

Nevertheless, political blackmail was involved in the negotiations: Arms to Israel were slowed down, not delivered until Israeli leaders agreed to go along with the plans submitted by Kissinger. And now, if the U.S. Congress doesn't agree to the placement of American technicians in the Sinai, the whole agreement will collapse, and more war will be inevitable, say the backers of Kissinger's agreement. And if that isn't blackmail, perhaps someone can think up a better word for it.

A fair and more or less impartial analysis of the situation was written by James McCartney of the Knight Newspaper Chain's Washington Bureau. McCartney was in the Mid-East during the shuttling diplomacy and filed his impressions from Jerusalem. We quote pertinent parts of his analysis:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### **IT DOESN'T MEAN PEACE BUT IT BUYS TIME**

The new interim agreement between Israel and Egypt on the Sinai Desert initialed here Monday will not mean peace in the Middle East, but it may buy time. And...the Middle East needs time—and plenty of it. The agreement represents the first time that Israel has surrendered territory conquered in the 1967 war as a result of negotiation rather than violence. Secretary of State Henry Kissinger...points out that it is more than a military withdrawal, it includes political commitments between the two for the first time—particularly a promise not to "resort to the threat or use of force or military blockade." But the Israelis are not necessarily buying that. They don't trust the Egyptians and they deeply believe, almost to a man that **they have been pressured by the U.S. into an agreement they really did not want.**

"The agreement, if approved by Congress, also represents a new and possibly dangerous step for the U.S. The stationing of slightly less than 200 U.S. civilian technicians on the Sinai between the two armies automatically will involve the United States more deeply than it ever has been involved before in any new threat of war between these bitter enemies.

The gut question is: What will happen if somebody starts shooting and U.S. citizens are killed? What will the United States do? Officials are not answering that one, and the silence has a meaning of its own.

Israel wanted the technicians stationed

there for a reason that should not be misunderstood. It wanted the United States involved as a form of guarantee for Israel security.

The U.S. government put Marines in action only a few months ago to save the civilian crew of the Mayaguez. The United States will have a far greater moral commitment to the safety of those civilian technicians than it ever had to the crew of the Mayaguez.

At best the agreement can only be described as a hopeful and tentative step that will bring peace only if there are more steps to follow. And no one knows whether more steps will follow.

The agreement totally ignores the really tough questions in the Middle East. What is to be done about more than three million Palestinians, the root cause of terrorism and persistent violence? What is to be done about the other occupied lands? What will be the fate of the contested Holy City of Jerusalem? The Sinai Desert is a barren wasteland, without population. But the occupied territories of the Golan Heights, on the West Bank of the Jordan River and in Jerusalem have people and have value as real estate.

These are the tougher problems that lie ahead and the fact that they are not addressed in this agreement is precisely why peace is not (repeat not) at hand.

(End of quotes from McCartney analysis)

\*\*\*\*\*

*The Wall Street Journal* of Sept. 8 asks in its lead editorial: "Are we buying a real peace, or are we buying our way into another Vietnam?" And the answer—not given by *TWSJ*—seems to be: The primary objective of this Sinai Agreement was to get the United States directly involved in the Middle East conflict!

The maddening aspect of this whole situation lies in the fact that ~~nobody~~ in authority started an objection to the proposed American presence in Sinai until after it was too late for the objection to carry weight. All parties who might have prevented it waited until after the agreement had been initialed by all the principals involved, **and then they began to object—when it was too late to object effectively!**

Due warning was given. *The New York Times*—sometimes called the "paper of record"—carried the story of what was to happen on the front page of its July 13, 1975 edition. We felt the information of sufficient importance that we printed in our July 18, 1975 issue of *Don Bell Reports*, the following warning:

"With the knowledge that Israel—and per-

haps other Middle East Nations also—has nuclear weapons, the following front-page item from *The New York Times* of July 13 becomes extremely important:

“London, July 12—The United States, seeking to facilitate a new disengagement between Israel and Egypt, is considering the possibility of having American technicians man electronic surveillance stations in the strategic Sinai passes, reporters traveling with Secretary of State Kissinger were told today....”

Our comment at that time: “You will recall that this is exactly how we got involved in the Vietnam disaster....from observers to instructors to actual participants developed, step by step. Does Kissinger think he can use the same formula to get us actively involved in the Arab-Israeli conflict?...”

Obviously, Kissinger did, and it worked; even when an eight-week warning had been published in the *Times*!

Kissinger, in his alleged strivings for world peace (the Communists are also striving for world peace) uses a time-worn and time-disproved theory known as the Balance of Power. This is the theory that “international equilibrium exists so long as no single nation, or group of nations, has sufficient power to dominate the others. The first full formulation on the idea was by Grotius (Dutch jurist and author of the first definitive text on international law) in the 17th century. The Balance of Power concept prompted such international alliances as those against Louis XIV and Napoleon. (Quoted from The New University Encyclopedia, 1967).

Kissinger's use of this concept prescribes that no one nation (such as the United States) and no one combination of nations (such as NATO) should be able to dominate the world. Hence his “Triad Theory” which is a variation of the Balance of Power idea in that U.S.A., U.S.S.R. and Red China are to be made equal and “balanced” in power against each other, with Japan and Western Europe forming fourth and fifth “balanced power groups.”

There is a slogan used to promote this Balance of Power ploy. It was coined by Edward Filene, pro-Communist, capitalist, Boston department store owner and New Dealer, who wrote in 1932: “The road to peace is the balance of power.” Kissinger resurrected Filene's theory and changed the slogan to: “The Road to World Community is the Balance of Power.”

The Kissinger stratagem is cleverly and accurately described in the book *Kissinger on the Couch*, by Phyllis Schlafly and Chester Ward, who wrote (page 123):

“The Kissinger theory of a new world order...known to his admirers as ‘Henry's Triad’...postulates: (1) a pentagonal ‘equilibrium of power’ involving the military and industrial power of the Soviet Union and the United States, the military and industrial potential of the People's Republic of China, and the industrial power of Japan and Western Europe; (2) recognition by the two Communist giants and the United States that their differences are ‘nonessential’ and are overshadowed by common vital national interests, and by what he asserts is ‘the basic fact’ that ‘none of us can survive a nuclear war’; and (3) recognition that these common interests can be ‘linked’ together in a process for which all make concessions, but for which all gain and none loses.”

This is Henry's Balance of Power Triad; but the authors of the above description left out one vital ingredient, probably because it was not germane to the theme of their particular presentation. It is this: While these five world power groups are being welded into a World Order, the United States itself is being “restructured” internally, and is being changed from a Representative Republic with a Free Enterprise economic system, into a Corporate Socialist (Fascist) State, with an economic system based on monopoly control of all means of production by a chosen few (this is what the concept of Regionalism (the New Federalism) is all about.

You'll notice that in the delineation of the five power bases that are to form the parts of the New World Order, the Middle East is not included as one of the five. For reasons that have to do mostly with religions and with oil, this part of the world had to be treated differently. Here, a temporary and separate Balance of Power application had to be utilized. So, the Soviet Union and the United States cooperating, a Balance of power between the Israelis and the Arabs is being maintained, with Henry Kissinger managing the weights and American technicians manning the fulcrum in this unique balancing of power act. Later on, when the oil problem has been liquidated and the world's great religions have been ecumenized or sufficiently humanized, then this part of the world will probably fall under the exclusive suzerainty of one of the original “Triad,” probably the U.S.S.R.

To summarize: Henry Kissinger's Mideast maneuverings had three objectives, all of which will have been realized if Congress does what is expected of it: (1) a temporary period of peace has been assured; (2) more time to work out the overall plan has been secured; and (3) direct involvement of American citizens in the Mideast conflict has been arranged. Meanwhile:—

## ECONOMIC SUBVERSION

While Kissinger was delayed in the Mideast, the United Nations General Assembly convened at its headquarters in New York City; its chief purpose: to initiate the new World Economic Order which it had completed—on paper—but which it had not been able to put into actual operation.

Here, too, Kissinger has been selected as the key spokesman and promoter. Due to circumstances beyond even his ability to control, Kissinger was in Jerusalem when he was supposed to be in New York City telling the United Nations delegates how to launch this New World Economic Order. So, he did the next best thing: He sent the text of his speech to Daniel P. Moynihan, the chief U.S. delegate to the U.N., and Moynihan became the voice of Henry Kissinger as he read for an hour and forty-five minutes.

Lest we forget: last year the U.N. General Assembly adopted a **"Declaration on the Establishment of a New International Economic order** based on equity, sovereign equality, interdependence, common interest and cooperation among all States, irrespective of their economic and social systems which shall correct inequalities and redress existing injustices, make it possible to eliminate the widening gap between the developed and the developing countries and ensure steadily accelerating economic and social development in peace and justice for present and future generations" (a direct quote of the first paragraph of this outline of the New International Economic Order.)

The Declaration says: "The United Nations as a universal organization should be capable of dealing with problems of international economic cooperation in a comprehensive manner and ensuring equally the interests of all countries. It must have an even greater role in the establishment of a new international economic order.... All the States members of the United Nations are therefore called upon to exert maximum efforts with a view to securing the implementation of this Declaration, which is one of the principal guarantees for the creation of better conditions for all peoples to reach a life worthy of human dignity...."

So that is what the current debate in the UN General Assembly is all about: they're trying to find a way to implement their New World Order. And, of course, it seemed appropriate and important that Henry Kissinger lead the way.

On our part, it seems fitting and proper to point out that any "New International Economic Order" that is established will not be the work of the United Nations. The New International Economic Order will be set up and managed by the Multinational Interests,

who will not delegate the job to the UN, but to their own organizations: OECD, The Bilderbergers, The Club of Rome, The Trilateral Commission, CFR, etc. However, the United Nations is extremely important to the Elitists for this reason:

The UN has been developed into a debating society where the so-called "Third World" nations and mini-nations can vent their spleen, demand the righting of wrongs, and make the developing nations feel that there really is equality and justice in relations between member nations. Or, to put it in a less diplomatic way: The UN is a place where the people who really rule the world can mollify, placate and "butter up" the people who think they rule the world.

Therefore, you see, it is quite important that such a one as Henry Kissinger act as leader when the UN starts inaugurating New World Orders.

## AND MONETARY SUBVERSION

Kissinger's speech, read by Moynihan, contained suggestions that were really meant for the ears of the delegates to the meeting of the International Monetary Fund (IMF), which was going on at the same time but in a different part of the former Fun City. Even Kissinger can't be in three places at the same time (physically, anyway); so Treasury Secretary Simon did the pinch-hitting before the IMF-World Bank confab. But he talked mostly about oil while Moynihan subbing for Kissinger called for the IMF to set up a new financing agency to lend developing nations another \$2.5-billion or more a year; and a new investment trust to attract private investment in developing countries; and a new international energy institute; and an international industrial research institute to help developing countries with industrialization. And more of the same — and the delegates from the mini-states must have begun to feel that Kissinger, Uncle Sam and Santa Claus were really one and the same person.

**Business Week** of Sept. 8 quotes a Kissinger aide who may have the answer to all of his boss's power balancing. He said: "As long as we are talking about reasonable things they want, there is less chance they will take unreasonable action."

Apply this to Ford and Rockefeller as well as to Kissinger and the Congress, and you'll get an inkling of how taxpayers and constituents are being duped.

---

DON BELL REPORTS is published weekly, accents the Christian American point of view, and two copies are mailed first class postage to all subscribers. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### HAS BIG GOVERNMENT BECOME OUR BIGGEST ENEMY?

#### THE ARROGANCE OF POWER

"People don't know what to make of their Government," says *U.S. News & World Report* in its edition of Sept. 15. "They're confused, impatient at its failure to take on today's problems—let alone solve them." In calm, yet telling, understatement the weekly then cites a few specific examples:

"Economists insist the **recession** is over. But what ordinary citizens see is **unemployment** still running at 8.4 per cent, their dollars buying less. **Energy crisis?** It's widely viewed as nothing more than a **consumer rip-off**. Many authorities—white and black—now conclude that **busing** to integrate schools doesn't work. Still, the courts keep ordering more and more busing. Officials vow to cut **red tape**—while grinding out new rules daily. Voters want the White House and Congress to **stop talking, start acting**.

"As for what they'll get in the weeks ahead:

"On **energy**, President Ford will be forced to compromise with Congress. That means no sudden lifting of controls. But prices will creep up anyway.

"**Spending battles** will flare again. If recovery continues to drag Democrats will push for more federal works projects, housing aid, public jobs.

"Lawmakers will reluctantly approve sending Americans to monitor the **Mideast truce**. There'll be a scrap over 3 billion dollars in aid for Israel, Egypt.

"**Tax cuts** will be extended for 1976—but no big tax reform very soon.

"Most other major proposals will **go on the shelf** until next year—when **elections** will give the politicians incentive to **get moving**.

"New discoveries of **Government foul-ups** are making taxpayers ask whether anyone ever **takes the blame** when things go sour in Washington. Enough arms and equipment to equip 10 combat battalions have vanished from U.S. military bases around the world in three years. The Social Security Administration **overpaid** at least 400 million dollars in 18 months. Agriculture Department experts lost 1.6 billion by miscalculating **crop yields** in 1973. **Defense-cost overruns** are so common that nobody seems shocked any more.

"Fact is, bureaucrats seldom have to answer for their mistakes. The Government fires between 13,000 and 26,000 employees a year, but most of them are new workers who didn't finish their probationary period. **Entrenched bunglers**, if pressed, can resort to an almost endless maze of hearings, appeals. Usual solution: transfer to a do-nothing job at same pay. An investigator explains: "You can never put your finger on anyone when something goes wrong. In the bureaucracy, one person is never responsible."

"Don't count on any change. Officialdom has **survived reforms before**." (End of extended quotation; emphasis as in original).

Of all the evils mentioned in the preceding article, busing of children to achieve pre-determined percentages of ethnic groups in pre-designated schools, has been most in the public eye, thanks to extensive TV and newspaper coverage of the Louisville and Boston atrocities. On Sept. 5, Congressman Gene Snyder (R-Kentucky) made the statement that "the totalitarian hand of the Federal judiciary has fallen upon my people. In the name of the Constitution the court is taking our children from us. In the name of the Constitution they are polarizing the races in their attitudes toward each other."

Then he mentioned a very revealing article by Michael Novak which appeared in the July 25, 1975 *Wall Street Journal*. Following are important excerpts from that article:

"Busing is, in important ways, the Vietnam of the 1970s. It is a quagmire; a lost cause; taxation without representation; a policy of massive social engineering with little clear prospect of benefit; a mistake; a tragedy; a breeder of endless demonstrations, riots and dissent.

"At last count, only 4% of whites and 9% of blacks favored busing. Only the 'best and the brightest,' it seems, as in Boston, favor it. They designed it, they impose it, and they will never suffer their children to experience it....

"In my view, busing... is an immoral policy. It goes against the basic social principles of American life, against family, neighborhood, class, ethnic, and even educational realities which are so basic they are seldom even voiced....

"Human beings are not parts of a machine, to be anonymously fitted into slots. They approach each other from complicated past histories and diverse past experiences.... Busing is to black equality what Prohibition was to the moral crisis of the Depression. It is a flaming moral issue of dubious social judgment. Now, as then, the fundamental problem is economic. Blacks do not need buses; they need jobs."

Now, if Mr. Novak is correct when he states that only 4% of whites and 9% of blacks in the United States are in favor of busing, and if the federal government still insists on the mass busing of children "as a social experiment," than has not that federal government become an enemy of the people? And is not a massive house-cleaning called for? Isn't that what our honored Declaration of independence was all about?

There is yet another item of controversy that the *U.S. News & World Report* did not mention: the business of certain officials in our federal government trying to abolish the Second Amendment of the Bill of Rights, and deprive all law-abiding citizens of the right to keep and bear arms.

In this connection, Representative Sam Steiger (R-Arizona), on Sept. 4 had printed in the *Congressional Record* an article by Bill Beers, a columnist for the Prescott, Arizona *Courier* which brings out some facts which may not be generally known about guns and gun control. We reprint that article as it appeared in the Sept. 4 *Congressional Record*, pages E 4495-96:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### THE "EXPERTS" TALK ABOUT GUN CONTROL

For some time now a great debate has been going on between the pro and anti-gun folk throughout the nation. Lots of people have been getting into the act who have no real knowledge of guns or their use, either as sporting weapons or by criminals. All kinds of statistics have been bandied about concerning the use of weapons for commission of various crimes. Lots of opinions have been expressed by public officials and others regarding the effect of banning handguns from use by anyone but law enforcement officers. Most of this opinion has no basis in fact, nor until now has anyone ever taken the trouble to check with criminals as to their thoughts on the matter...at least until very recently.

Finally, a State Senator in California, Bill Richardson, did a little checking around and whipped up an article which was published in the July issue of *True Magazine*. To prepare the piece, Senator Richardson solicited

opinions of some of the toughest cons in Folsom Prison. Results from his questionnaires may well leave anti-gunners in a state of shock...unless they simply have their minds made up and don't wish to be confused with facts.

First, the Senator distributed his questionnaires among 13 prisoners whose records included every conceivable crime of violence from five counts of bank robbery to two counts of first degree murder. Primary question was 'How gun control laws would effect the criminal.' Of the 13 cons, nine felt that handgun registration laws would not stop them from using a gun while committing a felony; ten felt that suspected gun ownership in a residence would stop them from burglarizing that particular house; and nine knew of specific cases where robberies were not performed because the subject was known to be armed!

...ten of the thirteen experienced law breakers stated that they would definitely take into consideration the presence of weapons in a house or business before becoming committed to action. Seven firmly stated that businesses do develop reputations among outlaws for using handguns in self-defense, and six of these seven were certain that such action and reputation does deter burglaries of that particular business!

When the big question came up: "If guns were totally banned, would you still be able to get one?", ten of the cons answered a firm and unqualified "Yes!" Two merely stated that they had no opinion and the remaining one didn't answer the question.

When the results of all thirteen questionnaires had been tabulated, Senator Richardson took the extra precaution of running a personal check to assure that the opinions expressed were representative of prison inmates. He trotted out to Folsom and interviewed cons singly and in groups out in the prison yard. Every interview agreed with the responses contained in the questionnaires!

One inmate in particular made the flat statement that "Only a fool would try to burglarize a house where the owner was home and known to have a gun!" When Senator Richardson remarked that the anti-gun people were telling him the presence of a gun does not make any difference to a criminal, another inmate quipped, "Anyone who'd tell you that has never been shot at!"

Last man to be interviewed by Richardson was a professional armed robber. In his interview he made it abundantly clear that whenever he "cased" a place prior to a robbery, the very first thing that he looked for was a gun. If he saw one, or anything indicated the presence of one, the job was off!

This old con, who had spent many years behind bars and many more perpetrating robberies, summed up the situation with this answer: "I don't appreciate anyone shooting at me! If you take a gun away from a guy, naturally it makes it better for the armed robber because the guy that has the gun has got the power."

And that's the way it is, at least in the "professional opinion" of those who should know... the hardened and professional criminals at Folsom Prison.

(End of article by Bill Beers)

\*\*\*\*\*

It would appear from the preceding that gun-toting burglars believe themselves to be at a distinct disadvantage in plying their profession when residents, home owners and businessmen are permitted to have handguns at their disposal for the protection of their lives, their families and their property.

We are not suggesting that the federal government is trying deliberately to make things easier for the professional burglar, and more difficult and dangerous for the property owner, but the following article certainly makes it seem that way. The following is from the New Orleans *Times Picayune* of Sept. 3, 1975, and is written by that newspaper's Washington observer, Jack Landau. We reprint the article in full:

\*\*\*\*\*

### CONGRESS TACKLES BILL ON PROWLERS

Washington—As Congress goes into session this month, it will debate a bill which would make it a federal crime for a citizen to shoot a night-time prowler on the spot. Under the proposed revision of the Federal Criminal Code, a citizen would be justified in using deadly force against an intruder only if the citizen was reasonably certain that he or his family were in danger.

The bill, which is supported by the Ford Administration and a coalition of Republican and Democratic senators, would negate the widely held belief that a person can shoot a night-time prowler with no questions asked.

There is considerable debate arising over this provision of the proposed Criminal Justice Reform Act of 1975. The American Bar Association (ABA) at its annual meeting last month voted to oppose the provision.

The home defense section states that a citizen in his home can be convicted of murdering an intruder unless the citizen had reached the conclusion that "deadly force" was "reasonably required to protect" him or his family "from risk of death or serious bodily injury."

The bill also states that the resident could be convicted if he had the opportunity of "retreating (to another part of his house) with complete safety to himself and others" before shooting a prowler.

It also would be a crime under this section for a resident to use "deadly force" to stop a night-time prowler from taking away "personal property" such as jewelry or a TV set, or from damaging his home.

There is some debate over whether the proposed federal law on defense of a person's family and property from an intruder merely re-states existing law or amends it in favor of the prowler. A Senate subcommittee report on the bill states that the ban on shooting an intruder unless the resident decides it is reasonably necessary to protect life (but not property) is "an accurate statement of existing law" as interpreted by the Supreme Court and the states.

But a well-known Washington attorney, Northcutt Ely, says that the provision goes beyond most state laws.

"How do you know whether some person prowling around in your house at night is going to harm your family?" he asks. "Do you interview him? Do you first ask him whether he is going to rob you or kidnap you before you shoot him?"

Another lawyer said it was his understanding that the law in most states permitted the use of "deadly force" against a person who "breaks and enters the home at any time."

Several states such as New York have changed their laws to require "safe retreat" rather than shooting but several lawyers said the law is not working. What reportedly happens is that the home dweller who shoots the intruder testifies that he thought the intruder went for a gun or made a menacing movement—and most juries tend to believe him.

However, some lawmakers are concerned that juveniles—without any intention to do serious harm, have been shot on the spot by frightened citizens overacting to night-time vandalism.

(End of article by Jack C. Landau in  
New Orleans Times Picayune, 9/3/75)

\*\*\*\*\*

This legal bickering about when and under what circumstances the use of deadly force against an intruder is permissible is, or should be, irrelevant. English common law, which became basic American law in most States of the Union, holds that no one, be he king or sheriff, president or prowler, may intrude upon another person's property against that person's wishes, unless he has first obtained a court warrant; and the owner

or resident may use any force he deems necessary, deadly force or otherwise, in order to protect his life, his family and his property.

### UNIONIZED MILITARY NEXT?

While considering the growth of totalitarian power of Big Government, there is yet one more dangerous development that ought to be quashed before it becomes too big to handle:

Senator John Tower (R-Texas) is a ranking member of the Senate Committee on Armed Services and he is greatly concerned about attempts of labor unions to gain control of United States Armed Forces. Recently he gave the following statement to *Americans Against Union Control of Government, a division of the Public Services Research Council*, Suite 306, 8206 Leesburg Pike, Vienna, Virginia 22180. Senator Tower said:

"A lot of dangerous notions are circulating around Washington these days. Few have more serious implications for the security of this country than a plan that is quietly being discussed by the satraps of the 300,000 member American Federation of Government Employees (AFGE), one of the most militant unions in the AFL-CIO.

"AFGE is carefully laying plans to organize the Army, the Navy, the Air Force and the Marine Corps. The long-term implications of the union plan are horrifying.

"Imagine an army in which enlisted soldiers refuse to carry out orders from superior officers until they have been cleared by a shop steward or agreed to at a union meeting.

"Imagine an army unprepared to perform its mission because the union blocked unpleasant working conditions such as night marches, weekend duty and rugged physical fitness training.

"Imagine an army in which soldiers could go on strike in the middle of a war.

"Recent events in New York City have provided us all with graphic illustrations of the havoc that can be wrought by public employee unions unmindful of the public interest.

"Americans can get along without having their garbage picked up, and can survive slowdowns by policemen, firemen and hospital workers. But, in this time of international tension, could America entrust its safety to armed forces directed more by union bosses than by generals? I hope we never have to find out.

"A military organization must be disciplined in order to survive. Nothing can be permitted to undermine the chain of command. I believe unionization of the armed forces would

undermine the chain of command, and thus put our country in jeopardy. I intend to do what is necessary to thwart the union scheme."

### SUMMATION

There is a remarkable paragraph in Antony C. Sutton's latest book, *Wall Street and FDR* (Arlington House, \$7.95 and worth it for its documentation alone). The author shows that the creation of a corporate socialist (fascist) state was the aim of the Robber Barons and the New Dealers from the very beginning, and FDR was their "front man." Sutton states:

"...the essence of socialism is monopoly control by the state using hired planners and academic sponges. On the other hand, Rockefeller, Morgan, and their corporate friends aimed to acquire and control *their* monopoly and to maximize its profits through influence in the state political apparatus; this, while it still needs hired planners and academic sponges, is a discreet and far more subtle process than outright state ownership under socialism. Success for the Rockefeller gambit has depended particularly upon focusing public attention upon largely irrelevant and superficial historical creations, such as the myth of a struggle between capitalists and communists, and careful cultivation of political forces by big business. We call this phenomenon of corporate legal monopoly—market control acquired by using political influence—by the name of *corporate socialism*."

The scheme: "Drive out your competitors, reduce competition, eliminate laissez-faire, and above all get state protection for your industry through compliant politicians and *government regulation*. This last avenue yields a legal monopoly, and a legal monopoly always leads to wealth."

*Government regulation* destroys the middle class, eliminates the small and independent businessman and farmer, and aids the monopolist. To secure his monopoly and wealth, in addition to the hired planners and the academic sponges, police control, gun control and control of the military establishment is necessary. Remember that the supposed struggle between management and labor is even older than the created struggle between capitalism and communism. Under corporate socialism (fascism) the corporation and the labor syndicate are partners in the totalitarian control of the people. And *regulation* is the name of the gambit.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### HOW CAPITALISTS AND COMMUNISTS COOPERATE TO DESTROY FREEDOM AND FREE ENTERPRISE

#### DOWNWARD FROM THE TOP & UPWARD FROM THE BOTTOM

Why do capitalist millionaires give money to promote communist, fascist and other types of socialist causes? Why do they even plan the programs and train the leaders who are to carry out those programs? Why should International Bankers and Industrial Cartelists finance the political activities of such men as Lenin, Trotsky, Stalin, Mussolini, Hitler, Mao Tse-tung, Ho Chi Minh and others who *seem to be* arch enemies of the very men who are financing their programs?

These are leading questions that have been asked time after time, and many different answers have been given, most of them having some basis in fact. But no answer, however factual and complete it may be, is going to be accepted or believed by those who have been "sold" on the idea that it is their patriotic duty to defend "the people's capitalism" (as the late Henry Luce was wont to call it), and that "participatory democracy" should be encouraged and used as a weapon against socialism (when it is really the same thing with a different alias).

Nevertheless, because these same monopoly capitalists who keep communism alive are presently using communism and communists to promote a "Second American Revolution," it seems important to point out, once again, just why these billionaires are trying to destroy the very system which—they would have us believe—made them billionaires in the first place.

A part of the answer we are seeking can be supplied by a long-range view of history: "From the beginning of history," wrote Alan Stang, "aspiring dictators have used trickery to take over, because they know that people don't want to live under a dictatorship. That trickery almost always consists of the would-be dictator sending mobs into the streets to make demands and foment turmoil, in the confusion of which the dictator tries to take control. This is how the dema-

gogues of ancient Greece came to power. In ancient Rome, Catiline, a nobleman, recruited a mob for this purpose. Socialist dictators Hitler and Mussolini both did the same thing. And the Communists have refined the technique into a science, in which they refer to 'pressure from above,' and 'pressure from below.' The former is exerted by revolutionaries hidden at the top, in government, industry, banks, and so on; the latter by revolutionaries in the streets. From the beginning of history, wealthy totalitarians have conspired with ordinary thugs to loot and control the working people in the middle. And this is what is happening here...." (Quoted from an article entitled "Georgia Power: Prototype Target For The New Bolsheviks," by Alan Stang, which appeared in the May 1975 issue of *American Opinion* magazine. The article is obtainable from any American Opinion bookstore for 30¢).

There is one other technique which should be mentioned in this connection. It is an adaptation of Hegel's dialectic theory.

Hegel held that one concept, or condition, situation, ethic, etc. (thesis) inevitably comes up against its opposite (antithesis), and the two interact to form a new concept, or condition, situation, ethic, etc. (synthesis). This synthesis then becomes a new thesis and the "dialectical historical process" starts all over again.

This Hegelian dialectic appealed so strongly to the Socialists that it was developed into the Marxian dialectic materialism that has become a kind of religion to all Socialists of all shades and stripes. As used by Corporate Socialists and Planners in the United States, the formula goes like this:

**The Thesis** is law and order.

**The Antithesis** is anarchy.

**The Synthesis** is a new system of control which combines capitalism with socialism and which is called Corporate Socialism (or Fascism if the Italian name is used).

Note that last statement: Corporate Socialism **combines capitalism with socialism**. Does this begin to give an inkling of the idea of why some capitalists finance, promote, aid and abet the growth of Communism and all other forms of Socialism?

Whenever an important change is desired by the people who really rule the world, and this adaptation of the Hegelian formula is to be utilized, whether this change be a world-wide alteration or merely a local or domestic "improvement," the technique is the same, quite simple and, at least up to now, quite successful:

1. The Plan is drawn up in advance (a pre-determined **synthesis**);
2. The people are told that the existing condition or situation (**thesis**) is impractical, intolerable, "horse-and-buggy program in an atomic age," etc.;
3. A crisis or chaotic condition (**antithesis**) is created to demonstrate that a change is demanded (this prepared crisis may be a world war or a street riot, an energy crisis or an increase in the crime rate—anything that will influence the people into demanding that "something be done about it");
4. The Plan (prepared **synthesis**) is then presented to the people as the best solution possible;
5. The people demand that The Plan be put into operation; and this further loss of liberty and freedom of choice is hailed as another great victory for Democracy!

But, our question had to do with why some capitalists cooperate with the communists in the destruction of freedom and free enterprise. Therefore, to further develop our answer, let's get down to specifics and to persons in particular; especially to the Rockefellers and their associates in the financial, industrial, governmental, and social spheres of power and influence.

"Old John D. Rockefeller and his 19th century fellow-capitalists," writes Antony C. Sutton in his invaluable book **Wall Street and FDR**, "were convinced of one absolute truth: that no great monetary wealth could be accumulated under the impartial rules of a competitive laissez-faire society. The only sure road to the acquisition of massive wealth was monopoly.... a legal monopoly always leads to wealth.

"This... is also, under different labels, the socialist plan. The difference between a corporate state monopoly and a socialist state monopoly is essentially only the iden-

tity of the group controlling the power structure."

Understanding, then, that Rockefeller, Sr., J.P. Morgan and the 19th century band of robber barons were really corporate socialists disguised as free enterprise capitalists, it becomes easier to understand how they had an affinity toward all forms of socialism; so much so that "With Guaranty Trust Company, the American International Corporation constituted the central points for financing German and Bolshevik espionage in the United States and North America during World War I." Guaranty Trust was a Morgan-controlled international banking establishment, while American International Corporation was founded in 1915 by Morgan, Rockefeller and Stillman interests.

120 Broadway, New York City, became a most important location in the development of this story. Franklin D. Roosevelt had his offices there in the 1920s, before he became Governor of New York and later President of the United States. As vice president of the Fidelity and Deposit Company at that time, he can certainly be identified as an international banker as well as a politician. At this same address, the Equitable Office Building at 120 Broadway where FDR had his offices, the No. 2 District of the Federal Reserve System was also located, as were the offices of four directors of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, and the previously mentioned American International Corporation, whose directors included Percy Rockefeller, then director of the National City Bank; Pierre S. Du Pont of the Bankers Trust Company (among other things); Albert Wiggin, director of the Rockefeller Chase Bank; Matthew C. Brush, president of the Empire Trust Company; Beekman Winthrop of Warburg's International Banking Corporation; Frank Altschul of the Chase National Bank; Arthur Lehman of Lehman Brothers and the Manufacturers Trust Company, John J. Raskob of the Bankers Trust Company; Gerard Swope of General Electric; Owen Young of General Electric; and last but not least, Bernard Baruch, key Wall Street operator, adviser to Presidents, and the man who boasted that during World War I he held more power over America and Americans than any other man (up to that time).

All of these men had offices at 120 Broadway during World War I or during the rise of the Bolshevik dictatorship, or both. This fact becomes very important because during the Bolshevik takeover of Russia, the

"revolution-related financiers were concentrated at a single address in New York City, the same Equitable Office Building" at 120 Broadway," and there was found "an identifiable pattern of pro-Bolshevik activity by influential members of Wall Street concentrated in the Federal Reserve Bank of New York and the American International Corporation, both at 120 Broadway."

Later, prior to World War II, many of these same financiers (or their successors) were supporters of Mussolini and fascism. As a matter of serious conjecture, Mussolini's fascist program was so very similar to Bernard Baruch's War Industries Board of World War I that the former might have been a re-write of the latter; and the Swope-Baruch-Johnson-Roosevelt National Recovery Administration was so very similar to the fascist program that it, too, might have been a re-editing of Mussolini's platform. In support of this conjecture, there is the statement by Herbert Hoover in his Memoirs, which we quote:

"Among the early Roosevelt fascist measures was the National Industry Recovery Act (NRA) of June 16, 1933.... During the campaign of 1932, Henry L. Harriman... urged that I agree to support these proposals, informing me that Mr. Roosevelt had agreed to do so. I tried to show him that this stuff was pure fascism; that it was merely a remaking of Mussolini's 'corporate state' and refused to agree to any of it. He informed me that in view of my attitude, the business world would support Roosevelt with money and influence. That for the most part, proved true."

FDR was elected and Hoover defeated, and the NRA was declared unconstitutional by an as yet "unrestructured" Supreme Court. But the following statement by Frances Perkins, Secretary of Labor under FDR, shows how eager Bernard Baruch and his "fellow capitalists" had become in trying to make this Nation a corporate socialist state under the New Deal Administration:

"At the first meeting of the Cabinet after the President took office in 1933, the financier and adviser to Roosevelt, Bernard Baruch, and Baruch's friend Hugh Johnson, who was to become the head of the National Recovery Administration, came in with a copy of a book by Gentile, the Italian Fascist theoretician, for each member of the Cabinet, and we all read it with great care."

(Acknowledgement: In the part of this letter dealing with Rockefeller and associates and

their activities as corporate socialists, we are indebted to Antony C. Sutton for much of the documentation, and all unidentified quotes are direct quotations from his book **Wall Street and FDR** (Arlington House, New Rochelle, New York. \$7.95). In this book Mr. Sutton also reveals details of the plot for a military coup which was intended to convert this Nation into a Fascist Dictatorship with FDR as Dictator. General Smedley Butler exposed the plot and a Congressional Committee aborted it. Little publicity was given the attempted coup at the time).

The United States was to have become a Corporate Socialist (Fascist) State during the New Deal Administration. But the heart and sinew of the program were hidden in the text of the National Industry Recovery Act, and when NRA (as well as the original Agricultural Adjustment Act) was declared unconstitutional, the plan had to be discarded—at that time. The New Deal became just a Socialist Deal, was failing and a 'new game plan' was introduced, with the Pearl Harbor infamy arranged in order to make the people eager to enter a Second European War.

#### THE SECOND AMERICAN REVOLUTION

Having failed in the 1930s, the Corporate Socialists seem to have decided that the Bicentennial Anniversary of our Republic would be an ideal time to try again. And the Communists and other revolutionary elements are being organized, trained and supported financially by these alleged capitalists who seek to obtain monopoly control of the United States, and of the whole world.

About the Rockefellers in this Second American Revolution: Each of the Four Brothers is in his assigned position. While all are interchangeable and utilitarian, they also are specialists. David has assumed full charge of matters monetary, economic, and multinational or global. Nelson Aldrich is in charge of all political affairs, himself serving as Domestic Czar and his helper Henry Kissinger acting as Commissar of Foreign Affairs. Brother Laurance isn't talked about much, but he is the environmental and ecological chieftain. As chairman of a Citizen's Committee charged with advising the President on environmental matters "from the public's point of view." As such he is able to act as a sort of "propagandist for all industry" (shades of Hugh Johnson and the NRA).

That leaves John D. Rockefeller III, eldest and some say wisest of the lot. John III is the thinker; he has a dream and then the

other brothers go into action to make the dream come true. Example: Back in 1948 John III took a two-month trip to Africa. He returned filled with enthusiasm about the commercial and industrial potentialities of that continent. The Brothers went into their acts, and history will bear witness to the amazing political, commercial, industrial and ecological changes that have taken place in Africa since November, 1948.

John III is also the "philanthropist" of the family. He assumes charge over the many Rockefeller Foundations, and he is the final arbiter on who gets grants and endowments, and for what purpose.

Back in 1972 John III had another idea, and he wrote it all down, had it published in book form, giving it the title, ***The Second American Revolution***. In this book, he says that we need a Fourth Branch of Government made up of educators, the foundation world, industrial and financial experts, etc. It all adds up to a Corporate Socialist (Fascist) State similar to that programmed in NRA, with the added features of Management-By-Objective (PPBS), controlled through the Ten Federal Region and Sub-State Regional Framework.

Under the terms of the Hegelian formula that we outlined earlier in this letter, this Fascist Dictatorship would be the pre-planned ***synthesis***. And the developed ***antithesis*** would be the turmoil and chaos that can be created through Communist, anarchist, and nihilist groups. John III speaks particularly in his book of a Youth Project which he is promoting and financing. This Youth Project is a satellite of the ***Center for Community Change*** in Washington, D.C. It also has working arrangements with Saul Alinsky's infamous ***Industrial Areas Foundation Training Institute***, the ***Institute for Southern Studies*** and the Communist Party's ***National Defense Organization Against Racist and Political Repression***. All of these are financed by what John III refers to as the "Foundation World," which includes the Rockefeller Brothers Fund, J. Irwin Miller's two tax exempt organizations, the Irwin-Sweeney-Miller Fund and the Cummins Engine Foundation; the Ford Foundation; Carnegie Corporation; the Lilly Endowment; the Field Foundation; the J.M. Kaplin Fund and the Stern Fund.

These are financing the "Second American Revolution" in order to bring about the Corporate Socialist Dictatorship which the corporate socialists failed to achieve under

the New Deal. And, for the accomplishment of this aim, they are financing communist and other radical groups.

An example of their activity: A coalition of over 300 organizations have been formed into a ***National Defense Organization Against Racist and Political Repression***. Its top leadership is said to consist of members of the Communist Party (Angela Davis, Burt Corona, Carl Braden, etc.) The organizational meeting was held last May 11-13 at Chicago's Pick-Congress Hotel. Among the more than 300 organizations represented at the meeting were:

Communist Party, Mau Mau Defense Committee, Gay Prisoners Coalition, National Lawyers Guild, United Methodist Church, National Board Y.W.C.A., Black Panther Party, Teachers Union, National Council of Jewish Women, United Farm Workers, The (Rockefeller founded) Youth Project, Students for a Democratic Society, Southern Christian Leadership Conference, National Association for the Advancement of Colored people, etc.

SUMMARY: As in ages past, the would-be dictators are "sending mobs into the streets to make demands and foment turmoil, in the confusion of which the dictator tries to take control." Whenever this happens, there is usually a Planner who writes a book or publishes a program. And sometimes there is someone who is able to interpret the book or program and warn the people in time. As early as 1841 Clinton Roosevelt, a 19th century cousin of FDR, wrote "The Science of Government Founded on Natural Law." It advocated Corporate Socialism, but was not taken seriously. Later, in 1914, Colonel House wrote his "Philip Dru-Administrator" hoping he had found his man in Woodrow Wilson. A few years later Bernard Baruch developed his War Industries Board, but his dictatorship ended with World War I. Then with the coming of the New Deal, Gerard Swope of General Electric rewrote Baruch's Plan and it was enacted as N.I.R.A., but it was defeated by Supreme Court action. Now, on the eve of our Bicentennial year, a Rockefeller has written a book advocating the Corporate Socialist State. Have we the courage and the strength to defeat it once again, or is the middle class doomed?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE WEIRD, WEIRD AUTUMN OF 1975

#### FEMININE MYSTIQUE

Four names dominated the front page of our local newspaper on the morning of Wednesday, September 24, 1975. Each printed in enormous, bold-face type, the names in the order of their appearance from the top downward, were Patty, Sara Jane, Squeaky, and Eloise. Of the four, the destructive antics of Eloise were at least comprehensible. Not so the other three. Eloise was a hurricane, literally; and if one discounts the potential interference from cloud seeders and other alleged weather-changers, Eloise would be classified as an Act of God (if that phrase is still permitted in this humanistic age), no political connotations could be ascribed to the devastation caused by Eloise, and certainly no conspiracy could be suspected. However, with the other three:-

Patty, nee Patricia, renamed Tania Hearst was caught by the FBI while living with fellow members of the Symbionese Liberation Army, smiled and gave the closed fist salute to onlookers while being transported to jail. She signed in on the jailhouse booking form as an "Urban Guerrilla," and she bore herself defiantly and even proudly as a captured commando revolutionary.

That is how the media reported the story; with special accent on the dramatic reunion "with the rich and powerful family she had denounced as capitalist pigs." The first reports of the news media highlighted the general relief felt by all because a wanted criminal had at last been caught and placed behind bars. *Newsweek* reflected that attitude in its announcement that "A beaming FBI official said that the arrest of Patty and three fellow fugitives had wiped out the last vestiges of a self-styled Symbionese Liberation Army, which kidnapped and converted the pretty newspaper heiress nineteen months ago."

But that was before she had been embraced by her "capitalist pig" parents and advised by the family lawyer. Then came the 180 degree turnabout on the part of Patty and part of the press. Said the dispatches:

"Patricia Hearst swore yesterday that she was driven to insanity by SLA kidnapers who tortured her mentally and physically. She...did not willingly join the SLA and had returned to the San Francisco area to discover whether her parents still loved her. She said the radical band had locked her in a closet for several weeks, then forced her to help rob a bank on the threat of instant execution if she disobeyed....She had lived in a fog, in a perpetual state of terror...."

Then, almost immediately, as though they had never heard of that charge about people being "tried by the press" and thereby being denied the possibility of a fair trial by the court, media representatives began to take polls and otherwise encourage prejudgment. Nationally, NBC was first to announce the results of a poll they had just completed: approximately three out of every four people questioned did not believe Patricia Hearst's story of coercion and torture.

It was as though this had been a gigantic experiment: the people were being tested to determine the extent of their gullibility and the quality of their discernment. If the American people could be made to believe improbable things, then they also could be trained to believe impossible things. Perhaps they could even be deceived into the acceptance of an unpopular man as their Administrator if anything should happen to their President.

A weird supposition concerning a weird development in the Patty Hearst case? Well, it is no weirder than the case of the 26-year-old member of the Manson family who has been dubbed "Squeaky."

This commando who didn't know the gun wasn't loaded, this woman in red who had been trained in ballistics and other things by the head of her "family," by Charles Manson himself, poses plenty of unanswered questions. In the first place, this woman whose real name is said to be Lynette Fromme "had an extensive criminal record, was intimate with persons knowledgeable

about murder." And she carried a handgun which the ballistics experts said "couldn't go off. They also said the .45 caliber, automatic with no bullet in its chamber, was nine inches long and weighed nearly two and a half pounds. Fromme is a small woman, frail, probably not capable of aiming such a pistol with one hand and then pulling the trigger (which she didn't do). If she meant to carry out an assassination, a smaller and lighter weapon—one that she could aim and fire, and conceal easily until time to use it—would have served her purpose better.

However, the circumstances surrounding the event lead one to believe that she had no intention of shooting anyone, and that she had every intention of getting caught in the act of supposedly trying to assassinate the President. For example, as the bodyguards wrestled her to the ground, she was heard to say, "Easy, boys. Easy. I'm very still. It didn't go off." No panic, no struggle, and nobody got hurt.

Again surprisingly, eyewitnesses said that Gerald Ford was very calm. Secret service men surrounded him, rushed him up the steps and into the Capitol Building at Sacramento to get him away from any possible danger. But his face was said to have shown no fear, no anger, no effort to keep his emotions under control. He went in and kept a scheduled appointment with Governor Brown and according to at least one report "didn't tell the Governor about the incident until late in the meeting." Later, Ford spoke to the California Legislature, then he held a press conference, and he "still disclosed no nervousness, no delayed reactions."

The Sacramento City Police, the Sheriff's Department, the State Police, the FBI, the Secret Service; all knew that the Manson "family" members that were not in prison lived in Sacramento, in a house on P Street. Yet there was no surveillance ordered over the occupants of that house on the day the President visited Sacramento. Asked why not, the Attorney General was quoted as saying, "I don't know, but I am going to find out." That's the answer we can expect to a lot of other questions concerning the weird case of Squeaky Fromme.

Things get weirder and weirder when we skip some seventeen days and get to the case of Sara Jane Moore. Here was a woman who was well known to the authorities. She had worked as an informer for the FBI for a while and was allegedly fired because she was a troublemaker and something of a

weirdo. She had gone to the police and had asked to be placed in custody 24 hours before she fired a pistol, supposedly at President Ford, in front of the St. Francis Hotel in downtown San Francisco. The police did take a pistol away from her and gave her a citation, and sent her home. So she went out and bought herself another pistol—a .38 chrome plated revolver; and there she was at the appointed time and place, ready to "test the system" by firing a shot at the President. In this instance, a shot actually was fired, but harmlessly, except that it ricocheted from the pavement and struck a bystander, wounding him slightly. But the President remained comparatively calm....

These alleged attempts to assassinate Jerry Ford come at a strange time. A judge has ordered a further investigation of the circumstances surrounding the assassination of Robert Kennedy at a time when he was a candidate for the Presidency of the United States. Also, public demand for a reopening of the President Jack Kennedy assassination case is at a peak. And terrorism for political ends is at an all time high on a worldwide scale. In a special interview with Robert A. Fearey, Special Assistant to the Secretary of State and Co-ordinator for Combating Terrorism, *U.S. News & World Report* quoted this official as saying:

"Terrorism seems likely to be a growing, increasingly important and increasingly dangerous thing in the years ahead....(The United States is headed into a dangerous time with the Bicentennial, and Canada with the Olympics coming up and) added security precautions are going to be necessary. Both Governments are giving a lot of thought and preparation to this.

"...After Munich, President Nixon set up a Cabinet Committee to Combat Terrorism. The Committee consists of the heads of 10 departments and agencies concerned with terrorism, including State, Defense, Justice, the CIA and FBI. Under the Cabinet Committee *which is chaired by Secretary of State Kissinger*, there's a working group on which the above 10 and 11 other departments and agencies are represented. I chair that group. We meet every other week. During terrorist incidents, we set up a task force in the State Department Operations Center to provide centralized direction...."

Aside from the merely weird terrorist activities of Patty Hearst and "urban guerrilla" groups, the fanatical actions of Squeaky and the "Manson family," and the "loner" es-

capades of Sara Jane Moore (Kahn) who in her childhood was a next door neighbor of Charles Manson in Charleston, S.C., there are at least three more, possibly dangerous future potentialities:

- 1) Someone might really assassinate Gerald Ford. This would make Nelson Rockefeller an "incumbent" President of the United States; and with the new Federal Election Campaign Act that was passed last year and signed into law by President Ford on October 15, 1974, it will be extremely difficult to defeat any incumbent in any national office; especially if the Hatch Act is repealed or amended so that government employees and Labor Unions working together can actually control national elections and dictate the results. Under such circumstances, even Rockefeller could be elected President, *if* he were an incumbent on election day. This makes the preservation of Gerald Ford, *in office*, for another year, rather important.
- 2) This frenzy that is being aroused over the possession of guns by the people because of attempted assassinations, might lead to the passage of legislation disarming all citizens of the United States except the military, the police, and the criminals.
- 3) Increasing crime, violence, terrorism and attempted assassinations could lead to the creation of a National Police Force and the making of a Police State.

While we are cataloguing the weird events that have transpired or are apt to transpire in the United States in this Autumn of 1975, there is yet another set of weird circumstances that has been uncovered and analyzed by the editorial staff of the **Ozark Sunbeam**. (This is a weekly newspaper that publishes the kind of information that is hard to find in other papers. The **Sunbeam** is in financial difficulties because it publishes factual news that other papers are afraid to print. There are few such papers remaining in publication in the United States, and they deserve the support of patriots everywhere.

As Editor-in-Chief Delamer Duveris and Editor Don Wood say: "Your government supports your enemies. Shouldn't you support your friends?" Subscription rate is \$7.50 per year, and well worth it. Address: **The Ozark Sunbeam**, Seligman, MO 65745).

The following is quoted from the **Sunbeam** issue of September 22, 1975:

## SOMETHING WEIRD IS GOING ON

### *What do Alexander Solzhenitsyn and Eldridge Cleaver Have In Common?*

Alexander Solzhenitsyn, provided with a national forum by the mass media, has slashed gaping holes in the arguments for detente. The effect has been such that Mr. Kissinger himself has been forced to answer the charges.

Mr. Solzhenitsyn's integrity and sincerity are not in question. The question is why is he being allowed to exercise it with such telling effect? Why did Soviet Russia exile the author, in a sense throwing him right into Uncle Remus' allegorical briar patch? Why did the Soviets allow him to gain worldwide acclaim and notoriety, when they had the means to halt the process at its roots? Why was he awarded the Nobel Prize? Why did the **New York Times**, among others, herald the author? In short, why was he allowed to live until it was too late to squelch him?

As an isolated case, the success of Alexander Solzhenitsyn is encouraging — and mysterious. Now we must add another case which emphatically underlines the mysterious aspect of the successes of Solzhenitsyn and causes a pattern to form.

Fugitive Black Panther Eldridge Cleaver, a "former" avowed Communist, now wants to return to the United States. In an interview in **Rolling Stone**, Cleaver states that Communism has resulted "in the most oppressive regimes in the history of the earth." He states, after learning through first-hand observation, how Cuba, China and the Soviet Union function, that "the U.S. should be second to none militarily, that we have to strengthen, not demise, our military" (sic).

Cleaver formerly saw the enemy as "U.S. imperialism"; now he sees it as the Soviet Union. In the **Rolling Stone**, he stated:

"Instead of moving toward detente with the Soviet Union, I think we should be resolutely opposed to the present regime.... (It is) treasonable to make concessions to the Soviet Union.... If we are truly the force for democracy in the world, then we have an obligation to help in the disintegration of the Soviet regime...."

Once again, Mr. Cleaver's sincerity, or lack of same, is not the question. The question



is why is such a man, with the connections he was forced to make, the debts he must owe, his accessibility to the Soviets, and his general all-around vulnerability, allowed to proceed? The powers behind Russia and China did not gain their positions by slapping the wrists of those who crossed them.

Why? And what monumental changes do these cases signify?

(End of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

Among these "monumental changes" are the about faces of Israel and Egypt. For a quarter of a century—ever since President Harry Truman recognized Israel as an independent nation in 1948—the world has looked upon the United States as the chief provider and supporter of Israel. At the same time, the world has considered the USSR to be a government having special designs on Egypt and the Arab Nations, and therefore the "friend" of all who openly opposed the land-greedy Israelis.

Now, however, an Israeli good-will delegation is visiting officials at the Kremlin, and a political friendship that has been kept secret all these years is about to be admitted openly and officially. Israel and the Soviet Union are about to tell the world they have been friends all the time.

Meanwhile, President Sadat of Egypt is preparing for a state visit to the United States where he will be embraced once again by Henry Kissinger, and handed money and arms with which to fight the Israelis when the present truce-time has expired.

Admitting the weirdness of foreign affairs these days is columnist Jack Kofoed, an admitted liberal, who noted in his column of September 23 that "our brand of diplomacy seems contradictory." He wrote:

"Everyone admits that Dr. Henry Kissinger, the only German-born man to become Secretary of State, is a brilliant man, probably the shrewdest diplomatic dealer we've ever had. Yet, somehow, it seems to many of us that diplomacy is hardly more than a bag of lies, deceptions and double dealings, with a soupcon of stupidity added for flavor.

"Take the recent Middle East blatherskite as an example. The USA is so hot for peace that we're blowing five billion dollars to buy a non-shooting agreement between Israel and Egypt for three years.

"Peace? Oh, yes, anything for peace. But, we'll pass on planes and tanks and all

kinds of death-dealing weapons so, when the deadline is over, they can begin blasting each other again. We're happy to ship lethal weapons to Turkey and Iran and other places while we cry 'Peace, let there be peace.'

"I shudder every time Dr. Kissinger gets into his giant jet to take off for foreign parts. The end result will be a triumph of diplomacy, you may be sure, but if we hold to a policy of paying \$5 billion every couple of years to keep countries from trying to destroy each other, we'll go broke pretty fast. We knuckle under to Turkey, Greece, and Spain, and let giant fearsome Panama tell us to get away from the canal we built...."

(End of quotation.)

Remember, this is a liberal talking out loud, and he seems to be stealing some of our lines. Weird? Is there any explanation?

Yesterday (Sept. 25) we received a letter from a friend in California asking for extra copies of a Report. In the letter she spoke of a liberal acquaintance who is "the foremost authority on the research of the conspiracies behind the assassinations.... She is a liberal but she is uncovering the same enemies that the conservatives have been exposing. *One of these days the people will come together and we'll concentrate on fighting our common enemy.*"

This, we believe, is the real answer to the weird and contradictory things that have been going on. People are beginning to realize that there is a common enemy, and that people are coming together and are beginning to "concentrate on fighting our common enemy."

Therefore, to confuse, bemuse, and amuse the people the bread and circus routine is being expanded, Communists are becoming anti-communists, Ford and Rockefeller are even beginning to talk like conservatives and women are being sent out with guns to do a man's job.

If the people can discern and stand against these wiles of the devilish, and can come together and concentrate on fighting our common enemy, then there is yet hope.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are sent to subscribers. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders and inquiries to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### DICTATORSHIP OF THE PROLETARIAT, AMERICAN STYLE

#### BUREAUCRATIC TAKEOVER ?

At least one Congressman is convinced that the bureaucrats are running our federal government without check or hindrance; that these entrenched office holders who neither campaign for votes nor are elected by voters are regulating the lives, liberties, and properties of all the people of this Nation, that they are representing "the system" rather than the people, and that they are so solidly entrenched in their positions that little short of death can remove them. The President can't do anything about the situation, and the Congress won't do anything about it.

These are the sentiments of Representative Trent Lott, Republican from Mississippi, who would like to see some changes made. He says, and we quote:

"Most people assume that the Chief Executive runs the executive branch of the government, but it just isn't so. Somewhere in all that maze of executive red tape and double talk sit thousands of seasoned bureaucrats, each one trying to run the show. The President, if he's smart, just tries to stay out of their way. After all, everyone knows that you don't talk down to a bureaucrat.

***"Time after time the bureaucrat ignores not only the intent of Congress, but also directives from the President, moral considerations and human considerations. He just wants to enforce the 'regulations.'***

"The bureaucrats in Washington have their own ideas about education, transportation, occupational safety and health, environmental protection, wage grade levels, and a multitude of other programs.

"One solution would be additional congressional oversight. Believe it or not, there are many members of Congress who want to dismantle the bureaucracy and restructure it in the best interests of the people. Unfortunately, a small but vocal minority in the Congress makes every effort to prevent any oversight at all. Government, in their eyes, apparently should be totally beyond the control of any one....

"The only other solution would be an exceptionally strong President determined to tear out the bureaucracy at its very roots.

***"If a President were to strike at the bureaucracy, he would be striking at a monster that provided 715,000 new jobs in the past year—while private jobs dropped 2.3 million. He would be tangling with a combined federal, state, and local payroll that now tops 15 million people, which is enough to account for \$1 of every \$3 in U.S. economy.***

"When you get right down to it, we've grown too big for our britches.... That's the problem with Social Security, welfare, or any other problem you care to mention."  
(Unquote)

If we stick to basic dictionary definitions, a bureaucracy is a "government by bureaus managed by officials who are appointed rather than elected;" and a bureaucrat is "an official who governs by rigid routine." And bureaucrats form one segment of an overall group of people who are generally known as "public employees." This latter term includes all those persons who work for the public and are on the public payroll: diplomats, the so-called "intelligence community," policemen, firemen, teachers, garbage collectors, street cleaners, those who work for utilities that are publicly—as opposed to privately—owned, etc.

Now, the chief difficulty seems to be one of perspective: These public employees (and the term includes all whose salaries and/or wages are paid by the taxpayers) are supposed to be working for the taxpayers. But they seem to have gotten the idea that the taxpayers are working for them! At least, so they are being told by union organizers who are busy with plans to compel all public employees to join labor unions, so these labor leaders can "rule the public" just as the bureaucrats in government rule the public in their particular areas of rulership.

What happens when the public employees

decide that the taxpayers are working for them, is amply demonstrated by the present plight of New York City (a small-scale model of what is going to happen to the United States unless some changes are made soon). An excellent article dealing with the overall situation was written by Allan C. Brownfeld, and appeared in the current (October 4) issue of Human Events.

Because of the important information contained in this article, we reprint excerpts:

\*\*\*\*\*

## **ARE PUBLIC EMPLOYEE UNIONS ABOVE THE LAW?**

*(by Allan C. Brownfeld)*

In recent days we have witnessed a strike of sanitation workers in New York City, of policemen in Baltimore, and of teachers in cities throughout the country. In almost all instances of strikes by public employees, local and state laws are being broken. Clearly, public employee unions believe that they are above the law. Political leaders, by acquiescing in their tactics of blackmail, are showing that they are correct.

Public employees receive wages and benefits which are now higher than those received by men and women employed in private industry and business. Average annual earnings per full-time employee advanced 183 per cent in government and only 146 per cent in private industry between 1952 and 1972. In 1952, the average worker in private employment was wage-wise 5 per cent ahead of the public employee (\$3,430 vs. \$3,279).

In addition to dramatic salary increases, public employees are the beneficiaries of generous pension programs.... The public is almost always unaware of the huge pension commitments that are being piled up—and when it learns of them it is far too late to do anything about them.... Public employee payments (over and above wages) multiplied more than 10 times between 1952 and 1972—from \$831 to \$8,562 million—while salaries meanwhile only quadrupled. At present rates public employee pensions will more than triple in the current decade. In some cities certain agencies already pay out in pensions as much as in current salaries and their number is increasing.

Federal employee retirement funds held a balance of \$28 billion in 1972, with uncovered liabilities well over twice that high. State and local employee retirement funds owned \$68 billion worth of assets in 1972,

certainly only a fraction of their long-range obligations. In some public systems a worker can retire on half pay after 20 years, regardless of age, while few private pension systems distribute benefits before age 60. Private pensions and annuities are usually based on actual contributions which are related to wages earned. Under federal civil service retirement rates, pensions are based only on the highest years.

At the present time, the benefits of Social Security recipients are annually adjusted for inflation by the consumer price index. But retired federal employees get an extra 1 per cent pension increase every time their checks are adjusted for changes in the cost of living. Yet, at the very moment when federal workers are the recipients of such generous benefits, there is an effort to force all of them, whether they wish to join or not, into labor unions.

Legislation now before the Congress would impose compulsory public sector bargaining on all governments. This means that the U.S. government will be in the position of having to negotiate as an equal with a private organization, in this case with a labor union.

Secondly, workers would be forced to grant monopoly bargaining privileges—that is, individual public employees would be compelled to accept union officials as their "exclusive representatives" in dealing with their own government.

Third, compulsory membership will be imposed where all public employees, including those who do not wish to join a union, will have to join and pay money to the union, or lose the right to work for their own government.

***This legislation is dangerous, both for those workers who will be forced into unions against their will and to the American society as a whole, which will be subjected on a federal level to the "public be damned" attitude which public employee unions have evidenced on local and state levels.***

...There are now hundreds of public workers' strikes every year—their number has grown from 15 in 1958 to more than 400 in 1970 and 388 in 1973. Governors and mayors are unwilling to fire and replace public employees even though the law, in many instances, mandates it.

The courts have also changed since Judge T. Alan Goldsborough in December 1946

sentenced the United Mine Workers Union to a fine of \$3.5 million and John L. Lewis to \$10,000 for disobeying an order to postpone strike action. The conviction was upheld by the U.S. Supreme Court 7 to 2 because "the course taken by the union carried with it such a serious threat to the orderly constitutional government, and to the economic and social welfare of the nation, that a fine of substantial size is required in order to emphasize the gravity of the offense...."

Today, a typical situation was that of a District of Columbia Superior Court which imposed fines and jail sentences against leaders of striking Washington teachers in 1972—but vacated them on the following day. When a state superior court ordered a picketing ban in a San Francisco municipal strike in 1974, the mayor refused to enforce it because he "would not act as a strike-breaker."

New York City has set the pattern for many others. New York State has a strict law against strikes of public employees, the Condon-Wadlin Act. It was never enforced because officials deemed it too severe and punitive. After a 12-day subway strike in 1967, Gov. Rockefeller sponsored its repeal and replacement by the more lenient Taylor Act. But a few months later, in February 1968, when the mayor of New York was trying to hold firm against striking garbage workers, Rockefeller intervened. Instead of carrying out the mandate of the Taylor Act or calling out the National Guard as the mayor had requested, he capitulated to the demands of the strike leaders.

## Rocky Thinks Big

In seeking Republican support in 1976, Vice President Nelson Rockefeller has been campaigning around the country, insisting that he is no longer a big-government liberal. But that's not the way he talked to Robert Scheer, the far-left journalist who recently did a profile of Rocky for *Playboy* magazine. To Scheer, Rocky suggested he was still a big advocate of government planning, not only on a nationwide scale, but on a worldwide scale as well. Scheer quotes this dialogue between Rockefeller and himself:

"Rockefeller: I'm a great believer in planning.

"Scheer: What kind of planning?

"Rockefeller: Economic, social, military, total world planning."

What public employee unions have learned from all this...is that "strikes against government, though they are a felony under federal or state law, can be undertaken with impunity. Moreover, such unlawful strikes pay off in fat wage agreements because no public official has the courage...to uphold the public interest...."

If the Congress wishes to see federal employees conduct themselves as city employees in New York and other cities have done, the thing for the Congress to do is pass legislation calling for compulsory unionization. Congress is on notice that public employee unions believe that they are above the law. To sanction that kind of illegality by giving it more force is to cause other citizens to doubt that we really live, in reality, in a society of law and not of men—especially those men we call union leaders.

(End of quotes from Allan Brownfeld article in *Human Events*, 10/4/75).

\*\*\*\*\*

It isn't just that public employee union leaders want to prove that they are above the law; they want people to believe that **they are the law**. Take the case of Jerry Wurf as an example. He is Big Boss of the American Federation of State, County, and Municipal Employees, who boasts that in the past two years he has called more than 75 illegal strikes, and has boasted that "We are as political as hell." He admits that he uses his labor union for political purposes and hopes to turn his union chapters into political clubs, so that he and other labor leaders will be able to select and elect our

future Presidents and Vice Presidents, U.S. Senators and Representatives, Governors and State Legislators, Mayors and Municipal Officials.

In a sworn statement signed and given the Clerk of the Superior Court of the District of Columbia, Jerry Wurf deposed, among other things, that:

"The American Federation of State, County and Municipal Employees... receives revenues in the form of per capita tax payments of \$1.50 per member per month from its local unions.... Per capita tax revenues so received are co-mingled in the general fund of AFSCME and used for its programs and activities, including political action and legislative action programs.... In recent years, the political programs and activities of AFSCME have been closely related to one of the two major

political parties, particularly at the national level. Some AFSCME officers and staff personnel hold official positions in that party at the national, state or local level, and participate in the election campaigns of candidates of that party. Through coordination with other international unions and their state and local representatives AFSCME and its PEOPLE Committee (Public Employees Organized to Promote Legislative Equality) assist in providing financial, organizational and manpower resources for voter registration drives, preparation and dissemination of campaign literature, and get-out-the-vote activities in support of candidate campaigns. ...Contributions are made from the general funds of AFSCME to candidates for state and local offices...the PEOPLE Committee furnished financial assistance to some candidates for federal office...."

From the preceding it should be very clear that union leaders are organizing all government employees for the purpose of controlling elections and, in effect, *choosing their own bosses*.

It was the intent of the authors of our United States Constitution that no government employee should engage in political activity. That is why, in the choosing of Presidential Electors, the Constitution states: "...no Senator or Representative, or Person holding an Office of Trust or Profit under the United States, shall be appointed an Elector."

The alleged aim of our federal government is, among other things, to provide for the *general welfare of all citizens*; whereas, the aim of a labor union is to provide for the *particular welfare of its members*, at the expense of all other citizens, as in the cases of police strikes, firemen strikes, sanitation workers strikes, teachers strikes, etc.

Unions are political instruments, and they can, when organized and their actions legalized, control elections and control elected officials. The voter-at-large cannot match the superb organization that Big Labor has introduced into the political process.

And, if we are to believe George Meany of AFL-CIO, Leonard Woodcock of UAW and CFR, Jerry Wurf of AFSCME, Albert Shanker of AFT, Helen Wise of NEA, and other Big Union Bosses, the next national election is the time when the Unions are going to take over.

This is what we meant when we titled this letter the "Dictatorship of the Proletariat,

American Style." The evolution of the word "proletariat" is interesting in this connection. Derived from the Latin "proletarius" which meant a Roman citizen of the class that, lacking property, served the state only by having children (our perpetual welfare workers are unionized). When the Socialists of the last century wanted to re-classify people, they used the word "proletariat" to identify all who worked for others, especially industrial workers. When Soviet Russia became a "Dictatorship of the Proletariat," everybody worked for the government and drew their salaries, wages, benefits, food stamps, social security, etc., from the government (the bourgeoisie, or middle class, had been liquidated and there were no private employers.) Theoretically, all were of the proletariat, even the dictators. Hence, in Russia, a totalitarian dictatorship was established under a "better smelling" name.

Here in the United States, all do not work for the government all of the time—not yet, anyway. So, the term "proletariat" might be applied to all who work for the government, and all who work for salaries or wages and who can be organized into unions, and thus controlled by union leaders who will cooperate (as Syndicalists) with the Government sponsored Corporation Monopolists and Money Controllers — all of which adds up to another kind of totalitarian dictatorship called Corporate Socialism. This is a political system (Fascism) which calls for the liquidation of the middle class (bourgeoisie) so that all people will work for the government, or for Corporations that are a part of the Government!

In his book *Let Our Cities Burn* (Arlington House), Ralph de Toledano documents the danger and declares: "The battle...will be a long and bitter one. With unlimited power almost in their grasp, and with it hegemony over all of Big Labor, the sachems of public employee unionism will not give up easily. They have demonstrated in the past their ability to ride heedlessly over the public and over the nation's basic laws, and they are certain they can do it again. If they succeed, then these United States will succumb to a government of, by, and for a Big Labor oligarchy." And the Corporate Monopolists will aid and abet. It is the Endangered Middle Class that must defeat this Conspiracy.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### DID THE CIRCUS BEGIN BEFORE THE BREAD ARRIVED?

#### PACESETTERS SELDOM WIN

The touts will tell you that in an important race, the horse that takes the lead and sets the pace for the first few furloughs, usually slows down in the long run and seldom wins the race. And politicians tell us that election races generally follow the same pattern; the candidate that starts too soon and runs too fast seldom finishes in the money.

And it does seem that the election race began exceptionally early (it's still over a year before the big event), and some of the hopefuls are running very fast too early. True, there are any number of things going on in the world that the American people shouldn't be permitted to think about too long or too seriously. Things like the sell-out of Portugal and Spain, the real danger behind the sending of American civilians into no-man's-land in the Gaza Strip, the true import of the events following the bankruptcy of New York City, the fact that the recession is not really easing up as much as was promised and that prices are still climbing too fast for comfort and that unemployment is worse than predicted — and that the whole United States seems about to be in the same situation as that now facing the "big apple."

These are problems that could cause revolutions right here at home, and a big political circus to bemuse the subjects is the historically approved answer. But, when the Roman leaders gave circuses they also gave out bread and corn — and an unconscionable quantity of our wheat and corn has gone and is going to Russia and her satellites and So, perhaps in an effort to keep the hoi polloi from meditating on the hard times that seem sure to come under our present leadership, the political hopefuls have felt it politic to start politicking in earnest and earlier than usual. So, at least ten Democratic runners are in the race, with most of them appearing in person in the first primary of the season. We refer to the recently concluded AFL-CIO Convention. After George Meany had made it quite clear that he would

do anything within his power to get Gerald Ford out of the White House, the parade of bidders for Big Labor's endorsement began, beginning early in the morning with Henry Jackson and ending late at night with Hubert Humphrey. For what it may be worth in the home stretch, Humphrey was the only speaker at that party who had not yet announced his candidacy, and he was the one who almost surely did win Big Labor's endorsement. Humphrey also played it smart by requesting that his name be dropped from the membership list of the Council on Foreign Relations, an act that President Kennedy found advisable when he ran for the Big Prize. As things stand at present, Hubert has the Democratic nomination all but wrapped up.

Meanwhile, on the Republican side of the track, Ford is running like a rogue elephant. He has promised to visit every State in the Union at least once before the year is out. He has started inventing excuses to obtain prime time on TV networks. Despite the threat that someone is going to take a shot at him every time he goes to California, he intends to make as many trips as possible because he fears that Ronald Reagan will win the California primary with a dangerous majority unless he, Ford, wins friends and gains influence fast. Meanwhile the real threat—Rockefeller—who wants to be President but knows he'll never win the post in an honest election, is playing the part of Ford's alter ego and indispensable assistant, ready to take over the minute anything happens to his "boss". We use the term advisedly, of course.

Meanwhile, solicitations for funds also seem earlier and more prolific than usual. There are requests for money from party headquarters, special blocs and caucuses, coordinating councils and common causes, individual candidates and special interest promoters. An answer to one such solicitation appeared as an open letter in the September, 1975, "American Voice." It is worthy of extensive circulation and we help the cause

by reprinting the letter, as it appeared in the original publication:

---

### **REPUBLICRAT-SOCIALIST BILDERBERGER MERGER?**

National Republican  
Congressional Committee,  
U.S. House of Representatives,  
Post Office Box 2837,  
Washington, D.C.

Gentlemen:

So now you have become alarmed! I say it is about time. And now you want money from me to help fight the Democrats. Ridiculous!

Let me ask a few questions: Where has the Republican Party been for the past 62 years? The answer is that the Republicans have been helping the Democrats socialize America.

Where was the Republican Party when the Marxist income tax was established? When the privately-owned Federal Reserve Banks were established? When the tax-free foundations were established? When the "temporary" withholding system was established? When the UN was established? I will answer. You were right there with the Democrats bringing these things about.

Where were you while the people of this country were being robbed and the wealth of this country was being squandered all over the earth? Where were you? You know the answer.

Where were you when U.S. based multinational corporations used U.S. technology to build the military-industrial complex of Soviet Russia and thus create an "enemy"? At the same time we were taxed to build the military-industrial complex of America to "protect" us from the "enemy" we had created. The whole situation is absurd because both countries are managed by the same greedy, avaricious people—the Rockefeller, CFR, Bilderberger cabal.

Where were you when OSHACRATS and other parasites were sent scrounging through the country to harass and destroy businesses? Where were you when a political committee redesigned automobiles to make them less efficient and more costly? Where were you when dummies designed caps for medicine bottles so that not even doctors, nurses or pharmacists can open them conveniently?

I see little difference between the Democrats and the Republicans. They look alike,

think alike and stink alike. We don't have a two-party system because both parties are owned, managed and manipulated by the same people—named above.

I think we should have two parties — the socialists, Rockefellers and Bilderbergers in one party; and Americans in the second party. The second party would have a platform based on limited government as prescribed by the U.S. Constitution. It would be nationalistic — America First. It would be isolationist and would let the "enemy" collapse from its own internal weaknesses. When such a party comes along, and I think it will, I will give it complete support.

In the meantime, why don't you and Rocky hold hands and say a prayer — while you are "preying"?

Sincerely yours,

Norman L. Cotton, R.W.E.,  
Palo Alto, California

---

It is not the business nor the desire of this editor and reporter to recommend parties, or candidates. Though such people as the Rockefellers and the Kissingers, the Bayhs and the Udalls, et al, render it impossible, we try to avoid discussing personalities and stick to issues and situations, cabals and conspiracies, ploys and plots which affect America and Americans, with the accent on Christian Americans.

Therefore, we cannot recommend Ernest L. Miller, who has declared himself to be an independent candidate for President of the United States. Never having met the man, or heard him speak, we wouldn't feel qualified to judge him as a candidate. However, he sent us a copy of his Platform and, with a few rather unimportant reservations, we believe that Mr. Miller has come up with just the kind of a Platform that would meet with the wholehearted approval of our previous contributor, Mr. Norman Cotton.

Because Mr. Miller hits most of the highlights of what has gone wrong, and what can be done to rectify those wrongs, we compliment Mr. Miller for his stated stand, and are pleased to publish most of his Platform, with a few expurgations which will be explained in the text:

---

### **PLATFORM OF AN INDEPENDENT CANDIDATE FOR PRESIDENT**

I. The complete restoration of the Constitutional right to unmolestedly worship



and exercise faith in the Supreme, Sovereign Creator, Preserver and Ruler of all things. All laws, court rulings, or bureaucratic edicts designed to forbid, restrain, or interfere with voluntary public worship in educational institutions, or other suitable places, must, by proper legal procedure, be immediately abrogated.

2. The restoration of national sovereignty and constitutional government. I will not try to reform our present, bureaucratic, pro-communist government. I will not try to put a new patch on an old garment. My administration will build a new structure on the foundation of our founding fathers, our original Constitution, and the Word of God.

3. Repeal the Unconstitutional Federal Reserve Act of 1913 and make Congress control our money while the taxpayers control the Congress.

4. Repeal, abrogate, and abolish the United Nations Charter. Pull the United States out of the United Nations and kick the United Nations out of the United States.

5. Repeal the Arms Control Act of 1961 and every law to register or take guns from the American people.

6. The immediate repeal and complete repudiation of the treasonable State Department Top Secret Publication 7277, Disarmament Series 5, signed by President Kennedy in 1961 and accepted and approved and endorsed and implemented by the Congress of the United States through passage of Public Law 89-297, also classified as a top secret document....

7. Weather Modification or Cloud Seeding is bringing chaotic weather, destructive floods and droughts, and global famine.... I am now working with members of the United States Senate for the introduction of legislation that will eliminate, or at least control Cloud Seeding. My administration will turn the weather completely over to Almighty God, where it belongs.

8. The consistent Foreign Policy of the United States has been the promotion, financing, and encouraging of International Communism.... My administration will completely clean up and reorganize the State Department and reverse our Foreign Policy.

9. Welfare cases across the Nation increase at the rate of 39% annually while welfare costs increase 42% annually. Only 9% of the people receiving welfare actually need or deserve it.... HEW occupies 57 large buildings and operates on a budget of \$118 billion a year. My administration would completely abolish the Rockefeller, pro-communist, welfare state Department of Health,

Education, and Welfare, fire every case worker, put every able-bodied welfare recipient to work, and adequately and economically provide for the 9% who deserve and need assistance.

10. Take the Devil, sensitivity training, sex education, One-Worldism, Socialism, Marxism, witchcraft, brainwashing, and change techniques out of our schools and bring the Bible, Prayer, Patriotism, honesty, chastity, personal integrity, and a free enterprise economic system in. Eliminate all federal aid to education, stop all busing for integration purposes, and completely abolish all compulsory attendance laws.

11. The maintenance of a defensive military capability second to none on earth, the only positive deterrent of aggression and war. Stop indoctrinating our Armed Forces with Atheism, Marxism, and One-Worldism, and get them established in true Christian Americanism.

12. The establishment of rigid immigration controls and the deportation of millions of illegal entrants and communist-trained guerrillas and revolutionists, drug pushers, and subversives.

13. The immediate and complete discontinuance of all government controls, restrictions, and bureaucratic hindrances and menaces and harassments and subsidies that have limited the productive capacity of the American farmer. A complete reversal of the present policy of furnishing the technology and money for Communist countries to build factories to employ Slave Labor to compete with the American free labor. American industry and labor must be protected by an adequate tariff. And American taxpayers must no longer be required to endorse pro-communist countries.

14. The repeal of the 25th Amendment which was designed to appoint a Communist Dictator to rule the United States.

15. Stop the 'Give Away' of the Panama Canal and the adoption of the Genocide and Seabed Treaties and repudiate all secret treaties and entangling alliances with all foreign powers.

16. Repeal the 16th Amendment and do away with the Communist-hatched income tax fraud.

17. Immediately discontinue Foreign Aid which has been consistently used to destroy Christianity and to promote International Communism.

18. Repeal all Communist-hatched Mental Health legislation designed to put psychiatric wards in every hospital and build mental institutions to be staffed by Pavlov-

ian psychopoliticians and to arrest and change or lobotomize all Christian Patriots without warrant or justification.

19. Adopt legislation outlawing the Communist Party and all subversive organizations that plot against or threaten the internal peace and security of the United States.

20. Completely abolish the (proposed) Equal Rights Amendment, Regional Government, Fluoridation of water, and recognition of and detente and trade with all Communist-controlled countries.

21. Abolish all laws, court orders, and bureaucratic edicts that restrict or interfere with the testing and use of cancer cures, herbs, vitamins, and organic food supplements known to have proven medicinal values.

22. Immediate adoption of strict laws against abortion and so-called mercy killings.

23. Restoration of capital punishment for murder and other serious criminal offenses.

24. Locally supported and controlled police forces absolutely independent of federal control.

25. Strict laws against the sale, distribution and use of marijuana and other drugs.

26. The election by the people of all District Court Judges; with Supreme Court judges to be appointed or elected for a period of 4 years.

(Planks #27, 28 and 29 are omitted, due to lack of space—Ed.)

I prayerfully solicit the opportunity to explain in detail to any church, organization, group, or party my reasons for adopting each Plank in the above Platform.

(signed) Ernest L. Miller

Independent Candidate for  
President of the United States.  
Miller for President Committee  
Post Office Drawer 959  
Harrisonburg, Virginia 22801

---

**Now, come, let us reason together.** There are more than a dozen candidates for President of the United States already campaigning, with many more expected to announce that they are also running. Hundreds of millions of dollars will be spent on air, paper and ink, transportation, banquets, primaries, national conventions, etc. When all is over, one bearing the Democratic party label, one bearing the Republican party label, and numerous minority party and independent nominees will vie for that seat in the Oval Room which seats—at least in theory—the most powerful man in the world.

The way it was when the Constitution was respected and regarded by all, was quite different: literate property owners elected State Representatives, who chose Presidential Electors, who chose a President and a Vice President of the United States. Then we had a Republic, not a Democracy; then our Presidents were seasoned Statesmen, not crowd pleasers seeking a better job with more pay and power and privilege.

Let us suppose an honest political party were able to win election to the Presidency of an honest man on a platform similar to that of Ernest L. Miller. What would then happen? Let us quote a man whose answer we respected greatly. At one time a great many people were clamoring for the election of General of the Army Douglas MacArthur. He might even have won. But, in our last intimate conversation with him he said, in effect, that if he became President he would institute such a house-cleaning that nothing would result but a bloody civil war, unless he were assured that the vast majority of the American people were behind him; that this Republic could not be restored until the people themselves began to demand it. So, MacArthur asked people to back Sen. Taft, who was double-crossed in Texas so that Eisenhower might win. The rest is history.

Today, the tenor of the body politic is even better attuned to the disharmonies of democracy. We are told that in 1974 and 1975 the number of Americans supported by taxes (government employees, the disabled, servicemen, the unemployed, those on welfare, and those on social security) totals 80.65 million; while workers in the private sector number only 71.65 million. The scales are beginning to point toward radical collapse. And, believe it or not, that is the time of greatest opportunity for Christian reconstructionists. In the long run, any condition of life that fails to conform to the law of God becomes untenable. And we have been called, not to defeat and slavery; but to victory and dominion.

---

DON BELL REPORTS is published weekly; accenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, first class postage, to each subscriber. We also have a limited supply of our last book, "The Contrived Evolution of Regional Government," which are available at \$2 per copy. Don Bell Reports subscription rate: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### HOW TOTAL TYRANNY COULD COME TO THE UNITED STATES

#### IF A GOVERNMENT GOES BANKRUPT -

When history is made to repeat itself, can the people be depended upon to react in the manner expected of them? Can they be trusted to exhibit the "conditioned response" for which they have been trained? The answers to these and similar questions may be causing considerable concern and worry in the ranks of the self-chosen "history makers" as they prepare for the Great Happenings of Bicentennial 1976. Their concern seems to have to do with whether they can bring about a revolution without also starting a counter-revolution—which their predecessors were not able to do in 1776, were able to do in 1932, but may not be able to do again in 1976. If they cannot prevent a counter-revolution, then they must be prepared to quell it by force, even as the forces of George III attempted in 1776.

First, about the historical repeat:

The year 1932 was to have been the time for a great national celebration. It was the bicentennial anniversary of the birth of our first great President George Washington who has ever been honored as the Father of our Country, first in war, first in peace, and first in the hearts of his countrymen. His 200th birthday was to be the occasion of a Great Bicentennial Celebration. However, behind the scenes, a very carefully planned crisis was created (an economic collapse and a financial panic), in order to bring about a revolution (called The New Deal), without bringing about a counter-revolution, as had occurred in 1776.

If you have been listening to the political speeches of Gerald Ford as he rails against the Congress (often with justification), you may have noticed certain striking historical similarities:

In 1932 there was a famine in the midst of plenty, and FDR ran on a Platform that contained specific remedies which would have healed the land, had they been carried out as promised. That 1932 Platform—and these are direct quotes—expressly denounced "the

indefensible expansion and contraction of credit for private profit at the expense of the public," which is exactly what the Federal Reserve System does today, and which Ford says he is against (when he speaks publicly, that is). The 1932 Platform also denounced "the merger of competitive business into monopolies," because this constituted a grave threat to free enterprise, just as do conglomerates and multinationals today. That 1932 Platform also contained some very constructive pledges which we keep hearing today; such as:

"a sound currency to be preserved at all hazards....

"maintenance of the national credit by a federal budget annually balanced...

"an immediate and drastic reduction of governmental expenditures by abolishing useless commissions and offices, consolidating departments and bureaus, and eliminating extravagance, to accomplish a saving of not less than twenty-five percent in the cost of federal government....

"removal of government from all fields of private enterprise except where necessary to develop public works and natural resources in the common interest...."

FDR won election on such a Platform and then reversed and circumvented that Platform by deliberately substituting a program Fabian in form and Fascist in intent (the Fascistic intentions were stalled by the Supreme Court when it declared AAA and NRA both unconstitutional).

The point being: Roosevelt and his Brain Trusters were able to bring about a revolution without causing a counter-revolution! True, it took a Second World War to divert the impending default of a system that was destroying itself. However, before it became necessary to go to war to salvage the socialists' impossible dream, Roosevelt had demonstrated his possession of so-called political charisma and the spell-binder's power to keep the majority of the people—and the Congress—hoodwinked. Even after he began to boast publicly that he had

"built up new instruments of public power" that in other hands than his might "provide shackles for the liberties of the people." (Public Papers of Franklin D. Roosevelt, Vol. 5, page 16). Even after it was known that he had advised a Congressional Subcommittee: "I hope your Committee will not permit doubts as to constitutionality, however reasonable, to block the suggested legislation." (Congressional Record, Volume 79, page 14363.).

Even as when America's first counter-revolution was fought in 1776, it might also have been said of FDR as it was of George III, that "He has refused his assent to laws, the most wholesome and necessary for the public good. He has erected a multitude of new offices, and sent hither swarms of new officers to harass our people, and eat out their

substance." (Declaration of Independence).

However, the times and conditions were such that FDR could get away with things that were not permitted George of England. And even the Planners are doubtful that a Ford, a Rockefeller, a Humphrey, or even a Reagan, could complete this "New Revolution" without inciting that dreaded counter-revolution on the part of what a former Vice President dubbed "the Silent Majority."

It is this fear of counter-rebellion that may be behind the current attempts to alter the image and change the purpose of such institutions as the CIA, the FBI, and the rest of the Intelligence Community, to "unionize" the U.S. Army, Navy and Air Force, and to give the Big Labor Bosses control over all public employees, especially the local police and fire departments. It is this fear

---

## GUNS IN THE HANDS OF THE PEOPLE A POLITICAL INSURANCE POLICY

By Hon. Larry McDonald  
of Georgia

Over 100 gun control bills have been introduced into the 94th Congress. Those of us who are fighting the antigun people find that they want to ignore, or deliberately misinterpret, the second amendment to the U.S. Constitution.

The right to keep and bear arms came to America with British Common Law. It was considered both a right and a responsibility, essential to both individual and community self-defense. And when the British marched on Lexington and Concord to seize the weapons of the colonists, the minutemen fought back.

Later, there was no hope of ratifying a U.S. Constitution without a Bill of Rights which included the second amendment protecting the right to keep and bear arms. The dangers of a powerful central government, even an American, republican style central government, seemed too great without it.

It is my sworn duty to uphold and defend the Constitution of the United States. That includes the second amendment.

### **Criminal Control, Not Gun Control**

It should not be necessary to state the obvious—crime is the work of criminals, not their weapons. Gun-control is not an effective crime-control measure. It is only a slight inconvenience to the criminal, but a burden to those who pay attention to the law.

It is significant that when big-city criminals especially are found to be in violation of existing gun laws—including the onerous laws of New York City and Washington, D.C.—they are very rarely penalized for the gun offense. In fact, they are rarely penalized for anything.

As a result, there are tens of thousands of people walking around free today who believe that they can get away with murder—because they already have. My staff recently investigated the case of a sadistic torture murderer, sentenced to life imprisonment, who was released in a little over two years. Thanks to heavy patronization by "liberal" academics, this high school dropout was "laundered" through Harvard in one year, presented with a master's degree, and given a job as a college dean.

There is no logical way to blame our soaring rate of murder, armed robbery and aggravated assault on "guns" when it is the "liberal" policy of releasing murderers, and even rewarding them, which is really responsible.

### **Back-Door Confiscation**

Years ago, gun-control advocates denied that their objective was the total disarmament of the American people. Nowadays, more and more of them do admit to this objective. When noted radicals agree with such

of counter-action that has inspired all the present frenzy concerning gun control and the disarming of citizens (see accompanying article by Rep. McDonald).

Let us assume that history is being made to repeat itself, because the take-over was not wholly completed under FDR. Let us assume that, once again, planned economic collapse and financial panic will create the crisis which will, in turn, make it possible for the tyrants to take over. Only, this time, something new has been added; **governments will themselves default**, so that a new form of government can be created "out of necessity," to replace the old representative republican, free enterprise form.

Harry Schultz, in his first October issue, gives us a clue. He writes: "New York is on the verge of bankruptcy and a study by the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation shows about 100 commercial banks would be

in serious trouble if New York defaults on its obligations! Shades of the Credit Anstalt of 1929, the straw that breaks the back? Analysts are warning the US budget deficit could exceed \$90 billion in 1976. TWA and Pan Am are trying desperately not to go broke. There have been 320 threats on the President's life in the first 20 days of September, and 1541 Vietnamese are threatening to kill themselves unless they are sent **back** to Vietnam from US territory. Whatever happened to the American dream? (My view is the dream began to die as the Constitution was raped. That began in earnest in 1901 and increasingly over the years with the 1913 FRB Act (money creation by government) the worst attack, along with the income tax about the same time.... And Gerald Ford continues to shake hands! It's like singing 'We shall overcome' as we all go down for the third time." (Harry Schultz Letter, PO Box 2523, Lausanne 1002, Switzerland).

=====

a policy, it is surprising only to those who do not realize how close they are to taking us over. Many radicals now want only police and soldiers to be armed, because they believe that what they have to worry about is not the "oppression" they bewail in public statements, but a counter-revolution from the American people.

The gun controllers are not yet strong enough to disarm us all at once, with a single comprehensive law. Thus, they try to pass a series of laws to curtail and chip away at our rights bit by bit. Each law represents a wedge, and the bureaucrats can be relied on to drive each wedge deeper.

For that reason, I will support none of the gun-control laws now before the House. In fact, I have proposed the repeal of the Gun Control Act of 1968, since it is unconstitutional, and in addition, it has had no effect on crime.

The Federal Government has recently disguised itself as everybody's fussy maiden aunt, trying to take our dangerous toys away before we hurt ourselves with them. Yet the record shows that the American people as a whole are remarkably responsible with firearms. We, the American people, possess perhaps 120,000,000 rifles, shotguns, and handguns; yet only about 2,500 people a year are killed by them accidentally. This is about the same number as were killed in 1900, when our population was less than

half its present number.

Actually, the concern for "safety" is a new wrinkle in the same old game. Now the gun-controllers are trying to convince us that it is safer not to try to defend ourselves, because we may provoke the poor criminal and force him to shoot us. It is true that one takes a chance when one tries to defend one's self. But is that not better than having no chance at all? Perhaps we should poll the victims of violent crime about that.

#### Insurance

Since our dominant "liberals" have proven unwilling to perform one of the basic functions of any government—protecting the public from criminals—we have every right to do what is necessary to protect ourselves. And the right of self-defense implies the means of self-defense.

The right of self-defense applies to society as a whole, as well. Our Founding Fathers included the second amendment in the Constitution for a political reason—it was intended to make tyranny hazardous to the tyrant's health.

A population armed with 120,000,000 weapons presents a very real deterrent to would-be tyrants, foreign or domestic. The gun controllers are concerned about their safety, not ours. An armed citizenry is a sturdy political insurance policy.

Let us keep it that way.

The possibility of using a financial crisis for ulterior political purposes, is hinted by Dr. George Benson in his latest letter. He writes:

"The alternatives to fiscal responsibility are ugly to contemplate. We have seen an example in New York City when 19,000 city employees were laid off out of sheer necessity (30,000 have been laid off as of this writing—Ed.) Various countries of the world have shown us what happens when government tells its citizens they have the 'right' to certain government-paid-for services and then cannot deliver those services. Violent chaos and revolutionary overthrow of that form of government has resulted, sometimes with thousands of citizens being shot down in the streets. It can happen in America.... **Has it been planned to happen just as it is happening?** Will there be skilled opposition to our taking the necessary steps to successfully solve our problems? There have been and still are in England, as there were in Rome." (Accent as in original).

The following "information leak" regarding preparations for a possible military takeover of the country, to be followed by the imposition of a dictatorship, occurred on a nationally televised program last August 17. In a "Meet the Press" interview with Senator Frank Church (D-Idaho), who heads the Senate investigation of the CIA, FBI, etc., the following dialogue was broadcast, and we are quoting directly from the transcript of that program:

\*\*\*\*\*

Mr. Rowan: I just reviewed the report of another committee that you chaired on the National Emergency, and I'd like to ask if your Intelligence Committee is going to follow up on that subject? Specifically, are you looking into the security index of the FBI, which lists thousands of Americans who will be detained in the event of a national emergency? Specifically, are you looking into the Emergency Office's Mount Weather computer system which gives the White House virtual access to many government computers, and third, are you looking into the military's contingency plans for martial law, including something called "Garden Plot"?...

Senator Church: In due course the committee will pass judgment on those questions. I am not going to pre-guess the committee or prematurely attempt to pass judgment on this program. But let me tell you this: In the need to develop a capacity to know what potential enemies are doing, the

United States government has perfected a technological capability that enables us to monitor the messages that go through the air. These messages are between ships at sea, they could be between units, military units in the field; we have a very extensive capability of intercepting messages wherever they may be in the airwaves. This is necessary and important to the United States as we look abroad at enemies or potential enemies. We must know.

At the same time that capability at any time could be turned around on the American people and no American would have any privacy left, such as the capability to monitor everything; telephone conversations, telegrams, it doesn't matter. There would be no place to hide. If this government ever became a tyranny, if a dictator ever took charge in this country, the technological capacity that the intelligence community has given the government could enable it to impose total tyranny, and there would be no way to fight back because the most careful effort to combine together in resistance to the government, no matter how privately it was done, is within the reach of the government to know. Such is the capability of this technology.... I know the capacity that is there to make tyranny total in America.... That is the abyss from which there is no return. .... (End of quotation).

\*\*\*\*\*

In summary: All it takes is a "declared" national emergency, and whoever is in the White House at the time can become an automatic dictator. In terms of emergency statutes, the federal government has been operating under scores of them which were set up for special purposes. Still in effect is Roosevelt's Banking Holiday Emergency Decree of 1933, as is Truman's Korean Emergency Measure, Nixon's Postal Emergency Declaration, etc. There are said to be some 470 different laws carrying certain "emergency" provisions.

But most important of all, there is Executive Order 11490 "assigning emergency preparedness functions to federal departments and agencies." This is a stand-by, catch-all Order which would convert the nation into a bureaucratic dictatorship at any time the Chief Executive decides that a national emergency of sufficient importance exists, and he declares EO 11490 to be in effect. A financial crisis could be the panic button. But things looked even worse in 1776.....

### THE MANY FACES OF THE SECOND AMERICAN REVOLUTION

#### THE COMPLETE CONSPIRACY

Under the guise of a national bicentennial observance, the people of the United States are being herded into mass participation in a Second American Revolution. This fact, of course, hardly qualifies as news to any individual who reads a newspaper or magazine, watches a television show, or hears a radio broadcast. Everybody of importance—from Presidents on down—talks about the New Revolution, the Second Revolution, the New Federalism, the Changing Times, or some other term meaning the same thing. It seems that we must adopt revolutionary new attitudes toward government, law, morals, religion, education, or you name it. The change agents in our midst have made the word "change" a key word of life, a household word, a word which provides both excuse and justification for any new thing that is to be foisted upon the public.

What is not so well known by the general public is that, behind what is supposed to be a laudable, worthwhile and patriotic attempt to honor our Nation, its founders, and the basic ideals and principles of government they left us, every conceivable means and method are being employed to destroy our Republic and its system of free enterprise. This, of course, is the work of a whole network of conspiratorial groups who want to convert this Nation into a Socialist State within a Socialist World Government.

Again, the fact that such a conspiracy does exist, is hardly news to most thinking Americans. However, what does seem to qualify as news, if not revelation, concerns the devious and conniving means and methods being employed by these conspirators to hoodwink the people-at-large. And the people and organizations that are busy trying to "collectivize" us.

A few years ago—in 1962—the following paragraph constituted a concise summation of the dangers which threatened us as a Nation:

"The preservation and expansion of freedom are today threatened from two directions.

The one threat is obvious and clear. It is the external threat coming from the evil men in the Kremlin who promise to bury us. The other threat is far more subtle. It is the internal threat coming from men of good intentions and good will who wish to reform us. Impatient with the slowness of persuasion and example to achieve the great social changes they envision, they are anxious to use the power of the state to achieve their ends, and are confident of their own ability to do so. Yet, if they gained the power they would fail to achieve their immediate aims and, in addition, would produce a collective state from which they would recoil in horror and of which they would be among the first victims. Concentrated power is not rendered harmless by the good intentions of those who create it." (Economist Milton Friedman in "Capitalism and Freedom," 1962, p. 200).

Now the situation is different, partly because of the "spirit of detente" introduced by Henry Kissinger, which was to make virtual partners of "the evil men in the Kremlin" and "the men of good intentions" who wish to reform us. Thus, it became a world-wide conspiracy which has many faces and many methods.

That "external threat" still exists, of course, and has been made more serious by the policy of unilateral disarmament that has been pursued by Secretary of State Kissinger and Secretary of Defense Schlesinger. Example: General L. D. Clay, Jr., Commander-in-Chief of the North American Defense Command (NORAD), said in a speech on Nov. 13, 1974, that "We no longer have as our primary mission the air defense of the North American Continent." He said that NORAD would still provide warning of any strategic attack upon the United States, but he added the chilling comment that "the nation as an entity and every citizen in it may measure longevity from the instant warning is received."

For those who fear external attack, the facts are disturbing. A mid-1975 report from



the Defense Department stated that the U.S. has 2208 strategic offensive weapons, as compared with the U.S.S.R.'s 3524. We had 291 major surface combatant ships and submarines; Russia had 546. We had 9,000 tanks; Russia had 40,000. Our military manpower, a little more than two million; Russia's, approximately four-and-a-half million. As for the strategy of detente, an estimate by the Defense Intelligence Agency, of the Department of Defense, September 2, 1975, read in part:

"For the Soviets, detente is intended to facilitate their attainment of ultimate, overall dominance over the West... in the U.S. detente tends to be seen as an end in itself, in the U.S.S.R. it is seen as a strategy for achieving broader Soviet objectives as well as tactical aims without fueling the sorts of concern that might galvanize the West into serious counteraction. Soviet long-term strategic objectives, which the detente strategy seeks to promote include: ...the establishment of Soviet political, military, technological and economic superiority worldwide. Soviet detente strategy has facilitated Soviet strategic nuclear expansion and the cancelling out of U.S. superiority without provoking extensive Western counter efforts." (From a leaflet being distributed by Bicentennial Operation Alert, Boston, Virginia 22713).

In the opinion of this editor, any threat of an external attack upon the United States is a threat, and little more. However, the threat is there, hanging over our country like the legendary sword of Damocles, and cannot be dismissed lightly.

Perhaps more serious are the Communist plans for terrorism within the United States during the bicentennial observances. From September 5 through 7 a meeting was held in Havana, Cuba. Ostensibly, the purpose was said to be to consolidate worldwide support of a drive to make Puerto Rico an independent Marxist-Leninist state; but the larger purpose was to promote guerrilla warfare and terrorist activities in the United States in 1976. In attendance were top Communist leaders from the U.S.S.R., Eastern Europe, North Vietnam, North Korea, and Portugal. U.S. delegates to the meeting included:

Vernon Bellecourt, American Indian Movement (AIM);

Margaret Burroughs; DuSable Afro-American Museum, National Anti-Imperialist Movement in Solidarity with African Liberation (NAIMSAL), the National Council of So-

viet-American Friendship, etc.; John Carro; New York Criminal Court, former law partner of Mark Lane; Anthony Monteiro, CPUSA member; Grace Mora, chairperson of CPUSA's Puerto Rican Commission; William "Bill" Scott, UAW Local 664, and active in several Communist fronts; Piri Thomas, Puerto Rican Socialist Party; Doron Weinberg, president, National Lawyer's Guild; Helen Winter, CPUSA International Affairs Secretary; Rosemary Mealy, coordinator, Third World Coalition of the American Friends Service Committee; Irwin Silber, exec. editor "The Guardian;" Wilbur Haddock, United Black Workers; and others representing CPUSA and the Puerto Rican Socialist Party.

In a syndicated column in the Chicago Tribune of September 19, 1975, Ronald Koziel wrote, in part:

"Just three weeks before a woman pointed a loaded gun at President Ford in Sacramento, Cal., a mysterious San Francisco Bay area terrorist group issued a public warning that it would begin a campaign of political assassinations and kidnappings. To law enforcement officials, the message was clear: The new wave of terrorism would escalate, not only in California, but in other parts of the country, too, as the nation's Bicentennial celebration approached.

"The underground terrorists, who have always sought symbolic targets to strike, expect 1976 to be their year. After all, what could be more symbolic for revolutionaries than a celebration of our own Revolution? Certain urban guerrilla groups, like the Weather Underground and the New World Liberation Front, have already declared their intention to use the Bicentennial to "bring the revolution to the people." Now, comes the Emiliano Zapata Unit, which announces that commando units will engage in political assassinations and kidnappings, among other violent acts. It notes in a communique that 'the people's struggle has now reached the point where we must in some cases depart from a noninjury policy.'

Now, what are the police and the federal government doing about it so that we can enjoy the Bicentennial activities without worrying about a bomb going off at some historic site we might be visiting? The answer is: very little or nothing at all. Sen. James O. Eastland's subcommittee to in-

investigate internal security laws is quietly being nudged out of existence. At the moment, it's the only congressional group working to expose terrorist activity in this country...."

Columnist Koziol is wrong when he says that little or nothing is being done about future terrorist and other criminal activity. He neglects to mention the national drive to disarm all law-abiding citizens in the land, so that the only opposition which terrorists and criminals will be forced to face will come from the police. And as for the police, there is this federal program to nationalize all police forces and place them under centralized federal, rather than local, control.

This scheme is being developed through the Regionalized Law Enforcement Assistance Administration. To accomplish this "Police State" program, LEAA has been granted an allocation of over \$200 million for fiscal 1975, to deal with six areas of law enforcement: Police, Adult Corrections, Juvenile Delinquency, Courts, Criminal Justice Information Systems, and Community Crime Prevention—these in addition to task forces for educating the public in the desirability of gun control legislation.

LEAA is an agency of the Department of Justice whose head is the Attorney General of the United States, a gentleman by name of Edward Levi. At this point some background information seems appropriate:

Among their "philanthropic" undertakings, the Rockefeller family established and financed the University of Chicago. Back in the days when the Rockefeller Empire was being built, the head of this university was Robert M. Hutchins, who also was chairman of a Committee to Form a World Government. This committee wrote a World Constitution, and on August 12, 1945, Hutchins said on a University of Chicago Round Table Broadcast that he favored turning over the control of this nation to a Socialist World Government. Associated with Hutchins at the time was Rexford Guy Tugwell who, along with Hutchins and \$15 million of Ford Foundation money, went west to Santa Barbara, California where they established the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions. It was there that Tugwell completed his draft of a new Socialist Constitution for the United States, with which they hope to replace the present United States Constitution—in 1976, of course.

When Hutchins left the University of Chi-

cago, left behind was a professor by name of Edward Levi, who eventually succeeded Hutchins to become Chancellor of the University—with the approval and blessing of the Rockefellers, of course.

In the list of people who attended that Communist meeting at Havana in September, was Doron Weinberg, president of the National Lawyers Guild. This guild was declared by the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee to be "the foremost legal bulwark of the Communist Party."

Interesting, because for many years Edward Levi was a dues-paying member of this same National Lawyers Guild. And this same Dr. Levi was exposed by this same Senate Subcommittee as having ordered the electronic bugging and recording of jury-room deliberations. Nevertheless, when Nelson Rockefeller so requested, this same Edward Levi became Attorney General of the United States, in charge of LEAA, the agency which could become the nucleus of a centrally directed, national police power. And if a fortuitous increase in terrorist and crime activity made federal control of all police activity mandatory, then the way would be made clear for Edward Levi to become our National Commissar of Police, with commensurate dictatorial powers in that area of national control.

### **HISTORY PERVERSION AND FRIENDLY PERSUASION**

In addition to outright coercive measures that might be adopted to win this Second American Revolution for the collectivists, there are the Fabian methods which are already being utilized on a national scale. We have mentioned in previous letters the phony propaganda activities of the People's Bicentennial Commission, an organization headed by Jerry Rifkin and whose stated purpose is the overthrow of the present government of the United States and the setting up of a socialist state—in 1976, of course. The latest technique of this outfit is the taking of polls. You may have read the AP story of Sept. 1 which appeared on the front page of many of the nation's largest newspapers (largest in circulation, that is.) The story announced that the American people now favor public ownership of private business and industry. According to this story, two out of three Americans favor drastic changes in the economic system. Also, according to a poll conducted for this PBC by the Hart Research Association, one third of the people polled felt that "capitalism has

had its day and is on the decline." And, a majority of those questioned would support a presidential candidate "who favored employee control of companies," which is outright socialism, of course.

Later in the story it was admitted that only 1,200 people had been polled (probably selected beforehand). But the damage was done. Most people are of the opinion that capitalism and free enterprise are different names for the same system, and that to denounce one is to condemn the other.

Now, it seems that the once respected and respectable National Education Association has joined PBC and is promoting the idea of "A Declaration of Interdependence: Education for a Global Community." According to NEA:

"Humankind finds itself living with a system of political organization that does not always function well. The primary entity of that system is the nation-state, and the crucial trait of the nation-state is its sovereignty. Nation-states have been subject to no higher authority. . . . But nations can no longer achieve safety behind national frontiers. The world has been technologically, if not politically, integrated and the usefulness of unlimited sovereignty has been brought into serious question."

The foregoing is from a Teachers Study Guide which accompanies some filmstrips that are to be shown to students in public schools. The filmstrips "are designed to help students see the world as it is now and explore possibilities for how it might be in the future. The filmstrips question the usefulness of our system of sovereign nation-states. They challenge the students to design a more appropriate world system. . . ."

The study guide explains that since the films "deal with the most critical problems of our time, teachers will find they are appropriate for use in all secondary school social study classes. . . ."

The American Revolution Bicentennial Administration gave the federal government's official endorsement to the NEA's "Declaration of Interdependence" program a year ago, on September 26, 1974. Cooperating with NEA in the project are the left-wing Institute for World Order, the Jane Addams Peace Association, and the American Friends Service Committee (AFSC also sent a delegate to the Communist Conference in Havana which we mentioned earlier in this letter).

So, secondary school children become a captive audience to propaganda lectures and movie films denouncing American patriotism and praising World Government!

### THE ECONOMIC PLOY

One of the most serious of the many faces being displayed by those who are promoting the Second American Revolution has been the subject of previous letters. Succinctly:

By creating an economic crisis that leaves millions unemployed and totally dependent on government welfare for food and shelter, and by simultaneously creating a condition of monetary inflation which makes it almost impossible for all but the super-rich to survive, a "crisis" has thus been engineered which will serve as evidence that the present economic system no longer works, and that the present form of government is no longer adequate to "provide for the general welfare" of the people. This, then becomes the excuse for a "national emergency" wherein the leaders of the Second American Revolution take over, seize control of everything, and set up a new form of government, which will become part of a newly established World Government.

And lest there be any confusion as to who these "leaders" may be, remember that it was John D. Rockefeller 3rd who wrote the preliminary book of instructions and labeled it "The Second American Revolution"!

Is there anything that Christian American Patriots should do about this situation that has come upon us? Is there any advice that might be given?

Perhaps repentance is the key to the door of national as well as individual hope. Too many of us have denied the faith, the faith that carried men through the First American Revolution. There are three great loves in the life of a Christian: love of God, love of family, and love of country, in that order of importance and intensity. And love is evidenced by faith: faith in God, faith in family, faith in country (not in men but in law).

And finally, we should remember that, as with faith in God, faith in family, or faith in country; **faith without works is dead.**

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are sent each subscriber. Subscription rate: \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THOSE SPURIOUS ATTACKS ON THE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM

#### CONJURED UP OUT OF THIN AIR

Ever since its very inception in 1913, the methods utilized by the Federal Reserve Board to control the Nation's money—and determine its economic destiny—have been withheld from the public. Money is such a mysterious matter, say its controllers and creators, that only specially trained economists and monetary experts can fathom the arcane operations of a system such as that employed by Central Bankers. The operation of the Federal Reserve System is so secret that even the President of the United States and the Members of Congress are generally kept in the dark, and are seldom told how a dozen exalted men can expand or clamp a lid on the national economy with a few strokes of a pen.

Observant citizens probably have noticed that United States currency has been replaced by Federal Reserve notes, and that the chairman of the Fed—Arthur Burns—has been much in the news these past weeks. And it may have been noted that neither the President nor the Congress could sway him and compel him to change the fiscal course he has chosen to pursue, regardless of taxes or deficits or national debts. But just how the Fed ties in with this strange and uncomfortable national illness called stagflation is understood by few people. And this is the way the Feds have always wanted it to be.

Hence, it was with much amazement that many readers of the nationally circulated Sunday Newspaper Magazine, "Parade," thumbed through the stories of divorce booms and Raquel Welch's joy at being a sex symbol, to come upon an article which tells how the Fed, whenever it wants money, just "conjures it up out of thin air."

Most of our subscribers will be familiar with the way the Fed operates; but most people in the United States have never questioned the rights of the Fed to control our money supply, nor have they questioned the way it is done.

So, when the powers that be have always tried so hard (and so successfully) to make money mysterious, why the sudden publishing of a story that abolishes a good part of the mystery? Why this revelation after all these years of deepest secrecy?

The answer involves some political deception and subterfuge: Socialists, with Senator Hubert Humphrey as their mouthpiece, are attacking the Federal Reserve System, not to abolish it, but merely to change the membership of the Federal Reserve Board and its Open Market Committee, making them more responsive to socialist control. First, however, here is that article, reprinted in full, as it appeared in the October 26, 1975 issue of "Parade" Magazine:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### WHERE YOUR MONEY COMES FROM

by Alexander Cockburn  
and James Ridgeway

Washington, D.C.—Who really decides the country's economic destiny? Is it the President, flanked by legions of advisers? Or is it the big New York banks with their control over loans? Or is it the Congress, setting tax policy? Every expert has his own theory. But more and more the experts have concentrated on one crucial factor—the secret decisions of a group of important men called the Federal Open Market Committee.

On the third Tuesday of every month 12 men gather in Washington. After hours of secret debate they vote on decisions that affect the lives of every man, woman and child in the United States. The place they meet is the closely guarded conference rooms of the Federal Reserve Board. The committee is made up of five presidents of different Reserve banks and seven governors of the Reserve Board.

These are the men who create the money we all spend. Each month at their meetings they all pore over their charts, study economic indicators, receive special reports and argue among themselves whether or not to make more money. In effect, they determine whether you will be able to buy a car, can afford to take a vacation or buy a new home. Their decisions can affect the security of your job.

One man dominates the meetings. He is Dr. Arthur Burns, chairman of the Federal Reserve Board. Burns steers the discussion and usually it is his view that prevails. Listening closely is another man—Alan R. Holmes. It is his job to implement the decisions of the committee. By the next day Holmes is back in New York and closeted

with his staff on the eighth floor of the New York Federal Reserve Bank building in Wall Street. There, in the deepest secrecy, they plot their strategy for the next week.

### **Eye On The Goal**

During the early part of 1975 Holmes' mission was single-minded—to pump money into the stagnant market places. And how he does it is really quite simple. If the Open Market Committee wants to create more money, then Holmes conjures it up out of thin air. Here's what happens:

Holmes buys government securities from one of the two dozen big banks or dealers licensed to trade in them. In effect, he gives the dealer a check, drawn against the Federal Reserve account. The dealer deposits this check with his bank and when the bank presents it to the Fed for collection, the Fed merely punches a few computer buttons and tells the bank that it has credited its reserves with the due amount.

So the bank has more reserves and thus can lend more money. Its borrowers find in turn that they can lend more, too. The sum the Fed has conjured out of thin air begins to circulate round the economic system. If Holmes writes out a lot of checks in one week, more money begins to circulate. Since the banks can make more loans, money becomes cheaper to borrow and hence business conditions pick up: loans for houses, cars, business activities are easier to obtain.

But how can the Fed write that check? Under the law it has what amounts to an open-ended bank account. It can create money whenever it wants. So when he returns to New York, Holmes gathers his staff about him and plots a strategy for the week. Then, Holmes spends a morning studying bank reports and economic analysis (sic) which pour into the New York Federal Reserve Bank. By 11 o'clock everything is ready. At 11:10 Holmes picks up the telephone for a daily conference call to key members of the Reserve system. They review the events of yesterday and discuss the plan which is about to be enacted. A summary of the conversation is telegraphed over the Fed's private network to all the members of the Federal Reserve system. Everything is cloaked in deepest secrecy.

### **Traders At Work**

The scene shifts to a modern room with orange carpets. There teletype machines quietly click away. Eight traders are poised at their "turrets." Two casually dressed attractive girls wearing headsets move about changing quotes on a blackboard along one side of the room. The atmosphere is that of a tasteful betting parlor. Within minutes of the end of the conference call the traders have opened their phones and are in contact

with the leading banks and security dealers in the nation.

The "go-around" begins. With no flicker of indication of their strategy the traders test the waters of the market—the prices of different government securities. Minutes later they are off the phone and in a huddle. Quickly they review the prices offered and, if the plan is to inject more money into the system, they begin to buy. At the other end of the telephones, in the banks and trading houses, the dealers and their colleagues strain to interpret the Fed's strategy. Is the Fed subtly changing its policy? Is it really shoveling money into the system? If so, then interest rates will change; the stock market may improve. Within hours of the news of the Fed's latest move, people are engrossed in speculation.

### **The Results**

Week by week this game goes on. Over the months major changes in Fed policy become visible. Fueled by this money-making device the economy picks up or lets down. This is the power of the Federal Open Market Committee. But there are those who say that decisions of this importance should not be taken in secret meetings of bankers and government officials. Congressman Wright Patman, the elderly Texas populist who has spent much of his political life attacking the Federal Reserve's money policies, calls the Federal Open Market Committee "one of our most secret societies. These 12 men decide what happens in the economy...In making decisions they check with no one—not the President, not the Congress, not the people. If Congress votes a tax cut to stimulate the economy, the Federal Open Market Committee can meet the next morning, instruct its trading desk to sell bonds, and sop up the credit—wiping out any benefits from the tax increases. Under the present law the Federal Open Market Committee has the power to make monkeys out of the President and the Congress any time it chooses."

Even among the officers of the system there are bitter disputes about the monetary policies it puts into practice. Daryl Francis, president of the St. Louis Federal Reserve Bank, argues that the board has been adding too much money to the economy which results in both inflation and high interest rates. At the height of the recession, Francis said, "I believe that the risk is indeed great that the well-intentioned efforts to improve the economic situation in the short run by expanding money at too rapid a pace could create a nightmare solution in two or three years."

### **A Senator's View**

In Congress, too, there are strong attacks. William Proxmire, the outspoken Wisconsin Democrat who heads the Senate Banking

Committee, believes the rate of money flowing into the economy is at too slow a pace. "I agree," Proxmire recently told Dr. Burns at hearings on monetary policy, "that a moderate monetary policy may instill confidence on the part of some people, but I think what instills confidence is the growth of the economy, recovery of the economy, a drop in unemployment, real progress.

Dr. Burns takes all this criticism in stride. Only once did he seem vulnerable. That was last spring when there was a move by Patman and Henry Reuss, who superseded Patman as chairman of the House Banking Committee, to pass a law placing Fed money policy under closer Congressional supervision. Burns managed to sidetrack the legislation. Instead both House and Senate adopted a milder resolution requiring the Fed to "consult" with Congress on monetary policy that aims at full employment and stable prices.

"Before passage of the resolution," Reuss explains, "the Fed set monetary policy under a shroud of secrecy, accountable to no one. Now the Fed must report its money supply target to the House and Senate Banking committees every three months. This creates a new atmosphere, the Fed can no longer ignore Congress and the public, and Congress must take some responsibility for monetary policy as it does for fiscal policy."

Not everyone is as optimistic as Reuss. The Federal Reserve system has proved to be remarkably durable, seemingly immune from bids to place it under Congressional control. But recently its operations have come more under the spotlight of public attention. Burns recognizes this. After his recent testimony before Congress, where for the first time, Burns announced monetary policy targets, he won praise from all quarters. "It may serve a very constructive purpose to carry on these dialogues," Burns said. "We will understand one another better." Perhaps at last the long years of secrecy are over.

(end of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

#### **HUMPHREY AND S. 2540**

The trial balloon was launched by Senator Humphrey at the annual convention of the AFL-CIO, held in San Francisco on Oct. 6. He talked to the labor union delegates of many things that should be done for the benefit of Big Labor—things that could be done if the right man were in the White House, although he insisted he was running for a Senate seat only. Then Humphrey said:

"But of all the things I have talked to you about, they really won't do much good unless we get everybody on the team. You know, we have an executive branch of gov-

ernment, a legislative branch of government, and a judicial branch of government. Then we have a fourth one called the Federal Reserve branch.

"Now, I want to talk to you about that. I have proposed tax cuts and programs, and I know they cost money. Unless this Federal Reserve Board cooperates, nothing is going to work.... I think it is time it was made more responsive to the Congress and the people.... I think it is time that someone in the Federal Reserve Board speak up for labor, for the consumer, for the farmers, or the smaller businessman, and that is why this week when I leave here and go back to Washington tomorrow, after a year of study, I will be introducing legislation in the Congress to undertake this long overdue reform of the Federal Reserve.

"Oh, I know I'm going to catch hell, I know that.

"And it will reorganize that board, a board of seven today that has five bankers, and we are going to put on that board one from labor, one from agriculture, one from small business, one to represent the consumer, and then we will give the other three spots to bankers and the corporations...."

(end of quotation)

Humphrey followed through. Fifteen days after having made that speech (which was well received by the labor delegates), he introduced in the Senate, S. 2540, "A bill to amend the Federal Reserve Act to reduce the length of terms of members of the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System, to provide for annual appropriations for the Federal Reserve Board, and for other purposes." In introducing the bill, Humphrey said, in part:

"... The basic problem, to put it in very simple terms, is that our central bank is not coordinated with the economic policies of the Federal Government. It operates as an independent body with all the mystery and majesty that the high priests of ancient Egypt exercised. My bill would bring it into the fold of Government and make it responsive to the needs of society, rather than to the commercial banks or to the particular philosophies of its leaders....

"... the discovery and development of this open market function, which is the essence of modern central banking, started a prolonged struggle for the control of this power. The struggle was between the dominant private banking interests and the advocates of public control of financial power. This was the issue that pervaded the debate on the 1935 amendments to the Federal Reserve Act.... Unfortunately, the final legislation embodied a compromise wherein the open market function was exercised by a separate

open market committee made up of the seven governors of the Federal Reserve System and five reserve bank presidents, four of whom serve on a rotating basis. The President of the New York bank is a permanent member. This committee is one of the most important elements in the system because it controls the purchase and sale of Government securities." (Unquote).

### THE FULL EMPLOYMENT ACT

The whole picture will become clearer if we recall that earlier this year—on May 21—Senators Humphrey and Javits jointly introduced a bill (S. 1795) that, if made law, would bring total socialism to these United States via "economic planning." In introducing this bill, an interesting stratagem was employed: the bill was labeled an "amendment to the Employment Act of 1946 ... providing for the development and adoption of a Balanced Economic Growth Plan, and for other purposes."

It is important to note that this bill to revise the Federal Reserve Board membership is also tied in with the Employment Act of 1946. In introducing his "bill to amend the Federal Reserve Act," Humphrey told his colleagues on October 21:

"The Employment Act of 1946 marked a major break-through in the development of public economic planning. It permitted the Federal Government to 'coordinate and utilize all its plans, functions, and resources for the purpose of creating and maintaining ... conditions under which there will be afforded useful employment opportunities, including self-employment, of those able, willing, and seeking to work and to promote maximum employment production and purchasing power.'

"Reading this language today, it seems axiomatic that the mandate calls for the harmonious integration of fiscal and monetary policies, the two major instruments available to the Federal Government for influencing the economic climate. Yet neither the Federal Reserve System nor monetary policy are mentioned in the act.... My bill goes to the heart of the problem.... it requires that the actions and policies of the Federal Reserve Board be conducted in accordance with the programs and policies of of the President and Congress under the Employment Act of 1946."

Please note that Senator Humphrey and his socialist colleagues have no desire to do away with the Federal Reserve System; they merely want to alter it and its membership in such a way as to assure that monetary policies will be coordinated with all economic planning policies, and with the goal of full employment. Hence, both S. 1795, the economic planning bill, and S. 2540, the

amendment to the Federal Reserve Act, are tied in with the Full Employment Act of 1946, to create what amounts to an Act that would bring socialist totalitarianism to the United States, legally and absolutely!

Full employment in any country is possible only if the government of that country is the employer of last recourse. There is no unemployment in Soviet Russia, the government guarantees full employment, even if a few million must be employed in concentration camps. But, even in Russia, full employment can be assured only if the government also does all the economic and industrial planning, and coordinates all fiscal and monetary policies with such economic planning and full employment.

This is what went wrong in the United States (wrong for the socialist planners, that is): the Employment Act of 1946 would not work properly because the Federal Government could not dictate all economic planning throughout the Nation, and could not dictate the manner in which all money would be spent, and for what it would be spent.

These deficiencies would be eliminated with the passage of Humphrey's twin bills: S. 1795 which would amend the Employment Act of 1946, and S. 2540 which would amend the Federal Reserve Act of 1913.

In introducing his Planning Bill (S. 1795), Humphrey said: "The Federal Government has an obligation to the people under the Employment Act of 1946.... I believe the Balanced Growth and Economic Planning legislation... is a major step in providing the modern tools we need to improve the performance of the economy. A major piece of complementary legislation is the Equal Opportunity and Full Employment Act of 1975, which would focus federal planning and policy on providing full employment."

And when introducing his latest complementary bill (S. 2540), Humphrey said: "No other central bank in the industrialized world has the independence and the aloofness that we permit the Federal Reserve. This extreme degree of independence has caused us serious troubles in the past.

These problems can easily be eliminated and that is what my bill is intended to do."

Now, if we could take Humphrey's testimony and use it not to amend the Federal Reserve Act, but to rescind it, that would really be a reflection of the Spirit of '76!

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are sent to each subscriber. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each.

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### "AND ABSOLUTE POWER CORRUPTS ABSOLUTELY"

#### AND FORD FALLS INTO THE CREDIBILITY GAP

The title of this letter is taken from an oft-quoted passage written by that great British historian, philosopher and politician, Lord Acton (1834-1902). The quotation contains two sentences; the second is usually omitted. It reads:

"Power tends to corrupt and absolute power corrupts absolutely. Great men are almost always bad men."

Since becoming the first unelected president in the history of our republic, Gerald Rudolph Ford has striven mightily to become known to the world as a great man. And he might have succeeded to a degree, had not the desire for power tanded to corrupt. The most glaring example of this occurred on the night of November 3, 1975, when President Ford stood before television cameras at a hastily-called press conference to tell the world about the new team of "his guys" and the dismissal of Secretary of Defense James Schlesinger and CIA Director William Colby, the resignation of Commerce Secretary Rogers C.B. Morton, the political separation of Vice President Nelson Rockefeller, etc.

First, Ford amazed the assembled press corps by insisting that all the changes in the "foreign policy team" were made by him, and by him alone, without any help or advice whatsoever from anybody whomsoever. He did it all with his own political hatchet, said President Ford. And everybody in the room must have known that he was taking credit for something he was told to do by his secret brain trust; a group that has told Ford what to do and when to do it ever since Ford decided he could "go it alone" without consulting with his Vice President on important policy decisions.

Ford began to listen to his own brain trust and disregard the Rockefeller brain trusters! And this, we believe, will bring about the political death of Gerald Ford, even as the same set of circumstances brought about the political death of Richard Nixon!

Let us use that "lamp of experience" of which Patrick Henry spoke:

President Franklin Delano Roosevelt had his brain trust: General Hugh Johnson, Alexander Sachs of Lehman Brothers, Raymond Moley, Rexford Guy Tugwell (who is still busy writing new Constitutions and promoting world government), and most important of them all, Bernard Baruch. It is true that FDR also developed a strong attachment to and dependence upon a second group: Harry Hopkins, Henry Agard Wallace, Harold Ickes, several imported British Fabians and some "best friends" who were Communists. But FDR remained loyal at all times to the three "men from Wall Street": Johnson, Sachs, and Baruch. Consequently, he remained in the Presidency until separated from it by death.

Richard Nixon also had his brain trust, and his "men from Wall Street", the Rockefellers and their CFR coterie. However, Nixon developed a divided loyalty. There was the group that had helped him score his initial political successes; men such as Rebozo, Haldeman, Ehrlichmann, Dean, etc. But it was Nelson Rockefeller who had made it possible for Richard Nixon to become President of the United States. Nixon was as much a "Rockefeller man" as was Henry Kissinger. But "his guys," his personal Prussian Palace Guard, protected him, praised him, made him feel both omnipotent and omniscient, and he began to feel that he could do it all "on his own and by himself" and that he no longer needed to worry about Rockefellers and Kissingers; especially after that tremendous election "mandate from the people" in November, 1972. And so, the political demise of Richard Nixon probably was determined when, at the conclusion of the Yom Kippur War, he went to Egypt and to Israel to steal the plaudits and adulation that Kissinger felt properly belonged to him. Kissinger threatened, on the spot, to resign; and he probably sent word to the Rockefellers: "It's either him or me." And it was Nixon, even as it was to be

James Schlesinger when Kissinger said: "It's either him or me."

As with Roosevelt and Nixon, Ford also has his brain trust. It is composed of a group of men who met daily to tell Ford what to do and how to do it in his early days as President after Nixon's resignation. They meet less often now, since Ford has become more adept at his job; but they are said still to advise him on every important decision he makes. And, when Ford said he decided on reshuffling of his Cabinet all by himself alone and without help or advice from any other person, that legendary credibility gap that has been dividing office holders from their constituents, began to loom large as the Grand Canyon.

Gerald Ford's brain trust, which certainly did advise him on how to reshuffle "his team," is composed of nine men:

Melvin Laird, former secretary of defense, now a consultant to Reader's Digest;

Bryce Harlow, former Nixon adviser, now an executive and lobbyist with Procter & Gamble;

William Whyte, lobbyist for U.S. Steel;

John Byrnes, former Wisconsin congressman, now a corporation lawyer specializing in taxes;

Senator Robert P. Griffin of Michigan, Republican Whip and long-time congressional ally of Ford's;

Donald Rumsfeld, White House chief of staff who was named by Ford to succeed James Schlesinger as secretary of defense;

Philip Buchen, old-time Grand Rapids friend of Ford, now his White House counsel;

William Scranton, former Governor of Pennsylvania;

David Packard, multinational industrialist who recently resigned as Ford's chief campaign fund-raiser.

All but the last two men named in this list met on October 16 at the White House to tell President Ford that he must make some changes in his "team." The story, as told by Saul Friedman of the Knight newspaper chain, goes like this:

"Since its earliest meetings, the group has been advising Ford to replace some of the more controversial members of the Nixon Cabinet. And more importantly, members of the group have been urging the President to take a strong leadership role over his top advisers and not allow them to give the appearance of dominating him....

With the (Oct. 16) meeting in the background

the President was moved to action when Schlesinger, on Oct. 20, blasted the House Appropriations Committee and its chairman, Rep. George Mahon, an old Ford friend, for making 'deep, savage and arbitrary cuts' in the Pentagon budget that would 'have harmful effects upon the defense posture of the United States.' A few days later in Florida, Schlesinger declared that 'by most of the available measures, American power is declining and Soviet power is rising.' Perhaps because Schlesinger has been popular with the right-wing and other hard-liners, the President took action...."

The truth of the matter has to do with egos rather than arms. Earlier this year the Washington bureau of Newsweek did a character sketch of James Schlesinger, stating:

"Schlesinger has long been a brusque, independent man who is used to getting his own way, but he can be flexible as well. By birth Schlesinger was a Reform Jew, but after graduating from college he made a tour of Europe and the Middle East and converted to Presbyterianism on the road. As a compromise with his wife Rachel, a Radcliffe girl and Methodist whom he married in 1954, Schlesinger and the family became Lutherans."

More importantly in the political sense, Schlesinger was a protege of Daniel Ellsberg, who stole the Pentagon Papers from the Rand Corporation, allegedly supplying copies of same to the New York Times, the Washington Post and the Soviet Embassy. We repeat: Schlesinger was a protege of Daniel Ellsberg, and Daniel Ellsberg was a protege of Henry Kissinger. According to the book, "Kissinger on the Couch," by Phyllis Schlafly and Admiral Chester Ward (Arlington House), it was through the recommendation of Kissinger that President Nixon on December 21, 1972, named Schlesinger as Director of the CIA, replacing Richard M. Helms. Later and again on Kissinger's recommendation, Schlesinger was named Secretary of Defense and was sworn in on July 2, 1973. Then, on November 3, 1975, and once again on the recommendation of Kissinger, Schlesinger was fired from this last post.

The simple facts devoid of political overtones: Schlesinger was the "creature" of Kissinger; the latter believed that through his "creation" he could run the Defense Department while at the same time running the State Department, the National Security Council and the United States Intelligence

Community. However, as Lord Acton might have written: Power exalts the ego even as it breeds corruption. James Schlesinger must have begun to believe that, since he held the title to the Pentagon chieftainship, he ought to be able to exercise the powers of a boss in his own right, instead of being a mere stooge to Henry Kissinger. And so it came to pass that, whenever Kissinger made any policy statement having to do with defense or detente, Schlesinger immediately took the opposite side of the issue. By so doing he pleased Senator Scoop Jackson and any number of right-wingers and hard-liners, because what he said whenever he disagreed with Kissinger usually could be backed up by facts. This, of course, infuriated Henry Kissinger, who hates to be challenged in such matters, especially by a man who was once a faithful yes-man to the great Kissinger.

It followed, therefore, that when the Secretary of State declaimed: "It's either him or me," the choice was obvious.

As for Schlesinger's nominated successor, Donald Rumsfeld, that individual may be the only one of Ford's new appointees who will receive the consent of Congress. Lou Cannon and David Broder of the Washington Post collaborated on a news analysis which opined that:

"White House chief of staff Donald H. Rumsfeld, considered the master maneuverer of the Ford Administration...not only winds up with an important Cabinet post, secretary of defense, and access, with Henry Kissinger, to President Ford. He also left behind him in the White House as chief of staff his deputy, Richard Cheney, who is considered capable and loyal to Rumsfeld. While Kissinger still retains enormous power and prestige in the administration, it clearly is Rumsfeld who gained power...."

As for that man of many short-time jobs in many administrations, Elliot Richardson was considered a misfit in his new job as secretary of Commerce. Said the Wall Street Journal, which is supposed to speak with authority and wisdom in matters pertaining to trade and commerce:

"Even though he has served as Under Secretary of State, Secretary of Health, Education and Welfare, Secretary of Defense, Attorney General and Ambassador to Britain, Elliot L. Richardson is not qualified to be Secretary of Commerce.

"Above all, the post calls for a political

veteran who can give the speech, 'What's Right With America' on an interminable dinner circuit. The Secretary should be the kind of person who can privately nod agreement that the country would be better off without labor unions. He should be able to sing the praises of the free market on Tuesdays and Thursdays, yet argue persuasively the rest of the week that the government should promote exports and that the Japanese should 'voluntarily' limit the amount of goods that Americans want to buy from Japan. The Secretary should be willing to trumpet the news that there is a \$1 trillion capital information 'gap' that can be closed by doubling the investment tax credit and shortening up on coffee breaks.

"Clearly, Mr. Richardson is ill-suited to the post. We can't imagine him doing or saying any of the above.

"But President Ford's choice may prove to be most felicitous, both for Mr. Richardson and for the Commerce Department. For years, Mr. Richardson has been discussed as possible Republican presidential timber, except by the business community, which has never had direct evidence that he has learned what capitalism is all about in his previous posts. Commerce may benefit by Mr. Richardson's inquiring mind, which may help lift the department out of the 19th Century and make it a force to be reckoned with in Washington." (End of quote).

Aside from the satiric ridicule of the Commerce Department and Elliot Richardson's aversion to the capitalistic system, the Wall Street Journal suggests that Richardson is being brought back from London to be tried out for yet another post, perhaps that of Ford's running mate, replacing Rockefeller but still presenting a balanced ticket: one alleged Reagan-type conservative and one Rockefeller-type liberal.

It was this suggestion that Ford was bringing possible Vice Presidential material into Washington and onto Ford's first team, that got the President into further trouble with the press. The "Bush vs. Colby" blunder redounded disastrously, making Ford appear either too naive or too unknowing to be considered seriously for the post of *elected* President of the United States. When he announced that he was firing William E. Colby as director of the CIA, and was bringing George Bush back from his post in China to take Colby's place, it was quickly recalled that Bush was a very partisan politician. He had campaigned unsuccessfully against Sen.

Lloyd Benson in 1970, and he had headed the Republican National Committee during the second Nixon Administration.

The point being: The CIA is a non-partisan intelligence organization—or should be. Like Caesar's wife, the head of the CIA must be above suspicion politically, and must never be suspected of being either pro-Republican or pro-Democrat; being pro-American is the criterion by which CIA directors ought to be judged.

The controversy may never have occurred if nothing more had been said about it at that crucial press conference. It might have been taken for granted that Bush's love of America was greater than his love of the Republican Party. But a correspondent asked the President if Bush was being considered as a possible Vice Presidential candidate and was being brought back from China to test the possibilities; and the President hinted that this might be the case.

The reaction could have been expected: almost every conceivable excuse was conjured to keep Bush in China and Colby in the CIA. And Colby was rehired, asked to stay on at least for the rest of the year and until Senator Frank Church's investigating committee gets through with its probe of the U.S. Intelligence Community.

And that brings us back to Dr. Kissinger, who allegedly lost one of his hats, and is no longer titular head of the National Security Council. Let it be noted that Kissinger's loss of the *National Security* post had to do with maintaining his *personal* security. In all of these investigations of the CIA and other investigative agencies, Kissinger has been protected while CIA, FBI and other heads have fallen, but Kissinger's second hat hasn't even been targeted. Yet, as head of the National Security Council, and the Forty Committee, and the United States Intelligence Board, Kissinger has been in charge of every operation of every U.S. Intelligence Agency, be that operation legal or otherwise, domestic or foreign. How he has managed to escape censure in this regard is something of a "state secret." However, Senator Frank Church's ferreters are getting nearer and nearer to the heart of the problem. For this reason, Kissinger had to consent to give up his title as head of the NSC.

However, contrary to general reports, Kissinger gave up no power and no authority. His faithful assistant, Brent Scowcroft, is

now head of the National Security Council, and he is an obedient and trusted Kissinger staffer.

And that leaves us with Nelson Rockefeller, who has divorced himself from Ford the candidate but must remain as bedfellow to Ford the President. And as he said at that press conference called especially to celebrate the new arrangement, this places Nelson Rockefeller closer to the Presidency "than I have ever been before."

Rockefeller said that he had accepted the appointment as Vice President because, if anything ever happened to the President ("God forbid," he uttered as an aside), then he would become President. Rockefeller also remarked—seemingly out of context—that historically, whenever an incumbent President campaigned for reelection, he almost always won that election and was returned to the White House. This left the unspoken hint that if by hook or crook, Rockefeller could be President of the United States *before* the next election, then he could probably remain President *after* the next election!

Think of the advantages now that Rockefeller won't run with Ford. Now he will be excused and exonerated from any future mistakes Ford might make; if Ford loses out, it will merely aid Rockefeller; if he wants to make a deal with Reagan or anyone else, he is free to do so; he has all the advantages of being Vice President without suffering any of its disadvantages; etc.

The parallel is striking: Ford needed Rockefeller in order to become President, now he thinks he can go it alone and no longer needs Rockefeller.

On the other hand: Rockefeller needed Ford in order to become Vice President, now he thinks he can go it alone and no longer needs Ford.

So an unelected President thinks he can be elected in his own right if he gets rid of that left-winged albatross named Rockefeller. And an unelected Vice President thinks he can be elected President if Ford follows Nixon into political oblivion before next November.

It will be something of a national blessing if both are proved wrong.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### PREPARING FOR POLICE STATE '76

#### PROTECTION IS PROMISED BUT PRIVACY PROSCRIBED

"Revolution Within The Form." These were the words used by the late, great New Deal critic Garet Garret, to describe the manner in which *people within our government* were converting it into a socialist dictatorship, while yet retaining its Constitutional, Representative Republican *form of government*. This modern type of revolution doesn't rely on arms and armies or coercive power as a principal weapon. Rather, it depends upon the art of friendly persuasion, the ability to enact "progressive" legislation, and the kind of mind-changing propaganda and mind-changing education which will cause the people to demand socialism as their human right!

A revolution of this kind is carried out by people who have positions of power within the government itself, and by selected "leaders" and change-agents having political, economic or social power. It follows, therefore, that it is important to these elitist leaders to have the right people in the right places in government at the right time. The many changes in personnel in positions of importance in the federal government during the past few years, would suggest that this is not an easy task. A national newsweekly observes:

"In not quite seven years, the Republican Administrations begun by Richard Nixon and continued by Gerald Ford have had an astonishing record of high-level turnovers. The CIA has gone through three directors—Richard Helms, James Schlesinger and William Colby—and will soon have a fourth, George Bush. The FBI has had four chiefs: J. Edgar Hoover, L. Patrick Gray (acting), William Ruckelhaus (acting) and Clarence Kelley. The Office of Management and Budget (formerly the Budget Bureau) has had five directors: Robert Mayo, George Shultz, Caspar Weinberger, Roy Ash and James Lynn.

"Most remarkably, the new nominees (of Nov. 1—Ed.) will bring to 36 the number of people occupying the eleven Cabinet jobs

since January 1969—and that figure does not include the repeat performances of Elliot Richardson, George Shultz and Rogers Morton. The most stable departments have been State (William Rogers and Henry Kissinger) and Agriculture (Clifford Hardin and Earl Butz). All other departments have had from three to six secretaries:

**JUSTICE:** six—John Mitchell, Richard Kleindienst, Elliot Richardson, Robert Bork, William Saxbe, Edward Levi.

**COMMERCE:** five—Maurice Stans, Peter Peterson, Frederick Dent, Rogers Morton, Elliot Richardson (nominated).

**DEFENSE:** four—Melvin Laird, Elliot Richardson, James Schlesinger, Donald Rumsfeld (nominated).

**TREASURY:** four—David Kennedy, John Connally, George Shultz, William Simon.

**LABOR:** four—George Shultz, James Hodgson, Peter Brennan, John Dunlop.

**HEW:** four—Robert Finch, Elliot Richardson, Caspar Weinberger, David Matthews.

**INTERIOR:** four—Walter Hickel, Rogers Morton, Stanley Hathaway, Thomas Kleppe.

**HUD:** three—George Romney, James Lynn, Carla Hills.

**TRANSPORTATION:** three — John Volpe, Claude Brinegar, William Coleman."

(End of quotation)

It seems most important to note that during the "revolutionary years" beginning with the first Nixon Administration, only one man—Henry Kissinger—has remained continuously and uninterruptedly in a key position in the federal government. The Vice President was removed, the President was removed, men were appointed to occupy these posts. But Henry Kissinger remained throughout the many changes; first as Foreign Policy Czar, then also as Commissar of Intelligence, and finally as Secretary of State, but always as a chief assistant to the President, whomever that personage happened to be.

We remarked that in this modern type of revolution, the chief weapons used by the revolutionists were persuasion, legislation and education. One of their most important objectives involves the establishment of a

# OFFICE OF THE ADMINISTRATION

## OFFICE OF PLANNING AND MANAGEMENT

- PLANNING AND EVALUATION STANDARDS
- MANAGEMENT
- POLICY ANALYSIS

## EXECUTIVE SECRETARIAT

### OFFICE OF INSPECTOR GENERAL

### OFFICE OF THE COMPTROLLER

- ACCOUNTING
- GRANTS AND CONTRACTS
- BUDGET
- INFORMATION SYSTEMS

### OFFICE OF OPERATIONS SUPPORT

- PERSONNEL
- TRAINING
- ADMINISTRATIVE SERVICES
- AUDIO VISUAL COMMUNICATIONS

### OFFICE OF GENERAL COUNSEL

### OFFICE OF CONGRESSIONAL LIAISON

### OFFICE OF PUBLIC INFORMATION

### OFFICE OF CIVIL RIGHTS COMPLIANCE

### OFFICE OF EQUAL EMPLOYMENT OPPORTUNITY

WASHINGTON

ATLANTA

DENVER

SACRAMENTO

### NATIONAL INSTITUTE OF LAW ENFORCEMENT AND CRIMINAL JUSTICE

- RESEARCH PROGRAMS
- TECHNOLOGY TRANSFER
- EVALUATION

### OFFICE OF NATIONAL PRIORITY PROGRAMS

- PROGRAM DEVELOPMENT  
AND EVALUATION
- INITIATIVES
- PROGRAM OPERATIONS

### NATIONAL CRIMINAL JUSTICE INFORMATION & STATISTICS SERVICE

- STATISTICS
- SYSTEMS DEVELOPMENT

### OFFICE OF REGIONAL OPERATIONS

- POLICY AND PROGRAM REVIEW
- PLANNING ANALYSIS AND  
COORDINATION
- PROGRAM DEVELOPMENT

### OFFICE OF JUVENILE JUSTICE & DELINQUENCY PLANNING

- JUVENILE JUSTICE
- DELINQUENCY PREVENTION

### OFFICE OF CRIMINAL JUSTICE EDUCATION & TRAINING

- EDUCATION
- TRAINING

BOSTON  
I

NEW YORK  
II

PHILADELPHIA  
III

ATLANTA  
IV

CHICAGO  
V

DALLAS  
VI

KANSAS CITY  
VII

DENVER  
VIII

SAN FRANCISCO  
IX

SEATTLE  
X

national police force. For this purpose, a vicious kind of psychological warfare is now being used. We like Calvin Steinberger's description:

"Very basically, the strategy of this technique for conquest is as follows: (1) Government agencies (such as the Office of Economic Opportunity) and tax exempt foundations (such as the Ford and Rockefeller) are financing the escalation of crime *from below* — among such groups as the MAFIA, Communist terrorist organizations and racially oriented subversives. (2) The same government and tax exempt foundations acting through the LEAA (Law Enforcement Assistance Administration), are creating a nationally controlled police network *at the top*, in order to offer *collective solutions* to the crimes *from below*. (3) When trouble erupts *from below*—such as a riot, etc— the 'duped' American middle class citizens will then be expected to scream and holler for 'relief and protection' from the already established national police force *at the top*. This produces a demand 'by the people' that more power be placed in the hands of the central government. The 'pincers' will close when the government begins to surrender to the demands of the mobs 'in order to prevent further violence,' while simultaneously centralizing police power 'in order to restore law and order. This technique of conquest has been used successfully throughout history. The *coup de grace* comes when the Comrades use the centralized police to confiscate all privately owned firearms."

(End of quotation)

Opposite is an official diagram taken from a federal government manual, showing the extent of the LEAA, which is the nucleus of the National Police Force that is being built. Accompanying this diagram is a description of LEAA and how it operates. We quote from this official text:

"The Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA) was established June 19, 1968... is under the general authority of the Attorney General, and is headed by an Administrator.... The purpose of LEAA is to assist State and local governments to reduce crime.... The agency's programs are principally delivered by four offices. LEAA's Office of Regional Operations implements the LEAA program through 10 regional offices. ...Block planning funds are granted to each State to finance development of an annual comprehensive law enforcement plan. The plan is prepared by the State Planning Agen-

cy (SPA), and reflects the needs of city and county, as well as State governments....

"With the approval of the comprehensive plan designed to meet the needs of the statewide criminal justice system, each State then receives a block action grant to carry out the planned programs and projects. For most action grants... the Federal share is 10 percent. The purpose for which these action grants may be used include: development of public protection devices, the recruiting and training of law enforcement personnel, public education, projects to prevent and control civil disorders, improvement of courts and correction systems, the organizing and training of special units to combat organized crime, and improvement of police-community relations....

"...Approximately 10 percent of the Nation's uniformed police have attended college courses with LEAA education grants.... Areas of study may include such subjects as police science, police administration, corrections, correctional administration, law, criminalistics, penology, criminology, deviant behavior, courts administration, or police-community relations. Education program funds are also being used for innovations in curriculum design.

"With a legislative mandate 'to encourage research and development to improve and strengthen law enforcement,' the National Institute of Law Enforcement and Criminal Justice makes grants to public agencies, colleges and universities, and private organizations...." (end of quoted excerpts).

At the State and local levels LEAA controls law enforcement agencies through the ten regional councils, each of which has a Regional Director. As of July 10, 1975, here are the names of those directors and their office addresses:

Region I. Boston. George Campbell, Regional Administrator, 147 Milk St., Suite 800, Boston, MA 02109.

Region II, New York. Jules Tesler, Assistant Administrator, 26 Federal Plaza, Room 1337, Federal Office Building, New York, NY 10007.

Region III. Philadelphia. Cornelius Cooper, Regional Administrator, 325 Chestnut St., Suite 800, Philadelphia, PA 19106.

Region IV, Atlanta. Charles Rinkevich, Regional Administrator, 730 Peachtree Street, N.E., Room 985, Atlanta, GA 30308.

Region V. Chicago. V. Allen Adams, Regional Administrator, O'Hare Office Center, Room 121, 3166 Des Plaines Avenue, Des



Plaines, IL 60018.

Region VI. Dallas. Robert Grimes, Regional Administrator, 500 South Ervay Street, Suite 313-C, Dallas, TX 75201.

Region VII, Kansas City, Marvin Ruud, Regional Administrator, 436 State Avenue, Kansas City, KS 66101.

Region VIII. Denver. Joseph L. Mulvey, Regional Administrator, Federal Building, Room 6324, Denver CO 80202.

Region IX. San Francisco. Thomas Clark, Regional Administrator, 1860 El Camino Real, Burlingame, CA 94010.

Region X. Seattle. Bernard Winikoski, Regional Administrator, Room 3292, 915 2nd. Ave., Seattle, WA 98174.

These are your local police commissars, depending upon which Federal Region has engorged your particular State (which was once a Republic, and which should have remained a Republic, according to the United States Constitution).

On March 3, 1971, Clarence Coster, Associate Administrator of LEAA, told a meeting of Police Chiefs that the American police must be "regionalized." He said: "Today in this country, we have 40,235 law enforcement agencies, ranging from one-man departments to New York City, with more than 40,000 police officers. This many units form a *completely ungovernable body*."

That the American police are to become a *nationally governed body*, is the aim and the purpose of LEAA. How this is being accomplished is explained in the official description of LEAA from which we have quoted.

Recently, the FBI has been enlisted in the plot to nationalize the American police. The following editorial which appeared in the *New York Times* of Sunday, November 9, 1975, discusses this new development.

\*\*\*\*\*

### COMPUTER FEDERALISM

The plan to put the Federal Bureau of Investigation criminal information computer center at the service of local law enforcement agencies has now gone to the White House for approval. The basic question for the President to ask about this plan is: Who needs it?

Although the F.B.I. asserts that the plan is in large measure a program for the decentralization of state criminal records, its central feature is that the F.B.I. would be the switchboard of a nationwide computerized information exchange system.

Opponents of the plan have argued that it would give the F.B.I. too great a technological capacity to intrude upon local law enforcement functions, thus moving it one step closer to becoming a national police force. Proponents of the plan, including F.B.I. Director Clarence Kelley, argue that it would enhance local law enforcement capabilities and that the F. B. I. has no intention of overstepping the limits of propriety.

This proposal raises anew the question of how best to control the Government's technological capacity to intrude on the rights and liberties of American citizens. Unlike the related problem concerning the capabilities of the National Security Agency, this issue can easily be resolved—because the best solution is not to establish such capacity if it is unnecessary. The states already operate their own telecommunications system which will be able to interchange criminal history records within another twelve months.

Deputy Attorney General Harold Tyler argues in behalf of the F.B.I. plan that it is consistent with the new federalism. It would seem that helping the states perfect their own system without Federal intervention is more in keeping with the spirit of the new federalism and of the old federalism as well.

\*\*\*\*\*

No space for comment on the foregoing, but FBI Director Kelley is an active supporter of LEAA, served on the Police Task Force of its National Advisory Commission on Criminal Justice Standards and Goals. The proposed tie-up between LEAA and the FBI is ominous indeed, and foreshadows a future Police State when this Nation's socialization has been completed and made secure.

The present plan: destroy the morale and efficiency of locally controlled law enforcement agencies, turn the streets over to criminals and revolutionary subversives, and prepare for the time when a terrified public can be "persuaded" to demand the services of the already prepared, centrally controlled, national police force.

"Wherefore, take unto you the whole armour of God, that you may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders, inquiries and correspondence, to: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE AUTUMN OF POLITICAL BANKRUPTCY

#### A WORLD WITHOUT STATESMEN

The last of the soldier-statesmen has gone to his rest, leaving the world devoid of truly great leaders. Francisco Franco's name can be added to that list of nationalist heroes which included Douglas Arthur MacArthur, Chiang Kai-shek, Charles de Gaulle, and Winston Churchill. In their ideals and in their actions they may not always have been in the right, as God gives others to see the right, but they were respected, honored, venerated by their followers. In trying to keep their countries together they helped to keep the world from falling apart; and there is none to replace them. The day of the soldier-statesman has ended, and the morning of the economic-political tyrant is fast approaching its noontime zenith.

This dearth of leadership, which is worldwide in scope, is understood by such as Henry Kissinger, who likes to manipulate leaders and is hard put to find any leaders worth manipulating, whether in the West or in the East, or even in the Mideast where he might have been expected to feel at home but where the Israelis look upon him as a traitor because he embraces their enemies. Just before accompanying Jerry Ford to Paris and that so-called economic summit of the world's principal industrial powers—the United States, Japan, West Germany, Britain, France and Italy—Kissinger gave the reason for the trip to a select gathering of members of the Pittsburgh World Affairs Council (a satellite of the CFR): He told them: "The deepest consequence" of the current depression "is not economic but the erosion of people's confidence in their society's future.... This worldwide crisis of the democratic process is the deepest challenge before the leaders at the economic summit. They meet to give their peoples the sense that they are masters of their destiny."

Of course, the summit was a failure in this respect. As *The New York Times* admitted editorially, "the summit is more political

than economic in purpose." The political purpose on Ford's part was to impress the people with his "foreign affairs expertese," which is supposedly the weakest chink in the political armor of his chief opponents—Ronald Reagan and George Wallace.

But there were no real leaders at that Paris meeting, only political puppets, with the possible exception of Helmut Schmidt of West Germany and Valéry Giscard d'Estaing of France. Of the other four, Wilson of Britain balances precariously in an uneasy position where some sudden wind of discontent could blow him off his political perch; while Aldo Moro of Italy counts his Premiership by days rather than years; and Schmidt of West Germany, Takeo Miki of Japan, and Gerald Ford of the United States all face upcoming elections next year. A motley sextet to settle the world's economic ills. One may rest assured that whatever was accomplished at that summit was masterminded by Henry Kissinger—and it will take far more than a charge of contempt of Congress to pry loose any details that are being reserved exclusively for the ears of the Rockefeller Brothers.

Still referring to the dearth of leadership, especially in the United States, it is now beginning to appear that any candidate who sounds like a conservative—whether he be serious or otherwise in that respect—automatically becomes a target for potential assassins' bullets. At first it seemed that perhaps Ford and Reagan were being promoted so that there would be a deadlock at the Republican National Convention; this paving the way for the entry of a dark horse, Rockefeller or his hand-picked stooge if it still became impossible for Nelson to make his lifelong dream come true. Now, however, there is the hint that there is a conspiracy to scare everybody out of the Republican race or otherwise eliminate anyone who might qualify as "the people's choice."

Still referring to the dearth of leadership, this time on the international plane, permit

us to cite James Reston, a columnist with *The New York Times*. Please understand, we are neither a fan nor an admirer of this man who is one of the ablest mouthpieces of the Eastern Establishment. Allegedly, it is "Scotty" Reston who writes into his columns hints and cues as to the policies and attitudes that are to be promoted and projected by the multitudinous lesser brethren who look to this Eastern Establishment for their sustenance. And because what Reston foretells so often comes to pass, it becomes important to learn what the enemy has in mind by forcing one's self to read *The New York Times*, and especially columnists Reston and Sulzberger.

Reston's column of Sunday, November 16, 1975, touched on this dearth of leadership, and what we may expect to happen as a result thereof. And we suspect that Reston is right in much of what he writes (in this column, that is). Therefore, we quote parts of the column:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### WAITING FOR THE FUTURE

Washington—Don't expect any major domestic or foreign policy developments out of here in the next twelve months. Until the future leadership of the United States, the Soviet Union, and China is much clearer than it is now, the big three will be in a holding pattern.

The visit of Leonid Brezhnev to the United States has been put off until next year, and in his poor state of health, he may not be in power long enough after the Communist Party Congress early in 1976.

President Ford's China trip next month is not expected to produce anything substantive. Mao Tse-tung is still said to be mentally alert, but he is no longer able to speak and writes his answers to visitors' questions on paper. Chou En-lai has vanished from the political scene into a hospital in Peking. So Washington, Moscow and Peking are all hesitating to make any long-term commitments until they know who will be in charge at the end of next year.

The outlook in the Middle East is for stalemate. With the U.S. elections coming on, Ford is not likely to press the Israelis to make more concessions to the Arabs in the next twelve months....

Meanwhile, the politics of succession dominate almost everything. New York may not default on its debts, but Washington is al-

ready in a state of political bankruptcy. The President's trips to Paris and later to Peking are seen here primarily as good television and political opportunities....

This... is the main reason why there is now a pause in making major policy decisions at home or abroad in the next twelve months. It is not only that Ford, Brezhnev, Mao Tse-tung and Chou En-lai will be off the stage a year from now, but also that the whole leadership of the United States Congress in both the House and the Senate, may also be quite different after the primaries, the Bicentennial, and the Presidential election next November.

The presiding figures on Capitol Hill then may very well be not Mike Mansfield of Montana in the Senate but Senator Robert Byrd of West Virginia, and not Carl Albert of Oklahoma, but Tip O'Neill of Massachusetts, or somebody else. This is not merely speculation. Changes in the leadership of the U.S. Congress are already under way, and this is one more reason why everybody is waiting to see what happens, not only in the leadership of Moscow and Peking but at the White House and in the Congress.

After the Thanksgiving holidays and Christmas in America, after the Communist Party Congress in Moscow early next year, after the inevitable succession of new leaders in Peking, the cards in the world political deck will be quite different.

Then the parties at home and the nations abroad may come back to the basic problems of population control, arms control and the hunger and misery of the majority of the human family. But not before then. For next year, all the major powers will be waiting on the accidents of life and politics. They will deal with the larger questions later on—at the earliest, at the beginning of 1977.

(end of extended quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

#### BUT WHAT ABOUT THE UNELECTED RULERS?

It should be noted that when Reston refers to the lack of leadership, especially in the West and particularly in the United States, he is referring to *elected* leaders and to the fact that the big changes that must be made by *elected* leaders, must wait until the beginning of 1977.

What Reston omits is the equally important fact that when there is no strong *elected leadership* to direct the course of the Ship of State, then the *Unelected Bureaucracy*

and the rightly named *Invisible Government* have full control over the destiny of the Nation.

There exists a Conspiracy whose aim is to complete and perpetuate a Revolution in these United States in the Bicentennial year of 1976. For this purpose, it is better for the Conspirators if there exists no strong elected leaders in 1976. It serves their purposes well that Ford, Mansfield and Albert "may very well not be...the presiding figures in Washington."

In a "top of the iceberg" manner, *U.S. News & World Report* touches on this situation in its Nov. 24 issue, in an article titled "Who Really Runs Washington?" Taking a look at what it terms the Super Bureaucrats, the article begins:

"Once again it is the politicians who are attracting the attention as the U.S. heads into a presidential-election year. Yet the fact is, politicians come and go in Washington....It is the 'Super Bureaucrats' who stay forever—and it is they who really run the Government in Washington. Elected by nobody, the Super Bureaucrats form a thin layer of anonymity between the rank-and-file Government workers and those appointed to top-level jobs with each new Administration. Numbering barely 10,000, they direct the work of the 2.9 million federal civilian employees.

"In the Super Bureaucrat's hands, for the most part, are the big billion-dollar decisions. They dole out welfare and rule on who is—or is not—eligible for aid, federal contracts and subsidies....They promote or sidetrack bills in Congress, maintaining close political ties that transcend party lines. And they tell Presidents what they can and can't do...."

Now, this is the sixty-four billion dollar question: *Who tells the Super Bureaucrats what they can and can't do?* And who is able to maintain among them those "close political ties that transcend party lines"?

The only positive answer seems to reside in the letter St. Paul wrote to Timothy: "For the love of money is the root of all evil." (I Timothy 6:10). It would follow, then, that he who provides the money subsidizes the evil. We all, as taxpayers, are guilty in part, because we continue to submit to the fleecing and do little to resist the evil. The following article brings us up-to-date and illustrates in dollars and sense our present predicament:

\*\*\*\*\*

(From Dr. George Benson's *National Program Letter*, November, 1975)

## BIG GOVERNMENT

Some years ago, after Walt Disney had completed Disneyland in California, someone asked him if he were rich. He replied, "Of course I am rich. No one could owe \$7 million and not be rich." When most Americans talk about the United States being the richest nation in history, they are thinking about the productivity of our industries, the richness of our farm output, and the high standard of living enjoyed by the American people. Perhaps it is time we began to measure our richness by our debt. The results might change our minds about just how rich America really is.

The debt of the Federal government by the standard we call the National Debt is now about \$450 Billion — over a half-trillion dollars. If we take into consideration the unfunded obligations of the future, the figure suddenly swells to more than one and a half trillion dollars.

At this present moment, government at all levels is taking approximately 43% of the total gross national product. That means the average person is paying 43% of everything he earns to pay his part of government spending.

In addition to debts of the Federal government in Washington, it is estimated that American Corporates owe debts totaling more than a trillion dollars. State Governments have begun to put the brakes on their indebtedness. State and Local governments slowed the rise in their debts in 1973 to the lowest rate of increase since 1946. Their net debt rose \$9.5 billion, compared with \$12.5 billion in 1972. This simply means that the closer government is to the people who have to pay the bills, the more restraints the people are able to impose on elected officials.

It only takes a little simple arithmetic to figure out just how much each of us is in debt because of government spending policies alone. The National Debt stands at approximately \$540 Billion, and State and local debt stands at \$215 Billion. That makes a total of \$755 Billion for which the American taxpayer is responsible. By dividing the number of Americans, 220 million, into the total debt, we come up with approximately \$3,430.00 as the average

individual share in the total government debt for every man, woman and child in the United States. For an average family this means \$13,720. Then this year's Federal budget amounts to approximately \$365 Billion dollars and the same arithmetic tells us that the average American man, woman and child is going to have to pay \$1,659. For an average family of four, that means the 1975 tax load alone on the average is \$6,636.00

The time has come for the American people to ask some very hard questions and demand some truthful answers. Such questions as: How can we afford to continue to give money away in the form of foreign aid to foreign nations that have already become wealthy? How can we continue to lend money to a total of 108 nations to the tune of \$58 Billion in long-time loans? This debt is separate from the \$188 Billion which the United States has given away since World War II with no provision for replacement. Russia owed the United States \$1.9 Billion. We settled it at 28 cents on the dollar in 1972. Why?

Why does the United States continue to pay the lion's share of the U.N. costs when 68 of the member nations are far behind in their payments on the regular budget of that organization? Why don't we tell the world that Russia owes to the U.N. more than any other member?

The unlimited power to tax has always in the end created unlimited power, and has destroyed the freedom of the people.

It is time for Americans who want to preserve our freedoms and our prosperity to do some serious thinking.

\*\*\*\*\*

Here is our situation as a nation and a citizenry: We have no *effective elected leadership*, and this condition will continue throughout the so-called Bicentennial Year. However, the Super Bureaucrats and those who tell them what to do, remain in charge of our Federal government and, through the Regional Governance set-up, they are also in charge of most of the activities of State and Local governments.

Through legislation already enacted, and executive orders already published, the implementation for the completion of this so-called "New Revolution" has been provided. The non-elected rulers of our Nation have the tools to complete the task of converting this Nation into a Corporate Social-

ist State. Only one little detail remains: the Revenue Sharing scheme is about to expire. *Elected* officials are needed to renew the authority and vote the appropriations needed to continue the supply of "bait" which is used to hook State and Local officials and make them a part of the Regional Governance Conspiracy (again, the love of money is the root of the evil at the grass roots).

But no difficulty is expected in regard to the extension of Revenue Sharing. Meanwhile, those unelected officials are getting busy.

Example: Under the auspices of the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR), leaders of the 1313 Cabal met on Oct. 20, 1975, to complete ACIR's 1976 edition of the "State Legislative Program." This is a collection of sample bills prepared by the 1313 Elite, and sent to all State Legislators, who are supposed to act as sponsors for these bills, and get them enacted into legislation at the State level. We are told that this year's "mail order" bills cover "ten comprehensive subject areas." The next sessions of State Legislatures will see these bills being proposed and promoted at every State level.

In this, as in other similar moves to collectivize the Nation, *elected officials at the Federal level are not required*. That part of the program has been completed. What is yet needed is the aid of elected officials at the State and local levels. Despite the inroads made by Centralists and Collectivists, there still remains a considerable amount of political power at the State and Grass Roots level. Despite the creation of the Ten Federal Regions, the States have not yet been destroyed, although the plight of New York City and New York State are intended to be examples of how the Centralists expect to be able to take over all municipalities and all States "in due time."

This should show to the true Christian and Patriot that if he hopes to save his country he must first save his own locality, his own State, and let the power flow upward.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber, except overseas airmail where postage rates preclude. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### UNCLE SAM PREPARES HIS SEASONAL GIFT LIST

#### ISRAELIS HEAD THE LIST

Just before the United States Congress took its traditional Thanksgiving Day recess the Secretary of State, Henry Kissinger, made an appearance, without benefit of subpoena, before the House International Relations Committee to try to explain just why both Israel and Egypt must receive unusually large handouts when the foreign aid goodies are distributed to the scores of needy neighbor nations this fiscal year. Under the title "Security Assistance," Kissinger asked for \$4.7 billion, more than 70% of which is earmarked for Israel, Egypt and the other Arab Nations. It seems that the Israeli economy is in a shambles, even worse than that of New York City (a city which claims more so-called Jewish residents than the whole State of Israel). The Israelis never have been able to pay their own way; since the very day that Harry Solomon Truman declared Israel to be a recognized Nation, the country has depended upon foreign handouts and donations for its very existence. But since the October War two years ago things have been worse than ever before. At that time the United States gave Israel a special gift of two billion dollars, which was used to replace the weapons lost during the Yom Kippur War. But, in the words of Don Farmer of CBS, Israeli's civilian economy "has been pounded, drained, pummelled and inflated to the point of disaster. Israel has devalued its own currency, restricted its own luxury imports, and generally imposed austerity upon its three million residents. And still, Israel is in trouble."

The situation is so bad that the Israeli Defense Establishment cannot afford to purchase any Pershing missiles, which are needed to propel nuclear warheads if and when such propulsion seems expedient. So, Henry Kissinger asked Congress for a gift of \$2,240,000,000.00. He assured shocked Congressmen that none of this money would be used to buy Pershing missiles from the United States. However, Israel would be able to buy them from a "third party" when the two and a quarter billion dollars would

be given her.

As for Egypt, only \$750,000,000.00 is earmarked for that country for the next fiscal year. However, it should be clearly understood that this is bribe money; nothing more and nothing less. It is money that was promised to Sadat if he would play the game with Kissinger and sign that phony truce agreement with Israel; an act that won more plaudits for Kissinger, but heaped the coals of scorn and contempt on the head of Sadat because the other Arab leaders wanted no part of Sadat's "selling out." Again quoting Don Farmer, who covers the Capitol for CBS:

"Dr. Kissinger told Congress that aid to Egypt was necessary. Sadat had led his country into the path of Arab moderation...

"Kissinger reminded Congressmen that Sadat had alienated many other Arab leaders with his moderate position visavis Israel. Sadat needs U.S. aid to survive. He had put his future in the hands of the U.S.

"Kissinger courted Sadat, he wooed him, he touted him, he romanced him, maybe he even warned him. Whatever, Sadat gave up his Russian connections, landed squarely in the lap of the Americans. So, having come over to our side, Sadat then asked us to help him stay solvent."

Of course, this gift of \$750 million to Sadat and \$2.24 billion to Israel is not all the expense involved in Kissinger's interim peace agreement. For example, Israel is oil poor and during the October War she seized some oil wells that belonged to Egypt. As a part of the temporary truce settlement, Israel was talked into giving the oil wells back to Egypt. However, Kissinger promised to reimburse Israel for the oil, and this will cost American taxpayers from \$350 to \$450 million a year for the next five years. According to Israeli sources, Kissinger promised to see to it that Israel has sufficient oil and gas to satisfy Israeli requirements, even if drastic rationing has to be instituted in the United States!

Also, the United States is to pay for that early warning system, the cost of staffing technicians and back-up teams; which will run into more millions of dollars. It is estimated that the overall cost to the U.S. taxpayers of the Middle East Peace Pact will amount to about \$25 billion over the next five years.

This all comes under the general heading of foreign aid. However, foreign aid has many names and a diversity of deceptive titles.

Nowadays, for example, when it is a matter of aid, say, to Russia, it is labeled trade. However, before Russia buys anything from us, in most cases she has borrowed from us the money to make the purchase. Russia has a system: she borrows, finds it impossible to repay principal and interest, and then settles at so many cents on the dollar; as with the Russian war debt to the United States.

This business of foreign aid ties in with the policy of detente, but the connection is not immediately apparent. We'll try to explain and illustrate. First, however, we should like to quote a statement that was inserted in the Congressional Record on November 17, 1975, by Congressman Steven D. Symms of Idaho. The statement follows:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### THE ORIGIN OF DETENTE

For many years now many Americans have wondered why the United States seems to make so many foreign policy blunders — blunders that seem to work out to the advantage of our adversaries. Many people have asked why we did not go for all-out victory in Korea, even when we could have done so without risking another world war because at that time the United States was the sole possessor of the atomic bomb and the means to deliver it. Going back a little further, many ask why the United States made such massive concessions to Stalin at the close of World War II, literally giving the Communists half of Europe and enslaving millions and millions of people, when there was absolutely no reason to do so. And, I have always wanted to know just why it was that we fought a 10-year "no-win" war in Vietnam that caused great turmoil within our country and weakened us strategically and economically while the Soviet Union rapidly built up their strategic nuclear forces. Then we go to the bargaining table with Russia and agree to a Strategic Arms Limitation Pact—SALT I—that allows the Russians to

have 50 percent more ballistic missiles with much greater throw-weight than we do—all in the name of Henry Kissinger's policy of "detente."

There are a number of explanations and theories for the tragic events mentioned. Recently I ran across one that is chilling to say the least. It was offered by Dr. Howard Kershner of the Northwood Institute in Houston, Texas. Dr. Kershner's comments are as follows:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### Origin Of Detente?

At mid-century, Republican Congressman B. Carroll Reece of Tennessee was appointed chairman of the committee to investigate the big foundations. A friend of mine, Norman Dodd, was associate counsel in charge of research. One of his responsibilities was to interview the president, or other officers, of the larger foundations. Among others, he interviewed Mr. Rowan Gaither, at that time president of the Ford Foundation.

In answer to Mr. Dodd's request for information as to how the policies of the foundations were determined, Mr. Gaither replied:

"We who are working for the large foundations formerly worked for the State Department, the Marshall Plan, the United Nations Relief and Rehabilitation Association, or other foreign relief agencies. In those capacities, we were working under instructions from the White House, to bring about such sociological, economic, and political changes as would make union with Communist Russia easy and comfortable for the American people."

"Now," he continued, "in the foundations we are working toward the same objective."

That was a frank statement of the purpose of detente. Years earlier Franklin Roosevelt inaugurated the policy when he reversed the policies of four previous Presidents: Wilson, Harding, Coolidge, Hoover, and their secretaries of state, by recognizing Communist Russia. From that day to this, every man who raised his voice against communism in high places in our country was persecuted, hounded, and in some cases, lost his life as a reward for his efforts to counteract the Communist movement in our country.

What Rowan Gaither reported, as stated above, was in line with this policy of assisting communism.



It is hard for Americans to believe these facts. I asked Norman Dodd to give me a written statement concerning the incident I have quoted. He did so, and I have it on file. I have quoted it on the platform, over the radio, and in print, for a score of years, and it has never been challenged.

=====

A correspondent whose opinions on world and national affairs we regard highly, wrote recently:

"The International Banking Syndicate is the 'guiding hand and all-seeing eye' behind the entire International Socialist, and/or Communist, or One-World Movement. Said simply and without elaboration, Communism is merely a 'front' for the Syndicate. It was designed to be the 'hammer' and Finance Capitalism is the 'anvil.' And with these two instruments, the world is to be pounded into one unified mass: one government, one economy, one integrated race, and one religion. Once the pounding and the shaping has been accomplished, the 'hammer' (Communism) will simply be discarded as no longer required. And, unless and until the American people can be educated to a full understanding of this conspiracy, I am afraid for the survival of our civilization."

Again, said simply and without elaboration: the motive is the acquisition of wealth and power; the methods vary according to the people and places involved, the circumstances, and the overall timetable.

The time-table dictates "detente." This means that the time for uniting the U.S.A. with the U.S.S.R. and with the rest of the world is approaching. Therefore, the United States is to become "socialized" and the Soviet Union is to become "industrialized." This is the method being employed at the present time to "bring about such sociological, economic and political changes as would make union with Communist Russia easy and comfortable for the American people." And when this has been accomplished "the 'hammer' will be discarded as no longer required."

Thus, as was previously planned by the Syndicate, when the timetable called for such action, a specially trained agent of the Syndicate, Henry Kissinger, was brought forward and placed in the predetermined position of power. Using Nixon as a "front" Kissinger proceeded to establish that new relationship which he calls "detente" with the Soviet Union and with Communist China.

It was then that the "industrialization" of Communist Russia began in earnest:

The largest iron and steel plant in the world was built in the Soviet Union by the McKee Corporation, a multinational conglomerate of American extraction. The plant is an expansion and modernization of the U.S. Steel plant at Gary, Indiana. Another giant steel plant has been built at Kursh, Russia, by a West German multinational corporation. As a result, *Iron Age* magazine recently announced that the Soviet Union produced 137.6 million metric tons of steel in 1974, more than was produced by the United States or any other nation in the world.

Meanwhile, Armand Hammer and other oil interests began developing the Russian oil and natural gas potential. As a result, it is reported that Soviet Russia now produces more oil than the United States.

Here are some other results of the plan to "industrialize" the Soviet Union, as compiled by J. Fred Schlaflly, President of the American Council for World Freedom:

"During the years 1973, 1974, and the spring of 1975, when the Soviet-aided North Vietnamese were conquering Southeast Asia, the United States was financing, building, and equipping the largest truck factory in the world on the Kama River in Russia.... During the same time the United States was financing, building and equipping the largest tanker shipyard in the world, on the Black Sea, the largest fertilizer complex in the world at Togliatti on the Volga River, and a very large chemical plant at Severodonetz.

"In April 1975 the Ford Administration licensed the sale to the Soviet Union of 11 late model, advanced design, giant computers, made by IBM, for \$10 million.... On April 12, 1975 Sargent Shriver...announced that his clients, Lazard Freres, Banque Nationale de Paris, Morgan Guarantee Bank of New York, and 20 other big banks, were lending \$250,000,000.00 to the Soviet Union 'with no strings attached to the loan.' Also on April 12, 1975, the Bank of America announced that it has a syndicate ready to lend the Soviet Union \$500 million. Earlier this year the National Westminster Bank of London loaned the Soviet Union \$100 million. On February 18, 1975 Prime Minister Harold Wilson agreed to give the Soviet Union \$2 billion in low interest credits to acquire British plants and technology. Great Britain has owed the same sum, \$2 billion, to the United States since

a post-war 1946 loan, but insists she has no funds to repay us." (End of quote).

The foregoing will show quite clearly how the International Banking Syndicate (IBS) has moved in to take charge of Russia's "industrialization". This action follows a pattern which was established by the IBS when United States foreign aid programs first began after World War II with the Marshall Plan. David Rockefeller, dean of America's contributions to the IBS, was quite candid about this when he spoke before the Council on Foreign Relations at Chicago in April 1967. According to a syndicated article which appeared in the *Philadelphia Inquirer* on Nov. 24, 1974, he said:

"Not the least of the lessons we have learned in 20 years of dispensing foreign aid is the need for relying more extensively on the private sector—and that is now being done. The Agency for International Development has set up an Office of Private Resources specifically to help United States investors interested in the less developed countries."

"Indeed it has," commented the *Inquirer*. "So much so that if you look at the foreign aid program in just about any part of the world, you will find a connection with a Rockefeller financial interest."

In short, the IBS "uses" the federal government of the United States to "open the door" and then proceeds to move in and take over. This is true, of course, not only of the United States, but of all other countries that have central banking systems, ours being called the Federal Reserve System.

Lest there be any misunderstanding, please note that in this letter we are not discussing local commercial banks. They have nothing to do with the particular conspiracy which is the subject of this report. Indeed, the local banks are often victimized by the IBS, even as are governments and individuals. For example, in the IBS-induced Great Depression which brought on the New Deal, the banks not owned by IBS soon ran out of coin and currency and the Federal Reserve System refused to come to their aid. The Federal Reserve Act, which was supposed to eliminate bank failures, eliminated banks instead. The number of commercial banks in the United States dropped from 26,401 in 1928 to 14,771 in 1933.

#### THE BUSINESS ROUNDTABLE

There is, incidentally, a new organization that can be added to those already working

with the IBS. According to an article by Eileen Shanahan which appeared in *The New York Times* of Nov. 16, 1975:

"A carefully organized lobbying effort, chiefly directed by a little-known organization whose members are all giant corporations, has succeeded in killing a proposed amendment to the antitrust laws. Similar efforts against other legislation are in process and planned.

"The organization is the Business Roundtable, whose 158 corporate members range alphabetically from the Alice (sic) Chalmers Corporation to Xerox Corporation. Its members include the three largest automobile manufacturers, the three largest banks, seven of the largest oil companies, the largest steel companies, major retailing organizations and many of the largest utilities, including American Telephone and Telegraph Company. The Business Roundtable has an annual budget of 'around \$1.5 million,' according to its executive director, John Post. ... The money to run the Roundtable comes from the corporate members' dues, which range from \$2,500 to \$35,000 a year, depending on the size of the company, according to Mr. Post.... 'The whole theme of the Business Roundtable is to get the chief executive of the companies involved,' Post said. ... 'Roundtable members are getting concerned about the attacks on economic concentration.'..." (End of quote).

Perhaps it is coincident, but prior to World War I, Lord Milner, successor to Sir Cecil Rhodes, created a secret society called the Round Table and composed of world leaders. Out of that select circle was developed a series of semi-secret internationalist organizations the American section of which is the Council on Foreign Relations. Since the members of this newly exposed American Business Roundtable seem also to be members of the CFR, one wonders if we now have a glimpse of the true Inner Sanctum of the hierarchy that aims to own the world and rule its integrated and enslaved inhabitants. We'll do our best to learn more, and let you know what we learn.

---

During the month of December you may give gift subscriptions to Don Bell Reports for \$20 per year. This does not apply to renewals. Regular subscription rate is \$24 per year, and two copies of each issue are sent each subscriber. Extra copies: 10¢ each.

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE RELIGIOUS CRUSADE FOR PEACE AND JUSTICE THROUGH UNION WITH THE COMMUNIST WORLD

#### WORLD COUNCIL OF CHURCHES SPEARHEADING THE MOVEMENT

Once upon a time, within the memory of most of us, there were Representatives and Senators who deserved to be called Patriots. There were men like McCarthy and McCarran and others who feared for the future of our Country, who tried to rid the government of the subversives who had infiltrated its committees and departments, especially the State Department. And we who backed the efforts of such exterminators often were accused of "seeing a Communist under every bed." Times have changed, however, and today such an exaggeration wouldn't hold even a grain of truth. Because they no longer hide under beds; they have crawled out, and crawled in, and have become political bedfellows of many of today's Representatives and Senators.

This seems to be the substance of the statement made recently by Sen. Barry Goldwater, who still thinks of himself as the conscience of what's left of The Grand Old Party. Goldwater says he got his information from a CIA report that was given the Rockefeller Commission, but which was not included in the final draft of the commission report sent to the White House by Nelson Rockefeller.

"The Soviet espionage in this country is so fantastic," said Goldwater, "that there's no way to talk about it. They have our country absolutely infiltrated. I would say (they have penetrated into) every major industry, every major business, they know what's going on in the committees of Congress. Every once in a while in the Armed Services Committee I'll see the Russian equal sitting out there. Once in a while someone will say, 'If there's anything you're not understanding'—just to make him feel at home...."

Frank Capell in his Confidential Intelligence Report for December 1975 remarks that "The K.G.B. (Soviet Secret Police) has stepped up its activities in the United States virtually free of interference as a result of the detente policies

carried out by Secretary of State Henry Kissinger and the Ford Administration. Not only have K.G.B. agents infiltrated into the staffs of some congressional committees, the media and elsewhere, but they operate openly under the guise of being trade representatives, cultural and educational visitors, and also as journalists...."

The striking thing about this change in national policy: Even agents of the Soviet Secret Police are no longer looked upon as spies; they are now friends, comrades, fellow workers in the fields of peace and justice.

At the same time, anti-communists are looked upon as the subversives, the FBI is condemned because under J. Edgar Hoover it kept files and checked on the activities of questionable characters, of security risks, of communist activists such as Martin Luther King (who now is looked upon as a martyred hero).

What is not generally known and understood is the fact that "organized" religion lies at the very root of this conspiracy. This is not, necessarily, because these religious organizations are pro-communistic in their ideology, but because they see it as their "Christian duty" to do all in their power to unite the Soviet Union and the United States, and thus create "One World," with one religion, one government, one economy.

As this letter is being written, there is in session the Fifth Assembly of the World Council of Churches at Nairobi, Kenya, in Northeastern Africa. The conference began on Nov. 23 and is to end Dec. 10. It was called "to plan policies for member churches through the 1970s."

The National Council of Churches of the United States is an affiliate of the WCC; so all member churches of the national organization are automatically members of the World Council and, at least in theory, are subject to and in agreement with all decisions made by the world body.

The Philadelphia Inquirer of Nov. 24 reported that "About 800 delegates

representing more than 400 million Christians gathered to the beat of African drums at the Kenyatta Conference Center....Nearly 2,000 observers, including Catholics, Buddhists, Hindus, Moslems, Jews, and Sikhs attended the opening ceremony...."

By actual count, there were 747 registered delegates at the conference, 109 of which came from the Communist dominated countries of Eastern Europe. The chief delegate from the Communist bloc was Metropolitan Nikodim, allegedly a member of the Soviet Secret Police as well as being Commissar in charge of all religious activity throughout the Soviet Union. Said Dr. Carl McIntire in regard to Nikodim and the WCC conference:

"Nikodim stands supreme over this assembly. Of the 747 votes he can depend on on less than 500. He is powerful enough to see that the Central Committee that will be elected will be his and that the policies adopted will be his. Since 1961 at the WCC Conference in New Delhi, India, when Dr. Eugene Carson Blake welcomed Nikodim before a cheering assembly, Nikodim has toured the world and promoted every foreign policy program of the Reds, and become the great man of 'peace' for the Communist world. No one doubts that the Soviet bloc and the Third World control the Nairobi assembly...."

Dr. McIntire's prediction that Nikodim would control the election, and the policy making seems to have been fulfilled when the votes were counted. An AP dispatch from Kenya reported:

"A reshuffling of the policy making body of the World Council of Churches...trims the proportion of North Americans and West Europeans and boosts it for the Soviet bloc...."

The policies being adopted by the WCC followed the general line laid down in a speech delivered by the Prime Minister of Jamaica, who was a Third World delegate to the Conference. We quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### END CAPITALISM, WORLD CHURCHES TOLD

Nairobi, Kenya—(UPI)—Jamaican Prime Minister Michael Manley told a global conference of churchmen Saturday that Christendom must help destroy the capitalist system and create a new world economic order. In an address to the fifth assembly of the World Council of

Churches, Manley said that organized churches must support and eliminate "every trace of imperialism and colonialism."

His speech, perhaps the toughest delivered in a week of debate and discussion here, received prolonged applause from nearly 800 Protestant and Orthodox delegates.

"In the name of capitalism, all of the most dangerous instincts of man have been elevated to the status of behavioral laws," He said. "It is the burial ground of his moral integrity."

Organized religion and the third world together must create a new economic order, he said. "I do not believe that Western Christendom can cease from struggle until...outrages that violate our religious faith and mock its moral teachings have been totally overthrown and abolished."

\*\*\*\*\*

While these leaders who call themselves Christians were damning private enterprise, praising socialism, condemning South Africa's apartheid policy, calling for aid to the radicals and terrorists who are assassinating, kidnaping, bombing and otherwise creating havoc throughout the world, the same general theme was being promoted by so-called Christians here in the United States. Take the case of the Reverend William Sloane Coffin, Jr. as an example.

The Coffin family has been active in what they call the "Christian Socialist Movement" for some time. Back in 1916 the Church Peace Union began its first campaign for what it then called "international cooperation for peace," a very questionable venture at the time. Among the names of sponsors of the movement was that of Henry Sloane Coffin. Then, in 1937 when the Commission on Christian Unity started the ecumenical movement that was to sweep the world for years to come and beguile millions into straying away from the straight and narrow path of true Christian faith, one of the leaders in the ecumenical movement was Henry Sloane Coffin.

Now there is a representative of the second generation of Coffins who has become a minister of a Christian church in order to spread the gospel of socialism. His name is William Sloane Coffin, Jr., and he is chaplain at Yale University.

On November 22, just one day before the Fifth Assembly of the World Council of Churches got under way at Nairobi, the

following article appeared in the Akron (Ohio) Beacon:

\*\*\*\*\*

### **ECONOMIC PRIVILEGE KILLS MILLIONS, REV. COFFIN SAYS**

Cleveland — Murder through economic privilege is the greatest crime, according to the Rev. William Sloane Coffin, Jr., Yale University chaplain. The civil rights advocate and anti-war activist told a Cleveland City Club audience that 10 million people will die this year because of the economic relationship governing the rich and the poor.

And, he said, those 10 million represent just the tip of the iceberg.

Mr. Coffin, 51, gained national attention in 1968 when he was indicted with Dr. Benjamin Spock for conspiring to counsel draft resisters. He was convicted, but two years later federal charges were dropped.

Mr. Coffin said Americans will be much happier if they share their wealth and power with other nations. "If we are called upon to redistribute wealth and power and if austerity is ahead, that's not bad news," he said. "Austerity is a necessary ingredient for the human community."

He said austerity lets generous instincts surface and crises allow new thinking. Mr. Coffin said the present is "not a moment to fear, but one in which to take heart and take a world made for just some of us and create a world for all of us."

He also discussed establishing a "long overdue" international income tax and a small standing army at the service of the United Nations and having each country lop 10 percent from its military budget to give to underdeveloped areas.

Mr. Coffin will resign as Yale chaplain at the end of December, after 18 years with the school. He said he wants to "free fall" for a while and do a lot of listening. He said he is attracted to causes that have a 15 to 20 percent chance of success. "That's where all the interesting stuff is these days."

\*\*\*\*\*

### **THE CHRISTIAN PEACE CONFERENCE**

When Metropolitan Nikodim of Moscow went to Nairobi, in addition to being an agent of the KGB, he carried two titles: he is chief delegate representing all the Christian churches in the Communist controlled countries of Eastern Europe and in the Soviet Union, and he also

heads a thoroughly Communist organization called the Christian Peace Conference. As head of this CPC, Nikodim presented to the WCC "An Ecumenical Imperative for Christians and Churches," which he expects to have approved as a policy directive of the WCC.

It should be understood that there are true and faithful Christians behind the Iron Curtain; but they are members of what has been described as "the church in today's catacombs," and they are not represented by Nikodim who, while posing as a great Christian leader, is one of the chief persecutors of the "church in today's catacombs."

A book with that title, "the Church in Today's Catacombs," edited by Sergiu Grossu and translated from the French by Janet L. Johnson, and published by Arlington House, New Rochelle, N.Y., tells the story of a church that the world knows little about. In the introduction to the book, Sergui Grossu writes, in part:

"...the Church of Silence continues; savagely tortured for its faithfulness to Christ in the midst of treason and apostasy...the actual forms of persecution—practiced in thousands of prisons, hard labor camps, and psychiatric asylums across the Soviet empire—exceed all methods of degradation and torture that man has known..."

"The amazing spiritual tenacity of our brothers under the cross should cause us to revise our thinking, our plans, our daily behavior and, especially, the direction of our lives so that we may be true Christians, always ready, as the Apostle Paul exhorts us, to remember those who are mistreated as though we were 'of one body.' Thus may we heed the cry of those innocent victims who from the depths of their social pit incessantly entreat the political and religious leaders of the free world. We wish to draw our readers into 'the good fight for the faith' against the flagrant atheism of our day.... 'Communism has declared all-out war on Christendom,' an enlightened French believer has said. 'Christendom will wage war against it, or perish.' This is the war of the free spirit against the revolt of atheistic materialism that was unleashed to corrupt even the authorities of the Church and to transform the world into one vast death camp." (Quoted from "the Church in Today's Catacombs," translated from the French, Arlington House Publishers, 224 pages, \$8.95).

To paraphrase the statement made by Editor Grossu: the delegates to the WCC

have certainly become corrupted, because as one Christian observer has remarked: "Nikodim, no doubt, is the most shining, brilliant, glorified angel of light which the Devil has produced" in this generation. He is a persecutor of true Christians yet he poses, and is accepted, as a great Christian leader. He has produced this document as leader of the thoroughly communist Christian Peace Conference, and the document will, without doubt, be accepted as the WCC position and policy, theoretically binding on all member churches of both the WCC and the National Council of Churches. We reproduce portions of the CPC document, but please take note: *This is Communist propaganda which is intended to deceive Christians:*

\*\*\*\*\*

## PEACE AND JUSTICE

### An Ecumenical Imperative for Christians and Churches

*-The CPC contribution to the Fifth Assembly of the World Council of Churches*

In terms of the good cooperation between the World Council of Churches and the Christian Peace Conference the CPC has made a contribution to the theme of the Vth Assembly of the WCC. Papers on the sub-themes were received in the centre of the movement from various countries: Czechoslovakia, Hungary, the German Democratic Republic, the Federal Republic of Germany, Holland, the United States, India, Sri Lanka, Kenya, the Soviet Union, etc.... Valuable comments have also been received from a number of member churches. Viewpoints of special theological significance were expressed by the Russian Orthodox Church and the Romanian Orthodox Church. All these comments were taken into consideration in elaborating the final text published on the following pages.

We of the Christian Peace Conference welcome the theme of the Fifth Assembly of the World Council of Churches... -"Jesus Christ Frees and Unites."

... We welcome those voices in the World Council of Churches which strongly favour the cause of peace.... We follow with great interest and acceptance the Programme to Combat Racism.... To this end, we find the discussion concerning the meaning of "Salvation Today" very helpful....

As members of the CPC, we are deeply troubled in conscience by the fact that the churches in today's world are close-

ly tied with the power structure of the so-called "Christian nations," which is the reason for the participation of such churches in economic oppression, exploitation and division. They cease to be forces of liberation and unity....

The struggle for social justice, for the liberation of peoples from oppression and exploitation, is the struggle for peace. This struggle requires a clear designation of forces which promote peace, *even if they are not Christian*, and forces which endanger peace, *even if they claim to be Christian*. The call to creativity as a co-worker with God is a call Christians share with all humankind. Thus, their peace witness requires their joining with all peace forces....

Christians should support the United Nations in their efforts to achieve world peace and social justice....

The ecumenical movement has recognized as the main source of social injustice... the exploitation which characterizes the systems of capitalism....

When Christians support revolution, their right to do this is not based on any idea of revolution *but on the Gospel*....

The work for peace undertaken by Christians and by churches is inevitably characterized by at least these two traits: This work must be conceived and carried out *ecumenically*, and peace can be achieved only through justice. The necessary pre-requisite for peace is represented by the struggle against those economic and political structures and power relations which constitute "the structure of injustice." (Italics added in these quotes-Ed.)

\*\*\*\*\*

In a previous letter we quoted a former Ford Foundation president who said he had been instructed "to bring about such sociological, economic, and political changes as would make union with Communist Russia easy and comfortable for the American people."

The WCC is cooperating in this effort. These church leaders seem to think that when they have established a world government and a world religion they will also have established the Kingdom of God in the earth. The error that will finally destroy them: He said to Caesar's procurator, "My kingdom is not of this world."

For information concerning this letter write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### THE QUICKENING PACE OF THE QUIET REVOLUTION

#### REGIONALISM MARCHES ON

This might be called A Tale of Two Cities. It is a chronicle concerning the corporate destruction of two great cities: New York City (financial bankruptcy) and Boston (educational bankruptcy), and their consequent takeover by a Great Holding Company, a Conglomerate once called the Federal Government of the United States of America. This onetime Confederation of Republics had become a Socialist Corporation as a result of what John D. Rockefeller 3rd had helped design and had personally designated The Second American Revolution.

Though the setting is different and this second revolution is two hundred years apart from the first, we might begin our narrative with the very same words used by Charles Dickens in his fictional portrayal of events connected with that first socialist revolution which occurred in France shortly after that counter-revolution which had occurred in America beginning in 1776. Dickens wrote:

"It was the best of times, it was the worst of times, it was the age of wisdom, it was the age of foolishness, it was the epoch of belief, it was the epoch of incredulity, it was the season of Light, it was the season of Darkness, it was the spring of hope, it was the winter of despair, we had everything before us, we had nothing before us, we were all going direct to Heaven, we were all going direct the other way—in short, the period was so far like the present period, that some of its noisiest authorities insisted on its being received, for good or for evil, in the superlative degree of comparison only."

There was a city bearing the code name of "The Fun City" whose Mayor was a political clown named John Lindsay, and whose gubernatorial overlord was a political opportunist named Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller. Feigning competition between New York City as the welfarist heaven, and Albany as Acropolis of the Modern Age, Lindsay was able to bankrupt New York City through welfare handouts, soaring wages to public employees, free education to all who applied,

etc. Meanwhile, Rockefeller squandered the wealth of the State through gigantic public works programs that would rival the pyramid building efforts of the Pharaohs of ancient Egypt, and which were supposed to make of Albany the world's most impressive center of political government, and make of New York City the world's greatest trade emporium as well as the world's financial capital; of Albany a modern Athens with an awesome Acropolis-type clutter of political temples, and of New York City a modern Babylon, with its UN compound, its Rockefeller Center, its Wall Street, and its International Trade Towers.

Their works of financial destruction about to become apparent, when all might see what had been accomplished, the two principals departed, Lindsay to full time duties with the Jet Set and their works, Rockefeller to the Vice Presidency of the United States of America.

The next step in the plot was the public announcement that the grasshopper days of fun and games were ended, that worms had infested The Big Apple, and that hunger and starvation were about to be visited upon the New York's largest city. And out went the first of a long series of appeals of help from the Federal Government. The announcement of bankruptcy also served as the signal for Nelson Rockefeller to break with Gerald Ford (he had previously used and then had broken with Richard Nixon); and leave Ford to sink or swim in the sea of debt that Rockefeller himself had helped to create.

The surface, the openly observable political repercussions of these cries for help were the subject of a report in the December issue of the weekly newspaper, *The New York Times*. We quote therefrom:

"...in a major address before the New York Press Club on October 29 the President vowed to veto any legislation that would provide federal aid, whether loans or guarantees, before the city defaulted."



absolute most he would do for the city, said Ford, would be to support legislation that, in the event of default, would make it easier for New York to maintain essential services while working out arrangements with its creditors.

"Yet not even one month later, on November 26, the President called a news conference in the White House to tell reporters that he had decided after all to push for federal loans to the city without waiting for a default. In short, a complete reversal (of his previous promise—Ed.)"

This, of course, is the kind of thing that creates incredibility gaps. It also causes people to wonder if Ford is his own boss, or if he—like Eisenhower and Nixon before him—takes a pro-American stand without considering the personal consequences of such an act and then is forced to reverse his stand, or else....

Anyhow, the President who wouldn't give a cent to bail out New York City, suddenly proposed that the federal government could lend up to \$2.3 billion in any single year for the next three fiscal years. The stipulation that made it seem okay, according to Ford: the loans would carry interest rates of up to one percentage point above "what the federal government has to pay to borrow its money" and the loans would have to be paid off in full by the last day of each fiscal year.

When the legislation came up for debate in the House of Representatives, Congressman John Ashbrook of Ohio was one of the many (yet not enough) who opposed the measure for both financial and moral reasons. He declared:

"I strongly oppose...the New York City Seasonal Financing Act. The Federal Government should not assume responsibility for bankrolling the irresponsible liberal spending policies of New York City politicians. Approximately four years ago I voted against the Federal bailout of the Lockheed Aircraft Corp. As I stated (Aug. 4, 1971):

*"Increasing reliance on the Federal Government as an inexhaustible, bottomless pit of funds is a trend I have frequently deplored. This dependency has eroded individual initiative, as well as local and State Government initiative."*

Unfortunately, this trend has continued. Now it is New York City that wants to tap the federal largess. I oppose the putting of fail-

ing cities on welfare just as I opposed the practice of putting failing corporations on welfare....

"For years New York State and New York City in particular have followed a policy of fiscal irresponsibility. The employees of that city are among the highest paid in the whole country. These employees, moreover, receive fringe benefits and paid retirement costs exceeding 50 percent of base pay. Welfare benefits are also generous. They are so high that they have attracted people from other cities and States to go to New York in order to receive welfare. Even the education is free. While parents and students in other parts of the country worry about meeting tuition expenses, City University—one of the largest universities in the world—offers all high school graduates free tuition....

"The list goes on and on...After following a course of action that could only lead to financial disaster, New York City asks the entire Nation to bear the burden of its own folly." (Unquote).

When the New York City bailout measure was debated in the upper house, Senator Harry F. Byrd, Jr. of Virginia gave more of the financial details behind the New York City bankruptcy, as well as that of the United States itself. Said the Senator:

"Running to the Federal Government to bail it out is no answer to New York's problem. In fact, the Federal Government is in worse shape financially than is New York City. If any Senator wants to dispute that, I shall be glad to hear what he has to say. The only difference is that the Federal Government has presses which print money, and which it can run at whatever speed it wishes. But the more money the Government prints, the less valuable the wage earner's dollar becomes. Already the value of the dollar has declined 42 percent in 6 years.

"The Federal Government this year will have the highest deficit in its history, an astounding \$75 billion.... On top of that, the pending proposal that the Federal Government borrow an additional \$2.3 billion and loan it to New York City compounds the Federal Government's problem without solving the city's problem.

"I shall give more specific reasons for opposing the New York City bailout.

"The purpose of the legislation, as the proponents make clear, is to prevent default on New York City bonds. Thus, the chief bene-

ficiaries are the bondholders; and the major bondholders are the New York banks.

*"The New York banks will benefit by this legislation to the extent of tens of millions of dollars, and some perhaps by hundreds of millions of dollars. Yet, no information has been presented to the Senate to show the holdings by each of these New York banks. It has been asserted on the floor of the Senate that such information must remain secret lest various banks holding these New York bonds be damaged.*

"...The real effect of the pending legislation is to use the tax funds of all the people to protect the private investments of a few, namely the New York bondholders. I do not approve of that principle of government."

Enough about the moral and pecuniary arguments concerning the New York City bailout. These are really secondary considerations when one thinks of the harm that is being done to the American system of government when a Central Authority takes total power over State and Municipal Governments in these United States. One newspaper columnist, James J. Kilpatrick of the *Washington Star Syndicate*, a professional conservative who often writes like a conservative, came close to the heart of the issue when he cited the Constitution and the principle of federalism which it proclaimed. Here are excerpts from Kilpatrick's column as it appeared in the Miami Herald of December 9, 1975:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### **THE PRINCIPLE OF FEDERALISM SHORT-CIRCUITED BY BAIL-OUT**

Once upon a time, a group of wise men wrote a Constitution for a brand-new Republic. They made a grand design. Almost 200 years later, another group of men, not so wise, took the grand design apart: They bailed out New York City. The first design was better.

The massive sign of relief that has greeted the rescue of New York has blown away some constitutional questions that ought not to be so lightly treated. After the politicking subsidies and the moralizing stops, these questions will remain.

Once upon a time, to continue the tale, men put great store in two doctrines. One was the doctrine of federalism, the other the doctrine of enumerated powers. And these were truly doctrines — principles of faith, explicitly taught by those who devised the more perfect union.

The doctrine of federalism holds that, so far

as the structure of government is concerned our Republic is pre-eminently a union of States. We used to call them sovereign States. In this view the American people, whenever they act politically, act through their States. Members of the House and Senate are named State by State; presidential electors are chosen by each State "in such manner as the legislature thereof may direct." Only the States, by amendment, can alter or dissolve the basic structure of the union.

The doctrine of enumerated powers holds that the States, in creating the union, delegated certain specific powers to the national government. The exercise of other powers they prohibited to themselves. All remaining powers they reserved to be exercised by the States "respectively."

The two doctrines had a common purpose. This was to prevent the growth of a single, omnipotent national government, remote from the people and beyond their effective restraint. There was a further purpose, not so relevant here, to cultivate variety and to encourage the States to experiment with diverse answers to political problems.

Both doctrines have withered over the years. Old principles of federalism have yielded to federal "solutions." The theory that Congress is limited to certain enumerated powers had been soaked up in the sponge of the general welfare clause. Even so, the grand design remains in place; the structure is still intact.

Now the President has recommended, and Congress will provide, direct loans from the Federal Treasury to the City of New York. Constitutionally speaking, the arrangement is bizarre. Nothing quite like it has happened before. The pipelines of power have been rerouted. Federal aid to Lockheed could be rationalized under the power to raise and support armies; federal aid to Penn Central could be tenuously justified under the commerce clause; uniform revenue sharing programs, funneled through States, might be said to provide for the general welfare.

The bill for the aid of New York City recalls the story of Davy Crockett and a bill for the aid of victims of a Georgetown fire. This was about 1828, when Crockett was a representative from Tennessee. A night fire had left a number of families homeless. The next morning Crockett enthusiastically cast a vote to appropriate \$20,000 for their relief. When he went home to campaign for reelection

tion, a constituent asked a blunt and hostile question:

"Colonel, where do you find in the Constitution any authority to give away the public money in charity?...The people have delegated to Congress, by the Constitution, the power to do certain things. To do these, it is authorized to collect and pay moneys, and for nothing else. Everything beyond this is usurpation...So, you see, Colonel, you have violated the Constitution, in what I consider a vital point. It is a precedent fraught with danger to the country, for when Congress begins to stretch its power beyond the limits of the Constitution, there is no limit to it, and no security for the people."

Crockett called the lecture a "sockdolager"—meaning a knockout blow, with nothing left to follow. The great frontiersman dies a few years later at the Alamo. Some great principles, I am minded to say, died at the Alamo with him. (End of column)

\*\*\*\*\*

### THE CONQUEST OF BOSTON

Kilpatrick refers to the New York City bailout as "bizarre," unconstitutional and unprecedented. In terms of money, the New York City Bankers have a first mortgage on the City of New York, and it is in default. To protect the bankers' investment, the U.S. Treasury is executing a second mortgage, and the U.S. Taxpayers must guarantee the redemption of both mortgages.

In political terms: The grand old doctrine of Federalism has been replaced by a **New Federalism** which embraces the socialistic concept of **Regionalism**. The centralization of all power, the federal control of all the States, Counties, Municipalities, Communities, and **all individuals**: this is the aim of the **New Federalism**. And the New York City drama was a well planned, well staged, well acted, and excellently produced part of the plot.

The Boston act is similar, yet it differs in that New York City was said to be *financially bankrupt*, whereas a federal judge says South Boston is *educationally bankrupt*. The background to this latter act is interesting, careful planning is evident:

If a Central Authority is to gain total control over the human resources (the people) of a Nation, *it must control the schools* where those human resources are developed and prepared for their assigned places in the Planned Society. One of the gimmicks that

was created for this purpose came with the judicial proclamation that segregation is a social crime, and that federal judges have a right to override and declare null and void all State laws and local ordinances that interfere with the bringing about of forced integration in all the schools of the United States, public, private, church operated, or otherwise. There was the greatly publicized drama of the local authorities of Little Rock, Arkansas being forced to submit to the Central Authorities. Then there was the public spectacle of a State Governor being forced to stand aside and watch the Central Authority take charge of a State-owned and State-operated university. Federal marshalls were assigned to the task of making integration work—at gun point. And it worked, up to a different kind of point:

Most people *prefer segregation*, and they began to segregate themselves voluntarily by communities; and this dis-integrated the schools, voluntarily. The Central Authority then came up with the idea of forced busing, to make voluntary segregation by communities of no avail.

For this Great Encounter, a northern city was selected. Boston, Bicentennial show-place, home of revolutionary patriots, long-standing social, cultural and educational hub city of New England, this would be the ideal spot to take the new, unprecedented step in the affirmation and public demonstration of the power of the Central Authority.

So, with no Constitutional authority and in defiance of both State and local governments as well as the ninth and tenth amendments of the Constitution, Judge W. Arthur Garrity, Jr. placed South Boston High School in "receivership," placing it under the direction of a court-appointed officer who would be responsible, not to parents, not to school board, not to City authorities, or to State authorities, but to one appointed official, a federal judge who should have no authority at all in such a local matter if the Constitution were still being honored!

Taxation without representation is a small thing in comparison. Thinking bicentennially we wonder if this present Boston confrontation might not be compared with the Tea Party, when a whole new Nation rushed to Boston's aid?

For information concerning this letter write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### "AND THE EARTH IS FILLED WITH VIOLENCE"

#### ANOTHER PLANNED CONSPIRACY?

"Violence is on the rise, worldwide, as the year ends," comments U.S. News & World Report's "Worldgram" newsletter of December 22. Citing civil wars or guerrilla activity in Angola, Lebanon, Oman, Timor and elsewhere, the conclusion is reached that these could lead to the possibility of a big war between the United States and the Soviet Union. Angola was especially mentioned in this connection.

Exactly what Kissinger had planned to do before the U.S. Congress got wind of his secret maneuverings in Angola may never be known; there was the hint that another Viet Nam was in the making before Congress stepped in. There was this difference, of course: we were acting *with* Red China and *against* Red Russia. But the Kremlin was pouring in arms and men as though a *real war between big powers*—not a mere civil war involving natives—was being planned. Early in November Russia began pouring in big T-54 tanks and sophisticated missiles, along with a reported 400 Soviet Army technicians to keep the tanks and arms operating. At least 4,000 Cuban troops were sent to Angola. These were said to be specially trained officers and noncoms, who would lead the MPLA forces of some 30,000 men. Angola began to look a lot like Spain at the time of her civil war, which was a training maneuver in preparation for the outbreak of World War II.

However, it is not the open warfare which poses the real danger. Rather, it is the guerrilla activity, the bombings, the kidnappings, the assassinations and near assassinations, the psychological warfare that is being waged in connection with the Bicentennial Celebration in the United States, the constantly increasing crime that can no longer be controlled. These things constitute the real danger to America and to the world.

When Lt. General Vernon A. Walters, deputy director of the CIA, was asked recently if he believed there was a conspiracy operat-

ing to destroy the U.S. government, he replied by referring to the book titled "Art of War" written by a Chinese 500 years before Christ. Reading from a chapter on how to undo your enemies, Walters quoted: "The most consummate art is to subdue your enemies without having to fight them on the battlefield. The direct method of war is necessary only on the battlefield, but it is only the indirect methods that lead to true victory and its consolidation.

"Denigrate everything that is good in your opponent's country. Involve their leaders in criminal operations. Undermine them by every means and then expose them to public scorn of their fellow citizens.

"Use the most execrable and vile individuals. Cause trouble by every means at hand within their government. Spread discord and quarrels amongst the citizens of the opposing country. Agitate the young against the old.

"Destroy by all means the weapons supply of your opponent. Cover with ridicule their old traditions and heritage. Be generous in your offers and rewards to purchase information or accomplices. Put secret agents everywhere. Never stint on money or promises, and thus you will reap a rich reward."

In a final comment on what he had read, General Walters added, "If any of you find anything familiar about this, you're not wrong. This is the new form of war with which we have to contend. It is not the old thing of divisions marching across the field. It is this type of thing which is the silent battlefield of which I speak." (This portion is reprinted from a recent Paul Scott report).

Bearing in mind the tactics described above, could it be that criminality is being encouraged and permitted to pay, while crime fighters—the FBI, State and local Police—are being denigrated and mis-managed for some ulterior purpose which has to do with the capture, or destruction of our country? Is this why J. Edgar Hoover is now painted

as an arch-villain, and Martin Luther King extolled as a persecuted hero?

The latest official crime report (FBI) shows that the 1974 increase in crime was the largest yearly jump in history—18% over the previous year. Police reported over 10 million serious crimes for the year—four times as many as reported ten years ago. And only 21% of those serious crimes in 1974 were “cleared” through arrest of the criminals; and of those arrested less than half were convicted, and of those convicted more than half were out again in a few months, ready to get back to work at their “chosen profession.”

Glenn D. King, executive director of the International Association of Chiefs of Police, speaking at a recent conference of criminal justice officials at Washington, D.C., said: “At the present time there is no effective deterrent to crime at all. In the past there was a social stigma attached to crime, but we don’t see much of that attitude now.”

One editor called it “double-digit crime inflation” and noted that much of the increase in crime was due to the fact that more and more women seemed to be taking up crime as a career. He remarked that “arrests of women since 1960 have increased almost 110%; arrests of males in the same period rose 24%.”

The current issue of U.S. News & World Report carries an article titled “Crimes by Women are on the Rise All Over the World.”

A sampling based on reports from over 1,800 local agencies in the United States compared the number of female arrests in 1960 with those of 1974 for the following types of offense, and revealed the following crime increase in that 14 year period:

Narcotic laws, up 861%; receiving or possessing stolen property, up 767%; larceny, up 404%; carrying or possessing weapons, up 391%; fraud and embezzlement, up 332%; robbery, up 306%; drunken driving, up 249%; burglary, up 246%; forgery and counterfeiting, up 167%; auto theft, up 162%; aggravated assault, up 134%; prostitution, up 90%; drunkenness, down 51½% vagrancy, down 60%; gambling, down 65%.

More serious and not shown in these lists as such, is the increase in political crimes—crimes that are committed not for money or property, but for strictly political purposes. This would include such women as Patricia Hearst, “Squeaky” Fromme, Sara Jane Moore,

Joan Little, etc. In other parts of the world, the leader of the West German Baader-Meinhof terrorist band is a 40-year-old woman, Ulrike Meinhof; Japan’s “Queen of the Red Army” is Fusako Shigenobu. And so on in other industrialized nations.

Six months ago the FBI allegedly knew of 21 terrorist groups in the United States with a total membership of over 15,000. Members are armed and dangerous, and the number of such terrorist groups has increased greatly in the past few months, as revolutionaries prepare to “celebrate” the Nation’s Bicentennial observance.

There were 2,041 bombings in the United States in 1974, another 1,178 bombing incidents during the first seven months of 1975, according to the FBI. Most of these bombings go unreported in the national news media. Little or nothing is said of the raids on Army and National Guard armories by terrorist groups who thus obtain massive amounts of ammunition, explosives, hand grenades, mortars, rockets and demolition devices.

Major General Richard Clutterbuck, British army officer for 35 years, an acknowledged authority on guerrilla warfare and political violence, has written a book on the subject which is soon to be published by Arlington House. The title is prophetic: “Living With Terrorism.” We cannot end the terrorism, it is not going to end of itself; all we can do is learn to live with it, rather than die from it. Gen. Clutterbuck points out that “since 1968 there have been more than 300 attempted hijackings of which about 170 have been successful. There have been over 50 major political kidnappings and hundreds of other kidnappings which, classed primarily as criminal (i.e. for personal gain), had some political overtones. Political assassinations have been too numerous to record and it is even more difficult to differentiate between political, criminal and other motives in the case of murders.”

“Kidnapping for ransom is nothing new,” the author admits. “It has been endemic in America for generations and in East Asia for centuries.” But, before 1967 political kidnappings were rare. They are still comparatively rare because “there is much less risk... in attacking a victim by posting him an explosive letter or parcel.” Also, “the coercion of governments and the provocation of repression may be achieved more safely by planting a time bomb than by an orgy of shooting.”

Gen. Clutterbuck makes this important point: "Terrorists, without exception, claim to speak and fight on behalf of the working classes—the proletariat and the peasants. Yet with very rare exceptions (such as the Provisional IRA) they are led and predominantly recruited from university students, graduates and the sons and daughters of the affluent. They make the most of the few working-class recruits whom they do manage to attract into their ranks, and especially so where these come from the deprived or coloured communities—as, for example, in the Symbionese Liberation Army (SLA) in California.... Sadly, most of these few recruits from poor backgrounds are enlisted from among the criminal fringes of society or are inadequate, rejected or rootless people who can find nothing else on which to pin their lives. *Terrorist recruits from the farms or the shop floors are almost unknown.*" (Italics added for emphasis).

Finally, these university students and college graduates who are dedicated terrorists "can no more be deterred by reasoning than can a poisonous snake, yet they are harder to keep out than snakes because they have the human intelligence and the means to co-operate with each other, both locally and internationally."

### OPERATION "GARDEN PLOT"

Now comes the leading question: Why are terrorism, violence and organized criminal activity permitted to prosper, increase, and win out against the forces of law and order? Is it really impossible to control such lawlessness, or is it being permitted to continue for some ulterior purpose?

Some time ago federal officials looked with alarm at the growth of crime, violence and terrorism. Allegedly as a means of restoring order and curbing crime, there was created the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA). But this was a part of the new Regional Governance Scheme, and we know now that LEAA was installed not to control criminals but to control police departments and make them subservient and submissive to LEAA Directors located in the Nation's ten Regional Capitals.

Now comes exposure of yet another—and far more dangerous—Police State Plot, which is known as "Garden Plot." We mentioned "Garden Plot" in a letter a few weeks ago, promised to seek more information and let our readers know more about the plot. And, thanks to four different sources—the conser-

vative "American Challenge," the leftist "New Times," the foundation-financed Fund for Investigative Journalism, and Don Wood of the trustworthy "Ozark Sunbeam"—we have a fairly complete story. It involves the potential creation of a Police State through use of the Pentagon and its computerized intelligence dossier of over 18,000 citizens (it is lodged in the Pentagon basement), the National Guard, State and Local Police Departments, LEAA, plainclothes military forces, SWAT teams, and the Department of Justice.

First, it will be recalled that there is in existence a set of Executive Orders which, when invoked by the declaration of a State of Emergency, can convert this Nation into a Bureaucratic Dictatorship. "Garden Plot" could be the Gestapo-type force required to establish and maintain such a dictatorship.

Secondly, a tried-and-true formula for attaining an otherwise hard-to-accomplish objective in a so-called democracy is as follows:

1. Make plans for the takeover;
2. Create an emergency;
3. Promote public demand for a solution;
4. Present the prefabricated plans as the only possible solution to the emergency;
5. Carry out the prefabricated plans "in answer to public demand."

Now, about "Garden Plot":

The leftwing "New Times" describes it as "an elaborate and insidious structure that has developed over the last seven years, an intermeshing of Army, National Guard and local police forces, led by the most rightwing public officials and military men, designed to decimate leftist dissent but capable of crushing anything."

Don Wood's comment: "Those on the right who likewise feel threatened would certainly disagree with the characterization of the leadership as 'rightwing' but certainly agree as to the 'elaborate and insidious 'structure's ability to crush'."

Our comment: It may have been true seven years ago that "Garden Plot" was led by enemies of the leftists. But in the intervening years, J. Edgar Hoover has left the scene, the old-line military leaders have retired or "faded away" to be replaced by a new breed, the Attorney General's list of subversives has been "bookburned" and the present Attorney General has a leftist background, the House Committee on Internal Security was quietly abolished last January, the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee



may be abolished next spring, and all of the old time lefties and commies still among the living have "crawled out of the wood-work" and are making television documentaries, running for office, being appointed to office, or are otherwise occupying positions of importance in the opinion-molding field of endeavor. Even the black terrorists who fled America a few years ago to escape imprisonment are flocking back to receive slaps on the wrist by sympathetic judges, and then resume their interrupted activities as terrorists and guerrilla leaders.

So, any federal policing agency set up seven years ago to "decimate leftists" would have rightists as their chief target today. But, in any case, whenever an elite oligarchy decides it is time to impose a dictatorship, all protesters and resisters will be concentrated or liquidated, be they leftists, rightists, or Christian patriots.

According to our sources of information, it all began with President Lyndon Johnson. Because of the riots in the late sixties, he established a National Advisory Commission on Civil Disorders. At the same time, the Pentagon established a similar task force. The two got together, recommended: a) a massive domestic intelligence-gathering operation; b) training of military, National Guard and police officers; c) "planning packets" or contingency plans for counter-revolution; d) army and local security forces to implement the plans; and e) the evolution of the Pentagon task force into a national coordinating center for these efforts.

To carry out these goals, according to the "New Times," the Pentagon built up a secret, computerized intelligence file on some 18,000 citizens ranging from "the celebrated to the obscure." Two counter-revolutionary training centers were also established, one at the Military Police Academy at Fort Gordon, Georgia (recently transferred to Fort McClellan, Alabama), the other at the California Specialized Training Institute in San Luis Obispo. Both of these centers were financed through LEAA!

"Between September 1971 and May 1974, 4,063 officials of the National Guard, the Army, local police forces, fire services, city governments, courts, legislatures, utilities, prisons, and private corporations" attended the course at San Luis Obispo, the "New Times" reported.

It seems that Senator Ervin's Subcommittee on Constitutional Rights got wind of the scheme in 1972, saw a copy of the national

master plan of "Garden Plot," condemned the Pentagon for keeping a secret computerized file of civilians in its basement, but dismissed "Garden Plot" itself as "an aimless kind of thing."

However, Ervin's subcommittee did not see the plans for "Operation Cable-Splicer." This was a training operation for the military takeover of the States of California, Arizona, Oregon and Washington. The operation was under the command of the Sixth Army, with National Guard, local police and other groups cooperating.

"Cable Splicer programs," said the "New Times," provide for *an orderly progression from state to federal control.*" (emphasis supplied.)

There was a similar exercise which was first reported in "The Review of the News" on July 2, 1975. This involved the takeover of the government of the State of New Jersey. Colonel Francis Clark, the executive officer in charge of the operation, was quoted as saying that they had conducted studies on how to take over all municipal and county, as well as State governments, during the past few years.

There is a saying: Men who will not govern themselves will be governed by tyrants. And "Garden Plot" is such an act of tyranny. If it isn't too late, there is an opposite course that involves governing ourselves. It is contained in the Posse Comitatus Act 18 U.S.C. 18 1385. It is designed to prevent Federal, State, and local officials, as well as the military, from using the Army to execute the civil laws except where expressly authorized by the Constitution or an Act of the Congress. Posse Comitatus is a common-law term for "the men of the county." Ask your sheriff about it.

If maintaining law and order, and preventing bombings, kidnappings and assassinations, is too much for the "men of the county," then perhaps we have reached the point where the prefabricated plan for federally enforced martial law is the only solution to the "created" emergency.

We might paraphrase another saying: When men turn from God, they turn toward tyrants.

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence, orders and inquiries, to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



HERE LIES THE REPUBLIC OF THE  
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA  
1776 - - - - - 1976  
- - - - - ? - - - - -

### EPITAPH

In a speech delivered November 23, 1975 at Salt Lake City, Ezra Taft Benson outlined the reasons why he thinks the United States is headed for disaster. A Constitutionalist and a champion of the free enterprise system, Mr. Benson has served the state as a former U.S. Secretary of Agriculture, and he serves his church as the president of the Quorum of the Twelve Apostles of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints—Mormon Church. We have been informed that Mr. Benson's church has long held the belief that the day would come when the Constitution of the United States would hang as if by a single thread. As a result of the actions and policies of the executive, legislative and judicial branches of the federal government over the past half century, that "day of the single thread" may coincide with the Nation's 200th birthday, which is to be observed next July 4th.

Because Mr. Benson presents facts in their simplest terms, and in words that even a gullible should be able to comprehend, we reprint his speech, with the hope that it will receive the widest possible distribution before next July 4th:

\*\*\*\*\*

Through my good friend Clarence Manion, former Professor of Constitutional Law and Dean of Notre Dame Law School, I have an item which came from a professional archeologist who died a few years ago in Rome. During a long lifetime of professional diggings he had turned up hundreds of relics and readings from the ancient past. Always a passionately patriotic American, he didn't like the way things were going here in recent years, and in one of his last letters, he sent his anticipation of an epitaph—that centuries from now some exploring archeologist will find carved upon the unearthed tombstone of the United States. Here it is:

"Here lies the greatest civilization that the

world has ever seen. It died at the peak of its tremendous power, which it refused to use in its own defense.

"Here lies the nation that wagered its fabulous wealth and strength upon the love of mankind and in the process of the wager, lost all three.

"Here lie the people who abandoned their priceless patriotic heritage of religious truth and with it their freedom and their will to live.

"Here lies the last hope of earth. Here lies the United States of America."

As Americans, we have marched a long way down the soul-destroying road to socialism, atheism, and totalitarianism. It is the price we pay when we turn away from God and turn to government to do everything for us. It is the formula by which nations become enslaved by their own leaders.

As England's Lord Acton so succinctly put it, "Power tends to corrupt—but absolute power corrupts absolutely."

Increasing numbers of Americans today are subscribing to the myth that you can get something for nothing—as long as the government is footing the bill. In fact, they believe it is the duty of government to take care of them, from the womb to the tomb.

There is no such thing as a free lunch. Everything we get from the government—everything—we pay for in debilitating taxes. Everything the government gives to the people it must first take from the people. This is something few Americans appear to understand.

We tend to forget that America became the greatest, most prosperous and powerful nation in the world, blessed with an abundance of everything needed for the good life. It didn't just happen. It wasn't an accident. It was all an integral part of the divine plan for America. In the early frontier days of

this country, a special breed of men and women came here from all over the world, seeking not only opportunity, but freedom. They were strong, proud, and fiercely independent. They believed that the surest helping hand was at the end of their own sleeves. They shared one thing in common—an unshakeable faith in God, and in themselves. And that, without doubt, is the secret of success that is as viable today as it was yesterday.

With little but raw courage and indomitable purpose, those intrepid pioneers set forth into the unknown by covered wagon, on horseback, and sometimes on foot. The land demanded iron men with steel in their backbones. Nature did the weeding out. But they didn't whine or bleat because things were tough. They asked no favors from any man. They knew what they were up against, and they accepted the challenge. All they wanted was to be left alone to do what had to be done. They were wrenching a civilization out of the wilderness.

America soon blossomed into a rich, fertile, productive nation. Individual initiative—free enterprise—paid off, and American ingenuity flourished in a climate of freedom. Very soon our technology, our inventiveness, and our business know-how became the envy of the world. America had reached maturity—a giant among nations, a glowing example of free enterprise in action, and a perfect demonstration of what free men can do when they are left alone to do it.

But, as those affluent years slipped by, voices were heard in the land singing the siren songs of socialism. And many Americans tapped their feet to the beat of the music. Politicians were already promising something for nothing...that elusive free lunch. Thus, gradually, the people let the government infringe upon their precious freedoms, and the preliminary signs of decay began to appear in our young Republic.

A current example of this moral erosion can be seen in the current Food Stamp Program. Originally intended to assist those who were on minimum subsistence by drawing on great government surpluses being stored at a cost of a million dollars a day and which had accumulated by government bungling, this program has burgeoned—increased—to the extent that today one out of 13 Americans is drawing food stamps—one out of every four has been made eligible by recent legislation.

And who pays for all of this? We do — the

taxpayers. There is no such thing as a free lunch.

According to Earl Butz, Secretary of Agriculture, 71 per cent of Puerto Rico's population is drawing food stamps. One newspaper has advertised that taxpayers who make up to \$16,000 a year are eligible for food stamps. By 1977 this program will be costing the American taxpayer a billion dollars a year. Even more importantly, let us ask ourselves the question; what has it done to the character and morality of the individual? It is an eternal principle that you cannot help people permanently by doing for them what they can and should do for themselves.

Today, as government becomes increasingly dominant in our affairs, we are becoming more and more like ancient Rome before it crumpled and collapsed. We are choosing bread and circuses instead of facing the challenges that always test a free people. We are no longer the proud leader of the world. We have lost the respect of almost every country...through our policies of equivocation and our politics of expediency and appeasement. We think we are buying world peace. This is not diplomacy, it is national suicide! No wonder we have earned the contempt of our enemies, who are only too happy to take our money, our food, our industrial equipment, and our technical expertise.

Some of you no doubt have read the "Warning to America" by the Russian Nobel prize winner, Alexander Solzhenitsen.... Time will not permit an analysis of this remarkable address.... May I highlight only a few points made by Mr. Solzhenitsen.

There are appealing, strident voices in our midst, he says, who maintain that the Soviet leaders have given up their inhumane ideology. Mr. Solzhenitsen answers the proponents of this thesis by charging that the Communist system is one which:

"Introduced concentration camps for the first time in the history of the world."

"Was the first to use false registration," that is, "they would order such and such people to come in and register. People would come in. At that point, they were taken away to be annihilated."

"It's a system which introduced genocide of the peasants (the deliberate and systematic destruction of people). Fifteen million peasants were sent off to extermination."

"A system which...artificially created a

famine, causing six million persons to die."

"It's a system where for forty years there haven't been genuine elections, but simply a farce."

"A system without an independent press."

"A system without an independent judiciary, where people have no influence in external or internal policy...."

"It's a system where unmasked butchers of millions like Molotov...have never been tried in the courts, but retire on tremendous pensions."

"It's a system where these forces continue today...."

"It's a system where the very constitution has never been carried out for one single day, where all the decisions are made somewhere high up by a small group in secret, and then released on the country like a bolt of lightning."

You ask how did such a system gain such a stranglehold on a third of the world's population? Mr. Solzhenitsen answers: "A process" on our part, as Americans, which has been in progress for more than thirty years, "of shortsighted concessions, a process of giving up, giving up, and giving up in hope that at some point the wolf will have eaten enough." It's a process Mr. Solzhenitsen unmasks as the present foreign policy of the United States toward the Soviet Union that is called detente.

Finally, he makes an appeal to our leaders and politicians "to stop this senseless process of endless concessions to aggressors, these clever legal arguments for why we should make one concession after another and give up more and more and more."

Despite what many say and think, the cold war continues today and during this period of detente. One of the main weapons in the cold war arsenal of our enemies is inflation."

Our economic system, I believe, is extremely serious. The facts are harsh and cold. This is a grim topic. But how can one soften the truth? Inflation, like an insidious disease, is weakening us. We are in this position because we have lost our national pride, our sense of independence. When we want something, we go crawling to the government instead of doing it ourselves. We have exchanged those God-inspired principles upon which this once mighty nation was built, for a mess of shoddy values. No wonder our structures of freedom are cracking.

## WHO OR WHAT IS TO BLAME?

Many voices in government today are blaming the businessmen—the unions—and even the buying public for not practicing thrift and economy in their shopping habits.

The blame for inflation must be laid directly at the door of the Federal Government itself. Inflation is an increase in the nation's money supply—an increase, to be more exact, in the supply of money and credit. Inflation is not caused by rising prices and wages. To the contrary, rising prices and wages, as any solid economist knows, are the direct results of inflation. It stands to reason that when the money supply is increased, all money automatically becomes less valuable. This includes, of course, our savings. So... when our dollar shrinks in value, businessmen naturally raise their price tags, and then their employees demand higher wages. You can see how it all becomes a vicious circle.

In a free society such as ours only the Federal Government can cause inflation. And the reason it puts more money into circulation is to finance its disastrous policies of deficit spending. As the Federal Government promotes more and more costly and unnecessary programs, it spends far more money than it receives. So...to keep in business, the government has to borrow. To do this, it offers bonds, which are purchased mainly by private banks. Many of these bonds are resold to the Federal Reserve. The Federal Reserve then issues newly printed paper money—or issues credit to pay for the bonds. Thus, new money is created, the money supply is increased, and the value of all money is reduced.

It is well to remember that continued government deficits cause inflation; inflation is used as an excuse for ineffective price controls; price controls lead to shortages; artificial shortages inevitably are used as an excuse to implement rationing. When will we learn these basic economic principles?

The Prophet Isaiah wrote: "Therefore my people are gone into captivity, because they have no knowledge." (Isaiah 5:13).

(End of address by Ezra Taft Benson)

\*\*\*\*\*

## THE FEDERAL RESERVE AND OUR MANIPULATED DOLLAR

In his address Mr. Benson made a brief reference to the Federal Reserve System and its role of creating money and thus feeding the inflation that is destroying us economically. The Fed—as it is called—is much in

the news these days. Its power to manipulate interest rates, increase the amount of money in circulation, its ability to control the value of the dollar and therefore the material worth of every individual citizen, is little understood by most of our citizenry.

Fortunately, there now is a book which explains in layman's language "the nature of money, its function in an industrial society, and how it has been manipulated by powerful international forces which constitute an invisible empire, reduce parliaments and congresses into mere puppets, and reduce the productive citizens of many nations into servitude."

The book that lays bare "the mystery of money" and its manipulation by a clique that intends to own and enslave the world, is titled "The Federal Reserve and our Manipulated Dollars," by Martin A. Larson, to be published on January 15, 1976, by Devin-Adair Co., 143 Sound Beach Ave., Old Greenwich, Connecticut 06870. 192 pages, paperback, \$4.95.

We don't often recommend newly published books, but this is one that will take its place alongside those of Antony C. Sutton in alerting citizens to the nature of the **real conspiracy that is destroying our Republic**. (Especially Sutton's "Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution" and "Wall Street and FDR," both published by Arlington House, New Rochelle, N.Y. 10801).

Since our aim is the spreading of knowledge that may save our Republic, and while we are mentioning books that should be read by those who fear for the future of our Republic, there is the highly recommended latest book by Col. Archibald Roberts: "The Republic: Decline and Future Promise," Bicentennial Edition, \$2.95. Betsy Ross Press, 480 Savings Building, Ft. Collins, Colorado 80521. We also have remaining a few copies of our last book, "The Contrived Evolution of Regional Government," a compilation of 21 different letters on that subject, originally published between May 3 and September 27, 1974. Still timely and informative. While the supply lasts: \$2.00 each.

When the Prophet Isaiah wrote: "Therefore my people have gone into captivity, because they have no knowledge," he knew very well that "the fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge" and he also knew that "fools despise wisdom and instruction" (Proverbs 1:7). He knew that he was writing for only a Remnant of his people; but this was a Remnant that would know the Truth and therefore

be made free individually, and while it was then too late to save the Nation from captivity, there was the Remnant that would reclaim the land and prepare it for the coming of Salvation. After the manner of Isaiah:

In this year of our Lord 1976, and the year of our Nation the 200th, it is lack of knowledge that is sending us into captivity. As Col. Roberts wrote in the introduction to his latest book:

"American citizens have failed to understand, or even recognize the fact, that gross changes have been gradually and illicitly brought about in the political and sociological climate of this land. It is evident, however, that a subtle and perilous change has occurred in America. Within the past two or three generations the civilization of our forefathers has come under sophisticated assault. The structures of freedom erected at such great cost in blood, sweat and treasure are crumbling. Our God is blasphemed, our lineage reviled, and our Constitution dismantled. Our destiny has turned to dust.

Americans have been reduced to economic serfs in the land that once was theirs. A secret government of monetary power, employing perverted mass media and the coercive authority of a captured Bureaucratic Civil Service, is forcing us into a 'New World Order'....

Gone is the Constitution and its protective covenants. Gone are the courts and their shield to personal freedom. Gone is representative government and the sovereignty of the individual. Gone is the U.S. dollar and its authority in the market place. All have been surreptitiously phased out of the society to usher in a totalitarian, one world autocracy of the financial 'elite'...

"There is, however, a practical and attainable solution to the state of national emergency.... America need not become a land of 'yesterday's people'."

The searching out and the dissemination of Knowledge that will make us Free, will continue to be the chief aim and purpose of this publication throughout the year of our Lord 1976 and the year of our Republic the 200th, and for whatever remaining years the Lord permits us to publish.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence, orders and inquiries to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### 1976, THE TARGET DATE, HAS ARRIVED

#### CAN WE PREVENT THE TAKEOVER?

1976 is the chosen year, control of America is the goal, because control of America implies control of the world. "The War Has Begun" is the headline of a conservative newsletter with a national circulation. It expressed fear of a Communist takeover and its opening paragraph read:

"For months we have been warning that the communists were planning a war on U.S. soil. It will not be Russian missiles attacking American cities and military targets, nor will it be Russian soldiers in uniform marching through our countryside. But, the current style of communist war is on in the United States of America and will advance until it is destroying property and taking lives on an increasing scale.... The Communists will call it a War of Liberation for Panama, Puerto Rico and Guantanamo Bay. Violence will likely start in New York City first. Then the violence of guerrilla terrorists may be expected to spread across the entire nation in the name of the 1976 revolution to destroy faith in the American system with criticism directed at Constitutional government and private enterprise."

And, as predicted, the violence did start in New York City, at LaGuardia Airport, a very strategic move in the modern art of psychological warfare.

Another news source, a religion-oriented tabloid with an international circulation, carried an article which hinted that violence in the United States was but part of a worldwide series of crises. Under the headline "Will Mankind Survive the 20th Century?" the opening paragraph reads:

"Uncontrollable crises seem to be zeroing in on the peoples of the world. Dwindling food supplies, soaring populations, mass starvation, rampaging inflation, monetary crises, resource competition, political disarray and paralysis, wars and threats of wars, arms races, nuclear proliferation, terrorism, soaring crime, moral decay, weather upsets, pollution, and natural disasters all seem to defy solution by anything short of a new world order." (Emphasis added).

The inevitability of this "new world order" line of propaganda is merely a newer model of the old "better red than dead" sales pitch. We are told in various ways and in

words selected to fit the particular occasion that this "new world order" is a sign of progress, an evolutionary inevitability, that we shouldn't resist it, but should submit supinely and seek to enjoy it. This propaganda line is preached by the Socialists, promoted by the Regionalists and bankrolled by the Monopoly Capitalists. When the Communists and other Socialist species preach this doctrine, they call it dialectical materialism and say it is historically inevitable. When the doctrine is promoted by the Regionalists, New Federalists and other kinds of Centralists, they praise it as progress toward utopian peace and justice through World Law. When the Monopoly Capitalists finance the movements preaching and promoting the "new world order," they see it as a way of gaining control of all natural and human resources, of monopolizing production and distribution and controlling the world market in their particular field—or fields—of operation. Power, Pelf and Prestige comprise their Holistic Trinity.

All three of the groups we have mentioned, the Socialists, the Regionalists and the Monopoly Capitalists, look upon 1976—our Bicentennial Year—as their Target Date. As Dr. Peter Beter said recently: "The overthrow of our Republic, our great United States of America, is now far advanced and proceeding rapidly. The powerful family Dynasty that now rules America behind the scenes is succeeding in this plan to bring upon us a horrendous depression combined with runaway inflation and cruel shortages. By election day, 1976, they plan to have America in a desperate situation, ready to grasp at any straw of hope. And while we are dazed and weakened, we will be invited to scrap our beloved Constitution, to accept their new one as the answer to all of our problems. If we fall into their scheming trap... we will be forfeiting the freedom we take for granted and consenting to our enslavement and that of our children." (The family "Dynasty" to which Dr. Beter refers is the Rockefeller family and business associates; sometimes referred to as "The Dirty Thirty; the owners of the Class A, common stock of the Federal Reserve Corporation.)

A very lucid explanation of the situation that faces us in this Target Year, 1976, and

an identification of the real enemy and the enemy's plan of conquest, was published by Ned Touchstone in the December, 1975 issue of "The Councilor," hard-hitting and fact-telling tabloid which is gaining both in circulation and credibility in this 13th year of its publication (The Councilor, P.O. Box 3567, Shreveport, Louisiana 71103. \$4 per year). Editor Touchstone's statement follows:

\*\*\*\*\*

### LET'S SHARE A SECRET...

Americans have been falsely led to believe that the economic conflict in America is warfare between **Capitalism** and **Socialism**. If this were the case, the biggest self-styled "capitalists" would not be giving so much of their money to promote socialism.

There are **three**, not **two**, major forces in the conflict:

1. **Free Enterprise**. Under this system, competition, freedom, progress, construction, traditions and the family are major elements of consideration.

2. **Monopoly Capitalism**. Under this system, monopoly, repression, Big Brother government, regression, destruction, denial of tradition and destruction of the family are major elements of consideration.

3. **Socialism and Welfarism**. Persons who fight for more government control and more government handouts are merely the dupes of Monopoly Capitalism. In return for bribery (free lunches, etc.) they are willing to lock-step to the polls on election day to vote for those candidates who are the secret pawns of the Rockefellers, Rothschilds and other members of the Frankfurt Bloc.

If there is any humor in the situation above, it is the fact that the Monopoly Capitalists will make slave laborers out of the Socialists and Welfarists once it is no longer necessary to use them as voters.

Real goals of the Monopoly Capitalists appear to be the ancient Illuminist goals: Captivity of all mankind by whatever means, captivity of the means of production and natural resources, and destruction of Christendom.

**Corporate Socialism** is a means toward this end of capturing our nation. Under **Corporate Socialism** the same brand names will appear in the marketplace, and most of the old corporate names will remain. But through a system of mergers and holding companies, Illuminists who control **Monopoly Capitalism** aspire to complete mastery of the marketplace. At the top of this pyramid would be the same families who began to prey together in Frankfurt 200 years ago.

If you are naive enough to regard these paragraphs as incorrect, we challenge you to find and share with us a better explanation of the strange events that have been happening in America and the world in our lifetimes. You can't. We've spent 31 years of intensive study to learn what is happening.

The antidote to this poison is simply. Less than 1 person in 10,000 is truly dedicated to Monopoly Capitalism. About 400 persons in every 10,000 already know the value of Free Enterprise and have enough information to want to protect themselves and their families. The rest of the people are blotter brains. They soak up the last message they hear.

The good guys outnumber the bad guys at least 400 to 1. We simply are not yet making our share of the noise and grabbing our share of the blotter brain votes.

We can.

(signed) Ned Touchstone

\*\*\*\*\*

### DIVIDE AND CONQUER

One of the chief difficulties in attempting to grab "our share of the blotter brains" has to do with the strategy being employed by the architects of this New World Order. It is made possible because "The Dynasty" controls, directly or indirectly, at least 85 per cent of the communications outlets in the United States. The strategy involves brainwash, psychological warfare, and the withholding of important information from the public.

The current involvement in Angola provides an excellent example of how "The Dynasty" wages psychopolitical warfare against the American citizenry, dividing them on a pre-planned issue where neither side is wholly right nor wholly wrong, and which should never have been allowed to become a major foreign policy issue in the first place! But, the so-called "blotter brains" can never be convinced that the Angola involvement was carefully planned long before Portugal descended into chaos; that the chief purpose was to get the control and development of Angolan natural resources (oil, diamonds, gold and other minerals) into the hands of the chosen Monopoly Capitalists (as had already happened in Central Africa, the Congo, Ghana, Kenya, and other minations whose establishment was supervised by the UN on behalf of the Monopoly Capitalists. A secondary purpose in the creation of the Angolan involvement has to do with the fact that the Vietnamese involvement had been milked dry, and a new issue was needed to divide the American citizenry into opposing camps: Conservatives vs. Liberals, and to keep them arguing about Angola while the

architects of the New World Order continued centralizing all political power and stealing the people's remaining freedoms while the people were looking the other way, toward far away Angola.

Here is a lesson from history which we did not learn: In the years leading up to World War II and our entry therein, the United States government permitted the sale of massive quantities of scrap iron to Japan; this despite the protests of wiser and more patriotic heads who said this iron might be returned to the United States in the form of bullets and bombs—which it was. This sale of strategic materiel to Japan—which could have been obtained from no other source at that time—made it possible for Japan to develop the forces necessary to challenge us at Pearl Harbor and throughout the Pacific.

Today's parallel: The United States government is permitting, even encouraging, the sale (or give-away) of massive quantities of wheat, tools, and technological know-how to Soviet Russia; making it possible for that imperialistic power to challenge the United States militarily, industrially, and even spatially. To paraphrase Lenin: we gave Japan the bullets and bombs; we're giving Communist Russia the hangman's rope!

Another unlearned history lesson: While the United States government was according a kind of favored nation trade relationship with pre-war Japan, that island empire was busy building a great navy, with which it could challenge our foreign trade and "open door" policies in China and other Asian trading areas, through the development of Japan's East Asia Co-Prosperity Sphere. Then, to rectify our alleged mistakes, we (the federal government) imposed economic sanctions and embargoes. This made it necessary and essential for Japan to fight for her economic existence; so Pearl Harbor was attacked. And there were certain U.S. government officials charged with seeing to it that Pearl Harbor was attacked, and that the disaster would be great enough to make the people of the United States agree to a declaration of war against Nazi Germany and Fascist Italy as well as against Japan!

Today's parallel: Through trade and aid and under-the-counter most favored nation treatment of the Soviet Union and her satellites, Russia is beginning to compete with the United States and other industrialized nations and, as did Japan half a century ago under similar circumstances, Russia is in the process of building the world's largest navy and air force, and is beginning to establish a kind of East Africa Co-Prosperity Sphere, with Angola as a strategic defense base for such a sphere.

**The history lesson: Japan would never have been able to attack Pearl Harbor if she had not been sold that scrap iron and other war materials. And Russia would never have been able to take over Cuba in the Americas and now Angola in Africa if she had not been given wheat, tools and technological know-how by the United States!**

You won't read much about it in the controlled communications channels, but thanks to American rope-sellers (cf. Lenin), the Soviet Union is about to launch a third aircraft carrier. Russia now has more than 2,000 naval vessels—about four times that of the United States. The Soviet Union has more cruisers, more submarines, and more destroyers than the United States. And the Russian ships are said to be much faster and more heavily armed than U.S. ships. Said an authoritative report: "The remarkable Soviet superiority in numbers of vessels was achieved through an all out construction program in the last decade, in which the U.S.S.R. out-built the U.S. by three ships to one, while the U.S. was, at the same time, mothballing many of its older vessels."

"In four crucial regions—all significant to Western oil shipments," the report states, "the Soviets have established growing fleets of attack ships."

- \* In the Mediterranean, the Russians outnumber the American Sixth Fleet at times by almost 50%...

- \* In the western Pacific, the Soviets have surpassed the American Seventh Fleet in tonnage, numbers and submarines.

- \* In the Indian Ocean, where 75 per cent of Europe's and 85 per cent of Japan's oil moves, the Soviets operate about twenty warships....

- \* In the North Sea, a growing Soviet submarine fleet poses a threat to the British and Norwegian oil fields...over 160 submarines are based in the area."

"It is ironic," this report concludes, "that a great land power, Soviet Russia, has built up its navy to the point where it could threaten the isolation of the great Atlantic sea power, Western Europe. The Soviet navy may be the chief factor in eventually cutting off the U.S. from Western Europe."

May we suggest yet another historical comparison? In the years between the League of Nations Covenant and the United Nations Charter, Japan was permitted to build up a huge war machine, which could be used to anger Americans into entering a World War that would end with the dividing of the world into three Regions:

- \* The "Free West," under the suzerainty of the United States;

- \* The "Enslaved East," under the control



of the Soviet Union; and

\* The "Underdeveloped Third World" which was to grow up under the guardianship of Red China, but with financial assistance from the U.S. and military assistance from the USSR. (This was Kissinger's Trilateral Constellation which began to come to light as an already established policy when Kissinger opened up Moscow and Peking as co-equal partners with Washington).

Now, in tune with "the changing times," Russia is being permitted, and even encouraged by the Rockefeller-Rothschild-Hammer-Eaton Cabal, to build up a huge war machine to scare the so-called 'blotter brains' into demanding the establishment of the pre-planned "New World Order"!

And how does Angola fit into this jigsaw puzzle? Well, avoiding the details and the involved technicalities, the crux of the controversy is controlled confusion. It is right for us to intervene militarily in Angola, it is wrong for us to intervene militarily in Angola....

It is called "divide and conquer." All the conservatives, with the Executive Branch leading the way, promote intervention; and all the liberals, with Congress blocking the funds needed, protest intervention. This thus becomes an example of the Hegelian formula in operation: the only solution (or synthesis) being the establishment of the **New World Order!**

However, as we stated previously, before the world can be taken over, the United States must itself be taken over. Because this Nation really is the last hope of the world, in the sense of physical—as opposed to spiritual—freedom.

And that's why **terrorism** becomes such an important item on the agenda of the promoters of this "Second American Revolution."

It is well known by this time that Communists are forming, and leading, terrorist groups who are told to destroy and kill wherever they can find, or make, an opportunity; the aim being to destroy faith in the American system so that a new system can be raised on the ashes of the old system. But what is not so well known is the fact that these terrorist activities are being financed by the Monopoly Capitalists, via their foundations, organizations such as the World and National Council of Churches etc. Their "change agents" also caused the creation of a special Regional Agency that would take charge of controlling the terrorism they were financing. (Same old ploy: make a plan, create an emergency, put the plan into operation to solve the created emergency).

From the LEAA Newsletter for January-Feb-

ruary 1975, this item: "In the research and development area, Mr. Velde noted that the National Institute of Law Enforcement and Criminal Justice has launched a \$2 million Model Evaluation Program that will develop model systems at the state or regional level. A civil disorder and terrorism task force will soon be established to draft national standards and goals for state and national programs, he announced. An LEAA-funded symposium on terrorism associated with the American Bicentennial Celebration was conducted by the FBI in December."

About the same time that the foregoing was published, Jack Anderson included this information in a syndicated column:

"Law enforcement experts fear that revolutionaries, citing the 1776 revolution as justification, may use violence to attract attention to their radical causes during the Bicentennial celebrations next year. This threat of terrorism has prompted the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration to set aside \$1 million to help beef up police forces in the 13 original colonies...."

We have often referred to LEAA as the nucleus from which a national police force can be developed, thus ushering in a police state, as a necessary part of the **New World Order**. That the LEAA intends to become international in scope, not merely national, is indicated by the following article which also appeared in the LEAA Newsletter:

"LEAA's National Criminal Justice Reference Service is developing an international clearing house for criminal justice information. The Crime Control Act of 1973 gave NCJR's parent organization, LEAA's National Institute of Law Enforcement and Criminal Justice, the responsibility for establishing an 'international clearinghouse for exchange of information with respect to the improvement of law enforcement and criminal justice'."

Finally: terrorism, inflation, unemployment, shortages, all will combine to make people (the "blotter brains") feel that the only solution is federal control of everything. Centrally controlled Regionalism will replace State and Local Government, thus preparing the Corporate Socialist Republic of America for entrance into the New World Order. Internationally, this World Order will be promoted as the only way to prevent an all out war between the Two Great Powers.

But these things need not be if we abide by and act according to the **true Spirit of 1776!**

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### REGIONALISM MARCHES ON

#### FOUR STATES SURRENDER

The trend began with the capitulation of New York City. When the Nation's largest city appealed to the Federal government for direct aid, and received it, the pattern was set. No longer would the Feds move in and take over through coercive measures; they would simply wait until cities and States **asked to be taken over**, and then they would move in and take command, reluctantly and resignedly.

The next step came when four State Governors asked the Federal government to take over their welfare problems. The New York Times gave the story front page treatment on Sunday, January 4. The report began:

"The Governors of four major states, contending that the national welfare system is 'out of control,' have called on President Ford to espouse a Federal takeover of state and local welfare programs. 'The current patchwork of Federal, state and local welfare programs is not working,' the Governors said yesterday in a joint telegram to the President. 'It is time for a fundamental re-ordering of our approach to income maintenance, mere tinkering with existing programs is not enough.'

"The telegram was signed by Governors Brendan T. Byrne of New Jersey, Hugh J. Carey of New York, Milton J. Shapp of Pennsylvania and Patrick J. Lucey of Wisconsin, all Democrats."

The Governors asked for a White House conference on the subject of Federal takeover and, according to the Times, proposed the following:

- \* Consolidation of existing Federal programs for the poor into a "single, federally financed cash system providing a floor to the income available to every family." The proposal would consolidate the Federal food stamp program, the Supplemental Security Income program for the aged and disabled, and the principal Federal welfare program, Aid to families with Dependent Children.

- \* A Federal welfare program that would provide equality to divided or fatherless families as well as to united ones.

- \* The preservation of work incentives and a "fair level of assistance to the poor." Ac-

cording to New Jersey officials who helped draft the proposals, a minimum income of about \$4,000 a year would be guaranteed to a family of four.

- \* A uniform and easily understood benefit reduction schedule, gradually reaching a "zero point of no benefits and no income taxation" when actual family income reached about \$7,500 a year.

"Although the four Governors did not say what a Federal takeover of welfare programs would cost," the Times article reported, "New Jersey officials estimated that it would total from \$5 billion to \$7 billion a year for the Federal Government."

Without arguing the merits or demerits of the proposed welfare program, or any other welfare program, let us note the trend: Welfare began in the United States as a community obligation. Churches and various benevolent associations "provided for their own," with Government keeping its nose out of all welfare programs except where malfeasance or misappropriation might occur. It was a type of Christian adherence to the admonition that people should "render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's." (Matthew 22:21). In the Constitutional sense, "providing for the general welfare" did not intend or legalize the providing for individual or special interest welfare.

As time went on and regard for both Bible and Constitution began to wane, people began to ignore the second of the two great commandments given by Jesus ("Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself" - Matt. 22:39). And they also seemingly began to believe that the Christian obligation "to visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction" (James 1:27) was too great a strain upon individuals and independent congregations; and they fell for the false premise that the local government should be empowered to organize and direct the relief and welfare activities of the community. The majority obviously felt that it was right and proper to break with Constitutions and Christian tradition, and permit Government to lay and collect taxes for this purpose.

Also at about this time in history, the meaning of certain words began to change. If the

relief work was done by Government, it was called "welfare;" while if it was done by individuals or privately organized groups (such as The March of Dimes) it was called "charity;" thus making it seem Christian and Biblical, but in reality besmirching the name of true charity; since charity is of the heart, not of the pocketbook.

As with public education when it was turned over to the politicians; also with welfare when it became a Government activity. The step-by-step deterioration of both society and government proceeded. First, welfare became onerous to free agencies and was turned over to coercive local government. Then local governments found the task too burdensome and it was turned over to State Governments. They, in turn, found the job too tough for them and four Governors have requested the Federal Government to take over the whole responsibility for welfare programs; which means in the final analysis slavery from womb to tomb for all; both the welfare recipient and the welfare provider. Slavery in the political and economic sense, is the refusal to pay a man a wage so that he can store his wealth and plan for his own future. The free enterprise system abolished slavery, although all the flaws were never totally abolished from the system itself. However, with the coming of government welfare, man went right back into slavery; he became a slave of the State. Under this new enslavement, the working man would be fed by Corporate Enterprise so long as he was able or willing to work. But when he was unable or unwilling to work, then the State would feed him. His condition would be that of the draft animal, pensioned to the pasture when he could not or would not pull the load or finish the race.

To support this welfare system, the profit-makers and wage-earners would be equally enslaved. Their every action would be open to government inspection and they would be regulated in all their comings and their goings. They would be allowed to retain enough to support themselves and their dependents; the rest would be taken to support the Government and those on Government welfare. Life for the governing elite would, of course, be different. However, one would have to be born into the caste, or be specially selected for a special job in the machinery of government in order to escape economic slavery.

The Federal Takeover was well planned. A new system called Regional Governance was set up to take over the administrative duties formerly performed by local and State governance. (This, incidentally, is a world-wide operation. Regionalism has been installed in Soviet Russia, Britain, France,

Italy, and other "developed" countries. Regionalism is but a giant step toward the "World Community" that Secretary of State Henry Kissinger keeps talking about).

To inaugurate Regional Governance, the fifty United States were divided into Ten Regions, each with a designated "capitol" to handle all matters within that particular Region (or Province). The stated purpose of the action is well explained in one paragraph taken from "Hearings Before the Subcommittee on Urban Affairs of the Joint Economic Committee," United States Congress, May 19-26, 1971:

**"REGIONALISM: The Quiet Revolution.**

**"Local government is changing itself in an effort to better meet the needs of the people. Across the nation, cities, towns, and school districts that serve a common area are joining together in a regional effort to solve mutual problems. In a quiet way, regionalism is a revolution in the structure of our Federal system."**

To promote this "quiet revolution" on a national scale, President Nixon issued Executive Order 11647 on February 12, 1972 which said, in part:

**"There is hereby established a Federal Regional Council for each of the ten standard Federal regions. Each Council shall be composed of the directors of the regional offices of the Departments of Labor, Health, Education, and Welfare, and Housing and Urban Development, the Secretarial Representative of the Department of Transportation and the directors of the regional offices of the Office of Economic Opportunity, the Environmental Protection Agency, and the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration. The President shall designate one member of each such Council as Chairman of that Council and such Chairman shall serve at the pleasure of the President. Representatives of the Office of Management and Budget may participate in any deliberations of each Council."**

It should be understood that each of these directors is an appointed bureaucrat, as are his bosses in Washington. The only **elected officials** that have any connection whatever with the administration of Regional Governance are the President and Vice President of the United States (who themselves are **appointed officials** as of this date). Hence, we have in Regionalism a Bureaucratic Dictatorship ready to assume all real authority over State governments and the people they represent. The people and the States will be reduced to political impotency.

And, in the politically potent handling of all welfare, four State Governors are now begging the President to grant this dictator-

ial power to the entrenched bureaucrats!

But Welfare is just one area of administration that is involved. The following gives us another example, and we are quoting excerpts from an article which appeared in The Chicago Tribune on January 1, 1976:

"The Illinois-Indiana Bi-State Commission is one year old Thursday. Never heard of it? ... It was forced on the eight-county Chicago metropolitan area—six counties in Illinois, two in Indiana—by the federal government as part of a chain of regional organizations.

"The Federal government used the power of the purse to get local officials to establish an agency to coordinate planning in the region. It took an announcement two years ago that it was suspending eligibility for federal funds to get the local people into gear. So now the commission exists (12 members and a staff of three), empowered to coordinate federal, state and local planning and developments as they affect the bi-state, eight-county region of 7.7 million people. It has to review, under federal 'A-95' powers, plans to spend federal money on projects with interstate implications....

"Robert E. Merriam, chairman of the prestigious federal Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR), says the Bi-State (Commission), 'can play a very important role.'...

"The federal government is barred by the Constitution from directly interfering with the internal structure of local government in the states. It has used its treasury, however, to force greater regional activity in local government, by requiring regional review before disbursing federal money."

#### THE "MAD BOMBER" SYNDROME AND THE TERRORIST TECHNIQUE

There is yet another way in which the Feds are forcing Regionalism down the throats of the people; and this involves the creation of a regionally controlled, nationally directed police force.

We are being scared into demanding that we become a "Police State." Literally. The following United Press report is an example of the methods being used:

\*\*\*\*\*

Washington — UPI — The United States will remain the target of international terrorists no matter what policy it adopts toward the turbulent developing world, according to a research organization's report. The report urges Americans not to overreact to terrorist attacks, however, but to treat them like "natural calamities." It warns that despite sophisticated security systems, government attempts to counter terror can fail. "There

simply is no final solution to the sufficiently dedicated fanatic with a moment of luck," the report said. "The threatened must accept that, however spectacular the deeds of terror, they are more easily tolerated than prevented," it said.

The report, "Transnational Terror," published by the American Enterprise Institute for Public Policy Research, was commissioned before the bombing of LaGuardia Airport in New York City — which has heightened fears that terrorists might increase attacks against U.S. monuments and institutions during the Bicentennial. The AEI is a publicly supported, non-partisan research and educational organization. It said the purpose of the study is to aid policy-makers in their approach to the problem.

"Because of Third World perceptions of the international system, this country will remain a revolutionary target no matter what our posture; 1776 is very long ago, and even the Marshall Plan is ancient history to a young Palestinian Arab," said the author, J. Bowyer Bell. "Attacks on transnational order by rebels, often with built-in incapacities, must not be perceived as truly terminal threats to the system, and can be tolerated like natural calamities," the report said. "It is, of course, unwise to ignore natural calamities entirely, although it would be better to ignore such violence than to overreact," he said.

\*\*\*\*\*

On the same day that the preceding article appeared, in the same newspaper, and on the same page, there was a companion article written by Ronald Kotulak of The Chicago Tribune Service, which pointed out that "there may be a little bit of a mad bomber in many people," according to psychiatrists. Dr. Jules Masserman, president of the International Association for Social Psychiatry, is quoted as saying:

"Some individuals are so angry at the system that to them there are no innocent people. Everyone is guilty. If they had it in their power they would feel justified in destroying entire cities."

Masserman continued: "It is relatively easy to indoctrinate small and even large groups with the idea that they are right, others are wrong, and that the others should either be converted or eliminated."

The "planted" conclusion: Terrorism has become a way of life, we must accept it as a "natural calamity." Yet, it would not be right to do nothing to try to stem the tide of terrorism. Therefore, the Federal government should take steps to curb the torrent of terrorist activity.

Ergo: as if it were a direct response to the

stated crisis, the following appeared in the San Francisco Chronicle of Dec. 17, 1975.

"The state of California is planning to train and equip about 1200 National Guardsmen to handle law enforcement duties in any area where police have gone on strike. Members of the new unit, to be called the 'Law Enforcement Assistance Force (LEAF),' are to travel in sedans with red lights and sirens, carry revolvers and nightsticks and wear motorcycle style white helmets....

"Douglas Cunningham, executive director of the state Office of Criminal Justice Planning, emphasized that the new unit was not to break strikes but was to be used whenever local law enforcement agencies needed help. This could include strikes but also covers events like riots, fires and natural disasters...."

We hesitate to refer to the "Berkeley Barb" as an authoritative news source. However, our first authentic information concerning Operation "Garden Plot" came from left wing sources, and checked out as correct. And Ray Riegert of the "Barb" has spent a great deal of time and effort studying this potential Police State plot. He writes:

"Berkeley police Capitan T.W. Johnson was given a special assignment two weeks ago, to attend the California Civil Disorder Management Course, given every few weeks at Camp San Luis Obispo by the California Specialized Training Institute. (Here students like the Police Captain) play a domestic war game that is part of a stratagem being developed on a national playing board.

"The name of the master game plan is 'Garden Plot,' a massive surveillance system, directed largely by the army, designed to quell civil disorders, surveil hundreds of thousands of Americans and make contingency plans for martial law...."

-----  
Is there any answer to the dilemma? Have we any recourse short of supine submission to enslavement? Col. Arch Roberts, who is director of the Committee to Restore the Constitution, Inc. (Suite 480, Savings Bldg., Fort Collins, Colo. 80521), tells us to start with the knowledge that **Regionalism is unconstitutional**, that "the authority of the United States is the **Constitution**," and "all persons involved in the regional governance conspiracy are unlawfully attempting to alter the form of government in the respective States in violation of Section 3, paragraph 1, and Section 4, Article IV, of the United States Constitution.

"It is quite clear that individuals, both public and private, who promote or otherwise participate in the conspiracy known as 'regional governance' are in violation of Sec-

tion 2384, Title 18, United States Code, and must be held to answer for such crimes by the people and by the elected officials who represent the people." (Write to Col. Roberts for details of an action program).

There also is the "Posse Comitatus" action which we mentioned briefly in a previous letter. The following from the Sheriff's Posse Comitatus, Cook County, Illinois, is self-explanatory:

\*\*\*\*\*

The "Posse Comitatus," "Sheriff's Posse Comitatus," or "Power of the County" is a lawful constituted body politic of the citizens of a particular county, who volunteer to keep the peace, prevent crime and assist the Sheriff in his lawful duty. The Sheriff is elected by the people and is directly responsible for law enforcement in his county. It is his responsibility to protect the people of his county from unlawful acts on the part of anyone. The Sheriff is accountable and responsible only to the citizens who are inhabitants of his county. The Sheriff has taken an oath of office to uphold, preserve and defend the Constitution of the United States and the State in which his county exists. The U.S. Constitution is the **Supreme Law of the Land** and all acts of legislatures, degrees, custom or usage, contrary to it notwithstanding.

The Sheriff's Posse Comitatus, after registering and notification of such to the Sheriff, is thereby lawfully constituted and brought into being. It is then the Sheriff's choice when and how he shall use it.

The authority and lawfulness of the Posse Comitatus is recognized in the U.S. Constitution, federal and state laws, American Jurisprudence, Magna Carta, Common Law, and the Bible.

This program is supported by responsible citizens of their counties throughout the Nation.... The Sheriff's Posse Comitatus is a stand-by group of responsible citizens dedicated to the preservation of constitutional law and order in their community and county.

\*\*\*\*\*

For further information, see your County Sheriff, or write to the Sheriff's Posse Comitatus, Post Office Box 305, Homewood, Illinois 60430.

-----  
**DON BELL REPORTS** Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are sent to each subscriber. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to:  
**DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223**  
**Palm Beach, Florida 33480**

## THE WAR AGAINST THE FREE ENTERPRISE SYSTEM

### PRIME MINISTERS TRUDEAU AND MANLEY ARE STALKING HORSES

A strange thing happened on the road to the New World Order. Some of the Nations of the West took a right turn, left the broad Socialist highway, and began drifting back toward the areas of Conservatism from which they had been lured by the pied pipers of Progressivism. There was no stampede, mind you, but people were beginning to shy away from Big Government, Planned Economies and Unsound Money. They were beginning to look for political leaders who would lead them away from Socialism and Big Brotherism. There was a restlessness pervading the human herd that prompted the herders to worry and wonder. New York Timesman James Reston sounded the alarm in his column of January 13, 1976:

"The economic and financial crises of the last year," wrote CFR Mouthpiece Reston, "has been just severe enough to change almost all political assumptions. Not only in this country, but in Europe and Japan, the rates of inflation and unemployment have challenged not merely the governments in power, but the whole theory of the welfare state. The financial crises in Britain and in New York City have dramatized the problem. The conservatives have been gaining in Australia and New Zealand. Even the Fabian Socialists in London, including Prime Minister Harold Wilson, have been singing a more conservative tune."

Reston remarked that in spite of bungling and back-tracking on promises, Jerry Ford was still maintaining a semblance of popularity, apparently because he was turning to the right. "This cannot be explained by any economic or financial brilliance or consistency on the part of the Ford Administration.

It has waffled all over the landscape on whether inflation or unemployment was the presiding issue. Its energy policy has been a jumble of contradictions. It has promised what it could not deliver, vetoed its own promises, and come into the Presidential campaign of 1976 with a budget deficit that makes the Kennedy and Johnson years seem almost a model of fiscal responsibility. Even on foreign economic policy,..."

Reston then reviews the Ford record of foreign policy bungling which, he intimates, matches his domestic stumbling; and yet,

Ford remains a strong candidate and a probable winner because he has taken a turn to the right in his campaign utterances.

The professional mouthpiece for the Eastern Establishment is careful not to mention Reagan or Wallace in his column, nor the fact that they are topping the polls in their respective political parties because they are talking like conservatives. Reston preferred to speak of parties rather than personages, and noted that "the Republicans have put the Democrats on the defensive on economic policy—in effect stolen the Democrats' main issue."

"This is, as the basketball players say, quite a 'turn-over.' The Democrats had the economic offensive ever since the days of Franklin Roosevelt, the decisive play in the game of politics, but they have lost it in the first quarter of the 1976 campaign, and are now wondering how to get it back."

In short: If the Nations of the world and the people thereof could "have their druthers," and were left alone to seek their own economic and political salvation, they would turn their backs on Socialism and Big Brother Government, and return to the free market system with its individual liberties and responsibilities and the rewards and punishments that accompany economic and political freedom. Paternalism and Big Brotherism are plagues the people would like to do without, if only they could. (When we speak of "people," we are not referring to those who like the idea of being slaves).

However, regardless of what the people may desire, there are those in the Elite Circle who have no intention of permitting the world to "go conservative." And that is where two American Prime Ministers were chosen to resist the trend. Lest we be misunderstood, please note that in the hemispheric sense, Canadians and Jamaicans are Americans too, just as much as are citizens of the United States. So, possibly because they are Americans, Prime Minister Manley of Jamaica and Prime Minister Trudeau of Canada were chosen to command the Socialist forces that would destroy the Free Enterprise System.

The propaganda war began with Manley's appearance at the World Council of Churches Assembly at Nairobi, Kenya, in November

1975 Posing as a leader of the "Third World," and a spokesman for Political Action Christianity, Manley attacked capitalism and the Western economic order, and told delegates to the Assembly that "Organized religion and the third world together must create a new economic order." Later, Manley came to the United States and was permitted to speak out against capitalism and free enterprise over network television and radio networks. Manley then returned to Jamaica to prepare for the upcoming IMF meeting which his country was hosting. And, suddenly Henry Kissinger took off on a week-long vacation in Jamaica, where he spent hours comparing notes with Prime Minister Manley. Returning to the United States, Secretary of State Kissinger, using the SALT negotiations as an excuse, would go to Moscow to compare notes with Kremlin officials.

Meanwhile, Prime Minister Trudeau was in the process of completing the socialization of Canada. Also, just as Manley became a Third World crusader against free enterprise, Trudeau became a Western World crusader against the free market system. The following article that appeared in the Washington Star of January 9, 1976, is self-explanatory:

\*\*\*\*\*

## TRUDEAU'S VIEWS TRIGGER BIG BROTHER ACCUSATIONS

By Peter Ward

Ottawa—Recent statements by Prime Minister Pierre Elliott Trudeau indicating that the days of the free market system may soon be over has brought opposition to the government's price and wage controls to a boiling point. Criticism of the program previously confined to business and labor has now spilled over to Trudeau's own Liberal party, and the premier is facing charges ranging from "fascist" to "Communist."

Business is organizing write-in campaigns for donations to fight the prime minister and organized labor has warned: "We must not let this Orwellian nightmare happen. We must not relinquish our hard-won rights, freedoms, and traditions, to a 1984-type Big Brother."

The statement came from Joe Morris, president of the Canadian Labor Congress, and he called on labor to fight the trend toward government by decree. "Far from improving economic conditions," said Morris, "the government's program actually threatens to slow the potential growth rate of the economy and create higher unemployment."

And now disagreement has spread to the Liberal party itself. Four Ottawa Liberal electoral district presidents have criticized

him, four more in Toronto have denounced government economic policies and Liberal provincial government ministers in Nova Scotia have come out opposed to the Ottawa Liberal government.

The turmoil results from three radio and television interviews Trudeau gave during the Christmas-New Year holidays. In each interview he warned that unless Canadian values change within the next few years, the controls imposed last October will be replaced with other controls, not removed when they are due to expire in 1978.

"Some economists say all you've got to do is get back to the free market system and make this market system work," said Trudeau. "It won't you know." Only Government can control big business and big unions, he said, and "that means the government is going to take a larger role in running institutions," to end the cycle of high unemployment and inflation. "It means there's going to be not less authority in our lives, but perhaps more," he said.

...The swift imposition of price and wage controls last October—after he had fought an election campaign to majority victory in 1974 arguing against controls—and the complexity of the regulations which will operate the control system, have shocked most Canadians into believing Trudeau: that the country's economic situation is indeed serious. (Emphasis added throughout this article).

\*\*\*\*\*

It should be noted that when Trudeau set out to replace the free market system, his first act was to renounce a campaign promise and impose price and wage controls. The chief economist for the National Chamber of Commerce of the United States has stated that he expects price and wage controls to be imposed in this country before November 2—election day. Gary North, who publishes "Remnant Review" is of the opinion that, if Ford is still on the scene, controls are almost inevitable, because:

"Ford has to demonstrate that he is a forceful leader, not a bumbler. If he has an economic Mayaguez available, and if the polls are going against him in September, I fear that he will act. The reimposition of controls is just too obvious a possibility. Anyone who is so naive politically as to state that price controls are impossible because the American public has learned that they do not work is so out of touch with reality that he almost certainly has to have a Ph. D. in economics. If Jerry Ford can sign legislation that would forcibly roll back oil prices in order to solve the energy crisis—and let us not forget that this is what he did—then the 'success' of the energy pro-



gram, which I assure you the Republicans will announce next fall, will serve as a fine precedent for the so-called temporary roll-back of other prices. The precedent has been set. The character of the individual has been announced. He is only quibbling now about his price." (From Gary North's "Remnant Review," Jan. 7, 1976. Published every other Wednesday. \$45 for 26 issues. P.O. Box 5026, Long Beach, CA. 90805).

Permit us again to call attention to the personages involved in this current battle to prevent any return to economic conservatism anywhere in the world, and to note the "positioning" of these personages on the battlefield. Leading the forces of the so-called Third World is the Socialist Prime Minister of Jamaica, Michael Manly. He is a leader of the Communist-controlled World Council of Churches, he played host to the recent meeting of the World Bank, he "entertained" the United States Secretary of State during the latter's recent "vacation" to Kingston, and he recently paid a state visit to Havana where he was entertained by Fidel Castro. (Coincidentally, and of extreme interest to all who oppose Kissinger's attempts to give away the Panama Canal. Senator Jake Javits—whose wife is a paid employee of Iran Air—was in Panama on Jan. 9 and 10 to meet with Panamanian Chief of Government Brigadier General Omar Torrijos and other officials to discuss the Panama Canal treaty negotiations. When the meetings with Javits were concluded, Gen. Torrijos then traveled to Cuba on Jan. 10 for a five-day visit with Fidel Castro and other Cuban Communist officials. Wheels within wheels...)

While Manly manages the Third World forces the Western and Industrial Nations are represented in the Socialist spectrum by Pierre Elliott Trudeau, Prime Minister and head of the Liberal party of Canada. And, perhaps to keep Kremlin officials informed first hand as to what is happening in the West, Henry Kissinger, after conferring with Manly and later being informed of the results of the World Bank Conference at Kingston, then made a sudden change in his plans, and re-scheduled a trip to Moscow, one which had been cancelled previously because of the Angola confrontation and other rough waters on the Sea of Detente.

---

So much for the current maneuverings and the principals that are being maneuvered, all for the seeming purpose of preventing any interference with plans to complete the installation of the New World Order. Let it be understood that these principals we have mentioned—Trudeau, Manly and Kissinger—do not themselves call the plays. They do

no crucial maneuvering on their own. They are themselves maneuvered, as are pieces of a gigantic chessboard. Their maneuverers are the governors of an elite group which can be called the International Banking Syndicate (IBS). This elite group has become all-powerful because it controls the issue of what we use for money in all the Nations of the world having Central Banking Systems. In the United States this is known as the Federal Reserve System. This elite group is proving John Maynard Keynes to be right in one respect. In 1920, eight or nine years before he came to be recognized as the leading proponent of monetary expansion by fiat (money based on debt instead of gold or silver) Keynes stated:

"Lenin is said to have declared that the best way to destroy the capitalist system was to debauch its currency.... Lenin was certainly right. There is no subtler, no surer means of overturning the existing basis of society.... The process engages all the hidden forces of economic law on the side of destruction and does it in a manner which not one man in a million can diagnose.... The governments of Europe... are fast rendering impossible a continuance of the social and economic order of the 19th century. (Quoted from Keynes "The Economic Consequences of the Peace," pages 235-37.)"

Control of the issue of currency was the key to control over all Nations. And the final aim of IBS is the destruction of the social and economic order of Christian civilization and the installation of a New World Order which calls for the elimination of National sovereignty, the creation of a World Currency and literal ownership of all the human and natural resources of the world!

To achieve this purpose, in the beginning, the control of the money of a Nation was thought to be sufficient. Later, the IBS which was then centered in Europe, began to learn something from those American upstarts who were beginning to compete with them for control of the world. They learned that **financing governments and corporations** was not enough to guarantee control of the world's natural resources, and that actual **ownership of governments and corporations** was better than the mere financing of them. John Pierpont Morgan did not start a bank and thus become powerful. He first gained control of railroads and industries. Likewise the Rockefeller Dynasty. Old John D. Senior maneuvered a monopoly in oil and then his offspring went into the International Banking business, but at the same time kept gaining control of industries and setting up multinational corporations. If the first Lord Rothschild of London had known what his five reigning cousins know today, he would not have lent the money to Disraeli and the

British Government to build the Suez Canal; he would have formed a corporation and then have had his corporation build the canal.

James Rothschild (he changed his name from Jacob to James), who ran the Paris branch of the family syndicate, was instrumental in teaching the IBS yet another lesson: that the **ownership of governments** is important for the protection of a banker's interests. James (nee Jacob) built France's first great railroad, the Chemin de Fer du Nord. This enriched the Rothschilds greatly until the French government nationalized the railroad. So the Rothschilds had to start buying the French government to protect the investment! (Nelson Rockefeller as Vice President of the United States is a somewhat similar guarantee: the Manhattan Chase Bank is in a bit of trouble currently.)

Anyway, to summarize: the IBS is now a cabal of International Bankers, Multinational Corporations, and financiers of governments, which aims to rule the world. To do this it intends to establish a New World Order in which corporate management replaces government by law, in which money will become merely an entry on a Central Ledger, where full employment is guaranteed, where prices and wages are fixed by a Central Authority, and where womb-to-tomb security is assured for all who conform and love and obey Big Brother.

To achieve this "utopian" new order, it is necessary that unemployment continue at a dangerous level, that inflation continue to grow, that economic stagnation develop, and that recession continue. All of these things so that the people will demand a New World Order. Then the agents of the IBS can take charge and the people will rejoice.

The program is well under way. Last June 30 Newsweek described the OK Supermarket in a suburb of Tokyo where 67 vending-style machines holding 2,479 kinds of goods, all computer-controlled, served shoppers who had the correct plastic ID plate. "When the shopper has made all her purchases and is ready to leave, the cashier inserts her plastic card into a small computer and the total bill instantly pops out." That system, plus a computer that links the supermarket to the bank so that actual money is never used, is now being incorporated in United States stores on a test basis.

The January 1975 issue of Burroughs Clearing House carried a map and the following headline: "Work begins on a private international telecommunications network that will speed the movement of funds throughout Europe and also link with banks in the U.S. and Canada." The opening paragraphs of the article read in part: "Burroughs Corp. has been selected by the Society for Worldwide Interbank Financial Telecommunica-

tions (SWIFT) to supply data processing and data communications equipment which will be used in a new international telecommunications network which is based in Brussels, currently has a membership of 246 banks... in Amsterdam, Brussels, Copenhagen, Frankfurt, Helsinki, London, Milan, Montreal, New York, Oslo, Paris, Stockholm, Vienna and Zurich...."

The cashless society and the universal recording of all personal accounts in a computerized data bank is the objective. And this automatically means centralized control over every individual anywhere in the world. Because without one's own assigned computer code number, how can a person buy, or sell, or get credit for work performed? Absolute control over one's identity card is the ultimate in one-world economy, one-world government, one-world religion....

How long before such a planned economy can become a total reality? There is a saying: "Both history and common sense indicate that when the tools of a dream have been provided, the fulfillment of the dream is not far behind."

Wally Wood, Jr. did some research for an article he did on this subject for the Southwest Radio Church, Box 1144, Oklahoma City, Okla. 73101, and he asked several experts, "how long?" Some answers:

An executive of the Honeywell Corporation: "In my opinion, from a professional standpoint, there's no doubt that we will be in such a society in five to ten years at the most. From a personal point of view, it scares me. We will be forced to sacrifice our individuality."

A credit manager in a large department store: "Most assuredly, within the next ten years, if not sooner."

The executive vice president of a national bank: "Make no mistake, this is going to happen. The computer companies and our systems people want it."

They have the tools, the resources, the communications media, the political puppets, the specialists and the technicians, the power and the determination to bring about their New World Order. If a conservative trend continues, they will take over its leadership. If real resistance develops, they will infiltrate and render it ineffective. The only way of stopping them would seem to be by an act of Divine intervention; perhaps by the raising up of a 20th Century Gideon. But if there is such an one, he is still in the field threshing and hasn't shown himself. Our present most powerful weapon is prayer.

---

For information concerning this letter write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### DOES THE STATE OWN YOUR CHILD?

#### CHILDREN NOW "WARDS OF THE STATE" IN CALIFORNIA

The story came to light "by accident." A California mother learned, just by accident, that her teenage daughter had received an abortion at the county hospital, without the parents' knowledge or consent. When the mother complained to the District Attorney, she was reminded that California has a law which permits children 12 years of age or older to receive abortions and other medical aid without parental consent or knowledge. The D.A. told the mother he could empathize with her but could do nothing more, because "children are now wards of the State."

In another case dealing with 'sexual health' a California judge ruled that "The State interest in the health of its children outweighs the claims based on religious freedom and right of parental control."

There is a long history of legal battling behind this decision. Six years ago, in 1969, a group of concerned citizens formed an organization which they called "Citizens for Parental Rights" (CPR), and brought suit against the San Mateo County School Board of Education and others, in an attempt to halt the "Family Life Sex Education" program that had been introduced into the schools that year. The legal charges: that the program interfered with the free exercise of religion, with the right of parental control of the children, and with the right of privacy.

Then followed eight court hearings, with one more yet to come. At the first five of the Superior Court hearings, four different presiding judges ruled in favor of CPR. However, each time CPR won a decision, the School Board appealed, and the case was tried all over again.

At the sixth Superior Court hearing, a judge was brought in from another County, and he ruled that "no constitutional issue exists." So now the CPR has found it necessary to appeal to a higher court. It has been a very expensive undertaking for a small group of private citizens and Margaret Scott, Publicity Director for the group has written a

letter in which she says: "We hope you will see the urgency of turning the national 'spotlight' on the Citizens For Parental Rights 'Family Life Education' suit.... This is our crucial hour for petitioning the Supreme Court, and if they can pretend we don't exist, you know they'll try. Publicity is probably our biggest weapon right now.... Our religious liberties are at stake and all private education may well hinge on this case. It takes little imagination to predict what the 'state' will demand of these institutions 'in the interest of the 'health' of its children.' We truly believe this is the first order of the day for our Bi-Centennial.... and, as He promised: 'Seek ye first the kingdom of God and His Righteousness, and all these things shall be added unto you.'"

Note the emphasis on the "health" of the "State's" children. This is the key to the method of operation by which the Planners hope to legislate the family unit out of existence and make all people wards of the State, regardless of age or condition of servitude. "Health" is the key:—

On July 30, 1975 the United States Senate passed, with little fanfare and almost no public notice, Senate Bill 1466, the title of which reads: "A bill to amend the Public Health Service Act to extend and revise the program of assistance for the control and prevention of communicable diseases, and to provide for the establishment of the Office of Consumer Health Education and Promotion and the Center for Health Education and Promotion to advance the national health, to reduce preventable illness, disability, and death; to moderate self-imposed risks; to promote progress and scholarship in consumer health education and promotion and school health education; and for other purposes."

A catch-all bill, to be sure; but it was made especially dangerous through the passage of certain amendments. The existing Public Health Service Act deals, in part, with the prevention and control of "communicable

diseases." This amendment strikes out the word "communicable" before the word "disease," thus broadening the whole area of personal health control. Thus, as in the case of alcoholism, which now is defined as a "disease," dope addiction and unwanted pregnancy also could be defined as "diseases," and therefore subject to prevention and control by an agency of H.E.W.

This new act would set up two agencies to conduct almost unlimited promotion and supervision of all physical and "mental" health in the Nation. For example, in regard to the proposed Center for Health, Education and Promotion, the Congressional Quarterly of August 9, 1975 commented:

"...the committee proposed creation of a private center to promote health education in ways the Federal Law could not; direct efforts to modify citizens' behavior, mass media content and school curricula...." In other words, this "Center" would become a center for the dissemination of propaganda for HEW, which is most interested in establishing a national health program similar to those already in operation in Russia, England, and other countries with Socialist Governments.

"The committee further explained," said the Congressional Quarterly, "that the 'private' center could play an important role in encouraging consumers to adopt healthy habits because the Federal government could not compel actions that would interfere with individual freedoms under the Constitution."

That you may better understand the **real intent** of this bill, we quote from Sec. 1708 which deals with the establishment of a corporation to take charge of the Nation's "Health Education and Promotion":

\*\*\*\*\*

Sec. 1708. The Congress finds and declares that—

"(1) It is in the public interest to inform the public about health and about ways to best protect and improve personal health;

"(2) The public must develop the ability to examine and weigh consequences of personal decisions respecting health;

"(3) The public must be motivated to desire changes supportive of more healthful lifestyles;

"(4) Impediments that inhibit the voluntary adoption and maintenance of more healthful practices by the public must be identified and mitigated or removed;

"(5) To achieve these goals it is necessary for the Federal Government to complement,

assist, and support a national policy that will advance the national health, reduce preventable illness, and death, moderate self-imposed risks, and promote progress and scholarship in consumer health education and promotion; and

"(6) A private corporation should be created to facilitate the development of a health education and promotion strategy for the Nation."

\*\*\*\*\*

This corporation is to have a Board of Directors "consisting of twenty-five members appointed by the President, by and with the advice and consent of the Senate." This Board then will name and appoint a President and other officers of the "Center," and fix their salaries and terms of service. The "Center" will then be given the sum of \$11,000,000 for each fiscal year ending June 30, 1978; and with this money the "Center" shall:

"...establish communications with, provide a forum for the involvement of, and seek the advice and support of, organizations, agencies, and groups involved in health care, education, labor and business, social and civic organizations, consumer organizations, and communications....

A few paragraphs later we are told that: "included in the activities of the Center authorized for the accomplishment of purposes set forth in this section are among others not specifically named—

"(A) to obtain grants from and to make contracts with individuals, and with private, State, and Federal agencies, organizations and institutions.

"(B) The Center in carrying out its functions under this section **may prescribe such regulations as it deems necessary.**"

Here in the United States we have been brainwashed into referring to this kind of a program as "participatory democracy." But in pre-war Italy where the system was first developed and used, it was called Fascism. The very idea of a group of appointed individuals using taxpayers' money to set up a private corporation for the purpose of installing a National Health Program, and being given the power to "prescribe such regulations as it deems necessary" for the enforcement of such a program, **amounts to absolute authoritarianism**, no matter by what name it may be called!

In case there may be any remaining doubt as to the actual purpose of this bill, we are

given the following definition:

\* \* \* \* \*

## DEFINITIONS

Sec. 1719. For purposes of this Act—

"Health education and promotion" is a process that favorably influences understandings, attitudes, and conduct, including cultural awareness and sensitivity, in regard to individual and community health. Specifically, it affects and influences individuals and community health behavior and attitudes in order to moderate self-imposed risks, maintain and promote physical and mental health and efficiency, and reduce preventable illness, disability, and death." (We can find no definition for the phrase "self-imposed risks;" but we have the feeling that the 'moderation' of same in individuals might well include incarceration for political activities not approved by the appointed administrators, for lobotomies, shock treatments, enforced sterilizations and abortions, and even "humane liquidation" of those who are deemed risks to the mental health of the community).

Now, referring back to the two incidents mentioned at the beginning of this letter, involving school children in California, and assuming that "health control" is the key weapon; it is understandable why compulsory health care of teenagers, including abortions, can be performed legally without the knowledge or consent of parents. Also, it becomes understandable why a judge will rule that **"the health of its (the State's) children outweighs the claims based on religious freedom and right of parental control."**

Lest we have created a wrong impression: S. 1466, "a bill to amend the Public Health Service Act," is still a bill, and not a law. It has been passed by the Senate, but action is still pending in the House of Representatives. So now is the time to "go to work" on that Congressman who is asking for your vote in November.

Perhaps it also should be explained how this "Center" would operate if and when it were given the power and authority to do so. Although created by a "private corporation" similar to the Federal Reserve Board, the Postal Service Corporation, etc., this new "Center for Health Education and Promotion" would be associated with and become a propaganda and promotion agency of the Department of Health, Education and Welfare, using the latter's facilities and author-

ity to achieve its purposes. So, the new "Center" would headquarter in Washington. But it would "decentralize" itself by operating out of the ten Regional Capitals that have been set up through the Regional Governance, or "New Federalism" system. As you know, the Nation has been divided into Ten Federal Regions (or Provinces), and these in turn have been subdivided into a multitude of inter-State, inter-County, and inter-community commissions, authorities, councils, associations, services, etc., so that the power that is "Centered" in the Federal Capital can be exercised by agents of the Federal Authority at the community, even the personal, level. This often in total disregard of State laws and local ordinances that might not be in conformity with Federal regulations.

Thus, by joining with the Regional Governance Conspiracy, this "Center" would be able to "prescribe such regulations as it deems necessary" and see to it that such regulations were obeyed by every individual—all in the name of Public Health.

When such power is exercised by a central authority through the Regional Governance System, a total Bureaucratic Dictatorship will have replaced our Representative Republic with its Constitution and its system of free enterprise.

Despite what has been written and spoken on the subject, there are few Americans who really understand the dangers inherent in Regional Governance. Our Bi-Centennial Year has been selected as the propitious time for the complete implementation of Regional Governance, which is to be the New World Order. For that reason, we should like to reprint a description of the Concept of Regionalism, which we first published in our Don Bell Reports of September 13, 1974:

\* \* \* \* \*

## REGIONALISM—THE NEW WORLD ORDER

If you were asked to name some of the many forms of government that exist throughout the world today, you probably would name republics and democracies, kingdoms and monarchies, and the various forms of totalitarian governments that have cropped up since socialism became a fashionable economic system. But whenever a person thinks of a **government**, he is thinking of some kind of a **political system**.

**Regional Governance** is different in this respect: it is **not** a political system per se. It is a corporate management system, a

social control system, an accountability system, a system that seeks to manage and direct all human development. But these are not the functions of a political system.

We need to get back to first principles and understand that political systems, whatever their form and however good or bad they may be considered to be, properly concern themselves with three distinct yet related areas of civic organization: with the making of laws, with the administration of those laws, and with the maintenance of those laws through a system of justice which repairs broken laws by punishing those who broke them.

Law, then, is the principle concern of any political system. It is out of a proper regard for the revealed law of God that there must develop a proper regard for life, liberty and property.

But **Regional Governance** has no regard for law as the cardinal principle of social organization. For law it substitutes **regulation**, and for justice it substitutes the Marxian concept that the end justifies the means and that the greatest good is the "good society," as that utopian ideal is extrapolated by the Regionalists.

Webster's Third Unabridged Dictionary gives an excellent definition of what makes up a political system in its ethical and purest sense. "Politics," says the dictionary, "is primarily concerned with the conscious definite purpose of society to establish authority (government), and to determine its function (law); it does not go back to the origins of social institutions (sociology); nor to the causes of human actions (psychology); nor does it deal directly with social phenomena connected with materials (economics) nor with individual human beings as causative factors (history)...."

The point is important: political systems should not concern themselves with sociology, psychology, economics, or even with history. Their concern is with the Law (and happy is the Nation whose Law is the Lord's).

In diametric opposition to this, Regional Governance does not concern itself with Law as such. Indeed, under the concepts of Regionalism, laws upholding representative government are negated and **appointed** officials replace **elected** officials (even in the case of Presidents and Vice Presidents), and equal justice for all is ignored in the treatment of those guilty of political crimes.

But Regionalism does concern itself greatly with sociology (in its attempts to create a new kind of world society); with psychology (in its attempts to develop a new kind of human who will fit properly into this new kind of society); with economics (in its determination to control land use, natural and human resources, production and distribution, etc.); and with history (in its attempts to predesignate and direct the "evolution" of man and the world which man inhabits).

In short, Regional Governance is not a political system. It is a corporate management system designed for the control of the world and all that's in it, on it, over it, or under it!

(End of reprint from DBR, 9/13/74)

\*\*\*\*\*

Regional Governance (also called the New Federalism) is not a political system concerned with law; it is a management system concerned with the control and regulation of people, land, resources, and the production and distribution of food, clothing, and manufacture. And intrinsic to the Concept of Regionalism is the use of a Planning, Programming, Budgeting System, now generally referred to as "Management by Objectives" and designed to provide dictatorial control over all State, County and Municipal governments, and over the people as well. The chief promoter of this system is HEW, and this "Health Bill," S. 1466, is a basic part of the overall plan. Abortions without parental knowledge or consent is but a beginning. For, when an appointed official can decree that State interest in health makes children wards of the State, and outweighs all religious freedom and right of parental control, the family unit has been liquidated!

The purpose of this entire program is to change human nature, from individualism to collectivism, from free enterprise to corporate monopoly, from money to credit cards, and from Christianity to Humanism!

Eternal vigilance is not enough; it must inspire action as well. And if we won't protect our children, how can we preserve a Nation?

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 10¢ each. \$24 per year. Please address all correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE GATHERING OF THE BENEDICT ARNOLDS

### A DECLARATION OF INTERDEPENDENCE

Hon. Marjorie S. Holt of Maryland, in the House of Representatives on Monday, Jan. 19, 1976:

"Mr. Speaker, many of us recently received a letter from the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia, inviting Members of Congress to participate in a ceremonial signing of a 'Declaration of Interdependence' on January 30 in Congress Hall, adjacent to Independence Hall in Philadelphia. A number of Members of Congress have been invited to sign this document, lending their prestige to its theme, but I want the record to show my strong opposition to this declaration.

"It calls for the surrender of our national sovereignty to international organizations. It declares that our economy should be regulated by international authorities. It proposes that we enter a 'new world order' that would redistribute the wealth created by the American people.

"Mr. Speaker, this is an obscenity that defiles our Declaration of Independence, signed some 200 years ago in Philadelphia. We fought a great Revolution for independence and individual liberty, but now it is proposed that we participate in a world socialist order.

"Are we a proud and free people, or are we a carcass to be picked by the jackals of the world, who want to destroy us?

"When one cuts through the high-flown rhetoric of this 'Declaration of Interdependence', one finds key phrases that tell the story. For example, it states:

We affirm that the economy of all nations is a seamless web, and that no one nation can any longer effectively maintain its processes of production and monetary systems without recognizing the necessity for collaborative regulation by international authorities.

"How do you like the idea of 'international authorities' controlling our production and our monetary system, Mr. Speaker? How

could any American dedicated to our national independence and freedom tolerate such an idea?

"The declaration goes on to urge a strengthening of the United Nations and a broadening of the jurisdiction of the World Court, 'that these may preside over a reign of law that will not only end wars but end as well the mindless violence which terrorizes our society even in times of peace.'

"Examine this closely. It suggests that world government will somehow cure the problems of crime and terrorism, not just the problem of war. Quite obviously, the sponsors of this declaration have lost all contact with reality.

"Mr. Speaker, we have lately witnessed the United Nations Organization in full cry against America and her allies of the Free World. We have watched the U.N. become an instrument of the Soviet Union and its shoddy following of despots large and small. America should never subject her fate to decisions by such an assembly, unless we long for national suicide. Instead, let us have independence and freedom.

"A major threat to world peace is the Soviet Union, which imposes slavery on its people and devotes its economy to the single task of building a war machine to extend that slavery throughout the world. It subverts governments of independent nations; it arms and impels its subservient client states to wage wars of conquest against their neighbors.

"Mr. Speaker, there is one force that preserves freedom, where it still survives in this world, and that is the strength of the United States. To the extent that we maintain a powerful, credible economic and military deterrent, we shall also have peace. ... If we surrender our independence to a 'new world order' dominated by the Soviet Union and its clients, we will be betraying our historic ideals of freedom and self-government.... The fathers of our Republic fought a revolution for those ideals, which are as valid today as they ever were. Let us



not betray freedom by embracing slave-masters; let us not betray self-government with world government; let us celebrate Jefferson and Madison, not Marx and Lenin."

(End of extended quote)

This "Declaration of Interdependence" that was designed to "update" and replace our original Declaration of Independence, and inspire the creation of a New World Order, was written by Henry Steele Commager for the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia, and was published by that satellite of the prestigious Council on Foreign Relations on October 24, 1975: United Nations Day. It was to be signed by delegates assembling at Philadelphia on January 30, 1976 (Franklin Delano Roosevelt's birthday), and proclaimed publicly on July 4, 1976 (which is celebrated as our Nation's birthday).

This is all a part of a five-part Bicentennial program which was prepared last fall by delegates representing the following organizations;

Council on Foreign Relations  
World Affairs Council of Philadelphia  
Members of Congress for Peace Through Law  
American College of Physicians  
Committee on Space Research  
International Peace Academy  
Section on International Law of the American Bar Association.

These delegates assembled at Independence Hall in Philadelphia last September and announced their plans, which were reported by John Corr of the Philadelphia Inquirer staff. Here are excerpts from his article:

\*\*\*\*\*

A five-part Bicentennial program centering on a "Declaration of Interdependence" was announced last week by the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia. The council is sponsoring the declaration...as the first step in a 13-year program stressing "the need to deal with the reality of global interdependence." It is also sponsoring a convocation of the United Nations and a number of U.N. agencies in Philadelphia next fall. U.N. Secretary-General Kurt Waldheim will attend.

The council also is developing an "interdependence curriculum" for schools....Also planned is a series of "interdependence assemblies" here in the spring and summer of 1976. The assemblies will include organizations "which have a broad input into the determination of America's global relationships."...

\*\*\*\*\*

Following is the complete text of the "Declaration of Interdependence" as published by the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia on "U.N. Day," October 24, 1975:

\*\*\*\*\*

### A Declaration of INTERdependence

**WHEN** in the course of history, the threat of extinction confronts mankind, it is necessary for the people of the United States to declare their interdependence with the people of all nations and to embrace those principles and build those institutions which will enable mankind to survive and civilization to flourish.

Two centuries ago our forefathers brought forth a new nation; now we must join with others to bring forth a new world order. On this historic occasion it is proper that the American people should reaffirm those principles on which the United States of America was founded, acknowledge the new crises which confront us, accept the new obligations which history imposes upon them, and set forth the causes which impel them to affirm before all peoples their commitment to a Declaration of Interdependence.

We hold these truths to be self-evident; that all men are created equal; that the inequalities and injustices which afflict so much of the human race are the product of history and society, not of God or nature; that people everywhere are entitled to the blessings of life and liberty, peace and security and the realization of their full potential; that they have an inescapable moral obligation to preserve those rights for posterity; and that to achieve these ends all the peoples and nations of the globe should acknowledge their interdependence and join together to dedicate their minds and their hearts to the solution of these problems which threaten their survival.

To establish a new world order of compassion, peace, justice and security, it is essential that mankind free itself from the limitations of national prejudice, and acknowledge that the forces that unite are incomparably deeper than those that divide it—that all people are part of one global community, dependent on one body of resources, bound together by the ties of a common humanity and associated in a common adventure on the planet Earth.

Let us then join together to vindicate and realize this great truth that mankind is one,

and as one will nobly save or irreparably lose the heritage of thousands of years of civilization. And let us set forth the principles which should animate and inspire us if our civilization is to survive.

WE AFFIRM that the resources of the globe are finite, not infinite, that they are the heritage of no one nation, or generation, but of all peoples, nations and of posterity, and that our deepest obligation is to transmit to that posterity a planet richer in material bounty, in beauty and in delight than we found it. Narrow notions of national sovereignty must not be permitted to curtail that obligation.

WE AFFIRM that the exploitation of the poor by the rich, and the weak by the strong violates our common humanity and denies to large segments of society the blessings of life, liberty and happiness. We recognize a moral obligation to strive for a more prudent and more equitable sharing of the resources of the earth in order to ameliorate poverty, hunger and disease.

WE AFFIRM that the resources of nature are sufficient to nourish and sustain all the present inhabitants of the globe and that there is an obligation on every society to distribute those resources equitably, along with a corollary obligation upon every society to assure that its population does not place upon Nature a burden heavier than it can bear.

WE AFFIRM our responsibility to help create conditions which will make for peace and security and to build more effective machinery for keeping peace among the nations. Because the insensate accumulation of nuclear, chemical and biological weapons threatens the survival of Mankind we call for the immediate reduction and eventual elimination of these weapons under international supervision. We deplore the reliance on force to settle disputes between states and between rival groups within such states.

WE AFFIRM that the oceans are the common property of mankind whose dependence on their incomparable resources of nourishment and strength will, in the next century, become crucial for human survival, and that their exploitation should be so regulated as to serve the interests of the entire globe, and of future generations.

WE AFFIRM that pollution flows with the waters and flies with the winds, that it recognizes no boundary lines and penetrates all defenses, that it works irreparable damage alike to Nature and to Mankind—threatening with extinction the life of the seas, the flora and fauna of the earth, the health of the people in cities and the countryside alike—and that it can be adequately controlled only through international cooperation.

WE AFFIRM that the exploitation and utilization of outer space is a matter equally important to all the nations of the globe and that no nation can be permitted to exploit or develop the potentialities of the planetary system exclusively for its own benefit.

WE AFFIRM that the economy of all nations is a seamless web, and that no one nation can any longer effectively maintain its processes of production and monetary systems without recognizing the necessity for collaborative regulation by international authorities.

WE AFFIRM that in a civilized society, the institutions of science and the arts are never at war and call upon all nations to exempt these institutions from the claims of chauvinistic nationalism and to foster that

great community of learning and creativity whose benign function it is to advance civilization and the health and happiness of mankind.

WE AFFIRM that a world without law is a world without order, and we call upon all nations to strengthen the United Nations and its specialized agencies, and other institutions of world order, and to broaden the jurisdiction of the World Court, that these may preside over a reign of law that will not only end wars but end as well the mindless violence which terrorizes our society even in times of peace.

We can no longer afford to make little plans, allow ourselves to be the captives of events and forces over which we have no control, consult our fears rather than our hopes. We call upon the American people, on the threshold of the third century of their national existence, to display once again that boldness, magnanimity and vision which enabled the founders of our Republic to bring forth a new nation and inaugurate a new era in human history. The fate of humanity hangs in the balance. Throughout the globe, hearts and hopes wait upon us. We summon all Mankind to unite to meet the great challenge.

(End of the Declaration  
of Interdependence)

\*\*\*\*\*

One of the principal promoters of the foregoing Declaration of Interdependence is "Members of Congress for Peace through Law." This organization is composed of a motley crew of U.S. Representatives who want to convert NATO into a Regional World Government. Each time a new U.S. Congress is convened, MCPL introduces a resolution calling for an international conference of delegates chosen from the member nations of NATO. They are to assemble and draw up plans for the political and economic unification of all NATO States, along with the surrender of national sovereignty to this new regional authority. The current attempt is vested in House Joint Resolution 660, presently before the International Relations Committee of the House of Representatives, apparently awaiting a propitious time for presentation to and passage by the full House membership.

This Atlantic Convention Bill was written by Clarence Streit, author of "Union Now" and head of "Federal Union, Inc.," and was introduced in the House by Rep. Paul Findley (R-Ill.)

We mention all of this because we have a copy of a letter signed by Clarence Streit, dated Dec. 20, 1975, which explains much in connection with current efforts to destroy this Republic and integrate it into the New World Order (or the World Community, if you prefer Henry Kissinger's name for it).

Here are excerpts from Streit's letter:

"The State Department gave the Atlantic Convention bill its best endorsement yet in this letter sent Paul Findley Dec. 17:

Thank you for your letter of Sept. 19, giving the background and status of the Atlantic Union joint resolution. ... I have no doubt that the Executive Branch will continue to support the goals expressed in your resolution.

"Signed by Ambassador-at-Large Robert McCloskey, this reply is far warmer in tone and much stronger than State's best previous position, that of 1973.... Secretary Kissinger, by my best information, favors the bill even more than the letter indicates.

"...Vice President Rockefeller's recent withdrawal from the 1976 GOP Presidential ticket race opens the door for him to become, as President of the Senate (the sole function the Constitution gives him), Chairman of the resolution's Delegation to represent "free from official instructions," We the People of the United States at the proposed Convention to explore the Federal way to unite Atlantica. That post is as important for the Convention's success as State's support is for the bill's enactment. "... (There is) hope for the resolution's early enactment in 1976....

"Yours, for a Happy,  
Triumphant Bicentenary!  
(signed) Clarence Streit."

Collaborating in the educational field in the scheme to push us into the New World Order is the National Education Association. NEA would like us all to pledge our allegiance to the "Declaration of Interdependence," and then exhibit our sincerity by endorsing NEA's program called "Education for a Global Community," which it hopes to foist upon all public schools. Toward this end, NEA has endorsed a special textbook that it would like to have used in all grades 7 through 12. Titled "Learning Peace," this book encourages children to imitate such "courageous spokesmen for peace" as Joan Baez, Jane Fonda, Dick Gregory, Shirley Chisholm, Daniel Ellsberg, Linus Pauling, Benjamin Spock, the Berrigan Brothers, Sister McAllister, etc.

"Learning Peace" tells the young people there should be an "International Police Force," "a world agency consisting of an ombudsman from each nation who would be empowered to have the final say in inter-

national peace," and "The U.N. Charter should be revised to provide for a federal organization of nations." Also: "World pollution should be under the jurisdiction of a world court," "the ocean's resources should be controlled by the UN," "Nations must relinquish more of their sovereignty to a world organization," and more of the same.

Yet another attack is being made on the Republic by a powerful group which hopes to install a new Constitution. This is the proposed constitution that was prepared by Rexford Guy Tugwell at the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions. We did a book, "Damn the Constitution," which was an in-depth analysis of this monstrosity, and which was published January 1, 1971. Unfortunately we were "ahead of the times" and the book is now out of print. However, Dr. Peter Beter has made a recording, "The New Secret Constitution," which we are told is a scholarly and detailed treatise. Order from Audio Books, P.O. Box 16428, Ft. Worth, Texas 76133. Tape: \$6.00.

The danger concerning this "new" constitution: It is planned to call a Constitutional Convention for the alleged purpose of introducing "needed amendments" to our present United States Constitution. However, once the Convention gets under way, then the present Constitution will be voted out and the "new constitution" installed to replace it. There are short-sighted conservatives promoting the idea of such a convention, thinking this a way to get some pet amendment ratified. But here is the fallacy: House Concurrent Resolution 28 is the bill calling for a Constitutional Convention. According to its terms, one of the co-chairmen of the committee to set up the convention would be the Senate President Pro Tempore, Nelson Rockefeller! If a Constitutional Convention is called with Rockefeller in charge, you can forget about protecting your Constitutional Rights; you will have just lost them!

Instead of promoting Declarations of Interdependence and Constitutional Conventions, let us remember that in the words of the original Declaration of 1776, these United States are "and of a right ought to be FREE and INDEPENDENT STATES: that they are absolved from all allegiance" to all organizations that would deprive us of that freedom and independence.

---

Extra copies of this newsletter: 10¢ each.  
Subscription: \$24 per year. Please write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THAT COLOSSAL FRAUD CALLED "NEW FEDERALISM"

#### TO DECEIVE THE ELECTED

Nelson Rockefeller initiated the use of the catchword, Richard Nixon introduced the concept into the federal system. Gerald Ford hopes to perpetuate the concept, and the "Young Republicans" have made it the second point in their national platform. We quote from a pamphlet titled "Platform Highlights" which is receiving wide distribution:

"PREAMBLE. In the midst of our Bicentennial celebration, we, the Young Republicans of the National Federation, reaffirm our faith and our dedication to the principles upon which our nation and our Party were founded.

"INDIVIDUAL FREEDOMS. The strength and basis of our government is the individual and his freedom of choice....

"NEW FEDERALISM. The YRNF strongly supports the concept of limited government to make more effective local forms of government and to place more power of governing in the hands of the people."...

Here is the deception: "New Federalism" is supposed to bring federal government closer to the people, but what it really does is bring closer federal government control of the people.

A lifelong Republican, upon receiving a copy of the YRNF Platform for 1975-1977, from which we have quoted, wrote a letter of protest to the supposedly "conservative" Young Republicans. He wrote, in part:

"How many Young Republicans know what New Federalism actually means? How many know that the New Federalism, with its 'management science' (Management-by-Objectives, or PPBS), funded by Revenue Sharing funds, consists of a restructuring of the Federal government's service systems that is tearing our 'balance-of-powers' safeguards asunder? How many Young Republicans realize that the so-called President's Domestic Council... under Office of Management and Budget direction, has become a virtual dictatorship over all State, County and Municipal governments? How many Young Republicans are aware that such an

unconstitutional restructuring of the Federal governmental framework is directly inter-related to the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia's new 'declaration of interdependence', and the Bicentennial Era Committee's New Constitution; new flag for the U.S.A.; and, new map of the U.S.A. (the latter being developed at the Smithsonian Institution). All of this is directed toward a 'New World Order'! All of this comes under the caption of the 'New Federalism' that you so proudly include in the YRNF Preamble.... You might look into the New Federalism's 'Regional Governance' network and identify it for what it actually represents - National Socialism.'

As the writer of the letter from which we've been quoting indicates, the term "Regional Governance" refers to a "management and control system" that has been developed and installed in the Executive Branch of our Federal government, for the purpose of bringing about this New Federalism which, in its completed form will be a One World Authority. To be precise, **New Federalism** is the **Goal**, while **Regional Governance** is the **Method** for attaining that **Goal**. However, in popular usage, there are three terms that are used interchangeably and that are assumed to mean the same thing. They are: Regional Governance, Regional Government, and New Federalism. The remainder of this letter is based on this assumption.

To paraphrase a proverb, there are times when a diagram is worth a few thousand words. We have borrowed such a diagram from the Association for Land Use Planning by Land Owners, Inc. (ALUPO), P.O. Box 214, Bentonville, Arkansas 72712. That diagram appears on the inside pages of this newsletter. It summarizes the entire concept or Regional Government in a manner which mere words alone could never achieve so conclusively in such a concise manner.

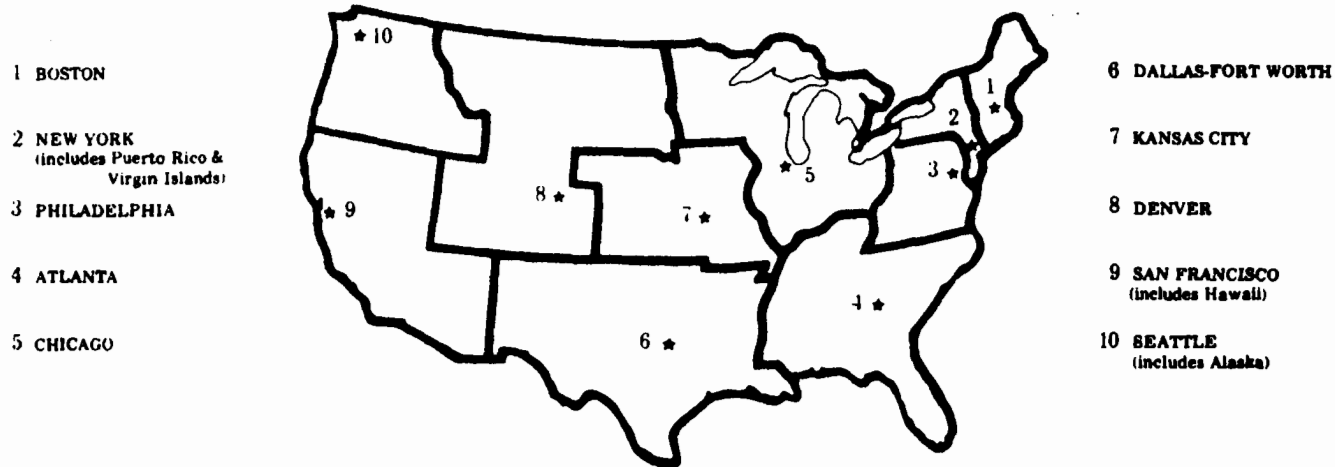
There is one thing which a diagram cannot do. That is, give the historical development of this new form of management and control,  
(text continued on page 4)

## REGIONAL GOVERNMENT

### The Necessary Political Structure For Land Control

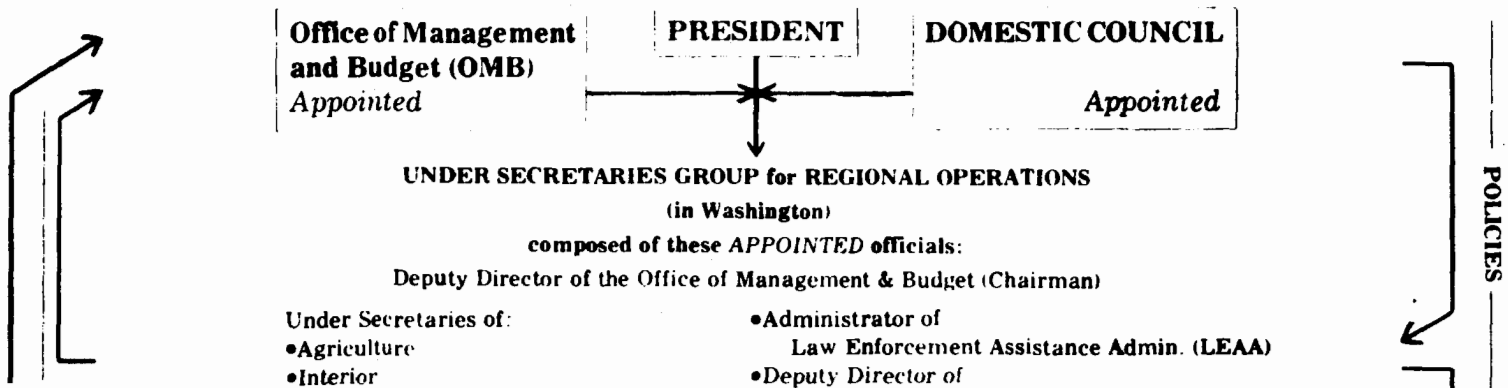
Our representative Constitutional Republic of fifty sovereign states is being transformed into a regimented regionalized government without the knowledge and consent of the people.

On March 27, 1969, President Nixon divided the United States into ten Federal Regions with a capitol for each region.



#### *Regional Government Structure*

Executive Order 11647 (February 12, 1972) as amended by Executive Order 11731 (July 23, 1973)



TAXES FOR PLANS APPROV

•Housing and Urban Development (HUD) •Associate Director of the Domestic Council  
The under secretaries group shall be responsible for the proper functioning of the system established by this order.

**FEDERAL REGIONAL COUNCILS (10 Regional Capitals)**  
composed of principal regional officials of: (APPOINTED, not elected)

Departments of:

- Agriculture
- Interior
- Labor
- Transportation
- Health, Education & Welfare (HEW)
- Housing and Urban Development (HUD)
- Law Enforcement Assistance Admin. (LEAA)
- Office of Economic Opportunity (OEO)
- Environmental Protection Agency (EPA)
- Office of Management and Budget (OMB) representative

Chairman of this group is appointed by President

**STATE DEPARTMENT OF PLANNING**  
APPOINTED OFFICIALS — (in Office of Governor in Ark.)

**SUB-STATE REGIONAL COUNCILS**

Regional Planning Commissions, Economic Development Districts or Council of Government — composed of County Judges, Mayors, and their appointees. (DOMINATED BY STAFF — hired Bureaucrats)

**CITIES AND COUNTIES**

Implement plans handed down thru channels from Washington.  
Locally developed plans must be approved by the higher levels in the chain of command.

CONTROLS GRANTS

Regional Government is designed to gradually replace city, county and state government.

Note that the system is organized around appointed (not elected) officials.

Regional Government is said to bring the Federal Government closer to the people,  
but what it brings closer is Federal Government Control.

Land Control and Regional Government are tied together — both must be stopped.

of both property and people. Because of the widespread misunderstanding of the New Federalism, as exemplified by the platform of the "Young Republicans," we feel that the following chronological record of the development and installation of Regional Governance is of great importance in this, our National Bicentenary and Election Year.

On October 16, 1968, the United States Congress adopted Public Law 90-577, "The Intergovernmental Cooperation Act of 1968." This law destroyed the concept of the separation of powers, a basic principle of the U.S. Constitution. By its Title IV, this Act yielded certain legislative powers to the President. The President could then delegate these law-making powers to appointed directors of grant-making agencies of the Federal government. Example: Title IV, Sec. 401 (a) reads: "The President shall, therefore, establish rules and regulations governing the formulation, evaluation, and review of Federal programs and projects." ... Then, Sec. 403 states: "The Bureau of the Budget (now Office of Management and Budget—Ed.) or such other agency as may be designated by the President is hereby authorized to prescribe such rules and regulations as are deemed appropriate for the effective administration of this title."

Here is the legal (but unconstitutional) foundation upon which the Regional Government concept is based. And here is wisdom: Inanimate objects such as land, natural resources, transportation systems, utilities and such **cannot be controlled by law**. Therefore, the people who use inanimate objects must be controlled: Therefore, **power to control the people** has been placed in the hands of appointed officials in the Executive Branch of the Federal government.

On March 27, 1969, the President, quoting the Reorganization Act as his authority, divided the fifty United States into ten Federal Regions, and named a Capitol for each. Coordination and control of the Regions would be administered from Washington.

On October 30, 1969, Executive Order 11490 consolidated a previous set of Executive Orders into one omnibus directive which provided for a take-over by agencies of the Executive Branch of the Federal government of all communications, power, gas, petroleum, minerals, food resources and farms, all modes of travel, health, education, welfare functions, etc. Provision is also made for the mobilization of civilians into work brigades, gives power to relocate whole commu-

nities, and grants power to the Department of Justice to enforce all provisions of the Executive Order. This order would go into effect "by an order or directive issued by the President in any national emergency type of situation."

On February 12, 1972, Executive Order No. 11647 created a Federal Regional Council for each of the ten Federal Regions. The Council is composed of the Regional heads of all grant-making agencies, one of whom is appointed chairman by the President. The Office of Management and Budget is designated as the control agency (OMB also controls the Management-by-Objectives, or the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (PPBS), which is essential to the operation of the Regional Governance system).

On October 20, 1972, the Revenue Sharing Act became effective. This was a new concept in taxation: Taxes would be collected at the Federal level, then a part of the tax money would be returned to local governments, with controls attached. Example: When a local government applies for Federal funds, OMB form # 63-R1471 states, in part: "The applicant hereby assures and certifies that he has complied with the regulations, policies, guidelines and requirements of OMB Circular No. A-95, and that he will comply with the regulations, policies, guidelines and requirements of Federal Management Circulars 74-4 and 74-7 as they relate to the application, acceptance and use of Federal funds for this federally-assisted program."

The Revenue Sharing Act also provides that "If two or more states request it of the U.S. Government, and at the option of the individual states, **all State taxes may be collected and administered by the Federal government** (emphasis added.)

Such is the enabling legislation that has made possible the Regional Governance structure. This is the "New Federalism" that the Young Republicans and other misguided "blotter brains" are promoting. Let it be said that if anyone knowingly promotes the "New Federalism," that person is not a Republican, or a Democrat, he is a National Socialist.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are included in weekly mailings. \$24 per year. Address all orders: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### MORE ABOUT THIS "NEW AMERICAN REVOLUTION"

#### END OF AN ERA?

"The bicentennial band seems to be tuning up smartly enough," comments *Newsweek* columnist Shana Alexander, "but the main works—the central machinery that turns our 200-year-old carousel—appears in serious disrepair. We seem to be in a crisis of integrity, massive and system-wide. Not the end of the Vietnam war itself, but the appalling way it has ended, coming on top of all the rest of the economic and political bad news, has left a lot of people feeling rotten, queasy and shaken. This is a time for reconciliation, says the President. It's the end of an era, say others. I only wish it were...."

No, it is not yet the end of an era. Rather, it is the painful transition period between eras. The time when the Planners may say "The Old Order is Dead, Long Live the New Order," is yet to come. And the target date is the Year of our Bicentennial as a Nation, 1976. In that year, if Kissinger is right in his public pronouncements, all Europe will have 'gone Socialist.' And in that same year, if the celebrated social philosopher and ex-Keynesian Friedrich A. von Hayek is right in his predictions, America too will have 'gone all Socialist.'

It took time and effort on the part of the Planners, and it took apathy and indifference on the part of the people, in order that the New Order might be prepared and installed. For example:

On October 20, 1972, the President of the United States made a special visit to Independence Hall in Philadelphia to make a speech and sign a bill into law. The importance of the event was minimized by the communications media, but its significance was not lost upon the uncivil servants of the invisible government. Here is a part of what was read from a teleprompter by a President of the United States at that time:

"In my State of the Union address nearly two years ago, I outlined a program which I described as 'a New American Revolution—a peaceful revolution in which power (is) turned back to the people... a revolution as profound, as far-reaching, as exciting as that

first revolution almost 200 years ago.'

"The signing today of the State and Local Fiscal Assistance Act of 1972—the legislation known as General Revenue Sharing—means that this New American Revolution is truly underway. And it is appropriate that we launch this New American Revolution in the same place where the first American Revolution was launched by our Founding Fathers 196 years ago—Independence Square in Philadelphia. It is appropriate that we meet in this historic place to help enunciate a new declaration of Independence for our State and local governments....

"As we sign this historic document today, we are carrying on the work which started here in Independence Square—where independence was declared, where the Constitution was written, and where the Bill of Rights was formally added to the Constitution....

"We expect great things from this program—and we are going to be watching for them. I am asking the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations to monitor and evaluate the results of revenue sharing so that we can all know its full impact as we follow up on this initiative. For the enactment of General Revenue Sharing represents only the first part of our comprehensive design to reform the institutions of government so they can respond to the needs of the people....

"Many people have suggested in recent years that America's sun was setting, that our glory was behind us. One reason was the government was not responding well to people's needs. But today as we come back to Independence Hall we do so with confidence that we are giving our government back to the people again. And like Franklin, we can be confident, as we approach our 200th anniversary, that the sun is rising for America." (End of quote.)

It should be understood that "giving the government back to the people" is a stock political phrase that has many meanings. Red China is called a "people's republic," implying that when the Nationalist Govern-

ment of Chiang Kai-shek was overcome, the act of establishing a Communist Dictatorship gave "government back to the people" in that unhappy land. When the Bolsheviks swarmed in and conquered Russia, they boasted of a "Dictatorship of the Proletariat," implying a government of the common people as opposed to the royal and middle classes. In the presidential peroration at Independence Hall when the "New American Revolution" was made official, the term "giving government back to our people" really meant taking political power and tax monies from the people and then returning some of the power and the monies to the

---

*(The following appeared in a recent issue of Moody Magazine. We reprint verbatim and without comment.)*

### THE BEAST

Dr. Handrick Eldeman, Chief Analyst of the Common Market Confederacy, announced from Brussels that a computerized restoration plan is already underway in the aftermath of world chaos. In the crisis meeting which brought together scientists, advisors, and C.M.C. leaders, Dr. Eldeman unveiled the "BEAST." The Beast is a gigantic computer that takes up three floors at Administration Building of Market Headquarters. This "monster" is a self programming unit that has over one hundred sensing input sources. Computer experts have been working on a plan to computerize all world trade. This master plan involves a digital system for every human on earth. The computer would assign each citizen of the world a number to use for all buying and selling to avoid the problem of ordinary credit cards. The number would be invisibly "laser-tattooed" on the forehead or back of the hand. It would provide a walking credit card system. The number would show up under infra-red scanners to be placed at all check-out counters and places of business. Dr. Eldeman suggested that by using three six-digit units, the entire world could be assigned a working credit card number. Other Common Market Officials believe that the present chaos and disorder caused by the 'mystery' points to the need of a world currency - perhaps an international mark that would do away with all currency and coin. Instead, credit notes would be exchanged through a world bank clearing center. No member could buy or sell without having an assignment of a digital mark. Market directors are now convinced that world order depends on allegiance to an international program of peace and politics, as well as a

people. This particular scheme is known as General Revenue Sharing. It is accomplished in conjunction with the Regional Governance System. This latter plan is intended to centralize all political power and the handling of all tax revenues in the Federal Executive Offices at Washington, D.C. Then, a part of the power and the money are "given back to the people" through the Te Regional Commissions and the multitude of sub-State and inter-State Commissions.

In the matter of this General Revenue Sharing Act (Public Law 92-512) which was signed into law on Oct. 20, 1972 and became fully effective on Jan. 1, 1974, there is a "hidden gimmick" in the law that will, when enforced, make the collection of State tax monies the prerogative of the Federal Government!

Title I of this Act gives money "back to the people," that is, to local improvement programs, etc., provided that the local administrators of such programs conform to certain provisions and guidelines set up by the federal government. However, Title 2 of this Act sets up the machinery whereby the States are expected to "enter into agreement with the Secretary of the Treasury ... and ... the Federal Government shall begin to col-

---

new world trade and numbering system. One man could have at his finger tips the number of any man on earth. It could provide the most powerful levers known to mankind. He could have a solution bank for world problems. It could be a tool for peace, or a dictator's weapon.

When one of the Market leaders was asked what would happen if a person objected to the system and refused to co-operate, he replied rather pointedly, "We would have to use force to make him conform to requirements."

When we remember what the Bible (Rev. 13:16.17.18) says concerning the appearance of the Antichrist at the head of this organization, the following quotation becomes exceedingly illuminating. Henri Spaak, early planner of the European Common Market, and Secretary-General of NATO, said in one of his speeches:

"We do not want another committee; we have too many already. What we want is a man of sufficient stature to hold the allegiance of all people, and to lift us out of the economic morass into which we are sinking. Send us such a man, and be he god or devil, we will receive him."

-Moody Magazine

lect all State individual income taxes." The States not having income tax laws are urged to enact same so that this provision of the Revenue Sharing Act can apply to all States!

To further illustrate how anxious the appointed federal bureaucrats are to become collectors of all taxes, note the following which appeared in the April 22 issue of the *San Francisco Chronicle*:

"...IRS Commissioner Donald Alexander said that in 1974 tax information on 63 million Americans was passed to the states under 'treaties' designed to ensure that taxpayers comply with both state and federal laws. The information was disclosed as IRS and Justice Department officials testified before the Senate Finance subcommittee on Internal Revenue, about bills that would restrict access to federal tax returns....

"Senator Floyd Haskell (Dem.-Colo.) ... expressed concern about the widespread distribution of federal tax returns.... Alexander said one solution would be for the States to assign IRS officials the responsibility of collecting State income taxes."

(Italics added for emphasis.)

Along with the movement to make all State and local government units dependent upon central government for their existence, there is also the companion drive to make all individuals dependent upon the central government for their very existence. Individual freedom is a dangerous commodity in any socialist society. The following article from the current issue of *U.S. News & World Report* (May 12, 1975) is indicative of the success that the Planners are enjoying in this respect:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### BIG GOVERNMENT - NUMBER ONE CONSUMER, EMPLOYER, BORROWER

Chalk up another victim of recession: the drive to curb the growth of big government. In fact, the dollars-and-cents impact of government—federal, State and local—on Americans is rapidly intensifying amid hard times. For example:

\* While private firms lay off employees, governments at all levels are putting more people to work, in part through public-service job programs.

\* Swollen by outlays for unemployment benefits and welfare, funds laid out by government to provide income for people are growing much more rapidly than income provided by industry.

\* Borrowing by government to finance deficits is drawing more and more funds away

from prospective private borrowers, or at least making the money more expensive.

It all adds up to a widening lead for government as the country's biggest employer, consumer and borrower....

Governments employ 1 in 5 workers... And that doesn't include jobs in private industry, particularly in defense, that stem from government contracts.

Nearly 3 in every 10 dollars of income Americans receive—29 per cent—comes from government. Of the 345 billion dollars paid to people, nearly half is in the form of wages and salaries. Almost as much comes as Social Security payments, unemployment compensation, welfare benefits, veterans' benefits and the like.

Government's growing role takes its toll on the taxpayer—draining off 37 per cent of every dollar of national income, up from 28 cents two decades ago.

Why the steady growth, even before the recession? Two things, primarily:

\* An expanding population that has insisted on more spending for education, protection, and other basic services.

\* Persistent demands for new public programs to cushion adversities of all kinds, stimulate various kinds of businesses or serve other special interests....

What's ahead? Once the recession ends, you can expect an upsurge of demands to put a lid on "big government." Still, the lessons of history suggest that government expands in good times as well as bad. (End)

\*\*\*\*\*

With Big Government continuing to expand and with private enterprise continuing to narrow itself down into a few hundred massive and monopolistic conglomerates and multinationals, the two combining to stifle free enterprise and to liquidate the middle class that was the "backbone of America," *Corporate Socialism becomes the inevitable result.*

Like the alligator and the crocodile, free enterprise is private enterprise, but private enterprise is not necessarily free enterprise. Private enterprise is growing, registering greater profits than ever; but free enterprise is being strangled and is dying.

It was free enterprise that von Hayek talked about when he addressed a group of congressmen and journalists recently. The story was carried by *Human Events* (April 26).

Friedrich A. von Hayek is an important witness, because at one time he was a firm

believer in the Keynesian doctrine. As a professor at the London School of Economics (a Fabian Socialist institution), he knew Keynes personally and taught the latter's theories to students from all over the world. Then he began to see what Keynesian ideas were doing to the Western industrial Nations, including the United States. He started a personal crusade to expose the dangers of Keynesian theories to his fellow economists and feels he has had considerable success. Here are highlights from the article published by *Human Events*:

\*\*\*\*\*  
 NOBEL ECONOMIST WARNS  
 U.S. FACES SOCIALISM

On a recent visit to Capitol Hill the world-renowned economist and social philosopher Friedrich A. von Hayek warned that "The threat to the free enterprise society has never been more imminent in the United States than now." What's more, said von Hayek...this danger is coming from a different direction than he had ever expected.

Addressing the Free Market Lunch Group, a Hill organization formed this year that already numbers among its members over 130 members of Congress, congressional aides, and Washington journalists interested in free-market economics, the Austrian economist said he had long thought that socialism was a danger. "But I didn't expect you would be led into socialism by reason of an unsound monetary policy. I thought the United States had a fundamental belief in the importance of a sound currency."

As von Hayek sees it, the seeds of our present peril trace back to the acceptance of the so-called Keynesian "full-employment" doctrine in the 1930s and enshrined in the Nation's statute books by the Full Employment Act of 1946. According to Keynes' theory, he explained, unemployment is caused by insufficient aggregate demand. In order to increase this aggregate demand, Keynes suggested that government should use fiscal deficits and expansionary monetary policies to stimulate the economy. And Western governments, including ours, have been doing so almost uninterruptedly ever since. Witness estimates that this year's U.S. budget deficit alone may exceed \$100 billion.

Hayek fears that the cumulative effect of these policies could before much more time has elapsed lead to an inflationary situation so bad that "the government, to control the flood they've caused, will be forced to impose permanent wage and price controls." And since, under such controls, prices could

no longer be counted upon to allocate resources, the government would have to step in to perform this function. The result: a fully planned, centrally directed Socialist system....

The sad thing about our present economic plight, said von Hayek, is that "it has been caused by government following the advice of the great majority of my fellow economists." For the future, however, he believes the biggest obstacle to realistic economic policies may come not from the economists but from the news media.

"Now many economists finally know they were wrong," explained von Hayek, "but it will be hard for them to change the direction of government policy because they have convinced the media of Keynesian doctrines." The media, he said, are "dealers in second-hand ideas." As distinguished from scholars, reporters have a tendency to take ideas and keep them for life. Hence, concluded von Hayek, although economic theorists are changing their minds on Keynes, we are stuck with a generation of newsmen who will propagate Keynesian ideas for the next 30 years....

He told the Capitol Hill gathering that the chief thing he holds against the late British economist is that, for its propagandistic effect, Keynes entitled his work the *general* theory when, in fact, it was applicable only to a very rare set of circumstances that happened to exist in the England of his day. But for Keynes' prescriptions to work *generally*, von Hayek pointed out, it would be necessary for government to continually cause inflation to outpace public expectations, which becomes increasingly difficult and ultimately impossible as the rate of inflation mounts.

Thus, said Hayek,... such stimulative policies must lead to intolerable rates of inflation, which can wreak havoc not only on the economy but on the entire fabric of society (and will end in Socialism). (End)

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber (except overseas subscribers, who receive one copy, airmailed.) \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each.

Please note: "Proofs of a Conspiracy" now out of print. "Contrived Evolution of Regional Government" still available in quantity.

Please address all orders and inquiries to:  
 DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

Trilateral Commission, and Woodcock's importance on the current political scene can be understood by reading an article that was published in the Knight-Ridder newspapers on July 13. We quote portions of that article.

\*\*\*\*\*

## **NEW LABOR LEADERS BUILT A POLITICAL POWERHOUSE**

*By Saul Friedman  
and Remer Tyson*

For the first time in 20 years, the grumpy, burly, cigar-chewing plumber who has personified the American labor boss is absent from a Democratic National Convention. And with AFL-CIO President George Meany sitting this one out in Washington, a new sort of union leader—more liberal, more modern, more flexible—has taken command of labor's power in the Democratic Party.

This year that power is considerable and perhaps unprecedented. And it fulfills the long dream of men like Walter Reuther... who broke with or were burdened by the crusty, conservative, back-room politics of Meany. Under the leadership of Reuther's successor, Leonard Woodcock, the liberal unionists have put together a disciplined army of 450 delegates at the convention, nearly four times the number loyal to Meany.

...When the convention is over, that liberal union power is expected to grow.... The makeup of the new-style union group, called the "Labor Coalition Clearing House," represents a force a Democratic administration must reckon with. Besides the UAW—perhaps the nation's most savvy and effective union in a political campaign—members of the coalition include the United Mine Workers, the militantly liberal Oil, Chemical and Atomic Workers, the Communications Workers, the International Association of Machinists, the American Federation of State, County and Municipal Employees and the National Education Association.... This is the first time the traditionally neutral NEA has stepped into the national political arena. And the alliance of white-collar professionals from the classrooms and state and local governments with veteran blue-collar laborites is a new dimension in union political power.

Furthermore, throughout the long months of the primary campaigns and even before they began, leaders of the Labor Coalition were talking privately with Carter, probing his

views and helping his lieutenants plan his most significant victories.

Indeed, as early as last Dec. 13, key staff members of the coalition met secretly with Carter aide Hamilton Jordan in Orlando to plot a concerted effort against Alabama Gov. George Wallace in Florida's March 9 primary. The coalition's aim was to force every other Democratic candidate out of that race and use Carter to put an end to Wallace's strength and prevent him from again creating political havoc in labor states like Michigan, Maryland and Wisconsin....

The Plan was born at the Democratic mini-convention at Kansas City in 1974, when Woodcock and other liberal unions played a major role in putting together a series of party reforms. During the battle for the reforms, Meany's political agent, Al Barkan, was badly defeated, partly by AFL-CIO unions that had been balking at the federation's conservative views. As a result, Meany angrily pulled the AFL-CIO out of national Democratic politics. And in the vacuum the coalition was formed to enhance the position of liberal labor in the 1976 campaign and back up its views with political power.

The top political operatives of the coalition unions—William Dodds of the UAW, Michael Miller of the communications workers, Bernie Aronson of the mine workers, William Welsh of the municipal employees and Terry Herndon of the teachers—set up a command post in Washington to keep track of the races for delegates around the country.

(end of quotation)

*Union Control of Government* is the ultimate aim of these political activists. That's why the Hatch Act is to be revoked if Carter becomes President. That's why there are a number of bills awaiting passage. Jon Minarek of the non-profit organization "Americans Against Union Control of Government" recently wrote:

"HR 79, HR 13, HR 1837, HR 4800, HR 77, HR 1488, HR 55, HR 56, HR 8617, and on and on they go. There seems no end to the union-demanded proposals tossed into the hopper by friendly Congressmen promoting government unionization. The bills above mentioned were only introduced in the House of Representatives. These proposals came in the last session, and we haven't mentioned all of them!

"Take, for example, HR 4415, which passed last year. Among other things, there is a

provision allowing tax money to be granted to public employee unions to instruct their members on how to bargain for higher wages. Imagine—your tax money to teach them how to get more tax money, money they receive as pay to interfere in your lives with regulations, edicts, strikes and so on—

"We are telling you this for a reason. The sooner we make Congressmen who vote for monstrosities like HR 4415 understand the dangers of such legislation the better we'll become at minimizing the union menace."

But this union menace is becoming critical in yet another area. According to Senator John Tower of Texas:

"AFGE (the American Federation of Government Employees union) is carefully laying plans to organize the Army, the Navy, the Air Force, and the Marine Corps. The long term implications of the union plan are horrifying.... In this time of international tension, could America entrust its safety to armed forces directed more by union bosses than by generals? I hope we never have to find out."

When union bosses began unionizing Policemen and Firemen, they went on strike, in New York, Milwaukee, Kansas City, Albuquerque, and San Francisco. Then what happened? According to press reports:

In San Francisco striking policemen slashed tires and blocked traffic. A bomb exploded on the Mayor's front porch. Jack Crowley, local union boss, told the strikers: "I would like to compliment you on...the way you kept this city in turmoil until your demands were met."

In Baltimore, union boss Jerry Wurf came to town during the Police strike and shouted: "We have no choice but to break the law." He threatened the Governor of Maryland, saying "Baltimore City would burn to the ground" unless city officials met his demands.

Imagine what could happen if our armed forces were unionized by such labor bosses as Jack Crowley and Jerry Wurf.

Just as dangerous but in the political arena, is the fact that Big Labor controls the National Democratic Party and COPE, Labor's Committee on Political Education, is said to control the votes of over half of the United States Senators and a majority of the members of the House of Representatives. As for the coming national elections in Novem-

ber, union members have been alerted to vote for the "33 U.S. Senators and 435 U.S. Representatives" that bear the endorsement of COPE.

As we said, the union bosses want to control the government. But this is not the final aim of the *Elite* that is running things. This is but a step toward the final goal which is the establishment of the *Corporative System*, which will replace our present free enterprise economic system, and our representative republican political system.

This was the dream of Franklin Roosevelt; Jimmy Carter intends to make the dream a reality. And Leonard Woodcock of the Labor Coalition Clearinghouse and the Council on Foreign Relations, is there to help make the dream come true. COPE-sponsored Walter Mondale will be there to help — and so will a majority of U.S. Senators and Congressmen, unless the American voters can be awakened and alerted between now and November 2, 1976.

The *Corporative System* involves a working compromise between "private capitalism and the requirements of the totalitarian state." Also: industrial unions are linked with industrial management, and both are closely linked with the government. In Italy it worked like this: The major industries were organized into 22 corporations. These were operated by "councils" which were made up of members representing employers, employees, and the government. All production, distribution, banking, labor relations, foreign trade, etc. were under the supervision of a ministry of corporations, a department of the national government (the Humphrey-Hawkins Bill calls this the "Economic Planning Board," a kind of three-man dictatorship).

And so: Behind a smoke-screen of "peace and new-found unity," all the plans have been made; the actors have been selected and assigned their roles, coached and rehearsed; and the curtain will rise on a "new-found version" of the Great American Drama on Inauguration Day in the Year of our Lord, 1977—unless the so-called Dispossessed Majority decides to repossess the polls and "keep the rascals out."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE STRUGGLE TO PROTECT THE CONSPIRATORS

#### LOCKHEED IS INDISCREET

Prince Bernhard of the Bilderbergers, the husband and royal escort of Queen Juliana of The Netherlands, is up to his royal ears in a sea of scandal that threatens to topple a throne, raze financial fortresses, and demolish multinational strongholds. The charge: as an officer of the Dutch Royal Military Establishment, Prince Bernhard accepted a sizable bribe from the Lockheed Corporation as a reward for persuading the Dutch Government to purchase Lockheed airplanes. And the immediate problem is: how to punish the prince without destroying the power and the influence of the Bilderberger Organization, which Bernhard manages in behalf of the Rockefellers, the Rothschilds and other multinational families that are linked together for the purpose of creating a New Economic World Order. Although the Bilderberger Group is on the spot in this instance, also threatened are similar organizations that are promoting the New World Order such as the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, the Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development, the Committee for Economic Development, etc., etc.

The trouble all seems to have begun when the multinationalists started worrying about the complaints that were being made about them by people who feared the multinational organizations were getting ready to replace established governments and do away with existing Nations and States. So, it was decided to set up a special committee to investigate and give the multinationals a clean bill of health.

Accordingly, they selected Senator Frank Church to head a Senate Subcommittee on Multinational Corporations. They invited Church to join the Council on Foreign Relations, the Zionist Lobby heaped special favors on him, and all the elitists seemed pleased at Church's selection for the post. He was a liberal, he would sign the upcoming "Declaration of Interdependence" promoting world government, he seemed a

favorite of Big Labor and ERAites, etc. In short, Church seemed safe and secured.

However, Frank Church is an ambitious man who dreams of bigger things than being a Senator from Idaho. The White House looms; not this year, but perhaps in 1980. And any exposure of multinational malfeasances and illicit activities is a sure way to get national publicity—as Church's constant exposure on nationally televised programs attests.

Much of the preceding is surmised; we can't prove it, we can only allege. However, the following are facts: According to the Washington Post of Sept. 12, 1975, Senator Frank Church's Senate Subcommittee on Multinational Corporations "launched a sweeping investigation of how international money transactions are affecting American commercial banks and foreign policy." And Church began checking into the bribes paid out to foreigners by American-based multinational corporations. Church revealed that Exxon had paid an \$86,000 bribe to the Italian Communist Party; had made over \$27 million in political contributions to various parties and individuals in Italy between 1963 and 1971. The story proved to be an overnight sensation, but was soon forgotten. Similarly, when Gulf Oil was accused of handing out bribes to foreigners, some "responsible executives" resigned and the story faded off the front pages.

Much the same treatment might have been expected to be accorded the Lockheed bribery charges but for two things:

- 1) Lockheed had been bailed out in 1971 when the U.S. Congress voted to grant an unusual loan to Lockheed to keep it from going bankrupt; and
- 2) The chairman of the Bilderberger Group was one of the men charged with accepting a bribe from Lockheed.

It all came out because of an alleged oversight on the part of a Lockheed employee. Certain papers were to be delivered to the federal investigators and, inadvertently, the



files involving Prince Bernhard were included with those papers (we use the word "inadvertently" advisedly).

At first controlled communications media tried not to involve Prince Bernhard with the scandal. The New York Times, in its first reports, said that "a high Dutch official" had received \$1.1 million in bribe money from the Lockheed Aircraft Corporation. Later, however, the paper admitted that the high Dutch official had been identified as Prince Bernhard. Never, however, was Bernhard ever named as chairman of the Bilderbergers, nor was this Group ever mentioned in connection with the scandal.

Time Newsmagazine was quite protective of the Prince of Bilderberg. It carried nearly a full page story on the scandal (page 56 of the February 16, 1976 issue). But the entire article had to do with the bribe accepted by Yoshido Kodama of Japan, another principal in the same scandal. But Prince Bernhard wasn't even mentioned in the entire article!

Newsweek did a bit better in its coverage. While most of the story (page 60) dealt with the Japanese bribery charge, the weekly did admit that "A similar uproar loomed in the Netherlands, where Prince Bernhard, inspector general of the Dutch armed forces, now stands accused of doing favors for both Lockheed and Northrop." The weekly then added: "The Prince himself told Newsweek he would neither confirm nor deny the story, adding: 'I am standing above these things. My wife and me, we had a big laugh about it.'"

But none of these publications ever printed a single word about the Bilderberger Group, or the fact that Prince Bernhard is the top Bilderberger!

Later when it became impossible to exclude Bernhard's name from the follow-up stories, a new strategy was developed: Those who received bribes were "excused, exonerated and forgiven," while all the blame was heaped on the giver of the bribes. Lockheed was condemned as the great sinner, until penance was paid through the firing of Lockheed's president, A.C. Kotchian, and the chairman of the board, Daniel J. Haughton. To further impress the public with the high crime of giving bribes while mitigating the seriousness of receiving bribes, the Feds demanded that Boeing Aircraft also submit to search and seizure proceedings.

As an example of how the controlled media "played down" the involvement of the top Bilderberger in the bribery scandal, the lead

editorial in the Times of February 11 read, in part: "Lockheed has admitted paying at least \$22 million in what it calls kickbacks; the General Accounting Office puts the figure \$2.4 million higher. Either sum amounts to more than 10 percent of the total of outstanding loans which Lockheed obtained in 1971 on the strength of an extraordinary Federal guarantee approved by Congress to avert bankruptcy of the major aerospace contractor.... The United States Government and its taxpayers have been had—financially and diplomatically...."

True enough. But when such deals were made and carried out through the good offices and officers of such organizations as the Bilderbergers, should Lockheed and a few other multinational executives take all of the blame?

Another example of how the media can tell the truth but not the whole truth, and thus influence public opinion toward forgiving some malefactors while condemning others, is provided by a lead editorial which appeared in the Miami Herald, a Knight-Ridder chainpaper of great circulation. We reprint the entire editorial:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### LOCKHEED'S WAY IS JUST WRONG

We will leave to the Dutch the question of whether Prince Bernhard pocketed \$1.1 million for helping Lockheed sell some aircraft. And we will leave to the Japanese the question of whether a war criminal turned wealthy businessman got \$7 million for the same kind of under-the-table service.

But considering the loan guarantees that the federal government provided for Lockheed's financial stability, every citizen of the United States must be somehow involved in the ugly story of international bribery now unfolding. And that has to bother all of us.

We are tired of the apologists for Lockheed who say that's the way business is done in selling airplanes around the world, that Lockheed has to pay bribes thinly disguised as commissions because the Germans, the French and the English are doing it.

Where is it written down or commanded that American businessmen must adopt the sleazy principles of graft and bribery used by Middle Eastern gun runners and Far Eastern opium smugglers?

(text continued on page 4)

---

---

## 126 CONGRESSMEN SIGN DECLARATION OF INTERDEPENDENCE

The "ceremonial signing of 'A Declaration of INTERdependence' by members of the Congress of the United States of America" was held at 11:30 a.m. on January 30, 1976, in the Congress Hall at Independence National Historical Park in Philadelphia. The Congress Hall is one of the wings of Independence Hall where for many years the Liberty Bell had been on display. The signing of this spurious document was sponsored by the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia (Don Bell Reports of January 30, 1976, gives details as well as the text of the "Declaration".)

Here is the complete list of those United States Senators and Representatives who swore to uphold and defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies, both foreign and domestic, who now have sworn to aid in the work of having that same U.S. Constitution superseded by some International Compact (which action might be classified as treason if the U.S. Constitution remains the supreme Law of the Land).

### U. S. Senators

James Abourezk (D-SD), Edward W. Brooke (R-MA), Dick Clark (D-IA), Alan Cranston (D-CA), Frank Church (D-ID), Jacob Javits (R-NY), Mike Gravel (D-AK), Philip Hart (D-MI), Vance Hartke (D-IN), Mark Hatfield (R-OR), Hubert Humphrey (D-MN), Daniel Inouye (D-HI), Gale McGee (D-WY), George McGovern (D-SD), Thomas McIntyre (D-NH), Mike Mansfield (D-MT), Charles Mathias (R-MD), Lee Metcalf (D-MT), Walter Modale (D-MN), Gaylord Nelson (D-WI), James Pearson (R-KA), Claiborne Pell (R-RI), William Proxmire (D-WI), Abraham Ribicoff (D-CT), Richard Schweiker (R-PA), Hugh Scott (R-PA), John Sparkman (D-AL), Adlai Stevenson III (D-IL), John Tunney (D-CA), Milton Young (R-ND), Harrison Williams Jr. (D-NJ).

### U.S. Representatives

Carl Albert (D-OK), Mark Andrews (D-ND), John Anderson (R-IL), Les Aspin (D-WI), Herman Badillo (D-NY), William Barrett (D-PA), Berkley Bedell (D-IA), Edward

Biester (R-PA), Jonathan Bingham (R-NY), Edward Boland (D-MA), Richard Bolling (D-MO), John Brademas (D-IN), George Brown (D-CA), William Brodhead (D-MI), Yvonne Burke (D-CA), Goodloe Byron (D-MD), Robert Carr (D-MI), Cardiss Collins (D-IL), Silvio Conte (R-MA), John Conyers (D-MI), James Corman (D-CA), George Danielson (D-CA), Ronald Dellums (D-CA), Robert Drinan (D-MA), Robert Duncan (D-OR), Robert Edgar (D-PA), Don Edwards (D-CA), Joshua Eilberg (D-PA), Millicent Fenwick (R-NJ), Daniel Flood (D-PA), James Florio (D-NJ), William Ford (D-MI), Edwin Forsythe (R-NJ), Donald Fraser (D-MN), Sam Gibbons (D-FL), William Green (D-PA), Gilbert Gude (R-MD), Thomas Harkin (D-IA), Michael Harrington (D-MA), Augustus Hawkins (D-CA), Henry Helstoki (D-NJ), Frank Horton (R-NY), Robert Jones (D-AL), Barbara Jordan (D-TX), Martha Keys (D-KS), Robert Legett (D-CA), Norma Lent (R-NY), Clarence Long (D-MD), Torbert MacDonald (D-MA), Paul McCloskey (R-CA), Matthew McHugh (D-NY), Spark Matsunaga (D-HI), Lloyd Meeds (D-WA), Ralph Metcalf (D-IL), Helen Meyner (D-NJ), Edward Mezvinsky (D-IA), Abner Mikva (D-IL), Norman Mineta (D-CA), Patsy Mink (D-HI), William Moorhead (D-PA), John Moss (D-CA), Thomas Morgan (D-PA), John Murphy (D-NY), Robert Nix (D-PA), Richard Nolan (D-MN), Richard Ottinger (D-NY), Claude Pepper (D-FL), Charles Rangel (D-NY), Thomas Rees (D-CA), Henry Reuss (D-WI), Frederick Richmond (D-NY), Peter Rodino (D-NJ), Fred Rooney (D-PA), Charles Rose (D-NC), Edward Roybal (D-CA), Leo Ryan (D-CA), Ferdinand St. Germaine (D-RI), Herman Schneebeli (R-PA), Patricia Schroeder (D-CO), John Seiberling (D-OH), Paul Simon (D-IL), Fortney Stark (D-CA), Lou's Stokes (D-OH), James Symington (D-MO), Frank Thompson (D-NJ), Paul Tsonga (D-MA), Morris Udall (D-AZ), Lionel van Deerlin (D-CA), Charles vanik (D-OH), Bob Wilson (R-CA), Clement Zablocki (D-WI).

### Additional Delegates

Jaime Benitez, Resident Commissioner of Puerto Rico; Antonio Won Pat, Delegate of Guam.

---

---

The character of a Dutch prince married to one of the world's wealthiest women is not the point. The character of a rightwing Japanese militarist selling influence is not the point. We are concerned with the character of the men who run Lockheed Aircraft Corporation which is still in business today at least in part because the American Congress thought it was a vital business concern worth saving.

We are not sure Congress was right.

\*\*\*\*\*

There are those who will disagree with the preceding editorial and insist that the character of a Dutch prince is a point that **must be considered**; because that Dutch prince just happens to be a spokesman for multinational interests far bigger than Lockheed. By condemning one multinational corporation in order to protect an international conspiracy, the major U.S. papers keep the U.S. readers in the dark.

By contrast, when a somewhat similar deal was made by the British government, to keep the Chrysler installation in England from declaring bankruptcy and closing down, a major European financial writer, Gordon Tether, told the whole truth about the international elitist conspiracy. Here are important excerpts from Mr. Tether's article as it appeared in the London Times of Dec. 22:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### JUGGLING BEHIND THE SCENES

When labour MPs who take a poor view of the Chrysler rescue terms complained to Ministers at a party meeting last week of having been kept in the dark until the deal had been signed, sealed and settled, it was "explained" that the "delicate talks" with the corporation's bosses might have been jeopardised had they been subjected to the glare of publicity while still in train.

So what, you may ask, is wrong with that? My answer is nothing, except that you have achieved the ultimate in non-open government if no opportunity is ever going to be afforded for commenting on negotiations of such crucial importance to the nation before they have produced an agreement that is effectively irrevocable.

For a long time past, politicians of all persuasions have been stressing the importance of keeping the "grass roots" fully informed about what was going on as a means of restoring their lost faith in the functioning of the democratic process. **Yet one does**

**not have to be a rabid "conspiratologist" to be left with the feeling that matters of great moment for the people's future are being decided to an ever increasing extent by influential figures largely or wholly behind the scenes.**

...Added force is undoubtedly given to the suggestion that far too much of this country's business is being decided in undercover talks between influential Britons and their foreign counterparts by the efforts that are consistently made to divert attention from **British participation in such international societies as the Bilderbergers and the Trilateral Commission.**

Readers may recall my drawing attention some months back to the fact that the Chancellor of the Exchequer, the Governor of the Bank of England and the Leader of the Opposition, Mrs. Thatcher, were among the hundred or so prominent personalities who attended this year's annual meeting of the **Bilderbergers—an international group composed of super-capitalists and similarly powerful people** which shrouds all its discussions in the strictest secrecy. Their journey to a remote holiday village in Turkey—in company with such outstanding Britons as Sir Eric Roll, deputy chairman of the merchant banking house of Warburg, and chairman of NEDC's new committee on finance for investment—**attracted virtually no comment in the Press....**

If these affairs are not the occasion for behind the scenes plotting to advance such causes as **World Government**, why did not the Chancellor of the Exchequer make this clear (when questioned by an MP) ?

...A people continually exhorted to make sacrifices in the national interest has a right to know how that national interest is being cared for in international discussions while there is still time for it to do something about it. (End of quotations, all emphasis was added.)

Final note: This year the Bilderbergers are scheduled to meet at the Homestead Hotel in Hot springs, Virginia, the last week of April. President Ford, Vice President Rockefeller and Secretary of State Kissinger all have attended some previous meetings. In view of the current scandal, will they attend this year? And will Prince Bernhard be there to chair the discussions? We have a right to know.

---

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONGRESSIONAL COP-OUT

#### APPOINTEES FILL THE VACUUM

"By virtue of the authority vested in me by (.....), (.....), and as President of the United States of America...it is hereby ordered:..."

So begin most of the thousands of Executive Orders that create new agencies, councils, commissions, authorities, administrations, corporations, or other bodies of appointees. These appointed bureaucrats then proceed to issue rules and regulations with which they investigate and straightjacket the lives of American citizens from womb to tomb. And we must accept their dictates and ultimatums as though they were law, because the United States Congress has deputized them to run the country, has financed them and given them broad powers to "do as they will" within the particular area of their delegated authority.

A pertinent example came up this week: The President-by-Appointment issued an Executive Order which purported to reorganize the United States "Intelligence Community." In doing so, he created a new three-man "Oversight Board"—appointees all and responsible not to elected representatives of the people, but to the President only. The Executive Order also created a new "Committee on Foreign Intelligence" headed by George Bush—an appointee—and staffed by appointees. This new committee, as well as the new "Operations Advisory Group" that replaces the old "40 Committee," also is responsible solely to the President of the United States. In his televised press conference Tuesday night (Feb. 17) President Ford was reminded by one of the correspondents present that the House Intelligence Committee had investigated and found that the "paramilitary operations of the worst type seemed to come from outside the CIA" and were ordered by previous Presidents or by Henry Kissinger. So, asked the correspondent, where was the guarantee that future Presidents or Secretaries of State might not order assassinations of foreign leaders, or inspire revolutions in foreign countries, if

Congress had no scrutiny or veto of covert activities by the Intelligence Community? To which Ford replied that he could be trusted and he trusted that the people could be trusted to continue to elect presidents that could be trusted (what was it that former President Thomas Jefferson said about placing trust in men?)

Ford was very definite about this one thing: Congress would have no veto power over the intelligence community's covert operations. He would welcome a Joint Congressional Oversight Committee, but it would have only advisory powers.

In the beginning of our grand experiment with a new form of government which was a Republic if we could keep it, things were different. Our founders started with the Biblical premise that there were certain unalienable rights which were given by God; that to secure these rights, governments were instituted among men. So, to institute and, hopefully to perpetuate, such a government, a Constitution was written and ratified. And the very first section of the very First Article of that Constitution says that "all legislative powers granted to the Federal government shall be vested in a Congress of the United States which shall consist of a Senate and a House of Representatives."

Two things should be noted. First, all legislative power was not granted to the Federal government, only certain enumerated powers were granted, the rest being reserved to the States and the people. Secondly, the legislative powers that were granted, were granted to the Congress; not to the President, and not to the Judges.

However, in current practice, this exclusive power of Congress to do all necessary legislating has collapsed completely. Most of our Federal laws are now being made in the form of Executive Orders or as rules and regulations dreamed up by hundreds of overlapping bureaucracies.

The general procedure: Congress decides to

delegate some of its vested powers and its Constitutionally assigned responsibilities to some other branch of government. So it creates a new Executive Bureau and appropriates tax money for its support, lays down some general rules for its operation, and then gives it the power to make its own laws! These are generally called administrative laws, and are usually published in the Federal Register.

As an example of how an Executive Order becomes the "Law of the Land" in violation of the Constitutional command that all legislative powers shall be vested in Congress, we publish Executive Order 11892, which enlarges the "lawmaking" power of the Regional Governance system:

-----  
(Following is the text of Executive Order # 11892, which expands the purview and power of the Regional Governance system. Reprinted from the Federal Register, Vol. 41, No. 2, Monday, January 5, 1976.)

#### THE PRESIDENT

**Executive Order 11892 December 31, 1975**

#### **Amending Executive Order No. 11647 Relating to Federal Regional Councils**

By virtue of the authority vested in me by the Constitution and statutes of the United States of America, and as President of the United States of America, in order to include the Department of Commerce and the Federal Energy Administration in the Regional Council System and thus expand interagency cooperation and improve the coordination of services to the States, consistent with Section 401 (d) of the Intergovernmental Cooperation Act of 1968 (82 Stat. 1103, 42 U.S.C. 4231 (d)), it is hereby ordered as follows:

Section I. Subsection (a) of Section 1 of Executive Order 11647 of February 10, 1972, as amended by Executive Order No. 11731 of July 23, 1973, is amended to read as follows:

"(a) There is hereby continued a Federal Regional Council for each of the ten standard Federal regions. The President shall designate one member of each Council as Chairman. Representatives of the Office of Management and Budget may participate in any deliberations of each Council. Each Council shall be composed of the principal regional officials of the following departments and agencies:

- (1) The Department of the Interior.
- (2) The Department of Agriculture.
- (3) The Department of Commerce.
- (4) The Department of Labor.
- (5) The Department of Health, Education, and Welfare.
- (6) The Department of Housing and Urban Development.
- (7) The Department of Transportation.
- (8) The Community Services Administration.
- (9) The Environmental Protection Agency.
- (10) The Federal Energy Administration.
- (11) The Law Enforcement Assistance Administration."

Sec. 2. Section 3 of Executive Order No. 11647 of February 10, 1972, as amended by Executive Order No. 11731 of July 23, 1973, is amended to read as follows:

"Sec. 3. Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations. (a) The Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations is hereby continued and shall be composed of the following:

- (1) The Under Secretary of the Interior.
- (2) The Under Secretary of Agriculture.
- (3) The Under Secretary of Commerce.
- (4) The Under Secretary of Labor.
- (5) The Under Secretary of Health, Education, and Welfare.
- (6) The Under Secretary of Housing and Urban Development.
- (7) The Deputy Secretary of Transportation.
- (8) The Deputy Director of the Community Services Administration.
- (9) The Deputy Administrator of the Environmental Protection Agency.
- (10) The Deputy Administrator of the Federal Energy Administration.
- (11) The Administrator of the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration.
- (12) An Associate Director of the Domestic Council.
- (13) The Deputy Director of the Office of Management and Budget, who shall be Chairman.

"(b) When the Chairman determines that matters which significantly affect the interests of a Federal agency not represented on the Group are to be considered by the Group, he shall invite an appropriate representative of the agency involved to participate in the deliberations of the Group.

"(c) The Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations shall, consistent with the objectives and priorities established by the President and the Domestic Council, establish policy with respect to Federal Regional Council matters provide guidance to the

Council, respond to their initiatives, and seek to resolve policy issues referred to it by the Councils. The Under Secretaries Group, under the Chairmanship of the Deputy Director of the Office of Management and Budget, shall be responsible for the proper functioning of the system established by this order."

(signed) Gerald R. Ford

The White House,

December 31, 1975.

(FR Doc. 76-295 Filed 1/2/76; 10:54 am)

-----  
Our subject is "Congressional Cop-outs," the unconstitutional delegation of the law-making power by the Congress to some other agency or bureau. And the worst example—prior to the creation of HEW and Regional Governance—was the establishment of the Federal Reserve System. Thus was the Congressional power to "coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin" delegated to a private agency. And there are many sincere patriots who insist that this was the beginning of the woes that have all but destroyed us.

Briefly: The Federal Reserve System, the central banking system of the United States which was authored and installed by an International Banker who came here from Germany for that specific purpose, was established December 23, 1913 by an Act of Congress. Its purported purpose: to give the country an elastic currency, to provide facilities for discounting commercial paper, and to improve the supervision of banking in the United States. The system consists of 1) a Board of Governors, 2) the Federal Open Market Committee, 3) Twelve Federal Reserve Banks and twenty-four branches, 4) the member banks, and 5) the Federal Advisory Council.

The seven members of the Board of Governors in Washington are appointed by the President with the advice and consent of Congress. And this, for all practical and effectual purpose, ends any Federal governmental control over the System. The Board of Governors, headed currently by Arthur Burns, has the authority to approve changes in discount rates, to change member bank reserve requirements, to set margin requirements for certain kinds of stock transactions, and to set maximum interest rates payable on member banks' savings and time deposits. They also supervise member banks and bank holding companies.

The Federal Open Market Committee is composed of the Board of Governors and five other FRS representatives. They control the purchase and sale of government securities and deal in international currency as well.

The Federal Reserve System "has created inflation and recession at the same time. Very few Americans realize that the elected Congress and the President have no control over this Political Pyramid. They could change the law, but only a few would have the courage to try, and probably none could stand the trouble that would be heaped upon them. We must remember that the Federal Reserve is a privately held bank; they deal in international currency, and considerable control is wielded by international bankers. They have investments in industry of all kinds.... The Federal Reserve thrives on the debt of the Federal Government. The way they make money is by loaning it out.

They have the power to make war or recession and have complete control over the American economy. They are immune to outside audit—6% income with no taxation. ...Whoever controls the money controls the laws, and from this system and through it our Invisible Dictator controls America." (Quotation from the booklet "America's Invisible Dictator," by Loren Cook. Trust Publications, Inc., 2029 N.W. 2nd Ave., Boca Raton, Florida 33432. Paperback, 89 pages, \$2.50.)

The preceding sets a necessary background to the following remarks by Rep. Patman (D-TX) in the House of Representatives on February 14, 1976:

\* \* \* \* \*

#### THE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM AND THE BUSINESS ROUNDTABLE

Mr. Speaker, for some time, I have been curious about the intense interest of the Business Roundtable in the affairs of the Federal Reserve System. Now the reasons are becoming clear why there have been so many telegrams and telephone calls to help the Federal Reserve block an audit by the General Accounting Office. My research indicates that—in many instances—the Business Roundtable and the Federal Reserve are one and the same—honeycombed with interlocking personnel.... In fact, five of the nine directors of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York—the most influential in the system—have direct or indirect ties with the Business Roundtable. This pressure group has managed to put officers and directors

of its member corporations all through the System. These are not small businesses I am talking about, but the biggest of the big.

Take a look at the bank in New York—those five directors are from:

Chase Manhattan, with almost \$34 billion in deposits as of December 13, 1975;

J. C. Penney, with annual sales of \$6,200,000,000;

Texaco, annual sales of \$23,255,000,000;

Union Carbide Corp., with annual sales of \$5,320,000,000;

Kennicott Copper, with annual sales of \$1,664,000,000;

All member companies of the Business Roundtable....

In that all-important Federal Reserve Bank of New York resides the portfolio of Government bonds—about \$93 billion worth—from which the Federal Reserve System—not the Treasury—draws interest of about \$6 billion annually. This portfolio of bonds is managed by the Federal Open Market Committee in the New York Federal Reserve Bank. Using a select list of securities dealers, the Federal Open Market Committee buys and sells bonds in the open market. These transactions involve billions of dollars a year. And sharing in that lucrative business—part of that select list of bond dealers—are the names of Chase Manhattan Bank, almost \$34 billion in deposits; Bank of America, \$57 billion in deposits; and the First National City Bank, \$45 billion in deposits—member corporations of the Business Roundtable.

One day these bond dealers buy and sell Government securities for the Federal Reserve. The next day they are out lobbying with the Business Roundtable to protect themselves and the rest of the Federal Reserve from an audit....

The big decisions—the really crucial decisions—are made in a high-level committee which goes under the name of the Business Roundtable Policy Committee. This is where the fattest of the fat cats start the influence ball rolling. And of course, the Federal Reserve influence is right there on the Policy Committee: 11 of the 40 members of that committee have ties with the Federal Reserve. These ties involve links between the Federal Reserve System and Federated Department Stores, Chase Manhattan Bank, Union Carbide, Kennecott Copper, Westinghouse Electric, IBM, Sears Roebuck, Exxon, A.T. & T., Alcoa, and Bank of America.

Mr. Speaker, the link between the Federal Reserve and the Business Roundtable is complete—it encompasses all areas....

(End of extended quotation.)

\*\*\*\*\*

And, after checking Rep. Patman's list of Business Roundtable members who are also members of the twelve Federal Reserve Banks and their 24 branch banks, we can add that the link between the Federal Reserve, the Business Roundtable, the Council on Foreign Relations, and the American members of the Bilderberger Group, the Trilateral Commission, and the International Round Table is also complete.

Now this warning: The citizens of these United States are "all hot and bothered" about who is going to be the next President. Insofar as the future of this Nation is concerned, it makes little or no difference who wins the presidential sweepstakes, with this one exception: If Nelson Rockefeller should happen to win, he would take it as a mandate from the people to complete his plan for World Federalism at the fastest possible pace. Any other electee in the White House and the pace would be slower.

What is important—and what is being ignored by the majority of the people—is the membership of the next, the 95th Congress; and the personnel making up State Legislatures. At the political level we have one hope: To send representatives to the National and State Congresses who will start recovering the vested and delegated powers that previous Congresses have relinquished to the Presidents, to the FRS, IRS, OSHA, EPA, HEW, Domestic and Regional Councils, and about a thousand other agencies that use our money to enslave us.

It may seem a forlorn hope, but, to paraphrase Dean Manion: If our Bicentennial is to be a bright beginning rather than a bitter and final end of American freedom, our Congressmen must quit their exhibitionist antics and start reading and understanding the Declaration of Independence and the Constitution they have sworn to defend.

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, first class postage, to all subscribers, except overseas airmail to foreign countries where postage limits to one copy. \$24 per year; extra copies: 10¢ each, mailed third class unless extra is sent for first class postage.

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### MORE ABOUT THIS "NEW AMERICAN REVOLUTION"

#### END OF AN ERA?

"The bicentennial band seems to be tuning up smartly enough," comments *Newsweek* columnist Shana Alexander, "but the main works—the central machinery that turns our 200-year-old carousel—appears in serious disrepair. We seem to be in a crisis of integrity, massive and system-wide. Not the end of the Vietnam war itself, but the appalling way it has ended, coming on top of all the rest of the economic and political bad news, has left a lot of people feeling rotten, queasy and shaken. This is a time for reconciliation, says the President. It's the end of an era, say others. I only wish it were...."

No, it is not yet the end of an era. Rather, it is the painful transition period between eras. The time when the Planners may say "The Old Order is Dead, Long Live the New Order," is yet to come. And the target date is the Year of our Bicentennial as a Nation, 1976. In that year, if Kissinger is right in his public pronouncements, all Europe will have 'gone Socialist.' And in that same year, if the celebrated social philosopher and ex-Keynesian Friedrich A. von Hayek is right in his predictions, America too will have 'gone all Socialist.'

It took time and effort on the part of the Planners, and it took apathy and indifference on the part of the people, in order that the New Order might be prepared and installed. For example:

On October 20, 1972, the President of the United States made a special visit to Independence Hall in Philadelphia to make a speech and sign a bill into law. The importance of the event was minimized by the communications media, but its significance was not lost upon the uncivil servants of the invisible government. Here is a part of what was read from a teleprompter by a President of the United States at that time:

"In my State of the Union address nearly two years ago, I outlined a program which I described as 'a New American Revolution—a peaceful revolution in which power (is) turned back to the people... a revolution as profound, as far-reaching, as exciting as that

first revolution almost 200 years ago.'

"The signing today of the State and Local Fiscal Assistance Act of 1972—the legislation known as General Revenue Sharing—means that this New American Revolution is truly underway. And it is appropriate that we launch this New American Revolution in the same place where the first American Revolution was launched by our Founding Fathers 196 years ago—Independence Square in Philadelphia. It is appropriate that we meet in this historic place to help enunciate a new declaration of Independence for our State and local governments....

"As we sign this historic document today, we are carrying on the work which started here in Independence Square—where independence was declared, where the Constitution was written, and where the Bill of Rights was formally added to the Constitution....

"We expect great things from this program—and we are going to be watching for them. I am asking the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations to monitor and evaluate the results of revenue sharing so that we can all know its full impact as we follow up on this initiative. For the enactment of General Revenue Sharing represents only the first part of our comprehensive design to reform the institutions of government so they can respond to the needs of the people....

"Many people have suggested in recent years that America's sun was setting, that our glory was behind us. One reason was the government was not responding well to people's needs. But today as we come back to Independence Hall we do so with confidence that we are giving our government back to the people again. And like Franklin, we can be confident, as we approach our 200th anniversary, that the sun is rising for America." (End of quote.)

It should be understood that "giving the government back to the people" is a stock political phrase that has many meanings. Red China is called a "people's republic," implying that when the Nationalist Govern-

ment of Chiang Kai-shek was overcome, the act of establishing a Communist Dictatorship gave "government back to the people" in that unhappy land. When the Bolsheviks swarmed in and conquered Russia, they boasted of a "Dictatorship of the Proletariat," implying a government of the common people as opposed to the royal and middle classes. In the presidential peroration at Independence Hall when the "New American Revolution" was made official, the term "giving government back to our people" really meant taking political power and tax monies from the people and then returning some of the power and the monies to the

---

*(The following appeared in a recent issue of Moody Magazine. We reprint verbatim and without comment.)*

### THE BEAST

Dr. Handrick Eldeman, Chief Analyst of the Common Market Confederacy, announced from Brussels that a computerized restoration plan is already underway in the aftermath of world chaos. In the crisis meeting which brought together scientists, advisors, and C.M.C. leaders, Dr. Eldeman unveiled the "BEAST." The Beast is a gigantic computer that takes up three floors at Administration Building of Market Headquarters. This "monster" is a self programming unit that has over one hundred sensing input sources. Computer experts have been working on a plan to computerize all world trade. This master plan involves a digital system for every human on earth. The computer would assign each citizen of the world a number to use for all buying and selling to avoid the problem of ordinary credit cards. The number would be invisibly "laser-tattooed" on the forehead or back of the hand. It would provide a walking credit card system. The number would show up under infra-red scanners to be placed at all check-out counters and places of business. Dr. Eldeman suggested that by using three six-digit units, the entire world could be assigned a working credit card number. Other Common Market Officials believe that the present chaos and disorder caused by the 'mystery' points to the need of a world currency - perhaps an international mark that would do away with all currency and coin. Instead, credit notes would be exchanged through a world bank clearing center. No member could buy or sell without having an assignment of a digital mark. Market directors are now convinced that world order depends on allegiance to an international program of peace and politics, as well as a

people. This particular scheme is known as General Revenue Sharing. It is accomplished in conjunction with the Regional Governance System. This latter plan is intended to centralize all political power and the handling of all tax revenues in the Federal Executive Offices at Washington, D.C. Then, a part of the power and the money are "given back to the people" through the Te Regional Commissions and the multitude of sub-State and inter-State Commissions.

In the matter of this General Revenue Sharing Act (Public Law 92-512) which was signed into law on Oct. 20, 1972 and became fully effective on Jan. 1, 1974, there is a "hidden gimmick" in the law that will, when enforced, make the collection of State tax monies the prerogative of the Federal Government!

Title I of this Act gives money "back to the people," that is, to local improvement programs, etc., provided that the local administrators of such programs conform to certain provisions and guidelines set up by the federal government. However, Title 2 of this Act sets up the machinery whereby the States are expected to "enter into agreement with the Secretary of the Treasury ... and ... the Federal Government shall begin to col-

---

new world trade and numbering system. One man could have at his finger tips the number of any man on earth. It could provide the most powerful levers known to mankind. He could have a solution bank for world problems. It could be a tool for peace, or a dictator's weapon.

When one of the Market leaders was asked what would happen if a person objected to the system and refused to co-operate, he replied rather pointedly, "We would have to use force to make him conform to requirements."

When we remember what the Bible (Rev. 13:16.17.18) says concerning the appearance of the Antichrist at the head of this organization, the following quotation becomes exceedingly illuminating. Henri Spaak, early planner of the European Common Market, and Secretary-General of NATO, said in one of his speeches:

"We do not want another committee; we have too many already. What we want is a man of sufficient stature to hold the allegiance of all people, and to lift us out of the economic morass into which we are sinking. Send us such a man, and be he god or devil, we will receive him."

-Moody Magazine

lect all State individual income taxes." The States not having income tax laws are urged to enact same so that this provision of the Revenue Sharing Act can apply to all States!

To further illustrate how anxious the appointed federal bureaucrats are to become collectors of all taxes, note the following which appeared in the April 22 issue of the *San Francisco Chronicle*:

"...IRS Commissioner Donald Alexander said that in 1974 tax information on 63 million Americans was passed to the states under 'treaties' designed to ensure that taxpayers comply with both state and federal laws. The information was disclosed as IRS and Justice Department officials testified before the Senate Finance subcommittee on Internal Revenue, about bills that would restrict access to federal tax returns....

"Senator Floyd Haskell (Dem.-Colo.) ... expressed concern about the widespread distribution of federal tax returns.... Alexander said one solution would be for the States to assign IRS officials the responsibility of collecting State income taxes."

(Italics added for emphasis.)

Along with the movement to make all State and local government units dependent upon central government for their existence, there is also the companion drive to make all individuals dependent upon the central government for their very existence. Individual freedom is a dangerous commodity in any socialist society. The following article from the current issue of *U.S. News & World Report* (May 12, 1975) is indicative of the success that the Planners are enjoying in this respect:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### BIG GOVERNMENT - NUMBER ONE CONSUMER, EMPLOYER, BORROWER

Chalk up another victim of recession: the drive to curb the growth of big government. In fact, the dollars-and-cents impact of government—federal, State and local—on Americans is rapidly intensifying amid hard times. For example:

\* While private firms lay off employees, governments at all levels are putting more people to work, in part through public-service job programs.

\* Swollen by outlays for unemployment benefits and welfare, funds laid out by government to provide income for people are growing much more rapidly than income provided by industry.

\* Borrowing by government to finance deficits is drawing more and more funds away

from prospective private borrowers, or at least making the money more expensive.

It all adds up to a widening lead for government as the country's biggest employer, consumer and borrower....

Governments employ 1 in 5 workers... And that doesn't include jobs in private industry, particularly in defense, that stem from government contracts.

Nearly 3 in every 10 dollars of income Americans receive—29 per cent—comes from government. Of the 345 billion dollars paid to people, nearly half is in the form of wages and salaries. Almost as much comes as Social Security payments, unemployment compensation, welfare benefits, veterans' benefits and the like.

Government's growing role takes its toll on the taxpayer—draining off 37 per cent of every dollar of national income, up from 28 cents two decades ago.

Why the steady growth, even before the recession? Two things, primarily:

\* An expanding population that has insisted on more spending for education, protection, and other basic services.

\* Persistent demands for new public programs to cushion adversities of all kinds, stimulate various kinds of businesses or serve other special interests....

What's ahead? Once the recession ends, you can expect an upsurge of demands to put a lid on "big government." Still, the lessons of history suggest that government expands in good times as well as bad. (End)

\*\*\*\*\*

With Big Government continuing to expand and with private enterprise continuing to narrow itself down into a few hundred massive and monopolistic conglomerates and multinationals, the two combining to stifle free enterprise and to liquidate the middle class that was the "backbone of America," *Corporate Socialism becomes the inevitable result.*

Like the alligator and the crocodile, free enterprise is private enterprise, but private enterprise is not necessarily free enterprise. Private enterprise is growing, registering greater profits than ever; but free enterprise is being strangled and is dying.

It was free enterprise that von Hayek talked about when he addressed a group of congressmen and journalists recently. The story was carried by *Human Events* (April 26).

Friedrich A. von Hayek is an important witness, because at one time he was a firm

believer in the Keynesian doctrine. As a professor at the London School of Economics (a Fabian Socialist institution), he knew Keynes personally and taught the latter's theories to students from all over the world. Then he began to see what Keynesian ideas were doing to the Western industrial Nations, including the United States. He started a personal crusade to expose the dangers of Keynesian theories to his fellow economists and feels he has had considerable success. Here are highlights from the article published by *Human Events*:

\*\*\*\*\*  
 NOBEL ECONOMIST WARNS  
 U.S. FACES SOCIALISM

On a recent visit to Capitol Hill the world-renowned economist and social philosopher Friedrich A. von Hayek warned that "The threat to the free enterprise society has never been more imminent in the United States than now." What's more, said von Hayek...this danger is coming from a different direction than he had ever expected.

Addressing the Free Market Lunch Group, a Hill organization formed this year that already numbers among its members over 130 members of Congress, congressional aides, and Washington journalists interested in free-market economics, the Austrian economist said he had long thought that socialism was a danger. "But I didn't expect you would be led into socialism by reason of an unsound monetary policy. I thought the United States had a fundamental belief in the importance of a sound currency."

As von Hayek sees it, the seeds of our present peril trace back to the acceptance of the so-called Keynesian "full-employment" doctrine in the 1930s and enshrined in the Nation's statute books by the Full Employment Act of 1946. According to Keynes' theory, he explained, unemployment is caused by insufficient aggregate demand. In order to increase this aggregate demand, Keynes suggested that government should use fiscal deficits and expansionary monetary policies to stimulate the economy. And Western governments, including ours, have been doing so almost uninterruptedly ever since. Witness estimates that this year's U.S. budget deficit alone may exceed \$100 billion.

Hayek fears that the cumulative effect of these policies could before much more time has elapsed lead to an inflationary situation so bad that "the government, to control the flood they've caused, will be forced to impose permanent wage and price controls." And since, under such controls, prices could

no longer be counted upon to allocate resources, the government would have to step in to perform this function. The result: a fully planned, centrally directed Socialist system....

The sad thing about our present economic plight, said von Hayek, is that "it has been caused by government following the advice of the great majority of my fellow economists." For the future, however, he believes the biggest obstacle to realistic economic policies may come not from the economists but from the news media.

"Now many economists finally know they were wrong," explained von Hayek, "but it will be hard for them to change the direction of government policy because they have convinced the media of Keynesian doctrines." The media, he said, are "dealers in second-hand ideas." As distinguished from scholars, reporters have a tendency to take ideas and keep them for life. Hence, concluded von Hayek, although economic theorists are changing their minds on Keynes, we are stuck with a generation of newsmen who will propagate Keynesian ideas for the next 30 years....

He told the Capitol Hill gathering that the chief thing he holds against the late British economist is that, for its propagandistic effect, Keynes entitled his work the *general* theory when, in fact, it was applicable only to a very rare set of circumstances that happened to exist in the England of his day. But for Keynes' prescriptions to work *generally*, von Hayek pointed out, it would be necessary for government to continually cause inflation to outpace public expectations, which becomes increasingly difficult and ultimately impossible as the rate of inflation mounts.

Thus, said Hayek,... such stimulative policies must lead to intolerable rates of inflation, which can wreak havoc not only on the economy but on the entire fabric of society (and will end in Socialism). (End)

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber (except overseas subscribers, who receive one copy, airmailed.) \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each.

Please note: "Proofs of a Conspiracy" now out of print. "Contrived Evolution of Regional Government" still available in quantity.

Please address all orders and inquiries to:  
 DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

Trilateral Commission, and Woodcock's importance on the current political scene can be understood by reading an article that was published in the Knight-Ridder newspapers on July 13. We quote portions of that article.

\*\*\*\*\*

## **NEW LABOR LEADERS BUILT A POLITICAL POWERHOUSE**

*By Saul Friedman  
and Remer Tyson*

For the first time in 20 years, the grumpy, burly, cigar-chewing plumber who has personified the American labor boss is absent from a Democratic National Convention. And with AFL-CIO President George Meany sitting this one out in Washington, a new sort of union leader—more liberal, more modern, more flexible—has taken command of labor's power in the Democratic Party.

This year that power is considerable and perhaps unprecedented. And it fulfills the long dream of men like Walter Reuther... who broke with or were burdened by the crusty, conservative, back-room politics of Meany. Under the leadership of Reuther's successor, Leonard Woodcock, the liberal unionists have put together a disciplined army of 450 delegates at the convention, nearly four times the number loyal to Meany.

...When the convention is over, that liberal union power is expected to grow.... The makeup of the new-style union group, called the "Labor Coalition Clearing House," represents a force a Democratic administration must reckon with. Besides the UAW—perhaps the nation's most savvy and effective union in a political campaign—members of the coalition include the United Mine Workers, the militantly liberal Oil, Chemical and Atomic Workers, the Communications Workers, the International Association of Machinists, the American Federation of State, County and Municipal Employees and the National Education Association.... This is the first time the traditionally neutral NEA has stepped into the national political arena. And the alliance of white-collar professionals from the classrooms and state and local governments with veteran blue-collar laborites is a new dimension in union political power.

Furthermore, throughout the long months of the primary campaigns and even before they began, leaders of the Labor Coalition were talking privately with Carter, probing his

views and helping his lieutenants plan his most significant victories.

Indeed, as early as last Dec. 13, key staff members of the coalition met secretly with Carter aide Hamilton Jordan in Orlando to plot a concerted effort against Alabama Gov. George Wallace in Florida's March 9 primary. The coalition's aim was to force every other Democratic candidate out of that race and use Carter to put an end to Wallace's strength and prevent him from again creating political havoc in labor states like Michigan, Maryland and Wisconsin....

The Plan was born at the Democratic mini-convention at Kansas City in 1974, when Woodcock and other liberal unions played a major role in putting together a series of party reforms. During the battle for the reforms, Meany's political agent, Al Barkan, was badly defeated, partly by AFL-CIO unions that had been balking at the federation's conservative views. As a result, Meany angrily pulled the AFL-CIO out of national Democratic politics. And in the vacuum the coalition was formed to enhance the position of liberal labor in the 1976 campaign and back up its views with political power.

The top political operatives of the coalition unions—William Dodds of the UAW, Michael Miller of the communications workers, Bernie Aronson of the mine workers, William Welsh of the municipal employees and Terry Herndon of the teachers—set up a command post in Washington to keep track of the races for delegates around the country.

(end of quotation)

*Union Control of Government* is the ultimate aim of these political activists. That's why the Hatch Act is to be revoked if Carter becomes President. That's why there are a number of bills awaiting passage. Jon Minarek of the non-profit organization "Americans Against Union Control of Government" recently wrote:

"HR 79, HR 13, HR 1837, HR 4800, HR 77, HR 1488, HR 55, HR 56, HR 8617, and on and on they go. There seems no end to the union-demanded proposals tossed into the hopper by friendly Congressmen promoting government unionization. The bills above mentioned were only introduced in the House of Representatives. These proposals came in the last session, and we haven't mentioned all of them!

"Take, for example, HR 4415, which passed last year. Among other things, there is a

provision allowing tax money to be granted to public employee unions to instruct their members on how to bargain for higher wages. Imagine—your tax money to teach them how to get more tax money, money they receive as pay to interfere in your lives with regulations, edicts, strikes and so on—

"We are telling you this for a reason. The sooner we make Congressmen who vote for monstrosities like HR 4415 understand the dangers of such legislation the better we'll become at minimizing the union menace."

But this union menace is becoming critical in yet another area. According to Senator John Tower of Texas:

"AFGE (the American Federation of Government Employees union) is carefully laying plans to organize the Army, the Navy, the Air Force, and the Marine Corps. The long term implications of the union plan are horrifying.... In this time of international tension, could America entrust its safety to armed forces directed more by union bosses than by generals? I hope we never have to find out."

When union bosses began unionizing Policemen and Firemen, they went on strike, in New York, Milwaukee, Kansas City, Albuquerque, and San Francisco. Then what happened? According to press reports:

In San Francisco striking policemen slashed tires and blocked traffic. A bomb exploded on the Mayor's front porch. Jack Crowley, local union boss, told the strikers: "I would like to compliment you on...the way you kept this city in turmoil until your demands were met."

In Baltimore, union boss Jerry Wurf came to town during the Police strike and shouted: "We have no choice but to break the law." He threatened the Governor of Maryland, saying "Baltimore City would burn to the ground" unless city officials met his demands.

Imagine what could happen if our armed forces were unionized by such labor bosses as Jack Crowley and Jerry Wurf.

Just as dangerous but in the political arena, is the fact that Big Labor controls the National Democratic Party and COPE, Labor's Committee on Political Education, is said to control the votes of over half of the United States Senators and a majority of the members of the House of Representatives. As for the coming national elections in Novem-

ber, union members have been alerted to vote for the "33 U.S. Senators and 435 U.S. Representatives" that bear the endorsement of COPE.

As we said, the union bosses want to control the government. But this is not the final aim of the *Elite* that is running things. This is but a step toward the final goal which is the establishment of the *Corporative System*, which will replace our present free enterprise economic system, and our representative republican political system.

This was the dream of Franklin Roosevelt; Jimmy Carter intends to make the dream a reality. And Leonard Woodcock of the Labor Coalition Clearinghouse and the Council on Foreign Relations, is there to help make the dream come true. COPE-sponsored Walter Mondale will be there to help — and so will a majority of U.S. Senators and Congressmen, unless the American voters can be awakened and alerted between now and November 2, 1976.

The *Corporative System* involves a working compromise between "private capitalism and the requirements of the totalitarian state." Also: industrial unions are linked with industrial management, and both are closely linked with the government. In Italy it worked like this: The major industries were organized into 22 corporations. These were operated by "councils" which were made up of members representing employers, employees, and the government. All production, distribution, banking, labor relations, foreign trade, etc. were under the supervision of a ministry of corporations, a department of the national government (the Humphrey-Hawkins Bill calls this the "Economic Planning Board," a kind of three-man dictatorship).

And so: Behind a smoke-screen of "peace and new-found unity," all the plans have been made; the actors have been selected and assigned their roles, coached and rehearsed; and the curtain will rise on a "new-found version" of the Great American Drama on Inauguration Day in the Year of our Lord, 1977—unless the so-called Dispossessed Majority decides to repossess the polls and "keep the rascals out."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE STRUGGLE TO PROTECT THE CONSPIRATORS

#### LOCKHEED IS INDISCREET

Prince Bernhard of the Bilderbergers, the husband and royal escort of Queen Juliana of The Netherlands, is up to his royal ears in a sea of scandal that threatens to topple a throne, raze financial fortresses, and demolish multinational strongholds. The charge: as an officer of the Dutch Royal Military Establishment, Prince Bernhard accepted a sizable bribe from the Lockheed Corporation as a reward for persuading the Dutch Government to purchase Lockheed airplanes. And the immediate problem is: how to punish the prince without destroying the power and the influence of the Bilderberger Organization, which Bernhard manages in behalf of the Rockefellers, the Rothschilds and other multinational families that are linked together for the purpose of creating a New Economic World Order. Although the Bilderberger Group is on the spot in this instance, also threatened are similar organizations that are promoting the New World Order such as the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, the Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development, the Committee for Economic Development, etc., etc.

The trouble all seems to have begun when the multinationalists started worrying about the complaints that were being made about them by people who feared the multinational organizations were getting ready to replace established governments and do away with existing Nations and States. So, it was decided to set up a special committee to investigate and give the multinationals a clean bill of health.

Accordingly, they selected Senator Frank Church to head a Senate Subcommittee on Multinational Corporations. They invited Church to join the Council on Foreign Relations, the Zionist Lobby heaped special favors on him, and all the elitists seemed pleased at Church's selection for the post. He was a liberal, he would sign the upcoming "Declaration of Interdependence" promoting world government, he seemed a

favorite of Big Labor and ERAites, etc. In short, Church seemed safe and secured.

However, Frank Church is an ambitious man who dreams of bigger things than being a Senator from Idaho. The White House looms; not this year, but perhaps in 1980. And any exposure of multinational malfeasances and illicit activities is a sure way to get national publicity—as Church's constant exposure on nationally televised programs attests.

Much of the preceding is surmised; we can't prove it, we can only allege. However, the following are facts: According to the Washington Post of Sept. 12, 1975, Senator Frank Church's Senate Subcommittee on Multinational Corporations "launched a sweeping investigation of how international money transactions are affecting American commercial banks and foreign policy." And Church began checking into the bribes paid out to foreigners by American-based multinational corporations. Church revealed that Exxon had paid an \$86,000 bribe to the Italian Communist Party; had made over \$27 million in political contributions to various parties and individuals in Italy between 1963 and 1971. The story proved to be an overnight sensation, but was soon forgotten. Similarly, when Gulf Oil was accused of handing out bribes to foreigners, some "responsible executives" resigned and the story faded off the front pages.

Much the same treatment might have been expected to be accorded the Lockheed bribery charges but for two things:

- 1) Lockheed had been bailed out in 1971 when the U.S. Congress voted to grant an unusual loan to Lockheed to keep it from going bankrupt; and
- 2) The chairman of the Bilderberger Group was one of the men charged with accepting a bribe from Lockheed.

It all came out because of an alleged oversight on the part of a Lockheed employee. Certain papers were to be delivered to the federal investigators and, inadvertently, the



files involving Prince Bernhard were included with those papers (we use the word "inadvertently" advisedly).

At first controlled communications media tried not to involve Prince Bernhard with the scandal. The New York Times, in its first reports, said that "a high Dutch official" had received \$1.1 million in bribe money from the Lockheed Aircraft Corporation. Later, however, the paper admitted that the high Dutch official had been identified as Prince Bernhard. Never, however, was Bernhard ever named as chairman of the Bilderbergers, nor was this Group ever mentioned in connection with the scandal.

Time Newsmagazine was quite protective of the Prince of Bilderberg. It carried nearly a full page story on the scandal (page 56 of the February 16, 1976 issue). But the entire article had to do with the bribe accepted by Yoshido Kodama of Japan, another principal in the same scandal. But Prince Bernhard wasn't even mentioned in the entire article!

Newsweek did a bit better in its coverage. While most of the story (page 60) dealt with the Japanese bribery charge, the weekly did admit that "A similar uproar loomed in the Netherlands, where Prince Bernhard, inspector general of the Dutch armed forces, now stands accused of doing favors for both Lockheed and Northrop." The weekly then added: "The Prince himself told Newsweek he would neither confirm nor deny the story, adding: 'I am standing above these things. My wife and me, we had a big laugh about it.'"

But none of these publications ever printed a single word about the Bilderberger Group, or the fact that Prince Bernhard is the top Bilderberger!

Later when it became impossible to exclude Bernhard's name from the follow-up stories, a new strategy was developed: Those who received bribes were "excused, exonerated and forgiven," while all the blame was heaped on the giver of the bribes. Lockheed was condemned as the great sinner, until penance was paid through the firing of Lockheed's president, A.C. Kotchian, and the chairman of the board, Daniel J. Haughton. To further impress the public with the high crime of giving bribes while mitigating the seriousness of receiving bribes, the Feds demanded that Boeing Aircraft also submit to search and seizure proceedings.

As an example of how the controlled media "played down" the involvement of the top Bilderberger in the bribery scandal, the lead

editorial in the Times of February 11 read, in part: "Lockheed has admitted paying at least \$22 million in what it calls kickbacks; the General Accounting Office puts the figure \$2.4 million higher. Either sum amounts to more than 10 percent of the total of outstanding loans which Lockheed obtained in 1971 on the strength of an extraordinary Federal guarantee approved by Congress to avert bankruptcy of the major aerospace contractor.... The United States Government and its taxpayers have been had—financially and diplomatically...."

True enough. But when such deals were made and carried out through the good offices and officers of such organizations as the Bilderbergers, should Lockheed and a few other multinational executives take all of the blame?

Another example of how the media can tell the truth but not the whole truth, and thus influence public opinion toward forgiving some malefactors while condemning others, is provided by a lead editorial which appeared in the Miami Herald, a Knight-Ridder chainpaper of great circulation. We reprint the entire editorial:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### LOCKHEED'S WAY IS JUST WRONG

We will leave to the Dutch the question of whether Prince Bernhard pocketed \$1.1 million for helping Lockheed sell some aircraft. And we will leave to the Japanese the question of whether a war criminal turned wealthy businessman got \$7 million for the same kind of under-the-table service.

But considering the loan guarantees that the federal government provided for Lockheed's financial stability, every citizen of the United States must be somehow involved in the ugly story of international bribery now unfolding. And that has to bother all of us.

We are tired of the apologists for Lockheed who say that's the way business is done in selling airplanes around the world, that Lockheed has to pay bribes thinly disguised as commissions because the Germans, the French and the English are doing it.

Where is it written down or commanded that American businessmen must adopt the sleazy principles of graft and bribery used by Middle Eastern gun runners and Far Eastern opium smugglers?

(text continued on page 4)

---

---

## 126 CONGRESSMEN SIGN DECLARATION OF INTERDEPENDENCE

The "ceremonial signing of 'A Declaration of INTERdependence' by members of the Congress of the United States of America" was held at 11:30 a.m. on January 30, 1976, in the Congress Hall at Independence National Historical Park in Philadelphia. The Congress Hall is one of the wings of Independence Hall where for many years the Liberty Bell had been on display. The signing of this spurious document was sponsored by the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia (Don Bell Reports of January 30, 1976, gives details as well as the text of the "Declaration".)

Here is the complete list of those United States Senators and Representatives who swore to uphold and defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies, both foreign and domestic, who now have sworn to aid in the work of having that same U.S. Constitution superseded by some International Compact (which action might be classified as treason if the U.S. Constitution remains the supreme Law of the Land).

### U. S. Senators

James Abourezk (D-SD), Edward W. Brooke (R-MA), Dick Clark (D-IA), Alan Cranston (D-CA), Frank Church (D-ID), Jacob Javits (R-NY), Mike Gravel (D-AK), Philip Hart (D-MI), Vance Hartke (D-IN), Mark Hatfield (R-OR), Hubert Humphrey (D-MN), Daniel Inouye (D-HI), Gale McGee (D-WY), George McGovern (D-SD), Thomas McIntyre (D-NH), Mike Mansfield (D-MT), Charles Mathias (R-MD), Lee Metcalf (D-MT), Walter Modale (D-MN), Gaylord Nelson (D-WI), James Pearson (R-KA), Claiborne Pell (R-RI), William Proxmire (D-WI), Abraham Ribicoff (D-CT), Richard Schweiker (R-PA), Hugh Scott (R-PA), John Sparkman (D-AL), Adlai Stevenson III (D-IL), John Tunney (D-CA), Milton Young (R-ND), Harrison Williams Jr. (D-NJ).

### U.S. Representatives

Carl Albert (D-OK), Mark Andrews (D-ND), John Anderson (R-IL), Les Aspin (D-WI), Herman Badillo (D-NY), William Barrett (D-PA), Berkley Bedell (D-IA), Edward

Biester (R-PA), Jonathan Bingham (R-NY), Edward Boland (D-MA), Richard Bolling (D-MO), John Brademas (D-IN), George Brown (D-CA), William Brodhead (D-MI), Yvonne Burke (D-CA), Goodloe Byron (D-MD), Robert Carr (D-MI), Cardiss Collins (D-IL), Silvio Conte (R-MA), John Conyers (D-MI), James Corman (D-CA), George Danielson (D-CA), Ronald Dellums (D-CA), Robert Drinan (D-MA), Robert Duncan (D-OR), Robert Edgar (D-PA), Don Edwards (D-CA), Joshua Eilberg (D-PA), Millicent Fenwick (R-NJ), Daniel Flood (D-PA), James Florio (D-NJ), William Ford (D-MI), Edwin Forsythe (R-NJ), Donald Fraser (D-MN), Sam Gibbons (D-FL), William Green (D-PA), Gilbert Gude (R-MD), Thomas Harkin (D-IA), Michael Harrington (D-MA), Augustus Hawkins (D-CA), Henry Helstoki (D-NJ), Frank Horton (R-NY), Robert Jones (D-AL), Barbara Jordan (D-TX), Martha Keys (D-KS), Robert Legett (D-CA), Norma Lent (R-NY), Clarence Long (D-MD), Torbert MacDonald (D-MA), Paul McCloskey (R-CA), Matthew McHugh (D-NY), Spark Matsunaga (D-HI), Lloyd Meeds (D-WA), Ralph Metcalf (D-IL), Helen Meyner (D-NJ), Edward Mezvinsky (D-IA), Abner Mikva (D-IL), Norman Mineta (D-CA), Patsy Mink (D-HI), William Moorhead (D-PA), John Moss (D-CA), Thomas Morgan (D-PA), John Murphy (D-NY), Robert Nix (D-PA), Richard Nolan (D-MN), Richard Ottinger (D-NY), Claude Pepper (D-FL), Charles Rangel (D-NY), Thomas Rees (D-CA), Henry Reuss (D-WI), Frederick Richmond (D-NY), Peter Rodino (D-NJ), Fred Rooney (D-PA), Charles Rose (D-NC), Edward Roybal (D-CA), Leo Ryan (D-CA), Fernand St. Germaine (D-RI), Herman Schneebeli (R-PA), Patricia Schroeder (D-CO), John Seiberling (D-OH), Paul Simon (D-IL), Fortney Stark (D-CA), Lou's Stokes (D-OH), James Symington (D-MO), Frank Thompson (D-NJ), Paul Tsonga (D-MA), Morris Udall (D-AZ), Lionel van Deerlin (D-CA), Charles vanik (D-OH), Bob Wilson (R-CA), Clement Zablocki (D-WI).

### Additional Delegates

Jaime Benitez, Resident Commissioner of Puerto Rico; Antonio Won Pat, Delegate of Guam.

---

---

The character of a Dutch prince married to one of the world's wealthiest women is not the point. The character of a rightwing Japanese militarist selling influence is not the point. We are concerned with the character of the men who run Lockheed Aircraft Corporation which is still in business today at least in part because the American Congress thought it was a vital business concern worth saving.

We are not sure Congress was right.

\*\*\*\*\*

There are those who will disagree with the preceding editorial and insist that the character of a Dutch prince is a point that **must be considered**; because that Dutch prince just happens to be a spokesman for multinational interests far bigger than Lockheed. By condemning one multinational corporation in order to protect an international conspiracy, the major U.S. papers keep the U.S. readers in the dark.

By contrast, when a somewhat similar deal was made by the British government, to keep the Chrysler installation in England from declaring bankruptcy and closing down, a major European financial writer, Gordon Tether, told the whole truth about the international elitist conspiracy. Here are important excerpts from Mr. Tether's article as it appeared in the London Times of Dec. 22:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### JUGGLING BEHIND THE SCENES

When labour MPs who take a poor view of the Chrysler rescue terms complained to Ministers at a party meeting last week of having been kept in the dark until the deal had been signed, sealed and settled, it was "explained" that the "delicate talks" with the corporation's bosses might have been jeopardised had they been subjected to the glare of publicity while still in train.

So what, you may ask, is wrong with that? My answer is nothing, except that you have achieved the ultimate in non-open government if no opportunity is ever going to be afforded for commenting on negotiations of such crucial importance to the nation before they have produced an agreement that is effectively irrevocable.

For a long time past, politicians of all persuasions have been stressing the importance of keeping the "grass roots" fully informed about what was going on as a means of restoring their lost faith in the functioning of the democratic process. **Yet one does**

**not have to be a rabid "conspiratologist" to be left with the feeling that matters of great moment for the people's future are being decided to an ever increasing extent by influential figures largely or wholly behind the scenes.**

...Added force is undoubtedly given to the suggestion that far too much of this country's business is being decided in undercover talks between influential Britons and their foreign counterparts by the efforts that are consistently made to divert attention from **British participation in such international societies as the Bilderbergers and the Trilateral Commission.**

Readers may recall my drawing attention some months back to the fact that the Chancellor of the Exchequer, the Governor of the Bank of England and the Leader of the Opposition, Mrs. Thatcher, were among the hundred or so prominent personalities who attended this year's annual meeting of the **Bilderbergers—an international group composed of super-capitalists and similarly powerful people** which shrouds all its discussions in the strictest secrecy. Their journey to a remote holiday village in Turkey—in company with such outstanding Britons as Sir Eric Roll, deputy chairman of the merchant banking house of Warburg, and chairman of NEDC's new committee on finance for investment—**attracted virtually no comment in the Press....**

If these affairs are not the occasion for behind the scenes plotting to advance such causes as **World Government**, why did not the Chancellor of the Exchequer make this clear (when questioned by an MP) ?

...A people continually exhorted to make sacrifices in the national interest has a right to know how that national interest is being cared for in international discussions while there is still time for it to do something about it. (End of quotations, all emphasis was added.)

Final note: This year the Bilderbergers are scheduled to meet at the Homestead Hotel in Hot springs, Virginia, the last week of April. President Ford, Vice President Rockefeller and Secretary of State Kissinger all have attended some previous meetings. In view of the current scandal, will they attend this year? And will Prince Bernhard be there to chair the discussions? We have a right to know.

---

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE CONGRESSIONAL COP-OUT

#### APPOINTEES FILL THE VACUUM

"By virtue of the authority vested in me by (.....), (.....), and as President of the United States of America...it is hereby ordered:..."

So begin most of the thousands of Executive Orders that create new agencies, councils, commissions, authorities, administrations, corporations, or other bodies of appointees. These appointed bureaucrats then proceed to issue rules and regulations with which they investigate and straightjacket the lives of American citizens from womb to tomb. And we must accept their dictates and ultimatums as though they were law, because the United States Congress has deputized them to run the country, has financed them and given them broad powers to "do as they will" within the particular area of their delegated authority.

A pertinent example came up this week: The President-by-Appointment issued an Executive Order which purported to reorganize the United States "Intelligence Community." In doing so, he created a new three-man "Oversight Board"—appointees all and responsible not to elected representatives of the people, but to the President only. The Executive Order also created a new "Committee on Foreign Intelligence" headed by George Bush—an appointee—and staffed by appointees. This new committee, as well as the new "Operations Advisory Group" that replaces the old "40 Committee," also is responsible solely to the President of the United States. In his televised press conference Tuesday night (Feb. 17) President Ford was reminded by one of the correspondents present that the House Intelligence Committee had investigated and found that the "paramilitary operations of the worst type seemed to come from outside the CIA" and were ordered by previous Presidents or by Henry Kissinger. So, asked the correspondent, where was the guarantee that future Presidents or Secretaries of State might not order assassinations of foreign leaders, or inspire revolutions in foreign countries, if

Congress had no scrutiny or veto of covert activities by the Intelligence Community? To which Ford replied that he could be trusted and he trusted that the people could be trusted to continue to elect presidents that could be trusted (what was it that former President Thomas Jefferson said about placing trust in men?)

Ford was very definite about this one thing: Congress would have no veto power over the intelligence community's covert operations. He would welcome a Joint Congressional Oversight Committee, but it would have only advisory powers.

In the beginning of our grand experiment with a new form of government which was a Republic if we could keep it, things were different. Our founders started with the Biblical premise that there were certain unalienable rights which were given by God; that to secure these rights, governments were instituted among men. So, to institute and, hopefully to perpetuate, such a government, a Constitution was written and ratified. And the very first section of the very First Article of that Constitution says that "all legislative powers granted to the Federal government shall be vested in a Congress of the United States which shall consist of a Senate and a House of Representatives."

Two things should be noted. First, all legislative power was not granted to the Federal government, only certain enumerated powers were granted, the rest being reserved to the States and the people. Secondly, the legislative powers that were granted, were granted to the Congress; not to the President, and not to the Judges.

However, in current practice, this exclusive power of Congress to do all necessary legislating has collapsed completely. Most of our Federal laws are now being made in the form of Executive Orders or as rules and regulations dreamed up by hundreds of overlapping bureaucracies.

The general procedure: Congress decides to

delegate some of its vested powers and its Constitutionally assigned responsibilities to some other branch of government. So it creates a new Executive Bureau and appropriates tax money for its support, lays down some general rules for its operation, and then gives it the power to make its own laws! These are generally called administrative laws, and are usually published in the Federal Register.

As an example of how an Executive Order becomes the "Law of the Land" in violation of the Constitutional command that all legislative powers shall be vested in Congress, we publish Executive Order 11892, which enlarges the "lawmaking" power of the Regional Governance system:

-----  
(Following is the text of Executive Order # 11892, which expands the purview and power of the Regional Governance system. Reprinted from the Federal Register, Vol. 41, No. 2, Monday, January 5, 1976.)

#### THE PRESIDENT

**Executive Order 11892 December 31, 1975**

#### **Amending Executive Order No. 11647 Relating to Federal Regional Councils**

By virtue of the authority vested in me by the Constitution and statutes of the United States of America, and as President of the United States of America, in order to include the Department of Commerce and the Federal Energy Administration in the Regional Council System and thus expand interagency cooperation and improve the coordination of services to the States, consistent with Section 401 (d) of the Intergovernmental Cooperation Act of 1968 (82 Stat. 1103, 42 U.S.C. 4231 (d)), it is hereby ordered as follows:

Section I. Subsection (a) of Section 1 of Executive Order 11647 of February 10, 1972, as amended by Executive Order No. 11731 of July 23, 1973, is amended to read as follows:

"(a) There is hereby continued a Federal Regional Council for each of the ten standard Federal regions. The President shall designate one member of each Council as Chairman. Representatives of the Office of Management and Budget may participate in any deliberations of each Council. Each Council shall be composed of the principal regional officials of the following departments and agencies:

- (1) The Department of the Interior.
- (2) The Department of Agriculture.
- (3) The Department of Commerce.
- (4) The Department of Labor.
- (5) The Department of Health, Education, and Welfare.
- (6) The Department of Housing and Urban Development.
- (7) The Department of Transportation.
- (8) The Community Services Administration.
- (9) The Environmental Protection Agency.
- (10) The Federal Energy Administration.
- (11) The Law Enforcement Assistance Administration."

Sec. 2. Section 3 of Executive Order No. 11647 of February 10, 1972, as amended by Executive Order No. 11731 of July 23, 1973, is amended to read as follows:

"Sec. 3. Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations. (a) The Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations is hereby continued and shall be composed of the following:

- (1) The Under Secretary of the Interior.
- (2) The Under Secretary of Agriculture.
- (3) The Under Secretary of Commerce.
- (4) The Under Secretary of Labor.
- (5) The Under Secretary of Health, Education, and Welfare.
- (6) The Under Secretary of Housing and Urban Development.
- (7) The Deputy Secretary of Transportation.
- (8) The Deputy Director of the Community Services Administration.
- (9) The Deputy Administrator of the Environmental Protection Agency.
- (10) The Deputy Administrator of the Federal Energy Administration.
- (11) The Administrator of the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration.
- (12) An Associate Director of the Domestic Council.
- (13) The Deputy Director of the Office of Management and Budget, who shall be Chairman.

"(b) When the Chairman determines that matters which significantly affect the interests of a Federal agency not represented on the Group are to be considered by the Group, he shall invite an appropriate representative of the agency involved to participate in the deliberations of the Group.

"(c) The Under Secretaries Group for Regional Operations shall, consistent with the objectives and priorities established by the President and the Domestic Council, establish policy with respect to Federal Regional Council matters provide guidance to the

Council, respond to their initiatives, and seek to resolve policy issues referred to it by the Councils. The Under Secretaries Group, under the Chairmanship of the Deputy Director of the Office of Management and Budget, shall be responsible for the proper functioning of the system established by this order."

(signed) Gerald R. Ford

The White House,

December 31, 1975.

(FR Doc. 76-295 Filed 1/2/76; 10:54 am)

-----  
Our subject is "Congressional Cop-outs," the unconstitutional delegation of the law-making power by the Congress to some other agency or bureau. And the worst example—prior to the creation of HEW and Regional Governance—was the establishment of the Federal Reserve System. Thus was the Congressional power to "coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin" delegated to a private agency. And there are many sincere patriots who insist that this was the beginning of the woes that have all but destroyed us.

Briefly: The Federal Reserve System, the central banking system of the United States which was authored and installed by an International Banker who came here from Germany for that specific purpose, was established December 23, 1913 by an Act of Congress. Its purported purpose: to give the country an elastic currency, to provide facilities for discounting commercial paper, and to improve the supervision of banking in the United States. The system consists of 1) a Board of Governors, 2) the Federal Open Market Committee, 3) Twelve Federal Reserve Banks and twenty-four branches, 4) the member banks, and 5) the Federal Advisory Council.

The seven members of the Board of Governors in Washington are appointed by the President with the advice and consent of Congress. And this, for all practical and effectual purpose, ends any Federal governmental control over the System. The Board of Governors, headed currently by Arthur Burns, has the authority to approve changes in discount rates, to change member bank reserve requirements, to set margin requirements for certain kinds of stock transactions, and to set maximum interest rates payable on member banks' savings and time deposits. They also supervise member banks and bank holding companies.

The Federal Open Market Committee is composed of the Board of Governors and five other FRS representatives. They control the purchase and sale of government securities and deal in international currency as well.

The Federal Reserve System "has created inflation and recession at the same time. Very few Americans realize that the elected Congress and the President have no control over this Political Pyramid. They could change the law, but only a few would have the courage to try, and probably none could stand the trouble that would be heaped upon them. We must remember that the Federal Reserve is a privately held bank; they deal in international currency, and considerable control is wielded by international bankers. They have investments in industry of all kinds.... The Federal Reserve thrives on the debt of the Federal Government. The way they make money is by loaning it out.

They have the power to make war or recession and have complete control over the American economy. They are immune to outside audit—6% income with no taxation. ...Whoever controls the money controls the laws, and from this system and through it our Invisible Dictator controls America." (Quotation from the booklet "America's Invisible Dictator," by Loren Cook. Trust Publications, Inc., 2029 N.W. 2nd Ave., Boca Raton, Florida 33432. Paperback, 89 pages, \$2.50.)

The preceding sets a necessary background to the following remarks by Rep. Patman (D-TX) in the House of Representatives on February 14, 1976:

\* \* \* \* \*

#### THE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM AND THE BUSINESS ROUNDTABLE

Mr. Speaker, for some time, I have been curious about the intense interest of the Business Roundtable in the affairs of the Federal Reserve System. Now the reasons are becoming clear why there have been so many telegrams and telephone calls to help the Federal Reserve block an audit by the General Accounting Office. My research indicates that—in many instances—the Business Roundtable and the Federal Reserve are one and the same—honeycombed with interlocking personnel.... In fact, five of the nine directors of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York—the most influential in the system—have direct or indirect ties with the Business Roundtable. This pressure group has managed to put officers and directors

of its member corporations all through the System. These are not small businesses I am talking about, but the biggest of the big.

Take a look at the bank in New York—those five directors are from:

Chase Manhattan, with almost \$34 billion in deposits as of December 13, 1975;

J. C. Penney, with annual sales of \$6,200,000,000;

Texaco, annual sales of \$23,255,000,000;

Union Carbide Corp., with annual sales of \$5,320,000,000;

Kennicott Copper, with annual sales of \$1,664,000,000;

All member companies of the Business Roundtable....

In that all-important Federal Reserve Bank of New York resides the portfolio of Government bonds—about \$93 billion worth—from which the Federal Reserve System—not the Treasury—draws interest of about \$6 billion annually. This portfolio of bonds is managed by the Federal Open Market Committee in the New York Federal Reserve Bank. Using a select list of securities dealers, the Federal Open Market Committee buys and sells bonds in the open market. These transactions involve billions of dollars a year. And sharing in that lucrative business—part of that select list of bond dealers—are the names of Chase Manhattan Bank, almost \$34 billion in deposits; Bank of America, \$57 billion in deposits; and the First National City Bank, \$45 billion in deposits—member corporations of the Business Roundtable.

One day these bond dealers buy and sell Government securities for the Federal Reserve. The next day they are out lobbying with the Business Roundtable to protect themselves and the rest of the Federal Reserve from an audit....

The big decisions—the really crucial decisions—are made in a high-level committee which goes under the name of the Business Roundtable Policy Committee. This is where the fattest of the fat cats start the influence ball rolling. And of course, the Federal Reserve influence is right there on the Policy Committee: 11 of the 40 members of that committee have ties with the Federal Reserve. These ties involve links between the Federal Reserve System and Federated Department Stores, Chase Manhattan Bank, Union Carbide, Kennecott Copper, Westinghouse Electric, IBM, Sears Roebuck, Exxon, A.T. & T., Alcoa, and Bank of America.

Mr. Speaker, the link between the Federal Reserve and the Business Roundtable is complete—it encompasses all areas....

(End of extended quotation.)

\*\*\*\*\*

And, after checking Rep. Patman's list of Business Roundtable members who are also members of the twelve Federal Reserve Banks and their 24 branch banks, we can add that the link between the Federal Reserve, the Business Roundtable, the Council on Foreign Relations, and the American members of the Bilderberger Group, the Trilateral Commission, and the International Round Table is also complete.

Now this warning: The citizens of these United States are "all hot and bothered" about who is going to be the next President. Insofar as the future of this Nation is concerned, it makes little or no difference who wins the presidential sweepstakes, with this one exception: If Nelson Rockefeller should happen to win, he would take it as a mandate from the people to complete his plan for World Federalism at the fastest possible pace. Any other electee in the White House and the pace would be slower.

What is important—and what is being ignored by the majority of the people—is the membership of the next, the 95th Congress; and the personnel making up State Legislatures. At the political level we have one hope: To send representatives to the National and State Congresses who will start recovering the vested and delegated powers that previous Congresses have relinquished to the Presidents, to the FRS, IRS, OSHA, EPA, HEW, Domestic and Regional Councils, and about a thousand other agencies that use our money to enslave us.

It may seem a forlorn hope, but, to paraphrase Dean Manion: If our Bicentennial is to be a bright beginning rather than a bitter and final end of American freedom, our Congressmen must quit their exhibitionist antics and start reading and understanding the Declaration of Independence and the Constitution they have sworn to defend.

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, first class postage, to all subscribers, except overseas airmail to foreign countries where postage limits to one copy. \$24 per year; extra copies: 10¢ each, mailed third class unless extra is sent for first class postage.

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



### THE MANIFOLD FACES OF FEDERALISM

#### MADISON WOULD THINK WE'D ALL GONE MAD

When Gerald Ford called Ronald Reagan an extremist some people might have thought of that old aphorism about the pot describing the color of the kettle. It brought to this reporter's memory a squib published back in 1964 by Leonard Read of the Foundation for Economic Education, Inc.:

##### THE MAKING OF AN EXTREMIST

1900

PAT: Government should be limited to keeping the peace.

MIKE: You are absolutely right, Pat.

1925

PAT: Government should be limited to keeping the peace.

MIKE: You are right, Pat, but -

1950

PAT: Government should be limited to keeping the peace.

MIKE: You are right, Pat, but, but-but, but, but-but, but -

1964

PAT: Government should be limited to keeping the peace.

MIKE (aside): Don't pay any attention to Pat, folks; he's becoming an extremist!

There once was a time when political terms and labels had precise meanings and could be defined accurately and intelligently. As a pertinent example: A Republic and a Democracy were considered to be poles apart in their basic ideologies. For that reason the Founding Fathers took great pains when they wrote the Constitution, to prevent our country from ever becoming a Democracy. All we had to do to keep our Republic was to adhere to the Constitution. We didn't. So that now, liberals—another label that has lost its original meaning—like to refer to our country as “a democracy within a republic” (a contradiction in terms that would make the writers of The Federalist Papers shudder).

Even so, neither a Republic nor a Democracy could ever have been called a totali-

tarian form of government. Yet, the USSR is a collection of soviet socialist “republics” and their Communist Dictators like to refer to theirs as a “democratic” form of government. Likewise the Chinese Communists, who call their country a “People’s Republic” and keep telling their enslaved subjects that theirs is the only true democracy in all the world.

Here in the United States, the Republican and the Democratic political parties once adhered to specific and different ideologies, stood for different policies on different platforms, and thus gave the voters a choice. Now, however, if a socialist program were desired by the voters, the perfect teammates would be Hubert Humphrey who calls himself a Democrat, and Jacob Javits who is supposed to be a Republican.

As for the Republican candidates for the Presidency, their theme song is the same: “Federalism,” but they each sing different lyrics.

There is the man from California, Ronald Reagan, who calls his program **Creative Federalism**. Then there is the appointed incumbent, Gerald Ford, who inherited the program called **The New Federalism** which was initiated by the man who made it possible for him to become President, Richard Nixon. And there is the third, the unannounced candidate who is working overtime and spending feverishly in an attempt to bring about a dead-heat standoff between Reagan and Ford so he'll have an opportunity to slip into the winner's circle at the Kansas City Convention, as a dark horse. We're speaking, of course, of Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller, the man who really started all the propaganda about Federalism, and who calls his variety **The Federal Idea**, which he frankly admits is the basis of his **Free World Order**!

They are all sung to the same tune but the lyrics are different. Briefly:

**Reagan's Creative Federalism** is based on the premise that the Federal government's

Regional Government program should be handled through the States, rather than the Regional Councils. He is not an opponent of the Regional Governance system; he is merely proposing that the States themselves be regionalized, regional councils replacing county and city governments, and they in turn taking their orders from the State Capitol. Thus, the billions of dollars collected by the Federal government to run the Regional Governance System would, instead, be collected by State agencies, and disbursed through the States acting as administrative departments of the Federal government. And there would be no billions of dollars saved; the burden would simply be shifted from the Federal to State governments.

Perhaps the best way to explain the phoniness of Reagan's **Creative Federalism** is to quote from a record of Reagan's activities while Governor of California, which was compiled by United Republicans of California, a group which opposes Reagan's nomination. This report shows that:

As a candidate Reagan proclaimed: "Government is best when it is closest to the people. Upon becoming Governor he called for the rearranging and merging of cities and counties saying: "California shouldn't be saddled with a horse and buggy system of local government." Upon replacing Nelson Rockefeller as a member of the National Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR), Reagan's name appeared on a commission brochure urging consolidation or dissolving local units through comprehensive development of national urbanization planning policy, with the States' policy complementing the national policy, and with State authority over all zoning, building codes, licensing and funding of elementary and secondary education. In 1973 Reagan appointed the California Council on Intergovernmental Relations to hold hearings on reform of local governmental structure along lines suggested by ACIR.

Upon first learning that Reagan might run for President or Vice President, the United Republicans of California (UROC) passed the following resolution (May 4, 1975):

**Whereas** Ronald Reagan has made eloquent conservative speeches while his deeds have served the liberals;

**Whereas** despite Reagan's claim of conservatism since 1950, the left dominated his politics prior to 1960;

**Whereas** during his 1966 gubernatorial race,

Reagan selected liberal Rockefeller men to run his campaign, and upon election his appointments continued in the same pattern, excluding conservatives;

**Whereas** Reagan supported Nixon and his leftist policies, and praised Kissinger, but betrayed conservative candidates;

**Whereas** Reagan promised economy but doubled the State Budget and raised taxes;

**Whereas** Reagan actively promoted regional government, contrary to his expressed philosophy of local control;

**Whereas** under Reagan liberal educational programs accelerated, and PPBS, a budgetary process of political change was established, moving public schools toward total State control; and

**Whereas** Reagan also betrayed conservative principles in the areas of property rights, income tax withholding, gun control, medicine, mental health, welfare reform, crime control, etc.;

**Now Therefore Be It Resolved** that UROC opposes Ronald Reagan as candidate for President or Vice President and urges Americans nationwide to carefully scrutinize his record.

(end of quoted resolution)

**The New Federalism being promoted by Pre-**

---

#### THE MYSTERIOUS METAMORPHOSIS OF MR. RICHARD MILHOUS NIXON

Speculation is rife regarding the sudden and spectacular emergence from political and social ostracism, and the honor and glory being accorded Citizen Nixon by the rulers of the Peoples Republic of China. A slap at Ford? A violation of national security law? What are the political overtones?

We have it on good authority that Mr. Nixon is merely following in the footsteps of Spiro Agnew, who also left public office in apparent disgrace, only to emerge later as a very important Ambassador-at-large, representing Multinational Interests at Mideastern Capitols. Mr. Nixon's services to certain industrialists, bankers and other VIPs while in the White House, coupled with his act of opening the door to trade with Red China, make him an important go-between in places where Watergate is little more than the name of a building.

Having established a certain sovereign status, the Multinational Empires are now setting up their own Diplomatic Corps. Ex-Presidents and Vice Presidents are well equipped for such positions of power.

sident Ford differs only in form from the **creative federalism** promoted by Reagan. In fact, while criticizing Reagan as an extremist, Mr. Ford has adopted many of the very same programs that Ronald Reagan had installed at the State level while Governor of California. Example: When Ford grew tired of waiting for Congressional action and issued an Executive Order reforming the Food Stamp program, Ford's reform turned out to be an almost exact copy of the food stamp reform Reagan had initiated while in Sacramento.

As a Congressman, Ford was not conversant with the **New Federalism** (Regional Governance) that had been installed by Richard Nixon. So, as soon as Nelson Rockefeller was confirmed by the Senate as Vice President, Ford hastened to turn the Domestic Council over to Rockefeller's management. Rockefeller was the very author of Regional Governance, and knew exactly how to perfect and expand the system. Later, Rockefeller gave up the post, along with all other posts that might make him appear to be a teammate of Gerald Ford in November. But Rockefeller adherents still run the Domestic Council, ACIR, and other components of the New Federalism system.

Nevertheless, Ford is now conversant with the Regional Governance system authored by Rockefeller's brain trust and installed by Richard Nixon. And Ford knows that the New Federalism depends upon the Revenue Sharing program for its very existence. The tax monies that are taken from communities and then returned to them (in part) as shared revenue, is the "bribe money" that causes local politicians to cooperate with the ten Federal Regional Councils and to set up sub-regional councils and commissions at inter-State and inter-County levels, thus aiding and abetting the liquidation of State, County and Community Governments.

So, when President Ford appeared before the National Governors Conference on Feb. 23, 1976, he explained that "the whole concept of balanced federal-state relations (that is, the Regional Governance system) is at stake," and, "I ask you today to join me in moving the mountain which we know as Capitol Hill." He was pleading for an extension of the general revenue sharing program, which must be approved by Congress this year; otherwise it expires for lack of funds.

Ford's defense of the **New Federalism** is the same that we hear so often: State and local

governments can't survive on their own, they must have the helping hand of Big Brother in Washington if they are to live and grow. Ford's way of saying this: "I will never irresponsibly transfer serious problems from the federal government to state governments without regard for human needs and fiscal realities. I am determined to preserve a constructive partnership with the states on all mutual concerns through cooperation...."

While Ford was asking for an additional two billion dollars for the New Federalism program Nelson Rockefeller was busy stumping for much more: he wants all welfare programs taken out of the hands of the States and transferred, in toto, to the ten Federal Regional Councils. Speaking before this same Governors Conference on the day after Ford had made his pitch, Rockefeller outlined a five-point program: 1) shift the entire cost of welfare to the Federal government; 2) install the negative income tax scheme; 3) 210 separate categories of Federal aid should be consolidated into seven

---

#### RADIATION USED AS COLD WAR WEAPON?

Sen. Robert C. Byrd in the U.S. Senate on Feb. 17, 1976: "Mr. President, in light of the recent information that the U.S. Embassy is being subjected to high levels of radiation from Soviet bugging devices, I urge that immediate diplomatic action be taken to halt plans underway permitting the Soviets to open a new embassy in Washington, unless the radiation bombardment on our Embassy in Moscow ceases. Unless this radiation ceases, the health and welfare of hundreds of American officials and their families are in danger. Under the cloak of detente, the Soviets are placing American lives in jeopardy with their nefarious spying techniques. Any nation which willingly subjects American officials and their families to the threat of possibly virulent radiation exposure does (not) deserve special consideration under the loosely defined terms of detente...."

At publication time, at least two cases of cancer had been reported, the U.S. Ambassador was suffering from a rare type of amnesia, other Embassy officials were reported suffering from varying degrees of radiation poisoning, due to the microwave detection devices being used by the Soviets to bug the U.S. Embassy. Our State Department refused to comment, but a medical expert was being flown to Moscow to investigate.

"block grants" totalling some \$36 billion the first year; 4) more money for new programs; 5) the allocations be made on a permanent basis rather than being revoted by the Congress every five years.

So:—While Ronald Reagan was talking about **Creative Federalism**, and Gerald Ford was promoting **The New Federalism**, Nelson Rockefeller is free to develop his **Federal Idea** which involves not merely regionalized governance at the National Level, but as the basis for a **New World Order**.

Rockefeller outlined his plan thirteen years ago, in February, 1962 when he gave three Godkin Lectures at Harvard University on the subject, **The Future of Federalism**. His lectures were reprinted in the magazine "Freedom & Union," edited by Clarence Streit of "Union Now" and Atlantic Union prominence. We quote from pages 6 and 7 of "Freedom & Union," May, 1962, this being a direct quote from Nelson Rockefeller's third Godkin Lecture:

\* \* \* \* \*

How does the federal idea evolve and apply in the future immediately before us? ... All the problems we face have this in common: we can solve not one of them in isolation. ... I have long felt that the road toward the unity of free nations lay through **regional confederations**—in the Western Hemisphere and in the Atlantic community, perhaps eventually in Africa, the Middle East and Asia.

Such work toward regional unities is, in fact, steadily progressing. The Common Market in Europe is an outstanding example. Such developments are hopeful and may prove historic. But events in the world are moving with such swiftness—and the danger to the free world is so great—that I increasingly believe that our advances toward unity must extend to action **between** regions as well as **within** them.

### **Regional Concept Not Enough**

I was wholeheartedly committed to the battle at the San Francisco Conference for inclusion of Article 51 in the U.N. Charter to permit regional arrangements within the U.N. framework. And I certainly do not now abandon my belief in the value and importance of regional arrangements among free nations. But I have come to the conviction that events are driving us rapidly beyond even the limits of regional concepts....

I hope and urge:

First: That we develop an understanding at home of the nature and character of the problems that we and the other free nations face—and the significance of the **federal idea** as a practical framework within which they can be solved.

Second: That leaders throughout the free world work to develop a consensus of purpose and bring forth positive suggestions and recommendations for practical application of the **federal idea** to the problems which we all face.

Third: That informal, intergovernmental consultations by the political leaders of free nations be undertaken to define agreed objectives and develop means to achieve them through application of the **federal idea**.

Fourth: That these consultations be supplemented by regional, and functional conferences to attack specific problems and launch explicit programs.

Out of this, I would venture to prophesy that—sooner perhaps than we may realize and despite the enormity of the apparent difficulties—there will evolve the bases for a **federal structure of the free world**.

(Note: Emphasis was added by us—Ed.)

\* \* \* \* \*

The foregoing **federal idea** was voiced by Nelson Rockefeller in 1962; before Rockefeller agents Kissinger and Nixon gave favored nation treatment to Soviet Russia, and arranged a new "Open Door Policy" with Communist China. Now, the Rockefeller **federal idea** and the evolving **Free World Order** would include Russia and the Soviet Constellation of satellites, as well as Communist China and enslaved countries. So that, while there may have been some doubt in 1962, now it is certain that the Rockefellers' evolving **Free World Order** includes enslaved as well as free nations.

To paraphrase one of the Warburg brothers: We shall have World Government whether we want it or not. The only question: whether by the National Democratic Party or by the National Republican Party. There is but one political alternative: a new party with new leaders who stand for **Independence**, not **Interdependence**.

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please send extra if 1st class postage is desired. Address orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE MAD SCRAMBLE TO RAM BAD LEGISLATION THROUGH CONGRESS

#### THEY FAILED WITH THE GUN LAW

There's an old saying about how, when the cat's away, the mice (or rats) will play. In a similar sense there are times when all the hopeful political candidates are away from Washington on electioneering crusades, and all the voters' eyes are turned toward and their ears tuned in on campaigners who are making promises that can never be kept, and nobody is paying much attention to who is running the store. At such times there are always eager-beaver incumbent lawmakers remaining in Washington who scamper out to take advantage of Congressional absenteeism and public distractions, and try to push through Congress dangerous and undesirable legislation.

One especially distressing example comes to mind: A few days before Christmas in the year of our Lord 1913, when most Congressmen were thinking of going home for the holidays and their constituents were thinking of gifts for loved ones, the Glass-Owen Bill was passed. Late in the evening of December 23 it was approved by the Senate by a vote of 43 to 23, with 27 Senators absent or abstaining. Less than an hour after the Senate had passed it, the President, Woodrow Wilson, signed the bill into law. Thus did the citizens of the United States receive from their Central Government a Yuletide gift: the Federal Reserve System!

In this, our Nation's Bicentenary, which also happens to be a National Election year, similar coups are being attempted. Certain Congressmen, remaining in Washington, are taking advantage of Congressional absenteeism and electioneering distractions and are trying to ramrod through Congress legislation that has already been defeated in previous Congresses or has been resoundingly denounced by the people—or both.

The first such attempt was a near miss. The backers of anti-gun legislation succeeded in getting the bill out of a subcommittee, and it seemed almost certain that the House

Judiciary Committee would approve the bill and send it on to the Ways and Means Committee to be scheduled for full House action.

But the word got out and the National Rifle Association and the Citizens Committee for the Right to Keep and Bear Arms alerted their members to what was being planned; the members and other concerned citizens flooded the Congressmen with protests and, as a result, the bill was sent back to the subcommittee by the House Judiciary Committee. But the vote against the bill was 17 to 16.

"This will kill the bill for this year," said Rep. Robert Drinan (D-Mass.), one of its backers. But, there'll be other years and other bills, and the anti-gun crowd won't rest until they have succeeded in nullifying the Second Amendment to the Constitution—or until their comrades have succeeded in replacing the Constitution itself.

The second attempt to take advantage of the current condition of Congress, has to do with House Joint Resolution 606, the passage of which would provide the key to the "New World Order."

#### THEY MAY SUCCEED WITH HJR 606

House Joint Resolution 606 calls for the creation of an Atlantic Convention which would lay the groundwork for a Federation of North Atlantic Nations; a Regional World Government which would form one segment of an eventual World Government.

This is an extremely serious, and urgent, matter. Here was the situation at the time of our going to press:

HJR 606 was reported out of the House International Relations Committee on Feb. 24, 1976, following approval by voice vote (unrecorded) with only a handful of members in opposition. The Committee has a membership of 40 Representatives, and we have been informed that Lester Wolff of New York and Edward Derwinski of Illinois spoke against the Resolution. But there was only

20 minutes of debate before the vote was taken. The schedule was for HJR 606 to go to the Rules Committee this first week of March. Prompt approval was anticipated, and the advocates of Atlantic Union expect the Resolution to reach the floor of the House the following week; that is, between March 8th and 12th, where, unless deterred by an overwhelming adverse public reaction (as in the case of the anti-gun bill), approval is said to be a virtual certainty.

If further information is needed concerning HJR 606 and its Congressional sponsors, refer to our Don Bell Reports of August 8, 1975, which gives, among other pieces of vital information, the complete list of Congressional sponsors of HJR 606 (there were 111 of them at that time). But don't write or send wires to them; they are dedicated one-worlders and you won't sway them). Send your protests to Representatives who will listen, and learn.

#### **AND ONCE AGAIN, THE CHILD AND FAMILY SERVICES ACT**

HR 2966 and S 626 are twin bills, almost identical twins, sharing the name, The Child and Family Services Act. In the words of its opponents the Act would bring to the United States "comprehensive child development, the Soviet-style system of communal child rearing" which would destroy family ties and make children wards of the State. A similar bill had passed both the House and the Senate in 1971 but had then been vetoed by President Nixon. It seemed to its backers that if this new bill were allowed to proceed in the normal manner through the legislative processes, it too would suffer a similar fate: it would never become a law; and the socialist planners desperately needed for it to become law. So, some master strategy must be developed which would help to secure its safe passage through the required channels of law-making.

The master strategy adopted by the backers of this newer Child and Family Services Act seems to have involved two types of propaganda. First, some editors or columnists who are generally regarded as conservatives should be persuaded to write articles about the Child and Family Services Act which would assure their readers that the Act was not at all dangerous and, even if it were, it has no chance of passage in an election year. This would serve to reassure doubters and also lull opponents into discarding reaction in favor of inaction.

And secondly, backers of the bill should, themselves, arrange for a spurious attack on the bill; an attack filled with untruths and half-truths. Then backers like Senator Birch Bayh could bemoan the "Dishonest Campaign Against the Child and Family Services Act." This would be designed to gain sympathy and support for the bill. Senator Bayh used this very tactic in the Senate on February 19, when he said: "There is a vicious and totally inaccurate propaganda campaign currently being waged against this bill in my home State of Indiana. Allegations have been raised that the child care bill would give a child the right to sue his parents if they required him to attend Sunday school. It has also been alleged that the bill would provide children with a legal right to organize in a labor union against their parents. Worst of all is the contention that this legislation would force parents to turn over their children to government-run centers—virtually making their children wards of the State.... These allegations are totally false...."

Senator Bayh is right in saying such allegations are false; but they are not all **totally false**, as we shall see later in this report.

But, back to the first phase of that master strategy which was developed to promote the controversial Child Care bill: that of getting conservative writers to endorse the bill, or at least to pooh-pooh the alleged dangers inherent in the bill. In the case of James J. Kilpatrick, the strategy backfired: he wrote about the bill, but he criticized it instead of praising it, pointing out that it would, among other things, "weaken the family ties."

However, Sen. Mondale and Rep. Brademas, sponsors of S626 and HR2966 respectively, apparently had much better luck with Howard Flieger, editor of the prestigious and supposedly conservative U.S. News & World Report. If we are to judge by what he wrote, Editor Flieger fell right into the trap laid by the two who call themselves Progressive Democrats. Flieger authored an editorial that was published in the March 1, 1976 issue of the newsmagazine, an editorial that was quite obviously designed to convert patriotic reaction into submissive inaction. Under the title "False Alarm" Editor Flieger wrote:

"Every now and then a reader writes us in words of terror that a Marxist plot is afoot in Congress to 'nationalize' our children—

take them away from the protection or control of their parents and destroy the American home, utterly and forever."

After more of the same, Flieger then tells his readers that "...there isn't a word of truth in it," and that "no such legislation is before this Congress, or ever has been."

Flieger concludes: "So why all the excitement? It is puzzling to Senator Mondale, one of the chief sponsors, who says the measure 'is being subjected to one of the most distorted and dishonest attacks I have witnessed in my 15 years of public service.'

"There is another practical thing to keep in mind about The Child and Family Service Act. It would cost a lot of money. Estimates are that an initial annual expense of 150 million dollars would grow to almost 2 billion by the third year of operation. This present Congress is in no mood to add such a burden on taxpayers who already are making angry noises about waste and the high cost of Government. Since this is election year, the measure probably has less chance now than a year ago, when it was introduced — and that means practically none. Also remember the President is demanding that Congress do more to hold the line on spending. It is a keystone of his campaign to be against this bill, and any like it.

"So everybody can stand at ease. The bill doesn't provide all those wild things the letter-writers fear. It has no realistic chance of adoption. And even should it overcome its rating as one of the longest shots in history and somehow be enacted by Congress, it would be vetoed almost the minute it reached the White House.

"The furore is a false alarm. Forget it."  
(end of editorial)

All the foregoing sounds plausible enough. But a strange thing happened: As this disarming editorial hit the news-stands and thereafter, there arose in Congress a general and unusual discussion of The Child and Family Services Act of 1975; a bill that was supposedly dead for this session of the Congress. And, while it is true that President Ford would undoubtedly veto the bill, in these changing times who is to say how long the present President will remain, and just what action the next President would take on such a bill, and on similar socialist measures such as guaranteed incomes and nationalized medical care? And to say that this Congress would balk at a bill because

it would cost a lot of money, is to be naive or ignorant or both. The President and the Congress both talk about economy, but are hardly fitting action to their words.

There is one hopeful note: While many Senators and Representatives are trying to take advantage of Congressional absenteeism and election campaign distractions in order to get unpopular or dangerous legislation enacted, there are a few legislators remaining in Washington who are acting as watchmen and who are trying to prevent the passage of such legislation.

Such a watchman is Rep. Philip M. Crane of Illinois, who, in February 18, observed that "in recent weeks it has come to my attention that the Child and Family Services Act, which is being sponsored by Mr. Mondale and Mr. Brademas, has once again become the subject of some controversy. When the proposal to establish Federal day care centers was first made in 1971, it was ... vetoed by President Nixon. In his veto message, the President gave nine reasons for his opposition to the child development amendment. Among those reasons were the following:

Good public policy requires that we enhance rather than diminish both parental authority and parental involvement with children, particularly in those early decisive years....For the Federal Government to plunge headlong financially into supporting child development would commit the most moral authority of the National Government to the side of communal approaches to child rearing over against the family-centered approach.

"Shortly after President Nixon made this statement, proponents of the idea of Federal institutional day care reacted by calling his view 'irresponsible, cruel, hysterical, and false,' but neglected to address the basic issue which was and still is at stake—whether such widespread encouragement of institutional day care for young children would in fact accelerate the break-up of American family life...."

Rep. Crane introduced a letter which had been written by Onalee McGraw, Coordinator of the National Coalition for Children, which refutes almost every point made by the sponsors of The Child and Family Services Act. We quote at length from that letter:

\*\*\*\*\*

Senator Walter Mondale and Rep. John Brademas defend their bill on the grounds that it



is not "family weakening" but designed to "strengthen and support" families by providing needed "services" on a voluntary basis. Despite this cosmetic language, what this bill basically does is create a new bureaucracy, the Office of Child and Family Services to set up a nationwide network of child development day care programs, including massive training programs for proliferating hordes of "child development" experts.

Our organization is an association of independent grass roots groups nationwide who are completely opposed to further taxpayer subsidy of social planners and bureaucrats who presume to know what is best for us. The thrust of the Child and Family Services bill is that (1) children exist for the convenience of the parents (2) the state will be in "partnership" with parents in the rearing of children and (3) institutionalized federally funded day care centers are preferable to family-centered care (in spite of statistics that show that most mothers who have to work prefer informal family-centered care to institutionalized day care for their preschoolers.)

Brademas and Mondale state that "parent control is guaranteed by requirements in the bill that every program will be selected, directed and governed by the parents whose children participate in it." Yet for the past decade the public has endured government by HEW administrative decree. Parents now know that statement of Congressional intent in the statute means very little in the face of HEW bureaucratic arrogance that produces administrative rulings that either negate the Congressional intent or "broadly interpret" it to mean something quite different. Two examples are HEW guidelines requiring busing for racial balance and the recent Title IX regulations in which Congressional intent to deny discrimination by sex was interpreted to require all schools funded by tax dollars in any way have to have co-educational physical education classes for all students from nursery school on up. The bill's sponsors are members of the Committees in Congress who are responsible for HEW conduct and policy and they know that their committees have never acted to correct these bureaucratic abuses of power. That the bill's sponsors would "guarantee" total parental control under the Child and Family Services bill, in view of what has occurred in the past, is a telling indication of their estimation of the intelligence of the American public. (end of letter)

In a similar letter, written by Charles A. Moser, who is on the advisory board of the Emergency Committee for Children, a similar warning is voiced:

"The history of Federal programs should by now have taught us at least two things: that we should look, not so much at the stated intentions of a proposed program's sponsors, as at its likely effects in reality; and that any Federal program, once established, tends to mushroom in all directions. The opponents (as well as many proponents) of this legislation see it as merely a first step toward a scheme of universal early childhood education perhaps from age 3, a program which is openly advocated by certain teacher organizations.... Parents have discovered what a sham 'local control' of school systems is once Washington has provided funding for the local programs....

"The central philosophical question raised by the bill is: who ultimately controls a child's education? Senator Jacob Javits, one of its major sponsors, leaves us in no doubt as to his view on that score, for he has declared publicly that 'the child is the ward of the state.' That is a fair formulation of the opinion of most of the legislation's backers. Parents unhappy with the damage the public schools have already inflicted upon the family are discovering that providing an alternative education for them is no easy matter; state officials in Ohio, for example, have attempted to remove children from the custody of parents who insist upon providing them an education with a religious orientation in private schools....

"The argument is not over financing, or over administrative details, as Mondale and Brademas would have us believe. It is over whether we and our children shall have the right to live our own lives without dictation from Washington." (end of quotation)

**SUMMATION:** In this letter we have cited three examples of how certain legislators have taken advantage of absenteeism and of election-year distractions, and tried to pass undesirable, dangerous bills. Many other examples could be listed. These are crucial times, calling for extra vigilance. So, let us pay less heed to candidates' promises, and pay more attention to incumbents' actions.

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WHEN BIG BROTHER BECOMES CHAIRMAN OF THE BOARD

#### HUMPHREY AND JAVITS PROPOSE ANOTHER PUBLIC CORPORATION

Socialist Hubert Humphrey who calls himself a Democrat, and Zionist Jacob Javits who says he is a Republican, are never tight-fisted when it comes to finding new ways of spending taxpayers' money while at the same time promoting corporate socialism in the United States. Their latest scheme—with Senator Charles Mc. Mathias of Maryland joining them as a co-sponsor—is a bill to create a \$100-billion National Technology Development Corporation, to be funded for the next twenty years with authority to guarantee loans of \$5-billion yearly.

This new public corporation would "assist industrial and business development of energy, urban areas, transportation and environmental protection." According to UPI: "Javits said the measure is designed to provide capital for breakthroughs in oil discovery techniques, the manufacture of solar heating and cooling equipment, safe fertilizers and pesticides, new engine concepts for urban and long-range travel and development of solid waste conversion facilities."

In proposing the scheme on Tuesday, March 9, 1976, Javits explained that the bill would "provide for a single federal corporation which has the financial capability to provide investment capital where existing market resources are not available." And the public corporation would differ from private corporations in that it would:

- \* Invest in promising technologies even though they may be high risk and may not produce tangible economic results for several years.
- \* Limit its investments to areas established by a technical advisory board as necessary for the public good and in need of increased utilization of development.
- \* Provide the option of taking either a non-voting stock interest in the borrower or a traditional debt obligation depending on the risk involved and other factors.

This latest Humphrey-Javits collaboration is, of course, a corollary to the Balanced

Growth and Economic Planning Act (S 1795) which they hope to get enacted this year. In regard to this latter measure, a recent issue of **The Indianapolis Star** carried the following editorial comment:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### PLANNING

Planning has become an obsession with a great many of America's so-called and would-be political and intellectual leaders. The thrust is for centralized, nation-wide planning of economic activity, land use, manpower allocation, education, child and family development.

Plans for this sort of whole-hog planning have gone far beyond the preliminary stage. They are incorporated in various bills being pushed by powerful pressure groups in both houses of Congress. One such bill is the Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Act of 1975 (S 1795) which can be expected to be trotted out again, renamed the Act of 1976, by its sponsors, Senators Hubert Humphrey (Minn.) and Jacob Javits (N.Y.) If enacted, S 1795 would permit a governmental triumvirate to run the national economy. It would eventually abolish free enterprise.

The qualifications of the Federal government—or any government anywhere—for this sort of thing are not questionable. They are ~~definitely~~ negative. Everywhere the Federal government has meddled with the economy—railroads, airlines, housing, energy—it has made an awful mess. As for foreign planned economies, the oldest, that of the Soviet Union, is such a failure that the country must import food and technology from the U.S.A., whose economy although damaged has not yet been totally ruined by government intervention.

The background of S 1795 is revealing. One outfit pushing the bill is the Initiative Committee for National Economic Planning in which a guiding light is Wassily Leontif, who studied economics at the Soviet Union's Leningrad State University, and who thinks that planning plus commuters can solve U.S.

economic problems.

Javits and Leontif draw upon the Socialist ideas of Prof. Wesley C. Mitchell, an American theorist, who said in 1913:

"Civilized nations have not yet developed

---

## SEXUAL REVISIONISM IS RAMPANT IN CHURCHES

From the Richmond News Leader

One of the more ridiculous results of efforts to grant women equality is taking place in the churches, where translations from original Greek and Hebrew texts are being altered to remove references to men. It is another instance of foolish over-reaction in the churches' attempts to become 'relevant.' Some of them may become so 'relevant' that they cease to exist. In one hymnal, for example, the beautiful old hymn, "Faith of Our Fathers," has become "Faith in Our Heritage." Church publications are pushing the use of "sustainer," "redeemer," and "liberator" as substitutes for a masculine God. The use of the words "mankind," "fellowship," and "brotherhood" are frowned upon.

A particular example of bowdlerizing can be found in the draft of a proposed new Nicene Creed for Catholics. The Creed now is a moving pledge of faith: the new version would butcher both the grace and the rhythm of the Creed. Here "God" would become "Mother/Father." Christ would become the "Offspring"—not the Son—of God who will be "seated at the right hand of the Mother/Father."

This latest assault on the majesty of religious observances comes as but one more in a long list of revisionism. Many worshippers were outraged by the publication of the Revised Standard Version of the Bible in 1947, and the way since then has been generally downhill. In some churches, religious observances have been turned into sensitivity training sessions, while in the basements the young people have their wine-and-folk-music parties.

God as "Mother/Father"—the "Mother/Father of Our Parents," as the hymn goes? Perhaps, among those who are guilty of Taking Themselves Too Confounded Seriously. Meanwhile, church leaders should not be surprised if many of their flock depart in search of churches that worship the old-time religion. It meant more.

sufficient intelligence to make systematic plans for the sustenance of their populations; they continue to rely on the badly coordinated efforts of private initiative."

His concept is echoed in Javit's remark:

"The government cannot continue to follow its present inconsistent course of limited intervention, in certain areas at certain times, but without a systematic approach ... We are not true to ourselves if we pretend that laissez-faire economics can operate in today's world."

That translates roughly into: "In economic planning the USA should go whole-hog."

What's wrong with this? In **Reader's Digest**, Economist Milton Friedman of the University of Chicago explained clearly and briefly what's wrong. When other people make plans for you, you lose your freedom."  
(end of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

In regard to this new bill that Javits and Humphrey are promoting, to create a \$100-billion National Technology Development Corporation, Javits remarked that the corporation would provide funds "primarily to businesses outside the **Fortune 500** list. Priority would be given to small and medium sized borrowers." In other words, the multi-national and the monopoly industrial corporations would not be affected by this new public corporation. This, we should point out, is precisely in line with the program for establishing **Corporate Socialism** as a replacement for **Free Enterprise** in the United States. Under this concept, the big multi- and monopoly corporations would be a part of the government, while any remaining industries or businesses would be operated by, or totally controlled by, the Federal government! Remember that the best definition of Socialism is: Government ownership or control of all means of production, distribution and use or consumption.

To destroy or totally control all small and less-than-monopolistic sized businesses, is the aim of the Corporate Socialist. And in this connection, some very interesting facts have been revealed in the Halls of Congress during the past few days. Where small businesses are concerned "regulation" and "control" are virtual synonyms. In a most informative presentation in the U.S. Senate on March 4, 1976, Senator Paul J. Fannin (Arizona) revealed some of the stratagems being used to "control" small business.

We quote at length from his presentation:

## BIG BROTHER AND THE LITTLE BUSINESSMAN

I have heard it said that the Federal bureaucracy has grown so huge that the average American is being forgotten by the Government he has elected and paid taxes to. That may well be true, but the small independent businessman is certainly not a "forgotten man" in America today. Unfortunately, he is not being overlooked by Big Brother and our huge system of Government agencies. Instead, he finds that he is being besieged from all sides by Federal regulators... He finds increasingly that he cannot make ordinary, everyday business decisions without prior approval from Washington....

First, the American businessman is drowning in a sea of Federal paperwork. There is widespread public frustration over the growing tide of endless smallprint, multipage forms that must be studied, filled out and filed, raising the suspicion that Uncle Sam is really Big Brother who no longer trusts responsible citizens.... The Commission on Federal Paperwork has given us an idea of how serious the paperwork problem really is, and I quote some of the statistics:

Government agencies print about 10 billion sheets of paper a year to be completed by U.S. business—enough to fill more than 4 million cubic feet of space. Paperwork stemming from Federal, State and local governments averages to about 10 forms for every man, woman and child in the United States.

Each year, the U.S. public spends about \$40 billion on paperwork. The Federal government spends about \$15 billion to process paperwork. Small business spends about \$18 billion completing paperwork.

Businesses with 50 employees or less complete approximately 75 to 80 types of forms.... A typical small business with gross income under \$30,000 is required to file 53 tax forms....

Another serious problem faced by many small businessmen is the problem of compliance with conflicting regulations. There are many different kinds of agencies exercising control over business. Some agencies specialize by industry. For instance, the Federal Communications Commission regulates all aspects of radio and television broadcasting. Other Government agencies, like OSHA, regulate only one aspect of business activity, such as job safety, but its authority extends to many businesses. The

Environmental Protection Agency, for example, deals with environmental impact only, but its regulations affect all industry. In addition, there is a proliferation of Government regulations, some of them contradictory and confusing. No one knows how many Federal regulations there really are. Just to list all the rules and regulations established last year required 45,000 pages of very small print in the Federal Register. Many of these rules, besides being complex and obscure, were written by Government lawyers in very legalistic and bureaucratic jargon which is difficult for the average layman to understand. It is not uncommon, therefore, for a small businessman, who is trying to comply with one regulation innocently runs afoul of another....

And finally, today's small businessman is caught up in what Dr. Murray L. Weidenbaum, the director of the Center for the Study of American Business at Washington University, has called the "second managerial revolution." The first revolution saw the rise of professional managers, as distinct from owners. But as Dr. Weidenbaum has observed:

**"This new revolution is far more subtle. It involves the shift of decisionmaking from managers who represent the shareholders to a cadre of Government officials, Government inspectors, Government regulators."**

The result of this development is that the Government increasingly substitutes its preferences and sovereignty for the judgment of the business entrepreneur. Regulations, rather than consumers, are determining the kinds of products and services that will be offered for sale. Government regulations are influencing the costs of such products and services, and consequently, their prices in the marketplace.

The economy is being influenced more by the whims of a faceless army of unelected, unresponsive bureaucrats than the profit-and-loss considerations and seasoned business judgment of the businessman....

Today, the average businessman in virtually every aspect of his operations must take into consideration the infinite variety of Government directives, rules, regulations, decisions, and advisory opinions that are issued by the thousands from Washington, not only by the traditional regulatory agencies—the ICC, FCC, FPC, FTC, SEC, FEA, EPA, et cetera—but also by the line departments and bureaus of Government—the Departments of

Agriculture, Commerce, HEW, Interior, Justice, Labor, Transportation, and Treasury. Government in its regulatory function controls and influences manufacture, research, development, finance, personnel, marketing, facilities, and planning....

Obviously, the adverse effects of Government facilities, and planning....

(end of extended quotation from speech by Senator Paul Fannin, March 4, 1976)

\*\*\*\*\*

Let us repeat that definition of Socialism: Government ownership or control of the means of production, distribution and consumption. And, under this form of corporate socialism which is being developed in the United States, control has been found to be the better way: Government really runs the business, but the actual owner and/or manager is retained because of his expertise and know-how. So long as that owner and/or manager plays according to the Government rules, of course. Let him get out of line and he either goes bankrupt or is gobbled up by a Conglomerate Corporation which has become a part of the Government in a Corporate Socialist State, even as the Labor Unions have become a part of such a Government!

To complete such a corporate structure is the purpose of such bills as the Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Act, the newly proposed National Technology Development Corporation and other bills whose "thrust is for centralized, nation-wide planning of economic activity, land use, manpower allocation, education, child and family development" et cetera.

These same men who are trying to legislate us into total socialism domestically, are also attempting to lead us into the acceptance of a Socialist World Government. It is significant that both Humphrey and Javits signed that odious Declaration of INTER-dependence which was proclaimed on Jan. 30 in Congress Hall, at a meeting sponsored by the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia that allegedly was paid for with \$100,000 of Pennsylvania Bicentennial funds. This interdependence scheme is a part of the plan which calls for the creation of a Regional World Government composed of the Nations belonging to the Atlantic Union. It should be noted that surrendering our sovereignty to such a Regional Government would be a surrender to Socialism. Most of the nations that are members of the Atlantic Union are

"social democracies," a term that denotes collectivism. These are the Nations that have Regionalized themselves domestically—as have the United States and all of the Communist countries—in preparation for the proposed World Regional Government that is being promoted by such men as Humphrey and Javits.

It is also significant that Jacob Javits has a fondness for Communism and Communists and was visiting with Castro of Cuba and Torrijos (the Communist dictator of Panama) at the time that his wife Marion was publicly exposed as an employee of the Iranian government with a salary of \$67,500. The exposure allegedly embarrassed husband Jake because Israel and Iran are supposed to be public enemies. But the exposure did nothing to discredit Javits with the Communists since, while in Havana, he was guest at a block party for a unit of the Committee for the Defense of the Revolution (CDR), a nationwide security network supervised by Cuban Intelligence and controlled by the Soviet KGB (this according to Frank Capell in the *Herald of Freedom* of March 12, 1976).

Another important interrelation: Hubert Humphrey, Jacob Javits, Henry Kissinger and Nelson Rockefeller are all members of the Rockefeller-dominated **Council on Foreign Relations**, and a close relationship exists between Javits and Rockefeller. In fact, at the Senate confirmation hearings on Nelson Rockefeller (for Vice President) it was brought out that Rockefeller had donated some \$15,000 toward the political campaign of Senator Javits, whereupon Rockefeller stated: "He (Javits) has been my friend for thirty years."

The Humphrey-Javits-Kissinger-Rockefeller camaraderie becomes important if one recalls that Humphrey is the man most likely to win a nomination, that Javits is an agent of the most powerful foreign lobby in Washington as well as a friend of Communists, that Kissinger represents the most powerful political force in America, and that Rockefeller aims to "stalemate" Ford and Reagan so he and Humphrey can compete for the big prize, and so nobody can win but the International Socialists.

If Americans could only be made to realize that Socialism and Slavery are Synonymous!

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## "DETENTE" BY ANY OTHER NAME - -

### WORDS ARE THE WEAPONS OF POLITICAL WARFARE

When certain Presidential aspirants—notably Ronald Reagan and Henry Jackson—began to receive standing ovations whenever they referred to *detente* as a "one way street," those who think for incumbent Gerald Ford quickly sensed the turning of the tide of public opinion, and Candidate Ford announced to the world that he had deleted from his political lexicon the word *detente*. The announcement by Ford seems to have caused a bit of embarrassment for German-born, Harvard-educated, CFR-indoctrinated, and Rockefeller-controlled Henry Kissinger. As an American Secretary of State Kissinger had fashioned a French term to describe (or camouflage) a pro-Soviet policy designed to promote the establishment of a New World Order; one which Kissinger calls a World Community, and which the Communists call an International Federation of World Socialist States.

However, the discomfiture caused Kissinger by the alleged death of *detente*, was short-lived. Quickly, he recovered his acumen and his accent, took a speaking tour of CFR affiliates and satellites to inform what the Birchers call the "Insiders" that the name had been changed to protect a candidate, but the policy of *detente* remained the same. To the Insiders at the Boston World Affairs Council, Kissinger asked: "What do those who speak so glibly of one-way streets... propose concretely that this country do?" And, it being a sympathetic audience, the group applauded as Henry Cabot Lodge presented the speaker with the Council's award for improving international relations.

Kissinger then flew westward to assure the members of the Chicago Council on Foreign Relations that he was seeking a new name but not a new foreign policy. And President Ford indicated total agreement by telling an audience, "I would not, under any circumstances, want Henry Kissinger to quit-period."

According to Rep. Philip Crane, Illinois

Republican, that new name for which Kissinger was seeking has been found. In the House of Representatives on March 9, 1976, Congressman Crane said:

"The word 'detente' is about to disappear from the pages of administration announcements on foreign policy. Words are the weapons of political warfare, and *detente* has become an obsolete weapon and thus, an obsolete word. Now our policy of *detente* will be known as 'peace through strength,' although other descriptions will probably emerge. The State Department insists that there will be no change in foreign policy, but the change in name is not without meaning.

"George Orwell, in his novel '1984,' and in his perceptive essay 'Politics and the English Language,' pointed out how often in politics words are turned upside down and sometimes even take on the opposite of their normal meanings. Thus, in '1984,' peace came to mean war. The respected scholar, Theodore Draper, has remarked...that the word *detente* has come to mean 'appeasement' and for that reason, one supposes, is no longer acceptable to the American people...*Detente* achieved wide use during the Nixon years to describe a relaxation of tensions between democratic and totalitarian regimes. *Detente* has fallen from favor because only the United States has relaxed...*Detente* has become a word distasteful to the American people, so it must go. However, the American people are actually questioning the policy.... The time has come to ask what the Soviet Union wants out of *detente*.... We must examine the Soviet view of *detente* to see if understanding is possible...."

Let us note: the name of the policy was "Peaceful Coexistence;" then was changed to "Detente;" and now is to become "Peace Through Strength;" if Congressman Crane is correct. However, the policy itself is not to be changed; only the name is to be changed. And Kissinger still keeps talking about "relaxation" and "strategic equality"

and "the twin temptations of provocation and escapism" which we must avoid.

But, whatever the name of the policy, it is quite clear that the people of the United States are told that the policy means one thing, the people of the Communist countries are told that the policy means something entirely different; and those people called the "Insiders" look upon the policy as something entirely different from what Americans are told, or from what Communists are told.

The Communist meaning of "Peaceful Coexistence" or "Detente" or whatever the current name happens to be, is told over and over again to Communist readers in their party publications, the Soviet World Outlook, World Marxist Review, and similar journals which are published for members of the Communist parties to read; they are not published for "outside" consumption. The Christian Anti-Communist Crusade Newsletter for March, 1976, published an analysis of "a steady stream of articles in the World Marxist Review by recognized communist authorities." These articles all stress the following points:

1. The essence of Peaceful Coexistence and Detente is the avoidance of thermo-nuclear war. All other forms of struggle continue.

2. The climate of detente creates favorable conditions for victory for communism through the use of ideological, psychological, and economic weapons.

3. Peaceful coexistence does not apply to the ideological war. A constant attack must be made against the profit motive, private enterprise, and "bourgeois" democracy. Above all, the United States must be attacked as "Imperialist." This attack must be made in every country in the world. Great attention must be paid to the high schools, colleges and universities to generate hatred of "U.S. Imperialism" in the minds of the youth.

4. Peaceful coexistence does not prevent the communists from giving military, economic and moral support to forces waging wars of "National Liberation." The supply of advanced Soviet weapons and Cuban troops to enable the Marxist-led MPLA to conquer Angola is quite consistent with the communist interpretation of detente and peaceful coexistence.

5. The support of Communist and "progressive" factions in developed countries, as

they seek to overthrow their own governments is an essential feature of peaceful coexistence. Comradely advice and financial help to the American Communist Party by the Soviet Communist Party advances detente.

6. The citizens and governments of non-communist countries are prohibited from giving help to dissident individuals and National Liberation movements in communist-controlled countries. Thus, a friendly reception to Alexander Solzhenitsen by President Ford would be contrary to the spirit of detente. Assistance to the liberation movements in Angola which oppose communist control, the FNLA and UNITA, violates detente.

7. The Brezhnev Doctrine is consistent with the spirit of detente. This doctrine states that once a country falls under communist control, it must remain under communist control permanently; that if the people of a country act unitedly to overthrow their communist overlords, they must be prevented from succeeding, by external military force if necessary. The invasion of Czechoslovakia by Soviet and Warsaw Pact Forces was a fulfillment of peaceful coexistence.

8. Detente and peaceful coexistence will advance, not retard, world communist conquest. They will lead to the "International Federation of World Socialist States." They are euphoric names to glamorize the program of conquest expressed by the formula: "External encirclement, plus internal demoralization, leads to progressive surrender."

The preceding is a summary of what communist party members are told by their leaders about the uses of and the reasons for that policy called detente, or peaceful coexistence, or whatever other name is given it. And, what party members are told by their leaders, they believe; and to communists, faith without works is dead, or they're dead. This is especially true in the seventeen countries governed by communist parties. It is true that there is doctrinal division among them, that there is hostility between the communists of China and those of the Soviet Union; but they are united in their determination to destroy free enterprise (monopoly capitalists share that determination; that's why they finance communism).

So much for the communist meaning of the policy of Detente. Let us now compare this with what Kissinger tells the "Insiders" about the uses of and reasons for Detente.



In a study of "The Economics of Detente," (Heritage Foundation), author Miles Costick writes:

"'Detente is an imperative,' declared Secretary of State Henry Kissinger in his speech to the Pilgrims of Great Britain. 'In a world shadowed by the danger of nuclear holocaust there is no national alternative to the pursuit of relaxation of tensions.' That is, the avoidance of the risk of war must be the supreme and overriding goal of U.S. foreign policy, almost regardless of cost in other respects. If detente is an imperative, the official statements say, it is also an opportunity for **building an international order conducive to peace**.... 'As political relations have improved on a broad front,' says Kissinger, 'economic issues have been dealt with on a comparably broad front,'... The prospect is that 'over time, trade and investment may leaven the autarkic tendencies of the Soviet system, invite gradual association of the Soviet economy with the world economy, and foster a degree of interdependence that adds an element of stability to the political equation.' This is contemplated as the 'Grand Design' which will remove the confrontation between the two political systems as it has existed during the past thirty years." (unquote).

**TRANSLATION:** If we can improve the economic conditions in the Soviet Union by feeding the people, building a great industrial system within the USSR, providing the Soviets with technical knowhow, and make the USSR equal to the USA economically, so a **World Economy** can be developed with the USSR a part thereof; then there can be developed a **World Political System** (that is, a **World Government**) with the USSR being a part thereof!

This is the voice of Henry Kissinger, but it is the design of David Rockefeller and that elite clique of monopoly capitalists who are determined to destroy free enterprise (and are using the Communists for that purpose.)

Perhaps we can gain a better understanding of why "Detente is imperative" if we study some of the statements made by some of these elite "Insiders" who are "molding" the people of the United States and enslaving the people of seventeen countries now ruled by communist dictators.

C. Douglas Dillon (Lapowski) is such an elitist. His credentials: Undersecretary of State 1958-1961. Secretary of the Treasury 1961-1965. Chairman of the United States &

Foreign Securities Corporation. Chairman of the Executive Committee, Dillon, Reed & Co. President, the Metropolitan Museum of Art. Chairman, the Brookings Institution. Chairman, the Rockefeller Foundation. Director, the Council on Foreign Relations. Member of the Bilderberger Group. Chairman of the Board of the Institute for World Order (formerly the World Law Fund). Et cetera.

This last listed group, the Institute for World Order (IWO), has a limited circulation publication called **Transition** (a key word in elitist lexicology). The January, 1975 issue of **Transition** contained an interview with Dillon (Lapowski). Excerpts follow:

\*\*\*\*\*

**Q.** Can you cite an example of how foreign policy elites are beginning now to think about system change?

**A.** Take the Council on Foreign Relations which has always mobilized the best thinking in the nation in the area of foreign policy. It is embarking on a new program, looking ahead to the 80's. They call it the 80's Project. It's one of the largest projects they've ever undertaken, and it posits in their thinking the need for system improvement....

**Q.** There's been a lot written recently about that. Do you think it's possible that the American public will see its way to surrendering some of its sovereignty, through the government, to global authorities? If this happened, would it be in keeping with the thinking of our founding fathers?

**A.** I think that can be done. It can be done by treaty in many areas. We already do it by treaty, but also, if necessary, we have a very flexible form of government and it's conceivable that it could involve constitutional change. We have the mechanism for that.

**Q.** But would the American public accept such a change? Wouldn't they strongly oppose it?

**A.** They're not yet ready for it by any means but I think this readiness is growing as people realize, maybe for the first time, that we're no longer totally masters of our own destiny. We as well as other countries are dependent on imports for energy and many other things. That's been really brought home for the first time in a very effective way. But it will take a while before people in this country will be ready as a whole for any substantial giving up of sovereignty to handle global problems.

Q While it's been said that we're in the age of globalthink, it seems that most of our government leaders are oblivious to being part of the world community. ... What is there to being a leader that stands in the way of addressing problems of world order?

A. From my experience the people who are involved directly in government are involved so heavily in day-to-day matters of great import to the public that they literally don't have the time to think in longer range terms. That's the reason I feel that it's so important that we educate the intellectual elites so that thinking of this nature can come from a broad group of people. Once that happens there will be public pressure for action. That can happen relatively soon. You can have some members of Congress who are more interested in this sort of thing begin to talk about it. It can catch on. As soon as that happens, then as a reaction, the people in the executive branch of our government will immediately begin to take it very seriously. (End of quote).

\*\*\*\*\*

That final paragraph may require some explanation: Dillon says that globalthink should be popularized by educating the intellectual elites "so that thinking of this nature can come from a broad group of people." By "a broad group of people" he does not mean a broad group of run-of-the-mill citizens; he means a group of elitists representing a broad group of interests. In this way authors, journalists, speakers, actors, philosophers, teachers, preachers, doctors, lawyers, etc. will be talking in terms of globalthink. "Once that happens," says Dillon, "there will be public pressure for action."

Adam Weishaupt of the infamous Order of the Illuminati said the same thing, only his language was more explicit.

While Dillon is honorary chairman of the Institute for World Order, another internationalist of the same ilk, Saul Mendlowitz, serves as president of this elitist group. And mendlowitz is more explicit, more outspoken, and more boastful, than Chairman Dillon. In the October, 1975, issue of the publication **Transition**, Mandlowitz wrote:

"We live in a system in which traditional law and international law talks about the nation state as being sovereign in having the authority to make its own decisions. But I conceive of the 1980's as a period in

which people will be demanding a **central guidance system**. It means a governance is about to come into being... that will say to the Brezhnevs, the Fords, the Tanakas of the world: "You can't build an army any more. You must give a certain amount of your income to other areas of the world." ...

To promote their aims, the IWO elitists are busily indoctrinating "a broad group of elitists" in a series of seminars which are financed by the Rockefeller Foundation, the Kettering Foundation, and other individuals and groups. Recent participants in these World Government Seminars include:

Cyrus Vance, former undersecretary of Defense; Robert Anderson, Atlantic Richfield Co.; Raymond Shafer, former Governor of Pennsylvania; Daniel Yankelovich, sociologist; Henry Porter, General Mills; Adrian Dewind, international lawyer; Sen. Mathias, Maryland; Ruth Clusen, League of Women Voters; Joseph Murray, Queens College; Stephen Rhinesmith, American Field Service International Scholarships; Irving Bluestone, UAW; William Coffin, former Yale Chaplain; James Greenfield, New York Times; Heath Larry, U.S. steel; David Mathews, Secretary of Health, Education and Welfare; Paul McCloskey, Congressman; James Rouse, Rouse Co., and Robert S. McNamara, World Bank.

**Summary:** In order to bring about this World Community, New World Order, International Federation of World Socialist States, or World Government by any other name; it seems, in the words of Henry Kissinger, that **Detente is imperative**. The name can be changed, and has been. But the policy itself must not be changed by one jot or tittle. And in order for detente to be successful in bringing about this World Government, by whatever name; Detente must mean one thing to free men, must mean something different to men already totally enslaved, and must mean yet a different thing to the elitists—a variation of the "divide and conquer" technique.

If we interpret detente as we wish it to be, and ignore what others affirm it to be, we are easily victimized. And if we kill the word without expunging the policy, we are victimized, not by elitist duplicity, but by punishable ignorance. If we know the Truth, freedom still demands action and sacrifice.

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223

Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE ECONOMIC PLANNING SYNDROME - ROUND TWO

#### THE PLANS OF MICE AND MEN AND HUMPHREY AND JAVITS

The non-candidate most likely to succeed as Democratic nominee for the Presidency of the United States, Hubert Horatio Humphrey, keeps repeating that he'll be very happy to serve the cause by accepting if and when he is drafted. But he has no intention whatever of throwing his hat in the ring and hitting the campaign trail. He says he's much too busy being a Senator. The implication: There is important work to be done in the legislative field before the important administrative tasks can begin.

And busy he is. Of the one hundred elected individuals who are supposedly representing the fifty States, respectively, there cannot be another who introduces half as many important and dangerous bills, makes half as many speeches on half as many different subjects, before half as many different clubs, organizations, associations, leagues, unions, and heterogeneous gatherings of gullible humankind.

There does seem to be a plan and a pattern: Humphrey is one of the chief spokesmen for that covert cabal which seeks to establish a new World Economic Order. His role is to introduce and push through Congress the kind of legislation which will convert the United States into a Socialist Nation, prepared to take its place in a Socialist World. To make his efforts seemingly bi-partisan, he has been given an able partner in Jacob Javits; and together they have introduced and promoted an ominous batch of bills. The pay-off if they are successful: a Presidential nomination (and perhaps an election) for Humphrey, and suitable rewards for Javits in other areas, since he is too old to serve in the political arena other than as Senator and Elder.

The most dangerous bills which bore the Humphrey-Javits co-endorsement:

**S 50** was introduced on January 15, 1975. This was a bill "to establish a national policy and nationwide machinery for guaran-

teeing to all adult Americans able and willing to work the availability of equal opportunities for useful and rewarding employment.

**S 1795** was introduced four months later. This was the most important of all their co-sponsorships and was called the "Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Act." More about this bill later in this Report.

**S 2540** came next. Introduced in October, this bill would have amended the Federal Reserve Act so that, among other things, the Federal Reserve Board which has seven members, would be reshuffled so there would be "one from labor, one from agriculture, one from small business, one to represent the consumer, and then we will give the other three spots to bankers and the corporations," said Humphrey to delegates at the annual AFL-CIO convention held in San Francisco last October.

**S 3111** was introduced March 9th, this year. And there was a variation in the pattern in that Javits, the Republican, was permitted to introduce this bill, with Humphrey, the Democrat, co-sponsoring. This is a "bill to reorganize activities of the executive branch of the Government which are supportive of technological development, to centralize funding for energy and natural resources in a National Technological Development Corporation, and for other purposes." DonBell Reports of March 12, 1976, carries details of this bill.

Of these four principal bills which were introduced, **S 1795** is the most dangerous and, fortunately, it has received the most exposure and public opposition. Typical of this opposition were the comments made by Ralph Harris, British economist who is head of the London Institute of Economic Affairs.

As a preface to his remarks, recall that the former great empire "on which the sun never sets," which was the world's greatest merchant and banker nation, now is in deep economic agony. A Prime Minister has given

up the struggle and resigned, British money sells for less than two dollars the pound, if buyers can be found. And much, if not all, of England's economic ills can be traced to the simple fact that Fabian Socialists got control of the government and did to England what the Humphrey-Javits Cabal want to do to the United States.

The following article needs no further introduction:

\*\*\*\*\*

## CENTRAL ECONOMIC PLANNING—DON'T

By Frank van der Linden

Washington—When Ralph Harris flew from London to Washington the other day, he felt the strange sensation of moving backward in time. Harris, who is general director of London's Institute of Economic Affairs, found himself in a city where senators are solemnly proposing a new "Office of National Economic Planning," to inflict upon the prosperous American economy the same socialistic idiocies that have nearly ruined his own country. Was he in a "reverse time machine" or a madhouse? He could not be sure.

Of one thing he was certain: The central economic planning bill being pushed by liberal Senators Hubert Humphrey, Democrat of Minnesota, and Jacob Javits, Republican of New York, is a blue-print for disaster.

Humphrey and Javits have bought the scheme cooked up by an outfit called "The Initiative Committee for Economic Planning" whose co-chairmen are Wasily Leontief of Harvard University, and Leonard Woodcock, president of the United Automobile Workers Union. The senators propose that Congress set up the economic planning agency within the President's office "as one of our most influential institutions," with power to create five-year plans just like those in the Socialist countries.

To counteract an orchestrated chorus of left-wing propaganda for the misbegotten scheme the Institute for Contemporary Studies at San Francisco has commissioned 15 economists and political scientists to write a book of essays, "The Politics of Planning." Herbert Stein, former chairman of the President's Council of Economic Advisers, wrote one chapter. Harris contributed the chapter exposing the fallacies of Britain's experiments in socialism.

"It was written in a cold and controlled rage," he told a Capitol Hill audience, as

he warned Congress against passing the Humphrey-Javits bill, and thus repeating Britain's 15 years of mistakes.

"You here are talking about planning—we have done it," he said. "I have seen the future—and it doesn't work."

Harris tossed onto the table two volumes: Britain's economic planning programs of 1961 and 1965.

"We had, in 1961, the first national plan, rather like this committee that Senators Humphrey and Javits would set up," he said. "The words you find in the British planning book of 1961 are the same words you find in the Humphrey-Javits proposal: assessments, goals, targets, consultation, participation, coordination, rationality... It was, in fact, a cover-up for the failure of the government."

When the Labor government took over in 1964, it proposed an even more detailed program for a controlled economy. This five-year plan was scrapped in nine months. "It mocked nature," Harris quipped, "by passing from teething troubles to death rattle without the usual interval of hopeful life."

By 1967, Britain ran into such economic trouble that it had to devalue the pound. The rate of growth set for 1970 has not been achieved six years later. But government spending, between 1960 and 1975, has risen from 40 per cent to 60 per cent of the gross national product. "The government has managed its own growth splendidly," the economist noted with a wry smile. "But the inflation has moved up from 3 per cent a year to 25 per cent a year. Unemployment has risen from 2 per cent to 6 per cent."

Obviously, Harris said, national planning doesn't work. But the government persists in pushing it, on the theory that "we need better planning" and therefore, more controls. "So we escalate the whole nonsense and absurdity."

In cautioning the United States against going down the same primrose path that had led to Britain's economic mess, Harris said: "Why look at a crystal ball when you can consult the record?" He would paraphrase the advice that "Punch" magazine gave to the young man contemplating matrimony:

"Don't."

\*\*\*\*\*

In a previous Report (3/12/76) we quoted from an article appearing in the **Indianapolis Star** in which reference was made to this

Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Act (S 1795) and it was predicted that it "can be expected to be trotted out again, renamed the Act of 1976, by its sponsors, Senators Hubert Humphrey and Jacob Javits. If enacted, S 1795 would permit a governmental triumvirate to run the national economy."

Well, at presstime, the two Senators had not yet trotted out S 1795. Instead, they started at the beginning of their quartet of bills, and trotted out the very first one: **S 50**, and proposed an amendment to it (Amendment No. 1468). We quote from the **Congressional Record** of March 16, 1976, page S 3434:

"Mr. Humphrey (for himself, Mr. Williams, Mr. Kennedy, Mr. Javits, Mr. Nelson, Mr. Bayh, Mr. Brooke, Mr. Hartke, Mr. Case, and Mr. Philip A. Hart) submitted an amendment intended to be proposed by them jointly to the bill (S 50) to establish a national policy and nationwide machinery for guaranteeing to all adult Americans able and willing to work the availability of equal opportunities for useful and rewarding employment."

Humphrey explained: "Mr. President, today I am submitting the Full Employment and Balanced Growth Act of 1976, as an amendment, in the nature of a substitute, to **S 50**. ... I believe this is the most comprehensive and important economic legislation proposed since the Employment Act of 1946..."

This Full Employment and Balanced Growth Plan is verbose, tediously complicated and filled with "booby traps." A comprehensive analysis of the bill would not be possible in this Newsletter. However, here are some of the key provisions of **S 50** as submitted to the Senate by Hubert Humphrey. (**H. R. 50**, submitted to the House of Representatives by Augustus Hawkins, is an exact duplicate of **S 50**):

\*\*\*\*\*

... The President shall transmit to the Congress not later than January 20 of each year an Economic Report...

... In conjunction with the Economic Report ... the President shall transmit to the Congress a proposed Full Employment and Balanced Growth Plan prepared with the assistance of the Council of Economic Advisers, and in consultation with the Office of Management and Budget. The plan shall propose, in quantitative and qualitative terms, and for the number of years feasible, long-term national goals related to full employment,

production, purchasing power, and other essential priority purposes, and the major policies and programs, including recommendation for legislation, to achieve such goals and priorities....

The Full Employment and Balanced Growth Plan shall set forth the foreseeable trends in economic and social conditions.... (It) shall contain long-term economic goals as follows—

- (1) full employment goals...
- (2) full production goals...
- (3) full purchasing power goals...

... In establishing the component parts of such a comprehensive proposal, and making a determination of the role of each, the President should consider the following programmatic entities—

- (A) countercyclical public service employment;
- (B) accelerated public works...;
- (C) State and local countercyclical grant programs...;
- (D) the levels and duration of unemployment insurance;
- (E) skill training in both the private and public sectors...;
- (F) youth employment programs...;
- (G) a community development program...;
- (H) augmentation of other employment and manpower programs...;

\*\*\*\*\*

"Full employment, full production, and full purchasing power." These are the goals that are to be attained within four years, according to **S 50**. It might be noted that the Soviet Union has been able to attain full employment by government decree. So has Communist China, and other nations and states that have totalitarian governments. But wherever freedom and free enterprise exist, full employment is impossible, and undesirable. Because in order to guarantee full employment, a government must control all production and all distribution of goods manufactured or grown (which means full control of "purchasing power.")

While Soviet Russia and Communist China have been able to guarantee "full employment" at a horrible cost in human suffering, they have never been able to achieve "full production" either on farms or in factories. They have been able to control "purchasing power" by the simple expedient of depriving people of the power to purchase by not producing the items which they should not purchase.

There is an interesting international aspect to this Humphrey-Javits full employment and economic planning program which should not be overlooked:

In introducing S50, Humphrey told the Senators present:

"At the press conference on Friday, March 12, when the bill was released to the public, we were also honored to have the presence and support of the Speaker of the House, Carl Albert....In addition, Congressmen Henry Reuss, Richard Bolling, Carl Perkins and over 100 Members of the House have expressed support for this bill. Support at this early stage has also been encouraging on the Senate side....

"But the support for this measure goes beyond Congress. This bill already has the support of the AFL-CIO, the National Farmers Union, many mayors, Governors, local government officials and many of the church, community, business and labor groups associated with the Full Employment Action Council."

Humphrey's reference to "church" groups supporting his bill refers to the World Council of Churches, which has as its current goals at the world level, precisely the same goals that the Humphrey-Javits Cabal is promoting at the national level. The establishment of a "New Economic Order" is the principal aim of both.

In this connection, an article appearing in the March 11 issue of "Christian Beacon" is important. We quote from that article:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### **NEW INTERNATIONAL ECONOMIC ORDER, DECLARATION OF INTERDEPENDENCE HAVE WIDE CHURCH BACKING**

As was expected, the publications of the liberal denominations are beginning to appear with their support for the Declaration of Interdependence and the Declaration on the Establishment of a New Economic Order. **Church and Society**, January-February, 1976, a 60-page publication, is devoted to "A New Order." Recognizing that the program for a new international economic order was launched in May, 1974, by the Sixth Special Session of the United Nations General Assembly, the document...quotes Michael Manley, Prime Minister of Jamaica; who, when he spoke before the World Council of Churches in Nairobi, called for the elimination of capitalism. (He acted as spokesman for the "Third World." See our Report

of January 16, 1976 for further details—Ed.)

The document says, "All states were born equal and therefore possess the right to a full participation in the international decision-making process in the solution of economic, financial, and monetary problems." It suggests that this be done through the United Nations. However, with the United Nations being in the control of the Communists and its allies, the Communists would thus be in charge of the socialization of all international activity.

The conclusion is final: "Only when international reporting on corporate activities is required and some kind of international chartering is enforced can anything resembling social control be extended over global business enterprises...."

The entire 60 pages are devoted to the arguments for the control of capitalist activity. There is no suggestion that the Communist countries be required to reveal their activities....

The booklet speaks of "denominational plans" in support of the same program being developed in the American Lutheran Church, Lutheran Church in America, Church Women United, the United Church of Christ, the Reformed Church in America, United Methodist Church, United Presbyterian Church, and Presbyterian Church, U.S.

(end of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

**SUMMATION:** It has been determined that A New Economic World Order must be established before any Political World Order can be installed and publicly proclaimed. This means that the Free Enterprise System must be eliminated and a Corporate Socialist System installed in its place.

Following the program utilized by Fabian Socialists in England, the plan calls for the use of the present political system to set up a socialist order in the United States. To "legislate" us into a Socialist Dictatorship is the Humphrey-Javits aim. And they will succeed unless we realize that our political target is the Capitol Building, not the White House, and act accordingly now and in November.

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### U.S. FOREIGN POLICY - AN IMPENDING DISASTER

#### THE GATHERING STORM

This is National Election Year as well as Bicentennial Year in the United States, and most of the candidates would like to ignore the world's trouble spots. But foreign policy is a campaign issue and people are asking questions. Mostly, they're getting evasive answers.

War in Rhodesia seems almost inevitable. Beirut is called the "city of the dead." Violence has erupted inside Israel. In Moscow the American Embassy was evacuated for the second time in a week because of another bomb scare. In Canberra, Australia, Vice President Nelson Rockefeller had to be slipped out through the back door exit from the U.S. Embassy because of an estimated 500 demonstrators demanding that "Rockefeller, go home."

The national news media is beginning to admit that "politics here at home is reshaping American policy abroad." What this really means is that the "get tough" policy advocated by two candidates, Republican Reagan and Democrat Wallace, is causing official Washington, Ford and Kissinger, to respond by talking tough. However, their actions speak much louder than their words. The result is a kind of political dilemma that leaves people wondering if they can trust anybody in power, or anybody seeking power.

"Confusion compounded" seems an apt description of our foreign policy. Example:

When Rhodesians stopped talking and began preparing to shoot, Kissinger warned that the United States "will not tolerate any further Cuban intervention abroad." This was interpreted as a warning to the Kremlin that those 12,000 Cuban troops in Angola had better not be sent toward Rhodesia, or else. But "or else" what? Did this mean we would take really strong measures against Soviet Russia, or Communist Cuba, or both? What would we do in an attempt to prevent the possible slaughter of the White Christian citizens of that African State? The

answer came when Kissinger told a Congressional Committee that "no forthright military move against Cuba is planned" and any military strategy sessions that have been called represent a "precautionary review, not a crisis situation." Hubert Humphrey remarked that "Henry is barking, but I don't know if he can bite. I always believe you should not make threats unless you can carry through."

Another example: When Syria's President Hafez Assad indicated that he might once again send troops into Lebanon to stop the slaughter of Christians, and when the Israeli government warned that such a move might ignite another Arab-Israeli conflict, Henry Kissinger warned that any movement of foreign troops into Lebanon "would not be tolerated." But this was apparently one bark too many, because not only did Syrian troops continue to prepare to move into Lebanon, but Iraqi troops are ready to move in also and take a hand if Syria intervenes. So, his bluff called, Kissinger decided to call back into service as a mediator, L. Dean Brown, a retired Ambassador. Brown was commissioned to try to achieve a cease-fire in Lebanon before either Syrian or Iraqi troops were ordered into the country. Ships of the U.S. Sixth Fleet were also standing by, to evacuate all Americans remaining in Lebanon if such a move became necessary.

An ironic sidelight to the Lebanese agony: The U.S. pays the U.N. some \$450 million every year (more next year unless the raise is vetoed by President Ford), allegedly "to save succeeding generations from the scourge of war," to "establish conditions under which justice and respect for the obligations arising from treaties and other sources of international law can be maintained," et cetera. So we are informed in the Preamble to the Charter of the U.N. This is supposed to mean that when any one country—Red China, Soviet Russia, Zionist Israel, Syria, Iraq, Turkey, or even the United States—moves in and takes over territory

(text continued on page three)



UNITED STATES FOREIGN AID  
Fiscal 1946 Through Fiscal 1975:

Afghanistan	\$455,700,000
Albania	20,400,000
Algeria	449,600,000
Argentina	376,000,000
Australia	214,000,000
Austria	1,219,500,000
Bahamas	28,200,000
Bahrain	700,000
Bangladesh	837,800,000
Barbados	1,600,000
Belgium-Luxembourg	1,759,400,000
Belize (British Honduras)	7,500,000
Bermuda	22,500,000
Bolivia	671,100,000
Botswana	37,000,000
Brazil	3,362,200,000
Brunei	17,700,000
Burundi	11,100,000
Burma	158,500,000
Cambodia	352,800,000
Cameroon	49,800,000
Canada	295,900,000
Central African Republic	9,900,000
Chad	24,300,000
Chile	1,244,200,000
China, Republic of	6,185,800,000
Colombia	1,340,200,000
Congo (Brazzaville)	6,400,000
Costa Rica	191,800,000
Cuba	45,500,000
Cyprus	55,200,000
Czechoslovakia	189,500,000
Dahomey	16,900,000
Denmark	928,700,000
Dominican Republic	547,500,000
East Germany	800,000
Ecuador	298,400,000
Egypt	1,129,800,000
El Salvador	156,600,000
Ethiopia	567,700,000
Finland	30,500,000
France	7,215,200,000
Gabon	18,900,000
Ghana	233,900,000
Germany and Berlin	3,767,800,000
Greece	4,096,200,000
Guatemala	343,500,000
Guinea	120,900,000
Guyana	86,500,000
Haiti	142,500,000
Honduras	204,900,000
Hong Kong and Macao	95,000,000
Hungary	12,500,000
Iceland	43,400,000
India	7,803,400,000
Indochina (undistributed)	1,542,500,000
Indonesia	2,061,200,000
Iran	2,329,200,000
Iraq	84,400,000
Ireland	58,200,000
Israel	5,187,800,000
Italy	5,461,500,000
Ivory Coast	128,100,000
Jamaica	155,100,000
Japan	3,305,100,000
Jordan	1,257,900,000
Kenya	137,300,000
Korea	11,821,700,000
Kuwait	2,400,000
Laos	2,580,400,000
Lebanon	150,300,000
Lesotho	21,900,000
Liberia	234,600,000

Libya	220,200,000
Malagasy Republic	26,100,000
Malawi	31,000,000
Malaysia	129,200,000
Mali	76,800,000
Malta	52,800,000
Mauritania	25,400,000
Mauritius	15,400,000
Mexico	563,100,000
Morocco	805,100,000
Nepal	201,900,000
Netherlands	2,158,800,000
New Zealand	87,700,000
Nicaragua	200,500,000
Niger	61,800,000
Nigeria	436,400,000
Norway	1,461,600,000
Oceania, Other	13,200,000
Oman	300,000
Pakistan	4,796,400,000
Panama	358,100,000
Papua and New Guinea	25,900,000
Paraguay	152,400,000
Peru	614,200,000
Philippines	2,374,100,000
Poland	555,600,000
Portugal	517,100,000
Portuguese-Speaking Africa	10,000,000
Romania	62,000,000
Ryukyu Islands	403,200,000
Saudi Arabia	108,800,000
Senegal	64,800,000
Seychelles	700,000
Sierra Leone	55,900,000
Somali Republic	79,500,000
South Africa, Republic of	34,100,000
Southern Rhodesia	900,000
Spain	2,437,700,000
Sri Lanka (Ceylon)	243,700,000
Sudan	151,800,000
Surinam	8,700,000
Swaziland	9,200,000
Sweden	231,100,000
Switzerland	98,400,000
Syrian Arab Republic	107,800,000
Tanzania	131,700,000
Thailand	1,929,100,000
Togo	26,200,000
Trinidad and Tobago	55,700,000
Trust Territory of the Pacific	527,800,000
Tunisia	740,900,000
Turkey	6,379,800,000
Uganda	42,600,000
United Kingdom	6,222,200,000
U.S.S.R.	1,216,100,000
Upper Volta	45,100,000
Uruguay	206,400,000
Venezuela	291,400,000
Vietnam	22,862,000,000
West Indies, Other	37,800,000
Western Samoa	4,700,000
Yemen Arab Republic	67,300,000
Yugoslavia	2,815,400,000
Zaire	664,300,000
Zambia	30,400,000
CENTO	51,400,000
Worldwide Regional	21,820,000,000

Total net disbursements to foreign nations, 1946-1975 . . . \$170,303,600,000  
Total net interest paid on what we have borrowed to give away . . . \$115,575,500,000  
Grand Total, Cost of foreign assistance, 1946-1975 . . . \$285,879,100,000  
(note: total may not add, due to rounding)

belonging to another country, then the U.N. is contractually obligated to step in and act as mediator, referee, or peace-keeper. The U.N. actually tried to fulfill its contract in the case of the first Israeli takeover of Arab land in Palestine. The U.N.'s efforts have been a miserable failure in this connection. The U.N. was more successful in Northern and Central Africa; it managed to drive out the European governors that were preventing the natives from slaughtering each other, and installed in their places local dictators that were beholden, either to the International Bankers and Multinational Cartelists, or to the International Communists. They were successful, that is, except in the cases of the Republics of South Africa and Rhodesia; and the pressure is really being mounted against those two: by the Communists in the case of Rhodesia, and by the International Bankers in the case of South Africa.

But back to the U.N. in connection with Lebanon: After all these months during which the Christian Lebanese have been the major martyrs, and after a gentle prodding by the new U.S. Ambassador to the U.N.; William Scranton, Kurt Waldheim made a statement. He said the situation in Lebanon carried "implications extending well beyond the boundaries of that country," and the Security Council ought to meet and discuss the matter.

There is little oil and there are few known mineral deposits of importance in Lebanon. The country is mainly agricultural. Its chief importance to the multinationalists lies in the fact that Tripoli (Tarabulus) and Sidon (Sayda) are terminals of oil pipelines from Iraq and Saudi Arabia. So, since only people, as opposed to "industrial development," are involved, it is unlikely that the U.N. will do anything other than talk about the Lebanese crisis.

In the final analysis, \$450 million a year is a large sum of money to pay to an organization whose principal task in affairs between nations has been to provide permanent war so it can search for permanent peace.

But, our waste of some eight billion dollars over the past eighteen years just to keep the U.N. alive, is "peanuts" when compared with the billions we have spent on gifts and donations to some 134 nations and 8 territories of the world.

On the opposite page is a compilation of the

total net foreign assistance which we, as taxpayers, have given to the other countries of the world in a hopeless attempt to buy friends and influence governments. This list was presented by Senator Harry F. Byrd, Jr. Virginia Independent, while the Senate was debating the current foreign aid bill, on March 23rd. The bill was for a little over \$5 billion, over half of which was for Israel. The bill passed, as such bills always do. But in arguing against it, Senator Byrd said, in part:

"This... is only one part of a total foreign aid program that is expected to cost the United States more than \$9 billion in fiscal 1976. ... This does not include the activities of the Export-Import Bank. If those figures are included... then the total foreign aid bill to the people of the United States for fiscal 1975... will be nearly \$15 billion.... In addition to these aid programs, the United States has made little effort to collect a total of \$60 billion owed to our country by foreign nations on outstanding debts....

"Our Federal spending is at an all-time high, and we face, in this year alone, a budget deficit of \$76 billion.... Washington's current economic program provides for Federal spending at the rate of \$1 billion a day—with deficits of more than \$1 billion a week....

"Over the course of the last 30 years, the United States has given massive aid to 130 countries. We are presently still giving aid to some 100 countries. However noble the intent, however humanitarian the purpose, our foreign aid program has not helped solve problems; it has only served to compound them.

"Through June 30, 1975, it is estimated that the United States will have provided economic and military assistance, of one form or another, amounting to a net total of \$170,303,600,000, of which \$33,423,800,000 was in the form of loans and the balance of \$136,379,800,000 was in the form of grant aid. Since we have had a surplus in the administrative budget only six times since the end of World War II, it has been estimated that an additional cost of \$115,575,500,000 in interest has been incurred to borrow the money we have given to other countries."  
(end of quote)

The crux of the matter: The United States Government doesn't have this kind of money; so it borrows the money and then gives it away to other governments, and the Inter-

national Bankers and Multinational Monopolists collect the interest on the loan, through the courtesy of the Federal Reserve System.

Compounding the swindle is the fact that the people who are in charge of shaping our foreign policy seem to be forming it to aid International Communism and the "World Community" to the detriment and destruction of the United States!

Henry Kissinger, United States Secretary of State, has never answered satisfactorily the charges that he is a "Communist agent." And he merely remarked that Admiral Zumwalt was an excellent "writer of fiction" when Zumwalt wrote in a book and Ronald Reagan repeated on nationwide television: "Now we must ask if someone is giving away our freedom. Dr. Kissinger is quoted as saying that he thinks of the U.S. as Athens and the Soviet Union as Sparta. 'The day of the U.S. is past and today is the day of the Soviet Union'..."

Kissinger's chief assistant in the State Department is one Helmut Sonnenfeldt. Like Kissinger, "Hans" is a "German Jew refugee," a member of the Council on Foreign Relations, and a man who consistently supports a policy of appeasing the Soviet Union. When recommended by Kissinger for an important post in the Treasury Department, Sonnenfeldt's appointment was held up for six months by the Senate on charges that he was a security risk. He finally received the appointment because Elliot Richardson, then Attorney General, refused to release the FBI file on Sonnenfeldt. As soon as Kissinger became Secretary of State, he had Sonnenfeldt transferred to State to serve as his -Kissinger's- chief counsel.

Recently columnists Evans and Novak discovered the text of a secret briefing Sonnenfeldt had given United States Ambassadors to European Nations, meeting in London in mid-December, 1976. In that secret briefing, Sonnenfeldt told the U.S. Ambassadors that "organic union between the Soviet Union and Eastern Europe was critical to the avoidance of World War III." He implied that Eastern Europe-Czechoslovakia, Hungary, Romania, East Germany-should be placed under greater Soviet domination.

"Piling up one astonishing statement after another," reported **Human Events**, April 3, "Sonnenfeldt mourned the fact that Eastern Europe is far less loyal to the USSR than he believed should be the case. 'The Soviets' inability to acquire loyalty in Eastern Eur-

ope,' he declared, 'is an unfortunate historical failure because Eastern Europe is within their scope and area of natural interest. It is doubly tragic that in this area of vital interest and crucial importance it has not been possible for the Soviet Union to establish roots of interest that go beyond sheer power.'

"Sonnenfeldt apparently pointed to Poland with some pride as a nation that had tossed away its 'romantic political inclinations' and was now more submissive to the Kremlin. And he suggested that Yugoslavia should kowtow to the Soviet Politbureau as well. ...Sonnenfeldt cautioned against any intensive pressure against the Soviets, saying that 'any excess of zeal on our part' could reverse this 'desired process' of organic union....

"For Kissinger to disavow Sonnenfeldt's statement would be less than credible. They have been friends since their youth in New York, and Sonnenfeldt was the first man Kissinger asked to join him on the National Security Council after Kissinger joined Nixon in 1968....He is considered a loyal lieutenant." (End of quotation.)

That the Soviet Union should increase and the United States decrease, seems to be the conviction of these men who are determining and carrying out the foreign policies of this Nation. Is it any wonder that, while Sonnenfeldt is advising that Eastern Europe become an "organic part" of the U.S.S.R., Kissinger is at the same time arranging the give-away of the Panama Canal by the U.S.? John Reed, an American journalist who became a Bolshevik and spent his last years in Moscow, reported that Lenin realized the importance of the Panama Canal and was determined to force the United States to give up unilateral control of the waterway. This was told by Hon. Jack Edwards (R-Ala.) who added, "I firmly believe that if the canal ceases to exist as an entity of the United States and is relinquished to the Republic of Panama, it will just be a matter of time before the operation of the canal is under the influence of Fidel Castro, supported by the Soviet Union."

This is what the Soviet Politbureau has wanted from the very beginning. Is it also what our own State Department wants? World Ownership through American purchase and Communist control! Let us strive and pray that this dream never becomes a reality.

---

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### UNION NOW - WITH RUSSIA?

#### ATLANTIC UNION SCHEME DEFEATED ONCE AGAIN

After a series of delays and postponements while proponents of H.R. 606 sought the most propitious moment for presenting the 1976 version of the Atlantic Union Resolution to the whole House, the vote finally came on April 1, 1976. And, once again, the bill was defeated: Yeas-165; Nays-194; Not Voting-73.

One of the important reasons for the defeat of this bill this year, was the fact that both the American Legion and the Veterans of Foreign Wars took an official and public stand against the "Atlantic Union Resolution."

"The American Legion strongly opposes H.J.Res. 606," declared Harry G. Wiles, National Commander of the American Legion, "because it envisions some new form of unidentified union which could relinquish U.S. sovereignty."

In an extended statement, "Pete" Walker, national commander-in-chief of the Veterans of Foreign Wars of the United States, noted that the real issue was not "To Call an Atlantic Convention," but "whether we Americans opt for independence or dependence upon others; sometimes called 'interdependence.'" He also pointed out that:

"Atlantic Union is but the latest incarnation of Clarence Streit's 37-year effort—it was called 'Union Now' in the 1930's and 1940's—to alter the political arrangement that has kept America free and sovereign for 200 years."

"The V.F.W. is in absolute opposition to all proposed forms of world government—including Atlantic Union," said Walker. "Once again, Members of the Congress, stand up for our country and kill off this 'pig-now-poke-later' once and for all."

And so, the 94th Congress did kill the Atlantic Union Resolution, for this session of Congress. But, we can be sure that a new Atlantic Union Resolution will spring back

to life each time a new Congress convenes, for as long as NATO exists.

But the defeat of H.J.Res. 606 does not mean the end of the efforts to establish a "World Community" and the surrender of sovereignty to an international organization. In fact, "Atlantica" has begun to lose favor with the promoters of the New World Order—or the "World Community," as Henry Kissinger is wont to call it.

In this connection, it is important to recall some of the statements made recently by Herr Kissinger. In mid-1975 he predicted that all Europe would have become socialist within a year. He did not define the word "socialist" when he made the statement; he could have meant Soviet-type socialist.

Then, last December, Kissinger addressed a group of 28 American ambassadors that were stationed in Eastern and Western Europe, telling them that "if communist governments were elected in Western Europe the Atlantic alliance would be smashed and the United States isolated;" this according to **The New York Times** of April 7, 1976.

This statement, along with a statement that was made to this same gathering by Kissinger's chief assistant, Helmut Sonnenfeldt, was not published in the United States, and was just brought to light recently by U.S. journalists. According to David Binder in **The Times** of April 8:

"A Washington newsman said today that confidential comments on Europe by Secretary of State Henry A. Kissinger and his adviser Helmut Sonnenfeldt, which emerged as the focus of a disclosure controversy this week, were passed to him as long as a month ago. The reporter... said one of the officials who had passed the copy of the Sonnenfeldt summary to him was in the State Department, while the other worked for another branch of the Administration.... Mr. Sonnenfeldt had proposed a United States policy fostering a permanent 'organic' union between the Soviet Union and its East European allies."

After the disclosure of the confidential comments, Kissinger said he had been misquoted, and Sonnenfeldt said he had been misunderstood. However, it should be noted that Kissinger (and those whom he represents clandestinely) has never been in favor of an Atlantic Union. His idea has been more direct: he favors the union of the United States, the Soviet Union, and Communist China, on a tripartite and equal basis (and we do mean equal in all ways).

It also should be understood that this same elitist cabal that provides Kissinger as a foreign policy adviser to President Ford likewise provides cabal-approved foreign policy advisers to all of the leading Presidential candidates, with the exception of George Wallace and the possible exception of Ronald Reagan.

Rather than explain this situation in our own words, we shall quote from an article that appeared on page 11 of **The New York Times** of Saturday, March 27, 1976. One thing has been added: Names of Members of the Council on Foreign Relations are in **bold face type**, for purpose of emphasis:

\*\*\*\*\*

Foreign policy advisers are a standard feature of Presidential campaigns. While the candidates change, the advisers stay just about the same.

For Jimmy Carter, his aides say that the principal man is Prof. **Zbigniew Brzezinski** of Columbia University. Mr. Brzezinski used to be closely associated with Senator Hubert Humphrey.

For Representative Morris K. Udall, a principal source of outside advice has come from **Paul C. Warnke**, Washington lawyer and a high Pentagon official in the Johnson Administration. Four years ago, Mr. Warnke was in the inner circle of Senator Edmund S. Muskie...

Besides Mr. Schlesinger and Mr. Moynihan, the (Scoop) Jackson staff says the Senator has talked with Prof. **Lucien W. Pye** of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology; **Paul H. Nitze**, a former top Pentagon official; **George W. Ball**, a former number two man at the State Department; and Prof. **Eugene V. Rostow** of Yale University.

Mr. Carter has attracted the most foreign policy advisers...a little group that Mr. Brzezinski had put together for the leading Democratic contender. Among its members are Prof. **Richard N. Gardner** of Columbia

University, **Henry Owen** of the Brookings Institution, Professors **Milton Katz** and **Abraham Chayes** of Harvard, and **Bayless Manning**, president of the Council on Foreign Relations....Mr. Carter also speaks directly to **Cyrus Vance**, the number two man in the Pentagon in the Johnson Administration and now a New York lawyer, **Milton Gwirtzman** and **Theodore C. Sorensen**, speechwriters for the Kennedys in the 1960's....

Gov. George C. Wallace, the other major Democratic candidate, is not known to have any foreign policy adviser. (End of quotes).

\*\*\*\*\*

The preceding from **The New York Times** makes it quite obvious that the Rockefellers—who finance and control the CFR—have “covered all the bases” in the Democratic, as well as the Republican, party campaigns for the Presidency. Jimmy Carter's chief adviser is Zbigniew Brzezinski, a director of the Rockefellers' Trilateral Commission, an officer of the Council on Foreign Relations, and a long-time Rockefeller henchman.

Of particular importance: If Carter is but a stalking-horse for Hubert Humphrey in the primaries stage of the race—as many political pundits proclaim—Brzezinski has also served the Rockefellers as Humphrey's principal foreign policy adviser, and could shift back to the Humphrey stable at a moment's notice.

The following from **Newsweek** of April 5, 1976, is in agreement with **The New York Times** article from which we have quoted:

“Early form charts are taking shape on who might succeed Henry Kissinger as the next Secretary of State. If elected, Gerald Ford would probably not rename Kissinger; the handicappers see Nelson Rockefeller as Ford's first choice, with William Scranton, the U.N. ambassador, and durable Elliot Richardson, now Secretary of Commerce, also in the picture. Ronald Reagan's likely choice would be either James Schlesinger, Ford's former hard-lining Defense Secretary, or Texan John Connally. On the Democratic side, George Ball, a high State Department official under both JFK and LBJ, might expect a call from Hubert Humphrey, Henry Jackson would consider ex-U.N. Ambassador Daniel Patrick Moynihan, and **Jimmy Carter is said to lean toward Zbigniew Brzezinski**, an expert on the Soviet Union. **Cyrus Vance**, the New York Lawyer who served in the Pentagon and as an LBJ troubleshooter, and

Washington lawyer Paul Warnke, another Pentagon ex-official, would both be acceptable to Morris Udall. They would also be well thought of by Humphrey and the other leading noncandidate, Senator Edward Kennedy." (End of item).

However the Presidential race develops, the man to watch in the foreign policy field is Zbigniew Brzezinski, who is neither a Republican nor a Democrat, but a confirmed and admitted One World Internationalist, ranking in importance with that other agent, Henry Kissinger. Incidentally, if and when Kissinger quits or is quitted as Secretary of State, he cannot be expected to retire from the political arena; he will merely be kicked upstairs to some important position in the international bureaucracy, as was Robert Strange McNamara of Edsel infamy.

As for Brzezinski's views on foreign policy: Shortly after he was named by David Rockefeller as a director of the Trilateral Commission, he wrote an article for **Foreign Affairs**, the official journal of the CFR, in which he said:

=====

*Following is from the Toronto (Canada) Star of Friday, April 2, 1976:*

#### **CHAMBER HEAD ATTACKS FREE ENTERPRISE'S CRITICS**

The free enterprise system is especially vulnerable to attack in the current economic debate because for years it has stood as an "undefended fortress," the president of the Canadian Chamber of Commerce said yesterday.

Gerald E. Pearson of Edmonton, speaking to the Empire Club of Canada said the attack has come from "intellectuals who have more leisure time than ever before," time granted by the efficiencies and progress of the system they're attacking.

"Government bureaucrats have a natural alliance with intellectuals, with whom they share a common educational background. On the one side, there are the bureaucrats who are increasingly involved in anti-business legislation; and on the other side, the unemployed intellectuals who are only too happy to get a job with decent pay and indecent amounts of power over others."

Using an economist's definition, Pearson said intellectuals are distinguished from other people by the absence of direct responsibility for practical affairs. "The cri-

"...The Atlantic (Union) concept was a creative response to the problems of the cold war era. Today, the Atlantic framework is too narrow to encompass the multitude of challenges—and opportunities—that confront the international community. It is a recognition of this reality to propose...that the active promotion of such trilateral cooperation must now become the central priority of U.S. policy."

Some clarification may be needed: Kissinger is concerned with the "Triangular Constellation," while Brzezinski is concerned with "triangular cooperation." There is a difference in the two concepts. Kissinger's Triangle refers to the United States, the Soviet Union, and the Peoples Republic of China. Brzezinski's Triangle refers to the United States, Western Europe, and Japan. Kissinger's Triangular Constellation is primarily political, economics is secondary; while Brzezinski's Triangular Cooperation is primarily concerned with economics, trade and monetary matters, and politics is secondary. Both concepts derive from and are promoted by the Monopoly Capitalist Cabal, of which

=====

tical attitude" of an intellectual, he said, arises from the fact that his main chance of asserting himself lies in his actual or potential nuisance value."

The critical question now, Pearson told the club, is whether the businessman "will finally sense the danger to himself and to the system of which he is a part, and rise to meet the challenge."

In the current economic debate "we have been invited to convince a doubting administration and a questioning public that the nation has been served well by the current mix of private and public enterprise, and that it is not time to tear down a productive yet imperfect mechanism in favor of an idealistic abstract of planned perfection operated by remote control from Ottawa."

The task of business, he said, "is to safeguard freedoms and to stave off further government intrusion into a delicate mechanism already upset by government meddling."

And, Pearson added, "as it currently stands, government sees the economy as the patient. The cabinet believes it is the only medical team in town, and it has the added distinction of having inflicted most of the diseases. We are involved in an intellectual malpractice suit."

the Rockefellers are an integral part.

If the Kissinger Concept entails a World Community divided in three equal parts, then it is easier to understand why he is so anxious to give away the Panama Canal. Some thirty years ago, Ralph de Toledano wrote an article for the short-lived **Plain Talk** magazine, entitled "Stalin's Hand in the Panama Canal."\* He commented that "If Stalin has in the Canal Zone, too, his 'secret battalion' for 'the organization of catastrophe,' then he would be in a position to strike a deadly blow of sabotage at the jugular vein of our system of defense. Through such an operation he could paralyze our navy and immobilize a whole fleet of aircraft carriers in a moment of crisis."

"Panama began to witness unusual Communist activity in July 1931," de Toledano reported.

Commenting on this article written in 1946, Isaac Don Levine wrote in 1976: "If anyone had suggested in 1946 that Cuba, a rampart of the Monroe Doctrine, would within a few years become a military outpost of Muscovite colonialism, the idea would have been regarded as the ravings of a lunatic. Today, when the anatomy of the Kremlin's underground fifth column in Portugal is fully exposed, the evidence presented by Ralph de Toledano...takes on an ominous color."

"We bought and paid dearly for our vital rights in Panama," said Dean Manion in a recent broadcast, "and we dare not surrender them to any petty dictator, whether his name is Castro or Torrijos. We should give up the Panama Canal Zone to Torrijos on the same day that we give Alaska back to the Russians, and not before that."

Another peculiar deal that has not been published by the controlled press in the United States concerns the trading of India for Egypt in our roster of alleged friendly nations.

Egypt has been trying for some time to ex-

-----  
\* Quotation is from **Plain Talk**, a newly published book, edited by Isaac Don Levine and containing 70 of the most important articles originally appearing in the leading anti-Communist publication of the 1940s. Each article is prefaced with a note from Mr. Levine, and the authors run the gamut, from liberals like Bertrand Russell to conservatives such as Ludwig von Mises. 464 pages. \$12.95. Arlington House, Publishers. New Rochelle, New York.

tricate itself from total dependence on Soviet Russia for small arms, spare parts and other military supplies. At the alleged suggestion of "someone in our State Department," Egypt began to order such supplies from factories in India. Then India was ordered (by the Soviet Union) to stop selling such supplies to Egypt. Now the materiel is supplied to Egypt by the United States, and as compensation for India's loss in trade, on February 27th, the World Bank announced a \$200 million loan to India at **no charge. The loan was interest free! But** loans to other under-developed countries are at full rates: 8½ to 9½% interest. While India is granted a loan interest-free, South Korea is denied credit from the World Bank, except in special circumstances (as are any other countries that are friendly to the United States).

Result of the deal: India now has become a Soviet satellite in every sense of the word; while Egypt has become dependent upon the United States for her survival. So, India is granted interest-free loans from the World Bank while we guarantee Egypt's economic survival.

This India-Egypt realignment is not an isolated case. It is but one part of a wholesale "Realignment of Nations" that is being carried out by the Monopoly Capitalists in their building of the New World Order. Involved are Spain, Portugal, Angola, Panama, Rhodesia, South Africa, and other nations and regions that must be aligned or realigned. American capital, Russian coercion, Cuban manpower, all are being used. But, through the Bilderbergers, the Trilateral Commission and other exclusive clubs of the Monopoly Capitalists, yet another force is being employed. As Gary Allen said in his excellent **The Rockefeller File**: these have been created by David Rockefeller to guide his fellow internationalists in using their private influence to make certain their governments remain on the proper public course—a headlong rush toward the Great Merger. And the country that ignores the warnings, and pays too much attention to its 'domestic' concerns may find itself in a food/fuel/financial crisis that will make the Great Depression seem like an idyllic trek through the Promised Land."

Our first step is to know the Truth....

-----  
For information concerning this Report write  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480.



### TRADING WITH THE ENEMY - A CAMPAIGN NON-ISSUE

#### NONE WILL CALL IT TREASON

A few weeks ago the leader of the British Conservative Party, Mrs. Margaret Thatcher, delivered an address in which she warned of the danger to Britain and the West that was posed by the alarmingly rapid buildup of the Soviet military establishment. Commenting on that speech, Kevan Bleach wrote in "The British Views-Letter," **Candour**:

"If Mrs. Thatcher thought her speech on Russia had the intended effect of 'shaking the British people out of their long sleep,' she was mistaken. It had as much effect as an alarm clock with a highly-muffled bell. Certainly as far as it went, her words on the threat posed to Britain and the West by the rapidly increasing military and naval power of the Soviet Union were sound. The evidence of Russian rearmament does fly in the face of any notion that they are seeking genuine detente and their rise as a naval power does endanger our traditional sea lifelines. Sedatives have been applied to the British public by fools and traitors in and out of government who have been telling us that there is no external threat to Britain and that propping-up a loss-making company or lending cheap money to Russia is more important than a new squadron of fighter-planes.

Yet where in her speech was the slightest hint of recognition of the forces that have made possible, and are still behind Russia's ever-increasing might? Were Mrs. Thatcher really intent on alerting the British people to the threat confronting them, how could her speech have failed to expose and attack with equal, if not greater, vehemence the international financial power which spawned the Bolshevik regime in 1917 and has ever since nourished its growth into the menacing war-machine it has become today? 'The Russians are rapidly acquiring the means,' she cried, 'to become the most powerful imperial nation the world has ever seen.' But did she ask from where these means were being acquired? 'The submarines and missiles the Russians are building,' she warned, 'could be destined to be used

against us.' But did she enquire from whom the technical know-how was being obtained? On both counts she was silent.

"It is not lack of conclusive evidence which could have held Mrs. Thatcher back. A study of Anthony Sutton's several scholarly works would have left no doubt in her mind that there is hardly anything worthwhile in the form of modern industry, technology or military hardware which has not been put in Russia by the West in one form or another. Had she button-holed David Rockefeller for just five minutes at the last Bilderberg meeting they both attended, she could have learned from him something of the role his Chase Manhattan Bank is playing in setting up at Kama, four hundred miles east of Moscow, the world's largest truck plant.

"For all her true words about the might of Russia, Mrs. Thatcher's speech—possibly out of ignorance, possibly out of deliberation—overlooked the **source** of that might and the **motive** in its sustenance. The armed power of Russia is but an element, though a very important one, in a global conspiracy to establish an all-powerful World Government, and this one-world imperium will be maintained by whatever means (that proves) expedient—the Red Army, control of the world's currencies, the availability of international loans and so forth. So long as this is appreciated, what Mrs. Thatcher had to say makes not disagreeable reading if all one wants to find out is the present strength of Russian forces. But to look to the Tory leader for any **effective** exposure of the conspiratorial forces presently constituting a threat to Britain and the free world would be a waste of time. On that level, her words about the real threat were no more than a red herring." (Unquote).

This is the vital fact that most run-of-the-mill, dedicated-unto-death Communists are never told; and that most sincere anti-Communists have never understood and won't believe it when they're told, that:

**Communism is but an element in a global**

## **conspiracy to establish an all-powerful World Government!**

Communists believe that their system is an end in itself. They are taught that progress is inevitable, that there is an inevitable progress from lower to higher forms of organization, that capitalism is a lower form of organization, and that since progress is inevitable, communism must triumph over all the earth. As Phyllis Schlafly once remarked, the communists' greatest asset is their certainty of victory. That communism, with all its donated power and its dedication to a false theory, **is but a means to an end**, would never be accepted by any Communist beneath the rank of Commissar. To believe a lie is a common failing of the human creature.

By the same rule of nature, most sincere anti-communists fear communism because of its military strength, its brutality, its habit of mass murder and use of slave labor in what Solzhenitsen has taught us to call the Gulag Archipelago. So, people who ought to know better tolerate appeasement and kow-towing to Communism and attempts to buy friendship and pay for gangster-type protectionism on an international scale because they still think there's no alternative to being either red or dead. Still others will sell the communists the weapons that may destroy them because they love the almighty dollar more than they fear communism.

Then there is that elite band of conspirators who know, and use communism as a means to an end, even as they are using monopoly capitalism as a means to the same end in supposedly free nations of the world.

And there is yet another band of opportunists who are neither communists nor anti-communists, but who have sold their souls to the monopoly capitalists. These are, for the greater part, intellectuals and professional people; professors, psychiatrists, international lawyers, bureaucrats, etc.

Elements of this latter group will be found gathered together in organizations that are quite similar to unions; unions that are controlled by more exclusive clubs, such as The Council on Foreign Relations, The Trilateral Commission, the Bilderberg Group, the Committee for Economic Development, the Business Round Table, etc., etc. And in these satellite organizations there is always at least one member of the Council on Foreign Relations, who usually directs the activities of the group and, perhaps, re-

ports back at stated intervals to the VIPs who really "run the whole show."

One such "union," recently formed, is The American Committee on U.S.-Soviet Relations. It has a very important purpose, so it is literally "loaded" with CFR members; Harrison Brown, Richard Gardner, Marshall Goldman, Theodore Hesburgh, Philip Jessup, George Kennan, Edward Korry, Carl Marcy, Gerard Piel, Edwin Reischauer, Robert V. Roosa, Harrison Salisbury, Thomas Watson, Jerome Wiesner and Leonard Woodcock, all being members of the CFR and the ACUSSR.

The purpose of this recently formed group is "to promote better relations between the United States and the Soviet Union." And the immediate goal is "to help work out amendments to the 1974 Trade Act which will remove present restrictions on this trade" with Russia. Under date of March 1, 1976, a letter was sent to each Congressman explaining the ACUSSR purposes. The letter also promised that "From time to time we will be writing to you with respect to the modification of trade restrictions and other means to promote better relations between the U.S. and the Soviet Union."

Among those who saw this trading with the enemy lobby as an un-American activity was Rep. John Ashbrook, Republican from Ohio. He told his colleagues in the House on April 8th:

"One of the reasons the American left and the Communist fronts in this country hated the old Un-American Activities Committee and its successor the House Internal Security Committee was the fact that those committees kept comprehensive records and painstakingly fitted together pieces which illustrated the web of subversion and leftist activities in this Nation. Time and time again, these committees helped inform the American public about the pro-Soviet Union and radical movements in the United States. Card files were assiduously compiled and cross-referenced.

"I heard many of my colleagues on the Judiciary Committee earlier this week indicate that they were voting, in effect, to destroy these files and make them inaccessible to the public because they had no value. As I said in rebuttal at that time, hundreds of examples could be given to illustrate their meaningful value—meaningful that is, if you have one iota of interest in the activities of the radical left in this country. For example, when the SLA first

surfaced and made its radical demands, only one group in the country was in a position to know about the SLA, its members, and their background. That was the Internal Security Committee. Examples could go on and on.

"I would like to point out a recent letter which Members received regarding a leftist group which is cranking up public sentiment in favor of not only trading with the Soviet Union but, far more significant, giving the Soviet Union favored trading status and making available loans for export of strategic products to that country.

"A study of the cardfiles of the old Internal Security Committee would tie this new group to the same old gaggle of one-worlders, professors, seminarians, professional leftists, out-of-step union leaders, leftist think tanks and big business patsies. They are all there. You need only to fit together the pieces....

"First, of course, they use the same old tired names of liberal and socialistic organizers of the past. John Kenneth Galbraith, Jerome Wiesner, former Senator Eugene McCarthy, Phillip C. Jessup, Edwin O. Reischauer, Harrison Salisbury, former Governor Terry Sanford...Kirk Douglas the actor, Attorney Charles Rhyne, Father Hesburgh, Leonard Woodcock.

"Second, the key groups are there, too. The same liberal-leftist organizations that have rallied to dozens of past causes, usually attacking the American position and looking with favor on Communistic and radical movements throughout the world: the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions, the Fund for Peace, and the Council for a Liveable World. That pretty well tells you what kind of a group they have assembled.

"Third, they attract the usual bevy of big businessmen who put profits over their country's national interests....

"Fourth, there is almost incestuous conduct in the way these leftist organizations operate out of the same quarters and with the same personnel....

"On and on we could go. For the past 15 years, while studying the leftist movement, I could cite scores of examples of interlocking organizations, headquarters and individuals in these leftist causes, but the end result is always the same: set up a front to advance the cause of our enemies and endeavor to sell it to the American people as progress." (End of quote).

\*\*\*\*\*

## THE AMERICAN COMMITTEE ON U.S.-SOVIET RELATIONS

### List of Members, March 1976

Ashmore, Harry; Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions, Santa Barbara, Calif.  
Benton, Charles; Film, Inc., Wilmette, Ill.  
Berger, Meyer; M. Berger Co., Pittsburgh, Pa.  
Berman, Dr. Harold J.; Story Professor of Law, Harvard Law School, Cambridge, Mass.  
Bernbach, William; Doyle, Dane, Bernbach, Inc., New York, N.Y.  
Bookman, George B.; New York Botanical Gardens, The Bronx, New York, N.Y.  
Broadwater, Robert J.; Coca-Cola Co., Atlanta, Ga.  
Brooks, Dr. Howard; the Claremont University Center, Claremont, Calif.  
Brown, Prof. Harrison; International Council of Scientific Unions, California Institute of Technology, Pasadena, Calif.  
Caldwell, Lawrence T.; Altadena, Calif.  
Carter, James R.; Nashua Corp., Nashua, N.H.  
Clemens, Prof. Walter C. Jr.; Dept. of Political Science, Boston University, Boston, Mass.  
Colburn, Richard; Rolled Alloys, Inc., Los Angeles.  
Compton, Randolph; Kidder Peabody, New York, N.Y.  
Davidson, Dr. William; Institute for Psychiatry and Foreign Affairs, Washington, D.C.  
Douglas, Kirk; Beverly Hills, Calif.  
Edmonds, Dr. Helen G.; The Links, Inc., Durham, N.C.  
Fenton, Richard C.; Fenton International, Inc., Washington, D.C.  
Filmer, Joseph; Noblemet, New York, N.Y.  
Frank, Dr. Jerome D.; Professor of Psychiatry, Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, Md.  
Freers, Edward L.; Formerly Minister-Counselor, U.S. Embassy, Moscow, and Political Advisor to Commander-in-Chief of U.S. Strategic Air Command, Bermuda Dunes, Calif.  
Galbraith, Prof. John Kenneth, Former Ambassador, Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass.  
Gardner, Prof. Richard; School of Law, Columbia University, New York, N.Y.  
Goldman, Prof. Marshall I.; Economics Department, Wellesley College, Wellesley, Mass.  
Griscom, Rufus K.; Attorney, New York, N.Y.  
Hartt, Julian N.; Department of Religious Studies, University of Virginia, Charlottesville, Va.  
Theodore M. Hesburgh, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Indiana.  
Hill, John W.; Hill and Knowles, New York, N.Y.  
Hutchins, Robert; Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions, Santa Barbara, Calif.  
Jessup, Philip C.; Norfolk, Conn.  
Kendall, Donald M.; Pepsico, Inc., Purchase, N.Y.  
Kennan, George; Former Ambassador to the Soviet Union, Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars, Smithsonian Institution Building, Washington, D.C.  
Kistiakowsky, Dr. George B.; Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass.  
Korry, Edward; Briarcliff Manor, N.Y.  
Leontief, Prof. Wassily; New York U., New York, N.Y.  
Lewis, Mark; Washington, D.C.  
Marchy, Carl; Former Chief of Staff, Senate Foreign Relations Committee; Editor, Foreign Affairs Newsletter, Washington, D.C.  
McCarthy, Sen. Eugene; Washington, D.C.  
Mills, Sheldon T.; Santa Barbara, Calif.  
Morgan, Prof. Patrick; Washington State University,

Pullman, Wash.  
 Moss, Dr. Robert V.; United Church of Christ, New York, N.Y.  
 Nacht, Michael L.; Program for Science and International Affairs, Cambridge, Mass.  
 Neal, Prof. Fred Warner; Claremont Graduate School, Claremont, Calif.  
 Nyary, Nicholas; The Fund for Peace, New York, N.Y.  
 Oliver, R. Spencer; American Council for Young Political Leaders, Washington, D.C.  
 Oztemei, Ara; Satra Corporation, New York, N.Y.  
 Philips, Gifford; Santa Monica, Calif.  
 Piel, Gerald; Publisher, Scientific American, New York, N.Y.  
 Prill, George; Lockheed International, Burbank, Calif.  
 Proehl, Paul O.; international trade consultant, Santa Monica, Calif.  
 Reischauer, Prof. Edwin O.; former Ambassador to Japan, Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass.  
 Rhyne, Charles C.; Rhyne and Rhyne, Washington, D.C.  
 Rome, Dr. Howard P.; World Association of Psychiatrists, Mayo Clinic, Rochester, Minn.  
 Roosa, Robert V.; Brown Brothers, Harriman Co., New York, N.Y.  
 Rubstein, Peter A.; Rubstein Associates, New York.  
 Salisbury, Harrison; New York Times, New York, N.Y.  
 Salter, Leonard M.; Wasserman and Salter, Attorneys, Boston, Mass.  
 Sanford, Terry; Duke University, Durham, N.C.  
 Scheuer, Sidney H.; Scheuer and Co., New York, N.Y.  
 Schachter, Marvin; Volume Merchandise, Inc., Los Angeles, Calif.  
 Schmidt, Robert D.; Central Data Corp., Minneapolis, Minn.  
 Scott, L.W. Jr.; Crose International Houston, Texas.  
 Shipley, Richard; American Casein Co., Burlington, New Jersey.  
 Thompson, Dr. Kenneth W.; International Council for Educational Development, New York, N.Y.  
 Thurston, Raymond L.; former Ambassador, Sarasota, Florida.  
 Tree, Mrs. Marietta, New York, N.Y.  
 Wadsworth, Hon. James J.; Genesco, N.Y.  
 Watson, Thomas, Jr.; IBM, Armonk, New York.  
 Watts, William; Potomac Associates, Washington, D.C.  
 Wiesner, Dr. Jerome B.; Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge, Mass.  
 Wilkin, Eugene; Wilkin Associates, Woodland Hills, California.  
 Woodcock, Leonard; UAW, Detroit, Michigan.  
 York, Dr. Herbert F.; University of California at San Diego.  
 Ziffren, Paul; Attorney, Los Angeles, Calif.

\*\*\*\*\*

After presenting certain documentary evidence for the record, Congressman Ashbrook continued his speech before the House, and we quote:

"As I have pointed out many times, these groups endeavor to promote a basic fraud on the American people. That fraud is the fiction that by selling computers, planning equipment, milling equipment, tooling equipment, geophysical equipment, instruments of all kinds and other vital products which the United States has but the Soviet Union does not, they are not harming us militarily. The chairman of the board of Control Data Corp.,

William C. Norris, for example, indicated that the purpose of selling computers to China is to assist in the exploration and development of oil resources. He goes on to say, 'Surely it is in the best interests of the United States to encourage a major new source of oil supply.'

"Now is it really? Since when is Red China on our side? He further indicated that 'the purpose of our computer that would be sold to the Soviet Union is to process weather data that would be fed into a world-wide forecasting network—from which the United States would benefit a great deal.' Now, really; what guarantee that the Soviet Union will not use these computers for non-peaceful purposes? Absolutely none, but these callous businessmen are not putting their Nation's best interests first. Recall what the Communist philosopher said about capitalists selling the rope to hang themselves.

"Time and time again, I have documented that the Soviet military-industrial complex is just like ours. It is made up of components of the private sector every bit as much as ours is. The same equipment that builds compressors, engines, copper tubing, alloy products which can go into refrigerators and consumer goods, just like in the United States, can also go into missiles, tanks and the war machine.

"Greedy business interests seem bent on promoting a big lie and they become willing accomplices of the radical left when it serves their purpose."... (Unquote).

It is unfortunate that Mr. Ashbrook (even as with Mrs. Thatcher of Britain) failed to dig beneath the surface and expose the CFR and other exclusive groups that make "willing accomplices" of greedy business interests, and of the International Communist organization itself; and that all are but elements in a global conspiracy to establish an all-powerful World Government.

It is regrettable that Treason is not even listed as a campaign issue in 1976—save by a few whom the Media has cancelled out—and that Treason is actually being promoted by those who seek to be our national leader, to lead us deeper into slavery.

-----  
 DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to:  
 DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### GOVERNMENT PLANNERS NEVER QUIT THEY JUST GET REDDER AND REDDER

#### HUMPHREY-JAVITS TRY AGAIN

Aside from those who are actually running for the office of President, Senators Hubert Humphrey and Jake Javits are the two busiest men in the game of politics. They have just introduced a new plan: S. 3300, "A bill to amend the National Labor Relations Act to provide a framework for the establishment by way of collective bargaining, of jointly managed labor-management employee stock ownership trust funds, which meet statutory safeguards."

The idea behind that rather ambiguous title is to make it mandatory for employees to own stock in the corporation by which they are employed. This would be mandatory on the part of both employee and employer, and the terms would be arrived at through collective bargaining.

There are corporations in the United States where employees share the profits; and there are corporations that encourage employees to buy stock in the firm that employs them. These ventures are usually very successful; and are consistent with the free enterprise system; so long as they are free associations. But when Big Brother Government steps in and supervises and makes mandatory such arrangements, then free enterprise will have become that brand of socialism commonly called Fascism!

Don't worry about it in this election year; it has no more chance of passage than the other socialist programs that Humphrey and Javits have proposed this legislative session. We only cite this latest venture that was introduced jointly by the Javits-Humphrey team on April 13, to indicate that the Planners never quit. If one proposal is defeated, they simply do a little editing and rewriting and present the same old proposal under a new name and a new number.

Before the editors of *Barron's* were apprised of this latest Humphrey-Javits socialist manifesto, James Grant wrote a very keen commentary on the subject, noting in the headline that "Hubert Humphrey Has Never

Gotten Over the New Deal." The commentary is important to us because it confirms much of what we have already written in previous *Don Bell Reports*. In case you missed this editorial commentary which appeared on page 7 of *Barron's* issue of April 19, 1976, we quote extensively from James Grant's perceptive paragraphs:

\*\*\*\*\*

...A left indeed thrives this election year. It is the Left of economic planning and federal crusades, of promises, deficits and inflation. Its champion is Senator Hubert H. Humphrey, front runner among those not running for the Democratic Presidential nomination.

The papers are full of the former Vice President. Whatever he says and does matters. In Washington, the health of his bladder is front-page news. He basks in the knowledge that the world, at long last, is seeking him out. "Senator Hubert Humphrey," declared New Jersey State Democratic Chairman James P. Dugan last week, "is the best we have, and we should go with him into the November election." In Pittsburgh this month the Minnesotan held an audience of labor leaders enthralled for an hour; they leapt to their feet and cheered him, chanting "We need Humphrey!" For what it was worth, the hapless George McGovern tendered his own endorsement of Hubert Humphrey last week. "I don't want to see us elect a President," he said, "who's afraid of using the power of the federal government."

...Senator Humphrey, for whom every day is the first day of spring, craves few things more than bestowing one man's money on another. The Great Society, in his view, was never given a chance....No matter. Hope springs eternal for Hubert Humphrey. In May 1975 he introduced a bill to establish a prototype economic planning system in the United States. Last month he cosponsored legislation to guarantee a job to every man, woman and child over the age of 16. He has

said wondrous things. "Frankly," he told a gathering at the American Enterprise Institute for Public Policy Research in Washington, "the farmers ought to have a computer service that gets market prices out to them so they can stay in the marketplace and not be swindled by the grain-trade speculators. That is really needed in this country." A farmer, of course, could always turn on the radio for market reports. That way, he wouldn't be waiting around for the Post Office to deliver the latest government printout.

But Humphrey's ambitions go far beyond the enrichment of farm life. "We all pay for each other," he said recently on the sub-

---

#### FOUR CONGRESSMEN RECAT ONE SENATOR WEASELS

At least four United States Representatives have decided that signing that treasonous Declaration of INTERdependence was not such a good idea, and that they should have read the fine print before endorsing such a document. Apparently reacting to protests from irate constituents, they have told the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia to remove their names.

"I feel I was misled in this matter," said Representative Charles Rose (D-N.C.). "I was led to believe that my signature was requested to reaffirm my commitment to the original Declaration of Independence, upon which this country was founded, and not this Declaration of INTERdependence."

Other Congressmen who told the Council to remove their names include Rep. Goodloe Byron (D-Md.), Rep. John Murphy (D-N.Y.), and Rep. Danial Flood (D-Pa.). A Byron aide admitted that Byron didn't read the document thoroughly and called signing it a mistake. "Primarily I questioned the breach of United States sovereignty," said Byron.

Senator Mark Hatfield, Oregon Republican, did not recant, but he did react. In answer to the letters he had received protesting his action, "including those printed in newspapers and those received in my office," Hatfield wrote a "letter to the editor" that was printed in most Oregon newspapers, including the weeklies. We have a copy of the letter as it appeared in the **Illinois Valley News**, Cave Junction, Oregon. In it he resorts to technicalities in an attempt to justify his support of the Declaration of INTERdependence:

ject of federal aid to New York City.... Last year he and eight Senate colleagues unveiled the Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Bill (S. 1795).... Just last month he and Rep. Augustus F. Hawkins (D-Calif.) introduced the Full Employment and Balanced Growth Act of 1976 (H.R. 50).... It would usher in a new and giddy period in U.S. economic history. It seems to prescribe that monetary and fiscal policy be geared to nothing but the attainment of 3% unemployment....

He (Humphrey) has demanded more government, without let or hindrance, for 30 years. Today he is flushed with the prospect of still bolder collective action. The issue... concerns an observation made by Albert Jay Nock during the early New Deal. "The political liberal," he wrote, "is the most dangerous man in the world to be entrusted with power, for no one knows what he will do with it; and the worst is, that whatever he does, he will persuade himself that it was the divinely appointed thing to be done.... Where, in the name of the social good, would Hubert Humphrey stop?"

(end of extended quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

---

"First," he wrote, "A Declaration of Interdependence is not a government document. It does not carry the authority of law...."

Second, when it calls for a "New World Order," the word "order" means "condition or the prevailing mode of a period." It does not mean a "New World Order," it means a "new world order" (without the capitals).

And finally, Hatfield asserts, 92 Members of the House and 32 Senators did not sign the Declaration of INTERdependence itself. Instead, they signed a statement which read:

"We, the undersigned members of Congress, support the principles embodied in the Declaration of Interdependence of the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia, and urge their study and discussion to promote American policies and initiatives which respond to new global conditions of interdependence."

We don't think Senator Hatfield's defense is worthy of extensive comment. But it is heartening to know that there are Representatives and Senators who still worry about it when constituents protest against their un-American activities.

In the preceding article, there is one glaring oversight; forgivable and understandable, because this is an election year and author James Grant was writing in terms of partisan political perils. However, to place all the blame for dangerous legislation on Hubert Humphrey the Democrat, and not even mention his partner-in-planning Jacob Javits the Republican, is to miss the point and the impact of the Total Conspiracy.

For example: This latest Humphrey-Javits horror—S. 3300—was introduced to the Senate by both Humphrey and Javits, with Javits making the opening presentation. In his opening speech, Javits used some terms that are right out of the Communist Lexicon. To wit, and we quote from the **Congressional Record** of April 13, 1976, page S5594:

"...The theoretical class struggle predicted by Karl Marx is anachronistic, in light of our knowledge of the corporation. Now the time has come to establish in our system a 'peoples' capitalism' thereby truly leveling economic classes...."

"Using the tried and true mechanism of collective bargaining which has served our Nation so well in the past, we are expanding the dynamic framework of mutualized corporate ownership which can form the basis for a 'peoples' capitalism' and put our Nation on a new plateau of economic well-being. This is the first framework of its kind that can be effectively utilized by labor and management...."

Here is a so-called Republican proposing the adoption of a program of Corporate Socialism for the United States, the system that was called Fascism in Italy.

It is true that National Economic Planning began on a serious scale in this country during the Wilson (Democratic) Administration. There was the passage of the Federal Reserve Act; the ratification of the 16th, the Income Tax, Amendment; ratification of the 17th Amendment providing for popular election of U.S. Senators; and the federal authorization of tax-exempt foundations. This National Planning spree led us into World War One, after which a "return to normalcy" preserved the Republic for a decade.

The second grand attempt at National Economic Planning came to be known as The New Deal, again during a Democratic Administration. And this second attempt led to World War Two, after which came a series

of cold wars and wars-to-end-wars, and the Nation has been in a state of emergency ever since.

However, in regard to National Planning, since the end of The New Deal, the roles of the two National Political Parties have been changed: Now the Democrats propose and popularize, while the Republicans dispose and install the plans and programs.

**Example: The Planning, Programming, Budgeting System** was proposed and popularized during the Johnson Administration, but it was not actually installed in the federal government and in the schools until the Nixon—a Republican—Administration.

Another example: **The Regional Governance System** was proposed by the Democrats, as early as the first years of the Roosevelt Administration. But the actual establishment of the system did not come about until 1972, when the Nation was divided into Ten Federal Regions, during the Nixon—Republican Administration.

Yet another example: Democratic Administrations under both Kennedy and Johnson proposed and tried to popularize the idea of friendly relations with Soviet Russia and Communist China. But it was Kissinger during a Republican Administration who "opened the doors" and established the Soviet Union and the Peoples Republic of China as "co-equal" partners in a world fellowship.

You see, the way the real rulers have things planned, we are supposed to think of the Republicans as conservative (the nomination of Goldwater in 1964 and the current campaign of Reagan promote this image); while we are taught to consider the Democrats as liberals (the McGovern nomination in 1972 helped promote this image).

Thus, when the Democrats are in power and propose some new plan or program, people look at it askance and suspect that it is a "Communist scheme" or worse. But, when the Republicans are in power and propose the very same plan or program, the people look upon it as a sign of progress or a "necessary evil."

Consider the current "swine flu" crusade in this context. The idea of National Health Insurance and a Nationalized Health Service similar to that in England, has always been looked upon as a Democratic program. So, if there was a Democrat in the White House today, and if he predicted almost one year



in advance the coming of a great epidemic that might kill millions of people, and if he then proposed a mass inoculation of all of the people of the United States with an as yet undeveloped, untested serum that would cost \$135 million to produce, the people of the United States would immediately suspect that 1) it was a plot to bring in socialized medicine "by the back door", 2) a kind of census to determine how subservient the people had become, 3) a form of behavior control, 4) a Communist plot, 5) or worse.

However, with a Republican in the White House, even though he was not elected, the people are "falling all over themselves" to go along with the program.

Nobody has been told much about this program, but let us consider what has been reported up to this point in time:

At the end of a long forced march, which is a thoroughly exhausting experience, four Fort Dix soldiers contracted influenza and one died. Someone is said to have examined the victim, and suggested that this was very similar to the so-called "Spanish Flu" that ravaged the world back in 1918, 1919. Some unidentified person gave it the name "swine flu"—knowing the reputation given swine by a certain ethnic group, the name given the influenza might be a give-away.

Historical note: The Spanish Flu was not directly responsible for all those deaths. The victims of 1918-1919 actually died of pneumonia and other ailments while convalescing, because there were no "wonder drugs" to combat such diseases at that time, plus the fact that this was something new to the world and nobody seemed to know how to fight the epidemic.

When it was proposed that everybody be inoculated against this predicted killer, the World Health Organization pooh-poohed the idea all the way from Geneva, and most State Health Departments rejected the plan. But, within 24 hours all had changed their minds and endorsed the plan. Even Switzerland took measures, and WHO said "it was impossible to predict whether the disease would spread" but still alerted its 95 influenza centers throughout the world to be on the lookout for "swine flu."

Rep. Paul Rogers (D-Fla.) was responsible for introducing the legislation that granted the \$135 million for developing the mass immunization program. Speaking while on a visit to his home base in the Palm Beaches, Rogers admitted that nobody really knew

whether there would be any swine flu epidemic. But, he reasoned, "what if there was an epidemic and we were not prepared for it?"

A note that may be pertinent: John Davison Rockefeller, Jr. was responsible for the creation of the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research in 1901 and began to collect drug and pharmaceutical companies along with oil wells and foundations. Only the Rockefellers would know what hold they have on the drug producers. But, soon after President Ford launched the Swine Flu Crusade, Nelson Rockefeller let it be known that he would be available if Jerry wanted him as a running-mate in November.

But, back to our original theme: Because a supposed "conservative" is in the White House, the Great Majority hails the swine flu crusade and praises Ford for "taking care of all of us." However, if there were an alleged "liberal" in the White House, what think ye the consensus would be?

One more current outrage: The United States Supreme Court has revoked the 4th Amendment to the Constitution where agents of the Internal Revenue Service are concerned. This is the Amendment which protects all citizens from "unreasonable searches and seizures." But now an IRS agent needs no warrant before entering your home or office to seize papers and private documents. He can also demand that your bank, without any prior notice, must hand over all your records—the bank being forced to keep a complete record of all transactions passing through their hands.

If a "liberal" Court had rendered such a decision, there would be weeping and wailing and real resistance before the people would accept such a decision as "the law of the land." However, presently we have a "conservative" collection of jurists. So, the protests are minimal and people accept a patently unconstitutional decision.

As we said, Democrats (Liberals) propose and Republicans (Conservatives) dispose. Eventually, of course, they become political bedfellows (as with Humphrey and Javits). And that's when we need a new Party and a new broom.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write to: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida

### COMPLETING THE CONQUEST OF A CONTINENT

#### KISSINGER'S WAR OF ATTRITION AGAINST RHODESIAN WHITES

In the opinion of Christian patriots, respect for the incumbent Federal Administration must have sunk to an all-time low on April 27, 1976. That was the day when the U.S. Secretary of State spoke in Lusaka, Zambia, announcing a new American policy toward southern Africa. He told the government of Rhodesia that it would face "unrelenting U.S. opposition," that "massive discouragement" would include an economic boycott which would include the purchase of needed chrome, a warning to all American travelers to "shun Rhodesia," a request that all U.S. citizens now in Rhodesia "come home," and a promise of tripled aid and assistance to all enemies of the current Rhodesian regime who might suffer hardships because of their opposition to that regime.

The text of Kissinger's speech took up almost all of page 16 of the April 28th issue of *The New York Times*, but a condensation appeared in *The Wall Street Journal* of the same date, and Kissinger's specific pledges were listed. We quote:

"—Strong support for a British plan that would transfer political power to blacks within two years....

—Repeal of the Byrd amendment. This refers to a U.S. law that lets Americans buy chrome and other materials from Rhodesia despite a U.N. boycott. Mr. Kissinger said the Ford administration will seek repeal, something it has long favored but never sought strenuously.

—Aid to Mozambique.... He also promised unspecified assistance to other nations that have suffered because they closed their frontiers with Rhodesia....

"Turning to Namibia, a U.N. mandated territory formerly known as South West Africa, the Secretary also promised American aid for the establishment of majority rule there. It is currently managed by South Africa....

"Predictably, the Secretary had less to say about South Africa itself. He repeated a call

for faster progress toward racial equality and said the 'institutionalized separation of the races must end.'...Mr. Kissinger warned white rulers to 'heed the warning signals of the past two years' and end the practice before violent consequences result. 'The U.S. will exercise all its efforts in that direction,' he said."

(End of quotes from *Wall Street Journal*)

In short, Kissinger declared a full-scale war of attrition against the indigenous white inhabitants of South Africa, the last part of that dark continent that has not yet been restructured for the benefit of the world's monopoly capitalists. The controlled media would have us believe that Kissinger's new policy is designed to combat the Communist expansion in Africa; but it is really part and parcel of the same plot. It was Henry Kissinger who wrote: "If the West can be humiliated over a period of time, the new nations (of Africa), whatever their moral preference, will consider Communism the wave of the future....No amount of economic assistance will avail against the conviction that the West is doomed." (From "The Necessity for Choice," by Henry Kissinger, published in 1961).

It should be emphasized that Henry Kissinger, no matter what his position or title, is an agent of the Monopoly Capitalists; and the Soviet Union is the supreme example of monopoly capitalism at work.

But, before intelligent comment is possible, we need a brief historical review:

Before World War I Africa might have been considered a wholly-owned subsidiary of Europe, with the exception of the one State of Liberia which was founded in 1821 by the American Colonization Society for the resettlement of freed American slaves. In the early 20th century. Liberia was the poorest, most miserable part of all explored Africa, because its government was all-black and no white leadership was permitted. In 1920, the Firestone Rubber Co. made substantial investments in the country; and during World

War II the U.S. Government poured money into the tiny country in exchange for military and naval bases. But Liberia remains poor and miserable, because its rulers have always been all-black. (When we speak of Africa in this connection, we are not including the Arab, Moslem and Coptic nations of North Africa. They are only African by geography. Their religion, culture, history and racial composition—as well as their anti-Zionism—make these countries part of the Middle East.)

World War II was fought, in part, to make the world safe for Communist enslavement of East Europe and Northeast Asia, and for Communist expansion and coercion in the rest of the world, especially the rest of Asia and all of Africa. World War II also made the world safe for the reconstruction of Europe and Japan, and for the development of the underdeveloped areas of the world by the Monopoly Capitalists, who would use American foreign aid and assistance monies for these purposes.

Along with this crusade to develop the world came a movement for self-government in Africa. Surprisingly, most of the colonial powers gave in without much of a struggle. France and Belgium tried to hold out, as did Spain and Portugal. So there were wars of attrition or bloodshed in Algeria, Madagascar, Kenya, Zanzibar and the Congo. But the real bloodshed and massacres did not begin until after the European nations had capitulated and permitted the natives to take control. In the one year of 1966, in the new African states there were seven military takeovers, two bloody army coups, a tribal massacre, 100,000 civilian dead and a million refugees; this according to the **San Francisco Examiner** of Jan. 8, 1967. The **New York Times** of June 14, 1970 reported that in the forty new states in Africa, there had been thirty military coups since 1960, and Dahomey and Burundi had had eight coups each.

Political and military coups, tribal feuds and massacres (it's called genocide), and almost unending civil wars; this is the record of self-government in darkest Africa. Then comes the diplomatic pattern that was probably planned before any new African nation was formed; planned by the elitists who mean to take control of all natural resources in Africa, not by the black natives:

When a tribal clique or political caucus gets control of a country, it begins to play the

East against the West. But, having removed all whites from political control, and having made the carrying on of business and commerce almost impossible, and the growth of heavy industry totally impossible; then the new black leaders have no choice but to **ask whites to return and run things for them**, to prevent total collapse of the new nation.

And this is what the monopoly capitalists have expected, and what they are waiting for. They can move in and take over almost on their own terms. Of course, they need a World Government and a World Police Force to protect their interests. They're working on that.

To the above pattern, there were two important exceptions; South Africa and Rhodesia. South Africa's development parallels that of the United States in many ways. The original settlers were Protestants from Northern Europe who brought their families with them. The Boers began settling in that part of Africa as early as 1652. Then came the British and eventually the shameful Boer War when "Perfidious Albion" took over. But what the Dutch settlers lost on the Battlefield, they later won at the ballot box. While the European colonial nations were retreating and giving the land back to the blacks, South Africa voted to cease being an appendage to Britain, and became an independent republic in its own right. It has prospered, but there is a weakness that may prove fatal: Harry Oppenheimer is to South Africa what the Rothschilds are to Europe and what the Rockefellers are to the United States. And these three financial dynasties are cooperating, collaborating and consolidating their forces on a world-wide scale.

An ominous article appeared in the **South African Financial Gazette** last March 19th. We quote parts of the article:

\* \* \* \* \*

The reason behind the fall in South African gold shares in Europe is uncertainty about the future of Southern Africa. Gold, by contrast, is holding up because people are not sure how well the mines would be run by insurgents. The mood towards the Republic has thus veered sharply since the fall of Angola to Cuban-led Communist forces. It is assumed that it is only a matter of time before both Rhodesia and South West Africa go the way of Angola.... As week succeeds week, the speed of change in Southern Africa never ceases to surprise people in this part of the world. The pessimists on Rhode-

sia, for instance, have long been a tiny minority; that is no longer the case, however, for there would be absolutely no support given to Rhodesia from the outside world in the event of a major guerrilla war. Without such support, it tends to be assumed here, the Rhodesian Government would be unable to sustain a long conflict.... There is no questioning the will of South Africans to fight for their future; it is simply presumed that they would not be able to win a knockdown, decade-long battle against overwhelming forces backed by the Soviet Navy.

(end of quote)

\* \* \* \* \*

From the tone of the preceding article, and from the words of Henry Kissinger, it would appear that the Secret Government of the United States and the Central Government of the Soviet Union are working hand-in-hand—with Soviet supplied troops (Cubans) and American supplied money—to destroy the Government of Rhodesia, and eventually the Government of the Republic of South Africa. In fact, the eminent journalist Douglas Reed said as much in slightly different words back in the early 'fifties when he observed that the "actual aims of American high policy and of the Communist empire are not separate or opposite, but the same."

The truth of this statement began to be apparent when Cubans were sent in to conquer Angola and establish it as a base for future attacks on Rhodesia, South-West Africa and South Africa. Now, with Communist Cuba supplying the manpower and "capitalist America" supplying the money power, the White Rhodesians are to be slaughtered or driven from the land in which they were born, land which they developed, and land to which they brought peace and prosperity—until they got in the way of the New World Developers.

Back in the days when Africa was being decolonized and democracy installed (majority rule is democracy), South Africa became an independent republic. But Rhodesia was to suffer the same fate as the forty-odd newly established mini-states in Africa. However, having watched the murder or disestablishment of the whites in Kenya, of some 75,000 whites in Northern Rhodesia (now Zambia), and the fate of whites in surrounding areas; the 220,000 white Southern Rhodesians seceded from Britain, asserted their independence and did in 1970 exactly what the United States of America did in 1776:

declared themselves to be a free and independent republic.

Rhodesia defied the "Developers," and did its own developing, despite U.N. sanctions and economic boycotts. It has survived, and prospered and maintained peace and a stable government despite external pressure. As the saying goes, the blacks in Rhodesia "never had it so good."

Milton Friedman is anti-Keynesian and pro-free enterprise, yet suspect because he is a columnist for *Newsweek*, a CFR-slanted propaganda dispenser. Yet what Friedman says about Rhodesia does not agree with what Kissinger says about Rhodesia. In his May 3rd column, Friedman writes:

"Of the 49 countries in Africa, fifteen are under direct military rule and 29 have one-party civilian governments. Only five have multiparty political systems—the Republic of South Africa, Rhodesia, Botswana, Gambia and Mauritius."

This is a mild way of saying that fifteen countries are military dictatorships, twenty-nine are civilian dictatorships, and five are republics and/or democracies.

Friedman says of Rhodesia and South Africa that "both provide a larger measure of freedom and affluence for all their residents—black and white—than most other countries of Africa. Both would be great prizes for the Soviets—and our official policy appears well designed to assure that the Soviets succeed in following up their victory in Angola through the use of Cuban troops by similar take-overs in Rhodesia and South Africa." (This was written before Kissinger made his speech in Zambia—Ed.)

Friedman's closing paragraphs are worth repeating:

\* \* \* \* \*

The external pressures against Rhodesia arise from its unwillingness to grant "majority rule" within a definite and brief timetable. Whatever the merits or demerits of "majority rule" as an abstract principle, the imposition of sanctions against Rhodesia on this ground is a striking example of a double standard. The other former African colonies of Britain that were granted independence without question and without sanctions do not have anything approximating what Americans regard as majority rule. They have a minority rule by a black elite that controls the one party permitted to exist. If the elite minority in Rhodesia had

happened to be black instead of white, Britain would have rushed to grant them independence and provide "development assistance."

"Majority rule" for Rhodesia today is a euphemism for a black-minority government, which would almost surely mean both the eviction or exodus of most of the whites and also a drastically lower level of living and of opportunity for the masses of black Rhodesians. That, in any event, has been the typical experience in Africa—most recently in Mozambique....

Rhodesia has a freer press, a more democratic form of government, a greater sympathy with Western ideals than most if not all of the states of Black Africa. Yet we play straight into the hands of our Communist enemies by imposing sanctions on it! The Minister of Justice of Rhodesia cannot get a visa to visit the U.S.—yet we welcome the ministers of the Gulag Archipelago with open arms. James Burnham had the right phrase for it: suicide of the West.

\*\*\*\*\*

As we were completing this newsletter word came that Kissinger, while in Zaire, had been eating too much pork and had come down, not with swine flu, but with gastroenteritis. We wondered if that might have been a typographical error and should have been spelled **Castro**-enteritis. Because the story behind those Cuban troops that were sent to Angola, and perhaps later to Rhodesia, is an interesting one.

People in the United States are never told that there is more racial discrimination in Soviet Russia, Socialist Israel and Communist Cuba than there ever has been in the United States. In Cuba, for example, there are the Cubans, descendants of European colonists; and there are Afro-Cubans, descendants of slaves. When Castro sent those soldiers to Angola, he sent Afro-Cubans, commanded by Afro-Cuban officers. Later, when Angola had been secured for the Communists, Castro sent the families of those Afro-Cuban soldiers to join them in Africa, and establish homes in Africa.

Remember Eldridge Cleaver, the Black Panther leader who was engaged in that shoot-out with the Oakland police in 1968, and who fled to Cuba, remained an exile in Communist countries for seven years, then voluntarily surrendered to federal authorities last November and is now in a California prison? Evidently he prefers being in jail

in the United States than being at large in a Communist country. There seems to be a considerable amount of factual information in a page, "My Turn," which he wrote for **Newsweek** of May 3. He says "The White racist Castro dictatorship is more insidious and dangerous for black people than is the white racist regime of South Africa." He quotes an Afro-Cuban Captain who said that by sending militant young black officers off to fight in Africa, Castro kills two birds with one stone: (1) he gets rid of an explosive element capable of causing him trouble at home; (2) he impresses black Cubans that he is a fighter for black people's rights, thus quelling opposition to his rule amongst blacks.

According to Cleaver, Castro has been sending Afro-Cubans to Africa to fight wars of liberation ever since he came to power in Cuba. They were there to help destroy the short-lived regime of Moïse Tshombe, they helped set up every Communist dictatorship in Africa. It became public knowledge in the United States only when it was learned that fresh Cuban troops were being sent to Angola.

So all is not peace and serenity within the ranks of International Communism. People are beginning to realize that when Communists are sent to "liberate" people, it is the "lesser brethren" that are sent to fight and die. The "elite" stay at home and live as monopoly capitalists are expected to live.

As for United States foreign policy, Wilmut Robertson summed it up expertly in his book **The Dispossessed Majority**: "A denationalized foreign policy has many heads and hearts, but no soul. It supports imperialism in one part of the world and opposes it in another. It upholds democratic principles in some areas and violates them in others. It gives money and arms to anti-American regimes and boycotts pro-American governments. It demands total opposition to Russian aggression in the Middle East, but tolerates it ninety miles from Florida. If there is any doubt who is and who is not running America, one has only to count the disasters inflicted upon the Majority since the day it lost control of American foreign relations.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all  
orders, correspondence and inquiries to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### MAKING THE WORLD SAFE FOR MONOPOLY CAPITALISM

#### CONGRESSIONAL PROTESTS

Representative Steven Symms and 29 of his Congressional colleagues are deeply concerned over the State Department's lack of interest in the fact that our southern neighbor, Mexico, is being taken over by Marxists. "We made contact with the Mexican desk at the State Department," said Symms; "an air of studied unconcern was detected. Therefore, the question arises, is Secretary Kissinger aware of these developments? If he is, has he spoken to President Ford about them? Or is all this taking place with the approval of Secretary Kissinger?" ...

Getting no response from the State Department, the 30 Congressmen addressed the following letter to the President, "in order that he be aware of our concern":

\*\*\*\*\*

Washington, D.C., May 5, 1976

Hon. Gerald R. Ford  
President of the United States  
The White House  
Washington, D.C.

Dear Mr. President:

Surely you must agree that the development of a Cuban or Chilean "road to Socialism" in neighboring Mexico would pose a tremendous danger to the United States. However, it is not evident whether our Secretary of State, Dr. Henry Kissinger, has troubled to inform you of the situation existing in Mexico, and its grave implications for our national security.

Within the past year, long strides toward the imposition of a Communist regime have been taken by Mexican President Luis Echeverria, who appears to be making himself acceptable to Moscow and Havana.

Mexican newspapers and magazines are filled with accounts of insecurity, unrest, and violence resulting from a broadfront attack upon private property in all forms. Officially tolerated land seizures are widespread. Compulsory textbook changes are intended to indoctrinate young Mexicans

with Castroite propaganda. An amnesty has been proposed which would release hardened Communist cadres from prison and allow them to enter the government.

Mexico is in turmoil over these changes which are being imposed from above, and which are inspired by a large group of foreign Communists and Marxists who presently advise President Echeverria. They include such notorious Chileans as the former Foreign Minister, Clodomiro Almeida, the former Minister of Economics, Pedro Vuskovic, and the head of the far-left Socialist Party, Carlos Altamirano.

The popular Mexican magazine *Impacto*, describing these events in its April 29 issue, says, "For several months there have been mobilized 'brigades of parachutists,' invaders of small farms, flying columns which are transported by truck, to fall upon rural properties.... Of course, they carry arms and are affiliated with organizations which count on the sympathy of the authorities." The picture is one of cynical terrorism against small property owners....

(We emphasize) the grave danger that would be posed by a hostile Marxist state across our virtually unguarded fifteen-hundred mile southern border. Under these circumstances, we believe it is very important to determine whether or not the Department of State, under the direction of Dr. Henry Kissinger, has seen fit to inform you of this problem. Certainly there has been no effort to inform us, or the public. Has Dr. Kissinger made known to President Echeverria the natural concern of the United States which has actions have caused? There is apparent indifference to this most serious problem.

Your timely attention to this matter will be greatly appreciated. Sincerely,

Don Young, Richard H. Ichord, George Hansen, John Ashbrook, Ron Paul, Joe S. Waggoner, Jr., Goodloe Byron, Tim Lee Carter, John B. Conlan, Mendel J. Davis, Bob Bauman, Sam Devine, Gene Snyder, William L. Dickinson, Albert

W. Johnson, Larry P. McDonald, Dan Daniel, Del Clawson, Steve Symms, Trent Lott, Marjorie S. Holt, Philip M. Crane, Robin Beard, Bill Nichols, Chuck Grassley, Robert Lagomarsino, Bo Ginn, James M. Collins, Floyd Spence, John J. Flynt.

\*\*\*\*\*

Hon. Marjorie Holt, one of the thirty who signed this letter to the President, wanted to register her objection to another matter as well: the way Kissinger had represented the United States in his recent diplomatic mission to Africa. His unconcern over the Communization of Mexico was matched by his concern for the Communization of the ministates of Northern Africa, and his hostile remarks about Rhodesia and South Africa. All of these actions seemed to favor America's enemies at the expense of her few remaining friends. She wanted to be "on the record" on the subject; so Rep. Holt had the following published in the **Congressional Record** of May 6, 1976 (p. E 2400):

\*\*\*\*\*

Mr. Speaker, the news reports about Secretary of State Kissinger's declarations of American policy on Africa are certainly disquieting to some of us, to say the very least. From all accounts I have read, it appears as though Kissinger is fishing in very murky waters, where perhaps it would be better not to fish, and is promising to send possibly hundreds of millions of American tax dollars to very questionable African countries.

I am absolutely outraged that the Secretary of State has offered \$12.5 million to Mozambique, a country which found release from colonialism only to plunge into a Communist slave state. All land in Mozambique has been nationalized, people are forced to labor in collectives without pay, thousands have been incarcerated in "re-education centers" to be tormented by cruel mind-bending.

Mr. Speaker, if this Congress is sincerely interested in human rights, as it has professed on many occasions, we will not appropriate a single dime for this African outpost of the Soviet empire.

In the same Lusaka speech in which the Secretary promised aid to Mozambique, he also promised to "triple our support for development programs in southern and central Africa over the next two years." I can tell you that the people of my congressional

district are not interested in sending many millions of their tax dollars to the countries that have been offered this aid. Most of them are dictatorships of one form or another. Most are very questionable in terms of whether they would ever become stable allies of the United States....

But I promise this: I will never vote to support them with American tax dollars.

\*\*\*\*\*

The resentment and opposition to American foreign policy is not a domestic phenomenon in any sense. Some of our best friends are beginning to despair of our ever regaining our senses and acting like a great nation should when dealing with other nations. An example comes to us from the Australian press. Vice President Nelson Rockefeller went on a world tour in March and April, visited Australia in the first week of April. That event was the subject of an editorial which appeared in the **Australian News Weekly** of April 7. Here are excerpts:

\*\*\*\*\*

The visit of the American Vice-President, Mr. Nelson Rockefeller, has come and gone with the anticipated outbreak of nasty violence....Mr. Rockefeller is not one of this newspaper's favorite Americans. The fraudulent policy of *detente*, which has prevailed in the Kissinger era, cannot be dissociated from the financial pressure brought on the U.S. government by great American banking institutions, including the Rockefeller controlled Chase Manhattan Bank. They have supported *detente*, regardless of security risks, to expand profitable trade with the Soviet.

Mr. Rockefeller's "gift" of \$50,000 to Dr. Kissinger—to demonstrate the personal regard in which he held the man who later became Secretary of State—did not add to the general health of the American political system.

The ceremonial aspects of the visit placed a desirable emphasis on the overwhelming wish of the Australian people for close association with the United States....Yet, once again, the rhetoric which covered the visit may do a signal disservice to the cause of Australian security...."Wishing," as President Lyndon Johnson pointed out in one of his more significant Australian speeches, "won't necessarily make it so."

We are fools if we overlook the fact that, however much we want the United States to



recover its nerve and to be faithful to its allies, we can do nothing about it. As to fidelity, the record in South Vietnam, Israel and Angola is only too clear and too recent.

Most recently in Angola, there can be little doubt that the United States, however unofficially, gave the South Africans the 'nod' to try to save the Unita forces; and then, when the Soviet made the going too tough, it left the South Africans hanging at the end of a noose. That sort of thing can happen to the ally of any one of the Great Powers, not excluding Australia....

\*\*\*\*\*

Incidentally, that comment concerning the double-cross of South Africa is confirmed in a negative way by South African Prime Minister John Vorster. Interviewed by the senior editor of **Newsweek**, Arnaud de Borchgrave, the following series of questions and answers appeared in the current (May 17) issue of the weekly, on page 53, under the heading, "I Won't Call You a Liar":

"Q. Would it be accurate to say that the U.S. solicited South Africa's help to turn the tide against the Russians and Cubans in Angola last fall?"

"A....If you are making the statement, I won't call you a liar."

"Q. Would it also be accurate to say you received a green light from Kissinger for a military operation in Angola and that at least six moderate Black African presidents had given you their blessings for the same operation?"

"A. If you say that of your own accord, I will not call you a liar."

"Q. Were you, in other words, ditched in midstream by Washington?"

"A. I am not prepared to discuss it, but remember that your own Congress was also involved in the ditching of the pro-Western African (forces in Angola)."

### THE PERFIDIOUS PARADOX

Here is a situation that seems incongruous, ambiguous, almost unexplainable:

**First.** The State Department under Henry Kissinger tolerates the expansion of Communism in Mexico, Panama, and other Latin American neighbors; promotes the advance of Communism in Africa; extends favored nation treatment to Russia and the Soviet Satellites. And yet:

**Second.** Monopoly capitalists are rushing to invest money and build plants in Communist countries, knowing that they face the danger

of the nationalization of industries and the confiscation of their investments and physical properties by some petty dictator. This is especially true in Latin America and in Black Africa. Indeed, it does seem that the monopoly capitalists are eagerly selling the rope with which they are to be hanged.

Of course, words are spoken in an attempt to deny that Communism is being promoted by American-based interests. But here is a case where actions speak much louder than words. Witness the fact that the Rockefeller family has been very busy industrializing Russia and the Soviet Satellites, and in "developing" Latin America and Black Africa. Yet, upon returning to the United States and prior to flying to Italy to inspect earthquake devastation, Nelson Rockefeller spoke at the International Press Institute's annual convention, which was held this year in Philadelphia. There he told the 245 assembled journalists that "a continuing attempt is underway to organize the world into a new empire in which the Soviet sun never sets."

"This new form of imperialism," he said, "involves ideological, diplomatic, economic, financial, political and military structures and relationships importantly dominated and directed from Moscow," He then said "a positive and far closer partnership of the independent nations of the world would be needed to oppose the Soviet's expansionist thrust. The independent nations must work together in the common interest."

In other words, the way to defeat Communism is to promote Interdependence!

We find an echo of this same concept in the words of President Ford. He issued a Presidential Proclamation naming this week (beginning May 16, 1976) as **World Trade Week**. The second paragraph of that proclamation begins:

"The patriots who declared independence in 1776 set the United States on the path to leadership in the interdependent world of 1976." (Emphasis added.)

The theme of this World Trade Week might well be expressed in these words: The best way to whip the Commies is to join 'em in an interdependent world. So, promote trade with the Soviet and promote aid to all Soviet Satellites.

Controversial columnist Jack Anderson opted to echo Nelson Rockefeller in the former's mind-bending effort of May 13. Said Anderson:

"It is a grim historical fact that the Soviets, who profess to be leading a world crusade against imperialism, are spreading the imperialism they cry so loudly against. It is a new, insidious form of imperialism which imposes Soviet tyranny upon nations in the name of peoples democracies. This new imperialism is being carried into Southeast Asia, South America, Africa and the Middle East not by Soviets bearing arms but by Soviets bearing gifts."

True enough. But who supplies the Soviets with those gifts they give to others? This question Anderson and Rockefeller both choose to ignore.

But there is the other question: If the Monopoly Capitalists know that their investments are risky and apt to be appropriated by some petty black dictator, why are they so anxious to make enormous investments in such a country?

Before answering the question, let's establish the fact that such investments are being made. And here we use as our witness the business and finance section of **The New York Times** of Sunday, May 9:

American-based companies and investors have \$3.68 billion worth of assets in Africa, and almost two-thirds of that is in the so-called "developing countries." Says the NYT: "American companies have more than \$2.2 billion worth of assets in the developing nations of Africa, engage in more trade with them than with South Africa and Rhodesia combined."

Now, investments in South Africa and in Rhodesia would be called safe investments. The governments are trustworthy and stable. (At least they were before Kissinger's last visit to Darkest Africa.) This is not true of the other nations of Africa, where investments are admittedly risky. And yet:

Socialistic countries like Tanzania, Mozambique, now Angola, are hostile to foreign investors (yet we give \$12.5 million to Mozambique because it borders on Rhodesia.) In Zambia and Zaire the governments are about to nationalize their mines but are willing to let foreign companies do the mining for them. Ghana and Nigeria also want government control over all foreign investments "but this has not deterred Kaiser aluminum from expanding its bauxite operation in Ghana.

"Some of the more radical countries," says the NYTimes, "are showing new interest in

attracting foreign investment. Sierre Leone recently persuaded Bethlehem Steel and the Nord Resources Corporation to invest \$28 million in developing titanium deposits. Mauritania is trying to attract outside investment again after taking over foreign-owned mines, while Reynolds Metals and Kaiser Aluminum continue to run their bauxite plants in highly socialistic Guinea."

And so on down the line, country after country, and multinational corporation after multinational corporation. Some 350 American-based companies have subsidiaries in Africa. "Much secrecy—both corporate and governmental—cloaks the size of individual investments," says the NYTimes.

But here's the point: Investments are safe only in South Africa and Rhodesia. Investments are apt to be confiscated at a coup's notice in any other country in Africa. And yet, investors continue to invest.

Why?

Because they can't lose. You and I—the taxpayers of America—guarantee those investments. There is the "government-backed Overseas Private Investment Corporation (OPIC)—which insures foreign investments against expropriation," says the NYTimes. Furthermore, while in Africa, Kissinger proposed the establishment of a new international resources bank, and:

"He suggested that the new bank would guarantee private companies against nationalization by radical African governments and would offer protection to developing nations against exploitation by private business interests." In other words, the American taxpayer will guarantee the developer against expropriation and will at the same time guarantee the developing nation against business exploitation!

So, you see, the Monopoly Capitalist is insured against loss, by little old you and me, the taxpayers. Furthermore, when we speak of Monopoly Capitalism, we should understand that Soviet Russia is the product of Monopoly Capitalism, and its largest and best operated institution.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber, except overseas airmail. Subscription rate: \$24 per year. Extra copies 10¢ each. Please address all orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE INTERLOCKING NETWORK OF WORLD AUTHORITIES

#### A NEW WORLD ECONOMIC ORDER

It is significant that Philadelphia, "the city of brotherly love," has become the focal point of the drive to create a New World Order. Meeting place of the first Continental Congress in 1774, site of the signing of the Declaration of Independence in 1776, birthplace of the Constitution in 1787, Capital of the United States from 1790 to 1800, Philadelphia was chosen in this generation to become the site of the signing of a Declaration of INTERdependence. It was here that John F. Kennedy, the 35th President of the United States and fourth to be assassinated, first enunciated the principles of interdependence as the basis of the foreign policy which would be pursued by the "New Frontier." When the text of a "Declaration of Interdependence" was written by Henry Steele Commager and signed by the 124 "Members of Congress for Peace Through Law," in person or by proxy, Philadelphia was chosen as the place for the ceremony. And taking the place of the Continental Congress of 1776 was the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia.

This spurious, copyrighted document declared that "now we must join others to bring forth a new world order" because, among other reasons, "all people are part of one global community, dependent on one body of resources, bound together by the ties of a common humanity and associated in a common adventure on the planet Earth."

Here is a significant historical repetition: The French government of 1776 aided the new United States greatly in the struggle for independence. And now, 200 years later, the French government seeks to aid those who are striving for interdependence. French President Valéry Giscard d'Estaing, who came to the United States for the primary purpose of selling an airplane and a travel service, addressed the Congress of the United States and then went to Philadelphia as guest of the World Affairs Council and there "proposed creation of 'a new world economic order' which he said would help open the way to a more stable, more peace-

ful world."

"It is imperative for us to strive to stand together," he said. "The countries of the world today are **interdependent**." ...

We are now being told by the professional opinion molders that an **economic** one world must precede or supersede a **political** one world. This "new world economic order" is the dominant theme. And how this economic world order would be married to the political world order was the subject of an article recently published in a number of metropolitan dailies.

David W. Ewing is a member of the faculty of the Harvard Business School, which is a kind of recruiting depot for the Rockefeller interests. And Ewing is one of those professional opinion molders whose chief assignment is the winning of friends and the influencing of people in behalf of the multinational corporations. And Ewing's latest article may be a prediction of things to come. It should be recalled that the Rockefellers bought and paid for the land and the buildings which house the United Nations Organization in New York City. Bearing this in mind, please read the following article; we are quoting from the San Francisco Examiner of April 23, 1976:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### WHY NOT OPEN THE UNITED NATIONS TO MULTINATIONAL CORPORATIONS?

By David W. Ewing

When the United Nations was conceived in San Francisco 31 years ago, it was the hope of the world. Today it is the world's greatest disappointment. Many people regard it as an ineffectual debating society. What is the trouble with the UN? The main trouble with the UN is that it doesn't represent many powerful people who know how to meet the world's economic needs. It represents the politicians of the world, and that is important—but politics is not where all the action is today. Much of the action now is industrial. The world is being transformed

not so much by diplomats, legislators, and solons as by businessmen and technologists. And if ignorance paid dividends, most delegates to the UN would be wealthy because of what they don't know about business and technology.

To breathe new life into the UN why not admit delegates from the great economic powers of the world? Delegations from multinational corporations like Exxon, General Motors, IBM, Unilever, Hitachi, and Bayer should sit with delegations from Washington, London, Berlin, and Tokyo. In short, the UN should represent the world's business honchos as well as the political honchos.

When the UN charter was drawn up after World War II, the term "multinational corporation" was unknown. Multinational corporations as we know them today had not been born. But today the first generation of economic prodigies has grown up. Multinationals like Exxon and General Motors have greater annual sales than the gross national products of Austria, Turkey, Norway, Portugal, Peru, Egypt, Algeria, and scores of other nations. Among the world's 100 biggest economic units, multinational firms outnumber nations 54 to 46. Multinational companies account for more than one-fifth of the world's trade. The top 500 U.S. industrial corporations and the 300 largest foreign companies have assets of \$1.26 trillion, and they employ well in excess of 30 million employees. They are everywhere. Holiday Inns and Pepsi-Cola bottling plants in Moscow. A Singer sewing machine plant in Poland. Avis and Hertz competing in Frankfurt. Sears Roebuck in many Latin American countries. Fairchild Camera, Texas Instruments, and Motorola in Hong Kong. Sony in San Diego.

In contrast to the fast-growing multinationals, nations seem to be losing their grip. They are giving up control over important international flows of people, material, money, and technological ideas. According to Professor C.P. Kindleberger of Massachusetts Institute of Technology, "The nation-state is just about through as an economic unit."

But the multinationals don't have geographical territories, as nations do. Doesn't this rule them out in a body like the UN?

It should be remembered that other organizations don't always insist that delegates represent territories. Political conventions have delegates-at-large in addition to those

who represent certain states, districts, or counties. The reasoning is that it is good for some delegates to consider the interests of the party as a whole and not be tied down to local interests and constituencies. This for the United Nations, too. In fact, delegations from multinational corporations might counteract a severe failing of the United Nations. Because of their worldwide 'constituencies,' multinationals would be more interested in the global economy than in the selfish interests of particular nations.

For example, Unilever, a giant manufacturer of food and chemical products has headquarters in London and Amsterdam. But it must be concerned about peaceful trade and development throughout the world rather with the interests of the English and Dutch alone. It manufactures and sells in nearly 60 countries.

Delegates from multinationals would not be interested in killing people — their companies' customers. They would be concerned instead with everyday things like food, fuel, fashion, and appliances. The multinationals wouldn't see much point in the world spending \$200 billion a year in armaments to "protect" a global population much of which earns less than \$100 per year per person.

Critics of multinational corporations say the corpocrats are in cahoots with the military and will sell armaments to any country where they can make a profit. But for some time now only businessmen in defense contracting, a tiny portion of the whole, have had any interest in military adventures. Multinational firms have played little or no part in the 65 armed conflicts that occurred since World War II.

Are businessmen too mercenary for a great body like the UN? Numerous diplomats say business types don't have the smarts for government work. In reality, a large corporation is a "minigovernment" of its own. It does not just pump oil or mine copper or sell toiletries. Kaiser, Eastman Kodak, and many other companies created and manage imaginative medical programs. IBM runs country clubs. Reynolds Tobacco has chaplains on its staff.

But the main point is that the world's problems are not what they used to be. The big issues are no longer the British Empire, white supremacy, religion, national alliances, or even communism.

The burning questions are:

How many people in the world will eat tomorrow? Where will our energy come from? Can inflation be contained? Can whole countries be saved from bankruptcy?

If the UN is going to come to grips with problems like these, it should consider opening its doors to the multinationals.

(end of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

This is neither the time nor the place to point out the glaring inconsistencies or to refute the erroneous statements contained in this propaganda piece. It is sufficient to simplify by declaring that this is an appeal for the establishment of Corporate Socialism on a worldwide scale.

More importantly: This is the kind of a New World Order that the Rockefeller-Rothschild Monopoly Capitalists are seeking to establish in our generation. And they haven't far to go before they will have reached their goal. Already there are established certain international organizations that function as world authorities in their particular spheres of activity. Some are attached to the UN, as are the International Monetary Fund and the International Bank for Reconstruction and Development (World Bank). Other organizations act as power blocs functioning in specialized areas of the world. There is the Bilderberger Group which is financed by the Rockefellers and the Rothschilds and run in their behalf by Prince Bernhard of The Netherlands. This organization determines policies for the Western Nations that are associated with NATO. Currently under a cloud because Prince Bernhard was accused of taking a bribe in the Lockheed disclosures, the Bilderbergers cancelled their last meeting and we have not heard of any arrangements for a future meeting. What may be serving as a temporary substitute: Henry Kissinger flew to Oslo on May 19th for a special briefing session with NATO chiefs. He assured them that detente may have been killed as a word, but its spirit lives on and will prevail regardless of who wins in the November election. Which is tantamount to saying that no matter who is President, the CFR-based cabal will still be running the country, especially in its conduct with other countries.

Then there is the seldom mentioned but extremely important **Dartmouth Conference**, so named because its first meeting ten years ago was held at Dartmouth University. This year's semi-secret meeting was held at Rio

Rico, a small community south of Tucson, Arizona. The Dartmouth Conference is a very restricted affair, only American and Russian VIPs are permitted to attend, and working journalists are barred. The **Arizona Republic** did its best to cover the meeting, learned that Americans attending the conference included David Rockefeller; Harold Agnew of the Los Alamos Scientific Laboratory; Paul Doty, director of Programs for Science and International Affairs at Harvard University; Barry Blechman of Brookings Institute; and Norman Cousins of Saturday Review. The Soviet delegation was headed by Georgi Zhukov, deputy of the Supreme Soviet of the USSR. Also attending were Stanislav Borrisov, deputy minister of finance; Georgi Arbatov, director of the Institute for the study of the USA and Canada; Evgenii Primakov, deputy director of the Institute of World Economics and International Relations; and Nil Zoubkov of the Soviet Peace Committee.

What these unofficial representatives of the United States and official representatives of the Soviet Union actually discussed is known only to the delegates attending and to the higher echelon to whom they will have reported. They did, however, issue a statement for "public perusal" which said very little in many words. "The conferees discussed a wide range of urgent problems relating to the improvement of US-USSR relations and the constructive role both should play in consolidating world peace and in promoting international cooperation," said the joint communique of the 10th Dartmouth Conference. And "the conferees expressed their great appreciation for the warm and gracious hospitality of their Arizona hosts."

Latest to be created but probably the most important and most powerful of all these international organizations that have been set up to control certain regions of the world, is the **Trilateral Commission**. This cabal is composed of chosen delegates who represent the financial, commercial, industrial, political and social interests of the United States, Japan, and the countries that are members of the European Common Market. Created by David Rockefeller, all of the American members of this Trilateral Commission were hand-picked by Rockefeller or his assistants.

Important in this connection is the fact that a charter member of the Trilateral Commission is **Jimmy Carter**, the peanut planter who aspires to become President of the United

States. Carter was selected by Rockefeller before Carter decided to run for the Presidency. He has been carefully groomed and trained by Rockefeller henchmen, especially by Zbigniew Brzezinski, director of the Trilateral Commission, professor at Columbia University, chief speechwriter for Jimmy Carter, and slated to replace Henry Kissinger if and when Carter becomes President.

Carter has been so precisely programmed that he reminds one of a computerized zombie. When asked a question there is a pronounced pause, as though the pre-recorded tape were whirring to the point where that particular answer was recorded; then out comes the programmed response, in a low-keyed monotone. But it is a precise answer, or, if no such answer has been taped, then comes the pat response: "That is a question I would rather not answer until I have examined it more closely." The voice of Carter, but the hand of Brzezinski who is the right hand of David Rockefeller.

That there is an intensive effort to win, if not the Presidential election, at least the Democratic nomination, for Jimmy Carter, is evidenced by a carefully conducted interview of Carter in the May issue of **Fortune**, and a front-page picture plus a similar interview in the conservative **U.S. News & World Report**.

---

**Stop Press:** In regard to the article by David Ewing concerning the future role of multinational corporations in world government, Nelson Rockefeller's approval of Ewing's suggestion is confirmed in a dispatch from Reuters, the British news agency. Rockefeller spoke to the International Press Institute on May 10, in Philadelphia. The Vice President defended the role of big business in helping to develop the Third World, and quoting the Reuters dispatch:

"Rockefeller said that the economic progress from the activities of one multinational company was worth 'at least three divisions' in the struggle against 'subversion, terrorism and disruption in the lives of the peoples of these countries.' He admitted that there had been 'abuses and problems' with the multinationals, which he said needed to be corrected and the individuals responsible rooted out. 'However,' he said, 'the answer to the correction of such abuses does not lie in hasty attempts to chop such corporations into pieces or to tax them into paralysis'."

---

Meanwhile, the Democratic Platform panel got underway, elected as its chairman Gov. Wendell Anderson of Minnesota. Anderson had just won a major victory for the forces of interdependence. According to the **Borger (Texas) News-Herald** of May 6:

"Minnesota observed Law Day Saturday by becoming the first state to endorse the Declaration of Interdependence....Minnesota's endorsement was signed by Gov. Wendell Anderson...."

the active Democratic candidates reflect the stand on Interdependence taken by Gov. Anderson in behalf of the people of Minnesota. Jimmy Carter favors Interdependence because David Rockefeller promotes the idea of Interdependence. Moe Udall favors Interdependence because it is one of the prime planks of international socialism. According to the **Los Angeles Times** of May 11: "Gov. (Jerry) Brown, speaking to a predominantly black group of Los Angeles ministers, said Monday that voters were ready to accept the concept of interdependence in American society and with other nations...." "We are living on a small planet—we are interdependent," Brown said, adding that his foreign policy, if he were President, would 'evolve' out of his domestic policies."

As for the Republican candidates, Incumbent Ford favors interdependence, Reagan has spoken against it. As for the dark horse who hoped to win without running: it would seem that Nelson's politics had begun to hamper brother David's plans for developing multinational world power. And David is the boss in the Rockefeller family. Nelson's recent speeches and actions indicate that he is now helping David build a world government and is concentrating on international rather than national politics. David is in control of the National Republican Party (or at least so he thinks) and Ford is his man; while David also controls the National Democratic Party and Carter is his man.

And at the world level, if David can save that Rockefeller investment by turning the UN into a Corporate Socialist World Government, there'll be a big job open for brother Nelson at the top of the world.

But these are the plans of men. And we recall that saying: "Man proposes, but God disposes."

---

For information concerning this letter write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### BICENTENNARY OF INDEPENDENCE OR BIRTHDATE OF INTERDEPENDENCE?

#### STEALING THE BICENTENNIAL

On the 4th of July, 1976, the United States will begin the celebration of her 200th birthday, and the celebration is scheduled to continue for 12 full months. What has happened already in 1976 is but prologue; the real celebrating starts on the birthday of the Declaration of Independence. However, the Socialists are planning that this observance of the birth of freedom in America shall become, instead, the funeral of liberty. And the Socialists certainly have a head start. They have a new Constitution for the Newstates of America, a new Declaration of Interdependence, and a new Constitution for the World Federation of States. And, years ago, they decided upon July 4, 1976 as their target date.

But a slowly awakening citizenry has been able to cause them a few setbacks. For example: the promoters of this Declaration of Interdependence had planned a big ceremony in Washington, D.C. on May 12, at which time over a hundred U.S. Senators and Representatives would sign the document. But there were patriots to point out that the signing of such a document by anyone who had taken an oath to uphold the Constitution of the United States, would be tantamount to treason. Result: the May 12th ceremony was called off; many original signers recanted and said they had been deceived.

Also: The Senate Internal Security Subcommittee released a report titled "The Attempt to Steal the Bicentennial" which declared that "the Peoples Bicentennial Commission (PBC) is a far-left organization whose true views are far closer to those of Fidel Castro and Mao Tse-tung than they are to those of our founding fathers. Its participation in the Bicentennial is a deception and a fraud. By muscling in on the Bicentennial observance, it seeks first of all, to pervert its meaning, and secondly, to exploit it for the purpose of overthrowing our free society."

"There is widespread public confusion,"

said the report, "about the real nature and purpose of the PBC. Because the name is so similar, many people confuse it with the official American Revolution Bicentennial Administration."

In a preface to this official Senate report, the chairman of the subcommittee, Senator James Eastland, commented: "It is obvious that the successful national observance of our Bicentennial will require the cooperation of our schools, of our churches, of our media, and of our great national organizations. But the evidence presented in this report and in the hearing record on which it is based points to the conclusion that... the Peoples Bicentennial Commission, operating with some hundreds of thousands of dollars, has been far more successful in reaching our churches, our schools, and our media, than has the official Bicentennial organization, ARBA."

As a matter of interest to taxpayers: the very first money PBC received was a grant of \$7,210 from the National Endowment for the Humanities, a government agency. The Senate subcommittee found that the grant was approved by ARBA, supposedly acting in complete ignorance of the real purposes of PBC. Such a grant is equivalent to government sponsorship of PBC activities; so the duping of foundations and liberal financial "angels" would then be greatly simplified.

Following are excerpts from this official Senate Subcommittee Report, issued on May 6, 1976:

"Within the past month it (PBC) has sent 8,000 cassette recordings, accompanied by first name cover letters, to the wives of corporation executives. The tape recordings told the wives about 'the recent wave of corporate scandals and criminal activity,' and called upon the wives in effect, to cross examine their husbands about any 'criminal and abusive policies' in which they might be involved. In recent weeks, too,



'the PBC has sent letters to some thousands of secretaries of corporation executives, offering a reward of \$25,000 to any secretary who would provide information leading to the successful prosecution of her boss.

"It has announced plans for a mass demonstration... in Washington, D.C. on July 4th; and the PBC has repeatedly claimed that it plans to mobilize 250,000 people for the occasion. It is also secretly collaborating with the **National July 4th Coalition**, an amalgam of far-left organizations which is planning a parallel demonstration in Philadelphia....

"What is the Peoples Bicentennial Commission? (It) poses as a 'nationwide citizens organization dedicated to restoring the democratic principles that shaped the birth of this republic.' In actual fact, it is a propaganda and organizing tool of a small group of new-left political extremists whose pantheon of political heroes include such Marxist extremists as Fidel Castro, Mao Tse-tung, Che Guevara, and Regis Debray, and who seek to pervert the meaning of the American Revolution and to exploit the Bicentennial celebration in order to further their own revolutionary goals.... Under the guise of patriotic claims, and with the appearance of the most altruistic concern for the 'little guy,' they seek to promote dissatisfactions and divisions among broad segments of the population. Methodically they seek to discredit each of the traditions and institutions of the existing political and economic system, and to encourage the citizenry to demand the bit-by-bit substitution of those of a socialist state. Their program is extremely well thought out, and it is subtle. It has fooled quite a number of honest and well-meaning people and organizations, and has garnered encouragement and financial support from some most unlikely sources.... To quote an expression which was responsible for launching the PBC, the Peoples Bicentennial Commission seeks to 'radicalize Americans by Americanizing radicalism.'...

Newspaper columns and TV and radio programs have thrown open their doors to the PBC.... Even the staid **Wall Street Journal** has written favorably of the PBC, describing its programs as 'old fashioned egalitarianism'—this, despite the fact that the PBC literature calls for the abolition of corporate ownership and its replacement by worker and community ownership....

"PBC reports that its radio series, 'The Voices of '76' is being aired on a daily basis by 924 radio stations across the U.S.; that a television series with a similar caption is being aired on an ongoing basis by 102 TV stations in major metropolitan areas; that the PBC feature services are sent to over 14,000 general and specialized media publications and journals; and that the PBC's ambitious book publishing program includes major publishers like Bantam Books, Simon and Schuster, and McGraw Hill.... PBC reports that 'thousands of libraries, churches, fraternal clubs, schools, civic associations, etc., are currently using (educational) materials and (social action) programs especially developed by the PBC.' According to PBC, 65,000 churches are using Bicentennial material prepared by it." (end of extended quotation)

The two leaders of the PBC are Jerry Rifkin who calls himself an economist but actually is a New Left activist; and John Rossen, a long time member of the Communist Party. This will explain why the PBC is affiliated with that other leftist group, the July 4th Coalition. The PBC pretends to be cultural and intellectual in its approach, while the July 4th Coalition is physically activist—the former attacks with words and pictures, while the latter is apt to use bombs and bullets.

J4C plans a massive counter-demonstration on July 4th in Philadelphia, hopes to have at least 80,000 out-of-town demonstrators from over 100 radical organizations, on hand to disrupt all patriotic demonstrations that are planned for the Nation's 200th birthday.

There are 102 such organizations that are cooperating with J4C. There was an organizational conference held on March 27-28, 1976 on the premises of the New York University Law School on Washington Square. There were 230 representatives from 55 towns and 27 States. Sources within the J4C provided the following information:

"The keynote address was delivered by Jose Alberto Alvarez, first secretary of the U.S. branch of the PSP (Puerto Rican Socialist Party) who said that the United States had been weakened by the 'victory of the Vietnamese people' and the results of the war in Indochina." Alvarez said that now while U.S. imperialism is on the defensive 'all progressive sectors' in the United States must unite and 'demonstrate a new and higher level of unity' so that they can

'reinforce and deepen the trend of imperialist decline and the advance of our struggles. The July 4 mobilization in Philadelphia is an opportunity to do this.'

"The 'unity' theme was central to the meeting. The various demands to be raised were discussed and different organizations debated which were priorities and how they should be phrased. Alfredo Lopez (National Coordinator of J4C) stepped in to sum up the discussions, and the majority of those present basically agreed that the issues were unimportant, what really was important was getting as many demonstrators as possible into Philadelphia.

"Three general demands were agreed to, each with many subsidiary demands to suit the large number of J4C groups:

"1. For a Bicentennial without colonies—Freedom for all oppressed nations.  
Independence for Puerto Rico.  
Sovereignty for American Indian Nations.  
National Independence for Colonized Black People in the U.S.  
Self-Determination for Mexican People in the U.S.  
Stop the CIA/Military Intervention in Other Nations.  
Stop U.S. Government Aid to Repressive Regimes.

"2. For full democracy and equality. This included:  
Defeat S-1 (Senate Bill 1) and All Repressive Legislation.  
Equal Rights for Gay (homosexual) People.  
End the Oppression of Women.

"3. For jobs and a decent standard of living. The principal demand was for 'jobs for all at living wages and a guaranteed income'."  
(end of quotation)

The organizations that sent representatives to the March 27-28 J4C Conference, and are cooperating with J4C in disrupting the Nation's 200th birthday celebrations, included the following:

Action for Women in Chile  
African People's Party  
African People's Socialist Party  
Agricultural Workers Association  
Alliance for Labor and Community Action  
Alternative Press Syndicate  
American Friends Service Committee, Nationwide Women's Program  
American Indian Movement  
ARISE, NYC  
Attica Now  
Baltimore Chile Group  
Black Economic Development Conference

Black Economic Survival, Brooklyn  
Black Panther Party  
Brooklyn Committee to Defeat S-1  
Bryn Mawr-Haverford Social Action Caucus  
Caucus for a New Political Science  
Center for Autonomous Social Action (CASA)  
Committee for the Freedom of the Puerto Rican Nationalists  
Committee to End Sterilization Abuse  
Communist Party, USA  
Co-op City Tenants Organization  
Deacons for Defense and Justice  
Delta Ministry  
District 65, Boston local  
Ecumenical Program for Interamerican Communications and Action  
El Comite  
Ethiopian Women's Reparation Committee  
Fightback  
Friends of Indochina  
Friendshipnet  
Federation of Socialist Puerto Rican University Students  
Ganlenkeh Support Committee  
Granite State Alliance, N.H.  
Guardian  
Hard Times Coalition  
Hartford Federation of Teachers  
Intercommunal Survival Committee  
International Indian Treaty Council  
International Workers Party  
Jesuit Conference, Office of Social Ministries  
Jihad News  
Lance Yellowhand Defense Committee  
Liberation Support Committee, East Coast  
Local 215, District Council 1707  
Manchester Food Club, Pittsburgh  
Mass Party Organizing Committee  
Mid Night Special  
Mountain Community Union, Morgantown, W. Va.  
Movimiento Popular Dominicano  
National Coalition for Social Change  
National Committee for the Defense of Political Prisoners  
National Lawyers Guild  
National Student Coalition Against Racism  
Native American Solidarity Committee  
New American Movement  
New Unity  
New World Resource Center, Chicago  
New York City Unemployed Council  
New York Coalition to Defeat S-1  
New York Student Coalition Against Racism  
New York Theological Seminary  
Non Intervention in Chile  
Northwest Bronx Peace Committee  
Organizing Committee for a Fifth Estate  
Palestine Solidarity Committee  
Pardon Records  
Penn State University Coalition  
People Against Racism in Education  
People for Economic Survival  
People for Radical Action  
Peoples Bicentennial, Chicago  
Peoples Bicentennial Commission, Manchester, New Hampshire  
Prairie Fire Organizing Committee  
Progressive Socialist Workers  
Puerto Rican Solidarity Committee  
Puerto Rican Socialist Party  
Queens Coalition for Peace and Justice  
RESIST  
Republic of New Africa  
Revolutionary Marxist Organizing Committee

Seven Days  
 Social Service Employees Union, Local 371  
 Socialist Caucus, Gay Academic Union  
 Socialist Party, NYC  
 Socialist Workers Party  
 Spartacist League  
 Stars for a New Age  
 Strike Support Committee  
 Third World Women's Alliance  
 Twin Cities Women's Union  
 Underground Tonight Show  
 Unemployment Council of Philadelphia  
 Union of Democratic Filipinos  
 United Black Workers  
 United Electrical Workers Union  
 United Members Committee 1199  
 U.S. Committee for Panamanian Sovereignty  
 Venceremos Brigade  
 War Resisters League  
 Wisconsin Alliance  
 Workers Unity, St. Louis, Mo.  
 Workers World  
 Youth Against War and Fascism  
 Youth International Party

Some of the organizations in this list are international in scope, some are national, while others are State and local organizations. But all of them are sending activist demonstrators to Philadelphia, or to New York City, to stage counter-demonstrations on July 4th. Plans also include Washington, D.C., Los Angeles, San Francisco, and plans are being made to include other cities where important Bicentennial events are scheduled.

#### A FOUR-WAY ATTACK?

So, we might summarize: Civil disruption and property destruction by the New Left and the Old Communists, anti-American propaganda and pro-Communist programs by the Peoples Bicentennial Commission, Interdependence and a New World Order promotions by World Affairs Councils, National Council of Churches, National Education Association, Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, and other internationalist think tanks—and, finally, certain governmental agencies are actually helping to make of the Nation's 200th birthday, a funeral instead.

The State of Pennsylvania is said to be sponsoring a constitutional convention that is being conducted by **World United, Inc.**, of Valley Forge Park, King of Prussia, Pa. 19402. This convention, which is being held in Independence Hall in Philadelphia, is a simulation of the original Convention which wrote the Constitution of the United States. Only this convention which is now being held and which is to continue until July 4, is designed to produce a **New World Constitution**, complete with a Bill of Human Rights for the world, and setting up a per-

manent "Secretariat of Humanities" to superintend the government of the world. Said one observer: "The official proposal of the State of Pennsylvania to use Independence Hall as the place to destroy American Independence with a New World Constitution on July 4, 1976, is a calculated insult to time, place and documentation of the birth of our Nation."

In line with this One World Movement and July 4th as a focal date, there has been set up yet another front: The National Commission to Cope with Interdependence. The 32-member commission is loaded with CFR types, including the man who would replace Kissinger as Secretary of State, Zbigniew Brzezinski. Rep. John Ashbrook commented:

"It has the same old coalition. The hard core leftists and socialists, the liberal dogooders and a spattering of ideologs ranging from Ossie Davis whose Communist-front activities would fill this page, to Clare Booth Luce who on occasion is considered as a conservative by some of my colleagues. The New York, east coast liberal establishment types—the John McCloy's, the New York Times, the foundation striped suit set—they are all there. The old Kennedy-Johnson liberals like Nicholas Katzenbach, Harlan Cleveland, and consumer advocate Esther Peterson are there. Defeated political liberals like Ohio's infamous former Governor John Gilligan and William Scranton. Then, too, several solid citizens who are not ideologically tainted are thrown in for respectability, used—and I use that word deliberately—to cover the true nature of the majority of the activist-front group."

And thus are they stealing the Nation's Bicentennial Celebration. Commenting on the crisis in national affairs, one commentator said: "We need men to go to Washington and Philadelphia to... convince these people of the error of their ways. The people of the United States have a right to observe and investigate such meetings to determine the degree of Treason and/or Sellout. Also, to take any action as may be necessary to preserve the Constitution of the United States and the Declaration of Independence."

And it would help mightily if there were a man in authority to command: "Let none but Christian Americans be on guard."

---

For information concerning this letter write:  
 DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### THE DAY THE DOLLAR DIES

#### AN IMPENDING CRISIS?

There are indications that certain events that were "planned that way" are not working out according to plan. Storm clouds are gathering over the regions of economics, monetary affairs, political and geopolitical areas of activity. The "elitists" may find it necessary to shift from carrots to sticks. The following is brief, but perhaps ominous:

**ITEM:**—Control of the world's supply of surplus food and the distribution thereof is as important—possibly even more important—than the control of money and/or munitions. Consequently, while setting the scene for future wars in Africa, Henry Kissinger proposed to UNCTAD delegates that a world food bank be established, with food being doled out to needy countries by a Central World Authority. Because Kissinger was speaking for the United States Government, and because the United States is the chief supplier of food for the world, it was more or less taken for granted that UNCTAD would approve the plan, especially since the World Bank, via Robert Strange McNamara, had suggested the same plan two years ago. But, supposedly led by the Cuban delegation, UNCTAD turned down the plan for a world food bank.

**ITEM:**—Possibly as a result of the foregoing and also for political reasons, President Ford has called for an International Economic Summit Conference, to be held June 27-28 in Puerto Rico "to chart a course to keep the recovery moving forward." The President's explanation was significant:

"The issue at the heart of the discussion is to determine what our nations can do, working together, to create a more prosperous and secure future for all our citizens. In the past, world leaders have met to deal with crises, but **today's complex problems require that we meet to avoid them.**"

Also significant is the fact that the six nations invited to attend this meeting (Canada, France, West Germany, Italy, the United Kingdom and Japan) are also the

nations that are represented in Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission.

**ITEM:**—Despite attempts at censorship, the word is beginning to leak out that two of the nation's largest multinational banks are cited as "problem banks" by federal bank examiners. An article that was published in European papers but received the "censorship" treatment in the U.S., begins:

"Two of the three largest banks in the United States have been placed on the problem list by the U.S. controller of the currency. New York's First National Bank (Citibank) and Chase Manhattan Bank, with combined assets of \$100 billion, were placed on the problem list after bank examinations disclosed 'inadequate' capital at both banks and sharp increases in assets of questionable value compared with previous examinations."...

And an item which we have been assured did not appear in any U.S. newspaper, but which was published in Europe, reads:

"David Rockefeller, chairman of Chase, the world's third largest bank, declined to confirm or deny that Chase was classified as a problem bank, and would not discuss the examiners' findings, saying their reports are 'privileged.' 'If you have the information you're not entitled to it,' Mr. Rockefeller said. Despite loan write-offs of \$210 million in the first nine months of last year, the bank's profits for the period were 15 per cent greater than the same period in 1974, Mr. Rockefeller said."

It should be pointed out that there is no real danger of either Chase or Citibank going broke or closing their doors. It's just that these 'privileged' banks do not operate under the same rules as your local bank. The best explanation we have seen was offered by L.T. Patterson, monetary expert who publishes a "Strategy Letter" which we regard highly. He writes:

"Preliminary to an understanding of U.S. banking is the concept that the top banks

(it's impossible to be precise as to the exact number) are in a different league from the rest of the fraternity. These top banks operate not as profit-making institutions for the benefit of stockholders, as do other institutions whose stock is (likewise) publicly owned and traded. These banks operate covertly and deceptively as an arm of the Federal Government, and more particularly as an arm of the Kissinger State Department! In contravention of all law and procedure. These banks further the purposes of the State Department (by-passing the Congress and the legislative process) so as to expand foreign aid at their will on direction of certain Elitists....

"This means that normal profit motives are not underlying the decisions of the management. They must, of course, avoid bankruptcy, and avoid harassment by the public and by Regulatory Agencies. (But) ... the profit motive is not the over-riding criterion of success... It is the accomplishment of the ideological and political goals of the Elitists who are in control."

**ITEM:**—Because Henry Kissinger is their key agent in this operation, and in spite of the admission that he is as an albatross around the neck of candidate Ford, Mr. Ford has been forced to insist that he will not get rid of Kissinger, and if he is re-elected he will ask Kissinger to remain on the job as Secretary of State.

**ITEM:**—Because these Elitist banks must remain solvent, the Federal Reserve System is used to protect their operations; and because of current difficulties the International Monetary Fund is holding a restricted and carefully controlled gold auction.

We have listed a few of the problems that beset the Elitists. Two domestic problems which we might add: Jimmy Carter's is their choice on the Democratic slate, and he is beginning to be exposed as the phony that he really is. Which seems to mean that if he cannot secure sufficient delegates to win on the very first ballot he isn't going to win. And this would be a real set-back to the Trilateral Commissioners, the Bilderbergers, the Councilors on Foreign Relations, the 157 members of the Business Roundtable, and similar Elitist groups.

Also, a quandary is developing on the Republican side of the election picture. Ford, who is their man now that Nelson had been persuaded that he is more important out of the White House than in it, once boasted

that he would win every State primary and win the nomination on the first ballot at Kansas City. But nobody is sure now and if both Carter and Ford lost out, one more big problem would demand a solution if the Elitists are to continue their steady march toward the New World Order uninterrupted and undelayed.

### THE CASE FOR REPUDIATION

In addition to all the foregoing, there is yet another problem. Despite their attempts to disprove it, the national (indeed, the world) economic situation is not really improving and inflation continues and sooner or later something drastic will have to be done to save the country from total economic collapse. And more and more we are being told by more and more people who ought to know what they're talking about, that sooner or later we're all going to be forced to turn in this green paper we call money, and take in its place at reduced value, some fresh red paper that will serve as money.

The wholesale repudiation of a Nation's currency can be a traumatic experience. It has happened in a number of countries. In Germany, France, Russia, Japan, once in the United States when the Nation was young and when it began to be said that a thing of no value "wasn't worth a continental."

Your reporter witnessed the repudiation of a Nation's currency in 1945, when General Douglas MacArthur was working against awful odds brought on by our "ally" Soviet Russia and by our own State Department, to get a crushed country back on its feet. Millions of people in the defeated islands had little of convertible value but what was left of their paper yen and their savings accounts. And these they were forced to take to a central place, turn them in and accept in exchange an entirely new money with a new, reduced value. That Japan was able to overcome and recover as rapidly as she did, is a great tribute to the genius of General MacArthur as an administrator, this in addition to his having been, in the words of British Field Marshall Montgomery, "the best soldier the United States produced during World War II."

This being our Nation's Bicentennary, and there being the threat of a "repeat performance" in the matter of repudiation, it is well that we recall the circumstances that brought out that enduring phrase, "not worth a continental."

The original thirteen colonies had no lawful currency; but circulating throughout the New World was an accepted medium of exchange, the Spanish **piastre**, or "**Spanish Milled Dollar**," as it was called throughout the colonies. The word "dollar," by the way, comes from a corruption of the German word "thaler," and the "thaler" was a coin, not a piece of paper but a piece of minted metal bearing a stamp certifying its value. Remember, a dollar was a coin, not a piece of paper. However, when it became necessary for the young United States Government to raise money to prosecute a War of Independence, it also became necessary to issue paper money. This money was printed by a firm owned by Benjamin Franklin which later became a part of Prentice Hall. And this first U.S. Continental paper dollar bore the promise:

"This bill entitles the bearer to receive one Spanish Milled Dollar, or the value thereof in gold or silver, according to a resolution of Congress passed at Philadelphia, November 29, 1776."

Notice that this "Continental" was not a "dollar;" it was merely a promissory note entitling the bearer to receive in exchange a coined dollar, or the value thereof in silver or in gold. The "value thereof" was established by law: 371.25 grains of pure silver or 416 grains of standard silver, with gold established at that time at a 15-to-1 ratio (which was to cause trouble later on because of the comparative abundance of silver and the scarcity of gold. But that's another story which we needn't go into at this time.)

At the time of the signing of the Constitution, the term "lawful money" meant money in coin — a piece of metal with an official government stamp on it. And the "unit" of currency was the silver dollar.

The first "repudiation" came about because under the terms of the Articles of Confederation the Central Government could not levy and collect taxes; it had to depend on the thirteen States for its income. So it was able to print and issue those continental notes, but it was not able to redeem them at their face value when it got so bad that it took forty continentals to purchase one silver Spanish milled dollar, people started referring to anything without intrinsic value as being "not worth a Continental."

But, even when the actual coinage of the silver dollar was suspended for a number of

years (our monetary history is a stormy one, thanks to the entrenched International Bankers), the dollar defined in silver continued as our "unit coin" in the measure of value in our monetary system until 1873, when gold was substituted for silver. In the meantime, between 1792 and 1873, paper currency continued to be issued. However, in this connection, the L.T. Patterson "Strategy Letter" for late April, 1976, makes this interesting comment:

"Just after the Civil War, the Supreme Courts of Indiana and Arkansas, each decided that when a statute made it a crime to steal 'lawful money' proof of the theft of bank notes **would not support a conviction!** Thus, to be convicted under the law, of theft of lawful money, you would have to steal coin, and not paper currency—otherwise, no guilt under the law!! (Interesting, isn't it?) My, how times have changed."

Now, to trace from the record how times have changed, the Patterson Strategy Letter for late May, 1976, has some very interesting information. It's copyrighted, so we'll paraphrase.

The "Continental" was ultimately repudiated and redeemed—at 40 Continentals for one Spanish Milled Dollar. Everybody but the International Bankers lost a lot of money when the inflation got out of control. The point being: A repudiation of currency in America in the 1970s does not set a precedent. It's been done before.

However, there would be this important difference: With the Continental repudiation the currency was converted into something of real value; at 2½% of face value, but still something of value. But this time, our currency is not convertible into anything of real value. There is nothing on the face of our currency which promises a conversion to coin, or to gold, or to silver. However, there is nothing to prevent the government from repudiating our currency by way of a forced exchange of one colored (or sized, or numbered) piece of paper for another. Or, of repudiating all currency in favor of a ledger entry in a Central Computerized Data Bank!

This repudiation is not a sudden thing; it has been a step-by-step program stretching over more than half a century. For example, in 1928 the wording on a five dollar bill read:

Redeemable in gold, on demand at the United States Treasury, or in gold or

lawful money at any Federal Reserve Bank.

By 1950, the reference to gold had been totally eliminated and the legend read:

This note is legal tender for all debts, public and private, and is redeemable in lawful money at the United States Treasury or at any Federal Reserve Bank.

And today, take a bill out of your pocket and check the wording on it. Unless you are lucky and have a bill of a quite old issue, you will find the phrase:

This note is legal tender for all debts public and private.

Really different from the 1928 wording, isn't it? This amounted to slow but sure repudiation of currency, did it not? Of course, during this same time span, gold coins ceased to be minted, their use or holding save as jewelry became illegal, as did gold bullion. Then the government began taking the silver out of the coins and we now have alloy sandwich—another step in the march toward total repudiation.

Lately, you may have noticed yet another step: the withdrawal of all bills of large denomination. The thousand dollar bills disappeared; then the five hundred dollar bills. And today, if you went to your bank, handed the teller five twenties and asked for a one hundred dollar bill in exchange; the chances are that the teller wouldn't be able to find such a bill. If he did, he'd probably call it an accident and that a one hundred dollar bill is rarely seen in the bank and if one is seen, the Controller of the Currency has instructed the bank to turn it in because they are being taken out of circulation! Why?

The left-wing magazine **The Washington Monthly** recently ran a cover story, "Calling in the Big Bills:—Painless Way to Catch Tax Evaders and Cripple Organized Crime."

Sounds like a rational and legitimate justification for the calling in of big bills, doesn't it? However, later on in this article, we get a new reason for such action. We read: "The implication of all this detective work (regarding tax avoidance and white-collar crime) is clear: **Currency Reform!**"

The article then cites as a precedent for such a currency reform, the Soviet Union's repudiation of its currency in 1947 and again in 1961!

Most conservative and so-called right-wing

economists and monetary experts are of the opinion that, on or before 1984—probably before since the Elitists seem to be running ahead of schedule—there will be a forced conversion of all green paper money to red paper money. Some insist that this red currency is already printed and ready for circulation whenever the signal is given.

However, they forget one thing: This will not alter the current system of using checks to buy merchandise and pay bills. Even if the federal snoopers are able to spy out all check transactions, the ability to write a check still provides some feeling of freedom on the part of the person with a checking account. And here the propaganda for a "new system" is already under way.

Members of the Federal Reserve began warning banks about five years ago that they would eventually strangle on the more than 30 billion checks Americans write each year. And they began urging the adoption of a national computer system that would automatically transfer funds between bank accounts. Now that national system is on the way to becoming global.

In a book titled "The Day the Dollar Dies," published in 1973, author William Cantelon wrote: "In America, I had talked with my banker friends. Without exception, every banker realized we were coming to the end of an old regime and the dawn of a new era. Our early ancestors had used shells, iron, cotton, or cattle as a medium of exchange. Then gold. Now, the paper currencies were becoming as antiquated as all of the obsolete systems that man has used. A new system was about to dawn over the western world and it would be the number system, made possible by the birth of the computer in 1946."

A network of computers tied together in unity over the world; a Central Computer driving Regional Computers, they in turn driving a multitude of local and terminal units; all connected by Telstar....

And the day the dollar dies, so will man's hope of freedom; unless he understands that there is a Power greater than man, and that there is a kind of freedom that mere man can never destroy.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## THE PLOT TO DESTROY THE AMERICAN SYSTEM

### SHOULD WE SINK THE SHIP TO RID IT OF THE RATS?

There is a mythological parable that seems to apply: Augeias, King of Elis, had innumerable herds of cattle. They were prized cattle, many were sacred white bulls, one of whom was Phaethon and was privileged to shine like a star. But, unhappily, these magnificent animals lived in foul stables, heaped high with manure of many years' accumulation.

One of the twelve labors of mighty Hercules consisted of the cleaning out of these filthy stables. Now, if Hercules had been thinking like many of our alleged great men of today, he would have burned down those stables, levelled off the land with a bulldozer, and built a new set of stables for the cattle. Instead, he breached the walls of the buildings, altered the courses of the two rivers Alpheus and Peneius, causing them to flow like twin torrents through the cowsheds, flushing out the accumulated filth. Hercules did not destroy the buildings, he cleansed them.

That is a myth. But our present situation is for real. We deal not with stables housing cattle, but with capitols and courtrooms and buildings housing agencies; structures filled with officials of doubtful integrity. And we who are often treated as magnificent cattle, to be milked and kept content, are beginning to grow restive, even as the animals who were enslaved by the pigs in George Orwell's *Animal Farm*.

And, like Hercules, we are faced with these alternatives: Do we act as conservatives and God-fearing men of sanity and demand that the buildings be cleansed and the rascals thrown out; or do we join the radicals and the socialist revolutionaries and demand that the very structure be destroyed and the Republic cease to be?

That there is need for a cleansing, there is little doubt. We are reminded daily of some new corruption or criminality, some treason or transgression against the Constitution by those who are charged with the respon-

sibility of defending it against all enemies, foreign or domestic.

In these last years of our second century as a Republic, the serious assaults began with the Courts: Judges turned their backs on Law and began to adjudicate in terms of social justice. Forced integration, one-man-one-vote, Humanism ordered to replace all other religions in the schools, Miranda-type decisions, coddling of criminals at the expense of law-abiding citizens, interference with the forces charged with keeping the peace and maintaining law and order. The list seems endless when we consider the ways in which the Judiciary began to invade those areas of governmental activity that were reserved by the Constitution to the Executive and Legislative Branches. A prediction made by Thomas Jefferson about how judicial encroachments would destroy the Republic seemed about to be fulfilled. But then the Executive Branch began to step all over the Constitution. This led to the Watergate syndrome. But it also led to the establishment of a fourth branch of federal government, a branch called Regional Governance which is staffed by appointed Administrators and Regulators who have divided the Nation into ten parts with a capital city for each part, from which cities they control all services, handouts, physical improvements and developments, human resources, etc. That this entire Regional Governance layout is unconstitutional, is a fact that seems to bother them not at all. And the oppressions and restrictions that have been heaped upon the people by these Administrators and Regulators have grown so great that revolution is in the air: either the stables must be cleansed, or destroyed.

And, after the Judicial encroachments grew too onerous to endure without rebellion, and after Executive infringements became destructive of the life, liberty and pursuit of happiness which were said to be unalienable, then came the excesses of the Legislative Branch. Or, rather, then came public knowledge of the sins of the Congressmen. For sin is always rampant, is revealed only

where there is Light.

In commenting on the latest of these personal exposures—the escapades of Congressman Hays—the sometime conservative columnist James J. Kilpatrick probably hit the right note when he pointed out that it is not Hays who is on trial, but the whole House. Kilpatrick's column reads, in part:

\*\*\*\*\*

It is not Wayne Hays (D-Ohio) who stands metamorphically on trial this month. It is the whole House of Representatives. And it is imperative, or so it seems to me, that the House leadership be made to understand what is at stake in this affair. We are not dealing here with private morals. We are dealing with the public trust...the charge against Hays...is that he entangled his private life with the public business. Specifically, the charge is that he put his paramour on the public payroll at \$14,000 a year, knowing that she was incapable of performing work approaching that value to the people. The question Hays must answer is: If it had not been for your "relationship," would you have employed her as a committee clerk?...

The federal government is operating this year on a budget approaching \$400 billion. The Congress itself operates on a budget of \$827 million. The \$14,000 paid to Elizabeth Ray is thus very small. And this is how small it is: It is just small enough to be clearly understood.

Few of us can understand billions and millions, but every working man and woman in the country can understand \$14,000. The widow who pays \$1,500 in federal income taxes; the carpenter who pays \$4,000; the school teacher who pays \$2,500; the farmer who pays \$3,200—each of them knows exactly what it is to labor and pay taxes. If the charge against Hays is true, every hard-earned dollar these little people pay in taxes—theirs and much more—was squandered by Wayne Hays in order "to help" Elizabeth Ray.

The last time we heard such charges was in the case of Congressman Adam Clayton Powell (D.-N.Y.). We tend now to measure time by the Watergate clock. So measured, the Powell case was a long time ago. The American people, disillusioned and disenchanted by the Watergate experience, never have held their public institutions in lower regard. The loss of confidence is pervasive. In this context, the House leader-

ship must act on the Hays affair, and it must act promptly.

\*\*\*\*\*

One comment concerning the Kilpatrick column. While it is true that public indignation is high because of the Hays affair, he is exonerated, forgiven, and re-nominated by the people who put him in office and kept him there throughout the years. This was also true of Adam Clayton Powell; the country-at-large condemned him, but his constituency stood by him and behind him, because "he has done us so much good." Meaning federal handouts, welfare, public works, etc. Likewise Wilbur Mills, and likewise Wayne Hays. Those who buy votes with special favors usually manage to stay in their constituents' favor, notwithstanding their sins of commission and omission, and their disregard of the oath of office they are supposed to honor.

Not so with those who take their duties seriously, honor the office they hold, uphold the Constitution, and speak up like patriots when enemies attack, both foreign and domestic enemies. We think of Senator Joe McCarthy who was censured publicly by his colleagues, of Congressman John G. Schmitz who was crucified politically by his gullible Republican constituents, of Judge John Rarick who was sold out by COPE and ADL. There are many others we might mention, both past and present, who have gone to Washington filled with high hopes, determined to serve their country and their countrymen honorably and honestly. Most of them surrender their standards because the road proved too rough. Many have stood against all odds, only to be rejected by the constituents for whom they fought the good fight (our friend Bruce Alger is such an example and victim.) There are a few who have managed to stand against all odds and whose constituencies have remained strong enough and vigilant enough to keep them in office; men and women who have dared to remain loyal to the Constitution and the office to which they were elected. Such representatives deserve our total and unlimited support, just as others deserve our condemnation and rejection.

Because, if we don't all help to clean out those filthy government stables, there are tens of thousands of organized and well-financed revolutionaries who are ready to burn them down whenever the word is given.

We presume that such left-leaning Eastern

Establishment publications as **Newsweek** are playing an esoteric role. While overtly pretending to promote a **cleanup** yet covertly supporting—up to a point—the forces that are dedicated to a **burnup**, in reality it is aiding and abetting the CFR goal, which is neither **cleanup** nor **burnup**, but a **revolution within the form**. This involves the scrapping of our present U.S. Constitution and replacing it with this repulsive Constitution for the Newstates of America; and the scrapping of our present free enterprise economic system and the adoption of a Corporate Socialist system which is favorable to Monopoly Capitalism.

Doing injury to none of these three differing concepts is a bill of particulars published in the June 14th issue of **Newsweek**. Under the title "Questions of Ethics," five pages are devoted to "a survey of the sins to which some Congressional flesh still is heir." The six sins, and brief explanations:

**"Criminal Charges.** Some of the men who make the nation's laws continue to break them....Sixteen members of Congress were indicted between 1955 and 1975. Of that group, a dozen were convicted or pleaded guilty on charges ranging from tax evasion to taking kickbacks on defense contracts...

**"Conflict of Interest.** Below the level of outright criminal corruption there exists a wide range of questionable Congressional practices. Foremost among these are conflicts of interest that may prompt some legislators to cast votes favorable to powerful benefactors instead of their constituents.

**"Perks and Junkets....** The architect of the current system, Ironically, is Rep. Wayne Hays. In 1971, Hays engineered a House vote that gave his House Administrative Committee exclusive authority over the amount of allowances granted members for almost every conceivable expense—and thus for the way such allowances are actually used....A prime example is the stationery allowance; \$7,500 a year for each House member—in addition to free envelopes...and about \$7,000 for reproduction of newsletters and air-mail and special delivery stamps...Congressional travel provides even more temptation....Each House member is allowed 26 free trips to and from his home district every year, while Senators have from 40 to 44 depending on the population of their home states....some congressmen routinely put in for twice their actual expenses by claiming the trips were made by auto instead of air....Still, it is the inter-

national junket that generates the most flak for congressmen....vouchers showing the expenses of individual junketeers are not available for public inspection....

**"Staffing and Nepotism.** Each representative is now allowed to spend up to \$204,720 per year for a maximum of 18 staffers (only a third of the members actually have that many), while the average Senator is permitted to spend about \$500,000 on staff salaries....Nepotism, strictly speaking, is prohibited....But in both chambers members get past the restrictions by hiring each others' relatives. And with payroll vouchers almost as well-kept a secret as travel vouchers, it is difficult to figure out whose back is being scratched by whom....

**"Drinking and Senility.** Senility has not constituted a serious problem since 1969....The big drinkers are also gone—or considerably constrained in their indulgence...absenteeism is also down.

**"Efforts at Reform.** In the wake of the Hays affair, Congressional reformers hoped that pressure would build for changes more far-reaching than simply toppling Hays from several key chairmanships. Some serious reform may indeed be in the offing...."

(end of quotes from **Newsweek**)

The truth of the matter, however, is that the Congress is very busy investigating everything and everyone but itself and its own members. As one observer pointed out:

"Congress is investigating the CIA, FBI, DIA, administration practice and procedure, anti-trust and monopoly, constitutional amendments, constitutional rights, criminal laws and procedures, Federal charters, holidays and celebrations, improvements in judiciary machinery, Internal Security Act of 1950, juvenile delinquency, patents, trademarks and copyrights, the penal system, refugees and escapees and separation of powers...among other things."

"What these investigations are costing the American taxpayers totally," the observer continued, "is hard to estimate. However, the price tag for just one year, for just one Senate Committee can be established. The Committee on the Judiciary of the U.S. Senate, just one of 18 Standing Committees of that body, is authorized to spend \$4,109,700 on investigations between March 1, 1976 and February 28, 1977. This does not include reimbursement to Senate members for expenses incurred personally. Over in the House of Representatives, there are 22

Standing Committees and all 40 of these Congressional Committees are funded to conduct investigations which might lead to legislation. If the appropriation for each is equal, the cost of Congressional investigations this year will be in excess of \$164,-388,000.00."

Our observer suggests that some of this money should be used to appoint a blue ribbon committee to investigate Congress itself.

And this is of extreme importance if we are to start a **cleanup**, which is probably the only way we can prevent a **burnup** and the total destruction of our Republic. And, we must begin the cleanup with the Congress.

There are numerous reasons for starting any **Operation Cleanup** with the United States Congress; but paramount is the simple fact that the Members of the Senate and the House are our only direct representatives in the Central Government, the only persons who are there because we put them there, and because we can put them out. Regardless of the show business attributes of 30 direct primaries, and all the hullabaloo surrounding the search for uncommitted delegates, Presidents and Vice Presidents are not elected by the people, nor was it ever intended that they should be. True, the system has been so corrupted that our present Chief Executive and his assistant have been appointed, and our next President and Vice President will have been chosen by what we usually call The Invisible Government (Carter is a Trilateral Commission member; Ford is a Bilderberger; and Reagan was a member of the ACIR while Governor of California). At the official level, the only agency that has any control over the Federal Administration is the United States Congress. In the Constitutional sense, only the Congress can provide the money, only the Congress can make the laws which the Executive Branch administers; and only the Congress can do anything about the excesses of the Federal Judiciary.

Example: One of the chief complaints of the responsible citizenry of the Nation has to do with "Administrative Law," that is, the multitudes of rules and regulations that are laid down by appointed administrators and regulators who operate out of the ten federal regional capitals. But it was the United States Congress which permitted these rules and regulations to be made by Executive Agencies; and it is only the Congress that

can rectify the situation (short of the use of physical violence, anyway). Another example: Law by Executive Order. Presidential Edicts can attain the force of law simply by being published in the Federal Register. There is a current fear that organized terrorists (some of them funded by the Federal Government) will cause such disruption and chaos during Bicentennial Celebrations that the appointed President of the United States will declare a National Emergency and invoke Executive Order 11490, thus putting this Nation under Martial Law, and even preventing a National Election in November. We don't expect such a development, **but it could happen**. And it is the United States Congress which permitted such a possibility because "All legislative powers herein granted shall be vested in a Congress of the United States," says the U.S. Constitution. And only the Congress can revoke and nullify Executive Orders!

One more example: As a Nation, we are broke. The Federal Budget has been increased from \$100 billion in 1964 to over \$400 billion in fiscal 1977. The National Debt is currently said to be \$627 billion. The authority of Congress is required each time the budget is increased, and each time the national debt goes up. Regardless of the Feds, the Congress does have the purse-string powers over the Federal Government, and there is reason to suspect that the Congress is endeavoring to redistribute the wealth of the nation through taxation and inflation, spending and borrowing.

The showbiz primaries are concluded, the task of selecting Presidential Nominees is out of our hands, is now in the hands of those who will tell them what to do and what to say if they are elected. Now, perhaps, it might be possible to impel the people who are responsible citizens of the Nation to do the one thing that can be truly effective: Choose "out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness" (Jethro's advice to his son-in-law, Moses). And let such men (or women) be sent to the Nation's Capitol to restore righteousness, re-enthroned justice and declare the Constitution of the United States to be the Supreme Law of the Land, as it was in the beginning.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, accenting the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## MUST WE LEARN TO LIVE WITH TERRORISM?

### "IT COULDN'T HAPPEN HERE"

Terrorism, like leprosy or elephantiasis, used to be thought of as some strange and exotic disease that struck only in backward or undeveloped places. It might break out in the cannibalistic areas of darkest Africa, or in banana republics in Latin America, or even in a divided Ireland. But it couldn't happen here. Or so most of us thought.

That, however, was before they started to blow up banks, break into National Guard armories, skyjack planes, kidnap people on a wholesale scale, climb to the tops of towers with rifles and shoot everyone who ventured into view. It was before letter bombs started being mailed to corporate executives. And it was before the CIA was disgraced, the FBI denigrated, and State and local law enforcement agencies rendered impotent by courts and LEAA.

Hon. Larry McDonald of Georgia referred to it as another no-win war. "Twice in recent history," he said, "American men have been sent into combat in a war they were not permitted to win. First in Korea and then in Vietnam. Restrictions placed on us and a privileged sanctuary maintained for the enemy, made victory impossible.

"The war on crime is also a no-win war. Restrictions placed on the police by the courts have enabled the enemy—the criminals—to win most of the battles. Police complain that when they apprehend a violent criminal, he is out on the streets before they can complete the paperwork."

There are times, of course, when the crime is so heinous and the evidence so overwhelming, that a criminal is actually incarcerated; but this is for "rehabilitation," not for punishment or for the protection of society. Take the case of Edward Carter, a man with a long record of arrests, who was convicted after confessing to raping and beating a 13-year-old girl (she died later as a result of the beating). Carter pleaded insanity, was sent to St. Elizabeth's hospital instead of a federal prison. There he staged

a "remarkable recovery" and was set free. But a psychiatrist at the hospital said that Carter never had been insane, that he was a chronic liar, pretended to be ill to stay out of jail. "He admits to 12 rapes and says he made up the original story to look insane," said Dr. Joseph Smith. However, now legally recovered, and "sane," rapist Carter is out to rape, and murder, again.

Currently and locally, one Robert Frederick Carr, III, 32, is showing Dade County Metro police where he buried the bodies of the women and children he raped, then murdered in four different States. After leading them to four different shallow graves containing as many different bodies, the officers said they had seen enough, and Carr is awaiting trial. But here is the tragic part of the story: Carr was convicted of rape in Connecticut, was "rehabilitated" and released. Then he came south to continue his career as a self-confessed rapist and murderer.

Those are not unusual stories; they just happened to be in the headlines as we began to write this report. Also in the headlines is the action of the Illinois State Legislature, where a resolution has been introduced to prevent the parole of one Richard Speck. That heinous crime has not been forgotten: On the night of July 14, 1966, Speck stabbed and strangled eight student nurses. A ninth nurse escaped the same fate by hiding under a bed, and she positively identified Speck as the murderer. Convicted and sentenced to death, he was spared the punishment the jury said he deserved by the U.S. Supreme Court, which dug up a technicality to save him from death. So, theoretically, Speck is serving a 400 to 1,200 year sentence. However, under Illinois law, his application for parole comes up this September. Hence the resolution to keep him out of circulation.

"One of the tragic effects of the U.S. Supreme Court ban on the death penalty," commented Phyllis Schlafly in a recent article, "is the increased number of rapists and robbers who murder their victims in

order to eliminate witnesses. In Illinois, murderers with good prison behavior can get a parole in about eleven years. The minimum sentence for rape or armed robbery is four years. Therefore, if the rapist or robber kills his victim and is caught, he risks only an additional seven years on his sentence. However, if the rapist or robber kills his victim, he thereby eliminates the witness and makes it probable that the criminal will not be convicted at all.... The grim fact is that thousands of innocent people have paid with their lives because of the Supreme Court decision that spares murderers and, after a few years, let's them return to society and prowl the streets looking for more victims.

"The 4th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution guarantees the right of all Americans 'to be secure in their persons, houses, papers, and effects.'" The U.S. Supreme Court infringed that constitutional right four years ago when it forbade the death penalty, thereby making depraved murderers, torturers and rapists eligible for parole after only about eleven years."

Corroborating this, the editor of a religious publication writes:

"Just recently an FBI wanted poster came to our offices which illustrates how justice in our country has deteriorated. The following is a quote from that poster. Only the names have been changed...."**Criminal Record:** Jones has been convicted of murder and rape. **Caution:** Jones has previously been convicted of murder and rape and is currently being sought for murder of a woman who was fired upon at pointblank range. He is believed to be armed and should be considered very dangerous. A Federal warrant was issued June 3, 1973, at Smithville, Alaska, charging Jones with unlawful interstate flight to avoid prosecution for the crime of murder (Title 18, U.S. Code, Section 1073)." Three decades ago such a convicted felon would not have been walking the streets.... Our land has become a haven for dangerous convicted criminals who are released from prison—only to continue with their illegal activities....

"After the disclosures that have been made over the past decade one need hardly wonder that people are cynical. Political slush funds are allocated by the major oil companies; candidates for public office receive benefits.... An airplane manufacturer which does a gigantic volume of business with the

Federal Government is bailed out of bankruptcy through a government loan of \$200 million. Later, evidence shows that this same aerospace company spent millions to bribe government officials in various parts of the world to buy their products. Look at the evidence at hand. Our leaders are unruly; they are companions with thieves and they love bribes."...

Obviously, the above was written before the sex scandals involving government officials were published. And in this connection it is interesting to recall that the controversial Peoples Bicentennial Commission said it was sending 10,000 letters to secretaries, offering them \$25,000 in cash for reporting illegal activities of their bosses. One wonders if these Washington secretaries have been paid their reward by PBC?

But the most important point is that these, our elected and/or appointed officials are not able, and in many cases are not even willing to try, to guarantee the right of all American citizens "to be secure in their persons, houses, papers, and effects." And they have so handicapped and virtually immobilized State and local law enforcement officials, that life, liberty and property are in jeopardy throughout the land!

It is ironic that a young Republic whose Marines stormed the shores of Tripoli to demand the release of one American diplomat who was being held for ransom, can no longer assure the safety of an American Ambassador or even demand reparations for the insult that has been perpetrated upon the once proud and respected United States of America! Think of this record, as compiled by the Associated Press:

"Francis E. Meloy, Jr., the U.S. ambassador to Lebanon, was the fourth American ambassador killed at his post since 1968.... Rodger P. Davies, the ambassador to Cyprus, was shot to death in his embassy in Nicosia shortly after the Turkish-Greek Cypriot clash on the Mediterranean island in the summer of 1974.... In March 1973, the American ambassador to Sudan, Cleo Noel, and an embassy counsel, George C. Moore, were murdered by eight Palestinian guerrillas who invaded the Saudi Arabian embassy in Khartoum during a farewell reception for Moore.... In 1968, Ambassador John Gordon Mein was killed during a kidnap attempt in Guatemala.

"Earlier this year, Palestinian radicals in Beirut kidnapped a black U.S. Army colonel

and held him until the Lebanese government delivered free food and other supplies demanded in ransom."

And in this latest assassination in Beirut, in addition to Ambassador Meloy, Economic Counsel Robert O. Waring, and their Lebanese chauffeur were murdered "while on a mission of peace."

Are we burdened with a Central Government that cannot protect its own citizens from criminal elements in this country, and from international gangsters in other countries? With the news that Philadelphia cannot expect U.S. military aid on July 4th, and that American citizens are being evacuated from Lebanon, both would seem to be true. The Philadelphia story is especially important:

As the "founding city" where both the Declaration of Independence and the U.S. Constitution were drafted, Philadelphia becomes the center of activity on this Bicentennial Fourth of July. So, terrorist groups in the United States are concentrating on the City of Brotherly Love. An article in the Philadelphia Evening Bulletin of May 30 read: "Philadelphia has drafted a request for 15,000 federal troops to help keep order July 4 in the face of threatened disturbances by a radical coalition.... City officials fear the Rich Off Our Backs-July Fourth Coalition, made up of revolutionary and radical groups, may attempt to disrupt the official celebration. Groups comprising the coalition include the Revolutionary Communist Party, The Vietnam Veterans Against the War, the Unemployed Workers Organizing Committee, the Revolutionary Student Brigade and Prairie Fire, a splinter of the Weatherman organization...."

From unofficial sources we received word that Mayor Frank Rizzo's request for the 15,000 federal troops had to go through Gov. Milton Shapp's office before being forwarded to President Ford and the Defense Department. The request died in the governor's office. So, according to this UPI dispatch of June 17th: "A coalition of dissident organizations seeking permits for demonstrations on July 4 won a split decision. They can hold most of their activities as planned but far away from the city's scheduled Bicentennial events. The group, Rich Off Our Backs-July Fourth Coalition said Tuesday it would appeal U.S. District Court Judge Joseph McGlynn's decision, which also bars them from erecting a tent city in Fairmont Park and from holding what the judge called a 'cultural-political' event on July 3."

Adding fuel to the anticipated fire ("fire" is the password of the Weatherman Group) is a belated report from the CIA which was released by AP on June 18th, 1976:

\*\*\*\*\*

Washington (AP)—A newly declassified CIA study contends there is a good chance that in the next few years foreign-linked terrorists increasingly will be tempted to stage major actions within the United States. 'The influx of foreign travelers and dignitaries expected in connection with such major U.S. sponsored events as the current Bicentennial celebrations and the 1980 Winter Olympics will inescapably afford a host of opportunities for dramatic terrorist action,' the study reports....

The report noted that... "we should expect to witness steadily greater and more widespread sophistication in targeting, execution and weaponry.... the danger that a fanatic few might resort to weapons of mass destruction will increase accordingly," the CIA study said. Such weapons might include nuclear bombs, the report said, but more likely would involve chemical, biological and radiological agents. 'In contrast to nuclear devices, many of these are presently relatively easy to acquire,' it said. 'Hence, the danger that they could turn up in the hands of the sort of ultraradical or psychopathic fringe group that would have the fewest compunctions about using them is very real.'

The report, dated April 1976, was made available this week after it was declassified. The report asserted that 'whether or not weapons of mass destruction are actually brought into play, the odds are that the impact of... terror will be more sharply felt in the United States in the years just ahead.'

\*\*\*\*\*

In connection with the preceding report, note that in the current nationwide letter bomb plot, a Chicago Tribune Service dispatch reported that "an envelope containing a batch of ticks was delivered to the Denver regional office of Combined Insurance Company of America.... An accompanying letter said the ticks were accompanied by other ticks "quite small, barely visible to the eye." It suggested the ticks were infected with various bacteria, including rabies."

But, back to the Philadelphia affair: It will be noted that the Weathermen are directly involved in the July 4 activities, especially the Prairie Fire Group, a violent splinter



organization. Larry Grothwohl was an FBI informer with the Weathermen and he lived to write a book about it (with the help of Frank Reagan). His conclusion is important and we quote directly from the book "Bringing Down America," pages 183-84:

"The irony of Weathermen thinking or philosophy is that they probably couldn't live in the society they would impose on the U.S. should the revolution succeed.

"Most Weathermen planning and strategy goes into implementing a revolution and not into setting up a viable government afterward. However, when they did discuss this postrevolutionary period, their plans were frightening. Their society would make George Orwell's 1984 a pleasure to live in. Weatherman doctrine calls for complete control of all individual thought and movement. Once the revolution has been won, a central committee will be appointed to run the country. Naturally, the committee will consist of Weathermen leaders. But it will also include members of other revolutionary organizations, especially black and Mexican and Indian groups. Whether some of these central committee members will be more equal than others was never made clear, but I suspect that would be the case.

"While the central committee is being formed, Weathermen will go about the necessary task of eliminating everybody who was in power before the revolution. This means killing them. Politicians and police will be the first to go.... The second step in this process is to 'isolate' those citizens who were against the revolution, but were not members of the ruling class. This isolation is to be accomplished in education camps. These citizens will be herded into camps to be taught about the revolutionary government....

"Their models for our new society are China and Cuba... Russia is not considered a good model of socialism because the Weathermen believe the USSR is becoming increasingly involved in the capitalistic way of life.

"In essence, the Weathermen's government will be one of total control over each individual in the society. In Weathermen terminology, this new society will be 'one people working in total unity.' This means an elimination of all the individual freedoms we are accustomed to having... Their way of life is not mine." (Quoted from "Bringing Down America," Arlington House, New Rochelle,

New York. 10801. 190 pages, \$7.95).

Some time ago, Rev. T. Robert Ingram wrote the following, which is as timely today as it was when first written in 1969:

\*\*\*\*\*

Praise God there is a line of action still open to Americans that is fundamentally different (from revolutionary action). It is simply to reactivate the lawful county governments.

The county is the self-sufficient agency of law enforcement in the land. There are about 3,000 counties. Each possesses full powers to enforce the universal moral law as expressed in the criminal laws and the principles of the Common Law.

Posse Comitatus is the legal phrase describing the full power of the general public in every county to enforce the criminal law in its own domain to the point of deputizing every able bodied male citizen if necessary.

There is no need to try to organize a political movement aimed at seizing control of the government in Washington—which is the way the party system works. All that is needed is for the general public to rally around its sheriff and judges in every county and assume full responsibility for apprehending and having justly punished every criminal and every disturber of the peace.

The forces of revolution are organized. The riots and vandalism terrorizing cities like Washington and Chicago (and now Philadelphia and New York City—Ed.) are highly organized.

Right enough, nothing but organized counter force can possibly put them down.

That counter organization, however, must not be an extra-legal movement patterned after the socialist conspiracy, even if in opposition to it, but must rather be disciplined by the universal moral law and contained within existing law enforcement agencies.

There is no way to uphold law and order by an unlawful gang. On the other hand, for the general public to reassume its role in law enforcement is the path to victory for public safety and order. (End of quotation)

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## A BICENTENNIAL CELEBRATION FILLED WITH VIOLENCE?

### A HOT TIME IS PROMISED

July 4, 1976 is not just another holiday. It is not merely one more federally-assigned long weekend for workers. And it is not just another Fourth of July. It is the 200th anniversary of the signing of that great charter of civil liberty called the Declaration of Independence. Elaborate plans have been made for appropriate observance of the day, especially in the Nation's Capital and in Philadelphia, the "Cradle of Liberty" and the site of Independence Hall and the Liberty Bell. Over a million people are expected to turn out for the festivities at each city. At Washington, some 33 tons of fireworks were imported from France at a cost of \$200,000, and are to be set off in celebration of our Nation's 200th birthday.

However, while millions are observing the 200th anniversary of the American Revolution, others are busy starting what they call *The Second American Revolution*, in making official their spurious *Declaration of Interdependence*, and in installing as the Law of the Land, that document which they call the *Constitution for the Newstates of America*. And officials are preparing for potential disorder, violence, tragedy. Philadelphia Mayor Frank Rizzo finally won the endorsement of Pennsylvania Governor Milton Schapp to his request that President Ford send 15,000 federal troops to the city to "help deter and defuse the violence which may occur" and to "avoid ugly incidents that may lead to tragedy." Ford did not reply officially to Rizzo's request, but it is reported that National Guard troops have been activated and the 82nd Airborne Division at Ft. Bragg, N.C., has been alerted.

Washington, D.C. police have received a crash course on how to deal with bombers, snipers and terrorists, but nothing has been said of using federal troops in the defense of the Nation's Capital.

Why all this concern? Well, a group that calls itself *The July 4th Coalition* (J4C) claims that 60,000 of its followers from all over the country will take part in what it

labels "the people's alternative" to the official celebration. J4C is a coalition of over 100 Communist, Castroite, Maoist and New Left groups which was formed last January for the specific purpose of staging protest demonstrations. Its affiliates include such outfits as the Communist Party, the New American Movement, the National Lawyers Guild, the Socialist Workers Party, the War Resisters League, the American Indian Movement, the Puerto Rican Socialist Party, the Prairie Fire Organizing Committee, and others with records of violence, subversion and terrorist activity.

Also involved is the so-called People's Bicentennial Commission (PBC), which has an enormous operating budget and has contracted for buses to transport its supporters from 60 different cities, and expects that 250,000 of its supporters will travel to Washington for its counter-celebration there. Its rally speakers include Tom Hayden, Jane Fonda, John Henry Faulk, Dr. Benjamin Spock, Samuel Lovejoy and others of like persuasion.

This information, which appeared in an article in the June 26, 1976 *Human Events*, is significant:

\*\*\*\*\*

The FBI, under its new Levi-imposed guidelines, cannot investigate any civil disorder dangers "except upon the specific request" of the attorney general or his designee. No such request was ever made concerning the Bicentennial counter demonstrations.

Finally, on May 11, the FBI asked the attorney general for permission to make a "narrow" inquiry (though the guidelines do not authorize it to take such initiative). Emerging gradually from an apparent deep sleep, Levi finally acceded to the request during the last week in May (when Rizzo's plea for troops was made). That gave the FBI less than five weeks to conduct an investigation which, if thorough, would cover not only the parent J4C but each of its more than 100 associated groups and any plots they had in the making.

Levi, moreover, emphasized in his approval letter the limitations his guidelines placed on all FBI investigations, making it clear they were to be strictly observed.

What are the restrictions on a civil disorder investigation? All data collected must be strictly limited to that which will aid the President in deciding whether federal troops are needed and, if so, how they should be committed. To gather this information the FBI can do no more than check its own files, other government records and government officials, public records and sources and established informants and information sources. The FBI cannot conduct any physical or photographic surveillances, use wire-taps or mail covers, or employ new informants or undercover agents. It cannot even interview anyone other than established sources without specific approval of the attorney general. In sum: Unless someone else already knows about terrorist bomb plots, etc., the FBI cannot do anything to uncover them.

Levi went so far in his letter as to direct that no information about the "political plans or political philosophy" of those involved should be collected. (If they're a bunch of terrorists, so what? We want to remain ignorant of such things.)

It is worth noting that the guidelines also contain a provision imposing much duplicative (wasted) work on the Bureau in any civil disorder investigation. They specify that any information collected "may not be indexed in a manner which permits retrieval ... by reference to a specific individual" unless he is the subject of criminal investigation. *This means that if terrorists or other subversives involved in one disorder later become active in planning another, their past record will not be available except by hours of poring through un-indexed FBI files.*

Even more important, it is a repudiation of the fact, upheld by the Supreme Court, that the FBI has an ongoing intelligence duty to perform in relation to such matters, as well as to others in the security field....

(end of extended quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

In reference to the preceding, would it be unfair to suspect that the attorney general's office is "weighing justice" very much in favor of the terrorists and against the law-abiding citizens who might become the victims of such activity? And, could there be a reason why some appointed officials in high places actually want civil disturbances

to break out, in order that they may declare a national emergency?

There is nothing new in the following news item. But this is new: It is most unusual that such an article would ever appear in print in a nationally-circulated newspaper, even in a tabloid which is regarded as a "gossip sheet." However, the following did appear in the June 8, 1976 issue of the *National Enquirer*:

\*\*\*\*\*

Suspend radio and TV broadcasting... freeze bank accounts... institute martial law... seize and control all property, commodities, transportation and communication facilities. This is just a partial list of the incredible powers available to the President of the United States during national emergencies.

To exercise these dictatorial powers, the President declares by signed proclamation that a national emergency exists. From the moment that proclamation is published in the Federal Register it has the force of law.

"The President has virtually unlimited powers to affect the lives of American citizens in a host of all-encompassing ways," charged Sen. Charles Mathias, Jr. (R.-Md.). "He can rule the country without reference to normal constitutional processes. Through its own actions, Congress has transferred this awesome power to the executive branch."

Here are some more of the staggering 470 Presidential emergency powers on the books: the power to close the stock exchange, assign military forces abroad, control private enterprise and greatly restrict the right to travel. They were enacted to meet earlier emergencies in U.S. history.

"Aggressive Presidents, permissive Congresses and a long series of successive crises have all contributed to the erosion of divided powers, the bedrock of our system of government," Mathias declared.

"There is no present need for the U.S. to continue to function under emergency conditions."

A National Emergencies Act has passed the House, and is currently before the Government Operations Committee in the Senate. Sen. Mathias said this bill would end the present states of national emergency and put controls on future use of emergency powers by the executive branch. "The bill provides specific mechanisms for future declarations of emergency, including the

requirement that the President state specifically what emergency powers he intends to use. It provides for a two-year period between enactment and termination of a state of emergency. It would allow Congressional review of future emergencies at regular intervals, to decide if they should be continued. (end of article).

\*\*\*\*\*

Little has been said about this National Emergencies Act. But it is known that the unelected officials in the executive branch of our Central Government are very jealous of their ability to make law—including the establishment of a bureaucratic dictatorship—by the simple process of publishing a declaration in the Federal Register. And if any attempt were made by Congress to take away such power (which is patently unconstitutional, anyway), then a violent reaction on the part of the federal executive could be expected.

*Could this be why Attorney General Levi is hamstringing the FBI in regard to the control of terrorists and subversives?*

It should be understood that the actual establishment of a dictatorship in these United States has never been possible—in the past, that is—because the U.S. Military Establishment would have to lend its support to any such coup. Political coups in Latin America, for example, have always been military in character. There is every reason to believe that if Richard Nixon had been backed up, actively, by U.S. Armed Forces, he would never have resigned.

Generally unnoticed, little publicized but an integral part of the *International Regional Governance Conspiracy* is the plan to merge the military forces of the Nation with the police forces of the States, Counties, Cities and Communities, in such a way that all would become component parts of a centrally commanded national peacekeeping agency. Finally, if the scheme works, all such national police organizations would be merged into an International Security Agency, or a *World Police Force* which would replace all national defense forces of all nations, including the United States.

This scheme, already highly developed in the collectivized, "Police States" of the world, is more or less in its infancy in the United States, and is being "wetnursed" by the Regionalized Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA). The State of

California has been selected as the chief testing ground for the scheme, and the current program calls for the integration of the National Guard with the police units of the State. Under Governor Edmund Brown there is a State Military Department which is commanded by Maj. Gen. Frank Schober, Jr. and a special training camp has been set up at Camp San Luis Obispo. Financed through a special grant of one quarter of a million dollars supplied from federal funds made available to LEAA, the training program is called the *California Civil Disorder Management Course (CCDMC)* and is a "highly intensified and coordinated learning exercise in all phases of civil disorder management."

In charge of the training course is Col. L.O. Guiffrida, who is quoted as saying, "We are already getting inquiries from other states on how to set one up."

At this training camp, trainees are supposed to be learning how to assist the police and how to replace the police on a temporary basis if the police should happen to go out on strike. Actually, however, this seems to be a course on what to do in case *martial law is declared!*

The "Civil Emergency Management Course Manual" which is used at the Camp San Luis Obispo Training Institute is a shocker. Here are direct quotes:

"The legal means available to control people during a civil disorder extends from the replacement of all civil government by the military—under Martial Rule at one end—to the application of criminal statutes and local regulatory ordinances, by the solitary policeman on his beat, at the other....

Perhaps the most misunderstood concept in the area of civil disorders is that of Martial Rule. It is commonly called Martial Law which is itself a misnomer. The invocation of Martial Rule is the result of the absence of law and its concomitant 'order' and is purely and simply ruling by the military. It comes into existence when civil government can no longer maintain law and order, even with the assistance of the military. It requires no proclamation, though one is generally made, and it exists so long as it is necessary to restore conditions to where civil government can again function with or without the aid of the military.

"Martial Rule occurs upon a determination by the highest military commander in the jurisdiction that civil government has ceased to exist and must be replaced with

force necessary to restore its existence. A proclamation then normally follows declaring that the military is now in complete control of government and delineating which agencies of civil government will continue to function and which will not be replaced with elements of the military forces.

"What must be remembered is that the common law tradition that a society may avail itself of what means are at hand, and this at the moment of complete chaos and anarchy is usually only military forces, to preserve itself is the basis for Martial Rule. No constitution, statute or ordinance can authorize Martial Rule. It is there and recognized by the courts as a final resort when all else has failed.

"The misuse of Martial Rule by governors in this country throughout its history has led to general misunderstanding of the concept. The following are some elements of the concept, essential to a proper understanding:

"a. Martial Rule comes into existence upon a determination (not a declaration) by the senior military commander that civil government must be replaced because it is no longer functioning anyway.

"b. Martial Rule is justified by the existence of facts which must involve violence, destruction and the inability of civil government to enforce the laws of the jurisdictions and protect the people and their property from further destruction and general disaster....

"f. Martial Rule need not replace all civil governmental functions but may leave some functioning under military control either completely or partially. Thus, the courts may be closed and military tribunals put in their place or they may remain open if there are personnel and facilities available....

"The significance of Martial Rule in civil disorders is that it shifts control from civilians to the military, completely and without the necessity of a declaration, proclamation or other form of public manifestation. It must not be confused with the powers of the Governor of the State under sections of the California Government Code which authorizes the Governor to declare a state of emergency and thereby assume legislative rule, making power over the area set forth in the declaration. There are severe statutory limitations and procedural requirements imposed by the Government Code which are not present in a Martial

Rule situation. As stated above, *Martial Rule is limited only by the principle of necessary force to restore civil government.*"  
(end of extended quotation)

We have been quoting from the "Civil Emergency Management Course" manual, which is used at the California Specialized Training Institute, Camp San Luis Obispo.

Although this training for the potential imposition of "Martial Rule" is applicable to California only, officials of other States are asking for information on how to implement the same kind of a setup in their respective States—and there is the Regionalized LEAA able, ready and anxious to extend the program to all the other forty-nine States.

Now, let us assume that such a program for "Martial Rule" could be established not only at State level, but at the Federal level—as is the case in the totalitarian States of the world at the present time. This would mean that the President of the United States—whoever he might be and however he might have attained the position—would not need to sign any Executive Order and have it published in the Federal Register, and thus impose a state of emergency. He would not need to use legal methods of any kind. As Commander-in-Chief of the Armed Forces of the United States, he could simply "determine" that civil law has broken down, and that Martial Rule has been invoked, all government departments have ceased to function, all courts have been closed down, and all arguments and disputes will be settled by military tribunals!

The United States Constitution says that Congress has power "to raise and support Armies, but no appropriation of Money to that use shall be for a longer Term than two Years." This was to prevent the creation of standing armies, and thus prevent any President from ever having the power to invoke Martial Law. We've bypassed this restriction, have become as a "banana republic" in this respect, where Martial Rule is a commonplace. However, there remains one legal safeguard. Let us place the police power where it belongs: at the County level and with the posse comitatus. Let the State and the Federal Governments have only those powers which have been delegated to them from the people at the County level. Isn't attempted restoration better than permissive destruction?

---

For information concerning this report write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## PREPARING TO "CARTERIZE" THE NATION'S WOUNDS

### RETURN OF THE NEW DEAL

"They Act As If Carter Were President," said the headline atop a feature article by Robert Boyd, the *Miami Herald* Washington Bureau Chief. "He hasn't even been nominated, much less elected," Boyd wrote... "But Jimmy Carter is already being treated in many quarters as the next President... many congressmen, governors, mayors, economists, opinion makers, foreign diplomats, Republicans and Democrats are starting to take a Carter administration for granted."

It also seems that most of the people are starting to take it for granted. While Ford and Reagan are still beating the bushes seeking delegates in order to win a nomination, Carter is busy trying to win a Congress that will treat him with brotherly love. As the July 5th issue of *Business Week* observed: "Jimmy Carter—his Presidential nomination safely in hand—is mapping a campaign aimed at producing a big, friendly majority in Congress as well as capturing the White House."

Carter has been well coached. He realizes that the *real* power resides in the Congress, not in the White House, and whatever program he is supposed to put across must have the approval of—or at least no interference from—Capitol Hill. So, as we went to press, Carter was on an eight-city fund-raising swing, seeking money that would be used to help elect friendly Democrats to the House and the Senate. He was also busy trying to win friends and influence opinion-makers at *The New York Times* and *The Washington Post*. Those two publications have been busy for some time immolating living political leaders and denigrating dead heroes. Jimmy Carter desires neither immolation nor denigration and, as William Buckley noted in his column of June 30: "When Jimmy Carter came to New York the other day to give a foreign policy speech, one might put it that his objective was to win grudging praise from *The New York Times*, which has always been rather disdainful of Jimmy Carter, suspecting that under that smooth, calm exterior lies a

Georgia cracker. Until very recently, James Reston could not refer to Jimmy Carter except as 'Wee Jimmy'."

Buckley asked the question, "How do you go about appealing to *The New York Times* in a foreign policy speech?" His answer:

"1. You say something on the theme of interdependence — we all live on one planet, that kind of thing.

"2. You say something on the theme of our natural allies — our great postwar alliances with Europe, and Japan — and the need to revive them.

"3. You say something about the international problems of poverty and population control — and the creative role the United States can play in helping people help themselves.

"4. You say something about the emerging nations of Africa — encouraging those 'trends' within Africa that point the democratic way, and you deplore the racist policies of South Africa.

"5. You deplore, in an age of endemic poverty, the amount of money spent on arms throughout the world, but you make moderate references to the need for a U.S. military capable of serving essential American interests.

"6. You deplore the continuing aggressiveness of the Soviet Union — but you stress that we live for patience and understanding, which however is not to be confused with weakness."

"And what will you get from the *Times*?" asks Buckley. In answer to that question, he quotes directly from the *Times*:

"It is unreasonable to expect a candidate for high office to spell out exactly how he might respond to future contingencies. But in his carefully reasoned statements so far — particularly his impromptu responses to questions—the former Georgia Governor has gone a long way toward dulling charges of unfamiliarity with foreign policy challenges that would confront him as president."

One of those "carefully reasoned state-

ments" that the *Times* approved was Carter's assertion that the United States must "guarantee the right of Israel to exist, and exist in peace." The *Times* also applauded Carter's view that "the time has come for basic changes in world relationships," and felt that Carter's "New International Order" is just as apt a slogan as was Kissinger's "World Community."

Now that Jimmy Carter has been accepted by *The New York Times*, tolerated by *The Washington Post*, approved by the Eastern Establishment, adopted by the Rockefellers and has demonstrated his ability to be all things to all men that he might gain the White House, the time has come when we should examine this man who is going to be our next president, unless there occurs some fortuitous slip twixt the cup and the lip.

#### **JIMMY WHO?**

The story is told that some 23 years ago a younger James Carter made a great and life-changing decision: Should he remain in the U.S. Navy and become its Chief of Staff or return to civilian life and become the biggest frog that ever jumped out of that little pond known as Plains, Georgia? This story may be an exaggeration, but Jimmy Carter's life is filled with exaggerations. In any case, he has always lived in Plains. True, he was in Atlanta for four years, but he never pulled up stakes, and Plains was always given as his home address. There he has a peanut farm, runs a warehouse that stores and markets peanuts. His youngest daughter goes to a fully integrated school in Plains—which should have been a tip-off to George Wallace and Lester Maddox, both of whom backed him politically thinking he was a segregationist, as he said he was.

The political bug bit Carter in 1962 and he ran successfully for the State Senate that year. After two terms he made a strong but unsuccessful bid for the Governorship of Georgia. He was stunned by this, his only political defeat and he began, in 1966, to campaign for the Governorship in 1970. He won, but his tactics were questionable. In order to win, he associated himself with Wallace and Maddox, voiced strong resistance to the civil rights movement. Just before the election he visited a private segregated school, promised that when elected he would help all such schools.

But, on inauguration day he stunned Wallace and Maddox and most of his supporters by

declaring that "the time for racial discrimination is over."

One of his most successful gimmicks was a television commercial showing him working in the fields of his peanut plantation under a hot August sun at harvest time. The thrust of the ad: Carter could be trusted to understand the problems of the working man because he was one of them. Not a lie, but his brother and business partner later admitted that Jimmy did most of his work at the warehouse, where he weighed and checked in the truckloads of peanuts that came in for storage; and he worked in an air-conditioned office, not out in the midday sun.

In that gubernatorial campaign, Carter's chief opponent was Carl Sanders, a popular incumbent. One Carter television commercial suggested that special interests were shelling out large sums of money to Sanders in expectation of receiving favors after he had won the election. Sanders released a financial statement which allegedly disproved Carter's charges; and there the matter was dropped, probably because a pot was calling a kettle black in a segregationist State. But one allegation against Carter was never denied: There was a third man in the race for Governor, a black man named C. B. King. King didn't have a chance, but any vote for King was a vote against Sanders. So, just before the election, Carter's advertising agency prepared and paid for several thousand dollars worth of radio and television advertising for King; hurting Sanders by helping King.

After becoming Governor, Carter says he took some 300 State agencies and consolidated them into 20 super agencies, at an alleged savings of \$50,000,000 a year. But the State Auditor's Office in Atlanta says it can find no way to document such savings. Instead, the number of State employees went up 25% and the budget went up 50% while Carter was Governor. Furthermore, there were, not 300, but 65 agencies which Carter consolidated into 20 super agencies.

But there Carter's political history might have come to an end, had it not been for his desire to find new markets in Europe for Georgia-grown peanuts. And there he met the Elitists.

Hilaire Du Berrier, an international political analyst who resides in Monaco, recently wrote a letter to Col. Arch Roberts of the Committee to Restore the Constitution, Inc.,



in which he said:

"Milton Katz was an OSS officer in Caserta (Italy). When OSS was phased out, Katz became the administrator for Marshall Plan funds, the funds which were strengthening the leftist unions and propping up the socialist Common Market movement....Katz is now at Harvard. In late 1972 Averell Harri-man took a man named Jimmy Carter to meet him. Then they took Carter to Nelson Rockefeller and Nelson Rockefeller took him into the Trilateral Commission to be educated by Zbigniew Brzezinski. The rest you know."

Laurence Stern of The Washington Post told the story a bit differently (this was before the Post was told to tolerate Carter and not publish any truth that might hurt him). In the May 8, 1976, Post Stern wrote:

"Until 1973 Carter's credentials in foreign policy matters were limited, except for the overseas trade missions he had organized to sell Georgia products abroad. Late in the fall of 1973 he was invited to dine in London with David Rockefeller of the Chase Manhattan Bank during one of his trade promotion visits. Rockefeller, with the help of Brzezinski, was then establishing the Tri-lateral Commission, which has become a prestigious forum that has included in its membership the leading businessmen, political leaders and foreign policy intellectuals of North America, Western Europe and Japan.

"David Rockefeller and Zbig (Brzezinski) felt he would be the ideal person to join the Trilateral Commission,' related Carter's long-standing supporter, Dr. Peter Bourne of Washington....When Rockefeller, Brzezinski and other recruiters were looking for a southerner to round out the ranks of the commission in 1973 they were also considering Florida Governor Reuben Askew. But they settled on Carter....

"Through the medium of the Trilateral Commission Carter extended his range of contacts in the foreign policy establishment. In July of last year he also forged an association with the Brookings Institution, a factory of expertise on foreign and domestic policy issues central to a presidential campaign....At Brookings, Carter was squired from expert to expert in the building that serves as one of the nation's leading public policy centers...."

Whether Katz introduced Carter to David or

to Nelson Rockefeller first in London seems immaterial; he was introduced to them both, and they both agreed that he would become, with proper training and indoctrination, the perfect puppet for the Elitists. This need for a puppet became apparent when Nelson began to understand that he could never gain the Presidency by fair means. Having observed the results to his having gained the Vice Presidency by trickster methods, it must have been easy for David to talk brother Nelson into relinquishing the title, if not the power, associated with the Presidency. So, Carter was recruited in 1973 and has received intensive training since that time in how to conduct himself as a candidate, and as a chief executive.

There is this one thing that may be worrying the Rockefellers and the Eastern Establishment: Carter is a supreme egoist and he may start getting the idea that he is not a puppet but a personality in his own right. And he may start doing things on his own authority, without waiting for instructions from his puppeteers. Like Eisenhower, who may have been chastened through attacks of ileitis, or the Kennedys who were assassinated, or LBJ who was too scared to run again, or Nixon who was led to resign so Nelson could test the waters of the Potomac. The Eastern Establishmentarians haven't had too much good luck with political puppets. Nelson did much better for them while Governor of New York than did any of their chosen representatives. Even Kissinger grows petulant and threatens to resign now and then. And this next time they may just let him resign and put Brzezinski in his place.

Brzezinski, by the way, like Kissinger, has foreign leanings. His father was a Polish diplomat, and he is married to Emilie Ann Benes, a niece of Eduard Benes of Czechoslovakia who was forced to capitulate to Hitler in 1938. While Kissinger came up by way of Harvard, Brzezinski is associated with Columbia University.

But back to Carter, who may be pushing too fast to suit his tutors and handlers. An article in the news of Friday, July 2, may provide a clue. It notes that:

"Jimmy Carter doesn't have the Democratic presidential nomination yet, but his mind is racing ahead to the fall campaign and the transition period between the election and the inauguration. In fact, he told reporters he is already trying to decide which of his campaign promises he will try to carry out

first, and which will have to wait until he's been in the White House a year or more.

"We are starting to assess the elements of the Democratic platform...to establish an order of priority for the consummation of our goals," Carter said. The platform has not even been officially adopted by the party convention, of course, and Carter says he is aware of the dangers of being overconfident....Nevertheless...he has set up a task force headed by Jack Watson...to work on problems of the 'transition' to a Carter Administration....As a mark of his eagerness to get going, Carter said he is considering asking Congress, before he is inaugurated, to give him standby authority to reorganize government agencies—one of his major campaign pledges....

"When it was pointed out to Carter that he might be jumping the gun to, in effect, send a message to Congress before he had taken the constitutional oath of office, he backed off a bit and said he would seek the advice of Congressional leaders before making such a request." (end of quotation).

The dilemma: Jimmy Carter has admitted his intimate ties with the Rockefellers, and neither of the two Republican candidates can deny their party's close ties when Nelson Rockefeller is serving somebody as the Republican Vice President of the United States. So, no matter which candidate wins, the Rockefellers are sure to be the real winners.

This means that, unless the "dispossessed majority" can regain control of the legislative branches of government at State and Federal level, this Nation is due for a descent into total Socialism!

And this applies not just to the United States but to the entire world. This "World Plan" which Kissinger calls the "World Community" and which Brzezinski calls the "New International Order" is not intended to be a Monolithic World Government such as currently exists in the Soviet Union. Instead, it is to be a "New International Economic Order" with the various Nations free to choose their own type of political order, so long as the economic order is socialistic. That means monopoly capitalism and monopolistic control of all basic means of production, distribution, and exchange on a worldwide scale!

A clue to what we may expect on the world scene has been supplied us as a result of that meeting of 29 European Communist

parties in East Berlin. There the monolithic concept was laid to rest and each party leader was set free to develop the particular type of socialism which would work best in his particular country. Tito of Yugoslavia—once called a fascist beast by Stalin—was an honored guest at the meeting. And the French, Italian, Spanish, Yugoslavian, Rumanian, and other Communist parties challenged Moscow's right to rule and demand obedience. What emerged, in official language, was "a declaration of mutual respect for noninterference in each party's domestic affairs and respect for the different paths taken in the fight for socialism." (unquote).

In line with the above: The current issue of *Business Week* (July 5) has an article titled "Narodny Bank: Following a Capitalist Line." The article explains that the Soviet banks are operating exactly like the Chase Manhattan, Bank of England, etc.

And note also that Brezhnev of Moscow is calling for the disbanding of military blocs such as NATO and the Warsaw Pact, "to defuse the powder keg, the atomic keg into which Europe has been turned."

The editorial in the July 2 *Miami Herald* may have said more than was intended. It said "There are hard reasons for Russia's new mood. Detente is proving important to her in the wake of persistent agricultural failures and economic troubles. Even if she were inclined to show military muscle, it would be a costly gesture. Many of the old hard-line leadership have passed from the scene.... It has become safe for small Communist nations to tweak the Russian bear's tail, probably because it finds that cooperation is now more profitable than domination. This is a new reality that must be programmed into future United States policy."

And that is exactly what is being done. The much talked about integration of Communist Russia and Socialist America is what Jimmy Carter means when he parrots the slogan: the *New International Order*.

We repeat: our political hope lies with the County and the Congress. Presidents are political puppets; and puppets can never set even themselves free.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Three - - - - - Number Twenty-Eight - - - - - July 9, 1976

## REGIONALISM, FEDERALISM, AND PAROCHIALISM

### A NEW ORDER ADVOCATE SPELLS IT OUT FOR NARC

Recently an organization known as the *National Association of Regional Councils* (NARC) held its annual conference at Hollywood, Florida. Addressing the conference, Senator Charles McC. Mathias, Jr. said:

"There are going to be a lot of important meetings in 1976, including the national political conventions. But it is no exaggeration to say that this meeting may have a greater impact than any other—including the political conventions."

In the final analysis, historians probably will agree that Mathias was right. Political conventions are exciting, and they may seem to be important. But of far greater, and lasting importance to the United States—and to the world, since Regionalism is worldwide in scope—is the progress of that silent revolution called *Regional Governance*.

In order that any new readers of this Report will understand what "Regionalism" is all about, we quote from the July 12, 1976 issue of *The Spotlight*, which contains an excellent definition:

"Regional government was first advocated in the early 1900s by Socialists eager to collectivize society. Later, President Franklin Roosevelt laid the initial groundwork for regionalism, which President Nixon implemented by executive order in 1969. According to foes of regional government, the plan centralizes all decision making into the executive branch. Jo Hindman, regional government authority, says in *The Metrocrats*: 'Virtually every facet of the lives of American citizens has been brought under the hand of a single man. The pattern is simple: The President divided the United States into ten regions, named the States to comprise each region, designated ten cities as regional capitals, moved into them skeletal forces of five federal agencies—HUD, HEW, OEO, SBA and Labor.... Executive Order No. 11647 (Feb. 10, 1972) added EPA, DOT, LEAA and staffed each region with a ruling council composed of appointees.'

"Promoters of regionalism have sought to hide their true purpose by camouflaging their plans with rhetoric about 'efficiency,' and 'economy,' but Franklin Roosevelt dispelled that long ago by declaring, 'The purpose of reorganization is not economy. *The purpose of reorganization is management!*'"

(end of quote, italics added)

Two recent examples of how regionalism promotes efficiency and economy involve LEAA, which aims to become the United States National Police Force. First, AP released the following story on July 7, 1976: "The Law Enforcement Assistance Administration is threatening to cut off funds to South Carolina's highway patrol because state officials refuse to hire women troopers.

...In Columbia, S.C., the commander of the state's Highway Patrol said Monday that... 'females have a certain right to perform jobs in law enforcement, but not as uniformed line officers. The type of work a patrolman has to do would put a female in dangerous situations. I don't want to be blamed if something happens to them. I've been with the patrol for 35 years, and I've had to fight for my life with unruly drunks. Now, what would a 100-pound female do in that situation?' he asked.

"In a statement, LEAA officials said they are preparing 'a comprehensive analysis of women as state troopers in all 50 states.' ... LEAA said 11 states use women as state patrol officers and other states 'have undertaken intensified efforts to recruit women.' ... A Justice Department official said LEAA has referred previous cases of alleged discrimination to the department's civil rights division for possible legal action. The department has filed civil suits against state police departments in Maryland, New Jersey, Michigan and Delaware.... In the South Carolina case, LEAA officials chose to initiate proceedings to withhold funds, instead of referring the case immediately to the department, and the Justice Department official said this may signal 'a tougher compliance policy' at LEAA...." (unquote).

An even tougher policy—one involving direct police action—is evidenced in the treatment received on June 2, 1976, by a church congregation in Nevada, Missouri. At a Wednesday night prayer meeting, the preacher was in the middle of a prayer when "the national police force stormed in, bloodied some heads, and carted eleven of the worshippers off to jail." There were 40 worshippers—29 of them women and children—and 60 heavily armed police, acting on orders from LEAA, broke in, clubbed some of the men, spilled blood on the church floor, arrested all the men including the preacher, and left the church in a shambles.

According to the victims of the raid, they were opposed to their community's participation in various regional government schemes and it all came to a head when LEAA conducted a "training program" for county and community lawmen at Camp Clark, which is near the small town of Nevada. As has already occurred in California and some other States, the lawmen were being trained in "riot control." But local citizens took strong exception to the "regionalization" of their local police forces, especially since riots were unknown in this rural area. The opposition was led by some of the members of this particular church. This, the victims of the raid believe, prodded the "national police" into staging a crackdown in order to suppress opposition to regional planning by the Kaysinger Basin Regional Planning Commission.

It should be noted that among the principal objectives which its proponents hope to attain through the establishment of *Regional Governance* are a New World Order, the elimination of all love of country (which they call "jingoism"), the eradication of the concept of States Rights (which they refer to as "provincialism"), and getting people to think in terms of *Regions* instead of *Counties*, *Parishes* or *Communities* (which they deride as "parochialism"). The Regionalist's concept: There is only one community; *The World Community*; and it must be divided into *Regions* and *Sub-Regions* for purposes of administration and policing.

The application of this concept on the international scale was explained quite clearly by a foreign correspondent who referred to the advance of Communism in Italy, and commented on the fact that *Regionalism* was one of the factors responsible for that situation. He wrote:

"The pattern is interesting as a case study. Demoralization over defeat in the war was channeled into an attack on the (Italian) monarchy. Destruction of the monarchy was the first assault on tradition. When tradition was sufficiently nibbled away, Italy was led into the European Economic Community, softened for the surrender of national sovereignty....

"With Italy in the Common Market, the country was promptly divided into twenty regions. Through the traditions rooted in centuries, the provinces were loyal to Rome. But the regions owed their loyalty to the EEC in Brussels. Brussels was soon able to play the 20 regions against the national government in Rome by instilling a fear that if the regions did not stick with the European Community they would be left out of the decisions taken in Brussels (the spirit of interdependence at work—Ed.)

"The old framework collapsed and communists now win regional and local elections. Repeat the same process in other countries marked for membership in the Common Market (Canada being the next—Ed.), which will become the Atlantic Community when America is brought in.

"Note the carefully planned fragmentation of nations: 'independence' movements among the Basques, the Scots, the Welsh; break-away movements in Corsica, Brittany and the area of France once known as Occitania. The plan is to split the individual nations until none can afford an army of its own or exist outside of the federalist super-state. Once fragmented, national loyalty will cease to exist." (unquote. Extracted from a letter written by Hilaire Du Berrier to Arch Roberts of the Committee to Restore the Constitution, and first published by Col. Roberts).

Because this is an election year as well as a Bicentennial Year in the United States, there has been much speculation as to the current plans of those who are promoting Regionalism here in the United States. Most of those questions can be answered by referring to an address delivered by Sen. Mathias (R-Md), from which we quoted at the beginning of this Report. The Senator spells out the program in this speech which he gave before the annual conference of the National Association of Regional Councils at Hollywood, Florida. That speech was published in the June 26 *Congressional Record*, and we shall now quote extensively

from that speech. Please note that the following is considered by your reporter to be in the nature of enemy propaganda and, had we the time and facilities, we might have used red ink.

\*\*\*\*\*

It is a rare pleasure to be invited to address a group of people who are in the vanguard of their times. The impressive growth of regional organizations over the past ten years, the fact that there are now more than 600 regional councils in operation representing almost 30 percent of the nation's population, attests to the truth of Victor Hugo's famous observation: "There is one thing stronger than all the armies in the world and that is an idea whose time has come."

...Almost 40 years have passed since Lewis Mumford identified regions as the bedrock of civilization. He saw the region as a natural organism combining the most important elements of human culture and he saw the nation, the state and even the city as artificial units described by arbitrary boundaries. Mumford defined the regionalist as someone who tries to find out "how the population and civil facilities can be distributed so as to promote and stimulate a vivid and creative life throughout any geographic area that possesses a certain unity of climate, soil, vegetation, industry and culture." The regionalist's objective, as Mumford foresaw it, is a noble one. But noble objectives are not necessarily the easiest to accomplish. There are often unforeseen obstacles in the path of the most laudable goals. For example... (the people) want their local interests protected and they want you to do it. On election day a regional spokesman may find himself out in the cold if he has let his enthusiasm for regional issues overshadow local concerns. This is a problem I am familiar with.

The need for regional approaches during the past ten years has transformed regional councils...into major policy planning organizations. But participation is still voluntary and the council, if it is to stay in business, has to keep everyone reasonably happy. This too is an obstacle to regional accomplishment, for as long as local government can withdraw, or even just threaten to withdraw, the scope and nature of the issues a council of governments (COG) can reasonably attempt to address will be severely limited. When your energy is largely devoted to maintaining a consensus, so that no one will pick up their marbles and go

home, there isn't much left over for finding cooperative solutions to the really difficult problems.... The fact that each of you must walk a tightrope between local pressures pushing parochial concerns and your own conviction that regional approaches are necessary to solve our most critical problems exposes a fundamental dilemma in contemporary government. In the past 200 years we have grown from a loose rural alliance of thirteen states to a vast nation of metropolitan areas. The ability of our basic governmental institutions to adapt themselves to serve the needs of people living in these new circumstances deserves serious examination.

Our Constitution created a government system and institutions designed to address the problems of those thirteen original states... In 1787 the states that were the primary components of the new experiment with a democratic federal system of government, were appropriate units for addressing the problems of the day. *But over the next two centuries the rivers that had initially provided such convenient state boundaries also attracted urban centers. As these urban areas grew across state lines, so did the problems of the metropolis, without any reference to what the Founding Fathers had in mind when they wrote the Constitution...*

But instead of dwelling on the negative aspect of the situation, I would like to take a look at what might be done to give regionalism the push it so clearly needs.... For my part, I intend to make a systematic review of Federal programs to see how they can be revised to stimulate problem-handling on a regional basis. I know from previous experience that this won't be easy. Several years ago I decided that provision should be made for LEAA funding on an area-wide basis. Because criminals show no respect for state and local boundaries I felt that a "beltway" conference could help address the metropolitan crime problem. But, from the reaction at the Justice Department to this proposal, you would have thought that I was trying to abolish the Constitution. Fortunately, I managed to overcome this one.

I intend to overcome resistance to the regional concept in other areas as well. Generally, I prefer initiatives to come from below, from the grassroots level. But this is one area where the political facts of life and experience dictate that action come from above.

When a city and its suburbs lie in different States, their diverging priorities obviously will stand in the way of regional programs. How many people who have fled a city for the relative security of the suburbs would willingly help pay the costs for supporting that city? Or how many members of a State legislature, who represent rural areas, will vote in favor of the State tax money going to help a city located in another State? Not very many, I think.

It is for these reasons that I believe Congress must take the lead in encouraging new efforts at regional cooperation and in sustaining regional programs that are already underway. Federal incentives have promoted the nationwide growth of activities on a regional scale. Making a regional planning process a precondition in getting certain types of Federal grants has certainly encouraged local governments to join regional councils....

But in spite of the progress that has been made, 55 million people in interstate metropolitan areas are still excluded from the benefit of many Federal programs. I think we now have to find a way to modify these programs so that State lines do not prevent large segments of the American people from participating in them.

*The Federal programs I intend to review and to modify in an effort to encourage regionalism, are in the areas of: manpower, health care, social services, community action, law enforcement and economic development. Specifically, I intend to see what can be done with the health planning and resources development act to encourage local officials to establish health planning areas that will coincide with identifiable regions....I intend to see that the comprehensive employment and training act is revised to recognize the special character of interstate areas and to empower areawide agencies to sponsor employment programs in cooperation with local governments.*

I intend to find a way to earmark some of the general revenue sharing funds for the use of regional councils....I intend to work for the establishment of a permanent legislative monitoring arm within the advisory commission on intergovernmental relations (ACIR). ...I have already urged the select committee which is studying the Senate committee system to examine the question of how we might better organize ourselves to address the problems of interstate metropolitan areas. One recommendation that should cer-

tainly be considered is one NARC made at my district committee hearings: To establish a temporary joint committee on interstate metropolitan areas....We simply can not expect disjointed efforts by State and local governments, or even by separate committees of the Congress, to provide the kind of national approach the times demand....

The Intergovernmental Coordinating Act of 1976 was inspired by NARC President Wes Uhlman....It is designed to unify the regional planning requirements of many different Federal programs and to provide funds to support the A-95 grant review system. I think this act will provide just the kind of stimulus for regional councils we so urgently need....

As local officials and as members of regional organizations, each of you faces two basic challenges in the years ahead. First, you must work tirelessly at the grass roots level to create a regional consciousness. ...you must work to generate among the general public a sense that they are citizens of a region...that their horizons are broader and their possibilities grander than those contained within the confines of a city or even a State. You must be missionaries of regionalism and work with the zeal of missionaries if the concept is to be spread and accepted.

Second, regionalism needs a boost at the polls and boosters among the presidential candidates....In addition to your effort to get commitments to regionalism inscribed in the party platforms, I urge you individually and collectively to confront candidates for office and ask them for specifics....If their plans do not include recognition of the role for regional organizations, I suggest that you and your constituents make your pleasure known on November 2.

(end of address by Sen. Mathias)

\*\*\*\*\*

**Precis.** The Regionalist program: destroy the power of State governments and induce local governments to become sub-regional councils, while converting people to the belief that they are citizens of a region instead of a city, State, or even a Nation! Is this not treason?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Single copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## MANDATING THE CORPORATIVE STATE

### SOCIALISM BY PLEBISCITE

The proceedings were lulling, soporific, and "peace and a new-found unity" seemed to permeate the minds of the delegates as the dullest national political convention on record saw Jimmy Carter nominated for the office of President of the United States of America.

But this "peace and new-found unity" was really a smokescreen, a carefully laid camouflage, to hide the grim fact that a new way of life is in store for America and all Americans if these people who say they are Democrats take charge of the country under the nominal leadership of the peanut king from the State of Georgia.

This fact is revealed in part by the Party Platform, which is really the same old platform that was constructed in 1972 by that melange of socialists and oddballs who tried to push George McGovern into the White House in 1972. It has been polished and refurbished by Carter's colleagues, to protect the originators. However, it's the same old socialist structure, but with this important difference: In 1972 McGovern looked upon the Party Platform as a set of suggestions from the Party VIPs; but Carter looks upon the Platform as his very own, a mandate and a promise. Platforms usually mean little to the winners. In 1932 FDR was elected on one of the most conservative platforms ever written by American politicians. But when elected, he ignored that platform entirely, and carried out the Fabian Socialist's platform to the fullest of his abilities. And this was not precedential in a President; in the past century, platforms have usually been overlooked or ignored.

Not so with Jimmy Carter. He claims this Democratic Party Platform as his very own. And he is committed to the task of carrying it out - or else...

And it is a Socialist Platform from the preamble to the final paragraph, the latter calling for repeal of the Byrd Amendment and normalizing of relations with Angola (the new country whose government executes

American mercenaries and exalts Cuban mercenaries.)

Briefly stated, here is the Platform that was "dictated" by Carter's dictators:

1. *Full Employment, Price Stability and Balanced Growth.* This involves passage of the Humphrey-Hawkins Bill (S.50), plus standby authority to impose wage and price controls if and when the President deems this advisable.
2. *Government Reform and Business Accountability.* This means fewer bureaus and agencies covering wider areas of authority and spending more money than previously.
3. *Government and Human Needs.* This is the "socializing" platform. It calls for a "comprehensive national health insurance system with universal and mandatory coverage." Also nationalized medical care, welfare, minimum annual income, federal control of education, etc., etc.
4. *Social Issues.* A combination of detente and "hard bargaining" with all Communist powers, a cut of from \$5 billion to \$7 billion in defense spending.

While the Platform was being read, one most important addition was made at the Convention: it called for a revision of the Hatch Act so that government employees might engage openly in partisan political action! Earlier this year President Ford vetoed just such a bill, saying:

"If this bill were to become law I believe pressures can be brought to bear on Federal employees in extremely subtle ways beyond the reach of any anti-coercion statute so that they would inevitably feel compelled to engage in partisan political activity."

Which is a subtle way of saying that the Big Labor Unions would then be running the Government, and the Country!

And this is the important fact that was hidden from delegates and voters-at-large by the "peace and new-found unity" smoke-screen at the Democratic Convention: Big Labor moved in to take its place in a "new-found" corporative system that is being



developed!

### **The Labor Coalition Clearinghouse**

Jimmy Carter was nominated Wednesday night, July 14. Eleven hours later he named Sen. Walter Mondale of Minnesota as his running-mate. Before either of these events occurred, the newspaper account read:

"Carter prepped for his candidacy with a round of Wednesday meetings to solidify Democratic accord and look ahead to the fall campaign. He met with a labor coalition headed by United Auto Workers President Leonard Woodcock, which had given Carter his strongest labor support during his primary campaigns. 'We tend to favor Sen. Mondale as No. 1 (for the Vice Presidential nomination—Ed.) but would be very comfortable with Sen. Muskie,' said Woodcock after the meeting."

Thus, it might be said that Big Labor named Carter's running-mate after having assured Carter's own nomination.

To understand the importance of that statement, some background information concerning the labor movement in the United States is required:

Originally, there were two major labor organizations. There was the American Federation of Labor (AFL) which called for the organization of workers according to trade or profession (as the plumbers union which spawned George Meany). And there was the competitive Congress of Industrial Organizations (CIO) which, as the name implies, calls for the organization of workers according to industry (like the United Auto Workers Union, which is headed by Leonard Woodcock). Eventually, these two Big Labor groups got together, but the leaders—then George Meany and Walter Reuther—never did see eye-to-eye on political matters. Meany was (and is) anti-Communist, while the Reuther brothers were trained in Soviet Russia. He broke with Meany in 1968 and was at odds with the AFL at the time of his death in 1970. Leonard Woodcock inherited the UAW presidency and he patched up the quarrel with Meany—more or less. But the AFL has always favored unions by trade or profession, while the CIO calls for unions by industry. The CIO also promotes the idea of employer-employee coalitions whereby the union takes part in the actual management of the industry.

Now, bearing in mind that the CIO plan is unionization by industry, and industrial

management by a kind of management-labor coalition, we now quote from a *Home Library Book* titled "Modern Political Philosophies and What they Mean," published in 1944 by the YMCA. Under the chapter dealing with Italian Fascism and the sub-heading "The Corporative System", we read:

"The fascist economy in Italy attempted to establish a working compromise between private capitalism and the requirements of the totalitarian state. A statement of this relationship was provided in the Labor Charter of 1927, which provided that 'the corporate state considers that private enterprise in the sphere of production is the most effective and useful instrument in the interest of the nation. In view of the fact that private organization of production is a function of national concern, the organizer of the enterprise is responsible to the state for the direction given to production.' Thus private enterprise was encouraged and protected, but its operation was bound up in a network of restrictions and regulations.... Although the profit motive remained as the incentive to production, the right of enterprisers to make independent decisions regarding the use of their capital—a vital feature of capitalism—was severely curtailed."

The foregoing is a description of the *corporate system*, or fascism as it was known and practiced in Italy. And it is also the very system that would be developed in the United States if the Humphrey-Hawkins Bill (S. 50 or H. 50) became Law!

Please note that this Humphrey-Hawkins Bill is, in effect, a part of the Democratic Platform, and the Bill has been approved by Jimmy Carter and by Walter Mondale. Furthermore, Leonard Woodcock is a member of the Initiative Committee for National Economic Planning which approved S. 50 at the time of its introduction on Jan. 15, 1975. At a press conference called by Sen. Humphrey to promote the Bill, Woodcock said:

"The need for long-range democratic economic planning on a national basis has never been more urgent.... Our economic well-being and our basic freedom of choice too often has been decided by the wrong people, for the wrong reasons, in the wrong time frame. ... The bill (S. 50) is distinctively American—which is Federalism in action."

Leonard Woodcock is a ranking member of the Rockefeller-controlled *Council on Foreign Relations*, just as Jimmy Carter is a charter member of the Rockefeller-controlled

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Three - - - - - Number Thirty - - - - - July 23, 1976

## "TO SEE OURSELVES AS OTHERS SEE US"

### "PERFIDIOUS AMERICA"

Recently a major international newspaper, *The London Daily Telegraph*, ran a shocking editorial on its front page. Headlined "Is America Going Mad," the editorial recognized, and attacked, the "liberal East Coast establishment." That "something is drastically wrong in America" was conceded, and "The Europeans are appalled and disgusted by the open disarray of her (U.S.A.) public life." In certain respects *The London Telegraph* is either misinformed or, more likely, finds it expedient to obey certain special rules of brainwashing to which Britons are particularly subjected by the Internationalists (the rules for brainwashing differ with different subjects). Hence, *The Telegraph's* remarks regarding the President and the Secretary of State are glaringly remiss. However, the article does provide an insight as to how we are viewed by the British. The editorial, which confirms the existence of a Conspiracy, is reprinted in full:

\* \* \* \* \*

### IS AMERICA GOING MAD?

It is time America's friends spoke out, with some nasty questions to the so-called "liberal East Coast establishment. By that we mean sections of the press, sections of Congress, television commentators and comedians, university pundits and a lot of other people who may think there is a dollar to be made out of denigrating their country's institutions and leaders. We all know about the "trauma" of Vietnam and Watergate, but it's getting a bit boring. How long has the rest of the free world got to put up with these tender-minded people recovering from their "trauma" indefinitely?

America is accustomed to, and has merited, a good deal of deference from her allies. But deference can be a disservice. The United States should know that her European cousins are appalled and disgusted by the open disarray of her public life. The self-criticism and self-destructive tendencies are running mad, with no countervailing force in sight. She has no foreign policy

any more, because Congress will not allow it. Her Intelligence arm, the CIA, is being gutted and rendered inoperative, the names of the staff being published so they can be murdered. Her President and Secretary of State are being hounded, not for what they do, but simply because they are people there to be pulled down for the fun of it.

We hope and believe that the vicious antics of the East Coast establishment, which are doing all this untold harm, do not reflect the feelings of the mass of the country. But it is a matter for wonder. Is the country as a whole being deranged? Surely not. Perhaps the presidential election later this year will clear the air. Yet that is still months away. And in the meantime there is all the campaigning to be gone through. Please, America, for God's sake, pull yourself together.

\* \* \* \* \*

Even more shocking than the foregoing editorial from the *London Telegraph* was the story written by Ian G. Anderson, editor of *Rhodesia & World Report*. Mr. Anderson had come to the United States feeling sorry for his beleaguered Rhodesia; but he went back home feeling sorrier for the United States. "Our troubles are small and the issues clear-cut compared with the magnitude and complexity of America's problems," said the Rhodesian journalist and patriot. Here are excerpts from Editor Anderson's statement, which was published in the July 26 issue of *Spotlight*:

\* \* \* \* \*

The first rule of the communists in attacking a foreign government is "divide the people."

The second is "support the dissident elements," in order to give the appearance of popular revolt to the activities of the misguided masses. Where there are natural divisions—between black and white, Catholic and Protestant, Jew and Gentile, Anglo-Saxon and Hispanic, etc., etc.—the communists' task becomes that much easier.

Every one of these natural differences can be scratched and scarified into open sores

which will take a long time to heal. The divisions within America make it almost impossible for the "voice of the people" to be heard; for the voice of the people is a cacophony of bitter and strident antipathies.

No doubt these splits and divisions will be further exposed as the bitterness of election-eering moves from the primary to the general elections.

But one thing emerges quite clearly: that the internationalists at the top rule America and they are quite clear about where they are going and where they intend to take America. For all the patriotic razzmatazz which marks the Bicentennial Year for the American people, the U.S. Government is not for the American people. It is for the bankers, for the powerful cartels which have their roots in Wall Street and their branches in Moscow, Peking and in almost every country of the world which owes to the American dollar a spurious prosperity which could collapse overnight, if the credibility of the American dollar-empire were to be weighed in the balance and found wanting.

Oh, yes, I am quite aware that the poor are fed and housed and preserved from the consequences of their own inefficiency and lethargy, by the benevolence of the government and at the expense of the productive. But (as G.K. Chesterton sang), "The load of their loveless pity is worse than the ancient wrongs," and the HEW recipients are but the nether millstone on which the middle class is being ground out of existence by the upper millstone of government despotism....

You broke away from the tyranny of central despotism in 1776 and the Founding Fathers made strenuous and enlightened efforts to avoid replacing a foreign by a native despotism. Yet how much of the results of their efforts remain today? The basis of power now lies not with the people, not within public institutions, certainly not in the Law nor in the Supreme Court (which should be the custodian of the Constitution, without the inviolability of which all freedoms are meaningless), but in the hands of supranational financial despots in Wall Street—not the Capitol.

I am asked: "What can Americans do to help Rhodesia and South Africa?" Regretfully, I answer: "Nothing—except get American foreign policy off our backs." We remember how American foreign policy prevented Britain and France from defending the Suez

Canal in 1956, and by its actions ensured the control of the Suez Canal falling into Israeli hands. We remember how North Korea ended up in communist hands after General MacArthur's military victory was sabotaged by America's politicians. We remember how all Vietnam passed into communist hands after the Treaty of Paris, for which Dr. Kissinger got the Nobel Peace Prize—a glaring example of semantic distortion: "Peace" in this context means "treason." Above all, we remember more recently that South Africa would never have gone into Angola without the assumption, tacit or explicit, of American support which—as usual—was immediately withdrawn.

Do you wonder that no country in the world can trust American foreign policy? The perfidy of Albion, against which your ancestors fought 200 years ago, is now the perfidy of America.

Not that there is anything wrong with the heart of America, which is worn on the sleeve as well as carried in the chest. Where else than in America could one find so many earnest, troubled, decent people searching their hearts and their Bibles for a solution to their manifold problems?...

No, there's nothing wrong with the heart of America—except that it is not allowed to influence the power-plant at the top of Capitol Hill....

No, you can't help Rhodesia—you can't really help anyone until you have helped yourselves to get out of the clutches of official corruption and despotism. We in Southern Africa will continue the fight, now nearly 13 years old, as we started it—alone.

We can cope with our enemies: God save us from our friends!

(End of excerpts from article by Ian Anderson, Editor of Rhodesia & World Report).

\*\*\*\*\*

The editor of the *London Telegraph* insists that the United States "has no foreign policy any more." This is not true. We do have a foreign policy; it seems to consist of spending taxpayers' money and using the nation's waning power and prestige to win friends and influence governments for the benefit of internationalist developers who are building industries and bringing modern civilization to the world's "developing nations." And, not surprisingly, it seems that our foreign aid always helps the Com-

munist nations more than it helps the U.S. This was shown by an editorial which appeared in the *Indianapolis News* on July 9, 1976. The editorial stated that:

"The Soviet Union and Communist China have made important political inroads among the developing nations even though they offer negligible amounts of foreign aid. The United States continues to lose ground in the Third World in spite of massive outlays of assistance of every conceivable kind."

The editorial cited figures to prove its point: "In 1975 all Communist nations provided only \$1.2 billion in foreign aid to underdeveloped nations—approximately 7 percent of the \$16.7 billion extended by Western nations and 23 percent of the \$5.1 billion given by Arab nations." Furthermore, unlike Western assistance "which leaned heavily toward grants, Communist aid was entirely in the form of loans...."

A paradox; the more we aid a nation the more it turns toward Communism. A rather flagrant example was cited in a recent Paul Scott column. He charged that "Secretary of State Henry Kissinger has made a series of secret agreements with black-ruled governments in Southern Africa involving the channeling of U.S. paramilitary aid to communist-trained guerrillas and terrorists now attacking Rhodesia...the aid to be channeled through the Organization of African Unity. This is in line with the present policy of the Ford Administration to provide indirect aid to the forces working to overturn the governments in Rhodesia and South West Africa. Direct aid...has been ruled out by the White House until after the hotly contested Presidential nomination race between President Ford and former Governor Ronald Reagan. Ford is concerned that Reagan could use the issue to win the nomination--- Since Jimmy Carter, the Democratic nominee, supports the Kissinger-Ford policy in Africa the issue of U.S. aid to guerrillas and terrorists could become a major campaign issue should Reagan win the GOP nomination..."

Why all the effort to destroy the stable and independent government of Rhodesia? Here is one good reason: Rhodesia is independent and owes nary a penny to any International Banker or to any Nation with a Central Banking System. She has developed from a barren, underdeveloped territory into a modern state, and is in debt to nobody, is not only able to feed herself but is also helping to feed those surrounding black-

ruled states which can't support themselves. All of this plus the fact that Rhodesia holds the world's major supply of that important metal, chromium; and the cartelists and money barons are willing to destroy that nation, or any other nation, in order to gain control of such a prized resource.

And, lest any reader still have doubts, the change of personnel in the White House from a Republican to a Democrat will make not the slightest difference in the U.S. foreign policy which is designed to aid the Internationalists by aiding the Communists.

In the first place, Jimmy Carter has signified his approval of the Kissinger foreign policy. In the second place, Kissinger would be replaced by Brzezinski or some other agent of the money monopolists. And in the third place, Carter has made his peace with the cartelists and money barons and has said that he will do nothing to hurt them or their plans. On the night of July 22, 1976, he met with representatives of the CFR, the Business Roundtable and the Establishment Press. He said, "Business leaders are concerned to some degree, but they need not be. When I get through the system will be fair, income will be treated basically the same." So the cartelists were satisfied: Carter was not going to hurt them or their plans. And Jimmy Carter is the man who "will not tell a lie."

And, should Carter be elected and should something then happen to Carter, his chosen replacement is also one of their men—he is a member of the Council on Foreign Relations and is a gilt-edged liberal to boot—a combination greatly prized by the Elitists. Appointed to the Senate to replace Hubert Humphrey when the latter became Vice President in 1964, he quickly zeroed in on urban and civil rights causes: open housing, legal services for the poor, a child care bill that would have "communized" America's children (Nixon vetoed the bill), and other socialist measures. Walter Mondale and Hubert Humphrey are political soul-mates, and of the type especially helpful to fellow CFR members. There is reason to believe that Mondale was chosen as Carter's running mate because of Humphrey's age and failing health—the younger edition seemed a better choice.

Monopoly Capitalism (as opposed to free enterprise) calls for the socialization of the working classes, the liquidation of the middle class, and the Dictatorship of the

Elite. Toward this end, the Carter-Mondale team has the "perfect program." It calls for socialized medical care, a guaranteed annual income for all, the Humphrey-Hawkins bill to socialize labor, federal control of all education, expansion of trade with the Soviets, less money for defense, etc., etc.

Some call this liberalism; others call it communism. But we like the way Merritt Newby explained it in his July 15, 1976 issue of *American Challenge*. We take the liberty of quoting Mr. Newby at length:

\*\*\*\*\*

Socialism, Communism, Fabianism, Fascism or any other ideology by any other name does not give you the Name of the Game. The Name of the Game is the Expansion of the Money Powers all over the World.

The National and International Elite Money Powers could care less what form of government each nation has, whether a Republic or a Dictatorship, so long as their profit motive is not interfered with in any manner *Nor Their Control, Management and Rule*. The only form of government that is a formidable opponent of the money powers is a constitutional representative republican form of government. The only weapon that can stop the money powers is to stop the money.

The Tax Revolt is the start and vehicle for overthrowing the yoke of the money powers. The Income Tax is where the big money comes from, which, of course, is taken from the people, not the money powers. Next is the repeal of the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, which will return control of the money system to the people and to the Nation. Then foreign aids, gifts and grants must be stopped.

Regional Government is the vehicle and tool to control, manage and rule the people under the color of a Constitutional Representative Republican form of Government. Of course, 50 sovereign and independent States must be abolished. Regional Government is the same all over the world. In reality, Regional Government is a Corporate Dictatorship with rule, control and management by one man.

Every major election year covers up a multitude of sins, omissions and commissions by the political candidates, politicians, public office holders not up for re-election, the Governors and the State Legislatures. Keep your eye on the Congress, State Legislatures, politicians and organizations.

In 1976 watch for meetings of Members of

Congress for Peace Through Law, Business Roundtable, Institute for World Order, World Future Society, Trilateral Commission, Pugwash Conferences, National Association of Regional Councils (NARC), The Law Enforcement Assistance Administration, World Affairs Council of Philadelphia, Atlantic Union, European Economic Community, the Council of State Governments, Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations, American Bar Association, Organization of American States, Interparliamentary Union, American Bankers Association, Peoples Bicentennial Commission, other organizations.

The Socialists, Communists, Liberals, Republicans, Democrats, etc. haven't yet realized they are only pawns in the game, occupying different positions of "divide and conquer" as planned by the national and international elite money powers.

The ownership of this nation is being daily bought up by foreign corporations, cartels, individuals and foreign banks established in this nation. The investments by the foreign money powers in the purchase of industries, lands, coal, iron, oil, gas, natural resources, stocks, bonds, other securities and investments have reached an alarming status. Your country is being bought out from under you without your being aware of the fact. Demand an investigation by your State Grand Jury, State Legislature, and the Congress.

On February 17, 1950, speaking before the United States Senate, James Paul Warburg made this statement: "We shall have World Government, whether or not we like it. The only question is whether World Government will be achieved by conquest or consent." To date no President, Congressional Body, State Legislature or any Governor has disputed Mr. Warburg's statement. Wonder why?

(Quoted from *American Challenge*, semi-monthly. \$15 per year. Mailed first class. 1149 14th Place, S.W., Birmingham, Alabama 35211.)

\*\*\*\*\*

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presents the Christian American point of view, and is privately circulated. We reserve the right to refuse service to non-subscribers. Two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to all save overseas subscribers. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence and orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE DANGER OF UNION CONTROL OF THE GOVERNMENT

### THE SHOTGUN WEDDING OF CAPITAL AND LABOR

In 1850 there was an American statesman named Henry Clay who had a great desire to become President of the United States. But he was called upon to make a critical decision which could cause him to lose his party's nomination. However, being a statesman first and a politician secondarily, he said without hesitation: "I would rather be right than President." And he lost the nomination and never became President.

In 1976 there was an American politician named Ronald Reagan who also had a great desire to become President of the United States. He, too, was faced with a critical decision which could cause him either to win or lose his party's nomination. Being a politician and not a statesman, he decided that he would rather be President than right.

Also in 1976 there was a conservative and patriotic Governor of one of the original 13 States of the Union—Meldrim Thomson of New Hampshire—who had thought Reagan to be a true conservative and who had therefore encouraged Reagan to run against Ford. Gov. Thomson had expected to make the speech nominating Reagan at the Kansas City convention. But when the supposedly conservative Reagan named the most socialistic maverick in the entire Republican stable—Richard Schweiker of Pennsylvania—to be his running mate if he were nominated, then Governor Thomson angrily, and properly, denounced Reagan for "abandoning all that he had stood for," and said, "Now I won't go to the convention at all."

Now that Reagan has shown his true colors, as George Wallace had said before he too became a defector, "there isn't a dime's worth of difference," between the two major parties—and even the dime has turned out to be counterfeit. One conservative critic referred to Reagan's perfidy as "political prostitution," while another called it "the most blatant betrayal of a political ideology since Benedict Arnold."

But there were many dedicated conserva-

tives who suspected from the very beginning that there might be a certain "ideological compatibility" between Reagan and arch-liberals such as Richard Schweiker. One California resident, a subscriber to *Don Bell Reports*, wrote a letter to Reagan several days before Schweiker surfaced as a teammate. The last four paragraphs of that letter will, we think, reflect the attitude of most subscribers to *DBR*:

"As you and most people know," he wrote to Reagan, "Gerald Ford and Henry Kissinger are agents of the Rockefellers.

"Jimmy Carter is also an agent of the Rockefellers although most people do not yet know this. There are several Rockefeller men on his staff including Zbigniew Brzezinski who, if Carter becomes President, is likely to become Secretary of State or Assistant Secretary of State and carry on the Rockefeller foreign policies of detente and surrender.

"Are you or are you not a Rockefeller agent? If you are, why should we bother to have an election in November?

"There is no sense in voting for the Democratic or Republican parties as they are now the same — both socialist. Both are owned, managed, controlled and financed by the same people....

"In November, I will vote for the American or Libertarian party, whichever is on the California ballot. And if neither gets on, I will write in the names of candidates.... It is better to lose a vote than to vote for socialism." (unquote).

Like the author of this letter to Reagan, your reporter is not so much concerned with who wins the election, if it must be Carter, Ford or Reagan. Our concern is with what is likely to happen after the election. Our concern is with the development of a kind of socialism which involves the union of labor syndicalism and corporate capitalism; commonly called Fascism.

As we recorded in our letter of July 16, Leonard Woodcock and the *Labor Coalition Clearinghouse* were instrumental in gaining

the Democratic nomination for Jimmy Carter and his teammate Walter Mondale (the latter being *almost* as beloved by the Big Labor Bosses as his Republican rival, Richard Schweiker). The Carter Platform is a Socialist Platform, endorsed by Big Labor and by the Eastern Establishment (not publicly acknowledged, however). It involves, according to a summary prepared by Rep. Gene Snyder of Kentucky:

Increased Federal spending in all areas except defense.

National economic planning by the Federal government.

A mandatory national health insurance program.

A Federally-financed guaranteed annual income.

Federalization of all welfare programs.

Federally-financed Congressional elections.

Intensified regulation of all industry.

Nationwide Federally instituted building standards.

Divestiture of oil companies.

Continued regulation of oil and natural gas prices.

Discouragement of any reliance on nuclear power.

Elimination of tax-shelter farming.

Repeal of Section 14(b) of the Taft-Hartley Act.

Mandatory school busing for school desegregation.

Gun control and a ban on small handguns.

Ratification of the Equal Rights Amendment.

Support for abortion.

Full pardon for Vietnam-era draft-dodgers.

Reduce military aid and sales to allied nations.

Relinquishment of control and sovereignty over the Panama Canal.

Diplomatic recognition of Red China.

Expansion of detente policies with Communist nations.

Increased U.S. foreign aid.

Increased trade with Communist nations.

End of tax advantages for U.S. businesses trading and doing business with South Africa and Rhodesia.

Repeal of the Byrd Amendment allowing U.S. chrome purchases from Rhodesia.

Expansion of U.S. relations with black African nations at the expense of South Africa and Rhodesia.

So much for the Carter-Democratic Platform. You may have noticed that a number of the items listed are *a part of the program of the present Ford-Republican Administration.*

All of the items listed above will not be included in the upcoming Republican Party Platform, since it is important that the people be made to believe that there really is more than a counterfeit dime's worth of difference. But rest assured that regardless of any differences in the published *Platforms*, the *actual Programs* will be the same! The Ford Administration program already does much to confirm this statement. And Reagan's adoption of the "ideologically compatible" Richard Schweiker confirms that *this is the time for the Unions to seem to take control of the Federal Government!*

It is remarkable that Richard Schweiker—a registered Republican Senator—is the only Federal Legislator to receive a 100 percent rating from COPE, which is Big Labor's political department. When Reagan took on Schweiker, he also took on Big Labor's Political Program; otherwise Schweiker would never have agreed to become Ronald Reagan's political bedfellow.

What does it mean if Unions gain control of the Government? Robert Moss can give us an eye-witness report. Mr. Moss is a British political commentator and author who heads the *National Association for Freedom in Great Britain*. Earlier this year he visited the United States and, in talking to the employees of the *Public Service Research Council*, he said, in part:

"Let me give you a little image of how I think that the kind of trade union power that has grown up in Britain could help to bring about the final destruction of our economy, and even the overthrow of our parliamentary democracy. That will sound a little exaggerated to you, but I live with that day by day, and it is something that we do not take lightly.

"Now our trade unions are not just bargaining over wages or trying to get more into their ranks, they are trying to dictate the whole shape of economic and social policy in Britain. More than that, they are trying to build themselves into our political process.

"For example, our Trade Union Congress (TUC) has proposed that *non-elected* trade union delegates should sit on every local council in Britain. Our local councils—municipal councils—are *elected* on the principle of one man, one vote. Now we have a proposal from the TUC that they should contain *non-elected* union officials who will have full voting rights. That is a direct



attack, if it ever becomes law, on our constitutional system. It gives you one measure of how far the challenge is going, and what is TUC policy today in our country is often enough the policy of the Labour Party and the Labour Government tomorrow.

"That recommendation has been accepted by the local government committee of our Labour Party. It has gone to the executive of the party, and I don't know, it could become a bill, and then legislation is not in the far distant future."(unquote).

Here in the United States, the union program calls for the unionization of all employees of all levels of government, Federal, State, County and Municipal; together with the power to strike and dictate policy.

The current drive is to unionize the military forces and union agents are, at this very moment, said to be actively organizing members of the National Guard and the Reserves. In Illinois the Association of Civilian Technicians is reportedly doing a very thorough job of enlisting Illinois National Guardsmen into their union.

Senator Strom Thurmond introduced a bill (S. 3079) to ban military unions, but the bill still awaits hearings in the Senate Armed Forces Committee. And Rep. Skip Bafalis (R.-Fla.) recently issued a statement pointing out that "Unions and the Military Do Not Mix." He said:

"Imagine... a company of Marines refusing to assault a beachhead because 'it's not in the contract.' Ridiculous as it sounds, such occurrences just might happen if the federal government weakens and allows the American Federation of Government Employees, an affiliate of the AFL-CIA, to go ahead with its plans to unionize servicemen.

"You can't have discipline and a union contract at the same time. And discipline is imperative in any military organization. Battles are won or lost solely on discipline—the failure of a company or a platoon to move as quickly as it should, or the failure of an artillery battery to hit its target because it didn't devote sufficient time to practicing.... As long as a standing Army, Navy, Air Force and Marine Corps are needed, we should do everything possible to insure that they are the best possible. That means no unions." (Unquote.)

We also have learned from very reliable sources that there is a serious move to unionize the Agents and all employees of

the FBI. We presume that the CIA is not far behind, since all national security agencies are on the firing line and set for destruction by the One Worlders who want only World Security Forces and National—as opposed to local—Police Agencies.

## THE UNIONS AND S.50

Another aspect of the movement to unionize all federal employees involves the Humphrey-Hawkins Bill (S.50 or H.50). Under the provisions of this bill, an individual who says he cannot find a job in the private sector will be guaranteed employment by the federal government as an "employer of last resort." This "full employment" bill also provides that such workers will be paid "wages reflecting regional levels of compensation, statutory minimum wages, or those wages established by collective bargaining agreements, whichever is highest, and under working conditions consistent with trade union or prevailing standards, whichever is higher."

This may sound innocent enough; but let's see how it might work. A government employee strike has recently been concluded in San Francisco, so let's use that city for a possible case:

A person in San Francisco has been earning \$10,000 per year, wants more money and decides to get it by quitting his job. He is unemployed for a few weeks, living on unemployment compensation and food stamps and then is hired by the government (because he claims he hasn't been able to find work in the private sector.) So he is given a job picking up trash in Golden State Park. Under the collective bargaining agreement between the city and trash collectors, the "unemployed" person will now be paid \$17,000 instead of \$10,000 per year, because the Humphrey-Hawkins Bill says the government must pay "those wages established by collective bargaining agreements."

As one source opposed to the Humphrey-Hawkins Bill points out: "As a guaranteed employer, the government will be forced to hire anyone who claims he can't find work. And the government will be forced to pay that person the union wage. This law could conceivably magnetize millions from lower-paying private jobs to union wage scale government jobs. These high wages, by the way, would be brought on by collective bargaining between local governments and the greedy union bosses. As a result the private sector job market would go begging, causing a decrease in production. Thus, we can see

how collective bargaining can force wages up and drain that part of the economy that is the real producer. Therefore, collective bargaining forces the government to collect more taxes to pay for those artificially high wages created by the union bosses.

"What H-H will do is simply draw people from the productive (private) sector of society to the unproductive (public) sector. Not only will H-H create an employee drain on private industry, it will insure increased membership for unions. This, of course, will add money to the union's political war-chest to elect more pro-union Congressmen and Senators, causing other legislative abominations like H-H to be passed."

(unquote)

And thus will come total socialization, by way of the destruction of free enterprise and the unionization of all employees and all industries and businesses; a form of total collectivism brought about by such legislation as the Humphrey-Hawkins Bill.

Is there any way of halting the forced march into total collectivism through the union of labor syndicalism and corporate monopoly capitalism, which will bring about the complete destruction of the free enterprise system and our republican form of government?

We can expect little or no help from any future Administration. Leonard Woodstock of the Labor Coalition Clearinghouse and Zbigniew Brzezinski of the Trilateral Commission helped write Jimmy Carter's platform. Walter Mondale is a member of CFR, as is Woodstock. And George Meany of AFL-CIO publicly endorsed the Carter-Mondale team and asked organized laborpersons to follow suit. On the Republican side, Reagan's chosen "compatible," Richard Schweiker, rates 70 percent with ADA and 100 percent with Big Labor's COPE. As for Jerry Ford, he can't even control his own family, let alone any pressure from CFR or AFL-CIO.

As for the United States Congress; according to our latest available information, COPE supports and endorses 54 United States Senators—a comfortable majority when any legislation desired by Big Labor is up for vote. And in the House, COPE endorses and sponsors 263 Representatives—again a majority.

These figures suggest a course of action that should produce happy results. Every Member of the House must be elected or re-

elected in November. If you work to defeat your particular Representative if he is endorsed, sponsored or financed by COPE, this will be a very effective way of turning the tide toward true conservatism!

Most important in this connection are the members of the House Education and Labor Committee, since all labor legislation must clear this committee before being presented for vote by the full House. According to the National Right to Work Committee, here are the reported Union Campaign Contributions to Members of the House Education and Labor Committee of the 94th Congress. No comment is necessary, but action is . . . :

Michael Blouin (D-Iowa) . . . . .	\$36,900
Paul Simon (D-Ill.) . . . . .	\$34,400
John Dent (D-Pa.) . . . . .	\$29,275
Robert Cornell (D-Wisc.) . . . . .	\$29,175
Frank Thompson (D-NJ) . . . . .	\$26,300
Ron Mottl (D-Ohio) . . . . .	\$23,830
Lloyd Meeds (D-Wash.) . . . . .	\$22,550
Peter Peyser (R-NY) . . . . .	\$21,555
William Clay (D-Mo.) . . . . .	\$18,850
John Brademas (D-Ind.) . . . . .	\$18,700
Ted Risenhoover (D-Ok.) . . . . .	\$18,600
William Lehman (D-Fla.) . . . . .	\$18,550
Leo Zeferetti (D-NY) . . . . .	\$15,062
James O'Hara (D-Mich.) . . . . .	\$14,300
Philip Burton (D-Cal.) . . . . .	\$13,050
Dominick Daniels (D-NJ) . . . . .	\$12,550
George Miller (D-Cal.) . . . . .	\$12,000
Tim Hall (D-Ill.) . . . . .	\$11,150
William Ford (D-Mich.) . . . . .	\$10,650
Mario Biaggi (D-NY) . . . . .	\$7,400
Joseph Gaydos (D-Pa.) . . . . .	\$6,450
Ike Andrews (D-NC) . . . . .	\$6,250
Edward Beard (D-RI) . . . . .	\$5,350
Patsy Mink (D-Hawaii) . . . . .	\$3,560
Ronald Sarasin (R-Conn.) . . . . .	\$2,350
Shirley Chisholm (D-NY) . . . . .	\$2,125
Al Quie (R-Minn.) . . . . .	\$2,000
Alphonzo Bell (R-Cal.) . . . . .	\$1,900
Marvin Esch (R-Minn.) . . . . .	\$1,900
Augustus Hawkins (D-Cal.) . . . . .	\$1,400
John Ashbrook (R-Ohio) . . . . .	\$500
Bill Goodling (R-Pa.) . . . . .	\$500
Carl Perkins (D-Ky.) . . . . .	\$500
John Buchanan (R-Ala.) . . . . .	None
John Erlenborn (R-Ill.) . . . . .	None
Edwin Eshleman (R-Pa.) . . . . .	None
James Jeffords (R-Vt.) . . . . .	None
Larry Pressler (R-SD) . . . . .	None
Virginia Smith (R-Neb.) . . . . .	None

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## CONTROL BY "DIET, INJECTIONS AND INJUNCTIONS"?

### THE SWINE FLU CONTROVERSY

Please pardon our dubiety, but, as Abraham Lincoln said in his *House Divided* speech: "We can not absolutely know that all these exact adaptations are the result of preconcert. But when we see a lot of framed timbers, different portions of which we know have been gotten out at different times and places and by different workmen ... and when we see these timbers joined together, and see they exactly make the frame of a house ... we find it impossible not to believe that ... all understood one another from the beginning, and all worked upon a common plan or draft drawn up before the first lick was struck."

This is the age of the credibility gap. And after Watergate, the international bribery scandals, the campaign contribution scandals, the sex scandals involving politicians and the use of public funds for personal sin, the anarchistic bombings of public and private buildings, the demoniacal kidnaping and burying alive of schoolchildren, and other displays of unhuman, inhuman, sub-human or too human conduct; after all these events, a person should surely deserve to be pardoned if he should look askance at the strange and mysterious circumstances surrounding what we shall term "the swine flu spectacular."

First, lest there be any misunderstanding, we assume that the specialists who are on the scene and doing the investigating are correct when they say there is no positive connection between the Philadelphia disaster and the swine flu controversy. At our press time it was conceded that those who died or became ill as a result of having attended the American Legion convention, did not suffer or die from "swine flu." So, there was no positive connection; but there did develop a political connection. The background, briefly:

A physically exhausted soldier at Fort Dix contracted a fever with complications, and died. Dr. Martin Goldfield of the New Jersey health department, isolated a flu virus, and it was named "swine flu." Suddenly, the media announced that an epidemic could be

expected in the United States, beginning probably in November. It was suggested that everybody except some children and pregnant women should be inoculated. There was no vaccine for this purpose, but the four big drug producers—Wyeth Laboratories, Parke-Davis, Merck Sharp and Dohme, and Merrell-National—would be happy to launch crash programs and develop sufficient vaccine to shoot every man, woman and child in the United States; provided that they got paid for their efforts. Somebody suggested that \$135,000,000 was a good round number to start with.

Now, this is supposition, but there is reason to believe that President Ford would never have been so anxious to urge Congress to appropriate such an amount of your money and mine, had it not been for Dr. Sabin, one of the developers of the polio vaccines. It was he who suggested that the effectiveness of the vaccine might wear off if it were to be given out too soon. So it was decided that the mass immunization program should be carried out in the latter part of August and through September. This would be exactly the time when the political campaigns would hit their zenith. Now, if the swine flu scare could also hit its climax at the same time, think of the political benefits that would accrue to an incumbent President who would have manifested such concern for the well being of the electorate that he had made it possible for all to obtain free flu shots! Free to all but the taxpayers, that is; but few taxpayers realize this.

Now, the need would be to feed the fear, maintain the momentum, and make people thankful for and eager to receive the injection.

And the malady which attacked a patriotic organization convening at the Nation's Bicentenary Capitol seems as though it could have been arranged by Beelzebub himself, who is "Lord of the Flies."

As we said, we are dealing in supposition, and it may come about that the powers that be may yet declare—rightly or wrongly—that the "Legion disease" at Philadelphia was swine flu, after all. There is an unusual and possibly prophetic article which appeared in *The American Legion Magazine*

for July, 1975—just one year before the American Legion Convention in Philadelphia in 1976! The article, written by Harvey Ardman, begins:

"Sometime in 1977, 1978 or 1979, a totally new type of influenza virus is almost certain to appear—as it does about once every ten years—and spread throughout the world. No one will be immune to it. Before the epidemic dies down, perhaps one billion human beings—one out of every four of us—will come down with the flu. Some will hardly notice it. Some will be incapacitated for weeks. Some will die."

The article goes on to point out that going back at least as far as A.D. 1510, flu has spread throughout the world approximately every ten years. There was the Asian Flu of 1957, the Hong Kong Flu of 1968, and now the predicted Swine Flu of 1977.

But this time, politics has entered into the picture; and so has doubt and the credibility gap that permeates the political atmosphere:

The insurance companies refused to insure the producers and the users of the new vaccine. The whole campaign was about to die before the vaccine was even delivered to the local immunization centers. The Federal government decided it must make a deal with the insurance companies—again at taxpayer expense. But this demanded new legislation and appropriation, and there was doubt as to the possibility of passing any more bills on the subject of swine flu.

Then, as though to the rescue in the nick of time, came the tragedy at Philadelphia. And the President went into action, wrote to the Speaker of the House demanding that the Congress immediately pass a bill letting the government (you and me as taxpayers) take the insurance risks for swine flu inoculations. "There is no excuse now," said the President, "to let this program be delayed any longer."

#### **INCIDENT AT VOZROZDENYA**

There is one aspect of this Philadelphia tragedy that has not been explored, and it does deserve consideration. We refer to the possibility—however repugnant or remote—that the virus, or fungus, or whatever which took the lives of Legionnaires who visited Philadelphia **could have been the deliberate and premeditated work of a human agency!**

Exploring this possibility, a correspondent has brought to our attention a book by Hugh C. McDonald: *Appointment in Dallas: the Final Solution to the Assassination of JFK*. McDonald is a qualified investigator and a recognized authority in that field. On May 3, 1960, he did not fly a U2 over the Soviet Union because he felt there was too much

risk at that time. So Francis Gary Powers flew the plane instead and entered the history books, while McDonald continued with the CIA. Born in 1913, McDonald's exploits as policeman, investigator, flier and intelligence agent are legendary in the closed world of international espionage and counter-espionage service. A graduate of the FBI Academy, his books, *The Investigation of Sex Crimes*, *The Classification of Police Photographs*, and *The Psychology of Police Interrogation* are said to be standard texts in most Police Academies.

In the book *Appointment in Dallas*, McDonald speaks of an incident in 1970, when he met a man who told him about an island that was named Vozrozdanya, but which was not to be found on any standard map. It is one of a number of tiny islands in a rough circle off the northeastern shore of the Aral Sea. Here, McDonald was told, germ warfare was being planned, in case it must sometime be used against the United States. And, now we quote directly from the book, beginning on page 73, as the story is told by McDonald to Geoffrey Bocca, who "ghosted" the book:

"McDonald says that if any reader of this book has suffered, in the last five or six years, from what he thought was London Flu or Hong Kong Flu, and found his friends and colleagues sniffing in the same way, it is quite possible that they were in fact the guinea pigs of Vozrozdanya.

"What McDonald learned back in 1970 is still true today. The Russians transmit the germs in the jet stream, which passes from east (Russia) to west (the United States). The operation is diabolically simple. Small missiles are introduced into the jet stream, carried by it to the U.S. Once there, these missiles are timed to release their nasty cargo over any given section of our country. ...the Soviets (have) now gone far beyond the simple nuisance of a flu bug. They were (are) experimenting with lethal germs.... sheer devilry, designed to incapacitate—and perhaps eventually to kill—large segments of the American population, just in case the need for such an operation ever arose....

"Furthermore, the co-relation between activity on Vozrozdanya and new types of influenza in America is disturbingly exact. We believe that soon you may be getting something considerably stronger than influenza germs. Such in the price of friendship with Mother Russia." (unquote).

**Editorial update:** While this letter was being prepared for publication, word was received that "State health officials have virtually ruled out swine flu, or any other type of influenza, as the disease that killed 23

people who attended last month's American Legion convention in Philadelphia." Being sought as the possible source "is a toxin or poisonous substance...likely a gaseous one that was inhaled rather than one carried in food or water."

A toxin carried in the air would make Hugh McDonald's reference to Soviet origin more plausible. In that connection, we are told that a semi-official group of private investigators has been formed to check on the possibility of sabotage at the Legion convention in Philadelphia.

When swine flu was ruled out as the agent, repercussions were felt immediately in the Halls of Congress. House and Senate Committees were rushing to comply with President Ford's demand for "a bill letting the government take the insurance risks for swine flu inoculation." But, when informed that "it wasn't swine flu," the Senators and Representatives held up the bill, decided to "wait and see what happens now."

The insurance companies also reacted. A dispatch from Washington said "The government's top health experts told Congress Thursday that the entire federal program to protect children against polio, measles and mumps is threatened by the same insurance problem blocking the swine flu inoculation program."

The insurance companies feel that the mass of medical malpractice suits that have been filed will be followed by a plague of suits against the drug producers; and the insurance companies are about to stop all such insurance—too risky.

So, HEW wants the Congress to pass a bill which would allow "injured citizens to sue the government" instead of the drug companies!

"Unless the law is passed," said HEW Secretary David Mathews, "the government may not be able to obtain the vaccines it needs to immunize children against other diseases this winter."

Just one comment: This might be a way of getting the Federal government off the backs of parents and State and local authorities; at least in this one area. Why should a Federal agency have the power to enforce mass inoculation programs? Whatever happened to the American "division of powers" system?

#### **SUBSTITUTE FOR ERA?**

It is generally conceded that the so-called Equal Rights Amendment is not going to be ratified soon—if ever. So, it would seem that certain back-door approaches that would serve the same purpose, are being made. For example, Reps. Davis and Holland of South Carolina have introduced a bill to bring back

the compulsory draft under the Selective Service Act and "make female persons liable for registration, induction, and service." The key phrase: "Any words used in this Act which impart the masculine gender include the feminine gender as well."

Of course, in an election year there's no chance whatever for such a bill reviving selective service—even to accommodate the so-called feminists. However, there is one other bill which must be taken seriously. It is S. 2913, a bill "to Establish the National Center for Women, and for other purposes." Introduced by Sens. Ribicoff and Percy, and co-sponsored by Sens. Case, Leahy, Gravel, Abourezk, Javits and Kennedy; this bill has been read twice, referred to the Committee on Government Operations and could come up for "quick vote and passage" this session of Congress. Following are pertinent quotes from the bill. Comment will follow as space permits:

\*\*\*\*\*

Sec. 2 (a) The Congress finds that—

(4) the economic and social development of the Nation would be enhanced if the full participation of women were assured in all areas in which the Federal Government has a role;

(5) there is, therefore, a need to reorganize and coordinate existing Federal agencies, commissions, and committees related to women's concerns in order to increase their effectiveness and efficiency; and

(6) there is, also, a need to establish a coordinated mechanism on the Federal level to implement the relevant portions of the World Plan of Action adopted by the United Nations World Conference Women's Year.

(b) It is the purpose of this Act to establish a National Center for Women in order to...serve as a clearinghouse to provide information on public programs and legislation of interest to women, and to recommend to the President and to Congress proposals to improve the status of women.

Sec. 3 (a) There is established a National Center for Women as an Independent agency in the executive branch of the Federal Government.

(b) The Center shall be headed by an Administrator who shall be appointed by the President....

(c) There shall be in the Center a Deputy Administrator who shall be appointed by the President....

(d) (1) (A) There shall be in the Center a National Board of Advisers. The Board

shall be appointed by the President....

(3) In order to carry out the purposes of this Act, the National Board of Advisers shall—

- (1) maintain effective liaison with State and local public agencies, national and international governmental organizations concerned with the status of women or engaged in the administration of or monitoring of programs affecting women.

Sec. 4. (a) In order to carry out the purposes of this Act, the Center shall—

- (1) review, monitor, coordinate and evaluate all Federal agency programs which have an impact on women;
- (2) establish and maintain a clearinghouse on information of Federal, State and local public agency programs which are of interest to women;
- (3) make available and publish information on research relevant to women conducted by any Federal agency;...
- (4) conduct educational projects and research including holding conferences to improve the condition of women;
- (5) cooperate with Federal, State, and local agencies...in coordinating programs and activities on behalf of women;
- (6) refer complaints on sex discrimination received by the Center to the appropriate Federal agency;...

(b) (1) There are transferred to the Administration and the Administrator shall perform the functions of—

(A) the National Commission on the Observance of International Women's Year;

(B) the Citizen's Advisory Council on the Status of Women established under Executive Order 11126, approved November 1, 1963, as amended by Executive Order 11221, approved May 6, 1965;

(C) the interdepartmental Committee on the Status of Women established under Executive Order 11126, approved November 1, 1963, as amended by Executive Order 11221 approved May 6, 1965;

(D) the Women's Bureau of the Department of Labor;

(E) the Women's Action Program of the Department of Health, Education and Welfare;

(F) the Women's Rights Program Unit of the Civil Rights Commission; and...

(2) ...the functions of the Secretary of Labor administered through the Women's Bureau of the Department of Labor....

Sec. 6. (a) There is established within the Center an Intergovernmental Task Force on

the Status of Women. The Task Force shall be composed of—

(1) an official of the Office of Management and Budget....;

(8) ...of the Department of Health, Education and Welfare....;

(9) the Director of the Federal Women's Programs of the Civil Service Commission;

(10) a member of the Commission on Civil Rights; and

(11) a member of the Equal Employment Opportunities Commission....

(b) The Task Force shall—

(1) assist the Administrator...

Sec. 12. There are authorized to be appropriated such sums as may be necessary to carry out the provisions of this Act for the fiscal years 1977 through 1981.

Sec. 13. The provisions of this Act shall take effect upon the expiration of the first period of sixty calendar days following the date on which this Act is approved by the President, or on such earlier date as the President shall specify by Executive Order.

\*\*\*\*\*

The idea of a "National Center for Women" as an official part of the central government with its administrators, board of advisers, and special taskforce members all appointed by the President, is shocking in its possible ramifications. If a National Center for Women, why not a similar Center for children, for senior citizens, for Blacks, and Indians, and aliens—even a National Center for Men!

Notice how this bill would make State and local government employees subservient to the dictates of the Federal Center. States Rights and the concept of the "Balance of Powers" would be wiped out, and all would become slaves of a Central Government under the guise of providing freedom for female employees of public agencies and corporations.

This substitute could become more dangerous than ERA. Ask your Senators and Representative where they stand on S. 2913.

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view, is privately circulated and we reserve the right to refuse service to non-subscribers. Two copies of each issue mailed first class, except overseas airmail subscriptions. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each, but if first class delivery desired, please include extra. Please address all orders and inquiries to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## BALLOONING GOVERNMENT AND BLOATED BUREAUCRACY AILMENTS NATIONAL ELECTIONS CANNOT CURE

### ENTITLEMENTS IS THE REASON

"The truth of the matter is that the Federal Government has become so huge and so pervasive that it is incomprehensible to the average American," declares U.S. News & World Report in a special article appearing in its current (Aug. 16) issue. To back up the statement, some facts and figures are offered:

- \* Five million Americans, one in every 43, draw federal paychecks. The Government employs some 2.9 million civilian workers in 11 Cabinet departments, 59 independent agencies, Congress and the federal court system. Another 2.1 million persons are on active duty with the armed services.

- \* The Government spends an amount equal to almost one quarter of the country's total output of goods and services. In doing so, federal workers wrote about 772 million checks in the last 12 months.

- \* Washington owns one third of the country's land—760 million acres. It holds title to 405,000 buildings that cost 91 billion dollars. It pays more than 663 million dollars a year in rent for another 54,000 buildings. In all, it occupies 433 million square feet of office space. That is equal to 96 Sears Towers, the 110-floor Chicago building that is the world's tallest.

- \* The Federal Government provides the cash for one fourth of the total spending of State and local governments. Grants this year will amount to 60 billion dollars.

- \* There are 4,504 different types of federal forms—down from 5,148 last year. The "official records" they generate each year would fill 11 Washington Monuments. To handle the paper work, the U.S. Government employs 211,000 secretaries, typists and clerks.

- \* Federal workers administer 1,026 different aid programs and get advice from 1,240 advisory boards. They deal with the public at more than 34,000 offices all over the U.S.

After citing the above, U.S.&W.R. concludes that despite the startling size of those numbers, "they only partly measure the sweep of the Government and its impact. For the federal bureaucracy, in one form or another,

touches almost everything in American life—from such elemental things as air, water and food to complex operations such as the securities markets."

What makes the federal government so big? Mainly, the federal government has grown so great because of what bureaucrats and politicians call "A revolution of entitlements."

Throughout history, the gravest threat to individual freedom and the pursuit of happiness has always been the concentration of power over the people by some special or elitist group, exercised through the church, the state, in the name of Big Business or Big Labor, Big Brother or what have you. The genius of the American System lay in its ability to strike a balance between the powers that might deprive the individual of those unalienable rights of "life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness." And America grew great, not because of what Government did for the people, but because of what Government permitted the people to do for themselves!

Conversely, the American Government grew great because it began doing for the people what the people should have been doing for themselves!

This is what is meant by "Entitlements." In the beginning there was no such thing as "entitlements" and the Constitution makes no mention of any such political doctrine. This is excellently illustrated by a veto message written by President Grover Cleveland back in 1887. The contrast between then and now is obvious. We quote:

"I return without my approval House Bill No. 10203, entitled 'An Act to enable the Commissioner of Agriculture to make a special distribution of seeds in the drought-stricken counties of Texas, and making an appropriation (of \$10,000) therefore.'

"It is represented that a long-continued and extensive drought has existed in certain portions of the State of Texas, resulting in a failure of crops and consequent distress and destitution.

"Though there has been some difference in statements concerning the extent of the people's needs in the localities thus affected, there seems to be no doubt that there



has existed a condition calling for relief; and I am willing to believe that, notwithstanding the aid already furnished, a donation of seed grain to the farmers located in this region, to enable them to put in new crops, would serve to avert a continuance or return of an unfortunate blight.

"I can find no warrant for such an appropriation in the Constitution, and I do not believe that the power and duty of the General Government ought to be extended to the relief of individual suffering which is in no manner properly related to the public service or benefit. A prevalent tendency to disregard the limited mission of this power and duty should, I think, be steadfastly resisted, to the end that the lesson should be constantly enforced that *though the people support the government, the government should not support the people.*

"The friendliness and charity of our countrymen can always be relied upon to relieve their fellow-citizens in misfortune. This has repeatedly and quite lately been demonstrated. Federal Aid in such cases encourages the expectation of paternal care on the part of the Government and weakens the sturdiness of our national character, while it prevents the indulgence among our people of that kindly sentiment and conduct which strengthens the bonds of a common brotherhood.

Grover Cleveland, February 16, 1887."

Grover Cleveland was probably the very last President of the United States to insist on, and abide by, the principle that "when a man in office lays out a dollar extravagantly he acts immorally by the people." He believed in absolute noninterference in the social and economic lives of the citizenry. And, although the Constitution backed him up in this principle, the people did not. The opinion molders of that day were beginning to implant in the minds of the people the unconstitutional "concept of entitlements." As he lay dying in 1908, Grover Cleveland is said to have uttered these last words: "I have tried so hard to do right."

In contrast to Cleveland and the Constitution, note the following, which we quote from the special report appearing in the U.S. News & World Report of August 16:

\*\*\*\*\*

### **RISEING ENTITLEMENTS**

Dumped into the lap of Uncle Sam have been just about all the problems and gripes people in American society have. Some voters believe they are entitled to get from the Government clean air, pure food and water, decent jobs and assured pensions, good housing and adequate space to play,

an end to poverty and injustice, less noise and better public transportation, better health care and lower medical bills, less crime and less police harassment—to name just a few.

Responding to public pressure for such programs, Congress has passed a series of open-ended laws entitling millions of persons to claims on the U.S. Treasury. Some examples: welfare, medicaid and medicare, the food-stamp program.

The Economic Unit of this magazine estimates that some 45 million "entitlement" checks are received monthly, either directly or indirectly, from the Federal Government. This includes the Social Security system, which differs from many of the others in that future recipients and their employers contribute to the fund from which the checks ultimately are drawn.

That is by no means the entire cost of the entitlement revolution. The demand for clean air and water, for instance, translates into a new federal unit, the Environmental Protection Agency, with 10,975 workers, that will commit more than 3 billion dollars—mostly in grants—next fiscal year.

People want more culture, so the Government has the National Foundation on the Arts and Humanities, with 2,298 full and part-time employees. The public wants uncluttered land for play and resources, so the Government keeps its vast land holdings and provides more than 14,500 forestry workers to help take care of them. . . .

(end of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

As more and more federal agencies have been propelled into more and more new and Constitutionally-unauthorized fields, the Congress and the Courts have widened their scope as well. An example is given by Rep. Skip Bafalis (R-Fla.), who furnishes us with the following summary:

"More than twenty-one thousand bills, joint resolutions and concurrent resolutions—that is how many proposed new laws have been introduced since the 94th Congress convened 19 months ago. Some of those 21,516 have become law—fortunately, only a small handful. Another small handful have been defeated or passed only to die from a presidential veto. And if the American people have anything to be thankful for, it is the simple truth that most of those 21,516 bills, resolutions, concurrent resolutions and joint resolutions will never become law.

"There are bills to grant unconditional amnesty to draft-dodgers, deserters and other Vietnam War evaders, and bills to take hand-

guns away from honest men and women, proposals to give convicts a broader base of civil rights. In fact, a listing of the 21,000-plus bills already introduced just by subject will run to 49 pages of small print.

"Fortunately, there just isn't enough time left for most of these proposals to go far enough to do any damage. But, as we've complained before, just the introduction of these proposals costs money. By statute, the Government Printing Office is required to print at least 3,000 copies of every bill introduced. And, depending on the length of the bill, the cost of printing alone can run over the \$20,000 mark. It almost certainly did in the Senate's version of the tax reform bill. That monster weighed in at better than 1,000 pages.

"The cost of printing, the difficulty of keeping track of 21,000 bills and the changes made or proposed in each—not to mention the potential for damage—are all reasons why I and a number of other congressmen would like to see a moratorium on the introduction of new legislation."

#### NEW BROOM TO WASHINGTON?

The special *USN&WR* article from which we have quoted concludes with the following two paragraphs:

"One President after another since World War II has come to office promising to streamline the federal bureaucracy and has left office, almost invariably, with even more people working for the Government and even more money being poured out of Washington.

"Against this background, many question whether any President will be able to get control of the federal bureaucracy. Today's tide of opinion, however, suggests that when the 1976 election campaign is over, millions will be expecting the next President to succeed where those who came before him failed."

Responding to that expectation, even before his Republican opponent had been named, Candidate Carter said he intends to "take a new broom to Washington and do everything possible to sweep the house of government clean." He sealed his pledge by repeating to assembled members of the National Bar Association, the honor code of the U.S. Naval Academy, of which he is a graduate:

"We will not lie, cheat or steal, nor tolerate among us those who do." He said that code should apply to public officials as well as to cadets.

One of his promises: to reduce the size of Big Government. But even his most ardent supporters doubt his ability, or even his de-

sire to do so. Example:

*Fortune* Magazine, the public organ of Big Business and High Finance, seems to take it for granted that Jimmy Carter is going to be the next President of the United States, in an eight-page article entitled "...And Now to Carterize the White House," and featuring pictures of those most likely to go to Washington with him, *Fortune* notes that the "horrible, bloated federal bureaucracy has become a main theme" with Carter, and "To correct that mess, he promises to cut the number of federal agencies from 1,900 to 200. But he may find this promise the wrong one to have chosen for the cornerstone of his presidency." *Fortune* then explains why:

"Cutting federal agencies is a beguiling but deceptive symbol for cutting the size and cost of government—something Carter has never actually promised to do. Actually, more than 1,250 of the 1,900 agencies Carter points to are federal advisory committees whose combined budgets amounted to some \$52 million in 1975 out of total federal spending of \$325 billion. Abolishing all these advisory committees would have no significant impact on federal employment or the budget, 98 percent of which is accounted for by only twenty agencies."

So, you see, Carter doesn't lie, but he does beguile and deceive, if we are to believe *Fortune*. He did the same thing in Atlanta as Governor of Georgia: he cut down on the number of executive agencies, but not on those that spent the most money and owed loyalties to certain special interest groups (those groups that often are spoken of as being connected with "The Invisible Government.")

To put it another way: Carter is going to cut 1,900 "agencies" down to 200, or so he promises. However, he is not going to touch those "11 Cabinet departments and 59 independent agencies" mentioned by *U.S. News & World Report* as being the agencies and departments that spend the big money, and that are controlled not by the President but by those special interest groups that make up The Invisible Government! And Carter, if he becomes President, is not going to close down those Ten Regional Capitals with their hundreds of sub-regional offices and their thousands of federal agents who control "almost everything in American life—from such elemental things as air, water and food to complex operations such as the securities markets."

That Jimmy Carter has no intention of actually "sweeping the house of government clean" becomes obvious when we look at *Fortune's* list of those most likely to go to Washington with Carter, to occupy the most

important administrative positions in his new government.

For example, there is Felix Rohatyn, "a Lazard Freres partner who heads New York City's disaster squad," and who is named as Carter's probable choice as Secretary of the Treasury. Lazard Freres is, of course, one of the great International Banking Houses and its New York, London and Paris branches are said to manage or advise investments totaling \$3,000,000,000; this according to *Fortune*. And according to *Poor's Register* (1964-68), Lazard Freres partners held directorships in Jones & Laughlin, National Fire Insurance, Olivetti-Underwood, Owens-Illinois, Manufacturers Life Insurance, Chemical Bank-New York Trust, Harcourt Brace, Harper and Row, Libby-Owens-Ford Glass, Warner Lambert Pharmaceutical, Sun Insurance, RCA, Engelhard Industries, etc.

Harold Brown, president of Caltech, is now a Carter adviser and is slated to become Secretary of Defense; Brown is a member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Michael Blumenthal is the chief executive officer of Bendix International, is a member of the Council on Foreign Relations, and is said to be Carter's choice for Secretary of Commerce.

Zbigniew Brzezinski, the Polish emigre who serves as executive director of Rockefeller's *Trilateral Commission*, is most likely to become Carter's choice for Secretary of State. As *Fortune* notes:

"Carter's view of the world has been mostly shaped by this Polish emigre, as well as by Brzezinski's Columbia colleague, Richard Gardner, and Henry Owen of Brookings. As executive director of the *Trilateral Commission* Brzezinski has for several years been feeding Carter (and other commission members) a stream of the writings and advice that spring endlessly from his brilliant and self-assured intellect."

Others who are mentioned as likely to go to Washington as members of the Carter team include:

Lawrence Klein, President of the American Economic Association and a chief adviser to Carter, is slated to become the new chairman of the Council of Economic Advisers.

Alice Rivlin, presently director of the new Congressional Budget Office, is a "likely choice for the director of the Office of Management and Budget."

Andrew Brimmer of Harvard, a leading black economist and former member of the Federal Reserve Board, "is a likely candidate for another of the spots on the CEA."

Then there are the old party faithfuls who are currently serving with Carter or will be asked to serve with him in Washington: Ted Sorenson, Frank Mankiewicz, Milton Gwirtzman, Joseph Califano, Clark Clifford, Lester Thurow, Martin Feldstein. In all, Carter is talking about taking as many as 2,500 new people to Washington, to carry out the old maxim, to the victor belongs the spoils, insofar as civil service regulations and entrenched bureaucratic tradition permits.

If these people named in *Fortune* are the "new brooms" that James Earl Carter would take to Washington to "sweep the house of government clean," and to "re-establish confidence in the American system," then we're really heading for trouble. Those who would be swept out of government would be any remaining old-line conservatives and believers in the original Representative Republican system and in private enterprise. The last time such a shipment of "new brooms" arrived in Washington was in 1932 when FDR swept out the old American order and brought in the New Deal, which was the beginning of our national sorrows.

However, we neglected to mention that the copy of *Fortune* from which we have been quoting is the August, 1976 issue, not the November, 1976 issue. And there is always the possibility that farmer Carter and Juan Cameron of *Fortune* have been counting the chickens before they have hatched. Indeed, before some of them have been laid, since a Republican opponent had not yet been selected when this article (and this Report) was written.

But this much seems certain: No President is going to halt the growth of government or reduce the size of the bloated bureaucracy because this is the responsibility and the duty of the elected representatives of the people, the Congressman and the Senators you send to Washington. The President can never do it, but the Congressmen can reduce the size of government if they'll only do the job for which they were elected.

Furthermore, if we really want a return to Constitutional Government, we must act upon the principle enunciated by Cleveland: Though the people support the government, the government should not support the people.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view, is privately circulated and we reserve the right to refuse service to non-subscribers. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each, but if first class delivery is desired, include extra for postage. Address all orders and inquiries to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## BUT, WHAT ABOUT THE CONGRESS?

### THE 94th THE WORST IN HISTORY?

Now that the two major national political parties have held their conventions and selected their standard bearers for the great event which occurs on the first Tuesday in November, it's time to turn our attention away from *national* political parties toward *State* political parties. We tend to forget that a *national* political party has only one legitimate function: to nominate candidates for the offices of President and Vice President. All other political offices in the land are filled by nominees of *State* political parties, or by independent candidates.

In the final analysis, the only *national* election we have in this country is for a President and Vice President, and it is held once every four years. But there are *State* elections at least once every two years, when United States Congressmen are elected and when one third of the U.S. Senators are elected, also in *State* elections.

We are inclined to place the emphasis on the wrong event, because these biennial *State* elections should be far more important to the voter than any quadrennial national election, even when the two events happen to coincide, as in 1976. That's because all Congressmen are elected at the *State* level; and the Congress is—or should be—far more important and far more powerful than Presidents or their appointees, which include the federal judges and members of the Supreme Court.

"With voter attention riveted on the upcoming presidential election," says a letter to the editor, "it is easy to forget that presidents enact no laws, they vote no appropriations and, what is more important, they repeal no laws. These are functions of the Congress, and we now have the worst Congress with which this nation has ever been cursed."

Although Representatives and Senators are the products of *State* elections, national pressure groups and special interests are brought to bear on *State* elections. And it is the opinion of our letter writer that:

"A majority of this Congress could reasonably be called a subsidiary of the AFL-CIO. They are elected by and for labor with the help of votes they can buy with the taxpayers' money from the welfare army. They have also won the black vote solid, with promises.... The laborer votes for union control, the welfare recipient votes for more welfare. And who votes for the future freedom and prosperity of the nation? Just a handful of people who pay the bills. Yet both these prized possessions—freedom and prosperity—are threatened. They are threatened by hundreds, maybe thousands, of laws that cost billions and do good only for a few fat bureaucrats on big salaries....

"Unless the march toward even bigger government is checked, it will end in a bankruptcy in which the government will take over every farm, factory and business, including the unions." (unquote).

Our letter writer may have overlooked the fact that there are people—many thousands upon thousands of people—who want this *Nation* to "end in a bankruptcy in which the government will take over every farm, factory and business, including the labor unions." These people are often called Socialists.

This habit of placing fault on the President or the Supreme Court, or both, for most of our national ills, is a common practice among conservatives, including the editor of this Newsletter. But, if we read the Constitution carefully, and avoid modern interpretations and interpolations, we will find that if either the Executive or the Judicial Branches fail to perform the duties assigned them or overstep the limits of their authority and power, then it becomes the responsibility and the duty of the Congress to step in and take whatever action may be necessary—up to and including impeachment of officials—in order to restore the proper and Constitutionally-prescribed balance of powers between the three branches of the federal government. Likewise, if the Congress should fail to perform its assigned

duties or overstep the limits of its authority and duties, then it is the responsibility and the duty of the citizenry to step in and take whatever action may be deemed necessary; or, in the words of the Declaration of Independence: "it is the right of the people to alter or to abolish it, and to institute a new government, laying its foundations on such principles, and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their safety and happiness."

Now, to complete the circle, let it be said that if the citizenry should fail to perform the duties, obligations and responsibilities toward their government that are expected of them, then they are bound to be ruled by tyrants, and all freedom and prosperity will disappear—and such a citizenry can expect such a fate.

By way of illustration, let us take a current example: On June 15, 1976, there appeared in *The Federal Register*, Executive Order No. 11921, signed by President Ford. It is a 40-page document which will have the full power of federal law whenever a state of emergency may be declared by the President. EO 11921 is a compilation of several previous executive orders, the most important of which is EO 11490 which was signed by President Nixon on October 28, 1969, and which sets up a Bureaucratic Dictatorship whenever the President of the United States declares that a National Emergency exists and that the provisions of EO 11490 (now EP 11921) are in effect. As Gen. P.A. del Valle noted in his *Alert No. 135*: "Under a declared national emergency, the American people would be abject slaves. Federal troops and National Police have the authority to force their way into private homes, seize weapons, surplus food and water or anything else they want. Resisters can be killed, arrested or relocated, which means *forced labor*, or dragged off to concentration camps and government *mental health* complexes where they would soon die from *forced experiments* or become zombies....

"... There are already thousands of trained terrorists bombing, raping, murdering and burning (the so-called legionnaires disease is a possible example—Ed.) And these people are certainly being paid by somebody whose interest is to create an emergency."

Gen. del Valle suggests that the following action be taken:

a. Bring to the attention of your congressional representatives the fact that Article I, Section 1 of the U.S. Constitution gives

the Congress sole power of legislation. Executive Orders, therefore, when they become law, are in violation of the U.S. Constitution and in usurpation of the constitutional powers of the Congress.

b. Also remind the congressmen that there is no power granted them in the U.S. Constitution to divest themselves of their powers and duties and transfer them to the Executive or anyone else.

c. Tell them that, to permit this violation of their constitutional powers is, for them as a body, suicide.

d. Pray to our Lord to help us defend our country against the enemies of Christianity, guiding us and encouraging us. (unquote).

L. Lee Layton, Jr., who is a citizen of the State of Delaware, adds the following suggested action which can be taken at the State level:

"The 10th Amendment specifically limits the powers of the Federal Government to those delegated by the Constitution. Executive Orders, infringing on the legislative function, can be rejected by either Congress or State Legislatures.... The new General Assembly could be called the day after election day and a Joint Resolution passed, rejecting EP 11921. Assuming the Governor would call a special session, still, nothing helpful could happen unless a majority of patriots were elected to each House of the General Assembly.

"Consequently, more important than the offices of President or Governor, is the election of a patriotic and competent General Assembly. In every voting precinct in Delaware, the work of patriots is cut out for them."

What Mr. Layton says of Delaware is, of course, applicable to all States, and to the United States Congress as well, since Representatives and Senators are responsible to State constituencies.

But, let's go back for just a moment and see how these Executive Orders actually become law. In the beginning, a Congress agreed that it might become necessary for a President to declare a state of national emergency. So, an "open-ended" law was passed, granting the President the power to declare a national emergency under certain conditions, but leaving it up to the Executive Department to prescribe the specifics, make the rules and regulations and assign the penalties for non-conformance, etc.

So, acting on a general law, the President or his agent writes out an Executive Order containing all the specific details, has the EO published in *The Federal Register*, and if Congress does not reject the Executive Order within a specified time (usually 60 days) the Order becomes Law!

So, you see, in the case of Executive Orders affecting the lives and liberties of citizens, Congress was at fault in the first place by passing an "open-ended" law and permitting the Executive Department to fill in the details!

The same thing can be said of, for example, that especially onerous set of rules and regulations that is forcing small businesses into bankruptcy or absorption by a giant conglomerate. We refer to the Occupational Safety Hazard Administration (OSHA). An irate correspondent writes:

"This act is based on the premise that the builders and owners of factories don't care two hoots how often or how badly the workmen in the factory are injured. Therefore, it is the duty of Congress to send thousands of bureaucratic inspectors to check out every factory and see that there is no way a workman can possibly hurt himself therein. It is, of course, a terrific harrassment to industry and it runs the cost of everything manufactured to exorbitant cost.

"The fact is that industry has long been aware of the cost of injuries in factories. Most plants are carefully engineered for safety and most employ safety engineers who know a lot more about it than the arrogant and dictatorial bureaucrats that rule them. All workmen are fully protected by workmens' compensation. It costs about \$250 million a year in tax money for this, but it costs billions in inflation. Labor ordered the law, so what could Congress do?"

Well, in the first place, Congress should have written a law that was complete in itself. Instead, Congress passed the Occupational Safety Hazard Act which created a new bureaucratic agency. Then Congress granted the necessary appropriations and then let the new agency write its own *Administrative Laws* by which it governs itself and all who come within its purview, making its own rules and meting out its own fines and punishments—and the Congress no longer has anything to say about what goes on between OSHA and its enslaved subjects!

Let us cite yet another example, which we might title: "How Regional Governance Came to the United States." All readers are, of course, familiar with the fact that this Nation has been divided into Ten Federal Regions, that each of these Regions has its own Capital City, where a Regional Council composed of appointed officials governs the Region in accordance with rules and regulations established by a Domestic Council in Washington, D.C. Each of these Ten Federal Regions is subdivided into sub-regions with subsidiary regional councils that govern at area and local levels, sometimes with total disregard of State and County lines, sometimes in cooperation with subservient State Governments. The ultimate aim, if and when the new "Constitution for the New States of America" replaces our present United States Constitution, is to do away with the fifty States and their Counties and Parishes, replacing them with Federal Regions and sub-regions, all administered by a Central Authority in Washington, D.C.

This Regional Governance System was introduced and established in the United States through a series of Executive Orders, signed by a President of the United States. Therefore we are inclined to place the entire blame for Regional Government on the Executive Department of the Central Government. In so doing, we overlook the fact that *the establishment of Regional Governance would have been impossible if the Congress had not first authorized the program!!*

In substantiation of this statement, we will quote from an official "Statement by the President on Restructuring of Government Service Systems," which was signed by President Nixon and issued from the White House on March 27, 1969:

"The Reorganization Act which the Congress has passed and which I am signing today gives the President important tools in his effort to make the machinery of government work more efficiently. As a part of that same effort, I am announcing today certain structural changes which I am making in the systems through which the government provides important social and economic services....

"...That work is not finished when a law is passed, nor is it accomplished when an agency in Washington is assigned to administer new legislation. These are only preliminary steps; in the end the real work is done by men who implement the law in the field....

"I. The first concern is to rationalize the way our delivery systems are organized. I have therefore issued a directive which streamlines the field operations of five agencies by establishing—for the first time—common regional boundaries and regional office locations.... I am asking all other federal agencies to take note of these instructions, and I am requesting that any changes in their field organization structures be made consistent with our ultimate goal: *uniform boundaries and field office locations for all social or economic programs requiring interagency or intergovernmental coordination....*

"Further systematic restructuring is on the way..." (unquote).

And this was how it all began. President Nixon said that "it was possible for me to take these particular actions without the authority extended under the Reorganization Act." But had he done so, his action would have been so revolutionary that the Courts, or the Congress, might have intervened and prevented the establishment of the Regional Governance System. So, he waited until he had a general law without specific requirements or detailed instructions—an "open-ended law," if you will; and using this Reorganization Act as the authority, he then established step-by-step Regional Governance.

The Executive Department did it, but it required the written or tacit approval of the United States Congress before it could be accomplished!

Furthermore, the States could have put a stop to the establishment of a system that is going to destroy them. But there was the lure of the so-called Revenue Sharing, the special grants and subsidies and bribes for doing things in accordance with a Central Plan. So, State Legislatures permitted or aided in the establishment of federally-controlled regions and sub-regions.

We repeat: The Executive Department did the work, but the Federal and State Congresses either permitted, or aided and abetted the establishment of the Regional Governance System.

That's why we insist that it makes little difference whether Carter and Mondale, or Ford and Dole are elected next November 2. It is the Legislative Branch of Government, at both State and Federal level, which will either permit or prevent the acts of the Executive Department and its entrenched

oligarcic Bureaucracy.

But our situation as once free and independent citizens is hopeless if we continue to permit our laws to be made by "the worst Congress in history."

So, as L. Lee Layton, Jr. said in a slightly different context: "More important than the offices of President or Governor, is the election of a patriotic and competent General Assembly (or Legislature, at both State and Federal level) ... the work of patriots is cut out for them."

There is one mitigating circumstance: The election of Senators and Congressmen is not a task of national scope; this is a State and local task; and one of critical importance.

John R. Rarick writes that F. Edward Hebert of the 1st Congressional District of Louisiana is retiring and "I have agreed to be a candidate for the U.S. House of Representatives in the November 2nd election running as an independent...."

Then he says what we have been trying to emphasize in this letter: "Our only chance is Congress. After all, it is Congress that controls the government because Congress alone has control of the purse strings. We can win if enough independent, conservative, pro-American men are sent to Congress this Fall."

A similar message comes from John Grady who is running for the U.S. Senate from the State of Florida, who writes: "Time is running out. We must produce effective political action now! With God's help, and the willingness of each of us to dedicate himself to the preservation of our noble Republic, we can still pass on to our children the legacy of freedom that was given us by our forefathers."

The real weakness of the United States is the lassitude, lethargy and lukewarmness of the majority of its citizens. we need to remember the results of such a condition: "So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth." (Rev. 3:16). This has its political as well as its spiritual application.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, presenting the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each, but if first class delivery is desired, include extra for postage. Address all orders and inquiries to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. BOX 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## IS A NATIONAL EMERGENCY BEING PLANNED?

### THE MONEY BARONS PLOT

While Americans are being entertained by the words and maneuverings of politicians who are seeking what are allegedly the highest offices in the land, some peculiar things are occurring behind the scenes, and trained observers are beginning to wonder if a national emergency—even another limited war—is being planned. The purpose: to bail out the monopoly capitalists and cartelists who have extended their resources dangerously in developing the USSR and her satellites, Red China and her colonies, and the underdeveloped areas of the so-called Third World.

We keep recalling that the anonymous author of **The Iron Mountain Report** (the report, not the book of that name) concluded that wars would always be necessary in order to sustain national economy and prevent overpopulation of the world. And we also have been reminded by a Republican partisan that whenever the time has come for another war, a Democrat is sent to the White House. He points out that in this century, every Democratic Administration has meant another war: Woodrow Wilson wanted to "make the world safe for democracy" by way of World War I. The next Democratic President, Franklin Delano Roosevelt, created the "New Deal" and had to save the nation's economy by way of World War II. Then came Harry Truman and his "Fair Deal" which led us into the United Nations War in Korea. Next came John Kennedy's "New Frontier" and limited involvement in Vietnam; this to be followed by Lyndon Johnson's "Great Society" and a full scale war in Southeast Asia.

And now there is the definite possibility that another Democratic Administration is about to take over, and that history might repeat once more.

Let it not be thought that we are condemning Democrats or praising Republicans; like the late John L. Lewis, we say, "a plague on both your houses." It's just that *The Planners*, whenever war seems necessary for their economic and financial survival, have used the Republicans to set the stage, and

the Democrats to do the acting.

A part of the "stage setting" involved the reinforcing and the bringing up-to-date of a series of previous Executive Orders that had to do with the imposition of a federal dictatorship whenever any President of the United States is inveigled into declaring a national emergency. Hence this latest EO 11921 which was signed by President Ford and published in the *Federal Register* on June 15, 1976. So, the stage is set, but the actors have yet to take their assigned positions on the stage; or so this reporter believes..

The so-called Legionnaires Disease may have served as a preview of the terror that could cause millions of Americans to give up freedom in favor of supposed protection under a dictatorship. Certainly the Swine Flu scare with its program of mass inoculation does produce fear, and leads to dependence upon the Central Government for survival. A wholesale belief in extreme danger can cause a whole body politic to ask for a declaration of a state of national emergency and to accept with gratitude whatever form of slavery that may accompany such dictatorship. This is especially true if the "extreme danger" involves war and an attack on one's homeland.

But why should a national emergency be required? Here is a part of the answer:

The Paris-based *International Herald Tribune* on June 28, published an article that was censored in the American press. It said that seven banks dominate Wall Street. In the order of their importance: Morgan Guarantee and Trust, Citibank, Banker's Trust Co., Chase Manhattan Bank, Mellon National Bank of Pittsburgh, United States Trust Co. and Manufacturers Hanover. Quoted in the article is Professor Roy Schotland of Georgetown University, who believes that "domination by Morgan and the other leading banks threatens the soundness of stock market prices, the safety of investors portfolios—especially pension fund portfolios in which public interest is acute."

This might not mean much to the average middle-class American, if it were not for the fact that these are the banks that are "developing" industry in the USSR and the so-called Third World—and this effort leaves them shaky.

A private research report declares that "the Rockefeller-led CFR banks have loaned so much money to the Soviet Union that they are almost at their legal lending limits. Federal law forbids American banks from loaning more than 10 per cent of reserves and capital that can be assigned to any one borrower or entire country. Last year Soviet hard currency indebtedness to Western banks rose to \$32 billion, up dramatically from \$22.5 billion in 1974.

On January 11, 1976 there appeared in the English language edition of a European paper (but not in the U.S. press) an article headlined: "Chase Manhattan, Citibank Appear on U.S. Problem List." The article informed its readers that "Two of the three largest banks in the United States have been placed on a list of problem banks by the U.S. controller of the currency. New York's First National Bank (Citibank) and Chase Manhattan Bank, with combined assets of \$100 billion, were placed on the problem list after bank examinations disclosed 'inadequate' capital at both banks and sharp increases in assets of questionable value compared with previous examinations...."

In a companion article which we are told also was never published in the U.S. David Rockefeller, chairman of Chase, the world's third largest bank, "declined to confirm or deny that Chase was classified as a problem bank and he would not discuss the examiners' findings, saying their reports are 'privileged.' 'If you have the information, you're not entitled to it,' Mr. Rockefeller said."

This information does not mean that Chase or Citibank are going to close their doors, declare a moratorium or become bankrupt. But it does mean that they and the five other banks "that dominate Wall Street" are going to take steps to maintain their positions in the financial world, even if the declaration of a national emergency or a limited war is necessary!

There is yet another important reason why the money managers may find it necessary to take extreme measures:

International Bankers created, and they are

determined to maintain in all national, regional and world governments, a Central Banking System. In the United States that Central Banking System is known as the Federal Reserve, and those same banks that dominate Wall Street also dominate the Federal Reserve Banks!

And—the directors of the Federal Reserve Banks are being criticized from both the political right and the political left.

The House Committee on Banking, Currency and Housing is currently investigating the Federal Reserve and the staff of that committee has produced a report which is quite critical of the Fed. The report is titled: "Federal Reserve Directors: A Study of Corporate and Banking Influence." The report has not been officially adopted and we are sure that parts of it do not reflect the views of all committee members. But Committee Chairman Reuss concludes his introduction to the report with this statement:

"Until we have basic reforms, the Federal Reserve System will be handicapped in carrying out its public responsibilities as an economic stabilization and bank regulatory agency. The System's mandate is too essential to the nation's welfare to leave so much of the machinery under the control of narrow private interests. Concentration of economic and financial power in the United States has gone too far. We should celebrate our Bicentennial by reversing the trend away from Thomas Jefferson."

And this spotlights the difference: Liberals like Reuss (and Senators Humphrey and Javits who have introduced a bill on the subject) want to reform the Fed, but true Constitutionalists want to do away with the system and return the power "to coin money (and) regulate the value thereof" to the United States Congress.

The Federal Reserve System is composed of

- 1) a seven-member Board of Governors in Washington who are appointed by the President with the advice and consent of the Senate. Members serve staggered terms of 14 years. Arthur Burns is current chairman.
- 2) Twelve Regional Banks and 25 sub-regional branch banks. Each regional bank has nine directors: three Class A directors who are elected by and represent the stock-holding banks; three Class B directors who are elected by these same stock-holding banks, but who supposedly represent their region in industry, commerce, agriculture, but not as bankers; and three Class C direc-

tors who are appointed by the Board of Governors. Note that two-thirds of these regional directors are elected by stock-holding member banks.

3) The Federal Open Market Committee consists of the seven members of the Board of Governors and the twelve presidents or vice presidents of the regional banks, of whom only five of the latter may vote at one time. This Committee establishes the Fed's open market policy for the buying and selling of securities and for operations in foreign currency.

4) The Federal Advisory Council is composed of one member from each of the 12 regional banks, meets in Washington four times a year, and advises the Board of Governors on what its policies should be.

5) The Member Banks (about 5700 at this writing) who own all the stock in the Federal Reserve Corporation, and are entitled to 6% per annum dividends but cannot vote.

This House Committee Staff Report which we have mentioned previously (we agree with its facts and figures but not with its recommendations) points out that the 108 directors of the 12 regional banks form a financial elite that has become monolithic; the big bankers on the boards "are also directors of big corporations, oil companies, tool making concerns, insurance firms, mortgage and financial organizations, and large industrial concerns." The Report cites an example, and we quote:

"A Class C-'public interest' director-on the Cleveland Federal Reserve District Bank, Robert E. Kirby, is chairman and chief executive officer of the Westinghouse Electric Corporation, which has interlocks with such financial corporations as Pittsburgh National Bank, Citibank, Citicorp, the New York Stock Exchange, Bank of America, Manufacturers Hanover Trust Company, Hanover International Banking Corporation, Kuhn Loeb and Company, and CIT Financial Corporation. Is Mr. Kirby's assignment as a 'public' representative affected by the fact that he regularly sits down with and reports to a board honeycombed with directors who govern some of the bigger financial corporations? And do these financial institutions use this relationship with Mr. Kirby to influence Federal Reserve Policies at the Cleveland Bank?

"These 'secondary' interlocks are vividly demonstrated by the make-up of the board of directors of the New York Federal Reserve Bank. At least seven of the nine directors

...are chief executive officers or chairmen of boards of companies interlocked with virtually every facet of Corporate America and the financial community."

Following are the interlocks depicted by the House Staff of these seven New York Fed Directors:

--- DAVID ROCKEFELLER ---  
Class A Director, Federal Reserve  
Bank of New York

**DIRECT AFFILIATIONS:** Chairman Chase Manhattan Corporation, holding company for nine banks. Chairman Chase Manhattan Bank. Chairman Chase International Investment Corporation. Chairman Chase Manhattan Bank Foundation. Vice-Chairman Rockefeller Brothers Fund. Trustee Rockefeller Family Fund. Director Rockefeller Center Inc.

**SECONDARY INTERLOCKS:** Private Investment Co. for America. Firestone Tire & Rubber Co. Orion International Services Ltd. ASARCO Inc. Southern Peru Copper Corp. Industrial Mineral, Mexico. Continental Corp. Honeywell Inc. Northwest Airlines Inc. Northwestern Bell Telephone Co. Minnesota Mining & Manufacturing Co. Allied Chemical Corp. General Motors. Rockefeller Family Associates. Chrysler Corp. International Basic Economy Corp. R.H. Macy & Co. Selected Risk Investments. Omega Fund. Squibb Corp. Olin Corp. Mutual Benefit Life Insurance Co. of New York. American Express Co. Hewlett-Packard. FMC Corp. Utah International Inc. Exxon Corp. International Nickel of Canada. Equitable Life Assurance Society of U.S. Federated Capital Corp. Federated Department Stores. General Electric. Scott Paper Co. American Petroleum Institute. AT&T. Pacific Northwestern Bell Co. Beachville Lime Ltd. Eveleth Expansion Ltd. Fidelity Union Bancorporation, Cypress Wood Corp. International Minerals & Chemical Corp. Burlington Industries. Wachovia Corp. Jefferson Pilot Corp. R.J. Reynolds Industries Ltd. United States Steel Corp. Richardson Merrill Inc. Metropolitan Life Insurance Co. May Department Stores Co. Norton Simon Inc. Sperry Rand Corp. Stone-Webster Inc. San Salvador Development Co. Standard Oil of Indiana.

--- WILLIAM S. SNEATH ---  
Class B Director, Federal Reserve  
Bank of New York

**DIRECT AFFILIATIONS:** President Union Carbide Corp. Director Metropolitan Life Insurance Co. Former on Advisory Board of Manufacturer's Hanover Trust Co. Formerly member of Morgan Guarantee's International Council.

**SECONDARY INTERLOCKS:** Avon Products Inc. Union Camp Corp. Great Atlantic & Pacific Tea Co. Louisiana Land & Exploration Co. New York Life Insurance Co. J.P. Stevens Co. General Foods Corp. North American Philips Corp. Canadian Pacific Limited. Canadian Pacific Air Lines. Pan Canadian Petroleum Ltd. Canadian Pacific Steamship Ltd. Pacific Logging Co. Marathon Realty Co. Inc. Soo Line Railroad Co. Great Lake Paper Co. Trans-Canada Pipe Lines Ltd. Canadian Marconi Co. Canadian Fund Inc. Great American Reserve Insurance Co. Manufacturers Hanover Trust Co. American Century Mortgage Investors. ASARCO. American Title Insurance Co. Chrysler Corp. Continental Corp. Continental Insurance Co. Security Reinsurance Corp. Ltd. Putnam Trust. Toronto Dominion Bank & Trust Co. National Reinsurance Corp. Chemical Bank. Morgan Guarantee Trust Co. J.P. Morgan Co. Depository Trust Co. Metropolitan Life Insurance Co. Canadian Pacific Investments Ltd. Canadian Pacific Securities Ltd. Chase Manhattan Corp. The Royal Bank of Canada. Sun Life Assurance Co. of Canada. Sun Alliance & London Assurance Group. Canadian Investment Fund. J.C. Penney. Great American Reserve Insurance Co.

--- JACK B. JACKSON ---  
Class B Director, Federal Reserve  
Bank of New York

**DIRECT AFFILIATIONS:** President J.C. Penney Co. Director Great American Reserve Insurance Co. Director Union Carbide Corporation.

**SECONDARY INTERLOCKS:** Protection Mutual Insurance Co. Educator & Executive Insurers Inc. J.C. Penney Financial Corp. J.C. Penney Insurance Co. J.C. Penney Life Insurance Co. Sarma (Belgium) Discount Corp. of N.Y. United Mutual Savings Bank. Grumman Corp. Inmont Corp. JCP Realty Inc. New York Telephone Co. Ball Corp. Bankers Trust Co. Bankers Trust New York Corp. Bristol Myers Co. Union Dime Savings Bank. Thiokol Corp. Simplicity Pattern Co. Kennecott Copper Corp. First Federal Savings & Loan Ass. United States Trust Co. N.Y. Stock Exchange. Citicorp. Citibank. General Electric. FNCB-Waltons Corp. Chubb Corp. Rand Corp. Wackenhut Corp.

--- MAURICE F. GRANVILLE ---  
Class B Director, Federal Reserve  
Bank of New York

**DIRECT AFFILIATIONS:** Chairman Texaco Inc. Director American Petroleum Institute. Governor Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

**SECONDARY INTERLOCKS:** Arabian American Oil Co. Brown Brothers Harriman & Co. Brown Harriman & International Banks Ltd. American Express Co. Anacanda. Rockefeller Foundation. Owens-Corning Fiberglass Co. National City Bank of Cleveland. Sun Life Assurance Co. General Reinsurance. General Electric. St. John d'el Ray Mining Co. Ltd. National Steel Corp. Massey-Ferguson Ltd. Mutual Life Insurance Co. Mass Mutual Income Investors Inc. United Services Life Insurance Co. Fairchild Industries. Blount Inc. William Wrigley, Jr. Co. National Boulevard Bank of Chicago. Lykes Youngstown Corp. Inmont Corp.

--- ALAN PIFER ---  
Class C Director, Federal Reserve  
Bank of New York

**DIRECT AFFILIATIONS:** President Carnegie Corp. of New York. Trustee American Ditcherly Foundation.

**SECONDARY INTERLOCKS:** Rockefeller Center Inc. Cabot Corporation. Federal Reserve Bank of Boston. Owens Corning Fiberglass. New England Telephone Co. Fisher Scientific Co. Mellon National Corp. Equitable Life Assurance Co. Twentieth Century Fox Corp. J. Henry Schroeder Banking Corp. Paul Revere Investors Inc. Quilpeco Inc.

--- ROBERT H. KNIGHT ---  
Class C Director, Federal Reserve  
Bank of New York

**DIRECT AFFILIATIONS:** Partner Shearman & Sterling law firm, New York. Director Owens Corning Fiberglass. Director Pechiney Uguine Kuhlman Corp. Director Howmet Corp. General counsel to board of directors of United Technologies Corp. (Note: Shearman & Sterling is counsel for First National City Corporation, Bank of Nova Scotia, Trust Co. of New York, Canadian Bank of Commerce Trust Co. of New York, Fuji Bank and Trust Co., and other banks and trust companies with branch offices in New York City).

--- FRANK R. MILLIKEN ---  
Class B Director, Federal Reserve  
Bank of New York

**DIRECT AFFILIATIONS:** President Kennicott Copper Corp. Director Peabody Coal Co. Director Chase Brass & Copper Co. Director Quebec Iron & Titanium Corp. Director Procter & Gamble Co.

**SECONDARY INTERLOCKS:** Marine Midland Bank. Zions Utah Bancorporation. Beneficial Life. Affiliated Bankshares. Atlantic Mutual Co. Citibank. Centennial Insurance Co. CIT Financial Corp. Madison Fund.

Guaranty Bank & Trust Co. J.P. Morgan & Co. Morgan Guaranty Trust Co. Imperial Life Assurance Co. of Canada. Roy West Banking Corp. Trust Corp. of the Bahamas. Braden Copper Co. Kennecott Refining Corp. Goodyear Tire & Rubber Co. Goodyear Canada Inc. Lykes-Youngstown Corp. Wards Foods Inc. Chubb Corp. Eastern Airlines. W.R. Grace & Co. Zions First National Bank. Hotel Utah. Utah Portland Cement Co. Heber J. Grant Co. Denver & Rio Grande and Western Railway. Mountain Fuel Supply Co. Rio Grande Industries. Broadmoor Hotel Inc. First National Bank of Colorado Springs. Manitou & Pikes Peak Railway Co. Mountain States Telephone & Telegraph Co. S.S. Kresge Co. Bristol Myers. United Mutual Savings Bank. Simplicity Patterns. First Federal Savings & Loan Ass. United States Trust Co. J.C. Penney New York Stock Exchange. Continental Can Co. Citicorp. General Motors. Ingersoll Rand Co. Stone & Webster. Deering Milliken. Pacific Tin Consolidated Corp. Alex Brown & Sons. McGraw Hill. Kuhn Oeb & Co. Los Angeles & Salt Lake Railroad. Westinghouse. Uniroyal Inc. Great Atlantic & Pacific Tea Co.

Shown in the preceding is the financial and corporate power of only eight Federal Reserve Directors. Expand that to include all 108 of the directors of the twelve regional Federal Reserve Banks, and you will have some idea of the make-up of the "Invisible Government" which rules America. You will also understand why, if it seems important to the survival of the cabal, it is not beyond their ability to create a National Emergency and thus impose dictatorship, or bring about a limited war.

In this connection, Executive Order 11921 makes horrible sense. So does the fact of Mount Weather, a gigantic underground bomb shelter for a super-secret standby government, located about 46 miles west of Washington, D.C. And Mount Pony, at nearby Culpepper, Virginia, a 400 foot long shelter that is said to hold billions in cash, bank records, a computer-operated communications system, and accommodations for 400 Federal Reserve insiders. Other Federal Reserve shelters are also said to be located in a limestone mine in Western Pennsylvania, and in a salt mine at Hutchinson, Kansas. We doubt these facilities will ever be used. While total control is the goal and millions of Americans would trade their freedom for security, the would-be controllers are showing signs of desperation and other millions are beginning to ask the right questions. And the beginning of answers lies in what Gary North once wrote in a different context: "General Motors is not a house of prayer."

-----  
**DON BELL REPORTS** Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each; include extra if 1st class postage required. Address:  
**DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223**  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE GREAT AMERICAN MONEY SWINDLE

### BIGGEST CON GAME

On November 2, 1976, one President, one Vice President, 34 Senators and 435 Members of the House of Representatives will be elected and/or re-elected to Federal offices and will receive salaries ranging from \$44,625 to \$200,000 a year, and staff salaries, travel expenses and other allowances amounting to almost half a million dollars per year per congressman; and nobody seems to know just how much it costs us to keep Presidents and Vice Presidents in office.

Between now and November 2, all 471 of these successful candidates will have been campaigning and politicking, orating and promising impossible things. But few indeed will have answered honestly and unequivocally the one question which is asked most often of prospective office-holders. It's a double-barrelled question:

**How can we reduce unemployment without increasing inflation; or how can we halt the inflationary spiral without increasing unemployment?**

When asked that question—which must be answered and the answer acted upon if we are to survive as a free people—most politicians will equivocate, evade and side-step, but few will ever admit that their fancy salaries and allowances, and their legislative extravagances are the root cause of inflation and of unemployment as well!

U.S. News & World Report asks the question: "Can today's high level of unemployment be cranked down drastically in the next four years without touching off new spurts of inflation?" But the newsweekly does not give the answer, other than to insist that the controversial Humphrey-Hawkins Full Employment Bill, which has the backing of the National Democrats, the AFL-CIO and Jimmy Carter, is not the answer.

Paul Samuelson, Newsweek's columnist-on-matters-economic, agrees that "The specter that haunts any person of conscience today is the persistence of high rates of unemployment." He goes on to say that "The reason why a Ford, or even a populist like

Carter, doesn't call for a spending program big enough to bring unemployment down... is fear that such monetary activism will re-activate inflation." That, of course, is no answer, it's just part of the question.

The conservative columnist and ex-diplomat Henry J. Taylor came closer to a real answer when he recalled that FDR took the gold out of the dollar and that "To this day we are still suffering the inflationary consequences." Then he added: "Today, governments do not go broke. They merely print more and more paper money. This is precisely what we are doing in the United States. ...Our dollar is in trouble because our politicians put it there. The federal budget is plagued by an immense list of subsidies and outmoded federal programs about which our politicians do nothing. We citizens are trapped in the backwash of unlimited government overspending, endless deficits, pork-barrel politics, etc. Like all governments everywhere, Washington merely issues paper money and sells government IOUs (bonds) to cover the deficits. No wonder some suggest that the paper money be used only to pay our politicians' salaries.... Generation after generation has learned—the hard way—that gold weighs more and lasts longer than the pledges of politicians."

Hon. Larry McDonald is one of the few men in Congress who dares to call it treason when it is treason, caused an important article to be published in the *Congressional Record* of August 25, 1976. Because it answers questions that most politicians will avoid and evade between now and Nov. 2, we reprint Rep. McDonald's remarks and major portions of the article which he introduces. Quotation is from the *Congressional Record* of Aug. 25, 1976, pages E 4643-45.

\*\*\*\*\*

We live in a procollectivist, progovernment age. The Government can get away with virtually anything if allegedly done in the collective interest of the 'public,' with scarcely any media or public voice raised in criticism. Yet the same action by an

individual or private company is attacked viciously and denounced as immoral. For example, if a private company, whose products the public is free to ignore, gives money to officials of a foreign government, the company is denounced for bribing foreign officials.... However, when the U.S. Government, whose citizens are forced to support its programs through taxes, gives billions of dollars every year to officials of foreign governments specifically for the purpose of influencing decisions of their government, this is "foreign aid," motivated by the highest of ethical motives.

This helps explain the enormous silence regarding possibly the biggest swindle of them all: Inflation. Inflation is a fraud of such huge proportions that its very magnitude serves as a part of the defrauder's protection....

The following article entitled "The Biggest Con," which appeared in the June 1976 issue of *Argosy* magazine gives a good account of the enormity of the Government swindle. Possibly some crusader for morality in Government will want to pursue this.

\* \* \*

### THE BIGGEST CON

by Irwin A. Schiff

Money has ceased to exist in the American economy. Mr. Average American literally has no money in the bank, none in the stock market, none in his wallet or pocketbook. United States politicians, contrary to the Constitution and the U.S. criminal code, have conned all citizens out of their money savings.

To appreciate the scope of the Big Swindle, it is necessary to understand what "money" is and what it isn't. Money, like the wheel, was one of mankind's most important inventions. Before the development of money, all exchanges were on a barter basis—the trading of one good directly for another. Fortunately, society discovered that there was usually one commodity which would be accepted in exchange for all goods and services, and this commodity became money. In most societies, the commodities were gold and silver.

When a medieval merchant arrived in a city for, say, a trade fair, he obviously did not wish to carry his gold around or leave it at an inn where he was staying. Consequently he sought the local goldsmith who, for a modest fee, would store it for him. When a

merchant placed his gold with the goldsmith, he received a receipt as evidence of his claim to his stored gold. When merchants conducted business they could transfer the paper receipts instead of transferring the gold itself. So these warehouse receipts for gold became "paper money"—more accurately, a "money substitute."

It is people's inability to differentiate between money and money substitutes that allows them to be continually swindled by the government. Historically, this is a game that governments never tire of playing and citizens never catch on.

A nation's legitimate paper money supply (currency) is nothing more than warehouse receipts for gold and silver stored in the national treasury, on exactly the same basis as those warehouse receipts first issued by goldsmiths in the Middle Ages. Initially, the U.S. issued an honest paper currency called a gold certificate. It stated: "This certifies that there have been deposited in the Treasury of the United States of America X dollars in gold payable to the bearer on demand." Gold certificates circulated in the United States until 1934, when the New Deal took away the citizen's right to own gold.

The government also issued silver certificates, which were discontinued in 1963. Given that type of paper currency, those who ran the U.S. government were discouraged from printing unlimited quantities of paper currency since they had to redeem it with gold or silver.

In its campaign of currency debasement, the U.S. government gradually switched from honest paper currency to the dishonest and fraudulent kind it now circulates. Federal Reserve notes, the only type of paper currency in circulation today, when first authorized in 1913, stated that they could be redeemed in "gold" at the U.S. Treasury or "in gold or lawful money at any Federal Reserve Bank."

When the Gold Reserve Act of 1934 made it illegal for Americans to own gold, the gold clause was removed from Federal Reserve notes. In 1963 the redemption clause on Federal Reserve notes was totally destroyed. Now it says only: "This note is legal tender for all debts, public and private." In other words, the Fed is under no obligation to redeem its paper IOUs. The situation is analogous to a debtor who's under no obligation to honor his debts. Since

all Federal Reserve notes are now unredeemable, they are in effect *IOU-nothings* of the Feds.

Only gold and silver can Constitutionally be regarded as money, while all forms of paper money and less than full-bodied coins serve only as substitutes for money—and as such are correctly referred to as currency or tokens. However, since the U.S. government no longer requires that real money be exchanged for money substitutes, Americans not only do not have any money, they also do not have any currency—a money substitute for which no money will be substituted can hardly be termed a money substitute.

The U.S. government and most of the nation's economists and financial "experts" have convinced the public that inflation is an illusive economic force that manages to propel prices continually upward despite efforts to contain them.

There is nothing mysterious about inflation; the government could stamp it out tomorrow if it really wanted to. After all, inflation is conceived by government, nurtured by government, perpetuated by government. Inflation is government's silent partner. Inflation permits government to bestow increased "benefits" on taxpayers without the apparent need for increased taxes. Inflation permits the government to retire huge debts without being inconvenienced for honest repayment. Inflation creates an illusion of prosperity. Inflation effectively increases tax rates and tax levels without the need for increasing taxing authority. With the graduated income tax, inflation forces people into higher tax brackets....

Whenever there's inflation, government is spending more than it collects in taxes and/or is increasing the supply of money and credit in relation to the production of goods and services. As the quantity of money and credit is inflated, prices must rise. So, price increases are not inflationary, they are merely the effects of inflation caused by government. To find out who causes inflation, find out who controls a nation's currency supply. Since in the United States, as in other countries, the government controls the currency, it is the government that does the inflating by permitting the currency supply to grow....

Not too long ago I bought a candy bar for fifteen cents that had for many years sold for a nickel. "Well," I noted, picking the candy bar from the case, "its price has only increased 200 percent." However, when I

removed the oversized wrapper, I discovered the candy was actually a third its nickel-priced size. Its price, therefore, had soared not 200 percent, but 600 percent....

Inflation now benefits the debtor since inflation allows him to pay off his debts with cheaper money. Since the Federal government is the biggest debtor in the nation, it pursues a monetary policy which will benefit the debtor class, since even a one percent increase in inflation permits the government to wipe out \$50 billion of its debt. Strange as it seems, the debtors are not at the middle or lower income levels; they are the upper income classes. It is the lower and the middle classes that put their savings in the bank. It is the upper economic classes that borrow these savings from the bank to acquire businesses, larger homes and increase their control over industry and natural resources. So, unlike Robin Hood who stole from the rich to give to the poor, the government steals from the middle and lower classes to give to the rich.

The U.S. public debt, larger than the combined debt of all other nations in the world, has now reached astronomical proportions and is far greater than Americans realize. The president's 1976 budget reports the national debt as \$538.5 billion as of June 30, 1975, when, in reality, the national debt is over \$5 trillion or ten times greater than reported. The public does not realize the full extent of the national debt because the government conceals the extent of the indebtedness by citing only its "funded" or "bonded" debts, failing to report its "unfunded" and contingent liabilities. Unfunded government liabilities can be understood by considering the situation of a soldier discharged from the service with a government pension of \$300 a month. The government's obligation to pay \$300 a month is as great as if the government redeemed a \$300 government bond each month. However, in the case of a veteran's payment, no government bonds are issued: the government's liability therefore, is "unfunded" in contrast to bond redemptions which are reported as part of the national debt. The national debt, as officially reported, is only the tip of the iceberg of what the government has committed the U.S. taxpayer to pay.

The concept of the U.S. "national debt," like so many other terms coined by the U.S. government, is a form of Newspeak, the language described in George Orwell's book, 1984—a process by which government dis-



torts the meaning of words so as to confuse and to tighten its grip on society. The U.S. government employs Newspeak when it refers to its practice of "borrowing money" to finance government deficits. Total government debts soared from approximately \$20 billion in 1930 to nearly \$5 trillion in 1975, an increase of 25,000 percent in just forty-two years. Since the government evidently does not pay back what it borrows, it does not borrow. How can one go on year after year spending more than one earns? Since the U.S. government does not borrow or exist on charity, it must be stealing.

Is the surreptitious taking away of an individual's purchasing power through the use of a government printing press any less effective than when it is done with a gun and a mask? Is counterfeiting less of a crime when practiced by the government than when it is carried out by private individuals? I think not.

Let's consider another multibillion dollar fraud, Social Security. Government officials over the years have told the American public that Social Security is an "insurance program" employing sound principles of funding and financing. The public is constantly reminded of the Social Security "trust fund." What constitutes this trust fund? Cash in a multitude of banks? Corporation stocks and bonds? Not at all. The U.S. Treasury reported that, as of June 30, 1973, the Federal Old Age Survivors Insurance Trust Fund, the Federal Disability Insurance Trust Fund, and the Federal Hospital Insurance Trust Fund collectively owned about \$48 billion worth of government bonds, held in the "insurance trust funds" in order to help defray Social Security liabilities. Those government bonds are worthless in the hands of the government. A bond is not an asset when held by the maker of the bond. For example, suppose you gave someone an IOU (you, of course, recognize that a bond is nothing more than a formal IOU). That individual could treat your IOU as his asset. You, of course, could not write yourself an IOU and treat it as your asset. But this is what the government does when it passes off its bonds as "assets" of government "trust funds." Insurance companies do not indiscriminately spend their premium income on projects and then leave their own IOUs (bonds) in the company till. If they did, they would be shut down and their officers carted off to jail.

All monies collected in the past through So-

cial Security taxes have already been spent. This money was spent not only to meet past Social Security obligations, but to fight World War II, and the Korean and Vietnamese wars. It was used to bribe farmers not to grow food, finance Congressional junkets, support the UN, and pay for landing on the moon. The bonds held by the Social Security trust funds are reminders of Social Security collections that have been spent on other projects.

Since the Social Security System does not operate on a legitimate reserve principle, as does insurance, then by what funding principle does it operate? The principle of the chain letter! Wage-earners entering the bottom of the chain send their contributions, along with others moving up the chain, to those workers who have made it to the top (those becoming eligible for benefits). Is it conceivable that such an endless chain can really continue generation after generation? Look at what is happening. When Social Security was adopted, the maximum proposed tax was to be 3 percent withheld and 3 percent paid on a maximum salary of \$3,000, giving a total proposed maximum tax of \$180.

In 1975, the maximum tax reached \$1,650. In only thirty-five years, therefore, the maximum tax has soared over 800 percent. At this rate of increase, those who are now twenty-five could find the maximum tax at age sixty to be \$13,000....

In order for Americans to proceed with a program to correct the nation's economic and social ills, it is essential to realize that the United States government is the problem. U.S. Government, Inc., is just another big American business like General Motors or Exxon, only much larger and less efficient. It differs from most businesses in that it (1) is nonprofit, (2) is largely unregulated by either law or competition, (3) is a monopoly, and (4) can compel us to buy its services, regardless of how unnecessary, overpriced and destructive they might be. U.S. Government, Inc., cannot be expected to relinquish its power and influence voluntarily, so responsible and patriotic citizens must organize and force it to cut back....  
(End of quotations from article in Argosy magazine, by Irwin A. Schiff.)

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each, include extra if 1st class postage desired. Address:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## CANDIDATES DON'T DISCUSS THE SILENT REVOLUTION

### "WITHIN THE FORM, BUT "WITHOUT OUR CONSENT

"Until the citizens of this nation realize what regional planning will mean to them, personally, and become aware that they are electing men and women who permit such action to continue, all the protests and legal action are simply an exercise in futility.... This is revolution — the 'new American Revolution — within the form of our legal government, but without the consent of the people.'"

So concludes a current article on *The New American Revolution*, by K.M. Heaton. It is an accurate summation of a condition that is literally destroying our Constitutional form of government. The situation is made even more serious by the fact that *Regional Governance* isn't even considered an important political issue; and most of today's candidates for political office won't talk about the issue. Or, if they do consent to talk about *Regional Governance*, it soon becomes apparent that they don't really know what they are talking about. Or, if they do seem knowledgeable on the subject, then they defend the concept by saying it's time for a change, etc.

Therefore, it seems appropriate that somebody set down the "ABCs" of *Regional Governance* in such a way that candidates for public office may read, perhaps understand, and then either accept or reject—publicly and for the record—*The Concept of Regional Governance*. This we shall try to do in this letter, the inspiration for which comes from a private citizen, Eunice R. Reuter, of Marion, Indiana. Mrs. Reuter addressed an Indiana Regional Government Legislative Study Committee, and sent us a copy of her excellent presentation. Much of what follows in this letter is borrowed from Mrs. Reuter's manuscript.

First, it is necessary to know that we are dealing with a subject that has many names and titles. To mention a few: Metro Government, Home Rule, Unigov, Intergovernmental Arrangements, The New Federalism, Master Planning, Comprehensive Planning, The

Silent Revolution, etc.

Next, we need a definition, and we may as well use one that is supplied by the Regionalists themselves. In the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR) publication, "Multistate Regionalism," we find the following:

"Starting as a geographic concept, it (Regionalism) gradually was regarded as having economic and social qualities... regionalism has attitudinal, economic, geographic, and social dimensions which have caused it to be used for political, administrative, and planning ends... regional planning is a management tool for preparing programs and objectives of public policies that have a regional dimension."

"Regional dimension" does not refer to city limits, county lines, State borders, or even National boundaries. This is made clear in a book published in 1962 by Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller, then Governor of New York, currently U.S. Vice President-by-appointment. Titled "The Future of Federalism," his book relates regionalism to federalism as it can be applied to the development of a world government. He suggests a World Federation of Nations patterned after our own federal system, but with a regional arrangement for attaining and maintaining the world federation. He wrote:

\*\*\*\*\*  
I have long felt that the road toward unity of free nations lay through regional confederations... I suggest to you that the federal experience within this nation is directly pertinent to all these great challenges before the world community... just as the operation of our own national economy and social life is interdependent with a federal system of government... so just as dramatically do the economic and social workings of a free economy in the world require movement toward a federal idea, bringing order to the chaos of nation-states. I was wholeheartedly committed to the battle at the San Francisco Conference in 1945 for the inclusion of Article 52 in the United Nations

Charter to permit regional arrangements within the U.N. framework. And I certainly do not now abandon my belief in the value and importance of regional arrangements among free nations. (End of quote).

\*\*\*\*\*

So, combining ACIR's definition and Nelson Rockefeller's explanation, we come to the understanding that *Regional Governance* is a system of control and management that is designed to affect every area of human existence—attitudinal, economic, geographic, and social—on a world-wide scale.

The next thing we must understand is that this Concept of *Regionalism* is unconstitutional and totally alien to the American system of government. The United States Constitution and the Constitutions of the fifty Sovereign States set forth explicitly a system of governing through legitimately approved and designated units of government for Nation, State, County, Township, city, town, judicial circuit, school district, etc. In no instance is government by region ever mentioned. To use the Regionalists' own words: ACIR's book, "Multistate Regionalism" admits:

"The federal system does not have a regional quality per se."

and again:

"the region does not have a formal place in the political system."

And yet, unconstitutionally, Regionalism has planned and programmed a new set of governing units for us in the form of state planning agencies, substate regional areas, UMJOs (umbrella multi-jurisdictional organizations), COGs (councils of governments), Economic Development Districts, River Basin Areas, Coastal Zones and Sewage Districts, Health Systems Zones, Conservancy Districts, etc., to name just a few of the regional arrangements which are usurping the power and controlling the purse in our Nation and States.

The first direct application of Regionalism in the United States was well ahead of its time and had international overtones, in that it concerned the establishment of a Central Banking System (so we would be like the nations of Europe.) With the installation of the Federal Reserve System, the Nation was divided into twelve regions, with a federal reserve bank to control the flow of currency in each region.

It is interesting to note that while the Federal Reserve is a semi-autonomous, independent agency, it has nevertheless modernized itself in one respect: It has adopted the control system that is being used by all departments and agencies of the Federal Government. To maintain absolute control "at the top" over all regional agencies, the government adopted a system originally called the *Planning, Programming, Budgeting System* (PPBS). However, the name proved to be too cumbersome for easy use and an alias was sought; so that now the system is generally known as "Management By Objectives (MBO)". In this connection, a paper on the subject of "The Study of Financial Institutions and the Nation's Economy" by Thomas Mayer of the University of California, was submitted to the House Committee on Banking, Currency and Housing. One sentence in this paper reads:

"Since Federal Reserve Banks are adopting a 'management by objectives' system this means that a committee of directors has to undertake an elaborate evaluation of the president's performance." (Reference is to the president of the Federal Reserve Bank, not of the President of the United States.)

This should serve to dispel the rumor that "PPBS" is dead; it merely changed its name, while still serving as the control mechanism for all regional arrangements.

Then in 1945 came Nelson Rockefeller's scheme for the regional arrangement of nations, as embodied in Chapter 8, Article 52 of the United Nations Charter, whereby "regional arrangements" between nations are encouraged "provided that such arrangements or agencies and their activities are consistent with the Purposes and Principles of the United Nations." Such "regional arrangements" are NATO, SEATO, OAS, OAU, CENTO, COMECON, the Warsaw Pact, the European Economic Community, OECD, the League of Arab States, etc.

Within the United States, domestically, the word "regional" or its synonym "intergovernmental" was first used officially in relation to our government in 1953. It was in this year that the "Knestnbaum Commission" was appointed and commissioned to continue the work of the old "Hoover Commission on Organization of The Executive Branch of The Government. Whether by plan or by chance, within two years of this Nation's entry into the United Nations, we had taken the first major official step in the reorganization of the Executive Branch with

the passage of the Reorganization Act of 1949 and the creation of the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare.

The Knestnbaum Commission did not stop with reorganizational plans for the federal executive department; it went on to extend its reorganization into all areas of government, including state, local and intergovernmental (regional) relations. Among its other actions, the Knestnbaum Commission recommended the establishment of a permanent body for the purpose of continuing governmental reorganization and change. This permanent commission was given the name "Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations." (ACIR). It is composed of 26 appointed members from both the public and private sectors of the nation. These appointees take upon themselves the authority to investigate any problems or issues which they deem frictional areas in government. They then recommend policy that will reform and reorganize our constitutional system according to an intergovernmental-regional-solution. At the same time, this solution will be found to conform to the general policy for intergovernmental arrangements of the member nations of the UN.

ACIR is assisted in its policy formulations by a number of nation-wide organizations, among which are the National Governors Conference, the Council of State Governments, the National League of Cities, the Conference of Mayors, the National Association of Counties, the International City Management Association, the Office of Management and Budget, and the other members of the original "1313."

ACIR tells us that Regional Planning is important because "it reflects the attitudes and techniques that will be used for the organization of governmental power." And Regional Planning is a management tool for "preparing programs and objectives of public policy that have a regional dimension." To be sure of that "regional dimension," the United States was restructured into ten Federal Regions; then the States were subdivided into regions, the number of such sub-regions depending upon the size and population of the State.

We should bear in mind that this restructuring of nations into regions was not limited to the United States. All of the so-called Western Nations have been "regionalized," as have Soviet Russia, Communist China, and the nations of Eastern Europe. Since the formation of the United Nations, the

concept of regionalism has been introduced into all member nations and has been installed in many nations by special agencies of the United Nations.

Here is a kind of paradox that should be explained: While the United Nations Organization is, in itself, comparatively powerless and little more than a debating society, the Specialized Agencies of the UN are powerful and important. The General Assembly of the UN is controlled by the "Third World" and the mini-nations and is generally ignored and regarded as a very expensive toy by USA, USSR, UK, and the industrial nations of Western Europe. The Security Council is anything but "secure" and it is probably being replaced by Rockefeller's Tri-lateral Commission. The International Court of Justice renders decisions that are disregarded by alleged offending nations. The Trusteeship and the Economic and Social Councils of the UN now are little more than offices where international bureaucrats get lavish salaries for doing practically nothing. But those Specialized Agencies are "something else." IMF, UNESCO, WHO, FAO, GATT, and the UN's Regional Economic Commissions, are respected and maintained and financed by the United States especially and treated as though they were cabinet-rank departments of a functioning World Government. And they lend themselves to the development of *Regional Arrangements between Nations*.

In other words, the UN parent organization is little more than a very expensive forensic society, but its offspring are powers to be reckoned with, because out of them come Genocide Conventions, Covenants of Human Rights, International Treaties, and Regional Arrangements.

We include this explanation because *The Concept of Regionalism* is not a domestic issue, but a world-wide program leading toward the creation of a World Government along the lines laid down by the Rockefellers, whose CFR built the United Nations, whose money housed it in New York City, and whose agents arranged that the citizens of the United States should pay for its upkeep.

These same Rockefellers, by the way, provided the home and facilities for the original *Terrible 1313*, which aids and abets ACIR.

Total Regionalization of the United States cannot be completed so long as there are fifty independent and sovereign States in

the Union, each guaranteed a republican form of government by the U.S. Constitution. And the methods that have been utilized to reshape or do away with the States are varied and somewhat successful. The Council of State Governments launched a campaign to rewrite State Constitutions so they would all be uniform, increase the power of the Governor while decreasing the power of the Legislative Branches, and making them administrative agencies of the Central Federal Executive Department. According to a booklet, "Modernizing State Constitutions, 1966-1976," issued by the Council of State Governments: "State constitutions are instruments of power." And the booklet tells how the States should "modernize" their instruments of power. As a result, Illinois, North Carolina, Virginia and Montana have scrapped their old State Constitutions and have adopted new ones, while other States are revising their original constitutions by way of amendments.

Incidentally, in 1970 ACIR accepted for study and possible approval that proposed new constitution for a "United Republics of America" which had been prepared by Rexford Guy Tugwell and associates at the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions at Santa Barbara, California. ACIR was not in agreement, so Tugwell revised and now has presented a draft Constitution for the New States of America. Whether this new version meets ACIR's approval we have not learned.

In the development of Regionalism in the United States Public Law 90-577, the "Intergovernmental Cooperation Act of 1968" is important. It is responsible for the many agreements which implement federal policy at state and local levels. The preamble to PL 90-577 says the law's purpose is:

"To achieve the fullest cooperation and coordination of activities among the levels of government in order to improve the operation of our federal system in an increasingly complex society...to establish coordinated intergovernmental policy and administration of development assistance programs, to provide for the acquisition, use, and disposition of land within urban areas by Federal agencies in conformity with local government programs, to provide for periodic review of Federal grants-in-aid, and for other purposes."

In effect, this places agencies of the Federal government in charge of all state and local programming, especially where land

is involved. This is made clearer by Section 109 of this law, which contains a definition of "comprehensive planning." It includes, and this is important:

\*\*\*\*\*

- (A) Preparation, as a guide for governmental policies and action, of general plans with respect to
  - (1) the pattern and intensity of land use,
  - (2) the provision of public facilities (including transportation facilities) and other governmental services, and
  - (3) the effective development and utilization of human and natural resources.
- (B) long-range physical and fiscal plans for such action.
- (C) programming of capital improvements and other major expenditures, based on a determination of relative urgency, together with definitive financing plans for such expenditures in the earlier years of the program,
- (D) coordination of all related plans and activities of the State and local governments and agencies concerned; and
- (E) preparation of regulatory and administration measures in support of the foregoing.

\*\*\*\*\*

Other provisions of PL 90-577 are equally ominous; and armed with such a blank check ACIR and the federal regulatory agencies went to work in their ten Regional Capitals, armed with other federal laws, the revenue sharing program, and guidelines prepared in conformity with the "Management By Objectives" System. And if this is not enough to complete the New American Revolution "within the form of our legal government, but without the consent of the people," then there is Executive Order 11921 which the Chief Executive can invoke to complete the job.

We repeat: Until the citizens realize what regional planning will mean to them, personally, and become aware that they are electing men and women who permit such activity to continue, all the protests and legal action are simply an exercise in futility.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each, but please include extra if first class postage is required. All orders and other correspondence should be addressed to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## RED TIDE AGAINST THE WHITES IN BLACK AFRICA

### PAX KISSINGERAE IS THE REASON

Gerald Ford was busy politicking for the Presidency and "keeping an eye on a spend-thrift Congress," so he told his Secretary of State, Henry Kissinger, to go to Africa and arrange for the transfer of all political power to the Blacks, and without the wholesale shedding of blood, if this were possible.

First, Kissinger flew to London where he conferred with the British Prime Minister and his Foreign Secretary. Then he went to Zurich where he briefed South African Prime Minister John Vorster; Rhodesian Prime Minister Ian Smith declined to meet with Kissinger. Nevertheless, Kissinger announced a program specially designed for white Rhodesians, one that could be called an act of charity by anyone not familiar with the Conspiracy to create a New World Order. Actually, it amounted to the offer of a bribe to any white Rhodesian willing to commit treason against his homeland.

Kissinger proposed that if the white citizens of Rhodesia would desert their country—instead of remaining to fight against invading Red-trained guerrillas and terrorists—then they would be reimbursed for their property losses. Under the Kissinger plan, any of the 278,000 white citizens of Rhodesia who would "switch rather than fight" would be compensated for their property losses in Rhodesia, transported to another country, and there resettled and redomiciled; all this at the expense of the United States Government (which means the American taxpayers).

As one of Kissinger's senior policy advisers put it, according to columnist Paul Scott:

"We are telling the whites in Rhodesia that we'll make good your losses if you elect to leave or lose property in a black takeover of the country. This is the best deal available under the present circumstances. The alternative is the loss of everything, including your life."

The reason for such an offer of bribery: Kissinger's aides explained that Rhodesia could never be conquered by the blacks so long as the Rhodesian whites remained

loyal to the present government. Therefore, such bribery would help erode support and there would be less bloodshed. (Of course, Kissinger doesn't call this bribery, he calls it foreign assistance).

According to the Scott report from which we have quoted: "Kissinger expressed the belief that Soviet and Cuban backed guerrilla warfare against the Smith regime would continue to grow and that a United Nations emergency military force would be needed before the end of the year 'to control the violence and arrange for the evacuation of whites from Rhodesia.' Once black rule was established in Rhodesia, the U.S. would be willing to underwrite an aid program that would run into the hundreds of millions over the next five to ten years."

In addition to the above, Kissinger has promised special aid to the black-ruled semi-states that are attacking Rhodesia, and medical aid is to be given the guerrillas and terrorists who are to establish black rule in Rhodesia.

This seems to be the deal: the Soviet Union will supply the arms, Cuba will provide the training and combat leadership, and the United States will pay the bills. Overall, Kissinger expects this program against Rhodesia to cost the United States about \$30 million in 1976, \$100 million in 1977, and \$250 million by 1980. Asked in the U.S. Congress would support such large expenditures in southern Africa, Kissinger is said to have told a British official:

"There will be a lot of grumbling, but the Congress really has no other alternative if its members want to avoid involvement in another war.... These programs are all the price of keeping peace in the world."

"But the price is not high enough to buy us," is the consensus of black leaders who are supposed to supply the manpower for the takeover of Rhodesia. They want military aid as well as financial aid from the United States. In his current shuttle diplomacy act so reminiscent of his previous maneuverings in the Middle East, Kissinger

is having trouble convincing the five big black leaders that he is doing things "for their own good." As members of the so-called Third World, they are accustomed to playing the Big White Power (United States) against the Big Red Power (Soviet Union) and/or the Big Yellow Power (Communist China), and wheeling and dealing with the three to obtain the best bargain possible for themselves. Neto of Angola, Khama of Botswana, Kaunda of Zambia, Nyerere of Tanzania and Machel of Mozambique are the Big Five Black leaders with whom Kissinger must deal. They all understand an auction-type offer, where the Big Powers try to outbid each other for the privilege of taking over the natural resources and "developing" their mini-state. But when these Big Powers seem to be working together instead of competing against each other (as actually happened in Angola) then the Big Black leaders begin to smell a conspiracy that may leave them holding an empty bag.

Besides, with their own people itching to revolt and start civil wars, the Big Black Dictators seem more concerned with keeping the peace in their own countries than with disturbing the peace in Rhodesia.

It must be understood that the American news media have managed to implant a totally erroneous view of the situation in southern Africa in the minds of the American public. Not since the media convinced the people that the late Mao Tse-tung was an agrarian reformer and that Fidel Castro was not a Communist, have the media been able to so hoodwink the mythical "average American citizen." The truth of the matter is: there is no serious racial unrest in Rhodesia; all the trouble has to do with foreign invaders, monopoly capitalists at the top and Red-led guerrillas and terrorists on the ground. Also: there is no racial tension of serious consequence in South Africa. The much-publicized riots and killings are brought about by blacks fighting blacks, and the police—blacks and whites together—trying to keep the peace.

The *Christian Beacon* of Sept. 2, 1976, is correct when it reports that the strife in South Africa is not Black versus White: "Contrary to all propaganda continually being fed the American people by the liberal press and liberal churches, the current clashes in South Africa have been between blacks.... Meanwhile, Secretary Kissinger, according to *The New York Times*, August 25, was trying to get South Africa's backing for his efforts to end the white minority

rule of Ian D. Smith in Rhodesia,' a cause that is also promoted by the Communists. The Communists have helped to provide a doorway to 'freedom' which only leads the blacks of Africa into a new slavery."

Further confirmation comes in a letter from Mrs. Mary Jane Woram, a native of New Jersey who married a Rhodesian citizen and moved with him to Salisbury eight years ago. She is past president of the Salisbury Women's Club and chairman of a letter writing campaign appealing for support of the Rhodesian government. She writes, in part:

"We've had such bad press we felt a need to straighten people out on what's happening here in Rhodesia, to let them know it's not a black-white race war as it's played in the papers and that there's more at stake. The terrorist activity is straightforward Communist aggression. We want to urge Americans to come here to see for themselves and help prevent a tragedy, a bloodbath, a takeover by the Communists."

Then, unusual in that it appeared in a few metropolitan newspapers one of which was *The Cleveland Plain Dealer* of Sept. 14, there was an article by Robert N. Cleaves who spent seven years in southern Africa and still travels as a businessman to Rhodesia, Botswana, and Southwest Africa. He wrote:

"Recently I served as a front line observer with the First Rhodesian African Rifles, an all-black combat unit of the country's defense force that was repelling incursions by black terrorists from Mozambique. What I discovered is that, contrary to conventional wisdom in America and Western Europe, most black Rhodesians—at least those I encountered—are willing to fight to maintain their white-controlled government....

"Black Rhodesia consists of two major tribes, the Metabele and the Shona. Their history is one of constant intertribal warfare. It has only been since the introduction of a white buffer government that those tribes have managed to coexist peacefully. The majority of black Rhodesians fear that replacing Smith's white-controlled government would bring a return to tribal warfare and the establishment of an oppressive, elite, black minority regime (as has happened in most of "liberated" Africa—Ed.).

"As captured terrorists have told me, the turmoil in Rhodesia stems not from racism but from ideological conflict. Two of them I encountered at the front related that they



had previously sought jobs at home, without success. That was when they yielded to Communist recruiters who offered them not only guns, uniforms and the promise of a university education, but also the white man's cars, farms and businesses....I asked them what would happen if the Rhodesian government were turned over to the black majority. They said terrorism would continue until a black government took over that was 100% Communist. Had they heard of the *World Council of Churches*? 'Yes,' they said, 'these are people who help support our revolutionary movements'." (End of quotation).

Not only is the *World Council of Churches* helping these revolutionary movements; the *National Council of Churches* is equally guilty. For example, on September 9, 1976, a Senate Office Building was utilized as a site for a conference with black African terrorists, and one of the sponsors was the NCC-affiliated United Methodist Church. Hon. Larry McDonald reported, on September 10, 1976:

"Yesterday, the Fund for the New Priorities in America, and the Women's Division of the United Methodist Church sponsored a congressional conference on Southern Africa in the Russell Senate Office Building. The invited panel of speakers participating included representatives of the Soviet and Communist Chinese-backed terrorist groups in Southern Africa who style themselves 'national liberation movements'....

"These terrorist conference participants clearly could not have been in this country without State Department waivers. The rhetoric at the meeting was shockingly vindictive, racist, and extreme. The Rhodesian terrorists were united in their opposition to Western nations subsidizing the evacuation of Rhodesian whites and called for a 'quick-kill' policy."

Participants at this conference included:

O.T. Emvula, South West African Peoples Organization (SWAPO), pro-Soviet.  
Thami Mhlambiso, African National Congress (ANC) of South Africa, pro-Soviet.  
Oliver Tambo, ANC, pro-Soviet.  
David Sibeko, Pan African Congress of Azania (South Africa), pro-Red Chinese.  
Eddison Zvobgo, Zimbabwe National Union (ZANU), pro-Red Chinese.  
Elton Razemba, ZANU, pro-Red Chinese.  
Tapson Mawere, ZANU, pro-Red Chinese.  
Calistus Ndllovu, Zimbabwe African Peoples Union (ZAPU) pro-Soviet.

Basker Vashee, representing the Transnational Institute (TNI), the Netherlands branch of the Institute for Policy Studies (IPS), Washington's leftist think-tank that always takes a pro-Soviet and pro-Cuban line.

There is also the Patrice Lumumba Coalition, which operates from Room 826 of the National Council of Churches, 475 Riverside Drive, New York City. This NCC-supported PLC promotes revolutionary violence in South Africa as well as Rhodesia. In a mailgram dated August 23, 1976, PLC stated: "Since armed struggle is the only solution to injustices in Southern Africa, the U.S. government should give massive military aid to the liberation movements, i.e., ZILA, ZANU, SWAPO, PAC, and ANC."

On August 25, 1976, the PLC cosponsored an educational forum in Washington, D.C., at which the main speakers were Rev. Muhammad Kenyatta of Philadelphia and Representative John Conyers of Michigan. PLC stated: "Our strategic importance to the African revolution results from two factors. The first is that we are the largest visible aggregation of Black people outside of the African continent. The second is that we are a potential Achilles heel or Trojan horse that will either cripple the USA efforts to subvert African liberation or provide a political cover for that subversion."

#### PLANNED THAT WAY

The South African drama has developed as though it had been directed by a masterhand from the very beginning. In his 1976 New Year's message, South African Prime Minister John Vorster warned: "If Africa and the free world allow one African country, and a country of such strategic importance (as Angola) to be hounded into the Communist fold at the point of the bayonet or be ruthlessly liquidated, Africa will pay the price of enslavement far worse than that of the 18th and 19th centuries.... The choice before Africa and the non-communist world is plain—submit and pay the price, or resist."

And South Africa did resist, but was double-crossed and had to retire. Kissinger told the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, on January 29, 1976, that "the efforts of the Soviet Union and Cuba to take unilateral advantage of a turbulent local situation where they have never had any historic interest is a willful, direct assault upon recent constructive trends in U.S.-Soviet relations and our efforts to improve relations with Cuba."

And that was the extent of Kissinger's attempts to save Angola.

As Gary Allen points out: "Ever since his appointment as National Security Adviser to the President, Henry Kissinger has maintained that the Soviets placed 'a low priority on Africa.'... So while our attention was focused on the Middle East and the apparent Soviet setbacks in Egypt, the Communists have been preparing the groundwork for a Communist coup from the Sahara to South Africa. While all this goes on, it is Super K's policy to treat any friends the U.S. has left in the area as enemies, while insisting that our avowed enemies be treated as enemies.... No one in government — no one — challenges Kissinger's 'Grand Design' and gets away with it" (as former Secretary of Defense James Schlesinger and former Ambassador to the UN Daniel Moynihan were to learn to their sorrow. Both were friends of Kissinger, both were "on his team," both were fired when they opposed Kissinger's South African policy—Ed.)

The above quotation is excerpted from Gary Allen's sixth, and latest, book, "Kissinger: The Secret Side of the Secretary of State." The author documents the incredible difference between Kissinger's words and his record. Invaluable as a reference work to students of "The Conspiracy." Published in hardcover by Devin-Adair, 168 pages, \$6.95. In his epilogue to the book, titled "The impact of Kissinger," Allen writes:

"Let's look at what has happened during the eight years Kissinger has held the reins of power in Washington. We know that this protege of the Rockefeller family was carefully trained and coached.... Moreover, it is beyond dispute that the chief goal of the Rockefeller family is the creation of what they call a 'New World Order.'... The master planners running the show know that Americans are not going to surrender their sovereignty—unless they feel there is simply no other alternative. In order to create the psychological atmosphere within America for acceptance of the New World Order, the Shadow (or Invisible) Government has had to build the Soviet Union into a credible threat. Achieving this has taken bluff and bluster, and literally billions of dollars in aid and trade. But it has finally been accomplished.... At least this is what Henry Kissinger and his masters in the Shadow Government hope has happened. If America has lost the will to resist, then our collapse—and the triumph of Kissinger's New World Order — are inevitable...."

It would appear that Kissinger's final act as Secretary of State will be the surrender of South Africa to the Communists. The loss of the Panama Canal is also a part of the game plan. When these goals have been achieved, the Soviet can be proclaimed as "Master of the Seas," and we will be told that we must "make a deal" with the Communists if we wish to survive....

Getting rid of Kissinger is important, but it is not the answer. Well programmed replacements are waiting in the wings. Jimmy Carter, the peanut agribusinessman who talks and smiles like a robot, has been trained by the best teacher in the Rockefeller school: Zbigniew Brzezinski. If Carter becomes President of the United States, "Zbig" will undoubtedly become Kissinger's successor. And the world-staged drama will continue, only the actors will have been changed.

There is an ominous precedent: Whenever a nation has been threatened with a Communist takeover, a "coalition government" is first suggested. Notable in this respect was General George Marshall's "peace mission" to China when he asked Chiang Kai-shek to make a deal with Mao Tse-tung, or else a violent takeover would be necessary. Kissinger is on such a "peace mission" as this letter is being written. "Make a deal with the enemy, or else the takeover will be with violence." So said Kaunda of Zambia to Kissinger on Sept. 16, 1976: "Your mission has got to succeed. If you fail we shall fight to the last man. The alternative is too ghastly to contemplate."

And the ultimate crisis, as the master planners reckon, comes when those words are said to Americans: "Make a deal with the enemy. The alternative is too ghastly to contemplate."

Gary Allen closes his book with the words: "The road to true peace with freedom does not lie with disarmament and *detente*, but in strength and resolve.... It is not too late to switch paths... But we must start now. And the order to change directions must come from you."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each, but please include extra if first class postage is desired. All orders, inquiries and other correspondence should be addressed to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### "HABITAT" AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER

#### UNO AS A SPRINGBOARD

"Is the UN on its last legs?" asks U.S. *News & World Report* as the representatives from 145 Nations and Mini-States assemble in New York City for the 31st annual meeting of the United Nations General Assembly. The newsmagazine then answers its own question on behalf of the chief nations in the world organization:

France has few illusions about the UN but feels the organization has a role to play. Italy thinks the UN has some value as a global sounding board. Japan believes that "something is better than nothing." Canada is of the opinion that the UN is a forum where everyone can speak his piece. West Germany is convinced that the UN is of little use in solving real problems. The Soviet Union thinks it is a great propaganda vehicle and the fact that the United States winds up on the losing side of almost every UN argument is a welcome bonus to the leaders in the Kremlin. And the United States believes, in the words of an official of the U.S. Government that "there are disadvantages in being in the UN. Many assembly debates are hard to take. But advantages outweigh the disadvantages."

The newsweekly did not say this, but the chief advantage of the United Nations to the internationalists, one worlders and monopoly capitalists is the fact that the organization, however impotent and troublesome it may be in other respects, can be used as a springboard, or launching pad, for new ideas and programs that will hasten the completion and establishment of this **New World Order**—an action which they hope to accomplish within this century.

In this connection, we have a timetable that was provided by Senator Jacob Javits of New York. According to him, the **New World Order** is due for installation on the 200th anniversary of the ratification of the United States Constitution in 1989! In a letter to Gordon Ginn, Executive Director of the National Justice Foundation, in which he defends his action in signing the controversial

Declaration of INTERdependence, Senator Javits wrote, in part:

"The purpose of this Declaration is to serve as the basis of a 13-year plan of action aimed at uniting national and world leaders creating a more peaceful and prosperous world community. This period coincides with the time between the Declaration of Independence in 1776 and the ratification of the Constitution in 1789.

"With our modern world economy, escalating international arms race, threats to our natural environment, concerns about raw materials, and widespread abuses of human rights, we are presented with problems that require an international as well as national response. Great as our nation's human and material resources are, even their preservation and development will take place in a world framework....

(signed) Jacob K. Javits, U.S.S."

So, along with this Philadelphia World Council programming over a 13-year period, and serving the same purpose, are a series of special sessions and conferences called in the name of the United Nations. Important examples:

There was the United Nations Conference on the Human Environment. Using its many decisions as a springboard for domestic programs, the Western Nations—especially the United States—began to adapt themselves to a World Environmental Plan, as laid down by the "experts" attending the UN Conference. Then came the UN World Population Conference; which became a factor in the promotion of "the pill" and in the new abortion laws in the United States. After that came the United Nations World Food Conference, backed up by the World Bank's Robert Strange McNamara who recommended the setting up of a World Food Bank in Nairobi, a plan that later received the blessing of Henry Kissinger, only to be turned down by the so-called Third World.

Then came a Second General Conference of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization, the World Conference of the

International Women's Year, and finally the most important of all: "The Declaration and Programme of Action" adopted by the sixth special session of the General Assembly of the United Nations and the "Charter of Economic Rights and Duties of States" that established the basis of the "New International Economic Order."

These UN Conferences, Special Sessions and Charters were vehicles without power within themselves but, as we indicated previously, they served as launching pads for international and domestic programs that had the power of governments, foundations, and internationalist organizations behind them. The UN's "New International Economic Order" provides a typical example:

*The Institute for World Order*, 1140 Avenue of the Americas, New York City, has a special program for the schools of America which teaches the teachers how to teach about the New World Order. In fact, its very name is "Ways and Means of Teaching about World Order." Its service for April 1976 was all about the New International Economic Order."

Here are a few excerpts from the instruction sheet, written by Anita L. Wenden:

\*\*\*\*\*

New International Economic Order (NIEO) is a concept emerging from the Sixth and Seventh Special Sessions of the United Nations. Special sessions are extraordinary meetings...called to discuss urgent and important world problems....In his keynote speech before the beginning of the general debate of the Seventh Special Session, the Assembly President, Mr. Bouteflika (Foreign Minister of Algeria), reminded the delegates that they were expected to provide "unequivocal" answers to the following questions: "What kind of a world do we want to build? What kind of future are we to prepare for coming generations?" These are the core questions of world order inquiry.

In other words, the task set both to the participants in the session and to those of us who may become involved educationally in the implementation of this NIEO is the transformation of our present world into a preferred world whose value goals are peace, social justice and the equitable advancement of the economic welfare of all humanity.

(end of quotation.)

\*\*\*\*\*

Perhaps the most important and far reaching example of how the decisions and recom-

mendations of a United Nations Conference can be used to change the lives and habits of citizens at the community level, is provided by Habitat, which is the name given a program that came out of a "United Nations Conference on Human Settlements," the word "settlements" meaning communities, or the places where people live.

In a recent article, Nelson Pryor of the Center for Federal Policy Review, 1509 16th St., N.W., Washington, D.C. said:

"Beginning this September and running at least two or three years, will be community programs fostering support for internationalism....In November the Sierra Club, Office of International Environment Affairs, will be putting on internationalist programs for Memphis, Miami, St. Louis, New Orleans, Chicago, San Francisco, Los Angeles, Pittsburgh, Cleveland, New York City, Madison, and Boston.

"Mr. Vic Paulenka, of Center for Community Organization and Area Development, Sioux Falls, S.D., indicates an aggressive internationalist promotion for his three State area. In Vermont, Joan Nickelson indicates conferences for September in Brattleboro and Montpelier. In Seattle, the Northwest Regional Foundation has \$200,000 to promote an internationalist program. And in San Francisco, an organization called TICHE will be hosting a four day conference in October on the Institutions and Management process underlying internationalism."

These groups named by Mr. Pryor, and many others of the same one world persuasion, have three things in common:

- (1) Their international fountainhead and the source of their inspiration is "**Habitat: United Nations Conference on Human Settlements**";
- (2) They coordinate through the "**Habitat National Center**," 1111 18th St., N.W., Washington, D.C. This office is funded solely through, and is an agency of, the U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD);
- (3) The community and area groups are at least partially financed through individual grants of "public money" made available by the Education and Manpower Planning Office of the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA).

So here we have a program promoting **The New World Order** that was set up by a UN Conference, is managed nationally by HUD, and financed by EPA!

Enrico Penalosa of the United Nations was named Secretary General of **Habitat**, and one of his first important actions was to make arrangements for a Conference on Human Settlements, which was held at Vancouver from May 31 to June 11, 1976. He spoke of his plans at a meeting held at York University on November 14, 1975. There he announced the four purposes of **Habitat**:

"First, all urban land, and particularly that part of urban land which is not yet developed, must be viewed as a public trust, and its use must embody principles of social need, environmental safeguards and the requirements of future generations. Second, land speculation is the most serious impediment to optimal development of urban areas and is particularly injurious to the most deprived strata of society. Third, control of land use is a pre-requisite of effective urban planning, and governments should differentiate between land ownership and land use. And fourth, public acquisition of private land holdings is a fundamental right of the community....

"None of them (these four principles) to my knowledge, is fully embodied in the laws and practices of any country of the world outside of the centrally planned economies" (that is, the Communist countries—Ed.)

Speaking of Communist countries, one of the very first meetings of **Habitat** was held in May, 1975 at Dubrovnik, Yugoslavia. At that time Secretary General Penalosa told the conferees that he wanted "a global educational awakening, public awareness of the challenge ahead, assuaging fears of excessive governmental interference, and stimulating political interest at the national and international levels."

A Preparatory Committee for Habitat met at UN headquarters in New York City from January 12 to 23, 1976, where plans for the upcoming big Conference at Vancouver were formulated.

We are told that this Conference on Human Settlements cost Canada \$15 million, attracted 12,000 people from 130 nations. The agenda for the 11-day meeting was drawn up from the "Agenda for International Action" of the "New International Economic Order" which came out of that Seventh Special Session of the United Nations, which we mentioned earlier.

Of particular importance to U.S. citizens is the fact that the chief U.S. delegate to this **Habitat Conference** was Carla Hills, U.S.

Secretary of Housing and Urban Development. She addressed the Conference on June 1, 1976, and here is a part of what she told this internationalist gathering:

\*\*\*\*\*

Mr. President, Mr. Secretary General, distinguished delegates, Ladies and Gentlemen: The President of the United States has sent me here committed to a constructive and co-operative role in these discussions—and to help bring about that enduring spirit of peaceful, global habitat to which this international assemblage is dedicated. President Ford gave me this message, before I left Washington to deliver to you here in person:

"Your Conference will focus world attention on a challenge which confronts us all—how to enhance human dignity in the villages, towns and cities where people live. It is an imposing task. It will take all the imagination, determination and perseverance that people and their governments can summon. ... There is no task more compelling than the improvement of man's condition. The recommendations you make could have a profound and lasting influence on all of us. The United States will cooperate with you in seeking to chart paths that offer the promise of better and fuller lives for all people and habitats truly worthy of man." Signed, Gerald R. Ford....

No nation's growth and development can be insulated from the global economy—nor from the necessity of positive international co-operation of the kind we are engaged in right here. For sound national planning benefits the entire world community; and cooperative international effort augments the effectiveness of national programs. We cannot shirk our obligations—as world citizens—to the needs of the many poor people and poor nations among us....

At the 7th Special Session of the United Nations, last September, our nations agreed on an agenda of mutual international action. Since that time we have moved forward with historic international negotiations on trade and finance. We have accomplished much. We still have much to do.

To conclude with the words of Secretary Kissinger: "Materially, as well as morally, our destinies are intertwined. There remain enormous things for us to do. We say (once more) to the new nations of the world: We have heard your voices. We embrace your hopes. We will join your efforts. We are com-

mitted to our common success."

Thank you.

\*\*\*\*\*

And thus were the United States and all her citizens—and all her resources—pledged to the carrying out of those four principles of **World Habitat**. Read them carefully, and note how they can destroy all private property rights in land:

1. All urban land must be viewed as a public trust;
2. Land speculation (that is, the buying and selling of land by private citizens or by groups of private citizens) is the most serious impediment to optimal development of urban areas, and therefore must be discouraged;
3. Control of land use is a pre-requisite of effective urban planning, and governments should differentiate between land ownership and land use; and,
4. Public acquisition of private land holdings is a fundamental right of the community.

And how does **Habitat** plan to carry out the worldwide program (except in Communist dominated countries) that is embodied in these four principles? We can gain some indication of the plans by quoting from the "Report of Habitat: United Nations Conference on Human Settlements." This is the report that was published after the meeting of **Habitat** in Vancouver last June. We quote excerpts from that report as space permits:

\*\*\*\*\*

...being agreed on the necessity of finding common principles that will guide Governments and the world community in solving the problems of human settlements, the Conference proclaims the following general principles and guidelines for action.

1. The improvement of the quality of life of human beings is the first and most important objective of every human settlement policy. These policies must facilitate the rapid and continuous improvement in the quality of life of all people, beginning with the satisfaction of the basic needs of food, shelter, clean water, employment, health, education, training, social security without any discrimination as to race, colour, sex, language, religion, ideology, national or social origin or other cause, in a frame of freedom, dignity and social justice.
2. In striving to achieve this objective, priority must be given to the needs of the most

disadvantaged people....

4....It is the duty of all people and Governments to join the struggle against any form of colonialism, foreign aggression and occupation, domination, **apartheid** and all forms of racism and racial discrimination...

10. Land is one of the fundamental elements in human settlements. Every State has the right to take the necessary steps to maintain under public control the use, possession, disposal and reservation of land. Every State has the right to plan and regulate use of land, which is one of its most important resources, in such a way that the growth of population centres both urban and rural are based on a comprehensive land use plan. Such measures must assure the attainment of basic goals of social and economic reform for every country, in conformity with its national and land tenure system and legislation....

14....It is essential to implement urgently the New International Economic Order, based on the Declaration and Programme of Action approved by the General Assembly in its sixth special session, and on the Charter of Economic Rights and Duties of States....

24. Guided by the foregoing principles, the international community must exercise its responsibility to support national efforts to meet the human settlements challenge facing them. Since resources of Governments are inadequate to meet all needs, the international community should provide the necessary financial and technical assistance, evolve appropriate institutional arrangements and seek new effective ways to promote them. In the meantime, assistance to developing countries must at least reach the percentage targets set in the International Development Strategy for the Second United Nations Development Decade.

\*\*\*\*\*

The Sons of Liberty staged the Boston Tea Party in 1773. Their watchword: "Liberty and Property." The two go together, without one the other is lost. In UN's International **Habitat** and HUD's National **Habitat**, we see this same ages-old attempt to make property and person possessions of the State. That attempt was defeated two hundred years ago. Can we defeat it again?

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## NEGOTIATING "THE PLANETARY BARGAIN"

### GLOBALTHINK INDOCTRINATION

While Americans are being entertained or embarrassed by "the new morality" that is being practiced by the two major candidates for the presidency of the United States, the active agents of The New World Conspiracy are calmly completing their conquest of continents. One presidential aspirant defends his use of vulgarisms in an interview appearing in a pornographic publication, while the appointed incumbent shrugs off golf parties provided by CFR VIPs, which usually denotes conflict of interests. And while we are being entertained we are also being enchained, to use Patrick Henry's apt expression.

A hint as to the strategy currently being employed by the agents of the Conspiracy was provided in a report released recently by the Senate Committee on Foreign Relations, headed by Senator John Sparkman. The report is entitled "United Nations," and it deals primarily with the future of U.S. participation in that organization. Among the documents in the report is one from Harlan Cleveland, long time member of the Council on Foreign Relations, one time U.S. Ambassador to NATO, former Assistant Secretary of State, Rhodes Scholar, etc., etc., and now director of the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, Program in International Affairs, a leftist think-tank located in Princeton, New Jersey. Cleveland is a staunch supporter of the UN, but he is an even stauncher supporter of "The New World Order." He explains how the two go together, and gives us a new name for the Conspiracy. We quote:

"I hope that in the hearing, and whatever report is made by the Committee, you will make a distinction between the future of the United Nations and the future of world order. There is a long agenda of creative effort just ahead, a complex agenda of international action which some of us have been calling **The Planetary Bargain**. We the people of the world community will need to create a food reserve, to assure energy supply, to depress fertility rates, to stabilize commodity markets, to protect the

global environment, to manage the ocean and its deep seabed, to control the modification of weather at human command, to rewrite the rules of trade and investment, to reform the monetary system, to mediate disputes, to reduce the costs of military stalemate, to manage conflict in a world of proliferating weapons, to keep the peace when it is threatened and restore the peace when it is broken. Taking it all together, this agenda amounts to a **third try at world order**—the League of Nations having died, and the United Nations being unable in its present condition to cope." (Emphasis added).

Frank A. Capell's *The Confidential Intelligence Report* for October, 1976, points out that:

"Mr. Cleveland also submitted articles he had written on behalf of the Aspen Program in International Affairs, in which he stated that the projects of his organization fall into 'four categories—all with a wide-angle focus on the humanistic management of interdependence, three looking outward to the building of international arrangements and institutions (and) one looking inward at the American capacity to cope with interdependence.' He said that his group had conducted a four-week workshop with the Kettering and the Rockefeller Foundations: that acting on a suggestion of the Department of State, the Aspen Institute has organized a National Commission on Coping with Interdependence under the chairmanship of Robert O. Anderson, to assess the capacity and willingness of Americans to change their thinking, their workways and life styles for international reasons. He pointed out that 'an ambitious work program' has been undertaken to spell out changes in the American ways that will probably be 'required,' to examine, with the active cooperation of the national public opinion analysts, what recent and current polls can tell us about the readiness of Americans for the projected kinds of change; and to check how far six categories of American institutions (business, corporations, labor unions, non-profit enterprises,



communications media, educational systems and government agencies) are adjusting (or resisting adjustment) to new perceptions of international interdependence" (quoted from *Confidential Intelligence Report*, Box 3, Zarephath, N.J. 08890. Monthly, \$10 per year, sent via first class mail).

And all of the foregoing is what is encompassed in what Harlan Cleveland's crowd calls **The Planetary Bargain**—certainly a bargain for the Monopoly Capitalists, but devastatingly costly to the tax-paying and once free and independent citizens of the United States.

The current conquest of Southern Africa is an example of how the **Planetary Bargaining** works. We should begin with the understanding that in order to "condition Americans to cope with interdependence," it was necessary to create an external enemy so powerful—or seemingly so powerful—that interdependence (the New World Order) is essential to survival. The Soviet Union was the external enemy so created for such a purpose.

Thus, we are told that we are not destroying the sovereign nations of Southern Africa; we are *saving them from Communism!*

Let's note how that was accomplished, and we'll start with Angola, a former Portuguese colony. When Premier Salazar became ill in 1968 and died in 1970, he was succeeded by Marcello Caetano, and the signal was given. Our State and Defense Departments were negotiating with Lisbon for the use of the Portuguese Azores as a military base. As the negotiations became extended, David Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan Bank offered to help Caetano, and pledged to bring in a flood of American investment dollars for the industrialization of Portugal. According to reliable European sources, Rockefeller also promised to get Portugal into the European Common Market. And what was Caetano to do in return? Give Portuguese Africa independence within two years. And the reason? Portuguese Africa, especially Angola, was rich in oil, diamonds, iron ore, and uranium. Premier Caetano knew this, wanted to preserve these riches for Portugal if at all possible; and he refused Rockefeller's offer of help. Result: Caetano was deposed, the "war for independence" began in earnest, and in a matter of months Angola was on the way to becoming an official Soviet satellite. In January, 1976, Secretary of State Kissinger told the Senate Foreign Relations Committee that "the effort of the Soviet Union and Cuba to take unilateral advantage of a

turbulent local situation where they had never had any historic interests is a willful, direct assault upon recent constructive trends in U.S.-Soviet relations and in our efforts to improve relations with Cuba." And Kissinger did something about it: in February he gave Gulf Oil Company permission to pay the Soviet-backed regime in Angola \$100 million in oil royalties and another \$500 a year in royalties to Cabinda, an Angolan province.

Then came Western Sahara's turn, an area of Africa said to be rich in phosphate and a former colony of Spain. It seems that when Franco lay dying, Kissinger negotiated a new deal with Spain: an additional \$1 billion for the lease of Spanish air and sea bases—if Spain would immediately give up control of the area, known as Saharawi. According to Robert Bartell of *Liberty Lobby*: "The rest followed like clockwork.... King Hassan II of Morocco, acting as a catspaw for Wall Street interests, moved into the military void." Then, says Bartell, the "Wall Street consortium, headed by the Rockefeller family interests and their associates, including especially Armand Hammer, head of Occidental Oil Co., moved in by acquiring an unspecified equity in the Moroccan State Phosphate Co.... A phosphate cartel, similar to the oil cartel, spring up, boosting four-fold the price of phosphates, an essential fertilizer in short world-wide supply."

Then came Rhodesia's turn to be "liberated" by the cartelists. In this case, the prime natural resource to be liberated is chrome, an essential in the manufacture of steel. And here again David Rockefeller enters the picture. *Rhodesian Property & Finance*, in the most recent issue to reach the United States, carried the following item, which is photographically reproduced:

## Secret visit?

**ACCORDING to a reliable source, an unidentified Swiss aircraft owned by Lourho arrived at Salisbury Airport towards the end of the first week of August, bringing Mr. R. W. Rowland (chief executive of Lourho) and Mr David Rockefeller for a brief stay.**

**The report could not be confirmed. Even if it is erroneous, however, it sums up the present situation, because both men have their representatives in this country.**

"Lonrho" is an international mining firm. It operates in Rhodesia, but is controlled by non-Rhodesians, including the Rockefeller interests. We are told that a number of scandals and frauds by the company and its officers have been exposed in the Southern African press.

Thus are we "saving Southern Africa from the Communists," at a cost of millions of dollars to American taxpayers if Kissinger's plans are realized. And we are saving Rhodesia for whom? For the black Africans, or for the non-African cartelists? If for the blacks, then the following statement from a Durban, South Africa doctor is revealing:

"If we bring in to our privately built hospital a Zulu who has been badly hurt in an automobile accident, we have to give him a Zulu nurse. If we have a Zhosea nurse, she will let him bleed to death—or worse. And vice versa. The two tribes, until the South African government put a stop to it, engaged in tribal fights to the death, some of which lasted from sunrise to sunset on announced dates. Tribal divisions in Africa are deep and thorny. As the national media is discovering, belatedly, it is not, and never has been, a case of black versus white in South Africa. As one columnist has said: 'If, by a wave of the wand, racial equality were imposed...it would result in chaos and tragedy.'"

As for the white citizens, the following appeal which was published in the *Natal Mercury*, is revealing:

"If the Western and civilized world is so anti-communist and as fearful of Soviet imperialism as their respective governments would have us believe, some anomalies require explaining. Why are they funding an international conspiracy of sanctions and terrorism to destroy the only two peaceful countries in Africa?

"The American Department of State has declared its 'relentless opposition' to pro-Western and white governments in Southern Africa. Why? How can the UN and the West claim they are only interested in 'self-determination, the dignity of man, and majority rule?' What human rights, dignity, democracy, peace or justice exist in those countries Kissinger so ardently woos and approves and seeks detente with? Where are the free press and free elections in Czechoslovakia, Cambodia, Cuba, Russia, Angola, Uganda or any of Black Africa? And, in fact, where in Africa does genuine majority rule exist? Of the 49 countries on the continent; 15 are

under direct military control and 19 are one-party regimes. The average citizen of Tanzania, Angola, Uganda, Mozambique, et al, has about as much say in the structure of his country's economy and the shape of his society as does the average citizen of Prague, Budapest or Moscow.

"Yet the Governments of the U.S. and Britain (and others) are handing over millions of their long-suffering taxpayers' money to self-proclaimed Marxist States such as these where the West and the White man are constantly and vociferously vilified and hated, and only applauded (albeit with ridicule and derision) for their cash handouts, which they then use to implement their communist ideologies and amass weapons of destruction while their populations endure privation and starvation, mass murder, imprisonment, and abject misery.

"If the West is so anti-communist why are they, in fact, so doggedly furthering and nurturing Soviet ambitions and imperialism by merciless sanctions and vicious propaganda against Rhodesia and South Africa, while so wholeheartedly underwriting and endorsing the Marxist States?

"How dare the rest of the world, with its daily diet of bombings, hijackings, demonstrations against law and order, drug abuses and all the rest of the filth which abounds, have the temerity to interfere, ostracize, bully and harry Rhodesia and South Africa? By what specious reasoning and outrageous authority do the U.S. and British governments presume to talk of assisting in 'negotiating a settlement in Rhodesia?'

'Settlement' is a euphemism for pressure on Rhodesia to hand over their country and all the fruits of their endeavors to Marxist thugs, and anarchy." (Naomi Ross in *The Natal Mercury*, as reprinted in the U.S. by *The Spotlight*, 300 Independence Ave., S.E., Washington, D.C. 20003).

So, you see, the people of Africa must also learn to "cope with interdependence," even if it kills them (which it has been doing by the thousands among tribesmen and is about to begin doing among the White citizens of Southern Africa).

Here in the United States, in order to teach us to cope with **The Planetary Bargain** that Harlan Cleveland and his One World associates are making in our behalf, a vast new teaching program is underway, so that all Americans may "change their thinking, their workways and life styles for international

reasons"—or else. Sponsored by NEA and fashioned by *The Institute For World Order* (IWO), the scheme calls for converting all college and high school teachers to the "Globalthink" philosophy, so they may, in turn, indoctrinate and brainwash America's college and high school students. "We want to reach the grass roots," proclaims an IWO leaflet.

Established in 1962 as the World Law Fund, the name was changed last year to *The Institute For World Order*, and it was headed for five years by C. Douglas Dillon (real name said to be Lapowski). Dillon has long been a close ally of David Rockefeller, was Undersecretary of State from 1958 to 1961, Secretary of the Treasury from 1961 to 1965. He is chairman of the United States & Foreign Securities Corporation, chairman of the executive committee of Dillon Reed & Co., president of the Metropolitan Museum of Art, chairman of the Brookings Institute, chairman of the Rockefeller Foundation, a director of the Council on Foreign Relations, and chairman of *The World Order Models Project*. This last named is the branch of the *Institute For World Order* which prepares the indoctrination courses used to teach the teachers how to teach the students how to "cope with interdependence."

In an interview published in the January 1975 issue of *Transition*, the official publication of OWI, Dillon indicated his belief that the American public can be induced to surrender, through the federal government, its sovereignty to global authorities, by treaty in most cases. "But, if necessary," said Dillon, "we have a very flexible form of government and it's conceivable that it could involve constitutional change. We have the mechanism for that" (and the new constitution for the Newstates of America—Ed.) However, Dillon admitted that "it will take a while before people in this country as a whole will be ready for any substantial giving up of sovereignty to handle global problems." He also admitted:

"The people who are directly involved in government are involved so heavily in day to day matters of great import to the public that they literally don't have the time to think in longer-range terms. That is the reason I feel it's so important that we educate the intellectual elites so that thinking of this nature can come from a board group of people. Once that happens there will be public pressure for action. You can have some members of Congress who are more interested in this sort of thing begin to talk

about it. It can catch on. As soon as that happens, then as a reaction, the people in the executive branch of our government will immediately begin to take it very seriously."

Meanwhile, the people must be "conditioned to cope" with World Government; and for this purpose, a vast educational system has been constructed. The courses are called "Building World Society," "World Affairs," "World Cultures," "World Politics," etc. and they are currently being taught in many schools and colleges—about 1,000 last year; many more this year, of course.

Finally, Harlan Cleveland's "**Agenda for The Planetary Bargain**" provides us with a list of the projects and programs that we should oppose and strive to defeat. The items he lists:

1. Create a World Food Bank.
2. Provide for International Control of all sources and supplies.
3. Internationalize commodity markets.
4. Establish International Control over the wealth of the oceans and deep seabeds.
5. Provide for International Control of the "weather at human command."
6. Rewrite the rules of trade and investment.
7. Create a World Currency.
8. Create a World Police to "keep the peace when it is threatened and restore the peace when it is broken."
9. Provide special programs to teach the benefits of **The New World Order** to each of six "categories of American institutions," namely: business, corporations, labor unions, non-profit enterprises, communications media, educational systems and government agencies.

And if Harlan Cleveland is correct in his statement to the Senate Committee on Foreign Relations, the U.S. State Department is behind the efforts of the Aspen Institute's Program for International Affairs, and Douglas Dillon's Institute For World Order, both of which are trying to brainwash us into accepting World Government.

So, we'd better be on the attack; and our first target should be the Congress of the United States, with November 2 the target date.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view, is privately circulated, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## AND WHO WILL SLAY THE DRAGON OF BIG GOVERNMENT?

### PROMISES, PROMISES

"Big Government is the newest nasty word. Everybody professes to be against it," said Marilyn Manion in a supplement to the Manion Forum Newsletter of Sept. 26, 1976.

"Whether the candidate be Democrat, Republican, or Other, he pledges to cut down on federal control and federal spending," she continued, adding that, "This is not surprising. Politicians spend a great deal of time and money to find out what voters are thinking, so that they can tailor their speeches and TV spots and tell the people what the people want to hear.

"Americans are, yes, tired of 'big government.' They are sick unto death of high taxes, weary of inflation. Even as they indulge in their 'Bicentennial driving binge,' they are angry about the high cost of gasoline—and worried that the pumps may turn dry before long. And most everybody agrees that the government spends too much money.

"Thus, we have the spectacle of major and minor candidates all trying to outdo each other with promises to balance the federal budget, to cut off welfare payments to able-bodied individuals who turn down job offers, to put the brakes on inflation. Would that we could believe everything we hear! Then, no matter who won in November, we could look forward to fiscal sanity in Washington for the first time in many years.

"Unfortunately, the reverse is probably true. No matter who wins, we shall continue to have deficit spending on unprecedented levels. This is so because, for one thing, Congress, not the President, makes the laws and spends the money. Second, platforms are notorious for being forgotten after election day, if not before. This is definitely a possibility with the Republican platform, which more accurately reflects the philosophy of Ronald Reagan than that of Gerald Ford. ) The classic example, of course, is the platform upon which Franklin Delano Roosevelt ran in 1932. Read it and weep.)

"Compounding the problem is the fact that, while most Americans are opposed to mas-

sive spending programs, the projects they want eliminated are those which do not enrich their own pocketbooks. Thus, a non-working yet able-bodied welfare recipient is hardly likely to vote to eliminate his income. A bureaucrat won't pull the lever that terminates his job. The mayor of a troubled city will be sure to vote for whoever has promised to give the most federal funds to troubled cities." ... (end of quote).

An example of why big government will continue regardless of who is elected in November, is supplied by Congressman John M. Ashbrook of Ohio (one of the few whom we pray will be returning to Washington with the next, 95th Congress.) Rep. Ashbrook in the House of Representatives on September 28, 1976, said and we quote:

\* \* \* \* \*

Mr. Speaker, a recent New York Times article stated that there are over 1,000 people in the U.S. Department of Health, Education, and Welfare, HEW, writing regulations and taking a special course in English to make their regulations more understandable. Most of us probably think that is about 999 too many.

Not too long ago OSHA published proposed regulations on walking surfaces and ladders. Those regulations covered more than 120 pages of the Federal Register. More than 70 pages of the 120 deal specifically with ladders. But let us not be too hard on OSHA. They did put forth a proposal for roofers to build a fence around the roof before they started working on the roof. I suppose there was no danger of the workers falling off the roof while they were building the fence, or maybe OSHA wanted them to build another fence on the roof to protect them while they built the first fence. OSHA finally did withdraw this proposal but there was still the cost of printing it and the cost of the salaries of those who dreamed it up.

Recently, an article appeared that a high school principal was concerned about having a homecoming queen for the high school because it might violate federal regulations

barring sex discrimination. Also, we should not forget the recent attempt of HEW to prohibit mother-daughter and father-son banquets in public schools on the same grounds. There has been the same issue raised about all-male or all-female choirs. (Because of this same HEW ruling, boys and girls in local high schools now share the same toilet facilities—Ed.)

These regulations are based on what is known as Title IX of the Elementary and Secondary Education Act. I opposed it, because I saw it giving the regulators in Washington, D.C., much too much power and latitude. Most of the regulators seem to be of the opinion that they are the only ones who know how we should lead our lives.

All the various regulations are printed in the Federal Register. To date this year there are already more than 50,000 pages of the Federal Register. There has been an annual increase of about 25 percent in the number of pages.

I have been serving on a conference committee on education. Today there are about 125 federal programs in HEW dealing with education. Some want to add still another dozen. If one looks at the chart of the Office of Education in HEW, it looks like a maze. And it is. It is a maze of programs and agencies that are costing the taxpayers huge amounts of money...

\* \* \* \* \*

Rep. Ashbrook mentions only OSHA and HEW; but there are dozens of other agencies and departments he might have mentioned that fall into the same category: agencies that help to create big government and big spending. Also, he might have mentioned that OSHA is a "management by objective" bureaucracy that seems to have one prime objective: the elimination of free enterprise by making it so difficult and expensive for small businesses and industries, and independent corporations to operate at a profit that they will either close their shops or sell their businesses and plants to the monopoly-seeking multinational corporations.

As for the Office of Education in HEW, the objective is even plainer: centralized control over all education throughout the nation. And the method employed has been simple: The people have permitted their schools to become dependent upon federal handouts. School districts must obey the guidelines established by HEW, or federal aid is cut off, the school district becomes impover-

ished and the local schools must be closed. He who pays the piper has a right to name the tune; so says the U.S. Supreme Court in more legalistic terms.

Another example of why Big Government and Big Spending are here to stay regardless of who sits in the White House, is provided by that form of legalized blackmail known as Revenue Sharing. Everyone knows that before Government can give, it must first take. So, every federal spending program takes away, ultimately, money from your own pocket, directly through taxes or indirectly through inflation. Yet human nature is such that people will promise to vote for whoever promises them the most from the federal trough. And by application of this same "sharing" principle mayors and councilmen, county and regional officials, governors and state administrators are "kept in line."

Shortly before adjourning, the 94th Congress put together a Revenue Sharing Melon that calls for the distribution of \$26 billion to States, regions and cities between Jan. 1, 1977 and Sept. 30, 1980; an average of nearly \$7 billion a year. In 1977, for example, New York City has been promised a little over \$200 million, which is reckoned at \$37.95 per resident of the city. Revenue Sharing funds are not equal: the per capita fund for Vermont is \$40.70, while the per capita allotment for Floridians is \$24.43. But these funds can be denied States, Regions, Counties, Cities, Communities, if federal guidelines are not obeyed. And the "control mechanism" has to do with "discrimination." The law bans bias based on race, national origin, sex, age, religion, or a handicap. Moreover, this new law expands the ways in which local officials may be brought to account under the antidiscrimination rules. For example, citizens are empowered to bring suits charging discrimination. If a State or local government is found to be in violation of the antidiscrimination rules, that State or locality will be adjudged guilty unless it can prove itself innocent. If it fails to do so, the State or locality could lose all its general revenue sharing funds. Thus can the Central Government force obedience by lesser governments, since most States and local governments have allowed themselves to be maneuvered into positions where they would probably be forced to declare themselves bankrupt if all Federal funds were cut off.

Which is, of course, so very preposterous when we come to realize that the Federal Government is and has been in a state of

bankruptcy for many years, and is in a far worse financial condition than any State, either domestic or foreign. The only thing that keeps the Federal Government running, monetarily, is the fact that those Federal Reserve trading stamps can be used as money only because they are accepted in the payment of taxes and legal debts, and therefore the Fed can over-issue those trading stamps. Thus: inflation *plus* taxes!

How did this ridiculous situation come upon us? *Barrons*, the financial weekly, had a commendable answer to that question in a recent issue. We quote:

"This country abandoned the gold standard in 1933; some 42 years of inflation have followed. No sequence of events could underscore more plainly how indispensable that standard was for the maintenance of a sound currency. Yet this dramatic example of cause and effect has been almost universally forgotten. It is one of the strange ironies of our time that with the historic record before them, U.S. politicians and most economists have decided that the gold standard can safely be dropped in history's dust bin.

"Inflation set in immediately after the U.S. went off the gold standard in March of 1933. (it was further stimulated, of course, by devaluation the following January of the new irredeemable dollar to 59.06% of its former gold weight.) By 1934, the average of wholesale prices had increased 14% over 1933; by 1937, 31%. The inflationary trend (which, of course, at first was welcome) persisted for decades, all through the years of the International Monetary Fund and the so-called gold-exchange-standard, until August of 1971. When even that poor excuse for a true gold standard was scrapped, the inflationary spiral began to pick up speed. Barely four years later, wholesale prices have risen by more than 55%. The net result is that consumer prices today stand 344% higher than in 1933. Compared with 1933, the American dollar commands a purchasing power of less than 23 cents.

"This outcome, it is true, has been an indirect rather than direct consequence of the abandonment of the traditional gold standard. The purchasing power of the dollar would not have dropped so low if bank credit throughout those years had not been recklessly expanded and paper money recklessly issued. But once banks (or governments) are relieved of the need to maintain constant convertibility of their notes on

demand into gold, they will always yield to the temptation to issue more notes." (From an article appearing in *Barrons*).

*Barrons* speaks of inflation occurring because banks (or governments) yield to the temptation to issue more notes, that is, fiat currency. Perhaps it would be more nearly correct to say that central banks, or governments, follow a plan which calls for inflation—controlled inflation, they call it.

Not since FDR has any President talked of ending inflation, because the Keynesian school of economics to which they must subscribe, prescribes controlled inflation as being good medicine for the economy. The only proscription: runaway inflation must be banned; inflation must be controlled, else everybody may suffer, not just the middle class. To explain:

Inflation comes in two stages. First, there is monetary inflation. This comes about, principally, because the Federal Reserve System creates credit by fiat (money out of nothing) to supply the government with loans. The government cannot pay its bills with the money received through taxation, so it must borrow and borrow in order to spend and spend. This then brings on the second stage of inflation, price inflation. As Gary North points out in his book, *An Introduction to Christian Economics*:

"Since 1914, the world has seen so many wars, and so many increases in domestic spending projects, that the governments of the world have been afraid to pay for the increases through the imposition of direct taxes. They borrow from the central banks' fiat credit departments. The State does not get something for nothing, however; when the State increases its expenditures, prices tend to rise. This is price inflation, and it is a direct result of the earlier monetary inflation. People on fixed incomes are forced to reduce purchases. Small businesses either go into debt or are swallowed up by the large corporations that operate in terms of total indebtedness. Inflation is therefore the result of a centralization of power (the monopoly of credit creation), and it usually leads to economic centralization throughout the economy in question....

"Once a government decides to inflate a currency, it has embarked on a tragic road. People get accustomed to rising prices. They plan ahead in terms of those increases. Businesses seem to be making money; profits seem to be increasing. People start buy-

ing now, paying later; entrepreneurs start ordering more capital equipment. They expect a continuing rise in orders for their goods, so they tool up for future increases in production. But the expected profits do not materialize, because costs start rising, too. Capital equipment costs more; labor demands higher wages; strikes occur, if union demands are not met. In order for the 'stimulating' effects of the inflationary boom to keep going, the government must resort to ever-larger doses of inflation. If it stops, businesses start showing losses; they fire workers, or refuse to hire new ones. What results is a depression. 'Booms,' in other words, turn into 'busts' as soon as the inflation stops." (Quoted from *An Introduction to Christian Economics*, by Gary North. The Craig Press, Nutlet, New Jersey.)

Presently in the United States, the Central Government is trying to control inflation in order to prevent a depression (recession is the milder term for the same economic illness). But there is little or nothing that any U.S. President—now or in the future—can do about the situation; because there is ever the suspicion that somebody bigger than any President *planned it that way*; in order to destroy the Middle Class and create a classless socialist society—a *Corporate Socialist World Order*.

In this connection, the following item is of extreme importance:

\*\*\*\*\*

### ORIGINS OF CORPORATE SOCIALISM

Old John D. Rockefeller and his 19th century fellow-capitalists were convinced of one absolute truth: that no great monetary wealth could be accumulated under the impartial rules of a competitive laissez-faire society. The only sure road to the acquisition of massive wealth was monopoly: drive out your competitors, reduce competition, eliminate laissez-faire, and above all get state protection for your industry through compliant politicians and government regulation. This last avenue yields a legal monopoly, and a legal monopoly always leads to wealth.

This robber baron schema is also, under different labels, the socialist plan. The difference between a corporate state monopoly and a socialist state monopoly is essentially only the identity of the group controlling the power structure. The essence of socialism is monopoly control by the state using hired planners and academic

sponges. On the other hand, Rockefeller, Morgan, and their corporate friends aimed to acquire and control *their* monopoly and to maximize its profits through influence in the state political apparatus; this, while it still needs hired planners and academic sponges, is a discreet and far more subtle process than outright state ownership under socialism. Success for the Rockefeller gambit has depended particularly upon focusing public attention upon largely irrelevant and superficial historical creations, such as the myth of a struggle between capitalists and communists, and careful cultivation of political forces for big business. We call this phenomenon of corporate legal monopoly—market control acquired by using political influence—by the name of corporate socialism." (Quoted from *Wall Street and FDR*, by Anthony Sutton; pp. 72-3. Arlington House, New Rochelle, N.Y. \$7.95.)

\*\*\*\*\*

*Corporate Socialism* will be the New Economic Order for the Nation—and for the World—bringing with it new and complementing political, social and religious orders, unless *Christian Reconstruction* begins to replace the *Satanic Destruction* of our free enterprise system of economics, our republican form of government, our Bible-based, Constitution-prescribed legal foundations, and our Christ-oriented social system which proclaims life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness as Divinely-endowed rights.

Presidential aspirants' blunders and promises mean nothing in this respect. But the future words and actions of Federal and State Legislators can mean much. For they can reverse this trend toward Corporate Socialism; they can begin a program of Christian Reconstruction, if we, whom they represent, begin by truly pledging our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor to the task that lies before us.

Many will say that it is too late. But the greatest condemnation that can be visited upon mortal man in this world, is for him to be forced to admit: "I saw the evil coming, and I didn't even try to prevent it."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view, is privately circulated, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## THE ENVELOPING ATMOSPHERE OF FEAR AND DISTRUST

### AN AGE OF FALLEN IDOLS

The American Bicentenary, which had been heralded as a time for praise and glory, and a rededication to The American Way of Life, has, instead, become a time for fear and distrust, for fading hope and faltering faith in the future of our Country, its institutions, and its ability to continue to exist as a free and independent Nation.

This prevailing atmosphere of fear and distrust probably began to make itself felt on a nationwide scale during the questionable involvement in Vietnam and the unquestionably disgraceful resolution of that involvement. The feeling of distrust became more pronounced with the Watergate exposures, which are being brought back to national memory by the charges of John Dean against Gerald Ford; that Ford cooperated with then President Nixon in blocking Watergate investigations. Dean, incidentally, is making quite a name for himself as an informer. He survived the Watergate era by squealing on his associates in the White House; he then made money by telling it all in lectures on as many college campuses as would receive him, and by turning to "investigative journalism" for such publications as the porno-yellow sheet, "Rolling Stone." Dean was able to set off the spark that resulted in the resignation of Earl Butz as Secretary of Agriculture. Now his reportorial hatchet has been drawn in an attempt to obtain the political scalp of Gerald Ford, who is in the midst of the most important political campaign of his life. This is not to intimate or suggest that Dean's charges are untrue; but if they are true it seems strange indeed that Dean would remain silent for a matter of years and then proclaim the accusations at a time when they would do the accused the most possible harm.

Nor are we defending Ford; we refer to the controversy as another item which breeds distrust.

Then along comes the Carter record, with sufficient alleged dirt to make Ford seem saintly by comparison. There are Carter's

connections with the drug traffic which have never been denied. There is his scatological true confession in Playboy Magazine. There is the rumor of a blood relationship with the Kennedy Klan. Jimmy's mother worked for the Kennedy family in the early 1920s, and Papa Joe "looked with lust." And there are the constant charges that Carter's is a life of lies and deceit. It is not ours to affirm or deny. We merely wish to point out that all of these things contribute toward an atmosphere of distrust among the people of the United States.

As for the accompanying spirit of fear; here we may mention the name of Dr. Henry Kissinger as the chief instigator. Through this policy of detente, the various SALT agreements and the Helsinki Summit, we have been reduced to a position of military inferiority to the Soviet Union. There are reports of the presence of Soviet missiles, hydrogen bombs and nuclear-powered submarines presently in American territorial waters. There is the report that Kissinger's recent maneuvers in Southern Africa; the turnover of Angola to the Soviets, the sell-out of Rhodesia, and his actions against the Republic of South Africa all are designed to force the United States into political partnership with the USSR, or else the USSR will simply take us over, by political means or economic blockade if possible; by military action if necessary!

There is a story that appeared in certain Canadian dailies, but was censored in the United States. The story (we have a clipping of the article) is headlined: "Henry Kissinger Using Gold 'Club' on South Africa?" At the time of publication, gold had firmed at the price of \$113.65 as a result of IMF gold sales. The article then adds:

"However, there is another reason for the firmer trend in gold prices. Henry Kissinger has started on a new act of shuttle diplomacy between whites and blacks in an effort to ward off what could be a bloodbath

on the African continent. It is generally agreed that Mr. Kissinger has to have an ace in the hole in negotiating with the ruling government of South Africa. *That ace is the price of gold which is so important to South Africa's economy.* By now we have seen that the U.S., unilaterally, or via the IMF, can do pretty much as it likes with the price of gold. South Africans know this.

"Speculation goes that Mr. Kissinger may be prepared to allow a higher price for the metal if the African rulers give in to a more liberal form of government within their country." (Unquote).

There is a geopolitical significance to what is going on in Southern Africa which has not been mentioned by the controlled media: Mozambique is a Communist controlled state as is Angola. Between them lies Rhodesia. If and when the Soviet can gain control of Rhodesia, it will have built a bridge across Southern Africa. This will totally isolate the Republic of South Africa, and probably cause that Nation's surrender without a struggle. With the Soviet control of the Cape Verde Islands, Guinea, Ghana, Zaire, Tanzania, and Somali, the Soviets will also be able to cut off American oil supplies. As one competent observer states:

"One Possible Scenario: After southern Africa is controlled, the Soviets will cut off American oil supplies and bring economic ruin to the U.S.! And after a year or so of existing without automobiles, and without heating oil, and after a year with uninhibited terrorist activity across the U.S., their next step may be to threaten atomic war. And with the depressed and weakened will existing due to the controlled media, an 'accord' may be reached; whereby UN representatives (actually Soviet KGB agents) will replace the U.S. government as we know it. If the U.S. does not submit war will ensue. The reason: the Soviets have prepared (in Civil Defense), whereas the U.S., due to subversion, has refused to prepare one whit, and has virtually no civil defense capability!"

The preceding is suppositional, a hypothetical scenario. However, it is known that the USSR—in addition to expanding its land, sea and air forces—has also made an enormous investment in Civil Defense. Fred Schwarz of the *Christian Anti-Communism Crusade* has ways of getting information from behind the Iron Curtain, information that is seldom seen in the controlled media. In his September newsletter he reports:

"In the year of Salt-I, Soviet Civil Defense

was elevated to the status of a separate service of the Allied Forces with the same standing as the Army, Navy, and Air Force. Its new chief, Colonel-General Altunin, was simultaneously made a deputy defense minister—the first time the man responsible for civil defense has held this rank. He presides over a formidable apparatus. The Soviet Civil Defense Service includes over 600,000 personnel, who are in turn responsible for supervising compulsory training programs that involve, on a half-time basis, most of the industrial work force.

"Since 1966 over two-thirds of all new industrial plants that have been built (through the courtesy of the Rockefellers, Eatons, Hammers et al—Ed.) have been built outside the major urban areas.

"Russian society is now equipped to go underground at short notice. Some 84 underground command centers are said to have been completed around Moscow alone, including four huge bunkers for the Politbureau and two for the KGB.

"Enormous stores of food are being stored underground. Outside the city of Kharkov, for example, a huge underground silo with a capacity of 300,000 tons has been constructed. America has been contributing directly to this war chest through the grain sold to the Soviets." (Unquote).

In our letter of September 17 we stated that the chief goal of the "Master Planners" is the creation of a New World Order. They know that Americans are not going to surrender their sovereignty unless they feel sure there is simply no other alternative. In order to create the psychological atmosphere within America for acceptance of the New World Order, the Invisible Government has had to build the Soviet Union into a credible threat. Achieving this has taken bluff and bluster, and billions of dollars in aid and trade.

We suspect that this building of a huge civil defense establishment in the Soviet Union is also for psychological purposes: to keep the Russian people under control by promoting the need for defending Mother Russia against "imperialist aggressors." However, the Soviet Union is a threat to us; and we are pointed out as a threat to the Russians. So, in this respect, the aim of the Master Planners has been achieved. And this accounts in great measure for the atmosphere of fear and distrust which seems to envelope America.

Another aspect of this same fear syndrome involves unexplained and continuing acts of terrorism which plague our Nation. Bombings

=====

**BIG LABOR'S CONTRIBUTIONS  
TO U.S. SENATE CANDIDATES**

Senator Barry Goldwater decided to do some homework. Concerned with the fact that Big Labor Bosses were determined to maintain control over the upcoming 95th Congress, he decided to find out just how much money organized labor had donated to candidates running for Senate seats in the November elections. He learned that 14 candidates—all registered as Democrats—have received financial help from Big Labor this year. Following is a list of the candidates, the States in which they are running, and the amount each has received from organized labor this year:

Tunney, California . . . . .	\$124,113
Williams, New Jersey . . . . .	120,575
Humphrey, Minnesota . . . . .	114,196
Hartke, Indiana . . . . .	106,975
Sarbanes, Maryland . . . . .	78,595
Green, Pennsylvania . . . . .	71,075
Moss, Utah . . . . .	65,175
Kennedy, Massachusetts . . . . .	57,450
Zumwalt, Virginia . . . . .	54,060
Montoya, New Mexico . . . . .	47,900
McGee, Wyoming . . . . .	41,793
Bentsen, Texas . . . . .	35,975
Melcher, Montana . . . . .	19,450
DeConcini, Arizona . . . . .	19,100

Senator Goldwater is also concerned about the growth of public sector unions. He had the following statement published in the *Congressional Record* on Sept. 30, 1976:

"Mr. President, with the growth of public sector unions in this country, there arises the very real possibility that in the not-too-distant future the United States could be shut down by a nationwide strike of public employees. It has happened in other countries where organized labor has become the dominant political force and it could happen here.

"Now, our current laws prohibit strikes, or any other delaying action, by Federal employees. Yet, I note that the American Federation of Government Employees, in its convention last week, gave their national officers the power to call strikes or job action as they see fit. The delegates at the convention also authorized the union to organize members of the Armed Forces, a

that terrorize whole communities, kidnappings, sabotaged airplanes, organized terrorist groups that are paid to kill and destroy. And perhaps the most fear-inspiring of all has been a series of incidents occurring in the State of Pennsylvania. There was the so-called Legionnaires' Disease that struck in Philadelphia, the strange case of over a hundred employees in an industrial plant being simultaneously overcome by what appears to have been some form of poison gas, and the swine flu shot deaths which were first reported in Pittsburgh.

The scary thing about the Legionnaires' Disease is the fact that no official answer was ever given as to the cause of the deaths. But top experts believe that a lethal poison was used, and that it was a case of mass murder.

It will be recalled that back in 1969 President Nixon called a halt to the development of chemical and biological weapons. In his statement of November 25, 1969 he said, in part:

"Biological weapons have massive, un-

=====

truly disastrous proposition.

"It is obvious that walkouts and slowdowns are being utilized more and more by the public sector unions as a tool to obtain their objectives. The public sector unions are feeling their oats, so to speak, because of their new-found political muscle....As the *U.S. News and World Report* of December 4, 1975, stated: 'More than a million federal government employees are now covered by labor agreements. Half of the State and local government workers now belong to unions, too. Almost a fourth of the total union membership in the U.S. is made up of public employees.'

"Public worker unions have already achieved part of their goals. The Democrat platform calls for federal legislation to allow all public employees the right to organize and engage in collective bargaining. Public employee unions interpret this as giving them the right to strike. The unions also got the Democrats to endorse revision of the Hatch Act so that the nearly 3 million Federal workers can engage in partisan political activity. Unless the American people wake up to the dangers of these proposals, we may find ourselves in the same position as New York City, where everyone now works for the union...."

predictable, and potentially uncontrollable consequences. They may produce a global epidemic and impair the health of future generations. I have therefore decided that: —The United States shall renounce the use of lethal biological agents and weapons and all other methods of biological warfare.

—The United States will confine its biological research to defensive measures, such as immunization and safety measures."

But, here again, as though it were part of an overall plan, as soon as the United States banned the use of chemical and biological weapons, the Soviet Union began developing them. We have a report which says that:

"They have built up large stocks of nerve gas, hydrogen cyanide, cyanogen chloride and old-stype mustard gas, as well as biological agents that would produce plague, cholera, anthrax and tularemia. The concentrates are stored in 40 depots in Russia and Eastern Europe."

Another report speaks of Russian experiments in the use of the wind currents to deliver such lethal agents to specified target areas. Perhaps to Philadelphia as an test....

More probably, however, is the allegation that the act was committed by terrorists on the spot in Philadelphia. An article appearing in the *National Enquirer* of Oct. 12, states that: "The bizarre 'Legionnaires' Disease' which killed 29 people wasn't a disease at all — but a lethal poison administered by a ruthless assassin. That's the chilling opinion of a world-renowned biochemist, Dr. Edward Schantz, who says the symptoms of the 'disease' are incredibly similar to those caused by ricin, a deadly toxin extracted from the castor bean.

"It's my opinion that saboteurs used ricin against the legionnaires in some aerosol or other airborne form," declared Dr. Schantz."

The article quotes other authorities who agree with Dr. Schantz, and who also agree that "Government scientists' incredible blunders hid the real cause of the Legionnaires' disease; which wasn't a disease at all, but a lethal poison administered by ruthless assassins.

The mishandling of such an investigation by government officials is bound to add to the atmosphere of fear and distrust.

But the swine flu shot affair tops them all. Many scientists and doctors warned against the program of mass inoculations of an un-

tested vaccine for an unknown disease. Dr. Anthony J. Morris, an FDA research scientist condemned the swine flu vaccine publicity, refused to retract and was fired. Insurance companies refused to indemnify manufacturers against possible lawsuits resulting from the use of the vaccine. The insurance companies were obviously aware of the hazards involved, but the Congress decided to assume the liability by approving the appropriation of \$6.2 million of tax money.

Finally, charging "a deliberate coverup of the hazards of the swine flu immunization program," the National Health Federation filed suit on September 22 to stop the government from spending any more money on the program. NHF President Charles I. Crecelius said in the suit: "Nothing in the President's (Ford's) message explained, directly or by implication, that administration of vaccines on such a scale is doubtful of merit, and of necessity is fraught with hazards to the health and life of many recipients."

Dr. Crecelius has certainly been proved correct in his charge. As we went to press, 42 deaths had been reported among those taking the shots.

However, the recipients were warned. The "consent form" which they signed before taking the swine flu shot states:

"The possibility of severe or potentially fatal reactions exists."

One wonders: Is this swine flu shot routine another test of mass behavioral patterns, designed to determine what percentage of the people have been "conditioned" for control by the Master Planners? Is it a horrible way of "liquidating" those no longer able to serve the State, and a danger to the precariously financed Social Security System. Or are we just being governed by fools and incompetents?

There's one good thing about fear and distrust: If enough people come to realize what their rulers are doing to them, then perhaps they'll do something about their rulers.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view, is privately circulated and we reserve the right to refuse service to non-subscribers. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each, include extra if first class delivery is desired. All orders and inquiries should be addressed to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Three - - - - - Number Forty-Three - - - - - October 22, 1976

## THE STRUGGLE TO RESUSCITATE THE UNITED NATIONS

### PHILADELPHIA WORLD AFFAIRS COUNCIL TO THE RESCUE

Thirty years ago the story would have been headlined on the front page of the newspaper, and written by the star political reporter. But on October 15, 1976, the story appeared in the society section, was written by Ruth Seltzer of the *Philadelphia Inquirer* social news staff. The article began:

"Next Thursday, Secretary-General Kurt Waldheim of the United Nations will be the principal speaker at a dinner sponsored by the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia. The dinner, to be held in the ballroom of the Bellevue Stratford, will be attended by the executive heads of the UN's specialized agencies and related organizations.

"It will be an event of historic significance—a get-together to honor the Bicentennial of the United States and the World Affairs Council's Bicentennial-era program, 'A Declaration of INTERdependence.'

"Secretary-General Waldheim's speech will be a major one. He says it will be the most important address he has given in this Bicentennial year. It's likely, he will call for a new partnership between north and south countries.

"Thursday's dinner meeting will be unique. It will be the first time in the history of the United Nations that the chiefs of the U.N.'s specialized agencies have met as a group anywhere else but at, U.N. headquarters in New York City and Geneva. The convocation will be concerned with the strengthening of international institutions. Before the dinner, U.N. leaders will gather at historic Congress Hall at Sixth and Chestnut Streets for a Bicentennial meeting and discussion.

"Frederick Heldring will preside at the Congress Hall meeting. He is general chairman of 'A Declaration of INTERdependence.'... At the meeting in Congress Hall, the U.N. leaders will hear Harlan Cleveland, director of the Aspen Institute's program in international affairs. Cleveland, a former U.S. ambassador to NATO, is the author of a new book, 'The Third Try at World Order.' The

book will make its debut that night. It has been published by the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia."... (unquote).

The fact that Kurt Waldheim would ignore UN headquarters in New York City and Geneva, and take the heads of the specialized agencies with him, to Philadelphia and the Congress Hall where the Declaration of INTERdependence was first proclaimed, is significant. It forecasts a change in strategy on the part of the promoters of the U.N. Now the builders of the New World Order will concentrate on giving more authority to the existing specialized agencies, and creating more specialized agencies, rather than surrendering sovereignty to the UN itself. The first phase of this strategy began with the appointment of Nelson Rockefeller as Vice President and the temporary appointment of Daniel P. Moynihan as Ambassador to the UN. The statement of this new strategy was made by Gbigniew Brzezinski, who now is chief foreign policy adviser to Jimmy Carter. "Zbig," as he is called by intimates, is a Polish emigre, a Harvard graduate, Director of Columbia University's Research Institute on International Change, a member of the Council on Foreign Relations, Director of Rockefellers' Trilateral Commission, and the author of many books and articles dealing with foreign policy and the New World Order. One of Brzezinski's articles appeared in the March 3, 1975 issue of the *New York Magazine*. Titled: "Unmanifest Destiny: Where Do We Go From Here?" the article said, in part:

"...we should become more involved in getting (the) world engaged in *shaping a global community*. This means our speaking at the United Nations with greater moral authority. This means upgrading the level of our representation at the United Nations, not lowering it (hence Moynihan, who spoke with "moral authority" followed by Scranton who supposedly "upgraded the level"—Ed.).

"We should participate actively in the discussion of reforms, especially in the new

(continued on page 3)

---

---

## GUS HALL AND THE EQUAL RIGHTS AMENDMENT

The Communist Conspiracy might be likened to a gigantic iceberg. All the terrorism and violence lies hidden beneath the surface, and it is neither seen nor felt until the time of contact. Yet above the surface, plainly visible and even calling attention to itself, is that small part of the Conspiracy which calls itself a political party. That visible peak in the United States bears the name, *Communist Party, U.S.A.* Nominal head of the party is Gus Hall, who is an announced and legally registered candidate for the office of President of the United States. He has no hope of winning, but the fact that he is running is of great propaganda value to the hidden seven-eighths of the overall Conspiracy.

Gus Hall submitted a policy statement to the United Steel Worker's Convention, which was published in the *Communist World Magazine* last September 4. Hall's platform is so very similar to some of the more important planks in the platform adopted at the National Democratic Party Convention, that Hall's policy statement bears mention. He stated:

"What does our country need today? It needs a massive reconstruction program to repair the damage Big Business and its political flunkys have done. We need a giant program for housing, schools, hospitals, day care centers and decent mass rapid transportation.

"Yes, the country desperately needs a program to end unemployment and poverty.

"We need a program to outlaw racism and punish every racist act with criminal penalties.

"We need a legal 30-hour week at no reduction in weekly pay.

"We need the repeal of all anti-labor laws and practices and strengthened guarantees of the right for all workers to organize and strike and picket.

"Where will we get the money for such programs? The money for such programs can be gotten by

\* Cutting the swollen military budget by 80%;

\* Plugging the millionaire's loopholes in the tax system, making the super-rich and the

big corporations pay their share while exempting all families earning \$25,000 or less from all taxes;

\* By cutting into the huge profits of the monopolies."

One wonders what would happen to Hall if he were running for office in Communist Russia on a campaign calling for outlawing racism, a 30-hour work week, and the right of all workers to strike and picket?

It is interesting to note that one of the instigators and strongest supporters of the campaign for "equal rights" for women in the United States is Gus Hall, Chairman of the C.P.U.S.A. In the February 1970 issue of *Political Affairs*, the journal of Marxist thought and analysis, there was an article by Gus Hall, entitled "Class Approach to Women's Liberation." Here are excerpts:

"Women are a most crucial force in the overall mass upsurge in the country.... there is an upsurge of struggle for the liberation of women. This is a many-sided movement, based on many issues. There are, for example, movements around specific shop economic issues, struggles for child-care centers, against the high cost of living and around welfare issues. There are also growing movements around the general problems arising from the special oppression and inequality women encounter....

"Any attempt to deal with the struggles for the liberation of women as a thing in itself, separated from the overall struggle is self-defeating—it becomes a classless dead-end.... For us Communists, this is the very cornerstone of the entire struggle, because it rests on the relationship between the fight for the liberation of women and the class struggle, the tie-in between the forces of women's liberation and the working class.

"There is a great, new interest in the role of women as fighters for social progress because they are a decisive new force in today's mass rebellions. They are the most consistent contingent of the struggle against U.S. imperialist aggression.... The historic process that has elevated women to the position of greater molders of history than in the past will escalate further and make a new qualitative leap as life moves to the stage of socialism and communism. Because

---

---

(continued from page 1)  
economic world order. We should take the lead in reapportioning voting rights for the new influential members of the global community in the International Monetary Fund and the World Bank. We should even consider creating *machinery for global planning and arrangements for long-term transfer of resources*, for we have a great deal of expertise in these fields.

=====

of this there is a new qualitative significance to the struggle for women's liberation. ... As the struggle of women has escalated so has the issue of equal rights legislation.

"... We Communists also have a unique responsibility in this struggle. It is we who must give the trade union movement, the black liberation movement, the youth and peace movements, and in a general way the male section of the population, a Marxist understanding and appreciation of the struggle for women's liberation. This understanding is an essential ingredient of victory over capitalism." (unquote).

Here, then, is documentary evidence showing that those who are promoting the Equal Rights Amendment have Gus Hall and the Communist Party as their staunch allies in the struggle. The "liberated" condition of women in communist-dominated countries is the final goal toward which E.R.A. supporters are struggling—perhaps unknowingly.

Perhaps this information will let them know, as Mrs. Gizella Copeland of Sam Jose, California already knows as a result of her personal experience. Writing in the Sept. 1976 issue of *Family Circle Magazine*, Mrs. Copeland said:

"I escaped to America 20 years ago from a country where women had totally equal rights. This may sound great, but in effect it meant women had no rights at all.

"This so-called 'equality' completely destroyed the family unit. All women were forced to work outside the home. Children were raised by government day care centers. The privilege of being a homemaker was denied.

"It may seem that this will never happen here, but even without ERA, the trend is toward this. The ERA will take away many of our rights and privileges. Our freedom is at stake. I came to this country to be free, not to be forced into the shackles of mandatory 'equality' to men."

"... Thus the United States will have to take the lead in shaping a more optimistic global community. But it can do so only if it undertakes certain domestic changes and and rearrangements as well. First, we must develop an effective executive instrument for world planning.... The logical place to locate such an instrument for integrating our global policy would be the vice-presidency" (hence Nelson Rockefeller as Vice President; although Henry Kissinger actually did the work as Nelson's alter ego—Ed.)

The preceding was the first phase of the new strategy for creating the New World Order as it involved the UN, from the time of the resignation of Richard Nixon on August 9, 1974 until the "changing of the guard" as a result of the national elections on November 2, 1976.

The second phase of the new strategy was to stress "INTERdependence" and the surrender of sovereignty on a piecemeal basis to the specialized international agencies, rather than the surrender of total sovereignty to one specific world authority such as the United Nations.

**This is why Kurt Waldheim took the heads of the specialized agencies with him to the Philadelphia World Council meeting**, rather than holding such a meeting at United Nations headquarters in New York City. For, from now on we can expect the UN, as such, to be played down, even censured and denounced, while the specialized agencies will be promoted, given greater power and authority, and will become cabinet level administrative departments of a New World Order (if the Planners have their way).

Harlan Cleveland has, it seems, been accorded the honor of writing out the rules for this second phase of the new strategy. They are summed up in the title of his new book, "The Third Try at World Order," which was published by the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia. We have not seen the book, but Cleveland's thesis is that the first try at world order (the code name for world government) was the League of Nations. It was a failure. The second try was the United Nations and it, too, has failed. The third try is based on "INTERdependence" and the "voluntary" delegation of authority in the global realm to various and sundry specialized agencies, such as the IMF, the World Bank, a proposed World Food Bank, a World Economic Authority, a World Resources Agency, etc., etc.



Although Brzezinski may replace Kissinger next January 4th, the same game plan will remain in effect, and Kissinger made this plain when he addressed the UN General Assembly on September 30, 1976. Here are key excerpts from that speech which demonstrate the future growth and development of specialized international and multinational agencies, to which national sovereignty is intended to be surrendered:

\*\*\*\*\*

The world has shrunk, but the nations of the world have not come closer together. Paradoxically, nationalism has been on the rise at the precise time when the most serious issues we all face can only be resolved through **recognition of our interdependence.**

...An IMF Trust Fund financed by gold sales has been established for the benefit of the low-income countries. Replenishments for the World Bank, the Inter-American Development Bank and the Asian Development Bank will provide additional resources for development. Worldwide food aid has been expanded.... We have brought the International Fund for Agricultural Development close to operation....

We are extending an invitation to the World Conference on Science and Technology for Development, now scheduled for 1979, to meet in this country.... The Ministerial Meeting of the Conference on International Economic Cooperation in Paris should be given new impetus....

Another issue of vast global consequence is the **Law of the Sea**.... Consider what is at stake: Mankind is attempting to devise an **international regime** for nearly three-quarters of the earth's surface. Some 150 nations are participating, reflecting all the globe's diverse national perspectives, ideologies, and practical concerns. A broad sweep of vital issues is involved: economic development, military security, freedom of navigation, crucial and dwindling living resources, the ocean's fragile ecology, marine scientific research, and vast potential mineral wealth. The world community is aspiring to shape major new international legal principles: the extension of the long-established territorial sea; the creation of a completely new concept of an economic zone extending two hundred miles; and the designation of the deep seabed as the "common heritage of mankind."...

Let us therefore put aside delaying tactics and pressures and take the path of cooperation... to build a peaceful, cooperative, and

prosperous international community....

The international community has a unique role to play. The application of the standards of the Universal Declaration of Human Rights should be entrusted to fair and capable international bodies....

Global forces of change now shape our future. Order will come in one of two ways: through its imposition by the strong and the ruthless or by the wise and farsighted use of **international institutions through which we enlarge the sphere of common interests and enhance the sense of community....**

(end of quotation from Kissinger speech before UN General Assembly)

\*\*\*\*\*

This New World Order, then, is to be made up of a series of specialized international agencies, each supreme in its own field of operation, but all paying allegiance to the rulers of a New Economic Order made up of International Bankers, Multinational Cartelists, and Monopoly Capitalists. In the words of J.C. Phillips, editor of the *Borger, Texas News-Herald*:

The presidential candidate who occupies the White House, only to become a puppet of the victorious conspiracy that controls most of what used to be the free world certainly will be a man to be pitied. *He will be a man without a country....*

On November 2, the American people will have the opportunity to elect better men to serve as our representatives in the U.S. Congress. Unless we can elect a Congress composed of dedicated American patriots who give their undivided loyalty to our native land and who have the determination and the ability to restore Christian influence in our foreign and domestic affairs, then, indeed, we will have forfeited our opportunity to put an end to the present all-out effort to completely change our form of government putting us under some New World Order completely out of reach of the people who will then be controlled by a totalitarian world-wide dictatorship. It is time that we withdraw completely from the United Nations, and disavow any of Nelson Rockefeller's, or others', schemes to establish a New World Order at the expense of deceived American citizens who, as Christians, want to live at peace, completely free of alien control or influence.

---

For information concerning this letter write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE BETRAYAL OF SOUTH AFRICA

### RETROSPECT

In 1898 in a war planned for the purpose of getting the United States involved in the affairs of nations beyond our shores and across the oceans, we became the rather unwilling possessor of the Philippine Islands. President McKinley agonized for a time, then resolved to accept the islands as an American charge and to "educate the Filipinos, and uplift and civilize and Christianize them." In 1934 an Act of Congress pledged full independence by the year 1946 and empowered the Philippine legislature to draw up a constitution and elect a president of the commonwealth. Despite the occupation of the islands by the Japanese during World War II, and the slow recapture of the Philippines by American forces under the command of General Douglas MacArthur, the pledge was kept. Complete independence was conferred on the Philippines on July 4, 1946. The then young United Nations applauded the act, not a single member nation of the UN failed to accord diplomatic recognition to the new sovereign Republic.

*But what a difference thirty years later when a very similar act occurred!* On October 25, 1976, the Republic of South Africa conferred independence upon the State of Transkei. Instead of congratulating South Africa the United Nations condemned her. Instead of granting full recognition to the new Nation of Transkei, 134 governments said they would prohibit "trade and any dealings" with the new black republic.

In all other respects, the birth of the Philippines and the Transkei are surprisingly similar; just as the settlement, growth and development of the Republics of the United States and South Africa are surprisingly similar. The early American settlers had to deal with Red men, the *Afrikaners* had to deal with Black men. We pushed the Red men into reservations; the *Afrikaners* let the eight different tribes settle in their own territories. Both the United States and South Africa were originally British colonies; the Americans won their independence in the Revolutionary War; the South Africans dec-

lared their independence in 1934, became a Republic in 1961 and withdrew from the British Commonwealth of Nations.

When the South Africans gained their sovereignty in 1934, they did with their eight black nations exactly what we had done with the Filipinos; they decided to "educate them, uplift and civilize and Christianize them" and prepare them for self-government."

In the Philippines, there were scores of different tribes with different customs and different languages. We did not try to integrate them, either among themselves or with the white rules and residents. In short, we practiced *apartheid* with the Filipinos, though that word had not yet come into the world's political lexicon. Anyone who thinks that system didn't work out should have been with us in the Philippines during the Japanese occupation of the islands. Their loyalty to the United States and their service beyond the simple call of duty was wonderful to behold, and experience. In fact, had it not been for their finding ways to get food and medicine to us while we were in prison camp, we wouldn't be writing this letter today. We are told that the loyalty of black troops to their white officers in both Rhodesia and South Africa is similar. Very simply put: Integration builds slaves; *Apartheid* by any other name builds men!

But, in 1946 the United States was praised and the Philippines honored; while in 1976 South Africa was condemned and Transkei cold-shouldered even by her black nation neighbors. What a difference thirty years has made.

It's all supposedly because of the South African insistence upon that racial policy called *apartheid*. But is it really? Can any moderately well informed person really think that the South African confrontation has to do with *human beings*, and not with *mineral wealth, natural resources and geopolitical considerations*?

This is doubly true in the case of the crime against the sovereign Republic of Rhodesia.

That brave Nation, whose history has been so very similar to the history of the United States from the time of the Revolutionary War to the War of 1812, stands in the way of progress toward World Government and monopoly control of the world's natural resources!

The following article appeared in English language papers in Europe but was censored by those who control the U.S. news media, and did not appear in papers published in the United States. We have added the accent in the first and final paragraphs:

\*\*\*\*\*

### **SOUTH AFRICA IS TO MAINTAIN PRESSURE ON SMITH**

*By David B. Ottaway*

Dar Es Salaam, Sept. 23 (WP)—Tanzanian President Julius Nyerere said here today that **Secretary of State Henry Kissinger had assured him South Africa would put additional pressure on the white minority government in Rhodesia if it failed tomorrow to accept clearly the principle of black majority rule.** In an interview at his Massani Bay seafront home outside the capital, the Tanzanian President said Mr. Kissinger had talked the "language of power" in his meeting with Prime Ministers John Vorster and Ian Smith, and that both white leaders were now under U.S. pressure.

Mr. Nyerere specifically confirmed a report in the Tanzanian Daily News today that quoted him as saying he had been assured by Mr. Kissinger that if **Mr. Smith did not agree to majority rule immediately, then South Africa would put a "final squeeze" on Mr. Smith...**

\*\*\*\*\*

Succeeding events have shown that Prime Minister Vorster of South Africa was forced to do Kissinger's bidding and force Prime Minister Smith of Rhodesia to "knuckle under" to Kissinger's demands. Pressure on South Africa was brought about through the IMF gold auctions, and South Africa was forced to obey and then come begging to Rockefeller for assistance. The story is told between the lines in the following article which was published in Paris, but censored in the United States:

Washington, Sept 24 (WP)—Citibank confirmed yesterday it is negotiating a \$300-million-plus loan to South Africa along with several other American banks. The firm's executive vice-president George Vojta made

the statement in testimony before the Senate foreign relations Africa subcommittee which is holding a series of hearings on the conduct of American business in South Africa.

Rumors surfaced last month in London that the South African government, turned down by the Shah of Iran in its bid to borrow up to \$500 million, had appealed to U.S. banks. South Africa's current debt to foreign banks is \$5.5 billion, or 16 per cent of its gross national product. This year the government must service a public debt of \$977 million.

Timothy Smith, representing church groups opposed to U.S. economic support of South Africa because of its apartheid policies, urged Congress to enact legislation prohibiting such loans, or at least requiring disclosure of loans exceeding \$100,000.

\*\*\*\*\*

Thus did the Monopoly Capitalists, acting through their international agent, Henry Kissinger, force the South African government into line, so that it would force the Rhodesian government into line. Ian Smith went to Geneva to arrange for the surrender of his government because any alternative seemed even worse. However, control of the black nations involved in the dispute is another matter. Their life style is so different from that of Anglo-Saxons, Nordics and other Europeans that their demagogic rulers cannot be controlled by promises of a future that is either better or worse. They are today's children and what they want they want now, not next year. Consequently, they listened to Henry Kissinger's promises, but went to Geneva with an entirely new set of demands that, in effect, amount to "we want majority rule in Rhodesia **now**, not two years from now." The wily Kissinger, sensing the impending storm he had sown last September, declined an invitation to go to Geneva and complete the destruction of orderly government in Rhodesia. Saying it would appear unseemly for him to leave this country on the eve of a national election, he left the bickering black leaders in the hands of Ivor Richard of Britain, who was to chair the conference in the name of the United Nations. And, as the conference began, Richard had a handful. According to *The New York Times* as of October 26:

"Efforts to unite Rhodesia's faction-ridden black nationalists were under way here today as Ivor Richard of Britain continued his quest for flexibility in the opposed positions of the white and black delegations to the conference on a transition to black rule."

If and when Richard gets the Rhodesian factions agreed upon procedure, then some person in authority must get the leaders of Angola, Zambia, Mozambique, Botswana, Malawi, Cuba, Red China and Soviet Russia to stop sending terrorists on raids across the border to massacre both black and white Rhodesians and despoil the farms and the factories in the once peaceful and productive land.

We hear so much from the people who are paid to preach hatred of the white citizens of Rhodesia, that it seems good to hear now and then, a voice raised in praise of them. Or, at least, to hear words justifying their determination to save their native land from destruction if at all possible. We have recently received a report from Ian G. Anderson, editor of *Rhodesia & World Report*. Here is a part of what he wrote:

\*\*\*\*\*

It has become the official policy of successive British Governments, whether allegedly right-wing or frankly left-wing, that peace can only be assured in Rhodesia by handing over power to what is glibly referred to as "African majority rule." This policy is based solely on the counting of heads with no regard to their contents; there being about 6 million blacks to about 275,000 whites. No credit, of course, is given for the fact that the blacks have increased from an estimated 300-400,000 in 1890 to nearly 6 million now, because the white man put an end to inter-tribal war, brought law and order to a primitive and savage country, and through his expertise and energy brought prosperity, health, education, and material and social progress to the indigenous population at an expense of effort and treasure out of all proportion to the meagre contribution made by the black population. "Genocide" and "oppression" are the terms commonly used to describe these benefits which have accrued to the black man from the white man's efforts.

...(it does not) appear to be the wish of the black people themselves that they should be handed over to so-called African majority rule. African society in both urban and rural areas revolves around the Chiefs. They continue to receive the allegiance due to hereditary leaders and live among their people in the areas allocated to each tribal group, as well as making frequent visits to the urban African townships. It is because of this that the Chiefs have rightfully been given their place in the Rhodesian Cabinet,

in the Senate and in the lower House of Assembly. The black political parties are essentially the product of urban semi-sophisticates, university students and graduates, and the so-called emergent black intelligentsia, who hope to sit in the seats of power and milk the country for their own profit in the event of the surrender of good government to anarchy.

The clamour of thousands of vociferous supporters at ANC (African National Council) gatherings is lost in the silence of the millions of quiet, simple Africans who daily go about their ordinary tasks in peace, and who look to the white man for their welfare. They look to the white man for economic advancement, health, education and protection. They look to him for fairness and more than a fair share of the profits of their joint enterprises.

Above all, they look to him not to let them

---

*(The following item appeared in many afternoon dailies on Oct. 28. We reprint the important information, in case you might have missed it.)*

#### **PANAMA CANAL TALKS BLOCKED BY COURT**

Ancon, C.Z. (AP)—U.S. District Court Judge Guthrie F. Crowe issued an order Wednesday temporarily restraining the U.S. government from further negotiations with Panama for a new Panama Canal treaty. Crowe's order was issued in response to a petition filed by William R. Drummond, chairman of the Canal Zone Central Labor Union.

The petition charged that the negotiations threaten to infringe, without due process of law, on the property or liberty of some 40,000 Americans residing in the Canal Zone, or otherwise involved in the operation of the canal. The petition said this violates the Fifth Amendment of the U.S. Constitution. It claimed that authorization by the U.S. Congress is required for the treaty negotiations to continue.

Crowe's restraining order was addressed to President Ford, Secretary of State Henry Kissinger, and Ambassador Ellsworth L. Bunker, the senior American representative in the negotiations. They were named as defendants in Drummond's petition. The local U.S. marshal's office said it had set in motion the legal machinery required to serve summons on Ford, Kissinger and Bunker....

down. It is not the white Rhodesian or South African who is letting them down, but those of Europe and America who, by failing to lift a finger in our and their defence, are condemning black and white to the endless servitude of international communism.

The burden of responsibility assumed 85 years ago by white Rhodesians cannot be wantonly or irresponsibly abdicated. The once prosperous countries of Angola and Mozambique have been reduced to ruin; famine and terror stalk these lands; business is at a standstill and white men with their skills and humane care have emigrated by the hundred thousand, whilst African so-called nationalist movements fight each other—and the civilian populations—for the corpses of their once-prosperous lands....

The acceleration of this horror has one clearly defined cause: the removal of white control, the lifting of that civilized moderation which has always been necessary to curb the latent savagery of Africa. Here we touch the core of the matter. This is not really a war at all; for war, by definition, must have a military objective, and there is none discernible here. The objective is terroristic, the victims are more black than white; and the destruction of homes, farms and other amenities affects the blacks as much, if not more, than the whites....

There is not one country of Africa which can legitimately claim that it is in any way better off under black rule than it was under white rule....

...the so-called "race war" is nothing but communist-inspired aggression against my country and its inhabitants. There is overwhelming evidence (which I need not detail here) that the terrorist organisations operating against Rhodesia, are organised, trained, armed, led and financed by communist money. Arms captured from terrorists used to be predominantly of Red Chinese origin; recently they have been replaced by those of Soviet Russia and her Eastern European satellites.

Rhodesia and South Africa are treasure houses of natural resources. We have in abundance what our enemies want and intend to take by force. For instance, Rhodesia mines 38 minerals of which 13 are classified as of strategic importance. Our enemies cloak their cupidity with a hypocritical concern for the "oppressed" black man whom they intend to "liberate" from freedom into slavery....

This little country has not only survived ten years of sanctions; it has prospered—for the benefit of all its peoples of whatever colour or creed. Indeed, the economic and social progress of the indigenous population has probably been greater than anywhere else in Africa. In spite of the continuous and considerable strain of terrorist attacks and a flood of hostile propaganda winged on the air from neighboring countries, race relations remain excellent, as is attested by almost every foreign visitor to Rhodesia. In particular the loyalty of the Chiefs to the Government has been and remains unshaken. Contrary to all the expectations of the vultures gathered for the feast, Rhodesia remains alive and kicking.

(Then came Kissinger, armed with the money power of the Monopoly Capitalists, who finance the communists who in turn finance the terrorists. Rhodesia's one true friend was South Africa. But Kissinger put pressure on Prime Minister Vorster, and Vorster put pressure on Prime Minister Smith. So, what the communist-supported terrorists could not do, the CFR-supported Kissinger has been able to do. Yet, there remains what Editor and Patriot Anderson calls "A Cloud of Witnesses." You'll understand as, after this editorial interruption, Mr. Anderson continues his report).

From Thermopylae (480 B.C.) to Malta (A.D. 1565), from Horatio at the bridge to little Belgium in 1914, it has often fallen to a small community of people to give a moral lead to its larger and more powerful neighbours. In each case the war was not ended by the small country's stand; in each case the value of its sacrifice was measured by subsequent events; in each case valuable space was gained for other parties to rally to the cause and to complete the task so boldly initiated by their faith.

As St. Paul wrote: "Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view, is privately circulated; two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE WAKE FOR THE REPUBLIC WAS HORRIFYING

### NOT WITH A MOAN, BUT A CHEER

"The great question before the American people was — and still is — whether we are going Socialist, and eventually Communist, or are to return to the American system of private enterprise, private property and individual initiative." So wrote the late Merwin K. Hart in his Economic Council letter of November 15, 1948, just after the election of Harry Truman to the Presidency of the United States.

Twenty-eight years later, after the election of James Earl Carter, Jr. there is no longer any such question; we have the answer. The Great Democratic Majority has decided for all of us that we shall "go Socialist." We shall get it, but not all of us deserve it; for there is that remnant of citizens which will continue to strive—perhaps hopelessly but necessarily because they "can do no other"—for a return of the American system of private enterprise, private property and individual initiative."

While the Great Majority which allegedly dictates policies and programs for the nation cheers and holds up the two finger victory sign with one hand and the clenched fist with the other, let us note what they are shouting victory about. Let us look at the Democratic Platform which Jimmy Carter has promised to carry out during his tenure in the White House. This is but a summary of the principal promises, not a complete listing. Parenthesized comments are added for clarification:

- \* Increase Federal spending in all areas except defense (which means higher taxes and more inflation).
- \* National economic planning by the Federal government (through passage of the controversial Humphrey-Hawkins Bill).
- \* Mandatory national health insurance.
- \* Federally-financed guaranteed annual income.
- \* Federalization of all welfare programs (no local control).
- \* Federally-financed Congressional elections (less control by the people at State and local levels).

- \* Intensify Federal regulation of all industry (death to private enterprise).
- \* Nationwide Federal building standards.
- \* Divestiture of oil companies (creating more bureaucratic controls).
- \* Continued Federal regulation of oil and gas prices (leading to more scarcity).
- \* Discourage development of nuclear power (giving USSR superiority in this field).
- \* Eliminate tax-shelter farming (for the small independent farmer, but providing loopholes for Agribusinessmen such as Jimmy Carter, the peanut tycoon).
- \* Repeal Section 14(b) of the Taft-Hartley Act (which would invalidate the right to work laws in 20 States).
- \* Mandatory school busing.
- \* Gun control and a ban on handguns (this contravenes the 2nd Amendment).
- \* Ratification of the Equal Rights Amendment (which is designed to destroy the home and make the State the guardian of the children, as in the USSR).
- \* Support for abortion.
- \* Full pardon for Vietnam-era draft-dodgers.
- \* Relinquish sovereignty over the Panama Canal.
- \* Foreign Policy to be dictated by Rockefeller controlled Trilateral Commission.

The foregoing list includes practically every element of Corporate State Socialism. There is really nothing new about the list, but the conditions are now different. Previously, with a Democrat-controlled Congress and a Republican Administration, they operated as something of a check on each other. Thus socialized medicine, guaranteed annual wage and full-scale national economic planning were not made into law during the 94th Congress. But, beginning next Jan. 4th, there will be a Democrat-controlled Congress and a Democratic Administration. This will mean smooth sailing for any and all socialistic legislation, since a two-to-one majority in the House and the Senate means total control.

This is the reason that the Invisible Government was determined that Jimmy Carter should become President of the United

States in 1977. Getting Carter into the White House took some doing, and some chicanery, and downright vote stealing. In key areas, such as certain communities in Florida where an overwhelmingly conservative vote might be expected a new kind of punchboard type voting machine was introduced, one in which votes might be changed merely by resetting of the vote-recording computer. It is said that such manipulation of the punchboard type voting machine is so fool-proof that even experts can't detect the switch. Since Florida was a key State in the election, one other "legal" gimmick was employed. Write-in votes for minor party candidates were permitted; but, the seventeen names of the electors had to be written into a two-inch square, an almost impossible feat for the average voter. So, Carter carried Florida, but by a slim margin. Ballot box chicanery was charged in New York, but the charge was later dropped, and Carter won in New York State by a narrow margin.

This is not intended as a defense for Jerry Ford and the Republican Party; under either major party candidate, the march toward total Corporate State Socialism and the New World Order would have continued. But the march will become a quick-step under Carter—and the Invisible Government has adopted a deadline. This New World Order is to be completely installed in the 1980s, and the program will progress at a faster pace with Jimmy Carter as the ostensible Parade Marshal.

That Jimmy Carter was chosen before the actual Nov. 2 election was held, became obvious to anyone reading the October 1976 issue of *Foreign Affairs*. This is the official publication of the Council on Foreign Relations; and the CFR has a "1980's Project" which has to do with reshaping the world in the 1980s (1984 is still a sentimentally favored date). Now, Richard H. Ullman is Professor of International Affairs at Princeton University; Ullman is also Director of the 1980s Project of the Council on Foreign Relations.

The leading article in the October 1976 issue of CFR's *Foreign Affairs* is titled "Trilateralism: 'Partnership' for What?" And the author of the article is this same Richard H. Ullman.

In this article, which was obviously written weeks before the election of Nov. 2, Ullman does not discuss the Trilateral Commission as such, but he discusses instead the program of the Trilateral Commission. A foot-

note on page 1 of the article explains the difference in these words:

"It should be noted that this article is about 'trilateralism' as one way of organizing a portion of the international community for the conduct of foreign policy; it is not about the Trilateral Commission as such, nor about particular statements as policy issues made under its auspices."

When David Rockefeller formed the Trilateral Commission four years ago he named Jimmy Carter as one of its charter members, with Zbigniew Brzezinski as its Director.

In his article in *Foreign Affairs*, the Director of the "1980s Project of the Council on Foreign Relations" explains that "The Trilateral Commission is an organization of influential citizens" from the countries of North America, Western Europe, and Japan. Then he states:

"Trilateralism has been explicitly embraced by the Democratic candidate for the presidency as a central theme of his foreign policy."

Now notice, as we quote pertinent parts of this article, how the author takes it for granted and signals the fact that *Jimmy Carter has been chosen before the election as the next President of the United States*:

"Where trilateralism began as a formula—and a forum—for coordinating economic policy among the advanced market economies, it has come to mean something much more far-reaching—a partnership between North America, Western Europe, and Japan," to quote Governor Carter."

"... The ultimate result—to quote Zbigniew Brzezinski, the former Director of the Trilateral Commission—would be 'a community of the developed nations.' The path to that community... runs through intensive regular and ever more formal political consultation, and 'common political planning with regard to problems or areas of mutual interest' in order to achieve 'a shared political perspective among the governmental bodies of the three (trilateral) units.' Governor Carter used almost the same language in addressing the Foreign Policy Association last June."...

"... Governor Carter called upon the trilateral states to form a 'creative partnership (to) take the lead in establishing and promoting basic global standards of human rights.'..."

"In his address to the Foreign Policy Asso-



ciation, Governor Carter spoke of the need for the Western societies to learn from one another in such prosaic spheres as health care, urban planning, mass transportation, and measures to counteract unemployment, rootlessness and alienations. In the short run, such sharing of ideas and techniques may be the most valuable—because they are the most concrete—achievements of trilateralism. In the long run, it may be the effective protection of rights and liberties. The ‘partnership’ about which he also spoke is already an accomplished fact—provided one is prepared to use the rhetoric of trilateralism to connote a complex set of particular relationships that link together the several societies of North America, Western Europe, and Japan in a variety of different ways for a variety of different purposes. Only the triangle, in all its elegant simplicity, is absent. It is unlikely ever to appear.”

(unquote)

That last sentence requires explaining. The author (and Carter, and Brzezinski) makes it very clear that Trilateralism has to do with INTERdependence, not with “World Unity,” which seems to be Carter’s slogan. Trilateralism, like Interdependence, is not a final goal, but a means to the end, which is the New World Order. CFR official Ullman hints at this in his article when he writes:

“Trilateralism is not an end in itself, but an approach and a process—one way of organizing a part of international society to cope with some international problems.”

And again: “...over the next decade, as the shared characteristics which set the trilateral states off from the other members of the community of nation-states become less distinct...the ranks of the industrialized countries will include not merely the democratic, market-economy nations on the one hand and the Soviet Union and its East European allies on the other. By the period 1985-90, countries like Mexico, Brazil, India, Iran and Saudi Arabia will probably have joined the ‘advanced nation club’ for a number of the functions of that club—the governance of trade relations, the organization of international monetary affairs, the regulation of foreign direct investment, etc. At the same time, they are not likely to be representative democracies. Whether or not the next decade will also see the emergence of more sharply demarcated **regional economic blocs** and **regional spheres of influence** (another dilution of trilateralism, incidentally), the much greater involvement of these

non-trilateral states in the international economic system will erode the qualitative difference, measured both by the intensity and the scope of economic interactions, which is one of the strongest glues of trilateralism.” (unquote; emphasis added).

**Translation:** Trilateralism is simply a kind of Regionalism—**economic regionalism**. The industrial nations of North America, Western Europe and Japan are the industrial giants upon which the rest of the world must depend, so long as industrial and economic interaction exists between the **Trilateral West** (North America, Western Europe, and Japan) and the **Triangular Constellation** of U.S.A., U.S.S.R., and P.R.C. (Kissinger created the latter, now it is Brzezinski’s turn to complete the former). Because of the industrial and economic strength of these two “**Regional Triangles**,” the rest of the world will be forced into conformity and The New World Order will have been established through “the glue of trilateralism.”

So, with Brzezinski acting as Carter’s chief adviser on foreign affairs, Kissinger’s **political detente** will become Brzezinski’s **economic interaction**, and political world government will evolve out of economic necessity. At least, so say the Council on Foreign Relations’ Richard Ullman, the Trilateral Commission’s Jimmy Carter, and Zbigniew Brzezinski, who is an agent of the CFR, the Trilateral Commission, and the Rockefellers.

## ABOUT PARADE MARSHALS

Earlier in this letter we mentioned that the Invisible Government had chosen Jimmy Carter to act as Parade Marshal in this quickstep march toward the New World Order. In reality, there is little new about an Elite that chooses political leaders to act as “fronts” while the government is actually being run by people behind the scenes. This is true of most governments at all times in history. Regardless of the form of government in a country, the people of that country seldom know who is really running their government. Disraeli, Lord Beaconsfield, commented on this fact in regard to Europe in the 19th century (and he should know). In searching our files for evidence of a similar statement in regard to America in this, the 20th century, we were reminded that shortly after returning to the United States from an extended stay in the Far East, we were introduced to **Human Events**, a publication still being issued weekly. At that time, a weekly news analysis was written by the

editors, Felix Morley and Frank Hanighen. In one of their analyses in early 1949, they commented on a "palace guard, operating from behind the scenes as a board of directors, now a recognized though undesirable institution" in our own government. Furthermore, "it heads a department of sub-rosa activity whose personnel in the different countries throughout the world seem to be held together by unseen threads and who seem to be the spiritual head of a new ruling class throughout the world."

At that time—1949—little was known by other than the Elite, of the Council on Foreign Relations, the London based Round Table Groups; the Bilderbergers had not yet been formed. However, the existence of an Invisible Government was known by students of the Conspiracy. For example, Edna Lonigen wrote an article which was published in the March 30, 1949 issue of **Human Events** in which she spoke of a "palace guard" that controls Truman as it controlled Roosevelt, and that its only policy is maintenance of its own power."

"Harry Hopkins and other shining lights of the Roosevelt elite are gone," she wrote, "but they were not important as individuals. The elite is a new class trained in handling the high voltage wires of absolute power. When one topples, another is ready to take his place...."

"The goal of the new elite is the same in every country. They devise one program of 'welfare' after another and, however their 'planned economies' may seem to differ, they all **centralize power**."

"The role of the Leader, while important in the beginning, is easily exaggerated. The Leader is the symbol to which the people's emotions are attached, the charismatic 'savior' whom Max Weber foresaw so clearly a generation ago. The elite strip the people of their possessions while the Leader holds them enthralled. So completely is the leader's function that of a symbol that he can continue to head the government long after he is physically broken, as Roosevelt proved."

"The governing elite must be conspiratorial, because it is **doing the exact opposite of what the Leader says**. Every governmental utterance must be designed to delude. The elite must be secretive, because it must constantly change its tactics to keep the people deceived, and to confuse its adversaries. The elite must be dynamic, to seize

quickly all the new means of power, before people realize what is happening."

"When it assumes power, the leadership party's program is pacific and takes the form of the domestic Welfare State.... (then) we see the effort to build the World Welfare State, scattering its largesse and spreading its tentacles over the world...."

"But whatever the stage of the development, government by the elite is a **return to Absolutism.... The issue is control** (of the world's natural and human resources)."  
(unquote)

We have reprinted the foregoing, originally published in 1949, because, although the characters are different, the situation is the same. A "Charismatic Leader" has been chosen by the Elite, and with the help of the controlled news media, "a pig in a poke" has been sold to the Nation. The general public knows little or nothing about Jimmy Carter save his smile and his convincing evasiveness. Nothing has been told the general public of his deplorable record as Governor of Georgia. The media has said nothing of his affiliation with people engaged in the drug traffic. Few know of his selection by and connections with the Rockefellers. Few know anything of his staff members; the Communist background of economic adviser Lawrence Klein, of the strange history of his closest friend Dr. Peter Bourne, of Bourne's activist wife Mary King who is Jimmy's chief adviser on women's affairs.

Here is a man with a mind conditioned by Rockefeller, a Kennedy-type profile, and a desire to complete the work started by F. D. Roosevelt, who has been chosen to lead us into total Corporate State Socialism, which is the next giant step toward total control of the world's natural and human resources. Most surely a crisis is developing, and if liberals are in places of power when it comes, there is a chance that the people will seek the Truth, demand a return to Constitutional government, and even turn to God—Who will heal their land if and when His conditions are met. This is our greatest, indeed our only hope.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view, is privately circulated; two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O.Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE SCHEMES TO COLLECTIVIZE THE CITIES

### URBAN AGENDA

This may serve as a political barometer:

More than 100 city mayors met in Chicago under the auspices of the United States Conference of Mayors. They sent a telegram to President-elect Carter begging for more money to run their cities and "easy access to the new White House."

"Whether this be a Vice President as an urban ombudsman or a domestic council in the White House with real urban clout is not the issue," said the message to Carter. "The issue is that in order to make the Federal bureaucracy responsive, mayors must have access to the White House if the Federal-state-local system is to be made workable."

Mayor Kenneth Gibson of Newark, new Jersey chaired the emergency meeting. He called for increased Federal aid "to create jobs and assist in such areas as housing, transportation and health." But *The New York Times* was dubious, said editorially:

"It was somewhat disconcerting that Mr. Carter sent as his representative to the mayors' meeting Howard J. Samuels, the former Off-Track Betting chief who once proposed bankruptcy as a solution to New York City's problems. If Mr. Samuels is to be an adviser to the next President on urban affairs, we hope he has thought better of what the (New York City) Citizens Budget Commission describes as a 'no-solution alternative'."

Candidate Carter had previously told a Conference of Mayors in Milwaukee that, if he won the election, he would "come forward with new national initiatives to help bring about an end to the crises that plague America's cities... *IF the mayors did their best to do their jobs!*"

In other words, Carter was ready to help if the mayors "did it his way." Hence, *The New York Times* hinted editorially that the man who was elected as a Democrat may rule as a Demagogue. The paper that bends all the news to fit also agreed with the more than 100 mayors assembled in Chicago, that

local government has been so conditioned that it cannot survive without help from the Central, Federal Government.

In a general sense, this "conditioning for collectivism" began with the Federal plan for forced racial integration. Reverse segregation started almost immediately thereafter. The middle-class whites began to move out of the cities and into suburban areas; and they were the citizens who paid the bulk of the local taxes and kept the retail stores in business so they also could pay taxes and thereby keep the city governments solvent.

At about this same time, that mad scheme called Urban Renewal began to add to the miseries of the core cities. This scheme made millionaires out of a few land speculators. But it also made welfare recipients out of millions of displaced persons who previously had been able to make their own way, pay their bills, and even pay their taxes. It saddled the city governments with empty and decaying and untaxable housing developments, and with newstyle settlements that bred much in the way of crime but little in the way of taxes to keep the city solvent.

Now, when this coercive racial integration caused the middle-class, tax-paying citizenry to move to the suburbs, it followed that the tax-paying retail merchants were forced to move their stores to where the customers were. Shopping centers, malls and marts began to spring up in the outskirts of cities and in suburban areas; and the downtown shopping areas began to suffer from blight and ostracism.

One result: The local governments could no longer raise enough money in taxes, or float sufficient in bonds, to support the still essential services such as police, fire departments, garbage and trash collection, street and sewer repair, etc.

The Federal government had already become a Welfare government so far as people were concerned. So, out went the appeals for the Central government to become a Welfare government so far as cities were concerned!

And one of the first responses was the Model Cities Plan.

Eight years ago, columnist Paul Scott was one of the first to warn that the Model Cities Plan was really a *Social Engineering Plan*. An article appearing in the Sept. 11, 1969 issue of *Human Events* stated:

"If government social planners get their way, the multi-billion-dollar Model Cities program will be used to finance much more revolutionary objectives than the rebuilding of American cities. Several programs contained in pilot projects... provide for the use of federal funds to change values and attitudes of residents of entire communities. The 'social engineering' will be attempted through controversial projects ranging from 'sensitivity training' programs for community leaders, teachers, social workers and the police to federally financed art, theater, educational and health programs.... One of the most interesting innovations in most of the Model Cities programs now under consideration by HUD is the provision to permit 18-year-olds to vote and serve on neighborhood councils.

"These councils, which are stirring up considerable controversy are locally elected groups designed to increase citizens' participation in programs and decisions in Model Cities projects...."

Two other very important developments were to contribute toward the surrender of local governments to the Federal bureaucracy. First, government employee and public service labor unions were formed, causing strikes and disruptions of service among teachers, garbage collectors, bus and street-car operators, police and fire departments. Demands for increased wages and workers' benefits by these unions crippled many cities, drove many to near bankruptcy.

Secondly, under the guise of The New Federalism (Regional Governance) appointed administrators began to replace elected officials. Through regional and sub-regional councils using as their weapons Revenue Sharing, Federal Guidelines, and that control mechanism originally called *Planning-Programming-Budgeting System*, the Federal Bureaucracy was able to take full control of all planning and development programs requiring federal aid of any kind.

Also helping to complete the takeover of local governments were outside groups such as the *Committee for Economic Development* (CED), the *National Municipal League*, the

other organizations affiliated with 1313, the *League of Women Voters*, etc.

The Research and Policy Committee of CED published a "statement on national policy" in March, 1976, entitled "Improving Productivity in State and Local Government." The statement noted that "a number of research and reform groups over the years have compiled an impressive record of inducing improvement in government operations." It named a few of the more important groups, then added:

"In addition, emerging forces include a variety of citizen organizations that focus on local issues, nationally oriented groups such as John Gardner's *Common Cause* and Ralph Nader's *Public Citizen* that focus on improving government processes (both groups have more recently supported establishment of associated organizations at the state and local levels).... Universities and research centers can contribute much to public policy and productivity analysis."...

An example of this help for local problems from outside sources is provided by a recent experiment carried out in Belmont, California. An outside group, the Chicago-based *Institute for Cultural Affairs* came to town to promote what they called "An Old Fashioned Town Meeting." The publicity read:

"The spirit of Sam Adams and the revolutionary Boston town meetings will be celebrated in Belmont Oct. 30 when the citizens are invited to gather for a day-long Town Meeting '76. The purpose of the meeting... is to bring the citizens together for a fundamental re-appraisal of the goals and ideals of the city...."

"'Belmont is a test case and if the citizens can be brought together for a day-long meeting in a bedroom community like this, it will surely work elsewhere,' said (Joe Frassetto of the Belmont Jaycees).... The College of Notre Dame and its student body were enthusiastic about the project from the beginning, and have agreed to host the conference (which is) sponsored by the Chicago-based Institute for Cultural Affairs."

Sounds like good, clean fun and a project similar to the old New England Town Meeting, and worthy of support, doesn't it? But, a group of local citizens became suspicious and what they learned caused them to oppose the project, defeat it, and issue a warning to other cities. Here is a news

release issued by the Belmont Citizens for Constitutional Government which explains the scheme:

\*\*\*\*\*

October 30, 1976  
Belmont's much heralded 'Town Meeting '76' had all the earmarks of that earlier American "Revolution" in just one way...it did create an uproar!... But...it hit a snag!

After Mrs. Rose Ozwirk had attended a couple of the preliminary meetings, she became quite suspicious of the whole thing. And when she read the slick copy "leadership training manual" that came out of the "Institute of Cultural Affairs," a Chicago-based "World Service Organization" in charge of the event, she did a double-take. The I.C.A. Corporation was claiming to have "scientifically developed" a program to set "new economic, social and political goals" for our nation for the next 200 years, which would be the result of compiling and merging not only the results of the Belmont Town Meeting '76 program...but those of 5,000 such functions planned by the Institute nationally. She decided it was time to get to the bottom of it all!

Her suspicions were further confirmed when a "trainer" from Chicago appeared on the scene to conduct intensive "brainstorming" sessions as training for the highly structured "group dynamics workshops" which were obviously designed to pressure the participants into endorsing new concepts of government. She was appalled at the manual instructions to would-be "workshop leaders" who were actually being told that in leading a "brainstorm" they must first ask the questions clearly and simply and to be sure that they had answered the question themselves so that they would be clear on "the kind of answer they were seeking."

All of this sounded more like "teaching to a test" than conducting the kind of town-meeting the citizens were being sold. Upon further investigation of the organization, it was discovered that they had been in existence for some 15 years but under the name of "Ecumenical Institute of Chicago"... which was quite well-known for its radical concepts of a One-World Socialistic and Humanistic nature, and whose promotion of these concepts in the economic, social and political arenas are international as well as national in scope.

Belmont Citizens for Constitutional Government has been formed in order to counteract

this activity in the community and to alert others who are targeted for such involvement. This ad hoc organization is not accusing any of the individuals or religious institutions that may have been innocently involved in Belmont's "Town Meeting" without knowing all of these factors. Indeed, their genuine shock at the "exposure" of most of these circumstances was strong indication that they were not aware. But it doesn't alter the fact that some people do know just exactly what was intended...not just for Belmont but for 5,000 other cities as well.

We do not underestimate the seriousness of these charges, and we believe that a national investigation to determine the extent of the infiltration into our local and state governments should be started without fail. We will be approaching our Congressman immediately after the election for assistance in this matter....

Belmont Citizens for  
Constitutional Government  
P.O.Box 593  
Belmont, CA., 94002

\*\*\*\*\*

This *Institute of Cultural Affairs*, formerly known as the *Ecumenical Institute of Chicago*, identifies itself as a "World Service Organization" with its main office listed as 4750 North Sheridan Road, Chicago, Illinois, 60640. It claims to have 101 different offices in as many different cities, 47 of them in the United States. However, we cannot find this organization listed in any official directory available to us; and we feel it is safe to assume that this ICA is a "front" for some larger and even more important international socialist and/or communist apparatus (again assuming that there is a difference.)

However, this movement which is dedicated to the destruction of autonomous local government is not confined to unofficial groups such as ICA. Federal judges are also aiding in the plot. The following is a pertinent and current example, and we quote from an article appearing in the October 1976 issue of *The Citizen*, which is the official journal of the Citizens Councils of America (254 East Griffith Street, Jackson, Mississippi 39202).

\*\*\*\*\*

Having already lost control of their public schools and private businesses as a result of federal court edicts, American citizens

now are being told by a United States District Judge that they may no longer decide by a majority vote the kind of government they may have in their home cities.

In a landmark decision which could bring about the destruction of similar forms of government in more than 200 cities across the nation, U.S. District Judge Ben C. Dawkins, Jr. ruled that the commission-council form of government which has served the city of Shreveport, Louisiana for the past 66 years is unconstitutional.

Judge Dawkins' ruling was issued despite the fact that citizens of Shreveport only six years ago voted 2½-to-1 to keep their commission-council government, thus defeating liberal elements which had proposed a cunningly contrived plan to divide the city geographically, racially and factionally....

The ruling also plays into the hands of newly active self-appointed government experts who, pursuing the aims of a national organization bent on establishing uniform "model cities" charters for all municipalities, are conducting campaigns currently in both Shreveport and Jackson.

In Shreveport, the League of Women Voters is spearheading the drive and is being encouraged by officials of the Chamber of Commerce, which was repudiated by the citizenry six years ago when it entered into an ill-fated alliance with the Central Trades and Labor Council in an effort to change the government. In Jackson, the movement was (also) initiated by the League of Women Voters and a suddenly formed group known as the Chimneyville Society, which announced that pledges totalling \$5,000 had materialized out of thin air to help institute a new form of government.... The group began work with its \$5,000 in pledges from anonymous sources before it had even chosen a name for itself. Within a week after revealing its existence it was allotted a three-quarter front-page layout in the *Jackson Daily News* to announce the formation of a 66-member steering committee....

(End of quotes from article by George W. Shannon in *The Citizen*, Oct. 1976)

\*\*\*\*\*

All of these attempts by unofficial research groups, official councils, federal courts, or whatever, have one thing in common: The goal is a uniform governance system of all cities, towns and communities, with universal rules and regulations for all urban areas—and with appointed administrators replacing elected officials in all decision-making

positions.

This form of collectivism is called *Regional Governance*. It is a control system that can be (and is being) installed in any country, regardless of the type of government which may be currently existent in that country. Hence, *Regionalism* has been installed in Communist Russia, in the Socialist countries of Western Europe, and in the United States. In this country, in addition to changing the form of city and community governments,

"Regionalism seeks to dissolve county governments, transfer state powers to a 'Regional Capitol,' administer the affairs of U.S. citizens through a network of federal regions and state sub-divisions from a central authority in Washington, D.C., seize control of property and production facilities, and reduce Americans to the status of economic serfs on the land which once was theirs." (Arch Roberts).

These revolutionaries who pose as humanitarians use the Hegelian principle to bring about change; *Thesis, Antithesis, Synthesis*. First, create the problem. Second, create opposition to the problem. Third, offer a solution to the problem which would have been impossible to impose without the proper psychological conditioning of the people achieved by the first and second stages.

If you need examples, consider the fuel shortage, the crisis in the public educational system, shortage of housing, of food, inflation and recession—these are but a few of the problems that have been created by the revolutionaries, in order to apply the Hegelian principle and bring about change.

Make no mistake about this: War has been declared against the American people by revolutionaries posing as humanitarians. At issue is whether we shall be able to live under the protection and freedom of a Constitutional Republic, or under a collectivist economic dictatorship. If God be willing, the choice is still ours to make. But the battle is in the city and at our very doorstep and the daylight is far spent....

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view, is privately circulated, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## INTERREGNUM - THE PAUSE THAT SELDOM REFRESHES

### GOODBY, NELSON'S KISSINGER; HELLO, DAVID'S BRZEZINSKI.

"Interregnum," like "detente," is a word we borrowed from the French, and then changed its meaning to fit its new environment. Interregnum was originally defined as the time during which a throne was vacant and a new king had not yet been crowned. But here in the United States the word is used to denote the time during which a new President has been elected but has not yet moved into the White House; also the time when lame ducks are winding up their political affairs and new members of the flock are preparing for the upcoming flight into the public sector. Ordinarily, this is a time when little of great moment occurs on the national scene, a political hiatus. As one columnist noted, events that usually would be bypassed by the press, or hidden on inside pages, suddenly become front-page stories. Frank Starr of the **Chicago Tribune**, on the morning of Nov. 17, complained:

"We don't have an election any more to fill up the morning papers. The transition hasn't really begun. The new administration's crusades are months away. The Middle East is relatively quiet.... The campaigning is over and there's nothing to take its place... It should be delightful.... But this town (and maybe most of the news business) abhors a vacuum...."

So, because the media hungered for news, a murderer named Gilmore became a public hero of sorts, the fate of a church of 683 souls in a town in south Georgia became a political propaganda piece, the Legionnaires' disease was trotted out for updating but with nothing really new added to the "who" and "what" and "why" of the story.

But there were important stories that, under normal circumstances, would never have front-paged. For example, at a time when the powers that be are about to complete the job of socializing the United States, an anti-socialist speech by William Saxbe is given prominent space in the nation's press. The Associated Press reported, and many

metropolitan dailies published the following, on November 17th:

"New Delhi—Outgoing U.S. Ambassador William Saxbe indirectly attacked the Indian government's economic policies Tuesday in a speech that belittled countries trying to achieve socialism. 'Those who advocate state socialism can't point to a place in the world where it has worked,' Saxbe told the Indo-American Chamber of Commerce. 'Individual enterprise has to be maintained and encouraged, and if there is a place where state socialism has worked to some extent, it is because some form of individual incentive was permitted.'

"Saxbe, who leaves for home Saturday, said that he was distressed by the lack of understanding he has found in India about free enterprise during his 21 months as ambassador. 'The thing that shocks me about living in India is how little free enterprise is appreciated,' he said. 'I feel we somehow are not getting the story of America across.'

"However, the 60-year-old former Attorney General and Republican senator from Ohio said he did not favor the United States' trying to impose the free enterprise system on other countries. 'My message to America is not to shove this ideal down peoples' throats but to show it as a beacon to others,' he said. Saxbe said he felt the American beacon was strong, judging by the large number of persons who come to the American Embassy each day seeking immigrant visas while no Indians are known to be seeking emigration to the Soviet Union....

"The U.S. Embassy announced Monday that Saxbe had resigned as ambassador and would return to his native Ohio to re-establish a law practice." (unquote).

There is nothing very unusual about the preceding story. What is unusual is the fact that it received such prominent display in the metropolitan press. We presume that, because of the "interregnum," there was a shortage of news.



Equally unusual was the appearance of a story which was published in the Lancaster, Pennsylvania, **Sunday News** on September 26, 1976. To see even a part of the truth about the **Concept of Regional Governance** published in a commercial newspaper, is unusual indeed. The story follows:

\*\*\*\*\*

### **REGIONAL COUNCILS DECLARED ATTEMPT TO 'SOCIALIZE' U.S.**

Grass roots concern over a burgeoning federal shadow-government, an interstate regional concept that is usurping states' rights and dictating how local governments shall set priorities and spend federal money, attracted nearly 75 persons to Lancaster this weekend from eight counties of Pennsylvania and five states. A California county supervisor told the convention Saturday that the regional concept could be traced back to a plan developed nearly 40 years ago by a National Resources Committee chaired by then-Secretary of the Interior Harold Ickes. The Californian, William V.D. Johnson, called it "a blueprint to socialize America." He said that resistance to the regional concept is well-organized and growing in strength in California. He declared that "survival of the United States as a sovereign nation under the constitution is at stake."

Johnson came to Lancaster specifically for the first annual meeting of the Pennsylvania Committee to Save Our Local Governments, which opened Saturday and will close today at the Continental Inn. Other officials and leaders of the growing local-government movement came from Wisconsin, New Hampshire, Vermont, Florida and Missouri (and New York, New Jersey, Maryland and Washington, D.C.—Ed.).

Pennsylvania State Rep. Samuel W. Morris, D-Pottstown, vice-chairman of the State House Committee on Local Government, was a speaker. Said Morris afterward: "There's no doubt but that the regional network's control over the federal purse-strings represents a real challenge to States sovereignty." He said the Pennsylvania General Assembly's action earlier this year—which is now being tested in court by the Shapp administration—in seizing legislative control over most federal funds coming into the State could be construed as an "opening gun" in State efforts to buck the trend that was unleashed by President Nixon in 1969 when he ordered, by executive fiat, that the

50 States be realigned into 10 regional units for planning and federal subsidy allocations.

"The end result has been that States and local municipalities have had their traditional powers and rights usurped by out-of-state bureaucrats," said Edward Balajeski of Bucks County, chairman of the State committee and its organizer five years ago. The committee has 2,000 supporters.

Under attack is the growing power being assumed by 10 Federal Regional Councils, composed of appointed federal officials from the federal departments of Agriculture, Interior, Labor, Transportation, Health, Education and Welfare, Housing and Urban Development, Law Enforcement Assistance Administration, Office of Economic Opportunity, Environmental Protection Agency and the Office of Management and Budget.

The committee's spokesmen contend that the councils are designed to gradually replace city, county and state government.

Land use control will soon become a major battlefield, Balajeski predicted.

Pennsylvania is under the aegis of a Philadelphia Regional Council, which directs activities in a five-state area also including Delaware, Maryland, Virginia, West Virginia and District of Columbia...

(end of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

As we stated previously, it is unusual for articles such as Ambassador Saxbe's attack on socialism, and Commissioner Johnson's attack on Federal Regionalism, to appear in the commercial press. But this is the period of **interregnum**, and the Establishment Censors may have let down their guard.

However, there is nothing unusual about the news release which says that Secretary of State Henry A. Kissinger has pledged to "support American foreign policy under President-elect Jimmy Carter." Kissinger was to go to Plains, Georgia "to answer fully his (Carter's) questions and to co-operate to the fullest extent to bring about a smooth transition." Kissinger's remarks came during a speech and a question-and-answer session with delegates attending the North Atlantic Treaty Organization Assembly being held at Williamsburg, Virginia.

It was, of course, important that all NATO members know that the **interregnum** will bring about no change in U.S. foreign policy—only a change in the personnel directing that policy. **It is equally important that all**

### **American citizens know this, also.**

Under Kissinger's directing we were headed for a **New World Order**; under Brzezinski's control we will be heading toward that same **New World Order**, but at a faster pace. And there should be no doubt in anyone's mind about the fact that the same old Rockefeller Cabal will continue to direct United States foreign policy, now with Zbigniew Brzezinski acting as visible agent of the invisible power.

This does not mean that Brzezinski will immediately replace Kissinger as Secretary of State. There are a number of liberals and one-worlders being considered for this post by Carter. Cyrus Vance, George Ball, Paul Warnke, Richard Gardner, any one of these could be chosen by the President-elect. But whoever has the title and the office, it will be "Zbig" who will direct all U.S. foreign policy. It should be remembered that Henry Kissinger was foreign policy Czar under Nixon for almost four years before he received the title of Secretary of State. As National Policy Adviser to Carter, Brzezinski will control all foreign affairs, regardless of who may hold the cabinet post.

Leslie H. Gelb in **The New York Times Magazine** for May 23, 1976 described Zbigniew Brzezinski in these words:

"A 48-year-old Polish immigrant, blond hair tightly combed to form a V in front, he is quick, brilliant, and articulate. He also comes closest to the Kissinger mode of seeking power. Kissinger made his contacts early with the Rockefeller Brothers Fund. Brzezinski systematically broadened his network a few years ago by starting up the Trilateral Commission, an organization dedicated to fostering closer relations among Western Europe, Japan, and North America. Henry had Nelson Rockefeller for a patron.

Zbig has David Rockefeller through David's presidency of the Commission. Together, Zbig and David selected people from the core of the Community (Gelb's pseudonym for the Ruling Elite—Ed.) to be on the Commission. Jimmy Carter, then simply ex-governor of Georgia, with some far-out ideas of winning his party's nomination for President, was one of the outsiders chosen."

Mr. Gelb goes on to state that Brzezinski "was the first guy in the Community to pay attention to Carter, to take him seriously. He spent time with Carter, talked to him, sent him books and articles, educated him."

Brzezinski's "education" is toward what he calls, not simply a new world order, but an "emerging technetronic-age ideal of **rational humanism on a global scale**."

As he defines this Marxist utopia which he has evolved in his mind and attempted to explain in books, monographs, articles in **Foreign Affairs** and Trilateral Commission Reports—and which he has sold to David Rockefeller and taught to Jimmy Carter—he bases his emerging world community on the idea that the world is entering a "fourth and culminating stage" of history.

Confused? So were we. But Henry Paolucci, a professor of government and politics at St. John's University in New York, made Zbig's "rational humanism" a little more understandable in an article which appeared in **National Review**, October 1, 1976. Paolucci wrote:

"According to his (Brzezinski's) avowedly Marxist-humanist-technetronic philosophy of history...the Western peoples, since their identifiable beginnings in the feudal era, have advanced through three great stages and are now entering a fourth and culminating stage.

"The first was that of religion, linking a heavenly 'universalism provided by the acceptance of the idea that man's destiny is essentially in God's hands' with a terrestrial 'narrowness derived from massive ignorance, illiteracy, and a vision confined to the immediate environment.' The second stage was that of nationalism, which, within clearly defined territorial limits, matched Christian equality before God with national equality before the law, and thus 'marked another giant step in the progressive redefinition of man's nature and place in our world.' In the wake of Western nationalism has come Marxism, which, says Brzezinski, 'represents a further vital and creative stage in the maturing of man's universal vision.' But progress by no means stops there. Beyond religion, nationalism, and Marxism, we now have, he tells us, his emerging technetronic age of ideal **rational humanism on a global scale**."

"Rational humanism, as Brzezinski represents it is to be the result of evolutionary transformations in the U.S. and the USSR. America, he explains, has already passed through two revolutions and is in the midst of a third—suspended, as the title of his book expresses it, **Between Two Ages**. The first revolution (1776-1789) brought national

independence; the second, harder to date, transformed an 'essentially rural, partially aristocratic, and even slave-owning society into an urban-industrial nation...whose public ethos is dominated largely by widespread acceptance of social welfare, effected through governmental intervention.' And the current, third revolution? According to Brzezinski it will link our treasured ideal of personal liberty with equality on a global scale." (unquote).

So here we might conclude that Zbigniew Brzezinski is but the twentieth century's Karl Marx. Marx took Hegel's theory of historical dialectics and developed from it the theory of dialectical materialism, which is the philosophy undergirding Communism. Brzezinski, in turn, has taken the Marxian theory of dialectical materialism and developed a philosophy of dialectical idealism—which he calls **rational humanism**, and which philosophy is to undergird the **New World Order** that Brzezinski is completing on behalf of the members of the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, and similar Elitist organizations.

Note the Hegelian progression:

Hegel taught that in history an established culture (*thesis*) would be challenged by an opposing culture (*antithesis*), then the two would interact to create a new culture (*synthesis*). This *synthesis* would then become an established *thesis*, to be challenged by an emerging *antithesis*—and the progression would continue *ad infinitum* until the perfect absolute (utopia, or heaven on earth) had been attained.

Marx took Hegel's historical dialectic and projected the idea that the interaction (or revolution) of labor against industrialism would produce the Dictatorship of the Proletariat, which would evolve into Socialism, which in turn would evolve into its highest form: Communism, or the *Perfect Absolute*.

Marx's dialectic was materialistic. But Zbig Brzezinski's dialectic is idealistic. He projects the theory that Christianity was an elemental, almost primitive culture; that it was superseded by Nationalism. So, if we read Brzezinski rightly, we now are faced with this Hegelian supposition:

*Thesis*: Western Nationalism.

*Antithesis*: Communist Internationalism.

*Synthesis*: Rational Humanism on a global scale.

In his book *Between Two Ages*, Brzezinski transfers this from the ideological to the

political and economical arenas in these words (p. 274):

"Tension is unavoidable as man strives to assimilate the new into the framework of the old.... Today, the old framework of international politics—with their spheres of influence, military alliances between nation-states, the fiction of sovereignty, doctrinal conflicts arising from nineteenth century crises—is clearly no longer compatible with reality."

Furthermore: "Some states possess overwhelming power.... others are overshadowed by multi-million-dollar corporations, major banks and financial interests, transnational organizations of religious or ideological character, and the emerging international institutions." Consequently:

"A new pattern of international politics is emerging. The world is ceasing to be an arena in which relatively self-sustained, 'sovereign,' and homogeneous nations interact, collaborate, clash or make war. Transnational ties are gaining in importance, while the claims of nationalism, though still intense, are nevertheless becoming diluted. This change, naturally, has gone furthest in the most advanced countries, but no country is now immune to it. The consequence is a new era — an era of the global political process (which is but a pseudonym for **world government**—Ed.)"

Professor Paolucci writes that Brzezinski prefers "an end-run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece, to the old frontal attacks," and that "a cumulative blurring of the distinctions between public and private institutions is, of course, the self-appointed task of the Rockefeller-Brzezinski Trilateral Commission. And it is not difficult to see what is to be expected of Jimmy Carter.... Brzezinski believes he knows how to handle men of that breed.

So, if we *first stage Christians* want to preserve our *second stage Nationalism* from the ravages of *third stage Marxism* and the *synthesis of fourth stage Rational Humanism*, on a global scale; this *interregnum* period is no time for sleeping!

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view, is privately circulated, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE REAL RULERS BEGIN TO SHOW THEIR STRENGTH

### THE REAL CARTER EMERGING

As he smiled his way down the campaign trail, James Earl Carter was all things to all people, that he might gain the election. But, having won, and with less than two months remaining before he is inaugurated, the President-elect has begun to retract his promises, renounce his pledges, rescind his previously announced policies and do what the people who bought the office for him tell him to do. Examples:

Carter denounced the fiscal policies that had been pursued by Federal Reserve Chief Arthur Burns. He was going to change things and make it possible for an incoming President to name a new Fedhead. But, on his very first visit to Washington, he conferred with Burns, won the latter's approval of new fiscal policies that were totally different from those espoused by the campaigning Carter. *Instead of criticizing Burns, he now seeks Burns' approval!*

Carter the Campaigner was very outspoken concerning Kissinger, calling him the "lone ranger" and assuring all voters that he'd have nothing to do with Kissinger when he gained the Oval Office. Now, however, we are told by Sen. Ribicoff that Carter wants Kissinger to remain as U.S. Troubleshooter to the Middle East.

Campaigner Carter was going to wipe out unemployment and cut taxes. But, when he went to Washington and talked to Congressmen on Nov. 23, according to the *Washington Post*: "President-elect Jimmy Carter Tuesday outlined economic goals of a 6 per cent growth rate and a 1.5 per cent unemployment reduction in 1977 and said it was a mistake to assume that he had decided to seek a tax cut." Furthermore, the Candidate who was going to "get this country moving again" by getting Congress busy rubber-stamping his reorganization program: "...At a series of closed-door meetings on Capitol Hill the Georgian made a positive impression on leaders of both parties as he repeatedly pledged to consult with Congress on appointments and to cooperate on both foreign and domestic policy."

Perhaps the strongest indication of the fact that Jimmy Carter is "not really his own boss" came with the announcement first published by the *Los Angeles Times*, that: "Carter plans to appoint Thomas Bertram (Bert) Lance, 45, an Atlanta banker and fiscal conservative, to the cabinet-level post of director of the Office of Management and Budget....Lance, a longtime Carter friend and political ally, will play a key role in the new president's economic programs and his plans for government reorganization. He probably will also continue to serve as a political adviser to Carter. The appointment of Lance, whose record shows he believes strongly in a balanced budget and is wary of huge government spending programs, should be reassuring to the nation's business community."

Later, Carter's headquarters announced that Banker Lance might be named Secretary of the Treasury instead of director of OMB.

But, more significantly and still later, it was disclosed that the Carter Peanut Agribusiness owes Lance's bank an estimated four-and-a-half million dollars!

The significance: Millions of dollars are spent by candidates in order to win an election. Before the new Campaign Reform Act went into effect, we are told that two Lehman Brothers partners, Robert Altman and Peter J. Solomon, raised over a million dollars to help finance Carter's campaign. Others who helped in big financial ways included Lewis L. Gluckman, also of the Lehman Brothers International Banking House; John L. Loeb, Sr., of Loeb, Rhodes & Co.; John Bowles 4th of the CFR-connected firm of Kidder, Peabody & Co.; Armand Hammer of Occidental Oil and Soviet-related interests; the Bronfman family of Seagram Co., one of whom is currently involved in a very controversial kidnapping case; Cyrus Eaton, the pro-Soviet industrialist; Henry Luce III of Time, Inc.; R.J. Reynolds of Reynolds Metals; E.M. Estes of General Motors; John J. Riccardo of Chrysler Corp.; Max Palevsky of Xerox; and other bankers, industrialists,

mediamen, etc. These all supplied the big money that helped elect Jimmy Carter.

Now, as one correspondent asked: "Who would be so foolish as to contribute even a

---

#### OVER 100 CONGRESSMEN FACE CHARGES

The National Justice Foundation of America, an organization which supports and defends the sovereignty of the United States and our form of government as a Constitutional Republic, announced this week its plans to continue with the "impeachment" of over 100 Congressmen who endorsed an internationalist political statement called "A Declaration of INTER-dependence."

According to John Rakus, Justice Attorney and President of the N.J.F., the endorsement of "INTER-dependence" by a Congressman is a violation of his oath of office. "We've studied this carefully and I've received a number of legal and constitutional opinions; they all point in the same direction...political impeachment, to remind all Congressmen that they owe allegiance to and loyalty to this country and not some foreign ideology or international organization.

The Declaration of INTERdependence is a political statement that mocks our own Declaration of Independence; it was sponsored by the World Affairs Council and was drafted by Henry Commager, a notorious leftist educator. The statement suggests that we should subjugate the national sovereignty of the United States and create a "new world order" under the United Nations apparatus. We will then be expected to surrender and re-distribute our American resources and energy to foreign nations and third world governments. The statement says in part "...to establish a new world order...it is essential that mankind free itself from narrow notions of national prejudice...(meaning our constitutionally created republic).

This re-surfacing trend in internationalist ideology is not exactly new in America because for undetermined reasons the last three presidents of the United States (Johnson-Nixon-Ford) all delivered "State of the World" addresses to the Congress instead of the constitutionally required "State of the Union" message.

Also, Senator Mike Gravel (D-Alaska) has recently endorsed and proposed a "world income tax" (including Americans) the revenue of which would be distributed to an international lending agency (World Bank), an international granting organization (United Nations) and developing countries of the "third world."

Rakus agreed that the N.J.F. impeachment proceedings were breaking new ground into yet untested areas of constitutional law. For although our Constitution expressly provides for impeachment of executive and judicial officials, it generally leaves disciplinary action against individual Congressmen to Congress.

"Here," states Rakus, "we make it abundantly clear, Congressmen and politicians can and do get out of line and do engage in Ultra-Constitutional activities...we intend to call them to task for it." To impeach means "...to accuse, to charge a public official with a crime or malfeasance in office." It is a proceeding brought

thousand dollars to a presidential candidate unless he hoped to realize some return from that expenditure?

Remembering all these things, it seems significant that a banker—one to whom Carter is deeply indebted—would be the first appointee's name to be smuggled out to the press.

In this same connection a recent column by Nicholas von Hoffman is quite revealing. Von Hoffman is a columnist and a CBS radio Spectrum-speaker who specializes in sensationalism and sarcasm. A maverick liberal, he may slant his opinions and interpretations of the news without mercy, but is extremely careful to present the facts

---

against officials in government and conducted before a "quasi-political" court. Such proceedings are initiated by a written accusation called "Articles of Impeachment." We are in the process of drafting a Bill of Particulars on this matter right now."

The primary accusation which the N.J.F. is bringing against the errant Congressmen is that they are violating their Constitutional oath of office. "Obviously," said Rakus, "when one-world politicians endorse a statement that reads in part '...narrow notions of national sovereignty must not be permitted to curtail the obligation of (inter-dependence),' they are breaking their oath of loyalty to this country which compels them to 'support and defend the Constitution of the United States'."

The N.J.F. stresses that our basic Constitutional freedom and national sovereignty are not only being betrayed but that such a betrayal is tantamount to treasonous conduct. The supplanting of our Constitutional freedoms and due process of law with a "world court" under the United Nations, would nullify American citizens' rights and open the door to control by internationalist dictators and despots.

"Some Congressmen may be under the 'impression' that they possess plenary authority to bind us to internationalism, but such power was never delegated to them by the Constitution and any attempt to officiously assume such authority is Ultra Vires and beyond the scope of their office. For this reason we are taking action now before it becomes too late. We have plenty of scandals concerning the personal conduct of Washington Congressmen lately, but we will not tolerate any modern Benedict Arnolds joining the parade," said Rakus.

The National Justice Foundation of America came into being because it has become necessary to put a limit on the power which the federal government has over the lives of the American citizens. And in a free society, the citizens of a state have a moral duty to insist that government abide by the will of the people; for government is the servant and not the master of its people.

NATIONAL JUSTICE FOUNDATION  
OF AMERICA  
1617 16th Street, Sacramento, CA 95814

honestly before beginning any distortion or opinion molding. Following are excerpts from Nicholas von Hoffman's column which was published in the **Chicago Tribune** of Nov. 13, 1976:

\*\*\*\*\*

## **MANIPULATORS OF DEMOCRACY**

*by Nicholas von Hoffman*

For those who can't be satisfied with the thought that Jimmy Carter is the accidental product of his own ambition, there is the idea held by the smallest minority that he was taken up, polished, and pushed by the bipartisan ruling elite who feared that Ford was made of such poor quality putty he'd crumble in their hands.

Carter and Walter Mondale are both members of the Trilateral Commission, an unofficial body composed of the rich and the powerful from Japan, Western Europe, and the United States. A glance at a list of some of the people in the American delegation suggests that, no matter how divided our society may or may not be at the bottom, it's united at the top. From the world of business there are men like David Rockefeller; Hedley Donovan, editor-in-chief of Time Inc.; I.W. Abel of the United Steelworkers; J. Paul Austin of Coca-Cola. In addition to the board chairmen of such corporations as Exxon and Sears, there are the representatives of your big clout Washington law combines like Wilmer, Cutler and Pickering.

Last year the Trilateral Commission put out a publication entitled "The Crisis of Democracy: Report on the Governability of Democracies..." (New York University Press). One of the chapters in the book was written by Harvard professor Samuel P. Huntington. Carter seems to have paid close attention to the writing of Huntington, who says things like: "...candidates have to campaign primarily as individuals and sell themselves to the voters in terms of their own personality and talent, rather than joining with other candidates of their party in a collaborative partisan effort.... The 'outsider' in politics or the candidate who could make himself or herself appear to be an outsider had the inside road to political office."

A person hobnobbing with the members of this group isn't a lonely, unconnected agriculturalist from a small town in Georgia.

The Huntington essay is as good a description as you'll get of how the ruling

circles view the way the country is run: "To the extent that the United States was governed by anyone during the decades after World War II, it was governed by the President acting with the support and cooperation of key individuals and groups in the Executive Office, the federal bureaucracy, Congress and the more important businesses, banks, law firms, foundations and media which constituted the private establishments."

But, according to Huntington, the last years have seen the workings of this power club disrupted by what he calls the "democratic distemper." He means that there is too much democracy, that it engenders too much pressure for too many things the power clubs can't provide, and the result is an eating away of social discipline, respect for authority and the willingness and obedience to sacrifice, which this kind of political outlook considers necessary. Thus Huntington writes: "Al Smith once remarked that 'the only cure for the evils of democracy is more democracy.' Our analysis suggests that applying that cure in the present time could well be adding fuel to the flames."

Not the Russians, not the New Lefties, nor the John Birch Society but the entire population itself is the most serious threat to governing the country in the eyes of the upper echelon people whom Huntington does not speak for but whose thinking he represents in greater or lesser degree.... Huntington recommends policies calculated to encourage apathy and nonparticipation....

As for Carter and Mondale, there was never any reason to think they do not share this general view of the corporate state nor any hope they will change their minds. Whether they were picked by the Trilateral Commission or not, they are bounded by the furthest vision of the commission's membership.

(end of excerpts from column  
by Nicholas von Hoffman)

\*\*\*\*\*

That "furthest vision of the commission's membership" to which Carter and Mondale are bound, is expanded in later reports from the Trilateral Commission. A report titled *The Problem of International Consultations* gives some very broad hints as to what we may expect when Carter assumes command. This report states that "interdependence is challenged by nationalism." Also, "a state of world-government interdependence is to be brought about through a process of international consultation." The report attacks

the U.S. Constitution and the U.S. Congress as being "obstacles to be overcome." The report speaks of "the problems imposed by this unique constitutional system," which are a hindrance to the creation of the New World Order. It seems that "the domestic decision-making process can be an obstacle to effective (international) consultation, and "America's constitutional system is a case in point, particularly the independent power of Congress, whose members tend to approach issues from predominantly national points of view." (unquote).

This report also reveals that David Rockefeller has set up a Trilateral Political Committee from a select group within the Trilateral Commission in order to make vital domestic and international decisions for the United States and the other Nations within the Trilateral bloc. This ruling group would be roughly equivalent to the Soviet Politbureau!

Youth Action News (P.O.Box 312, Alexandria, VA 22313; an excellent source for information concerning the activities of the Rockefeller interests), mentions yet another Trilateral report titled *The Reform of International Institutions*. This report says, "the overriding goal is to make the world safe for interdependence," and this involves making the world safe for multinational enterprises. The report says it is good and proper for the management of multinationals to "represent their own corporate interests rather than the interests of their home countries."

This is the shape of the New World Order according to the Trilateral Commission: Control Governments, then merge them to make the world safe for interdependence. Carter and Mondale are products of this Trilateral Commission. Need more be said?

**LEST WE FORGET,** This is what United States citizens once believed and what the Declaration of Independence, the United States Constitution and its Bill of Rights affirm, supposed laws and regulations to the contrary notwithstanding:

Every person has the right to defend—even by force—his person, his liberty and his property. Furthermore, a group of people has a right to organize and support a common force to protect life, liberty and property. *This common force is called Government.*

This force called Government has but one legitimate function: the protection of life, liberty and property. For people to be free, Government can only protect, not provide.

Our Constitution, stripped of its limiting and contradicting amendments, and its alleged "implied powers," is a remarkable contract which provides a workable system for protecting group and individual rights without excessive interference in essential individual freedom.

The Constitution affirms that it gets its authority from "We the People," and that we delegate that authority to elected representatives and other officers who are bound by the Constitution and who must take an oath to uphold and defend it.

"The enumeration in the Constitution of certain rights shall not be construed to deny or disparage others retained by the people," and "The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution...are reserved...to the people." It should, therefore, be clear that no majority, no Congress, no appointed official can lawfully deprive any law-abiding person of life, property, freedom of speech, freedom of responsible dissent, religious freedom, etc.

Also, no majority, no Congress, no appointed official may lawfully force an individual to pay taxes for foreign aid, urban renewal, subsidized rents, social security, guaranteed annual wage, government charity (welfare), government (public) schools, or any other social action program financed by taxation.

In other words, Americans once believed that: When not in conflict with the Constitution, a citizen's unalienable right to life, liberty and property takes precedence over Acts of Congress, Presidential Orders, Supreme Court decisions, and Bureaucratic rules and regulations. Our founding fathers must have hoped and prayed that this would still be true, and that we would see to it that this truth be honored, and enforced.

---

In this time of increased costs for postage, paper and other production necessities, we desperately need more paid-for subscriptions if we are to continue. And in this season for giving, gift subscriptions (at the reduced rate of \$20 per year) would provide a triple blessing: to donor, donee, and Don Bell Reports. Please, this special rate is for gift subscriptions only.

\*\*\*\*\*

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## THE CONCOCTED CRISIS OVER AN AMERICAN CANAL

### COMMUNIST CONQUEST OF CONTINENTS

Just before the recent Presidential election campaign began, there was a great hullabaloo concerning the urgent need for a new treaty that would cede sovereign rights over the Panama Canal to the Communist-dominated government of General Omar Torrijos. Then suddenly, as the election campaign got under way, the issue was tabled. Neither Ford nor Carter wanted to talk about it. But when pressed by newsmen, Carter did say that he would never give up "complete" or "practical" U.S. control of the canal. At the same time, however, his foreign policy advisers were saying privately that Carter's position was "more flexible" than his rhetoric suggested.

Why did such a hot issue suddenly cool off and begin to receive the silent treatment? The answer to that question lies more with Castro and Brezhnev than with Carter and Ford. For, it was Castro of Cuba who told Torrijos of Panama to "cool it" and make no demands on the United States regarding the "liberation" of the Canal Zone until after the U.S. election was over. This order was given Torrijos on January 10, 1976, at a lavish reception given the Panamanian dictator by the Cuban dictator in Havana. At that time the plot concocted by the Politbureau was revealed to Torrijos:

The "liberation" of two continents was involved. African "liberation" had to be completed (Angola, Rhodesia, Southwest Africa, and finally the Republic of South Africa). And, concurrently, the "liberation" of the continent of South America was involved; the "liberation" of Central America and the Caribbean being the first step in this latter conquest.

According to *Replica*, an anti-communist magazine published in Guadalajara, Mexico, Torrijos was informed by Castro that the taking over of the Panama Canal and the U.S. Naval Station at Guantanamo Bay, were but a part of the overall plan for the subjugation of Middle America. This included Mexico, the Bahamas, Guyana, Trinidad, Tobago, and all the other newly created Mini-States, as well as Puerto Rico, and all other islands and territories still claimed by the United States, the Netherlands, United Kingdom, and France.

There was still much work to be done in Mexico and Jamaica before any real crisis should be precipitated in Panama, was the word given by Castro to Torrijos. And if the American people became too much disturbed about the Panama Canal they might also become alarmed about the much bigger plan, might inject that concern into the coming presidential election, and make the execution of the Master Plan much more difficult. Therefore, the Panama Canal crisis must be delayed until after the election.

The planned crisis has exploded in Mexico, with outgoing President Echeverria's land revolt in full swing, and the twice-devalued peso causing economic chaos. The crisis is about to come to a head in Jamaica.

*And now is the time to resurrect the fight for control of the Panama Canal by a Communist dictator.*

The signal was given from Geneva, where the 13th Socialist International was in session, being chaired by Willy Brandt of West Germany, and with Israeli Premier Yitzhak Rabin doing most of the talking. According to a Nov. 29th UPI dispatch from Geneva: "World socialist leaders Sunday urged President-elect Jimmy Carter to review U.S. policies in Latin America and recognize Panama's claims to the Canal Zone."...

Since the National Democratic Party platform is totally socialistic, and since all of candidate Carter's campaign promises were concerned with socializing the United States there is little reason to hope that his policy toward Latin America and the Panama Canal will be any different. Therefore, it seems high time that the people of the United States were told the truth about the Panama Canal.

A real authority on this subject ought to be a person familiar with naval and maritime history, not a court historian working out of Harvard or Columbia University, on a government subsidy or foundation grant. Such a person is Vice Admiral Albert E. Jarrell, USN (Ret.) In addition to a distinguished war record, Admiral Jarrell has served in nine countries, including Panama, as Naval Commander or Attache, was Naval Adviser to the late President Syngman Rhee of South Korea. He first visited Panama in 1922, two

years after the formal opening of the canal, and, says the Admiral, "My wife and I have resided in Panama as well as the Canal Zone. During a stretch of about 20 years, I had the opportunity to spend some time in Panama every year or two. I have only pleasant memories of those times."

Last October 22, Admiral Jarrell delivered an address before the 22nd Annual Meeting of the Pacific Coast Council on Latin American Affairs, held at Arizona State University. In that address, Admiral Jarrell gave the history of the Panama Canal, "past, present, and future." We have a copy of that important address and, with the Admiral's permission, the remainder of this Report is composed of excerpts from that speech, with occasional slight alterations in the text to conserve space but not to "edit" content :

\*\*\*\*\*

### **THE PANAMA CANAL - PAST PRESENT, AND FUTURE.**

A Senate resolution in 1835, followed by a House resolution in 1839, urged the President to negotiate with other nations for the construction of an isthmian canal. In 1846 the United States concluded a treaty with New Granada (Colombia) which guaranteed the United States "the right of way or transit across the Isthmus of Panama upon any mode of communications that now exist or that may hereafter be constructed." The discovery of gold in California (1848), western migration, and the country's growing economy gave impetus to the idea of a canal....

Private American interests in 1850 began the construction of a trans-isthmian railroad, which was completed in 1855 (and) ...U.S. interest in a canal subsided....

In 1878 a French company headed by Ferdinand de Lesseps, builder of the Suez Canal, procured from Colombia a concession to build an isthmian canal.... In 1887, at the peak of French operations, an American private group began a rival project in Nicaragua. That enterprise was incorporated by Congress in 1889 as The Maritime Canal Company of Nicaragua. That same year the French company failed, after losing 20,000 workers to tropical diseases in a labor force that averaged only 10,000 per year. The major cause of failure, however, was graft: of \$260 million spent, only \$40 million was spent for work on the canal. In 1892 the American company in Nicaragua went broke.

The U.S.S. Oregon's 90-day race from the Pacific to the Atlantic, around Cape Horn, during the Spanish-American War, together with the annexation of Spain's former Pacific possessions, convinced President McKinley that the construction of a canal was indispensable.... The Spooner Act was passed

June 2, 1902; It authorized the President to acquire the assets of the New Panama Canal Company (it had been organized to sell the assets of the defunct French company) for \$40 million, and also to acquire from Colombia a strip of land at least six miles wide, and any additional territory and rights which he considered necessary for construction of the canal.

A treaty was drafted with Colombia (the Hay-Herran Treaty) but it was never ratified by the Colombian Congress. Meanwhile the country was beset by civil war. Prominent Panamanians plotted a course of action in case the treaty should be rejected.... When Panamanians declared their independence on Nov. 3, 1903, the railroad was closed to the movement of Colombian troops, and U.S. naval forces were present to prevent more Colombian troops from landing. The only casualty of the coup was a Chinese onlooker. The United States recognized the Republic of Panama on November 6. A treaty was signed in Washington on November 18, 1903 by Secretary Hay for the United States and Philippe Bunau-Varilla for Panama. The new treaty increased the width of the strip to ten miles. The most significant change was made, however, in Article III, which reads as follows:

"The Republic of Panama grants to the United States all the rights, power, and authority within the zone mentioned and described in Article II of this agreement and within the limits of all auxiliary lands and waters mentioned and described in said Article II which the United States would possess and exercise if it were the sovereign of the territory within which such lands and waters are located to the entire exclusion of the exercise by the Republic of Panama of any such sovereign rights, power, or authority."

Article III is the subject of most of the controversy today. Many who favor a new treaty argue that the phrase "if it were the sovereign" indicates that the United States was not granted sovereignty; that if sovereignty were intended, it would have been clearly spelled out. The phrase certainly could have been more specific. However, the phrase "to the entire exclusion of the exercise of any such sovereign rights, power, or authority," is explicit. It leaves no doubt that Panama did, indeed, relinquish its sovereignty; and if not to the United States, then to whom? This is a point that proponents of a new treaty do not discuss.

The canal was opened to navigation in August 1914. A slide in October of that year, however, delayed the formal opening to regular traffic to July 1920. Total cost was \$366,650,000. The original purchase price of

the Canal Zone was \$10 million in gold. In addition, in accordance with Article VI of the treaty, the United States purchased all of the privately owned land within the Zone from the individual owners. Bunau-Varilla persuaded Secretary Hay to include in the treaty an agreement for the United States to pay an annuity of \$250,000 in gold. This payment has no relationship to U.S. sovereignty. The Panama Railroad had formerly made this annual franchise payment to Columbia. The United States assumed the annuity, payable to Panama starting nine years after the signing of the treaty, when it was estimated that the canal would be completed and the United States would commence operating both the canal and the railroad. The annuity was increased to \$430,000 in 1936 to compensate for President Franklin D. Roosevelt's devaluation of the gold dollar. In a new treaty in 1939 the gold obligation was eliminated. In 1955 the annuity again was increased, to \$1,930,000; this increase of \$1.5 million was not made an obligation of the Panama Canal Company, but is paid out of the State Department's appropriation.

A study by a U.S. House of Representatives Committee estimates that income generated by the canal amounts to about one-sixth of Panama's national income, the principal item being wages paid to Panamanians employed in the Canal Zone but who live in Panama. Income from tourists transiting the canal also is an important factor in Panama's economy. This income is greatest, of course, when amicable relations exist, and decreases when unfriendly demonstrations are made....

With the rise of International Communism since World War II, and especially since the seizure of power in Cuba by Fidel Castro in January 1959, our relations with Panama have taken a bad turn....

When it appeared that our State Department was about to accede to a request that the Panamanian flag be flown in the Canal Zone a House Subcommittee on Inter-American Affairs requested that the Secretary of State delay his decision until a study could be made. After eight meetings the Subcommittee prepared a resolution which stated that "any variation in the traditional interpretation of the treaties of 1903, 1936, and 1955, with special reference to matters concerning territorial sovereignty, shall be made only pursuant to treaty." On February 2, 1960 the House supported the resolution by a vote of 381 to 12. Nevertheless, that same year President Eisenhower ordered the Governor of the Canal Zone to fly the Panamanian flag. Later, President Kennedy in conversations with Panama's President Roberto Chiari, made the assertion three times that the

United States did not claim sovereignty over the Canal Zone. He then authorized the Panamanian flag to be flown at several additional sites. After Kennedy's assassination, Castro-inspired students led a mob into the Canal Zone in January 1964 and hoisted their flag as a symbol of Panamanian sovereignty. President Johnson denounced this act and stated, "The United States cannot allow the security of the Panama Canal to be threatened."

Johnson later reversed his position and committed himself to the discredited idea of a sea-level canal. In a joint statement with President Marco Robles he announced that the United States would support a new treaty which would "effectively recognize Panama's sovereignty." Johnson, by executive fiat, undertook to abdicate our treaties with Panama and Colombia, overrule the decision of the Supreme Court which had affirmed United States sovereignty in the Canal Zone, and disregard the authority of Congress. Johnson then initiated negotiations with Panama which would give the United States the authority to construct a sea-level canal through Panama outside the Zone and, upon its completion, surrender the present canal to Panama.

**Johnson's scheme to dispose of territory purchased by the United States without regard to constitutional limitations, despite Congressional warnings, contrary to Supreme Court rulings, and without taking the subject to the people, probably was the most brazen abuse of presidential authority in our country's history. Nevertheless, Johnson's successors, and the State Department, have persisted in following Johnson's ideas concerning abandonment of United States sovereignty....**

The executive branch of our government has supplied Panama with the only negotiating position that could be conceived. Executive denial of United States sovereignty, with assertion of Panamanian sovereignty follows the **pattern of defeatism** that developed soon after the end of World War II. This suicidal policy has been given support by a large segment of our news media.

No chief executive has made a clear statement to the American people concerning the **planned giveaway of the Canal Zone**. Why did Eisenhower let Christian Herter persuade him to permit Panamanians to raise their flag in our territory, thus casting doubt on our sovereignty? Why did Lyndon Johnson submit to Ellsworth Bunker's advice and promise Panama a new treaty? Why did Nixon unnecessarily invite Panama to resume treaty negotiations in 1969, when negotiations had been dead for nearly three years? Why do our presidents ignore the feelings of

our veterans' organizations and the American people?...

The Pentagon has been effectively barred from expressing its point of view. When Secretary of Defense James Schlesinger expressed his doubts about a give-up of the Canal Zone, he was fired. President Ford sent General George Brown, Chairman of the joint Chiefs of Staff, and General William Clements to Panama to put the Pentagon stamp of approval on the surrender of the Canal. **They spent one day in Panama**, and returned to the United States with a statement that the armed forces no longer saw any danger in negotiating the proposed treaty. Clements, a protege of Kissinger, was rewarded by appointment to Ellsworth Bunker's negotiating team (and Brown was reappointed to his post despite his remarks—and retractions—regarding Zionist control of Congress, Big Banking, and the news media—Ed.)

If Panama had a record of stable government Americans might show a little more sympathy toward a revised treaty. In its 73-year history, Panama has had 59 chiefs of state. The current head, Brigadier General Omar Torrijos Herrera, illegally seized power from the duly elected president in 1968. He promoted himself to his present rank. Torrijos has made it his policy to be a thorn in our side.

In January 1976 Torrijos, with a retinue of 200 Panamanians, made a public showing of his unity with Fidel Castro by a state visit to Havana. Senator Jacob Javits coached Torrijos before his departure. On his return to Panama outrages against Americans occurred. Also, Torrijos deported ten prominent Panamanian businessmen when they openly assailed his economic policies. There is still much opposition, however, in spite of the strongman tactics.

Torrijos obviously went to Havana to make sure of Castro's backing. He got even more than he expected. About 3,000 Cuban troops and agents were sent to Panama (possibly to see to it that Torrijos followed orders and kept cool until the word was given for the creation of a real crisis regarding the Canal Zone. The Panama Canal is but part of the overall plan—Ed.)

Castro always has exported Communism, as best he could, to Latin-America. Let us assume that Torrijos gets the Canal Zone. Of course he then would be obligated to support Castro's plans for taking over our naval base on Guatanamo Bay. And what about Puerto Rico? We know that Russia, through Castro, is supporting Puerto Rican independence, although more than 80% of the Puerto Ricans don't want it.

**Russia, Castro, and Torrijos have visions of**

**turning the Caribbean Sea into a Red Lake!**

Our defeatist policy has been generally supported by the liberal news media...as an example, in the Wall Street Journal for April 29, 1976 is an article by Robert Keatley.... He wrote that "only about 16% of U.S. import and export tonnage goes through the canal." This statement is misleading. The Congressional Record for March 4, 1975, where Keatley probably got his figures, reads: "Only 16.8% of U.S. trade goes through the Canal. But a different picture emerges when statistics reveal that a constant average, down through the years, of about 70% of all cargo through the Canal is bound either from or to a U.S. port." Keatley also wrote: "The canal is declining in importance because many new commercial and military ships can't fit through its locks, and because trade patterns are changing." There is no reason to assume that the Canal will not be improved, to suit future needs. Studies have been made to enlarge the present Canal; to construct a new series of locks, alongside the present ones; and to build a new canal. The advent of the super-tanker resulted from blockage of the Suez Canal, and the cost of traveling the added distance was compensated partly by hauling tremendous loads. But most commercial ships can transit the Canal. And to the United States the importance of the Canal is indeed great, with 70% of all its cargo either originating in or terminating in a U.S. port. About 97% of the U.S. Navy's ships can transit the Canal; the large carriers cannot. The Navy plans to build only two new carriers by fiscal 1981. Russia has the largest submarine force in history;... All of our anti-submarine forces, and all of our submarines can transit the Canal. So can all of our amphibious forces, including the U.S.S. Tarawa, our newest and largest amphibious ship, which can deploy and land a fully equipped Marine assault force, by helicopter or landing craft.

The future of the Panama Canal depends upon the course of action to be taken by the executive branch of our government.... There is enough opposition to Torrijos, by Panamanians, to suggest that his Marxist dictatorship may be in danger. However, even if he were overthrown and a pro-American took over, the administration in Washington probably would not change its giveaway policy. The problem was created by Washington and Washington has kept it alive. **The most vexing problem that faces the American people is their own government.**

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## AS OPINION MOLDERS RECAST THE CARTER IMAGE

### DOING THE CARTER TURNAROUND

"Carter the president-elect is seeking to be a good deal more cautious—and perhaps a good deal more conservative—than Carter the outspoken candidate." This is the new image that is being projected by the communications media. The old image seemed to be creating a crisis sooner than planned. Wall Street was jittery. Big Steel raised its prices at a bad time because it feared price controls come January 20th. Unemployment got worse; so did inflation. Production continued to lag, prices for consumer goods kept going up.

To complicate matters, the monetary world was wobbling. Australia devalued its currency, New Zealand promptly followed suit. Mexico's double-dose devaluation of the peso was creating shock waves in this hemisphere and there was talk of a possible devaluation of the Canadian dollar. Meanwhile Britain's Chancellor of the Exchequer Denis Healey was begging the International Monetary Fund for a \$4 billion loan to save the British pound. At last report the IMF was demanding that the British Government cut up to \$3.2 billion in public spending if it hoped to qualify for such a loan. However bad the economic and monetary crises in the United Kingdom may be, when an international agency starts dictating policy to an industrial nation—and gets away with it—then things are even worse than they appear on the surface. Complicating the prospects of a brighter tomorrow is the fear of a big jump in the price of crude oil in the near future.

As some anonymous pundit remarked some centuries ago, there are fundamentally three kinds of people in the world: those who make things happen, those who watch things happen, and those who say, "What happened?" It seems that those who watch things happen are beginning to doubt that Jimmy Carter the candidate is a man who can make good things happen as quickly and as painlessly as he promised. So, the powers behind the presidency decided that a new image of their leader was needed to keep the masses content.

Here is the way one mediaman handled the image-changing. James McCartney of the Knight-Ridder chain's Washington bureau wrote from Plains, Georgia:

"Reporters here have begun to talk about developing a new dance step called the 'Jimmy Carter turnaround.' It would be designed to recognize the fact that president-elect Carter has turned around or otherwise changed his position on several significant issues in the five weeks since the election.

"In recent days Carter made a 180-degree turn on the question of whether he would ask Congress for standby authority to impose wage and price controls. That switch however, is just one of several. Carter also has:

- \* Changed his attitude toward the proposed \$23 billion B1 bomber program.
- \* Notably modified his campaign promises for a dramatic attack on unemployment.
- \* Changed his position on Yugoslavia.

"These changes clearly suggest that Carter the president-elect is seeking to be a good deal more cautious—and perhaps a good deal more conservative—than Carter the outspoken candidate." (unquote).

This "turnaround" began to become visible to the public when Carter went to the Eastern Establishment's stable of standbys, to select Cyrus Vance as his Secretary of State. The media seemed so anxious to let readers know that this was a "surrender" to the Invisible Government, that mention was made of his directorships in the Rockefeller and Carnegie Foundations. Then, much was made of the December 1st visit to Plains of 16 "economic advisers" who were mostly members of the Council on Foreign Relations or the Trilateral Commission, or both. Also prominently featured was the story that Carter, on his December 9th trip to Washington, would confer with "military leaders, budget experts and businessmen before returning to Georgia." And once again, those conferees could be identified as members of the CFR, the Trilateral Commission, the Business Round Table, and similar Elitist clubs and lodges.

U.S. News & World Report, in covering the Dec. 1st meeting, wrote: "The team, other than (OMB Director-designate Bert) Lance, that will help Carter to cope with economic problems is expected to include some of these experts who attended the meeting in Plains: Charles L. Schultz, budget chief un-

der Lyndon Johnson and now a senior fellow at the Brookings Institution; Robert V. Roosa, a former Under Secretary of State for monetary affairs and a partner in the investment banking firm of Brown Brothers Harriman & Company; W. Michael Blumenthal, Chairman of the Bendix Corporation; and Irving S. Shapiro, chairman of Du Pont."

So, in the general public's eye, the peanut farmer who was going to have nothing to do with the Washington Crowd or the Eastern Establishment, has certainly done a turn-around. The new image justifies his membership on the American section of the Trilateral Commission, and qualifies him for entry into that most exclusive club known by its initials as the CFR.

However, regardless of what the media may say or suggest: Zbigniew Brzezinski will remain as Carter's chief foreign policy adviser, and Lawrence R. Klein will remain as his principal economic adviser, although he probably will stay in the background and he may not receive an appointment worthy of his importance to Carter and the Clique. Associated Press released a short report on Klein, which was published on October 19, 1976.

"Jimmy Carter's chief economic adviser, Dr. Lawrence Klein," said the dispatch, "gets by with an average five hours of sleep a night, takes noon meals on the run and operates like a dynamo. The 56-year-old Klein—recognized as one of the world's leading economists and a pioneer in the use of computers to study the economy, is almost impossible to reach at his office in the University of Pennsylvania's Wharton School.... When asked to join the Carter camp... the decision to head the Democratic candidate's team of economic advisers came after Klein met with Carter last November in New York.

"It was recently disclosed that Klein had a past association with the American Communist party.... Carter has since reaffirmed his support of Klein.... His (Klein's) economic philosophy stresses stimulation of the economy through increased government spending. He would have the government spend an additional \$15 billion a year to spur growth but also feels the same objective could be met by lowering taxes."

A better picture of Klein's "philosophy" is provided by Gary North, author of *An Introduction to Christian Economics*, *None Dare Call it Witchcraft* and other books, and publisher of *Remnant Review*, a newsletter whose perspective is that of the free market and orthodox Christianity. Published on the first and third Wednesdays of each month, \$50 per year. P.O. Box 1580, Springfield, VA 22151. As an introduction to his letter

of Dec. 1, 1976, North wrote that Klein is one of Carter's prime architects of domestic economic policy, and:

"The fact that Klein is also an ex-Communist also is a bit disturbing. Not that ex-Communists are all bad. *National Review's* pages are filled with essays by ex-Communists. But Klein's case is somewhat different. He joined in the mid-1940's, and he left about two years later, in the summer of 1947. When asked by the House Committee on Un-American Activities about his reasons for leaving, he responded: 'Well, at the time I found the meetings thoroughly uninteresting and dull; it was a waste of time; they did nothing. I was interested in socialism, and I thought the Communist Party was a vehicle towards socialism and decided that it really wasn't. I decided that they didn't deal honestly and fairly with me, and I didn't like them. I decided that the Communist Party of the United States was made up of very mediocre people, and I didn't particularly want to associate with them.' Not only was Klein a snob, but he was a socialist snob. He then explained: '...I decided that even though socialism was a desirable goal, there are other goals in life, and it wasn't worthwhile to pay the high price of having bloodshed and violence.' So he took his marbles and went home—to develop macroeconomics and econometrics, the chief theoretical tools used by good, peaceful socialist planners. And now he is close to the seat of Federal power. (His testimony appears in the *Investigation of Communist Activities in the State of Michigan*, Part I (Detroit—Education), hearings held on April 30, 1954, p. 5000.)"

#### LANCE AT THE READY

With the advice and consent of the Eastern Establishment, the hand-picked and well-programmed peanut planter from Plains has Brzezinski to handle foreign affairs with Vance as the "front," has Klein to mastermind domestic economic policy with some as yet unnamed CFR-based economist to serve as sinecure. But Bert Lance, the Senate consenting, will personally manage the fourth branch of the Federal Government—the Executive Bureaucracy.

Most of the publicity concerning Bert Vance is built around the fact that he is a very successful banker, having started at the age of 20 as a teller and today—25 years later at the age of 45—he heads the National Bank of Georgia with 27 branches and deposits of some \$315 million. His bank has about \$4.7 million in loans outstanding to the Carter peanut operation in Plains. When he ran unsuccessfully for Governor of Georgia in 1974, he listed net assets of himself and his wife at \$3.1 million. Quite a successful "country banker," as he likes to be



called.

But Lance is not going to Washington as a money manager; his primary job will be to manage the bureaucratic departments and agencies of the Federal Government. It just happens that the only way a government agency can be controlled effectively is to be able to control the amount of money that agency receives. He who controls the purse strings, governs the agency. And Lance, as Director of the Office of Management and Budget, will be the Big Boss of the Bureaucrats.

But more importantly, he'll be the Dictator holding absolute control over the entire Regional Governance System which was installed by President Nixon. When the Nation was divided into ten Federal Regions and the Bureau of the Budget was revamped and become the Office of Management and Budget, it was planned that the Director of OMB should be Dictator over the ten Regional Councils. But the man selected for the job—Roy Ash, formerly of Litton Industries—was about to become involved in a conflict-of-interest squabble. Litton was defaulting on some important shipbuilding contracts with the U.S. Navy and Ash was involved. So he never became the Regional Governance Dictator he was planned to be. Before the plans were carried out, Ash resigned. And by that time it seemed expedient to reduce the power of OMB and create a Domestic Council which would manage Regional Governance at the Washington level.

Now, however, Washington Whispers that the Domestic Council is to be liquidated by Carter, and that the job of running the ten Federal Regions will be handed back to the Office of Management and Budget, whose Director will be Bert Lance.

Note that Lance will supervise the spending of all federal agencies; and, according to U.S. News & World Report: "Another Lance project: reorganizing the federal bureaucracy to make it more efficient, a goal ranking high on Carter's list of priorities."

It is through this reorganization of agencies and expansion of the authority of the ten Regional Councils, that **this Nation could become a Dictatorship!**

Zeroing in on just one phase of this danger, the possible creation of a Police State via LEAA, let us explore:

Anne Garni, a very active and dedicated patriot residing in Santa Cruz, California, spoke at a public hearing on December 1, 1976, when the activities of LEAA were being discussed. She condensed so much vital information in so few words, that we are taking the liberty to publish her speech:

\*\*\*\*\*

A few years ago I heard a very respected speaker make the statement that it would be impossible to impose a dictatorship in this country because of the separation and the balance of powers, both horizontally and vertically. He asked: "Can you imagine what effect President Nixon would have by announcing to the American people that he has declared himself a dictator?"

I was more than just a little surprised to hear the speaker make that statement even though I had heard the same thought expressed many times in the words: "It can't happen here." But that's what they said in Germany, too, before Hitler came to power. Let's compare the steps that were taken in Germany to some of the actions that have taken place in our own country.

The German people were living in fear for themselves and their country. The temper of the time was expressed in such typical statements as the following: "The streets of our country are in turmoil. The Universities are filled with students rebelling and rioting. Communists are seeking to destroy our country. Russia is threatening us with her might. And the Republic is in danger. Yes, danger from within and danger from without. We need law and order! Without law and order our nation cannot survive."

And the solution? On March 24, 1933 a law was passed in Germany which allowed the government to deviate from the Constitution, and gave authority to the Chancellor to pass laws by publishing them in the official gazette. The Office of the President was later combined with the Office of the Chancellor, consolidating absolute power in the Head of State, and — Adolph Hitler became the Dictator of Germany.

Let's take a look at some of the highlights that have occurred in America that have consolidated and centralized the power that was once dispersed among the people:

In 1913, during the term of President Woodrow Wilson, a central bank was established through the passage of the Federal Reserve Act, giving a few men the power to regulate our economy and to create inflations and depressions at will. In the same year, the individual income tax was passed, which allowed the appointed Internal Revenue agents direct access to the private papers and the wallets of the American people. And at the same time, the Rockefeller and Carnegie tax-exempt foundations were created so that the fortunes of these wealthy families would not be affected by the tax. The third significant change made in 1913 was the passage of the Seventeenth Amendment, which weakened the power of the individual



States by creating, in fact, a second House of Representatives to replace State Legislative Representation.

Let's move on now to President Franklin D. Roosevelt's reign, during which time the Reorganization Act of 1939 was passed, establishing a large number of federal agencies under the control of the Executive Branch of the Federal Government. An effort was made at the time to abolish the States and to replace them with nine Federal Regions to be administered by the Executive Branch, but too many barriers existed at that time to carry off such a scheme.

But now we move on to 1969 and to the Presidency of Richard Nixon, who did, in fact, divide out country into ten Federal Regions. Reorganization Plan I and II of 1970 were passed by Executive Order 11541, and in 1972, by Executive Order 11647, President Nixon appointed ten Federal Regional Councils, each of which included representatives from various Federal grant-making agencies, including the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration.

Let's zero in on the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA), which was established by the Omnibus Crime Control and Safe Streets Act of 1968. LEAA is under the authority of the Attorney General....

LEAA is obviously not what it says it is: a crime control agency. LEAA was established for one purpose, and that was to implement a Federal Criminal Justice System that will tie together under an appointed administrator, every branch of the criminal justice system, including law enforcement, the courts, the prosecution and corrections. This means that all of the elected officials, including the sheriff, will no longer represent the voters, but will be responsible for carrying out the dictates of the LEAA Administrator.

LEAA is financing programs to standardize the training of all police, whether they be in the military, the intelligence field or the civilian law enforcement offices of the cities, counties and states. The purpose of standardizing police training is to control law enforcement under the Federal LEAA Administrator.

The ultimate dictatorship is direct control of the human mind, and LEAA has been financing programs dealing with behavior modification.

The LEAA's National Criminal Justice Reference Service funds the United Nations Clearinghouse which has arranged exchange agreements with the Institute of Criminology of the U.S.S.R. and with the French Ministry of Justice. Negotiations are being conducted with INTERPOL, the Social Science Divi-

sion of UNESCO and the Legal Affairs Division of the Council of Europe, and offers to collaborate have come from Costa Rica, Brazil and Japan.

The financed activities of the LEAA are leading us into a national and international police state. As long as our country continues to receive funds from LEAA, we will only hasten the day when we will be totally enslaved. If there is any doubt about what LEAA has in store for us, the LEAA Administrator, Richard Velde, spelled it out very clearly when he spoke before those attending the International Symposium on Criminal Justice Information and Statistics Systems:

**"We know that there will be a national system which links all sizable law enforcement, court, and corrections agencies. We know that the system will not stop at national borders. In this day of rapid communications, a truly international system is essential. We know that within regional systems every police officer will have to be accessible at all times. Every court and corrections official will have to be able to come on line as well."**

Let's get back to strengthening local government and keeping our control over our police through the election process, and through local financing. The Supreme Court ruled in 1942 that, "It is hardly lack of due process for the Government to regulate that which it subsidizes."

Remember that every dictator in history bribed his slaves with their own money.

Let's break away from LEAA.

\*\*\*\*\*

A speaker at a convention in Miami Beach on Dec. 7, is quoted as saying that this country is going socialist, and Jimmy Carter sees himself as a modern Moses leading us into the Promised Land. We might add that if we refuse to be led, then the powers behind Jimmy intend to drive us into this promised land called Corporate Socialism. That is what LEAA and the entire concept of Regional Governance is all about.

We who contend for a return to national sanity must know that the Sword of the Spirit is the mightiest weapon ever given man. However, "They which are the children of the flesh are not the children of God." And only the children of God can wield this Weapon.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE CRISIS OF SOCIALISM - A LESSON UNLEARNED

### THE MORE THINGS CHANGE, THE MORE THINGS REMAIN THE SAME

The New York Times gave the event front page coverage: "The British Government today (Dec. 15) announced a new series of belt-tightening and money-making measures to try to rehabilitate its economy. The moves were in part directed by the International Monetary Fund, from which Britain has applied for a \$3.9-billion loan, the maximum amount the country is allowed."

In addition to the IMF loan, both the United States and West Germany granted short-term credits to the British Government. But the pound continued to drop and inflation continued to increase.

The main difference between the present state of the British economy and that of the United States is the difference in time. The British Government began to practice the Fabian economic policies espoused by Lord Maynard Keynes shortly after World War I, and also began to convert the British Empire into a Welfare State. Our government, on the other hand, didn't start using fiat money to buy the country out of a depression and spend it into prosperity until the Reign of Roosevelt, which began in 1933. At that time, the 48 United States began to become One Welfare State, following the lead of the United Kingdom and the countries of Western Europe.

So, all things being equal (and equality is the slogan of the era), what is happening now to Great Britain will be happening to the United States in just a few short years—perhaps during the Carter Administration.

And here is another difference: Today, when a socialist government goes broke, it can appeal to the United States for help. Russia has been getting help from us for the past forty-odd years. So have almost all of the rest of the Nations of the world. But, when the real crisis comes to be realized and experienced by the people of the United States what Nation or international organization will there be to help the United States regain its economic feet? Where could the United States turn for help?

And there is this fact of national life: Once a country has launched itself into a sea of deficit financing and has become a Welfare State there is no turning back short of acting

on the formula laid down in our Declaration of independence: "...institute a new government, laying its foundation on such principles, and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their safety and happiness."

Complicating the present situation is the undoubted fact that the great majority of the citizens of these United States have begun to lose confidence in their own federal government and, to a lesser extent, in their State and local governments. Whether people be conservative or liberal, law-abiding or outlaw, self-supporting or a welfare case, Christian or atheist, they have begun to doubt the integrity and the honesty of their own governments, or at least of the people who are identified with their governments.

Those persons who fear to leave their homes at night lest they be mugged, raped or murdered, have obviously lost confidence in the ability of government to protect them. And the muggers, rapists and murderers have just as obviously lost the fear of being caught and appropriately punished for their crimes. Parents who see their children graduated from high school and yet unable to read or write properly, and who fear that their own children may have become dope addicts or their daughters made pregnant because of conditions and associations at a public school; these parents certainly must have lost confidence in the ability of Government to provide a decent education for their children.

We could go on and on, citing reasons for the wholesale loss of confidence—or fear—of government, and so can you, the reader. But let's note some recent, specific cases:

There's the swine flu fiasco. On the rather slim pretext for such massive and expensive procedure. The President of the United States was persuaded that all of the people of the United States should be inoculated with an improperly tested vaccine for a disease of doubtful severity and even doubtful existence. The venture was so hazardous that insurance companies refused to have any part of the program. So the United States Congress ignored the warning of qualified experts and voted on behalf of the people of the United States to use their money to finance the program, and insure it as well. The rest of the story is history: Sudden

deaths stopped or slowed down the program for a while. Then assurances that it was safe, and necessary, got the wholesale inoculations going again. An estimated 15 million people—out of an expected 200 million people—had been “shot” when suddenly the government’s crusade was stopped by government order because it was discovered that some of the people who took the shots are being struck down with some rare form of paralysis called the Guillaume-Barre disease. No doubt, many of those 15 million human guinea pigs who succumbed to the propaganda drive and received shots, will be wondering what they’ll call the strange and unusual reaction that may come upon them at some future date.

And if there is anything that could shake a person’s confidence in the ability of the government to cope, it is this continuing drama of the murderer who has been able to cause both State and Federal Judicial systems to vacillate and declare an on-again, off-again, sentence of death by firing squad, while the murderer plays at thwarting them all by taking overdoses of sleeping pills that get to him, no one seems to know how. A killer named Gary Gilmore has made governments look silly and made law-abiding citizens wonder if justice has departed from the land.

And then there is the case of a convicted revolutionary named Patricia Hearst. She is supposed to be in prison serving a sentence and awaiting trial on yet another charge. Instead, she is living at home and, while appealing one case and awaiting trial on another count, she is permitted to tell her story on Walter Cronkite’s prime time nationwide CBS news program. No wonder people distrust American justice and say there is one set of laws for the rich, another for the poor.

Then, there are the scandals that have shaken the peoples’ confidence in their Representatives. And, something that must cause the gulliberals to wonder about their allegedly born-again leader, is the fact that the man they voted for is not the man that is going to occupy the White House. An entirely different Jimmy Carter is emerging. Let us take, as an example, the Humphrey-Hawkins bill.

After Jimmy Carter’s nomination but before his election, Dean Clarence Manion said in one of his Manion Forum Footnotes:

“Humphrey-Hawkins is the so-called full employment bill which in one form or another has been running back and forth between the House and Senate for the past two years. It has the enthusiastic backing of George Meany and his big labor lobby and the endorsement of both Carter and Mondale.

“Humphrey-Hawkins is running under an assumed name. The full employment that it talks about calls for a full-time, government-created job for everybody at the prevailing wage to be paid by the taxpayers. The resulting mammoth Humphrey-Hawkins bureaucracy will eclipse anything heretofore created in Washington....”

Columnist Tom Braden linked the Humphrey-Hawkins Bill with similar efforts at creating full employment back in the Roosevelt New Deal days. He wrote:

“Pardon me, while I muse a little further on that campaign of 1932 in which Franklin D. Roosevelt promised ‘a program of public works to provide employment for all surplus labor at all times.’ I went to the record books the other day, to find out whether Roosevelt had fulfilled that promise....

“Roosevelt did not do away with unemployment. In 1933 when he took over the White House about 25 per cent of Americans were unemployed. Six years later, there was still 15 per cent unemployed, and in 1941, on the eve of World War II, there were still 10 per cent unemployed. In fact, Roosevelt didn’t get the unemployment rate down to below 5 per cent until 1942, when the only public works program was the defeat of Germany and Japan.

“What interests me about all this is that the Roosevelt myth has such a strong hold on our people. We still talk about curing unemployment through vast programs of public works, and we still talk about the ‘right’ to a job—just as though Roosevelt had not tried and been only partially successful.

“For example, the Humphrey-Hawkins bill is now a part of the Democratic program. It would, if passed, enact the ‘right’ to a job into law. And nearly all politicians play up to the myth. The ‘right’ to a job is a must line in many a candidate’s stump speech. In fact, the Humphrey-Hawkins bill never did pass the Congress, principally because Charles Schultze, who was once Lyndon Johnson’s budget officer and is now at the Brookings Institute, delivered a devastating critique of the plan, which convinced many Democrats that it was safer to talk about full employment than to try to enact it into law. Schultze’s testimony was devastating in part because he is a Democrat and has fought long and hard for policies which will bring unemployment down. But almost unanimously, economists agree with him that full employment can’t be reached without bringing about the kind of inflation which could wipe out everybody’s savings and possibly create its own depression....

“And the Roosevelt myth—the notion that once upon a time a president came along who put everybody to work—is a nice myth

suitable for arousing pride and political combativeness. But it's simply not true."

Jimmy Carter has also shown that his promise of full employment is a myth suitable for campaign rhetoric, "safer to talk about ... than to try to enact it into legislation."

And here's an illustration of the reason why people are losing confidence in government and wondering which Carter to believe:

1. Carter is pledged to the enactment of the Humphrey-Hawkins full employment bill.
2. Charles Schultze is one of the strongest and loudest opponents of the Humphrey-Hawkins bill.
3. Jimmy Carter named Charles Schultze to head the Council of Economic Advisers.

It seems that we can paraphrase an old proverb: "Inconsistency, thy name is Jimmy Carter." Or, looking behind the scenes, we might say simply that Carter is not his own man, that what Carter says will have little to do with what Carter does—the people who pull the strings and program the mouthpiece will direct both words and action.

Example of how Carter can be used: He said he'd install a national (socialized) health care program. That made all the liberals happy and they voted for him. But now he says that for economic and fiscal reasons the national health care program must be delayed. That is supposed to calm down the conservatives and put them off guard. Meanwhile, through the *Regional Governance System*, national health service is coming in through the back door. The Silver Hill Foundation of New Canaan, Connecticut operates a non-profit psychiatric treatment and rehabilitation center whose medical director, R.L. Stubblefield, is an appointed official of the "Region I Committee for the establishment of a Health Systems Agency." We quote from the foundation's newsletter of November, 1976:

"Public Law 93-641, the Health Services Planning Act, one of the most significant health care legislative acts in recent years, is beginning to move from its legal structure (law, regulations, guidelines), into the implementation stage. This law, which focuses on community-based planning... along with cost control mechanisms, professional standards review (PSRO) and manpower allocations... are the fundamental components of a national health service... these laws are intended to shape and regulate the health care industry, as one of the public utilities, such as electric power, telephone, etc.... Silver Hill will be shaped and influenced by the regional, state and national planning efforts. However... it is mandatory that those involved in the administration of health care institutions also participate in the organization and the operation of the emerging

management structure." (Italics added).

Under Public Law 93-641, such Regional Health System Agencies are created, are funded with tax money. They approve hospital rates, rules on creation of new hospitals, decide what equipment a hospital can buy, control doctors through PSRO, and have the power of the federal government behind them. It's Corporate Socialism via Regionalism.

### THE "NEW SOLIDARITY" AND THE U.S. LABOR PARTY

"Divide and conquer" long has been one of the chief injunctions of leaders of revolutionary movements. Christians are warned of this: In John I we are told that we should try the spirits whether they are of God; in I Peter we read that the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour; and in his second epistle to the Corinthians, St. Paul adds that Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light, and his ministers also are transformed into ministers of righteousness.

If we apply these spiritual warnings to the mundane spheres of politics and economics, we are reminded that there are a number of books, the works of men, which lay down rules whereby a man, or a group of men, may gain mastery over the whole world. In all of these writings there is the statement that absolute control over all forms of communication must be attained; that control of the opposition is essential; that antagonistic leaders must be controlled, as well as those leaders who favor them. Both friend and foe must be "controlled," as Machiavelli and others of similar ilk have indicated. Thus, by controlling all leaders and all communications media, divisions can be caused and conflicts created within the ranks of the opposition; in this way, victory is made easier for the forces of evil and tyranny.

We mention these things because, during the past few weeks we have been asked for information concerning the *National Caucus of Labor Committees*, the *U.S. Labor Party*, a newspaper called *New Solidarity*, and a leader called *Lyndon H. LaRouche, Jr.*

LaRouche came into some national prominence during the recent presidential election when, as the candidate for the U.S. Labor Party, he sued and won half an hour of prime time from NBC on the eve of the presidential election. It takes big money, and considerable influence to make such a coup at such a time. And, as the Revelator would say, people wondered...

Also, for some time now, the U.S. Labor Party has been publishing a newspaper, issued twice a week and about to become a daily, according to publisher LaRouche. This, too, takes much money, especially so since the issues we have seen carry no commercial advertising, and the eight-page, full

newspaper size publication sells for only 25¢ a copy, is well printed on good quality newsprint, and is loaded with pictures and illustrations.

*New Solidarity's* editorial policy is solidly anti-Carter, anti-Kissinger, anti-Brzezinski, anti-Rockefeller, anti-Rothschild, anti-U.S. Communist Party, and anti almost everything that any so-called rightwing extremist would be against. But — and here's the rub:

While *New Solidarity* speaks out in no uncertain terms against American Communists and the U.S. Communist Party (calling it fascist), the paper is openly pro-Soviet! It claims that the United States is the war monger, that the U.S.S.R. is trying to bring about world peace and is being thwarted by the United States. In fact, when LaRouche spoke on NBC on election eve, he stated flatly that if Jimmy Carter were elected, the United States and Soviet Russia would be engaged in a full scale nuclear war against each other within six months! His newspaper echoed this line.

During October, 1976 *New Solidarity* ran a series of fairly accurate articles exposing the part played by the Rothschilds in the American Civil War and in the assassination of President Abraham Lincoln. However, the full-page article of October 29 ended with this rather cryptic statement:

"Lincoln's political failure, ultimately, was to cling onto the well-worn political ideal of 'unity,' even though he never had a unified party or unified nation. Denying reality on this crucial question allowed feudal-mercantilist policies of the Rothschilds to survive side by side with real capitalist development. Although the victory of the capitalist revolution had been secured, the monetarist parasite was never destroyed."

Permit us to interpret. *New Solidarity* says Lincoln failed politically because, instead of adopting the revolutionists' program of "divide and conquer," he kept pleading for "unity." His ideal was to preserve the Union, when he should have been seeking to destroy the South and penalize Southerners. Instead, he forgave, and sought for unity between North and South. For this, as well as for his resistance to "monetarist parasitism," he was assassinated and those who took control of the federal government did punish the South, as Lincoln had refused to do. Furthermore, the victory of the North was really a victory for capitalism, only this and nothing more. In fact, it wasn't a total victory because Rothschild's feudal-mercantilism was allowed to continue alongside the West's capitalism.

So reckons the maverick Marxist LaRouche. In one paragraph he manages to denigrate

Lincoln, condemn both capitalism and Rothschild's monetarism, and thus tacitly praise the "unity of socialism" as allegedly practiced by the rulers of the Soviet Union.

Lyndon LaRouche, in addition to heading the U.S. Labor Party, and publishing *New Solidarity*, also is leader of the *National Caucus of Labor Committees* (NCLC). This is one of the organizations that emerged from the disintegration of *Students for a Democratic Society*. The U.S. Labor Party is, in turn, a political front established by the NCLC.

The NCLC is international in scope. In addition to the United States, it has established labor parties in Canada, Mexico, West Germany, Belgium, Sweden, Denmark, and Italy. While none of these parties are large in terms of membership, NCLC is obviously well financed. And there's the real mystery: where does such an organization that is clearly created to "divide and help conquer" the world for socialism obtain so much money? There is an intramural feud between the Rothschild and the Rockefeller interests, and there has been the suggestion that this is a front financed by the Rothschilds to hurt the Rockefellers. There also is the intimation that NCLC is a Rockefeller satellite intended to "control the opposition" to the New World Order plan, and to make people think more kindly of Soviet Russia, since the ultimate plan is to "unite" the United States, the Soviet Union and the Peoples Republic of China with Western Europe and Japan.

The U.S. Communist Party, which claims to be an enemy of NCLC, says that the NCLC is financed by the CIA. Take your choice; we do not know who finances NCLC and propagandist Lyndon H. LaRouche, Jr. We hope to find out, and we'll relay the information if we do. But this we can say without equivocation: Facts can be twisted and used for nefarious purposes, and LaRouche is a master at this evil art.

In conclusion: *New Solidarity* is but one of many new efforts to "divide and conquer," or to achieve its corollary, "confuse and conquer." Now, perhaps as never before in this century, real discernment is required to separate the Truth from the seeming truth. To assist our readers in this is our constant aim.

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view, is privately circulated. We reserve the right to refuse service to non-subscribers. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each; include extra if first class delivery is desired. All orders and inquiries should be addressed to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE TRIPLE THREAT TO AMERICAN INDEPENDENCE

### CORPORATE SOCIALISM AT HOME AND INTERDEPENDENCE ABROAD

As the United States of America enter their third century of existence as sovereign and independent Republics, their citizens face threats from three federal power bases: the administrative, the judicial, and the legislative departments of the central government. The administrative threat was described by Gen. Pedro del Valle recently, in his *Alert* No. 140, from which we quote:

"Jimmy Carter is the creation of his political maker, David Rockefeller's *Trilateral Commission*. On 8 May 1976 the *Washington Post* reported that Carter was personally recruited into the *Trilateral Commission* by the organization's founder, David Rockefeller, in 1973.

"A new official *Trilateral Commission* report entitled 'The Problem of International Consultations'...provides absolute proof of the Carter-Rockefeller-*Trilateral* plot to smash the independent authority of the U.S. Congress and aid in the destruction of U.S. sovereignty. In its introduction this report states that *Trilateral World Government's* 'interdependence is challenged by nationalism.' It also reveals that a state of world government interdependence is to be brought about through a process of international consultation.

"This report specifies that it is the *Trilateral Commission's* intention to institute a policy of international consultation over all U.S. domestic legislation. The will of the U.S. Congress and the American people is to be overridden by the new *Trilateral Commission's Political Committee*, which will have the veto power over all U.S. legislation! This international committee will have the power to raise U.S. taxes! This power, under the Constitution, is given solely to the U.S. Congress. The report directly attacks the U.S. Constitution and the U.S. Congress as being 'obstacles to be overcome.' The report makes it clear that David Rockefeller and his C.F.R. members of the *Trilateral Commission* plan an extensive campaign of corruption and subversion to take control of the U.S. Congress. Already a number of disloyal 'one-world' congressmen have been recruited into the membership of the *Trilateral Commission*." (unquote)

Turning our attention from administrative to

judicial coercion, the unconstitutional activities of judges have become so blatant that the controlled press has found it expedient to comment on this situation now and then. Example: an article written by Philip Hager of *The Los Angeles Times* which was reprinted in a large number of other metropolitan newspapers. Among the latter was *The Miami Herald*, from which we quote:

"In Alabama, a federal judge orders the city of Mobile to abolish its 64-year-old commission form of government and replace it with one under which blacks are more likely to be elected to public office. In New Jersey, the state supreme court closes the state's 2,500 public schools until the legislature enacts a school finance system the court says will provide better education. And in Massachusetts, a Boston judge holds unconstitutional the state's law prohibiting the possession of cocaine—issuing a 23-page opinion citing 'the weight of scientific evidence' to declare the drug less harmful than tobacco or alcohol.

"Throughout the country, the phenomenon of 'judicial activism' continues to grow as judges, more and more, exercise the power traditionally reserved for legislatures, administrators, and the voters themselves. Judges are deciding whether teachers may paddle unruly students; how prisons and mental institutions will be run; when, if ever, states may regulate abortions, whether supersonic transports may land on U.S. soil.

"...This expansion of judicial power is resulting in new opposition from an increasingly wider array of critics—scholars, officials, attorneys, and plain citizens—who see the courts as overriding the democratic process. The resulting debate has crystallized in Mobile. In October, U.S. District Judge Virgil Pittman held unconstitutional the city's at-large system of electing its city commissioners. Pittman ordered a new system...to ensure better representation of blacks....

"The judge has disenfranchised me and every other voter in the city," says Eugene F. McKenzie, a Mobile furniture store operator who is seeking Pittman's impeachment. "This is a constitutional issue that affects every local government in the U.S. If any court can come in and dictate a new form of government, we're in trouble—all of us."

The remainder of this article consists of the usual brainwash: if the lawmakers won't do anything about it, and if the law administrators won't take action, then "the courts cannot remain aloof when fundamental liberties are at stake."

It seems that judges, who are supposed to interpret the law, now have become social arbiters and "Big Daddies" to the whole of the human population.

However, despite administrative tyranny and judicial overlordship, it is legislative mismanagement and disloyalty to Constitution and constituency that presents the greatest danger to life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness. Because, the Congress could prevent administrative and judicial encroachment if it were doing its own job properly. Instead, it is aiding and abetting totalitarian dictatorship and at the same time committing suicide.

The authors of the Constitution clearly intended that Congress should always be the dominant branch of government. They feared both executive and judicial tyranny. Therefore Congress was given special powers. Among these was the right to impeach and try executive and judicial officers of the federal government for "Treason, Bribery, or other high Crimes and Misdemeanors."

But the Congress has permitted the growth of "Administrative Law" and the development of "Judicial Legislation," and has contributed toward its own destruction by delegating many of its Constitutionally mandated powers to the other two branches of government; especially to the Executive branch which has thereby created a fourth branch of government known as the Bureaucracy, and a new form of governance known as Regionalism.

This new "liberalist in history" 95th Congress has many irons in the fire, legislation that was defeated or delayed in the old 94th but which are likely to be passed by this new 95th Congress, and are sure to be approved and signed into law by the new 30th President of the United States.

There is, for example, the New World Order and the promotion of Interdependence. In 1976, 144 members of Congress signed the infamous "Declaration of Interdependence." Due to pressure, especially by the National Justice Foundation with its impeachment proceedings against the signers, some recanted and said they didn't know what they had done. However, these 144 really did know what they had done because they were the same who had backed the *Federal Union* plan for creating a Regional World Government composed of the members of the Atlantic Union, or NATO.

In this connection, it is important to know that Clarence Streit of *Federal Union, Inc.* has high hopes of using the 95th Congress to bring about the surrender of U.S. sovereignty to this Regional World Government. On Dec. 10, 1976, Streit sent a "Turn of the Year Report & Appeal" to all Federal Unionists and friends. He wrote, in part:

**"Backers of Atlantic Union win all—yes, all—the top house posts in next Congress. FU Board Member Wright (TX)—a chief sponsor—is elected majority leader. Both new Speaker O'Neill (MA) and Democratic Caucus Chairman Adams (WA) are among its co-sponsors.**

"Jim Wright has been not only on our Board since 1970, but a believer in Federal Union of the Free ever since he was 18 when, as a student, he read *Union Now*. So did Brock Adams....when he entered Congress (1966) ...he learned of and began co-sponsoring the resolution for a convention to explore the federal way to unite Atlantica. Its chief sponsors: two more student converts, Paul Findley (R-IL) and Donald Fraser (D-MN). Much heartened by the news here reported, they plan to re-introduce it next month. It will then be referred to the International Relations Committee whose new chairman-to-be is Rep. Zablocki (D-WI), an emeritus FU Board Member." (italics added).

In its literature, FU likes to quote Nelson Rockefeller, who said: "Our generation is called on for a pioneering act of political creativity and economic construction, on an intercontinental scale. The practical first step would be to form a federal political structure for the North Atlantic area."

Another FU favorite is Ambassador Ellsworth Bunker, who helped arrange the sell-out and defeat in Southeast Asia, and who is at this writing in Panama arranging for step-by-step giveaway of the Panama Canal. (President-elect Carter is quoted in *Time*, January 3, 1977, as saying: "The Panama Canal treaty ought to be resolved quite rapidly. That's almost uniquely our responsibility.") Bunker's statement regarding Regional World Government via Federal Union:

"There is a new reality in international relations. It is interdependence. We must find the balance: between our enduring sense of nationhood and international co-operation. It seems to me that the Atlantic Convention Resolution is a sound and well-thought-out first step toward seizing this opportunity."

**So much for foreign relations. Now, let's consider some domestic dangers:—**

In the 94th Congress, Rep. Pettis of Califor-



nia (who was re-elected) sponsored House Resolution 28, calling for a Constitutional Convention to adopt a new Constitution that would create **The New States of America**. This was backed by such notables as Nelson Rockefeller and Secretary of Commerce Elliot Richardson, and the entire liberal wing of the National Democratic Party. The same group of internationalists also had a new **Constitution of the World** they wanted ratified as soon as possible. Its preamble:

"The people of EARTH, having agreed: that man's spiritual excellence and physical welfare is the common goal of mankind and—that universal peace is the pre-requisite of that goal; and that peace and justice stand together; and, knowing that war and iniquity spring from the competitive anarchy of nation states, it is agreed—that the age of nations must come to an end, and the 'era of humanity' must begin.

"To this Effect—The government of the NA-

TIONS have decided: to order their separate sovereignties into a one world government—of justice—to which they surrender their arms, and establish this constitution as the fundamental law and covenant of the **Federal Republic of the World**. The founding convention of the World Government shall be called to order by the General Assembly of the United Nations in New York City."

As for this **Constitution of the World**, it takes all of the nations to approve it and put it into operation; and contrary to the preachments of our own national leaders, most of the other world leaders are extremely nationalistic in their outlook, and such a world government as envisioned in this new world constitution would have to be brought about by conquest rather than consent. But as for that new Constitution for the New States of America, Rep. Pettis is ready to re-introduce his House Resolution calling for a Constitutional Convention—and this is a real and present danger!

# Planning Newsletter

January/February 1976

No. 1

THE INITIATIVE COMMITTEE FOR NATIONAL ECONOMIC PLANNING, INC.

This first bimonthly newsletter will attempt to bring Initiative Committee members and friends up to date on past and present activities. Future newsletters will keep you informed about the current debate on national planning and Committee programs on behalf of planning.

**GOAL:** The purpose of The Initiative Committee is to promote the establishment of national economic and social planning through public education, research and analysis of legislative proposals.

## COMMITTEE MEMBERS — NATIONAL DEBATE BEGUN

The initial drive for supporters began just a year ago. In a very short time, the Committee contributed to the launching of a national debate. Committee members issued a statement of principles, The Case for Planning, which was sent to 20,000 political leaders and elected officials throughout the country; in February 1975 they held a press conference at which they announced their position on planning; they assisted in drafting the Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Bill, S-1795, introduced by Senators Humphrey and Javits; May 21, 1975, spoke at hearings in Washington, D.C. held by the Joint Economic Committee, June 10, 11; and gained the support of over 500 leading citizens from 48 states.

The Committee began with a steering committee of 12 members chaired by Professor Wassily Leontief, New York University, Nobel Laureate, and Leonard Woodcock, President of the UAW. The Committee reorganized in August and now has a 28-member Board of Directors and an Advisory Council of 69 members. The first Board of Directors' meeting was held September 8, 1975, and was attended by the members of the Founding Committee. The Board decided to support legislative efforts for planning but not to endorse the specific language of any given bill. The present officers and members of the Board of Directors are:

Wassily Leontief, President, Co-chairman  
Leonard Woodcock, Co-chairman  
Robert V. Roosa, Vice President  
Myron E. Sharpe, Coordinator, Secretary  
Robert Lekachman, Treasurer

L. Sherman Adams  
W. Michael Blumenthal  
John R. Bunting  
Anne P. Carter  
Sol C. Chaikin  
Abram Chayes  
Tony T. Dechant  
John Kenneth Galbraith

Robert L. Heilbroner  
Vernon E. Jordan, Jr.  
Coretta Scott King  
Stanley Marcus  
Arnold Miller  
Robert R. Nathan  
Esther Peterson  
Gerard Piel

Stanley Ruttenberg  
Stephen I. Schlossberg  
John William Ward  
Glenn E. Watts  
Roy Wilkins  
Nat Weinberg  
Jerry Wurf

Then there is the full employment ploy. Carter is already reneging on most of his campaign promises. His populist campaign rhetoric against the "political and economic elite" has been replaced by a program dictated by that same "elite." This is so true that Sen. McGovern says no real changes are to be expected and that most of Carter's designated Cabinet members are people that might have been chosen by Nixon or Ford. However, at least one plank of the platform on which Carter was elected remains: full employment is the first priority, and that means the Humphrey-Hawkins Full Employment Bill is still a "must." Also, Carter's appointment of German refugee Mike Blumenthal for Secretary of the Treasury indicates that the Humphrey-Javits "Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Act" also holds top priority. This is the bill that would create a new super-government agency, the Economic Planning Board, which would come up with a set of Soviet-style economic plans, and a "consistent set of economic techniques" to force everyone to comply. In short, this bill would bring about automatic de facto Corporate Socialism.

When Humphrey and Javits first introduced their Balanced Growth and Economic Planning Act of 1975, its principal sponsor was *The Initiative Committee for National Economic Planning*. At that time this Committee was a sort of three-man proposition: Wassily Leontief of Harvard, Leonard Woodcock of United Auto Workers Union and the Council on Foreign Relations, and Robert Roosa of the CFR, and one of Jimmy Carter's economic advisers.

Now, however, this *Initiative Committee for National Economic Planning, Inc.*, has become a powerful lobbying group, and it intends to push its program for corporate Socialism through this 95th Congress, with the fullest assurance that, if passed, it will be signed into law.

There is double assurance of this since the Secretary of the Treasury-designate, W. Michael Blumenthal, is a member of this *Initiative Committee for National Economic Planning*. Proof of this is contained in the first newsletter issued by this group, the first page of which is reproduced on the preceding page of this Report.

This Initiative Committee is headed by an immigrant from Soviet Russia. Wassily Leontief said, according to *Human Events* of January 1, 1977: "Many emigres of my generation left Russia very bitter. I was not bitter. I did not come out bitter. In fact, I have gone back several times to advise them on their economy."

And now he is advising us on our economy, through this Initiative Committee of which

our future Secretary of the Treasury is a member! Says the Committee: "The means of influencing economic decisions are already familiar to us. Some, such as tax incentives and disincentives, and traditional monetary and fiscal policies, influence individual actions indirectly. Others, such as selective credit controls, guidance of basic capital flows, limits to the use of air, water and land, and mandatory resource allocations, affect individual actions directly."

The Blumenthal group notes that all of the measures listed above have been employed in times of war, particularly World War II. But they have been used only in "a haphazard fashion, with no view to their overall effect." However, when the Humphrey-Javits bill is passed by Congress and signed by Carter, then these controls will be imposed on a permanent basis. These include control of money, credit, natural resources, food, water, land, air, etc.!

This should explain why Carter is backtracking on his campaign pledges regarding a tax cut, reductions in defense spending, welfare reform, national health insurance, and other social reforms. He is waiting for his economic advisers to outline the various five-year and twenty-five year plans that are to be mandated. And one of his chief monetary and economic advisers will be, of course, W. Michael Blumenthal of Bendix Corp., the Council on Foreign Relations and the Initiative Committee for National Economic Planning.

\*\*\*\*\*

As we enter into a New Year, let us resolve that we have a moral obligation to insist that our government representatives abide by the terms and limitations of the Constitution of the United States, and that we must assert the moral imperative that government is the servant, not the master, of the people.

A few weeks ago a subscriber wrote: 'Dear Mr. Bell, the concluding remark in your Dec. 3, 1976 Report was: 'The most vexing problem that faces the American people is their own government.' I will add that: 'The real enemy of the people of the United States is the Federal Government of the United States!''

How true that will be on January 20, 1977.

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view, is privately circulated. We reserve the right to refuse service to non-subscribers. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each; include extra if first class delivery is desired. All orders and inquiries should be addressed to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Three - - - - - Number Fifty-Two - - - - - December 24, 1976

## THE THREE LIVES OF DON BELL

### EXPLANATION

As a reporter we have always believed that the answer to the question "What is Truth?" is vastly more important than "Who is Don Bell?" Consequently, in our reporting, commenting and analyzing we have always tried to avoid using anything more personal than the editorial "we."

However, there are those new and prospective subscribers who almost inevitably ask the question "Who is Don Bell?" There are also many who, showing our letters to someone else, or quoting from them, are asked the same question. If they are unable to answer factually, credibility is questioned and facts are discounted. Too, there is the elemental fact that subscribers have a right to know something of the qualifications and the professional background of anyone they are supporting and trusting in any patriotic work of the nature of "Don Bell Reports."

Therefore, due to numerous and continuing requests, and to the insistence of the one who is "bone of my bones and flesh of my flesh" and who answers all of our personal mail, this autobiographical sketch of Don Bell is presented in lieu of a regular weekly "Don Bell Reports."

In many instances we have had to rely on memory, records having been lost when the Japanese fire-bombed our former home in Manila. Later, upon leaving Japan to cover the Bikini atom bomb tests, all possessions were lost in transit. This, then, is the story of a journalist, not a life history, as we remember it.

### FIRST: THE PREPARATION

As a very young man with a very large aim in life, we decided that the quickest way to become a foreign correspondent was to get into a foreign country and start corresponding; with the right people, of course. Furthermore, the easiest way for a penniless youth to get into a foreign country in the winter of 1926 was to join the U.S. Marines, requesting overseas duty. This latter seemed easy because there was trouble in both Nicaragua and China, and Marines were sure to be sent to both places. Fresh out of boot camp, we were one of the large force sent to China under General Smedley Butler, "to protect the interests of Standard Oil and

Texaco," as the General said a few years later. The situation was critical for a while because Chiang Kai-shek had kicked the Communists (Russians, Americans, and Chinese) off his staff and his nationalist forces were battling to unite all the provinces into one great republic. Our job was to prevent that battling from seeping into the international settlements of Shanghai and Tientsin. In this we were fairly successful, and after things had settled down and the occupation had become routine, the Chaplain wanted someone to publish a magazine. So Walla Walla (meaning much talk) came into being as the official organ of the Fourth United States Marine Expeditionary Force, headquartered in Shanghai, China. We were selected as its editor, and our journalistic career began where it had left off in high school. (Oh, yes, we had also decided in the winter of 1926 that on-the-spot self-education was better for a budding foreign correspondent than an on-the-campus college education. Hence the Marine correspondence school instead of a University).

Having served our country for six years, we were discharged in Shanghai to become an executive with the Shanghai Evening Post & Mercury, American-owned, English-language daily which was later "liberated" by the invading Japanese. Our "executive" duties consisted of managing the printing plant, acting as features editor, writing a daily column, doing string reporting for the United Press, other chores that gave us a well-rounded education in fourth estate affairs, and later when the company acquired a radio station, we became its news editor and commentator.

This all ended in 1937 when Japan invaded China, driving Chiang Kai-shek's government back to Chungking, and forcing us to flee China and accept a post with an American-owned, NBC-affiliated radio station. There we became a full-fledged foreign correspondent with NBC, and also became a prisoner-of-war when the Japanese occupied Manila in January, 1942.

Shortly after our broadcast of the "Little Pearl Harbor" bombing of Nichols Field, we were commandeered by the Philippine Government and by General MacArthur's headquarters to help maintain morale by continuing to broadcast hourly until the

radio transmitters were destroyed to prevent their falling into the hands of the enemy. When our radio voice was thereby silenced, Col. Hap Harries of G2 (intelligence) would drive in, pick us up, take us to Corregidor, where we would join General MacArthur's staff. But Hap Harries never made it. A bomb got him before he got to me, according to his widow, Mary Harries, who wrote the *Saturday Evening Post War Anecdote* which is reproduced from the original and which appears on the opposite page.

As for us, a Filipino friend slipped into the prison camp to tell us about the beautiful memorial broadcast he had heard over KGEI, a short-wave radio station broadcasting from San Francisco. It seems that Don Bell was captured, tortured because he wouldn't give information to the enemy, paraded through the streets and then executed; the first war correspondent to die in World War II.

## SECOND: THE OCCUPATION

But an error had been made. Someone else had been mistaken for Don Bell—we never learned who—and had died in our stead. The incident probably saved us, because the Kempei Tai (Japanese military police) quit looking for us, and we spent a miserable three years, one month and one day in Santo Tomas, Japanese Prisoner of War Camp Number One, Manila, the Philippines.

At Christmas, 1954, we published a letter which we titled "The Last Christmas." It dealt with the last Christmas spent at Santo Tomas. We reprint a part of that letter:

\*\*\*\*\*

Colonel Hayashi knew it was to be our last Christmas. He had received precise and complete instructions regarding the time, place and method of our mass execution. He may have felt that since time was running out for us, he could be indulgent. He approved our plans and gave permission for a Christian observance of the birth of our Lord and Saviour....

We had an electric organ. We built a stage to accommodate an 80-voice chorus. A Spanish priest smuggled in enough instruments to outfit a 30-piece orchestra. All inmates contributed as they could....

We planned our program carefully: Previously we had discovered a splendid male quartet through talent searches to provide occasional entertainment which had made endurable the long evenings of prison boredom. We had almost lost the quartet to the torture chamber because of a previous performance that the Japanese called insulting to them (it was meant to be). And the first tenor died of starvation during final rehearsals for our Last Christmas on Earth. A quick shift in plans and the remaining

three—a French Catholic, a Russian Orthodox, and a Baptist preacher—performed gloriously as the Three Kings of Orient. The voices were weak with the enduring pain of enduring hunger. But we had microphones. And their costumes were of sackcloth. But we still had imagination — — —

The finale of the evening performance was an abbreviated version of Handel's *Messiah*, closing with the immortal *Hallelujah Chorus*.

Came time for the finale:

Some of our prisoner audience had benches or chairs; others sat on the ground. None had the strength to stand throughout the performance. I'm sure many in the audience had gone into that coma-like substitute for sleep which invests a body infested with the ravaging beri-beri, to numb the pain of the sting of death.

But — as the first glorious tones of that inspired chorus were heard, something began to happen. The people began rising. Four thousand prisoners of twelve nationalities and fourteen religions began to rise as one. They stood erect, looking straight ahead; not at the stage or the people on it, but beyond the stage. They were looking beyond the pain and suffering brought them by three years of prison life; seeing a vision of the life that should have been on the birthday of the King of Kings and Prince of Peace. We were of fourteen religions, yes. But the bias and the bigotry, dogma and diversion was gone. We were as one, unified in the only kind of one-world that a just God can ever condone or bless — one in spirit with our Father, observing with praise and thankfulness the birth of His Son — — —

The miracle of the moments endured after the music had ended, finally to be punctured by the harsh-pitched screechings of the Japanese guards, ordering us back to the rooms of confinement.

That's when reality struck us: from heaven to hell in the time it takes to hear and comprehend one shrill voice of command. It had been a most wonderful experience — but for what purpose? We were being ordered back to the little wooden bunks, hungry, tired, without hope of an earthly tomorrow. (Looking back on years of remembering, it seems that was the worst night of all — — ) Then, just before dawn the bombers came. We couldn't see them clearly in the first light-flakings of a tropical dawn, but we had learned to distinguish the big, beautiful, silvered B-17s by their sound. And we wondered which of the enemy camps would be obliterated this Christmas morning.

But we heard no sounds of exploding bombs as the planes droned away. We learned why a few minutes later.

The Japanese had tried to pick them all up and destroy them; but there were too many of them. Our American airmen had bombed the island with Christmas Cards!

I had one of the cards, one of my most treasured possessions. It was lost with other "memories" when I was shot down and reported killed (the second time) off the China coast three months later. But I can remember the cover: the delicately drawn scene of the Nativity. And inside (as best I can remember after all the years) were these words:

"The Commanding Officer, Officers and Men of the Army of Liberation extend the Sentiments of the Season and the promise of the realization of your fondest hopes in the coming New Year."

That promise was kept. For General of the Army Douglas Arthur MacArthur walked into Santo Tomas Prison Camp just forty-three days later, to greet those of us still alive."

(unquote)

We were so emaciated we felt sure he wouldn't recognize us as we walked forward to speak to him,

so we said, "General, I am Don Bell." And he said, "Hello, Lazarus, I am happy to see you have returned from the dead."

Returning to work was a different matter. NBC, thinking us dead, had written us off. But Mutual Broadcasting System offered us an immediate place as their correspondent with MacArthur's headquarters, in spite of my physical condition at that time. I accepted and after some hair-raising experiences in Luzon, Borneo and a few other islands, we talked the Commanding Officer of the Navy's air fleet, to let us go as thirteenth man on a patrol bomber mission along the China coast.

And so it happened that

On March 22, 1945, the PB4Y2 in which we were flying, disguised as a radar technician, ran into real trouble.

Japan was dependent on oil supplies that had to be shipped by tankers via the South China Sea. Our job was to prevent any tankers or Japanese merchant ships from getting to Japan. Spotting a nest of ships off the coast near Amoy, we went down to identify them, were hit by unexpected anti-aircraft fire off Quemoy, and we kept right on



## Right Past the Japs' Ears

### A P O S T W A R A N E C D O T E

AS I listened to Don Bell, one of the radio commentators who described the Bikini atom-bomb tests, it reminded me of the hoax he played on the Japs toward the end of our three long years in the Japanese prison camp at Santo Tomás, Manila.

The Japs let us have a public-address system in the prison, to broadcast occasional scraps of vague, highly censored news they fed us from the outside world and to notify us about daily work assignments. In broadcasting the so-called news, Bell was a great morale builder; knowing how starved we were for information about the way, he often took chances on slipping through important facts by resort to clever double-talk.

The time came when persistent rumors were being whispered through the prison that MacArthur had landed on Leyte—a dramatic moment for the 4000 starving prisoners who had been waiting so long for the Americans to come yet dulled by the memory of many rumors which had proved false.

Our starvation ration of five ounces of food a day had just been

reduced again because the Japs insisted they could get no rice for us. Each evening Bell was allowed to broadcast that rice had again failed to arrive that day, so that the few families who had a little saved up could budget out a bit of it for their children and grimly go on hoarding the rest.

Finally, as the starving continued and the Leyte rumors persisted, Bell stepped to his microphone one evening and, following the routine work-detail broadcast, began the announcement I'll never forget. "And now I have some grand news for you," he said. "Today the rice ration arrived."

No doubt the Japanese thought that the roar of applause which rolled through the camp when he had finished what he had to say signified our delight at the arrival of the food. Well, that did please us. But what really made us cut loose was the wonderful news he finessed through in his closing remark. "This has come a little late," he said. "It has been a long time. But . . . better Leyte than never!"

—MARY M. HARRIES.

Reproduced courtesy Saturday Evening Post

diving, right into the China Sea. So, the ship was lost, the crew was listed as missing in action, presumed dead, and, technically, Don Bell was a member of the crew. Thus ended his second life—according to the record, that is.

### THIRD: THE DEDICATION

Actually, seven of us survived the crash and through a series of miracles we got ashore and started walking toward Chungking, some 800 to 1,000 miles away as an airplane would fly. However, a mysterious Chinese gentleman we only knew as Mr. Lu, guided us to an escape base deep in the mountains, from which we were airlifted to Chungking.

Because of wartime regulations, we could not return to General MacArthur's command, because we had escaped through enemy territory and had to go to the United States, via Europe, for reassignment.

And here began a series of shocks. We had been out of the United States for nineteen years. We left when Calvin Coolidge was President and the country could still be called a Republic; we returned shortly after the death of Franklin Delano Roosevelt and the country had become a Democracy. The Nation we had loved, and served, was so changed that we hardly recognized it. When we applied for a new passport, we were arrested as a draft dodger. When we made a guest appearance on CBS's *Report to the Nation*, we couldn't get paid because we had no social security number. When we were sent to San Francisco to cover the organizational meetings of the United Nations we found Alger Hiss directing traffic and the Council on Foreign Relations running the show in collaboration with V.M. Molotov and the Soviet delegation.

We were shocked, but we held our peace at the time. There was a war to finish and then, having settled permanently in the United States, we would study, and speak out against the forces that were destroying our country.

We rejoined MacArthur's command, went with him to Japan, left to cover the Bikini atom bomb tests in 1946, then back home to the United States at long last, for radio network assignments in New York City and Washington, D.C. But we couldn't speak out against the nation's enemies when they owned the microphones. So we began a period of independent broadcasting, settled for a while in Tulsa, Oklahoma, where we began to publish this newsletter, which is about to begin its 24th year of uninterrupted weekly appearances.

In February, 1954, we moved to the Palm Beach area where we joined the late Upton Close and George Deatherage in publishing

both *Closer-Up* and *Don Bell Reports*. With the death of Upton Close, and then George Deatherage, we faced an impossible problem in continuing the publications; except that—and now we quote from a letter we wrote and published on August 30, 1974:

"Almost immediately after our arrival in Florida, Upton introduced us to a 'patriotic lady' who was interested in our work. We had never set eyes on each other before. But upon being introduced, this 'patriotic lady' excused herself, began rummaging through a pile of old magazines and scrap books, and suddenly held up a copy of *Life Magazine* of April 13, 1942. In it was the illustrated story of the fall of Manila to the Japanese, and there was an action photo of Don Bell before a microphone interviewing Gen. MacArthur. Under the picture was the caption: 'Murdered by Japs, according to Manila reports, was radio commentator Don Bell, long anti-Japanese. Supposedly he had been tortured with fire and bayonet.'

She was attracted to the man in the picture, 'just knew' that the story of his death was untrue, and held onto the illustration in the hope of matching it up with the original sometime in the future. And, as predestined, and as you've already guessed, this 'patriotic lady' seen became Mrs. Don (Ginny) Bell. And she was willing to become perfect partner (in the publishing business) as well as wife and helpmeet. So...a 'family corporation' was established. We made it a family affair and decided to continue the publication of both *Closer-Up* and *Don Bell Reports*." (unquote).

Temporary but serious illness forced us to retire *Closer-Up* so more time and effort could be concentrated on *Don Bell Reports*.

Throughout the years the publishing of *Don Bell Reports* has been a work of dedication, a "calling" for which we believe we have been prepared by years of sometimes bitter experience. It has become a "family affair," and so long as Don and Ginny can remain free agents (and "Where the Spirit of the Lord is there is liberty"), and so long as we remain in reasonably good health, we shall continue to publish this newsletter, God willing. He has blessed this work through the years, kept us as truthful and factual as mere mortal may be as a reporter of human events.

\*\*\*

In this season of joyful tidings, we pray that the Lord will continue to bless all of our friends, supporters and readers, and that we may be of assistance in interpreting the signs of these troublous times.

---

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

### WILSON TO ROOSEVELT TO CARTER - THE CONTINUING CONSPIRACY -

#### THE PERSONALITIES

Something seemed to be missing. While we were pondering on the convening of a new Congress and the preparations for the inauguration of a new President, there was one thing that had not yet been added. Each time a National Democrat has moved into the White House, a special title is used to describe the nature of the new administration. Woodrow Wilson coined the term **The New Freedom**. Franklin Delano Roosevelt chose to call his reign **The New Deal**. Harry S. Truman adopted the sobriquet **The Fair Deal**. John Kennedy tried to lead the Nation into **The New Frontier**. Lyndon Baines Johnson borrowed the name from the Fabians and called his administration **The Great Society Program**.

As we pondered on these titles we wondered what kind of a name David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission would adopt on behalf of their new administration. And we have no reservations in calling it the Trilateral Commission's Administration; because:-

President-elect James Carter, Vice President-elect Walter Mondale, Secretary of the Treasury-designate Michael Blumenthal, Secretary of State-designate Cyrus Vance, Secretary of Defense-designate Harold Brown, and National Security Adviser-designate Zbigniew Brzezinski **all are members of the Trilateral Commission**. It seems important to add that all of the above, with the single exception of James Carter, are also members of the **Council on Foreign Relations**, as are Director of Central Intelligence-designate Theodore Sorensen, Chairman of the Council of Economic Advisers-designate Charles Schultze, Secretary of HEW-designate Joseph Califano, and Secretary of HUD-designate Patricia Roberts Harris.

While pondering on these names and their interlocking connections, we were reminded of an important article which was brought to our attention recently. Entitled "The Hidden Master of the New Deal," by Frederick Collins, originally published in *Liberty Magazine*, November 12, 1938, and republished in the Summer 1972 *Liberty* edition. The article begins:

"When Franklin Roosevelt feels especially good about the way things are going, he

says, smiling:

'We planned it that way.'

"An awkward hush usually follows, for the hearer—whether lawmaker, news gatherer, or fireside dialer—knows that he is in the presence of an unsolved mystery.

"We? Is the pronoun used in the editorial or Lindberghian sense? Or is there a silent partner lurking somewhere in the political woodwork? And, if so, who is this Hidden Man of the New Deal?"

The author of this article then goes on to show that a book named "Philip Dru: Administrator," published in 1912, "was—or could have been—the New Deal Bible." The author then goes on to point out that the book was written by Colonel E.M. House, the man who masterminded Wilson's election and later came to be called—by Wilson—"my alter ego."

After his break with Wilson, it was said that House retired from political life. But the facts paint a different story. Frederick Collins wrote (in 1938):

"When he (House) was professor emeritus in Schoolmaster (Woodrow) Wilson's Washington academy of political science, Franklin Roosevelt was a modest but promising freshman. In the war years Wilson's adviser (House) and the young Assistant Secretary of the Navy (FDR) saw much of each other. In New York, the Colonel's daughter had married into the Auchincloss family, whose forebears, like the President's, were early Dutch settlers. The Auchinclosses lived on East Seventieth Street, the Roosevelts on East Sixty-Fifth Street, both near Park Avenue. The friendship between the two men and, after Mr. Roosevelt's departure for Albany, the friendship between Colonel House and the President's mother continued.

"After the first Roosevelt nomination at Chicago, the candidate went promptly to visit the Colonel in Massachusetts. The two men were photographed squinting happily into a summer sun. Word spread that the astute Mr. House, not the gum-chewing Mr. Farley, was to be the real manager of the Roosevelt campaign. The friendly relations between the two former Wilsonians continued



to receive frequent public mention up to and for some weeks after the new President's inauguration. Then—apparently—this ever-vanishing elder statesman passed out of the Rooseveltian scene.

"The same thing, you may remember, happened in the case of Bernard M. Baruch, who had occupied the chair of finance and economics on the Wilson faculty, and who was confidently expected to become Mr. Roosevelt's Secretary of the Treasury or, later, head of the National Recovery Administration. Instead, Barney Baruch, to all appearances, also dropped off the political earth.

But when Barney's man Friday, Hugh Johnson, moved into the NRA job, we who thought we were in the know told each other that good old Barney preferred to pull his wires from behind the scenes.

"When, however, Felix Frankfurter and not Edward House emerged as President Roosevelt's most highly publicized adviser on affairs of state, we didn't stop to think that good old House might not be doing likewise. Which wasn't very smart of us." (unquote)

It is this continuity of personalities which we wish to stress: Col. House was President Wilson's political potentate, Bernard Baruch was his economic planning dictator. With the end of World War I there was a "return to normalcy," Wilson's **New Freedom** Era which was supposed to make the world safe for democracy only made it safe for Communism, and both House and Baruch seemingly ended their public careers and returned to their private pursuits. However, when plans were completed and conditions were ripe for the birth of the **New Deal**, both men were on the spot ready to resume their commands. However, this time they preferred to **pull the wires from behind the scenes.**

As we all know, this second attempt at creating a new world order also ended in a World War; to be followed by cold war, containment, limited wars, detente, etc.

And now comes a third attempt (which also could end in a third world war, one more devastating than all other wars combined.)

This time House and Baruch are gone from the scene. But they made provision for other men to take their places. And, once again, their hierarchical replacements will **pull the wires from behind the scenes** while prepared puppets will seem to occupy the seats of power and do the public talking and acting, and take whatever risks there may be.

These public figures who will talk and act on behalf of those who will pull the strings from behind the scenes, have been given a new name: They are to be called **The Community.**

There is a valid reason for the new name. Back in 1960 when this reporter and Mary Davison combined to expose the activities of the Council on Foreign Relations, when Dan Smoot followed suit in 1962 with his book **The Invisible Government**, then others added their voices, and a private club that had been able to operate as a secret cabal began to get so much publicity that even such papers as **The New York Times** and **The Washington Post** started to publish occasional articles about the CFR.

When the CFR lost its "cover," the Bilderberg Group acted as its surrogate for a time. But when its leader, Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, was exposed as a bribe-taker committing acts of dubious legality, this powerful internationalist club also was exposed to the light of publicity. Meanwhile, David Rockefeller, who headed CFR and financed the Bilderbergers, had one of his henchmen, Zbigniew Brzezinski, create a new Elitish Club, the Trilateral Commission. We believe C.B. Baker of "Youth Action News" deserves the credit for first exposing this internationalist consortium, other patriotic publications quickly following suit. Now the Trilateral Commission is a poor disguise for Elitists, and James Earl Carter is exposing his real bosses by having named at least five of its members to Cabinet level posts in his upcoming administration.

Since CFR, Bilderberg and TLC all have been too much in the news, the Elitists apparently decided to fall back on the strategy used by Col. House and Barney Baruch. They would divide themselves into two sections: 1) those who would stay behind the scenes and pull the wires, and 2) those who would take open and public positions, receive all the publicity and the fame or infamy, talking and acting on behalf of those behind the scenes pulling the wires—acting as a cover to conceal the identity of the "wire pullers."

This is **The Community**, the new name given those members of CFR, TLC, Bilderberg, et al, who will work openly and publicly, developing **The New World Order** while at the same time concealing the identity of the Super-Elitists.

An article in **The New York Times** of Dec. 26, 1976, reveals the plan. We quote parts of that article:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### **FOREIGN POLICY COMMUNITY AN ELITE WORLD UNTO ITSELF**

By Leslie H. Gelb

Cyrus Vance... Zbigniew Brzezinski... W. Michael Blumenthal... Harold Brown... all are part of a small floating group that comes close to monopolizing the top foreign and national security posts in any administra-

tion. Known as the foreign policy community it does not operate as a club of the like-minded or a conspiracy or a governing board. It acts more like an aristocracy of professionals. Its members sometimes actually make the decisions, usually define what is to be debated and invariably manage the resulting policies.

**The elite of the community** comprises some 300 professors, lawyers, businessmen, congressional aides, foundation executives, thinktank experts and even some journalists.

...It is difficult to compare the power of **the community** with that of **the Establishment**. ... The men of the **Establishment** were insiders, who knew the right persons to telephone, meeting quietly, avoiding publicity. Most members of **the community** operate far more openly... unlike the Rockefellers, they cannot pick up the phone and speak to the President. They talk to the president indirectly, through the articles they write in journals such as **Foreign Affairs** (a CFR publication—Ed.) and **Foreign Policy** or in the op-ed pages of newspapers, or in testimony to congressional committees, through attending conferences with high government officials at the Brookings Institution in Washington or the Council on Foreign Relations in New York....

University men, experts and professors used to be merely assistants to the men of the Establishment. But with the advent of McGeorge Bundy in the Kennedy administration, Walt W. Rostow in the Johnson administration, and finally Henry Kissinger in the Nixon administration, the professors have moved to the center of power....(unquote)

\*\*\*\*\*

Now it can be seen that Nelson Rockefeller—like House and Baruch before him—has retired from the “public” scene; he’ll join the rest of the family in pulling wires from behind the scenes, while members of **The Community** occupy the stage.

## THE CONTINUING CONSPIRACY

Up to this point we have been talking about the conspirators, naming some of them and discussing their methods and their organizations. Now let’s talk about **The Conspiracy** itself. The conspirators have tried to keep it a secret, insisting that there is no such thing as a World Conspiracy. But one of their group—who would now be identified as a member of **The Community**—was proud of the fact that there was a Conspiracy, and he believed that it was wrong to keep the fact a secret. We refer to Professor Carroll Quigley, author of **Tragedy and Hope**, a book that the conspirators have tried mightily to exterminate. Quigley wrote:

“I know of the operations of this network

because I have studied it for 20 years and was permitted for two years to examine its papers and secret records. I have no aversions to it or most of its aims and have, for most of my life, been close to it and many of its instruments. I have objected, both in the past and recently to a few of its policies ...but in general my chief difference of opinion is that it wishes to remain unknown, and I believe its role in history is significant to be known....”

This is a worldwide conspiracy, aiming at world control of the world’s resources, both natural and human. But, since our space is limited, we shall try to confine our letter to an outline of the American phase of the Continuing Conspiracy:—

In the second decade of this century, when it was determined by the Conspirators that a World War was necessary, Edward Mandell House chose (or was chosen) to take a part in the reshaping of the post-war world. He therefore secured President Wilson’s permission to form a **Community of Experts** to work out plans for the New World Order, then go to Paris for the peace conference at the end of the war and put that plan into operation. That plan included creation of the League of Nations, the Communization of Russia, and the creation of a “Homeland for the Jews” in Palestine.

House’s group was given the name of **The Inquiry**, and in Paris it worked closely with the British **Round Table** and the **Royal Institute of International Affairs**. However, due to a break between House and Wilson, and the refusal of the United States Senate to approve American membership in the League of Nations, **The Inquiry** failed in its purpose, and House and his associates therefore created a new organization. A CFR report explains:

“The origins of the Council on Foreign Relations lay in the disappointment of the founders at the conduct of the Versailles Treaty negotiations (in which most of the founders had been participants).... Having founded the American Institute of International Affairs shortly after their return to this country, they merged that institution in 1921 with a preexisting discussion organization in New York City to form the Council on Foreign Relations, Inc.”

The CFR began to be really important after 1927 when the Rockefellers began financing and controlling it (and its membership).

Now, note the sequence:

Before we entered World War I, **The Inquiry** was formed to help create a New World Order. Before we entered World War II, the Council on Foreign Relations, in cooperation with the U.S. State Department formed “groups of experts to proceed with research under

four general heads—Security and Armaments Problems, Economic and Financial Problems, Political Problems, and Territorial Problems. In this way, the Council's long experience in assembling and conducting such groups could be put to use and the (State) Department would be provided with a cross-section of expert private opinion to supplement official opinion." (Quotation is from the CFR booklet "A Record of Twenty-Five Years," published Jan. 1, 1947).

These four study groups later became officially connected with the State Department. Then later, after the United States had entered World War II, the CFR began its "War and Peace Studies, which were aimed at concentrating public discussion on the issues of rebuilding the international order."

Furthermore, just as House's *The Inquiry* had attended the Versailles Peace Conference at the end of World War I, so did members of the **Council on Foreign Relations** attend, and dominate the American delegation, at the organizational meetings of the United Nations in San Francisco in 1945.

Department of State Publication 2349, Conference Series 71, June 26, 1945, lists the names of some 200 delegates, aides and assistants who attended the UN Conference. 43 of the top delegates were members of the CFR, men such as Secretary of State Edward Stettinius, Acting UN Secretary General Alger Hiss, Leo Pasvolosky who engineered the U.S. Senate's acceptance of the UN Charter, John Foster Dulles, Nelson A. Rockefeller, Adlai Stevenson, Philip Jessup, etc.

### **NOW, THE THIRD TRY**

The Conspirators were not totally successful when *The Inquiry* tried: the League of Nations did not produce their desired New World Order. Nor were the Conspirators completely successful when they tried before, during, and after World War II to set up their One World Government.

**So now they are trying again.** Creation of the Trilateral Commission, then The Community, and the election of their programmed puppet James Earl Carter; these are all parts of the third attempt to establish their centrally controlled, Interdependent World Community. But the concluding link may be the establishment of a new "world study group" similar to House's *The Inquiry* of World War I, and the CFR's *War and Peace Studies* of World War II.

The announcement was made official by *The New York Times*, the Internationalists' "journal of record." In the Dec. 26, 1976 issue of *The Times*, there is an article by Peter Grose. It may be coincidental, but Mr. Grose is a member of the CFR, and also is qualified for membership in that section of the club now called The Community. In an

article headlined, "Foreign Affairs Global Study Set," Grose reports that: "For the second time in the 55-year history of the influential Council on Foreign Relations, it is launching a comprehensive public study of global policy issues in an attempt to focus academic and official thinking on the problems world societies will face in the 1980's."

"Some 80 authors from 12 countries," Grose writes, "have been invited to prepare working papers, which have been discussed and revised in a series of study groups over the past year. Organized into over 30 booklength studies on specific issues, the results are to be published by McGraw-Hill and distributed worldwide. The so-called 1980's Project will include major studies on such issues as how to monitor government performance in defending human rights, opportunities for cooperation in international disaster relief, and a wide range of global monetary, trading and security relationships."

"...After World War II the council organized a research project of equivalent scope, called the War and Peace Studies, which aimed at concentrating public discussion on the issues of rebuilding the international order. Officers of the council (on foreign relations) concluded that world governments faced a similar fundamental transition period in which new issues and new policy dilemmas are demanding attention beyond the usual political-military concerns of the past three decades."

"The 1980's Project is directed by Richard H. Ullman, professor of international affairs at the Woodrow Wilson School of Princeton University. Funding of \$1.3 million has been provided by the Ford Foundation, the German Marshall Fund of the United States, the Lilly Endowment, the Andrew W. Mellon Foundation and the Rockefeller Foundation." (unquote)

Here is a Conspiratorial Project designed to lay down policies that are to be adopted and followed by the "interdependent" nations of the world, and to condition the minds of men to accept and obey the rules prescribed by a group of Super-Elitists who are making their third try of the century to own or control all the resources of the world, both natural and Human. The first rule of battle is to know the enemy; the second is to know his goal. Here lies our hope of helping in the fight for freedom. For we must know, and accept, the Truth if we would remain free.

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each (send extra if first class postage is desired). Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## BLACKOUTS, BRAINWASHING AND MIND CONDITIONING

### PSYCHOLOGICAL WARFARE BROUGHT UP-TO-DATE

"In the conditioning of human minds, it is not bells or buzzers or mild electric shocks which are used, but words; fear-laden or guilt-laden words which acquire the power of triggering certain standard responses. And most of the people who become the casualties of this diabolical form of warfare have not the faintest idea that the triggered responses are not their own, but have been planted in their minds."

So writes Robert Benson in an article titled: "Psychological Warfare Designed to Obscure the Driving Force in the Communist Conspiracy." His reference to the driving force behind Communism has nothing to do with bombs or bullets, or even with the Communists themselves. It has to do with what he terms "International Finance Capitalism" which controls Communism with one hand, and Western "Democracy" with the other.

An example of this mind conditioning is the election of a virtually unknown peanut farmer from Georgia, supposedly a populist and a man of the people, to the office of the Presidency of the United States. Claiming to be a "born-again Christian," and all things to all men that he might gain the votes of all, he deceived more people than any politician since Franklin Roosevelt. For Carter did not reveal that he was selected by these "International Finance Capitalists," trained and conditioned by their agents, and extolled by their Media. Nor did he ever reveal the fact that he was a member of the Trilateral Commission, or that when elected he would renounce the promises which he made, and would do the bidding of the Eastern Establishment, not of the beguiled believers who voted for him.

The saddest fact, however, is not that he won the election, but that so many were so easily deceived by him. They really thought he was different, a savior of the nation if not of the world.

This, of course, is one result of the psychological warfare that has been waged against the citizens of the United States since the beginning of the century, indeed even before the beginning of the nineteenth century, if the whole truth be told. Control of the Communications Media, of political parties, of schools and universities and church organizations, and control of the money supply;

these have made control of the people both possible and profitable.

The title to this letter speaks of Blackouts, Historical Blackouts. Let us give you an example which has just been fully exposed and documented:

### THE WALL STREET TRILOGY

Charles Austin Beard (1784-1948) was one of a very large number of well known and highly praised teachers and court historians who did so much to popularize socialism and downgrade the free enterprise system in the first decades of the century. He wrote two books, *An Economic Interpretation of the Constitution* (1913) and *Economic Origins of Jeffersonian Democracy* (1915), in which he claimed that the Founding Fathers were inspired by desire for personal profit, not by love of country, when they wrote the Constitution. That kind of propaganda was dear to members of the Intercollegiate Socialist Society and the controlled publishers of the day, and they paid dearly for the privilege of handling all the books Beard and his wife Mary, and others of that persuasion, were able to write. It was this type of intellectual that made it so very easy for FDR to begin to introduce Corporate Socialism (Fascism) into the U.S. governmental system, under the name "New Deal." The Communications Media (with a very few exceptions) praised FDR for renouncing his conservative campaign promises and trying to change the world in his "First 100 Days" in 1933 (a trick which Jimmy Carter is copying, but in a more subtle manner, since it is Carter's *Populism* (not *Conservatism*) which he is renouncing in favor of *Corporate Socialism*; and there are few who recognize the basic differences that separate these political philosophies.)

However, Beard—like Garet Garrett, John T. Flynn, and a few other prominent writers—soon became disenchanted with FDR. In Beard's case, it was Roosevelt's conduct of foreign policy, especially his maneuvering the country into World War II, which caused the former to break with FDR. So Beard wrote another book, *President Roosevelt and the Coming of the War, 1941*, in which he was very critical of the Roosevelt administration. However, he had great difficulty in finding a publisher who would even read the manuscript of this revisionist work. Only one publisher, a personal friend, would risk its publication. Beard explained the reason

for the change of interest in his writings, in a statement published after Roosevelt's death, in the *Saturday Evening Post* of Oct. 4, 1947:

"The Rockefeller Foundation and the Council on Foreign Relations intend to prevent, if they can, a repetition of what they call in the vernacular 'the debunking journalistic campaign following World War I.' Translated into precise English, this means that the Foundation and the Council do not want journalists or any other persons to examine too closely and criticize too freely the official statements relative to 'our basic aims and activities' during World War II. In short, they hope that, among other things, the policies and measures of Franklin D. Roosevelt will escape in the coming years the evaluation and exposition that befell the policies and measures of Woodrow Wilson and the Entente Allies after World War I."

The Foundations and the Council on Foreign Relations were successful to a degree in preventing—or bookburning—any publication of the true "aims and activities" of those Elitists who propelled this Nation into World War II. Revisionist historians were able to publish some of the truth. *Perpetual War for Perpetual Peace* (Caxton, 1953) told the story of how the Pearl Harbor Disaster had been "arranged." *Operation Keelhaul* (Devin Adair, 1973) related the most disgraceful event of the war; the forced repatriation of millions of Russians at the orders of President (then General) Dwight D. Eisenhower. Other revisionist history that has been published in book, pamphlet or newsletter form has taught us that:

**our willingness as individual citizens to surrender political power to an elite has cost the world approximately two hundred million persons killed from 1820 to 1975. Add to that untold misery the concentration camps, the political prisoners, the suppression and oppression of those who try to bring the truth to light.**

That quotation is from Antony C. Sutton's third book in a series dealing with the role of the American Corporate Socialists, otherwise known as the Wall Street financial elite or the Eastern Liberal Establishment, in three significant twentieth-century historical events: the 1917 Lenin-Trotsky Revolution in Russia, the election of Franklin Delano Roosevelt in the United States, and the 1933 seizure of power by Adolf Hitler in Germany. The books are appropriately named: *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution* (Arlington House, 1974), *Wall Street and FDR* (Arlington House, 1975), and *Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler* (January 17, 1977. '76 Press, P.O.Box 2686, Seal Beach, California 90740. 220 pages hardbound, \$8.95.)

Fully documented revisionist history is hard to obtain because, in addition to the efforts of Foundations and such organizations as the CFR to prevent the publication of such material, it has been extremely difficult for any person other than a "court historian" to gain access to what are supposedly public documents. Current and pertinent examples of this are provided by the inability of impartial journalists and others to gain access to the record of events leading up to and resulting in the assassination of President John F. Kennedy, or revolutionist Martin Luther King, or the attempted assassination of Governor George Wallace. In fact, to go back to a previous century, the facts surrounding the assassination of Abraham Lincoln have never been acknowledged officially by the federal government.

Additionally, if and when any reputable journalist obtains facts the elitists do not wish published, and then manages to get them published anyway, the ridiculing and smearing and persecuting of that journalist is then followed by the "disappearance" of such published material.

There have been exceptions, of course. Such publishers as Regnery, Caxton, Devin Adair and a few other independent publishers, have tried to pierce the blackout throughout the years, with considerable success. And many revisionist historians followed the example of Samuel Adams and formed Committees of Correspondence, published newsletters, set up their own publishing houses, etc.

Recently, however, revisionist historians have found it less difficult to find publishers and in some cases have found it easier to gain access to public records.

Antony Sutton is such an example. He was a Research Fellow at the prestigious Hoover Institution for War, Revolution and Peace. There he obtained much of the documentation which has made him one of the leading revisionist historians of our time. Here, in his own words, is a condensation of his findings:

\*\*\*\*\*

Looking at the broad array of facts presented in the three volumes of the Wall Street series, we find persistent recurrence of the same names: Owen Young, Gerard Swope, Hjalmar Schacht, Bernard Baruch, etc.; the same international banks: J.P. Morgan, Guarantee Trust, Chase Bank; and the same location in New York; usually 120 Broadway.

This group of international bankers backed the Bolshevik Revolution and subsequently profited from the establishment of a Soviet Russia. This group backed Roosevelt and profited from New Deal socialism. This

group also backed Hitler and certainly profited from German armament in the 1920s. When Big Business should have been running its business operations at Ford Motor, Standard of New Jersey, and so on, we find it actively and deeply involved in political upheavals, war, and revolutions in three major countries.

The version of history presented here is that the financial elite knowingly and with premeditation assisted the Bolshevik Revolution of 1917 in concert with German bankers. After profiting handsomely from the German hyper-inflationary distress of 1923, and planning to place the German reparations burden on the backs of American investors, Wall Street found it had brought about the 1929 financial crisis.

Two men were then backed as leaders for major Western countries: Franklin D. Roosevelt in the United States and Adolf Hitler in Germany. The Roosevelt New Deal and Hitler's Four Year Plan had great similarities. The Roosevelt and Hitler plans were plans for fascist takeovers of their respective countries. While Roosevelt's NRA failed, due to then-operating constitutional constraints, Hitler's plan succeeded....

The total result of this manipulation of society by the Establishment elite has been four major wars in sixty years, a crippling national debt, abandonment of the Constitution, suppression of freedom and opportunity, and creation of a vast credibility gulf between the man in the street and Washington, D.C....

Since World War II we have seen the Korean War and the Vietnamese War—meaningless, meandering no-win wars costly in dollars and lives, with no major purpose but to generate multibillion dollar armaments contracts. Certainly these wars were not fought to restrain communism, because for fifty years the Establishment has been nurturing and subsidizing the Soviet Union which supplied armaments to the other sides in both wars—Korea and Vietnam. So our revisionist history will show that the United States directly or indirectly armed both sides in at least Korea and Vietnam.

(unquote)

\*\*\*\*\*

These sensational charges that Prof. Sutton makes are neither unfounded nor unproven. There is solid evidence to back up every charge. Carroll Quigley, author of the often cited *Tragedy and Hope*, agrees that

"...the power of financial capitalism had another far reaching aim, nothing less than to create a world system of financial control in private hands able to dominate the political system of each country and the economy of the world as a whole."

Professor Sutton refers to a changing mood of which this reporter has been painfully aware in years past: that up to about the mid-1960s, anyone daring to publish anything about our being ruled by a conspiratorial elite, or any other kind of elite, was called "a nut." And nuts are created for cracking or crushing. In the last ten years, however, there has been a change in the atmosphere. Some people are beginning to wonder who never wondered before, and they are beginning to ask questions, and listen for answers. The Watergate affair may have been "the straw that broke the camel's back" in this respect. When people-at-large begin to realize that the man sitting in the White House is not the image they voted for last November, more questions may be asked. And some of the questions are bound to sound something like this:

"How could we, a once free and liberty loving people, have been so deceived and hoodwinked that we were willing to accept, even ask for, economic slavery? How could we have permitted our Representative Republic to become a Corporate Socialist State within a Totalitarian World Government?" And, the final question: "What can we do now?"

Back in 1951 Douglas Reed, a journalist who was ahead of his time and therefore dismissed by the controlled intelligentsia as "a nut," provided the beginning of the answer in his book *Far and Wide*: "The Money Power and the Revolutionary Power have been set up and given sham but symbolic shapes ('Capitalism' or 'Communism') and sharply defined citadels ('America' or 'Russia'). Suitably to alarm the mass mind, the picture offered is that of bleak and hopeless enmity and confrontation. Such is the spectacle staged publicly for the masses ... But what if similar men with a common aim secretly rule in both camps and propose to achieve their ambition through the clash between these masses? I believe that any diligent student of our times will discover that this is the case."

If this is not the case, then how has it been possible for the Soviet Union's now mighty industrial machine to have been installed by Western Big Business and International Finance Capitalism? How else can we explain this transfer of Western technology, and the financing of the transfer, to Communist Russia?

To provide an even greater historical perspective to the concept of a financial elite controlling all sides of the political spectrum, we might add that long before Douglas Reed, or Carroll Quigley, or Antony Sutton, there was the German philosopher, Oswald Spengler, who wrote in his famous *The Decline of the West*: "There is no proletarian movement, not even a Communist one,

which does not operate in the interest of money, in the direction indicated by money, and for the time permitted by money, all this without the idealists in its ranks having the faintest suspicion of the fact."

But we still have the question: How was it possible for so few to deceive so many for so long? And that brings us back to where we began this letter: Historical Blackouts, Brainwashing and Mind Conditioning.

In our century, the necessary deception began with the setting up of two competing ideologies: Western Capitalism and Eastern Socialism. And at this point we require a clarification of terms and definitions:

*Capitalism* is the name that is used to describe our Western Economic System. But the unabridged dictionary also gives a second definition: The concentration of capital; the power or influence of capital, as when in the hands of a few." This latter definition fits those we have referred to as Monopoly Capitalists, or the International Financial Elite. So, if we are to understand how we, as a people, have been brainwashed, we must know the difference: There is Monopoly Capitalism, and there is the economic system called capitalism; the former promotes totalitarianism, the latter promotes free enterprise. For the sake of clarity, we shall call one Finance Capitalism, and the other, Free Enterprise Capitalism.

*Socialism* is the generic term for a whole host of economic systems in which some central authority is in control of natural and human resources, and the production and distribution of goods and services. There is no conflict between Finance Capitalism and Socialism; the conflict is between Free Enterprise Capitalism and Socialism. Soviet Russia has a socialist economy, but it also has monopoly capitalism as its monetary system. Corporate Socialism differs from the Soviet system in that under Corporate Socialism, corporations and labor unions operate the economic system *under the authority of a Central Government*; whereas in the Soviet system, the Central Government runs the economy through bureaucrats, called Commissars.

So much for definitions. Let's bet back to the manner of the Great Deception:

Robert Benson, whom we quoted at the start of this letter, uses the drawing of a robot-like figure with a head and two hands, the hands holding between them, vice-like, a figure of the world. He has labeled the parts of his drawing:

A. The Head, International Finance Capitalism, the central motivating power of a conspiracy to rule the world.

B. The Western Hand. Control of mass media, of political parties, organizations that en-

able Big Business to act as an Invisible Government, control of universities, etc.

C. The Eastern Hand. The Soviet Union, the more than 30 captive nations and overt Communist parties all over the world. And

IN THE MIDDLE. The World, baffled by the pressure from both left and right, and discouraged by the torrents of managed news that makes it impossible to form a clear picture of what is really happening, and why.

The plan was simple:

1. Create two opposing forces (Western Capitalism and Eastern Communism);
2. Maintain control over both (Finance Capitalism);
3. Slowly, through the years, merge the two into a world government under the pretext of "one world or none."

The difficult part would be to keep the people of the world from knowing that the Financial Elite was controlling and directing both Western Capitalism and Eastern Communism. Unfortunately, the Elite has been surprisingly successful in this. Until quite recently, that is. Now the blackout curtain is being pierced and revisionists are finding ways and means of getting historical truths to the people.

But will the people believe. There is great attraction in getting something for nothing. That is the Establishment's bait: something for nothing, even though the something is taken from someone else, as taxes or plunder, then awarded elsewhere in exchange for political support.

So, even though the facts of the Conspiracy are shouted from the housetops, will this defeat the Conspiracy and return Freedom to the land? Prof. Sutton gives us this answer:

"When will it all stop? It will not stop until we act upon one simple axiom: that the power system continues only so long as *individuals* want it to continue, and it will continue only so long as individuals try to get something for nothing."...

Here is the dilemma: The Power Elite is profiting from the coming of Corporate Socialism; the masses are getting their something-for-nothing to keep them content; only the middle class, backbone of the Nation, is being exterminated. And, if the middle class goes, so goes freedom, and the taxpayers who make that something-for-nothing handout possible. Then comes total slavery.

Meanwhile, like the prophets of old, we must tell the people, even if they won't listen.

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223

Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## TRILATERALISTS TAKE OVER THE WHITE HOUSE

### OMINOUS NEW ERA BEGINS

"If you like conspiracy theories about secret plots to take over the world, you are going to love the administration of Jimmy Carter," says *The Washington Post*, which jokingly adds that "right-wingers are going bananas over it. So are left-wingers. It looks to them like the apocalyptic piece of evidence that fits every wacky puzzle, the missing link in every weird scenario. Sound the alarm: the Trilateralists are taking over the government!"

Thus does propaganda producer William Greider of *The Washington Post Staff* try to minimize the importance of the fact that the Trilateralists really are taking over the government, as he is forced to concede in his article which rated a two column headline on the front page of the *Post* of January 16. This method of minimizing the importance of a story and mollifying the masses, is now becoming familiar and commonplace. It is a tacit tribute to the independent and patriotic publications that have warned their readers of the dangers of the Trilateral Commission. Like the CFR and the Bilderbergers, the TLC has been accorded so much notoriety that the controlled press has found it necessary to admit that there is such a secret organization of Elitists, and that the new President and at least 13 of his aides and assistants are members of this TLC, which has only 65 American members all told!

Following are excerpts from *The Washington Post* article of Sunday, January 16, 1977:

\*\*\*\*\*

...here is the unsettling thing about the Trilateral Commission. The President-elect is a member. So is Vice-President-elect Walter Mondale. So are the new Secretaries of State, Defense and Treasury... So is Zbigniew Brzezinski... also a bunch of others who will make foreign policy news in the next four years. At last count, 13 Trilateralists had gone into top positions in the administration, not to mention six others who are established as policy advisers, some of whom may also get jobs. This is extraordinary when you consider that the Trilateral Commission only has about 65 American members.

For the conspiracy chartists, it all fits. Militant groups like the U.S. Labor Party have been predicting for months that Carter

was handpicked by the Trilateral gnomes to deliver Rockefeller-dominated world fascist government, not to mention nuclear holocaust. On the far right, the John Birch Society substitutes communist for fascist, but comes up with a similar script, involving the same villains....

At the very least, Carter's heavy reliance on the Trilateral membership list demonstrates what has long been true—that U.S. foreign policy is shaped by a very exclusive circle of people. This is not going to change under Carter, campaign rhetoric to the contrary notwithstanding.

The Trilateralists were picked originally by David Rockefeller, aided by Brzezinski and Rockefeller's foreign-policy assistant, George Franklin, longtime executive director of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR). The organization has interlocking features which inspire the conspiracy theorists—an overlap with the CFR and the Bilderberg Society, that Atlantic organization of movers and shakers which was tarnished somewhat when its founder, Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, was exposed as a bagman for Corporate arms bribery.

The American membership... mixes global thinkers (Harvard, MIT, Caltech, Brookings Institution and others) with multinational business executives (Exxon, Chase Manhattan Bank, Coca-Cola, Texas Instruments, Sears Roebuck, et al). There is a sprinkling from labor (AFL-CIO, United Auto Workers, the Steelworkers) and the civic sector (the League of Women Voters). The Business sector with the best representation, by far, is banking, followed closely by the news media (CBS, Time magazine, columnist Carl Rowan, The Chicago Sun-Times, plus directors from The New York Times and the Los Angeles Times). The media presence has an obvious importance: a consensus is a consensus in this realm only if the public knows about it....

The notion that David Rockefeller is personally picking up the tab for all this is wrong, too. Rockefeller has made a "token" donation personally, according to the commission, but most of the money comes from tax-exempt foundations, Ford, the Rockefeller Brothers, the Lilly Endowment, the German Marshall Fund, plus smaller gifts from corporations, Time, Wells-Fargo, and Texas

Instruments, among others....

The selection of the politicians (who were invited to become members of the TLC) is the stunning feature—Rockefeller and his aides were either very lucky or extraordinarily prescient about the direction of American politics. Perhaps a little of both. They guessed right that Carter and Mondale were comers. They guessed wrong about Rep. Wilbur Mills and Sen. Robert Taft, Jr. of Ohio. In the case of Bill Brock of Tennessee, they lost a senator but gained a GOP national chairman....

David, the youngest Rockefeller brother, must be deriving a little sibling gratification from his creation. The four brothers have always carefully delineated their individual areas of public concern, but David's Trilateral Commission simultaneously preempts John III's long-held interest in Asia and Nelson's franchise in politics. David, also a Republican, enjoys a new level of national prominence, just as his brother, the Vice President, must leave the stage....

In Carter's case, the Trilateral experience must have meant much more. He was a not very famous governor of Georgia, interested in foreign trade and national politics, when Brzezinski, Franklin, and Rockefeller went looking for a Southern governor to serve. They were impressed by his seriousness.... He phones personally to commission headquarters in New York to keep up with the latest studies....

If one samples the Trilateral papers, two themes are repeatedly expressed or implied, both provocative in the context of American but apparently acceptable as beyond argument in the Trilateral viewpoint. One is that American foreign policy, on the whole, has been a great success over the last 25 years. "A time of relative peace and prosperity without parallel," as one report called it. Foreign-policy critics outside the establishment might argue that this period was, more acceptably, "a time of relative war."

The other controversial premise is that multinational corporations, except for rare lapses by a handful of them, are a blessing to mankind and possibly the bridge to world peace. Many of the proposals do suggest new international agreements to regulate the taxes, antitrust violations, and capital investments by these global giants....

...one Trilateral report did prove to be highly controversial with the commission members—a study called "The Crisis of Democracy," co-authored by Samuel P. Huntington of Harvard, an old friend and co-author of Brzezinski, a leading academic apologist for the war in Vietnam....

Huntington's essay is rich in disturbing themes, especially if one assumes that the

Trilateralists share his views. He suggests, for instance, that a President must organize a "governing coalition" from key establishment leaders, not from voters. "Once he is elected President, the President's electoral coalition has, in a sense, served its purpose," the professor wrote....

The conspiracy watchers have read this book and see it as an ominous blueprint, confirming their worst suspicions....

...there is this to add: Samuel P. Huntington, it is rumored, may join Brzezinski's national security staff in the White House, which would add another strand to the webs they (the anti-Trilateralists) are weaving.

(end of excerpted quotes from an article in *The Washington Post*)

\*\*\*\*\*

A few comments concerning the preceding: In his attempts to minimize the importance of the Trilateral Commission, staffwriter William Greider utilizes four of the standard "trigger words" that have been designed to set off conditioned responses in the minds of his readers. The words are right-wing, left-wing, fascist, and communist. To be doubly sure of triggering the conditioned response, Greider juxtaposes the Marxist U.S. Labor Party with the "far right John Birch Society." Greider says the U.S. Labor Party predicts a world fascist government under President Carter, while "On the far right, the John Birch Society substitutes communist for fascist, but comes up with a similar script, involving the same villains."

It has served the Conspirators well to tell Americans that *Communism* and *Fascism* are directly opposite social, political and economic systems. Nothing could be farther from the truth. Both are forms of socialism, both are forms of totalitarianism, and both are forms of monopoly capitalism. Under Communism, the government controls everything and everybody *directly*; under Fascism (Corporate Socialism), the government controls everything and everybody *indirectly*, through corporations and labor unions.

Under Communism, a Soviet system is used whereby commissars control through *regional commissions*. Under Fascism—or Corporate Socialism—a Bureaucratic system is used whereby appointed administrators control through *regional councils*.

It also has served the Conspirators well to pretend to be against Communism while actually collaborating with and supporting the Communists, and to denounce Fascism while at the same time setting up a Fascist system in these United States to replace their Representative Republican form of Government. To condemn an enemy publicly while aiding him privately, and this at the federal level, is surely nothing short of

treason as that crime is defined in the U.S. Constitution!

In his article in *The Post* Greider refers to *The Crisis of Democracy*, a book published by the New York University Press which "bears the imprimatur of a report to the (Trilateral) Commission," and which can be ordered directly from the Trilateral Commission, 345 East 45th Street, New York, N.Y. 10017, for \$3.50.

In this TLC publication, author Huntington of Harvard says that a President of the United States, once he is elected, must then organize a "governing coalition" from key establishment leaders, not from voters. **And this is precisely what Jimmy Carter did!** Aside from a few cronies from Georgia to whom he must pay political debts, Carter did organize a governing coalition composed of key members of the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, or both. Does this justify our charge that the Trilateralists have taken over the White House? And that our new President with the boyish name is following the directives laid down by "key establishment leaders"?

#### A FOURTH AMENDMENT VICTORY

However, all is not lost so long as there are persons in official positions in the United States Government who still believe—and act upon the belief—that the Constitution is the law of the land.

It may have been a small victory, just one battle won in a continuing war. But good news is certainly needed by the last-ditch fighters for freedom. And this is good news. Recently a three-judge federal court ruled that any federal law or regulation that "offends the Fourth Amendment" is "unconstitutional and void." Here is a decision that, if upheld by the Supreme Court, can be of inestimable importance to all who have been harassed by "swarms of officers" sent out from "a multitude of new offices" in the Ten Regional Capitals, to conduct "unreasonable searches and seizures" without warrants "particularly describing the place to be searched, and the persons or things to be seized." (Quoted phrases are from the Declaration of Independence and the Fourth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States).

Professional conservative James Kilpatrick did justice to the event in his syndicated column of January 11, 1977. He wrote:

"In the continuing war between a free people and the omnipotent state, the free people seldom win major battles. But they do win a few—and they won a big one the other day in Pocatello, Idaho. Brothers and sisters, let us rejoice.

"With the decision of a three-judge federal

court in the case of Barlow's, Inc., a key provision of the Occupational Safety and Health Act (OSHA) is reduced to so much rubble. Coming on top of similar decisions in other judicial circuits, the Idaho decision means that no businessman needs to submit any longer to the nitpicking, maddening, helter-skelter harassments of the OSHA inspectors. Subject only to the laws of assault, battery and mayhem, an employer can throw the inspectors out.

"The issue in Barlow's was a straightforward question of constitutional law. The case arose last September, when an OSHA inspector, Daniel T. Sanger, presented himself at the door of the plumbing, heating and air conditioning company. He demanded entry under a provision of the 1970 OSHA act authorizing inspectors to 'enter without delay and at reasonable times any factory, plant, establishment, construction site, or other area, workplace, or environment where work is performed by an employee or an employer.' F.G. Bill Barlow, president of the company, might have saved thousands of dollars in legal fees if he had let Inspector Sanger in.... But Barlow feels strongly on these things. He stood squarely on his Fourth Amendment rights: no warrant, no admission.

"The disputants went promptly into court. On December 30, a three-judge panel upheld Barlow's position in an emphatic decree.... the panel held OSHA's entry provision flatly incompatible with the Fourth Amendment....

"And it was some order: Section 8(a) is 'unconstitutional and void in that it directly offends against...the Fourth Amendment.' The Secretary of Labor and the OSHA people 'are hereby forever and permanently restrained and enjoined from acting or attempting to act pursuant to or in furtherance of Section 8(a)...and from conducting or attempting to conduct any general searches or inspections of the non-public portions of the premises of the plaintiff....'

"Hallelujah! But let me add this: No rational critic of OSHA can oppose the general purpose—to promote safe working conditions in American industry. The purpose is fine. But, on the record, OSHA's costly programs have accomplished little. The inspectors function as police, prosecutors, juries and judges. To this arrogant outfit, such constitutional protections as due process, jury trial, and Fourth Amendment rights are meaningless....in crippling this outfit, the Western judges have performed a splendid service." (end of quote).

Columnist Kilpatrick's reporting is commendable, but his comments are questionable (and we omitted the most questionable of them). Here is where conservatives may differ from constitutionalists: It is not the

duty of the federal government to "promote safe working conditions in American industry." This is the duty of local governments or, if they fail, of State governments. But for federal agencies to protect the plumbers in a local plant in Pocatello, Idaho, is about as unconstitutional an act as the Founding Fathers could have conceived. We agree with Rep. William M. Ketchum (R-CA), who on January 11, 1977, introduced a bill not to reform or amend, but to repeal the Occupational Safety and Health Act of 1970. (H.R. 1679, introduced and referred to the House Committee on Education and Health). In connection with this movement to stop OSHA Rep. George Hansen (R-Idaho) has accepted the founding chairmanship of an organization called "STOP OSHA." Representatives Ketchum and Hansen deserve all the support they can be given, for reasons that go far beyond OSHA itself.

In setting up a Corporate Socialist Government, which requires a Monopoly Capitalist economic system, it is necessary that big corporations, operating as a part of the government structure, have monopoly privileges in their particular spheres of operation. This means that the smaller, independent corporations and other middle class businesses and services be eliminated. And this is where such federal agencies as OSHA fit into the picture. Privileged Big Business has little to fear from these harassing spies that creep across the land from their Ten Regional Headquarters. But the independent businessman, like the independent doctor, lawyer, or other goods or service dispenser, finds it almost impossible to stay in business when the "feds" start their nitpicking, harassment and persecution. So, they must sell out to a conglomerate or "join the club" if one is a member of a profession.

Now, here is the maddening fact about these "feds." They cannot be fired, they cannot be replaced, their agencies cannot be liquidated. The Executive Department of our federal government has been so developed that no President, however patriotic, sincere and determined he might be, can do much about that so-called Fourth Department of government which is the Bureaucracy. He can do little or nothing but go along with it. Hence, whoever controls the Bureaucracy controls the whole Government, unless the Congress or the Judges step in and do their Constitutionally-assigned duties of checking and balancing.

A survey in a recent issue of *U.S. News & World Report* (Jan. 10) had to do with these "dug-in bureaucrats." Using U.S. Civil Service statistics, the report showed that of the 2.2 million civilians who work for the U.S. Government, only 2,200—less than one out of a thousand—can be fired or replaced; and

most of these are bureau chiefs and their private secretaries.

Just below those who can be appointed by a President (the governing coalition of Trilateralists and CFR members, in Carter's case) are the supermanagers "who make the system work."

"These managers can speed or delay action ... can sidetrack or promote bills ... can make a shambles of any Government reorganization plans that threaten their corners of the federal world."

The article quotes a few previous Presidents: "As President Harry Truman put it when Dwight Eisenhower was shedding his general's stars to move into the White House: 'Poor Ike. It won't be a bit like the Army. He'll sit there and say, "Do this"—and nothing will happen. He'll find it very frustrating.'

"John P. Roche...recalls seeing Lyndon Johnson in a rage because some bureaucrat had sabotaged one of the President's pet projects. Roche suggested that the worker be fired. Shouted Johnson: 'Fire him? I can't even find him!'"

But the Trilateralist braintrusters say that Carter's chances of "reorganizing the Government" are better than those of former Chief Executives because "Today's bureaucrat is not a liberal or a conservative. He has become completely pragmatic. He appreciates a good manager. He'll go along... as long as he thinks he's getting a fair deal on his job."

So, the Trilateralists have provided a good manager and, just as commissars get a fair deal under the Soviet system, bureaucrats will get a fair deal under the Corporate Socialist system. It's the taxpayer who won't get the fair deal.

Which brings us back to the need for repeal of OSHA and all similar agency-creating Acts of Congress. Faced with "a multitude of new offices" that send "swarms of officers to harass our people and eat out their substance," we have but one choice short of actual violent opposition: They can't be fired, or replaced; but Congress can repeal their authority and refuse to pay them. And that might defeat even the Trilateralists. As Rep. Larry McDonald said, "If Congress had never got into the illegal activity of regulating the affairs of the people, it would never have needed regulatory agencies... getting rid of them all would bring more blessings to the national economy than a shower of rain to spring crops."

---

For information concerning this letter write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE UNVEILING OF "THE NEW SPIRIT"

### THE BROAD HIGHWAY TO THE NEW WORLD ORDER

When Jimmy Carter was elected the 39th President of the United States, the big-wigs of the National Democratic Party coined a new slogan, as is the custom of all National Parties in this 20th century. Thus, chosen to be inscribed in the history books of the future alongside Wilson's "New Freedom," Roosevelt's "New Deal," Kennedy's "New Frontier," and Johnson's "Great Society," was Carter's "The New Mood."

However, as might have been expected, the President-elect was not turned on by the sound of the slogan they had selected for him. The pitch seemed perfect for its purpose, but something was lacking in the lyric. So, to better befit the Carter image, the "mood" became the "spirit." And the slogan now reads: "The New Spirit." This slogan became the theme of his inaugural address. He repeated the theme at least five times, and the entire address was composed of variations on the theme:

"This inauguration marks a new beginning, a new dedication within our Government, and a new spirit among us all. A President may sense and proclaim that new spirit, but only a people can provide it...."

"Let us create together a new national spirit of unity and trust...."

"The world itself is now dominated by a new spirit.... Tapping this new spirit, there can be no nobler nor more ambitious task for America to undertake on this day of a new beginning than to help shape a just and peaceful world that is truly humane...."

And just what is the nature of this new spirit to which Jimmy Carter would have us all bear witness? Consider the hidden depth of this esoteric explanation which was given by Kissinger's deputy secretary of state, Lawrence S. Eagleburger, as quoted from the published-in-Paris *International Herald Tribune*:

"He (Carter) believes in a better world through design, because he looks upon design as the way to eternal grace. He is convinced that if you live in a well-designed environment, all your troubles will disappear. He advocates lots of light, and air, and sunshine. He advocates mass transit—for everyone else (he drives his own car). He advocates mass housing—for everyone

else (he lives in his own house).

"But the important thing... is not that he differed with so many of Kissinger's policies but agreed with so many of them. Carter (said) in June: 'For those who have long viewed architecture as the road to peace, prosperity and world order... the time has come for a new architectural effort, with a growing cooperation among the industrial democracies its cornerstone, and with peace and justice its constant goal.'"

(There is a Bible-based legend concerning another architecturally-minded leader of men who sought to create a New World Order in ages past. His name was Nimrod and his city was Babel on the plains of Shinar. His fate should be a warning to others of like mind and spirit).

Carter began to instill his new national spirit by pardoning all Vietnam War era draft evaders. And he was denounced from both right and left. New Hampshire Governor Meldrim Thomson ordered flags to be flown at half staff for a week. American Legion and VFW commanders called the action an insult to "the sacrifices made by those who served in Vietnam, their families, and the prisoners of war and those missing in action."

Carter's next big step in promoting a new national spirit was an economic recovery program that involved a modest tax cut for individuals and a job-creating plan; and it caused a reaction similar to that of the pardoning pronouncement: he was criticized from both the left and the right. As one reported noted: "A battle is shaping up between Carter and his advisers on the one side, and labor and congressional liberals on the other, over both the size and shape of the economic recovery program."

Carter, at least on the surface, seems to be faring better in tapping this new spirit that he says is dominating the world. This, of course, is the new spirit that is being manifested through the Trilateral Commission. Trilateralist Mondale is reassuring the governments of those "industrial democracies" who are the "cornerstone" of the New World Order. When Mondale has returned to Washington, then Trilateralist Cyrus Vance will go forth preaching "peace and justice" through the banning of nuclear bomb testings and eventual elimination of all nuclear weapons (in their day leaders tried to do

the same thing with Greek Fire, the cross bow, gunpowder, and other things that might destroy all human life; inevitably they all learned that a strong defense was the best solution that humans could devise).

An alarming development in this connection is revealed by the columnists Evans and Novak in their column of January 27, 1977:

"Suddenly at a closed-door meeting on the evening of Jan. 12, Jimmy Carter dropped a blockbuster on this nation's top national security officials. He wanted immediate studies looking toward reduction of the U.S. strategic nuclear arsenal down to only 200 to 250 intercontinental missiles (ICBMs). Stunned speechless, Gen. George Brown, chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, stared at the man about to be his commander-in-chief. But Dr. Harold Brown, soon to become defense secretary, managed an answer. Dr. Brown's reply:

"To consider such an immense reduction of America's strategic arsenal would be a fundamental risk involving the most complex, transcendent questions of political and military strategy (even though the Soviet missiles would be simultaneously reduced)....

"The Carter blockbuster, many national security experts believe, would presage the end of democratic Western Europe. It was dropped in the midst of one of the most tightly guarded military briefings Carter received just before the inauguration.... Those present from the new administration included Vice President Walter Mondale, Deputy Defense Secretary Charles Duncan, National Security Council director Zbigniew Brzezinski, and Deputy NSC director David Aaron....

"Most worrisome in this trial-and-error period of national security policy development is the absence of any perceived dissenter on the Carter team. Proof of that troublesome fact is the way even George Brown, so often brash and outspoken, bowed to the new President without a single word of caution." (unquote).

The preceding is like the visible tip of an iceberg, an indication that something deep and mysterious, perhaps catastrophic, lies beneath the surface, unseen and unsuspected by all but the inner circle of elitist planners. And it all has to do with the shaping of this New World Order that the Trilateralists are busily developing.

The now somewhat discredited Bilderberger Group chose a different location for each of its meetings, usually in a different country whenever possible. For example, the next meeting of the Bilderbergers is scheduled to be held in Torquay, England, in April, with George Ball probably replacing Prince Bern-

hard as its chairman. However, little really important business is expected to be transacted, since the Trilateral Commission has largely replaced the Bilderberg Group.

In contrast to the ever moving Bilderbergers, the TLC likes to hold its really important meetings in Japan. It was at a meeting at Kyoto, Japan that the program adopted by Jimmy Carter was formalized. Incidentally, Carter missed the latest TLC meeting in Japan. He was busy writing his inauguration address at the time. The meeting was not mentioned by the U.S. media, insofar as we could determine. But a Canadian publication carried the following item on Dec. 20, 1976:

"B.C. Hydro chairman Robert Bonner will leave for Japan Jan. 7 for a five-day session of the Trilateral Commission.... The Trilateral Commission, of which Bonner is an executive member, was founded in 1973 as an idea-exchange and watchdog over the concerns of North America, Western Europe and Japan. Bonner is the only Canadian on the executive committee. Commission members include U.S. president-elect Jimmy Carter and his vice-president, Walter Mondale."

What devilry was hatched at this latest TLC meeting, we can only surmise. But at the earlier meeting in Kyoto, Japan, we have it on good authority but from a source we will not identify (to protect the observer), that in making plans for the establishment of The New World Order, certain domestic changes within the United States were discussed. Mentioned specifically were:

- 1) A "return to responsibility" on the part of the media;
- 2) ban on the use of firearms by private citizens;
- 3) state nurseries for children born out of wedlock and for children of working mothers;
- 4) anti-discrimination law for homosexuals;
- 5) for the time being no wage and price controls; and
- 6) a strengthening of the federal executive along with a weakening of the legislative branch.

This latter was to be accomplished through the calling of a Constitutional Convention during Carter's tenure in office, and the adoption of "The Emerging Constitution" which was published in Rexford Guy Tugwell's book of that name (Harper & Row, 1974, \$20 per copy). This is the 40th draft of a model constitution which took ten years to write, involved the work of more than 100 people, the work being lavishly funded by tax-exempt foundations, and written at the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions.

This "Constitution for the New States of America" which met with the approval of the Trilateral Commission, is so named because it does away with the 50 States of the Union, and sets up "Newstates, each comprising no less than 5 percent of the

whole population." This would mean, in effect, that the Newstates and the Federal Regions into which the United States are already divided, would become one and the same. Thus, the "New Federalism" concept of Regional Governance would be established, with no "republican" States to interfere with federal control, and no Counties or Parishes to accommodate. All laws would be federal laws, federally administered so as to control the affairs of all citizens through a network of Newstates (or federal regions) and Newstate subdivisions, from a central authority in Washington.

It should be noted that Regionalism is not a new concept. As early as November 25, 1914 Col. Edward M. House began working on the plan for a Regional Government which would unite the United States, the countries of South and Central America, Mexico, and Canada if London would permit. It was to be called the Pan-American Union.

According to House's biographer, Charles Seymour: "...even unfulfilled the plan occupies a position of historical significance. It was designed not merely to bring American states more closely together, but also to serve as a model to the European nations when they had ended the war. Both in its specific language and in its general intent, the Pan-American Pact is the immediate prototype of the League of Nations. By the summer of 1916 Colonel House could see its failure with greater equanimity because his eyes already caught the vision of the United States entering and vivifying a larger concert than that of purely American states. The development of our relations with Europe, forced by the war, brought upon the horizon the need of a world organization into which the Americas might conceivably be drawn."

House was twice defeated, in that the Pan-American Regional Government was never established, and the United States was not drawn into the world organization which was the League of Nations.

However, the idea of Regional spheres of influence was again given substance at Yalta, February 4-12, 1945. There J. Stalin and V. Molotov met with President Roosevelt, Secretary of State Stettinius, Alger Hiss, and Winston Churchill, and they then agreed to reshape the Old World into spheres of influence which, hopefully, would later become full-fledged Regional Governments.

Thus were made the plans for creation of The Atlantic Alliance (NATO), the Warsaw Pact Nations, and the European Community. What has not been pointed out is that the infamous Sonnenfeldt Doctrine of 1975 was merely a **legalization of what had been practiced for 30 years since Yalta!**

Stettinius and Hiss were "Rockefeller men," while Roosevelt was a dying man. So, at Yalta, over Churchill's opposition, U.S. interests were given the right to exploit the Arabian Peninsula's immense oil reserves. This area was, geographically, within the Russian sphere. So, in exchange, the Soviet Union was given a big slice of Europe, this slice to include half of Germany.

When Secretary of State Henry Kissinger was developing his "Triangular Constellation," which would divide the world into three great Regions, controlled respectively by Soviet Russia, Red China and the Newstates of America, his assistant, Helmut Sonnenfeldt, was sent to brief American diplomats in Europe. His message to them: Only with Europe split down the middle through Germany could those nation states likely to endanger the New Order be controlled and World Government be assured.

Kissinger's Triangular Constellation concept later was expanded, necessarily to appease other industrial nations. So a fourth regional sphere of influence was added (Western Europe), and a fifth (Japan). This led to David Rockefeller's creation of the Trilateral Commission, and to Brzezinski replacing Kissinger. However, the concept of **Regional Governance** remains, as the best way of assuring the creation and maintenance of The New World Order. Among the incipient forms of these developing Regional Governments are NATO, EEC, OAS, OAU, SATO, Warsaw Pact, Arab League, etc.

The close cooperation of the Soviet Union and the United States can be seen if we disregard the TLC, the Bilderbergers, and other international organizations that sponsor cooperation between the U.S. and the Western and Eastern industrial nations, and note instead another set of organizations that sponsor cooperation between the so-called Communist and Capitalist Nations of the World. Two of these are important because, like the CFR, TLC, and Bilderbergers, they are financed by the Rockefeller and other tax-exempt foundations. We refer to the Dartmouth Conference, and the Institute for World Order. Let's concentrate on the latter.

Honorary chairman of the Institute for World Order is C. Douglas Dillon, member of the Council on Foreign Relations, Bilderberger, former Secretary of the Treasury, etc. IWO, among its other activities, sponsors a World Order Models Project. American members of this Project include:

George W. Ball; CFR, Bilderbergers, TLC, one of Jimmy Carter's foreign policy advisers, senior partner Lehman Brothers. Robert S. McNamara, CFR, Bilderberger,



former Secretary of Defense, head of World Bank, etc.

Also Arthur J. Goldberg, Theodore M. Hesburgh, Bill Moyers, Edwin Reischauer, Robert V. Roosa, etc.

IWO holds regular seminars to instruct world leaders in the best methods of creating this New World Order, and one of the regular attendants has been Cyrus Vance, now U.S. Secretary of State.

IWO's World Order Models Project lists seven sponsoring institutions, one of which is the **Novosti Press Agency of Moscow**. Founded in 1961, this is a propaganda outlet which specializes in the infiltration of KGB agents into the United States and other Western Nations. From European sources we have obtained the following information:

Novosti Press Agency's "news items" are selected with the object of "serving the furtherance of world peace and friendship between nations." Approximately 193 bulletins in 56 languages are currently published monthly. Novosti's "news" is used by 51 publications and by an average of 11 large Western daily and weekly papers, published mostly under such headings as "Opinions of Others," or "International Press Mirror" and such like. Having spread systematically throughout the media (including automobile magazines) Novosti is in a position to promote Communism, which the USSR considers a prerequisite for world peace.

An example of Novosti's penetration of the West's press system is its collaboration in the new edition of the Encyclopedia Britannica where, under the heading of "USSR" all references to "purges" and annexation of various countries is missing. All articles about the USSR were written by Russian authors. (We are told that upon protest, the Encyclopedia Britannica is preparing a re-edited volume to replace the one in which the USSR was featured).

70% of Novosti's directors and journalists are said to be agents and officers of the KGB. The former master spy Kim Philby was appointed a director at the head office in Moscow. Between 1966 and 1971 dozens of Novosti journalists were expelled from Western European, Latin American and African countries for espionage (but not from the United States!)

Current head of Novosti is said to be Lev Tolkunov, a member of the Soviet Central Committee and from 1965 to 1976 Director General of IZVESTIA. Prior to that he was a high functionary in the Department of Psychological Activities of the Cominform (the Communist information bureau set up to co-

ordinate the activities of the Communist parties of the Soviet Union, Poland, Hungary, Rumania, Bulgaria, Czechoslovakia, France, Italy, and formerly Yugoslavia. The Cominform was allegedly dissolved in April 1956. The Novosti Press Agency carries on much of the work originally assigned to the Cominform).

But the point we wish to stress is this: Novosti is a promoter of the World Order Models Project, a pet project of the Institute for World Order, which is funded by the Rockefeller Foundation and the Warburg Family (in the name of the late James P. Warburg). And IWO's aims were stated very clearly by Harry B. Hollins, chairman of the IWO executive committee, in an article titled "Is There Hope For Mankind?" which appeared in the January 1975 issue of the "IWO Planning Review." Hollins stated:

"The existing nation-state system is highly dangerous.... It follows that a new global system must be brought into being - a system based not on maximizing the special interests of nation-states, but on maximizing four interrelated global values: Peace, Economic Well-Being, Social Justice, and Ecological Stability."

The program for attaining this Utopian New World Order includes genocide against the Whites in Rhodesia and South Africa, establishment of a global food agency, UN control of all seabeds, establishment of a world tax system, worldwide registration of all individuals with identification numbers for each individual (similar to our Social Security numbers), a money-less credit and debit system for individuals, similar to the Special Drawing Rights among nations, etc.

In short, the aim is a system of controls - control of the individual, control of adversary institutions (such as the Church), control of nation-states, control of the world's resources. The object of all this being the enrichment and power of a small elitist group which uses established governments, institutions and officials to attain its ends; while those same governments, institutions and officials vie for the privilege of serving the elitist group while at the same time destroying themselves!

For all who understand: let us be thankful that "man shall not live by bread alone."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each (include extra if 1st class postage is desired). Write:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE POISONED BAIT IN THE E.R.A. TRAP

### RATIFY A NEW CONSTITUTION, OR MERELY AMEND THE OLD?

Before an army moves into open conflict against an entrenched enemy, the general staff will have determined a specific plan of action. However, if Plan A doesn't seem to be producing the desired results, a change in tactics is ordered and Plan B is initiated. Or, if that fails, Plan C, or Plan D may be ordered and put into operation.

Conspirators who hope to win the world are no less astute. As CFR and Trilateralist strategist Richard N. Gardner pointed out some three years ago in an article in the CFR's publication *Foreign Affairs*, titled "The Hard Road to World Order":

"Just as world federalism and (UN) charter review now seem bankrupt of possibilities, so does the old-fashioned idea of 'world peace through world law' by means of a greatly strengthened International Court of Justice.... The hope for the foreseeable future lies, not in building up a few ambitious central institutions of universal membership and general jurisdiction as was envisaged at the end of the last war, but rather in the much more decentralized, disorderly and pragmatic process of *inventing or adopting institutions of limited jurisdiction and selected membership to deal with specific problems on a case-by-case basis, as the necessity for cooperation is perceived by the relevant nations.... In short, the 'house of world order' will have to be built from the bottom up rather than from the top down.*" (Italics added).

This change in strategy led to the creation of the Trilateral Commission, and to its concept of "consultations" between nations on a "case-by-case basis" as the new plan for creating the New World Order and new world law.

Just as alternate plans had to be adopted at the world—or international—level, alternate plans also had to be prepared at the domestic—or national—level. To make our domestic law and social order conformable to the proposed new world law and social order, the Conspirators' Plan A called for a new Constitution—A Constitution for the New-States of America, which would be ratified at a Constitutional Convention called for

that purpose.

However, inducing the people to scrap a revered document which has served them well when honored and obeyed, and take in its place an untried product prepared by a Corporate Socialist Elite, is a difficult task. The people might rebel, and the use of force might be required. However, the use of force is the very last, the ultimate step which the Elitists would want to take. As President Jimmy indicated in his first "fireside chat," he doesn't want to enslave the people by edict or Executive Order; he wants the people to ask him to lead them into slavery, voluntarily and because security seems better than liberty.

So, there will be no Constitutional Convention and no new Constitution for the New-States unless it can be made to appear that the people are *demanding* a new constitution. This means that there must be an alternate plan for installing this new form of government which will be conformable to the new World Government.

And what better alternate plan than to keep the present U.S. Constitution and amend it until it becomes a Corporate Socialist Document? The people are becoming accustomed to new Amendments. There have been eleven amendments ratified this century, seven since the inauguration of the New Deal; and several are presently being proposed or are about to be ratified. After all, didn't our first President, George Washington, advise that:

"If, in the opinion of the people, the distribution or modification of the constitutional powers be in any particular wrong, let it be corrected by an amendment in the way which the Constitution designates. But let there be no change by usurpation; for though this, in one instance, may be the instrument of good, it is the customary weapon by which free governments are destroyed."

President Washington might have been referring to some future incident such as the illegal ratification of the 14th Amendment, when he spoke of change by usurpation. For this amendment has been used by the Elitist and their paid terrorist gangs to destroy the social order upon which this

(Continued on page 3)

## TRILATERAL COMMISSION OFFICERS AND NORTH AMERICAN MEMBERS

(List correct as of January 1, 1976. Some have resigned after becoming members of the Carter Administration. ♦ denotes membership in the Council on Foreign Relations; † indicates membership in Bilderberg Group.)

### OFFICERS

Gerard C. Smith ♦ †, North American Chairman.  
George S. Franklin ♦, North American Secretary.  
Georges Berthoin, European Chairman.  
Francoise Duchene, European Deputy Chairman.  
Egidio Ortona, European Deputy Chairman.  
Takeshi Watanabe, Japanese Chairman.  
Tadashi Yamamoto, Japanese Secretary.  
Zbigniew Brzezinski, ♦ †, Director.  
Christopher Makins, Deputy Director.

### NORTH AMERICAN MEMBERS

I. W. Abel ♦, President, United Steelworkers of America.  
David B. Abshire ♦, Chairman, Georgetown University Center for Strategic International Studies.  
Graham Allison ♦, Professor of Politics, Harvard University.  
Doris Anderson, Editor, Chatelaine Magazine.  
John B. Anderson ♦, House of Representatives.  
Ernest C. Arbuckle, Chairman, Wells Fargo Bank.  
J. Paul Austin, Chairman, Coca-Cola Company.  
George W. Ball ♦ †, Senior Partner Lehman Bros.  
Michel Belanger, President Montreal Stock Exchange.  
Russell Bell, Director, Canadian Labour Congress.  
Lucy Wilson Benson, Former President, League of Women Voters of the United States.  
Robert W. Bonner, Q.C., Bonner & Foulks, Vancouver.  
Robert R. Bowie ♦, Clarence Dillon Professor of International Affairs, Harvard University.  
William Brock, United States Senator.  
Harold Brown ♦ †, President, California Institute of Technology.  
John Brademas ♦ †, House of Representatives.  
James E. Carter, Jr., Former Governor of Georgia.  
Lawton Chiles, United States Senate.  
Warren Christopher, Partner, O'Melveny & Myers.  
Alden W. Clausen, President, Bank of America.  
William T. Coleman, Jr., ♦, Secretary, Department of Transportation.  
Barber B. Conable, Jr., House of Representatives.  
Richard N. Cooper ♦, Frank Altschul Professor of International Economics, Yale University.  
John C. Culver ♦, United States Senate.  
Gerald L. Curtis ♦, East Asian Institute, Columbia University.  
Lloyd Cutler ♦, Partner, Wilmer, Cutler & Pickering.  
Archibald K. Davis, Chairman, Wachovia Bank & Trust Company.  
Emmett Dedmon, Vice President and Editorial Director, Field Enterprises, Inc.  
Louis A. Desrochers, Partner, McCuaig and Desrochers.  
Peter Dobell, Director, Parliamentary Center for Foreign Affairs and Foreign Trade.  
Hedley Donovan ♦ †, Editor-in-Chief, Time, Inc.  
Daniel J. Evans, Governor of Washington.  
Gordon Fairweather, Member of Parliament.  
Donald M. Fraser ♦ †, House of Representatives.  
Richard N. Gardner ♦, Henry L. Moses Professor of Law and International Organizations, Columbia University.

Patrick E. Haggerty, Chairman, Texas Instruments.  
William A. Hewitt ♦ †, Chairman, Deere & Co.  
Alan Hockin, Executive Vice President, Toronto-Dominion Bank.  
Richard Holbrooke, ♦, Managing Editor Foreign Policy Magazine.  
Thomas L. Hughes ♦ †, President, Carnegie Endowment for International Peace.  
J.K. Jamieson ♦, Former Chairman, Exxon Corp.  
Edgar F. Kaiser, Jr., President & Chief Executive Officer, Kaiser Resources, Ltd.  
Lane Kirkland ♦, Secretary-Treasurer AFL-CIO.  
Sol M. Linowitz, ♦, Coudert Prothers.  
Bruce K. MacLaury ♦, President, Federal Reserve Bank of Minneapolis.  
Claude Masson, Professor of Economics, Laval University.  
Paul W. McCracken ♦ †, Edmund Ezra Day Professor of Business Administration, University of Michigan.  
Walter F. Mondale ♦ †, United States Senator.  
Kenneth D. Naden, President, National Council of Farm Cooperatives.  
Henry D. Owen ♦, Director, Foreign Policy Studies Program, Brookings Institution.  
David Kackard, Chairman, Hewlett-Packard Co.  
Jean-Luc Pepin, P.C. Chairman of the Anti-Inflation Board of Canada.  
John H. Perkins, President, Continental Illinois National Bank & Trust Company.  
Peter G. Peterson ♦, Chairman, Lehman Bros.  
Edwin O. Reischauer ♦, Professor, Harvard University, former U.S. Ambassador to Japan.  
Elliot L. Richardson ♦, Secretary, Department of Commerce.  
David Rockefeller ♦ †, Chairman, Chase Manhattan Bank.  
Robert V. Roosa ♦ †, Partner, Brown Brothers Harriman & Company.  
William R. Roth ♦, Roth Properties.  
Carl T. Rowan, Columnist.  
Henry B. Schacht ♦, President, Cummins Engine Company.  
William W. Scranton, Former Governor of Pennsylvania.  
Anthony Solomon ♦, Consultant.  
Robert Taft, Jr., United States Senator.  
Arthur R. Taylor ♦, President, Columbia Broadcasting System, Inc.  
Cyrus R. Vance ♦, Partner, Simpson, Thacher & Bartlett.  
Paul C. Warnke ♦, Partner, Clifford, Warnke, Glass, McIlwain & Finney.  
Marina von N. Whitman ♦, Professor of Economics, University of Pittsburgh.  
Carroll L. Wilson ♦, Professor of Management, Alfred P. Sloan School of Management, MIT.  
Arthur M. Wood, Chairman, Sears, Roebuck Co.  
Leonard Woodcock ♦, President, United Automobile Workers.

NOTE: As of February 2, 1977, the following members of the Trilateral Commission have become officers of the Federal Government of the United States:

James E. Carter, Jr., United States President.  
Walter F. Mondale, Vice President.  
Cyrus Vance, Secretary of State.  
Harold Brown, Secretary of Defense.  
Zbigniew Brzezinski, National Security Adviser.  
Warren Christopher, Deputy Secretary of State.  
Richard N. Cooper, Under Secretary of State for Economic Affairs.  
Anthony Solomon, Under Secretary of the Treasury for Monetary Affairs.  
Sol Linowitz, U.S. Ambassador to the Organization of American States.

(Continued from page 1)

Nation was based. Or he might have had reference to the future, and possibly illegal, ratification of the proposed 27th, or Equal Rights Amendment.

While E.R.A. is hailed as an amendment that would "make women equal," actually it would centralize all power over everyone in the Federal Government and bring on an absolute, totalitarian government! It would complete what the illegal 14th Amendment began, and with the 27th Amendment made the law of the land *there would be no need for any new Constitution!*

Stated more simply and in the terms used at the beginning of this letter, to make our domestic government conformable to the proposed New World Order:

Plan A calls for the ratification of the Constitution for the Newstates of America.

Plan B calls for the ratification of the 27th, Equal Rights Amendment (E.R.A.).

Plan C calls for the President's declaration of a State of National Emergency and the invoking of Executive Order 11921, which would supersede the Constitution and all laws of the land pursuant thereto, and give total dictatorial powers to the President and his Elitist-controlled staff.

As a correspondent (a woman) writes: "The proposed 27th Amendment is just an old-fashioned power grab, all dollied up with a fresh coat of ERA paint, using 'concern for women's rights' as the gimmick to set up a dictatorship." Keep reading, and we'll show you how right she is.

The proposed 27th Amendment reads:

Section 1. "Equality of rights under the law shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or by any State on account of sex."

Section 2. "The Congress shall have the power to enforce by appropriate legislation the provisions of this article."

Section 3. "This Amendment shall take effect two (2) years after the date of ratification."

That's the full wording of the proposed 27th Amendment. But it is not the full wording of the Amendment as it was first proposed. Section two has been changed. Until 1970, Section two read:

"Congress *and the States* shall have the power to enforce by appropriate legislation the provisions of this article." (Italics added for emphasis.)

By eliminating the phrase "*and the States*" Section 2 of the proposed 27th Amendment becomes identical to Section 5 of the 14th, the anti-slavery amendment which was il-

legally (or perhaps we should say un-Constitutionally) ratified. Now, the Federal Courts have already ruled that these words in the 14th Amendment constitute an outright grant of all power from the States to the Federal Government to *pass and enforce all laws referring to civil rights—and whatever laws any State might pass in regard to civil rights are automatically null and void if those laws are contrary to federal legislation or to federal court decrees!*

Because the 14th Amendment says "The Congress shall have power to enforce, by appropriate legislation, the provisions of this article," the federal courts have assumed jurisdiction to declare that there should be no school-prescribed prayers in public schools, that the courts shall set local school district limits, that the courts shall determine how students are to be bused away from schools in order to bring about court-ordered integration, that abortion should be legalized despite State laws. All this and more because the 14th Amendment is—however illegally—a part of the Constitution, and because it says "The Congress shall have power to enforce, by appropriate legislation, the provisions of this article."

We repeat: The proposed 27th Amendment contains this same exact phrase, which we have called "The Poisoned Bait in the ERA Trap." The 14th has been called The Civil Rights Amendment because its poison has been confined, more or less, to this field. But the proposed 27th is a "peoples" amendment because, if you legislate for women, you are also legislating for men, for all people. Now, if the federal government is to legislate for all people in all fields where a difference in sex is involved; in marriage, divorce, employment, property rights, schools, hospitals, correctional institutions, parental authority, etc., etc., what power will remain to the State Governments? They might as well do away with legislatures and courts and become mere regional administrative departments of the all-powerful Federal Government!

So, you see, this proposed 27th Amendment is just a power-grab, an alternate plan for setting up a dictatorship and making our domestic government conformable to the proposed New World Order.

There are those who will say that we have overstressed the dangers of the proposed 27th because of the 10th Amendment, which reads: "The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people."

This means that the Federal government

cannot take power from the States or the people. But it does not prevent the States from giving power to the Federal government. And in the case of an Amendment that is ratified by the States, power is not being taken by the Federal government, it is being given the Federal government by the States!

The apparent status of the proposed 27th Amendment as of February 4, 1977: If three more States ratify, the ERA becomes a part of the Constitution and therefore the law of the land. If this happens, it could be called an illegal ratification, for either of two reasons:

1) President Carter's wife Rosalynn, who wants to be a second Eleanor Roosevelt, may have acted illegally by telephoning and putting pressure on at least four Indiana State legislators to switch and vote for the proposed 27th Amendment. So that, recently, the State of Indiana approved by just one vote, the proposed 27th. This leaves three States to go, and with possibly illegal pressure from the Carters, Florida might go. The other States are expected to remain firmly against ratification.

2) Two States—Nebraska and Tennessee—have rescinded their original vote, which should leave five States to go. Also, some 16 other States are said to be trying to rescind their votes for ERA. And we are told that this is why the Carters started putting political pressure on State legislators: to get ERA passed before any more States can vote to rescind. Unfortunately for freedom lovers, such rescission means nothing in the eyes of the Supreme Court, which has taken the stand that—in simple language—once a State has granted certain powers to the Federal government, the State cannot be an Indian giver and take back the power. This means that once a State has voted for the proposed Amendment, that's that, the deed is done. But, a State may vote against ERA time after time, and the vote can still be changed.

Why have some 18 State legislatures either rescinded or tried to rescind their votes for ERA? Here are some of the things they discovered after more careful investigation:

When ERA was debated in the U.S. Senate, before it was passed and sent to the States for ratification "by three-fourths of the several States," at least nine important amendments to ERA were offered, and were rejected. Here are those amendments:

1065 would have exempted women from compulsory military service. It was defeated 73 to 18.

1066 would have exempted women from combat service in the military. It was

defeated 71 to 18.

1067 would have maintained the existing legal protections and exemptions for women. It was defeated 75 to 11.

1068 would have maintained existing legal protections and exemptions for wives, mothers and widows. Defeated 77 to 14.

1069 would have maintained responsibility of fathers to support their children. It was defeated 72 to 17.

1070 would have maintained existing laws securing privacy for males and females. Defeated 79 to 11.

1071 would have maintained existing laws making sexual offenses punishable crimes. Defeated 71 to 17.

A72 would have recognized legally the "functional and psychological differences between sexes." Defeated 82 to 9.

1044 was essentially a combination of the previous eight amendments. Defeated 82 to 9.

From the above, it must be obvious that ERA intends that the women of this country shall be exactly like their sisters in the Soviet Union and in Israel, to have "equal rights" with the men. Women will have to work side by side with men, digging ditches, fighting no-win wars, turning their children over to the State so they'll be able to enjoy the equal right to work in mines and mills. In a paper by Evelyn Pitschke, Attorney at Law in Indianapolis, which was published by the National Defense Committee of the National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution, the following summary is given:

"Even if the ERA would solve all of the many problems which sincere but uninformed proponents of the ERA mistakenly believe it would solve; even if it had all the virtues claimed for it, it is also cursed with Section 2 which is designed to change our American form of government. The two parts of the Amendment are inseparable—it must be accepted by the States in exactly the same form in which it was passed on to the States by Congress—there is no taking of the good and eliminating the bad—it is *all or nothing at all*. It is for this reason that educated and informed State legislatures are turning 'thumbs down' on the ERA. It is for this reason that I ask you to turn 'thumbs down' on the ERA."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each, but please include extra if first class postage is desired. All orders, inquiries and other correspondence should be addressed to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE MAN WHO PRETENDS TO BE PRESIDENT OF THE WORLD

### WORLD GOVERNMENT OR WORLD EMPIRE?

According to tradition, when a man is sworn in as President of the United States, his first obligation and duty should be to the people who elected him to be their leader. But, as soon as Jimmy Carter took office, he began to act as though his first duty was to the people of the world, to the people he was **not** elected to represent. He seemed to assume that he had been given a mandate to act as caretaker of the world. Before Walter Mondale had even moved his family into the palace assigned to the Vice President of the United States, he was sent off on a mission to visit the heads of state of all the nations having representation in the Trilateral Commission. Apparent reasons for the quickie grand tour: to assure the industrial nations of Western Europe and Japan that the Rockefeller Cabal still directed the trade and traffic, that business as usual could be expected to continue even if Italy "went communist," and that Trilateralist Carter would visit them in person in the spring when NATO next convened.

Having dispatched Mondale on his appointed rounds, Carter next waited anxiously for Senate confirmation of fellow-Georgian and Martin Luther Kingman Anthony Young, as U.S. Ambassador to the UN. Then, Carter sent Young off immediately to Africa, to reassure the revolutionaries and terrorists that the United States would back them up with everything but the U.S. Marines, and that to show good will, Carter would get the Byrd Act revoked so that America's only source of chromium would be the second-grade stuff that Soviet Russia was anxious to sell.

Having bid bon voyage to fellow-traveler Young, Carter then told Cyrus Vance to get his new State Department offices in order so he'd be able to make a trip posthaste to the Middle East where he is to have a try at picking up where former Secretary of State Henry Kissinger left off in the latter's attempts to bring peace to Araby and prosperity to Israeli.

Next, Sol Linowitz would join Ellsworth Bunker (the man who arranged our surrender to the Communists in Vietnam) and together

they would restore trade, aid and diplomatic relations with Cuba, complete the giveaway of the Panama Canal to a Communist Dictator, and otherwise assist in the Communitization of Central and South America.

Next, Special Ambassador Elliot Richardson—a hangover from the Ford Administration—would be sent to Cyprus to reassure the Turks and the Greeks. Then, next month Vance will be off to Moscow to set the stage for Disarmament Chief-designate Paul Warnke who, if confirmed by the Senate, will arrange for some unilateral disarming of the United States in order to make it very certain that Soviet Russia can claim military superiority over the United States and back up the claim if called upon to do so.

Finally, Carter wants to visit Red China personally and reassure the rulers of that slave state, let them know that we shall not interfere with their take-over of the rest of East Asia, so long as they keep hands off Japan, which is a part of Rockefeller's Trilateral Regional Arrangement, and must not be considered as a part of Asia. Just what fate is in store for Australia and New Zealand if Carter's restructuring of the world succeeds, is not clear at this point in time. As for Canada, Trudeau is to visit Carter and they'll get together on details.

In short, Carter is to remake the world **politically**, because the Elitists are busy reshaping it **economically** and **monetarily**, and the three must agree if the **New World Order** is to be established and maintained. This means that Carter's message to the rest of the world is one of good cheer, but to the United States it brings tidings of austerity, belt-tightening and a reduced standard of living; this being based on an alleged energy shortage.

However, this austerity and belt-tightening is not to be visited upon those officials that Carter needs to assure the success of his programs. U.S. Congressmen, all Federal Judges, and all top-rung Bureaucrats are to receive whopping pay raises. Department under secretaries—the people who make all programs succeed or fail, and whose jobs are protected through the Civil Service system—will have their salaries raised from \$44,600 to \$57,500 per year. Federal Dis-

strict Judges, with lifetime jobs, are to have their pay elevated from \$42,000 to \$54,500. Circuit Court Judges will be upped from \$44,600 to \$57,500. Speaker of the House Tip O'Neal currently makes only \$65,600 a year, so he'll have his base pay raised to \$75,000. The average run-of-the-mill lawmaker gets \$44,500 a year; his salary will be upped to \$57,500. However, figuring the cost-of-living increases which take place in October each year, Congressmen should be making over \$60,000 a year by the next election.

We repeat: Senators, Representatives, Federal Judges, and top-level Bureaucrats are the people Carter needs to carry out his programs. And they all are to receive pay increases. Although Jerry Ford proposed the pay hikes while yet President, he conferred with President-elect Jimmy Carter who approved the idea.

There is, however, the probability that Carter is moving too fast and too brashly, this in the foreign field especially. The U.S. News & World Report, which is more level-headed than its newsmagazine competitors, pointed out, and we quote:

"Carter is buying future trouble by sounding off on tricky foreign issues. Contradictory, off-hand statements by top Administration officials are giving major U.S. allies a bad case of the nerves. American experts fear the inconsistency shows lack of savvy in international affairs. Most troublesome—

- \* Carter's statement that a strategic-arms treaty should not be blocked by disputes over limiting U.S. cruise missiles and Soviet Backfire bombers. But Secretary of State Vance is taking another tack: He prefers no treaty at all to one without constraints on the new generation of weapons.
- \* U.N. Ambassador Andrew Young's widely publicized opinion that America should recognize—perhaps give financial aid to—North Vietnam. Vance quickly shot that down, but Young followed it with the view that—
- \* Cuban troops sent by Castro on Kremlin orders had brought stability to Angola. State Department insisted that outside troops don't bring peace.
- \* Carter's declaration for an instant and complete end to all nuclear testing. That is shaking up the Europeans. They see constantly improving U.S. nuclear devices as the major shield against a Russian invasion. Also, Carter's words show little understanding of the three-cornered balancing act of the U.S., Russia, China. (Kissinger's Trilateral Constellation—Ed.) Last thing China wants is a nuclear weak

United States." (unquote).

Adding to Carter's woes in the foreign field, according to U.S. News & World Report of February 14, is his naming of "soft-boiled men to key jobs dealing with national security." There was Ted Sorensen who withdrew his name because of Senate opposition. The Senate probably will confirm Paul Warnke but "opponents will look with supercritical eyes at anything Warnke offers in negotiations with the Soviets. Critics will promote sharp debates."

However, the man who is going to cause the greatest embarrassment to Carter is Andrew Young. The President praised Young as the "best public servant I have ever known." This in spite of the fact that at the Senate confirmation hearings a 1970 ABC-TV interview with Young was replayed, with Young commenting on the Black Panther party in these words:

"Western technology and Western militarism so interfered with the right or the possibility of, say, democracy in Latin America, or real freedom in Africa and Asia, that it may take the destruction—and this of course is panther ideology—that it may take the destruction of Western civilization to allow the rest of the world to really emerge as a free and brotherly society...."

Asked to comment, Young did not deny that he had made this statement, nor did he say that he felt any differently today. However, the Senate confirmed Young, who checked in at UN Headquarters, and then flew to Africa on a fact-finding mission for the man who regarded him so highly as a public servant.

And how is he behaving as a public servant? The following editorial comment by Budd Boyer of the Fort Lauderdale, Florida *Sun-Sentinel* provides a rather mild, but also an illuminating answer to that question.

\*\*\*\*\*

Newly appointed U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations Andrew Young has wasted little time in beginning to stomp on the world scene for programs he cherished and supported as a congressman from Georgia's 5th District. Although there was negligible opposition in the Senate, Mr. Young's departure from his congressional reputation as a "man of sweet reason" could well be causing some futile after-thoughts on the part of a number of his confirmation supporters.

One of his first official actions was to announce his intention to bring pressure on the Congress, with the support of the Carter Administration, to increase American pay-



ments for aid to developing countries. The United States already contributes 20 per cent of the present fund.

After presenting his credentials at the UN, Mr. Young left almost immediately on a trip to Africa for meetings with black nationalist leaders in several nations. Once there, he very quickly erased any doubts as to the fact that he is prepared to take the U.S. off center and into the nationalist camp in dealing with South Africa and Rhodesia. Arriving in Zanzibar, the ambassador rode beneath arches bearing slogans such as "Our mother is the Afro-Shirazy party, our father is the revolution." Speaking shortly after arrival, he said he did not "really care what whites (in Africa) think" of his support for black nationalist movements. In another comment, Mr. Young said he could "almost guarantee" repeal of the Byrd Amendment under which the U.S. buys Rhodesian chrome...."

President Carter said in his "fireside chat" that he is committed to majority rule for blacks in Africa. He sent Mr. Young on this fact-finding mission to gather information with which to bolster this commitment. It is of more than passing interest to note the places where the "facts" are being found. ... Zanzibar, now a part of Tanzania, ousted Americans in 1964, and in a bloodbath slaughtered all Arabs there. The government has taken over or controls all banks, and church schools.

Nigeria is another "interesting" spot for facts. It has a large army, trained and equipped by the Soviet Union. In 1966, less than three years after becoming a republic, rival factions engaged in some of the bloodiest conflicts ever witnessed on the African continent. Raging into 1970, the wars saw more than a million people die, mostly Biafrans who simply wanted to determine their own tribal destinies. The country is under a military dictatorship, with the most recent coup of a number undertaken since 1966 taking place less than a year ago....

What facts Mr. Young will bring back remains to be seen. When he returned from a recent trip to South Africa, he made the sarcastic observation that he "felt very much at home there." He said it was just like traveling in Mississippi, Alabama or Georgia "when I was a child."

Sounding more like an agent than a diplomat, Mr. Young gives every indication that he will step up the momentum of American involvement in Africa, and the direction is clear. (Unquote).

\* \* \* \* \*

It may seem strange that a President of the

United States would state publicly that this agent Andrew Young is the best public servant that he has ever known. But, then, it isn't so strange when one recalls how that same President will use his daughter as a political football, even "justifying" crime by employing an admitted and convicted murderess who hasn't yet served her full sentence or been pardoned, to act as a nursemaid to that same daughter.

It is noteworthy that while U.S. Ambassador Young was busily gathering "facts," black terrorists decided to stage an "enlistment drive," possibly to impress the black U.S. Ambassador, who might in this way be reminded of his "traveling in Mississippi, Alabama or Georgia when I was a child." So, they kidnapped 400 African children from a mission school, took them across the border into terrorist sanctuary, where witch doctors and terrorist disciplinarians talked the majority of the children into becoming terrorist recruits. By the time the parents arrived to take their children home, most of the young recruits were afraid to go home, possibly because of what might happen to their families if they refused to join the terrorist band.

"Terrorists are recruited by kidnapping and disciplined by torture," says C.W. Porter, a young American who travelled throughout Southern Africa and then came home to write about his experiences in a booklet, "The Truth About Rhodesia" (obtainable from the author: C.W. Porter, 272 Grace Drive, South Pasadena, CA 91030, 36 pages, \$1.00). Speaking of the power of witch doctors and evil spirits, Porter writes:

"If he (an African) is told he will wake up next week with a paralyzed arm, he will wake up next week with a paralyzed arm. If he is told he will die next week, he will lie down next week and die, if he is sufficiently frightened. A policeman told me that his grandfather had succeeded in murdering a troublesome African on his farm simply by convincing the man that he would die as predicted in a vision. The man obligingly proceeded to do just that...."

"The average uneducated African," says Porter, "has six or eight children...he is not interested in politics. He wants the whites to stay because he wants a job, which he knows can only be supplied directly or indirectly by the whites. He wants to buy a bicycle, a new shirt, and a new pair of shoes. He does not want to be murdered en masse by members of another tribe. He does not want to be paralyzed by having a sharpened bicycle spoke jabbed in his spine. An African wrote to me in England and said,

'As you know, Mozambique is in the hands of Africans and the future for us Rhodesians is very uncertain'."

It seems that those who really care for the Africans want the whites to stay.

And yet, by some perverted logic, when three priests and four nuns are brutally murdered by terrorists for no apparent reason, the Rhodesian government is blamed for the atrocity. And, as a follow-up to the horror, "the Roman Catholic bishops of southern Africa called for sweeping changes to avert more bloodshed." A statement issued by the bishops "urged a sharing of power between South Africa's 4.5 million whites and its 18 million blacks, condemned alleged police brutality, and vowed to promote black leadership within the church."

It would appear that the Catholic bishops of South Africa have allied themselves with the hierarchy of the World Council of Churches, and with the British and American governments in believing, with Andrew Young, and the Black Panthers, that "it may take the destruction of Western civilization to allow the rest of the world to really emerge as a free and brotherly society."

Let's face a few facts: Since the creation of this movement to get the people of Asia and Africa to emerge as a free and brotherly society, the people of those continents have suffered more than they ever suffered when they were looked upon as "the white man's burden." Let's take a quick look at the new map of Africa:

**UGANDA.** This was Britain's model colony. But when the British officials left and turned the country over to the Africans, whole tribes were exterminated. Up to a quarter of a million people are known to have been slaughtered. Idi Amin had himself named president for life in 1976, seized all foreign-owned property, completed the expulsion of the 45,000 Indians and Pakistanis who were the chief remaining business and professional men. Amin's latest escapade: he wanted to come to the United States and show Jimmy Carter how to run the country.

**CENTRAL AFRICAN REPUBLIC.** Formerly a French colony, now a dependency of Red China. President for life claims to be a witch doctor. When prisons became overcrowded with political prisoners, the condition was relieved by having all the inmates murdered.

**EQUATORIAL GUINEA.** Formerly a Spanish colony. Also ruled by a president-for-life, Masie Nguema Biyoga. Slavery was re-instituted and 22,000 Africans are said to

be engaged in forced labor on the government's cocoa plantations. The entire literate population is in exile.

**NIGERIA.** At least two million africans killed in civil wars and military coups.

**RWANDA.** 100,000 Watusi exterminated by Hutu tribesmen. The tall Hamitic Watusi became extinct.

Need we continue? The picture only gets worse. Only in the Republics of Rhodesia and South Africa is there any real freedom. And the whole world is being incited to demand and approve of the destruction of these two remaining outposts of hope for "a free and brotherly society in Africa."

Why? They tell us it is for "humanistic" reasons. But is it humanistic to promote mass murders and a return to savagery?

Is it not more logical to assume that the real reason for destroying Rhodesia and South Africa—and Western civilization if the need arises—comes from a desire on the part of Elite Cartelists to realign the world economically? There is vast wealth in gold, diamonds, chromium, copper, uranium, oil; you name it and it's somewhere in Africa. There is also almost unlimited slave labor to reap the riches.

But an economic realignment is necessary; and such an economic realignment of the world also calls for a political realignment of the world. And the Elitists who control the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderberg Group, the Council on Foreign Relations, and similar organizations of Old World origin—yes, and the Communist Parties of the World—these Elitists have chosen Jimmy Carter to act as their agent in realigning the world politically!

That is why his first official act was to send Mondale to the Trilateral Nations, then Young to Africa, Vance to the Middle East, Linowitz to Latin America, Richardson to the Mediterranean, etc.

And this is also why Carter prepares a reorganization plan for the Federal government of the United States, and forbids the United States Congress the right to oversee the program. No wonder Congressman Jack Brooks, Chairman of the House Reorganization Committee, said that "President Carter will stand the Constitution on its head if he reorganizes the Federal government without the advice and consent of Congress."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## WHO IS MESSING UP THE WEATHER?

### A REAL COLD WAR WEAPON?

Last month was the coldest January in at least 177 years, says the National Weather Service. Furthermore, if February temperatures live up to expectations and March also continues below normal, "this winter would be the coldest since the founding of the Republic," the service said.

In addition to the bitter cold, there is the crop-killing drought. An AP report from Olympia, Washington illustrates the seriousness of the situation:

"In the midst of the Northwest's worst drought in years, Idaho has warned Washington not to try The Great Rain Robbery.

"Oregon and Washington governors fear 76,000 farm jobs will be lost, along with \$1.6 billion worth of crops, because drought has left reservoirs and rivers almost dry. Some Washington officials are asking the state to try a \$125,000 cloudseeding project over the almost snowless Cascade Mountains. But inland states like Idaho and Montana get much of their moisture from the same clouds off the Pacific Ocean that drop snow and rain on Washington and Oregon. Idaho Attorney General Wayne Kidwell has warned that his state will go to court to prevent rain rustling... what would be good for Washington's potential drought could be even more detrimental to Idaho's pending crisis...."

Of the 48 contiguous States, 41 are victims of the cold, the other seven are parched. Results: misery, death to many, hundreds of industries shut down, hundreds of thousands of people added to the governments' unemployment compensation and food stamp lists, higher food prices, galloping inflation, an energy crisis, and more...

There are those who will consider it an Act of God. Others will blame it on ecological crimes committed by destroyers of forests and wetlands, builders of highrises and concrete deserts where gardens and grass once grew. But there is something unusual about this particular weather situation. We are told by those who ought to know that this year's weather was caused by a strange and unnatural shift in the world's upper air streams; that this phenomenon brought on both the bitter cold and the crop-killing

drought. We are told that the streams of air that usually blow across the continent from the Pacific Ocean, bringing needed moisture and moderate winter weather, *didn't blow as usual this winter*. Instead, the winds came roaring down from the Arctic, across Canada, freezing the East both North and South, and parching the Northwest. And there are allegations that this was no Act of God, no carelessness of man, but a deliberately planned program of weather changing on the part of a group of men who want to use the weather as a weapon with which to win the world!

Fantastic? Perhaps. But permit us to quote from several articles that have appeared in several generally respected publications. First, from the Dow Jones & Co.'s *The National Observer* for the week ending Feb. 19, 1977:

\*\*\*\*\*

### WHAT ARE THE RUSSIANS UP TO?

...Since July the Soviet Union has been conducting mysterious, high-frequency radio experiments that have disrupted some international communications. The Russians admit they're testing something, but they won't say just what. And if anyone in the United States knows what's going on, he isn't broadcasting it to inquiring reporters. But speculation abounds, in government and without, in this country and abroad. And at times the theories sound more like science fiction than science. Depending on who's speculating, the Soviets are believed to be:

- \* Working on an over-the-horizon radar...
- \* Developing a Buck Rogers style weapon..
- \* Experimenting with weather modification.
- \* Trying to perfect a wireless system of transmitting electricity....

Russian scientists have tried innovative weather-modification techniques in the past, including using rockets and heavy artillery to fire lead-iodide crystals into storm clouds to reduce hail. Thus the question, are the Russians attempting to change the weather by changing the electrical activity of storm clouds or the ionosphere?

"The idea of changing the conductivity of the atmosphere as a weather-modification

experiment isn't ridiculous,' says Walter Orr Roberts of the Aspen Institute in Colorado. a solar astronomer, Roberts has studied the relationship between the sun's 'solar wind' of charged particles and the earth's weather. ...a few theorists argue that changes in the earth's ionosphere—a region of charged particles that begins about 20 miles above the earth—influence the formation of storms. Powerful radio signals can heat the ionosphere and change its electrical activity to some degree...." (end of quotes)

\*\*\*\*\*

Adding considerable credence to the foregoing is an article by Stephen M. Aug of the *Washington Star*. The article also appeared in the *Los Angeles Herald-Examiner* of Feb. 1, 1977. It is from this latter publication that we shall quote.

Under the banner headline, "Russ Power Breakthrough?" the article suggests that Russian scientists may have picked up where the Yugoslav inventor Nikola Tesla left off due to his death in 1943, in his experiments in transmitting electricity without the use of wires. This technique could easily be adapted for weather control on a worldwide basis, according to other scientists, especially Tesla's former assistant, Arthur H. Matthews, who now lives in Quebec.

-----  
OOPS! ---

In last week's Report (2/11/77) we erred; twice. On page one we referred to Andrew Young being sent to Africa and we mistakenly called him "Anthony" Young. Our sincere apologies to all the real Anthonies in the world.

Also, we wrote that Elliot Richardson was being sent to Cyprus. However, for political reasons, Elliot was scratched and Clark Clifford was sent instead.

Finally, and disturbing to a number of our subscribers, was an error that appeared in our Report #3 (1/21/77). We said that the book *The Crisis of Democracy* could be purchased from The Trilateral Commission. But letters sent to the address we gave were returned, rubberstamped, "not deliverable as addressed, return to sender."

That happened because we copied without double-checking, and the wrong street address was given. TLC headquarters on 46th, not 45th Street; and the correct address is: The Trilateral Commission, 345 46th Street, New York, N.Y. 10017.

--- SORRY!

Here are selected excerpts from this important article by Stephen M. Aug:

\*\*\*\*\*

## RUSS POWER BREAKTHROUGH?

Have the Russians learned how to transmit electric power without the use of wires? ... a number of Canadians...are speculating that the Russians may have accomplished that feat. (They) contend that the Russians may be experimenting with a long-disused process developed by Nikola Tesla, the Yugoslav inventor who died in 1943. In what he considered his most important discovery, Tesla in 1900 proved that the earth could be used as a conductor and would be as responsive as a tuning fork to electrical vibrations of a certain pitch. His experiments succeeded in lighting 200 electric lamps from a distance of 25 miles without wires. ...Tesla gave a number of possible uses for his equipment, including power transmission, geological exploration, national defense and weather modification. But much of Tesla's work was never completed, and his ideas remain in his notebooks which are on file in the Tesla Museum in Belgrade.

Fueling the Canadians' speculation is the report that a Soviet scientist—so far unidentified—spent several months in Quebec occasionally interviewing Tesla's last known living assistant, Arthur H. Matthews....

Questions concerning the possibilities of the Russian experiments were brought to the Canadian Department of Communications last winter...U.S. scientists working with the Canadian group seem to give credence to the view of what the Russians may have achieved. One of them is Andrija Puharich of Ossining, N.Y., a one-time physician who gave up medical practice some years ago and has devoted the past 25 years to a study of Tesla's work and electronic experimentation....He termed "a most important lead" word of the Russian scientist's visits to Matthews. "Very few people have ever heard of Mr. Matthews," Puharich said. "You really have to be a super-esoteric in the field to know of his existence. So the fact that a Russian sought him out I felt of great interest."

Puharich would not rule out the possibility that the Russians may be using Tesla's theories for weather modification. "I think they have a lot of reasons to do it," Puharich said, pointing out that the Russians would like to push their cold Arctic air mass elsewhere — perhaps toward America — and increase their own agricultural growing season.

According to persons knowledgeable about

Tesla's theories, weather modification would be accomplished by regulating the movement of electrically charged particles in the upper atmosphere resulting in changes in the jet stream (thus causing winter winds to blow across the United States from the Arctic instead of the Pacific—Ed.)”  
(end of quotes)

\*\*\*\*\*

The foregoing would suggest that the Russians have discovered—and are using—a new weapon against the United States, a weapon that has paralyzed much of the Nation's industrial potential, destroyed billions of dollars worth of crops, and reduced energy resources to the poverty level.

However, before blaming all this on the Soviet scientists (who probably would have required the assistance of specialists from the Trilateralist Nations in order to accomplish such a technological success), let us consider some other evidence. There is always the possibility that some other group is doing the dirty work and blaming it on the most likely suspect, the Communists.

A very interesting column by Lowell Ponte appeared in the January 21, 1974 issue of the *Oakland Tribune*. Interest is added because the article was published three years ago, and then a blackout descended and the subject matter became shrouded in silence, at least within the circles of the controlled communications media. Here are excerpts:

\*\*\*\*\*

### READJUST CLIMATE TO SAVE FUEL OIL

...Until now we have thought only in terms of turning down our thermostats and praying for a mild winter. But our science and technology might offer a different solution: we may be able to readjust the climate itself. ... Apparently we are able to stop rain in some places. Last year (1973) Honduras and El Salvador, two Central American nations, complained loud and long in the United Nations that U.S. weather modification operations off the Florida coast (cloud seeding in attempts to prevent or deflect hurricanes—Ed.) had robbed them of vital rain water. Apparently we are able to manipulate weather for military purposes. Last July the Senate overwhelmingly passed a resolution by Claiborne Pell, D-R.I., demanding an end to weather warfare work by the Pentagon. ... When Pell, as a member of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, asked for information on the extent of weather war research, his request was denied on grounds of “national security.”

And apparently our government thinks in

bigger weather modification terms than the public knows. As this column documented last April (1973-Ed.) the joint U.S.-Soviet study of the Bering Sea off Alaska begun last February has been undertaken to evaluate whether a 56-mile Soviet-American dam will be built across the Bering Strait between our two countries. Such a dam, experts in both nations believe, would make weather in both nations warmer and crop growing seasons longer in the Soviet Union and the United States. ...

But this scheme...raises serious questions inasmuch as the world weather system is self-stabilizing; to make weather warmer one place will likely make it colder someplace else; to make it rain more in one place likely will cause drought someplace else. Such weather manipulation opens the door to a thicket of international legal and moral questions — including a nation's “right” to accustomed weather (drought last year caused panic in Japan and North Africa), and what sorts of weather modification are acts of war?

That by blocking arctic currents off our West Coast...could change weather seems certain. The guess is that it might make Portland, Ore., as warm as Southern California, and turn the desert around Los Angeles into a rain forest. (On the other hand, blocking the Pacific jet stream and allowing only the arctic currents to blow, might make Portland a desert and bring the Arctic to Ohio and snow to Southern Florida—Ed.)

\*\*\*\*\*

If columnist Lowell Ponte had his facts straight when he wrote the foregoing, then it would seem unfair to blame this winter weather on the Russians. If weather manipulation is the cause, then it may have been a joint-effort, a U.S.-Soviet experiment that froze some of the world and brought drought to other parts of the world.

There is much evidence to back up the charge that human attempts at weather manipulation have already caused great damage and distress. For example, the Tristate Natural Weather Association, Inc. has been studying the effects of cloud seeding over the past 25 years, and it has evidence to indicate that:

- (1) Seeding during wet periods creates terrible downwind floods;
- (2) Seeding during dry cycles creates deserts; and
- (3) Seeding creates havoc with all normal weather phenomena.

(For more information on cloud seeding contact Tristate Natural Weather Association, Inc., Route 1, St. Thomas, PA 17252).

## WEATHER MANIPULATION AND THE ENERGY CRISIS

From the evidence we have presented in this Report, it might be possible to reach any one of several conclusions. It might be assumed that —

- 1) Weather manipulation is being used as a weapon of war by the Soviet, to weaken the United States and her potential for defense.
- 2) Weather manipulation is a joint effort on the part of the United States and the Soviet Union but, as has been the case with other joint efforts conducted "in the spirit of detente," the Soviet has taken advantage of our official "gullibility" (or treason on the part of some officials), and is getting the better of the deal (witness the normal weather in Russia's industrial districts, and the freeze-up in our industrial States).
- 3) Weather manipulation is being conducted by agencies of our own Federal government with the best of intentions, but the program has backfired, bringing unintended damage, suffering and expense. Or —
- 4) Weather manipulation has been used by an elitist group, deliberately to "create" an energy crisis, to propagandize the people into demanding the Federal take-over of all energy sources, production, distribution and use. This would bring about, through public demand, centralized dictatorial control over the sale, purchase and use of gasoline, fuel oils, other petroleum products, coal, natural gas, electricity, etc.

Those readers who may have come to the last, conclusion number four, will look with suspicion on the action announced Feb. 10 by Senator Charles Percy of Illinois, on behalf of President Jimmy Carter, Consumer Tyrant Ralph Nader, ex-President Gerald Ford, Hubert Humphrey, David and Lawrence Rockefeller, and assorted CFR, Bilderberg and Trilateral Commission members.

In the U.S. Senate on Feb. 10, 1977, Sen. Percy, on behalf of Sen. Humphrey and himself, issued a statement regarding the formation of the **Alliance to Save Energy**, and supporting statements by President Carter and Ralph Nader. Percy said: "Record cold temperatures this winter should awaken us to the need to make saving energy the nation's top domestic priority.... One of our chief tasks is to convince every American—homeowners, apartment-dwellers, motorists, business leaders, labor union officials, government officials—that it is actually far less expensive in the long run to invest to save energy than it is to purchase energy."

This Alliance to Save Energy (ASE) is supposed to be a private, non-governmental or-

ganization. But, Vice President Walter Mondale is one of two honorary chairmen; Senators Percy and Humphrey are co-chairmen; Energy Tsar James Schlesinger is honorary adviser to the board of directors; there is an advisory board with Henry Kissinger as its chairman, House Speaker Tip O'Neill and Minority Leader John Rhodes are honorary vice-chairmen, and on this advisory board are HUD Secretary Patricia Harris, Commerce Secretary Juanita Kreps, Labor Secretary Ray Marshall, Transportation Secretary Brock Adams; and —

**"The Advisory Board... will also include 10 regional chairpersons, coinciding with the 10 Federal regions, who will oversee the programs of the 50 State Chairpersons."**

To those who are familiar with the concept of Regional Governance the preceding direct quote from a joint statement by Sens. Percy and Humphrey, should give the whole show away without further comment.

Also on the Advisory Board of ASE are 27 additional U.S. Senators, several ambassadors, Frank Zarb of FEA, and other federal government officials. Yet this is called a private, non-partisan alliance, and President Carter welcomed it as such, adding that "there is a new, inexpensive and accessible energy resource: conservation energy. Conservation energy is the energy derived by replacement of wasteful habits and technology with more efficient ones" (a direct quote).

Also on the ASE Advisory Board are the two Rockefeller brothers, John Gardner of Common Cause, Philip Klutznick, Sol Linowitz, George Meany, Leonard Woodcock, Peter Peterson of Lehman Brothers, and others of similar suasion.

In this age of credibility gaps, charges that the energy crises of this decade are phony, that the central theme of the so-called "Insiders" is to bring about the New World Order by 1980 at the latest; is it any wonder that there is great doubt and uncertainty in the minds of those who can discern the times? Is it surprising that people suspect this coldest winter in 177 years that visited 41 States, and the concurrent driest season in all recorded history that came upon seven other States, to be not Acts of God, but Acts of Man posing as God?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each (include extra for 1st class postage of extra letters). Please address all orders & correspondence:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## WHEN CONSPIRACY BECOMES RESPECTABLE CONSPIRATORS RULE THE NATION OPENLY

### CLANDESTINE OPERATIONS BECOME OVERT ACTIONS

"Trilateralists at Top—New Foreign-Policy Elite." So reads the heading of a full-page article in the U.S. News & World Report of February 21, 1977. And thereby hangs a tale of unusual change in the strategy of those who are promoting the New World Order. For years they worked secretly and in secret, shunned publicity, and seemed to maintain the attitude that the public-at-large was too dumb to understand and appreciate the New World Order that they were building; therefore, silence was the best policy.

There was, for example, *The Council on Foreign Relations*, which was incorporated in 1921, began to have real power and influence in shaping U.S. foreign policy as early as the 1930s, took control of the U.S. State Department in 1942. Members of the CFR, in cooperation with Soviet diplomats, created the United Nations, as well as its companion agencies, the International Monetary Fund and the World Bank. CFR agents, acting as appointed officials of the U.S. Government, waged a cold war against the Communists, then pursued a policy of containment, finally fashioned a policy of detente. Meanwhile, CFR members or agents guided the United States through two disastrous no-win wars, in Korea and Southeast Asia.

All of these activities, which weakened the power of and respect for the United States while strengthening the power and influence of the Communist bloc and enlarging the areas dominated by the Communists, were directed or greatly influenced by members of the CFR.

And yet, despite its power, for nearly forty years, the CFR remained virtually unknown to the general public!

Likewise the *Bilderberg Group*. Organized in 1954, this clandestine cabal has held meetings at least once every year since then. But participants are pledged to secrecy, lists of those attending are closely guarded. Reporters are barred but top media executives are invited. These *Bilderbergers* are leaders from countries of the so-called "Atlantic Community," they are all inter-

nationalists and unusual things seem to happen at the international level after each meeting.

Yet, this powerful cabal was virtually unknown to the general public until a few months ago when Prince Bernhard, its host, got into trouble by taking bribes, and the story of his connection with the *Bilderberg Group* hit the front pages of newspapers around the world.

How unusual, then, that the latest of these Rockefeller dominated groups should get so much publicity. The *Trilateral Commission* was organized in 1973, but unlike its sister conspiracies, the CFR and the *Bilderberg Group*, the TLC has received wide publicity almost from the start of its intrigues and machinations.

It is as though the conspirators have become so powerful and so well entrenched in the visible government that secrecy is no longer necessary. The fact that Jimmy Carter was a Trilateralist was published by the controlled media before election day, as was the news that he was being educated in foreign affairs by Brzezinski, Gardner, and a stable of experts from Brookings Institute. After the election, such "papers of record" as *The New York Times* and *The Washington Post* reported that Trilateralists were being appointed to top positions in the Carter Administration. And now, to present the Trilateral Commission as an organization that is worthy of all respect and public trust, the one newsweekly that is looked upon as being, if not conservative at least objective, *U.S. News & World Report* tells its readers that the Trilateralists "have taken charge of foreign-policy making in the Carter Administration, and already the immense power they wield is sparking some controversy.... Altogether, 16 high posts in the Administration are held by men and women associated with that organization." But we are told not to worry about this because—and here comes the whitewash:

"The powerful role of Trilateralists in Washington has important implications for U.S. diplomacy, but not for the reasons cited by those who see conspiracies at work. American foreign policy will be influenced most



significantly by the fact that Trilateralists share a common approach on these issues: 1. Unity of the Western Alliance has paramount importance, far more so than U.S. relations with Russia and China.

2. Co-operation with the 'third world' is crucial—and must replace the kind of confrontation that characterized much of the Kissinger period.

3. Economic expansion in the U.S. and a materially faster rate of economic growth in Japan and West Germany are regarded as essential to stimulate recovery worldwide."

If these three issues were the sum total of the Trilateralists' aims, then those of us who "see conspiracies at work" could relax and quit worrying about the future of our country—which is precisely what the Trilateralists want us to do. But U.S.N.&W.R.'s summation falls far short of the truth when we realize that the Trilateralists are also interested in, and have written or are busy writing, reports on subjects whose very titles betray their intent. Here are the titles of reports that have been or are about to be issued by the Trilateral Commission:

1. Towards a Renovated World Monetary System.
2. The Crisis of International Cooperation.
3. A Turning Point in North-South Economic Relations.
4. Directions for World Trade in the Nineteen-Seventies.
5. Energy: The Imperative for a Trilateral Approach.
6. Energy: A Strategy for International Action.
7. OPEC, the Trilateral World, and the Developing Countries: New Arrangements for Cooperation, 1976-1980.
8. The Crisis of Democracy.
9. A New Regime for the Oceans.
10. Commodities issues.
11. International Institutions.
12. Trilateral Consultative Procedures.
13. Constructive Global Involvement of the Communist Countries.
14. The Renovated International System.

Of these reports, number 8, "The Crisis of Democracy" has aroused the greatest storm of protest. Prof. Walter Dean Burnham of MIT summarized the central theme of the book-length report when he wrote that its authors "have opted for an image of the political state which makes a clear choice in favor of elites and their claims to authority. The end which they appear to have in view is the creation of a 'hard' state centered in authoritative decisions made by executive elites, working in tandem with technocrats inside and outside the official

bureaucracy, and with effective insulation from the demands of an unruly and ungrateful public."

Here, in rather stilted but not uncertain terms, is a clear call for the creation of a Dictatorship of the Elite, to replace our present representative republican form. This is the purpose behind the Trilateral Commission's selection and promotion of Jimmy Carter for the Presidency of the United States. While building the New World Order abroad, the establishment of an all-powerful Executive Department, operated by Elites, is the program for America!

This is far different from the placid picture painted by U.S. News & World Report, and by most other articles appearing in the controlled, commercial press. These articles tell us some of the truth, but never the whole truth and nothing but the truth.

Of a different nature was an important and revealing article which appeared in the February 7, 1977 issue of *The Christian Science Monitor*. While this article says nothing of the political aims of the Trilateralists, it says much of their economic goals. Here are important excerpts from that article:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### **NEW WORLD ECONOMIC SYSTEM DAWNS**

**From the ashes of Bretton Woods, Carter's proposed summit could give the Trilateral Commission a sendoff for its vision of a prosperous, stable planet.**

*By Jeremiah Novak*

In July, 1944, brilliant British economist John Maynard Keynes and a younger American colleague, equally brilliant, strolled over the grounds of the resort hotel at Bretton Woods, New Hampshire, explaining to reporters the basics of an about-to-be born international economic system. Ironically, neither Keynes, who died three years later, nor colleague Harry Dexter White, who committed suicide in 1948 after being charged with treason, lived to see the fruits of their labor—a new and revolutionary economic system known as Bretton Woods.

For the system they had begun to piece together in 1942 was to result, over the 27 years of its existence, in a truly altered international economic picture: a world without empires, a world of free trade at non-discriminatory terms, and an era of material prosperity far greater than any the world had ever known.

But Bretton Woods died in 1971, and until

now nothing has taken its place.

Today a new crop of economists, working in an organization known as the Trilateral Commission, is on the verge of creating a new international economic system, one designed by men as brilliant as Keynes and White. Their names are not as well known, but these modern thinkers are as important to our age as Keynes and White were to theirs. Moreover, these economists, like their World War II counterparts, are working closely with high government officials, in this case President Jimmy Carter and Vice-President Walter Mondale. And what is now being discussed at the highest levels of government, in both the United States and abroad, is the creation of a new world economic system....

In the dark days of World War II...men such as Eddie Bernstein, Will Clayton, John Maynard Keynes and Harry Dexter White created...at Bretton Woods the framework of three major world economic institutions: the International Monetary Fund (IMF), the World Bank, and the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT)....

But the Bretton Woods system...collapsed in 1971....In 1973, a group of businessmen, under the leadership of David Rockefeller, set out to restore the principles of free trade and stable exchange rates....They formed an organization called the Trilateral Commission....

In essence, the commission has devised a plan to totally renovate GATT, the IMF, and the World Bank. The plan would create a world economic system far different from that of Bretton Woods. The commission has published 13 pamphlets detailing the proposed system: a new IMF, a new General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade, a new General Agreement on Investment, and a new role for the World Bank. Moreover, the commission's scholars call for the creation of new institutions that would regulate resources in the sea, at the poles, and in space. And they call for a new Trilateral Committee that would coordinate the economic policies of Europe, Japan and the U.S. —to ensure that the industrial nations work together in the new system.

At the heart of the proposal is the restoration of free, nondiscriminatory access to resources and markets. Thus, a renovated General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade would outlaw export controls, such as the OPEC embargo on oil shipments in 1973.

To support free trade, the commission calls for a new IMF, which would function like the Federal Reserve System, but on a larger

scale. The new IMF would be able to "create" money or restrict the "creation" of money, just as the Federal Reserve now does in the U.S.

To do this, a new currency called "Bancor" would be established. Like the Special Drawing Rights of the IMF, this currency would replace gold and the dollar as the world monetary unit. All currencies would be fixed in terms of Bancor, so that at some future date even travelers checks and all export-import transactions would be calculated in terms of Bancor. The new IMF would also be a "banker of last resort," capable of helping national central banks and multinational banks in times of distress. Like the Federal Reserve and Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (FDIC) in the U.S., the new IMF could step in to help out banks in trouble in any part of the world.

According to an economist at Harvard, "The new IMF is the centerpiece of the system. It would change the system completely and may lead to a whole new era in finance."

...The President has recently called the leaders of Europe and Japan to a major "economic summit."...It will be equal to Bretton Woods...and a new economic order could be born.

(end of excerpts from article in  
*The Christian Science Monitor*)

\*\*\*\*\*

There is neither the time nor the space to point out the specific dangers and inconsistencies of this New World Economic System which the Trilateralists intend to install. But we must note that the picture painted by *The Christian Science Monitor* article is distorted and biased. The author, Jeremiah Novak, speaks of the brilliant John Maynard Keynes and the equally brilliant Harry Dexter White, who were chiefly responsible for the creation of that terrible threesome, the IMF, the World Bank, and GATT. Novak, according to *The Monitor*, was a multinationalist executive with A.H. Robins Company (pharmaceuticals, dog food, perfume, etc.) before deciding to write books and articles about the "new economic order." Since this New World Order will be a boon to multinationalists (including peanut exporters) and to international bankers, but a calamity to most other people, it is quite possible that Novak is a publicity agent for the Elite that intends to rule the world openly.

In any case, Novak fails to point out that the brilliant young Harry Dexter White who committed suicide when indicted for treason was identified as a Communist agent who was working for the Soviet and against the

United States at the time he helped map out the Bretton Woods plot. Author Novak also fails to tell his readers that "the venerable, brilliant British economist John Maynard Keynes" was a graduate of the Fabian Socialist Society. Author Novak does intimate that Bretton Woods was largely responsible for the dismemberment of the British Empire, but he fails to mention that it was also responsible for the development of the huge U.S. national debt, the devaluation of the U.S. dollar and the creation of the economic mess in which the world finds itself today.

And now, at least partly because of the horrible results of international monetary and economic management through the IMF, the World Bank and GATT, a "new crop of economists," counterparts of Keynes and White, "working in an organization known as the Trilateral Commission, is on the verge of creating a new international economic system." And this new system will be run openly by the Elitists, "working in tandem with technocrats inside and outside the official bureaucracy, and with effective insulation from the demands of an unruly and ungrateful public."

On the home front President Carter pretends to be all things to all people: fireside chats, open mike confabs with citizens as filtered by Cronkite, CBS and Ma Bell; appeals to his administrators and staff members to quit living in sin and get married; nothing stronger than wine to be served in the White House; etc.

But in the areas of actual government, we see an entirely different Carter. We see a man who is a Trilateralist first, a national leader secondly.

In our Report #6 (2/11/77) we wrote about "The Man Who Pretends to be President of the World." We cited his sending envoys to all parts of the world and said that his job was to "remake the world politically" while the Elitists were reshaping it economically and monetarily." At the time of the publishing of that letter, we did not know that on the very day of his inauguration, Carter sent a message to more than 100 nations of the world, via satellite and USIA, telling them how he would help "shape a new world order."

Here is the report of Carter's message to the world, as handled by Associated Press:

"President Carter, in an unusual message on the day of his inauguration, told more than 100 nations that the United States 'will not seek to dominate or dictate to others.' Carter's five-minute message to the world, taped after his arrival in Washington on

Wednesday night, was distributed Thursday via satellite by the U.S. Information Agency and the Voice of America.

"The USIA said no previous president issued a statement to the world audience so soon after his inauguration.

"Carter, addressing 'citizens of the world who did not participate in our elections but who will nevertheless be affected by my decisions,' pledged that the United States will help 'shape a world order that is more responsive to human aspirations.'

"He said the United States is concluding one chapter of its history, presumably including the Vietnam war, and 'has acquired a more mature perspective on the problems of the world.' The United States will 'co-operate with others in combating these enemies of mankind'—poverty, hunger, disease and political repression, the new President said. He said the U.S. commitment to freedom and liberty is steadfast and told his international listeners that he seeks their experience, wisdom and participation in tackling world problems." (unquote)

As we said, here is the action of a man who pretends to be President of the World. And we have referred to the overall effort to create a New World Order—of which Carter is a part—as a Conspiracy. But when a Conspiracy has become an open and publicized program of the United States Government, is it yet a Conspiracy? David Rockefeller and Zbig Brzezinski hand-picked the American members of the Trilateral Commission, and now 16 of them are government officials. Of the 46 senior fellows at the Brookings Institution—a Rockefeller financed brain bank—at least 10 are government officials. Of Carter's top echelon of administrators, those not of TLC or Brookings, are members of the Council on Foreign Relations or the Committee for Economic Development. Hence our heading for this Report: "When Conspiracy Becomes Respectable Conspirators Rule the Nation Openly." For this is precisely what is happening. While Jimmy Carter pretends to placate the people both at home and abroad, the Elitists are installing their New World Order. While Carter reshapes the world politically, his co-conspirators reshape the world economically and financially.

Treason against a government is a serious thing; but treason against a Nation and against God are far worse crimes.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## AGRARIAN LAND REFORM IN THE UNITED STATES

### ANOTHER PART OF THE REGIONALIST PROGRAM

Mainland China had its Mao, the Island of Cuba has its Castro, and the United States have their counterparts in agrarian reformers who want to do away with independently-owned and family-operated farms. However, through experiences gained in totalitarian control in other countries, these U.S.-based agrarian reformers believe they have found a better way. Unlike the commune-ized farmlands managed by Commissars, and unlike the collectivized kibbutzim of Israel, the American scheme is to create Agribusiness Corporations. As in Red China and Soviet Russia, all private farming-for-profit would be banned, except for the black-market operations that would spring up inevitably and would be tolerated because their control would be next to impossible. However, in the United States, government control of all farming would be less direct than in Russia and China. That is, all farmland would be owned and managed by gigantic agribusiness corporations. These corporations, in turn, would be chartered by the Federal Government and they would operate the farmlands in accordance with guidelines laid down by a "Federal Regulator."

This is the "better way" of Corporate Socialism, as differentiated from the Soviet Socialism of Russia, the Communal Socialism of China and the State Socialism of Israel. All of these are, of course, a part of the overall Concept of Regionalism which is applicable to any and all forms of government.

When people speak of Regionalism, they usually have in mind a form of governance that centralizes political authority at ever higher levels, by removing authority from local elected officials and vesting it in appointees who are responsible to a superior central authority. The general plan is as follows:

1. Towns and cities are merged into counties (usually called Metros).
2. Individual counties are merged with other counties to form larger, sub-regional or "planning districts."
3. States are merged with other States to form Federal Regions (of which there are ten into which the fifty States have been

merged respectively).

4. These federal regions are to be merged into world regions. Then -
5. These world regions are to be consolidated into a World Government.

It is interesting to note that the world was divided into potential regions on a map drawn up and distributed in 1952 by the London-based "World Association of Parliamentarians." The regional lines that divide the United States on this 1952 map are surprisingly similar to the federal regional boundaries established by executive order in 1972.

Such is the Concept of Regionalism: The transfer of political authority from elected to appointed officials, and the concentration of power in a World Authority.

But also concentrated into this Concept of Regionalism is the control of land, of production and distribution; especially of food. In this connection, we are reminded of a Washington News Intelligence Syndicate report that was published at the time of the World Food Conference held in Rome last year, Henry Kissinger representing the U.S. Government at that conference:

"It is Kissinger's belief, according to his aides, that by controlling food one can control people, and by controlling energy, especially oil, one can control nations and their financial systems. By placing food and oil policy under world control along with the monetary system, Kissinger is convinced that a world government ...can become a reality before 1980."

The foregoing would lend greater credence to the article carried in our Report of last week (2/25/77) concerning plans for the creation of a new international monetary system, to President Carter's insistence on the establishment of a Cabinet-level Department of Energy, and to plans for gaining control of all farmlands in the United States, which is the subject of this current Report.

There appeared in *The Spotlight*, March 7, 1977, an important article headed: "Regionalism Means Federal Control of All of the Land." Datelined Grand Junction, Colorado, the article asked, "Is this area of western

Colorado being used as a test-tube by regional planners?" The article notes that "The consequences of regionalism in Colorado were spelled out by the former lieutenant governor, John Vanderhoof, in 1971. Speaking at a meeting of the Colorado Cattlemen's Association, the Colorado Springs *Gazette-Telegram* reported that he said, 'By 1980 the individual citizen will have very little to say about the use of his own property. That citizen, whether he be a rancher, a farmer, or urbanite, will be required to submit his application for the use of his property to a local computer. That local computer will be tied to a master computer in Denver, Col. The master computer will then make the decision as to whether that farmer, rancher, or businessman in the city can use the property as desired.'"

Now, compare this prediction made in 1971 by a State official with the following article which appeared in the *Lafayette, Indiana Journal and Courier*, Feb. 11, 1977. And please note that, in Regional Government semantics cooperation is mandatory, not voluntary; integration means "to form into one body;" and problem solving replaces law and order, and reason.

\*\*\*\*\*  
**COMPUTER AIDS EXTENSION WORK**

By Howard Diesslin, Director  
Cooperative Extension Service

As agriculture moves into the nation's third century, the Indiana Cooperative Extension Service will be serving Hoosier citizens with the help of a highly sophisticated statewide computer communications system.

Known as FACTS, for Fast Agricultural Communications Terminal System, the system will improve and expand the services of the extension service and will strengthen the ability of the research and extension specialists to help solve problems for Indiana's citizens.

The system is now being developed with a three-year \$1.16 million grant from the W.K. Kellogg Foundation of Battle Creek, Mich. The agricultural experiment station in all departments and the cooperative extension service staffs, both on campus and in the counties are involved in the pioneering effort. The major approach will be to assemble the information that contributes to the answer of a specific problem. The information will then be available on call through a computer terminal in each county extension office, which will be linked to a central facility on the Purdue campus....

...It will become the prototype model for

the research-extension system of other States....the major contribution will be to stimulate cooperation and integration so that many voices of knowledge can speak as one to the user. Properly used, this approach can also help identify areas where we are lacking in information.

This represents the first attempt on a broad scale to catalog key problems and questions from citizens and to integrate and deliver the answers in a non-traditional way. The county agent historically has served as the 'agent of change' of rural America.... Too rapid changes in production technology and market demands have increased pressure to manage resources better. To transmit today's increasingly intricate information requires a change in communications technology. This project aims to accomplish this change. (End of quotation).

\*\*\*\*\*

In order to assemble the information which would go into this computer's data bank, we are told that a series of surveys have been conducted. A correspondent whom we shall not identify writes: "One (survey) was done last October... covers county-city law enforcement, released bible study time for 3rd and 4th graders, mass transit, and would you live in another place if you had the same income? The other (second) one is the actual survey and it is something else. It is more of a psycho-analysis of the one who answers the questions. It is so long anyone would be exhausted and confused before finishing. It overworks luck, power, attitudes, problems, changes, how often you meet with other people, who the influential people are, help for me and others, what organizations you belong to. It has a lot on the United Fund and if you would be willing to volunteer if you were paid for it. It asks all about the area you live in and if you had a chance to choose where to live in the whole country where would you live? Then it goes into your childhood, your parents, your income and occupation. Finally it asks you to name 5 people who are influential, 5 who are good at volunteer work, 5 who really care about the community.

"A nice spy system. And what a nice file system it could create on everyone.... It will be a perfect setup to phase out the family farm.... The universities and insurance companies are also pushing estate planning for farmers now; and the advice is to form a corporation." (unquote).

Restraining a compulsion to comment, we should like to call your attention to an article which appeared in the *Chicago Tribune* of Jan. 14, 1977, which deals with

an attempt at the massive take-over of the nation's farmlands via the corporate route:

\*\*\*\*\*

## ASKS PROBES OF PLAN TO POOL FARM-INVESTMENT MILLIONS

By Richard Orr  
rural affairs editor

Rep. Paul Findley (R., Ill.) has called for congressional hearings and a United States Department of Agriculture study of a plan to create a pooled investment fund in agricultural land that might involve up to \$50 million and 100,000 acres in 22 states. The plan, proposed recently by Continental Illinois National Bank & Trust Co. of Chicago and Merrill, Lynch, Pierce, Fenner & Smith, Inc., is believed to be the first of its kind. Under the plan, the fund would purchase farms of various sizes and crop diversifications and lease them to operators to produce income from lease payments, crop earnings, and appreciation of land values. Continental would serve as trustee and investment adviser. Merrill Lynch would act as distributor, selling shares to trustees of corporate pension and profit-sharing funds that aren't now customers of the bank.

Findley, contending the plan may have both advantages and disadvantages, has asked Secretary of Agriculture John Knebel to order a study of the effects of such trusts on rural America.... In a letter to Knebel, Findley said: ...

"...On the negative side, the fund carries several ominous possibilities. It could be the beginning of the end of family ownership in agriculture, with absentee ownership through large investment funds or corporations emerging as the wave of the future. If this develops, it could have revolutionary impact on rural America. (End of quotes)

\*\*\*\*\*

A follow-up article on this same subject appeared on Feb. 11, 1977 in the previously quoted Lafayette, Indiana *Journal and Courier*. Headlined "Land Plan Called Family-Farm Threat," this was an AP report out of Washington, which said the Continental-Merrill, Lynch plan had been given the name "Ag-Land Trust," and more Congressmen had begun to demand an investigation. The AP report quoted A. Barry Carr, a specialist in the Food and Agriculture Section of the Congressional Research Service of the Library of Congress. Carr had written a paper called "The Future of Agriculture," in which he said "there are reasons to expect the eventual takeover of agriculture by large corporate farms. It is in the nature of the

technological revolution in agriculture that farms of the future will be bigger and more costly."

Carr also drew upon the writings of one Don Paarlberg, who was director of economics in the Agriculture Department during the Nixon and Ford administrations. Both Carr and Paarlberg agreed that giant corporations such as Ag-Land Trust would probably take over all farmlands in America, and that the "land would then be leased out or worked by other farmers under sharecropper arrangements."

Paarlberg wrote: "The family farmer... will slowly and reluctantly give up his historic role of supplying all the factors of production: land, capital, and management. The nearest thing to the family farmer will be a farmer who lives on the land with his family, rents his farm, borrows his money and hires his labor."

"Carr's paper," said AP, "was much more comprehensive than just land ownership. It included possible courses over the next century which might be taken by world population, agricultural technology, food products, and climate."

Agrarian land reform for the United States is what this plan is being called. In a sense it is a return to feudalism; but with this important difference: The feudal order, however primitive, was essentially a Christian order, while this twentieth century counterpart is humanistic, materialistic, socialistic—but in no sense Biblical or Christian.

Furthermore, the type of corporate ownership of land envisioned in this new concept has little to do with the legal unit that today is called a corporation. In the traditional free enterprise economic system, a corporation is "a group of people having a legal charter that empowers them to transact business as a single body." It is an artificially created individual, a legal person that can sue or be sued.

But if and when the **New Order** is completed and the **Constitution of the Newstates of America** has been installed as "the Law of the Land," then corporations will cease to be "legal persons" as we know them today. Instead, they will become integral parts of the bureaucratic structure of the **Corporate State**. Corporations will be chartered by the federal government, told what and how much they may do by the Planning Branch of the Government, and controlled and supervised by a National Regulator. Under this system of **Corporate Socialism**, the fifty States of the Union are to become but Ten States, corresponding to the Ten Federal Regions into which the Nation has already been

divided. All resources (including land) and all production and distribution (including farms and food) will be under the control of corporations. These corporations, in turn, would be representatives of the government (similar to the soviets which make up the totalitarian government of Russia).

This "Proposed Constitutional Model for the Newstates of America" was prepared by Rexford Guy Tugwell and associates at the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions. It provides, among other things, for the creation of the Newstates, the control of elections, and other details involved with setting up **The New Order**. There is provision for a President, a Senate and House of Representatives, and a Judicial Branch. There are also a Planning Branch and a Regulatory Branch. All is very different, very socialistic, very authoritarian.

Following are quotations from this proposed new constitution, selected because they pertain particularly to the future role of corporations:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### **Article IV. The Planning Branch.**

...There shall be a Planning Branch to formulate and administer plans.... There shall be a National Planning Board.... The Chairman shall present to the Board six and twelve year development plans.... The twelve-year plan shall be a general estimate of probable progress, both governmental and private.... There shall be submissions (to the Planning Branch) from private individuals or from organized associations affected with a public interest (such as Ag-land Corporations—Ed.), as defined by the Board. They shall report intentions to expand or retract, estimates of production and demand, probable uses of resources, numbers expected to be employed, and other essential information.... Undertakings in violation of official designation shall be at the risk of the venturer, and there shall be no recourse.

#### **Article VII. The Regulatory Branch.**

There shall be a Regulatory Branch, and there shall be a National Regulator.... The Regulator shall charter all corporations or enterprises except... those whose activities are confined to one Newstate.... Chartered enterprises in similar industries or occupations may organize joint Authorities.... Authorities shall have governing committees of five; two being appointed by the Regulator to represent the public.... The Regulator with his Board shall fix standards and procedures for mergers of enterprises or the acquisition of some by others.... The charters of enterprises may be revoked and

Authorities may be dissolved by the Regulator.... The Regulator shall make rules for and shall supervise marketplaces for goods and services.... Responsible also to the Regulator, there shall be an Operations Commission appointed by the Regulator... for the supervision of enterprises owned in whole or in part by government....  
(end of quotes from Newstates Constitution)

\*\*\*\*\*

The preceding quotations were, admittedly, taken out of context. But this does not alter the fact that the final plan of the Elitists who intend to rule the world, call for:

1. A National Regulator will control the use and allocation of all farmlands in the Nation (and everything else that is called a "resource.")
2. A National Authority will act as overall supervisor of the use and allocation of farmlands.
3. Corporations will control the use and the allocation of all farmlands within their chartered dominion.
4. Sharecroppers and lease-holders will till another's soil, and produce grain for the "peoples' storehouses."

This, then, is the proposed program for Agrarian Land Reform for the Newstates of America. It is part of an overall pattern. Individual farmers and independent businessmen—industrialists, manufacturers, merchants, producers, providers of essential services—these form the backbone of this Nation. But so long as they work individually and independently, they are obstructions on the road to the New World Order, and they must be removed, one way or another.

So there is OSHA, EPA, land Control, Land Confiscation through Regional Governance, Water Control, Energy Control, and the hosts of Regulatory Agencies of the federal government, all of which are said to promote the good of society, but which also destroy the unalienable rights of men.

It has been said that when Washington controls your small yard or your broad pasture, it controls your very soul. Land control is that important; in the final analysis it comes down to a choice between God or Government. The Holy Bible is land-oriented and so should be Bible believers. So, the question asked by Joshua remains critical: "choose you this day whom ye will serve."

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian-American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each, but please add extra for first class postage. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## "MORAL POLICEMAN TO THE WORLD?"

### HIS BENEVOLENT MAJESTY, OUR IMPERIAL PRESIDENT.

The title of this Report is borrowed from page 17 of the March 14, 1977 issue of *U.S. News & World Report*. The *Newsweek*'s article beginning on that page forms an important, although coincidental, supplement to our own Report of February 11, 1977 which was titled, "The Man Who Pretends to be President of the World." We—along with *USN&WR*—stress the importance of this general subject, because Jimmy Carter is making of the United States Presidency an *Imperial Presidency*; a most dangerous act if this Nation is to continue as a Land of the Free.

Paradoxically, while telling the rest of the world how to live under the guise of promoting "human rights," here at home Carter tolerates, even encourages, crime and criminals: pardoning deserters and draft-dodgers, employing a convicted murderess in the White House as nursemaid to his own daughter (the latter having become a political football), engaging in confidential conversation with a man charged with kidnapping a police officer, etc. No wonder black terrorists dare to lay siege to buildings in the Nation's Capital, murdering hostages and demanding reparations and revenge.

The *USN&WR* article deals with the global aspects of Carter's imperialistic inclinations, pointing out that "The President is extending his 'Carter Doctrine' on human rights beyond Russia. That could signal difficult, even dangerous days ahead."

"President Carter's crusade for human rights," says the article, "is plunging the U.S. into a new international role—one that involves responsibilities and risks that have yet to be fully weighed. To nations abroad, the Carter concept comes close to projecting the U.S. as the moral policeman to the World. Carter has enunciated a doctrine that commits the U.S. to champion the cause of human rights wherever they are violated. This is bound to have a profound effect on America's relations with allies no less than adversaries. It also means that the U.S. will be obliged to shoulder new burdens abroad."

After citing several instances of the effect

of this "Carter Doctrine" (instances with which your reporter is not in total agreement), this important point is made:

"A charge of 'selective morality' already is being leveled against the (Carter) Administration. Countries that are of little strategic importance are being penalized for human-rights violations while others, where the U.S. has important security interests, are being spared.... Aid has been cut off to three countries where the U.S. has no important security interests—Argentina, Uruguay and Ethiopia. But Secretary of State Vance has announced that a fourth country where America has important strategic stakes—South Korea—will not be penalized, despite great concern about the human-rights situation in that country. This has led to accusations of 'selective morality' in the Administration's foreign policy....

"A well-informed European diplomat sums up...: 'If Carter intends to apply his criteria of morality universally, then the U.S. will have few if any friends or allies left in the 'third world.' If the criteria is to be applied discriminately, American foreign policy will be in an even worse shambles.'

For all his liberal leanings on domestic matters, Senator John Sparkman of Alabama, chairman of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, seemed more level-headed than most of his colleagues. He said: "It is usually unwise—and even more usually ineffective—to attempt to reform the domestic practices of either allies or adversaries. That is surely one of the major lessons of the Vietnam War.... We cannot... disregard... the way governments treat their own people, but the primary concern must remain the security of the United States, its allies and its friends."

Perhaps we should point out that Senator Sparkman and *USN&WR* both are criticizing President Carter's "human rights crusade" from the standpoint of what they believe to be what is best for America. But it is our belief that Mr. Carter judges all foreign policy issues from the standpoint of what is good for the Trilateralist Commission. If this were not true, we doubt that Mr. Carter would today be President of the United

States. As Hans J. Morganthau observed in *The New Republic*, Jan. 22, 1977, page 51:

"The concentrations of private power which have actually governed America since the Civil War have withstood all attempts to control, let alone dissolve them. They have survived all such attempts from Populism to the Great Society. They have adjusted legal forms and procedures to political pressures and have coopted their one-time opponents, such as the labor unions. Democratic and Republican administrations have followed each other, and so have activist and passive, reformist and conservative Presidents, but the concentrations of private power have preserved their hold upon the levers of political decision. So it is but consistent for an incoming administration to staff the command posts of foreign and military policy with the same personnel that served its immediate predecessors...."

It might be added that the "concentrations of private power" which govern America have always had their private stables of specially trained civil servants from which to draw the visible leaders who would fill those command posts of authority. There were the Rhodes Scholars, graduates from the Intercollegiate Socialist Society, Col. House's *The Inquiry*, Felix Frankfurter's Hot Dogs, selected university faculty members, foundation grant recipients, members of CFR, IPR, FPA, CED, TLC, Bilderbergers, etc., etc....

In this same general context of power, crusades for human rights, have always been part of the gimmickry of American political propaganda and persuasion. It just seems new and fresh because Jimmy Carter gives it more emphasis. As the *USN&WR* special report suggests (but doesn't quite say), we have been victimized by a 60-year crusade for human rights. Of course, different Presidents have used the gimmick for different purposes and therefore said it in different words. Examples:

Woodrow Wilson, after being re-elected because "he kept us out of war," found it expedient to ask Congress to declare war. So, addressing Congress on April 2, 1917, he said: "The world must be made safe for democracy...."

Franklin Delano Roosevelt, also re-elected at least partially because he had kept the Nation out of war, paved the way for the Crime of Pearl Harbor by declaring to the Congress on January 6, 1941: "...We look forward to a world founded upon four essential human freedoms.... Freedom of speech and expression... freedom of every person to worship God in his own way... freedom

from want... freedom from fear...."

Harry Truman, doing a new thing from which this Nation has never recovered, when asking Congress to support the Marshall Plan on March 12, 1947, said: "The free peoples of the world look to us for support in maintaining their freedoms. If we falter in our leadership, we may endanger the peace of the world—and we shall surely endanger the welfare of this nation."

Dwight David Eisenhower, addressing the American Bar Association, August 24, 1955, sounded this militant call to freedom: "We shall always hold that there can be no true peace which involves acceptance of a status quo in which we find injustice in many nations, repressions of human beings on a gigantic scale, and with constructive effort paralyzed by fear.... The domination of captive countries cannot longer be justified by any claim that this is needed for purposes of security."

John F. Kennedy, in his inaugural address on Jan. 20, 1961, said: "Let every nation know, whether it wish us well or ill, that we shall pay any price, bear any burden, meet any hardship, support any friend or oppose any foe in order to assure the survival and success of liberty."

Jimmy Carter, completing the chorus, said in his inaugural address: "The world itself is now dominated by a new spirit. Peoples more numerous and more politically aware are craving and now demanding their place in the sun—not just for the benefit of their own physical condition, but for basic human rights. The passion for freedom is on the rise. Tapping this new spirit, there can be no nobler nor more ambitious task for America to undertake... than to help shape a just and peaceful world that is truly humane."

Now note the historical progression during those sixty years of Presidential crusading for freedom and human rights. Wilson's war made the world safe for Communism. FDR made Communism a friend, then an ally, and finally the world's second greatest power. Harry Truman made Mainland China a Communist power to be reckoned with, first in Korea. Dwight Eisenhower helped to solidify the Communist stranglehold in Eastern Europe. Jack Kennedy, via Vietnam, added to the power and prestige of Communist China, through Cuba gave Communist Russia a foothold in the Americas. What Kennedy did not live to complete was taken care of by Lyndon Johnson and Henry Kissinger.

And now comes Jimmy Carter, the man who conducts himself as though he were the President of the world, the man who is

endued with a new spirit that cries out for him to give all people their "place in the sun," even murderers and kidnapers.

Here at home, the human rights crusade will be interpreted by kidnapers, murderers and malcontents as a new way to gain publicity for their pet causes or attention for themselves (their place in the sun); they will be able to demand a personal call from the President. Abroad, Carter's human rights crusade is being interpreted as a subtle change in emphasis: The U.S. has been military policeman to the world; now it will become moral policeman to the world; a role more difficult, more thankless, and more dangerous.

However, in the final analysis, this "Carter Crusade" must be labeled for what it really is: a political gimmick, as it was with his predecessors, Wilson, Roosevelt, Truman, Eisenhower and Kennedy.

Carter's real policies will be dictated by the "brains" of the Trilateral Commission. And some hints as to the foreign policy issues he will promote can be gathered from the last formal TLC meeting, which was held January 10/12, 1977 in Tokyo. Carter had been elected, was awaiting the inauguration and could not attend. Neither could Mondale, Vance, Brown, Blumenthal, Brzezinski and other ranking Trilateralists who were about to be sworn in as officers of the Visible Federal Government of the United States. However, David Rockefeller was on hand in Tokyo to handle issues and make decisions. And, as Jimmy Carter's personal representative went Richard Cooper, Yale University professor who was to become Carter's Undersecretary of State for Economic Affairs.

The Trilateral Commission meetings were reported in the English language editions of the Tokyo *Asahi Evening News* (*The Asahi Shimbun* is the Japanese equivalent of *The New York Times*). Following are excerpts from articles appearing in *Asahi Evening News* editions of Jan. 4, 10, and 11:

\* \* \* \* \*

Following the appointment of able official Cyrus Vance as the new Secretary of State, Zbigniew Brzezinski, who is called "Carter's Kissinger," has been named a national security advisor; so the main actors in (American) foreign policy has been decided. Brzezinski is a pro-Japanese man who wrote a book about Japan titled "The Fragile Blossom." It reflects a consciousness that Japan is a super-power as far as national energy and economic power are concerned, but it has a weakness because

of lack of self-sufficiency.... Brzezinski is also one of the founders of the Trilateral Commission, and he points out that the co-operative relationship among the U.S., Japan and Western Europe is important. Policy toward the Soviet Union probably will become more cautious than in the past, while contacts with the "fragile blossom" probably will become closer.... In a sense, the Carter administration is a "U.S.-Japan-Europe group."...

(Jan. 10) ... About 100 political, academic and business leaders of Japan, the United States and Europe were continuing their extensive discussions in Tokyo Monday on the current political situation in advanced countries, restructuring of international systems, multinational coordination of economic policies and other matters of common concern. On the second day of the three-day seventh general meeting of the Trilateral Commission... talks were being centered on the question of cooperation with Communist nations.... On Tuesday they will discuss international policy adjustments to get over economic recession and inflation....

(Jan. 11) ... Participants in the seventh general meeting of the Trilateral Commission in Tokyo agreed Monday that exports of nuclear fuel reprocessing plants should be suspended for a few years, during which the world will conduct an over all review of how to promote peaceful use of nuclear energy. Extensive discussions were carried out on two themes, "restructuring of international systems" and "constructive cooperation with Communist countries."... The agreement reached in the second-day session will be conveyed in the form of "recommendations" to the governments in the three regions.... Concerning the monetary issue, many participants agreed that the existing international monetary system can be maintained through cooperation among strong economic powers, such as Japan, the United States and West Germany. It was also proposed that advanced nations make efforts to reorganize their domestic economic structures and provide developing nations with stable markets to facilitate their economic developments.

To solve such global economic questions, participants advanced the conception of "piecemeal functionalism," instead of "centralism," as a more realistic approach. They explained that it is increasingly difficult to manage the whole of deepening interdependence between nations in various fields of international society and each problem should be tackled separately and flexibly on a case-by-case basis.

As for cooperation with Communist countries, participants confirmed the difference in approaches toward the Soviet Union and China, but agreed that the Western nations can cooperate with the Communist bloc in the areas of commerce, monetary policy, nuclear non-proliferation and food demand and supply, and that the feasibility of cooperation should be explored in earthquake prediction, ocean and energy problems. Cooperation is least promising in the fields of development aid, space development and weather control, they also confirmed.

Concerning the food problem in particular, the majority of the participants reached an agreement that the international food reserve system should be established to secure stable supplies to the Soviet bloc nations suffering from a chronic shortage of food.

(end of quotes from Asahi Evening News)

\*\*\*\*\*

We are being told that the TLC is an unofficial group of private citizens who meet to discuss world problems, but that they have no authority and can only recommend policies to be carried out by the governments of the United States, Japan, and the countries of Western Europe. However, when the policy-making officers of these governments are also policy-making members of the Trilateral Commission, we can only conclude that *any Trilateral Commission recommendation is official government policy*—unless the U.S. Congress or the comparable parliamentary bodies of the other nations rebel and revoke.

Incidentally, nearly one full day of this three-day seventh meeting of these "unofficial" people was devoted to the subject of cooperation with the Communist bloc. Now, cooperation is another word for interdependence in the TLC lexicon, and the overall idea is the formation of Regional Areas of control and influence: The Western Nations and Japan is one such Region, the Soviet Communist bloc is another, the Red China Communist bloc yet another, and the unaligned underdeveloped nations form a Region that has gained the title "Third World." Now, "cooperation" with these Regions, or Blocs of Nations, means trade, monetary control, and development of resources.

So, directly in conformity with the TLC policy, President Carter announced the annulment of all travel restrictions of American citizens to the Communist Bloc nations of Cuba, North Korea, Cambodia, Vietnam, and other previously restricted areas. The next step will be, of course, resumption of

diplomatic relations and assorted trade agreements.

Here at home, TLC policy seems to be one of "reorganizing domestic economic structures." That can be translated: "Complete the establishment of the Corporate Socialist System which is to replace the Free Enterprise System, while retaining Capitalism."

Now, the Corporative System consists of Corporations which are a part of the Government, and Labor Syndicates (or unions) that are also a part of the Government. And in the development of this system, Jimmy Carter has already pledged that he will work to abolish all State right-to-work laws, so that anyone working for a living will be forced to belong to and take orders from a labor union. A component part of this "labor syndicate" syndrome has to do with the new common situs picketing measure, one effect of which would be to give the top labor brass a major means of dictating policy at the local level; thus concentrating power over labor at the top (that is, in Washington).

An even more dangerous measure in this concentration of power has to do with the drive to unionize all members of the armed forces. The American Federation of Government Employees (AFGE) has authorized military memberships, and an organizing drive is to begin soon. It may seem unthinkable to most Americans that the defense of the country could be left in the hands of bosses who could bargain collectively over the conditions under which a war could be fought, or to strike and refuse to defend the country because some agency like OSHA might say it would be too dangerous an undertaking. Military service is inherently authoritarian and cannot be made democratic—although Carter took a giant step in that dangerous direction when he issued his dangerous amnesty decree. And, insofar as the Trilateral Commission is concerned, Japan has no military establishment, and military unionization is already far advanced in Western Europe, with Sweden leading the way. So, if INTERdependence demands the unionization of our armed forces, the only way we can fight it is by a Declaration of Independence. After all, to stand or fall by that precious Document and the resultant Constitution of the United States remains our only *civil* recourse. So, why stand we waiting?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each (include extra if 1st class postage desired). Write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## TERRORISM - THE UNCONTROLLABLE WEAPON

### A CONSPIRACY THAT WENT AWRY? OR WAS IT PLANNED THIS WAY?

"Out of a dramatic 40-hour siege of terror in Washington came a lesson that struck into the heart of the White House itself. That lesson was this: How vulnerable a big American city can be to the actions of a determined few. Not only were terrorists able to strike without warning, but they had brought—only 12 of them—complete, if temporary, disruption and near panic to the center of the capital."

Thus did one newsweekly summarize a series of events that began on March 9 when without warning, twelve men armed with long knives, pistols and sawed-off shotguns seized and held 134 hostages in three buildings only blocks from the White House. One man was killed, at least a dozen wounded, and the ringleader was booked and released on his own recognizance.

This 40-hour reign of terror began just one week after a Federal Task Force on Disorders and Terrorism had issued a report warning that acts of terrorism "are likely to increase in the next few years." Commenting on the coincidence of the report and ensuing acts of terrorism, *The New York Times* of Sunday, March 13, noted that "violence as a political weapon is as old as Government itself," a statement that is apt to remind one of the original Assassins who flourished as murderers for hire in the twelfth century. Their leader Hassan Sahab, "The Old Man of the Mountain" was, like the leader of the twelve who terrorized Washington for forty hours, a converted Muslim. Hassan controlled his followers by keeping them "high" on hashish and by promising them an eternity to be spent in paradise if they should be killed while committing political assassinations for Hassan's customers.

Lest there be any misunderstanding, hashish is the Arabian name for marijuana (Spanish). *The Living Encyclopedic Dictionary*, copyright 1975, reads: "HEMP. A tall annual herb, *cannabis sativa*, native in Asia and cultivated in most temperate regions; the female plant, from which hashish and marijuana are produced; the tough fiber of the male plant, from which coarse fabrics and

rope are made;..."

This hashish, which made murderers out of men in the twelfth century, is now said to be no more dangerous to the user than alcohol, tobacco, or even caffeine. It is said to be so harmless that President Jimmy Carter thinks anyone should be permitted to grow his own supply of marijuana in his own back yard.

However, getting back to this article in *The New York Times*, we are told that "the molecular nature of terrorist groups—the splitting and compounding of factions—and the frequency with which they change their objectives often make it difficult for law enforcement agencies to keep track of them. A complete list of groups responsible for recent bombings and other terrorist activities is thus difficult. But they include:

"The Armed Forces of National Liberation (FALN). It claimed responsibility for the New York City explosions last month....

"The Armed Revolutionary Commandos for Independence (CRIA).... The New World Liberation Front, said to be an offspring of the Symbionese Liberation Army---The Weather Underground.... The Pragmatists and several other Miami-based Cuban refugee-groups....

"For all this, however, the groups that most concern the authorities are those they do not even know about yet." So concludes *The Times*.

While reserving comment until later in this Report, we should like to call attention to an article written by the labor columnist, Victor Riesel, which appeared in many newspapers on March 16, 1977:

\*\*\*\*\*

### POLICE PURGES AID TERRORISTS

There are intelligence dossiers filled with corroborated evidence that "radioactive diffusion" mechanisms have been used by terrorists. There have been a number, not a large number, but several attempted extortions utilizing nuclear threat, according to one informed San Francisco police official. FBI agents methodically tracking "Boston bombers" uncovered 800 sticks of dynamite

in two steel drums buried near Boxford, north of the bean and cod city. There are grim records disclosing a yearly average of 2,000 bombings and attempted bombings since 1971. Military personnel have been kidnapped, industrial plants have been threatened. Communication centers have been blasted. Electric power plants have been ripped open. Explosive specialist Weather underground organization dynamiters still operate in shadowland.... There are scores of violence-prone sects so weird and inflexible in their rituals, they sound like gene-spliced strangers in a world of science fiction.

---

## AG-LAND FARM SCHEME DELAYED

### "The Time Has Not Yet Come"

Officers of the Continental Illinois National Bank & Trust Co. of Chicago and Merrill, Lynch, Pierce, Fenner & Smith have announced a delay in their plan to purchase farmland in 22 States and then parcel it out to sharecroppers. Called by one reporter "an idea whose time has not yet come," the real reason for the delay seems to have been difficulties experienced in trying to obtain a tax exempt status for a money making scheme from the IRS. *The Chicago Tribune* of March 12, 1977, reported:

"Continental Illinois National Bank & Trust Co. Friday dropped a request with the Internal Revenue Service for tax exempt status for an agricultural land trust fund.... The proposal, called Ag-Land Trust, would have involved purchasing about 100,000 acres of land in the Midwest, South and West to be leased to farmers....

(Rep. Richard) Nolan (D-Minn.) said he will still seek legislation to prevent establishing such a fund. At the same time, however, Rep. Paul Simon (D-Carbondale) and Rep. James Leach (R-Ia.) introduced their bill to amend the Federal Deposit Insurance Corp. Act to prohibit any bank insured by FDIC from buying farmland with money from a trust fund.

"The proposal was considered... a 'major threat to the nation's farmers,' by the 2.6 million-member American Farm Bureau Federation. The group feared the pattern of farmland ownership would switch from local ownership by individuals to absentee ownership by financial institutions and corporations...." (end of quote).

For more details concerning this scheme, please refer to *DBR* #9, March 4, 1977, entitled "Agrarian Land Reform in the United States."

Yet for several years now, the nation's police departments have wiped out their own active intelligence units in a score of major cities in which these lurid cultures operate in storefront temples or instant ecclesiastical loft-located centers of worship.... The usual "centers" and "commissions" and civil liberties groups, strangely well-funded, have persecuted and prosecuted diligent police officials until the intelligence units were shut down, despite ongoing surveillances and investigations of terrorists threatening the public. One victim is the Washington Metropolitan Police department. Until a few years ago, it had informants in the Hanafi Muslim sect.... But the "public pressure," the so-called citizens' crusade for privacy, the alarm raised against police infiltration of self-proclaimed religious cults and ethnic or racial groups dedicated to violence, forced the Metropolitan police to wipe out most of their intelligence unit, destroy its files and "pull out" their informants. Yes, even in the Hanafi operation. I refer you to Georgia Congressman Larry MacDonald for further information.

I'll vouch for the fact that the New York City and Chicago police departments also expunged their files — actually destroyed their usefulness on pressure from vote-conscious politicians and courts.

And now, leading all the rest to enforced retreat from similar intelligence operations as a result of former Atty. Gen. Edward Levi's academic philosophy, is the FBI, Director Kelly was forced to slash the bureau's "investigations of domestic security threats" from 21,414 cases in 1973 to 623 during the final weeks of 1976....

Then, when some sect or tiny revolutionary band blows up New York's LaGuardia Airport, killing and maiming scores of travelers, there is an uproar. Why didn't the police know? When the Croatian hijackers reportedly plant bombs and seize aircraft, there are demands to know why the authorities permitted this. When a Nazi psycho called Fred Cowan goes gun crazy, and kills five men, wounds five others—fellow workers and cops—in New Rochelle, N.Y., the liberals demand police protection. But first many of them demeaned the FBI and other agencies.... Now there is word that a secret Army mock operation succeeded in penetrating the White House back in 1969—and could have killed the President. Or poisoned reservoirs of major cities. It will be too late if some terrorist band—and it doesn't take much of an off-the-wall crowd—continues to escalate the terrorism.... The community which permits the town crier to

deny it protection against terrorists soon will be a community in tears. Why are we waiting for Lefty? (end of quotes).

\*\*\*\*\*

In his book *Living With Terrorism* (Arlington House) Richard Clutterbuck concluded that "Terrorism is almost sure to increase. It will increase primarily because, in the short term, it seems to pay; political blackmail gets results; convicted terrorists are released, huge ransoms are paid, and publicity on a scale unimaginable before the television age, is acquired free. It will increase secondarily, because industrial society becomes more vulnerable every day. Fifty years ago, a power stoppage would have been little more than a nuisance. Today it can cause immediate unemployment and the loss of millions of pounds worth of the community's production and reserves and of the goods which it exports to earn its living. It can deprive the community of food, warmth, water and drainage and quickly reduce it to chaos and disease. In cold weather people will die. Public transport is just as vulnerable.... Also, violence is news, so 'armed propaganda'—the staging of incidents which will attract the attention of the media—gives free and vivid publicity to the terrorists, and brings their actions and ideas to the attention of an audience so vast that, even if the overwhelming majority reject them, the tiny proportion in whom they may strike a chord of sympathy amounts to a lot of people all over the world...."

It is obvious to anyone who reads a newspaper that terrorism and crimes of violence are increasing. It is also obvious that the local police departments are being denied the ability to do much about it, and are at the same time criticized for doing nothing about it. And, at the same time, millions of dollars are being poured into a federal agency known as LEAA, supposedly for the purpose of providing peace and security, by creating a *National Police Force*. Also, coincident with the increase in crime and terrorism, the weakening and maligning of local police departments, and the expansion of federal police control, *gun control legislation is being promoted* as a way to end crimes of violence by making it difficult for law-abiding citizens to defend themselves against terrorists, murderers, rapists, muggers, arsonists, and other kinds of outlaws. Does this suggest the use by the Elitists who really run the government, of the old Hegelian formula? It would read like this:

1. Create an emergency (terrorism, etc.).
2. Develop a plan for dealing with the emergency (a national police force plus the confiscation of all arms from citizens).

3. Create a public demand for the carrying out of the pre-arranged plan.

Now and then a little news of how this Hegelian formula is being applied, creeps into some segments of the national press. For example, a few months ago, this item was published in the *National Inquirer*:

"More than \$200,000 in federal crime-fighting money has been channeled into three branches of a Communist-front organization—whose goals include the destruction of law enforcement. In fact, the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA) money even paid bills for the front organization, and helped keep it alive, according to shocking testimony before the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee.

"A U.S. agency is funding a Communist-front organization which is harassing the police department in Chicago?" asked an incredulous J.G. Sourwine, the subcommittee's former chief counsel. "Yes, sir," replied Eugene Dorneker, a Chicago police investigator, who also disclosed links between the organization and the state group that approved the funding. Dorneker identified the organization as the so-called Alliance to End Repression, which he said worked to blow the cover of Chicago police undercover agents and their operations. The Alliance was identified as a Communist-front group in Senate Internal Security Subcommittee hearings in July 1975, and numerous members have been identified individually as Communists.

## A Push By Carter

(C) Washington Star

**WASHINGTON** — President Jimmy Carter has sent letters to every member of the Florida legislature, promoting the Equal Rights Amendment in the only state where it still has a chance of approval this year.

His letters arrived in Tallahassee Tuesday as another state Missouri, was turning down the proposed constitutional amendment — the fourth defeat of the year.

The amendment, to guarantee legal equality of the sexes, has been approved by 35 legislatures but would need approval of three more. This is considered to be the crucial year for ERA because the proposal dies if not ratified by March 1979. Most legislatures will not meet next year.



"The Alliance, Dorneker explained, developed three spinoff groups: the Citizens Alert Project, the Cook County Special Bail Project and the Illinois Prisons and Jails Project. Among other things, Citizens Alert has launched a Federal Court suit to prevent police from maintaining surveillance on individuals and groups, and demanding destruction of current intelligence files.... The three groups received a total of \$201,241 in federal funds.... The money was part of a bloc grant to Illinois by the LEAA.... 'It would be my opinion that without federal funds supporting the project, the Alliance would not have been financially able to survive'."

Then, there is the charge of Los Angeles Police Chief Edward Davis, that the American legal profession is doing a splendid job—for the criminal, but not for the law-abiding public. Davis, who is president of the International Association of Chiefs of Police, is critical of lawyers who try to set criminals free while awaiting trial, of bar associations that advocate liberalism, such as legalizing prostitution, of judges who fail to send killers, robbers and burglars to jail, and of "lawyers who are bending the law away from what the people of America want it to be."

Above all of these charges and counter-charges, there is the suspicion that when a terrorist activity occurs—such as the recent forty hour reign of terror in Washington—our own government officials may have encouraged or even planned the incident, and given legal shelter to the terrorists; *in order to bring about a new system of police control!*

Last year, the LEAA Administrator, Richard Velde, speaking to those attending an International Symposium on Criminal Justice and Statistics Systems, spelled it out very clearly. He said:

"We know that there will be a national system which links all sizeable law enforcement, court, and corrections agencies.

"We know that this system will not stop at the national borders. In this day of rapid communications, a truly international system is essential.

"We know that within regional systems every police officer will have to be accessible at all times. Every court and corrections official will have to be able to come on line as well."

Here is an LEAA Administrator admitting that something more than a National Police Force is intended; that an *International Police Force* is the aim. One in which all

courts and all corrections officials will be forced to obey the dictates of a centralized *World Police Agency!*

If the current program of LEAA is indicative of what's in store for the future, then the armed services will be combined with the police agencies, creating one Security Force for a Regionalized World Police State.

Now, let us suppose that these terrorist activities—which are occurring all over the world—are financed and managed by a centralized agency, Communist or otherwise. And let us assume that these terrorist activities are conducted for the purpose of creating the impression that their control is impossible by any existing law enforcement agency; and that therefore, a new world police power is essential if law and order is to be maintained.

Then, suddenly, we are brought abruptly to the knowledge that acts of terrorism can be planned, financed, carried out, *but they can not be controlled except by the use of force*; as was so dramatically illustrated by the Israeli invasion of Uganda and the liberation of hijacked hostages. While the action was roundly applauded by most nations, it also could have been a staged performance to convince the world of the necessity of international police-type action which may violate national boundaries, scoff at national sovereignties, and plant the idea that a world security force is needed—one that is not hampered by national boundaries and state lines.

The preceding is mainly hypothetical. But here at home, the idea of "Martial Rule" is being developed. We are told that "Martial Rule" comes into existence upon a determination by the senior military commander that civil government must be replaced because it is no longer functioning." The senior military commander is, of course, the President of the United States, who in addition to being chief executive officer, is also Commander-in-Chief of the Armed Forces of the United States.

So, uncontrollable terrorist activities could lead to Martial Rule. We thought you ought to know.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, 1st class, to all subscribers. \$24 per year. Overseas airmail: \$30 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each, but add extra if 1st class postage is desired. Please address all orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE TROUBLE WITH GOVERNING THE DEPENDENCIES

### THE PRESIDENT OF THE WORLD CONFUSES THE COLONIES

"Rarely have U.S. relations with so many countries around the world been thrown into so much confusion in so short a time," said Joseph Fromm, deputy editor of *U.S. News & World Report*. Fromm reckons that Jimmy Carter's emphasis on forcing other nations to accept and abide by his definition of human rights is the principal reason for the sudden hostility. Of the 82 nations that are receiving security assistance from the United States, 54 are "guilty of human-rights violations" and Carter has threatened to cut off aid to those countries that don't do as he directs. Calling it a casualty list, Fromm includes:

- \* West Germany, in a major controversy over economic and nuclear matters.
- \* Russia, is baffled by the stream of seemingly contradictory pronouncements on human rights and arms control.
- \* Brazil and other Latin American countries infuriated over what they see as a "new, moralistic brand of Yankee imperialism in the guise of a campaign for human rights."
- \* Israeli and Arab leaders alike are bewildered by his off-the-cuff and contradictory press-conference statements about American plans for a Mideast settlement.

"What accounts for this disarray in U.S. foreign policy?" asks analyst Fromm. Part of the answer, he says: Carter springs dramatic proposals at press conferences before he has consulted allies or other countries concerned—or, in some cases, even his own advisers. A classic example:

"...his surprise announcement at a March 9 press conference of an American plan for a Mideast peace settlement, one that would require Israel to withdraw from virtually all of the territory occupied in the 1967 war, but would allow Jewish forces to man outposts beyond their political frontiers. The announcement caused dismay among Israeli and Arab leaders, all of whom reacted by rejecting Carter's proposal. A week later, at a Clinton, Mass., town meeting, the President caused further consternation in Israel with a call for a Palestinian 'homeland'."

Commenting on the same subject, William J. Eaton of the *Miami Herald's* Washington bu-

reau, hints that Carter is, himself, confused because he is echoing the words and ideas of his chief adviser, Zbig Brzezinski—and that is bound to be confusing. Eaton's irony is revealing. We quote:

"The real meaning of U.S. foreign policy used to be outlined for reporters by an anonymous senior American official who spoke with a German accent and flew on Henry Kissinger's airplane. Now there is another nameless voice who is performing a similar duty for President Carter. But the new official speaks in such a mixture of academic and diplomatic jargon that it is as hard to get his meaning as it is, say, to spell or pronounce Zbigniew Brzezinski, the White House adviser.

"After the new official's first briefing, some reporters needed what he would term a little more 'exegesis.' Exegesis is a four-syllable word for close examination and detailed elaboration. That's what it took to grasp every nuance of the official's background briefing on Carter's recent speech to the United Nations. Under White House rules, the official cannot be identified or quoted directly. It is possible, however, to provide this authoritative version of what he said:

- Q. Why did Carter pick the United Nations to deliver his opening foreign policy address?
- A. This symbolic setting was important in underlining the premise that certain basic aspirations to which our foreign policy ought to be responsive are of a universal type.
- Q. What does Carter want to accomplish in the Middle East?
- A. A more flexible framework for negotiations is desirable so that hitherto intractable issues can be approached with a higher degree of flexibility. This is because there is a gradual process of increasingly reciprocal recognition by the parties to the conflict as to what the main issues really are.
- Q. What did Carter mean when he said in Clinton, Mass., that he favored a homeland for the Palestinians?
- A. That was a speech in Massachusetts. I am here to brief on a speech in New

York. But I just happen to have a copy of the President's remarks. His statement should not be subjected to exegesis since its real importance was the broad thrust, perspective, vision, and broad framework. The word 'homeland' does not have a precise political connotation.

- Q. (Laughter) Now what does the administration expect from the European Security Conference.
- A. We want the conference to be a cooperative success in that it advances the process of East-West cooperation.
- Q. How about the establishment of a U.N. high commissioner for human rights?
- A. That would definitely legitimate the process of making human rights a legitimate concern.
- Q. Come on, Mr. Nameless, what is the point of Carter's speech anyhow?
- A. It is an explicit affirmation of the President's recognition of the essential intractability and complexity of international affairs.

"No wonder he wants to remain anonymous."  
(unquote)

Much more sense is made by Rep. Robert H. Michel, Illinois Republican, who later was to distinguish himself by helping to lead the fight against the common situs picketing bill which resulted in its defeat by a vote of 217-205, a real shocker to both Carter and organized labor. They thought its passage was certain.

Congressman Michel, on March 9, asked and was given permission to address the House of Representatives for one minute. This is what he said (*Congressional Record*, March 9, 1977, page H1879):

\*\*\*\*\*

#### THE CARTER ADMINISTRATION'S DO-IT-YOURSELF DIPLOMACY

Mr. Speaker, in the short time he has been in office President Carter has made a unique, if not bizarre, contribution to international affairs by his administration's do-it-yourself diplomacy. American Ambassador to the United Nations, Andrew Young, said 2 days ago that U.S. troops might be sent to Rhodesia as a peacekeeping force. The White House denied that any such plans were being made. Now, this morning we read that Brady Tyson, deputy leader of the U.S. delegation to the U.N. Human Rights Commission has "apologized" for alleged American intervention in Chilean affairs. The White House said such an apology had never been cleared with the President.

Mr. Speaker, what is going on in this administration? So far as foreign relations is

concerned, no one can say. This do-it-yourself diplomacy is confusing other nations and confusing the American people as well. I do not think it is an exaggeration to state that not within the memory of anyone in this Congress has there been such a disgraceful lack of coordination and internal discipline among high-level foreign policymakers than we have seen in this administration. This is the kind of blundering that can lead to war, Mr. Speaker, and President Carter better shape up his appointees and do it quickly.

He might begin by calling in Ambassador Young and asking him just what he meant when he told the *Washington Post* that black American soldiers will not obey orders if the President felt it was in the national interest to side with South Africa.

\*\*\*\*\*

Much of Carter's difficulty in "managing the dependencies" (countries that are said to be dependent upon the United States for aid and security) stems from his sense of loyalty to this one man, Andrew Young. Among other things, Carter feels that Young was responsible for delivering the black vote last November, so Young seems able to get most anything that Carter can deliver to him as U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations. In addition to his regular staff in New York City, Young has been given an additional staff in Washington. Heading his Washington staff is Dr. Anne Forrester Holloway, a 35-year-old black. Under her are a congressional lobbyist, a full-time foreign service officer adviser, and a secretary. Carter has asked Congress for an additional \$250,000 to finance this new bureaucracy.

Also, according to syndicated columnists Rowland Evans and Robert Novak, Carter gave Young "carte blanche to choose the Assistant Secretary of State for International Organizations." He chose Charles William Maynes, 38, most recently secretary of the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace (a most interesting appointment since it was the Carnegie Endowment that, some years ago, produced a plan for the military takeover of South Africa and Rhodesia). Young also is to sit with the National Security Council (Brzezinski's bailiwick), and with the President's Cabinet. As Evans and Novak conclude, Young "will be closer to multi-lateral diplomacy in the UN than Vance can be on the seventh floor at State: and his advice will be crucial in Carter foreign policy."

Meanwhile, Carter's off-the-cuff diplomacy has produced yet another problem. In his press conference of March 24, Carter said that there are 14 nations with which we

have no formal diplomatic relations, and that he'd like to restore friendly relations with those nations, starting with Cuba and Vietnam. He did not say that of those 14 nations, 6 are in the Americas, and 4 of them have severed diplomatic relations with the United States because of Carter's crusade for human rights in the "dependencies" (in the Roman Empire they were called provinces; but they paid tribute to Rome, while we pay tribute to those over which we extend our aegis).

It seems that Carter—speaking for the minority groups represented by Brzezinski and Young—is making friends of our enemies and enemies of our friends.

But some of the difficulty faced by Carter is brought about by a restructuring of the *Elite* which put him where he is. In a most unusual move, *Newsweek* broke the silence and spoke up on a formerly unspeakable subject: the Council on Foreign Relations. In an issue (March 28) which featured "The Outspoken Andrew Young" posed with a pencil at his post in the UN, on the cover, *Newsweek* gave the popular version of how the CFR has been made second best to the newer Rockefeller creation, the Trilateral Commission. The article follows and, space permitting, editorial comment will follow the article.

\*\*\*\*\*

### MANDARINS IN TROUBLE

Since the end of World War II, U.S. foreign policy has been dominated largely by the circle of influential men who belong to New York's Council on Foreign Relations. From Franklin D. Roosevelt to Jimmy Carter every President has recruited council luminaries—its membership roll is a sort of Who's Who of the Eastern Establishment elite—for high level diplomatic trouble-shooting missions or for top jobs in his Administration. But the council is not universally admired. Some outsiders view it as a kind of shadow government; others dismiss it as a private club where aging foreign-policy mandarins pontificate over tea and cookies. Both views are exaggerated, but of late even some of the council's elders have grown alarmed by a sense of their organization's waning influence. The result has been a genteel furor within the book-lined confines of the council's four-story headquarters on Park Avenue.

**Hushed Tones:** Like all council affairs, the squabble has been kept carefully out of the public domain. It began last month when Bayless Manning, 53, a former Stanford Law

School dean, quietly submitted his resignation as council president after nearly six years in the job. In hushed tones—voices are never raised at the council—the word spread that Manning had been eased out of office, principally by David Rockefeller, the council's chairman. By these accounts, Manning was deemed by council elders to have been a lackluster fund raiser and to have presided over what some view as the council's decline into little more than a cozy club for dilettantes—a comedown from its traditional role as the source of seminal thinking on U.S. foreign policy.

Both Rockefeller and Manning deny this version. A spokesman for Rockefeller said that Manning "left on his own accord" and that the council "hated to lose him." Manning, who has no definite plans when he leaves the council on Jan. 1, was reached in Sun Valley. He was even more explicit. "It's absolute, total (expletive)," he snapped. "It's more than 100 per cent wrong. It's 4,000 per cent wrong. I'll swear to it on fourteen Bibles and three Korans."

But among many members and staffers at the council, the consensus was that Manning had been pushed out of his job—albeit in the always gentlemanly fashion that is a hallmark of council behavior. "It was done after an informal discussion by some members of the board," one council insider said. "There was no blood spilled, but it was done."

Wherever the truth may lie, the Manning affair is not the first to ruffle the prim and dignified atmosphere of the council. In 1971, on the eve of the council's 50th anniversary, the appointment of William P. Bundy as editor of the council's prestigious quarterly, *Foreign Affairs*, touched off a heated public controversy. Many younger council members vehemently opposed Bundy because of the key policymaking role he had played under Lyndon Johnson during the war in Vietnam. The controversy left permanent scars.

The heyday of the council was the 1940s through the early 1960s, and many of its most illustrious figures are linked with the cold-war era—and the discredited war in Indochina. The roster includes such pre-eminent leaders of the Establishment as John J. McCloy, the Wall Street banker who served as High Commissioner in postwar Germany, as well as the late John Foster Dulles, President Eisenhower's Secretary of State, and his brother, Allen Dulles, a former director of the Central Intelligence Agency.

**"Supply Depot":** Council members are still found in high places in Washington. Four

key members are now officials of the Carter Administration: Secretary of State Cyrus Vance, national-security adviser Zbigniew Brzezinski, Treasury Secretary Michael Blumenthal and arms negotiator Paul Warnke. But when it comes to providing fresh talent and innovative concepts on such pressing global problems as food, energy, and population control, it is the Trilateral Commission—a newer and younger organization with members drawn from North America, Japan and Europe—that is considered the real “supply depot” for the Carter Administration. “We don’t have the cutting edge we once had. We’re not really in the center of things,” one council member laments.

Some members of the foreign-policy Establishment believe that the council’s present difficulties stem from its own efforts to change with the times, and that Manning is being made a scapegoat. Manning has endeavored to broaden the council’s membership from a geographic, age, racial and sexual standpoint—the organization now has 60 women and 22 blacks on its rolls—but some say he has diluted the council by bringing in people whose expertise and prestige in foreign affairs are limited.

“The council,” says member and author Ronald Steel, “is now a place for businessmen who want to feel they’re on top of foreign affairs. It has become an organization in search of an identity.”

—Angus Deming with Tony Fuller  
(end of article)

\*\*\*\*\*

The foregoing *Newsweek* article, while it seems to be a frank and no-holds-barred expose of the *Council on Foreign Relations*, it is also the signal for a new departure and a step forward in the plot for establishing *The New World Order*. Much of the article is true, but to anyone who has studied the reports and published articles, and observed the words and actions of members of the CFR and the TLC, it is obvious that this is the truth but not the whole truth and nothing but the truth. In the first place, Bayless Manning is not “being made a scapegoat.” He is merely following orders, orders that probably were given him first-hand by David Rockefeller, who is top man in both the CFR and the TLC.

There seem to be four purposes involved in this CFR–TLC publicity. First, the CFR had ceased to be a secret power cell. Too much was being told about it. To top things off, Carroll Quigley—innocently and perhaps unconsciously—revealed the background of the CFR and the reason for its existence. So, it was decided to “publicize” the CFR,

make it seem like “an organization in search of an identity.” *Foreign Affairs*, the organization’s quarterly publication, was the subject of a subscription drive. Women were invited to join the club. Then blacks were sought and selected for membership.

Secondly, there was something of a power struggle within the CFR which bothered the Rockefellers, and involved the Rothschilds. After World War II, the Rothschilds retreated somewhat from their industrial and corporate enterprises and went back to banking and goldsmithing. But, about ten years ago, the Rothschilds began to expand their interests and compete in the multinationalist fields that the Rockefellers had found so very profitable. The Rothschild interests became especially powerful in the communications field (Watergate was one of the results). To make the story short: CFR became something of a battlefield in the intramural war between the two Big Rs. So, it seemed advantageous for David to create a new organization that would be Rockefeller-controlled in all ways. Hence the Trilateral Commission. However, this didn’t work, because Rothschild agents are deeply imbedded in the TLC also, especially among European and Canadian members.

Thirdly, the CFR had developed into an “American” organization, and it was time to denigrate nationalism and promote *interdependence* and *Regionalism*. A *Trilateral* organization involving nations from Europe and Asia as well as North America, seemed the answer.

Finally, by giving the CFR the appearance of an “open” club, it would be possible for the *Elite Insiders* to use the CFR as a sort of cover and camouflage, behind which they could continue to make plans to rule the world. The evidence of this:

The most ambitious program the CFR has undertaken since its creation of the United Nations, is the “1980s Project.” This is, in the words of Bayless Manning, an effort “to analyze the characteristics of the kind of international system that would be suited to deal with the foreseeable world problems and conditions of the upcoming decade; to identify the changes in policies, institutions, and attitudes that such an international system would imply; and to suggest ways of bringing about those changes.”

In other words: CFR will make the plans, TLC will carry them out.

---

For information concerning this Report write  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## ABOUT WOLVES THAT WALK LIKE MEN

### THE CARTER CURSE

Washington insiders refer to it openly as the "Carter Curse"—the strange series of coincidences that come upon foreign heads of state who visit President Carter in Washington. Canada's Pierre Trudeau went home and ran head-on into personal problems involving his wife; they have agreed to a separation. Britain's James Callaghan went back to Downing Street to run into political trouble. He narrowly survived a vote of confidence by teaming up with the Labour Party—but as we went to press another political squabble was developing and Callaghan was still in hot water. Then Israel's Yitzhak Rabin was wine (literally) and dined at the White House, then returned home to face charges that he and his wife were sending their savings out of the country to be banked in "safer" American banks. Then Japan's Fukuda flew back to Tokyo and into a mess of trouble not of his making. Being an industrial power, Japan must have atomic power to keep its factories running, feels it has a right to reprocess its own nuclear fuel. But Carter says he's wary of nuclear proliferation, insists that Japan must use fuel provided by the United States. The *Asahi* calls it a time-bomb that, says the newspaper, may "damage friendly relations."

The "Carter Curse" also seemed to be extending itself to other countries that were in the process, or about to be in the process, of making "special deals" with the Carter Administration. The Netherlands government collapsed, a caretaker regime took over until new elections could be held. The French Cabinet resigned *en masse*. A new Cabinet was formed, but there is much uneasiness because the French Communist party has more power than ever before. Then there was the fall of the Gandhis in India—which will mean the end of stability in government for some time in that large, hungry country.

And all of those special envoys that Carter sent to various spots in the world; none of them accomplished much of anything, except to make matters worse in the case of Andrew Young's visit to Southern Africa. This latest junket, "Cy" Vance's trek to the Kremlin, was a disappointment. Our Secretary of State couldn't even reassure Russia's Prime Min-

ister as to the fate of the proposed Equal Rights Amendment. Brezhnev is said to be quite interested in ERA; possibly because its passage would make American women equal to Russian women in the "right" to sweep streets, dig ditches et al.

Meanwhile, here at home, what had been hailed as a honeymoon between a Democrat President and a Democrat Congress began to assume the appearance of a trial marriage that was about to break up. However, both Carter and Congress were working from opposite sides of the spectrum towards a common goal: **Total Regionalism.**

In the first place, Congress did grant Carter the right to reorganize the bureaucracy, on his own terms. Said UPI: "The House, sweeping aside questions about constitutionality, voted overwhelmingly yesterday (March 20) to give President Carter the authority he requested to reorganize the federal bureaucracy.... Carter's reorganization formula provides that each plan will go into effect within 60 days unless either the House or Senate passes a resolution of disapproval...." This sixty-day period is the same as that provided in the case of most Executive Orders. Congress can revoke most any Executive Order if it is done within 60 days. But here's the rub: Congress never seems to disapprove in time. So, Executive Orders become "laws of the land" because Congress does nothing to prevent it. The same treatment—or lack thereof—can be expected to occur when Carter starts the total Regionalization of all remaining agencies of the Federal Government.

As for the Congress, just to help with the Regional Plot, on March 3 Senators Magnuson and Mathias introduced S 892, "A bill to establish a national policy on areawide planning and its coordination, to encourage the use of organizations composed of local elected officials to perform federally assisted or required areawide planning, to require use of planning districts established by States in Federal planning programs, to require certain Federal land use actions to be consistent with State, areawide and local planning, to authorize the Office of Management and Budget to prescribe rules and

regulations relating thereto, and for other purposes."

A House version of this bill, called "The Intergovernmental Coordination Act of 1977" was introduced by Rep. Ashley of Ohio. The bills were originally developed by the National Association of Regional Councils (NARC), and are backed by The Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR), the U.S. Conference of Mayors, the National League of Cities, and other satellites of the original Rockefeller-backed 1313 network in Chicago. In essence, here is a plan to provide blanket Congressional approval for any and all Regional programs prepared by appointed bureaucrats and then funded by the Federal Office of Management and Budget. OMB is also in charge of the Carter Reorganization Program which has been approved, sight unseen, by Congress. Carter's human rights crusade, his reorganization program, his energy program, his programs to redistribute the land and the wealth; all these mean dangerous times ahead for all of us. And the fact that there is turmoil and uncertainty in other world capitals (save Moscow and Peking) doubles the danger. Much of this is highlighted in a special report which follows.

---

## BEWARE OF WOLVES

We have a pet theory: Whenever an organization is formed for a specific purpose, some person or group of persons will come along and try to subvert or sabotage that organization. Jesus referred to them as "false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves." And there was one in His own band of twelve disciples.

That the same thing could happen at the level of civil government is not surprising: one of the founding fathers spoke of "a Republic—if we could keep it." Throughout history men have been reminded of the need for eternal vigilance. So it comes as no surprise when we receive a letter stating that the National Rifle Association is in the process of being subverted and may be taken over by the subverters at NRA's next convention on May 21st, in Cincinnati, unless members are warned and prepared. NRA has been the acknowledged leader in the fight to preserve the Second Amendment, the right to keep and bear arms. This, of course, is the reason for the attempt at subversion.

Briefly, the Oram International Corporation is an "ecologist-liberal" think-tank and fund raising group which prepared a plan for subverting NRA. Heading this group is Robert

Anderson, Chief Executive Officer of Richfield Oil (ARCO), member of CFR, Chairman of the powerful Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, etc.

In an attempt to save NRA, which means aiding in the preservation of the right to keep and bear arms, a member of NRA's Board of Directors, Gene B. Crum, addressed the annual meeting of the Kansas State Rifle Association, at Salina, Kansas, on March 5, 1977. Following is the text of that speech, considerably condensed but not altered in context:

\*\*\*\*\*

The prime question which I am asked now, particularly since Jimmy Carter mounted the Presidency, is this: "What is the situation on the Federal level? Are we going to be allowed to keep our guns?" The swiftest and most simple answer I can give you right now is this: I do not know, and I do not think so, in that order....

At this point, we had better consider the wolves: they will be with us for the next decade and longer, and may prove to dominate our national life more than we would ever prefer.

It is easy to point out to you that the Carter administration is staffed by a great many young people, people who are very strongly committed ideologically, and whose ideology in many cases is very foreign to the ideals held by the bulk of the nation. Flushed by their participation in a hard-fought political victory, in which they have gained—albeit narrowly—complete control over a great nation, many of these young people are, as we put it in Indiana, "hot to trot" on forcing through the many changes which they wish to see. Some may or may not be so flushed with power that they are willing to try to cram through changes hotly resented by the American people.

Here, then, is a pack of wolves, and it is very hard indeed to predict what it will do. A great deal of this pack's initial policy will be based on the President's leadership and blessing, because it is from this source that the pack draws its power. However, after some time in Washington, each member of this pack will develop his or her own constituency of sorts, which in due course usually develops into a certain independence in the areas given over to personal administration. Nearly every President has suffered from this, and there is no reason to suppose that President Carter will be an exception....

There are, however, wolves of much greater stature than any who scheme in Washington,



D.C.. Because our gun ownership rights—and any decision to hamper or end them—are based on bedrock political considerations (I hope I do not surprise anyone here when I remind them that the Second Amendment—the “Right to Keep and Bear Arms”—was not written merely so we can hunt rabbits or shoot paper targets), it is only fitting that we view the gun issue from the standpoint of other equally bedrock political considerations. Some of these “wolves” are:

**The Kansas Wolf...** That wolf is the food issue. At the present time, Kansas and the surrounding States are perhaps the prime food-producing regions of the world. As you know, more basic food is produced in this region, using less human energy, than practically any place in the world. I hardly need remind you that this region, as are many others, is in deep trouble (weather—Ed.), and may more or less suddenly be almost unusable in the context we’ve enjoyed since World War II. Should this disaster occur—and we are now receiving considerable warning that it might—the impact will reverberate throughout most of the more highly developed nations. The political impact will be major. The resulting social turmoil will be staggering, and there no longer is any question that the political leadership of most nations, including our own, is not able to cope with the burdens and challenges now occurring. A food riot is a dangerous and frightening thing to any political authority, whether in Poland or Pittsburgh, because a disturbance of this kind skirts very close to the ragged edge of popular insurrection—and such insurrections sometimes succeed. Add other factors, and the political “mix” can become deadly. In such situations, and in the percussive period during which the “brew” occurs, it is a very great temptation for incompetent leadership to grasp at any straw which holds forth the glimmer of “stability” for their continued hold on the reins of power. Aware that these reins lead through our noses, and that as an armed people we hold the ultimate check in our system of checks and balances, this leadership yearns for any means possible to hopefully eliminate this threat. As is so often the case with incompetents and those who are ignorant, the inclination is to patch ignorance with sloppy thought based on symbols, and to strike at the symbols rather than the real problems. One such symbol is the gun. As turmoil brews, whether in the United States or elsewhere, these heads will grow increasingly uneasy, and can be expected to react spastically—and sometimes with success—in ways which will increasingly make matters worse. Beware of the **Kansas Wolf**, gentlemen; his kind is increasingly prowling

this planet. Where one of his kind succeeds, the reaction of mankind is such as to foster success for others of his pack. With such success, the danger grows immeasurably for the loss of your liberty. The political planners of both East and West are less sensitive to our desire to live free than they have been for many generations, and as 20th Century economic schemes are being forced literally to bite the dust—Kansas dust, Ukraine dust, Saharain dust and others—you will see how little we are regarded, save for the degree we can be induced to comply on economic terms.

**The Winter Wolf...** Beware of other wolves. This winter, we found another at our door: The Winter Wolf, the archtypal spectre of energy resources stretched too thin. I will not belabor you with this matter since you’ve already suffered through several months of intensive national discussion, but much the same comparison established with the food issue applies to the energy problem. It is very clear that our nation is so highly developed that a major energy shortage lasting any degree of time will exert such change as to have major impact... If we face sufficient crisis... the pressure from present leaders for a substantial collectivization of our society will be very great... Under collectivist systems, no matter how initially mild, the price paid by the participants is the surrender of individual liberty. Do I need to remind you as to what is the greatest exercise of individual liberty in a political structure? You know: the free possession of arms by the bulk of the citizenry. Upon that, even the liberty of free speech is based. Beware of the **Winter Wolf**, gentlemen; he has bared his fangs this year, and we have yet to feel the full political impact of this. Strong sound leadership from our pro-gun movement can sooth nervous politicians and planners but it remains to be seen whether such leadership is forthcoming.

**The Spiritual Wolf...** When we talk of leadership, whether of our movement or of the society at large, we cannot ignore another wolf which is uncommonly dangerous, for which I have no other name than The Spiritual Wolf. We, as gun owners, have suffered badly at the fangs of this demon, and all signs suggest worse as time goes on. Those who, for various reasons, find it convenient to delude themselves and others with lies concerning the supposed “capability” of a firearm to “cause” crime and tragedy, are applying the rankest sort of humanism, presupposing that Man is inherently good and is somehow corrupted by things around him, such as “war,” “drugs,” “poverty” — and “guns.”

There never has been any study which has demonstrated how this casualty works. Nor will there ever be any such study successfully completed: it flies in the face of every lesson taught in the Scriptures and passed down—however diluted—in the higher heritage of our Christian civilization. An inanimate object has no inherent capacity to "cause" a person to misuse it. The Scriptures teach us that the reason we kill, and war, and rob, and do other unspeakable things is that Man harbors Evil in his heart, and consciously decides, each day, in some way, to follow that Evil rather than Good. In the absence of one type of instrumentality the decision is carried out in another manner. Humanists argue that having a gun available "makes killing easy." Such a sad lie: killing is made easy not by technology, but by the passage through the vale of decision. Once the decision to kill, or to rob, or to commit adultery is made, the rest is swift and easy, regardless of how the intent is carried out. Strong forces see to that, just as they bless a lie.

Today, as it has always been, Man yearns for someone to release him from the nagging awareness that he is responsible for his own actions, that he is going to answer for his every action, unless he accepts Christ as the governor of his heart and thereby gains the mercy of God....

The point I am making is this: our society is now in a life-or-death struggle with humanism, and because so many churches have abandoned their Christian mission, because so many leaders now openly sneer at "old fashioned morality," the society is losing. We are losing in tangible ways.

In the late 1950s, humanists decided that they had the cure for crime. Aside from anti-gun laws and the relaxation of laws dealing with a considerable variety of unspeakable offenses "which have no victim," humanists felt that they could deal with the criminal element directly. Their scheme was developed loosely under the term **rehabilitation**, and consisted in a considerable variety of approaches, ranging from talking to hardened criminals...and convincing them that their jailing wasn't really their fault—they were there because any number of factors in their upbringing weren't enlightening and favorable; thereby they got a rough deal out of life — and society was at fault.

Before the humanists entered the prisons to try out their mission, the crime rate in the U.S. had dropped to its lowest ebb since very early in the century. There were plenty of criminals in the prisons, but fewer in the streets. People rarely were distressed

to get up in the morning to discover they'd forgotten to lock the door the night before. In some parts, folks took quiet pride in not ever locking their doors at all. This soon changed.

Within a few years, the prisons were nearly half empty and the streets began to fill with violence. Worse, those who were released to be "rehabilitated" outside by starry-eyed social workers were so successful that they soon attracted young followers, who found the criminal lifestyle attractive, successful, and remarkably free of danger from government intervention. Before the "rehabilitation" experiments were attempted, those responsible had to gain the support of government officials. Many of these, already suffering from spiritual bankruptcy, anxious to remain in power through whatever political gimmicks possible, were active supporters of the programs which have brought violent death to our streets, rape to our kitchens, and heavier locks than were ever thought needed to our doors. Few of those responsible for releasing this army of criminals upon us have ever apologized. Indeed, they point the finger of accusation at us—the honest gun owners—in their mad effort to shift the blame. Their very philosophy will not permit anything else: humanism is the wellspring of most of the ill-conceived legislation, social programs and enforcement policies now burdening us—and you will find that the situation is going to grow worse, unless there is a God-sent miracle. There are too few prepared now to tell our leaders that there is Another, Better Way; and there are too many in powerful positions who are committed to shutting out any effort to spread the Word. We, as gun owners, are going to feel the bite of this **wolf** much more—particularly since humanism is now, apparently, the guiding philosophy of most of the nation's leadership. The only thing we can do to fight this is to be informed and resolute, to stand up tall for what is Right, and at other times to pointedly spend much time alone, on our knees. If we can do this, and develop our movement's leadership, there may be a chance.... And, remember always, Gentlemen:

#### **Beware of Wolves.**

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, 1st class, to all subscribers. \$24 per year. Overseas airmail: \$30 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each, but add extra if 1st class postage is desired. Please address all orders to: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## FEDERAL REORGANIZATION REVISITED

### TO FIT THE NEW WORLD PATTERN

"All dictators inflating bureaucracy do it with the cry: 'Down with bureaucracy!'" So wrote Jacques Ellul in his book, *The Political Illusion*. "This was one of Hitler's major lines, a subject of his most biting sarcasms against the bourgeois democracies. Then Stalin (at least ten times between 1947 and 1953), Khrushchev, and Nasser attacked bureaucracy, making it the scapegoat for all that was wrong. After them, as any good dictator must, Fidel Castro took up the same facile explanation in August, 1963: 'The government's branches are full of people who do nothing...When these people find that their salary is secure, they no longer feel any urge to serve the public...'"

"But all these leaders wisely returned to the road of bureaucratic organization because they had to. A state that wants to do everything and change everything can do so only with the help of an enormous bureaucracy."\*

Ever since the organization of the Hoover Commission in 1947, the Congress and the President have been trying to reduce and streamline the Federal Bureaucracy. Instead however, there have been thirty years of proliferation and expansion of federal services, operations and agencies. Yet all Presidents from Truman to Carter have promised to reduce the size and cost of the Bureaucracy, and have ended up enlarging both. The secret, of course, lies in Ellul's last sentence: *A state that wants to do everything and change everything can only do so with the help of an enormous bureaucracy.*

So, Presidents promise to cut waste, save money, increase efficiency. But the promise has never been kept and can never be kept by any Chief Executive who wants to do everything and change everything. Example: Carter the campaigner promised to cut the executive department's 2,000 agencies down to 200. But Carter the President admits that this is impossible, and his chief change-agent, OMB Director Bert Lance, says: "I

don't think we should play the numbers game."

Beginning with the Kennedy administration and extending through the administrations of Johnson, Nixon and Ford, the real aim of reorganizational efforts was not to reduce the size or cost of the Bureaucracy, but to *change everything*. However, in the changes that were made, Congressional approval was always assumed or implied. When Nixon issued his first executive order dividing the Nation into Federal Regions, he was careful to state: "The Reorganization Act which the Congress has passed and which I am signing today (3/27/68) gives the President important tools in his effort to make the machinery of government work more effectively. As a part of that same effort, I am announcing today certain structural changes which I am making in the systems through which the government provides important social and economic services."

Thus did the seed of *Regional Governance* first get planted within the executive department of the federal government. But Nixon was careful to state that he had Congressional approval behind all the executive orders which he issued to "change things."

There is this difference with Carter: he asked—and received—a blank check. He has been authorized by the Congress to do what he will without seeking Congressional approval. The importance of this radical departure from Constitutional limitations was brought out by Representatives opposing the unconstitutional grant of power. The arguments against H.R. 5045 were valid, but futile. Examples:

Rep. Jack Brooks (D-Texas): "The issue presented by this legislation is not the reorganization of the executive branch. I doubt there is a single Member here who thinks the Government is now so perfectly organized, so smoothly running, that we can just sit back and admire it.... The questions we have to consider here today are how much authority the President should have, and what role the Congress should play in the reorganization process. Determination of the organizational structure of the executive branch is a legislative function. Make no mistake about that. Throughout most of our

\* Quoted from *The Reconstruction of the Republic*, by Harold O.J. Brown. Arlington House Publishers, New Rochelle, N.Y. 207 pages, \$8.95. Recommended.

history the reorganization of the Government has been accomplished through legislation. It was not until the 1930's that we began to delegate the authority to the President...."

Rep Robert Walker (R-Pa.): "The legislation we consider today is...unconstitutional. ...Why this House would consider taking an unconstitutional route to a desirable end is beyond my understanding. Article I, Section 1 of the Constitution clearly places all legislative power within the jurisdiction of the Congress. Article I, Section 7 of the Constitution clearly states that bills are to be passed by Congress and sent to the President for his approval or disapproval. In other words, under the Constitution, the President is empowered to propose legislation to Congress. But for a proposal to become law, it must be specifically approved by both the House and the Senate. This legislation (fails to) satisfy these constitutional mandates and the result is an unnecessary and unwise abdication of legislative prerogatives and responsibility..."

After an hour of argument on the floor of the House, the Reorganization Act of 1977 was passed, 107 to 22, and was signed into law by President Jimmy Carter eight days later, on April 6, 1977. It seems worthy of notice that President Nixon's reorganization program created the Office of Management and Budget to oversee the activities of the Ten Federal Regions, and that under President Carter's reorganization program the Director of OMB will coordinate the reorganization—which will see the "regionalization" of every domestic area of federal government along with completion of plans to merge the nation into a Regional Area of world government!

The domestic phase of this new program is highlighted by the "regionalization" of that national policing agency known as the Internal Revenue Service. Now that Carter's Reorganization Program is assured, IRS is to develop and install a new, "marvelously efficient system" of computerized data retrieval. To be called the Tax Administration System (TAS), it is claimed that it will be able to produce five years of any taxpayer's records in a matter of seconds. The new system would function through a series of interconnected computers and data banks located in the Ten Federal Regional Capitals. When the plan was explained to the Chairman of the House Ways and Means Committee, Al Ullman—a liberal Democrat from Oregon—even he raised doubts and had reservations. He suspected that TAS could (and probably would) become "a system of harassment, surveillance, and politi-

cal manipulation," and that individual privacy could not be sufficiently protected. Some 48,000 IRS employees would have access to the data; the system probably would be interconnected with other governmental and military retrieval systems; a control apparatus superior to any ever seen in any totalitarian state could be developed.

This is but one possibility as Carter's OMB begins to complete the Regional Governance System in the Fifty States that will have become the Ten Federal Regions.

### THE WORLD CONCEPT

An article concerning the Trilateral Commission appearing in the February/March issue of *Candour*, the British Views-Letter, accented the "regionalist" aims of this Rockefeller-dominated group. After naming the Trilateralists who are officers of the U.S. federal government, the article then notes, correctly, that "With the single exception of Carter, this lot are also members of the Council on Foreign Relations, the American equivalent of our Chatham House conspirators. They share yet another common bond which has just come to light. Again except Carter, their mugs are all to be found in the leather-bound photograph album of visitors to the Institute of United States Studies in Moscow—the Russian think tank for experts in American affairs. Now, what would such 'insiders' be flashing their smiles there for, unless this so-called think tank is a medium through which Soviet policy-makers are briefed on the latest directives from the international policy-elite?

"There would appear to be, then, a Trilateralist monopoly of the White House, despite efforts by the media to minimize the importance of the Commission. So it is not difficult to foresee the broad directions in which U.S. foreign policy will lead—and, for that matter, Western policy, since where the U.S. leads other nations must follow! Since it was started up by the Rockefellers, the Trilateral Commission has obsessed itself with the notion of shaping a new economic world order based on the eradication of nationally-independent policy-making. Trilateralist Brzezinski has gone on record as declaring the nation-state to be 'no longer compatible with reality... international banks and multinational corporations are acting and planning in terms that are far in advance of the political concepts of the nation-state.' Presumably, what would be regarded as compatible with 'reality' is the replacement of individual nations by regional arrangements like the E.E.C., or at least some system of world inter-dependence, based perhaps on the further development of export-led econ-

omies, which would render exceptionally difficult any kind of national revolt. Either way, it would make the adoption and implementation of policies laid down by the CFR/Bilderberger/Trilateralist power-elite that much easier to force on countries. You know, world government, whatever the means or name, stinks just the same." (unquote)

In the above, we were struck by the words "The replacement of individual nations by regional arrangements . . . which would render exceptionally difficult any kind of national revolt."

The words stand out because of what is happening in Canada, one of the Western Trilateralist-included nations. The following from *The New York Times* of March 27, seems self-explanatory.

\*\*\*\*\*

### **CANADIAN PROPOSES A DIVISION OF NATION INTO 5 'REGIONS'**

*By Robert Trumbell*

Victoria, British Columbia—In an endeavor to resolve the Canadian unity crisis, posed by separatist movements in Quebec and other provinces, including this one, Premier William R. Bennett of British Columbia wants Ottawa to replace the 'rigid federal system' as Mr. Bennett called it, with a more flexible union of five regional groupings. The Bennett plan under which regional bodies working with the 10 provincial governments, would control local tax spending and exercise other powers now vested in Ottawa, enlarges on a vaguer concept that has received some support across the nation.

A need for some kind of constitutional change to satisfy the aspirations of Quebec, whose recent election of a separatist government is considered the gravest threat to the integrity of the 110-year-old Canadian Confederation in recent times, has been acknowledged by Prime Minister Pierre Elliott Trudeau, among others. . . . Mr. Bennett feels that the federal framework devised more than a century ago, when British Columbia was still a separate territory, is unsuited to the huge and diverse, yet mostly underpopulated, modern-day Canada. The Bennett formula envisages an "Atlantic region" embracing Newfoundland, Nova Scotia, New Brunswick and Prince Edward Island, and a "Prairie region" comprising Manitoba, Saskatchewan and Alberta. Ontario and Quebec would be separate regions, as would British Columbia, which Mr. Bennett called the "Pacific region."

"Most surveys indicate now that people want the type of decentralization, with more regional opportunity, that we have been ad-

vocating," Mr. Bennett stated. He added: "You can't opt for the status quo, because it isn't working."

\*\*\*\*\*

The preceding article was accompanied by a map, depicting the "Proposed Canadian Regional System," with Canada divided into the five Regions (Pacific, Prairie, Ontario, Quebec, and Atlantic), even as the United States has been divided into ten federal regions.

There is this difference: a "kind of national revolt" is threatening in Canada, so the plan for doing away with Provinces (States) and replacing them with Federal Regions, is proposed openly and publicly. The idea of doing away with the States entirely is not yet openly advocated by the Elite—not yet. In this development of the New World Order, Canada is ahead of us politically, even as Great Britain is ahead of us economically. But, with Carter acting as the direct representative of the Trilateralists, we're catching up fast.

All of the European Nations that are represented (still unofficially, of course) by the Trilateral Commission have been Regionalized. We weren't sure just how far the Concept of Regionalism had been developed in the USSR. The Soviet Union is composed of 15 Republics that contain Slavs, Turkic, Finno-Ugric, and other Oriental and Indo-European people speaking over 200 different languages and dialects. To re-divide these 255,000,000 people into eleven regions, abolishing national, tribal and ethnic differences would be quite a task, even for a totalitarian dictatorship. However, the Supreme Soviet seems to be succeeding. An article by Peter Osnos of the *Washington Post* has to do with the difficulty of living in the cold winter in Siberia, where the average January temperature is 46 below zero. The article contains this one sentence: "On a hunting trip along the coast of the Laptev Sea late last fall, Arian Kuzmin, a vigorous 93-year-old scientist who is vice chairman of the regional government, was stranded for several days." So, it appears that the task of regionalizing the Soviet Union has not been stranded.

There is little that we can do about the progress of regionalism at the international level, or in other nations. The Trilateralists seem to be in charge and unbeatable—for a while at least. However, here in the United States, opposition to Regionalism is mounting and, under the national leadership of such organizations as the Committee to Restore the Constitution (P.O.Box. 986, Fort Collins, Colorado 80522), progress is being

made. One example: In Illinois, legislation has been introduced in the State Assembly, calling for a full-dress examination of regional government. State Representatives who introduced the legislation are concerned with what they view as "the explosive growth of Federal legislation, administrative regulations and executive orders which, when analyzed, have in fact removed the control of government from the people and their elected representatives to a Federal level of appointed officials."

That popular support for this investigation is growing in Indiana, is evidenced by the following editorial which appeared in the February 23rd issue of the *Indianapolis Star*:

\*\*\*\*\*

### THE REGIONAL 'THING'

Regionalism is somewhat like those 'things' that emerge from intergalactic spacecraft in science fiction movies. No one is certain What is happening. Meanwhile, the 'things' take over.

Today every State and every part of the Union has been invaded by the 'thing.' The Nation has been divided into 10 regions. Indiana is in Region 5 with headquarters in Chicago. Like other States, Indiana is divided into subdivisions.

The whole apparatus is manned by non-elected officials. They poo-hoo the idea that there is anything sinister about it. They say their task is merely to co-ordinate Federal with State and local programs. But since Federal funding of State and local programs involves State and local compliance with all kinds of Federal demands, the power of the regional super-government is far-reaching. Only a tiny amount of this power has been used—with some staggering effects.

Offices such as the State Welfare Department are forced to expand under a fund-cut-off threat. Schools, colleges, universities, businesses, police agencies, city councils, State legislatures all find themselves dancing to the tune of far-off bureaucrats elected by no one, responsible to no one but themselves, apparently beyond the reach of President and people alike.

The complexity of this is hard to watch and hard to judge. What good or harm will come from keeping crime records secret and destroying them, from forcing policies on schools, universities and businesses, from basing all kinds of policies on theories far removed from local realities—under pressure of cutting off funds that really originated in the State and local community?

The vast machinery of regionalism has been used to push land use programs and environmental programs capable of crippling a city's economy. The bureaucrats pull back when local populations and officials flare up. Then persistently they begin again.

Regionalism began with U.S. Public Law 90-577, dated Oct. 16, 1968, which critics say destroyed the constitutional principle of separation of powers by yielding to the Executive powers of great scope involving land use, planning and transportation. It was supplemented by Executive Order No. 11490 on Oct. 30, 1969, providing for implementation by presidential order, in event of emergency, of executive orders of previous administrations, by Proclamation No. 4074 and by Executive Order No. 11647.

Analysts of these edicts say they have opened the way for dissolution of State and local government and their replacement by centralized rule from Washington through the 10 regions.

In the present session of the Indiana General Assembly, S.B. 102 and H.B. 1417 would void Federally imposed regional government in Indiana. They would provide for criminal prosecution and permit civil action against any person trying to uphold or enforce an act of Federal regional control in Indiana.

This is bold legislation which might be capable of bringing on a direct confrontation on the regionalism controversy, which has been going on for many years and has frequently eluded efforts to grasp the essentials. Enactment of this legislation might bring us closer to an understanding of just how dangerous the regionalism 'thing' is to self-rule and freedom.

The Indianapolis Star  
Wednesday, 23 February, 1977

\*\*\*\*\*

The dangers of Regionalism will be brought home (literally) to citizens if Jimmy Carter "regionalizes" the Federal Energy Agency and federal snoopers start checking homes for their insulation, the use of power and fuel, the efficiency of appliances, whether your car is a gas-guzzler, etc. "Energy" is the current crisis and if James Schlesinger gets a Cabinet-level department, a new layer of federal snooping will have been added. In such cases, prevention is important because there is no cure short of revolution.

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## THE ART AND SCIENCE OF CREATING CRISES

### THE ENERGY FANTASY

President Jimmy Carter, who has tried to imitate President Franklin Roosevelt, and complete the work of political, economic and social reorganization begun by his predecessor, is suffering by comparison. Roosevelt's "First Hundred Days" were phenomenal. He maintained complete control of Congress and easily persuaded the lawmakers to create a series of New Deal "alphabet agencies" to combat a created crisis. FDR's First Hundred Days saw the closing of all banks, the establishment of the Civilian Conservation Corps (CCC), the Federal Emergency Relief Administration (FERA), the Agricultural Adjustment Administration (AAA), the Tennessee Valley Authority (TVA), the Farm Security Administration (FSA), and the National Recovery Administration (NRA). In the following few months, FDR labored and Congress brought forth the Securities and Exchange Commission, the Social Security Administration, etc., etc. FDR told the people in his fireside chats that the Federal Government had the final responsibility for their welfare. "The only sure bulwark of continuing liberty," he argued, "is a government strong enough to protect the interests of the people." And he made the great majority believe him, he had the full support of the Congress, and he was a good and faithful servant of Wall Street and the International Bankers who backed his moves from 120 Broadway to the Governor's Mansion at Albany, to the White House in Washington, D.C. Only the Supreme Court failed to cooperate fully with FDR; he therefore vowed to thoroughly "liberalize" the Court—and the Constitution which the Court upheld—and he and those who followed him on the Chief Executive's chair finally succeeded in doing just that.

But Jimmy Carter's first hundred days have not been phenomenal. He, too, was going to please all the people, maintain control over Congress, and still be a good and faithful servant of the Trilateral Commission, whose leaders had selected him, trained him, and predestinated him to become the leader of the people of many continents and the islands that lay between them.

But Congress is rebelling, Carter is backing

off on many of his proposed plans, admits that his upcoming energy program will cause him a great loss in public popularity. Even the commentators and columnists are beginning to show a loss of faith and trust in the man who wanted to be like FDR. An example of this is to be read in the news analysis of James McCartney of the Knight-Ridder newspaper chain's Washington bureau, which appeared in the April 14 issues. McCartney wrote:

"The Presidency of Jimmy Carter, who rode into the White House as an advocate of love, has now entered an era of political confrontation. White House political operatives say it is going to get worse. Confrontation, they say, may well become the hallmark of the Carter Presidency.

"Carter already is in scraps with organized labor over the minimum wage, with Congress over dams, with liberal Democrats over his economic program and with the airlines over deregulation of fares. He is headed for new and bigger battles with the auto and oil industries over his forthcoming energy program ... And the White House is well aware that many consumers are going to holler next week when they discover that under the Carter energy package they would have to pay more for transportation and more to heat their homes.

"The contentious Carter is also visible in foreign affairs. He is currently scrapping with the Russians over fishing rights in the Atlantic as well as strategic arms and human rights. 'There are going to be a series of confrontations,' said one well-posted White House aide. 'We know that what we've seen so far is only the beginning,' said another official, 'if Carter fulfills what he believes to be his commitments to the public from the campaign, he's not going to be popular with a lot of very powerful people.'

"Carter intends to paint himself as the champion of the average man, and his opponents, across the board, as representatives of special interests.... The Carter strategy, aides say, is still based heavily on a carefully planned image-making program in which Carter is seeking to present himself as a 'populist.' It started with his walk up Pennsylvania Avenue in his Inaugural



parade. It has continued with a 'fireside chat,' the wearing of a sweater, a presidential phone-in, attendance at a town-meeting in New England, and cutting back on White House limousines and other symbols of the 'imperial' presidency.

"Carter considers such activities highly successful. Aides say he intends to repeat the cycle, in various forms, in an effort to maintain public support....

"Carter's toughest problem is that his promised programs contain contradictions, according to one aide. He wants to fight inflation, and has promised an anti-inflation package. But his upcoming energy program, officials concede, will be inflationary because it would cause higher prices for fuel.

"Carter may be expected to use every tool of public relations available to him to convince the public that his approach is best, even if at times contradictory." (unquote).

There are a few confrontations that were left out of the foregoing. For instance, that "special interest group" made up of veterans, reservists and current members of the armed forces are not a little vexed by Carter's blanket amnesty to AWOLs and deserters in time of war. Another rather large and respectable "special interest" group that resented the pressure tactics used by the Carters—man and wife—and Mondale and the White House staffers in an attempt to coerce State Legislators into approving the proposed Equal Rights Amendment—the fact that these efforts backfired is indicative. Also, for Carter to back down on promises affecting all taxpayers in their pocketbooks is not a recommended way to prolong friendships with the franchised: we refer to the withdrawal of the so-called \$50 rebate.

Then, for Carter to back up Secretary of State in his SALT-stand against Russia, and then let Brzezinski go behind Vance's back and propose a better deal with the Kremlin, this smacks of a re-run of the way a former National Security Adviser named Kissinger upstaged a former Secretary of State named William Rogers.

Finally, there is this "human rights" crusade which is as phony as was the swine flu scare last year. As we write this report, Carter is telling OAS delegates from the States of Central and South America that we will help them in every way possible so long as they promote democracy (whatever that means to Carter and the Trilateral Commission), and so long as they aim toward the better observance of human rights. At the same time, Carter is opening doors for the resumption of trade, aid and travel with

Castro's Cuba. We don't always agree with Fred Schwarz of the *Christian Anti-Communist Crusade*, but he certainly made sense when he wrote of *The Cuban Gulag* in his newsletter of April 15, 1977, saying in part:

"If you can't lick 'em, join 'em.' This is the policy that lurks behind the mask of devotion to Human Rights which conceals the present program of progressive surrender to communism. Out of one side of his mouth the President tells of his devotion to Human Rights. Out of the other he assures those who deny human rights to their people that he will do nothing about it. 'There is no linkage,' he emphasized. This only applies to enemies, as action is definitely taken against friendly countries where human rights are slighted.

"Cuba is riding high. The Cuban military forces form the mercenary army of the Soviet Union, which provides the guns and weapons the Cuban forces use, and the money to pay the troops. It is reported that the Soviet Union is subsidizing Cuba to the extent of \$3 million per day. The Soviet Union can give this money because of the credits granted them by the capitalist world, to buy the goods produced by the capitalist system, and which now exceeds \$40 billion. The Cuban forces, paid servants of the Soviet, conquer Angola and impose a minority Communist Government on the Angola people. Angola then serves as a sanctuary for communist-influenced and led rebels to invade Zaire. Thus the malignant process proceeds.

"This is a strange time to be adding to Cuba's capacity to extend world communism by military force. The Cuban record in the field of human rights is appalling...."

(unquote)

As the White House aide said, Carter's promised programs contain contradictions; and those contradictions create crises or add to already existing crises. *Is this a deliberate part of the plan?* The still-developing energy crisis may give us a clue:

The Jack Anderson and Les Whitten column of April 4, as it appeared in *The Chicago Daily News*, reports that "A startling secret document circulating inside the Carter administration warns tersely that 'social upheaval and revolution' may destroy the United States by the year 2000 unless the nation takes drastic steps to solve the energy crisis." The alleged secret document points out that "Americans must make up their minds that they will have to change their way of life and pay enormously higher taxes to develop new energy sources. Billions must be poured immediately into the mining, transportation and conversion of

coal."

Now, whether there is an actual shortage of fuels and the equipment needed for the production of energy is a moot question. There is much contradictory evidence to prove either side of the argument. But there is no doubt about the fact that *there is an energy crisis!* It may be phony, it may be real, it may be a part of the plot to extend the power of the government into new facets of the lives of individuals; *but there is an energy crisis*, regardless of whether there is or is not a shortage of energy.

Now, here is the contradiction:

This letter is being written before Jimmy Carter gives his fireside chat on energy and later tells Congress about his plans concerning the energy crisis. But we do know this: Carter's plan is to concentrate every possible effort on the mining, transportation and conversion of coal, just as Jack Anderson and Les Whitten reported.

And this makes the Carter Energy Plan self-destructing.

First, there is the mining problem. Most of the coal that Carter is talking about is in the West, in Wyoming and Montana primarily. Experts in this area of knowledge estimate that there are about 234 billion tons of coal that is mineable, given today's technology. However, most of this coal must be surface mined or stripped. So, its mining depends on a long-debated strip-mining bill which has not yet been passed by Congress. The industry is worried about this bill. It presupposes that the land can be stripped for coal and then replaced so that there is no permanent or long-lasting damage to the soil. But ecologists don't believe it, and the industry is edgy about giving it a try. There's a provision in the bill which reads that strip mining won't "materially damage" alluvial valleys (streambeds). And those alluvial valleys are where the coal is.

Also, this land where the coal lies just happens to belong to Uncle Sam. We are told that Uncle Sam owns outright or controls the mineral rights on 80% of the land where coal is to be found—some 69 million acres in all. This is under the jurisdiction of the Bureau of Land Management. Mining companies bid for leases, which allegedly are handed out to the highest bidder. But there is a Federal Land Policy and Management Act of 1976 which covers the exploitation of all lands in the BLM domain. The bill requires that land-use plans must be prepared by the Secretary of the Interior whenever any of this land is put up for coal-mine leasing. This means that environmentalists can challenge every lease—and the legal red tape could

hold up the strip-mining for years, or perhaps for decades.

So, there goes Jimmy Carter's Energy Plan, all bound up in red tape. Which may be a blessing, because if coal were used as the principal energy source in America, experts warn that in a few years the country would be as smoky as Pittsburgh in 1945.

Now where does that leave Jimmy Carter? He claims to be a staunch environmentalist, yet he insists that coal is the Nation's best energy alternative for the coming years. Do we have here the deliberate creation of a *crisis within a crisis?* This is what is bound to happen when programs contain contradictions, as do Jimmy Carter's programs—admittedly. And when such contradictions are praised, one wonders.

### THE DEEPENING CRISIS

We began this report with reference to the First Hundred Days of FDR, as compared with the same days of Jimmy Carter. But we were reminded that we were not the first. A mysterious character named Benjamin V. Cohen seems to have beaten us to the punch in a speech he made over a month ago in Washington, D.C. Cohen is a charter member of the Council on Foreign Relations, was one of FDR's Brain Trusters, served as a legal adviser to the American Embassy in London, is a prominent ADAer, etc., etc. He is the subject of a column written by Eliot Janeway which appeared in the March 22 issue of the *Chicago Tribune*. We quote from that column:

"Ben Cohen is the personification of the elder statesman. For more than a generation he has been recognized as the 'shadow' member of the United States Supreme Court. As a young man, he helped draft the Balfour Declaration which served as Israel's Magna Charta. In his prime, he drafted the United Nations Charter. In between, he wrote pattern-making New Deal legislation that set the pace for Franklin Roosevelt's electrifying First Hundred Days.

"Washington has learned to listen when on the rare occasions Ben Cohen speaks. He did so March 11 at the dinner commemorating the 44th anniversary of Roosevelt's first year in office. Cohen's address that night stands as a notable historical document. It struck a balance between Roosevelt's accomplishments and his wrong turns; and it focused on the central problem President Carter inherited from his predecessor....

"Cohen concluded his revocation of the crisis of 1933 with the forward-looking warning: 'We are now in a time of national crisis—indeed in a time of international crisis,

possibly deeper than the public has yet realized.'...'" (unquote).

We who were alive at the time will remember that the crisis Roosevelt faced ended with the entry of the United States into World War II. How the crisis which Carter faces will end no one can know. But there are certain preparations for possible police control of a national—or international—crisis which should not be overlooked.

For the past months there has been a concerted effort to destroy the effectiveness of existing police agencies, for the possible and potential replacement of such local police agencies with a national police force operated through LEAA on a Regional basis and incorporating National Guard units as a part of such Regional Police Authorities.

This plot began to hatch in California, and the following which is excerpted from the Santa Cruz, California *Morning Star* of Nov. 10, 1976, is ominous:

\*\*\*\*\*

Plans currently exist which would enable the military to assume the function of governing America. "Martial rule," according to the training manual of the California Specialized Training Institute," is purely and simply rule by the military." It comes into existence "when civil government can no longer maintain law and order," requires no proclamation in order to be invoked, and exists "so long as it is necessary to restore conditions to where civil government can again function." Martial law cannot be invoked by an elected official, or by a civilian officer of any stature. Rather it occurs "upon a determination by the highest military commander in the jurisdiction that civil government has ceased to exist and must be replaced with force necessary to restore its existence."...

Individuals are currently learning and practicing the skills that would be required in such a contingency. Such training is known by a variety of acronyms. Among these are Special Weapons and Tactics—or SWAT....

\*\*\*\*\*

Now note the following which appeared in the San Gabriel Valley (California) *Tribune* of March 28, 1977:

"Washington (AP)—Sometime within the next year, some Americans may be startled to see Russian tanks rolling across U.S. countryside. The tanks will be accompanied by soldiers wearing Russian-style uniforms, carrying Soviet AK47 assault rifles and riding in Russian armored personnel cars.

"No matter what it looks like it won't really

be a Russian invasion. It will be part of a training exercise involving the U.S., not the Soviet, Army. The 'Russians' will be part of one of the U.S. Army's special new units, organized to provide more realistic training for fighting what the military likes to call 'the potential adversary.'..." (unquote)

To add fillip to this unusual "War Games" syndrome, there is the statement of Rep. Robert C. McEwen of New York, entered in the *Congressional Record* of March 31, page E 1956, in which he proudly announces that a company of the New York National Guard has been selected to go to England for joint training exercises with British territorial forces from May 28 to June 12.

"This marks the first time," said McEwen, "an Army National Guard infantry company from New York has been sent outside the Continental United States for training."

Putting these and similar reports together, one angry citizen wrote to her Senators and her U.S. Congressman, saying in part:

"The enclosed stories about the 'war games' to be played across the American countryside this summer by the Army is frightening. I want a full explanation of this activity. 'Mock' Military Government 'takeover' in war games of various cities and even States is not new and dates back to at least 1951 when Culver City, California Mayor J. Ray Klotz was forcibly ejected from his City Hall during summer 'practice' maneuvers.

"Knowing full well that the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration is spawning a National Military Police Force and even an International one, I would like to quote Richard Velde, LEAA Administrator, recently resigned, when he spoke before an International Symposium on Criminal Justice and Statistics Systems: 'We know that there will be a national system which links all sizeable law enforcement, court, and corrections agencies. We know that this system will not stop at the national borders. In this day of rapid communications, a truly international system is essential. We know that within regional systems every police officer will have to be accessible at all times. Every court and corrections official will have to be able to come on the line as well.'"

Roosevelt's created crisis ended in war. Is this a preview of the progress of Carter's created crisis?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE POWER TO REGULATE TO DESTRUCTION

### SUPREME COURT RESCINDS THE SEVENTH AMENDMENT

*In suits at common law, where the value in controversy shall exceed twenty dollars, the right of trial by jury shall be preserved, and no fact tried by a jury shall be otherwise re-examined in any court of the United States, than according to the rules of common law.*

—Amendment VII to the Constitution of the United States of America.

Over the years, and especially since the era of the New Deal Alphabet Agencies, the "Feds" have been getting away with some very unconstitutional shenanigans. The M.O. (*modus operandi*) never seems to vary:

1. A "crisis" is said to exist.
2. Congress enacts a law to control the crisis or regulate the activity which created the alleged crisis.
3. An agency is created, and empowered to make whatever rules it deems necessary to carry out the congressional purpose.
4. The agency assumes that the rules it makes are as binding as actual law, and its agents act upon that assumption.
5. When a victim protests about illegal searches and seizure of his property, or about the fines or orders imposed, the agency against which he is protesting gives him a hearing.

This is like giving a man a trial before a "judge" who not only helped write the law, but has been hired to help enforce it by the same agency that accused the man of violating it. Hundreds of federal regulatory agencies write millions of rules and enforce them as just indicated.

Such procedure is patently unconstitutional. The Bill of Rights makes it abundantly clear that no officer or agent of the United States Government—be he elected or appointed—may act simultaneously as lawmaker, policeman, prosecutor, judge and jury in any given case. There is a specific division of powers which makes it unlawful for Congress to administer, for the Administration to judge, or for the judiciary to legislate. However, all these unlawful actions are taking place, because the Constitution is being ignored or deliberately perverted.

In cases involving unlawful acts of federal agencies such actions have been challenged

—and often successfully—by citing the Seventh Amendment and demanding a trial by jury. This takes the case out of the hands of the federal agency and places it in the hands of a federal judge and a jury of one's peers, where a fair trial is possible.

But this "loophole that permits justice" has long been a sore spot with the "Feds" and it seems that the Supreme Court now has ruled that in cases involving federal regulatory cases, a trial by jury is no longer necessary; never mind what the Seventh Amendment may say to the contrary notwithstanding.

Thanks to an alert subscriber, we have a copy of the following Reuters Commodity News Service wire which reads:

"Reuter, March 23, 1977 — The (Supreme Court) Justices ruled eight to nothing that the right to trial by jury is not absolute. 'The point is that the 7th amendment was never intended to establish the jury as the exclusive mechanism for fact-finding in civil cases,' Justice Byron White said. Congress may, in creating new public rights and remedies by statutes commit their enforcement 'to a tribunal other than a court of law—such as an administrative agency,' Justice White said. The court's ruling today, which will have an impact far beyond the circumstances of this case, places the right to a jury trial in a new light. The court has now held that the 7th amendment spoke to 'the existing legal order as it found it, and there is little or no basis for concluding that the amendment should now be interpreted to provide an impenetrable barrier to administrative fact-finding under otherwise valid federal regulatory statutes'."

Regarding this ruling, the *August Review*\* of April 8, 1977 wrote, and we quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

When we heard this we called the Supreme Court in Washington and they agreed to send us the decision in question, Case Nos. 75-746 and 75-747 combined. The booklet we

-----  
\* *The International August Review* is published bi-weekly by The August Corporation, P.O.Box 4218, Scottsdale, Arizona 85258. \$52 per year.

received contained 18 pages of reference, supporting cases, arguments (pro and con) and conclusions; trying to read it would give anybody a headache.

The decision stemmed from two cases involving OSHA (Occupational Safety and Health Review Commission, established under the Occupational Safety and Health Act of 1970) and their right to arbitrarily impose fines on safety violators, and to enforce the judgments....

...The Justices concluded on page 18: "Congress found the common law and other existing remedies for work injuries resulting from unsafe working conditions to be inadequate to protect the Nation's working men and women. It created a new cause of action, and remedies therefore, unknown to the common law, and placed their enforcement in a tribunal supplying speedy and expert resolutions of the issues involved. The Seventh Amendment is no bar to the creation of new rights or to their enforcement outside the regular courts of law." (Emphasis added).

Needless to say, we were aghast when we read this—it has virtually destroyed our judicial system as we know it today. And get this: it did not appear in any publication, to our knowledge, until one week after its release, and even then, it was in publications such as *Daily News Digest*. We alerted groups around the country and they could hardly believe it was not an "April fools" joke.

Our conclusions as to the real reasons this decision was handed down, are 1) to alleviate an already over-crowded court system, 2) to insulate the government and its enforcement of its own regulations, from the court system, and 3) to allow existing federal agencies to act "speed(ily) and expert(ly)" in collecting their judgments from the public. The decision affects only cases where the government is involved.

Point 3 is of most interest to us. Without even starting on the question of whether or not various agencies are Constitutional in the first place, we must note that they now have sweeping control over us. For instance, did anyone really believe and seriously think the government would allow the "tax rebellion" to go on forever? There are probably two million Americans who refuse to pay income tax for very constitutional reasons. Those cases were seldom brought to court, and the question of the constitutionality of income tax was meticulously avoided, because the government could not win.

...The implications are just as great in

cases involving the Securities and Exchange Commission, OSHA, the Justice Department, the Treasury, the Federal Trade Commission, Housing and Urban Development, Health, Education and Welfare, E.P.A., etc. Could the handwriting be any clearer?

(end of quotes from August Review)

\*\*\*\*\*

Not included in the above listing was the about-to-be-created Department of Energy, which will have broad search and seizure powers involving inspection of homes for insulation, defective or wasteful appliances, gas-guzzling cars, etc. And HEW, under the management of Joseph A. Califano, becomes especially dangerous when "the chains of the Constitution" are removed. Currently, Califano is writing to State Governors, industrial executives and union leaders seeking support for a campaign to vaccinate all children in the United States. Pointing out that the schools are the easiest means for assuring that "youngsters are adequately protected against preventable communicable diseases." This seems to be a part of the United Nations drive to "vaccinate every child" in the world by 1992. The World Health Organization (WHO) will concentrate on children in the developing countries, and the health ministries of the developed Nations will be expected to cooperate by launching national "immunotherapy" drives. We remarked that HEW Secretary Califano is currently writing letters to stir up "regional and local support for his program. We have a copy of his letter (not written to us), dated March 28, 1977. He points out, among other things, that "President Carter has stressed his desire to make the Federal government more responsive to the concerns of the public.... I fully intend to make the President's commitment into a reality at HEW... As soon as possible, I intend to propose specific reforms to permit more effective public participation in HEW's activities...."

Califano included the summary of a Report of the Task Force on Citizen Participation which informs the reader that "The Secretary (Califano) is asking the ten Regional Directors and all Washington HEW staff to "assist in encouraging dialogue on the Task Force's Report."

Among the objectives proposed is that:

"Regional offices seek to involve all segments of the population in the Department's activities.... The Ten Regional Directors should hold timely town meetings and hearings, contact their local and state media, communicate and meet with citizens and citizen organizations.... Representative re-

gional teams should be organized and housed in Washington to attend HEW planning meetings and discussions to advise on the public perspective expressed in the Regions."

One of the plans underway at HEW is "the pursuit of psychosurgery." In case you do not recognize the term, "psychosurgery" is the name of the new technique that has replaced lobotomy. The *San Francisco Sunday Examiner & Chronicle* of April 10, 1977 reported that "A congressionally mandated national commission has urged the federal government to conduct and support research on psychosurgery, the controversial surgical destruction of brain tissue for the purpose of altering behavior. In days of cruder techniques, psychosurgery was called lobotomy.

"In its final draft of recommendations to the Department of Health, Education and Welfare, the 11-member commission also proposes guidelines for psychosurgery on institutionalized mental patients, prisoners and children. Minimizing concerns raised in recent years about the safety, morality and efficacy of psychosurgery, the commission says the technique "has potential merit and... the risks are not excessive, despite the fact that the results of specific procedures have not been completely validated'."

The article confirms that "some 50,000 lobotomies were performed in the 1940s and 1950s—many of them simply with a sterilized ice pick—the practice fell into disrepute."

Now, however, the technique has been improved and the number of lobotomies being performed (under the name psychosurgery) is again increasing—up to 500 or so a year in the United States."

Accompanying the article from which we have quoted, was a special report headlined "Techniques All Destroy Brain Tissue." The report notes that "approximately 200 active psychosurgeons" are working in the United States today—those doing brain surgery to alter behavior as opposed to removing painful tumors, for instance. And they say the techniques have become highly refined:

"The various procedures in use today go by such names as cingulotomy, orbital undercutting, multitarget limbic lesions, and prefrontal ultrasonic lesions, among others. But whatever the name, the results are much the same: All the procedures cut or otherwise destroy selected brain fibers that are believed by some to be connected to centers of anxiety, depression, hostility or other mental disorders. The earliest method involved simply drilling a hole in the skull, usually just over the eyebrow, and inserting

a sharp instrument into the brain to cut the tissue. Other techniques developed by Dr. Frank Ervin and others in Boston, often called the 'capital of psychosurgery,' involve implanting dozens of tiny electrodes in brain tissue after exposing and drilling through the skull. Electricity can then be used to burn the target tissue. Lasers have been used in the same way...."

**Now let us hypothecate:** This Supreme Court decision denying the right of trial by jury in cases involving federal agencies, makes it possible for any federal bureaucrat or any federally-funded change-agent to come into your home, haul you up before a special tribunal which can make a judgment, impose a fine or a jail sentence, and you have no recourse! So, if HEW is given the power to authorize and prescribe psychosurgery for anyone running afoul of its rules and regulations and judged a trouble-maker requiring behavior modification, *then all patriots and defenders of the Constitution will be in dire danger!*

Just in case someone thinks he has a right to defend himself against such brutal treatment, the behavior modifiers have thought of that, too. Gun confiscation is a part of the plan to prevent patriots from rebelling. We are told on the best possible authority that the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA) has established a timetable. In its study, *A National Strategy to Reduce Crime* (page 140) there appears the following information:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### PROHIBITION ON HANDGUNS

The Commission believes that the violence, fear and suffering and loss caused by the use of handguns must be stopped by firm and decisive action. The Commission therefore recommends that, no later than January 1, 1983, each State should take the following action:

The private possession of handguns should be prohibited for all persons other than law enforcement and military personnel.

Manufacture and sale of handguns should be terminated.

Existing handguns should be acquired by the States.

Handguns held by private citizens as collector's items should be modified and rendered inoperative.

In an effort to prohibit possession of handguns the Commission encourages States to examine and implement all recommendations proposed in this chapter. The recommenda-

tions are intended to be an operative package.

Some States, however, may want to implement the recommendations in stages. They are urged to do so in the order in which they are presented in this chapter. Further, some States may already have taken steps proposed in the recommendations. In keeping with these local variances, the Commission urges each State to work out a combination of steps suited best to complete control of handguns.

Toward this end, it is the recommendation of the Commission that States study their present laws regulating handguns and take measures to insure that existing laws are enforced fully and are adhered to scrupulously by their citizens.

Next the Commission recommends that the penalties attached to committing a crime with the use of a handgun be increased. Further, to safeguard the lives of police officers, States should enact stop-and-frisk laws to authorize search of persons and automobiles when the officer has a reasonable suspicion to believe that he is in danger due to a suspect's possession of and access to a weapon.

As an additional step, the Commission recommends that States prohibit the manufacture, importation, or sale of all handguns other than those for use by law enforcement or military personnel. States should also establish agencies authorized to purchase handguns from private individuals for a just price, and further authorized to modify rare and valuable guns that owners wish to retain as collector's items. Finally, States should prohibit the private possession of all handguns other than those which have been designated as collector's items and rendered inoperative. (End of quotation).

\*\*\*\*\*

The foregoing plan for the confiscation of all handguns from law-abiding citizens is labeled "recommendations." But upon reading them it becomes obvious that they are "guidelines" that the State governments are expected to follow. If any State rebels and refuses to follow the "rules of procedure" then federal funds are shut off, "revenue sharing" ceases. Furthermore, if the State continues to refuse to cooperate with the federal agency, then the State is simply ignored and the federal plan is carried out through the Federal Regional Network that can disregard State boundaries and State authorities whenever this becomes necessary.

Should any individual refuse to cooperate

with any such rules of procedure laid down by LEAA, or any other federal agency, then he can be hauled before a "special tribunal" where all rights guaranteed by the United States Constitution are ignored or denied the victim.

"Another step on the road toward nationalization" was the phrase used by Senator Ted Stevens of Alaska when he spoke out in opposition to President Carter's Energy Emergency program. The phrase also aptly describes the actions we have reported in this letter: the Supreme Court's rescission of the Seventh Amendment and therefore the "legalization" of a new system of justice in the United States, the Regionalization of HEW's plans to control absolutely the health, education and welfare of every individual in the United States with the threat of psychosurgery for those who refuse to cooperate, and the confiscation of handguns so armed opposition to tyranny—as occurred in 1776—can be prevented.

Step by step, we have come so close to nationalization (another word for totalitarian dictatorship) that the media publishes openly things that were held secret just a few years ago. For example, ten years ago the news media "wouldn't dare" to print any item having to do with the Bilderbergers. Yet, on the television newscast on the night of April 21, there was mention of the fact that Henry Kissinger was in England to attend the 25th meeting of Bilderbergers at Torquay in southwest England. The morning papers were permitted to confirm that "Kissinger and West German Chancellor Helmut Schmidt are among 106 influential Western personalities who will discuss economic and political issues at the 25th closed-door Bilderberg Conference." Such public announcement was verboten a decade ago.

Similarly, it is openly announced that, in selling the Carter Energy Plan to a reluctant citizenry "even the public schools will be used for 'resocialization' of people on energy." Mark Siegal, Carter's deputy assistant for policy analysis, told the Washington Press Club: "We want to use the schools as agents for political reform. If our goal is to change America by the year 2000 or 2010, I don't think we can overlook our children." How many more steps before we arrive at the state of totalitarian dictatorship?

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each (but please include extra for 1st class postage). All correspondence should be addressed to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## CONFERENCES, NEGOTIATIONS, AND DISCUSSIONS TOWARD CREATION OF THE NEW WORLD ORDER

### THE PLOT BEHIND THE PLOTS

While the people of the United States are spooked by a contrived energy crisis, and the people of the rest of the world are bemused by an insincere human rights crusade, the principal program of the Elitist Conspirators is being carried out with little hindrance or fanfare. That principal program is, in the words of Zbigniew Brzezinski, "the creation of a renovated international system...to shape a system which embraces the entire global community." Or, in more traditional words: To create a New World Order.

That the energy crisis was created in accordance with the Hegelian principle for bringing about a change, seems obvious to students of Hegel (Karl Marx was his most devoted disciple). Milton Friedman, Nobel-prize-winning economist declared, "There is no physical shortage of fuel and energy—only an artificial shortage created by bad government policies" (bad or planned that way?) "There was the big scare in the 1920s," said Friedman, "when it was said reserves of oil would last only 20 years... Since that time, consumption has increased dramatically, and so have reserves." (From *U.S. News & World Report*, March 7, 1977, pages 20-22).

*The London Economist* of April 23, 1977, agrees: "President Carter's energy plan is weaker than it looks, and certain to be made weaker in congress.... To put the televised piety in proportion:

- \* World energy supplies are not 'running out' in any long-run sense of that phrase.
- \* There is a lot of oil and gas in the ground which is thus far unpumped or unfound, but politicians and tax-gatherers have muddled into a period of high prices while making it unprofitable to pump and find them.
- \* Even when these depletable reserves run out, as they eventually will, man is clever enough to unlock other forms of energy now locked into matter: in the earth, the sea, the light of the sun." (unquote)

*The Economist* is of the opinion that ours is not an energy problem per se, but that it is more of a political problem, one that was

motivated by Government, and one that Government is trying to solve for political purposes. Stanton Evans, on CBS radio, said much the same thing: "The most decisive fact is that the energy problems besetting us have been created through official bungling and will be solved, if ever, by phasing government out of the energy business."

We agree with Evan's solution; but "official bungling?" We wonder. Could it not have been "planned that way?" If any power elite wished to gain absolute control over the lives and fortunes of a citizenry, is there a better way than through Jimmy Carter's proposed energy program? Think of the possibilities for control:

Federal spies could enter any home without prior warning and without search warrant, inspect garages, attics, closets, pantries, check on food and fuel supplies, on guns and other allegedly contraband articles. Energy change-agents could become a kind of Gestapo—this with the people's permission, since it would be done in the name of conservation and "patriotism" (that's Jimmy Carter's use of the word, not ours).

We are reminded that a similar energy crisis was announced some 38 years ago by the man Carter hopes to emulate: Franklin D. Roosevelt. Much the same language was used by FDR in promoting that energy problem. On February 19, 1939, a message was sent to the Congress, saying, in part:

"...Our resources of coal, oil, gas and water power provide the energy to turn the wheels of industry, to service our homes and to aid in national defense.... Our energy resources are not inexhaustible. Yet we are permitting waste in their use and production. In some instances, to achieve apparent economies today, future generations will be forced to carry the burden of unnecessarily high costs and to substitute inferior fuels for particular purposes. National policies concerning these vital resources must recognize the availability of all of them; the location of each with respect to its markets; the costs of transporting them; the technological developments which will increase the efficiency of their production and use;

the use of the lower grade coals, and the relationships between the increased use of energy and the general economic development of the country....

"This report sets forth a useful frame of reference for legislative programs affecting these resources and illustrates another approach to the systematic husbandry of our natural resources. Specific recommendations are advanced for solution of the most pressing problems.

*President Franklin D. Roosevelt."*

(Courtesy National Defense Committee of DAR; reprinted from *Congressional Record*.)

So much for the domestic opportunities afforded a Power Elite by an energy crisis.

Whether planned or brought about by federal bungling, the crisis is upon us, and Government is the problem, not the solution.

We referred to the rest of the world being "bemused by an insincere human rights crusade." We meant that our friends and allies are being condemned for what Carter calls human rights violations, while adversaries are overlooked and their crimes ignored. Most of the States of South and Central America are offended, but Cuba is coddled and a negotiator with the rank of ambassador is sent to arrange for trade and friendly relations with that Communist Gulag Island. On the excuse of human rights violations, U.S. armed forces are to be removed from Clark Field and Subic Bay in the Philippines. The same reason is being used to explain the withdrawal of U.S. troops from South Korea. Ethiopia beat us to the punch and ordered all U.S. Government facilities except the Embassy at Addis Ababa vacated within four days. As a kind of *coup de grace*, the Ethiopian government then turned to Moscow and thus becomes another Soviet satellite in a part of the world where a small spark might ignite far more than a brush-fire war. Summing up the situation world-wide, U.S. News & World Report (5/2/77) commented:

"Critics... say he (Carter) doesn't realize or doesn't care how unsettling his new approaches can be to the varying aims of U.S. allies.... New Zealand's Prime Minister Muldoon laments that this leads to 'consternation and confusion,' even among friends. From our bureaus abroad, these assessments of Carter's first days:

Moscow. Disillusionment. Where there was approval and good will, now there is only mistrust....

Bonn. New strains. West Germans fear Carter's human-rights campaign set off strong currents that... hamper Bonn's efforts to improve relations with Moscow and East

Germany. Likewise, Carter's policies on nuclear nonproliferation are viewed as unrealistic in an energy-short world.

Paris. Lack of enthusiasm. French feel Carter plays to his U.S. audience, but tunes out the rest of the world.

London. End to a 'peanut farmer' image....

Rome. Admiration for boldness....

Geneva. Carter's ideas draw praise—and skepticism....

Tokyo. Uncertainty.

Latin America. Off-the-record epithets. Carter is seen as amateurish, contradictory, immature. One comment: Too much noise, no substance." (unquote).

We repeat: "While the people of the United States are spooked by a contrived energy crisis, and the people of the rest of the world are bemused by an insincere human rights crusade, the principal program of the Elitist Conspirators is being carried out with little hindrance or fanfare...."

Zbigniew Brzezinski, while serving in the triple capacity of agent for David Rockefeller, director of the Trilateral Commission, and tutor to Jimmy Carter, explained how this Power Elite would go about the task of creating and installing the New World Order. In an address delivered at the Kyoto, Japan meeting of the Trilateral Commission on May 31, 1975, he said:

"Our own work (Brzezinski's) in this Commission, it is increasingly clear, is that of developing sustained trilateral thought on the nature and character of the needed renovated international system.... I would hope that... we would fashion new or additional procedures for more effective consultations.... I would hope to see the emergence of new political caucuses.... a renovated international system will now require a process of creation — a process in which prolonged negotiations will have to be engaged and developed. It will require a process which recognizes the need for global adjustment in wealth... Today, the challenge which we ought to welcome is to shape a system which embraces the entire global community, and our trilateral regions can find a special opportunity in moving towards that end."

(unquote—emphasis added)

Consultations, political caucuses, negotiations, discussions; these are the key words in the Power Elite's plan to shape the New World Order. In that connection, note the plethora of political powwows that have occurred between heads of state, ambassadors and special representatives since Carter won the Presidential election: Mondale to the Trilateralist Nations, Young to Africa, Vance to the Middle East, Linowitz and

Bunker to Latin America, Clifford to Cyprus, Vance to Moscow, etc., etc.

Meanwhile, Blair House in Washington has resembled a palace for transients as heads of state have come and gone, while paying obeisance or whatever they pay in return for pecuniary and/or political favors from the "man who pretends to be president of the world."

This, however, is not a one-sided affair, involving only United States officials in unilateral consultations, caucuses, negotiations and discussions. This is a Trilateralist procedure. Britain's Owen to Africa where the United States and other Trilateralist Nations are to cooperate in the destruction of Rhodesia, is an excellent example of how the consultations et al are proceeding just as Brzezinski outlined the procedure to be followed at Kyoto two years ago.

To control and direct such consultations, caucuses, negotiations and discussions, it is necessary that such Elitist groups as the Trilateralist Commission, the Bilderberg Conference, Council on Foreign Relations, etc., have strategy meetings from time to time. There was an important TLC meeting last January; and a Bilderberg Conference has just been concluded. The latter was so well described in a special article appearing in the April 22 issue of the **Los Angeles Times**, that we are reprinting that article—for the record—in its entirety:

\*\*\*\*\*

#### ELITE TO EXCHANGE IDEAS AT FORUM OF THE MIGHTY

By Don Cook  
Times Staff Writer

**PARIS**—In the faded Edwardian splendor of the Imperial Hotel at Torquay, a very English seaside resort on the south coast of Devon, the power elite of the Atlantic world will spend the weekend at an Olympian international gathering—the Bilderberg Conference. Henry Kissinger will be there, out of office. But West German Chancellor Helmut Schmidt, British Chancellor of the Exchequer Denis Healey and North Atlantic Treaty Organization Secretary General Joseph Luns, all still in power, will be there too.

There will be a Rockefeller (David), a Rothschild (Baron Edmond) and an Agnelli (Giovanni), representing the Fiat empire. There will be politicians, foundation heads, industrialists, bankers, economists, ambassadors, foreign ministers, think-tank experts and professors galore, plus a few journalists who will remain as secretive about the three-day proceedings as all the rest.

This will be the 25th Bilderberg Conference since the first gathering in a similarly dowdy setting at the Bilderberg Hotel in Oosterbeek, Holland, in 1954. Since those days, the Bilderberg Conference has obtained a class by itself—a symphony orchestra where other conferences are jazz bands. The first ingredient which makes

the Bilderberg so special is obviously the level of its participants—their political and economic power, their intellectual and practical influence. Then there is the exclusivity, with fewer than 100 participants until this year's meeting at Torquay, where 120 are expected. And finally there is the mystique of privacy and secrecy. Not even a list of those attending is released to the press.

But the topic of this 25th Bilderberg discussion has been announced: "North American and Western European attitudes towards the future of the mixed economies of the Western democracies, and the Third World's demand for restructuring the world order, and political implications of those attitudes." That ought to be enough to keep 120 great minds at work from this morning through Sunday afternoon.

But the real meat of the Bilderberg gatherings is not the agenda or the formal discussions but the lunches and dinners, the drinks in the bar, the walks along the seacoast and the cozy chats in comfortable chairs with no prying eyes or ears, no recorded minutes or memorandums, no commitment and no holds barred except, presumably, the restraints of politeness and good behavior.

It was a Pole who conceived the idea—Dr. Joseph Retinger, now dead. Back in the cold war days of 1952 or 1953, Retinger, a fervid crusader for a United Europe, approached U.S. diplomat W. Ball, then in private business after a spell of government, about organizing a gathering of opinion-formers and men of influence and power to help define Atlantic objectives for the future. The two men approached Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands and asked him if he would chair the meetings, supervise the organization, issue the invitations and generally structure the protocol. Bernhard has the combination of ability, sophistication, wide international friendships and the cachet of royalty that put a stamp of success on the Bilderberg meetings from the first.

Organizing committees were set up in Europe and the United States. These organizers in turn selected the participants and worked out the discussion topics for each meeting and assigned the preparation of main discussion papers. Thus from the outset, Bilderberg was very much a process of "the elite sifting the elite." It remains so today.

Participants came from Western Europe and North America only. Although the Torquay meeting will be discussing problems of "mixed economies in Western democracies," (a polite way of referring to the portents of eurocommunism) and Third World demands" (which means Africa, the Arabs, Asia and Latin America), there will be no blacks or browns or yellows in the color scheme at Torquay and certainly no reds either.

The conference operates on a low budget with a small secretariat office in The Hague and everybody paying his own way, except for the occasional valued but impoverished intellectual. Its basic operating expenses are readily covered by contributions from either the wealthy individuals who participate, or by their companies. To name a few of the latter: Fiat, Ford, Unilever, Courtaulds, Imperial Chemicals, Kleinwort Benson, Alcan, Lehman Brothers, Dunlop Rubber, Exxon, August-Thyssen Hutte, Tube Investments, Shell and General Electric. With friends like these, money is no problem.

During the 1950s under Prince Bernhard, the Bilderberg Conference frequently convened twice a year, but then slowed down to meetings only

once a year, usually in March or April, in out-of-the-way but exclusive spots like Garnish-Partenkirchen in Germany, Barbizon in France, St. Simon's Island off the Carolina Coast, Burgenstock in Switzerland, St. Castin in Canada, Villa d'Este in Italy, Cambridge in England, Saltsjbaden in Sweden. Comfort, convenient isolation and privacy are the first requirements of a Bilderberg setting.

In 1976, the Lockheed scandals hit Prince Bernhard and many others in the world and the Bilderberg Conference for that year was quietly shelved. The meetings had taken on such a personal stamp of Bernhard's chairmanship that there was a question whether or how they should continue. It was the turn of the British to host a meeting if one were to be held, and the "ideal solution" was found in the aristocratic figure of Sir Alec Douglas-Home—former British prime minister, foreign secretary and leader of the Conservative Party. He agreed to take the chair for one year only, and Bilderberg was off and running again.

The American steering committee is headed by William P. Bundy, editor of Foreign Affairs Quarterly. His European opposite is Prof. Ernst van der Beugel of Holland.

Everybody sits alphabetically in the conference room; and after each speaker has presented and enlarged on his paper, the responses from the floor are limited to five minutes each. That, in a technical sense, is all that happens at a Bilderberg meeting. The proceedings then are summarized and printed and distributed to all the participants with the careful notation on the cover, "Not for publication or quotation." They also are completely void of names. Neither the names of the authors of the basic papers are given, nor the names of those who speak during the discussions. The record simply notes that a German said or an Italian commented or an American observed or a Frenchman pointed out. In fact, the record of the 1975 Bilderberg meeting at the resort town of Cesme in Turkey on the subject of the economic, social and political impact of inflation in the world, which was supplied to this correspondent, contains little that is surprising or much above the level of interesting discussion.

Still they come, and clearly will continue to flock to Bilderberg if the steering committee is considerate enough to add them to the invited list. You do not apply to attend Bilderberg, nor do you have an automatic right to attend once you have participated. You are selected, ostensibly because you will add to the quality of the discussion on the topics chosen.

But who knows what Helmut Schmidt and Denis Healey will talk about when they walk beside the seaside at Torquay—or what a Rockefeller says to a Rothschild? Maybe they only crack jokes, but the mystique of Bilderberg is irresistible.

\* \* \* \* \*

While surprisingly informative for an article about the Bilderbergers which appears in a metropolitan daily dependent on advertising for its existence, staff writer Don Cook does leave the reader with at least one false impression. This has to do with the character, position and financial status of those who are invited to attend Bilderberg conferences.

While the Rockefellers, Rothschilds and Agnellis are always there, they are not invited to attend—they run the show. Those who are invited to attend are dependent upon the Rockefellers, Rothschilds and Agnellis. They are journalists, heads of tax-financed foundations, institutes, universities, think tanks, international organizations, and politicians who are dependent upon the money-masters of the world for their jobs and their public positions. Those who are invited to attend Bilderberg Conferences are there to report to the Rockefellers, Rothschilds and Agnellis (and others of similar status in the Elitist Cabal). Those invited are there to offer suggestions, to proffer plans and "to take orders from the bosses on how to proceed with the establishment of the New World Order. As Bilderberg invitee Henry Kissinger once said in an unguarded moment these men are economically dependent, are "bound by order" and can "no longer have regard to national frontiers and must therefore of necessity open up all societies to the world that surrounds them."

Of course, the same is true of those who were invited to become members of the Trilateral Commission (as was Jimmy Carter), of the Council on Foreign Relations, and of similar exclusive internationalist clubs in which membership is by invitation only. They are "bound by order" and, in effect, they engage in the "conferences, negotiations, caucuses and discussions" on behalf of those on whom they are dependent for their power, position and financial status.

For example: British Chancellor of the Exchequer Denis Healey is presently important in the plan to create and install a new international monetary system. So, Denis Healey attended the Bilderberg Conference at Torquay where he conferred with Rockefeller, Rothschild and Agnelli. Then he flew immediately to Washington, D.C. to act as a principal director of the interim committee of the International Monetary Fund, where the plans for the new World Monetary System are being formulated.

Other important meetings to be watched: Carter in Europe, and Vance and Gromyko in Geneva on May 18. Ominous happenings are planned. What we can learn, we shall report.

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each (but please include extra amount if first class postage is desired.) All orders, inquiries and other correspondence should be addressed to: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE PRESIDENT'S ATTEMPT TO RESHAPE THE WORLD

### CARRYING CARTER TO NEWCASTLE

There are many who, remembering the words of the first President of the United States, are filled with fear and indignation when any succeeding President deserts his post as the leader of this Nation and journeys to some foreign shore to assume the mantle as leader of the world. Because, it has ever been this business of quitting our own and entangling ourselves in harmful and unnecessary foreign alliances that has brought about loss of liberty for ourselves and denial of the opportunity for the pursuit of freedom for others of the world.

Jimmy Carter, in his assumption of authority as leader of the free world at 10 Downing Street in London, sets no precedent by such action. It began when Americans, swayed by the "spirit of millennialism," started to speak of America's "Manifest Destiny," when Teddy Roosevelt charged up San Juan Hill, and when as a result our Nation became politically involved with the "manifest destiny" of states and peoples outside our New World Hemisphere—notably with the Philippines and the Filipinos. Another giant step toward that alleged Manifest Destiny fulfillment came when that same Roosevelt carried his "big stick" (the United States Navy) around the world to show the rest of that world that we had come of age and we were to be reckoned with in world affairs. Then he capped it off by "settling" the War of 1905 between Russia and Japan.

But the big "manifestation of our destiny" came when President Woodrow Wilson went to Versailles in 1919 to dictate the terms of the treaty that was to end World War I. And the disaster which developed as a result of that event should act as a warning to Jimmy Carter, who is in London as this Report is being written, and who is there acting—as did Wilson in 1919—as leader of the free world. The parallel should be a warning to us all.

In 1919 there existed a "shadow government of the world" that headquartered in London and operated through the **Round Table Groups**. These were located in all English-speaking nations and in all parts of the British Empire. They were financed chiefly

by the Rothschild interests and their activities were directed by Lord Milne and other officers of the Rhodes Foundation. Their principal goal was the creation of a world government operated by and for the English-speaking people of the world. These **Round Table Groups** had an American counterpart which was financed by the Morgan interests (with which the Rockefeller and Delano-Roosevelt financial interests were closely associated.) The group was directed by an English-educated, Texas-reared honorary Colonel named Edward Mandell House. It was House who personally selected Woodrow Wilson, then master-minded the latter's election to the Presidency of the United States. House also had a chosen group of associates which he called **The Inquiry**, which was to become the forerunner of **The Council on Foreign Relations**.

In 1977 there also exists a "shadow government of the world" which headquarters in the United States and has groups and affiliated organizations in the principal nations of the world. In the so-called Western World the chief activist organization is the **Trilateral Commission**, with members from the industrial nations of Western Europe, Japan, Canada and the United States. U.S. members were chosen from **The Council on Foreign Relations**, those who have attended **Bilderberg Conferences**, members of various **World Affairs Councils**, the **Institute for World Order**, the big tax-supported foundations such as Rockefeller, Ford, Carnegie, think-tank experts, international bankers, international lawyers, members of the so-called intelligentsia and other world citizens.

In 1911 it was Col. House who personally selected and groomed Woodrow Wilson for the Presidency of the United States. But, in 1973 it was the American section of the **Trilateral Commission** that selected, groomed and indoctrinated, and supervised the election of Jimmy Carter to the Presidency of the United States. While it seems true that Director Zbig Brzezinski made the recommendation and Chairman David Rockefeller extended the invitation—which Carter was obviously eager to accept—it seems that

just about every member of the U.S. section had something to do with the grooming and indoctrination of the peanut farmer from Georgia.

Also, when Woodrow Wilson selected his staff, it was the one man, Mandell House,

---

**Resolution Adopted by the Continental Congress, National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution  
April 20, 1977**

**THE DECAY OF OUR REPUBLIC**

**Whereas** The Trilateral Commission, made up of powerful international bankers, leaders of multinational corporations, many government officials, members of the World Affairs Council, and many members of the Council on Foreign Relations has been organized to bring about the total acceptance of global equality; and

**Whereas** The Trilateral Commission intends to achieve this new world order—most recently renamed the Global Community—requiring a worldwide economy, a universal monetary system and equal use and global distribution of all the world's resources; and

**Whereas** a member of the Trilateral Commission wrote that the burden of advancing the era of global politics must fall most heavily on the American people since the United States is a society which protects the liberty of the individual, but the Soviet Union, having lost its liberty, is ready for the global community; and

**Whereas** the Global Community requires unilateral disarmament by the United States of America, which already is being accomplished through the Disarmament Agency, Detente and our acceptance of positions dictated by the Strategic Arms Limitation Treaty (SALT) talks—thereby eroding our position as a free and independent nation; and

**Whereas** recent pronouncements of the Trilateral Commission concerning its so-called "Bi-centennial Era" indicate that 1989 is the target date to bring about a national "dialogue as to the irrelevancy" of our Constitution of the United States of America, necessitating the writing of a new constitution for the Global Community to be named "The World Rule of Law";

**Resolved** That the National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution, alert its members to the accelerating decay of our American Republic and impress government officials with the fact that the American people will never allow the Constitution of the United States to be replaced; and

**Resolved** That the National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution, urge its members never to surrender our ideal of personal liberty in exchange for equality on a global scale.

---

who became his chief adviser in all matters of moment. Wilson referred to House as his alter ego — until that fateful split occurred at Versailles and the sovereignty of the Nation was preserved as a result.

On the other hand, when Jimmy Carter selected his staff, the shadow government had come to believe in safety in numbers. So, it was not just Brzezinski who was selected as an alter ego; but a whole slew of Trilateralists was selected to stand guard over the activities of their man Carter. According to the latest count we have, and possibly incomplete, Trilateral Commission members in Carter's administration include: Vice President Walter Mondale.

Secretary of State Cyrus Vance.

National Security Adviser Zbigniew Brzezinski.

Secretary of Defense Harold Brown.

Secretary of the Treasury Michael Blumenthal.

U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations Anthony Young.

Deputy Secretary of State Warren Christopher.

Under Secretary of State for Economic Affairs Richard Cooper.

Assistant Secretary of the Treasury for International Affairs C. Fred Bergsten.

Under Secretary of State for Security Assistance Lucy Benson.

Director of Arms Control and Disarmament Agency Paul Warnke.

\* Assistant Secretary of State for East Asian and Pacific Affairs Richard Holbrooke.

Assistant Secretary of State Richard Gardner.

Assistant Secretary of State Anthony Lake.  
Special Ambassador to the Organization of American States Sol Linowitz.

And we recently heard that Casper Weinberger, Secretary of HEW under Nixon, has been enrolled as a member of the Trilateral Commission, is a potential replacement for Joseph Anthony Califano, Jr. who, as the chief architect of LBJ's Great Society program, has been publicly criticized for his employment of a personal bodyguard at a salary of \$43,923 a year and a private chef at \$12,863 a year. This makes him deviate from the Carter Austerity Program, and the Trilateral Commission may be concerned about the publicity value of such a man being in charge of the spending of more than \$140 billion a year. (However, it is reported that Brzezinski still uses his luxurious gas-guzzling limousine when he goes to work; so perhaps the rumors of Califano's replacement are without substance).

But to return to our comparison:

When Woodrow Wilson was President, he



had but one shadow government control agent to reckon with. But Jimmy Carter has at least sixteen TLV agents on his staff. This plus David Rockefeller of Chase, CFR, Bilderberg etc., A.W. Clausen of the Bank of America, Leonard Woodcock of UAW and, since TLC is an international brotherhood Carter is also fraternally responsible to such TLC executives as Edmond de Rothschild of Compagnie Financiere Holding, Giovanni Agnelli of the Fiat Empire, John Loudon of Royal Dutch Petroleum, Yusuke Kashiwagi of the Bank of Tokyo, and other assorted bankers and multinational industrialists who are financing this New World Order.

In 1919, when Woodrow Wilson went to Versailles, he went as a novice in international affairs to face three veterans, iron men who knew what they wanted to gain as a result of a war, men who were not about to give in to an idealist who prattled about making the world safe for democracy, actually believing the phrase that was only meant to be a propaganda weapon. They could honor Wilson as a President but disregard him as a diplomat because Col. House and his gang, **The Inquiry** were really running the show and House represented the shadow government directly.

There was Lloyd George of England, who had just won reelection on his pledge to "Make Germany Pay." The "Tiger" of the parley was Georges Clemenceau of France, also intent on reparations. Italy's Vittorio Orlando demanded control over most of the then defunct Austro-Hungarian Empire. And behind all this "nationalist" bickering was the shadow government's plan to turn Czarist Russia over to the Bolsheviks, and create a "homeland for Jews" in Palestine.

In the peace treaty that evolved, there were 440 separate articles, most of them so drawn as to assure future wars (the making and financing of wars was still "big business" for the international bankers and the munitions makers). The 440th article of the peace treaty called for the establishment of an embryo world government via the League of Nations. But the United States Senate balked, refused to approve the treaty, and the League of Nations could not endure without support from the U.S.

But this is the warning that Carter should heed: In 1919 Wilson disregarded the plans of the shadow government and went to Paris to "do his own thing." This caused a split between Wilson and House, and after that Wilson just "faded away" and soon disappeared from the world scene. In retrospect it might be recalled that when FDR dis-

covered that the elite had no intention of actually making him "President of the World," and that he was being "used" by forces over which he had no control, and allegedly told Secretary of Defense James Forrestal about it, FDR died suddenly and mysteriously. And Forrestal "jumped or was pushed" from the 20th floor of Bethesda Hospital. Later, when DDE defied the Elite Cabal there was an ileitis attack. Under circumstances that will never be explained fully and officially, JFK disappeared from the scene, his brother likewise. LBJ feared to run again. Nixon thought himself big enough and with a sufficient mandate from the people to defy the hidden rulers and "do it his way." He became the first U.S.

-----  
The following is from the *Toronto* (Ontario, Canada) *Sun*, Tuesday, April 26, 1977.

### ANTI-LAW FORCES ARE WINNING

There is growing unease among police intelligence units both here and in the U.S. over the virtual emasculation of those services which combat organized crime and subversion since the post-Watergate era. Here in Canada our wire-tap laws do not allow for any surveillance of organized crime and those limited wire taps still allowed are under steady attack by the Canadian Civil Liberties Union and the other bleeding hearts. In the U.S. the American Civil Liberties Union has stated that: "The ACLU has made the dissolution of the nation's vast surveillance network top priority." The Communist backed National Lawyer's Guild stated in their July 1975 official publication: "The Guild must make room for those who believe in revolution and armed struggle" and as a preliminary to this has brought 75 different legal suits against various government agencies to attempt to force them to destroy their intelligence files.

Clearly the anti-law and order forces are winning:

- \* In New York City over 1 million names of individuals and organizations have been purged from official intelligence records.
- \* In Baltimore the police have destroyed all their intelligence files on activist groups.
- \* In Texas the authorities have destroyed all their files on subversives and subversive organizations.
- \* In Los Angeles the police destroyed almost 2 million entry items in their files.
- \* In Michigan the entire anti-subversive file has been destroyed.
- \* In Memphis the intelligence unit of the police has just been disbanded and all records burned.

Here in Ontario we are even more defenceless against organized crime and subversive activity... The frightening aspect of this situation is that sometime in the future we are going to pay dearly for neglecting this vital aspect of police work.

-----



President to "impeach himself."

So, Jimmy Carter has been, voluntarily and happily, thrown among the wolves of the European Common Market. And what will happen as a result will be crucial to the world as well as to the United States.

Ironically, after Carter's official welcome in London, he was carried to Newcastle where he was able to observe disgruntled, "nationalized" coal miners contrasted with happy workers at the American-owned Corning Glass Works. Then he was whisked to the ancestral home of the family of George Washington, the man who warned against just such entanglements as Carter was to enmesh himself and the country he was representing.

But, there is this crucial situation: Those who are creating this New World Order find it necessary to maintain the "Western Alliance" at all costs. The real problems are economic and financial, but they must be made to appear solvable in a political context. Hence, before leaving Washington, Carter said this Seven Nation Summit was aimed at solving unemployment and curbing the "rampant robbing of people by inflation." But England is bankrupt because of welfare state socialism, Italy is about to "go Communist" because Corporate State Socialism hasn't worked. The United States is hovering on disaster because it has been promoting both Welfare State Socialism and Corporate State Socialism at one and the same time, while concurrently trying to prevent the spread of Soviet-style Socialism. If this all sounds confusing, it isn't really; there are several different brands of the same product, and the only question is: which brand will the American people buy without picketing or boycotting—or setting up a new "general store," as they did in 1776.

Meanwhile, those two former enemies of the "free world," Germany and Japan, have abjured every brand of socialism and, in every way possible have stuck to the old "free enterprise" system of doing business. Admittedly, this has been difficult because they have had to rebuild their economy in the face of great opposition from those who are determined to install the New World Order. But West Germany had a tradition which involved initiative, industriousness, picking themselves up and starting all over again. And Japan had been given a new start by Douglas Arthur MacArthur, who had given them a new Constitution and a new free-enterprise-based economic system.

So, the real "political" issues at this summit involve free trade and competition. For

example, Japan fears her near monopoly on electronic consumer products will be destroyed; West Germany has been able to challenge the previous U.S. monopoly on nuclear power plants and Carter is trying to prevent their competition in Brazil, the Middle East, and elsewhere. Similarly, the U.S.-based multinational corporations have had a near monopoly on the sale of weapons and airplanes. France and England are challenging this, even as West Germany and Italy are challenging the Big Three auto multinationals—General Motors, Ford and Chrysler.

Then behind all of this is the intramural competition between the two giants: the Rothschild interests and the Rockefeller interests.

So, when the foregoing factors are added up, things do become quite confusing; some because they were planned that way, some because plans went astray and new plans had to be made.

However, in this summit confrontation (we are writing before the event), the Trilateralist agent who is supposed to keep Carter "on the beam" is C. Fred Bergsten, former Brookings Institution think-tanker, now the assistant secretary of the treasury for international affairs. Bergsten, speaking for the U.S. Government and the TLC before the Chicago CFR two weeks ago, said, and we quote the *Chicago Tribune* of April 23:

"The basic philosophy of the administration is that 'domestic' and 'international' economic issues are inextricably linked. Bergsten said the administration, more than any previous government, sees the world economy as a whole, and the U.S. economy as one part of this whole."

This current Seven Nation Summit is but one more step toward that World Government that will be required for the Trilateralist Global Community. However, we are reminded that one Nebuchadnezzar had the same dream that the Trilateralists now have. But he had yet another dream, one which had to be interpreted by the Prophet Daniel, who said:

"This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand of the word of the holy ones; to the intent that the living may know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to  
non-subscribers: 25¢ each. Please write to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## AMERICA'S MANIFEST DESTINY - THE TRILATERALIST VERSION

### FOREWORD

"No nation on earth should be allowed to interfere with America's manifest destiny to overspread the continent allotted by Providence for the free development of our yearly multiplying millions." So wrote John L. O'Sullivan, editor of the *Democratic Review* in the summer of 1845. He was writing to justify the annexation of Texas. Later in the year he used the same argument to justify occupation of the Oregon Territory. The Democratic slogan "Manifest Destiny" soon caught the fancy of the great majority of Americans, and was used as a rallying cry by those who believed the United States had a sacred duty to expand her territory to provide room for those "huddled masses yearning to breathe free" who were said to be causing over-population problems, and to furnish "new fields of conquest for her natural dynamism and allegedly superior political system." In the 1850s the slogan "Manifest Destiny" was taken over by the Republicans and was used to justify the purchase of Alaska in 1867, the annexation of Hawaii in 1898, and U.S. entry into the Spanish-American War and retention of the Philippines after that war.

### METAMORPHOSIS

In the 19th century Manifest Destiny meant growth and expansion of the U.S. But in the last quarter of this century, Nationalism is replaced by Internationalism, Independence by Interdependence, U.S. Citizenship by World Citizenship. So, the Manifest Destiny of America "at this point in time" is to supervise the creation of the World Community. And, according to the Trilateral Commissioners who are fashioning the foreign policy of nations, it is the duty of the United States, Canada, Japan and the industrial nations of Western Europe, to finance the building of this World Community, and to provide police protection for its builders.

Is there any other rational explanation that can be offered for the sudden plethora of summit meetings, treaty discussions, conferences, negotiations, official visits to foreign capitals by Presidents, Vice-Presidents, Secretaries of State and Foreign Ministers, Defense Ministers and even Presidents' wives?

In this new version of "Manifest Destiny," Jimmy Carter has been selected to act as the visible leader of the people of the world while the World Community is being built and fortified. Therefore, it was very important that he make a good showing upon his first entry upon the world stage at London. While all observers admitted that nothing of real importance that might alter the course of nations occurred, the main objective was accomplished: heads of state got a chance to meet and greet the great leader, and he was duly honored, praised and glorified.

True, Carter almost "blew it" when he was accorded the special honor of a Sunday morning visit through historic Westminster Abbey. Upon reaching the Poet's Corner, where the world's truly great poets are honored, Carter asked the archdeacon why there was no memorial stone for his favorite poet, the notorious sot and amoral Welsh poet Dylan Thomas. To think of such a person being honored alongside such great literary lights as Shakespeare, Chaucer, Thackeray, Wordsworth, Milton and the two Brownings, must have made the archdeacon shudder. In the face of such desecration, however, the archdeacon "kept his cool," remarked that "prophets are not always honored in their own country and in their own time." But Carter persisted, saying that Thomas had died in 1953 or 1954, and that "I will pray for his soul" if he could be memorialized. The archdeacon said that a "sovereign body of four" would make the decision when they met on the following Tuesday. Carter promised to pray for them, too. But when they met on Tuesday, the name of Dylan Thomas was never mentioned.

Nevertheless, his faux pas—and others like his campaign speech for James Callaghan—was overlooked, and the European press insisted that Carter was the star of the show and one German official (certainly not Helmut Schmidt) was quoted as saying: "I think you'll find that he's a very popular man here (because of a renewed American interest in the affairs of Europe.) After all, we need a strong U.S. president, as much as the Americans do. Maybe more." This, of course, was a Trilateralist talking.

In spite of his alleged popularity on the world stage, it seems significant that the first official report on the trip to Europe was made, not by Carter, but by Zbigniew Brzezinski. We couldn't find the complete statement in any American daily, but the *Voice of America* reported that Brzezinski "had a highly optimistic assessment of Carter's first overseas mission. He said that the economic summit talks involving the leading non-communist industrial nations produced an important step in the continuing process of shaping the means of genuine economic global cooperation. But what he (Brzezinski) said could prove to be a more important consequence, is what he called 'the beginning of restoration of confidence in the West.' Brzezinski said that after some fifteen years of cultural and economic crises, he found what he termed a contagion of confidence at the summit, confidence that would be essential to the vitality of a democratic society. And the United States, he said, for the first time since the early 1960s, spoke with and was perceived as possessing a great deal of political and moral authority." (unquote).

Which, of course, is exactly how it must be if the Trilateralist version of America's "Manifest Destiny" is to be realized: the U.S. must lead, and the other "leading non-communist industrial nations" must help pay the bill and help provide police protection while the World Community is being built.

This police protection, of course, is to be provided by that Regional Alliance known as NATO. And we are told that:

"Leaders of the North Atlantic Treaty Organization Wednesday (May 11) wound up the 'Carter Summit' by enthusiastically adopting all of the U.S. President's suggestions for strengthening NATO in the 1980s. A communique issued at the end of the 15-nation meeting...called for long-term political and military planning to deal with the growing power of Soviet-bloc armed forces."

Regarding this "growing power of the Soviet bloc armed forces," the situation does present a very real and potentially fatal danger. Not because the Soviet has been able to outdo us in any way, but because it was planned that way! During and after World War II, and up to and including here and now, the Soviet has been given or been permitted to steal the blueprints of our finest weaponry including nuclear bombs and the ability to detonate them at any given time and place, from any stationary or moving launching base. The Soviet has been given or "sold" our technological knowhow, has

been supplied factories and machine tools, computers and space-flight knowhow. All this has been done, admittedly, to make the Soviet Union "equal" to the United States in force of arms. Even as this Report is being written, U.S. Disarmament Chieftain Paul Warnke is in Geneva conferring with his Soviet counterpart on how to limit and "equalize" the strategic arms possessed by each power. Also, Vice President Mondale is preparing for a trip to Belgrade where he will continue the "equalization" talks that were begun at Helsinki.

But there is one point at which the Planners have been balked, at least for a little while. The wire services report: "Counteracting Senate committee action, the House Thursday (May 12) reaffirmed its opposition to U.S. trade with Cuba or Vietnam...the vote was 252-158...."

"The House adopted an amendment by Rep. John M. Ashbrook (R., Ohio) specifically reaffirming the bans," the report said. "There is within the Senate a very determined effort to remove prohibitions against trade and aid to Cuba," Ashbrook said. "We should not sit back in the House and let the senior senator from South Dakota (McGovern) be spokesman on foreign policy."

During the Senate hearings it was brought out that Cuba hardly qualifies for aid under the Carter "human rights" rules. Senator Jesse Helms (R., N.C.) made public the State Department estimate that between 10,000 and 15,000 political prisoners are still confined in Cuban jails, some 2,000 of them in maximum security prisons. But the extent of Cuba's interference in Africa, on behalf of the Soviet Union, was not brought out fully in either the Senate or House hearings. And the controlled press has been most reluctant in this respect. From European sources we have learned that Cuba's military involvement in Africa goes far beyond Angola. There are Cuban troops in at least six other African states. But the governments of these states are not anxious for the world to know about the presence of Cuban troops within their borders; and the media has cooperated in keeping silent.

We are told that there are still some 12,000 Cuban troops in Angola, 3,000 fewer than at this time last year when Castro said he was ordering the removal of all his troops from that country. Cubans are directly involved in continuing battles against the Unita guerrillas, and against other guerrilla bands in Northern Angola that are still trying to free the state from communist control. The Cubans are responsible for training the

communist guerrilla bands that are raiding communities in South West Africa (Namibia). Cuban troops are also said to be fighting in Zaire's Shaba province, and the invaders of Zaire were almost surely trained by Cubans and supplied by the USSR.

The first Cuban soldiers sent to Africa went to Guinea to support the rebels fighting against Portuguese rule in Guinea-Bissau. Cubans are still in that area, training local troops. There are also Cuban troops in ex-Spanish Equatorial Guinea. Farther south-east, there are an estimated 500 Cubans training soldiers in Mozambique, as well as the black guerrillas who raid Rhodesia from the Mozambique sanctuary. Cubans are also training Rhodesian guerrillas in Tanzania.

As soon as American officials left Ethiopia Soviet advisers and Cuban technicians rushed in; and communist takeover of the Horn of Africa is presently in progress, with Russia providing the supplies and Cuba supplying the advisers and technicians.

However, the Russians and the Cubans form just a part of the threat to the yet free nations of Southern Africa. In accordance with the time-honored plan of creating a crisis in order to bring about a change, it would appear that the Communists are there to create the crises, while the Trilateralist Bankers and Multinationalists are standing by, ready to come to the rescue of Rhodesia and South Africa, by taking over the natural and human resources of the two countries. Faced with a dilemma, the latter is the "better alternative" since the Elitists will take over without destroying industries and agricultural areas, and without causing extensive bloodbaths. On the other hand, the Communist trained guerrillas would come in like vandals and would utterly destroy everyone and demolish everything.

So, faced with such a dilemma, Ian Smith and John Vorster are forced to cooperate with the American and British Governments, who are holding meetings to arrange for new constitutions and new governments. The situation is so serious that Ambassador Andy Young is being permitted to visit and make speeches in Johannesburg. Young had committed another of his faux pas; he had called the government of South Africa an "illegitimate government." He was promptly refused admittance into the country by that "illegitimate" government. However, the ban had to be lifted when it was discovered that Young's invitation to visit and to speak had been tendered by Harry Oppenheimer. Oppenheimer is South Africa's counterpart to America's David Rockefeller, and to Europe's Edmond de Rothschild.

Here is another example of how the United States Government is being used to lead the nations of the world into the New World Community, with the assistance of other governments of the industrial nations. The "leadership" act calls for constant conferencing and negotiating. President Carter said in his press conference of May 12 that while in London and Geneva he met and talked to the heads of state of some "15 or 16 countries." Secretary of State Cyrus Vance stayed behind to confer with Israel's foreign minister; then he flew to Spain for an overnight conference; next day on to Tehran where he conferred with officials of the Iranian government. Meanwhile Paul Warnke was on his way to Geneva for arms talks. Vice President Walter Mondale was preparing for his visit to Belgrade where the Helsinki agreement would be revised. Mrs. Carter was boning up on her Spanish in preparation for a visit to six Latin American countries, returning on June 6th to take off for Hawaii and other selected States, to discuss mental health problems. Secretary of Defense Harold Brown also was preparing for a trip to Europe to discuss defense problems with NATO nations. Andy Young was touring the various ministate capitals of Africa. President Carter was hoping to get away this fall for another visit to Europe, where he would be the guest of Giscard d'Estaing.

We're sure we missed a few in the preceding list of upcoming conferences, etc. as the United States government fulfills its Trilateralist assignment in leading the way into this developing World Community.

There is, incidentally, one more item that is causing some consternation in the Carter camp: the giveaway of the Panama Canal to the Communists is not going as smoothly as was hoped, despite all the support that is being given the plan by the media. Rep. Daniel Flood (D., PA), who leads the fight in the House to retain ownership of the Canal, told his colleagues on May 5, 1977:

"A massive propaganda campaign in support of a new Panama Canal treaty or treaties that would surrender U.S. sovereign control over the Canal Zone territory has been underway for many months, much of it financed by the State Department. This campaign has included hiring highly paid press relations specialists and collecting hundreds of thousands of dollars for propaganda purposes, with the result that many biased articles have appeared in magazines and other news media, as well as editorials in major newspapers. These writings generally reflect the rhetorical verbiage of the State Department and avoid the presentation of crucial facts

that are essential for clear understanding... The construction of the Panama Canal and its subsequent maintenance, operation, sanitation, and protection have been one of the greatest works of man, of which all Americans can be proud. We bought the Canal Zone three times: First, from Panama following its secession from Colombia; second, from individual property owners; and last, from Colombia. It cost more than all other territorial acquisitions of the United States combined and the entire enterprise, including defense, represents an investment of the U.S. taxpayers' money of more than \$7,000,000,000. It has given Panama the highest per capita income in all of Central America." (unquote).

Rep. Flood said he had written a letter to *The Philadelphia Inquirer*, which had published an editorial filled with fallacies. Of course, Flood's letter was not published. Here are some of the facts stated in Rep. Flood's letter:

"Soviet power is well established in Cuba. The de facto Panama Government is closely allied with the Havana-Moscow Axis. Communist agents are in Panama, in important capacities and the Caribbean-Gulf of Mexico basins seem well on their way to becoming Red Lakes.... Latin American opposition to the projected giveaway is stronger than ever. Latin American businessmen and other leaders, including many Panamanians, realize what the consequences of surrender of the Canal Zone to Panama would be, and have been making their views known....

"The crucial sovereignty issue concerning the Canal is not between the United States and Panama, which latter country is only the 'tip of the iceberg,' but a global struggle between the U.S.A. and the U.S.S.R. ... Attempts to brainwash the American people and the Congress, based upon the invalid urgings of a privately financed so-called 'blue ribbon commission' associated with the Council on Foreign Relations of New York are utterly futile, for too many capable leaders, in and out of the Congress, including State Legislatures, know the facts and cannot be misled by self-serving propaganda, however plausible....

"A country of endemic revolution and endless political intrigue, Panama is so primitive technologically that it has neither the resources nor the competence to maintain, operate, sanitize and protect the Canal and, if given such responsibilities, it would undoubtedly have to call upon others to assume the burden. The surrender of U.S. sovereignty over the Canal Zone to Panama ... would undoubtedly invite a communist

takeover of that country and lead to its transformation into a second communist colony in the Western Hemisphere....

"It is now timely to urge a constructive, definite and historically based policy derived from experience. The program to implement such policy, which is strongly supported in the Congress as well as by many patriotic, civic, commercial and other responsible organizations, is simple:

"1. Reaffirmation by the U.S. Senate and House of Representatives of U.S. sovereign rights, power and authority over both the U.S. Canal Zone and Panama Canal, with termination of the current treaty negotiations.

"2. Major modernization of the existing Canal as provided in the Terminal Lake-Third Locks solution under existing treaty provisions; and

"3. Authorization for the election by U.S. citizens residing in the Canal Zone of a non-voting Delegate in the Congress, as have Guam, the Virgin Islands and the District of Columbia.

"The prompt approval by the Congress of pending legislative measures for this program will assure the continued efficient management of the Canal, resolve the present Isthmian situation, restore the impaired morale of Panama Canal employees, and be in the best interests of all the nations that use the Canal, especially Panama, which country would receive enormous benefits....

Daniel J. Flood, M.C.

U.S. Representative from Pennsylvania."

Retention of the Panama Canal by the U.S. is important for another reason that is illustrated by Southern Africa: Communism is the pincer that forces White Rhodesians to accept the terms laid down by the Elitists, or to suffer terrorism, devastation and perhaps death. If the Panama Canal were held by the Communists and if the Caribbean became a Red Lake, then the same kind of pressure could be applied on all the Americas, including the United States.

Keeping that Communist pincer out of the Americas, and keeping Castro isolated, are very important if we are to maintain what is left of physical freedom.

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are sent to all subscribers except in case of overseas airmail. \$24 per year; to foreign countries: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to non-subscribers: 25¢ each. Please address all correspondence and orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## WAR, OR RUMOURS OF WAR, OR BOTH?

### PLANNED IT THAT WAY?

"There are two kinds of disasters," wrote the political commentator T.W. Hughes, in a pamphlet published in 1956. He identified them as accidental and "planned." He said: "Accidental disasters usually result from drinking too much or driving too fast or from just plain carelessness. But the disasters that destroy nations are 'planned that way.' Thus fell the great empires of the past: Egypt, Babylon, Greece, and Rome. In the past fifty-eight years seven other great empires have met disaster—Spain and France, Germany and Austria, Italy, Russia, and England." Each of these seven empires disintegrated, said the author, because of a conspiracy planned in England in 1895. His reference was, of course, to the conspiracy planned by the international bankers and industrial cartelists, who sought to rule the world.

What was true in 1956, when the foregoing was written, is also true today. The personages have changed because of the toll taken by time and a new generation of conspirators are on the scene. The means of attaining their goal have been altered because of new discoveries and improved technologies, increased knowledge and accelerated methods of transportation and communication. But the end remains the same, and any means toward that end is said to be justified and acceptable—even to the use of nuclear war!

Furthermore, although the conspirators' means and plans, programs and tactics have changed, one act has remained constant: Whenever the conspiracy begins to falter and seems to be facing failure, a war occurs and like the Beast of Revelation whose deadly wound was healed and all the world wondered after the beast, the conspiracy is revived, and strengthened. Twice in this century, world wars were fought. Since 1950, "limited" wars have been utilized: Korea, the Congo, the Middle-East, India-Pakistan, Southeast Asia, etc.

This brings up a leading question: Do the conspirators now feel that new strategies must be adopted, and that **another limited war may be necessary** in order to revive and strengthen the conspiracy? Or that the threat

of war must be used to scare people into submission to the chains and deprivations inherent to life in the new **World Community?**

First, let us note the signs of the times in this respect:

1. Several months ago it was reported that the Soviet Navy had been able to plant submerged nuclear missiles in the territorial waters of the United States, missiles that could have caused horrible destruction and surrender of what was left of the U.S. The story continues: public protest caused the U.S. Navy to search out and remove the missiles. However, the Soviet Navy planted 48 more missiles; again they were removed.

2. It has been reported that the Soviet now has the world's largest and strongest navy; including over 350 submarines, many of them nuclear-powered. This Soviet superiority is said to extend to nuclear weapons, air and ground forces and conventional weapons.

3. An article appearing in the *Miami Herald* of May 25, 1977, quotes two trade publications—*Aviation Week* and *Space Technology*—both of which report that the Soviet Union verges on creating a "direct energy beam weapon capable of neutralizing the entire United States ballistic missile force." U.S. defense officials deny this, but admit that "the Russians are devoting great effort toward charged particle beam technology.... Charged particle beams are streams of highly concentrated, high-velocity atomic or subatomic particles which, when they hit their targets, impart their enormous energy, causing the target to heat rapidly and burn or melt." The Soviet also is credited by some scientists with having developed a laser weapon which can "shoot down" any U.S. missile before it hits its target, as well as being able to destroy space satellites.

4. Much publicity has been given to the plan of the United States Army to conduct Soviet Type training exercises in which the "adversary forces" will be dressed in Soviet uniforms, carry Soviet AK47 assault rifles, ride in Russian armored personnel carriers, and be escorted by Russian T62 tanks.

It is explained that the U.S. Army got this

equipment from the Israeli government. The Russian tanks, personnel carriers, rifles, artillery and small arms were captured by Israeli forces in the Sinai and Golan Heights battles more than three years ago.

5. Much publicity has been given to the underground city-like shelters that have been built to protect Washington officials and Federal Reserve assets and personnel, in case of nuclear attack on the Nation's capitol.

6. On February 10, 1977, President Jimmy Carter was photographed as he entered the "Doomsday Jet." This Boeing 747 carries the official title, National Emergency Airborne Command Post, is loaded with electronic and communications equipment, and is to house the Chief Executive in case of enemy attack, and in case he cannot reach the underground command post as Fort Ritchie, Maryland.

7. *Newsweek's Periscope* of May 30, 1977, carried the item: "Gen. Alexander Haig, the American commander of NATO, has started his planners thinking along new lines. Because NATO was set up in 1949 as a 'defensive' alliance for Western Europe, it has stuck strictly to reactive plans. But Haig now wants blueprints, for example, for counterattacking a Soviet blitz, rather than concentrating solely on defending against invasion. Planners throughout the fifteen-nation alliance have also begun talking of extending the alliance's sights beyond Europe's boundaries to plan for events in the Middle East or Africa that could affect oil and other supplies vital to NATO."

Haig's new orders stem from the fact that as of today, in case of attack it would take 24 hours to get permission to fire NATO's front line guns. The *Washington Post* of Jan. 29, 1977, reported, "The Corps Commander in Germany... would have to send his request through four layers of command (Central Army Group, Allied Forces Central Europe, Supreme Headquarters Allied Powers Europe, and the NATO Military Committee) before it reached the President of the United States, who could then grant permission" to retaliate with nuclear weapons. This would take 24 hours, and by that time there might be no NATO nuclear weapons to fire.

8. The *New York Times* of January 4, 1977, reported: "Pentagon military analysts... say that the Russians appear, on the basis of their military writings, to be prepared for a short war of maximum intensity in which nuclear weapons would be used from the outset."

9. In a case reminiscent of Truman's firing

of Gen. Douglas MacArthur, Gen. John K. Singlaub, fired from a high post in South Korea by President Carter for saying the withdrawal of U.S. ground forces from that country would lead to war, repeated his statement before the House Armed Services Committee. He added that every high-ranking U.S. and South Korean military officer he knew held the same view privately that he had stated publicly, at the cost of his job.

10. A somewhat mysterious *Club of Ten*, which headquarters in London, purchased five full columns in the six-columned *New York Times* of May 11, 1977, to point out to its readers that: "Some 60 per cent of all oil reserves in the free world are located in the Persian Gulf;" that "in 1976 the US imported more than 40 per cent of the oil it uses;" that "about 90 per cent of the European NATO nations' total oil consumption pass within a few miles of Capetown;" that "the Cape sea route remains the most unguarded strategic region in the world;" that "the Soviet Navy... could control most of the shipping movements in this entire area from bases... in Angola and Mozambique;" and that "Moscow's great strategic plan is aimed at nothing less than control of all Southern Africa right to the Cape," and "even now the Soviets and their proxy soldiers are engaged in take-over bids for Namibia, Rhodesia, and South Africa itself under the guise of 'majority rule'." Then two questions are asked: "1. Is the United States going to allow her oil lifeline, and that of Western Europe, to remain in peril until Russia decides the moment is right to strike? 2. Is this not clearly a situation which qualifies for intervention, as envisaged by President Carter in his White House TV interview on Monday, May 2 (BBC... plus German and French TV), when he said that he would act 'only if our nation's security is being threatened'? ... Demand action this day... 1985 will be too late."

11. The copyrighted *Youth Action News* of May, 1977, states bluntly that the "C.F.R. gangsters are conspiring with the Soviets to stage a 'limited' and carefully arranged no-win nuclear war... to aid in the establishment of the C.F.R. dictatorship."

**Please let us explain:** We have cited eleven items or instances which seem to be the signs presaging a future war. We do not vouch for the authenticity or truthfulness of these reports. It is our personal belief that the Soviet "adversary" has no intention of devastating the United States. If and when she is conquered, the enemy will want to see her plants producing goods, her fields yielding foods, and her citizens living and



willing to submit to slavery—or else...

However, while we believe there is little chance of a war being waged against the United States with conventional or nuclear weapons, **there is a psychological war being waged here and now!** That psychological war includes or will include every available means short of actual all-out war, in order to create a state of fear among the people of the United States and the "Trilateral" world—thus causing the people to demand the carrying out of the plan for the creation of a "Global Community." We believe that the Powers that control both the U.S. Federal Government and the U.S.S.R. Presidium have found it expedient to change, not their goal, but their means of attaining that goal. So, a chaotic situation must be created which will cause the people to cry out for the "peace and security" promised through the establishment of this "Global Community."

Here is the historical progression as we see it; and we shall begin with a statement from Dr. Howard Kershner, presently chairman of the board of the Christian Freedom Foundation in Applied Christianity:

Dr. Norman Dodd was the Director of Research for the so-called Reece Committee, which was investigating the subject of tax-exempt foundations, which were making large grants to left-wing agitation groups. In the course of the investigation, Dr. Dodd visited Rowan Gaither, then President of the Ford Foundation. Concerning that visit, Dr. Howard Kershner wrote: "I had long known what was said at that conference, but some years ago I asked Mr. Dodd to write me a letter setting forth the significant statements as nearly as he could remember them. From a letter which Mr. Dodd wrote to me dated September 29, 1962, I quote the following paragraph of an astonishing statement made to Mr. Dodd by Mr. Gaither:

"Most of us here were, at one time or another, active either in the O.S.S., the State Department, or the European Economic Administration. During those times, and without exception, we operated under directives issued by the White House, the substance of which was to the effect that we should make every effort to **so alter life in the United States as to make possible a comfortable merger with the Soviet Union.** We are continuing to be guided by just such directives."

"To this statement Mr. Dodd replied: 'Mr. Gaither, in the light of what you have just told me, the grants of the Ford Foundation are understandable.' Mr. Dodd then stated that he thought the Ford Foundation was under obligation to inform the American pub-

lic of the directives under which he was operating. To this Mr. Gaither replied:

"This we would not think of doing'."

Of similar nature and complementary to the directives mentioned by Rowan Gaither, is the recently declassified Top Secret Document entitled National Security Report No. 68, signed by President Truman on April 12, 1950, but shown "only to the minimum number of officials of the Executive Branch who need to know." According to Gen. Pedro del Valle, the document states, in effect, that the national policy of the United States should be: "Be nice to the Soviet Union and do nothing to prevent its expansion."

We have not seen this document, but Dr. George S. Benson of Harding College and The National Program Letter ordered a copy from Washington, spent several weeks trying to digest the documents, then reported to his many readers. (To obtain copies of this report, write to National Education Program, Harding College, Searcy, Ark. 72843, and ask for the National Program Letter for May, 1977. 10 copies for \$2.)

Upon reading Dr. Benson's report, it becomes apparent that this National Security Report No. 68 which was kept secret for a quarter of a century, is the basis for that notorious "Policy of Containment" which was written by "Mr. X" (George Kennan) of the Council on Foreign Relations, and which became our official national policy toward the Soviet Union during that long period of Communist expansion which saw countries "fall like dominoes." A direct quote from this National Security Report No. 68 that was kept secret for a quarter of a century, confirms our statement:

"In 'containment' it is desirable to exert pressure in a fashion which will avoid so far as possible directly challenging Soviet prestige, to keep open the possibility for the U.S.S.R. to retreat before pressure with a minimum loss of face and to secure political advantage from the failure of the Kremlin to yield or to take advantage of the openings we leave it."

Another direct quote: "...there is no 'easy' solution and the only sure victory lies in the frustration of the Kremlin design by the steady development of the moral and material strength of the free world and its projection into the Soviet world in such a way as to bring about an internal change in the Soviet system."

In his report regarding this Top Secret Document, Dr. Benson comments: "Certain facts lead me to wonder if there isn't in current

national policy another 'Secret Document' very different. 1) The fact that this one remained under cover for 25 years shows it can happen. 2) Current National Policy, as declared by certain prominent individuals, is quite opposite to important aspects of this one. 3) This implies a national policy which has not been announced."

It seems reasonable to assume that there is some new "Top Secret Document" since the plans have been changed and new means have been adopted for achieving that final goal: World Government, by whatever name. In the 1950s the plan called for the gradual merging of the United States and the Soviet Union. The rest of the countries of the world—great and small, developed and undeveloped, have and have-not—were also to be merged with the United States and Soviet Russia, by means of a restructured United Nations, or some similar World Administration. "World Federation" was the name of the game in the 1950s.

But the plans began to change; the UN was being discredited; the rise of Japan and the rift between Russia and Red China altered the programming. Other factors entered in to make new planning necessary.

The first bold step on the new road to World Community was witnessed when Kissinger opened the doors to the forbidden city of Old Cathay and the theory of the Trilateral Constellation (Russia, China, USA) was born. Then, in 1973, the Trilateral Constellation began to give way to the Trilateral Commission. The former was based on potential political and military power, the latter is based on economic and financial power.

This change in plans was outlined in an article appearing in the CFR's *Foreign Affairs Quarterly* for April, 1974. The article was by Richard N. Gardner, strategist for the Council on Foreign Relations, charter member of the Trilateral Commission, and currently U.S. Ambassador to Italy, by appointment of Jimmy Carter. In an article entitled "The Hard Road to World Order," Gardner wrote:

"...world federalism and (U.N.) charter review now seem bankrupt of possibilities... it comes down essentially to this: The hope for the foreseeable future lies, not in building up a few ambitious central institutions of universal membership and general jurisdiction as was envisaged at the end of the last war, but rather in a much more decentralized, disorderly and pragmatic process of inventing or adapting institutions of limited jurisdiction and selected membership to deal with specific problems on a

case-by-case basis, as the necessity for cooperation is perceived by the relevant nations....In short, the 'house of world order' will have to be built from the bottom up rather than from the top down."

This is the "new plan:" to build the World Administration from the bottom up, piece by piece, through unilateral, bilateral, trilateral and multilateral conferences, conventions, treaties, etc. That's why the Trilateral Commission was created: to build the Global Community from the "bottom up."

Listen to Trilateralist Jimmy Carter: "The time has come for a new architectural effort, with creative initiative by our own nation, with growing cooperation among the industrial democracies as its cornerstone, and with peace and justice as its constant goals."

Listen to Trilateralist Zbigniew Brzezinski: "...pretty much everything the President has done in the field of foreign affairs since January is the product of a deliberate planning exercise....Almost every action we have taken—I would even say every action we have taken—was part of a plan for the first 90 days of the Administration....It is our view that we are now at a stage in history in which the United States again has to undertake a creative process of building a new world system." (*U.S. News & World Report*, May 30, 1977).

Listen to Nelson Rockefeller: "Our generation is called on for a pioneering act of political creativity and economic construction, on an intercontinental scale."

Listen to Ellsworth Bunker, the man who helped "liberate" Vietnam, Laos and Cambodia, and who is now helping to "liberate" the Panama Canal: "There is a new reality in international relations. It is interdependence...."

So: new means to the same end which has never changed. That end: monopolize financial, economic, industrial, political and police power. The new means to that end: construct it piece-by-piece from below rather than impose it from the top. But, as British patriot Kevan Bleach remarked: "Whatever the architects' and builders' change of plan...its organization will still be of such colossal dimensions that it cannot fail to subdue all the nations of the world." But while they're still building there's still hope. Builders do not always finish building their towers....

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Please address all orders to: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## RETURN TO BRINKMANSHIP

### INTRODUCTORY

A Korean "armistice" was arranged in July of 1953. This released the Red Chinese from further deployment of troops and armaments in Northeastern Asia, giving Mao Tse-tung an opportunity to cooperate more fully with Ho Chi-minh in their efforts to extend Communist control over all of Southeast Asia. Just eight months later—in March of 1954—the French strong point at Dien Bien Phu was under siege and its outer defenses were crumbling. Hoping for active American aid, the French chief of staff, General Ely, flew to Washington to confer with Secretary of State John Foster Dulles. It seems that Dulles was willing, but not without at least the vocal support of Britain. He proposed "a united action policy" which he described in these terms: "If Britain would join the U.S. and France would agree to stand firm... the three Western states could combine with friendly Asian nations to oppose Communist forces on the ground just as the UN stepped in against the North Korean aggression in 1950... and if the Chinese Communists intervene openly, their staging bases in south China (will) be destroyed by US air power." President Eisenhower agreed, but his calls to Churchill and Eden found the British government unwilling to go along with the plan. As an alternative course Dulles then established the Regional Organization known as SEATO (South East Asia Treaty Organization composed of the United States, Britain, France, Australia, New Zealand, Pakistan, Thailand and the Philippines.) SEATO also proved ineffective. But for some time, the United States tottered "on the brink of war" and from that time onward Dulles' policies and actions toward Communism were known as "Brinkmanship," that is, bringing the United States to "the brink of war" without actually falling over the edge into military conflict.

Ten years later, however, in August of 1954, a concocted event in the Bay of Tonkin did lead to active participation of the United States in the Vietnamese War, and to "the first war the United States ever lost" (the Korean conflict was—and remains—a stalemate).

Jimmy Carter and Zbigniew Brzezinski seem

to be adopting the policy of brinkmanship first pursued by Eisenhower and Dulles; they are leading the United States to "the brink of war." This time, however, the adversary is not Communist China, but Soviet Russia.

### CARTER'S NEW WORLD ORDER

This heading is borrowed from U.S. News & World Report of June 6, 1977. The magazine staffers obtained an exclusive interview with Jimmy Carter, concluding that "The President Talks Tough" in regard to Korea, Africa, the Mideast, the Panama Canal, and the Soviet Union. Hence our conclusion: he is engaging in brinkmanship. And, in 1977 this can be far more dangerous than it was in 1954.

The USN&WR editors affirm that Carter's chief aim is to build "a new world order" and that he has chosen "Human Rights" as his theme song. However, they say that his foreign policy is already running into potentially serious complications on at least four fronts: 1) The Mideast, because of the election of Israeli's hard-line Likud Party, which is opposed to giving back any of the land which has been taken by force from the Palestinians; 2) Korea, because of military and congressional opposition to Carter's withdrawal order; 3) The nuclear proliferation policy which contributes to the alleged energy shortage and which is considered unfair by both France and West Germany; and 4) Carter's insistence upon normalizing relations with Castro's Cuba, whose "human rights" makes a mockery of Carter's supposed and often-stated "commitment to moral values."

In something of a "separate opinion," the newsmagazine's chief editor takes issue—for the wrong reasons—with Carter's attitude toward South Africa. Wrote editor Stone, and we are quoting only the parts of his editorial which we can approve:

"In the course of our interview with President Carter in the Oval Office this past week, we asked him whether Andrew Young spoke for him on African policy. His reply was a 'Yes' that was delivered a bit tartly

(continued on page three)

# THE TRILATERAL COMMISSION

(As of May 10, 1977)

**Georges Berthoin**  
European Chairman

**Gerard C. Smith**  
North American Chairman

**Takeshi Watanabe**  
Japanese Chairman

**Egidio Ortona**  
European Deputy Chairman

**George S. Franklin**  
Coordinator

**Nobuhiko Ushiba**  
Japanese Deputy Chairman

**Hanns W. Maull**  
European Secretary

**Charles B. Heck**  
North American Secretary

**Tadashi Yamamoto**  
Japanese Secretary

## North American Members

**I. W. Abel\***, *United Steelworkers of America*  
**David M. Abshire**, *Georgetown University Center for Strategic and International Studies*  
**Gardner Ackley**, *Professor of Political Economy, University of Michigan*

**Graham Allison**, *John F. Kennedy School of Government, Harvard University*

**Doris Anderson**, *Editor, Chatelaine Magazine*

**John B. Anderson**, *House of Representatives*

**Ernest C. Arbuckle**, *Well's Fargo Bank*

**Anne Armstrong**, *former U.S. Ambassador to Great Britain*

**J. Paul Austin**, *The Coca-Cola Company*

**George W. Ball**, *Lehman Brothers*

**Michel Belanger**, *Provincial Bank of Canada*

**Robert W. Bonner\***, *British Columbia Hydra*

**John Brademas**, *House of Representatives*

**Andrew Brimmer**, *Brimmer & Co., Inc.*

**William F. Brock III**, *Chairman, Republican National Committee*

**George Bush**, *Former Director CIA, former Chief Liaison Office in Peking*

**Sol Chaikin**, *President International Ladies Garment Workers Union*

**William S. Cohen**, *House of Representatives*

**William T. Coleman, Jr.\***, *Dilworth, Paxson Kalish Levy & Coleman, former Secretary of Transportation*

**Barker B. Conable, Jr.**, *House of Representatives*

**Alan Cranston**, *United States Senate*

**John C. Culver**, *United States Senate*

**Gerald L. Curtis**, *East Asian Institute, Columbia University*

**Lloyd N. Cutler**, *Wilmer, Cutler & Pickering*

**John C. Danforth**, *United States Senate*

**Emmett Dedmon**, *Field Enterprises, Inc.*

**Louis Desrochers**, *McCuaig & Desrochers, Edmonton*

**Peter Dobell**, *Parliamentary Centre for Foreign Affairs and Foreign Trade, Edmonton*

**Hedley Donovan**, *Editor-in-Chief, Time, Inc.*

**Claude A. Edwards**, *Public Service Staff Relations Board, Canada*

**Daniel J. Evans**, *former Governor of Washington*

**Gordon Fairweather**, *Member of Parliament*

**Thomas S. Foley**, *House of Representatives*

**George S. Franklin**, *Coordinator, The Trilateral Commission; former executive director, Council on Foreign Relations*

**Donald M. Fraser**, *House of Representatives*

**William A. Hewitt**, *Deere & Company*

**Alan Hockin**, *Toronto-Dominion Bank*

**Hendrik S. Houthakker**, *professor of economics, Harvard University*

**Thomas L. Hughes**, *President, Carnegie Endowment for International Peace*

**Robert S. Ingersoll\***, *University of Chicago, former Deputy Secretary of State*

**Edgar F. Kaiser, Jr.**, *Kaiser Resources, Ltd.*  
**Micheal Kirby**, *Public Utilities, Nova Scotia*  
**Lane Kirkland**, *Secretary-Treasurer, AFL-CIO*  
**Henry A. Kissinger**, *former Secretary of State*  
**Sol. M. Linowitz**, *Coudert Brothers*

**Bruce K. MacLaury**, *President Brookings Inst.*

**Claude Masson**, *economics professor, Laval U.*

**Paul W. McCracken**, *Professor, Michigan U.*

**Arjay Miller**, *Dean, Stanford University*

**Lee L. Morgan**, *Caterpillar Tractor Company*

**Kenneth D. Naden**, *National Council of Farmer Cooperatives*

**Henry D. Owen\***, *Brookings Institution*

**David Packard**, *Hewlett-Packard Company*

**Gerald L. Parks**, *Gibson, Dunn & Crutcher*

**William R. Pearce**, *Cargill Inc.*

**John H. Perkins**, *Continental Illinois National Bank & Trust Co.*

**Peter G. Peterson**, *Chairman, Lehman Brothers*

**Edwin O. Reischauer**, *Harvard U.; former Ambassador to Japan*

**Charles W. Robinson\***, *Kuhn, Loeb & Company*

**David Rockefeller\***, *Chase Manhattan Bank*

**Robert V. Roosa**, *Brown Bros., Harriman & Co.*

**William M. Roth\***, *Roth Properties*

**William V. Roth, Jr.**, *United States Senator*

**Henry B. Schacht**, *Cummins Engine Company*

**William W. Scranton\***, *former Governor Pennsylvania, former Ambassador to United Nations*

**Mitchell Sharp\***, *Member of Parliament*

**Gerard C. Smith\***, *Wilmer, Cutler & Pickering; former Chief, U.S. SALT Delegation*

**Edson W. Spencer**, *Honeywell Inc.*

**Maurice F. Strong**, *Petro-Canada*

**Robert Taft Jr.**, *Taft, Stettinius & Hollister*

**Arthur R. Taylor**

**James R. Thompson**, *Governor of Illinois*

**Russell E. Train**, *former Administrator, EPA*

**Philip H. Trezise**, *former Ass't Secty of State*

**Paul A. Volcker**, *Federal Reserve Bank of N.Y.*

**Martin J. Ward**, *United Association of Journeymen and Apprentices of the Plumbing and Pipe Fitting Industry of the U.S. and Canada*

**Glenn E. Watts**, *Communications Workers of America*

**Caspar W. Weinberger**, *Bechtel Corporation*

**Marina v. N. Whitman**, *University of Pittsburgh*

**Carroll L. Wilson**, *MIT*

**Arthur M. Wood**, *Sears, Roebuck & Co.*

\* *Members of the Executive Committee*

## FORMER MEMBERS NOW IN PUBLIC SERVICE

**Lucy Wilson Benson**, *Under Secretary of State for Security Assistance*

**W. Michael Blumenthal**, *Secretary of the Treasury*

**Robert R. Bowie**, *Deputy Director of Intelligence for National Estimates*

**Harold Brown**, *Secretary of Defense*

**Zbigniew Brzezinski**, *Assistant to the President*

(continued from page one)

and tinged with a hint of impatience with the question. The President turned aside any suggestion that the U.S. may be moving too hastily. In fact, he emphasized, 'I think the progress has been too slow.'

'With all due respect to the President, we must disagree when it comes to the matter of South Africa.... If we Americans presume to tell the Afrikaners what to do, we should ask ourselves exactly what it is we are demanding; we should recognize the consequences; we should form some idea of how it can be done; and for our own sake we should acknowledge, at least in our minds, why we are putting our spoon into this indigestible stew....'

In our opinion, Editor Stone's suggestions about our South African policy should be applied to every one of Carter's foreign policy forays. And it should be noted, too, that when we speak of "Carter's foreign policy" we are oversimplifying. After all, Jimmy Carter is but a puppet president, he is the programmed product of the Trilateral Commission which created him, and we must recognize that Jimmy Carter is little more than the Charlie McCarthy to David Rockefeller's Edgar Bergen.

So, let us ask ourselves: what are the Trilateralists' aims; what are they demanding of us; how are they carrying out their program; and what are the consequences to us if they succeed?

Now, let's analyze: If Carter is to carry out the socializing welfare programs he has promised in the next four years—guaranteed annual wage, nationalized medical care, social security that is really secure, etc.—he must have an additional 30 to 40 billion dollars every year. This in spite of the fact

that Carter has promised to balance the federal budget by 1981; and this he really intends to do because that is the one thing that could cause him to be re-elected, if federal elections are still in vogue in 1980.

Now, there once was a time when this balancing act might have been accomplished simply by asking the Federal Reserve to sign the necessary papers that would turn on the presses, and oodles of greenback money substitute would be fed like trading stamps into the economy. However, there is a monetary disease called inflation. Also, there is an international market where even a substitute dollar must have some semblance of value, else the whole world's monetary structure would crumble; and the International Bankers aren't ready for that.

L.T. Patterson's Strategy Letter for May offers this explanation: "As of November, 1971, when Nixon took the gold window in hand and slammed it shut, and since currencies have been untied and freely floating, the Trilateralists really don't have the freedom to expand their spending and their economies that you might suppose... Here's the story — 48 hours after the inauguration, V.P. Mondale was sent around the world... he carried a message from the Carter Administration (particularly to Japan and Germany) to expand their spending and their economies... and to debase their currencies. Had Germany and Japan agreed to this, the energy program might never have been introduced... since this would have allowed a dramatic expansion of U.S. federal deficits, along with countries whose currencies are the primary threat to the Dollar... Fortunately for all of us, the Germans and the Japanese adamantly rebuffed Mondale and refused to go along with a worldwide currency debasement. If Germany and Japan refuse to inflate and depreciate their currency the Trilateralists are thwarted in their efforts to expand federal deficits. Reason: It is now no longer possible to expand federal deficits in quantum jumps of tens of billions of dollars per year without causing a dramatic run on the dollar... and possibly bringing on a worldwide crisis of one type or another, causing a run on gold (and) thwarting their planning for the takeover of the American private sector economy...."

(unquote; accent as in original)

Defeated in this attempt to gain gigantic sources of new revenue, the Trilateralists sought a new way—and that new way is called an energy crisis!

As Ronald Reagan had the courage to say, there is no shortage of energy, there is a surplus of government. However, there is an

-----  
*for National Security Affairs*

*Jimmy Carter, President of the United States*

*Warren Christopher, Deputy Secretary of State*

*Richard N. Cooper, Under Secretary of State for Economic Affairs*

*Richard N. Gardner, Ambassador to Italy*

*Richard Holbrooke, Assistant Secretary of State for East Asian and Pacific Affairs*

*Walter F. Mondale, Vice President of the United States*

*Jean-Luc Pepin, P.C., Chairman of the Anti-Inflation Board of Canada*

*Elliot L. Richardson, Ambassador at Large with Responsibility for UN Law of the Sea Conference*

*Anthony M. Solomon, Under Secretary of the Treasury for Monetary Affairs*

*Cyrus R. Vance, Secretary of State*

*Paul C. Warnke, Director, Arms Control and Disarmament Agency; Chief Disarmament Negotiator*

*Andrew Young, Ambassador to the U.N.*

energy crisis, because the Trilateralists need billions of dollars to "balance the budget" and complete the corporate socialist state they are building, and this new tax plan would do the job!

So, when Mondale failed in his first mission, an otherwise discredited CIA came out with a "new shocking" report regarding world reserves; and then came the television "puppet show" to frighten and shame the Nation into yielding control of its free enterprise economy into the hands of an Energy Tsar. As L.T. Patterson commented: "It was a shrewdly designed television extravaganza to snare decent, trusting American citizens...who have been caught up by the obvious moral appeal of greater frugality—and less extravagance in automobiles and lifestyles...The stated goals of driving smaller cars, and driving less, will trap the 'solid middle class' into grudging support of the program, and with the cooperation of the financial press, public sentiment may be sufficient to allow Congress to pass most of the (energy) program....Goal is total control. It is, in fact, Socialism as now practiced in England, and which has brought that country to its knees. The result of the energy program will be intrusion of the federal government into every facet of our lives and the total control of every facet of the energy industry, thereby creating a Fascist State!"

There is a catch to this plan, however: just as in the plot to depreciate money, the cooperation of other Nations is required. That is what the recently concluded "North-South Conference" was all about. And that conference was declared a "total failure." The Nations of the world—both developed and developing Nations—refused to approve the "energy package" that the Trilateralists offered them.

This means that, without help from other countries, the energy crisis becomes far less critical in the eyes of everyone. And that brings up the possibility of the "action of last resort" which is called war.

When the sub rosa government of the world wants to initiate a "new thing" and is then prevented from doing so by the visible governments, the traditional recourse is to start a war! Ergo, "The President Talks Tough" says the front cover of a national newsmagazine; and stories intended to invoke war scare are released:

"Carter Orders Missiles Tipped With Bigger Nuclear Warheads," screams a headline that is followed by a story about how Soviet missiles might be destroyed on their launching pads. This is supplemented by a story with

an even bigger and blacker headline: "Pentagon Debunks Report of Soviet 'Ray Gun'": There is an introduction to this article that reads: "The report last month was chilling: the Soviet Union is close to being able to destroy U.S. missiles with a beam of high-energy charged particles. But instead of using the article's effect to pry more weapons research money from Congress, the Pentagon is mounting a campaign to discredit what it terms an inaccurate scare story." However, the attempt to debunk becomes in itself a scare story.

The buildup of tension in Rhodesia and in South Africa could lead to a limited war. The election of a hard-line government in Israeli creates a classical setting for war. The South Korean story merely begins with the dismissal of a General; the real story is yet to be told. In addition to these and other potential locations for a limited nuclear or "grass roots" war, there are some very strange goings-on in regard to that Independently Communist State of Yugoslavia.

During the presidential debates last fall, Carter spoke of possible American action "short of armed intervention" if Tito died and the Soviet Union invaded. On March 31, Tito told his armed forces to be prepared for attack from abroad. On May 5, a *Washington Star* columnist commented that we should "look to Yugoslavia" for the next crisis.

On May 20, Walter Mondale visited Belgrade and spoke to Tito, who celebrated his 85th birthday and his 40th year of 'independence' from both the Eastern and Western bloc of nations. Mondale brought word that Tito was to receive a nuclear power reactor, a \$700 million development courtesy of the Export-Import Bank "and private banks."

Yugoslavia is a hot spot; World War I started in the Balkans, and at least theoretically, Yugoslavia is "neutral territory" and an apt spot for a limited nuclear war.

We sincerely hope that we are totally wrong, but the Trilateralists have been twice thwarted; and if the visible governments don't continue to thwart the sub rosa government, nations could be talked into going to war; and with so many Trilateralists in key positions in our visible government, a "return to brinkmanship" is a mild way of stating our present danger.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to others: 25¢ each. Address orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## FROM INDEPENDENCE TO INTERDEPENDENCE VIA THE PUBLIC SCHOOLS OF AMERICA

### CAPTIVE AUDIENCE STRATEGY

"The students in our public schools constitute, as my colleague Francis Keppel puts it, the nation's greatest and most attractive sucker list. Everybody who has anything to sell...would naturally like to get at this market of future American adults, and get at them as early in life as possible.... Those of us with global perspectives to sell may chafe at the sluggish reaction of American public education, but we had better first try to understand its profound and not illogical motivation."

So wrote Harlan Cleveland in the foreword to *A New Civic Literacy*, a book published by The Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies. In this same book his associate Keppel also said, among many other things: "The education of the nation's adolescents must be superior to that of their parents. Part of this superiority must be an enhanced sense of the globe as the human environment.... All secondary school students should receive a basic global education." And yet again: "...experimental activities should be undertaken to see to what degree formal learning experiences can shape the world views of Americans so as to make those views more compatible with (or at least less resistant to) adjustments in behavior and attitudes necessary to cope more effectively with problems of global interdependence." (*Italics added*).

As a matter of identification, Harlan Cleveland once was Assistant Secretary of State for International Organizations, was U.S. Ambassador to NATO, presently is Director of International Affairs for The Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, and is a member of the National Commission for Coping with Interdependence. He has edited many left-wing publications, follows the ADA line in his political activities and is a member of The Council on Foreign Relations. He believes it is the job of the public schools to prepare students to become World Citizens. In writing the preface to the book *A New Civic Literacy* (world citizenship), he implied that the schools were not doing enough in preparing future adults for their roles in the New World Order.

This was before the Trilateralists gained control of the federal government of the United States. Now, things have speeded up and the public schools are being used as members of the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies would have them used. An indication of this can be seen in President Carter's recent order that the bussing of school children must be used to the fullest extent possible in order to achieve proportionate race-mixing in classrooms. (Race mixing is, of course, one of the prime goals of the One World Concept). The following article, published June 8, 1977, tells the story if one reads between the lines:

### "CARTER REVERSES U.S. STANCE "ON SCHOOL BUSING

"New York - (AP) - The Carter Administration, reversing a stand taken by the Ford administration, believes it is sometimes legal to withhold federal money from school districts that won't use pairing as a desegregation tool, the New York Times said Tuesday. The ruling would be applied by the government to reject the desegregation plan of Kansas City, Mo., the newspaper said.

"Pairing, or clustering, means merging predominantly white and black schools to balance out the racial composition; it usually requires some amount of busing....

"The Times said this reversal of the Ford administration position was contained in a memorandum from Attorney General Griffin Bell at the request of Health, Education and Welfare Secretary Joseph A. Califano, Jr. The Bell memorandum concerns the interpretation of a 1975 law that bars HEW from withholding money as a means of forcing a school district to bus children to schools other than the one closest to their homes."

The ruling means, of course, that every public school in the United States must be "mixed" according to orders laid down by federal judges, regardless of the number of students that must be bused, or the distance they must travel every school day in order to achieve "pairing" or "clustering."

Two incongruities that condemn the scheme should be mentioned. First, the Carter ad-



ministration insists that there is an energy shortage and that we must conserve fuel. Yet one of the greatest expenders of fuel is this multitude of school buses that must travel millions of unnecessary miles in order to "pair" and "cluster" them, and get them as far away from home and parental influence as possible as often as possible. And secondly, the Carter administration demands that "majority rule" be established and maintained in Africa. Yet, in the United States, where a vast majority of citizens—both white and black—are against the busing of school children for purposes of desegregation, this same Carter administration reverses the rule and insists that the minority must rule.

But, back to the children:

The *National Enquirer* of June 7, 1977, published an organizational chart of the Office of Education... "only one 'small' part of the Department of Health, Education and Welfare. HEW, which spends more than one-third of the federal budget, and has more than 129,000 employees, was recently asked by Congress for an accurate count of the number of its programs. It took more than five months for HEW to come up with an answer... and during that time it responded with at least four different figures, ranging from 250 to 320, according to the House Government Operations subcommittee."

This organizational chart is too large and too much of a tangle of criss-crossing lines to be reproduced in this Report; so we shall try to describe it understandably:

The chart is labeled: "Department of Health, Education and Welfare; Education Programs of the Office of Education." Under the heading "Office of the Commissioner of Education" there are an Office of Planning, an Office of Management, and five Bureaus: Bureau of Post-Secondary Education, Bureau of Education for the Handicapped, Bureau of Occupational and Adult Education, Bureau of School Systems, and Bureau of Indian Education.

Under the Bureau of Post-Secondary Education there are some 22 different agencies, most of them involved with various grants and fellowships. Under the Bureau of Education for the Handicapped there are another eleven different offices involved with grants and services. The Bureau of Occupational and Adult Education has fifteen different branches. The Bureau of School Systems has eighteen different programs; while the Bureau of Indian Education boasts seven categories. In all, there are 73 different "programs." These are funneled down through three "Intermediaries," which are

titled "Post Secondary Institutions," "State Education Agencies," and "Other State Agencies." These three "Intermediaries" then extend aid, control and supervision over the "Recipients," which are titled: State and Local Governments, Profit Making Organizations, Non-Profit Organizations, Individuals, Post Secondary Institutions, State Education Agencies, Local Education Agencies, Non-Public Schools, and Other Federal Agencies.

As complicated and detailed as this chart may seem to be, it is still incomplete in that it fails to show—perhaps intentionally—the ten principal "intermediaries" through which federal control is maintained at the local level. The Ten Federal Regions, with their District Capitols, are the real "intermediaries". These Regional Government Centers, with their networks of sub-regional agents and agencies, make it possible for the Central Government in Washington to exercise direct "personal" control over the manner in which every "federal" dollar is spent for any educational purpose. How that power is exercised is amply demonstrated by this latest order from Attorney General Griffin Bell to HEW Secretary Joseph Califano, permitting the withholding of all federal funds for educational purposes unless the local officials at Kansas City knuckle under and order the "pairing" and "clustering" of whites and blacks in all public schools in that sub-region of Federal Region VII.

Speaking personally, this reporter is against compulsory public education, and has been against it ever since he learned that compulsory public education of all children is one of the twelve most important planks in that platform framed by Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels for the purpose of Communizing the world, which was first published as a part of their Communist Manifesto.

It is and has always been our belief that the education of children is a parental—not a governmental—responsibility. Since it is impossible for most parents to adequately educate their children, it follows naturally that they will delegate that authority to someone else. So they—voluntarily and not compulsorily—will get together and build schoolhouses and hire teachers and elect officers to act as their representatives in carrying out the parental obligation and responsibility. But this would be a local, not a State or Federal function; and it would be a societal, not a governmental, institution.

That's the way it was in the United States in the beginning. But Horace Mann came along and got the government to take charge

of the schools. Then Karl Marx planted the idea that attendance should be compulsory; and the age of Washingtons and Madisons, Franklins and Adamsses, Masons and Henrys and other giants in statesmanship came to an end. Since that time, real statesmen have been few and years between.

Coincident with the decrease in statesmanship came a decrease in morality, in reverence for and obedience to the laws of that God in Whom we say we trust, nationally if not individually. Also, love of country became lessened, family life began to lose its place as the unit upon which ordered and peaceful society is built.

We are not saying that government-controlled compulsory education caused these conditions; but we are saying that national obedience to this Marxist commandment did create the field where all kinds of subversive seeds could be planted. As Harlan Cleveland said, the students in our public schools (a captive audience) constitute the nation's greatest and most attractive sucker list, and men like Cleveland have ever been eager to sell their wares to the "suckers" whose parents can neither prevent the sale nor protect their children from the effects of the product being sold; unless they are fortunate enough to be able to send their children to a religious or private school of their own choice.

In our public schools there have been men like (in alphabetical, not chronological order) Theodore Brameld, Nicholas Murray Butler, William Carr, George Counts, John Dewey, Robert Maynard Hutchins, William Heard Kilpatrick, Harold Rugg, Rexford Guy Tugwell, and many, many more, who have used this "captive audience" to plant the seeds of socialism, distrust of the private enterprise system, atheism and anarchy, world government and interdependence.

It is important that certain facts be brought to the attention of parents and patriots at this time because a school term has ended, school vacations are at hand and the Carter-Griffin-Califano triumvirate will use this time to introduce new schemes and tighten administrative controls over all educational institutions and processes. There is a hue and cry being raised by certain groups because they have suddenly learned—after all these years—that high school graduates have difficulty reading traffic signs. CBS-TV has produced a series of reports depicting the inefficiency of teachers and school administrators. *An educational crisis is being developed*, much as an energy crisis has been created, and by the same opinion-molding groups. Such a created crisis in

the educational arena could lead to the creation of a new Department of Education, separate from HEW and endowed with absolute and dictatorial powers over all the teaching and training of all the people of the nation, from womb to tomb. *The age of Newspeak spoken of by the political prophet George Orwell will have come to full bloom.* Before this comes upon us, the people have a right to know how such a situation came about, and what can be done about it to save our children (to use a slogan made popular and meaningful by the courageous Anita Bryant).

In a brilliant and invaluable work titled *Betraying America in the Schools*, two researchers have brought the educational plot up to today and now. Barbara M. Morris and Joan M. Masters have traced the trail of what they call the new psyche-creators who "did not work with test tubes, nor Bunsen burners nor electron microscopes. They did not experiment on caged and numbered animals. Their laboratories were the schools and the great universities and their experimental subjects were millions of captive American children. These children, who were bred by nature and nurture to be God-fearing, family-loving, patriotic future citizens, were viciously and systematically broken into fragments and re-coupled to form new combinations of alien human beings. They were, and are, being produced to people the new economic world order with the new robotized world citizens. Surreptitiously behind the closed learning 'laboratory' classroom door, the new recombinant human being is being created."

The authors point out that the once crass and overt techniques of 'brainwashing' have begun to evolve into much more sophisticated and devious processes," and that these are being used in the public schools "with massive amounts of federal and foundation monies via intense teacher training and centrally 'developed' curricula." These new methods of brainwashing have been given new names. No longer are they called "behavior modification," "sensitivity training," "psycho-drama," "group dynamics," and the like. These are already "old-hat" names that are subject to criticism and opposition. "The new names," say authors Morris and Masters, "are titles parents can relate to—a deliberate device to make the old methods more acceptable to the public. Now it's 'citizen education,' 'values clarification,' 'moral reasoning,' 'global perspectives,' 'ethical reasoning,' 'peace studies,' 'interdependence curriculum,' 'Philosophy for Children programs,' and others as innocuous sounding."

"This 'newspeak'," the researchers continue, "it is hoped by its innovators, will conceal the true purpose of the programs and help to quiet the protests of parents who objected to the more precisely named psycho-social courses. The new methods, in most cases, will be unidentifiable, being overlaid or permeated throughout the more traditional curricula."

The foreword to *Betraying America in the Schools* ends with this depressing but honest statement: "We would like to comfort you with the knowledge that there is a great deal of time left to either stop or offset what is happening in the schools. We cannot. What we are addressing ourselves to is not 'future shock'; it is present reality. Whether or not this present reality continues to its obvious conclusion is up to those who understand the situation and will make the effort to reverse the course we are on." \*

We are not ready to admit that these psyche-creators have been successful in their attempts to create "the new citizen for the new world order." They have not yet been able to produce the robot-like human in the multitudes that are required. Instead, they have produced little demons, anarchists and juvenile terrorists who have lost all understanding of whom to respect and whom to obey, and therefore have determined to "do their own thing," regardless of the future consequences. Lost, bewildered and a law unto themselves, these are the mutations that the psyche-creators have produced—because without a value system there can never be a peaceful and orderly society. It is as though these change-agents have tried to replace God and have only been able to exalt Satan for a time.

We spoke of a value system. We'll try to explain. Traditionally, American government has not established morality, in the sense of what is right and moral. As Harold O. J. Brown notes in *The Reconstruction of the Republic*, traditional American government "has taken what it found in the moral and spiritual heritage of the people and attempted more or less vigorously to reinforce

-----  
\* *Betraying America in the Schools*, by Barbara M. Morris and Joan M. Masters is highly recommended, especially for parents who are forced to send their children as captives to public schools. \$3.00 per copy; quantity rates on request. Order from The Barbara M. Morris Report, P.O. Box 412, Ellicott City, Maryland 21043. Information about alternatives to government schools is also available. When you order the book, ask for this additional information, enclosing a stamped, self-addressed envelope with your request.

it. It is a simple historical fact that most values in America, a nation of largely European ancestry and of British institutions, are biblical in origin. If we cut off or suppress the biblical sources of values, we are left in a vacuum.... The less effectively a shared moral consensus operates in a society, the more use a government must make of compulsion and coercion. No society can endure chaos. Where the population does not keep a measure of order on its own, because of its own inner values, it will be put under coercion by government"; and "If we do not know what is good, the government will tell us. Totalitarian governments... are happy to tell their subjects what is good, and needful. When a strong value-structure exists, a totalitarian system will make an effort to break it down. Where there is no strong, shared value-structure, totalitarianism holds an obvious attraction....

"In the United States... government... has been active in downgrading and pushing into the background traditional Christian values. Many of those engaged in this undertaking are not entirely aware of what they are doing... some are doing it deliberately."

We speak of those who are doing it deliberately, and who realize that the students in our public schools constitute the nation's greatest and most attractive sucker list." They are preparing the United States to become an interdependent nation-state in a global, one-culture, one-world community.

This calls for a new kind of citizen, one who knows nothing of Christian morality, one who will act and react for the good of the world as an elitist cult determines what is good and acceptable. The government schools are, of course, the laboratories where this new global slave is developed.

At present the new robot-like human is not being produced *en masse*; blackboard jungle types predominate. But the change-agents will say this is because there is still too much parental influence, too much Christian teaching to be untaught, etc. They will say the solution is simple: more federal money for government schools and more federal control over private and church-operated schools. Unfortunately, too many parents will believe them, and continue to look to Government for their salvation.

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Overseas airmail: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. To others: 25¢ each. Please address all orders: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## "WE THE PEOPLE OF THE PLANET EARTH, IN ORDER TO FORM A MORE PERFECT UNION..."

### NEW DIRECTIONS FOR A NEW WORLD ORDER

When Jimmy Earl Carter was inaugurated as the 39th President of the United States, he spoke to the people of the United States, asked them to accept a "New Spirit" that would lead them into a New Order. On that same day he also spoke to the people of the world, telling them about that New Order into which the United States would lead the whole world. The speech was heard around the world, thanks to communications satellites and in the various important languages of the world, thanks to instant interpretation which must be used until one universal tongue can be perfected and accepted. We have just seen a complete copy of Carter's Message to the World, and in respect to what has happened since that time, it seems important that we should record the words that were spoken by Jimmy Carter to the world on the day he moved into the White House. Following is the complete text of Carter's Message to the World.

\*\*\*\*\*

I have chosen the occasion of my inauguration as President to speak not only to my own countrymen—which is traditional—but also to you, citizens of the world who did not participate in our election but who will nevertheless be affected by my decisions.

I also believe that as friends you are entitled to know how the power and influence of the United States will be exercised by the new government.

I want to assure you that the relations of the United States with the other countries and peoples of the world will be guided during our administration by our desire to **shape a world order** that is more responsive to human aspirations. The United States will meet the obligation to help create a stable, just and peaceful **world order**.

We will not seek to dominate nor dictate to others. As we Americans have concluded one chapter in our nation's history and are beginning to work on another, we have, I believe, acquired a more mature perspective which recognizes the fact that we alone do

not have all the answers to the world's problems.

The United States alone cannot lift from the world the terrifying specter of nuclear destruction. We can and will work with others to do so.

The United States alone cannot guarantee the basic right of every human being to be free of poverty and hunger and disease and political repression. We can and will cooperate with others in combating these enemies of mankind.

The United States alone cannot insure an equitable development of the world resources or the proper safeguarding of the world's environment. But we can and will join with others in this work.

The United States can and will take the lead in such efforts. In these endeavors we need your help, and we offer ours. We need your experience. We need your wisdom. We need your active participation in a joint effort to move the reality of the world closer to the ideals of human freedom and dignity.

As friends, you can depend on the United States to be in the forefront of the search for world peace. You can depend on the United States to remain steadfast in its commitment to human freedom and liberty. And you can also depend on the United States to be sensitive to your own concerns and aspirations, to welcome your advice, to do its utmost to resolve international differences in a spirit of cooperation.

The problems of the world will not be easily resolved. Yet the well-being of each and every one of us—indeed our mutual survival—depends on their resolution. As President of the United States I can assure you that we intend to do our part. I ask you to join us in a common effort based on mutual trust and mutual respect.

Jimmy Carter,  
President of the United States of America.

\*\*\*\*\*

Thus did Jimmy Carter ask the nations of the world to accept him as their leader, even as the people of the United States had ac-

cepted him as their leader, and together, we shall "shape a world order that is more responsive to human aspirations."

One indication of how the New World Order was being shaped could be observed from the words and actions of U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations Andy Young, former assistant in charge of rabble rousing to the late Martin Luther King, and "the best public servant I ever knew," according to Jimmy Carter. Almost single-handedly, Young managed to lay the groundwork for an all-out war in Southern Africa. Then, when the situation became "too hot to handle" Andy and Jimmy decided that the former should transfer his activities from Africa to Latin America and take up where the latter's wife left off in her toadying to Communist and left-wing dictators in Central America. The three of them—Jimmy, Rosalyn and Andy—in their shaping of the New Order for Latin America, made it quite obvious that some of

---

**The following Resolution was Passed Unanimously at the Board Meeting of the National Association of Pro America held in Boulder, Colorado, May, 1977.**

**Whereas** With the deadline (March, 1979) for the ratification or rejection of the so-called Equal Rights Amendment (E.R.A.) drawing nearer, the fight by radical members of the women's liberation movement, aided by the unconstitutional lobbying of both ex-President Ford and President Carter and their wives, becomes steadily more bitter; and

**Whereas** Section 2 of the E.R.A. which reads "The Congress shall have the power to enforce by appropriate legislation the provisions of this article" gives to Congress alone the power of legislative enforcement, and would be a wholesale and permanent transfer of power from the state legislatures to the federal government; and

**Whereas** Many amendments to preserve certain rights women now have were proposed in Congress (such as exemptions of laws which sought to protect women from compulsory military service and from serving in combat units, exemption of laws which maintain father's responsibility for support of children, which secure privacy to men or women, or boys or girls, which make sexual offences punishable as crime, which prohibit sexual activity between persons of the same sex or marriage of persons of the same sex) but all were defeated; and

**Whereas** The National Commission on the Observance of International Women's Year (IWY) has been established by Executive

their best friends were Communists.

In his final sallies before leaving Africa to the natives and their Communist mentors, Young praised Fidel Castro for "bringing peace to Angola" by sending Cuban troops into that sad mini-state. He then suggested that Castro might bring peace to Ethiopia by sending more Cubans into that country. As a final faux pas before coming back to the United States, Young managed to infuriate both the citizens of Sweden and the New York City borough of Queens with one outburst. Talking to newsmen in London, he said: "The Swedes are terrible racists. They have an ideology which makes them very humanitarian and liberal, but when the crunch comes the black in Sweden is treated just like the black in Queens." In answer to official protests, Young said they should not be offended. All he meant to say is that everyone is a racist.

The Central American scenario began with President Carter announcing that as a first step toward diplomatic recognition of Cuba, each country would place ten or more diplomats in a neutral embassy in each other's capital. Concurrent with this announcement came word from Panama that the Carter Administration had given in to Omar Torrijos' demands. The new draft treaty would turn over 60 per cent of the Panama Canal Zone land and water to the Torrijos government immediately, and the very last vestige of U.S. control would end December 31, 1999.

---

Order and extended for ten years, with a congressional appropriation of five million dollars of taxpayers' money for a National Women's Conference, as well as for fifty-six preceding conferences in the fifty states and six United States territories; and

**Whereas** Among the foremost goals of the IWY Commission are ratification of the Equal Rights Amendment, government funded abortion facilities and child care legislation; and

**Whereas** Although the Federal Advisory Committee Act required that such federal commissions or bodies be "fairly balanced in terms of the points of view represented", appointments thus far to the National Commission are overwhelmingly weighted to reflect pro-ERA opinions; therefore, be it

**Resolved** That the National Association of Pro America reaffirm all previous resolutions opposing ERA, protest the questionable use of public funds for potential lobbying activities and expose the objectives of the National Commission on the Observance of International Women's Year.

Next, Firstperson Rosalyn Carter went to Jamaica to visit Prime Minister Michael Manley, who is a fervent admirer of Fidel Castro and whose island government is loaded with Cuban advisers. Said Mrs. Carter: "We want to consult closely with you and strengthen our ties of friendship, as you strive for more social and economic justice." Prime Minister Manley replied that he was "greatly encouraged" by her husband's "new approaches to international affairs." Whereupon the Firstperson responded: "You have roused the admiration of the people of our country by your democratic achievements. I know that you are aware that what you are doing here in Jamaica has great significance not only for Jamaica but for all the developing world."

The weekly "Human Events" editorialized: "It is really incredible. Clearly, Carter and Andy Young are revolutionizing our foreign policy. Fidel Castro is no longer to be treated as a pariah. On the contrary, we are signalling to the Third World countries that their closeness to Fidel will in no way harm their relationship with the United States. Indeed, it may help that relationship considerably."

So much for the shaping of the New World Order as it affects the Third World. Here, briefly, are items indicating the progress of the "reshaping" in other parts of the world:

1. Shades of George Marshall and the sell-out of Free China. Dateline Tokyo: "Mike Mansfield, the new American ambassador to Japan, Wednesday (June 15) called on Mainland China and the Nationalist Chinese government on Taiwan to hold bilateral talks to resolve the two-China problem.... At a news conference, Mansfield said,... 'Our policy is to continue to try to further normalize relations with the People's Republic of China, but the one roadblock is Taiwan. My feeling is the way to solve this is for Taiwan and Peking to get together and reach an amicable decision'."

As a onetime old China hand, we might say, "This is where we came in." Thirty years ago, George Marshall went to China to offer the same proposition: that Chiang Kai-shek and Mao Tse-tung get together and form a coalition government. The idea was very profitable for the Communists in the early years of Communist expansion. One or two Communist officials would get into official positions in an otherwise stable government; and in a few years the whole country would become a Soviet Satellite.

Chiang Kai-shek refused Marshall's offer, and moved to Taiwan where a model republic

was established, with a free enterprise system of economics; and the country has prospered. Now, however, all the principals involved in that original offer—Marshall, Mao Tse-tung, Chiang Kai-shek—are gone and Communism has engulfed almost all of mainland Asia. Regrettably, Mansfield may be able to accomplish what Marshall could not. It seems the Trilateralists are intent upon destroying free enterprise wherever it may still exist, even when this means turning whole nations over to the Communists.

2. The following, by Al Rossiter, Jr. UPI science editor, may leave you wondering just how, with our superior technology, we can make a new product and then be forced to send it to Russia to test it:

"The United States is flying a colossal experimental magnet to the Soviet Union later this month for testing in a power generator **because this country has no facility in which to test it.** The 40-ton magnet, a highly efficient unit which uses super-conducting technology, was built by the Energy Research and Development Administration specifically for testing in Russia under a cooperating energy research program that began in 1973.... The magnet, more advanced than any the Soviets have used, was developed at the Argonne National Laboratory near Chicago and will be flown from Chicago to Moscow on a U.S. Air Force C5A transport...."

3. It seems that the spirit of cooperation with other nations is the hallmark of the Carter administration's foreign policy. The following may seem unbelievable to most U.S. taxpayers, but here is the direct quote

\*\*\*\*\*

#### **U.S. TO PAY FOR ARAB LANDS Official Claims Peace Deal Set**

Washington—The United States expects to pay for any compensation awarded to Arabs for lost property in a Middle East peace settlement, a high United States foreign policy official said Thursday. The official acknowledged that if such claims should be lodged against Israel, the U.S. would have to pay them because the Jewish nation is too poor.

President Carter raised the issue of compensation last week, followed by a demand from Egyptian President Anwar Sadat for \$2.1 billion for oil pumped from Egyptian wells in Israeli-occupied Sinai. The official, who asked that his name not be used, said compensating Arabs would settle claims for damages and lost lands and thus add stability to a peace settlement....

## NEW DIRECTIONS

When a ruling Elite decides to initiate a New World Order—or any other new order involving masses of people—it is not sufficient for the rulers simply to issue directives and proclamations; those directives must be carried out and the proclamations honored and obeyed. This may be accomplished in three ways: by force, by persuasion, or by a combination of the two—the “carrot and stick” syndrome. Carter is said to be a populist (a politician who claims to represent the grass roots), and this country is said to be a democracy (majority rule). Therefore, any great “reshaping” would be accomplished by persuasion. Force would be reserved for use against dissidents and as a last resort against mass resistance.

The communications media are the “great persuaders” in this country. Kevin Phillips, author, attorney, syndicated columnist, said recently: “Today’s news media wield power that staggers the imagination. With fully 75% of our population living in urban areas, a relatively few metropolitan newspapers reach and influence millions of Americans each and every day. Television and radio newscasters, using the powerful immediacy of their media, can and do introduce new heroes (and villains) overnight to vast numbers of people. Increasingly, we live in a society that can be described as a ‘mediacracy’ where communications and the ‘Knowledge Industry’ elite play a dominant role.”

However, in a government where powers are still somewhat divided, where the Congress may not submit wholeheartedly to playing the role of rubber stamp to the Administrators, it is necessary that lobbying groups be formed for the purpose of making the congressmen see the advisability of following in the footsteps of the Elite-directed Administrators.

For this purpose, and to apply personal persuasion wherever needed, a new set of lobbying organizations have been formed. Most powerful of these is **New Directions**, an organization of about 100 “committed and respected Americans (who) have joined to create a new people’s lobbying force.”

“Unfettered by tax prohibitions,” says a promotional letter signed by the President of the new lobbying force, “**New Directions** will be able to take realistic, hard, political action to influence our government’s policy on global issues which affect our daily lives.” Translated, this means that if the Congress does not approve the actions taken by the Elite, then powerful methods of “persuasion” will be used.

**New Directions** is a powerhouse where such lobbying activity is required. Its president is Russell W. Peterson, Republican, former Governor of Delaware, former chairman of the executive committee of Nelson Rockefeller’s National Commission on Critical Choices for Americans. He moved into the federal government with Rockefeller to become chairman of the President’s Council on Environmental Quality. Then he resigned that position in September, 1976, to assume the presidency of the newly formed **New Directions**.

The Chairperson of the Council of **New Directions** is Margaret Mead, anthropologist, humanist, etc., while Chairperson of the Governing Board is Jack T. Conway who was the first president of **Common Cause**, an officer of the United Auto Workers, the American Federation of State, County, and Municipal Employees, etc. Other members of **New Directions** include John Gardner, Norman Cousins, Theodore Hesburgh, Douglas Dillon, Sol Linowitz, Cyrus Vance, Paul Warnke, Shirley Temple Black, etc.

**The Club of Rome** is a super-exclusive organization of international bankers, multinational heads and monopoly capitalists who are interested in establishing—and then ruling—the New World Order. It is more exclusive than the Bilderberg Group of the Trilateral Commission; and it has an American branch called the U.S. Association of the Club of Rome. Recently Russell Peterson of New Directions addressed this group. His closing words were:

“We, the people of Planet Earth, with respect for the dignity of each human life, with concern for future generations, with growing appreciation of our relation to our environment, with recognition of limits of our resources and with need for adequate food, air, water, shelter, health, protection, justice and self-fulfillment, hereby declare our interdependence and resolve to work together in brotherhood and in harmony with our environment to enhance the quality of life everywhere.”

This is the propaganda line that you will hear again and again. Those who forget Who really rules the world will fall for it.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue mailed 1st class to each subscriber, except overseas airmail. \$24 per year; foreign, \$30 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## HUMAN RIGHTS VERSUS THE BILL OF RIGHTS

### THE GENOCIDE CONVENTION

The summer doldrums is a time of the year when lurking legislators await a propitious moment, then sneak onto the floor of the House or Senate some measure that wouldn't have a chance of passage if a majority of the Members were present and really knew what the measure was all about. There are some resolutions and treaties that don't get passed anyway. So the promoters set their pet project aside, wait for the next Congress and the propitious moment, and try again, and again, and again—sometimes for thirty years and more.

One such perennial is the Atlantic Union Resolution, long range objective of which is to create a Regional Central Government made up of all the Nations that are members of NATO. For thirty-seven years the proponents of this world government scheme have been trying to get Congressional approval for setting up a convention that would draw the plans—and the Constitution—for such a Regional World Government, to which we would surrender our national sovereignty.

This year the Atlantic Unionists tried something new. They camouflaged the measure—H.J. Res. 460—as a resolution “Relating to the Thirtieth Anniversary of the Marshall Plan. But the same old wordage is contained in the text. It would (a) have a thirteen (13) member U.S. delegation to meet with similar delegations from NATO countries, Japan, Australia, New Zealand and other such countries as the President determines for the purpose of making a comprehensive assessment of existing institutions and to formulate recommendations for presenting and perfecting these institutions in order better to protect the general welfare, liberty and sovereignty of the people of the participating countries.” The objective: Interdependence at first; then federal union.

However, despite the camouflage and the innocent-sounding verbiage, the insidious measure lost again. In fact, Nelson A. Pryor of the Center for Federal Policy Review, who keeps an eye on these perennials, says the measure didn't even get out of Committee this year; was defeated by a vote of 13 to 9 on May 25. Of course, the Atlantic Unionists will try again next Congress.

Next perennial to watch is the Genocide Treaty, which awaits its propitious moment for presentation on the floor of the Senate. This is a more dangerous matter, because a treaty can be approved more easily than an ordinary bill, because only the Senate must approve a treaty, and a treaty is approved “provided two thirds of the Senators present concur” (Article I, Section 2, U.S. Constitution). Not only this, but —

“...All Treaties made, or which shall be made, under the authority of the United States, shall be the supreme Law of the Land; and the Judges in every State shall be bound thereby, any Thing in the Constitution or Laws of any State to the Contrary notwithstanding” (Article VI).

This means a treaty can affect or nullify the provisions of a State Constitution, without the citizens of the State having any voice in the matter. A treaty can also nullify any State Statute or any State Supreme Court decision; it can also nullify existing federal legislation on the same subject.

In addition to all of the foregoing, there are many Constitutional authorities who insist that a treaty can actually nullify the United States Constitution and the Bill of Rights. Many of these authorities say that the U.N. Charter affected or nullified the Constitution in many respects, and that the proposed Genocide Treaty would nullify the Bill of Rights (the first ten Amendments to the Constitution).

Once again, on the agenda and likely to be called up for vote (at a propitious moment) is this Genocide Convention, which was approved by the General Assembly of the U.N. in December, 1948. It came into force over all signatory nations on January 12, 1951. President Truman submitted it to the U.S. Senate for ratification in 1950, but it was never reported out of the Foreign Relations Committee. President Eisenhower tried to get the convention ratified; he also failed. President Kennedy chose a different route—one which is reminiscent of the way Carter is approaching the subject. Kennedy asked the Senate to approve three conventions on “Human Rights.” These were to be stepping stones toward ratification of the Genocide

Convention. But the Senate did not fall into the trap, refused to approve any "Human Rights" Conventions. So Kennedy gave up on this subject. However, on February 19, 1970, President Nixon urged its passage, and the Genocide Convention did get out of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee. However, the Senate refused to give its "advice and consent."

The proponents of the Genocide Convention believe that 1977 is "the year," and Presi-

## THE GENOCIDE CONVENTION

ARTICLE I. The Contracting Parties confirm that genocide, whether committed in time of peace, or in time of war, is a crime under international law which they undertake to prevent and punish.

ARTICLE II. In the present Convention, genocide means any of the following acts committed with intent to destroy, in whole or in part, a national, ethnical, racial, or religious group as such:

- (a) Killing members of the group;
- (b) Causing serious bodily or mental harm to members of the group;
- (c) Deliberately inflicting on the group conditions of life calculated to bring about its physical destruction in whole or in part;
- (d) Imposing measures intended to prevent births within the group;
- (e) Forcibly transferring children of the group to another group.

ARTICLE III. The following acts shall be punishable:

- (a) Genocide;
- (b) Conspiracy to commit genocide;
- (c) Direct and public incitement to commit genocide;
- (d) Attempt to commit genocide;
- (e) Complicity in genocide.

ARTICLE IV. Persons committing genocide or any of the other acts enumerated in Article III shall be punished, whether they are constitutionally responsible rulers, public officials or private individuals.

ARTICLE V. The Contracting Parties undertake to enact, in accordance with their respective constitutions, the necessary legislation to give effect to the provisions of the present Convention and, in particular, to provide effective penalties for persons guilty of genocide or any of the other acts enumerated in Article III.

ARTICLE VI. Persons charged with genocide or any of the other acts enumerated in Article III shall be tried by a competent tribunal of the State in the territory of which the act was committed, or by such international penal tribunal as may have jurisdiction with respect to those Contracting Parties which shall have accepted its jurisdiction.

ARTICLE VII. Genocide and the other acts enumerated in Article III shall not be considered as political crimes for the purpose of extradition. The Contracting Parties pledge themselves in such cases to grant extradition in accordance with their laws and treaties in force.

ARTICLE VIII. Any Contracting Party may call upon the competent organs of the United Nations to take such action under the Charter of the United Nations as they consider appropriate for the prevention and suppression of acts of genocide or any of the other acts enumerated in Article III.

ARTICLE IX. Disputes between the Contracting Parties relating to the interpretation, application or fulfillment of the present Convention, including those relating to the responsibility of a State for genocide or any of the other acts enumerated in Article III, shall be submitted to the International Court of Justice at the request of any of the parties to the dispute.

dent Carter with his emphasis on "Human Rights" may be enough to weigh the balance in favor of passage (more about the Human Rights thing later in this Report).

We have reproduced the pertinent parts of the Genocide Convention. You will notice that it undertakes to create a whole category of new crimes and provides for the punishment of public officials, as well as private citizens for causing, among other things, "mental harm" to members of a racial or ethnical group. It does many other things to affect and encroach upon the rights of American citizens. It is a step toward world government, and toward Socialism.

The late Frank Holman, past president of the American Bar Association, wrote in 1951 that the Genocide Convention "is so drawn that it does not apply to liquidating **political groups** as 'enemies of the state.' Hence, it does not apply to genocide as practiced by Stalin in Russia or in the Russian satellite countries. In drafting Article II of the Convention, and in order to appease the Russians, genocide was limited to 'national, ethnical, racial or religious groups.' The **political group was omitted**.... Hence, dictators can sign the Genocide Convention with complete immunity."

President Carter, in his address to the U.N. on March 17, 1977, advocated ratification of the Genocide Convention. Even more important, perhaps, is Carter's continued reference to "Human Rights" in all his foreign policy statements.

## THE HUMAN RIGHTS CRUSADE

In that March 17th address before the U.N. General Assembly, Carter also called for the creation of a new U.N. Division of Human Rights and for the naming of a U.N. High Commissioner for Human Rights. He told the U.N. delegates: "I will seek congressional approval and sign the U.N. Covenant on Economic, Social and Cultural Rights, and the Covenant on Civil and Political Rights." Then while in London on May 2, he told the BBC television viewers he would maintain an undeviating commitment to human rights "until the last day I'm in office."

We've been trying to find for some time just what President Carter means when he talks about "human rights." Just what is his definition of "human rights"? We know that our Declaration of Independence speaks of "unalienable Rights" and they are defined as "Life, Liberty, and the Pursuit of Happiness." We also know that by the "pursuit of happiness" the signers of that Declaration really meant the right to own real and personal property. And our founding fathers

instituted a new kind of government in order to secure these rights to life, liberty and property. To really secure those rights for succeeding generations, they added to the Constitution a "Bill of Rights."

But this is not what Jimmy Carter is talking about when he mentions human rights. For example, those U.N. Covenants of Human Rights which he promised to sign actually deny individuals the right to own private property!

Since Carter doesn't give us his definition of human rights, we must seek our answer from his words. When he spoke to the citizens of the world on his inauguration day, Carter spoke of "the basic right of every human being to be free of poverty and hunger and disease and political repression." This would seem to indicate that Carter's definition of human rights would mean the right to be cared for by Big Government from womb to tomb. After all, what human agency other than a centralized, totalitarian government can guarantee to multitudinous masses of people freedom from poverty, hunger, disease and political repression? It follows, of course, that the guarantee of such "human rights" requires that the recipient become a slave. Which means that "human rights" as Carter uses the term could be defined as "The Security of Slavery." Such a definition refers in no way to the rights that are defined in the basic documents upon which our Representative Republic was founded.

Furthermore, Carter's reference to the U.N. Human Rights Covenants takes us right back to the time of the Genocide Convention:

Thirty years ago the Genocide Covenant had a twin, born at the same time and of the same parentage. It was called the Covenant on Human Rights. Speaking of this latter Covenant, Frank Holman said at the time:

"...On the way to completion for submission to our Senate, is a Covenant on Human Rights. The program is to have this document ratified as a treaty. It is full of provisions that can and will affect the basic right of Americans to legislate for themselves on matters heretofore of domestic concern. It can and will affect and disturb the intended constitutional relationship between the several States and the Federal government. We are told that from time to time there will follow other pacts and conventions, to be ratified as treaties. This accumulating body of treaty law can result in changing our form of government from a Republic to a Socialistic and centralized state—with such increase in the power of the Federal government at the expense of the States that the doctrine of States Rights

and local self-government can become as non-existent in the United States as in the highly centralized governments of Europe and Asia."

Holman was right in his prediction except for one thing: the Covenant of Human Rights struck out. When the U.N. was formed, there was established a Commission on Human Rights, with a High Commissioner on Human Rights to run this office, which was a Division of the Economic and Social Council of the United Nations. There was prepared a Universal Declaration of Human Rights, duly adopted by the U.N. in 1948. But when they get down to the job of writing the actual Covenant on Human Rights, the delegates and officers of the U.N. couldn't agree on how it should be written. There was a great dispute over "political rights;" they had been left out of the Genocide Covenant, and the Soviet delegates insisted that any reference to "political rights" also be omitted from the human rights convention. A Convention was finally drawn up, was submitted to the U.S. Senate for ratification in 1953, was rejected. By 1957 all efforts to draft a covenant that was acceptable ceased and the U.N. Division on Human Rights just faded away.

U.N. officials then broke down the proposed Covenant on Human Rights into a series of Covenants. These were the covenants that President Kennedy tried to induce the Senate to ratify; the Senate wisely refused to do so.

And that brings us up to March 17, 1977, when President Jimmy Carter urged the U.N. to reinstate a Division on Human Rights, with a High Commissioner to run the office. He also promised to support and attempt to get the Senate to ratify those fragmented Covenants, on Economic, Social and Cultural Rights, and on Civil and Political Rights.

In Carter's opinion—or perhaps we should say in the opinion of the Trilateral Commission—ratification of the Genocide Convention is not enough to turn our Republic into a Corporate Socialist State through Treaty Law—the ratification of a series of Human Rights Treaties is also necessary.

Carter's insistence that the U.N. reinstate its Human Rights Division also means that the original U.N. Declaration on Human Rights is to be revived and presented to the world as a part of the Carter Crusade for Human Rights. The titles may be confusing, but the **Declaration** on Human Rights is the original document, or charter, from which the **Covenants** were written and presented as **Treaties** to be approved by the governments

of the world. These include the discredited Covenant on Human Rights, and the two newer Covenants which Carter espouses: the Covenant on Economic, Social and Cultural Rights, and the Covenant on Civil and Political Rights.

So, this Declaration on Human Rights is the parent of them all, and the most dangerous of them all. Examples:

Article 22 of the Declaration provides that everyone has "the right to social security." Article 23 says everyone has the right to "just and favorable conditions of work and to protection against unemployment," and everyone has the right to "just and favorable remuneration." Article 24 provides that everyone has the "right to rest and leisure" and "periodic holidays with pay." Article 25 states that everyone has "the right to food, clothing, housing, and medical care and necessary social services and the right to security in the event of unemployment, sickness, disability, widowhood, old age." Article 26 provides that everyone has the right to education and that "education shall be directed to the full development of the human personality and to the strengthening of respect for human rights and fundamental freedoms."

Now, compare the foregoing with Carter's own televised statement to the world on Jan. 20, 1977: "The United States alone cannot guarantee the basic right of every human being to be free of poverty and hunger and disease and political repression. We can and will cooperate with others in combating these enemies of mankind."

It seems, then, that Carter's rhetoric about human rights is an attempt to lead the world into the imagined utopia of a Universal Welfare State, via Genocide and Human Rights Treaties. Now, a Welfare State is a Socialist State, and a Socialist State must become a Slave State, with the Elitists becoming the Slavemasters, however benevolent and humanitarian their intentions may be. By the term "Elitists," we refer to the International Bankers, Multinational Cartelists and Monopoly Capitalists.

Under the false and misleading banner of "Human Rights," this is all to be accomplished through, to use the words supplied by Carter's National Security Adviser Zbigniew Brzezinski, "consultations, political caucuses, negotiations, discussions," these culminating in declarations, covenants and treaties that will "shape a system which embraces the entire global community, and our trilateral regions can find a special opportunity in moving towards that end."

Let it be known that, through the protests of patriots, Congress has once again thwarted the "trilateral regions" planners, by refusing to go along with the scheme for converting the Atlantic Alliance Nations into an Atlantic Union. Their next step would be to secure Senate ratification of the Genocide Convention, this to be followed by the other Carter-espoused Human Rights Conventions.

Therefore, our next step must be to secure one more defeat for the Genocide Covenant. In this battle, Phyllis Schlafly provided some live ammunition in a recent statement over a national radio network. She said, in part:

"President Carter has wrapped this reject from six previous administrations in his new rhetoric about human rights and is trying to push it through the Senate this year.... The definition of genocide includes acts by a single individual against another single individual. The Genocide Convention thus converts domestic crimes into international crimes and makes it possible for individual citizens to be tried in some international court outside the United States. It would be naive to assume that the United States Bill of Rights would be respected in any foreign or international court. Our unique American guarantees such as the right not to be charged for a capital crime except after a Grand Jury indictment, the right to a speedy and public trial by an impartial jury in the State and District wherein the crime is alleged to have been committed, the privilege against self-incrimination, the protection against unreasonable searches and seizures, the writ of habeas corpus and the right not to be denied life or liberty without due process of law would all be meaningless in a foreign or international court. The Genocide Convention would not give any human right to anyone, but it surely would take away Constitutional rights from Americans."

Like Carter's Human Rights Crusade, the Resolution Relating to the Thirtieth Anniversary of the Marshall Plan, ERA and other schemes of similar ilk, the Genocide Convention is an innocuous title for an insidious plot. The Genocide Convention has little or nothing to do with the crime called genocide but it has everything to do with converting domestic crimes into international crimes. It is one more plank in the construction of de facto world government; it must be recognized as such and fought against as such.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address orders to  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## OUR POLITICAL BIRTHRIGHT SOLD FOR RED POTTAGE

### PROLOGUE

It has been 201 years since the Founding Fathers brought forth upon this continent a new nation, conceived in liberty, and dedicated to the proposition that all men are created equal. But, on this July 4th, it is obvious that decadence has developed. The independence for which men pledged their lives, their fortunes, and their sacred honor is being bartered for a cowardly condition of slavery called interdependence. The men in high authority who now create what they call "the Law of the Land," no longer acknowledge that there is such a person as a Creator who has endowed men with anything, let alone unalienable rights; they have become "human rights," endowed by humans often contrary to the laws of God, as in the right to murder through abortion, the right to practice homosexuality legally and even to teach it in the government's schools, etc.

To complete the change of our Republic into a democracy we have a President who would abolish the electoral college and institute instant voter registration at the polling place on election day. The first would prevent the States from having any voice in presidential elections since such elections could be decided by the direct vote of the residents of the larger cities. The latter would lend itself to repetitive voting by the same voter, bloc voting, error, fraud and the building of another vast federal bureaucracy to administer the new universal voting program. Also, where once there were thirteen independent and sovereign States requiring a federal agent to secure and protect their independence and sovereignty; now there is to be one interdependent federal agency, without sovereign rights, requiring ten federal districts to replace the States, and a multitude of sub-regional districts to replace Counties.

Two centuries ago, Americans engaged in a counter-revolution to regain lost freedoms. Today, Americans are involved in a revolution which would bring about the surrender of those freedoms for which so many have given their last full measure of devotion.

For the foregoing reasons, and because our Republic may be suffering terminal illness, in this one Weekly Report, we are going to

turn back the pages of history, forget the problems of today, and look instead at the losses and the victories, the miseries and the glories, and, most of all, the faith of our fathers, which sustained them through their troublous times, and gave to us a Republic—if only we could have kept it....

### PREDESTINATION

They were called Separatists, a remnant that separated itself from the state church to worship God in their own way. But they were persecuted, and they determined to find for themselves a home in the New World where they might set up their own church and their own government. So, from this remnant that was divided between Scrooby in England and Leydon in Holland, a smaller remnant was to sail for America. Two boatloads were chosen, but the *Speedwell* proved unseaworthy and only the *Mayflower* made the voyage. They were to have landed in the Virginia Company's territory, but found themselves far to the north, in Cape Cod harbor. There they determined to land, and stay. However, there was no patent with the Virginia Company for this land. So they set up their own government, drew up their own *Mayflower Compact*. That Compact, drafted "in the name of God," was the beginning of our American Republic. The Colony was founded "for the glory of God."

"In spite of the terrible hardships and their unspeakable suffering and losses, the Pilgrims stayed...because they saw the eternal in the temporal, and the invisible in the visible, and because among them the material was dominated by the spiritual.

God had sifted three kingdoms to find  
the wheat for this planting,  
Then had sifted the wheat, as the living  
seed of a nation;  
So say the chronicles old, and such  
is the faith of the people!

Ay, call it holy ground,  
The soil where first they trod!  
They have left unstained what  
there they found—  
Freedom to worship God!"  
(From "Unto the Generations").

Like the Hebrews of old, these Pilgrims

were convinced that they were called of God and predestined to set up a standard in His name in a new land of His choosing. This conviction of predestination was reflected a century and a half later, after the War for Independence had been fought and won. In an Election Day Sermon delivered on May 10, 1783, Rev. Ezra Stiles, President of Yale College, began with these words:

"And now, my fellow citizens of this independent republic, my fellow Christians of every order and denomination in this assembly, and all you that fear God and hear me this day, give audience.

"The Most High planted our fathers, a small handful, in this Jeshimon, and lo! we, their posterity, have arisen up to three millions of people. (Deut. 10:22). Our ears have heard, and our fathers have told us, the marvellous things God did for them; but our eyes have seen far more glorious things done for us, whereof we are glad and rejoice this day."

The early settlers came from many lands, but they lived as colonists of Great Britain. Finally there were thirteen colonies with one set of complaints: they were British subjects but their political rights and privileges were limited. Differences with regard to taxation and money policies developed great discord. As early as 1660 the British government passed and attempted to enforce the despised Navigation Acts. 100 years later, in 1760, George III came to the throne, and "oppression followed oppression, insult was heaped upon insult, injustice was added to injustice until the elemental intelligence, character, and feeling in the Americans were ready to burst forth like a volcano. When Patrick Henry cried: 'Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery?' he made articulate the overwhelming feeling in many an American breast."

A Continental Congress was called in September, 1774, "to consult on the present state of the colonies; and to deliberate upon wise and proper measures for the recovery of their just rights and liberties; and the restoration of union and harmony between Great Britain and the colonies, most ardently desired by all good men." But the impossibility of restoring harmony became apparent when the Congress sent a petition to the King, and the King refused to receive it.

In April, 1775, the Battles of Lexington and Concord had been fought, the Revolutionary War had actually begun, and a second Continental Congress was called to meet in May, 1775; and out of that Congress came the

## Declaration of Independence.

However, the first official declaration of Independence came from Mecklenburg County in North Carolina. The date, May 20, 1775, is inscribed on the official flag of North Carolina, and its anniversary each year is a State holiday. Known as the *Mecklenburg Resolves*, it reads in part:

"We conceive that all Laws and Commissions confirmed by, or derived from the Authority of the King or Parliament, are annulled and vacated, and the former civil Constitution of these Colonies for the present wholly suspended." All powers were to be vested in the provincial congress of each colony "under the Direction of the Great Continental Congress."

## DECLARATION

Meanwhile, that Great Continental Congress was discussing the same action. Historian Benson J. Lossing wrote (1877): "...On the 7th of June, 1776, he (Richard Henry Lee of Virginia) arose in his place in the hall of Congress—a spacious room on the State-house at Philadelphia, and ever since known as Independence Hall—and with his clear, musical voice read aloud this resolution: *'That these United Colonies are, and of a right ought to be free and independent States; and that all political connection between us and the State of Great Britain is, and of a right ought to be, totally dissolved.'*

"John Adams instantly seconded the resolution... a committee was 'appointed to prepare a declaration to that effect.' The committee was composed of Thomas Jefferson, John Adams, Benjamin Franklin, Roger Sherman, and Robert R. Livingston... The Declaration was fully discussed in committee, and when its topics were settled, the task of putting the whole in proper form was committed to Mr. Jefferson.... At the end of two days he submitted a draft which was adopted unanimously by the committee, after some slight verbal alterations by Adams and Franklin....

"When the question was taken on that bright cool day, the 4th of July, 1776, the Declaration of Independence was adopted by the unanimous vote of the thirteen colonies.... The Declaration of Independence was signed on the same day by every member present, who voted for it.... These signatures were attached to a copy on paper, and the instrument was ordered to be engrossed on parchment. This was done, and the copy on parchment was signed by fifty-four delegates on the 2nd of August. Two others afterward signed, one in September and the other later in the autumn.

"Immediately after the adoption of the Declaration, it was printed, and was sent out in every direction, with the names of only John Hancock, the President of the Congress, and Charles Thompson, Secretary, appended to it. The erroneous impression has prevailed that only these two officers signed it on the Fourth of July."

For purposes of comparison, then with now, here are some of the grievances against George III, as they appeared in the Declaration of Independence. For the "King," substitute "the Federal Administration":

\*\*\*\*\*

The History of the present King of Great Britain is a history of repeated Injuries and Usurpations, all having in direct Object the Establishment of an absolute Tyranny over these States. To prove this, let Facts be submitted to a candid World.

He has refused his assent to Laws, the most wholesome and necessary for the public Good....

He has made Judges dependent on his Will alone, for the Tenure of their Offices, and the Amount and Payment of their Salaries. He has erected a Multitude of New Offices, and sent hither Swarms of Officers to harass our People, and eat out their Substance....

He has combined with others to subject us to Jurisdictions foreign to our Constitution, and unacknowledged by our Laws; giving his Assent to their Acts of pretended Legislation:...

For imposing Taxes without our Consent: For depriving us, in many Cases, of the Benefits of Trial by Jury:....

\*\*\*\*\*

## CONSTITUTION

After the Declaration of Independence had been proclaimed throughout the land, it then seemed essential to the wellbeing of the new and beleaguered States that they confederate and establish a contract which would bind them together against a common enemy. Accordingly, Congress prepared in 1777 the "Articles of Confederation and Perpetual Union between the States," and provided that the Articles should go into effect upon ratification by the 13 States. Maryland was the last to give consent, and the Articles went into effect in March, 1781.

Meantime, the War had progressed nearly to a successful conclusion; a final Treaty of Peace was signed Sept. 3, 1783. But the great leaders who had won the long and arduous struggle for independence found the Articles ill fitted for permanent union. The inability of the Continental Congress to

raise money was one of the chief objections. General Washington asked for no pay for himself, but often found it necessary to pay the troops out of his own funds because not sufficient money could be raised by the Continental Congress, then operating under the Articles of Confederation. There was talk of amendments and alterations to the Articles. But then Pelatiah Webster, a Philadelphia businessman and political science student, made a bold suggestion: He asked the Congress why it didn't call a Convention and draft an entirely new Constitution. He wrote a pamphlet outlining his ideas, proposed the creation of a Federal government with three independent but coordinated departments: legislative, executive and judicial. Others, especially James Madison, took Webster's idea and began to develop it into a draft constitution.

Meanwhile, George Washington, who had been "first in war," now showed himself to be "first in peace." Having retired to Mount Vernon, he was much interested in arranging rights of navigation in Chesapeake Bay and the Potomac River. On March 28, 1785, he asked the joint commissioners of Virginia and Maryland to come to Mount Vernon and draft a navigation treaty. This business successfully completed, they began talking about other commercial problems affecting the States. The States were all pulling in opposite directions and Washington pointed out that there must be a Union, in fact as well as in name. As a result of that meeting

---

## BIBLIOGRAPHY (and recommended reading)

**The Holy Bible.** King James Version.

**Christian History of the Constitution.** Compiled by Verna M. Hall. 210 Post St., San Francisco, California.

**Family Encyclopedia of American History.** Reader's Digest Ass'n. Inc. Pleasantville, New York.

**Our Country, a Household History.** by Benson J. Lossing. Copyright 1877. Out of print.

**Sources of Our Liberties.** American Bar Foundation, 1155 East 60th St., Chicago.

**The Constitution Explained.** by Harry Atwood. Copyright 1927. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, Mass.

**The Nature of the American System.** by R.J. Rushdoony, Craig Press, Nutley, N.J.

**The Reconstruction of the Republic.** by Harold O.J. Brown. Arlington House, New Rochelle, N.Y.

**This Independent Republic.** by R.J. Rushdoony. Craig Press, Nutley, N.J.

**Unto the Generations.** by Daniel L. Marsh. Long House, Inc., New Canaan, Conn.



at Mount Vernon, the Legislature of Maryland sent a proposal to the Legislature of Virginia suggesting a trade conference. A trade conference was duly held at Annapolis where a resolution was adopted on Jan. 21, calling for a Constitutional Convention.

After much haggling and conferencing between Continental Congressmen and State Legislators, the date was set for the convening of the Constitutional Convention: May 14, 1787. However, a quorum of the delegates did not arrive in Philadelphia until the 25th; the first historic session then began with the choosing of George Washington to be its presiding officer.

Benjamin Franklin was the oldest of the 72 delegates, and in the midst of the convention when the delegates were deadlocked and the solution of the problems confronting them seemed impossible, it was Franklin who rose to say (the words were recorded by James Madison): "I have lived, sir, a long time, and the longer I live, the more convincing proofs I see of this truth: That God governs in the affairs of men. And if a sparrow cannot fall to the ground without His notice, is it probable that an empire can rise without His aid? We have been assured, sir, that 'except the Lord build the House they labour in vain that build it.' I firmly believe this; and I also believe that without His concurring aid we shall succeed in this political building no better than the builders of Babel...."

It was also Franklin who said that they had given us "a Republic, if you can keep it." James Madison later observed that "there never was an assembly of men, charged with a great and arduous trust, who were more pure in their motives, or more exclusively or anxiously devoted to the object committed to them." And President Washington, dismissing the delegates, gave the benediction: "We have raised a standard to which the good and the wise can repair; the event is in the hands of God."

James Bryce of Great Britain commented: "The Constitution of the United States, including the (first ten) amendments, may be read aloud in twenty-three minutes. It is about half as long as Saint Paul's Epistle to the Corinthians, and one-fourth as long as the Irish Land Act of 1881. History knows few instruments which in so few words lay down equally momentous rules on a vast range of matters of the highest importance and complexity."

The Constitution, in the words of Harry Atwood, is "a statement of purposes, followed by a plan for setting up and maintaining a

mechanism to administer a Federal representative government in harmony with the purposes set forth in the Preamble."

The Constitution is a set of rules, but it is not a source of values. At the time of the writing of the Constitution, the source of values was the Bible. The Constitution was to be a supplement, a set of rules for maintaining those values. As Harold O.J. Brown comments.

"The United States Constitution is not a source of fundamental values. It is an instrument whereby fundamental values can be protected, defining the procedures, principles and methods, whereby government can function to allow the people to give content to their lives. But the Constitution itself cannot give that content. In the early days, no one supposed that it would... There was little doubt as to the fundamental nature of good and evil, of virtue and vice. These things were not defined in the Constitution because Americans of the federal era generally knew and agreed about what they are."

A reading of our historic documents will show that this nation was founded with a trust in the God of the Bible. This does not mean that all were Christians; it does mean that all accepted the Laws of God as the fundamental Laws of the Land. The motto "In God We Trust" was not a rhetorical flourish; people meant it when they read it or repeated it.

For the better part of two centuries, we enjoyed a success unparalleled in the history of nations. It was as though the Lord were building our house. But then things started going wrong. People will say that it is because we departed from the Constitution and from the Declaration which made it necessary. This is true. But, in a greater sense, it is because we have departed from the faith of our fathers; we have substituted faith in humans for faith in God. It is well to say that we must return to the sources of our liberty, to the fundamentals of the Declaration of Independence and to the purposes of our Constitution.

But we must do more than return to the sources of our liberty. We must return to the Source of the sources of our liberty. Else we have builded the house in vain.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ per copy. Send all orders and inquiries to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## COMBATting ERA, IWY AND WOMEN'S LIB

### FOR GOD, FAMILY, AND COUNTRY

It was a fraud and a deception from its very beginning; a scheme designed to rid women of the privileges and responsibilities of motherhood, of the restrictions imposed by marriage and family life, and to draft them into the worker and warrior world where all are said to be equal, regardless of sex or conditions of servitude.

Conceived in the UN, **International Women's Year** was readily adopted by President Ford in 1975. He issued the necessary proclamations and instructions for creating a federally-funded task force to develop the scheme. Then the United States Congress followed through by authorizing a budget of five million dollars to finance an **International Women's Year Commission**. This Commission was to arrange Women's Year Conferences in each State and Territory, and then hold a National Conference in Houston, Texas in November, 1977. At each of these State Conferences interested women, supposedly leaders in the various fields of endeavor—home, church, business, profession, education, etc.—would get together, conduct workshops, discuss and debate, and finally produce a set of resolutions and recommendations. These would serve as a mandate and the Women's Year Commission would tell the State politicians: "We all got together, we gave everyone a chance, and this is what women want. This is what you'd better enact if you don't want to lose the women's vote." Then the same thing will be repeated nationally after the national convention in Houston in November.

And here's the catch: These State Conferences have been planned, staffed, run, and attended by members of the **Women's Liberation Movement**.

It was planned that way from the very start of International Women's Year (IWY) activities. Bella Abzug, former U.S. Representative from New York City, after losing her bid for election to the U.S. Senate, was immediately appointed permanent "chairperson" of the IWY Commission. Bella had important qualifications for such a job. While in Congress, she introduced the first "Gay Rights Bill." It was to be an amendment to the Civil Rights Bill. If passed, it would have prevented discrimination against

homosexuals. This is the very thing that Anita Bryant fought in Miami, Florida and is now fighting nationally. The passage of such legislation at the national level would mean that homosexuals could teach children in public and private schools, could be counselors in city, state, or federally supported camps. As those who fight these Gay Rights ordinances and bills say: "Homosexuals can't reproduce; they must recruit." That's why they want so desperately to get into positions where they can influence the children. Their passion to recruit, and their hatred of those who can reproduce (two of them allegedly murdered forty people in California, the media admits), these things show, naturally, why the Bible condemns them spiritually.

When Bella Abzug was named chairperson of IWY, her first official act was to send out correspondence to all State IWY Committees asking them to add to their agendas for the State conferences, workshops on "sexual preference," which is a pseudonym for homosexuality.

Another person on the IWY Committee—this one appointed by President Carter who also approves of the activities of IWY—is Jean O'Leary, Executive Director of the National Gay Task Force. O'Leary is an activist who wants to present "the true facts about lesbianism" in children's school textbooks. On the occasion of the fifth anniversary of the magazine **Ms.**, O'Leary issued a statement: "I feel confident that over the next five years a dramatic change in public attitudes toward lesbians and gay men will take place—a recognition on the part of people everywhere that the right to love is an individual liberty we must all protect if there is to be real freedom and justice in this land."

As for the other members of this IWY Commission, President Ford made the original appointments. When President Carter took over, he re-appointed most of the original members, named a few new ones. The final result: Of the 45 members of the International Women's Year National Commission **only one is anti-ERA and anti-abortion!**

These, then, are the people who are spending that five million dollars of taxpayers' money in order to tell politicians at the State, National and International level, what

American women want and what kind of laws they must enact to satisfy the women of America! This is why we call it a fraud and a deception from its very beginning.

### OKLAHOMA WAS DIFFERENT

We also said that the IWY State Conferences were "planned, staffed, run, and attended by members of the Women's Liberation Movement." However, there was one important exception, and there may be more if what happened at Stillwater, Oklahoma on June 16, 17 and 18, 1977 is an indication. An article appearing in the **Broken Arrow Ledger** of June 23, 1977, recorded the results:

"The ballroom of the Oklahoma State University Student Union was packed for the State's International Women's Year Conference Plenary Session.... Before the day had ended more than a thousand citizens were claiming an overwhelming victory for the women of Oklahoma, more than 200 others (women's libbers—Ed.) had challenged the session's right to exist.... The 22 delegates elected (to attend the national conference in Houston in November—Ed.) were included on an approved list circulated by anti-ERA citizens—those against the Equal Rights Amendment and its associate concepts...."

The background: Opposing the control of IWY by women's libbers is an organization called the **IWY Citizen's Review Committee**. National chairman is Rosemary Thomson of Morton, Ill., and Oklahoma State chairman is Mrs. Bob (Dianne) Edmondson of Broken Arrow, Okla. About three weeks before the IWY State conference, Mrs. Edmondson made a speech urging citizens who oppose ERA and "its associate concepts" to attend the IWY conference as **registered voting delegates**. In this way they would be able to control the meetings, have their slate of delegates to the national conference elected and submit their own resolutions and recommendations to the State politicians.

The talk was so well received that a tape recording was made (cassette) and copies were sent to some 200 different individuals, church groups, civic organizations, etc. The result: Out of 1265 people attending the conference, over 1,000 were dedicated to the Christian American point of view. They were able to reject all the resolutions introduced by the women libbers, passed their own, and nominated and elected all 23 of the delegates to the National IWY Conference in Houston in November.

Mrs. Edmondson began her talk by quoting James 4:17; "Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin." Here is a part of what followed that

quotation, and we are quoting from the tape sent us.

\* \* \* \* \*

...I am sure that most of you are aware of the evils of the Equal Rights Amendment. But the womens lib movement goes much further than does the ERA.... 44 of the 45 members of the National IWY Commission are what we can classify as members of the womens liberation movement. They are pro-ERA, which is certainly the god child of the womens liberation movement....

If we look at the womens liberation movement, we are going to find that there are three major themes that always run through all of their literature and all of their talks. These three themes are the family, sexuality and the Equal Rights Amendment. Now, let's take a minute and examine this, using their own material, some of the things they have said; because I feel that the only way to understand what womens lib really means is to look at what they say, not at what I say about them, but what they say about themselves.

Let's start with the area of "the family." I am going to quote from Gloria Steinem, who is the editor of **Ms. Magazine**, considered to be more or less the bible of womens lib. Gloria Steinem spoke in Houston several years ago. A friend of mine went to hear her talk, and has on tape this quote from Gloria Steinem:

"For the sake of those who wish to live in equal partnership, we have to abolish and reform the institution of legal marriage."

I think that's very clear. "Abolish" means to do away with the institution of legal marriage. Another quote I'd like to share with you comes from a little booklet called **The Document: A Declaration of Feminism**. This little booklet was published in Minneapolis, and it says that:

"Marriage has existed for the benefit of men, and has been a legally sanctioned method of control over women. The end of the institution of marriage is a necessary condition for the liberation of women. Therefore, it is important for us to encourage women to leave their husbands and not to live individually with men. Now we know it is the institution that has failed us, and we must work to destroy it."

Another quote from the same source says:

"With the destruction of the nuclear family, must come a new way of looking at children. They must be seen as the responsibility of the entire society rather than of individual parents."

Going further... Carolyn Byrd (?) in a book called **Born Female: A Source Book for the Womens Liberation Movement**, says:

"The new liberated woman of 1970 is not an old battle axe. Well educated, privileged, she is often attractive and almost always young. She is, in addition, idealistic, intense, and she is curious. She has nothing against premarital sex and has usually tried it. It is just that she finds it disappointing at best not worth the trouble.... She wants to reform sex practices in line with sex experiments. Bad language is a way of proving you're not a lady. So liberated women toss off four letter words, from which men extract a sexual thrill."

I know that these things I am sharing with you are shocking to some of you and I am sorry to have to be so blunt; but, believe me, I have cut out as much of the bad language as I can in order to share these with you in the most Christian way that I know how. I think we must know the face of our enemy, and Satan is definitely behind anything along these lines. And it does get even stronger in other parts of these books. For example, back to **The Document: A Declaration of Feminism**, it says:

"Liberated sexuality is freedom from oppressive sexual stereotyping; the freedom to choose heterosexuality, homosexuality, bisexuality, or asexuality, but not to be bound." This is, of course, a direct contradiction of Scripture and what God has as His plan for human sexuality.

One more quote I should like to give you is from **The Humanist Manifesto**, and the Humanist Manifesto is actually a doctrine of people who believe in human good rather than in God. Many of the signers of the Humanist Manifesto will classify themselves as feminists and supporters of the womens liberation movement. One in particular is Betty Friedan, founder of the National Organization for Women (NOW), and author of the book that might be said to have started the womens lib movement: **The Feminine Mystique**. When she signed the Humanist Manifesto, she certainly agreed with what she signed; and one of the startling statements in this Humanist Manifesto is:

"In the area of sexuality we believe that intolerant attitudes often cultivated by orthodox religions and puritanical culture, unduly repress sexual contact."

In other words: "In your church you have been teaching that adultery is sin, that sex without marriage is sin, that homosexuality is sin; you have unduly repressed our people and that is not right." This is what the

humanists and the feminists believe, or what they say they believe.

One more quote from Gloria Steinem, because I think this shows how they feel about God's plan for us. She said: "By the year 2000 we will, I hope, raise our children to believe in human potential, not in God."

...Let's talk a little about sex education. I am not talking about biology...the reproductive system must be taught in biology courses. But this is not what the feminists mean when they talk about sex education. Let's take a look at a booklet called **The Revolution Tomorrow is Now**. This is the handbook of NOW, the most prominent organization within the womens lib movement. It calls for "the upgrading of sex education courses to include factual information on contraception, and on the ecological crisis of overpopulation, to remove all references to ideal or normal masculine or feminine etiquette, social behavior or vocation. The provision of contraceptives and abortion counseling in the same way that draft and drug counseling are now part of many school programs."

In other words, they want your child taught how to use contraceptives, where to get them, how to have an abortion; they want your child also taught that there is no right or wrong, no normal or ideal circumstances for sexual intercourse.... Furthermore, we are not even to refer to masculine or feminine. This, of course, again opens the door for homosexuality and immorality, to be taught through the sex education courses in the schools....

In Minnesota the feminists had a half course on education.... I can't share with you some of the language in some of the books they recommended. But one thing came through loud and clear: they recommended that there be lesbian counseling in the schools, that lesbians be encouraged in their homosexuality. It was specifically stated that no counselor should try to encourage a gay student to go straight. Instead, they said the counselor should tell them to accept the homosexuality, be proud of it, and share it with others. They even called for lesbian social clubs for study of lesbians in history....

The last area of the three that I mentioned: family, sexuality, and ERA; this last is, of course, the primary goal of all feminists.

How does LWY fit into all of this? Let's take a look at what they themselves tell us. It's very interesting to note that they explain their conferences by saying that we're going to have a conference in every State and the women in that State will decide

what's important to them, and what they're concerned about. "We'll make a report from that State and it will represent the wishes of the women within that State."

This isn't anywhere near the truth, because the IWY nationally has already drawn up a full report on **what it says is important** to the women of this country. It's in a book called **To Form a More Perfect Union**, a book that you can order through the Department of State. It's about an inch and a half thick and it's absolutely filled with one sided decisions on what the women of this country want. More specifically, they have adopted sixteen resolutions already that we will be voting on at every State IWY Conference. They've already told us this. I have a list of them right here. And, a very interesting thing; these resolutions call for, first, passage of the Equal Rights Amendment. They call for federally-funded day care centers. And if we look back to **The Revolution Tomorrow Is Now**, we find that the NOW organization, on page 14, calls for the very same thing: "Resolved that NOW actively work to have federal and state governments set up day care centers for children of all ages. NOW endorses the goal of **developmental care** based on a child's needs at various ages, rather than mere custodial care."

**Developmental care** is what the feminists are calling for. This is to develop your child's thinking processes, his spiritual life — and that's what IWY is calling for!

There's another of these sixteen resolutions calling for strengthening and extension of the Supreme Court ruling on abortion. In other areas, IWY resolutions touch on education, calling for total integration of the sexes in all athletic events, and so forth....

Every one of these resolutions start out: "The federal government shall..." or "The President shall..." In other words, the shift of power is being pushed to Washington. Every one of these sixteen recommendations calls for an extension and enlargement of **federal power**, into all these areas of our life....

You are at a kind of crossroads now. You're going to have to think about this information I have given you, and try to decide what to do with it. There are two roads open to you. You can decide that the Lord expects you to do something about this evil that has been exposed to you; He expects you to do good and expose this evil. Or, you can choose to forget, or try to forget, what you have heard. You can choose to go back to sleep, and let the other guy do it. Which reminds me of a statement by Edmund Burke, who pointed out

that all that is necessary for evil to triumph is for good men to do nothing. Please, don't choose to do nothing. Don't let the triumph of evil rest upon your shoulders.

I'd like to close with another quote from the Scriptures, one that I think will encourage us and show us all that with the Lord's help nothing is impossible, that we can overtake the lib movement, and in fact overcome it, and stand tall for God, family, and country. Let's close with this quote from Ephesians 6, verses 10 to 13:

"Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."

(End of quotes from talk by Mrs. Bob Edmondson. Some editing was necessary to maintain continuity and brevity. The complete address can be obtained (on cassette tape) by writing to Mrs. Bob Johnson, 10420 East 91st St., Tulsa, Okla. 74133. She will have suggestions on how best to use the tape to alert and motivate friends, relatives, church and club members. Please send a small donation to cover cost of tape and postage.)

\*\*\*\*\*

The following item from the **Montrose (CA) Ledger** of June 23, 1977, is pertinent:

"First Lady Rosalynn Carter said Tuesday homosexuals should be free of harrassment but declined to say if she would allow her 9-year-old daughter Amy to be taught by a homosexual. Mrs. Carter at first tried to skirt the question. Then she said: 'I don't think they should be harrassed.' Asked if she would mind if her daughter Amy were taught by a gay teacher, she said: 'I think Jimmy answered that question very well. He said he had enough problems to worry about without having to take on another one'."

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue sent, first class, to all subscribers (except overseas airmail). \$24 per year. Overseas airmail: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to others: 25¢ each. Please address orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## TO BUILD A NATIONAL EMERGENCY

### JUSTIFYING THE MEANS

"It has dawned on the liberals of his party that Jimmy Carter is not entirely one of them. Some people knew that all along—David Rockefeller, for instance, who now has a friend at the White House." So reads the sub-title of an article appearing in the July 1977 issue of **The Atlantic Magazine**, by Christopher Lydon. Carter is a "Rockefeller Republican," says the article, and his most obvious Rockefeller connection is **The Trilateral Commission**, which Lydon describes as: "David Rockefeller's brain-child, a somewhat more energetic young cousin of the elite Bilderberg Conferences at which Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands had been gathering senior bankers and political figures from Europe and the United States since the mid-fifties. Should the Trilateral Commission be viewed as a cabal of multinational financiers—indeed as the first step toward a multinational government? .."

Jeremiah Novak supplies a neatly white-washed answer to that question in an article following immediately after Christopher Lydon's article in the same issue of the same magazine. Under the title **The Trilateral Connection**, Novak writes: "For the third time in this century a group of American scholars, businessmen, and government officials is planning to fashion a new world order."

Novak quotes C. Fred Bergsten, assistant secretary of the treasury and one of sixteen top Carter appointees who belong to the Trilateral Commission: "After every major war in this century Americans sought a new world order. Wilson pushed the League of Nations; Roosevelt and Truman constructed the UN-Bretton Woods system, and now after Vietnam, Jimmy Carter gives us the Trilateral plan.... Liberal internationalism is our creed... and Jimmy Carter is its prophet."

At the close of his article, Novak supplies some information not previously revealed by the communications media:

"The Trilateralists' internationalist stance is being lobbied for in Congress by a new organization called **New Directions**. The group was founded at the instance of Theodore Hesburgh, president of Notre Dame University and chairman of the Rockefeller

Foundation. Hesburgh, with the support of Vance and Paul Warnke (Secretary of State and arms limitation negotiator, both Trilateralists), was able to recruit John Gardner, chairman of Common Cause, and others to form the new lobby group. Essentially, the group's 'Approved Action Program' reinforces Trilateral positions on expansion of international financial institutions, increased development assistance for poor nations, a strong plank for conservation of energy and reduction of arms sales.

"The alliance of **Common Cause** and **New Directions** with Trilateral thinking gives the Trilateralists two formidable companion organizations. It was Harlan Cleveland, a member of the board of governors of New Directions, who, on July 4, 1976, wrote a **Declaration of Interdependence** for the Bicentennial program at Philadelphia. He also published a paperback called **The Third Try at World Order**.\*

"Jimmy Carter, as President, presides over this new internationalism. Indeed, it is said that when he faces Congress he goes as an internationalist; and when he travels to Western Europe and Japan he is welcomed as a brother Trilateralist. In the last analysis, it is Carter who directs the third try for a new world order." (unquote).

However, Carter and the Congress do not see eye-to-eye in matters of foreign policy, and in national defense they are at loggerheads on many vital issues. Despite aid from the Trilateral Commission, Common Cause, New Directions, Council on Foreign Relations, Committee for Economic Development and other potent lobbying groups, Carter is an "outsider" to most Senators and Representatives, and something of a cold war is developing.

The B-1 Bomber controversy is a case in point. The majority of Congressmen feel

\* Novak erred in stating that Harlan Cleveland wrote a Declaration of Interdependence for the bicentennial program at Philadelphia. It was the leftist educator-historian Henry Commager who drafted that infamous document. For more information concerning New Directions, refer to our Report #24, 6/17/77.

that development of the B-1 is essential to national defense. When Carter suggested a compromise, that is, the building of five of the big super-bombers, Congress was in agreement. But when Carter made another unexpected about face, Congressmen were shocked, some were downright angry. The Goldwater-Thurmond faction insists that the fight isn't over, and that Congress may override Carter. On the other hand, praising the President were McGovern and Proxmire, who acted as spokesmen for a gaggle of leftist lobbying groups such as American Friends Service Committee, Americans for Democratic Action, Catholic Peace Fellowship, Common Cause, Council for a Livable World, Fellowship of Reconciliation, Friends of the Earth, Gray Panthers, NOW, PUSH, SANE, Southern Christian Leadership Conference, War Resisters League, Women's International League for Peace and Freedom, YWCA Legislative-Social Action Committee, and others of similar leaning.

As a measure of appeasement because of B-1 opposition, Carter agreed to "develop but not deploy" the controversial neutron bomb. This is a phony arrangement, but the Congress seemed to fall for it. It's phony because there's nothing new about this neutron bomb; it's 20 years old and was the focus of a similar hassle back in 1961.

The "enhanced radiation device," as the weapons designers called it, was actually developed and completed in December, 1958 but there was a nuclear testing moratorium being observed at that time by the United States and Great Britain, and in word but not in deed by the Soviet Union. U.S. military chiefs wanted to test what the media had dubbed the "neutron bomb"; and it was tested in the spring of 1963 in the Nevada desert. So the experts know all about this neutron bomb that is being presented as something new and undeveloped—and the Russians probably know all about it, too.

According to Robert Gillette of the **Los Angeles Times**: "Weapons experts...express surprise at the intensity of the current controversy over neutron bombs. They note that it already has been debated, developed, tested and—in a limited sense because the United States has built only one ABM installation—deployed."

To present this 20-year-old neutron bomb as something that will "scare the Russians and make up for the lack of B-1 bombers" is naive and childish—but Congress is going to vote money to "develop but not deploy;" and congressmen will be angrier yet when they discover they've been duped, and the "potential adversary" hasn't.

But, to return to our central theme: Carter isn't getting what the Rockefeller Cabal expect him to get out of this administration; and out of the other world chiefs of state. He is on a tolerably good relationship with the nations represented by the Trilateral Commission: Britain, Western Europe, and Japan. But he has managed to alienate most of the rest of the civilized world. Here at home he has been forced to give up his pet "tax rebate" scheme; he has had to compromise on those water projects; his plan to fund Social Security out of general revenue will surely fail; pulling troops out of Korea now that a helicopter has been shot down seems doubtful; relinquishing control of the Panama Canal is not yet certain; the plan for a Consumer Protection Agency at Cabinet level is being given up; Congress is making mince-meat of his original energy program; Carter has promised to cut inflation to 4% and unemployment below 5% by 1980, but these are promises he cannot keep and, to quote Paul Hencke of the **U.S. News Washington Letter**: "...a growing army of skeptics thinks Carter is whistling in the dark...the leading doubters are saying: 'Carter's goals are inconsistent'." The metromedia will probably say that "Carter and Congress are trading threats and ultimatums—but after the yammering has been done they get together and agree on most of the points at issue." That's what the papers will tell you; but then, to paraphrase a **Time Magazine** TV ad: "The media will tell you what they want you to believe."

**And that brings us to the crux of this commentary:** There are many, many changes in policy, plans and programs that Carter's superiors demand. Many of these changes require approval by the Senate, the House, or both. If the Senate won't approve the treaties, conventions and agreements that are demanded at the international level; if the House won't approve and initiate the money bills that are demanded to carry out new plans and programs; if the joint Congress won't go along with the bureaucratic reshuffling that is mandated by Carter's bosses, there is an alternative: **The President of the United States can declare a state of national emergency!**

There is Executive Order #11921, of June 15, 1976; Executive Order #11490 of October 30, 1969, and other Executive Orders, all having the force of law, which can be used to establish a federal dictatorship whenever the President deems it expedient to declare a national emergency.

Under these orders, the federal cabinets and agencies, and the regional councils can—



under color of law—control all food supply, money and credit, transportation, communications, public utilities, and all other facets of the lives of every citizen; and, we repeat: to exercise these dictatorial powers, the President merely declares by a signed proclamation that a national emergency exists. From the moment that proclamation is published in the Federal Register, it has the force of law.

Recently, Gary North, editor of **Remnant Review**, uncovered yet another emergency regulation which doubly accents the awful predicament in which we will find ourselves if and/or when a national emergency is declared. This is titled "Emergency Banking Regulation #1" and was signed by the then Secretary of the Treasury Robert Anderson, on January 10, 1961. Like these other executive orders, it has never been implemented, but would become "the law of the land" whenever a national emergency were declared.

In his **Remnant Review**, Vol. IV, No. 13, of July 1, 1977, Mr. North wrote:\*

"...Consider the implications of this. Here is a regulation which will confiscate the bank accounts of everyone in the country. Here is a piece of non-law that can be implemented by the President of the United States merely by declaring a national emergency, specifically, that the nation has been attacked—not necessarily directly. For instance, if the U.S.S.R. were to interdict the delivery of oil from the Middle East, this would probably constitute an attack. Anyway, it would be hard for anyone to challenge the President's interpretation....

"The justification of regulations like this one is national defense. These rules are there to protect public order (from the chaos of the free market) in times of national disorder ...

"Edward J. Phelps, the Deputy Assistant Director for Economic Stabilization of the Office of Civil and Defense Mobilization, an environmental determinist, announced: 'The world is changing. I guess we are changing with it, and we haven't any choice but to learn to live in the environment surrounding us....we have no national choice but to live learn to in a new kind of world and to prepare ourselves to respond to what-

-----  
\* **Remnant Review** is published 22 times a year, on the first and third Fridays of the month, with one month off (editor's choice). Subscription fee: \$60. Address: P.O. Box 1580, Springfield, VA 22151. Reprints of the issue from which we quote: \$3.

ever may happen.' This means...more government planning...and we have no choice but to...create a 'going concern' to operate after an attack. 'It would be a regulated system beyond our past powers to imagine and solvent at least to the extent it were possible to make it so.' Substitute the word 'corporatism,' or 'fascism' for 'going concern,' and you've got the general idea.

"He informed his audience that local community planning organizations (regional councils—Ed.) will have to impose full-scale price controls and rationing immediately after a nuclear attack, until the Federal government can take over the system later. The same point was made by Robert W. Winsor, an Economic Stabilization Officer with the OCDM in Region 7, Santa Rosa. For five days after an attack, **there will be no retail sales permitted anywhere in the country, except perishables, but especially no sales of food and petroleum products.** Food will be rationed, bag by bag, family by family. 'The last phase of rationing operations would involve the gradual and eventual national consolidation of local-state operations by the federal government. National policy assumes that this would take several months.' He was very specific on one crucial point... **'There must be no supply of the rationed item available except through the rationing system.'**

"Finally, to quote Edward Phelps again, we had better realize that we are not talking about nuclear attack as such. If the attack is nuclear, local governments will control the population. If it is a conventional war, the Federal government will do it."

(end of extended quotation)

In his Review, Gary North reprints the entire text of the "Emergency Banking Regulation No. 1." We shall reprint only the most important parts of Chapter V of the document:

\* \* \* \* \*

## CHAPTER V

### Restrictions on Cash Withdrawals and Transfers of Credit

#### Section I. Cash Withdrawals.

- (a) Withdrawals in the form of cash, whether by the cashing of checks or drafts, the making of loans in cash, or any other form of cash disbursement are prohibited except for those purposes, and not in excess of those amounts, for which cash is customarily used.
- (b) Banking institutions are further authorized to restrict and ration cash withdrawals to the extent necessary in the event a sufficient amount of cash should not be available.

## Section 2. Transfers of Credit.

- (a) No depositor or share or savings account owner may transfer in any manner by any device whatsoever any balance to his credit on the date on which this Regulation becomes effective, except for the payment of (i) expenses or reconstruction costs vital to the war effort, (ii) essential living costs, (iii) taxes, (iv) payrolls, or (v) obligations incurred before the date on which this Regulation becomes effective, to the end that the best interests of the war effort and the public will be served.
- (b) Banking institutions shall prohibit the transfer of credit in any case where there is reason to believe that such transfer is sought for any unauthorized purpose.
- (c) After this Regulation becomes effective, banking institutions shall retain until released by Federal authority the original or a photographic copy (face and reverse sides) of each check and other evidence of transfer of credit in the amount of \$1,000 or more.

(end of quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

## A GOVERNMENT OF LAST RESORT

A citizen of the United States of America doesn't need to be a student of American history or political science to realize that vast and dangerous changes have been made in our system of government during the past century. It should be equally obvious to any interested observer that far more dangerous changes are being planned. The ultimate goal is global. It involves a New World Order, with world law, a worldwide economic and monetary system, a world police force to replace national military and police units, and all the other paraphernalia that goes into the making of a World Government.

Now, to achieve such a worldwide goal, it is necessary that vast changes be made in the U.S. Governmental System; for we were different from all the rest, now we must be like all the rest (that also must be changed to fit the universal pattern). Among these changes are: 1) federally controlled regions to replace the States and sub-regions to replace County and local governments so that the Nation itself can be converted into an Interdependent Region within a World Governance System; 2) creation of a national police agency to control all local policing units (LEAA); 3) creation of a system whereby the National (Super-Regional) Government is responsible for every citizen, and every citizen is responsible to the National Government (energy control, consumer protection, national health care, cashless and

checkless money system; 4) etc.; etc.

Many of these final changes were planned to be made during the Carter Administration (he ran as a "populist" for this reason). Now, if the people (and the Congress that is supposed to represent the people) can be propagandized and persuaded to accept the planned changes, there will be little bloodshed and a gradual acceptance of the "new way of life."

But, if the people resist and the changes must be made by force, or if the Congress refuses to obey and agree, then there is that set of Executive Orders that can be implemented by presidential proclamation; and Congress will be out of business, and the country will be run by the Federal Bureau-cracy via the Regional Councils and sub-councils.

Because a rift is growing between Carter and Congress, conditions seem to be developing (or are being developed) toward a critical situation whereby the declaration of a national emergency might seem reasonable and rational. Example: **New York Times** of July 10 had in-depth report on how New York residents could neither protect themselves or be protected in case of disaster. Three days later disaster came in the form of a power blackout, and "the night of the animals" ensued. Example: the change-agents met in Palm Beach County. The local **Post** said: "The briefing was on disasters. And officials from the Florida division of disaster preparedness who spoke to county and municipal employees yesterday didn't mince words...." We wonder how many other disaster preparedness divisions operate in how many other States?

Other examples: an unexplained rash of fires in penal institutions; terrorist activities now being accredited to "nazi" groups; rush to enact federal laws to govern crimes that are the business of State and County governments; plethora of pleas for federal aid in areas that should be the province of the individual citizen; etc.

Too long have people looked to Washington to do for them things they should do for themselves. Now that Washington has accepted that responsibility, we are to have "security"—but at what a price! We can only thank God that His power is greater than that of governments.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. Address all orders and inquiries to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE DEATH OF A REPUBLIC: BY MURDER, OR SUICIDE?

### IDENTIFYING THE CORPSE

A Republic, by basic definition, is a State whose sovereign power resides in a certain body of people (the electorate), and is exercised by representatives elected by and (at least in theory) responsible to the electorate. Whenever sovereignty (the supreme political power) is exercised by any person or group of persons other than the elected representatives of the enfranchised citizenry then that State has ceased to be a Republic.

In the beginning of our Republic things were vastly different. Americans conceded that sovereignty belonged to God, that it was delegated by Him to free men, that free men then chose representatives to exercise that sovereignty, or supreme political power. Also, it was agreed and believed that there were certain unalienable rights which were bestowed upon men by God, and that in order to protect (secure) those rights, governments were instituted among men. Governments could not grant any rights; they could only guarantee and preserve the rights that were endowed by their Creator. As Richard Perry, a constitutional lawyer, explained:

"The liberties of the American citizen depend upon the existence of established and known rules of law limiting the authority and discretion of men wielding the power of government." (emphasis added).

Notice the difference; The U.S. Constitution was not written, and the U.S. Republic was not instituted to grant liberty to people; they were written and established to protect the liberties of people, by limiting the authority of men chosen to represent the people!

The "beginning of our great American brain-wash" in this regard is excellently revealed in an article which recently came to us as a clipping taken from an unidentified source. Please study the following carefully:

\* \* \* \* \*

### "LET ME READ YOU YOUR RIGHTS"

Don't let anyone tell you that you have "Constitutional Rights," or that the First Ten Amendments are the "Bill of Rights". These terms should make every liberty-

loving American quake in his boots. They reverse the intent of the United States Constitution so that the Federal Government can dispense "rights", with the people being subjects.

In The Federalist, No. 4, we read: "Bills of rights" are, in their origin, stipulations (1) between kings and their subjects, abridgements (2), prerogatives (3) in favor of privilege, reservations of rights not surrendered to the prince.... They have no application to constitutions, professedly founded upon the power of the people and executed by their immediate representatives and servants. Here, in strictness, the people surrender nothing, and as they retain everything, they have no need for particular reservations." (Emphasis added.) Keep this in mind the next time a TV cop reads the boob-tube public enemy his "Constitutional Rights." Unless the American people understand this we could very well find ourselves with the government allotting us our rights.

Friends, you may read the Constitution of the United States forever, but you will not find a single right of the people described there. Search the first ten amendments and you will find the same. The Constitution, in the first seven articles, sets up the way in which the Federal Government is to be "constituted." Hence the term "Constitution." The people, through this Constitution grant certain powers and responsibilities to their Federal Government. The first ten amendments, far from being a "Bill of Rights" for the people, are a bill of "further restrictions" on the powers of the Federal Government. The term "Bill of Rights" was never intended to be the title of the first ten amendments.

The Constitution of the United States was drawn up to protect the rights we already had, before any Constitution or laws were ever drawn up. It does not grant, list or describe our rights. If it did, our rights would be limited by those granted, listed or described. Moreover, any tyrant who wished could deny us any "right" so granted, listed or described. He could dash away any or all of those listed any time it would serve him.

TRANSACTION DESCRIPTION	GROSS COST	YOUR SHARE
National Debt	544,000,000,000.00	10,880.00
Other Fiscal Liabilities	69,000,000,000.00	1,380.00
Undelivered Orders	130,000,000,000.00	2,600.00
Long-term Contracts	12,000,000,000.00	240.00
Financial Commitments	175,000,000,000.00	3,500.00
Insurance Commitments	1,481,000,000,000.00	29,620.00
Annuity Programs	3,499,000,000,000.00	69,980.00
Unadjudicated Claims	10,000,000,000.00	200.00
International Commitments	10,000,000,000.00	200.00
Miscellaneous Commitments	31,000,000,000.00	620.00
Subtotal as of June 30, 1975	5,961,000,000,000.00	119,220.00
Liability growth in Fiscal 1976	600,000,000,000.00	12,000.00
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>\$ 6,561,000,000,000.00</b>	<b>\$ 131,220.00</b>

We would be completely at his mercy.

Thank God, our Constitution does not work that way. Instead, it grants, describes, limits, defines and circumscribes the "Constitutional Rights" of the Federal Government (See Federalist Nos. 51 and 83 for example).

I was outraged some months ago to read of some people who were actually talking of "waiving" their "Constitutional rights." Horrors! Can Americans actually be maneuvered into such a recantation? We cannot give away our rights, even if we should decide to try it. (Persons may commit the ultimate folly and "waive" their freedom to practice their rights, but the rights are still

theirs).

- (1) Stipulation: point or condition agreed upon as in a contract.
- (2) abridge: to deprive of rights, privileges, etc.
- (3) prerogative: a prior or exclusive right or privilege.

(End of article accredited to Ardette R. McLaughlin of Redmond, Washington. Emphasis as in the original article).

\*\*\*\*\*

So, that's the way it was in the beginning, the way it still is, only the brainwash has been added to deceive the citizenry.

Also in the beginning, people really did choose representatives who exercised the God-given sovereignty in their behalf and protected the God-given rights by limiting the power of the Central Government, which is going to put itself in the place of God if permitted to do so.

Remember this fact: In a Republic, the powers of government are exercised by people who are elected to represent the people. Now, to illustrate how things have changed, here are some items and articles, correspondence and reports, selected more or less at random:

From National Taxpayers Union, 325 Pennsylvania Ave. S.E., Washington, D.C. 20003, which prepared the accompanying statement of each citizen's personal indebtedness to the government:

"A study by the National Taxpayers Union (based on official Treasury Department figures), reveals that U.S. taxpayers are now on the hook for at least \$6.5 trillion. Your personal share is over \$130,000. That's up by a staggering \$17,000 from last year.... Irresponsible politicians, almost totally under the sway of special interests, are threatening to spend you into bankruptcy.

And the process is well under way. By diverting billions into useless purposes and debauching the currency through inflation, politicians have already reduced your standard of living...you're becoming poorer every day...your real income is declining...an important part of your bank account, your life insurance, your stocks and other financial assets has been lost." (unquote)

From Representative Lee H. Hamilton of Indiana, an apologist for Big Government:

"The federal government is a maze of incredible complexity. Nearly everyone complains about its size but few people really realize how big it is. A few statistics are revealing. The federal government:

- \* Employs 5 million, or one in every 43 Americans;
- \* Spends an amount equal to about 1/4 of the country's total output of goods and services;
- \* Owns 1/3 of the country's land;
- \* Occupies 433 million square feet of office space;
- \* Administers over 1,000 aid programs through 11 cabinet departments, 59 independent agencies and 1,240 advisory boards.

"The federal government touches almost every aspect of American life. It manages the economy, provides for the national defense, operates as a global power in an interdependent world, promotes science and responds to personal problems in thousands of ways by providing entitlements and services to the people." (unquote).

From Arthur O. Miller of Dallas, Texas, to his congressman:

"I am a member of the largest, most unwanted, unrepresented, unpopular, unprotected majority in America—a white, male, Anglo-Saxon, protestant, law-abiding, tax-paying, loyal American citizen who is forced to contribute the equivalent of 3 months out of every year in involuntary forced labor toward the persons mentioned above. I am in the forgotten, disfranchised group that is ignored on tax rebates, tax relief, low income loans, college scholarships, promotions based on merits instead of 'goals' (quotas). I am first considered in new sources of taxation, United Fund drives, Red Cross contributions, and as cannon fodder for future wars.

"I am one of a vast army of unorganized nonpersons who have pleaded in vain for the following:

"Get some control of the wild, inflationary spending by Congress and the federal bureaucracy. Stop buying votes with my tax dollars. Give us some relief from Big Brotherism. Quit talking about it and do it! Stop federal judges from making laws! They are not elected and have no right to set themselves up as our governors. Stop taking my tax dollars and sending them to overseas political cronies such as Korea, India, etc., under the guise of foreign aid. Cut out foreign aid! You can't buy friends.

"Stop all this talk about negative income tax. All this means is taking my tax dollars and giving them to someone who won't work. All this talk about a shortage of jobs is pure political hogwash!

"Wipe out the whole HEW outfit. They have ruined our schools, ... forced discrimination

against whites in favor of blacks.... Our country can't stand much more of this.  
(unquote)

From Alan Griswood, president of the Texas Retail Federation, sent out after an official tour of Washington, D.C.:

"...a spell of despair fell over me as I reflected upon the gigantic Government grist mill grinding out new laws, volumes of regulations and executive orders. For some time now it has been quite obvious that Congress has by statutory edict delegated most of its authority to the powerful and autonomous Federal agencies such as HEW, FTC, OSHA, CPSC, EPA and others. Beyond this, there has developed a huge network of Congressional Committee Staff Aides now numbering about 3500—the strength of a Roman legion.

"The 'Shadow Power' of these congressional committee employees impacts on almost every bill passed by Congress, affecting farmers, businessmen, consumers — people throughout the entire nation. While most of them are professional people, they have lost contact with or are ignorant about the private sector. Senator James B. Allen (D) of Alabama reports '...unfortunately, to a large extent, Staffs orchestrate and call the tune for Senate committee members. We're being taken over by non-elected, mushrooming staffs.' In despair and discouragement one seeks for either an escape or a means by which to change the status quo...."

(unquote)

## POST MORTEM

In headlining this Report "The Death of a Republic," we asked the question: "By Murder, or Suicide?" The answer is moot. Our Republic was murdered by parties both known and unknown; but we, the electorate, who could have prevented it, stood by and permitted it to happen.

Rep. Lee Hamilton of Indiana, apologist for Big Government and previously quoted in this Report, provides the alibi. He writes:

"Big is not necessarily bad.... The federal government touches almost every aspect of American life. It manages the economy, provides for the national defense, operates as a global power in an interdependent world, promotes science and responds to personal problems in thousands of ways by providing entitlements and services to people."

In listing the activities of the federal government, Rep. Hamilton is describing, not a Republic, but a Socialist Welfare State.

A Republican form of government would not "manage the economy." Ours was a free enterprise system, and government's only role was to act as referee, never as manager.

Nor would a Republican form ever tolerate any role in an "interdependent world." The very word "interdependent" connotes the surrender of sovereignty to some body other than the elected representatives of the people. And Hamilton's use of the word "entitlements" suggests that our rights are granted by the federal government, that our rights can be given—or taken away—by Big Brother. No longer unalienable, no longer endowed by our Creator, our rights are nothing more than what appointed bureaucrats and appointed federal judges say they are at a given time and under given circumstances.

The death stroke to our Republic was probably the decision that the federal government has a right to "manage the economy" of the Nation. Managing the economy can be accomplished only if the economy of every industry, every State and County, every community and every household can be managed. And that kind of managing demands **Planning**. And **National Planning** is synonymous with **Socialism**.

A few years ago an interesting conference was held at an Illinois State University. Present as speakers were a Marxist theorist, Harry Magdoff; and a multinational industrialist, Fletcher Byrom of Koppers, Inc. They both agreed that "planning is the key to improving the American economy." But they differed on how this should be done. One said socialism was the answer; the other said it could be done by capitalism. However, what Byrom really meant was **monopoly capitalism**, as his further statements proved. And **monopoly capitalism** is just another name for **Corporatism**, or to use the old-fashioned name for it: **fascism**.

We like the way Anne Garni said it:

"Capitalism can be either a monopoly system or a free enterprise system. It depends upon who owns the capital; the people or the power structure. As we move further into a socialist state, both power and money move from the people to the ruling elite. Socialism can only work in a dictatorship—a government monopoly. It requires the centralization of money and power to siphon the earnings of the workers through the bureaucracy, then redistributing what is left back to the communities, with the usual strings attached. A free enterprise system can only work and flourish when government is restricted from competing with, and dominating the economy. The Rockefellers are monopolists and international socialists, not advocates of the competitive free enterprise system...."

This is important: It was the Rockefellers and their banker and cartel associates who

financed the creation and institution of a new kind of government that would replace our representative republican form. It is called **Regionalism**. We, the People of Wisconsin, published the following:

"Regionalism is the transfer of power from your local government to a bureaucrat-dominated regional planning commission.

"Regionalism is the necessary administrative basis for socialism in the United States. Without the powerful and all-pervasive bureaucracy created by the regional planning commissions, big socialistic government cannot operate. It would lack the machinery for control.

"Regionalism is centralized power resting in the hands of bureaucrats, a concept foreign to our tradition as a representative republic of limited power, and decentralized power.

"Regional planning commissions are the work horses of regionalism. There is one in your area. They consist of a cadre of professional bureaucrats who advise and dominate a commission consisting of local elected officials and selected private citizens. Allegedly, the power lies with the local officials and the citizens, but a single visit to your regional planning commission will prove this false. The power lies with the professional planners who are able to obtain money from the federal granting agencies, and who use the technical language of planning, programming, and management to mystify local officials. The planners, serving as representatives of the federal granting agencies (such as the Department of Housing and Urban Development) deliver the Washington bureaucrats' demands to your local officials, who dutifully follow instructions believing that they must cooperate, or they will lose federal funding.

"Using the lever of federal funds, the regional planning commissions are working throughout Wisconsin (and every other State and Territory) to institute a form of socialism in which all important aspects of your economy and society will be planned, programmed, and managed by bureaucrats."

(unquote)

To paraphrase Benjamin Franklin: Ours was a Republic, we could have kept it. Now the question is: Can we regain it?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to others: 25¢ each. Address orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE ROUTE TO REGIONAL WORLD GOVERNMENT

### DIVIDE TO CONQUER, THEN REGIONALIZE TO RULE

Iosif Visserionovich Dzhugashvili, who was better known to the world as Joseph Stalin, dictator of the Soviet Union for nearly thirty years, also wrote books. One of them, titled "Marxism and the National Question," was published in 1942. We have never read the English translation of the book, but according to the Valley Times (Central Valley, California) of March 22, 1973, Stalin outlined the following principle:

"Divide the world into regional groups as a transitional stage to total world government. Later, the regional groups can be brought all the way into single world dictatorship."

We cannot vouch, first hand, for the authenticity of this statement, but some years ago—before the United States was regionalized—Johnny Johnson of the Citizens Information Center, Phoenix, Arizona, published an item which goes along with what Stalin is alleged to have written. In order to fit this into the proper time frame: when the New Deal Brain Trusters first began scheming to divide the United States into federal regions, the idea of "river authorities" was being promoted; the Tennessee Valley Authority (TVA) being the first of such developments. Johnny Johnson's article deals with that time when some of FDR's best friends were Communists and "Uncle Joe" Stalin had many supporters in high places in the United States. The article follows:

\* \* \* \* \*

About 12 years ago, Mrs. Carl (Mary) Mundt, wife of the distinguished Senator from South Dakota, wrote the following article for the National Newsletter of the National Federation of Republican Women's Clubs:

"If I push this button I can turn off all the lights in San Bernardino, and if I push this one I can turn off the water in Los Angeles." It was the operator in one of the control rooms at Hoover Dam speaking.

"What would happen if the wrong person should get in here some time and start pushing buttons?" Someone asked. The operator shook his head. "The wrong person pushing

buttons in here could play havoc with the entire west coast area," he replied.

"My thoughts went back to a dimly lighted, dusty room in Denver in 1934. My husband and I had infiltrated a meeting of the Communist Party which was presided over by a professor from the University of Colorado. He was presenting a communist plan for seizing control of the government of the United States. Several times during the evening he repeated the phrase: 'An invasion of this country may not be necessary. If we play our cards right it can be taken from within.'"

"On the wall was a large map of the U.S., but it looked strangely unfamiliar. All the boundary lines of the States had been erased and the country was divided into nine sections controlled by river authorities similar to the Tennessee Valley Authority (TVA).

"The professor continued his lesson: 'We can never hope to take over this country if we have 48 strong State governments to oppose,' he stated. 'We must get the States to depend more and more on the federal government for their very existence.'"

"He turned to the map: 'Here we have a picture of this country controlled by nine river authorities, all of which are dominated by the central government. The TVA is now a reality and I'm happy to tell you that we have some of our party members planted there. We must have more Valley authorities. There must be an MVA, and CVA, and so on until the nation's light and power is controlled from a central source. We are not interested in cheaper power for the people. What we want is to get our members planted in vital spots where at a given signal by merely pushing a button or pulling a lever they can plunge the country into darkness and disaster.'"

So ends Mrs. Mundt's article. Kind of interesting what with all this talk about "power grids" and "interties," i.e. the linking together of the various federal power projects.

(End of Johnny Johnson's article.)

As we indicated, the foregoing is "dated."



The takeover of all private power companies and the creation of a monopoly of "public power" never developed as the New Dealers (and the Communists) hoped. There are now 22 River Valley Authorities, but they have not developed the political clout that the Socialists wanted them to attain. Likewise, the plan to "nationalize" all power plants and thus create a public power monopoly did not materialize as hoped; although there does exist the very real fear of power black-outs on a wholesale scale that "can plunge the country into darkness and disaster," as in New York City recently. Moreover, the plan for dividing the nation into federally controlled regions is in operation. This is in line with the regionalism plan written about by Stalin in 1942, and outlined about that same time by a Communist professor from the University of Colorado.

Please note: we are not suggesting that the scheme to regionalize the United States—and the world—is a "Communist plot." The idea of regionalizing and centralizing the world's banking facilities was put into operation through central banks and our own Federal Reserve Districts, years before Joe Stalin wrote anything about regionalism.

What we are suggesting is the exact reverse: that Communism was financed and promoted by the Central Bankers and the Monopoly Capitalists of the world, as a part of the plan to, in Stalin's words: "Divide the world into regional groups as a transitional stage to total world government."

However, in view of his many conversations with Roosevelt and Churchill—and their aides and assistants—during World War II, Stalin himself may have known that Communism was not an end in itself, but **the means to an end** that transcended both communism and capitalism!

Moreover, in view of the recent growth of what is called "Eurocommunism," the following statement from Arthur Schlesinger, Jr.—one of the really important planners—which appeared in the *Spectacle du Monde*, Paris, in July 1962, becomes important: "To win, we must adopt revolutionary dynamism. We'll do it by taking the communist parties away from Moscow and leading them ourselves through proving to them that America is the real progressive nation."

Hilaire du Berrier is one of a few reliable and authoritative observers of world affairs who believes in the "Conspiratorial Theory" of history, and he consistently points out to his readers that "one of the master conspiracies of history" is the practice of the "divide-and-rule" technique; this especially

since the end of World War II. He refers to it as the practice of "splintering nations into units too small to revolt, and too shackled to unite." This, in a nutshell, is Regionalism when applied at the world level. At first it was practiced on a continental scale—Europe, the Middle East, Asia, Africa—but when such international organizations as the Round Table, Bilderbergers, and the Trilateral Commission entered the conspiracy, it became a global movement.

Much of what follows in this Report is based on or adapted from the writings of Hilaire du Berrier. His *H du B Reports* is a monthly foreign affairs letter, \$15 per year. The domestic address: P.O.Box 786, St. George, Utah 84770. Highly recommended.

In this 20th century the first serious attempt to form a new world order resulted in the ill-fated League of Nations. At the end of World War I, the Treaty of Versailles, of which the League Covenant formed a part, created a new map of Europe. Three empires, six kingdoms, twenty-nine duchies and principalities were wiped off the map. Replacing them were new regional arrangements which often threw together people of different traditions, religions, languages, and national loyalties. The League failed, not so much because the United States refused to join, but rather because when the planners remade the map, they did not take the precaution of "removing the barriers of tradition and national loyalty first."

But World War I brought another lesson to the planners. They learned that there is a way to make citizens forget traditions and national interests: a way that was neither political nor military, but economic and financial instead. We quote du Berrier:

"On May 11, 1931, Austria's great banking house, Credit Anstalt, went to the wall... It shook governments and banks around the world. A tidal wave to the left was set in motion as unemployment mounted. England went off the gold standard on September 21, 1931, and managed paper currency was in. Scandinavian countries, tied to the pound sterling, saw their money depreciate against countries still on the gold standard. Other countries had to devalue or lose their exports. With no fixed medium of exchange, trade slumped and capital fled from country to country in search of constant assets.

"The lesson: Make citizens desperate and they will forget national interests. Scramble the world map as though it were a jigsaw puzzle, separate mother countries from their colonies and both will accept anything that promises survival. Destroy the catalyst of

patriotism and the stage is set for the 'new world order.' Roosevelt and his utopians were ready when the propitious moment of history arrived...."

"Professor Louis A. Fanning, in his excellent book, 'Betrayal in Vietnam,' observed that 'the original American involvement in Vietnam took place in the administration of President F.D. Roosevelt during World War II...During his secret meeting with Stalin in Tehran in late November, 1943, with Charles Bohlen acting as interpreter, FDR and Stalin planned the ousting of the French from Indo-China and the British from India, as a starter. Roosevelt saw the empires he intended to break up as sources of land and people for the United Nations. Stalin saw the whole Roosevelt dream as a ground-clearing for communism (Roosevelt dreamed of becoming president of the world, while Stalin dreamed of becoming world dictator; both were being deceived by the Planners who used them for a different purpose—Ed.)

"The same premature splintering of nations was underway in North Africa....It was a utopian dream with wheels within wheels from the start. Roosevelt visualized the UN as a World Government ruling over mother countries and colonies alike. Monnet and his 'Europeans'—Rene Plevin, Robert Schuman, Joseph Retinger the Pole, Duncan Sandys the Britisher, and a host of others—planned to package Europe's countries in a super-state as their only alternative to going under."...(End of quotation)

As mother countries were being separated from their colonies, the move to end statehood in favor of regions, and to replace patriotism with class loyalty, was begun in Europe. Vertical loyalty (from citizen to country) was denounced and horizontal loyalty (class solidarity) was extolled. Walter Reuther told the workers of the world: "International labor solidarity is a trade union obligation." Then came the theme that small nations cannot survive, and large nations must become "interdependent" if they are to avoid the horrors of invasion, inflation, mass hunger, mass unemployment, energy crises, etc.

But in Europe, says du Berrier, a hitch developed: Patriotism refused to die as easily as the Planners expected. "With their outlets (colonies) amputated and patriotism denounced as selfish nationalism, nations still clung to what Spengler described as 'standards and tastes mortised in the centuries.' National and traditional loyalties remained (with citizens) stubbornly clinging to the borders and landmarks they knew. Nations had to be broken up further. The

**answer was regionalism!"**

Some of the examples the author cites: In Italy, they began by deposing the king after World War II. The U.S. Office of War Information provided sound trucks and speakers, and they set up a "stacked plebiscite" that deposed the king and paved the way toward the entry of Communism. Later, Italy was divided into twenty semi-autonomous regions. Adroit politicians were able to play these regions against Rome and by 1976 every major Italian city was communist-governed and the provinces were said to be wallowing in such chaos that the prime minister of Italy has just concluded a visit with President Carter, asking for help and promising that his alliance with the Communist Party will not upset the balance of NATO and the Atlantic Alliance.

To defeat patriotism and traditionalism, the other nations of Europe were "regionalized" as Italy had been regionalized. Then, to take the next step in the development of the new world order, the Planners began to complete the mass regionalization of all Western Europe, via the European Common Market.

But there remains the paradox: the Planners promote nationalism in the smaller states or communities, as with the Flemish and Walloons in Belgium, the Basques in Spain and France, Catalonia in Spain, etc. Then they demand that they become "regions" in the super-regional world government which is called E.E.C. and which headquarters at

---

### THE METRIC MENACE

The following footnote from a correspondent should serve as a warning:

"P.S. Have recently returned from a trip to England, which is in a state of utter chaos. Another couple of years of Socialism and it is unlikely they will ever be above sea-level!

"They have recently 'gone metric,' which means that all building materials, lumber, doors, windows, cement blocks, bricks and electrical and plumbing supplies are all in brand new sizes. If you have to change a switch it won't fit in the wall box. Plumbing sweat couplings don't fit either, so fixing a burst pipe is a major operation. If and when we do likewise, all our industry will have to completely re-equip with new machines, at fantastic cost, and then try to compete with the rest of the world, who are already on the metric system. The effect on our economy will be disastrous.

---

Brussels. The Planners may seem to be working at cross purposes, but this is meant to confuse those they intend to conquer. It's an adaptation of the trick popularized by Friedrich Hegel that's being used to complete the Regionalization of Europe:

1. Dissatisfied regions are depicted as "colonized" countries in the grip of a nation that still looks upon itself as a colonial power (England, France, Spain, Portugal, The Netherlands all were colonial powers before Regionalization began).
2. These "colonies" are propagandized into declaring themselves independent states.
3. Once "independent" they are shown that they cannot exist as an independent state.
4. The synthesis: they are accepted as "interdependent regions" in the Regional Superstate which is the EEC, or Common Market.

It should be noted that by the terms of the 1957 Treaty of Rome, which founded the the EEC, the Treaty takes precedence over the constitutions of member states, and a state once in the EEC can not secede. When England was forced into the EEC, its status as a Super-Region of the world was assured. Now that Spain, Portugal and Greece are suing for membership, the continuance of the "United States of Europe," made up of Regions within Regionalized Interdependent nations, is assured.

To sum it up in du Berrier's words: "Parliamentary elections to the regional super-state in Brussels will be held in late May or early June of 1978. Breakaway movements are being fostered in member countries to strengthen the centralization of power in Brussels and weaken still further the states which make up its parts. Each breakaway movement of a region or minority is encouraged in the name of nationalism, while national resistance to centralization of power in the Common Market (EEC) is denounced as nationalism... All of the phases since World War II have followed a prescribed order: decolonization, no winism wars, formation of the Common Market as a move toward a Marxist United States of Europe, and regionalization as a means of immobilizing national resistance."

So much for Super-Regionalism in Europe, except for this important footnote: Most of the principals involved in the creation of this developing Regional World Government which is called the European Economic Community, were United States citizens. Those who were of European citizenship were members of the Bilderberg Group, of the European Division of the Trilateral Commission, of the Club of Rome, or of the Paris based Organisation for Economic Co-

Operation and Development (OECD). Those Americans involved were members of the Council on Foreign Relations, the Bilderberg Group, the Committee for Economic Development, or the Trilateral Commission.

The names will be familiar because these same persons have been involved with the development of Regionalism within the United States, and Interdependence abroad. A few of the names: Cord Meyer, Jr. of the United World Federalists and the CIA; John J. McCloy, Wild Bill Donovan of the OSS (forerunner of the CIA); Walter Reuther and Irving Brown, labor agitators; Averell Harriman, Robert Murphy, Mike Mansfield, Henry Cabot Lodge, C.L. Sulzberger of the New York Times, and of course, the Rockefellers and their direct agents; notably Kissinger, and Brzezinski.

Here in the United States, Regionalism was essential, not so that the USSR could take over without military invasion as the Communist professor from the University of Colorado suggested; but so the federal government could take over, centralizing all power in a federal bureaucracy, while at the same time destroying States Rights and the States themselves.

To this end the "Civil Rights" Crusade has been a powerful force. It has created crises so that the Feds could step in and establish Regional control over State and local governments. Terrorism has served its purpose well. It has permitted the creation of Regional police control, centrally directed from Washington. President Carter's "Human Rights Crusade" will be a powerful force in the promotion of Regional Governance, both abroad and domestically. The alleged "rehabilitation" of criminals so they can be let loose to prey on citizens again and again—all these "crises creating" events help strengthen centralized control and regional governance—brush fire wars and civil revolts do the same thing abroad.

And we can't help thinking that FDR was absolutely right in one thing he said: that things don't just happen; they are planned.

Stalin was also right about Regionalism; but neither he nor FDR saw the total picture. They were mere "super-pawns in the game." As are all those who seek to build the New World Order. For the New Order they seek and know not how to find, is "not of this world."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE CARTER REORGANIZATION FORMULA: REDUCTION THROUGH EXPANSION

### NOW A DEPARTMENT OF ENERGY

President Jimmy Carter's energy package, which takes this nation a giant step closer to a completely socialized energy industry, has been signed, sealed, and delivered. Almost everything Jimmy asked Congress for, Jimmy got. The new \$10.6-billion agency, headed by Czar James Schlesinger and starting out with 20,000 employees, is Jimmy Carter's way of "reducing" the size and the cost of the federal administration. The reduction, however, has to do with the number of agencies, not the number of federal employees, or the number of dollars spent. For example, Baby DOE, as the new department has been nicknamed, will consolidate and absorb the functions, and all the employees, of the Federal Energy Administration, the Energy Research and Development Administration, the Federal Power Commission, and the segments of other departments and agencies now dealing with energy. So, the power will be centralized, but there'll be more—not less—federal employees. As for the cost, the following from the *Wall Street Journal* tells that part of the story:

"A Chevron statistician has been sizing up the \$10.6 billion budget of the proposed new Department of Energy. For example, it is about double the value of all the oil the U.S. imported from Saudi Arabia last year. It exceeds capital and exploration expenditures by the petroleum industry to find and produce oil, gas and gas liquids in the U.S. in 1975. It exceeds by \$800 million the 1974 profits of the seven largest international oil companies. Chevron can't resist adding that these profits were described by a U.S. Senator as 'obscene.' It is equivalent to about \$3 a barrel of domestic crude oil production; which means, if our own arithmetic is correct, that you could decontrol all domestic crude oil prices and still end up paying less for oil than the federal energy bureaucracy costs. And one should keep in mind that the \$10.6 billion is only the cost of the newly born baby DOE. Think what it will cost when it grows up!" (This is quoted, not to defend the "obscene" profits of the oil companies or the editorial policy of the *Wall Street Journal*, but to show the "obscene" cost of Baby DOE in terms of

energy and taxpayers' money—Ed.)

In addition to the \$10.6 billion that Baby DOE will cost taxpayers, it will clamp massive federal regulations upon industry, impose heavy new taxes upon consumers and producers (all such taxes become consumers' taxes in the long run) and bring the natural gas company under complete federal control. And here is what actually happens with the creation of Baby DOE:

The number of federal agencies is reduced somewhat, but the cost becomes greater and the number of federal employees grows! Also, there is this important positive fact: the bureaucratic power that was previously scattered among several agencies, now is concentrated and wielded by one energy czar with cabinet-level status. This concentration of power within the President's Cabinet is an important part of the Carter Reorganization Plan.

We see this same move to concentrate power at the top in a recent directive issued by Joseph Califano, czar of HEW, the first Cabinet Department to be completely socialized, or, if you prefer the stronger word, communized. On July 20, 1977, the following report appeared in the *Los Angeles Times* and other metropolitan dailies:

"Joseph A. Califano, secretary of the Department of Health, Education and Welfare, stripped his regional directors of their titles and much of their authority over field offices in a shakeup of the regional bureaucracy. The 10 regional directors had operated as mini-secretaries of HEW, supervising tens of thousands of federal employees outside Washington headquarters. HEW's regional offices are in Boston, New York City, Philadelphia, Atlanta, Chicago, Dallas, Kansas City, Denver, San Francisco, and Seattle. Califano said in a memorandum that the regional heads now would hold the title of 'principal regional official' and would act as personal representatives, reporting to him through a deputy undersecretary in Washington."

Note that this changes the concept of Regional Governance in no way; this is merely

a move to concentrate power at Washington, and make it more difficult for regional administrators to deviate from the policies and directives laid down by the heads of HEW and OMB.

Just four days before Califano issued his directive to his regional heads, President Carter sent his proposal to Congress for a broad reorganization of the White House—a reorganization that would, according to Carter, cut the presidential staff and produce savings estimated at \$6 million a year. The AP report implied that this was all a

---

### THREE YEARS LATER

Dear Mr. Bell:

It has now been three years since the start of the textbook protest in Kanawha County, West Virginia. The protest has pretty much run its course and, in the strict sense of the word, as a militant protest it no longer exists. But, three years after the protest started, what are the conditions in Kanawha County in the public (government) schools, and in private schools?

As far as the public schools are concerned, all the filthy anti-Christian and anti-American textbooks that were protested are still in public schools in Kanawha County. The public school system, never reformable from its inception, has continued to be totally unresponsive to protest or complaint. It simply wears its adversaries down with dialogue, pretending to talk reform and "quality education" (but) it never does anything in these areas except to talk.

While what happened in Kanawha County helped to alert people across the nation to the brutal fact that they had better start checking into their own public school systems, the emphasis here now among most concerned parents is the promotion of private Christian education. By informing people as to the insidious nature of the public school system it is our hope to remove as many children as possible from the influence of that system so they can have the benefit of a Christ-centered education.

...The public school system, as it exists in our nation today, began in the late 1830's and was instituted and promoted by people who believed that the state ought to control the educational process. These people, largely Unitarians, were strongly opposed to the church-run schools which, they said, were out of date. Their opposition to Calvinist church schools was most especially rabid. The public school system was, then, basically instituted as a reaction against Christian education.

hoax. It read:

"Carter fell well short of carrying out a pledge to cut the White House staff by 30 per cent. The announcement claimed a 28 per cent reduction, to 351 from 485. However, officials acknowledged that more than half the cutback—70 jobs—simply would be transferred from the White House payroll to a new central administrative unit within the larger staff of the Executive Office of the President. Making his first use of reorganization powers given him in April, Carter said he wants to reduce the Executive Office staff by 242 authorized positions, including the White House staff reduction, and eliminate seven Executive Office units, including the Domestic Council.

"The basic thrust...is to strengthen cabinet government," Carter said....

"Despite the planned reduction of 242 Executive Office positions, Director Bert Lance of the Office of Management and Budget said

---

The conversion of American education into an instrument of government (local control is a myth) has been one of the most severe steps into socialism and collectivism this republic has ever taken. The socializing... of a child is far more radical and revolutionary than the collectivizing of income, monetary wealth or property. For, if a child is effectively radicalized, he will have no concept of his God-given liberty or of any thing except that concept fed to him by the socialist "planners." And so, let me state again the fact that the concept of state-run education is one that is constantly at war with the Christian faith. This being the case, we need to remember that a state-run educational system is increasingly intolerant of any rivalry, but most particularly intolerant of Christian school rivalry. If Christian schools cannot be openly closed down they will be browbeaten with fire codes and all manner of ordinances designed to make it all but impossible for them to function. This failing, the attempt will be made to at least neutralize the effect Christian schools have.

Some of this... may give you a little insight as to why the public schools will not be reformed from their stated task: the socialization, or to put it bluntly, the communizing of your children. Are you as parents willing to let that happen? If not, then let's get out and work to promote private Christian schools (devoid of any government "help") and to help those who sacrifice to give their children a Christian education.

Al Benson, Jr.

**'Nobody will lose their job'.**" (Emphasis added—Ed.)

Here again we see the same pattern: There will be a reduction of agencies and offices, but there will be **no reduction in payroll or personnel**, and the real purpose behind the reorganization ploy is to further centralize (collectivize) political power at the highest possible level; or, as Carter expresses it: "strengthen cabinet government."

Carter has received Congressional approval of his energy program and the cabinet department which will utilize the awful power that has been given it. Carter's White House and Executive Office staffs revamping must endure a 60-day period during which the Congress could turn down the plan (but it never does reject a Presidential Executive Order). Next, then, is the revamping of the Welfare Program. And that brings us back to

#### **JOSEPH "WHIZ KID" CALIFANO**

H.E.W. Secretary Joseph Anthony Califano, Jr. is the czar who will administer whatever welfare program Carter is able to obtain with the advice and consent of Congress. He is—and has been—a man to watch. A product of Harvard Law School. In April 1961, he became, through the influence of his friend Adam Yarmolinsky, Special Assistant to the General Counsel of the Department of Defense, where he later became Secretary of Defense Robert Strange McNamara's "right hand man." In 1965 he received appointment as Special Assistant to President Lyndon Johnson, remaining in this position for nearly four years, until January 20, 1969. In 1966 Johnson told his Cabinet, "when Joe speaks, that's my voice you hear." It was his former boss, McNamara, who described Califano as "the man who, next to the President, has contributed more than any other individual in our country, to the concept, formulation and implementation of the program for the Great Society."

Frank Capell, in his *Herald of Freedom* of May 6, 1977, reports that while Johnson's chief domestic adviser, "Califano exercised White House control over the Department of Labor, various welfare programs in the Department of Health, Education and Welfare, the poverty program, the Agency for International Development program, and all aspects of foreign trade. Califano organized a task force to advocate the Model Cities plan—meanwhile overcoming resistance from housing officials who insisted the program was too large and controversial to undertake in the first year of the new Department of Housing and Urban Development."

"Throughout his White House career," Capell continues, "Califano concentrated on

domestic affairs and avoided the issue of Vietnam. Although he had both the position and expertise to become an authority on the war, Califano preferred to remain silent in order not to place himself in conflict with McGeorge Bundy who was then national security affairs adviser. As the Vietnam War expanded, Johnson began to devote less and less time to domestic affairs until by 1968 Califano had taken over almost complete supervision of all domestic affairs."

When Johnson retired and returned to his ranch in Texas, Califano traveled around the world on a Ford Foundation grant, studying the "student-youth-and-establishment" problem, wrote a book about his travels titled **The Student Revolution: A Global Confrontation**. He continued to write books, special articles, etc. He also practiced law quite profitably until returning to "public service" in the Carter administration.

"As the architect of the Great Society," Capell concludes, "Califano was responsible for the creation of federal welfare projects which cost the U.S. taxpayers billions of dollars and which did not improve anyone's standard of living nor did they solve the problems they were presumably intended to solve. As H.E.W. Secretary with an almost unlimited budget with which to work, Califano can be counted on to promote more Socialism through the Department of Health, Education and Welfare."

Califano is a member of the New-World-Order promoting Council on Foreign Relations and seems to have the full backing and approval of the Invisible Government in all that he does as HEW Czar. In fact, he hasn't even received official reprimand for violating the presidential austerity order in employing a chef and a body-guard at higher than permitted salaries.

At present the "welfare mess" is referred to as a "monster out of control." Under the direction of Califano there may be some control, but for purposes that will make it even more of a monster to the taxpayer. The

---

#### **GENOCIDE SHOWDOWN DELAYED**

Following is from the *New York Times* of August 2, 1977:

Backers of an international treaty against genocide agreed reluctantly today to postpone a Senate showdown on the issue, admitting they did not have enough votes to overcome the opposition. But they promised new efforts during the August recess to obtain the votes needed for American ratification of the 28-year-old treaty this session.

President overrode the warnings of Rep. Al Ullman, chairman of the House Ways and Means Committee, and presented his plan despite Congressional opposition to many of his give-away schemes. We have not seen a completed copy of the new welfare program, but the **U.S. News & World Report** of Aug. 8 gives this outline:

"The proposal calls for scrapping much of the present welfare system and replacing it with an entirely new arrangement: a guaranteed minimum income for needy families and individuals who are not expected to work, and jobs with income supplements for those who can and should work."

In other words, a guaranteed minimum income for all residents of the United States—and this would include an estimated 16 million illegal aliens in the country who are to receive amnesty (that's one of Carter's pet words). Also, food stamps will be given out free to millions and more freely to other millions. Carter explains that the actual reorganization of the existing welfare system will mean no additional cost to the ever dwindling rank of taxpayers. But the new programs that are being planned will cost more. Califano will be in charge, and it must be remembered that, as author of the Johnson Great Society Anti-Poverty Program including Medicare, Headstart, the Model Cities Program, etc., Califano is directly responsible for much of the mess that exists in Welfare today. Commenting on the mess he helped create, Califano said: "Given the vast resources this nation spends on income assistance, it is appalling that our programs are so poorly coordinated. (They) unfairly exclude millions from adequate aid, contain absurd incentives to break up families or discourage work...and are an administrative jungle, incomprehensible to legislators, administrators and the American people alike."

Examples: In aid to families with dependent children there are 11.2 million people who received \$9.9 billion in aid in 1976. Under the title "aid to the aged, blind and disabled," 4.2 million people received \$6 billion. Medicaid was responsible for \$15 billion being paid to 24.4 million recipients. Food stamps worth \$5.3 billion were distributed to 17.3 million people. Under the catch-all heading of "General Assistance" 905,000 people received payments of \$1.6 billion. This adds up to \$37.8 billion paid to 58 million people in 1976. It required 346,000 government employees to administer the program.

Remember, the above does not include such expensive items as unemployment insurance, job retraining programs, educational grants,

social security, medicare, etc.

To take care of these billions of dollars that are spent in welfare programs (all of which are unconstitutional) there are taxes— income taxes, hidden taxes, social security taxes—and inflation, which is the cruelest tax of all since it amounts to felonious robbery by our own government, of all people, especially those with fixed incomes. An interesting admission on the part of the Treasury Department, as reported by **U.S. News & World Report** of July 4, 1977: "One dollar out of every 4 paid into the Federal Treasury now comes from Social Security taxes. It's the fastest growing federal revenue source. Social Security taxes jumped 233 per cent in 10 years. Individual income taxes, 160 per cent; corporate income taxes, 62 per cent." Yet the Social Security program is bankrupt! Think that over.

Here is the real reason for the so-called Carter reorganization plan, which we have described as **Reduction** (of the number of Federal agencies) through **Expansion** (of the money spent and the employees on the federal payroll):

People are coming to realize that Big Government has the characteristics of a dinosaur—huge body and tiny brain. It hatches plans that are unreasonable and oppressive. It presents itself as a humanitarian force, but must operate on a basis of coercion. The American people (the taxpayers and the law keepers, that is) are fed up and want to curb Big Government.

So, by previous appointment, along comes a peanut farmer with a plan that seemingly reduces the size of Government. But, what it really does is complete the centralization of power at the federal level. It also puts more people on the welfare rolls, plans to nationalize industry, beginning with energy; and complete the construction of a Corporate Socialist Regional Government which will take its place in the New World Order!

With approximately one out of every four Americans dependent upon government pay, handouts or subsidies of one type or another, with the federal government about to finance all elections to House and Senate, with the "instant voting" plan about to be adopted, and with Big Brother watching us all, what chance has the taxpayer and the law abider to really curb Big Government? Our Declaration of Independence outlines a plan.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## THE PANAMA PERFIDY: PAYING TRIBUTE TO COMMUNISM

### TRILATERALIST TREACHERY?

On August 10, 1977, Ellsworth Bunker and Sol Linowitz completed their arrangements for the giveaway of the U.S. owned and operated Panama Canal to the Communist controlled government of Panama. They then flew to Washington, D.C. to report to their trilateralist chieftain Jimmy Carter, and to provide him with the details of the draft treaty they had fabricated (we use the term advisedly).

These acts of infamy occurred while the United States Congress was on vacation and at a time when Senators might be approached and influenced by their constituents. Public opposition to the proposed treaty was well known. Senator Jesse Helms (R., N.C.) had reported to the press the results of a survey showing that 78% of the American people want continued U.S. ownership and control of the canal, that only 8% favored turning the canal over to Panama, and that a mere 14% hadn't made up their minds or had no opinion.

Faced with strong opposition and knowing it will be necessary to cajole or coerce 67 U.S. Senators into approving the draft treaty when they've reconvened on or after Sept. 7, President Carter is said to have done a strange but expected thing: he communicated in varying ways, directly or indirectly, with all U.S. Senators. He asked them, in effect, not to be swayed by the voice of their constituents, and to reserve judgment on the proposed treaty until he could talk with them personally and convince them of the desirability of relinquishing the title (that had been given "in perpetuity" to the United States) to the Panama Canal and the Zone through which it runs, connecting the Atlantic and the Pacific Oceans.

Since this proposed treaty must be approved by two-thirds of the U.S. Senate, and since the Senate is in recess until Sept. 7, there is time for constituents to override the pressures of President and controlled press, and convince their Senators that voting to give away the Panama Canal would be a perfidious act in opposition to the will of the people and tantamount to treason in the eyes of patriots.

For this reason, we are devoting this Report to the findings of Senator William L. Scott (R., Va.) who went to Panama to see for himself and report back to his colleagues. The remainder of this Report is taken from material submitted to the U.S. Senate by Senator Scott, and which appears in the Congressional Record for August 4, 1977, pages S13630-39.

\*\*\*\*\*

...Based upon the facts as I have been able to ascertain them, from the hearings before the Judiciary Committee, from discussions with officials and private persons, both American and foreign, the contemplated transfer (of the Panama Zone and Canal) appears to be against the best interests of the United States from an economic, political and a national defense point of view. The Supreme Court has held that we own title to the Canal Zone and the fifth circuit court of appeals has held that it is the unincorporated territory of the United States. Therefore, unless the Congress, or the American people can prevail upon the White House or the Department of State not to enter into a treaty to give away our property, the only recourse is for the Senate to refuse to ratify the treaty and for the Congress to refuse to appropriate funds specified in the treaty.

...I left Dulles airport near midnight on June 29th and arrived in Panama early the following morning....During the 10-day trip we obtained the views of more than 100 individuals, some American citizens and some foreign nationals. Our Ambassador to Panama and a former Foreign Minister of Panama favored the proposed treaty. Others had a different point of view. The general consensus of these views was that the United States had constructed the canal and had utilized it in the best interests of all countries of the world without profit, and with toll charges only to cover the cost of operation....Fear was expressed that the Panamanians would not have the necessary skills, or expertise to operate the canal... We were also told that there were Communists with important positions within the Panamanian Government and regardless of the terms of a treaty, the canal might be

nationalized by the Panamanians and might come under the control of Communists dominated by Cuba and Russia....

Americans working and living in the Canal Zone were especially bitter about the prospects of transferring control to Panama.

They indicated that all of our military ships but 13 could go through the canal; that war material of all kinds could transit it, including men and equipment; that over 90% of all ships afloat throughout the world could go through the canal; and that the fares paid by ships of any Nation flying any flag were the same with no discrimination, and in time of peace all Nations of the world are permitted to utilize the canal.

Americans living in the Canal Zone stated that the Panamanian Government was inefficient and ineffective; that it was socialistic in nature, headed by a dictator, with little freedom of the press, speech or other civil liberties.

**Following are excerpts from a position paper presented by U.S. Civic Counsels to the House Subcommittee on the Panama Canal, April 12, 1977.**

The Panama Canal was created by United States taxpayers' dollars, American ingenuity, engineering and medical expertise, and dedicated labor, transforming a sparsely populated, fever-infested jungle into the eighth wonder of the world. In fact, the Republic of Panama owes its very existence to the United States and the Panama Canal. ... Likewise, Panama owes its former prosperity to the United States and the Canal Zone, not just from the annual railroad annuity, but also from wages paid to Panamanian employees in the Canal Zone, from purchases made by U.S. citizens and agencies of the Canal Zone, and from the millions of dollars in foreign aid given so lavishly out of U.S. taxpayers' money. The U.S. citizen work force in the Canal Zone is comprised of highly-skilled, dedicated, technical employees, who have left their homeland, not for service in a foreign country, but in the service of the United States government under the flag of the United States.... These people believe strongly that the Panama Canal cannot operate effectively or efficiently without a Canal Zone which is under the jurisdiction of the United States—with U.S. laws, courts, postal system, police and fire protection, and schools with U.S. curriculum and U.S. citizen teachers. We believe that the U.S. government owes a strong legal and moral responsibility to these loyal employees to protect their job security, their lives, their property, and their families, while at

the same time protecting the tremendous investment of taxpayers' money in the Canal.

... We live next door to the Republic of Panama all year long! We use our eyes and ears to observe what is going on there and we are not naive enough to believe that the Guardia Nacional, that mistreats fellow Panamanians with arbitrary beatings, imprisonment, expatriation and murder, is going to give special treatment to those "hated colonialist gringos" who have finally come under their jurisdiction.... The actions of the Panamanian government during the past year-and-a-half have done nothing to sell the U.S. employee in the Canal Zone on the idea of living under Panamanian jurisdiction....

The State Department is negotiating a treaty which IT is willing to ratify. They make the assumption that they know what is "in the best interests of the United States," and that all other opinions are to be considered ill-informed, unenlightened and out of step with modern times.... We urge you (members of the U.S. Congress) to visit here for more than three days, to observe the situation with your own eyes and not to depend solely on briefings by U.S. or Panamanian government officials. The new treaty with Panama will have long-range repercussions that coming generations will have to live with; we urge you not to ratify a new treaty solely because the State Department says that a treaty is the cure-all to problems with Panama. The Russia-Cuba axis and the American electorate are waiting to see which way the treaty goes. A hasty decision on the part of our Congressmen without giving deep and thoughtful study to the question would please the former and infuriate the latter.

\*\*\*\*\*

**Statement by Admiral Thomas H. Moorer, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff from 1970 to 1974, to the Senate Subcommittee on Separation of Powers.**

Mr. Chairman and Distinguished Members of the Subcommittee on the Separation of Powers, I am honored to be here as a witness. I hope my testimony will prove helpful in these hearings regarding the U.S. Canal Zone and the Panama Canal.

My military experience during the last twelve years of active duty, from 1962 to 1974, offered me some extraordinary and unique opportunities to assess the importance of the Panama Canal to the United States, as well as its value to our Allies and friends and, indeed, to all maritime nations.

My evaluation of this waterway as an invaluable possession of the United States was intensified in 1962. At that time I was Commander Seventh Fleet operating in the Western Pacific. Frequently my fleet's capabilities depended on the prompt arrival of supplies from the Atlantic seaboard, supplies loaded aboard ships which were utilizing the Panama Canal.

From the Seventh Fleet I went to Commander-in-Chief Pacific; from there to Commander-in-Chief Atlantic; and NATO's Supreme Allied Commander, Atlantic; from there to Chief of Naval Operations and from there to Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff. Each of these commands provided unique opportunities, and sometimes urgent reasons, to evaluate the Panama Canal. I saw this strategic waterway from many vantage points and under stressful circumstances.

As Commander-in-Chief, Pacific, I recall in some detail the Tonkin Gulf era of 1964. During that period I saw the Panama Canal as a conduit for rapid reinforcement from the Atlantic Fleet should the naval forces of the Soviet Union or Mainland China become involved in the Vietnamese War. The U.S. high command was never sure during those early phases of the war of the intentions of either the Soviet Union or Mainland China. We knew they had the naval and air capabilities to make trouble and therefore we had to draw up contingency plans for such eventualities. In order to equalize the wartime exposure and hardship throughout the entire Navy, large numbers of Atlantic Fleet units were continuously rotated through the Canal to the combat theatre in the Pacific. In addition, as the Pacific Fleet Commander, I looked to the Atlantic side for rapid logistics support. The U.S. Army, the U.S. Air Force, the U.S. Marine Corps and the U.S. Navy all required a continuous and heavy flow of logistic support; such necessities as fuel, ammunition, spare parts and food. Our allies fighting with us in Vietnam also required considerable support from the United States. If the Panama Canal had not been open and available, the war in Vietnam would have been much more difficult and costly to conduct. This conclusion is also true for the war in Korea.

To give you some idea of the magnitude of Panama Canal usage and its relationship to the war effort, in 1963 there was a total of 300 U.S. government transits through the Panama Canal. As the war escalated, the number of government ships transiting by 1966 had almost doubled. The records show for that year—1966—a total of 591 government ships transited the Canal. Most of

these ships were carrying critically needed logistics support to the forces operating under my command.

As Commander-in-Chief, Atlantic, and NATO Supreme Allied Commander, I saw the situation at Panama in another perspective. That was for the period 1965 to 1967. The war in Vietnam was still expanding, but now I was looking at the Canal not only as a means of sending support to the Commander-in-Chief, Pacific, but also from the Atlantic perspective. I saw the possible need to reverse the flow of ships through the Canal, particularly if the situation deteriorated in the Middle East or in the Caribbean during those volatile months of tension and conflict in both these areas. Both in our U.S. planning and in our NATO planning we envisioned contingencies calling for reinforcements from the Pacific Ocean areas. We envisioned the need for combatant tonnage, Army and Marine Divisions, and particularly we saw the need for amphibious lift.

As Chief of Naval Operations I had to look at the Panama Canal as an essential means of equalizing the strength and providing the balance between the Atlantic and Pacific fleets. The Canal made it possible to preposition certain types and tonnage, but always with the knowledge that the balance could be shifted to meet unforeseen situations. The Panama Canal gives the naval planner much flexibility and versatility that he would be deprived of without it.

As Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, I became even more sensitive to the strategic value of this U.S. Canal as a means of protecting the security of the United States. My job as Chairman involved all of the Armed Forces of the United States—their collective requirements—and I was primarily responsible to the President for their ability to carry out their roles and missions as assigned by the Congress. Any Commander acting in that capacity will immediately perceive that it is vital to United States interests to retain complete ownership and control of the Panama Canal.

It was at this juncture of my command responsibility that I became concerned about the proposals to surrender the Panama Canal to a leftist oriented government allied with Cuba. There existed the potential danger for giving this U.S. advantage to a man who might allow or might be persuaded that it was to his best interest to permit Soviet power and influence to prevail by proxy over the Canal, in much the same manner as happened in Cuba. I was convinced as Chairman of the JCS—and I remain convinced today—that if the Soviet Union ever gained proxy

sovereignty over the U.S. Canal Zone and Canal through Cuba, U.S. security as well as U.S. prosperity would be placed in serious jeopardy...because interocean mobility would be threatened. The mobility of allied commercial shipping and naval forces would face the same threat. The economic lifelines of the entire Western Hemisphere would be needlessly jeopardized, and the point is: there is no point in surrendering this vital interest. I have yet to see any solid justification advanced as to why the United States should willingly sacrifice the strategic advantages afforded it by our possession of the Panama Canal. Also, by relinquishing control of the Canal Zone and the Canal, we would force all those nations who depend on our power and leadership to accommodate to the adverse implications of such action on our part. The Canal Zone could become the satellite base of an adversary, and the advocates of "giveaway" do not appear to take this factor into account.

For the foregoing reasons and others not listed, I co-signed with three former Chiefs of Naval Operations a letter to President Carter. The key message in that letter was this: "Under the control of a potential adversary the Panama Canal would become an immediate crucial problem and prove a serious weakness in the overall U.S. defense with enormous potential consequences for evil."

The military and commercial considerations are obvious.

Although the large aircraft carriers and large supertankers cannot use the Canal, 97 per cent of the world's commercial and naval fleets can use the Canal as it is. The Canal does need some modernization. About two-thirds of all the current Canal traffic is bound to or from U.S. ports. When ships round the Horn instead of going through the Canal, they must travel about 8,000 extra miles of wear and tear, need 8,000 extra miles of fuel. On an average it takes 31 extra days to round the Horn.

If we were denied use of the Canal, we would have to build a much larger Navy; much larger storage and harbor facilities on both the East and West Coasts of the United States, and provide more merchant ships as well as escorts.

Surrender of U.S. sovereignty over the Canal Zone would inevitably lead to the transformation of the entire friendly character of the Caribbean and the Gulf of Mexico. Everything would depend on the attitude of those who held sovereignty and ownership.

In military affairs there is no substitute for

ownership of the territory and the ability to control or to deny the waters and the air space.

After having lived through three decades of conflict I don't believe it takes much imagination to envision some of the pitfalls we might face in turning the U.S. Canal Zone and Canal over to any government that might see fit to use it against us.

Mr. Chairman, I would like to include in the record the letter signed by four Chiefs of Naval Operations, including myself, and the forwarding endorsement signed by four distinguished members of the United States Senate as part of my statement.

Regarding the question of sovereignty, ownership and control of the U.S. Canal Zone and the Canal, I am not a lawyer, but I am satisfied with the Supreme Court's decision of 1907 in the famous *Wilson vs. Shaw* case, that the United States does have legal sovereignty and ownership for the purposes enumerated in the Treaty of 1903. This ruling was reaffirmed as recently as 1972. Also, our Constitution states in Article IV, Section 3, Clause 2, that only Congress has the authority to dispose of U.S. territory and other property of the United States.

The language in the Supreme Court's decision of 1907 is quite precise. It is not ambiguous. So is the language in our Constitution. Since the Supreme Court's decision of 1907 still stands—it has never been overruled—and since the Constitution, in my opinion, is still the best governing document in existence, I can only conclude that we would be well advised to abide by these documents in our negotiations with other countries.

(End of statement by Admiral Moorer)

\*\*\*\*\*

The Senate Subcommittee on the Separation of Powers of the Senate Judiciary Committee held extensive hearings on the question of "the authority of the executive branch of Government to negotiate for a transfer of title" of the Panama Canal Zone, since the Constitution specifically states: "The Congress shall have power to dispose of and make all necessary rules and regulations respecting the territory or other property belonging to the United States..." So, there is no new treaty with Panama, unless and until the U.S. Senate approves. It is our duty to prevent that approval!

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE PRESENT DANGER OF THE DOUBLE-DEALERS

### DOVES IN HAWKS' FEATHERS

Mid-August 1977 was a time of crises and impending crises, both foreign and domestic. Here in the United States there was the long delayed Democratic Watergate, the Korean Bribery Scandal, which would stretch wider than ever that credibility gap which always seems to separate the people from the truth about their government's activities. There was the case of the manipulated millions by Jimmy Carter's banker and friend Bert Lance who, as Director of the powerful Office of Management and Budget, should be as the wives of Caesars were supposed to be but seldom were—above suspicion. There was the alleged Energy Crisis that grew phonier and phonier with each passing piece of legislation it engendered. There was the high-pressure campaign to sell the idea that giving away the Panama Canal to a Communist-dominated government—and paying that government to take it—was the patriotic thing to do, and in the best interests of the United States and the Western Hemispheres. There were the continuing crises of inflation, unemployment, the rising cost of living, the crime wave, the welfare mess. And still more that could be named.

Yes, truly, this was a time of crises and impending crises on the domestic scene. And internationally, where Uncle Sam had a finger in every pie, the situation was no better, perhaps worse and more dangerous.

Defying the United States, the Arab Nations and the United Nations, the Israeli government had ordered the construction of three more "permanent" settlements on the disputed, occupied West Bank of the Jordan River, an invitation to war. Race riots were adding to the miseries of Great Britain. An "escaped war criminal" was causing a war of words between Italy and West Germany. The United States dollar was sinking ever lower in value in international dealings. There were rumors that Russia was entering the monetary melee by introducing a gold-backed ruble which would be at least theoretically "as good as gold" and cause further weakening of the dollar and of America's power to buy and sell competitively. There were further rumors that the Arabian oil producing and exporting countries were getting

together with the countries of the European Common Market to create a new gold-backed medium of international exchange, which would seriously jeopardize the ability of the United States to buy, and pay for, oil from the Middle East.

And strange things were said to be going on vis-a-vis the United States and the Soviet Union; both commercially and politically. It seems that East-West trade is in trouble; and this means that Rockefeller's Chase Bank and the Rockefeller industrial and commercial activities in the East are in trouble. The London Economist is usually accurate in matters such as this, and under the heading "Business Briefs" in the August 6th issue, we read:

"East-west trade is in trouble. Comecon (Russia plus its satellites), which accounts for over 70% of all east-west trade, has a large trade deficit. Comecon members want to export more but cannot because western economies are growing too slowly and western companies dislike barter. Comecon countries are already heavily in debt. They owe an estimated \$50 billion...."

Since the Comecon countries cannot (or will not, or are not permitted to) pay their legal debts to the western banks, both the government operated and the Federal Reserve member banks, the monopoly capitalists have devised a formula which protects their investments and at the same time benefits the Red countries, but is harmful to western workers and free enterprisers. In a recently published paper by Janez Stanovnik, executive secretary of the United Nations Economic Commission for Europe, the author pointed out how the monopoly capitalists might, figuratively, have their cake and eat it, too. It's called "industrial cooperation" and it means (this is a direct quote, we'll translate later):

"the economic relationships and activities arising (a) from contracts extending over a number of years between partners belonging to different economic systems which go beyond the straightforward sale or purchase of goods and services to include a set of complementary or matching operations (in production, in the development and transfer of

technology, etc.); and (b) from contracts between such partners which have been identified as industrial co-operation contracts by governments in bilateral or multi-lateral agreements."

So much for the multinational jargonese. In practice, this means:

- 1) The licensing of communist countries to use western technology, then pay off in finished goods instead of money. The finished goods would then be sold in competition with western produced goods.
- 2) Complete plants and/or production lines would be supplied the communist country,

---

### THE SOVIET INITIATIVE IN PANAMA

*Following is from The Congressional Record, August 4, 1977, page H8704.*

Mr. Rudd (R-Ariz.). Mr. Speaker, I am most surprised and dismayed that neither the administration nor our vigilant news media have benefitted the American people with the ominous news that Soviet negotiators have been in Panama to make highly important and significant economic and commercial agreements with the dictator Torrijos government. I have learned from news dispatches in two Spanish-language Panama newspapers—*Matutino* and *Critica*—which are both mouthpieces for the Torrijos government, that a special Soviet commercial delegation headed by Nikolas Zinoviev met in Panama for several weeks last month with Panama Government officials led by Dr. Ernesto Perez Balladares, director of the Panamanian Commission on Legislation. These meetings and the tentative agreements reached between the Soviet and Panamanian sides were confirmed for me this afternoon by a U.S. State Department official who was fully aware of all aspects of the Soviet-Panama agreement.

Mr. Speaker, as we all know, the Soviet Union and Panama do not have diplomatic relations, and yet at this very time when our own American negotiators are preparing a new Panama Canal treaty to give away the Panama Canal to the Torrijos regime, the Soviet Union is initiating an economic and commercial agreement with Panama that is highly favorable to Panama and in the short run not so favorable to the Soviet Union.

The four main points informally agreed upon by the Soviet and Panama representatives on July 19 are as follows: First, approval of the possibility that the Soviet Union will purchase 50,000 metric tons of crude sugar from Panama....Second, the Soviet and Panamanian negotiators have agreed to the possibility of establishing a major factory

and they would pay for same in finished goods. This same payment in finished goods would also apply to:

- 3) co-production and specialization;
- 4) subcontracting;
- 5) joint ventures;
- 6) joint construction and similar projects.

This "industrial cooperation" is especially appealing to the multinationals because the communist countries (especially the Soviet Union) are relatively untapped sources of raw materials, their costs are lower than in the western countries, there are no strikes, and wages are minimal. The communists in return get advanced western technology and knowhow, foreign capital and easier access to western markets. Furthermore, since labor is forced and domestic prices are fixed, there is no unemployment problem, and no runaway inflation to contend with.

Need we explain what such "industrial cooperation" does to the American worker, the

---

in Panama to repair heavy equipment relating to the sugar industry. Third, the Soviet-Panama informal agreement calls for the possibility of a Soviet-built hydroelectric plant to help Panama's plan for national electrification. I understand from the news dispatches that this might also become an oil storage plant, with a Soviet investment of somewhere around \$40 million. Fourth, the Soviets would be allowed to take advantage of the free zone at Colon for Soviet merchandise, and to make several installations at France Field—an old Air Force base that the Panama Government is currently leasing from the Canal Zone with the idea of expanding the free zone.

Additional agreements are being worked out for the Soviets to open a major bank in Panama to conduct their economic and commercial affairs in that country....

I believe that we should all take pause to consider the ominous meaning and significance of what is taking place....Can there be any question that when the United States leaves a void in Panama, as the result of the unfortunate treaty that is now being negotiated over the Panama Canal, that the imperialistic Soviet government will fill that void....Let us know that the Soviets are losing no time to entrench themselves in Panama the moment that the U.S. presence and influence is removed from that country. And let us consider the awesome danger that such a Soviet presence in Panama, so close to Cuba, and to our own borders, poses to the American people and to our neighbors throughout Latin America....

American standard of living, and the free enterprise system. It helps monopoly capitalists and socialist governments, but it makes slaves of the people!

So much for the economic picture as it concerns cooperation between the Trilateral countries and the Comecon countries. There are political developments which alter the picture and might make a mockery of the neat little scheme called "industrial co-operation." During the past months there has developed a phenomenon that is called **Eurocommunism**. Stated simply, the Communist Parties of the countries outside Comecon have decided that their problems and their programs are different from those of the Communist Party which governs the Soviet Union or the Satellite Countries.

In Spain, Portugal, France, Italy, etc., the Communist Parties have told Moscow that they will no longer take orders from the International Communist Headquarters in matters that are peculiar to the country in which they operate. These parties, in other words, are adopting a form of **national communism**, as opposed to the **international communism** which prevailed when the Moscow-based **Comintern** issued all orders to all Communist Parties in all countries—except in Yugoslavia and Albania where National Communism prevailed, and later in Communist China.

This political development has caused considerable consternation, both for NATO and the Warsaw Pact Nations, but especially for the latter and for the Soviet Politbureau. One result: the Prime Minister of Italy flew to Washington, D.C. to assure the Carter administration that the presence of communist members of his government did not mean that the communists had taken over; they were merely cooperating. Another current result of the Eurocommunism development: Brezhnev, now President as well as Premier, has been entertaining Tito at the Kremlin, for the obvious purpose of trying to get Yugoslavia as a partner rather than a competitor in the Red Constellation.

Also, and this seems important, Brezhnev has stopped barking at, and started cooing to, Carter and the Trilateralist hierarchy!

Thus the strategy is altered and new tactics are adopted in this created Conspiracy that pits Communism against Capitalism for the purpose of gaining control over the world. Now Communism is mellowing, appears splintered into many segments and therefore weakened and supposedly different—not as dangerous. Even Chinese Communism seems to be softening as Secretary of State Cyrus

Vance goes to Peking to engage in exploratory talks (the Chinese Reds can afford to appear amenable if this causes U.S. withdrawal of support for the Republic of China on Taiwan).

But notice the shift in strategy: As International Communism appears to soften and weaken, the Capitalist Giant (U.S.A.) becomes more belligerent and tougher—or at least appears to do so. President Carter launches a Human Rights Crusade as a follow-up to the Helsinki talks and as a lead-in to the upcoming arms limitation conference in Belgrade. Carter appears to be on the offensive and Brezhnev appears to be on the defensive (the word *appears* is used advisedly).

But the strangest tactic of them all: here in the United States a flock of former doves who used to say "better red than dead" now are acting and talking like hawks, and are screaming that "The principal threat to our nation, to world peace, and to the cause of human freedom is the Soviet drive for dominance based upon an unparalleled military buildup."

There is some truth in the statement, of course, and such a statement would not be surprising if it came from, say, the John Birch Society, the American Conservative Union, or from any one of the patriotic and right wing groups that are and have always been anti-Communist in principle. But to know that this statement is made by a group of liberals and former communist appeasers; this—to borrow a phrase—is something else!

The group to which we refer calls itself the **Committee on The Present Danger**. In an official policy statement, the Committee declared that "Our country is in a period of danger, and the danger is increasing." That danger is the Communist military buildup. "Soviet expansionism threatens to destroy the world balance of forces on which the survival of freedom depends" says this committee. But it says not a word about our destroying the world balance of forces by giving the Panama Canal to the Communist-dominated government of Panama.

Lest we forget, a brief summary of events in this Capitalist vs. Communist Confrontation seems appropriate.

we said in the headline to this Report that there is a Present Danger, and it is the Double-Dealers. The dictionary defines double-dealing as the profession of one thing and the practice of another. This also defines this Committee on The Present Danger. But, more importantly, it defines our federal government's policy toward Inter-



national Communism from the time it started by calling itself Bolshevism until today. By profession, our central government is anti-Communist. We have even fought wars to prove this. Communist countries are said to be our adversaries, and we are often told that we are engaged in a life-and-death struggle against the atheistic and totalitarian way of life that is engendered by International Communism. Such is our central government's **profession**.

In practice, however, influential Americans in policy-making positions have financed the rise of Bolshevism, its conquest over Imperial Russia, its spread into Eastern Europe and Mainland Asia. Whenever the "Communist Experiment" seemed to be faltering and threatening to die because it could not support itself, we (meaning the central government and those who controlled it) rushed aid and experts, food and technology to the Soviet Union. At every step of the way **Capitalists have paid the bills that kept Communism alive, and have financed the advancement of Communism on a world-wide scale!**

This has been done, principally, by such organizations as the **Council on Foreign Relations and its affiliates**. The CFR was able to take over the U.S. State Department prior to America's entry into World War II. It later extended its control to all branches of the White House Executive Office and presently through the **Trilateral Commission** this same group controls the entire administrative branch of the federal government.

We mention this because here is the interlock: Of the 141 men and women who are listed as founding members of The Committee on The Present Danger, 47 are also members of the Council on Foreign Relations. Many others are Bilderbergers, Trilateralists, members of the Committee for Economic Development, etc.

Examples: There are three co-chairmen of the Committee on The Present Danger. They represent—perhaps by accident—the three most important sections of a Corporative Socialist State: Government, Corporation, and Organized Labor. To wit:

**Henry Fowler**. Former U.S. Secretary of the Treasury, presently a partner in the International banking firm of Goldman, Sachs & Co., member of CFR.

**Lane Kirkland**. Secretary-Treasurer of Big Labor's AFL-CIA, member of CFR.

**David Packard**. Chairman of the Board of Hewlett-Packard Co.; former Deputy Secretary of Defense, charter member of the Trilateral Commission.

Since the Committee on The Present Danger is a policy-making group, perhaps its most important officer is the Chairman of Policy Studies, who happens to be **Paul Hilken Nitze**. Nitze is now promoting big defense spending and preparations to overcome the "principal danger" which he says is the Soviet's "unparalleled military buildup." But when Nitze was Deputy Secretary of Defense under McNamara and Kennedy, he was an advocate of **unilateral disarmament!** We quote from "The Politics of Surrender" by M. Stanton Evans, published in 1966, pages 242-3:

"The nation's chief disarmament advocates include such prominent citizens as former presidential adviser McGeorge Bundy, his deputy Carl Kaysen...Walter Millis, Arthur Waskow, James Warburg...Vincet Rock, Dr. Jerome Wiesner, Prof. Seymour Melman, ...Roswell Gilpatric, **Navy Secretary Paul Nitze** and many others...."

Again from the same book, page 255:

"In 1960, Nitze journeyed to Asilomar, California, to speak to military and civilian personnel about the intricacies of American defense. In that speech, Nitze suggested America should not strive for nuclear superiority over the Soviet Union...Instead, he proposed the United States should aim for a 'secure second-strike capability.' Nitze expanded his theme as follows: 'The actions I propose are... That we multilateralize the command of our retaliatory systems by making SAC a NATO command...that we inform the United Nations that NATO will turn over ultimate power of decision...to the General Assembly of the United Nations'..."

In "Kissinger on the Couch" by Phyllis Schlafly and Chester Ward, page 758:... "Nitze originated the unilateral program, created its theoretical basis and rationalization through sophisticated manipulation of the 'it's safer to be weak than strong' concept."

This is the man who now writes the policy statements for CPD, and says exactly the opposite from what he preached in the '60s. When such turncoats as Nitze and the 140 other founding members of CPD suddenly stop cooing like doves and start squawking like hawks, we can know that Lincoln was right when he said the principal danger to the Nation would be from within.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE WHITE HOUSE THAT IS DIVIDED AGAINST ITSELF

### ROCKY'S TRILATERALISTS VERSUS CARTER'S CRONIES

"I have always claimed that Jimmy Carter's crowd were experts in shallow water, but when they got out into deep water, they were lost and did not know what to do," said Roy V. Harris, president of the Citizens Councils of America, a Southerner who knew Carter when Jimmy was just another peanut farmer.

"When Carter was Governor of Georgia," Harris continued, "he acquired a reputation for consolidating the different departments of State Government. All he did was move the desks, typewriters, and wastebaskets from one room to another and assemble them again, and put a new crowd on top to supervise them. They call that reorganization because they lumped maybe half a dozen departments under one head, but they still kept the same divisions, and nobody lost a job...."

"For the first time in his life, Carter is beginning to get into deep water. He and his crowd can no longer wade along in the shallow water, and when the waves begin to come in, you are going to see them topple. ... The high waves are rolling in and they are lost...."

Mr. Harris is referring to the Carter cronies, not to the Eastern Establishment Trilateralists who are on the President's staff. In this Mediocracy in which we live, the public at large has never been told, publicly, that Carter's administrative army is divided into two camps. There are those that David Rockefeller and his adviser Zbig Brzezinski called to become members of the Trilateral Commission and then chose to occupy high places in the federal government, Carter's name leading all the rest in this respect. Then there were those who were with Jimmy Carter when he became Governor of Georgia, and who campaigned actively and faithfully for Carter during the Democratic Primaries and the National Election.

The Establishment Elitists and the Georgia Crackers could never see eye-to-eye, and this has worked a schizophrenic hardship on the President, because he is both an Elitist and a Cracker, while at the same time claim-

ing to be a Populist and professing to be a born-again Christian. In the political sense, he must obey the edicts of the Elitist Cabal, but he must also remain loyal to the crowd he brought up from Georgia.

The coming conflict was evident when, after the election and before the inauguration, Hamilton Jordan announced publicly:

*"If, after the inauguration, you find a Cy Vance as Secretary of State and Zbigniew Brzezinski as head of National Security, then I would say we failed. And I'd quit. But that's not going to happen. You're going to see new faces, new ideas. The Government is going to be run by people you have never heard of."*

Jordan was wrong on all counts, of course. And he didn't quit, he stayed with Carter to become the President's Political Coordinator, a title that can mean almost anything. The other Carter Cronies probably resented all those old faces and old ideas just as much as Jordan; but they didn't quit, either. Bert Lance, the Georgia banker, came to Washington without even receiving the customary FBI check prior to Senate approval. The same applies to Charles Duncan, the former Coca Cola executive from Atlanta who became Undersecretary of Defense. Charles Hughes Kirbo, "Special Employee" of the Government, is attorney for Coca Cola. Attorney General Griffin Bell was with Kirbo's law firm before becoming Attorney General. Joseph Califano was Coca Cola's Washington representative at the time of his appointment as H.E.W. Secretary. J. Paul Austin, director of Coca Cola, was one of Carter's principal campaign financiers; he didn't receive a government job—didn't want one. Instead, he was invited to become a Trilateralist—something he did want. (Note the special item on Coca Cola).

Also coming to Washington from Georgia with Jimmy Carter was Peter Bourne, the British drug expert and mind manipulator, and his wife Mary King; Robert Lipschutz, Atlanta lawyer and past president of B'nai B'rith; Stuart Eizenstat, Carter's special contact man with the "Jewish community;" Jody Powell, the President's Press Secretary; Mary Fitzpatrick, convicted murderess

who was released from prison to become Amy Carter's nursemaid.

There are other Carter Cronies who went to Washington, but there are space limitations, and background highlights on the foregoing seem required. The following information is from various sources, all probably more reliable than the *New York Times* or the *Washington Post*:

**Dr. Peter Bourne.** English-born Psychiatrist, came to the United States in 1957, studied at Emory University, served for a time in Vietnam, in 1968 became involved in the "counter-culture activities" in San Francisco Bay area. Took part in the 1968 riots at the Chicago Democratic Convention; in 1973 was cited by the House Internal Security Committee as coordinator for Vietnam Veterans Against the War, a communist front organization.

Bourne moved to Georgia, in 1971 became director of the State's Drug Abuse Service and was said to be the only doctor in the State to receive a Methadone permit. The *Manchester (N.H.) Union Leader* quotes Dr. Bourne as stating: "The addictive property of Methadone is one of its major merits." Bourne became Governor Carter's mental health adviser and is credited with shaping Carter's stand on marijuana, changing him from a "hawk" to a "dove" on the Vietnam issue, manipulating his move for a blanket pardon for draft evaders. He is credited with having organized the case that led to the Supreme Court ruling for abortion in 1973, and helped draft the Democrat pro-abortion plank in 1976.

According to *Spotlight*, Bourne had long been interested in getting a president elected from the "behavioral point of view," and he recalls that "David Rockefeller agreed immediately (with Bourne) that Jimmy Carter was the ideal politician to be 'built.' It has never been explained why the Senate Committee on Human Resources abruptly called off its hearing on Bourne's confirmation as head of Carter's Drug Abuse Office when strong opposition developed.

It has been reported, but of course without official confirmation, that it is Bourne who serves as Carter's "mind manipulator" and keeps the President "in line" on important issues.

**Mary King** is Peter Bourne's wife. In the '60s, she was the white girl friend of Stokely Carmichael, the black leader of the Student Non-Violent Coordinating Committee (SNCC), served as an officer in same, was jailed with black violators in civil rights demonstrations. She was Carter's campaign

adviser in civil rights, womens' lib, government child care, and still serves as an adviser on womens' rights, etc.

**Hamilton Jordan** is a chief aide to the President. The relationship is unusual in that the President claims that he is a "born again" Christian, while Jordan is an avowed atheist and often boasts of the fact.

In *Playboy* Magazine for November, 1976, there is an article by Robert Scheer titled "Jimmy, We Hardly Know Y'All." On page 98 the article reads:

"There are two roads at the edge of Plains (Georgia) that meet at nearly right angles. One goes toward an integrated farm called **Koinonia** and the other leads to Americus. Both places were sources of the main shock waves from civil rights that reached the Carter family. Americus has been much discussed in the press.... It was in Americus that Martin Luther King, Jr., was jailed and told to sweep the floors. (Americus also is the home town of Attorney General Griffin Bell—Ed.)

"But **Koinonia** was something else. It... was founded in 1942 by a progressive white couple named Clarence and Florence Jordan. It was a courageous attempt to show that an integrated communal farm run on Christian principles was a possibility in the Old South. It is seven miles from Plains."

Correction: **Koinonia** was a communal farm which collaborated with the **Highlander Folk School** of Monteagle, Tenn., a Communist training school where Martin Luther King, Jr. and his chief assistant Andrew Young (now U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations) sometimes lectured (there are pictures to prove this, by the way). **Koinonia Farm** and **Highlander Folk School** jointly operated an interracial "summer camp" in the 1950s.

The founder of **Koinonia**, Clarence Jordan, was the uncle of Carter's chief adviser, Hamilton Jordan.

Now back to that *Playboy* article for another quote, this time from page 186: "...on the Carter campaign, I met Hamilton Jordan and asked him if he were related to the Clarence Jordan I'd met years ago, Hamilton told me Clarence, who died in 1969, was his uncle and 'one of the two people in my life I have respected most,' the other being Carter."

**Jody Powell** is the second half of a team. In his book, "Jimmy Carter/Jimmy Carter," Gary Allen notes that Powell and Jordan were the two "whiz kids" that planned the Carter program, which began in 1972. Of Powell, Allen wrote: "Powell has been Carter's press secretary since Jimmy be-

came governor. He knows his boss so well, according to *U.S. News & World Report*, that 'he can just about anticipate what the former Governor wants to say.' But Powell seems a curious choice, to say the least, to be Carter's alter ego with the media. Since very few reporters intentionally antagonize a future President, there has been an understandable reluctance to question Carter about the propriety of having, as press secretary, a chain-smoking, heavy-drinking PR man who was kicked out of the Air Force Academy for cheating. Powell, who is as disheveled as Carter is neat, is known for a lack of tact and a bristling devotion to his man."

**Bert Lance**, as Carter's Director of the Office of Management and Budget, is the most important single Carter Crony, and if the Establishment Elitists who form the other half of the Carter Administration wanted to go a'warring after the Crony Camp, then Bert Lance would be the most vulnerable target; and there is every indication that he has become just such a target. Perhaps he was set up to become such a target from the very beginning, since the rules were bent almost to the breaking point in order that he might be appointed to the crucial post at OMB. Here is an upstart banker who is not a member of the CFR. He has not made the proper obeisances to the Eastern Establishment Elitists who can make or break such men as Lance. He is merely an opportunist who got his first big break by marrying the boss's daughter, got aboard Jimmy Carter's bandwagon at the proper time—when the Carter Peanut Agribusiness needed \$4 million to expand—but couldn't make it on his own as a politician.

Any man who would write seven overdrafts on his own bank account or accounts after becoming Director of OMB should never have been made OMB Director in the first place. But now that Lance has the position, with the consent of Congress, Carter must stand behind Lance to the bitter end; as John Foster Dulles stood behind Alger Hiss, as Truman stood behind Vaughan, Eisenhower behind Sherman Adams, and Nixon behind Spiro Agnew.

But there does appear to be a touch of old fashioned political conspiracy behind this Lancegate affair. Because, in the Elitist's camp there is a man even more vulnerable to attack than Lance. And he is not attacked by the media. In fact, he is praised for his part in arranging for the giveaway of the Panama Canal.

Known to the insiders but never published in the controlled Media are the facts con-

cerning Sol Linowitz's heavy investments in Panama. Due to the deterioration of the Panamanian economy under the Torrijos dictatorship, Linowitz's only hope of covering his losses and realizing some profit on his investments, was to conclude a new treaty and pay Panama for taking the Canal off our national hands. So Sol Linowitz, member of the CFR, Trilateralist, favored Elitist, was selected as an ambassador to aid the aging and somewhat senile Ellsworth Bunker, in the writing of this new treaty. Talk about conflict of interests!

Senators Strom Thurmond and Jesse Helms dared to mention this on NBC's "Meet the Press" on Sunday, August 21. But there has been no other Media coverage of the facts. In a statement opposing the Canal giveaway Senator Thurmond said:

=====

### CARTER'S COCA COLA CONNECTION

The following information has been gleaned from various issues of *Spotlight*, *Newsweek*, *Christian Crusade*, *Voice of Liberty*, *Herald of Freedom*, other independent and patriotic sources, and Webster's *Encyclopedic Dictionary*:

The "coca" in Coca Cola refers to the coca shrub, indigenous to the Andes, whose dried leaves are the source of cocaine and other alkaloids. The coca leaves are imported, processed, the alkaloids allegedly removed, and the residue provides the "secret ingredient" that makes Coca Cola different from other cola drinks.

During World War II, Coca Cola president Robert W. Woodruff issued a directive: "We will see that every man in uniform gets a bottle of Coca Cola for five cents wherever he is." Thus gaining the cooperation of the U.S. Military Establishment, Coca Cola was able to ship complete bottling plants for installation in foreign markets near combat areas, ending the war with 155 bottling plants in the six former military theaters of operation. Coca Cola Co. now does \$3 billion worth of business annually in 139 different countries. Only the U.S.S.R. refused to allow the installation of Coca Cola bottling plants. But this last outpost will be conquered soon; arrangements have been made for Coca Cola to be the official drink at the 1980 Olympics in Moscow.

Charles W. Duncan, former Coca Cola president, upon becoming Carter's Undersecretary of Defense, was not required to divest himself of his \$13 million in Coca Cola stock, allegedly because "Coca Cola is not involved in military procurement contracts," so there would be no conflict of interest!

"President Carter, while campaigning, said, 'I would never give up complete control or practical control of the Panama Canal Zone' ...but now has appointed Sol Linowitz a negotiator. Linowitz is **on record** as favoring the **giveaway of the Panama Canal**...and is being sued for conflict of interest. He has been involved in loans to the debt-ridden Torrijos dictatorship." (Emphasis as in the original statement.)

It was that suit that caused more trouble for Linowitz. Unlike Lance, Linowitz was appointed by Carter, but he had not yet been approved by the Senate. His was an interim position; he was serving while awaiting the necessary Senate confirmation. When the news of Linowitz's loans to Panama leaked there was little hope of Senate confirmation. So Linowitz hustled through the sessions with Panamanian officials, hoping to get the treaty written before the Senate could take action against him.

But time was running out and as a result the **new treaty was never written!** All Bunker and Linowitz had was an agreement on **general principles!** The fine print of the treaty had not been written or agreed upon; but the **unwritten agreement was presented as a completed treaty!** This effectively stalled Senate action on Linowitz's confirmation; the Senate then took a holiday, and when it reconvenes after Labor Day, the treaty will have been written out ready for approval—and interest will center on the treaty rather than Linowitz's conflict of interest.

But, note the contrast: Linowitz and Lance are both culpable. However, Linowitz is a member of the Elitist Camp, while Lance is a Carter Crony. So, Linowitz is praised by the Media, while Lance is condemned. Note the treatment in Newsweek's lead story in its August 29 issue, complete with cover picture and head, and five pages of inside pictures and print. First paragraph reads:

"They stood together onstage in the gingerbread Old Executive Office Building, the President smiling into the heat of his first serious moral challenge, the budget director waiting with lowered eyes for his boss's benediction. What brought them forth was the mixed verdict of the U.S. Comptroller of the Currency on Bert Lance's high-rolling past as a Georgia banker—a guarded and otherwise unflattering judgment that he had done nothing he could be indicted for. That was bottom line, as it turned out, was enough to inspire Lance to hang tough in office and Jimmy Carter, at some risk, to lay on his unreserved blessings. He pronounced his embattled old chum 'a man of complete integrity,' proclaimed his 'complete confi-

dence' in him—and so mortgaged a piece of his own simon-pure reputation to Lance's still uncertain future."

In this careful, expertly written paragraph, there is an ominous warning, not just to Bert Lance's future—political and otherwise—but also to the "simon-pure" reputation of President Jimmy Carter. Here we can see the Carter dilemma: On the one hand he must remain loyal to his cronies, to the men who stuck with him, programmed his campaigns, and carried him through from Governorship to Presidency. On the other hand, he is bought, paid for and owned—lock, stock and "simon-pure reputation"—by the men who called him and chose him, and programmed *him* on how to be a President. These two camps—he must try to be loyal, true and reverent to both—do not see eye-to-eye. And there is evidence that the Elitists are not too pleased with Carter's outspoken attitude toward Israeli's land-grabbing, and with his Human Rights Crusade which has been badly handled and pushed too far. It has hampered Elitist Cy Vance's efforts toward amicable arms surrender to Soviet Russia, the giveaway of Taiwan to Mainland China, and the establishment of peace and security in the Middle East.

If the Elitists want to remind Jimmy Carter of his prior obligations toward the Trilateral Commission's New World Order, then getting at Bert Lance would be an excellent way of reminding Jimmy that his first loyalty is to the men who *made him* what he is, and not to the men who *put him* where he is. This is the subtle difference between the Camp of the Elitists and the Camp of the Cronies: The Elitists **programmed Carter**, the Cronies **programmed Carter's campaign**.

Speaking personally, we say a pox on both their Camps. However, the strategy of "divide and conquer" has been used very effectively by tyrants and dictators throughout the centuries. If this strategy could be used to their disadvantage and to the advantage of patriots who can discern the difference between loyalty to Country and loyalty to government, or political party, the time is ripe for action. And a good start can be made by gaining the defeat of Lance in the one Camp, and defeat of the proposed Panama Canal treaty in the other.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies each issue sent, first class, to subscribers. \$24 per year. Overseas airmail: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to others: 25¢ each. Address orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## OUR VERY FOREIGN FOREIGN POLICY

### ONE MAN, ONE VOTE HYPOCRISY

"You Americans conquered space, but you are abandoning your place on earth.... You no longer seem able to distinguish between friend and foe." So said Morocco's King Hassan after he had done for Xaire what the United States could not or would not do for Angola: Send in sufficient aid to repel an attempted takeover of that country by Cuban led Communist insurgents.

This is but one of many examples that might be cited to show how leaders of countries in Africa, Asia, Europe and South America are becoming bewildered at the "new foreign" policy that has been foisted upon the world by the Trilateralists. Leaders of the countries not represented in the Trilateral Commission could point to many strange new trends since President Jimmy Carter began directing our external relations. To name a few:

- \* The obvious double standard that characterizes Carter's Human Rights Crusade.
- \* His headstrong push for a new Panama Canal treaty when everyone who cannot be bought, blackmailed, coerced or intimidated seems to be against it; including the responsible governments of South and Central America that are not dominated by Marxist dictators.
- \* His sending of Cyrus Vance on hopeless missions to the Soviet Union, the Mideast, and Red China, where nothing of benefit to the United States has been, or could be accomplished.
- \* His sending of Andrew Young to Africa where things positively dangerous to the United States and to the free world could be, and are being accomplished.
- \* His innocuous yet significant offer to the people of Ulster, promising them new industries and more jobs if they will do as he says: quit fighting, ecumenize their Catholic and Protestant differences, and initiate an era of peace and justice.

In an attempt to explain it all, U.S. News & World Report's "Tomorrow" newsgam of Sept. 5 begins (emphasis as in original):

"Carter is coming smack up against the hard facts of the Presidency. It turns out that desire alone won't always solve the

kinds of troubles that sooner or later test the man in the Oval Office. At issue: the nature of the President himself, how he acts under fire. People are surprised by Carter's stubbornness — his fierce loyalty to Bert Lance in the face of mounting outcry, his headlong push for a new Panama Canal treaty, his pressure on South Africa, his dam cuts, his sending Secretary of State Vance to the Mideast and to China when little could be accomplished. Is he a man of rare determination, or is it just country cussedness? How Carter emerges from these tests of his ability will help determine the character of the rest of his Presidency."

A measure of justification for both the so-called Carter Doctrine and the Carter stubbornness can be supplied if we understand that the man from Plains is in the legendary horns of a dilemma. As we wrote in our last Report, he is the captain of two opposing forces: the Trilateralist Elites, and the Carter Cronies. The President has been balancing these two forces by assigning all domestic matters to the Carter Cronies, and all external affairs to the Trilateralists. It is not always possible to separate the two but Carter has done better with his self-imposed juggling act than might have been expected.

If we are to understand Carter's very foreign and Trilateralist-programmed Foreign Policy Doctrine, unblemished by any regard for Domestic Policy, then we could do no better than to refer back to a couple of speeches on the subject made by Jimmy Carter. One was delivered by Candidate Carter before the Chicago Council on Foreign Relations in March, 1976. The other was a commencement address delivered by President Carter at Notre Dame University on May 12, 1977. An excellent review of Candidate Carter's speech appeared in the Santa Ana (Calif.) Register on April 6, 1976, written by Lee Edwards. He summarized:

"I've already mentioned his fascination with the concept of 'a world order' in which U.S. rights would presumably be submerged for the greater good.... That is, he would ... put the U.N. and other international bodies first and the United States second..."

Carter did not criticize the concept of detente but the way it is presently being conducted. He strongly implied there is no alternative to detente when he declared: 'I reject the strident and bellicose voices of those who would have this country return to the days of the Cold War with the Soviet Union.'

"Carter, who promised that he and not his Secretary of State would conduct U.S. foreign policy, asserted that 'detente can be an instrument for long term peaceful change within the communist system, as well as the rest of the world.' A few more comments like that and, who knows, Moscow may join the Carter bandwagon." (unquote).

Speaking at Notre Dame a year later, President Carter added that we are now living in "a new world." From now on, he said, the United States must abandon its previous "inordinate fear of Communism" and pursue a more idealistic policy, one that is based on America's "fundamental values." Central to this idealism is a continual emphasis on human rights issues around the world. And, said the President: "We are confident that democracy's examples will be compelling."

Out of the foregoing we can see highlighted three principal terms: **detente, human rights, and democracy.** Put them all together and they are supposed to spell **New World Order!**

Oddly enough, **detente and human rights** have been partners from the very beginning. It will be recalled that, under Carter, there has been no real change in the concepts enunciated by the State Department. There has been a **change in personnel**, but not in **principle.** To illustrate: "The Meaning of Detente" and its relationship to human rights was spelled out very clearly in a Department of State Publication No. 8766, General Foreign Policy Series 280, page 4, June 1974. The following is a direct quote:

"Some argue that cooperation with a country whose domestic system is incompatible in many respects with American traditions and values can only be pursued at the expense of our ideals and moral principles. Others contend that we should take advantage of the Soviet interests in trade and technology to attach political conditions requiring basic changes in Soviet domestic policy.

"The Administration sympathizes with the natural tendency of Americans to want others to share the rights and freedoms we value so highly. But if the United States attempts to make increased freedom within the Soviet Union a rigid precondition for improved relations, we will risk obtaining neither—neither improved relations nor an

increased regard in the Soviet Union for human rights. We will, of course, not abandon our ideals in pursuing improved relations with the Soviet Union. But we are convinced that our foreign policy must be aimed principally at influencing the foreign policies of other governments and not their domestic structures."

This, according to the State Department, is "The Meaning of Detente." Neither the Helsinki Agreement nor the Carter Inauguration changed that meaning insofar as the Soviet Union and other Communist-dominated countries are concerned.

But in regard to other, free countries of the world, Carter has changed this concept and attempts to **change the domestic structures of governments**, such as Rhodesia, the Republic of South Africa, Argentina, Brazil, Chile, Uruguay, etc. But, save for a few words of condemnation of the Soviet Union's treatment of dissidents—mostly to appease the Zionist lobby—little or nothing is said about the violations of human rights in the U.S.S.R. Nor has Washington denounced the brutal deaths of perhaps two million people in Cambodia since the Communists took over in 1975. Nothing has been said about the half million people in the southern half of Vietnam who have been forcibly resettled in communes and "re-education camps."

Mainland China has been the scene of the worst of all violations of human rights, with an estimated fifty million murdered. Yet our government seeks to "normalize relations" with Red China, without a word being said about human rights. Cuba has more political prisoners than all the other Latin American countries combined. Yet our government is happy to resume diplomatic relations with that Communist dictatorship. Refugees from Panama tell of the atrocities committed by that Marxist government. Yet, flying in the face of all his preachments on human rights, Carter arranges a gala production for his act of signing a treaty giving an American Canal to the Marxist government of Panama—a gesture that will really rebound to the discredit of Carter if more than one-third of the Senators present fail to approve Carter's showmanship.

So goes **detente** and the **Human Rights Crusade:** Where Communist governments are concerned "our foreign policy must be aimed principally at influencing the **foreign policies**" of those governments. But, where anti-Communist governments are concerned "our foreign policy must be aimed principally at influencing their **domestic structures.**" This is the double standard in human rights that has been adopted by the



## Carter Administration!

Just as foreign and un-American is Carter's promotion of **democracy**. In his hypocritical campaign against Rhodesia and South Africa which is being led by Carter's "perfect public servant" Andy Young, it has become obvious that Carter's definition of democracy is "one man, one vote." This doctrine is being preached by those who would destroy the only stable governments in all of Africa, and certainly the only countries on that continent where "human rights" has any meaning at all.

The hypocrisy of Carter's stand is easily demonstrated. He says the United States is the greatest democracy of them all. If this be true, then "one man, one vote" should really have meaning in this country. But Carter is contradicting his own words in regard to the Panama Canal treaty. For the vast majority of voters in the United States are against giving away the Canal; yet Carter is determined to give it away! Is this democracy in action, Mr. President?

Aside from the history-proved fact that it is impossible for the "one man, one vote" concept ever to produce a stable government, a peaceful society, and a prosperous country, there remains the more basic fact that nowhere in Africa is there a government that practices the "one man, one vote" principle. Why, then, should the only two governments in that part of the world that are stable, be forced to adopt this unworkable system?

One answer to that question involves geopolitics; the inter-relation of geography, economics and politics. Africa is rich in minerals and other natural resources, and in human resources (slave labor). But of even more immediate importance, Africa guards the delivery of black gold (oil) from the Middle East to the industrial nations of Europe, and to the United States. Seagoing tankers provide the only economical means for transporting this oil. Therefore, the control of the waterways is of extreme geopolitical importance. This control involves three key areas: entry to and from the Mediterranean, shipping around the southern tip of Africa which is controlled by the Republic of South Africa, and Africa's Horn where the Red Sea, the Gulf of Aden, and the Indian Ocean meet. Control of these three vital positions is a primary objective of the Soviet—for obvious reasons. Control of the American Canal in Panama is important to the Communists for the same geopolitical reasons.

The Soviet buildup of naval forces and of military bases from the Soviet-controlled

Black Sea, through Marmara, the Bosphorus, and along the Mediterranean shores of North Africa is well known. One whole U.S. Naval Fleet (the 6th) is kept in those waters constantly, to keep the sealanes open and for other reasons. Britain's control of the Gibraltar is an important safeguard, as were Spain and Portugal when their governments were firmly anti-Communist. Now they are softening and Communist control threatens.

Absolutely safe and well guarded was the route around the Cape of Good Hope, until South Africa's supposed friends started trying to destroy her—thus playing directly into the hands of the Communists!

The African Horn is the third target. Once controlled by Ethiopia to the west and the British-held Aden on the east, the route was secure and safe for the shipment of oil to all parts of the world. But then the British pulled out, a Communist-inspired revolution in Ethiopia eliminated Haile Selassie, "the Lion of Judah" who had defended his country against both Italian Fascism and Soviet Communist while he reigned. Then the anti-colonial movement wrecked the rest of the Horn's defenses. Chaos has resulted. After the new Ethiopian government kicked out the American advisers and joined the Marxist camp, neighboring Somalia decided that Ogaden Province belonged to her and not to Ethiopia. War began, with the Soviets supplying the Ethiopians with arms and other aid, and with—as of September 1—the United States government refusing to aid Somalia, after having previously promised aid to that State.

Just to complicate matters, another war is in progress; this one between Ethiopia and Eritrea. And the newly-created State of Djibouti now enters the picture. As matters now stand, the shoreline of the Horn of Africa is controlled by Eritrea, Djibouti, and Somalia. This means that Soviet-controlled Ethiopia is landlocked. This is a situation that the Soviets will not permit to continue. And it appears that the United States will do nothing to prevent the Soviets from having their way in the matter.

Now, on the Mideastern side of the waters that outline the Horn of Africa, Saudi Arabia and the other oil-producing Arabian countries are determined that the Red Sea shall remain an Arabian Sea, not a Red sea in the literal sense. Soviet control of this sealane would amount to Soviet control of the delivery of Arabian oil to Europe and the United States.

However, to prevent the Soviet takeover of this vital shipping lane, the Arabian States must have the backing of the United States.

This brings up yet another complication: the Zionist Lobby in Washington frowns on the giving of any aid to the Arabs, lest this hurt the Israelis as well as the Soviet. As one observer, attempting objectivity, said:

"Events under way in the volatile Horn of Africa are being followed with great interest and concern by governments throughout the world. Whether the Soviets will be able to realize their objectives in the region, or will be thwarted by the pro-Western Saudi Arabians, will determine the future control of the vital oil lanes to Western Europe and the United States. In the shifting patterns of the region's diplomatic geography, this is the central issue in the minds of strategists on both sides of the east African struggle for power."

Control of the world's vital sealanes is the current and "number one" objective of the Soviet government. For this reason the Soviet has floated the world's biggest navy; has constructed military and supply bases at crucial spots along those sealanes, and has made strategic trade and aid agreements with countries such as Panama in order to gain control of important sea passages such as the Canal bisecting Panama.

All of this would be of less importance and could easily be controlled and offset were it not for the fact that the **American branch of the Trilateralist Commission and the United States Central Government are aiding and abetting the Soviets in this program!**

How else can one explain the absolute determination of Jimmy Carter to give away the vital passage through Panama? Or the attitude taken by the chief U.S. agent in Africa, Andy Young, who says we should not be alarmed about Russians and Cubans in Africa; that the presence of Communist troops in Africa "may even bring stability;" and that even if any new Marxist States are created, they can be "won over" to friendship with the United States?

For that matter, how can we explain the fact that the man assigned to represent the United States in all dealings with African States, especially Rhodesia and South Africa, was connected with the Highlander Folk School at Monteagle, Tennessee—an admitted Communist training school?

The truly un-American spirit of our African policy can be seen in the attempts to justify the destruction of Rhodesia and South Africa in the name of "Human Rights!"

"How utterly unmindful the United States seems to be of contemporary Africa's agonies—witness Angola, Mozambique, Uganda and now the cruel fate of the people of

Ethiopia, crushed under the weight of one of history's most sanguine Communist pogroms," wrote one observer of the African scene. "Are six million more people—the South Africans—also expendable for America's newly perceived interest (human rights) that is couched in terms of a vague political principle (one man, one vote) extant nowhere else in Africa? Not without reason, leading South Africans accuse the United States of applying double standards and of caving in to Third World pressure, making a complete mockery of its professed aim of human rights."

Recently the so-called free world expressed shock at the very thought that South Africa might be developing nuclear weapons for purposes of defense. People were brought to the realization that neither Rhodesia nor South Africa is going to meekly self-destruct in order to satisfy the United States, the Soviet Union, and the Third World. Said one South African patriot: "Let those states in Africa who give launching pads to the Communists and let those in the Western World who would be our friends know that South Africa will not commit national suicide. Those who wish to push South Africa to the brink must not be surprised if their extremist threat to the very existence of the South African society evokes the ultimate defence as made possible by its nuclear capacity."

Nevertheless, America's leaders push on, oblivious of future dangers, seemingly obsessed with the idea that the United States also must meekly commit national suicide, in order that the New World Order may rise from its ashes.

There are certain facts that should hearten all lovers of liberty. South Africa is not about to commit national suicide. Its leaders refuse to assist Britain's Owen and America's Young in the ritual murder of Rhodesia. That nation's leader, Ian Smith, has won a resounding, unanimous vote of confidence at the polls. Here at home there is every hope that the U.S. Senate will refuse to give away American territory to the Communists. And finally, the arduous task of defending both Bert Lance and Andy Young must be beginning to tell on Jimmy Carter.

Finally, when a young Rockefeller warns a Carter that he is out of step, there is hope. So, let us keep on keeping on.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## WHEN THE POLITICAL HONEYMOON HAS ENDED A GREAT AWAKENING COULD OCCUR

### CANAL STRATEGY MIGHT BACKFIRE

When Trilateralist spokesman Jimmy Carter rose from his seat of honor to embrace the Marxist dictator Omar Torrijos, the Multinationalist banker David Rockefeller smiled broadly and appeared well pleased. The President of the United States and the Maximum Leader of the Revolution of Panama had just completed the signing of treaties that would outline the terms whereby the United States would pay Panama the sum of \$70-million plus annuities if she, Panama, would take over that strip of United States Territory known as the Panama Canal Zone. David Rockefeller's smile was occasioned by the fact that this was the only way in which his bank—the Chase Manhattan—could recover the loans that had been made to the State of Panama.

This ceremonial signing of treaties by the heads of state did not validate them, of course. It would be necessary for the people of Panama to approve by plebiscite, for the U.S. Senate to ratify, and for the U.S. House of Representatives and the Senate to approve of the relinquishing of American territory to a foreign power (Art. IV, Sec. 3 of the U.S. Constitution). Approval by the people of Panama is a foregone conclusion; in a dictatorship few people would dare to vote against the wishes of their leader. The ratification by two-thirds of the Senate is a doubtful matter. But approval by two-thirds of the Senators present is required, and the Senate leadership has been known to await a propitious moment when only a handful of Senators are present, then to rush a treaty to the vote, thus passing it without the knowledge of opposing Senators—until too late to do anything about it. This would be extremely difficult in this particular case because Senators opposing this treaty are going to be very alert and have promised a filibuster if necessary. In view of the opposition by so many Senators, a vote on the treaty is not expected until next year, when the Carter Canal Strategy will have won over sufficient legislators to assure passage.

There remains the House, where a vast

majority opposes giving away the Canal. In this connection, the L.T. Patterson Strategy Letter has uncovered some important information. It states that the TV networks are being used to wipe out Congressional opposition and that congressional careers are "on the line if they dare oppose our subrosa government on (the) Canal."

"By Thursday morning, August 18th," says the article, "both CBS and NBC had swung into action to wipe out the careers of Congressmen in opposition to the Panama Canal treaties!...It took them approximately 48 hours to dig up some slanderous material on one of the major opponents, chairman of the House Merchant Marine and Officers Committee John Murphy (D-N.Y.) The first stab at Murphy had to do with influence peddling with his constituents in the Marine industry. ...Murphy has had the 'arrogance' to insist on constitutional procedures calling for the ratification by Congress of treaties which relinquish control of U.S. property!...The solvency of the Rockefeller banks could hang in the balance as bank loans to Panama remain unpaid and will have little chance of repayment without the new Canal treaty ratification...Therefore, it might behoove John Murphy and others to travel with a privately contracted bodyguard for the duration of the hearings...remember we are dealing with vicious killers who have caused the deaths of women and children in Rhodesia." (unquote, emphasis as in original)

The Constitutional requirement to which Congressman Murphy referred is: "The Congress shall have power to dispose of and make all needful rules and regulations respecting the territory or other property belonging to the United States;" (Art. IV, Sec. 3, U.S. Constitution).

"The question is," asks LTP, "Will the administration attempt to violate the Constitution of the United States (and bypass the House) asking only for Senate ratification...? It is clearly their intention to bypass the House, in spite of constitutional requirements that both Houses of Congress

**must approve the relinquishing of U.S. property....**If such a bold arrogant act is allowed to succeed, the openness with which the law is flaunted should serve as a red flag that civil liberties and basic freedoms may be extremely short lived!"

In all this personal crusading by Jimmy Carter, there is one obvious and outstanding conclusion that can be drawn: He has staked his entire political future as a world leader on the outcome of his battle to win approval of the Panama Canal treaties. If he fails in this, he might as well give up in all the other foreign policy ventures he has embarked upon. To coin a phrase: Panama is Carter's Waterloo. If he loses this battle (we'll do our best to see that he does) then he can put aside all his dreams of being "President of the World."

This seems to be the "between the lines" message of James Reston, *The New York Times*' "Voice of the Eastern Establishment." Reston points out that Carter is pinning all his hopes on Panama, and there is the ominous undertone that "he had better win" or else Rocky's Trilateralists will find another boy to send to do a man's job for them. Following is a part of Reston's column of Wednesday, September 7:

\*\*\*\*\*

Washington, Sept. 6—There have been more heads of government in Washington this week—all of them from the Western Hemisphere—than at any time since the funeral of President Kennedy in 1963. They are here at the invitation of President Carter, who has a clear purpose in mind. He is trying to dramatize the fact that his Panama Canal treaties are not merely a concern of the United States and Panama but a fundamental issue for all the trading nations of the world. The President has the bright hope that this gathering will stand as a revival of the spirit of Franklin Roosevelt's Good Neighbor Policy and President Kennedy's Alliance for Progress....

But as he faces mounting foreign policy dilemmas in the Middle East, Africa, Asia and even in Europe, his longer-range objective is to make sure that he has a more secure political, economic and military base in the Americas, to steady him as he faces all these other troubles overseas.

Mr. Carter does not have such a secure base just now. Even Canada is threatened with the secession of Quebec, which would create alarming strategic problems for the defense of North America. And it is interesting that Prime Minister Trudeau is here

for the signing of the Panama treaties. On our southern borders Mr. Carter is struggling with an invasion of illegal aliens. He has a jungle of racial, political and economic problems in the Caribbean islands, and specific differences with Cuba, Brazil and other military dictatorships in South America. All this has confronted President Carter with the problem of reconciling his campaign promises with his Presidential responsibilities. He committed himself (Louisville, Nov. 23, 1975) never to support "nations which stand for principles with which their people violently disagree, and which are completely antithetical to our principles."

But the Panama treaties, among other things, have brought him to see that sometimes he has to support and even to seek the support of nations that violate the yearnings of their own peoples and the principles of the United States. So he has been dealing here with Omar Torrijos of Panama...and with others whose enthusiasm for President Carter's human rights philosophy is somewhat limited. But Mr. Carter took them, one by one, for long private discussions in the White House, and argued that they had a common political dilemma....

Now he is trying to make contact with Cuba, while trying to get his Panama pact through the Senate. And his opponents are saying, having abandoned Vietnam, where will you stop? After Panama, why not Guantanamo, and then maybe Alaska and the Louisiana Purchase?...

\*\*\*\*\*

Get the message? Carter did: He must give up any principles he has espoused, forget any promises he has made to those who voted for him, and by whatever means that may be necessary **get those Panama treaties ratified. Establish a "secure base" in the Western Hemisphere.** Then solve those foreign policy dilemmas in the Middle East, Africa, Asia and Europe.

But, first, Carter must prove himself by giving away the Canal in Panama. Then he can give away Taiwan, Free China. After that there is to be the turnover of Rhodesia, Namibia and finally South Africa to the blacks; because the Trilateralists find it easier and more profitable to deal with the blacks.

Everything else of importance on the foreign policy agenda has been stalled until the Panama Crisis has been resolved (which is a mixed blessing in disguise to Americans but not to the Trilateralists). SALT has not

only lost its savor, it has been dissolved into the sea of time, and new talks on disarmament and nuclear control have been postponed. The Geneva Conference on the Middle East has been shelved until the participants can agree on rules of order and on who is qualified to attend. The nations of Western Europe—especially West Germany—have not yet recovered from the shocking news that the Carter Administration had conceded that, in the case of a Soviet attack against NATO, at least one-third of West Germany would be overrun by the Russians before an effective defense could be set up. This news was later qualified, but the damage to U.S. prestige in Western Europe was already done.

To round out a list of failures, South Korea has become a political scandal rivaling the Watergate affair, and a case of military treason comparable to our early days in Southeast Asia. Finally, the latest attempts to complete the conquest of Africa by the Trilateralists short of all-out war, have been declared ridiculous and unworkable by both defending patriots and attacking terrorists.

In this African Connection, Carter's course of action is complicated by his determination to defend his crony Andy Young. There is a grim matter of hypocrisy that ought to be revealed. Before becoming a politician and an alleged diplomat, Young called himself a Christian minister, assistant to the man who also called himself a Christian minister, Martin Luther King. And, although the claim has fallen into disuse since his election, Jimmy Carter the Candidate called himself a "born-again" Christian. But, for any Christian—or even any humanist who leads a worldwide "human rights crusade"—to promote our present African policy is hypocritical to the final degree. Our official African policy, proclaimed by Carter and actuated by Young, is totally destructive of the rights of all whites in Africa, and of all blacks who have even been touched by the blessings of Christian civilization.

W. Earl Douglas is a black columnist who dares to write the truth about his people. His column appears regularly in the *Manchester (N.H.) Union Leader*. Recently he wrote an article for that paper, telling of the fate of the blacks in Africa after their "liberation" from the white men of Europe. Much of what he writes is so shocking that we have deleted portions of his article. Here is what Douglas wrote of the condition of blacks in Africa:

"Liberal politics has apparently little to do with truth, no matter which political party is involved. Of course the big thing at this point in time is not to offend the black voters, which Governor James B. Edwards (S.C.-R.) is alleged to have done on his recent visit to South Africa. That the governor spoke the truth when he intimated that the human rights issue was overdone, must mean that the liberals feel it is perfectly allright to tell black people a lie so long as it does not offend them. If it is the truth that offends anyone, then they need to be offended.

"Being an eminent authority on blackness, by virtue of my ethnic persuasion, I am compelled to accept the reasoning of the liberals, of both parties, as nothing less than an insult. Governor Edwards spoke the truth when he said that 'America does not show concern for the rights of blacks in authoritarian black regimes.' And there is an abundance of evidence to substantiate that fact. That so many people in this country are more interested in hearing what they like to hear, instead of the truth, is unfortunate. They may find the following a wee bit more than their programmed minds can handle.

"America does not concern itself with the interests of blacks in black regimes. In Zambia they have closed all schools, abolished all churches, and most of the Lundas in that country have been eliminated.

"In Mozambique all privately owned real property has been confiscated, families are gang-raped in full view of the husbands and fathers, then the male members are tortured and slaughtered.

"In Ghana they jail all political opposition. In Angola they dismember their political opponents with buzz saws. In Malawi they tie men and women together...afterwhich they are beaten to death or left to starve. In Zaire they still practice cannibalism, killing and eating their enemies. In Nigeria they committed 30,000 murders in one day, and then started a civil war that took the lives of over two million more. They shot all prisoners of war, nailed children up in huts, then burned down the huts....

"In Liberia if you happen to be black-black you don't vote, and slave trading was carried on by the ruling class as late as the 1930s, and may yet be going on....

"In the Central African Republic there is legalized mutilation for criminal offenses, where the first offense is one ear and the

fourth offense is the neck. This is the country where they solve the problem of overcrowded prisons by beating all the prisoners to death; and torture their political enemies by making them crawl naked through ant hills.

"What is going on in most of the black African nations is what we in America call black on black crimes. Black Africa is where slave trading yet exists, and all of the slave trading black nations are members of the United Nations.

"The liberal media in America does not want black America to know the truth about 'human rights' in black Africa. They want you to think of Africa as being the place where nothing exists but the idyllic villages pictured in 'Roots,' where the people are all very 'human,' family oriented and never taken advantage of by their own, only by the white man.

"There is no doubt that such people do exist in Africa, but why are the liberals afraid to show us the other side of the coin? Why can't they tell the American people the truth, that the Trilateralists want the chrome in Rhodesia and South Africa and they can get it much easier from the blacks than they can from the whites?

"The sale of black slaves by blacks, the butchery of blacks by blacks, and the savagery, torture and genocide practiced against blacks by blacks has nothing at all to do with the President's human rights, simply because it cannot be used as propaganda to sell American blacks on liberalism. Thus it is perfectly all right, according to Carter's human rights, for a black African student to have his fingers cut off by blacks, simply because he can write. Or for a black to be killed by another black because he was caught wearing shoes. But somehow it becomes a horrible sin against human rights for a white African to refuse to sit down to dinner with a black African.

"This 'pick and choose' type of human rights says that all black Americans are fools, and they would have to be fools to buy such a 'con game.' Black Americans should ask what the Anti-Slavery Commission at the United Nations is doing about the selling of black slaves to Southwest Asian countries. Of course we are supposed to be so programmed by the liberal media that we wouldn't think of asking such a question.

"It is a sad commentary on America when we realize that the entire liberal political

machine in this country depends on the selling of lies for its success. That the favorite target for those lies is American blacks, and that the main reason for those lies is to maintain the black vote for the liberals, can be considered nothing less than the ultimate insult to all black Americans." (End of an extended quotation from an article by W. Earl Douglas, black columnist for the *Manchester Union Leader*.)

The conditions that exist in "black black" Africa as described by columnist Douglas, are the conditions that the Carter-Young team and its supporters intend to bring to Rhodesia, Namibia, and South Africa; not to promote human rights, but to obtain access to the natural resources of Southern Africa. There is this hope: public opinion polls—even those that try to favor Carter and the Trilateralists—are beginning to show that the people are beginning to discover the "real Carter" and there is general agreement that as a "President of the World," Jimmy Carter is a failure, as were Woodrow Wilson and Franklin Delano Roosevelt before him. Let us pray that the discovery will not lead to another World War, as it did with his predecessors.

So much for Jimmy Carter and what he is expected to accomplish in the foreign policy field to prove himself worthy of the support of the Elitists who made him what he is supposed to be in their sight. There is also the other side of the coin, the business of being the President of just the United States and its territories and dependencies. And here we are faced with Carter's lack of the people's trust because of his trust in "Loophole Lance."

Just as we were concluding this Report, the President of the United States issued yet another statement, affirming his belief that Lance had done no wrong and that upcoming Senate hearings would confirm this belief. Carter may have changed his mind by the time this Report is being read, but the damage to Carter's integrity has been done. Marvin Stone wrote editorially in *U.S. News & World Report*: "The implications go well beyond the Lance affair. For if no one is in a position to challenge Carter on this issue, who is there to stand up to him and challenge him on the vital issues that lie ahead?" Such words signify an awakening. But have we slept too long?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please write to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## NOW, A CANAL TO THE COMMUNISTS AND NEXT, THE ISLAND OF TAIWAN?

### LEST RED CHINA GROW JEALOUS

When the exiled Solzhenitsyn came from persecution in Soviet Russia to comparative freedom in the United States, he warned all who would listen and heed: "Lenin told his followers, 'We will give a rope to the bourgeoisie and the bourgeoisie will hang itself'. Khrushchev came here and said, 'We will bury you'. Now they say, 'Detente'.

"The situation in the world is catastrophic. Beginning at Yalta, your statesmen of the West have signed one capitulation after another. The occupation of Mongolia, Moldavia, Estonia, Latvia, Lithuania was silently recognized. Nothing was done to protect Eastern Europe and eight other countries were surrendered. Stalin demanded that Soviet citizens who did not want to return home be handed over to him, and the western countries handed over 1,500,000 human beings.... The constant retreat, the surrender of one country after another, to such a point that there are Soviet satellites even in Africa; almost all of Asia is taken over by them."

Solzhenitsyn was correct as far as he went with his warning. We are surrendering country after country to the Communists; but it was not so obvious at the time he spoke, that we are also surrendering sea after sea and ocean after ocean to the Communists.

There are five strategic points that control the flow of goods between nations, and the movement of navies between seas and oceans. They are: Gibraltar which guards the passage of ships to and fro between the Mediterranean Sea and the Atlantic Ocean, the Horn of Africa and the Suez Canal which control the flow of oil from the Middle East through the Indian Ocean, the Cape of Good Hope which guards important southern sea-lanes, Singapore which stands as a sentinel overlooking passage between the Pacific and the Indian Oceans, and the Panama Canal which connects the Atlantic and the Pacific at a most strategic spot between the two continents of the Western Hemisphere.

The Communists have no need to take these strategic points by force. All they need to do is—as Lenin predicted—wait until these places that control ocean traffic are given to them by the Western powers; the Panama Canal giveaway being an example of how easily this can be accomplished.

However, in our current generosity toward these our official adversaries, our central governments have gone beyond gifts of land and water, and even wheat and industrial plants and top-rung technology. Now the Soviets are being shown what weapons we are going to use and how we are going to defend ourselves in case we are attacked by the Soviet military.

At recent U.S. Army war games, Soviet officers were permitted to observe. Moreover, from Kassel, West Germany, comes this report: "With an official Soviet observer watching NATO maneuvers for the first time, about 50,000 American troops joined their allies Tuesday (Sept. 6) for the start of the annual Reforger war games. Major General Alexander Knyrkev, Soviet military attache in Bonn, is Moscow's first representative to take advantage of provisions in the 1975 Helsinki accords allowing nations to observe the major military maneuvers of other signers...."

Also significant is the following report concerning our NATO ally, Britain: "Naval officers from a Communist country are, for the first time, undergoing training with the Royal Navy in Britain. A Yugoslav Commander and a Lieutenant Commander are just completing six months on the Staff Course at the Royal Naval College, Greenwich."

### BUT WHAT ABOUT THE MAOISTS?

A necessary digression: It should be observed that there is more than one kind of Communist. They all accept the doctrines of Marxism-Leninism. All Communist Parties in all countries abide by the principles of "Democratic Centralism;" which means that all decisions reached by the top committee



must be obeyed absolutely by every member of the Party. He must believe what the Party teaches, love and hate as the party instructs, and do what the party directs. As one student of Communism puts it: "The decision of the highest committee is the source of truth, morality, and the action program."

And yet, while all Communist Parties profess to be faithful followers of Marx and Lenin, they can be divided into three groups:

- 1) Supporters of the Soviet Union.
- 2) Supporters of Communist China.
- 3) Independents who may criticize both the Soviets and the Maoists, as the Communists of Yugoslavia and Albania.

This communist "unity in diversity" is also apparent in the United States. Dr. Fred Schwarz of the *Christian Anti-Communist*

---

### OPEN LETTER TO BREZHNEV

President Leonid Brezhnev  
Union of Soviet Socialist Republics

Re: Alaska Via the Panama Canal

Tovarich:

If the United States makes an offer to return Alaska to Russia (at no charge), will you accept if we throw in one million dollars a week for twenty-two years?

Following prolonged discussions, the U.S. has persuaded your Panamanian puppet, Torrijos, to take our canal. He held out and got a million 'till the year 2000!

Alaska is yours for the taking:

- 1) Central to the Canal negotiations was the concept of "returning" the territory to Panama. Should this territorial treaty be Senate-ratified, legal/diplomatic precedent will establish full force and color of law to Soviet actionable demands for the "return" of Alaskan real estate to Russia;
- 2) The anti-colonial doctrine of the United Nations denying "non-adjacent territory" to member states is applicable to Panama but equally so to Alaska.
  - a) Amusingly, Senator Inouye of Hawaii is a treaty prime mover and guess what fate may befall Hawaii?
  - b) Does not Russia have the stronger claim to Alaska than does the U.S. under the doctrine of "non-adjacent territory"? Soviets can see and mukluk across the Bering Straits on a clear cold day to Alaskan-land once Russian;

League, a recognized authority on communism, lists seven different communist parties which operate in the United States and are large enough to publish their own newspapers, or magazines, or both. Each party is supposedly antagonistic toward all the others, yet all are Marxist-Leninist. The seven which Dr. Schwarz lists, with their respective publications:

- 1) The U.S. Communist Party, which publishes *The Daily World*, *The People's World*, and *Political Affairs*.
- 2) The Socialist Worker's Party, which publishes *The Militant*.
- 3) The Progressive Labor Party, which publishes *Challenge* and *P.L.*
- 4) The Revolutionary Communist Party, which publishes *Revolution*.
- 5) The Communist Party (Marxist-Leninist), which publishes *The Call*.
- 6) The National Caucus of Labor Committees (NCLC) and the U.S. Labor Party, which publish *New Solidarity*.
- 7) The publishers of *The Guardian*, a long established independent Marxist-Leninist weekly, who are working to establish a new, independent Communist Party.

Why so many, when all are working toward

- 
- 3) Your man in the UN (lawyer Alger Hiss) once listed our Canal Zone as "trust territory", looking ahead to these days of giving away "non-adjacent territories";
  - 4) U.S. holds deed by treaty ceding Alaska with receipt for \$7.2 million, yet this will be of no effect. We so held Panama Canal territory, yet elected to negotiate it away! This landmark case law for treaty abrogation is all to your benefit;
  - 5) U.S. negotiators permitted the Panamanian assertion that the U.S. paid so little that the territory was more leased than conveyed. Senators succumbing to arm-twistitis open for you the argumentation of sameness (2¢ per acre for Alaska was such quid pro quo as to be void ab initio, meaning Russia traded something of vast value for almost nothing, so the treaty was not binding from the beginning).

Please respond promptly, because Senate ratification of the canal treaty could then speed the re-marriage of Alaska to Russia with a million a week dowry from Uncle Sam for twenty-two years.

Tovarich,  
George E. Hiscott, IV

All reproduction rights granted

the same ultimate goal of a Communist One World? Dr. Schwarz gives this answer:

"Each party practices the science of Marxism-Leninism. This means it harnesses and uses Social Forces. A Social Force is an idea or emotion that is shared by a significant number of people and which can stimulate them to action. The communist leadership must discern a social force and design a program of action to utilize it. This leads to applying the formula: 'Find out what people want; promise it to them; go to work to get it for them so that you can come to power over them.'

"Significant groups of people desire different, and sometimes contradictory things. Some want the Equal Rights Amendment enacted, others want it defeated;...some believe that nuclear power provides a safe and clean energy source while others believe it threatens the continued existence of mankind. Different communist parties can adopt policies so that each group can be attracted and utilized for the common communist purpose of weakening and demoralizing the U.S. society as a prelude to communist conquest." (unquote)

#### TO RED CHINA, WITH LOVE

Now back to the original theme of this Report: Disregarding the Corporate Socialist takeover of the United States and much of the Western World via Regionalism, there are three principal communist forces which we may call Soviet, Maoist and Independent. In his gift-giving to these communist forces Uncle Sam has been favoring the Soviet and the Independent to the possible fear and chagrin of the Maoist forces. Not since the giveaway of Southeast Asia have we paid much attention to Red China. True, there was the so-called Shanghai Agreement, but it was at best merely a sop-gap (sic). But as for the Soviet: our government avoided interference with the conquest of Angola, we have turned our backs on Soviet military buildup in the Indian Ocean, ours has been a hands-off attitude toward the Soviet takeover of the Horn of Africa, we have aided and abetted the weakening of South Africa's ability to defend the Cape of Good Hope, we have polished this off with the treaty that would allow the Soviet to take over the Panama Canal—which we would be paying them to take via Puppet Torrijos. (By use of the pronoun "we", we mean our Central Government, of course).

Now that Mao has been laid to rest and properly mummified for visible adoration, the

Red Chinese Dictatorship is growing restive. China is jealous of Russia and resents the way in which the U.S. has showered gifts upon the Soviet while disregarding Cathay. This became apparent when Red China, rather petulantly, announced that it would not renew its mutual friendship agreement with the Kremlin. It was also apparent in the contrast between the way Vance of the USA and Tito of Yugoslavia were treated when each visited Peking. Vance's treatment was cold, formal, and meaningless. Tito, on the other hand, was feted like no foreigner had ever been feted in Communist China. He was even accorded a preview of Mao's body.

Therefore it seems reasonable to assume that our Shadow Government would reach this conclusion: If that Balance of Power between the Communist Giants, which Henry Kissinger worked so hard to establish, is to be maintained, the next important gift-giving on the part of the United States must be directed toward Peking. And the gift is to be Taiwan, the free National Republic of China!

John M. Fisher, President of the American Security Council sensed this, and he wrote: "...We are writing urgently, now while there is still a little time left to stop the next giveaway of a friend to the grim grip of Communism. Who's next? It now seems clear that the Carter administration has decided to turn its back on our long time allies on Taiwan in order to embrace Red China.

"Even before Secretary of State Vance's trip to Red China he made this clear. In his speech on U.S. Asian Policy on June 29th he declared '...there is but one China... I shall be in Peking to talk with the leaders of China.' Vance did not mention the Republic of China at all. He merely said that we would leave to the Chinese themselves the 'peaceful settlement of the Taiwan question'."

"Washington insiders say this means that in Vance's rush to improve relations with Red China, he is ready to bow to the Communist demands that to 'normalize' relations we must abandon Taiwan by 1) cutting off diplomatic relations, 2) tearing up our Mutual Defense Treaty and 3) removing all U.S. military forces. If President Carter finally makes such a decision, following the earlier unilateral decision to withdraw U.S. troops from South Korea, it would signal to our few remaining Asian friends that the United States is in the process of abandoning them all to Communism.

"This would also totally destroy the remaining belief in U.S. dependability by all our allies in the world." (unquote)

### **GOLDWATER DISSENTS**

It may have been the terms of that Mutual Defense Treaty with Taiwan which caused Vance to delay the act of gift-giving when he visited Peking recently. The world has come to expect Communist governments to treat treaties as mere promises made to be broken at some opportune time. This is what we should expect to be the fate of those new Panama Canal treaties if they are ratified. However, the U.S. government has not made a practice of violating treaties—except treaties with American Indian Tribes, which is an ugly blot on the pages of American history.

Senator Goldwater doesn't like the idea of permitting the Carter administration to double-cross the Republic of China, and he may have established the first line of defense against Vance's "One China" policy when he addressed the U.S. Senate on Sept. 8th on the subject of the Constitution and the abrogation of treaties.

"The subject I have in mind," said the Senator from Arizona, "is the termination of treaties, particularly the mutual defense treaty between the United States and the Republic of China, without the approval of either the Senate or Congress. Negotiators for the U.S. Government had no authority to accept or consider this policy because the Constitution clearly requires a role for the Senate or Congress in the termination of any treaty.... The initial step of recognizing Red China is bad enough in and of itself. I have often stated the numerous reasons why I believe the recognition would be harmful to the United States, with no compensating gain. To top off this already harmful proposal with the added disgrace of treating the defense agreement as having lapsed, without even giving the one year's advance notice required by its terms, would represent the most callous and immoral attitude toward a friend that the U.S. Government has ever been asked to adopt....

"Since the Constitution puts the power to abrogate, or terminate, a treaty in the hands of the President and the Senate together, or the Congress, the advocates of this shameful proposal are asking the President to commit an unconstitutional act....

"In conclusion, no President acting alone can abrogate, or give notice of the intention to abrogate, existing treaties with the gov-

ernment on Taiwan unless he obtains the advice and consent of the Senate, or the approval of Congress.... It must be clearly understood by all that the check of impeachment is one of the safeguards provided by the Founding Fathers against political offenses such as an irresponsible abuse by a President of a constitutional discretion. In fact, a study made by the Library of Congress in 1974 on the abrogation of treaties concludes by observing that in the situation where a conflict arises between the President and the Senate or Congress over the question of abrogation of a treaty, and the President acts contrary to the wishes of the Senate or Congress the President 'might be impeached.'

"Any President who would violate the Constitution on such a major matter as breaking faith with the Nation's treaty obligations runs the risk of impeachment.

"This is not a threat. It is a simple statement of fact which those who are unwisely urging this course of action upon the President should understand. They apparently do not know the consequences of what they are asking the President to do." (unquote)

In the preceding, Senator Goldwater leaves a leading question unanswered. Who are these unidentified people who are urging the President to abandon Taiwan to Red China? Who are these unnamed people who are so anxious to "balance" the Communist Giants by giving Red China an essential link in the control of the Pacific, and eventually in the control of Singapore, the strategic port which controls the flow of all goods to and from Indonesia, Malaysia and between the South China Sea and the Indian Ocean?

Who are these people the Senator refers to, who are giving countries to the Communists, and seas and oceans and strategic points such as Panama and the Horn of Africa on the one hand, and South Korea and Taiwan on the other? These are not the Communists. They merely "supply the rope."

Yes, Senator, there is a Shadow Government and we can name most of its members. But, can you and your elected colleagues control that Shadow Government, or must we use the rope?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Address: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Four - - - - - Number Thirty-Eight - - - - - September 23, 1977

## SOL LINOWITZ -- A STUDY IN CONFLICTS OF INTEREST

**HON. GEORGE HANSEN OF IDAHO**  
**In the House of Representatives**  
**Monday, September 12, 1977**

Mr. Speaker, the administration's sellout of American security and rights in the proposed Panama Canal treaties are blatant attempts by the President to circumvent the Constitution of the United States and the will of the American people.... The very circumstances surrounding the treaty negotiations are scandalous and absurd. President Carter is attempting via secret agreements, bending of the law, and attempted coercion of the American public to implement the biggest international welfare ripoff in history.

The treaty talks began in earnest 6 months ago under scandalous conditions, with negotiator Sol Linowitz being given a special appointment allowing him to bypass the scrutiny of the U.S. Senate and avoid disclosure of any conflicts of interest, some of which I have since exposed in the courts to the embarrassment of all parties concerned. Linowitz was forced to resign as a member of the board of directors of the Midland Bank of New York which has an \$8 million loan with the Republic of Panama and is on the Federal Reserve's trouble list as a result of my legal actions. However, the scandal continued right to the time of the treaty agreement which came only 4 hours and 40 minutes before Linowitz's appointment was terminated.

One must ask, why the panic, why the rush, and what was the price for quick agreements that Americans will have to pay? With Panama owing commercial international banking interests some \$200 million and the Nation reeling under a \$1.2 billion total debt with loans coming due, was Mr. Linowitz's job to get quick agreement to quickly shore up the revenue and asset picture of the Torrijos government? Furthermore, why did President Carter refuse to let the Senate scrutinize Linowitz's Ambassadorial appointment?

The background of Ambassador Linowitz is a tingling web of intrigue when it is combined with the recently concluded negotia-

tions. His leftist and one-world philosophy and background have been well established through the years as is evidenced by his own biography. Sol M. Linowitz was born in Trenton, N.J. December 7, 1913.... He was admitted to the New York Bar in 1938... he was employed as assistant general counsel of the Office of Price Administration from 1942 to 1944 and then became a partner in the law firm of Sutherland, Linowitz, and Williams—1946 to 1958. He then became a partner in the firm of Harris, Beach, Keating, Wilcox, and Linowitz of Rochester, N.Y. from 1958 to 1966. He joined the Xerox Corp. as chairman of the board, chairman of the executive committee and general counsel from 1958 to 1966. In 1966 he became chairman of the board and chief executive officer of Xerox International. In the same year he was appointed Ambassador to the Organization of American States, a post he held until 1969 when he became a senior partner in the international law firm of Coudert Bros. in Washington, D.C.

Linowitz's background includes: a directorship of Time, Inc., Pan American World Airways, Inc., Marine Midland Banks, Inc., a trusteeship of the Mutual Life Insurance Co. of New York, and active membership in the Rockefeller organization called the National Commission on Critical Choices for Americans.... Linowitz has served as chairman of the national council of the leftist, radical, world-government-promoting Foreign Policy Association, and has been president of the New York State Division of the American Association for the United Nations. He has served as a director of the National Planning Association and a long-time member of the secretive world-government-promoting Council on Foreign Relations (as well as being a charter member of Rockefeller's Tri-lateral Commission—Ed.)

According to the official biography Linowitz submitted to the Senate... (he) is shown as a member of the board of trustees of the Center for Inter-American Relations. It is the opinion of informed sources that the

Rockefellers exert the major influence in the Center for Inter-American Relations, as they do in the Council on Foreign Relations. In addition to Nelson, other Rockefeller members of the Center are David, John D. III, Margaret and Rodman. All but Margaret are also CFR members, as are a large number of

---

### ROCKEFELLER LINKED TO PANAMA CANAL GRAB

From "The Spotlight,"  
Sept. 26, 1977

Washington—One of America's best-known authorities has 'opened up' to *The Spotlight* in an exclusive interview under the condition that his name not be used. This man, whose experience in government spans almost 30 years and who has held some of the nation's top offices, is known not only throughout the U.S. but the entire world. He has had access to top-secret information and is on a first name basis with the country's most influential leaders.

He was recently interviewed about the Panama Canal. "This plan is purely and simply a money deal. It is nothing but a grab by the banks which have lent money to Panama. Panama is bankrupt and without the help of the U.S. taxpayers the banks will not be able to get their money back," he said.

"Panama owes \$2.7 billion to the banks and to international finance organizations. About \$1.5 billion is owed to Chase Manhattan and other banks. They want control of the revenue from the canal as well as outright cash from the taxpayers. The banks also want to establish Panama as a bankers' paradise. There are 10 banks involved in this and they plan to make Panama a haven for banks, with tight secrecy laws, little or no regulation or taxation.

The informant listed the banks as Bankers Trust, Bank of America, Chase Manhattan, First National City, First National of Chicago, Security Pacific, Security Pacific Interamerican Bank, S.A., Marine Midland, First National Bank of Boston, and Pimco International Bank.

The informant emphatically pointed out that the entire movement to give away the canal was banker-inspired, with David Rockefeller the primary leader. "David Rockefeller personally made the ground rules and Torrijos accepted them. After this, the State Department began giving Torrijos unlimited support to keep him in power."

other members of the Center. The Center is another socialistic world-government-promoting organization dominated by the CFR for the purpose of influencing American policy in Latin America. Among its objectives are: to get the United States to relinquish sovereignty over the Panama Canal Zone, to restore diplomatic relations with Cuba, and to extend trade and credit to the Castro government.

Sol Linowitz was a registered foreign agent of the Communist government of Chile during the Salvador Allende regime... was registered as an active foreign agent for the Government of Colombia as well as other vested interests in Latin America...

President Lyndon B. Johnson, whom Linowitz supported continuously both on foreign and domestic issues, appointed him to the President's General Advisory Committee on Foreign Assistance Programs in 1965. On October 6, 1966 he was brought into the Democratic administration itself and given a policy-making rather than advisory role in twin posts: U.S. representative to the Organization of American States with the rank of Ambassador, and U.S. representative on Inter-American Committee for the Alliance for Progress.

Linowitz was chairman of a Ford and Rockefeller Brothers funded Commission on United States-Latin American Relations—Linowitz Commission—whose report is being used as a guide for U.S. abandonment of its leadership role in the Western Hemisphere and for the institution of a new policy of nonintervention against Communist aggression on America's doorstep. Persons involved with the Linowitz Commission state that an Institute for Policy Studies' Transnational Institute (IPS/TNI) report entitled "The Southern Connection: Recommendations for a New Approach to Inter-American Relations" is being called the "Son of Linowitz Report." The report was produced by an ad hoc group working on Latin America formed in 1976 by Roberta Salper, coordinator of IPS's Latin American unit, and Orlando Letelier, IPS/RNI Director. The ad hoc IPS/TNI group staff consists of the following, among others:

Abraham F. Lowenthal was special consultant to the Linowitz Commission. In a broadcast interview Lowenthal argued that diplomatic and trade relations with Cuba would benefit U.S. businessmen and the U.S. economy.

Riordan Roett was also a consultant to the

Linowitz Commission and is director of the Latin American Studies at Johns Hopkins University's School of Advanced International Studies. After the Allende Unidad Popular government was deposed in 1973, Roett headed the Emergency Committee to Aid Latin American Scholars, which received a \$40,000 grant from the Ford Foundation to organize the placement of Chilean Marxists as instructors at American colleges and universities. Among those "placed" was Orlando Letelier, the Cuban agent.

Richard Rees Fagen, another consultant to the Linowitz Commission, traveled to Cuba in July 1969 with a group of U.S. revolutionaries, mostly members of the Weatherman faction of SDS, to meet with North Vietnamese Communists and Vietcong officials. He was a recipient of Ford Foundation grants in 1967-68-69 and 1972-73 during which period he lived in Chile as a "consultant" under the Marxist Allende regime. In 1967 he was a founding sponsor of the U.S. Committee for Justice to Latin American Political Prisoners (USLA), a front of the Socialist Workers Party, the U.S. section of the Fourth International which has organized the training of Latin American Trotskyites as terrorists by the Cubans since 1962. The USLA's function is to provide support to arrested members of the revolutionary groups.

Both the Linowitz Commission and the IPS/TNI Report are demanding that the U.S. government prevent terrorist actions against Cuba. However, the Cuban Communists began exporting revolutionary terror to many Latin American countries in the 1960's. These activities continue unabated and have caused death and injury to thousands.

In this country, the Cuban (Communists) coordinate support work for a wide range of Soviet-sponsored terrorist groups in Africa, the Middle East, Far East, and Latin America. The Cubans are linked to the Weather Underground Organization and the FALN terrorists in this country, and dominate the Marxist-Leninist Puerto Rican Socialist Party which has been involved in violent activities for over 15 years. Selected members of the Venceremos Brigade have received training in sabotage and terror in Cuba; and Cuba has provided sanctuary for a number of U.S. revolutionaries wanted for criminal activities....

In brief, both the Linowitz Commission reports and the IPS/TNI "Son of Linowitz" call for sweeping changes in U.S. foreign

policy toward Latin America and the Caribbean. They call for the United States to state that it will never intervene directly with military force or with any economic or other political pressure to try to stop the imposition of a totalitarian Marxist-Leninist regime; that the United States give away the Canal Zone and Panama Canal to the leftist dictator of Panama; that the United States withdraw militarily from the Caribbean leaving the Cuban Communists free to carry out subversion and/or direct intervention; and that the United States provide the technology and food and finished goods to subsidize the Communists....

Conflict of interest charges against Linowitz were pressed with the White House and in the Senate by Senator Jesse Helms, of North Carolina, one of the leaders of the Senate group opposing the turning of the strategic waterway over to Panama. Senator Helms called attention to Linowitz's role as a director of the Marine Midland Bank and Pan American Airways, both of which have a direct financial interest in the support of the Torrijos regime. It was revealed that the bank had made substantial risky loans directly to the Republic of Panama. Senator Helms reported:

"The proposed treaty, which Linowitz has long advocated and is now negotiating for the United States, would give away billions of dollars of U.S. investments in the Canal Zone, vastly increase payments to the Republic of Panama, and strengthen the Torrijos regime, which is tottering both financially and politically."

It was revealed that Linowitz served not only on the board of directors of the Marine Midland Bank but also on its executive committee which approved major loans. Senator Helms noted that the Panamanian Government is in deep financial crisis as a result of its own mismanagement and the international banking community has grave doubts whether the outstanding indebtedness incurred by Torrijos can be paid. Senator Helms revealed that if the Panamanian Government fails because of its financial crisis it could well mean the end of the bankers' paradise created by Torrijos which provides United States and other banks with a tax haven for international financial transactions outside the United States.

When Marxist dictator Omar Torrijos took over Panama in a military coup, he reorganized the banking law in that country in 1970, and the new laws were so favorable that the

banking industry in Panama went through a startling expansion from what then was a few banks until today there are 72 banks in Panama with assets of \$8.2 billion involved in transactions throughout the world.

"Ambassador-negotiator" Linowitz represents the international bankers, the one worlders, and has acted as agent for a Communist country. Little wonder he has been working hard to relinquish U.S. sovereignty of the Panama Canal and Zone and turn it over to Marxist dictator Omar Torrijos, who is supported by Communist Cuba.

Mr. Speaker, the conflicts of interest which infect the representation of the United States in negotiating a treaty over the Panama Canal fall into three separate classes, any one of which would and should have made Linowitz inappropriate to be a negotiator for the United States. When this issue was first raised, it arose in the context of Linowitz's appointment with the personal rank of Ambassador. The law, 22 U.S.C. 901a, clearly requires an appointed ambassador to reveal his campaign contributions. To this day he has refused to do so. The intent and purpose of the law was to preclude purchase of a position of eminence and power. The device of personal appointment served to prevent the exposure of the matters which the law required revealed in 901a. It also prevented a confirmation hearing before the U.S. Senate in which any real and potential conflicts of interest would be revealed. That is, a confirmation hearing would have revealed those interests of the nominee which would have made the post worth purchasing in the first place. Instead, a State Department formality was substituted for a confirmation hearing....

Within a week of my filing a suit contesting the legality of Linowitz's appointment, he resigned his seat on the board of the Marine Midland Bank of New York. Marine Midland as part of a consortium of banks was a creditor of Panama for \$8,000,000.... To this day no one has seen the alleged State Department clearance on Linowitz. No one outside the administration knows how many "Marine Midlands" it contains. But the public record tells us a few more conflict of interest connections which do not lend confidence in the treaty negotiated under the aegis of Mr. Linowitz.

First, Mr. Linowitz represented the Republic of Panama over the Panama Canal issue to President-elect Carter in late 1976. Mr. Boyd of Panama boasted of the fact. Two months later, Linowitz began representing

the United States on the same issue between the same parties. By its terms such a situation is a conflict of interest....

Second, Linowitz was negotiating the treaty while Linowitz's law firm, from which he had not resigned, remained a registered agent for South American governmental interests—perhaps an oversight; but the fact that Linowitz himself and his law firm have represented South and Central American interests for at least two decades is not an oversight. Panama and Chile sugar interests all have been represented by Linowitz and his firm and all are interested in one way or another in a resolution of the canal issue favorable, in their lights, to Panama. Linowitz could not be so insensitive to the realities of international interests to be ignorant of the obvious interconnection of all these issues.

The ultimate issue remains that Linowitz was a foreign agent for the very countries pressuring the U.S. for divestiture of the Canal. He is on boards which have a vested interest in retaining favorable connections and even money recovery from Panama, a country with a deficit worse than the United States on a per capita basis. Finally, he represented Panama in these very negotiations. Both the reality and the appearance makes the treaty produced with his connivance more than suspect.

What is to be said of an administration that trades on morality as its daily staple? Was it unaware of Linowitz's interests and the conflicts? Did not Vance tell the White House? Or did it not matter? Will the Senate now be asked to save the face of the President at the expense of the Nation? When should they have known the facts? Will the House be asked to pass enabling legislation and appropriations on a treaty with such suspect antecedents? Why should the United States give up the Canal for a set of Linowitzes to profiteer at the expense of its citizens?

(End of statement by Hon. George Hansen in House of Representatives 8/12/77. Abridged slightly, to meet DBR space limitations).

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies each issue mailed 1st class to subscribers. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each for subscribers; send extra if 1st class mailing desired. Address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## WORLD GOVERNMENT THROUGH "PIECEMEAL FUNCTIONALISM"

### ELIMINATING AMERICAN INDUSTRIAL SUPREMACY

During the past few weeks the pinch that has been strangling U.S.-based industries has become apparent to all who read, look, or listen. Zenith, having boasted for years that its radio and television sets were made by Americans, has been forced to transfer much of its manufacturing operations to Mexico and Taiwan. Over five thousand skilled workmen are being laid off. Even more ominous: steel plant after steel plant is being closed down, permanently, because they can no longer compete with Japanese producers.

These events follow the previous deliberate destruction of the American shoe industry, the natural textiles industry, the slow-down of American production of petroleum and natural gas so that the nation became dependent upon oil imports. There was the concurrent shift of whole American factories and industrial plants to other parts of the world, and the import of foreign-made cars and other machines and finished products. Simultaneously, foreign firms began building plants in the United States, foreigners began buying up whole American industries, hotels, real estate, etc.

As an example: in May 1977, it was announced that a joint venture between the Communist-controlled State of Rumania and Armand Hammer's Occidental Oil Company had been consummated. They had jointly purchased a high-grade coal mine in the State of Virginia, U.S.A. There have been numerous other examples: OPEC Nations and the U.S.S.R. have been vying with each other in buying up banks in the United States wherever and whenever possible—three in California recently. It will also be recalled that an Iranian multimillionaire was about to buy up Bert Lance's controlling interests in some Georgia banks, until the notoriety accompanying the disclosure of Lance's unorthodox financial manipulations caused the deal to be quashed.

These things don't just happen; behind it

all there is a deliberate plan, a plan to level off American industrial supremacy through a piecemeal regional and worldwide distribution of manufacture and industry. The age of *National Supremacy* is to end, to be replaced by the *Supremacy of Multinational Institutions and Multinational Corporations!*

The free enterprise economist Henry Hazlitt gave a clue as to how the Carter Administration is cooperating in this effort, when he wrote in the October 1, 1977 issue of *Human Events*:

"As he moves from one proposal to another, President Jimmy Carter's economic philosophy becomes increasingly clear. He has no belief in a free market economy. He wants to solve every economic problem by more government intervention and controls.

"Before his election he talked much about budgetary restraint, budgetary balance, and reduced taxation. But though he came into office with a budget already heading toward a near-record deficit, he has been constantly proposing still greater expenditures. He has asked Congress for a huge increase in taxation, on top of an already unprecedented burden of taxes, and called it an 'energy program.'

"His proposals have been systematically hostile to private business. He proposes to repeat all the old economic blunders of the New Deal and pile new ones on top of them."

Mr. Hazlitt's choice of the word "blunders" was ill-advised. But he makes his point: The destruction of private enterprise is the aim, and the "energy program" is little more than a clever and immoral way of raising taxes. Columnist Robert M. Bartell wrote, and we are quoting from the *California Mining Journal* for September 1977, that a government economist had told him:

"President Carter's message to Congress was very dramatic and was meant to be so. It is expected to be reverberating among our

legislators and in the country for the next two years, at least; perhaps all the way into 1980, when President Carter will be seeking re-election. But in documenting his diagnosis he has used a set of facts and figures that would appear questionable, especially in the matter of petroleum reserves—the oil and natural gas reserves on which this country can count for its future supply of hydrocarbons.

---

### **SOUTH WEST AFRICA – THE "CLIMB DOWN SYNDROME"**

By Ivor Benson, in  
"Behind the News"  
Natal, South Africa

It is now possible to take a short cut through millions of spoken and written words to explain quite simply what has been happening over the future of South West Africa, a territory described abroad as "Namibia."

The South African Government, trying to fulfil responsibilities granted by the old League of Nations decided a couple of years ago that the time had come to help the people of South West Africa to shape their own political future.

There is, of course, no such creature as "a Namibian". The territory's population comprises 396,000 Wambo, 99,000 Whites, 75,000 Damara, 65,000 Herero, 56,000 Kavango, 51,000 persons of mixed race, 37,000 Nama, 29,000 East Caprivis, 26,000 Bushmen and 5,000 Tswana. Each of these groups has its own language and customs, with the minimum of overlapping.

So the South African Government called together a conference of representatives of all these racial and linguistic groups in a building in Windhoek known as The Turnhalle and asked them what they would like to do. There could be no doubt what they wanted. They did not mind the setting up of a new and independent state for the territory but they insisted that each ethnic group should be allowed to preserve its identity, leaving each group to take care of its own purely local and internal affairs.

Four days after the Turnhalle Conference had completed its mammoth task of drawing up a new draft constitution in accordance with the wishes of the groups represented, the United Nations sprang into action and a strongly worked diplomatic note was delivered to the South African Prime Minister by

"The figure President Carter used for the total crude oil reserves of Saudi Arabia... is not 170 billion barrels...but at least 300 billion, as everybody inside the Arabian American Oil Company knows. And Saudi officials will privately tell you as much. The difference—an additional 130 billion barrels—would cover our total oil needs for 20 years at the present rate of consumption."

"The President," Bartell continued, "also overlooked the recent tremendous boost in the known oil reserves of Mexico.... But that's only the beginning, because the prolific oil formations also extend into next door Guatemala and Honduras—as well as under the Gulf of Mexico and the Pacific. Carter also overlooked the reserves off the coast of Argentina, which the U.S. Geological Survey estimates at 200 billion barrels—rivaling Saudi Arabia's. But his most glaring omission concerns the oil reserves waiting

---

representatives of the five Western nations in the Security Council. At once, South West Africa's fate became negotiable.

### **A Climb Down**

There was a flurry of conferences between the South African Government and representatives of the five Western Powers. To cut a long story short, the South African Government capitulated. Political development in South West Africa must be in accordance with the requirements of the United Nations and not of the indigenous people as represented at the Turnhalle.

External forces, officially represented by UN, have firmly made up their minds what they want and what they need. They want a situation in South West Africa which they can control, mainly because they want a base from which to exert pressure on South Africa. The South West African People's Party (SWAPO) has been set up and financed from outside the territory and has hardly any following. In spite of its unconcealed Communist associations, make no mistake about it, that is the group which external forces mean to install in power—and it is highly probable that they will succeed....

Ivor Benson.

\*\*\*

(Behind the News, from which this article is reprinted, is a newsletter published by the National Forum, the South African Chapter of the World Anti-Communist League. If further information is desired, write: Secretary, National Forum, P.O.Box 552, Pinetown, Natal 3600, South Africa).

to be tapped under the Beaufort Sea, north of Alaska, where the prolific Prudhoe Bay formations get progressively thicker, with huge hydrocarbon structures. Only two wild-cat wells have been drilled there so far... and both hit it rich.

"It appears someone is feeding the President some faulty information...and he doesn't seem to care." (unquote).

Disregarding oil reserves and turning to other known and available sources of energy Idaho Congressman Steven Symms says:

"More and more Americans are beginning to realize that the so-called energy crisis is really a production crisis, pointing to the need to develop nuclear breeder reactors and new energy sources. There are 240,000 metric tons of refined Uranium 238 in government stockpiled, mined, bought, and paid for. If that supply was used in breeder reactors to produce electricity, it would produce 1,200 trillion kilowatt hours of electricity—enough for a 600 year supply for the United States. And there is a 500 year supply of unmined coal in the United States, and extensive untapped natural gas fields. Just one field in the Gulf of Mexico has an estimated 60 year supply of natural gas at the present rate of consumption. These resources would be available if the price was allowed to rise to the point where it was economical to mine and drill wells."

(unquote)

Now, put all these together—the destruction of whole American industries, what Henry Hazlitt says about the deliberate killing of private business in the United States, and what Bartell and Symms say about the so-called energy crisis—and we come up with the conclusion of Harry E. Walkup, M.D., honorary member of the *American Sunbeam* staff:

"...all of this while we the people foot the bill through personal income taxes and swelter in the Establishment's created and sustained double-digit inflation, a contrived energy crisis, and a carefully nurtured 10 percent unemployment rate. (John Maynard Keynes appropriately termed this Establishment mechanism, *Euthanasie of the rentier*: the process of ruining fixed income investors—the middle-class.)"

(unquote; emphasis as in original)

The end result of all of this for the citizens of the United States was clearly expressed by Ned Lincoln in an article concerning Richard Cooper, Jimmy Carter's Under Secretary of State for Economic Affairs, and

potentially the most dangerous man in the Carter Administration. The article appeared in the March 14, 1977 issue of *The Spotlight* under the title "Appointee Sees Re-Ordered World Government." We quote:

"Richard Newell Cooper preaches a doctrine that 'marginal' establishments (small businesses and manufacturers—the multinational corporation's competition) must go out of business; that the workers must be uprooted

---

## HUMANIST AND ETHICAL NEWS

*We thought you'd like to know: these three items are reprinted verbatim from page 62 of the July/August 1977 issue of "The Humanist," a magazine published for the American Humanist Association and the American Ethical Union.*

*Tenth item in column one:*

"Would like to hear from other young gay humanist men. HM Box 39.

*Top of column two:*

"President Carter Sends Greetings to AHA Conference

"I send warm greetings to participants in the Annual Meeting of the American Humanist Association. The vitality of our religious organizations has been one of our country's greatest strengths. Your own efforts have been in the best tradition of the religious liberty that has flourished in our society and enriched the lives of our people. I wish you a most inspiring and rewarding 1977 session.

"President Jimmy Carter  
"The White House"

*Top of column three:*

"At the AHA's Annual Conference in Los Angeles (April 29 to May 1), writer and television personality Steve Allen presented a special Humanist Arts Award on behalf of the AHA to television producer Norman Lear (Mary Hartman, Mary Hartman). Lear was cited for 'humanizing television through the artistic use of satire, humor, and gentle irony in his several popular TV shows, which parody discrimination and pretentiousness to which all humankind appears heir.' In acceptance, Norman Lear said on ABC's 'A.M.-America' and at the conference that he coveted the humanist award more than the Emmy....

"Just prior to the conference, the mayors of Berkeley and Los Angeles and the governor of Arizona presented special proclamations honoring World Humanist Week and the American Humanist Association."

from their smug community life and become nomads roaming about the country and even the world in search of job opportunities: *'If there are no jobs, give them unemployment insurance, and when that runs out, put them on welfare'.*"

So much for the aims of this *Re-Ordered World Government Scheme* which we have titled (their phrase) "*Piecemeal Functionalism*." Now, let's note how the program is supposed to work at the world level, to create a functional world government. And insofar as possible, we shall use their own words, with a grateful "thank you" to Harry Walkup, who did the actual research, and to the *American Sunbeam* which first published Dr. Walkup's series of articles on a similar theme.

It was Elizabeth Mann Borgese, a senior fellow at the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions, who surmised that, *"...world government will eventuate, and that it may evolve along functional rather than territorial lines...."*

This, of course, is the philosophy of the British-American Atlantic Establishment's "*piecemeal functionalism*" approach to world INTERdependence. Trilateralist and Carter-appointed Ambassador to Italy Richard Gardner expanded on this theme in an article appearing in CFR's *Foreign Affairs*, in 1973, titled "*The Hard Road To World Order*:"

*"Our best hope for the foreseeable future seems to be, not in building a few ambitious central institutions of universal membership and general jurisdiction as was envisaged at the end of the last war (WW II), but rather in the much more decentralized, disorderly, and pragmatic process of inventing or adopting institutions of limited jurisdiction and selected membership to deal with specific problems on a case-by-case basis, as the necessity for cooperation is perceived by the relevant nations."*

Nelson A. Pryor of the Center for Federal Policy Review (conservative) summarized this by describing it as,

*"...a piecemeal layering-in of regional entities for the same, but slower, results—world government."*

In a series of articles dealing with the destruction of the nation's shoe industry (the tip of the iceberg), the author summarized: *"Examination of the preceding background data...leads one to the inevitable conclusion that the United States is under*

*Corporate Socialism, right here and now.* In fact, Carter's National Security Council director, Zbigniew Brzezinski, intimates that we are currently under Marxism, and only emerging into the so-called *technetronic age*. The stars of the collectivist play, Michael Blumenthal and Richard Newell Cooper, along with 14 co-stars from the Trilateral Commission, including the relative newcomer, Brzezinski, have slithered into the federal government in the highest of economic decision-making positions. The number of Kennedy-Johnson retreads entering the Carter administration, typified by Blumenthal, Cooper and the principal architect of the Great Society program, Joseph Califano, are too numerous to be coincidental. They undoubtedly represent a return of yesteryear's actors whose contract calls for the revision and updating of the script for their *change society: world domination* hit-show. And to assure the success of their one-world-oriented play, these movers and shakers have brought with them the League for Industrial Democracy's Students for a Democratic Society (SDS) radicals of the 1960's. These understudies, working under the direction of the man with the sardonic smile, have achieved the philosophical direction-change announced in the late sixties: *To work within the system*. Their obvious presence assures futuristic-continuity; and the show must go on!

*"As to the future of America's independent, free-enterprise...so-called 'marginal' establishments, it is obviously bleak. Current administration management plans call for them to either merge with the multinational corporations or 'go out of business'.*

*"...in the light of the direction in which the current administration is taking us, it is time that every American review the Constitution and the Declaration of Independence. Therein lies the solution to the nation's problems...."*

As a Nation, we have three standards to which we may repair: The Holy Bible to give us faith and power, the Declaration of Independence to give us political direction, and the Constitution to give us the blueprint. But these three are of no avail unless they are catalyzed into action.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. Address all orders and inquiries to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## "EVERYBODY'S PICKING ON THE PRESIDENT"

### PLANS TO ABOLISH THE ELECTIVE OFFICE?

"I have believed for some time," wrote a correspondent whose opinions we respect, "that there exists a conspiracy to do away with the Office of the President of the United States."

Our correspondent reasoned that instead of a President elected indirectly by the people we would have a National Administrator appointed by a Board of Elders. This is the type of bureaucratic dictatorship envisioned by Col. House and described with great detail in his book *Philip Dru—Administrator*.

We hadn't thought of Jimmy Carter in connection with this particular conspiracy until recently. Watergate might have been designed to destroy the Presidency. The Ford administration lent little toward rebuilding the prestige of the office. But when Jimmy Carter took over there was a touch of the Kennedy charisma and a feeling that all was well with the Office of the Presidency regardless of what one might think of the occupant of the office. Carter's stepping out as though he were President of the World lent a certain amount of respect to the office, and if Carter had done even a few of the things he promised to do if elected, there would have been little thought of a conspiracy to destroy the Office of the Presidency.

But, lately Carter has been getting himself caught in one jam after another, many of them jams of his own making, some of them seemingly deliberate. For Carter to be criticized by his political opponents is to be expected. But when his best friends start picking on him, then something new is brewing. He has alienated the Democratic Congress; his strongest supporters, the Zionists, are infuriated; Big Labor is complaining; in truth, everybody seems to be picking on the President, even the picked press. Typical is the following:

"There's a lot of soul searching going on—in Washington and around the country—a questioning mood, an uneasiness about the future. A major reason is President Carter.

He is still an enigma to many. Congress sees him as a tinkerer, shifting projects and stands constantly. He seems unable to sell his energy package to the people. Law-makers increasingly feel free to rebuff him on details of his fuel proposals. Programs, such as welfare reform, are laid on the table before all the kinks are worked out. Presidential proposals are piling up in a jumble. His big vision, if he has one, is seen as vague. The 11-day trip to four continents looks more like a media ploy than a grand diplomatic design.

"A pragmatic engineer, yes. Carter is intent on making things work better, especially the Federal Government. But he can't seem to fit himself and his proposals into an ideological frame that people can grasp. That is not going to change in the months ahead. And it will continue to confuse liberals who thought that candidate Carter was a liberal, and conservatives who are sure that the Georgian is a conservative at heart." (Quoted from *U.S. News & World Report*, Oct. 10, 1977.

To compound the confusion surrounding Jimmy Carter, there are developments in the news that could lead to any one of three conclusions:

- 1) The Office of the Presidency is going to be changed;
- 2) The Occupant of the Office is going to be changed; or
- 3) Both.

The treatment which Carter gave to the Universal Covenant on Human Rights is a case in point.

### HUMAN RIGHTS COVENANTS

These covenants and their companion Declaration on Human Rights are vicious examples of how a treaty can be used to create domestic law. A treaty, declaration, covenant, or convention all have one thing in common: they **supersede the Constitution and become the law of the land** the moment they are ratified by the United States Senate. Article VI, Clause 2 of the United States Constitution reads:

"This Constitution, and the laws of the United States made in pursuance thereof, **and all treaties made, or which shall be made,** under the authority of the United States, **shall be the supreme law of the land;** and the judges, in every State, shall be bound thereby, any thing in the Constitution or laws of any State to the contrary notwithstanding" (emphasis added).

There are those who say that, since the United States ratified the treaty "Convention on the Privileges and Immunities of the United Nations" on March 19, 1970, the UN then became a sovereign organization and that, therefore, any treaty enacted by the United Nations automatically becomes binding upon every member nation of the UN, regardless of whether the member nation ratified the treaty. There are others who say that when the United States ratified the "Enabling Act" which brought the UN into legal existence, the United States is automatically bound by any treaty, declaration, covenant or convention adopted by the UN General Assembly. Moses Moskowitz, in an article appearing in the *American Bar Association Journal* for April 1949 agrees with this, stating that:

"...once a matter has become, in one way or another, the subject of regulation by the United Nations, be it by resolution of the General Assembly or by convention between member states at the instance of the United Nations, that subject ceases to be a matter of being essentially within the domestic jurisdiction of the member states."

So far as we know, there has never been any legal adjudication of this touchy point in treaty law-making. But we do know that the proponents of Human Rights Covenants, Genocide Treaties, etc., have attempted to play it safe by having the U.S. Senate ratify these treaties. But the Senate—to its credit—has consistently refused to ratify any of these controversial and dangerous United Nations treaties. And this is where Jimmy Carter stepped in, defied the Senate and did it his way:

\*On October 3, 1977 Carter made a speech before the UN General Assembly. How well he was received was indicated by the fact that only once in the entire address was he interrupted by applause. That was when he promised the delegates that the U.S. would use nuclear weapons only if the United States were attacked first. However, something of far greater importance than just another speech was to occur on the following

day, October 4. We were listening to the proceedings as described on Public Radio by Pauline Frederick, long-time announcer, apologist and commentator for the U.N. We turned on our tape recorder, just in case something important was said, and while setting the scene for the arrival of President Carter, Ambassador Young and Security Chief Brzezinski, Pauline Frederick said:

"Tomorrow, the President is expected to return to the United Nations to emphasize his interest on human rights — in human rights — by signing the Covenant, the Human Rights Covenant, which has not yet been signed by the United States. The President will emphasize his strong interest in that particular — those particular documents by signing the Covenants which have been in existence for quite some time...."

What Carter did was—as with the Panama Canal Treaties—pre-empt the Senate and sign two covenants that the U.S. Senate had refused to consider, session after session and year after year. One was a covenant—or treaty—on civil and political rights; the second document was a covenant on economic, social and cultural rights which recognizes people's "right to work, social security, fair wages and adequate health and living conditions." Carter said the first treaty concerns what governments must not do to their people," while the second treaty "concerns what governments must do for their people."

National Socialism by Treaty Law would be a better description of the two documents Carter signed in defiance of the Senate and the taxpaying citizens of the United States.

## **BEHAVIOR MODIFICATION AND THE ENERGY CRISIS**

The principal event that may make Carter become a dictator or become dispossessed is the fact that his energy program has been ground into little pieces by the Congress. Carter and his Trilateralist bosses were counting heavily on that energy program. Not because it was designed to conserve energy, or to provide new ways for raising taxes, or to make us even more dependent upon foreign suppliers. The Trilats expected all these results from the Carter energy program; but the most important, the hidden and overriding goal of the energy scheme was to force the American people to accept a new way of life!

Writing in the Winter 1974-75 issue of CFR's *Foreign Policy Magazine*, Zbigniew Brzezinski demanded "a significant change in

our social and political lifestyle." This was to have been the real purpose of the energy program as presented to Congress by Carter.

Senator Jake Garn (R-UT) was one of the few on Capitol Hill who really understood the underlying significance of the energy package. In the *Congressional Record* of Sept. 9, 1977 (page S14640), under the title "Energy Scoops," Senator Garn said:

"It is possible, of course, to change social behavior in radical ways. It has been done in Communist China.... In fact, in the August issue of *Human Behavior*, Kenneth Lamott has described for us the behavior modification techniques in use in China, as they might be applied to the energy wastrels in the United States."

Lamott points out that Americans will not voluntarily sacrifice their freedom and their right to live their own lives as they will, therefore more drastic measures must be taken by the dictocrats to change the social and political life styles of Americans. The author then points out how it was done in Red China. Following are direct quotes.

\*\*\*\*\*

As a review of history since World War II makes clear, the late Mao Tse-tung... was the greatest behavioral psychologist of the 20th century. Under Mao's guidance, a quarter of the world's people went through the greatest mass process of behavior modification in history. This great achievement was accomplished by psychological means and not (or at least not usually) at the point of a gun....

Thought and behavior reform in Mainland China thus came to depend on two main structural elements: (1) Neighborhood Associations set up everywhere to monitor behavior and exert pressure for compliance; and (2) study groups of 6 to 12 people organized in every office, factory, shop and school. Everybody had to belong. There was no escape in silence—every member had to take part. There was no escape in pretending to agree — criticism and self-criticism were the order of the day. Refractory citizens were not sent to the firing squad; instead, they were exiled from the group.

While neighborhood associations and street committees kept close track of sanitation, family health, delinquent behavior, rationing, and social services the study groups probed the psyches of the great mass of the Chinese people, bringing their thought and

consequently their behavior into accord with the official line. In gross, pragmatic terms, the prescription worked....

I am... now going to offer a rough outline of a system that will adapt the essential principles of the Chinese model of a mass behavioral control to American conditions in a time of scarcity. Let us call the proposed system simply the American Way.

These are the 12 keys to the American Way:

1. The roots of the American Way will be found in our national experience—in the thrift and frugality practiced by the Indians of the plains and forests, by the earliest settlers, by the pioneers who moved the frontier westward, by the immigrants who settled in our great cities and by everyone old enough to remember the Great Depression.
2. The President will declare a state of emergency equal to a major war, following his declaration with symbolic actions equivalent to FDR's bank holiday.
3. The mass media will launch a vigorous campaign designed to create a national spirit equal to the spirit of World War II, our last 'good' war.
4. The American Way Administration (a cabinet-level agency) will organize a nationwide network of committees of corres-

=====

## THE LOST LETTER

### A Personal Report

The *Don Bell Reports* for October 7, 1977 was never completed, never mailed, and we believe you deserve to know the reason.

It began with Mom's accident; she fell and suffered a fractured femur (hip bone). The resulting concern, confusion, emotional strain and added work load took its toll on the other two members of the "staff." Ginny came down with what the doctor called flu, and at the same time he diagnosed Don's trouble as pneumonia. That's when we decided to call it quits with the Oct. 7 DBR.

We'll spare you the details of how the help of family and prayer of friends pulled us through. An addition is being built onto our home so Mom can be with us for the rest of her days. And we'll do our best not to miss any future issues of DBR.

Please pray for us: that we can get these unexpectedly high bills paid, that we'll have increased strength and added devotion to the work for which He has called us.



pondence. All adult Americans will belong. Employed people will belong to the committee at their place of work; housewives, househusbands, the unemployed and the retired will serve on apartment-house or neighborhood committees.

5. Universal registration will be assured by drawing on the computerized files of the Social Security Administration and the Internal Revenue Service.

6. Each Committee of Correspondence will consist of several subcommittees of no more than 12 persons each who work in the same shop or live on the same floor or in the same block.

7. Chairpersons elected by each committee will be trained in the dynamics of the encounter group, with particular attention to the hand-to-hand combat of the Synanon 'group.'

8. Preparation for the American Way will become a central part of the school curriculum.

9. Existing organizations — churches and synagogues, bowling leagues, labor unions, Rotary and Kiwanis, the League of Women Voters, the Sierra Club, the Masons and Odd Fellows, the John Birch Society, the American Medical Association—will be enlisted as powerful adjuncts to the American Way.

10. The target behavior to be changed will be identified by each Committee of Correspondence in response to local conditions but within the scope of guidelines prepared by the American Way Administration.

11. About 10 percent of Americans will become chairpersons, who will belong to regional organizations of their own that ultimately report to the American Way Administration. Eighty percent of the population is expected to accomodate themselves to the American Way with varying degrees of enthusiasm.

12. Incurable wasters—probably about 10 percent of the population—will identify themselves by their behavior. Wasters will not be punished by committees or subcommittees. They will be expelled from their committee and subcommittee and their names forwarded to the American Way Administration....

Our acceptance of the American Way will be made a little easier when we recognize that it will provide many bonuses besides the conservation of energy and resources. It will be particularly useful in the administration of public health. Drug abuse, including cig-

arette smoking and alcoholism, can at last be wiped out....May we not benefit by following the Chinese model?...Finally, we must start now rather than waiting for the results of studies that will take many years to finish and evaluate. Like the Chinese, we must strike out boldly, experimentally, and not be afraid to make mistakes. Mao Tse-tung once said, "As the struggle will continue to experience ups and downs, we shall have both tense and slack moments during our work and shall have to proceed in a zigzag." (End of extended quotation from an article titled "The Mao Solution," by Kenneth Lamott in the August 1977 issue of *Human Behavior*.)

\*\*\*\*\*

After introducing this entire article into the *Congressional Record*, Senator Garn concluded: "There is one point about this scenario that is particularly frightening. And that is that the Carter administration has, apparently seriously, suggested a mechanism by which this kind of mass pressure could be brought to bear on the formerly free citizens of the United States. That is the proposal for a youth corps of snooping teenagers who would go around to 'help' people recognize that they are wasting energy, and to help them learn how to conserve. I have not seen the manual which has already been prepared for these snoops, and I understand the administration is now reluctant to give it much publicity. But I find it disturbing that such a thing would even have been dreamed of in a society that prides itself on freedom from coercion...."

"A significant change in our social and political lifestyle," was the real goal of the Carter Energy Program, and the professional change-agents were prepared to adopt the methods utilized by Mao Tse-tung to accomplish this goal. Using patriotic terms such as "the American Way" and "Committees of Correspondence," we were to be cajoled or coerced into accepting a socialist police state while being told it was the patriotic thing to do!

But in this effort, Carter has again failed. Does this mean a change of the Office, or of the Occupant, or Both? It's still too soon to know, but not too soon to beware of created crises!

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each (include extra if 1st class mailing desired). Address all orders:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Four . . . . . Number Forty-One . . . . . October 21, 1977

## THE HUMANISTS' STRUGGLE TO SAVE E.R.A.

### CONGRESS TO THE RESCUE?

It might have been expected. The promoters of the ERA (Equal Rights Amendment) felt they were beginning to lose the fight. The drive had lost its blitzkrieg momentum and the forthcoming National Womens' Conference to be held in Houston November 18-21, 1977 would not save ERA. So the ERAites called on the federal administration and the U.S. Congress to come to their rescue.

The following article, reprinted in full from the October 19, 1977 issue of the *Miami (Florida) Herald* is self-explanatory:

\*\*\*\*\*

### WILL ERA DEADLINE BE MOVED?

By Vera Glaser  
herald washington bureau

Washington—The White House, Justice Department and House Speaker Thomas O'Neill are swiftly and quietly moving to extend the ratification deadline for the Equal Rights Amendment. Their chances of success appear bright in the House but cloudy in the Senate.

As Congress moves toward adjournment, O'Neill plans to rush through a joint resolution to extend by two years, until March 1981, the final ratification date for the measure to ban sex bias.

Supporters hope to avoid an election year hassle that could occur if they waited until the 1978 session.

A legal opinion from the Justice Department affirming that Congress has the right to extend the deadline by a simple majority vote is expected to reach the White House by early next week. It would provide the springboard for introduction of a House resolution calling for the extension. O'Neill has predicted such a resolution will pass the House, but Senate Majority Leader Robert Byrd sees a possibility of a filibuster by hard-core ERA foes.

Phyllis Schlafly, leader of the "Stop ERA" movement, has threatened to "fight up to the Supreme Court" the move to alter the

deadline.

Senate action is not expected before next year. Since last summer Birch Bayh (D-Ind.), the main Senate ERA proponent, has been exploring the legal ramifications of altering the deadline. He believes the deadline can be extended but has reservations about the political wisdom of doing it.

The 11th-hour strategy has developed as the amendment lies stalled three states short of the required 38 ratifications to make it law. Eighteen months remain before the March 1979 deadline and some crucial state legislatures are not scheduled to meet next year.

Sentiment for and against the controversial measure polarized in recent years as ERA foes waged a fierce lobbying battle to kill it on the state level.

As soon as the Justice Department ruling reaches the White House, Reps. Elizabeth Holtzman (D., N.Y.), Margaret Heckler (R., Mass.) and Millicent Fenwick (R., N.J.) among others, will sponsor the House resolution.

In 1971 the House overwhelmingly passed ERA, 354-23. The following year the Senate approved it, 84-8, after decisively rejecting nine separate proposals to alter or defeat it. Supporters worry that the extended, emotional controversy in recent years may have eroded congressional support. But Eleanor Smeal, president of the National Organization of Women (NOW), contends that an informal poll of Congress taken last summer shows enough Senate votes to break a possible filibuster against extending the deadline.

Several weeks ago in a private meeting with O'Neill, pro-ERA House members were assured of the speaker's support and were told the resolution would pass the House. The White House then requested the legal opinion from Justice. At about the same time, NOW sent its own 20-page brief to Justice. The brief concluded that Congress "has absolute and unreviewable authority to extend the ratification period ... by a joint resolution approved by a simple majority of

the members present in each House." NOW pointed out that the ratification period was contained in the preamble to the ERA and not in its text. That means Congress could alter the time period without state action, which would be necessary if the text itself were changed, the brief contended.

On Oct. 12, Reps. Holtzman, Heckler and Fenwick chaired an unpublicized strategy meeting in the White House. Present were presidential aide Midge Constanza, deputy White House counsel Margaret McKenna, -----  
(Reprinted from *Chicago Tribune*, 9/27/77)

#### FOR GI JILL IT'S A SHORT STEP TO WAR

Frankfurt, Germany (UPI)—American women soldiers, already available for battlefield assignments, "are only one step from combat," according to a civilian who led a team analyzing women soldiers in this month's war games.

The Army's 50,000 women soldiers may not yet be given combat assignments, said Cecil Johnson, technical area chief of the Army Research Institute.

"But women now can be used geographically anywhere on the battlefield, although not as part of an assault or combat unit, and they will defend themselves," he said.

"Most Americans do not realize the gravity or significance of women now serving in combat support units," Johnson said in an interview shortly before he returned to Washington Sunday.

"If a combat unit were run over, combat support units would find themselves in combat," he said. "The women are only one step away from combat."

Johnson, who said that a complete report on women soldiers' field performance is due in December, said they tend to be smarter than the average male soldier and "can figure out ways to overcome lack of strength."

The Army analyzed women soldiers in a series of 72-hour field maneuvers in the United States last autumn. A report on their performance is due next week, and Johnson said the Army's decision to test women in the field in West Germany shows they passed the earlier exam.

"We already have unisex basic training," Johnson said. "Men and women have identical training in 16 basic fields. The women throw grenades and handle weapons. The women are not given bayonet training. They receive rape-prevention training instead."

Judy Carter, the President's daughter-in-law who has lobbied actively for ERA, and other feminists.

(End of article from *Miami Herald*,  
October 19, 1977)

\*\*\*\*\*

In the foregoing article, mention is made of the fact that when the Senate approved ERA, on March 22, 1972, this was done after "rejecting nine separate proposals to alter or defeat it." The nature of those rejected proposals (amendments) will give a very clear understanding of the true intent of the Equal Rights Amendment. The proposed amendments to ERA:

- 1065 would have exempted women from compulsory military service. Defeated 73-18.
- 1066 would have exempted women from combat service in the military. (See accompanying, separate article in this Report.) Defeated 71-18.
- 1067 would have maintained the existing legal protections and exemptions for women. Defeated 75-11.
- 1068 would have maintained existing legal protections and exemptions for wives, mothers and widows. Defeated 77-14.
- 1069 would have maintained responsibility of fathers to support their children. Defeated 72-17.
- 1070 would have maintained existing laws securing privacy for males and females. Defeated 79-11.
- 1071 would have maintained existing laws making sexual offenses punishable crimes. Defeated 71-17.
- 1072 would have recognized legally the "functional and psychological differences between sexes." Defeated 82-9.
- 1044 was essentially a combination of the previous eight amendments. Defeated 82-9.

"From the above," we wrote in a previous Report (2/4/77), "it must be obvious that ERA intends that the women of this country shall be exactly like their sisters in the Soviet Union and in Israel, to have "equal rights" with the men. Women will have to work side by side with men, digging ditches, fighting no-win wars, turning their children over to the State so they'll be able to enjoy the equal right to work in mines and mills."

#### INTERNATIONAL WOMEN'S YEAR THE 5 MILLION DOLLAR FRAUD

Whenever ERA is mentioned, IWY must also be brought into the picture, because its leaders are the principal promoters of ERA. Those leaders—appointed by President Jimmy Carter, include such feminists as:

Bella Abzug, chairman of IWY, who as a Congresswoman introduced a bill to give "civil rights" to homosexuals; and who authorized lesbian workshops at the 50 State conferences which preceded the upcoming National IWY Conference in Houston in November.

Gloria Steinam, editor of *Ms. Magazine*, who proclaims: "Overthrowing capitalism is too small for us. We must overthrow the whole \* \* \* \* patriarchy!" (Patriarchy is the Humanist's term for the traditional or biblical family concept). At a Houston meeting Steinam said: "For the sake of those who wish to live in equal partnership, we have to abolish and reform the institution of marriage." She also said: "By the year 2000 we will, I hope, raise our children to believe in human potential, not God."

Jean O'Leary, co-executive director of the National Gay Task Force. An avowed lesbian, she wrote: "School counselors should be required to take courses in which...a positive view of lesbianism is presented....Students (should be) encouraged to explore alternate life styles, including lesbianism....Lesbian clubs should be set up in schools."...

## BACKGROUND

The United Nations designated 1975 as International Women's Year (IWY). On Jan. 9, 1975, President Ford issued Executive Order No. 11832, setting up a National Commission on IWY, which opened an office in the State Department, with a paid staff of 13. Ford then appointed a National Commission on IWY consisting of 35 members, all but one pro-ERA. This National Commission, using federal funds, attended a World Conference for Women in Mexico City in June 1975. A "World Plan For Action" was drawn up and endorsed by the U.S. delegation. In addition to "women's rights" the World Plan called for equitable distribution of income (socialism), world disarmament, and other matters having nothing to do with "women's issues" as such. The U.S. delegation pledged to strive to implement this **World Plan into U.S. domestic law**. This is what IWY is all about: It draws up resolutions which are supposed to represent the wishes of the women of America, and then lobbies to get these resolutions translated into law! The National Commission on IWY has already drawn the blueprint of its goals which are contained in a book *To Form a More Perfect Union* (obtainable from the State Department). With the passage of ERA its top priority, other IWY goals include:

Federally funded and federally controlled 24-hour child development centers for **all children**, thus transferring prime responsibility for child rearing from parents to government; federally-financed retraining centers for "displaced homemakers"; government-financed abortions on demand; school-based education in family planning, which would include provision of contraceptives, lectures by lesbians on lesbianism, etc.; full legal and social status for homosexuals; world interdependence, world disarmament, guaranteed annual income, and other socialistic measures.

The Equal Rights Amendment (ERA) had been approved by Congress in 1972. But the amendment suffered stunning and surprising defeats in New York and New Jersey referendums on Nov. 4, 1975. This prompted the IWY Commission to persuade President Ford to issue another Executive Order extending the "year" of IWY to June, 1976. Enabling legislation was introduced by Congresswoman Bella Abzug, calling for \$5 million for IWY, and extending the life of the IWY until March 31, 1978. Then in the spring of 1977 President Jimmy Carter reconstituted IWY, appointed new members and named Bella Abzug chairman of the IWY National Commission. Of the 45 members appointed or reappointed by Carter, only one is anti-ERA and anti-abortion. The National Commission then named members of State Coordinating Committees of IWY; these also were pro-ERA and pro-abortion.

The purpose of IWY meetings in 50 States and 6 Territories was to elect delegates and alternates to the National Convention that is being held in Houston, November 18-21, 1977, and to pass resolutions to be considered by the National Convention and then lobbied into law.

Martha Andrews, in *The Voice of Liberty*, Vol. 17, No. 2, gives an apt description of what developed at most of these State meetings. We quote:

"In each State pre-selected IWY committees arranged pre-planned packaged thinking to produce pre-determined results. All materials selected for distribution supported ERA, abortion, and other women's lib goals. The August 1977 Phyllis Schlafly Report declared that the majority of IWY State conferences were characterized by rigged elections, ruthless parliamentary tactics, and railroading of the pre-scripted IWY resolutions. No speaker opposed to ERA was allowed to address any general session.

Leaders of workshops were at a ratio of about 100 pro-ERA to one pro-family. The hundreds of workshops were permitted to discuss only the topics selected by IWY, such as ERA, abortion, federal child care, lesbian privileges. Rules were changed hourly in any way necessary to elect IWY delegates to the national conference and to pass IWY resolutions. It was standard procedure to unplug the microphones when any non-IWY participant tried to speak.

"At the Georgia blast-off meeting, many irregularities were witnessed. When candidates for delegates were being nominated, the chair ruled it irrelevant for them to give their views on ERA, etc.... The workshop on 'Homemaking' had nothing to do with homemaking, but with putting monetary value on housekeeping. At one workshop panelists introduced themselves as lesbians who discussed 'rights.' The workshop on psychology was a lecture on 'The Joys of Female Masturbation.' The one on health turned out to be on 'Abortion.' A workshop on 'Education' called for small children to be taught 'correct terminology' for sex organs and acts. At the final general session some 50-60 pages of resolutions from workshops were considered. It was voted that there be *no discussion*; thus many proposals heard for the first time by the majority, were *decided without discussion or explanation*. Among resolutions adopted were some calling for *male contraceptives* and *teaching family planning at all school levels*. A resolution that 'choice of lifestyle' be taught, meant that *lesbianism* be taught in schools. And these resolutions supposedly represent the thinking of the women of the State!

"Virtually all States reported similar controlled, manipulated meetings, indicating that IWY conferences did not represent the thinking of the majority of their women; but the meetings were used to promote women's lib goals as if coming from the grass roots." (End of quotation from *The Voice of Liberty*, Vol. 17, No. 2, 692 Sunnybrook Dr., Decatur, Georgia 30033.)

But in spite of the rigging and manipulation things began to fall apart for the feminists. In an article in *Nation's Business* for Sept., 1977, James J. Kilpatrick reported:

"... The first few State conferences passed without incident. Vermont women turned out, despite a heavy snowstorm, to endorse the prepared slate of delegates to Houston and to adopt all the right resolutions.... Alaska

... Arizona ... New Mexico ... North Dakota ... Colorado ... Wisconsin ... and Oregon all went by the book.

"But small clouds began to gather. The Minnesota conference obediently supported all the national goals, but a confrontation developed between anti-abortion and easy-abortion factions. Missouri was a shocker. There the anti-abortion and anti-ERA groups formed a potent coalition. Oklahoma was a real shocker. There the official state planners found themselves outplanned, out-hustled and outmaneuvered by an unexpected army of churchwomen who suddenly arrived in Stillwater, ready to shout down the national resolutions and to adopt some spirited resolutions of their own.... Montana also came undone. The liberationists who had lined up the program found themselves overwhelmed by a legion of Montana women who refused to be roped, tied and corralled.... In Utah the professional planners never had a chance. Thousands of Mormon women calmly took over the state conference and made it their own. Ohio and Mississippi balked at the parliamentary ride they had been expected to take. One of the angriest conferences occurred in Florida, where embittered dissenters felt they were flattened by unfair parliamentary rulings from the chair. Perhaps the most embarrassing session took place in Hawaii, where a dance group entertained the assembled women with lesbian skits." (unquote)

Faced with such unexpected opposition, the Feds are seeking to extend the deadline on ERA ratification, and Bella Abzug has invoked the privilege of appointing 500 feminist delegates-at-large to overcome those anti-ERA delegates who were elected at State conventions. And in retaliation, anti-ERA groups are scheduling their own rallies and conferences in Houston, Nov. 18-21. For information on how you can attend or help, write to Citizens Forum, P.O. Box 2324, Fort Worth, Texas 76010; or to Pro-Family, Pro-Life Coalition, P.O. Box 38609, Houston, Texas 77099; or to Citizens' Review Committee, Box 45734, Tulsa, Oklahoma 74145.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies each issue mailed 1st class to all subscribers except overseas airmail, \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each (please send extra if 1st class delivery desired). Please address all orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## FROM WATERGATE TO CARTERGATE

### SAME OBJECTIVE, BUT DIFFERENT STRATEGY

"Watergate was someone named Martinez breaking into Democratic headquarters in the dead of night. Cartergate is David Rockefeller breaking into the Oval Office in broad daylight." So said investigative reporter Craig S. Karpel adding that "At least Nixon thought he was acting in the national interest; but Rockefeller, Carter, and the rest of the Trilateral Commission think they're working in the Multinational interest."

Had such a statement appeared in a magazine with a national circulation before Jimmy Carter was elected President of the United States, the statement would have created a sensation. Before Jimmy's nomination, only privately circulated newsletters and independent publications of limited circulation, would have dared to expose the Trilateral Commission and Carter's connection with the Rockefellers. However, with Carter's election assured, the Trilateralists no longer seemed to be concerned about the publicity they might receive, unfavorable or otherwise. As Congressman Larry MacDonald observed: "Until recently the policies, plans and operations of the Trilateral Commission established by Chase Manhattan Bank head David Rockefeller were the concern of a relatively small number of expert political analysts. Now... the activities of the Trilateral Commission are beginning to receive a public airing."

Example: Craig Karpel begins his latest article about the Trilateralists with this statement: "The presidency of the United States and the key cabinet departments of the federal government have been taken over by a private organization dedicated to the subordination of the domestic interests of the United States to the international interests of the multinational banks and corporations."

In a similar article by Robert A. Manning we are told that "even before Governor Carter first began to get presidential fever, after the 1972 election, prominent and far sighted members of the foreign-policy elite

were picking up the pieces shattered by Vietnam and creating the Trilateral Commission... Carter's path to the White House parallels the development of the Trilateral Commission." Then we are given this interesting chronology of events:

May 31, 1971: Time magazine features a cover story on Jimmy Carter and the "new South." Time editor-in-chief Hedley Donovan (who is now a trilateral commissioner) was impressed with Carter and not long thereafter mentioned Carter to George Franklin, then executive director of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Late fall 1971: Carter has lunch with David Rockefeller in the Chase Manhattan Bank offices in New York City.

August 1972: At the Democratic National Convention, Carter, acting as a moderating force between the "twin evils" of George McGovern on the Left and George Wallace on the Right, backs Vietnam hawk Senator Henry Jackson for nomination.

Fall 1972: Carter announces candidacy for the 1976 presidential election.

Winter 1972: David Rockefeller gives a series of three speeches at Chase Bank forums in Montreal, proposing an organization to forge closer cooperation among the industrialized democracies. George Franklin, North American secretary of the Trilateral Commission, told Penthouse in an interview that the Trilateral Commission "was entirely David Rockefeller's idea originally. He was getting worried about deteriorating relations and growing competition between the U.S., Europe, and Japan."

Spring 1972: At the Bilderberg meeting (an exclusive semisecret group of Western corporate and political leaders that has met annually for twenty-five years to discuss global problems), Michael Blumenthal (then head of Bendix Corporation, now secretary of the treasury) —according to George Franklin—"thought things were in a very serious condition, and couldn't a private group bring together the industrialized countries?" According to Franklin, Blumenthal's repeating of Rockefeller's idea then drew an en-

thusiastic response from the next eight speakers.

July 1972: A private planning conference was held at Rockefeller's estate at Tarrytown, N.Y., attended by leading foundation heads and academicians. Study and organization efforts got under way shortly thereafter for the creation of the Trilateral Commission.

April 1973: George Franklin, chief organizer of the Trilateral Commission, travels to Atlanta to meet with prospective members. "We were impressed that Carter had traveled to Europe and Japan, opening trade offices for the State of Georgia," a Trilateral spokesman told Penthouse.

Spring 1973: Zbigniew Brzezinski (now Carter's national security adviser) is chosen director of the Trilateral Commission.

July 1973: The Trilateral Commission is officially formed, becoming one of the world's most exclusive fraternities. Brzezinski becomes its driving force. According to George Franklin: "I don't know if it would have gotten off the ground without Zbig."...

Autumn 1973: Carter and Florida Governor Reuben Askew dine at the Tarrytown estate of David Rockefeller. Present at the dinner is Brzezinski (who) later said that "we were impressed with Carter." Dr. Peter Bourne, Carter's deputy campaign manager, said that David and Zbig both agreed that Carter was the ideal politician to build on."...

October 1973: The first major Trilateral seminar is held. Out of such meetings come a series of thirteen papers on international finance, monetary reform, and politics. George Franklin told Penthouse that Carter "was a very active member - he never missed a meeting. I think we have had a large influence. (We've been) his principal education in foreign policy."

October 1973: In a prophetic interview, Brzezinski said: "The Democratic candidate in 1976 will have to emphasize work, the family, religion, and, increasingly, patriotism, if he has any desire to be elected."...

Fall 1975: Carter's campaign autobiography, "Why Not the Best?" is written. Of the Trilateral Commission, Carter wrote: "Membership on this commission provided me with a splendid learning opportunity, and many of the other members have helped me in my study of foreign affairs."...

June 1976: Carter delivers his first major foreign policy speech before the Foreign Policy Association. The speech begins: "The time has come for us to seek a partnership between North America, Western Europe, and Japan.... These countries already have a significant world impact, and they are prepared to play even larger global roles in shaping a new international order."

November 4, 1976: Carter wins the presidential election.

January 23, 1977: Vice-President Mondale arrives in Brussels on the first leg of a trip to Europe and Japan designed to bring into harmony the policies of the industrialized capitalist nations. Mondale says that the purpose of the visit is to "set the tone" of the focus of the new administration. Whereas the Kissinger focus was a balance-of-power politics based on the U.S.-U.S.S.R. superpower equation, Carter's centerpiece of foreign policy is to be the "trilateral alliance."

March 1977: Carter completes the appointment of major figures in his administration. Besides Carter and Mondale, the members of the Trilateral Commission who join the Carter administration include the following:

- (1) Cyrus Vance, secretary of state.
- (2) Zbigniew Brzezinski, national security adviser.
- (3) W. Michael Blumenthal, secretary of the treasury.
- (4) C. Fred Bergsten, assistant secretary of the treasury.
- (5) Richard Holbrook, ass't secretary for East Asian and Pacific affairs.
- (6) Warren Christopher, deputy secretary of state.
- (7) Richard Gardner, ambassador to Italy.
- (8) Leonard Woodcock, head of U.S. mission to Communist China.
- (9) Harold Brown, secretary of defense.
- (10) Richard N. Cooper, under secretary of state for economic affairs.
- (11) Lucy Benson, under secretary for security affairs.
- (12) Andrew Young, ambassador to U.N.
- (13) Sol Linowitz, conegotiator for Panama Canal Treaties.
- (14) Paul Warnke, director Arms Control and Disarmament Agency (ACDA) and chief SALT negotiator.
- (15) Anthony Solomon, deputy secretary for monetary affairs.
- (16) Elliot Richardson, U.S. representative to U.S. Law of the Seas Conference.
- (17) Henry Owen, economic adviser.



(The preceding chronology is taken from the Congressional Record, October 21, 1977, page E 6462).

It should be noted that all Trilateral Commission members are "suspended" from the commission while they serve within a government. So, the foregoing names will not be seen on an active membership list of the Trilateral Commission. However, they still attend the meetings and follow the guidelines established by the T.L.C.

Also important are the new members who have been added recently. The following is from the latest Paul Scott column:

"Washington, October 19: The highly influential Trilateral Commission...has taken in some interesting new members with far-reaching future political implications.

"Most important of the new members are Illinois' Governor **James R. Thompson**, considered as a possible GOP presidential candidate in 1980; West Virginia's Governor **John Rockefeller IV**, one of the new faces in the Democratic party; and former secretary of State **Henry Kissinger**, who would like to establish a national political base by becoming a GOP Senator from New York ...With Carter looking more and more like a one term President, Commission members are looking toward 1980 by 'educating' and 'building up' such political hopefuls as Thompson, Kissinger and Rockefeller. This widening of the Commission's influential base also is indicated by other important political figures brought in as new members in recent weeks. These include:

"**George Bush**, former director of the CIA, and chief of the U.S. Liaison Office in Peking and former GOP National Committee Chairman; Senator **John C. Danforth** (R.Mo.); Senator **Alan Cranston** (D. Calif.); Representative **Thomas Foley** (D. Wash.); Representative **William Cohen** (R. Me.); **Anne L. Armstrong**, former U.S. Ambassador to the United Kingdom; and **William Scranton**, former Republican Governor of Pennsylvania and Ambassador to the United Nations."

As one observer commented: "It would be unfair to say that the Trilateral Commission dominates the Carter administration. The Trilateral Commission is the Carter administration." And we might add: Although Carter seems to be losing the confidence of the people of North America, of Western Europe, of Japan (and consequently of the Trilateral Commission itself), if and when the "Carter" administration ceases, the event will have little bearing on the final

objectives of the Trilateral Commission. This economic, monetary and political power center will continue to determine what U.S. foreign policy is to be. If Carter does not finish his term because of, say, assassination as with Kennedy, or resignation or impeachment as with Nixon of Watergate; Walter Mondale has been conditioned to take over—in name only, of course. And if Carter survives as U.S. President until 1980, then Republican James Thompson and Democrat John Rockefeller IV are already being programmed for the Presidency by TLC, and it won't matter to the power elite which man becomes "the peoples' choice."

#### THE PORNO MEDIA

It may seem unusual and even distasteful that, when one sought for the real facts about Jimmy Carter, the best source among commercial publications was **Playboy Magazine**, at one time king of the porno publications. Carter himself chose to give his most revealing interview to **Playboy**. In a similar situation, when George Franklin of CFR and TLC chose to reveal some of the secrets and global aspirations of the Trilateral Commission to a commercial publication, he chose that competing pearl among pornos, **Penthouse Magazine**.

Again a similarity of treatment: After Carter had told Playboy what he wanted published, the Playboy staff dug a little deeper and later published much information that Carter did not want published. Likewise with Penthouse: after Franklin broke the ice by giving an interview, the Penthouseers did some investigating and printed material that the TLC power elite could not have wanted made available to the public in a magazine sold on—or under—newsracks.

Craig S. Karpel, previously quoted in this Report, published a series of articles dealing with TLC. Here are pertinent and factual quotes from his article appearing in the

=====

We wish to express our sincere gratitude and heartfelt thanks to all who have aided us in our time of trial, with prayer, words of comfort, and love offerings. These have sustained us, strengthened us, are healing us and enabling us to continue our service to you. Answering personally all who have helped us would be difficult; but may your offerings, like the bread cast upon the waters, be returned to you sevenfold. And may the Lord bless you all.

"The Staff"

=====

\*\*\*\*\*

Brzezinski's idea was to weld... the world's industrial giants... into an alliance that would rule the world and exploit their own citizens... to create a new, three-sided 'axis' that would subdue the rest of the world, not militarily, but economically. The key to Rockefeller and Brzezinski's plan was to gain control of the executive branch of the U.S. government. The first step was the selection, in 1973, of an ambitious, capable presidential candidate with no political base of his own, to be a founding member of the Trilateral Commission... The second step was to get this candidate elected... The third step was for the new president to appoint Trilateral Commission members to all the policymaking roles in the departments of State, Defense and Treasury—and to name Brzezinski himself to replace Henry Kissinger as head of the National Security Council....

One of the basic principles of the Trilateral Commission—perhaps the most basic—is free trade. David Rockefeller built his reputation as spokesman of the international finance community by delivering speeches at business conclaves on the virtues of eliminating tariffs.... Heavy duties are okay, you see, if a company does business only in the United States and is in competition with imported goods. But if a multinational corporation has plants and markets both here and overseas, tariffs just gum up the works. To ship a gadget from a Chrysler plant in France to a Chrysler plant in Detroit, Chrysler has to pay a tax. Multinational corporations don't even call themselves 'multinational' anymore—now they're 'transnational.' They don't just operate in a multiplicity of nations: they transcend nations. Nothing is more annoying when you're out there transcending a nation than that nation's voters decide to tax you....

One of the essential reasons for the Trilateral Commission's invasion of Washington is the code phrase 'strengthening multinational financial institutions.' The idea is this. In the wake of the 1973 Arab oil hijacking the 'less-developed countries'... have had to borrow \$50 billion from U.S. banks to pay the increased cost of oil. As a result of the worldwide recession that doesn't seem to want to go away, the LDCs don't have enough cash to pay off these loans. Loans to LDCs represent a sizable proportion of the banks' total assets. Re-

cently Zaire informed its New York creditors that, regrettably, it would not be able to make its next loan payment.... All it would take would be for a few more LDCs to welsh on their debts, and the big banks would be in much trouble. The only solution is to lend the deadbeat LDCs still more money to pay off the loans that are about to go sour. Problem: the banks don't have enough good money to throw after the bad—because they have already lent all the good money to the LDCs that now can't pay. Solution: steal the money from the U.S. taxpayer.

What 'strengthening multinational financial institutions' means in good old Anglo-Saxon is that the American public will be taxed, our tax money will be paid into the World Bank and the International Monetary Fund, the World Bank and IMF will lend it to the less-developed countries, and the LDCs will pay our tax money to the New York banks. In March 1977 David Rockefeller gave a speech before the Economic Club of New York in which he advocated just such a flimflam—not surprising, considering the Chase Manhattan Bank's precarious position in general and its enormous exposure to shaky LDC loans in particular....

"Strengthening multinational financial institutions"—Trilateralese for strengthening the Chase Manhattan Bank, Citibank, the Bank of America, Morgan Guaranty Trust Company and First National Bank of Chicago at the taxpayer's expense—is so important to the Trilateral Commission that it has created a "citizen's force" called **New Directions**, a front group masquerading as a public-interest lobbying organization....

Jimmy Carter was elected the thirty-ninth president of the United States. He governs as the first president of the Developed World.... in every one of Carter's actions, the interests of other countries come before those of America. In every area of Carter's policy, the interests of the international banks and corporations come before those of the American citizen, the American workingman, the American taxpayer, the American consumer....(unquote)

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies each issue mailed 1st class to subscribers. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each for subscribers; send extra if 1st class mailing is desired. Address all orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE IMPENDING CRISIS

### DRIFTING TOWARD DISASTER

The heading read: "At home and abroad, the President is bogged down in a swamp of problems. Search is on for quick successes to regain momentum—but they won't come easy." The story beneath the heading said:

"Inside the White House, it is starting to sink in that Jimmy Carter is in deep trouble. The President, entering his tenth month in office, finds himself struggling with a stubborn Congress, a dubious public and an inexperienced staff...."

Overseas, the influential business weekly, **The Economist**, echoes this sentiment. The London based weekly, in its October 28th issue, said that Carter's "most vaunted asset—the fact that he was a political outsider—is his greatest liability." The article noted that "The heap of legislative proposals that have emanated from the White House in the past nine months sit on Capitol Hill—with few exceptions—either neglected or, worse for the President, savaged beyond recognition...."

"In the key positions close to him," said **The Economist**, "Mr. Carter still lacks advisers with enough stature or authority to help him make decisions and to carry them convincingly up to Capitol Hill...the President is still getting most of his advice on domestic and economic matters from a team that was largely put together to win primary elections, not to govern a continent."

It is obvious that it is the "Georgia staff" that is being criticized, not the Trilateralist Commissioners who control U.S. foreign policy for the benefit of Rockefeller & Co. However, if the truth were told, the Trilats are also getting a bit desperate, a fact that we shall touch on later.

It was the **U.S. News & World Report** which said of Carter that "a search is on for quick successes—but they won't come easy." The President might have looked upon his signing of the new minimum wage law as "a quick success." But it didn't turn out that way. The public, already experiencing mini-

mum wage results, know that such a law increases unemployment, and one of the most serious crises the Nation faces is still unemployment. In a forecast of what would happen when the new minimum wage bill was signed into law, Senator Orrin Hatch of Utah said:

"In a statement introducing his economic package for the nation, Carter said, 'High unemployment is morally unacceptable....' Yet during his administration the unemployment spiral continues upward with no apparent relief in sight. At the same time the Carter forces in Congress are pushing for an increase in the minimum wage—action which the Secretary of Labor, himself, says will increase unemployment. The United States Chamber of Commerce chief economist, in testimony before the Senate Human Resources Subcommittee on Labor, said: '830,000 people will immediately lose their jobs if the minimum wage is raised from \$2.30 to \$2.65 an hour. And if the Carter plan is followed through 1980, it will cost the nation 3.4 million jobs—mostly young people.'"

Black young people—whom Carter strives to please through preferential treatment in schools (medical colleges are a case in point) and in industry, are the worst hit by this minimum wage law. Nationally, among black young people unemployment averages over 40 percent, and in isolated areas figures of 60 to 70 percent are not uncommon. Those figures will rise, because no businessman trying to make a profit can afford to pay top wages to inexperienced workers.

Carter's energy program was to have been one of those "quick successes" that would restore momentum. But people have begun to doubt the statements of the man who said in countless speeches during his presidential campaign: "I want to be your president; so I can give you a government that's honest and that's filled with love, compassion, competence... If I ever lie to you—or if I ever mislead you—please don't vote for me."

It seems that the man who would not lie or

mislead in this particular instance was not Jimmy Carter. It was Samuel P. Huntington; Harvard political scientist, Trilateral Commissioner, and author of the TLC Report, **The Crisis of Democracy**. Huntington wrote:

"Once he is elected...the president's electoral coalition has...served its purpose. The day after his election the size of his majority is almost...entirely irrelevant to his ability to govern... The governing coalition need have little relation to the electoral coalition."

To seek "quick successes to regain momentum" Carter bit one of the hands that fed him, the oil industry; and his attack on Big Oil and Gas merely rebounded to his further discredit. But the thing that really labeled Carter's Energy Program for what it really is, was the forced resignation of D. Vance McKelvey, Director of the U.S. Geological Survey. McKelvey gave a non-political talk that made liars out of Carter and his energy team. In a speech to a national energy forum in Boston on June 13, McKelvey refuted the notion that the U.S. is rapidly running out of energy. He said there are vast amounts of hydrocarbons sealed away in forms not presently recoverable economically, such as gas in tight formations in the Rocky Mountains, gas in black shales in the Eastern U.S., and gas occluded in coal beds throughout the country. In addition, there are vast reserves of natural gas in the geopressurized zones of the Gulf Coast region, both on and off shore (estimates of as much as 60,000 to 80,000 trillion cubic feet of natural gas available, a three hundred year supply at the present rate of consumption).

When word got back to the White House that Geologist McKelvey had shown how Carter had lied and misled the people, McKelvey was told to resign.

Now Brezhnev of the USSR has taken advantage of Carter's search "for quick successes to regain momentum" by suggesting that all Nations declare a ban on the building of nuclear weapons, and on the production of plutonium and other materials that might be used to create nuclear missiles. Forgetting that it was the father of modern communism, Lenin himself, who said that treaties are made to be broken, and that promises are to be kept only so long as it is advantageous to keep them, the Carter administration are taking Brezhnev's offer as the great breakthrough for which they have been waiting, and that Brezhnev can be trusted to stop breaking treaties and pro-

mises—even when violations of the Helsinki agreement are staring them in the face.

The truth of the matter is: the Soviets have built more than 5,000 cruise missiles of all types during the past 25 years and have several thousand now deployed and operational. We have better missiles, but they are mostly on the drawing board, have not been deployed by the military services; this according to the Strategic Studies Center of the Stanford Research Institute. This study which is currently being circulated among members of the Senate and House Armed Services Committees, indicates that if a moratorium on nuclear weapons were in effect today, the USSR would have superiority over the US. In addition, the US is in the process of developing a nuclear weapon that can kill without destroying buildings, a most effective weapon in case of war in Europe, for example. Obviously, the USSR would like to halt the production of such a weapon. So, Brezhnev suggests a moratorium, and the Carter administration welcomes the extended hand (while the other holds a dagger) and looks upon this development as the possible answer to that search "for quick successes to regain momentum."

This is thermonuclear blackmail, of course. Unlike many conservatives, this reporter has little fear of the Soviets using nuclear weapons to conquer the United States. If they can get our own government to give them the Panama Canal and thus make it impossible to transport Alaskan oil to the Eastern Seaboard via the canal, why should they resort to the use of the military? If they can induce our government to destroy South Africa and thus make it possible for the USSR to block oil shipments from the Middle East to Europe and the United States, why should they resort to arms? However, to be able to boast of military superiority, that can lead to most advantageous blackmail on the part of the government of the USSR.

There is a Soviet plan to force the surrender of the United States, not necessarily to the Soviet Union, but to International Socialism. And that Soviet plan might be expressed by the formula: "External Encirclement, Plus Internal Demoralization, Plus Thermonuclear Blackmail Leads to Progressive Surrender."

This plan does not contemplate thermonuclear war, but it does rely heavily on thermonuclear blackmail; and President Carter is taking the bait in the Soviet trap. As Secretary of State Cyrus Vance told the media: "The proposal he (Brezhnev) made is in the

direction of what we have been talking about for several months..." Next step: a new SALT treaty to come out of the recently resumed negotiations in Geneva.

### MORE ABOUT TREATIES

In our Report #40, 10/14/77, we wrote of the President's signing of two human rights covenants on October 6th. Due to personal and staff difficulties at that time, we were not able to analyze the covenants in detail. But according to Alice Widener, publisher of **U.S.A. Magazine**: "As finally drafted in 1966, the United Nations Covenants signed by President Carter **authorize the expropriation or nationalization of any private property** considered as 'necessary or desirable' by any Member State of the United Nations. This amounts to U.N. sanction of the right of theft of property, a fact that has been repeatedly pointed out by U.S. delegates to the U.N., by all administrations previous to the Carter Administration since 1948, when the U.N. Universal Declaration of Human Rights was adopted."

Another report reaching us adds: "Called the Covenants in Economic, Social and Cultural Rights and Civil and Political Rights, they are legally treaties that violate the 5th and 14th Amendments to the U.S. Constitution. And remember, the U.S. is the only nation to recognize treaties as the 'supreme law of the land.'"

"These covenants also allow member nations to confiscate, without payment, any foreign investment, thus putting the U.N. stamp of approval upon the theft of any of our properties abroad. Ratification of these covenant/treaties strengthen the Socialist and Third World forces who are out to destroy the most precious of our human rights, the right to private ownership of property.

"Strangely, our president does not recognize this right and by his actions on Oct. 6 in signing and bragging about these 'human rights covenants,' has only confirmed last year's statement of HUD's Secretary Carla Hills, that the '**social theory of property**' is already the national policy of the United States." (unquote)

Of course, both of these covenants require Senate ratification and under ordinary circumstances the Senate wouldn't dare to ratify them. The Senate has rejected them for the past 29 years. However, Alice Widener warns that "there is some talk on Capitol Hill that because the Senate is balking at quick ratification of the Panama Canal treaties, there might be an effort by some

Senatorial supporters of the Carter Administration to win quick ratification of the United Nations Covenants in order to shore up Presidential prestige and pacify the Administration." Or, to look upon these covenants as "quick successes to regain momentum" for the failing Carter administration.

In that same Report in which we first wrote of Carter's signing of the Human Rights Covenants, we also wrote that: "A treaty, declaration, covenant or convention all have one thing in common: they supersede the Constitution and become the law of the land the moment they are ratified by the United States Senate." Then, however, we should have added that this is true **only if the treaty, et al, conform to and are in harmony with the United States Constitution.** Later in the Report we stated that "So far as we know, there has never been any legal adjudication of this touchy point in treaty law-making." And here we were dead wrong, as a number of constitutional authorities have pointed out to us. Here is a condensation taken from the letters we received on the subject:

\*\*\*\*\*

The U.S. Supreme Court, in *Reid v. Covert*, October, 1956, stated: "This Court has regularly and uniformly recognized the supremacy of the Constitution over a treaty." The court cited *Marbury v. Madison* (1803) which held that "The United States is entirely a creature of the Constitution. Its power and authority have no other source. It can only act in accordance with all the limitations imposed by the Constitution."

The Court (1956) added that: "...No agreement with a foreign nation can confer power on the Congress, or any other branch of government which is free from restraints of the Constitution. Article VI, the Supremacy clause of the Constitution declares, 'This Constitution and the Laws of the United States which shall be made in **pursuance thereof**; and all treaties made, or which shall be made, under the authority of the United States, shall be the supreme law of the land....' There is nothing in this language which intimates that treaties and laws enacted pursuant to them do not have to comply with the provisions of the Constitution. Nor is there anything in the debates which accompanied the drafting and ratification which even suggests such a result.... It would be manifestly contrary to the objectives of those who created the Constitution, as well as those who were responsible

for the Bill of Rights—let alone alien to our entire constitutional history and tradition—to construe Article VI as permitting the United States to exercise power under an international agreement without observing constitutional prohibitions.” (emphasis was added).

More recently the U.S. State Department contended that the United States was obliged by the United Nations to close down the Rhodesian Information Office. Senator Harry F. Byrd of Virginia denounced the administration's support of the UN resolution as demonstrating “a dangerous lack of concern for the very principles upon which this nation was founded.” The issue was challenged in the U.S. District Court by Rep. Charles C. Diggs of Michigan. And on June 19, 1972, the District Court ruled that:

**“The proposition that the United States has somehow surrendered its sovereignty to the United Nations is soundly rejected.”** The Court added: “Congress has the Constitutional authority to abrogate in whole or in part the treaty obligations of the United States.”

On October 31, 1972, the U.S. Court of Appeals for the District of Columbia upheld the lower court's ruling with the comment: “It is settled constitutional doctrine that Congress may nullify in whole or in part a treaty commitment.” Finally, on April 16, 1973, the United States Supreme Court let stand the rulings of both lower courts.

\*\*\*\*\*

If we contrast the foregoing Court decisions with what is actually termed “law” in our country today, there is one obvious conclusion: Unless actually challenged in a Federal Court, any treaty, agreement, convention or covenant is assumed to be, and is acted upon by the executive branch of the government as being “the law of the land.” Such action is unconstitutional and hence unlawful and illegal, but is **assumed to be binding upon all judges**, unless challenged and shown to be otherwise.

How did we get into such a “lawful” mess? Well, back around the turn of the century, an Under Secretary of State, J. Reuben Clark Jr., gave an excellent explanation. One of this country's truly great Secretaries of State, Philander Chase Knox (1853-1921), called Reuben Clark “one of the greatest legal minds in the country.” Here is Clark's explanation of how treaties can be accepted as “domestic law,” and how executive or-

ders, bureaucratic rules and regulations, IRS assessments and seizures of property, and other forms of “administrative law” have come to be accepted as the “law of the land” although they are all unconstitutional:

“In the first place, I think the legal profession must assume a great, if not indeed the major, part of the responsibility. The approach of the alien influences was gradual; the full meaning of the plan was not at first perceived. Accustomed to dealing with legislative and quasi-legislative enactments that, by design, were to fall within the Constitution, the lawyers so treated these new enactments and sought ways of constitutionally justifying the usurping enactments, rather than attacking them as unconstitutional. Then the enactments began in the midst of a great depression, and the lawyers were inclined to wink at usurpations in hope that somehow they would pull us out of our troubles. This feeling was encouraged by the easing up in enforcement procedures or the writing of a new prescription whenever popular outcry became too threatening. Then as time went on and the plan developed, the lawyers became fearful of governmental retaliation if the enactments were contested. Finally, they seem to have given up the fight and to take as constitutional every law, every ‘directive’ or other enactment that appears. They have advised their clients to bow their heads and bend their backs to every imposition that came.

“This attitude of the lawyers was aided by the plans of the perverters of our institutions who, so authentic reports say, aimed to keep these directives and other enactments out of courts because they thoroughly understood the principle of our jurisprudence that laws and their implementing regulations are enforced as constitutional until they are declared otherwise. Therefore, so long as these enactments could escape adverse judicial action, they could be enforced. In effect, the lawyers and the perverters worked together just as harmoniously and effectively as if they had reached an understanding thereto.”

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. To others: 25¢ each. Please address all correspondence, orders and inquiries to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## LEARNING TO LIVE WITH TERRORISM

### EPIDEMIC AND GROWING

Terrorism is on the increase on a worldwide scale. Political assassinations, kidnappings for political blackmail or for profit or for both, hijackings and skyjackings, bombings, takeovers of public and business buildings, murders by individuals just to satisfy some personal frustration ("Sam told me to do this", mugging, rapings, arson—all these criminal and terroristic activities are on the increase. Here in the United States, terrorist and revolutionary bombings are now said to be occurring at the rate of at least 2,000 per year. Many of the crimes, such as the bombing of La Guardia Airport, have never been solved. The Hanafi Muslim capture of more than a hundred hostages in the nation's capitol and the consequent killing of a reporter, the FALN bombing of Fraunces Tavern in New York City, the bombings of public and business buildings always make the headlines. The kidnaping and entombment of a busload of school children caused shockwaves across the nation.

Other terrorist activities may receive little publicity. For example, Huey P. Newton, founder and leader of the Black Panthers, was finally being tried for murder and the armed march on the California Capitol at Sacramento eleven years ago. A woman who resides in Oakland was to be a chief witness for the prosecution. Now the Black Panthers are supposed to be non-violent do-gooders; they say they have reformed and are peace-loving. But:

At about 5:15 a.m. on Sunday, October 24, 1977, Mrs. Mary Matthew, a 56-year-old self-employed bookkeeper, was awakened by the sound of someone trying to force open her front door. She telephoned police and took out her .38 revolver when she also heard sounds of someone at her back door. As the door was being forced, Mrs. Matthew fired her revolver, hitting one of the intruders. His accomplices then opened fire with shotgun blasts and automatic rifles, spraying her kitchen with bullets. Mrs. Matthew continued to fire her revolver at her assailants, preventing them from breaking into her house

and saving her life. When the police arrived one Black Panther was dead, another had a bullet wound in his hand (or should we say paw, since he, too, was a member of the Black Panther Party?)

The irony of the situation: this was a Black Panther assassination squad out to murder the key witness against Huey Newton; but Mrs. Matthew was not the witness; the terrorists had attacked the wrong house.

An important sidelight: After the Black Panther Party had, allegedly, reformed and become nothing more than a social action organization, preparations were made for the return of the "reformed" Huey Newton to the United States to stand trial for his previous terrorist activities. Preparations for his return commenced with the filing of a federal lawsuit in December 1976 by the National Lawyers Guild on behalf of the Black Panthers, charging the government with "invasion of their privacy" etc. The BPP also set up the **Committee for Justice for Huey P. Newton and the Black Panther Party**. A committee pamphlet asserts that "contributions of \$25 or more may be tax-deductible." Two other organizations joined in to help: the **Center for National Security Studies** and the **Campaign to Stop Government Spying**. A joint appeal issued by these two outfits and signed jointly by Congressman Ronald V. Dellums (D-CA) and Morton H. Halperin, says: "We are personally asking you to support this crucial case with whatever resources you have. These activities must be exposed and this lawsuit won so that we may protect the rights of all of us."

Sponsors of this Committee for Justice for Huey P. Newton include: Ralph Abernathy, Fr. Danial Berrigan, Julian Bond, Malcolm Boyd, Ramsel Clark, Rep. William Clay (D-MO), Harvey Cox, Rep. Charles Diggs (D-Mich), Daniel Ellsberg, Jane Fonda, Rep. Charles Rangel (D.NY), Pete Seeger, Dr. Benjamin Spock, Rep. Fortney Stark (D-CA), I.F. Stone, etc.

So, some eleven years after the armed Black



Panthers marched into the California Capitol in Sacramento, the BPP continues to encourage—and engage in—violence against businesses and law enforcement officials under the guise of “armed self-defense” against the government of the United States.

In addition to the BPP, there are many other well organized terrorist organizations operating in the United States. To name some of them: Afro-American Liberation Army, Americans for Justice, Black Guerrilla Family, Black Liberation Army, New World Liberation Front, Red Guerrilla Family, Weathermen, and dozens of others.

During the past few years, especially in Europe, South America and the Middle East, terrorists have resorted to kidnappings and hijackings, and these now pose a danger to the United States as well. Unfortunately our defenses are down. Forces such as the National Lawyers Guild, the Committee for Justice, the Center for National Security Studies, the Campaign to Stop Government Spying, and others of similar ilk have been hard at work attacking federal intelligence agencies, congressional investigating committees, state and local police departments. Files on subversives have been destroyed, there is no longer any adequate official defense against terrorists and terrorism.

As a result, the private sector must find ways of defending itself, since the government has been persuaded to make impotent all its previous security agencies. Great secrecy surrounds this subject, but we are of the opinion that the following information is authentic.

Large firms are spending millions to protect their managers and important executives. Bodyguards and armed escorts are being employed. Travel plans of executives are treated as top secret information. Bullet-proof limousines are being purchased as fast as they can be delivered. Company chauffeurs are being given special training in defensive driving. Ransom insurance is being taken out on important people, at very heavy premiums. Lloyds of London offers kidnap coverage, and premiums up to a million dollars a year are being paid. It is estimated that as much as \$7 billion yearly is being spent by business firms to protect key people. This, of course, means higher business expense, which is passed on to the consumer through higher prices.

Especially vulnerable are nuclear and armament plants. Example: a pipe bomb was exploded at 3:22 a.m. on October 10, 1977,

outside the visitor center of the Trojan nuclear power plant at Ranier, Oregon, some forty miles northwest of Portland. A man called a Portland radio station, KPAM-FM, directing reporters to a “communique” that was hidden in the men’s room of the Portland Greyhound Bus Station. The “communique” was terse, contained two misspelled words, and began:

“On today, the tenth anniversary of the death of Ernesto Che Guevarra, who fell in S.E. Bolivia fighting the United States imperialists and their Bolivian lackies—the Environmental Assault Unit (EAU) of the New World Liberation Front (NWLFF) attacked the Trojan nuclear power plant.

“Along with the attack we are forwarding two demands. 1) Environmental Demand: The NWLFF demands an end to the construction and operation of nuclear power plants in the United States.... 2) Socio-Economic Demand: The NWLFF demands that all people that are forced to exist on a fixed income (Social Security, welfare, etc.) be supplied electricity, free of charge. Further action and communiques will follow....”

A small thing in itself, this threat; but the NWLFF is affiliated with scores of similar terrorist groups, and this “communique” might be looked upon as a harbinger of evil activities yet to come.

Perhaps we should point out that there are two types of terrorism. First, there is “personal terrorism.” This occurs when an individual becomes so frustrated with his situation, or imagines himself to be so frustrated, that he can’t see his way out of it. He may turn to suicide, or he may decide to kill his family first; or he may take his rifle, go to the top of a tall building and start shooting at everyone who comes within his rifle’s sight and range, while waiting for police officers to arrive and shoot him dead. In “personal terrorism” if the revenge motive is present, burnings and bombings may occur; or a fast car may be used as a projectile.

But it is the second type of terrorism with which we are most concerned in this discussion. This involves terrorism brought about by organized groups of people who have joined together to seek a common end. The “permissive society syndrome” causes much unrest among young people, and they often turn to anarchism or religious cultism with drugs aiding and abetting their conversion to terrorist activism. Whenever Marxian principles are introduced, terrorist groups

increase. Such groups are usually convinced that they cannot find "justice" in any other way, so they automatically turn to the principle taught by Mao Tse-tung, Castro and Che Guevara: Create a rebellion and use whatever violence is necessary to achieve your ends.

Francis B. Watson, in his book **Political Terrorism: The Threat and the Response**, describes this kind of terrorism:

\* \* \* \* \*

Whatever the circumstances, and whatever the country, terrorists function from a group base, not as individuals. They have gathered themselves together to seek political change which they believe cannot be effected through totally legal or ethical methods as accepted in the existing authority system. They have come together around a political objective for which they are willing to sacrifice all else. They will have devised a strategy for attaining this objective. They will have selected and trained themselves in tactics with which to follow this strategy. And, at every step of the way, they will have had occasion to rationalize, even among themselves, the objectives they are pursuing and the means they have chosen for doing so. Thus, they will have produced a body of interrelated arguments which they believe will support their activities. It is from these that they will conduct propaganda. And, however unrealistic their political objectives may at times seem, or however bizarre their actions, the thrashing-out processes through which their propaganda has passed will produce a recognizable pattern and order...the political terrorist cannot be understood or dealt with in terms of perceived personality disorders. He may or may not have them, but as a member of a terrorist group these are not the determinants of his behavior—group directions are. The concentration on the personal history or characteristics of the members of a terrorist group will usually not only fail to provide explanations for acts already committed, but will cause us to miss clues as to what they will do next. In fact, it is not uncommon at all for individuals to make a complete about face in personal behavior after joining a terrorist group. One need only look at Patricia Hearst as such a case. It is simply that the terrorist recruit submerges his or her personality and submits to group discipline. We need to look at the patterns of the group's behavior, not the individual's, in order to understand terrorism.

\* \* \* \* \*

In his book, **Living With Terrorism**, Major General Richard Clutterbuck, a British army officer who is an acknowledged authority on guerrillas and political terrorism, was prophetic when he wrote, in 1975:

Terrorism is almost sure to increase. It will increase primarily because, in the short term, it seems to pay; political blackmail gets results; convicted terrorists are released, huge ransoms are paid, and publicity, on a scale unimaginable before the television age, is acquired free.

"It will increase, secondly, because industrial society becomes more vulnerable every day. Fifty years ago, a power stoppage would have been little more than a nuisance. Today it can cause immediate unemployment and the loss of millions of pounds worth of the community's production and reserves, and of the goods which it exports to earn its living. It can deprive the community of food, warmth, water and drainage and quickly reduce it to chaos and disease. In cold weather people die. Public transport is just as vulnerable....

"Terrorism will also increase because terrorists can travel more and more easily. As their funds are built up, by ransoms and robberies...air fares will worry them no more than bus fares worried an anarchist in the 1880s....Terrorist ideas travel even more easily than the terrorists themselves. Their underlying politics—not initially violent, but carrying the seeds of violence—are disseminated in student meetings and cells in universities all over the world. Ample funds again, provide for the printing and circulation of their writings on a massive scale; for the financing of radio stations and for the provision of transistor radios with which to receive their broadcasts (this tactic is especially useful to terrorists today in Rhodesia and South Africa—Ed.)... Also, violence is news, so 'armed propaganda'—the staging of incidents which will attract the attention of the media—gives free and vivid publicity to the terrorists, and brings their actions and ideas to the attention of an audience so vast that, even if the overwhelming majority reject them, the tiny proportion in whom they may strike a chord of sympathy amounts to a lot of people all over the world.

"As well as receiving support from foreign governments (Red China, Cuba, etc.), terrorist groups as they get both richer and better informed, cooperate increasingly with each other. An IRA or Palestinian terrorist want-

ing to mount an operation to blow up the Tower of London or to shoot down aircraft taking off from London Airport can, through a normal screen of cut-off men, quickly make contact with groups in Britain which will provide him (if he needs them) with guns, ammunition, explosives, material for fuse mechanisms, stolen cars, false number plates, guides, telephone facilities, logistical support and—above all—a 'safe house' from which to mount his operations." (End of extended quotation from "Living With Terror," by Richard Clutterbuck, Arlington House Publishers, New Rochelle, N.Y. Copyright 1975. 160 pages, library edition, \$7.95).

### CRIMINAL VIOLENCE

In addition to the terrorism that can be caused by an individual "gone berserk," and the mass terrorism that can be created by organized groups, there is a third kind of terror that is closer to home—or even in the home—with the majority of law-abiding citizens. This is the terror and violence that is associated with armed robberies, rapings, muggings, murders, and loss of property that is caused by the ever-increasing criminal element within our society. Recently, ex-diplomat and current conservative columnist Henry J. Taylor devoted his column to this phase of terrorism. We quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

The latest Federal Bureau of Investigation reveals that about 90 per cent of all crimes go unpunished. There are at least two million full-time criminals in our country. Yet, we live under a dangerous code in which the rights of criminals are more important than the rights of the sufferers.

"Highly specialized" pickpockets are now making about \$15,000 a year. Burglars steal about \$300 million; embezzlers take \$300 million; rail and cargo thieves \$1.5 billion. Violence is endemic and has become epidemic in our great country. We see an elevation in the prestige of violence.

The laws are inadequate. The forces for law and order are even more inadequate. Of 500 offenders involved in police killings, nearly 80 per cent have been previously arrested. Nearly 60 per cent have been previously convicted. Two-thirds of the police killers have been on parole or probation. Three out of ten were on parole when they killed a police officer. Obviously, our court system is a ghastly joke. With postponements, appeals, etc., it now takes about seven years to convict a wrongdoer.

Seventeen major offenses make up the bulk of criminal acts. In every single one of the seventeen the conviction rate has declined, dismissals before trial have increased, and there is a drop in the percentage of defendants pleading guilty. With the crime rate increasing five times as fast as the population, arrests increased only four per cent and convictions actually decreased eight per cent.

...One in every six teenagers will be in trouble with the law before he or she is 18. About 40 per cent of all serious crimes—repeat, serious crimes—involve boys and girls 18 or under. One quarter of all arrests involve those under 15....

We Americans must repudiate the sick sentimentality that condones criminality as "society's fault." This is a false reading of human nature. At the same time we must subscribe to Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes' famous dictum: "Justice delayed is justice denied."

One of the fundamental goals of life is the control of one's own security—where you live, where you work, where you and your family walk—anywhere. The politicians did not make law and order the issue that it is. The people did. And it's high time the people prevailed.

\*\*\*\*\*

Three types of terrorism: Terrorism created by the individual terrorist, by the terrorist organization, and by the two million full-time criminals in our country. There is a very definite connection between these three types. The teenage criminals are prepared grist for the mills of the organized terrorist gangs; at odds with society, they seek companionship in their rebellion. And we recall that subversive forces, years ago, launched a program to empty the prisons in America, because the freed criminals would be ready-trained front-line combatants in the war to destroy representative government, free enterprise, the Christian family, and the Christian American way of life.

We can live with terrorism and ultimately defeat it if we remember and act upon the words that cause us to remember Patrick Henry.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each. Write: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE POWER BROKERS WHO GOVERN OUR GOVERNMENT

### THE 'INVISIBLE' GOVERNMENT IS BECOMING VISIBLE

People are asking questions because:

1) Day after day we are being told that there is an energy crisis. However, the statements of experts who can speak without fear of reprisal seem to agree that there is no such crisis. Nevertheless, we must lower our standard of living (they call it changing our lifestyle) and exist as though there really is an energy crisis, even when we suspect that this is nothing more than just another gimmick to raise more taxes for the government. 2) More and more of the employers' capital and the employees' paychecks are going into the government's withholding tax funnel. 3) The cost of goods and services continues to skyrocket and there seems no end to the inflationary spiral. 4) Fewer and fewer citizens are paying more and more of their incomes in taxes, while more and more people are being supported by the government. 5) Despite the exorbitant price we are paying for "peace and security," we seem to have neither. There is American involvement in the Middle East, in Korea, in Europe and in Africa, and each of these areas of involvement could turn into military involvement. Meanwhile here at home, the government seems determined **not to stop** the crime and terrorism that continues to mount.

These are a few of the reasons why people are asking questions. But few will accept the basic answer: that we have lost control of our representatives in Washington and in our State Capitols, that we have permitted a new kind of Regional Government to be installed in our Nation, that a Power Elite has taken over our government and we are becoming a part of a world government that is "evolving along functional rather than territorial lines."

That may be a difficult statement to digest in one reading. Back in the 19th Century Benjamin Disraeli, British Prime Minister, said it more simply: "The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes." But in this age of instant communication and controlled media, a little more

has been revealed regarding those "different personages" who govern the world. Marcus G. Raskin, co-director of the Institute for Policy Studies, wrote in a column on the editorial page of *The New York Times* that "Command power wielded within a constitutional framework is understood by a President to mean the limits placed on him by representatives of independent power, the 'barons'—men who control or manage the banks, insurance companies, armed forces, large industrial corporations, bureaucracies, and labor unions. The barons... expect the President to provide the kind of broker's leadership that will maintain an empire abroad and order among the economic classes at home. (Emphasis added).

So, there you have it: The President is hand picked to represent the Power Elite, the Bilderbergers, the Trilateral Commissioners and the selected members of the Council on Foreign Relations and similar "Establishmentarian" organizations; and a comfortable majority of our elected representatives are wine and dined, bought or blackmailed, courted or coerced into doing the bidding—or at least to refrain from openly opposing—the Power Brokers.

How did this political (and now economic) enslavement come about? Let's look at the record, which has been hidden from the bulk of the population for nearly a century.

On May 29, 1977, in Kansas City, Missouri, the **National Justice Foundation** returned an indictment calling for the impeachment and recall of the 104 representatives who signed the "Declaration of Interdependence" which was published on January 30, 1976 in Philadelphia. As a part of those proceedings at Kansas City, on May 28, 1977, Norman Dodd appeared and said, in part:

"My background includes my acceptance of a responsibility for a... Special Committee of the House of Representatives. This was in 1953. The purpose of the committee was to carry out the terms of a Congressional Resolution which asked five members of the Congress to investigate tax-exempt foundations for the purpose of answering this question:

"'Could their activities and could their tax exemptions be gained in the event that their grants were deemed to be un-American — (without defining what Un-American meant)?"

"In that position, as the Director of this operation, I gathered experiences which were then without parallel, and they exceeded my imagination. By the Chairman of this committee I was asked point-blank if I would conduct this investigation for the purpose of disclosing what he considered to be a fact, namely, that this country had been the victim of a conspiracy. I consented to do it. In going in that direction, I had occasion to write a letter to the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace.... So I found myself in their office on a Saturday morning in the presence of Dr. (Joseph) Johnson, two vice-presidents and their own counsel, a member of the law firm of Sullivan & Cromwell in New York. Dr. Johnson said: ... If I would select a member from my staff, send that member to New York, they would provide the member with a room in the library and all of the minute books of this endowment from its inception.

"My first reaction was they'd lost their minds. Then I realized that all of these men were in the position they were in relatively recently. Dr. Johnson, who was Alger Hiss's successor, moved in from the State Department; the two vice presidents looked younger and the counsel ... was a relatively young man. Then I made up my mind that none of them had ever read the minutes themselves. I had an inkling in my own mind as to what these minutes would contain, so I accepted the invitation. A member of my staff spent two weeks in New York going over these minutes. Now, that member was a girl... she took with her dictaphone belts to eliminate the necessity of copying, and she brought these belts back to me, and on those belts were what I shall now recite to you.

"We are roughly in 1908 when this endowment came into being, and the trustees had their first meeting. They are very prominent individuals in three fields in New York City — finance, law, and education. And they raise at this meeting a very specific question, and it is as follows:

"'Is there any means known to man more effective than war, assuming you wish to alter the life of an entire people?"

"They discussed this in a very scholarly and academic fashion for a year. And they came to the conclusion that war is the most effective means known to man, assuming you

wish to alter the life of an entire people.

"Then they raised question number 2. We are now in 1909. Question number 2 is as follows: **'How do we involve the United States in a war?'** ... And that raises question number 3, which is: **'How do we do it?'** The answer to that comes up: **'We must control the State Department.'**

"That caught up with the findings we arrived at from another direction, namely: That no high appointment in the State Department takes effect unless it is cleared through an entity about which the American people know very little. It's called the **'Council of Learned Societies.'** And here we have the tie-in: this Council was set up by the Carnegie Endowment....

"We're in a war and the trustees meet in 1916... to congratulate themselves on the wisdom and the effectiveness of their original decision because the impact of war on the life of the people of this country promises a change... they sent a message to President Wilson, the subject of which was cautioning him to see the war did not end too quickly. The war ended; they then turned their attention to what they referred to as **'preventing a reversion in this country to what life was prior to 1914,'** and they hit upon the answer to that as: **'We must control education.'** They realized that that is a pretty big order so they solicited the assistance of the **Rockefeller Foundation** in that task....

"Now, this sets the stage to justify what I'd love to have you understand, namely, **this foundation world is a network.** It has a central clearing house, known as the **Russell Sage Foundation**, and all endowed foundations that come into being get their policy from the Russell Sage Foundation, so that the whole thing is a centralization of the already-developed wealth in private hands for a specific purpose.... The ultimate product that has emanated from this network is entitled **'A Declaration of Interdependence.'** (End of extended quotation from address by Norman Dodd, Reproduced by permission of the National Justice Foundation, 1977)."

Now, let's refer back to the end of that first world war in which our country became involved **because it was the most effective means of altering the life of an entire people**, according to Dr. Dodd's testimony, which history corroborates. Another aim of those who involved us in that war was to establish a World Government by way of the League of Nations Covenant, which was

made a part of the peace treaty ending that war. But the United States Senate refused to ratify that peace treaty with its Covenant, so the conspirators were forced to adopt new methods for the achievement of this goal.

That's why the foundation-supported **Council of Foreign Relations** came into being. Col. Edward House convened a meeting of the men that mattered in America and Britain at a Parisian hotel in 1919. The participants agreed to form private councils dedicated to "the study of international affairs." The American council came to be called the Council on Foreign Relations, and was to draw its financial support from the Rockefeller, Carnegie and Ford Foundations. Later multinational corporations also were to give financial support to the CFR.

It was the CFR which arranged our entry into World War II, arranged post-war settlements which were to change the face of the globe called earth, and with the aid of the Communist leaders of Russia, set up another model world government to be known as the **United Nations**. CFR member Alger Hiss helped write the Charter, CFR member Leo Pasvolosky induced the Senate to accept it, CFR member John Rockefeller provided the land so the UN could be headquartered in the United States.

The aim of the CFR was to dominate foreign policy formulation. It succeeded: practically every Secretary of State, Deputy Secretary of State, Secretary of Defense, Deputy Secretary of Defense, Secretary of the Treasury, Director of Central Intelligence and National Security Adviser since the Eisenhower Administration has been a member of the Council on Foreign Relations. Of the 1,725 current members of the CFR, the *Christian Science Monitor* reported that almost half of them "have been invited to assume official government positions or to act as consultants."

The power brokers who worked through the CFR and its satellite organizations soon began to realize that the UN, all alone and by itself, was not going to 'get the job done' for them. This was especially true when the decolonization program began loading the General Assembly with mini-states each of which commanded the same voting power as the United States. Moreover, as corporations became more and more multinational, the accent was less on political policy and more and more on economic and financial policy. The power brokers began to think less about a World Government organized along territorial lines (as the *United Nations* implied)

and more and more about a World Government organized along functional lines.

In short, an organization composed of **international leaders**, as opposed to the **national leaders** who made up the UN, seemed very important and very necessary. This led to the creation of the **Bilderberg Group**.

Very briefly: Joseph Retinger, a Polish politico, was the Col. House of Europe in the 1940s, and Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands was as Woodrow Wilson of the 1910s. Retinger sought alliances and institutions, and he found plenty of assistance from the CFR; so much assistance that soon the Rockefellers dominated the Bilderberg Group, just as they dominated the CFR.

Meanwhile, a new economic force was fast developing in the shape of the revitalized and highly industrialized Japan. Up to this point in time the Bilderbergers had not reckoned with the industrial and financial power of Japan; and Henry Kissinger had left that Nation out in limbo when he opened Red China to the West and created his Trilateral Constellation—which also left Western Europe out of proper economic and financial consideration. So once again some changes were called for.

We are told on good authority that at the Bilderberg meeting in 1972 Michael Blumenthal suggested that a new organization of power brokers was needed, one that would include the bankers and industrial leaders of Japan, and provide more recognition to the International Bankers and Industrial Cartelists of Western Europe. As with the CFR and Bilderberg Group, David Rockefeller took charge. In 1973 he and his agent Brzezinski presided over the birth of the **Trilateral Commission** and the next President of the United States had already been selected. He would be a Southern peanut farmer who, in the words of Marcus Raskin, understands "the limits placed on him by representatives of independent power, the barons who control or manage the banks, insurance companies, armed forces, large industrial corporations, bureaucracies, and labor unions." And these "barons expect the President to provide the kind of broker's leadership that will maintain an empire abroad and order among the economic classes at home."

And that, dear reader, is how we lost our Republic and are forced to settle for a Corporate State within a Socialist World Government. For the names of some of these power brokers, please turn the page.

=====

**A Sampling:**

**70 OF THE POWER BROKERS  
WHO GOVERN GOVERNMENTS**

AGNELLI, Giovanni (Italian). Chairman of Board, Fiat. BG. TLC.

AMERONGEN, Otto von Wolff (German). President, Otto Wolff AG. BG. TLC.

ANDERSON, Robert O. Chairman of Board, Atlantic Richfield. BG. CFR. Federal Reserve Bank of New York. Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, etc.

ARBuckle, Ernest C. Chairman Wells Fargo Bank. TLC. CFR.

AUSTIN, J. Paul. Chairman of Board, Coca Cola Co. TLC.

BALL, George W. Senior Partner, Lehman Bros. BG. TLC. CFR.

BELANGER, Michel (Canadian). President, Provincial Bank of Canada. BG. TLC.

BIRRENBACH, Kurt (German). President, Thyssen Vermögensverwaltung. BG. TLC.

BLACK, Eugene. American Express Co. BG. CFR.

BLUMENTHAL, William Michael. U.S. Secretary of the Treasury. BG. TLC. CFR.

BROWN, Harold. U.S. Secretary of Defense. TLC. CFR.

BRZEZINSKI, Zbigniew. Assistant to the President on National Security Affairs. BG. TLC. CFR.

CARTER, James Earl. President of the United States. TLC.

COLEMAN, William Jr. Senior Partner, Melvyn & Myers. TLC. CFR.

COLLADO, Emilio. Executive Vice President, Exxon. BG. CFR. CED.

COOPER, Richard. Under Secretary of State for TLC. CFR.

COWLES, Gardner. Honorary Chairman of the Board, Cowles Communications. BG. CFR.

DEAN, Arthur. Senior Partner Sullivan & Cromwell. BG. CFR. CED. CPD.

DILLON, Douglas C. Chairman Dillon Reed, Inc. BG. CFR. CPD.

DONOVAN, Hedley. Editor-in-Chief Time Magazine.

FOUCHIER, Jacques (French). President Banque de Paris. BG. TLC.

FRANKLIN, George S. North American Secretary of Trilateral Commission, CFR Executive.

FUJINO, Chujiro (Japanese). Chairman, Mitsubishi Corp. TLC.

GARDNER, Richard. Ambassador to Italy. CFR. TLC.

HARA, Sumio (Japanese). Chairman, Bank of Tokyo. TLC.

HARLECH, Lord (British). Chairman Harlech Television. BG. TLC.

HAUGE, Gabriel. Chairman of the Board Manufacturers Hanover Trust. BG. CFR. CED.

HEINZ, Henry J. II. Chairman of the Board, H.J. Heinz Co. BG. CFR. CED.

HEWITT, William A. Chairman of the Board Deere & Co. BG. CFR. CED.

HOLBROOK, Richard C. Assistant Secretary of State for East Asian & Pacific Affairs. TLC. CFR.

HOTTA, Shozo (Japanese). Chairman Sumitomo Bank. TLC.

HUGHES, Thomas L. President Carnegie Endowment for International Peace. BG. TLC. CFR.

INAYAMA, Yoshihiro (Japanese). Chairman, Nippon Steel Corp. TLC.

JAMEISON, John Kenneth. Director Exxon. TLC. CFR.

JOHNSON, Joseph. Honorary President Carnegie Endowment for International Peace. BG. CFR.

KASHIWAGI, Yusuke (Japanese). Deputy President, Bank of Tokyo, Ltd. TLC.

KISSINGER, Henry. Vice Chairman of Advisory Board, Chase Manhattan Bank. BG. TLC. CFR.

KOAMI, Kenichiro (Japanese). Chairman Hitachi, Ltd. TLC.

LAMBERT, Baron Leon (Belgian). President Banque Lambert. BG. TLC.

LINOWITZ, Sol. Negotiator Panama Canal Treaties. TLC. CFR.

LOUDON, John (Dutch). Chairman Royal Dutch Petroleum. BG. TLC.

MCCLOY, John J. Director Ford Foundation, Rockefeller Foundations, IT&T, etc. BG. CFR.

McGHEE, George C. Chairman Saturday Review/World. BG. CFR.

MONDALE, Walter. Vice President of United States. BG. TLC.

MORITA, Akio (Japanese). President Sony Corp. TLC.

MURPHY, Robert O. Director Morgan Guaranty Trust. BG. CFR.

NAKAMURA, Toshio (Japanese). President Mitsubishi Bank. TLC.

NIARCHOS, Stavros (Greek). Shipowner. BG.

NITZE, Paul. U.S. Delegate to SALT. BG. CFR.

OWEN, Henry D. Board of Trustees, Vanderbilt U. Thinktank Executive. TLC. CFR.

PACKARD, David. Chairman Hewlett-Packard. TLC.

PERKINS, James A. Chairman International Council for Educational Development. BG. TLC.

PETERSON, Peter G. Chairman Lehman Bros. TLC. CFR.

RICHARDSON, Elliot. U.S. Delegate to UN Law of the Seas Conference. TLC. CFR.

ROCKEFELLER, David. Chairman Chase Manhattan Bank. Chairman CFR, TLC, BG, etc.

ROCKEFELLER, John D. IV. Governor of West Virginia. BG. TLC.

ROCKEFELLER, Nelson. Chairman Rockefeller Bros. Fund. BG. CFR.

ROLL, Sir Eric (British). Director S.G. Warburg Bank. BG. TLC.

ROTHSCHILD, Edward de (French). President Compagnie Financiere Holding. BG. TLC.

ROOSA, Robert V. Adviser to Carter Administration. BG. TLC. CFR.

RUSK, Dean. Professor of Law, University of Georgia, BG. CFR.

SOHL, Hans-Gunther (German). President August Thyssen Hutte A.G. BG. TLC.

TIDEMAN, Otto G. (Norwegian). Shipowner. TLC. BG.

TOYODA, Eiji (Japanese). President Toyota. TLC.

VANCE, Cyrus. US Secretary of State. BG. TLC. CFR.

WANABE, Takeshi (Japanese). Chairman Trident International Finance Corp. TLC.

WARNKE, Paul. Director U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency. TLC. CFR.

WILSON, Carroll, Mitsui Professor of Contemporary Technology, MIT. TLC. CFR.

WOOD, Arthur M. Chairman Sears Roebuck & Co. TLC.

WOODCOCK, Leonard. U.S. Envoy to Communist China. TLC. CFR.

**LEGEND:**

BG: Bilderberg Group.  
TLC: Trilateral Commission.  
CFR: Council on Foreign Relations.  
CED: Committee for Economic Development.  
CPD: Committee on the Present Danger.

-----

**DON BELL REPORTS** Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies each issue mailed 1st class to subscribers. \$24 per year. Extra copies: 10¢ each to subscribers. Send extra if 1st class mailing is desired. Address all orders to:  
**DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480**



## THEY STILL CRY PEACE WHEN THERE IS NO PEACE

### A GREAT PUBLICITY STUNT

When Sadat of Egypt flew to Tel Aviv to shake hands with Begin of Israel, the whole world seemed to stand still. Politicians looked upon the universally televised event as a "great breakthrough." Fundamentalist Christians were told by their pastors that the event was a fulfillment of prophecy. Zionists looked upon it as a "divide and conquer" tactic which would permit them to hang onto the west banks of the Jordan, to Golan Heights, and to the Gaza Strip without the necessity of another immediate war. The displaced Palestinians looked upon it as an act of treason. Leaders of oil-rich Arabian lands were still trying to decide how to appraise the event. And Trilateralists were breathing a sigh of relief.

Brushing aside all the false hopes and the great expectations that the event brought about, we are left with the fact that this was a publicity stunt of ultimate magnitude. People who never knew how to spell Anwar Sadat's name, or how to pronounce Menahem Begin's name, or which name was connected with what country, suddenly were given an eye-witness view of the workings of international politics, together with the pomp and circumstance that traditionally surround such extravaganzas. But as to actual accomplishment in the diplomatic, political or military areas, nothing really happened! It was a great show, and little more. James McCartney of the Knight Newspaper Chain spelled it out in a news analysis that was surprisingly objective. He wrote, and the *Miami Herald* published on the morning of Tuesday, November 22, 1977:

"Jerusalem—The exchanges here between Sadat and Israeli Prime Minister Menahem Begin highlighted once again how deeply divided the Arabs and Israel are on basic issues. And no one is claiming, despite the euphoria that has swept this country because of Sadat's visit, that these differences have been resolved, or even that progress has been made in resolving them. Sadat is still demanding total Israeli withdrawal from all the territories occupied by Israel in that June, 1967 war. He said he

really shouldn't even have to bring up the issue, but it is obvious, as he put it, that 'no peace could be built on the occupation of the land of others.'

"'To speak frankly,' he said in his speech to the Knesset Sunday, 'our land does not yield itself' to bargaining.'

"'But the frank fact is that the Israelis are not about to withdraw from all of these territories. The Begin government is prepared to withdraw from most of the Sinai Desert and to make major withdrawals on the Golan Heights, but it is not prepared to give up effective control over the West Bank of the Jordan, and there is no sign at all of a change in this basic position.

"'Sadat also is still demanding a Palestinian state. The Begin government is categorically opposed to a Palestinian state. Sadat said in the Knesset that the Palestinian issue was the 'crux' of the problem in the Middle East, but Begin did not so much as mention the word 'Palestinian' in his response.

"'In a news conference Monday, Begin said 'we have proposals to solve the issue,' but he did not indicate what they are.

"'As far as can be determined, the Israelis continue to believe, as they have for a long time, that a 'Palestinian state' could somehow be established with a confederation between neighboring Jordan and the Arab communities on the West Bank. If there is a basis for a negotiated solution to this problem. It has not yet surfaced.

"'In discussing withdrawals, Sadat also raised an issue that may be the most difficult of all—the future of Jerusalem. He insisted, once again, that the Israelis will have to give up occupation of Arab Jerusalem, about a third of the city. The Israelis in the 10 years since the 1967 war have encircled Arab Jerusalem with vast housing developments and apartments. Government officials have repeatedly said that it will never be surrendered. And Begin, when he mentioned Jerusalem in his speech to the Knesset Sunday, gave the impression that he expected the city to be Israel's capital

forever.

"In short, the tough issues are still unresolved, and the immediate question is whether a Geneva conference on the Middle East can reopen...." (End of extensive quotation from *Miami Herald*.)

---

### A CANADIAN LOOKS AT REGIONAL GOVERNANCE IN THE UNITED STATES

Ann Watson is a commentator on Canadian Cable-Television Channel 2, Toronto. She also writes a column entitled "The News That Is Left Out." When Mrs. Billie Bowles of Walnut Creek, California appeared as a guest on "The Ann Watson Report," they talked about Regional Governance, Mrs. Bowles being a student of that subject. As a result of that TV discussion, Ann Watson wrote a special article which appeared in the independent Canadian monthly, "Speak Up." (P.O.Box 272, Station B, Toronto, Ontario M5T, 2W2, Canada.) We reprint that article as it appeared in "Speak Up":

\*\*\*\*\*

Behind closed doors, far away from the eyes of the American public, never explained or admitted by the press and television media, a revolution is taking place. We are now experiencing **Federal Regionalism** in every state, every city, every corner of the United States.

**Federal Regionalism** is a revolution that is developing 'behind the scenes'—designed to bring totalitarian rule to the United States. Those who have paid close attention to what is happening have witnessed the transfer of constitutional powers from elected officials into the hands of **planners**, appointed agents not responsive to the people. Those who have paid close attention are fully aware of the objectives of the **planners**, who are changing our Constitution. The arrogance of these **Regional Revolutionaries** is beyond belief. They tell us again and again that they know "what is good for us," and that they are making all these changes for the **betterment of society**.

**Karl Marx** was a devoted student of Hegelian principles of change. The famous German philosopher was used by Marx and all the social planners that came after him to bring about changes in a three-step process — Thesis, Antithesis and Synthesis. If you read Karl Marx in the original German text you will find that the concept of regionalism fits perfectly into the old scheme which is

Now comes what we consider to be a more important question: If the Sadat-Begin confrontation produced no visible results in the political, military and territorial spheres of action; could there not have been a hidden, "behind-the-scenes" objective to be gained through a Sadat-Begin meeting, and was that objective achieved? The answer to this question has to do with money, oil, and economic power. And, in an international sense, Israel and Egypt were but pawns in the game.

---

now applied in America. The theory is very simple: in order to arrive at a pre-conceived objective, first create a problem. That is called **Thesis**. Then the planners create, or establish opposition to that problem; panic and hysteria. That is **Antithesis**. The American people are being told "we do not have water, our air is polluted, we must let the Government divide the land, etc." Then the planners offer a solution to the very problem they originally created. This is **Synthesis**. The solution is the original objective. The environmental "solution" means control of the people by controlling private property; the land, food, water, travel and air. In order to survive we must turn everything over to the planners in the Government, **Federal Regionalism** means federal control of all the land wherever it may exist, anywhere in the United States. The land provides, and always has, food and water and the natural resources we need to survive.

**The Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations** is a cell within (the government) controlled by a few men. The ACIR mission is to prepare mail-order legislation which will advance federal regionalism goals under the guise of State legislation, bills, resolutions, and even new constitutions, for the States. It puts these in what is called a **Blue Book**. Now they actually have **ten books** directing legislative action by the respective State Legislatures in every area of the society from land control, to education, to crime and punishment. These legislative bills are then disseminated to appropriate commissions in the State Legislatures, and to the Governors and the Lieutenant Governors. State agencies then take the bills out of the **Blue Book** and they are changed in minor ways to conform to local standards, then are given a rubber-stamp of approval by the State Legislature; and they then become the law of the State. **Failure to adopt ACIR "laws" risks loss of Federal Funds.**

It should be understood that neither Israel nor Egypt can be called self-supporting. Israel is dependent upon the United States for her existence, as is Egypt dependent upon oil-rich Saudi Arabia for her alleged independence.

It should also be understood that Israel is a political state, and is in no sense a religious society. Israel was created by action of the United Nations, that action being confirmed by President Harry Truman and acknowledged somewhat reluctantly by the United Kingdom. Those Zionists who then went to the newly formed state of Israel to help build it into a nation, were nationalists of the Ben Gurion type. But the powerful, the wealthy Zionists did not emigrate to Israel. The Zionist bankers and industrialists remained in New York City, in London, in Paris, in Zurich and in other cities where international bankers headquarter. These wealthy Zionists lent financial support but had no intention of lending their physical presence except on occasional pilgrimages. Nevertheless, the new state could always depend upon that financial help, especially in the sale of bonds for Israel and the gift of arms for Israel.

However, in the past few years the financial situation has been changing. The shut-down of oil production in the United States and the increasing dependence upon oil from Arabia has created a shift in the balance of financial power. Coming literally from nowhere a decade ago, the Arab bloc has risen to awesome power in the world by exercising control over its huge and vital oil production. In the beginning the Internationalists had control over the situation in that the Arabian oil producers were mere pawns in the hands of the "Seven Sisters," a name given to the seven oil companies: Exxon, Texaco, Shell, Gulf, Mobil, Chevron and Atlantic Richfield. But the Arab leaders got wise, began to throw off the shackles, and became a power group that the other power groups had to reckon with. Consequently, according to the reliable L.T. Patterson Strategy Letter of August, 1977, a secret agreement was made with Saudi Arabia; probably at the time that Prince Fahd of Arabia visited with President Carter at the White House. However, Prince Fahd and President Carter were mere figureheads in the deal. The real negotiating was done by a Trilateralist group known as the U.S.A.-Saudi Economic Planning Commission, with Treasury Secretary Blumenthal a party to the deal. Chief negotiator for the Saudi side

was the Minister of Finance and National Economy Sheik Muhammed Ali Abu Al Kahil. Here was the agreement:

- (1) Rockefeller controlled banks would receive approximately 17 billion dollars from Saudi—guaranteed with one year notice of any substantial withdrawal.
- (2) The International Monetary Fund was to receive 2.5 billion (only) of Saudi money. This may have had something to do with IMF head Witteveen's resignation.
- (3) The Saudis have agreed not to increase the posted price of petroleum by more than 5% in any given year for the period ending December 1984. This commitment applies irrespective of any price increase agreed upon and enforced by OPEC.

The American quid pro quo:

- 1) The United States has agreed to guarantee the principle amounts of Saudi capital invested in U.S. government securities—plus interest payments of 7.5%.
- 2) The IMF contribution also is to be paid 7% interest during the first 12 months, this guaranteed....

But, according to the LTP Letter: "Most shocking feature of this agreement is the United States pledge...to use...**'its full political, military and economic might to assist the Saudi government...in any way that might prove necessary in light of developing circumstances'**" (end quote). The term 'any' is not defined by our sources, but would logically have to include the **commitment of U.S. troops!**...The failure of the Treasury to seek Congressional approval for such treaty agreements—including the promise of military aid—and **commitment of American troops**—is so incredible that many readers may well question the veracity of the information. But note that such agreements, bypassing Congress, was the way in which U.S. forces were committed to a no win war in Southeast Asia! It would appear that, to guarantee the stability of certain New York Banks, American troops are being guaranteed available to fight a 'no win war!'" (End of quotation from Patterson Strategy Letter for August, 1977. Published monthly; 12 issues \$75.00. P.O.Box 37432, Cincinnati, Ohio 45237).

We assume that this pledge of U.S. military assistance to Saudi Arabia had to do with any potential **Communist** aggression, not with **Zionist** aggression. However, there were the proverbial straws in the wind that seemed to indicate that the United States was not well pleased with the Israeli gov-

ernment's actions since Begin began to run that government. Begin began to betray the new look of calmness and serenity. He was the terrorist who blew up hotels and murdered British troops in the old days; and other world leaders couldn't be sure that Begin had really reformed. The U.S. was not pleased when Begin began to build new settlements in the disputed West Bank area. The U.S. showed some irritation because Begin refused to show moderation toward the admission of PLO representatives at the coming Geneva conference. Furthermore, the U.S. was selling arms to Arabs at a rate that could disturb a surrounded country. And to top the list, oil-rich Arabian governments were becoming a power bloc that Israel couldn't hope to stand against if the U.S. turned its back on its "51st state."

So, facing such a situation—presumed or real—even a reformed terrorist might feel the urge to get into action while Israel's arms supply could outmatch all the rest of the Middle East countries combined. Besides, it might be good policy to throw a scare into those Trilateralists who were running things in Washington, and who were making deals with Saudi in order to stay solvent.

This seems to have been the background for a story by George Nicholas which appeared in the November 28, 1977 issue of **Spotlight**. we quote from that exclusive article:

"A chilling threat of all-out war triggered by Israel—confronting mankind with the present danger of a nuclear holocaust, perhaps within months—dominated the secret discussions of the Trilateral Conference in Bonn on October 22-23 and prompted Egypt's Anwar Sadat to go to Israel.

"The conferees, among them some of the world's most astute and influential power brokers, were shaken to learn that in recent weeks Israel's defense minister Ezer Weizman has told U.S. and British leaders that if current talks with Egypt and the Geneva Conference on the Mideast planned for next year fail to produce a 'satisfactory settlement,' Israel plans to launch a 'lightning war of annihilation' against her Arab neighbors.

"Equally chilling was the effect of a three-hour briefing conference chaired by Rear Admiral Dykman van Stroop, a retired Dutch intelligence expert on Palestine. Israel, the briefing revealed, is now the dominant power in the Middle East. Its armed forces are stronger than those of Egypt and Syria com-

bined....

"The Trilateralists discussed evidence that Israel now has 22 nuclear bombs of great power, although their exact megatonnage is unknown.... For almost a dozen years, the security and intelligence authorities charged with safekeeping nuclear materials have known that substantial stockpiles of high grade uranium were being pilfered and secretly diverted from American stores to Israel, but were powerless to stop it. In early 1965 an inspection team of the U.S. Atomic Energy Commission discovered that a major plant licensed and security-cleared to process high grade uranium, the Nuclear Materials and Equipment Corporation at Apollo, Pa., could not account for large quantities of the uranium it had been issued to turn into Navy reactors and fuel for a space rocket which never took off. A secret report of the Nuclear Regulatory Commission rapidly determined that at least 381.6 pounds of highly enriched uranium had been diverted from the Pennsylvania plant to 'an undetermined destination'—i.e., Israel....

"The revelation of stunning military might acquired by Israel, coupled with Begin's bullying threats to launch a 'war of annihilation' which were anxiously discussed by the Trilateralists last month, set off anxious diplomatic scurrying among Western and Mid-eastern capitals. It is reported that several recently retired American foreign-affairs troubleshooters, among them George Ball and Kissinger's erstwhile deputy Lawrence Eagleburger, as well as CIA official Russell Wharton, a former aide to Kim Roosevelt, long experienced in secret dealings with Arab leaders, were sent to Cairo and Jerusalem to push, urge and entreat Egypt and Israel toward an accommodation before war becomes inevitable. Egyptian President Anwar Sadat's stunning decision to visit Israel—a risky and potentially dangerous step—is unmistakably the first result of these concealed confabulations." (End of extended quotation from **Spotlight**, a weekly newspaper. \$12 per year. 300 Independence Ave., S.E., Washington, D.C. 20003.)

So now you know the real reason for the Sadat-Begin confrontation; news that could never be revealed by captive media.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. Address all orders and inquiries to DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE DILEMMA OF THE DIMINISHING DOLLAR

### THE IMPENDING THREAT OF INFLATIONARY DEPRESSION

Recently the communications media have been permitted to tell some of the truth about our precarious financial situation. A prime example is contained in the current "Newsgram" on page 11 of the Dec. 5th U.S. News & World Report:

"More and more it is Washington that is pumping inflationary pressures into the economy. That means people are in for more battering on living costs. Despite cooling in some goods, price rises aren't likely to stay moderate. Government red ink is only part of the problem. The debt reached a record 700 billion dollars—\$3,220 per american—on November 17, and is expected to go up another 100 billion within a year. That's a classic way to boost prices. But note, too, how other U.S. actions will work to hike prices...

"Employers next year will have to pay higher Social Security taxes, higher minimum wages, higher unemployment-insurance taxes. Costs will be passed on. The energy package will mean higher fuel charges for everybody. New mine and tanker safety regulations will add billions more to energy costs. For food buyers, federally ordered acreage cuts will put upward pressure on grain prices. Help for dairy farmers and sugar producers translates into a retail jump of 6 cents a gallon for milk, about 10 per cent for sugar. Trimming back on imports will result in higher bills for shoes, TV sets. Postal Services and Amtrak keep pushing up mail rates and railroad fares.

"Paper work—reports required by Washington—piles another 18 billion dollars on the cost of doing business, a new Washington University study shows. Then there are Government regulations that require capital outlays as well as reports. Businesses' bill for compliance: at least 62 billion dollars a year. Some of the major areas and the costs to industry:

"Consumer health and safety, 5 billion; job safety and working conditions, 4 billion; energy and the environment, 7.8 billion; fi-

nancial, 1.1 billion. On top of the burden to the private economy, the Government spends 3.2 billion dollars a year to administer the regulations.

"Stopping or even slowing down the federal engine of inflation won't be easy; many price-pushing operations are too attractive politically to ax." (end of quote).

H.E.W. is, of course, government's biggest money-eater. *Reader's Digest* for December, 1977 in an article by Kenneth Y. Tomlinson, reports that the cost of America's welfare system has multiplied eight-fold in the last twelve years. President Carter has a plan which would complete the socialism of the Health, Education and Welfare program, and at the same time increase the cost.

In a similar vein, Jeffrey St. John reported on the Mutual Broadcasting System radio network: "It cost the American taxpayer \$5 million to put on the International Women's Year Conference that closed up shop in Houston, Texas.... When adjourning, the feminists passed a resolution demanding that the federal government fund another such convention. The other resolutions adopted at Houston read like a shopping list for socialism. Hardly one of the long list of 'rights' adopted in Houston by the feminists did not demand some form of government intervention or massive expenditure of taxpayer's money, be it abortion on demand, daycare centers, or special federal subsidies misrepresented as rights. If all the resolutions passed by the radical feminists in Houston were funded by the federal government, it would cost the taxpayers billions. The radical feminists' long list of demands illustrates why we've been saying the womens' liberationists are engaging in a form of larceny misrepresented as a right. To be sure, it is just one more group clamoring to politicians to raid the treasury, or in less polite terms, picking the pockets of the taxpayers, men as well as women. So, perhaps the expenditure of taxpayers' five billion to stage the Houston womens liberation convention will have a positive achievement, demonstrating that the radical feminist

is demanding, not rights and freedom, but a free lunch." (unquote).

There are so many millions demanding a free lunch and so few to pick up the tab, that a real crisis seems to be on the way. As Gary North sees the situation, we are facing a new kind of depression which he calls the "inflationary depression," which results from the collapse of Keynesian policies; and the Keynesians are baffled by

---

### HOSTAGE RELIEF ACT--TO ALLOW ERA RESCISSIONS

**Hon. George Hansen of Idaho in the House  
of Representatives, November 11, 1977:**

Mr. Speaker, in the name of fairness and sound constitutional practices, I invite my colleagues to cosponsor my bill, H.R. 9812, the Hostage Relief Act of 1977. This legislation is designed to release the hostages, those States who have and would reverse ratification of a constitutional amendment during the accumulation process and prior to the final approval of 38 States. This is particularly important in the event of serious consideration of the legislation to arbitrarily extend the time for approval of ERA as proposed by House Joint Resolution 638 as introduced by Rep. Elizabeth Holtzman.

Support for my bill will be a blow for liberty and against the doctrine of legislative entrapment. It simply provides that any State Legislature which rescinds its ratification of a proposed amendment to the Constitution shall not be considered to have ratified the amendment. The blatant attempt to rig the ratification of a constitutional amendment by arbitrary extensions of time and refusal to accept reversals of legislative action is shocking and reckless....

...complaint regarding the attempt to undermine our constitutional processes is effectively made in the following letter to a fellow Member of Congress by John Remington Graham, associate professor of law at Hamline University in St. Paul, Minn.:

"Dear Congressman: I write concerning the proposed resolution, which, if passed by Congress, would extend the seven-year limit originally set for ratification of the Equal Rights Amendment by the several States. In the strongest terms, I urge you to vote against the measure.... All learned authorities agree that a constitutional amendment must be passed within a reasonable time of proposal, or fall altogether by reason of

this phenomenon and don't know what can be done to prevent the impending economic collapse that their policies have created. Their solution calls for more Federal spending and larger Federal deficits. This in turn creates more inflation, more unemployment, more people requiring free lunches and fewer taxpayers able to pick up the tab. The value of the dollar finally diminished to such a point that some drastic measure must be taken to prevent total chaos.

That "drastic measure," according to many economists and monetary experts, will consist of a drastic devaluation of the dollar by calling in all the existing "greenbacks" which we now call money, and issuing in their place a new series of "redbacks" or "bluebacks" or whatever color the Federal Reserve Corporation may choose. Dr. Franz Pick is among those who insist that a new currency issue has already been printed, is secretly stored in Federal vaults, ready to be issued whenever this last-ditch effort seems necessary. Dr. Pick is probably right but, like the gasoline ration books that were

---

staleness....

"When proposed, most people were told, and consequently believed, that the ERA would simply mean equal pay for equal work and such like. One State after another ratified. Passage appeared certain. Then it was learned that the measure was actually radical and destructive, an attempted erasure of all sex distinctions in the law, even those necessary to human liberty and happiness. The common citizen began to rebel. The States began to rescind earlier ratifications. In double-think fashion proponents answered that, while States could ratify after earlier rejections, they could not rescind earlier ratifications. After the last season of legislative sessions among the several States, ERA appeared to be in real trouble. Now proponents seek extra time by retroactive deprivation of vested rights. The record amply demonstrates that proponents of ERA in the name of liberation, have sought to undermine even-handed fairness. I think they have played politics with our constitution long enough." (End of quote).

There is great need for stopping any efforts for arbitrary extension of time for ratifying the ERA and for passage of my legislation which would end the political practice of holding States hostage to one-time action of ratification of a constitutional amendment.

reportedly printed but not issued in 1974, these "redbacks" may never be issued and established as the new unit of exchange. Instead, the Big Bankers who control our money issue may just wipe out any and all kinds of paper money and substitute for it the "electronic money" which is already in use in some parts of the country on a test basis. They're "getting the bugs out of the system," and then they expect to make it nation-wide, finally world-wide.

Every now and then the media issues a report on how the banks are being "snowed under" by piles of paper; checks that are used to pay bills and purchase goods and services, and then must be processed by the banks, with voluminous records of all larger transactions being kept because of Federal snoopers from IRS and other agencies.

Also currently, on the boob-tube the telephone industry is running a commercial that shows a picture of a telephone exchange in 1910, with the supervisor wearing roller skates in order to oversee the scores of "hello girls" that were required to service telephone calls. Then the scene shifts to a modern exchange, where electronics has replaced the scores of operators.

There's a connection between these two current stories concerning banks and telephone exchanges. Years ago, before dial telephone, company executives foresaw that at the rate of growth, it would soon be impossible to find enough operators to supply the demands of telephone users. So, the dial telephone was invented. Then direct dialing for long distance calls was introduced. Now direct dialing on calls to other continents is being developed, and in most parts of the United States a person may dial directly to London, Hongkong, or dozens of foreign cities.

There have been similar developments in the banking industry. At one time all checks had to be handled manually, and distributed manually. But with the growth of commerce and industry it soon became apparent that something had to be done to ease the work load. So, MICR (Magnetic Ink Character Recognition) was developed. Our banker tells us that those funny looking numbers printed along the bottom of a check are called MICR numbers and are readable by automatic check-handling machines. This eased the work load amazingly. But it was not enough; bank clerks would still be buried under piles of paper checks unless something more could be done. However,

investigators found that little more could be done to speed up the handling of checks. So they started seeking ways to eliminate checks entirely (and eventually to eliminate paper money as well). The Federal government agreed with the plan, and so did the Federal Reserve System officials. An article appearing in the **Houston Chronicle** of Jan. 10, 1975 read:

"New York (UPI)—A cashless society, in which all transactions from buying groceries to paying the telephone bill are handled electronically, is possible within 10 years, according to a Federal Reserve Bank officer. Thomas G. Waage, senior vice president of the Fed's New York Branch, said that unless a new system of exchange is developed the nation's banking system will 'choke' under an avalanche of checks.

"...To reduce check volume, Waage proposed a system whereby personal checks would be paid directly by a bank to the creditor. All bills and computer programming would have to be standardized for 'a uniform transfer.' A national standard for all bills would have to be adopted so they contain 'all the necessary information' and could be translated by either magnetic tape or optical scanning devices.

"Under this system, an individual would take or send his bills to the bank, which would make direct payments from the individual's account to the creditor's bank account through electronic transfers of money between the banks. The Federal Reserve would act as an automated clearing house. Again, no paper would change hands.

"This system," Waage said, 'has been used successfully in Europe. In the Netherlands, 90 percent of all house payments and rentals are made this way,' he said. 'Such a system could be implemented in a year's time,' Waage said, 'if everybody would do it. It would be a first step to a cashless society.' "

Let us suppose that the cashless society has arrived; this is how the system would work (this according to its developers):

The working individual would not get a pay-check. Instead, his pay would be recorded with the central financial computer for his town or city. This central computer would transfer the individual's "take home pay" from the company's bank account to his own bank account. Then, as this individual goes to a store to buy something, he will take his "super" credit card with him instead of cash or checkbook. After selecting whatever



he wishes to buy, he hands this "super" credit card to the clerk. The clerk would go to the computer terminal, enter the item number (identifying what was purchased), then would insert the "super" credit card into the computer terminal (identifying the purchaser of the merchandise), and 'money' would immediately be transferred from the individual's account to the store's account. All of this would occur electronically, without a single piece of paper changing hands. At the end of the month the individual would receive from his bank a detailed printout of all of his transactions during the month. Thus, only one piece of paper would change hands; and the savings in paper and in handling would be enormous. But — the town's central computer would have a full and detailed record of everything bought or sold by every individual or business within that central computer's territory!

Then, when these local central computers are set up to report to regional computers, when regional computers report to national computer banks, and when all this information is forwarded electronically and in a split second to a world computer bank, what then will happen to liberty and the pursuit of happiness?

For such a system to work, there will have to be a single identifying number for each individual. This would also mean that all present credit cards would have to be scrapped and a single "world" credit card issued to each individual, that card to bear the individual's identifying number.

Jim McKeever, an economist who helped design this system, and who now edits an "Investment & Survival Letter," made the following confession:

"Let me first state that I do not think this coming system is good. Today I regret some of the efforts that I expended in conceiving and designing portions of this system. Back in my more naive days, while speaking to a group of bankers I labeled this system SAVE (System for Automatic Value Exchange). Today it is known as EFTS (Electronic Funds Transfer System). Even though I now do not like the idea of such a system, nor want it imposed upon us, I still believe it is inevitable. There are too many forces pushing us in that direction. The 'big brother' implications are horrifying. The government could keep track of all of our expenditures. They could put us on a budget, allowing us use of only a portion of our funds each week. The IRS could tag your account, preventing you

from making any purchases. If a dictator were ever to arise, he would have the technology that would enable him to totally control the population....

"This electronic money and credit system will not be instituted all at once. There will be bits and pieces of it implemented here and there. At times these pieces will seem unrelated. However, ultimately they will all become part of this net that will encase us. First we will see our regular credit cards come more and more into prominence. Eventually these will probably be merged into a single credit card. This might be privately owned, or might ultimately be taken over by the government. If we have a depression and people in mass cannot pay for their credit card charges, it is likely that the government will have to nationalize this card (s). We will see more terminals appearing in stores. We might begin to see heavy charges for using checks. Bit by bit the system will take shape." (unquote).

Meanwhile, the dollar as an international currency is sinking fast, and the new international currency is to be the Trilateralist's **Bancor**, which is to be a fiat currency medium issued by the IMF acting as a **world Federal Reserve Bank**. As Vilas & Hickey, specialists in international investments, wrote in their newsletter of Nov. 1, 1977:

"It is all too apparent that a lender of last resort will be required to shore up loans between the Third World and major establishment banks. That lender of last resort must, by default, be the IMF." And the IMF is, at Trilateralist Commission request, in the process of selling all its gold, preparing to use the fiat currency BANCOR as the international medium of exchange.

Since the new international monetary system and the electronic money system are being sponsored by the same group of bankers (the Rockefeller and Rothschild affiliates), it is conceivable that our net worth according to the central computer will be expressed, not in dollars, but in electronic Bancors.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, 1st class, to all subscribers except in case of overseas airmail. \$24 per year. Foreign: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. to others: 25¢ each. Add extra if 1st class postage is required. Address all orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## WHEN MEN, AS GODS, CONTROL THE WEATHER

### TO PLAN, TO PROGRAM, TO RULE, TO REGULATE.

"Hot spells in Alaska, snow in Miami, the most severe droughts, floods, hurricanes, and tornadoes in recorded history; has the weather gone crazy, or have the Pentagon and the Kremlin discovered the ultimate weapon?"

The question is asked by Lowell Ponte, author of the book, "The Cooling: Has The Next Ice Age Already Begun? Can We Survive It?" (Prentice-Hall, 1976). Until 1970, Ponte did research into environmental warfare and technological terrorism for the International Research and Technology Corporation, a think-tank often consulted by the Pentagon. In an article appearing in the December, 1977 issue of "Gallery" magazine, Ponte says the Soviets spend more than any other country on attempts to tamper with the weather. "They seed clouds. They have projects to divert several rivers flowing northwards into the Arctic Ocean. Their computer studies show that these projects will decrease ice in the Arctic, enhance their own climate, and very likely mess up the weather over croplands in neighboring China."

"But last winter," Ponte continued, "the Soviets tried something new and frightening. They launched an elaborate pattern of polar-orbiting satellites. The U.S. did the same. ... These new satellites apparently had much to do with the high energy electrical impulses from the Soviet Union that last winter played havoc with shortwave radio (and, combined with certain "Tesla" experiments that we shall discuss later, also played havoc with power plants and lines, as well as with the weather—Ed.)"

"Five years ago the Soviets began experimenting with an old theory that by configuring such (high energy) transmissions it would be possible to deflect storms, and even to move the jet stream, thus altering global weather. ... The Canadian Government has issued a secret diplomatic protest to the Soviet Union about this—that the Soviet experiments were part of the cause of the

terrible winter North America suffered in 1977."

Ponte says that, from the Pentagon's point of view, the U.S. has been in a secret race with the Soviets for decades over development of such environmental weapons. He thinks "it's time we took such research out of CIA and military hands," that "this sort of tampering is too dangerous to leave to people who wear ribbons and have lightning bolts on their visors."

Ponte does not mention that the military has no monopoly on attempts at weather control. Federal and State agencies, as well as private corporations and individuals, have experimented with weather control ever since it was discovered that silver iodide could be seeded into clouds and winds and cause unusual and even unnatural things to happen. Lately, however, the Federal government has taken a special interest in attempts to regulate the weather, along with attempts to regulate anything and everything that can be regulated. In fact, Planning, Programming, Ruling, Regulating, and Budgeting is an excellent definition of what we call Corporate Socialism, what Mussolini called Fascism, and what the Fabian Socialists who surrounded FDR called New Dealism; and Jimmy Carter sees himself as the political reincarnation of FDR. So, with Carter, as with Roosevelt, "Regulation is the name of the game," as the *U.S. News Washington Letter* points out, intending this statement to be a compliment, no doubt. The Letter reminds its readers that "The President chose activists to run the various agencies and Departments and they are striking out with a boldness that is unmatched in recent times. While Carter and Congress seem all tied up — look at the regulators: They're changing the way business is done, how professionals operate, the environment we live in, our food intake, the nature of the products we buy...."

The Letter might have added that regulators are also trying to change the way weather operates in these United States; this to the sorrow and suffering of certain residents of

States and cities that have experienced untimely, unusual, unexpected and devastating floods in the past few months.

"Regulation is the name of the game" with weather, as well as with land, water, coal, petroleum products, energy, food, et al. Not surprisingly, the man chosen to regulate the weather is none other than the super change agent Harlan Cleveland, whose dossier we need not explore at this time.

Weather regulation was the subject of an editorial which appeared in the November 15 1977 issue of the **Springfield (Mo.) Daily News**. We quote from that editorial:

\*\*\*\*\*

Perking away on a far back burner of the bureaucratic stove — but perking — is the **Weather Modification Advisory Board**, a creation of the National Weather Modification Policy Act, also known as Public Law 94-9400, passed by Congress in October, 1976. This board intends to formulate a national weather modification policy for submission to the secretary of commerce. The board will draft, as well, a national program of research and action designed to put the policy to work.

We are stunned to learn that a federal agency is working quietly away at the task of designing the weather. Certainly, the program is but a germ, for the moment and for quite a time to come. But the seed is planted. Little acorns, mighty oaks. Government studies and reports, full-fledged agencies with budgets and staffs, goals and action plans. Little things get to be big things; it is a law of bureaucratic life.

What stuns (and frightens) us about this business is the brazen ignorance of mankind. Modify the weather, indeed! We can't decide how gravely fluoro-carbons damage atmospheric ozone. We don't know for certain that the planet is cooling, although the evidence is strong. For the short run, this is the essence of our wisdom: The weather isn't acting like it used to act.

From the depths of this ignorance, we talk about 20-year plans to find out how the weather can be tailored to our needs. Harlan Cleveland, chairman of the advisory board, noted recently before a Congressional panel that the only routine weather modification project at present is to find out how to clear cold fog. Cloud-seeding, of course, is high on the waiting list. Further down the road, it seems, are the suppression of lightning and hail, hurricane control, and the opening

of winter clouds to open the earth to warming sunshine.

Cleveland, an academic and veteran diplomat, told the legislators that weather is the largest uncontrolled variable affecting food and energy conservation. With the weather tamed, the vision goes, man could do a vastly better job of running things.

There is a sense of inevitability about all this. First, research of undoubted value in helping us understand and predict the weather. Second, proposals to put the knowledge "to good use." Finally, conversion of the world into a laboratory for experiments with making it rain in the Dakotas, making the sun shine in Philadelphia, making hurricanes stay in the Gulf of Mexico.

... The way of our technology ... seems to be, if we can do it, do it. If we have the tool, use it. If it looks good from here, try it. What is lacking, something tells us, is a moral sense of the limits of human capacity.

Do we—human beings who live for a moment on the planet and die—accept the responsibility for engineering the weather of the world? Have we such perfect confidence in our wisdom?

It is said that scientific knowledge of the universe, epitomized by the Copernican removal of Earth from the center of things, teaches humility. The case seems otherwise. Man plainly believes himself the center of the universe, the new lord of creation; atoms, chromosomes, the weather — all these things are in his hand.

Here we stand, bespectacled, grave of countenance, terrified of death, and lusting to hurl thunderbolts. Can we be serious? Who could doubt it?

(end of editorial)

We are left with the feeling that this editorial was left unfinished, that there should have been a final paragraph. It might have read: "Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge? Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and answer thou me. Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding? Who laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? ... Who hath put wisdom in the inner parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart?" (Job 38: 2,3,4,5,36).

Before the creation of this federal Weather Modification Advisory Board with Harlan Cleveland as its chairman, there had been

many weather modification programs conducted on a local basis with little regard to what such programs might do to surrounding areas. One report from a federal agency concerned with environmental monitoring listed nineteen States as having had weather modification programs conducted within their borders. Oklahoma was first with 12 programs, California second with 11, North and South Dakota had 6 each, Idaho 5, Washington 4, Michigan, Utah and Texas 3 each. This gave impetus to the Congressional creation of the Weather Modification Advisory Board, and more federal control over the weather.

However, the Planners have no intention of designing weather for the United States alone. They look forward to the time when world government will have become an actuality; and they are making plans for a global weather designing agency. In fact, plans have already been completed by the Fellows of the Center For The Study Of Democratic Institutions.

One of the Fellows at the Center is a Mr. Wendall A. Mordy, who is said to be "one of the world's leading cloud physicists." The Fellows have a monthly magazine, "The Center." According to this magazine, Mr. Mordy, "with the collaboration of other Center Fellows," prepared a report on the conferences they held "for the National Science Foundation's Program on Research and National Needs." Mr. Mordy made a speech which was published in "The Center" magazine. Here are excerpts from that speech:

\* \* \* \* \*

On the premise that world government will eventuate, and that it may evolve along functional rather than territorial lines, in the manner suggested by Center Senior Fellow Elisabeth Mann Borgese, in her work on the Ocean Regime and other aspects of prospective world government, this is an attempt to take a very long-range view of functions that would be necessary for atmospheric management in the future, and to suggest structures that might evolve for their future performance.

...a new view of the importance of the atmosphere as a resource is emerging. There is also a greater awareness that transnational issues are increasingly involved in our concern for the atmosphere. As an exploitable resource, the atmosphere will ultimately, and perhaps soon, yield to large-scale manipulation or control. When

this occurs, the energy thus controlled by man will be several orders of magnitude greater than that envisioned in projection of anthropogenic energy production. Great caution and effective political control will be needed....

Management of the atmosphere requires policymaking, administration, planning, and scientific and technological knowledge. This suggests that a possible structuring for a World Atmospheric Management Community would include;

- (1) an Assembly and Policy Council;
- (2) an Administrative Agency;
- (3) a Planning Board; and
- (4) a Meteorological Institute.

A World Atmospheric Management Administration might evolve from an enlargement of the present World Meteorological Organization (WMO), with its increased functions dictated by the global unity of the atmosphere and the needs implied. Such an administration could have responsibility for world wide data acquisition and distribution....In the long run, it might be more efficient and economical for this system to be operated on a global rather than a national bases. Such a system could conceivably evolve gradually from increasing co-operation among national services, and gradual consolidation. In carrying out this responsibility, the agency's duties would include operating a communications network, co-ordinating satellite observation operations with other agencies, using satellites for other purposes such as Earth resources monitoring and communications, and coordinating the monitoring of certain atmospheric constituents with other environmental monitoring agencies.

The agency could be charged with the responsibility for providing appropriate regulatory agencies with analyses of the extent and concentration of pollutants and an assessment of their air quality effects. Regulation of air quality, that is, setting standards and policing them, would probably be more appropriately placed in, perhaps, a global environmental agency and in local regional regulatory agencies.

Assuming that some day in the future, nations will not claim the right to perform such operations, and that agreement could be reached that it could be beneficial, a WAMC might be responsible for conducting, or funding, large-scale weather modifications proposed by the Planning Board, and approved by the governing body. Later the agency might also be charged with the res-

possibility of regulating smaller scale operations by private or governmental operators, according to rules set by the governing body of WAMC, in regard to approval of plans, licensing, and reporting on results.

A WAMC Planning Board would serve the dual purpose of providing the planning function for the WAMC, and of funneling technical input from atmospheric specialties to the broader planning processes of the world government as a whole. The Planning Board would be responsible for the preparation of plans for large-scale weather modification, and for soliciting evaluations from the points of view of other planning groups. Ultimately, it might take on the functions of approving applications for small-scale weather and climate modification operations, according to rules set by the governing body of the WAMC. Finally, if now only suggestive of science fiction, the Planning Board should deliberate on new and as yet unforeseen uses of the atmosphere.

(end of extended quotation)

\*\*\*\*\*

In all of this weather control syndrome, a Hegelian pattern seems to emerge. At the national level, cloud seeding and other experiments led to competition between the States, and many real disasters may have been brought about because of the attempts to change weather patterns. As an example: over 100 occurrences since June, 1972, have been labelled "major disasters" by the Federal government. Flooding headed the list. This prompted legislation designed to provide flood disaster insurance. There was a "trap" in the legislation: States and communities were "required" to participate in land use and control programs which are a part of the Regional Governance program: HUD controls the financing and enforces participation. Let us suppose that many of these major disasters were created by uncontrolled weather control programs. This occurrence of disasters would provide the need for Federal control. But Federal control becomes Federal promotion of weather control programs.

Then, at the world level, competition is created between the two major powers, the United States and Russia. There is nothing new about this. The whole World Government movement was originally based on the idea that competition between the two major powers could lead to total disaster for the world (better red than dead).

The Planners who designed weather control

followed the same formula: competition was created between the two; and there is little doubt but that some of these experiments have led to disasters, and unusual weather.

In this competition there is one phase that is seldom publicized. This has to do with experiments with what have come to be called "Tesla transmissions." Nikola Tesla was an electrical genius who, among other things, discovered the alternating current concept. But his greatest discovery was never developed, due to his death. Tesla was developing a system of wireless transmission of electric power. In 1928 he lit a bank of electric lamps at a distance of 26 miles in Colorado, without using wires for the transmission of the electricity. He also transferred electric power from Quebec to New York City. But there the development of the system stopped.

During the past few years, interest in the "Tesla transmissions" has been revived. A certain type of tower is required for this Tesla transmission of electricity without wires. Such towers are said to exist in Timmons, Canada; in Sidney, Australia; in Mexico City; and several in Soviet Russia. The "American Sunbeam" of August 15, 1977, reported that in July, 1976, several nations noticed severe interference with radio transmission. The source of the trouble was pinpointed as coming from Riga, in Soviet Russia. Then, on December 26th of 1976, Canadian investigators noted two sets of signals coming from Russia. Their conclusion was that the Soviets were using the Tesla system to charge particles of air, forcing bad weather patterns over the United States and Canada.

"The latest conclusion," said the article, "is that the New York City blackout was the result of a Tesla injection of massive electrical power... The point to remember is that there also was a blackout in Mexico City, and Sidney, Australia, at the same time."

It must be remembered that weather control and electrical transmission without wires may seem like great scientific progress, but if it is used merely to promote world government and to glorify Man, then our "lusting to hurl thunderbolts" is progress toward disaster.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each to subscribers. Write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE CONSPIRACY TO SOVIETIZE THE WORLD

### THE SEEDS OF SURRENDER

In the opinion of most military experts, the Soviet Union is today the most powerful military state in the world. We are told that in nuclear weapons, in armed forces, in its naval fleet, it either surpasses the United States or will soon do so.

A recent article by columnist Allen Brownfield began: "Surrender is a word being heard more and more in Washington to describe the dramatic deterioration of the Carter administration's position concerning a SALT II agreement...."

The most respected journal, "Jane's All the World's Aircraft," in the foreword to its 1978 edition, warns that: "If our planet is subjected one day to the unimaginable horrors of a third World War, 1977 might be recorded as the year in which the seeds of defeat were sown.... It is...vital for all peoples to understand that the fragile co-existence maintained for a generation by balanced East/West military power is being allowed to slip inch by inch from our grasp. We live in an age which considers itself so omniscient that it can learn nothing from history...."

"What many Americans do not know," says Brownfield in his syndicated column, "is that the Soviet Union could never have achieved this remarkable status without our help. In non-military areas, the Soviet Union remains a primitive society. Indoor plumbing, television, automobiles, telephones—these remain luxuries for the few. In nuclear warheads and missiles, however, Soviet technology is second to none. Unfortunately, it is we who helped to make it this way."

What Brownfield should have written (but his column would have been 'blue-penciled' if he had), was that **we—the citizens** of the United States didn't make it that way, not consciously, at least. It was the men without a country, the internationalists, the **Elite**, who made it that way. It was planned to happen as it has happened, and the **Elite** did its utmost to keep all others from knowing that the conspiracy existed, or exists.

Causing World War III was not the real reason why the Elitists built the Soviet Union into a world power to be feared by all other nations. A World War would destroy the industrial development and the technological progress that the Elitists themselves owned or commanded in both the West and the East. A major war would be a last resort, to be incited only if and after all other means had failed. There was a time when wars were profitable to the Elitists. Small and controllable wars still are profitable to them; such as occurred in Korea, Vietnam, parts of Africa, the Middle East. But a major war where nuclear weapons would be used; that would be avoided if at all possible.

The real reason for making the Soviet Union a power equal to or surpassing the power of the United States was to **make people fear the possibility of such a war, and to accept a new world order**, a world government that would "eliminate the possibility of a major war," and, incidentally, make all multinational investments safe and all loans secure.

We are reminded of a passage in Taylor Caldwell's best seller, "Captains and the Kings":

"Rory knew all about this Invisible Government which decided the destinies of nations, their survival or their obliteration, for his father had told him.... 'The world really exists on money and nothing else,' a professor had told his students. 'This is a fact of human existence which must be acknowledged, however we might wish to protest. Some call manifestations of it commerce. Some call it politics. Some call it "spontaneous movements of the People." Some call it "revolutionary changes of government." Some call it holy wars in behalf of freedom. But all these things are implacably plotted by the men who really rule us, and not our ostensible elected administrations. It is a matter of money.'...."

It is, for example, a matter of money that prompts the movement to give away the American canal in Panama. It is a matter of

money to permit the Soviet Union to become militarily superior to the United States. It is a matter of money that prompts the crusade to create a New World Order. It is a matter of money which caused the writing of a new "Constitution for the Federation of Earth" when a group of change agents from 25 countries met at Innsbruck, Austria June 16 to 29, 1977. One of the many propaganda angles being promoted by the Elitists is reflected in this group's "Universal Call for Ratification of the Constitution for the Federation of Earth." One of their propaganda sheets projects this fear that the world is going to be destroyed unless we accept world government:

"During these latter days of the 20th century, the realization is growing that all life on Planet Earth is threatened with imminent destruction from many sources. After thousands upon thousands of years of toil and struggle, people thought that material abundance and expanding opportunities could soon be enjoyed peacefully by all. But it is now evident that the same technology which promised abundance also promises universal disasters even more quickly—unless major problems can be solved without further delay. Whatever illusions remain that peace and security and human rights can be achieved through military arms, must be discarded. Whatever illusions remain that adequate progress can be made through negotiations among sovereign national governments for the solutions to the inter-related global crises confronting humanity, must also be discarded. The inescapable alternative for humanity today is the establishment of a **democratic federal world government...**"

To arrive at this point in history where the people of the various sovereign nations of the world would accept world federation as an "inescapable alternative" required the building of two competing world powers which would threaten to destroy civilization unless they could be "united" in a world federation!

The manner in which the Elitists worked through established sovereign governments to create a world power called the U.S.S.R., has never been told to the people—and we suspect they wouldn't believe if they were told. Here, briefly and incompletely, is how the United States Government was "used" to create the Soviet Monster:

Almost immediately after Lenin announced the takeover of Russia, U.S. experts were sent to the Soviet Union to aid in the in-

dustrialization and modernization of the Soviet Union. Agricultural consultants, labor organizers, engineers, technicians, and educationists were sent to Moscow. Walter and Victor Reuther of Big Labor, and John Dewey of "Progressive Education" are prime examples. As for "peaceful trade," Armand Hammer was the first American to receive a Soviet trading concession. In 1920 he was made manager of the Alapievsky Asbestos Concession. Hammer introduced U.S. equipment, supervised rehabilitation of the mines, and exported mined ore to the United States. In 1923 Amerikanskoi Obiedinennoi Kompanii (Allied American Corporation) was formed to promote trade with the U.S. Julius Hammer (the father) was named President of the corporation, son Armand was Secretary, and brother Victor Hammer was a Director. The company represented 38 large American firms, was financed by the Soviets and profits were split 50/50 between the Soviet government and the Hammers. After 1925 the Hammers operated a pencil and stationery plant in Moscow. In 1931 the name was changed from A. Hammer Inc. to Sacco and Vanzetti Co., and the Hammers returned to the United States to operate a U.S. trading company when Amtorg was barred from trading with U.S. firms. Armand Hammer continues to promote trade with the Soviet Union, specializing in oil, asbestos, and fertilizer.

In 1930, Albert Kahn Co., builders of the Ford River Rouge, General Motors, Packard and other large plants, went to the Soviet Union to construct the largest plants the company had ever built. The Kahn group designed and built all the light and heavy industrial units projected in Lenin's Gosplan (the first five-year plan).

Then the Lend-Lease Plan began in 1941, was ended officially in 1945, but continued for Russia through 1947. As a result, the Soviet Union, in spite of war damage, ended World War II with a greater industrial capacity than in 1940. Today, it is estimated by experts that "as much as 95 per cent of all Soviet military vehicles are produced in plants originally designed by Americans." Allan Brownfield (op. cit.) cites this figure and adds:

"This is not simply historic—it is all going on at the present time, and involves computer technology as well as complete factories. In 1972, the U.S. Government issued \$1 billion in licenses to export equipment and technical assistance to the Kama truck



plant. Planned as the largest truck plant in the world, it covers 36 square miles and produces more heavy trucks than the output of all U.S. heavy manufacturers combined. Thus, although it is not known by most Americans, we face an enemy which we have largely made into the powerful force it is today."

Add to this the fact that when Allied Forces entered Berlin toward the end of World War II the United States Treasury 'lent' to the Soviets U.S. Government printing plates, with which the Soviets printed sufficient U.S. money to finance their occupation of East Berlin and much of East Germany. This plus the fact that the Soviets were 'permitted' to steal nuclear knowhow and space flight technology from the United States, even to the point that the U.S. and the U.S.S.R. became 'partners' in highly technical astronautical exercises. In short, the United States Government was 'used' by the Elitists, both directly and through the issuing of trade licenses to multinational corporations. This was done in order to create an enemy sufficiently powerful to 'scare' the citizens of sovereign nations into accepting the surrender of their sovereignty to a world federation as the "only alternative" to worldwide destruction!

Let it also be known that the U.S.S.R. was not the only government which was given extraordinary aid by the U.S. Government in order to create conditions that would lead to world government. There is the case of Israel and the 'leak' of enriched uranium so that Israel could manufacture atomic bombs. From the "Washington Star" of Dec. 8, 1977 in an article by John J. Flalka, it was reported that the CIA knew as early as 1968 that Israel "had received enough highly enriched uranium to make several atomic bombs."

The CIA discovered the physical presence of enough uranium to make 10 bombs at a time when "only five nations were known to have the capacity to 'enrich' uranium, which requires an extremely costly, complex and still secret process which separates and concentrates U-235, a lighter and more unstable uranium isotope which can support a nuclear explosion. The nations were the United States, Britain, France, the Soviet Union and China. At the time the United States was by far the largest producer and the only commercial source of highly enriched uranium." Conclusion: the uranium possessed by Israel was smuggled from the United States. However, John Mitchell was

U.S. Attorney General at the time of the CIA discovery, and he "is said to have concluded that there was not enough evidence to support an espionage charge."

It should be understood that the U.S. Government was not the only government 'used' to build up the U.S.S.R. industrially and militarily so that the Communist-dominated Soviet Union could become one of the two "super powers" which would be played against each other in order to make world federation "the only alternative." From the British Views-Letter "Candour" for November/December 1977, we quote the following:

\*\*\*\*\*

### THIRTY YEARS IN DARKEST DETENTE

Ever since 1945 when the shadowy Internationalists behind Bretton Woods and Dumbarton Oaks put their clamps on the British Empire through the general agreement on tariffs and trade (GATT) we, the British nations, have experienced only imperial disintegration and national degradation....

The agreements between the Soviet Union and the United Kingdom since 1945 fall into four main groups. The 1947 agreement, that had some of the characteristics of a preliminary try-out; those signed between 1959 and 1968, under which surreptitious help was given to the Soviet military and industrial build-up; 1968 to 1974, when this assistance became blatant; and May 1974 onwards, when British Ministers have acquiesced in Britain being treated as a Soviet satellite state....

1. The first of the post-war agreements was the 1947 Trade and Finance Agreement.... that at first sight would appear to be concerned with the exchange of a railway system and power stations, together with the equipment required for their operation for a certain amount of grain. It contained the phrase "such further goods as may be agreed." Those further goods included Rolls-Royce Derwent and Nene engines, copies of which were used in the Chinese air force planes in the attack on Korea a few years later. The inclusion of such open-ended phrases has been a constant feature of our agreements with the Soviet Union ever since.

2. The development of Anglo-Soviet trade relations continued and in April 1955 "A comprehensive list of machinery, equipment and ships which would be ordered by the Soviet organisations from the U.K. was handed to the U.K. representatives. The

representatives of the U.K. pointed out that a part of the list was covered by existing strategic controls. In the 1959 agreements, and since, there has been nothing to suggest that confidential or classified information has been officially denied to the Soviets....

3. The next phase in the development of our relations with the Soviet Union came with the Agreement for Co-operation in the Fields of Science and Technology....All the statements in it are open-ended and far-reaching. It has paved the way for the transfer of virtually the whole of our science and technology to the Soviet Union....Along with the Long Term Trade Agreement (1969) it provided for industrial investment to go into Soviet strategic industries instead of into British strategic industries. The scrambling of our major industries with those of the Soviet Union, and the takeover of British companies by multinational corporations cooperating with the Soviets was encouraged....In return for our investment in the USSR we agree to accept the Soviet essential raw materials such as chromium and nickel, instead of obtaining them from our normal suppliers....To assist in maintaining Britain's need to import from the Soviet nations, our merchant navy is being run down to be replaced by Soviet freighters, passenger ships...and fishing vessels....

4. From May 1974 onwards there has been a noticeable change in our dealings with the Soviet Union and Britain is now openly treated as a satellite state....One list of goods that we will import from the USSR includes those products that until recently were among our main exports....This means that by 1984 we have been committed to buy instead of selling, on terms favourable to the Soviet Union, goods that we would rely on manufacturing and exporting to keep our economy viable.

The place of France in all this should not pass without comment. Since 1917 it can be observed that there has been a considerable measure of collaboration between the Soviet Union and France....It was in 1966 that the French left NATO and formed a military alliance with the Soviet Union. At that time an ex employee of Rothschild, the most influential of the French bankers, was their Prime Minister, i.e. Pompedou....

Since the United Nations Organization was set up, its form being determined by discussions between Soviet Agents in the United States, there has been constant pressure for the breakup of Old British Common-

wealth. In the forefront of this campaign have been UNESCO Committees dominated by the French. One very practical result of this has been that the rich uranium deposits in Old Commonwealth countries are mined by firms either controlled by French bankers or whose controllers work in close collaboration with the French bankers (meaning the Rothschild interests—Ed.)....Technical information (regarding nuclear developments) France receives through the European organisations would seem to be passed straight on to the USSR.

...Detente means Sovietization. And in pursuance of this policy the British Foreign Secretary consults with Marxist and puppet Marxist leaders in Africa as to how best to destroy the remains of the Old Commonwealth and hand over South African minerals to multinational corporations co-operating with the Soviets. (End of extended quotes from "Candour." \$6.50 per annum. Forest House, Liss Forest, Hants GU33, 7DD, Hampshire, England).

\*\*\*\*\*

Thus, you see, the Elitists through their Trilateral Commission, Bilderberg Group, the Communist leadership, et al, are using the Governments of the nations of the world to promote the interests of the multinational cartelists and the international bankers. These Governments are at the same time destroying themselves, for they are to be but administrative parts of regions in a regionalized world government, now to be constructed along functional rather than territorial lines.

For this purpose the Elitists have established two super powers that are to control all other powers, and in turn be controlled by an Elitist Group until such time as the Elitist feel that the time has come for de facto world federation.

The smaller nations are supposed to fear and obey the two Super Powers, who are supposed to fear and obey the Elitists, while the people of the world are supposed to believe that the "only alternative" is World Federation. For consolation, we read the Second Psalm.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. Please address all correspondence to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## CHRISTIANITY VERSUS THE RELIGION OF HUMANISM IN THE NATION'S TAX-SUPPORTED SCHOOLS

### TAKING CHRIST OUT OF CHRISTMAS

The covering letter, addressed to leaders in the State of Florida, informed us of an upcoming Pro-Family Rally to be held at the Sheraton Twin Towers in Orlando, Florida January 14, 1978, from 9 a.m. to 4 p.m. The letter stated that "Recently we have heard that Florida will be the target of economic sanctions designed to force our State legislators to pass the Equal Rights Amendment against the will of the people. Florida is in a precarious position. If we lose just one Senator to such blackmail, we could lose and see the ERA Amendment passed due to our silence....It also appears that Florida has been selected to become the homosexual haven that California now is. Anita Bryant set their program back when she stopped the Dade County Ordinance, but they have not given up. Their hopes have been raised by the IWW Conference and President Carter's homosexual reception in the White House, and efforts to pass the ERA, including congressional extension if needed.

"Attacks on the home and family intensify through the feminist movement...abortion, homosexuality, pervasive pornography, and an educational system which undermines respect for family, God, and country...."

In addition to the covering letter from which we have quoted the envelope also contained a copy of a letter written by Mrs. Shirley Correll of Lakeland, Florida, addressed to the Florida State Commissioner of Education. While this letter is of primary importance to parents who are citizens of the State of Florida, its subject matter is of vital importance to citizens of every State in the Union. The Religion of Humanism has replaced Christianity as the "official faith" being taught children in all tax-supported schools throughout the United States. And most parents don't know this, and don't realize what this is doing to their own children. Therefore, in the hope that this letter will help awaken parents of America to the true situation in the tax-supported schools in America, we are publishing the

letter from Mrs. Correll to Ralph Turlington:

\*\*\*\*\*

Mr. Ralph Turlington  
Florida State Commissioner of Education  
The Capitol, Tallahassee, Florida

Dear Mr. Turlington:

In reference to your directive to all school districts across the State of Florida, concerning the observance of Christmas and the removal of Christ from Christmas; this has the effect of observing Christmas, but making its observance without meaning—just another pagan celebration by State edict. I am aware that you deny this, referring to it as "erroneous press coverage", but so that all involved may be fully informed, let me quote from your directive, page 4:

"Religious observance of Christmas, Hannukah, or Easter depicting the Birth, resurrection, or crucifixion of Christ constitute a form of religious teaching, and are therefore unconstitutional."

It should be noted that this statement purposely misleads one to believe that it is directed at the Jewish as well as the Christian religion. It is readily understood that this is decidedly biased against the Christian religion when one understands that Hannukah is a Jewish religious holiday having nothing whatsoever to do with the "birth, crucifixion, or resurrection of Christ". Therefore, while attempting to convey the inference of impartiality, it is clearly directed at only the Christian beliefs, a decided discrimination.

If, however, as you say, that in regard to the public school practices or activities, that any religious observance of Christmas or Easter depicting the birth, crucifixion, or death of Christ is unconstitutional, then hadn't you better send out another directive forbidding Christmas (which is the observance of the birth of Christ) and Easter (which is the observance of the resurrection of Christ) vacations? Why, sir, should the entire school close down to observe the birth of Christ or the resurrection of Christ

whom the teacher is forbidden to accurately depict? Would it not be better for the State to remain neutral in this area rather than to destroy the deep significance of this Christian observance?

Perhaps, sir, you are not aware that you are carrying out the proposal made by William Z. Foster, then Chairman of the Communist Party, U.S.A., in his book, "Toward A Soviet America," published in 1932. Communist Foster predicts: "God will be banished from the laboratories as well as from the schools.... The studies will be revolutionized, being cleansed of religious, patriotic, and other features of the bourgeois ideology."

Perhaps you should read the United States Constitution: "Congress shall make no laws respecting an establishment of religion or prohibiting the free exercise thereof." It appears to me that you have caused much confusion and dismay by overemphasis of the first part, "Congress shall make no laws respecting an establishment of religion" in a manner not intended—and have completely ignored the second half, "or prohibiting the free exercise thereof." The Founding Fathers' reason was just this in seeking refuge in America. The intent of the first Congress was not to disassociate government completely from belief in deity; rather, the purpose of the First Amendment was to prevent the establishment of an official religion in the U.S. such as the once Church of England and the Catholic Church, or the Jewish religion of Israel. By your directive, you have put the government directly into the business of regulating religion. Your edict not only disregards the religious heri-

tage of the nation, but it is patently unconstitutional. Moreover, it is not applied to all in the same manner, but is applied in a discriminatory manner purposely directed at and denying observance of the Christian religion only.

It is important to note that the Pilgrims braved hardships and left their native countries because of their determination to worship God freely as their consciences dictated. The undergirding fact of their lives was their belief in God. This conviction stabilized their lives. It gave purpose and direction to all they did and all they were destined to become. It appeared on their coins, it directed their courts of law, it built their houses of worship and their universities—and, yes, even their schools (which now forbid the truths of Christ to be mentioned) were begun to teach children to read their Bibles that they might come to accept Christ as their Saviour. It appears to me as our children become less stable, have less purpose and direction to their lives, you have added to this confusion. Perhaps the students of today will have to strike out in search of new lands free from governmental interference in religious freedom, and become the pilgrims of tomorrow.

I suggest to you, sir, that perhaps you are not quite objective in your directive. I find no mention of Godless Humanism, which has been declared a religion by the U.S. Supreme Court (in *Torcaso v. Watkins* 367 U.S. 488), and which is pervasive throughout the tax-supported schools. But, again, that there be no confusion, let me define a few of the tenets of this religious belief, and place them in proper educational perspective (see below).

---

### RELIGIOUS HUMANISM

1. Universe self-existing; no God, heaven or hell
2. Autonomous (man has no higher authority); self-actualized (describes one who has become autonomous)
3. Situational ethics, "Ethics is autonomous and situational—no definite rights or wrongs"
4. Sexual freedom, including birth control, homosexuality, abortion, etc.
5. Death with dignity
6. Deplore nationalism; promote world government
7. Leaders John Dewey, Kirkendall, Ellis, B.F. Skinner, Betty Friedan, etc.

### HUMANISTIC EDUCATION

1. Teaches evolution as fact, not theory
2. Student urged to make his own decision free from influence of parents, church, or law
3. Situational ethics taught—one example, survival games.
4. Sexual freedom, including counseling, passing out of birth control pills to girls as young as age 12 without parents' consent or knowledge
5. Death education
6. UNESCO teachings, world government education
7. John Dewey, Kirkendall, Albert Ellis, Betty Friedan, etc.

If, as you say, you are intent on equal application of the First Amendment, what steps have you taken to apply the same rules to the Religion of Humanism? The State-adopted textbook, "Psychology For You," by Sol Gordon, is listed in the Catalog of Florida State-Adopted Instructional Material as a humanistic text. And it consistently carries out the tenets of the religion of Humanism. It even goes so far as to refer to Jesus Christ as a myth, and to encourage the students to read "Playboy" magazine so that they might adopt the immoral sexuality of the Humanist religion. In your directive, you quote Justice Clark's words regarding neutrality (School District of Abington Township v. Schempp 374 U.S. 203). In that same case, you should also go a little further and read Justice Douglas' remarks: "The First Amendment does not separate church from state in all respects... otherwise, the state and church would be aliens to each other, hostile, suspicious, unfriendly. We are a religious people whose institutions presuppose a belief in the Supreme Being... No government facility may be used to commit inhibition or hostility against religion." I suggest your edict uses a government facility to commit inhibition against religion and further, the mentioned textbook, approved and recommended by yourself, commits hostility to the Christian religion by portraying it as a myth, and therefore untrue.

To illustrate that the Gordon textbook is not simply an isolated example, consider Macos-Man, a course of study, a federally-funded program which has been used extensively in Florida. According to Peter B. Dow, principal developer of Macos, the course challenges "the notion that there are eternal truths (e.g. the Ten Commandments), that must be passed down from one generation to the next." Among others: values education, "New Model Me", values clarification, moral education, and world education are but a few of the many Humanistic educational techniques and programs. Many are prevalent in Florida. One of the Humanistic beliefs, evolution, is taught as fact, not theory. In a recent survey of Florida textbooks, the method was overwhelming. Rarely was any other method of the origin of the earth and its inhabitants even considered, even though a large number of scientists today consistently state there is not one shred of scientific evidence to support the theory of evolution, and a great deal to show it is scientifically impossible.

The American Humanist Association has

launched a major attack on the growing trend in school systems to adopt a fair and balanced approach to origins. Enclosed please find Rampa "Tribune" article outlining Humanism in government-supported schools in Florida, October 19, 1976.

I believe that because of exploitation of Supreme Court rulings, such as yours, millions of children in the United States are being denied the right to religious freedom. I believe that the fruit of Humanistic teaching is manifested in more and more deviate behavior by our youth. Mr. Turlington, I charge you with contributing to this problem.

I am looking forward to your response... It should be remembered that we will be governed in our evaluation by the statement made by a famous Person who said, "By their fruits ye shall know them."

Sincerely,  
Shirley M. Correll

\*\*\*\*\*

Two footnotes concerning this letter to the Florida State Commissioner of Education: 1) Mrs. Correll refers to a Supreme Court decision regarding Humanism as a religion. The actual decision, in *Torcaso v. Watkins* (367 U.S. Reports, page 495), footnote 11 states:

"Among religions in this country which do not teach what would generally be considered a belief in the existence of God are Buddhism, Taoism, Ethical Culture, Secular Humanism and others."

2) Mrs. Correll refers to an article which appeared in the Tampa "Tribune," concerning the teaching of humanistic principles in tax-supported schools. The article was by Janice Martin. We reprint portions of the article.

\*\*\*\*\*

### ARE SCHOOLS TOO HUMANISTIC?

Early this week when parent groups protesting the content of school textbooks testified before a state legislative committee, one of their targets was "humanism," a philosophy which they say permeates the public schools.

From puzzled looks on spectators' faces and whispered inquiries, it was obvious many of those present had no idea what these parents were talking about. Yet this single complaint cuts to the core of what protestors are striving for—to do more than just eradicate the dirty words and pro-revolutionary sentiment they claim to have found

in school texts.

"Our children are definitely being inculcated with the tenets of humanism in the public schools," said a Baptist minister from Jacksonville. "Every facet of the educational process is being affected by social engineers who are attempting to shape the world of the future through education." The social engineers the Rev. Don Glen refers to are educators; and while the word humanism is seldom heard among them, those familiar with the concept agree it has become entwined with all levels of our educational system.

Viewing humans as the ultimate beings, applauding their individual differences and directing all things toward the betterment of human life, this philosophy has been described by some as secular or social religion and by others as non-religion. Rooted in thinking of ancient Greek and Roman philosophers, humanism came to full flower during the Renaissance period and in this century has been adapted by followers to deal with current issues. That's where the problem with dissenting parents comes in.

The group that's been causing the most stir in the state textbook controversy, the Florida Action Committee on Education (FACE), is made up of people who say they are all politically, socially and ethically conservative. And when teachers or textbook authors of a humanistic bent deal with issues such as overpopulation, war, nationalism, sexual equality or food and energy shortages with the well-being of all humankind as their guiding light, the result is something the FACE parents find unacceptable. They say they want students to be conditioned into patriotism, loyalty to this country alone, into accepting current laws without question, into respect for authority for its own sake....

"Our children are being taught situational ethics—the doing away with any absolute standard," says the Rev. Glen. "They are given a watering down of black and white in religion and morality, told nothing is true or untrue, right or wrong."

sheila Jarsonbeck, a curriculum specialist with the public schools here who is training other teachers in the application of humanism in the classroom, agrees that the principle is being taught in the schools. Rather than give children any absolutes in the area of morals and values, she explains, teachers should give youngsters a means for searching out their own feelings and thoughts so

they can formulate their own ethics.

Various aspects of what Mrs. Jarsonbeck teaches—values clarification methods, transactional analysis, behavior modification techniques—may be observed in any number of educational settings from kindergarten through college, although use of them is not always labeled humanistic.

What the FACE parents are asking is whether the public schools have the right to wean children away from their parents' beliefs, values and prejudices; and even if they do, is the education system the proper vehicle for engineering social changes?

These questions did not originate with the textbook controversy, however. They have arisen with increasing frequency in recent years as the public schools have begun to shoulder more of the burdens of indoctrinating children into this society — burdens formerly borne by family and church.

In this instance, though, dissenting parents feel that if they can just exercise control over what public school children are offered to read, they may be able to substitute their own conservative ideals for the humanistic ones they now see. Yet even they recognize this may not be possible, that it may be too late to stem the tide....

(End of quotes from article in  
Tampa, Florida Tribune-Times)

\*\*\*\*\*

Christian parents are coming to realize that it is too late to stem the tide in the case of tax-supported schools. This letter should be proof of that fact. "Let the government have its schools, and we'll have our own," is the Christian parents' answer to teachers of the Religion of Humanism. "Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, first class postage, to all subscribers except those receiving letters by overseas airmail. \$24 per year; overseas subscriptions, \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. To all others: 25¢ each. Include extra if first class postage is desired. We reserve the right to refuse service; but subscribers should feel free to quote from or republish these Reports if credit is given. Address:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Four ..... Number Fifty-One ..... December 30, 1977

## 1978 - THE YEAR OF THE GREAT AWAKENING ?

### PAST IS PROLOGUE ?

"Surely this will go down in history as the age of insanity," wrote Raymond C. Heaps, chairman of the American Independent Party. His explanation is worthy of deep thought:

"Our Founding Fathers gave us a limited Constitutional Republic, and added: 'If you can keep it.' Today, most of the voters obediently vote for candidates of the two major parties, which are controlled by the International Financiers. We were given a system of currency and coinage directly under the control of our U.S. Congress, on which the bankers could draw no interest. Today, a privately owned Federal Reserve System controls our currency; we will pay them over \$40 billion this year in interest on money which we print, and which is no longer backed by gold, silver, or even copper. The Congress has abdicated the most important of its powers. The President now creates law by Executive Order and the Supreme Court creates law by fiat, and both are contrary to the Constitution. The U.S. State Department now gives away billions of dollars to foreign countries. According to U.S. Senator Harry F. Byrd, Jr., the State Department cancelled a \$2.2 billion debt owed by India to the U.S., and a \$2.6 billion debt owed by Russia to the U.S. since World War II. And only last year, a U.S. President granted a pardon to his predecessor, yet it is only the U.S. Senate which has the power to decide on guilt or innocence, or to forgive a president for his crime. But for what could Nixon have been pardoned? A pardon is given only after one has been tried, convicted and sentenced. To avoid a trial, amnesty may be given, but the President has no such power to use for a President or a former President.

"Consider some of the major blunders made by the leaders of our government. After World War II we gave Eastern Europe to the Soviets at Yalta and Potsdam. In 1947 we gave China to the Communists by cutting off arms (to the Nationalist forces under Chiang Kai-shek). In the early fifties we fought a no-win war in Korea. In 1958 we helped Fidel Castro establish a communist dictator-

ship in Cuba. For twelve years we fought a no-win war in Vietnam and sacrificed 57,000 American lives, while we increased trade and the shipment of wheat to the Soviets; as they sent arms, munitions and advisers to North Vietnam; so that the U.S. finally negotiated a surrender on the same terms the communists had offered to us in 1964. Recently we have seen the Soviets gobble up Angola and Mozambique. Now our leaders want the surrender of Rhodesia, Southwest Africa, South Africa and our Panama Canal to Soviet control; as the whole world watches to see how far we will go in our surrender to Soviet conquest.

"It is never the people of any country, but the leaders who take them into slavery." ...  
(end of quotation)

This "age of insanity" may reach a climax in 1978. Witness the present peregrination of President Carter and the diplomatic muddle that has been made. As Hilaire du Berrier reported from Paris:

"President Jimmy Carter leads America and theoretically the free world. As the year's end approached, out of Washington poured pronouncements, announcements of great plans, then changing of plans. Five men, born within a hundred miles of Plains, Georgia, and totally unfitted for advising a President in one of the most critical periods of history, passed the weekend with the Carters at Camp David in early November: Hamilton Jordan, Jody Powell, Stuart Eizenstat, Frank Moore and Robert Lipshutz, the new faces that Carter the candidate had promised to bring to Washington. Nine foreign governments were deep in preparations for a Presidential visit due to begin November 22. Suddenly the trip was called off. In Venezuela, Brazil, Nigeria, Saudi Arabia, India, Iran, France, Poland and Belgium, the President's prestige slumped. Did or didn't the man know what he was going to do? Hamilton Jordan, the White House secretary, shrugged off charges of amateurishness with a carefree 'Who cares about protocol?' The answer is: All educated statesmen do. Protocol is the etiquette of



governments. A British editor described the President's credo as: When in doubt, grin."

Late in December the President's trip was re-scheduled. But this time he would visit only six countries. Ignored and embarrassed were the heads of state of Venezuela, Brazil, and Nigeria. The energy crisis was given as the excuse for the change in plans. The President stayed at home to witness the defeat in Congress of most of his energy program, and the delay of the rest of it until Congress reconvenes in 1978. But in his televised conversation with selected media representatives just before flying to Warsaw, Carter stuck to his "energy theme" and committed a very revealing booboo when he said that the energy situation would "bind us more closely to Europe." This is the aim of the promoters of "Interdependence," and few U.S. taxpayers are anxious to be bound any more closely to Europe or any other part of the world outside the American hemisphere (as George Washington emphasized and James Monroe doctrinized).

Carter's second alleged blunder also came on the eve of his departure for Poland. The Carter Administration needs "Jewish votes and Zionist influence" while the world

=====

#### **THE SAVE-YOUR-LIFE DEFENSE HANDBOOK**

Matt Braun, former army officer and Ranger instructor, spent years training both troops and civilians in all aspects of self defense. In view of the rising crime wave and the acts of terrorism that are sweeping the country—and the world—Braun must have felt that he could expand his services by putting his knowledge into a handbook, a manual that would teach both men and women how to defend their property, their family, and their person. But getting such a handbook published wasn't easy. He approached 20 publishers with his manuscript before he found one—Devin-Adair—with the backbone to publish it. Many of the others vilified him for daring to write it. Because it is a frank, no-holds-barred manual of hand-to-hand combat, gun and knife fighting, and other aspects of self defense, with 60 action photographs to demonstrate the various techniques. For those determined to defend themselves and theirs at all costs, this is a must. 6" by 9" paperback, 186 pages, \$5.95. Write direct to Devin-Adair, 143 Sound Beach Ave., Greenwich, Conn. 06870; or phone collect: (203) 637-4531.

(This is not a paid advertisement)

needs Arabian oil and the Arabian world's floating capital. To maintain a balance between the two has been a tricky task. As we wrote in a previous Report, Arabian money was bailing out Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan Bank and its satellites to the tune of some \$17 billion on the promise that the United States would protect and defend the Arab world. But then it was discovered that Israeli military leaders were planning a preemptive strike that would defeat the Arabs decisively and buy at least ten years of peace. Such a plan had to be aborted, so the Trilateralist Commission arranged for Egypt's Sadat to visit Israeli's Begin, and for Begin to return the visit. Conferences and peace overtures were to continue between the two, with no outside interference from the United States Government until such time as the hoped-for Geneva Conference was convened.

But Carter let something slip that angered the entire Arab world. He told reporters that he saw no reason for the creation of any Palestinian State in Palestine. This has been the crux of the dispute between Sadat and Begin, and is the hottest spot on the entire Arab-Israeli gridiron. Begin smiled, Sadat couldn't believe his ears, and the Arab world wondered after the breach of faith on the part of Carter.

Then, as though it were planned that way (and who is to say it wasn't?) Secretary of State and Trilateralist Cy Vance stepped in to reassure Rockefeller's Arabian creditors by insisting that President Carter didn't really mean what he had said.

Then came the most bizarre blooper of them all, involving an insult to the people of Poland, the one communist dominated country to be visited by Carter on this "good will" trip. It so happens that Jimmy Carter's most important "Rockefeller Connection" is Zbigniew Brzezinski. Also, it so happens that Brzezinski is a Polish-American; and yet again it happened that Warsaw, Poland was to be Jimmy Carter's very first stop on his grand tour. Here's what happened, according to a CBS radio news report:

"A new interpreter will be on hand this morning (Dec. 30) to translate the President's news conference into Polish. A State Department employee, Steven Seymour, was relieved of his duties after he made several glaring mistakes in translating Mr. Carter's arrival speech. Among the worst errors was the translation of the phrase 'your desires for the future' as 'your carnal lusts for the future'."

It is said that the great majority of Polish people give true allegiance, willingly, to the Roman Catholic Church, but render only token allegiance, unwillingly, to their Communist overlords. So the people who heard the speech were infuriated at Carter, not knowing that the translator had taken considerable freedom in his translation of the President's remarks.

Three incidents, planned that way? Carter speaking of our being "bound" to Europe; his pro-Israeli, anti-Arab reference to a national home for Palestinians displaced by the Zionist "lesser brethren" who moved to Palestine; and a vulgarizing of a speech of welcome to the least "communized" of the communist-dominated peoples of Europe. Put them all together and they spell ridicule for America and regard for the Soviet. Carter is depicted as something of a barbarian in his disregard of protocol, the etiquette of governments. Then he displays his ineptness at diplomacy by saying what was supposed to be left unsaid about the Middle East controversy that could become a conflagration if mishandled. Finally, vulgarisms hurled at the Polish people seemingly by an honored guest, the President of the United States.

Yes, an age of insanity; but an age of **planned** insanity; and in this coming year of our Lord 1978, it appears that it is going to become insaner and insaner, and it is being planned that way. However, there is this consolation: when alleged errors and mistakes by leaders become so obvious that all can see and wonder, then people begin to ask questions, and to seek answers.

One example of this trend comes to us from England, a country which is several years ahead of us on the road toward total socialism. John Junor, editor of London's **Sunday Express**, was addressing the Fleet Street Institute of Journalists recently. Among other things, he said: "If anyone had told me five years ago that personal freedom was in real danger in this country, I would have laughed at him as a fool. There would be few of us who would do the same today. We are now in a world where union leaders are more important than Parliament." This from the editor of an important London paper, to editors and journalists of other important papers. If they start to write what they now are beginning to understand, a real awakening may be possible.

It seems that another British journalist went even further, writing much the same as this reporter has been saying in **DBR** for these

many years. **H du B Reports** from Paris, and we quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

Mr. James Crossbow... openly... used the word **conspiracy**, a term that a year ago would have made editors call him a kook and lunatic fringer. Group Research, with its Washington office packed with smear files on honest Americans while government security agencies are forced to burn files on blatant subversives, would have issued a call to disrupt his lectures, if Mr. Crossbow had dared go to America. He wrote:

"Specialists in the study of One World Conspiracy differ in their view of the relationship between the American Financial Elite and the Soviet Union. Some see it as a partnership, others as a straightforward attempt to seek Soviet victory. My view is that the Financial Elite seek to advance the Soviet Union to a position where its predominance is not so great that it will demand total victory rather than a merger, yet its strength is sufficient for the American people to be bamboozled or threatened into compliance."

Mr. Crossbow continues: "One prong of the conspiracy works on the American people, its objective being, in the words of the Ford Foundation President Rowan Gaither, 'so to alter our life in the United States that we can be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union.' Another prong seeks by the use of economic power to influence and cajole the Soviet Union to accept the degree of communist advance allotted in the master plan. This involves influencing the internationally-minded element in Russia as against the military types who seek victory, not merger." In Mr. Crossbow's opinion, "the rocks on which One World will founder will be the unwillingness of the toughest elements in the Soviet Union to accept merger in preference to either total victory or stalemate and an empire in Europe and Africa."

\*\*\*\*\*

This latter, British view, presupposes that the Soviet leaders, with the aid of their Financial Elite masters, may become so successful in their conquest of Europe and Africa that they might emulate Frankenstein's Monster, take over their Elitist masters and proceed to set up a One World Government on their own terms.

There is always the possibility that one prong of a World Conspiracy can grow so powerful that it can "control the head" of

the Conspiracy. The Financial Elitists have aided the Soviet in its attempt to take over mastery of the seas; the giving away of the American Canal in Panama to a communist puppet named Torrijos would virtually complete such conquest.

In Europe, the Communist Parties have made great gains in both Italy and France. There is the possibility that Communists can gain control over both of these governments. We are told that this presents no real danger because Euro-Communism is different, and the Euro-Communist leaders have dared to criticize the Soviet regime openly. However, a Communist is still a Communist and while the Parties of France and Italy say they are independent, they continue to support the foreign policy of the Soviet Union, and they still affirm their allegiance to "Proletarian Internationalism." The same is true of the Communist Parties in Spain and Portugal. Eurocommunism is a name given to the sheep's clothing being worn by the International Communist wolf, it was coined by one Franc Barbieri, who wrote in the April, 1977 issue of "Deutschland-archiv": "I have chosen the expression 'Eurocommunism' because I consider it a geographically precise but ideologically vague term.... And precisely because the very meaning of the term 'Eurocommunism' is unclear, I am led to wonder whether an European Community of predominantly Euro-communist countries would continue to be such as when originally formed. Today the Community expresses the traditions of Western Europe. The Eurocommunists do, in fact, say that they would like to keep it as an independent force between the U.S. and the U.S.S.R.... But this is an illusion. A Euro-communist Europe would surely mean Europe's Sovietization."

So much for Eurocommunism, which the Financial Elite promotes and subsidizes in France, Italy, Spain and Portugal. As for the "African Empire" which is being built for the Soviets, it has become obvious to the world that the governments of the United States and the United Kingdom are being used to destroy the stable governments of Rhodesia and South Africa, making their takeover by communist forces as easy as it was in Angola and Ethiopia. As for the rest of Black Africa, Cuban forces are being used as Soviet surrogates and a free hand is being given everywhere to terrorist and revolutionary bands, with the Soviet supplying the weapons and Cuba providing the "advisors."

Meanwhile domestically, here in the United States, 1978 will be a busy year for the Planners who are struggling to complete the socialization of the Newstates and to make Interdependence a necessity. For them there is the Genocide Convention to be ratified; the Human Rights Conventions that Carter signed still must be approved by the Senate; there is the troublesome task of getting the Senate—and perhaps the House as well—to approve the giving away of the American Canal in Panama. National Health Insurance and a Guaranteed Annual Income are yet to be legalized. Hanging fire is the watered-down but still fatal Humphrey-Hawkins full employment bill which provides for the full socialization of the United States. The real danger here: Senator Humphrey, "The Happy Warrior," is a terminal case, but his influence will live long after he has passed from the world stage. The Congress might be tempted to approve S.50 "as a fitting memorial" to Humphrey. Emotion is often more powerful than logic when bills are debated. Also of vital importance to the Planners are gun control legislation, ratification of ERA, more consumer product control, more power to the Regulators in all areas of American life.

A group of "experts" from Hudson Institute, Bell Laboratories, Stanford Research Institute, and Forecasting International got together to predict events that will come to pass in 1978. A few of their forecasts: Inflation will continue; tax reform is unlikely; military forces may become unionized; the present postal system will begin to disappear to be replaced by some form of electronic system that is less costly; electronic money handling will continue to grow; gasoline will be rationed; and more of the same type of predictions from the "experts." A pivotal year is the consensus of the captive communications media.

If the Planners are right, then things are really going to get worse before they can get better. But, in the spirit of that bleak year of 1778, let us face the year 1978 with the firm resolve that we "have just begun to fight." "Wherefore, gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought to you"...

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. Please address all communications: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE IMPENDING DEATH OF THE U.S. DOLLAR

### KILLED BY A COMPUTER?

The front page headline screamed out the news that the "Battered U.S. Dollar Dips Again." The story that followed, written by the Miami Herald's financial editor, James Russell, gave the details:

"The battered U.S. dollar took another steep dive Tuesday (Jan. 3) and carried the nervous stock market down with it. The new year opened on Wall Street and on foreign exchange markets around the world with intense selling pressure on the dollar along with a rise in the price of gold and a new round of weakness in American stocks. Some market analysts blamed the situation on America's worsening trade deficit...but more outspoken observers saw other reasons as well, including President Carter's widely publicized bloopers on his foreign tour (his pre-trip statements on the Palestinian issue which angered President Anwar Sadat, the incorrect translations suffered in Poland, and the overheard remarks about India Prime Minister Morarji Desai) and the realization that outgoing Federal Reserve Board chairman Arthur Burns will no longer be around as a financial safety valve in Washington.

"Whatever the motivation, the once-proud dollar was an unwanted currency in London, Paris, Zurich and other world money markets. The buck suffered one of its worst days as European financial institutions apparently carried out a new year's resolution to sell the U.S. currency short....

"It was not the dollar's slump alone that clipped the stock market Tuesday. Analysts said the sell-off of U.S. currency abroad was merely a catalyst. Lingered in the background were uncertainties about the course of the American economy in 1978, the fear of higher interest rates, the specter of renewed inflation and the question mark over the nomination of William Miller as Federal Reserve Board chairman. 'All over the world, major Central Bank appointments come from the financial circles,' said one Wall Street specialist. 'Miller is a businessman who may or may not know what he's doing in running the Fed.' The same analyst coupled

the 'structural weakness' in America's trade deficit with the 'ineptitude' of the Carter Administration to deal with either domestic or foreign problems.... 'The President puts his foot in his mouth everywhere he goes abroad,' said Arnold Ganz, a Miami investment adviser who manages several million dollars worth of investments for various clients. 'World money managers have been trying to evaluate our President, and they didn't get any encouragement from what happened in the past few days. Add to that the appointment of a Federal Reserve chairman who has no experience in dealing with money and credit affairs, and you've got a bad situation'.... (end of quote)

We might suggest that these analysts who are quoted in the preceding article may have overlooked the possibility that Carter's 'ineptitude' in dealing with domestic and foreign affairs may be a deliberately pre-planned part of an overall program; and that the appointment of a multinationalist executive instead of an international banker, to head the Fed, may be an important part of the plot. We'll explain later; but first, to complete the current developments:

On Wednesday, January 5 the story of the "dipping dollar" was published. The next day, on the front page of the same newspaper appeared the headline "U.S. to Bolster Sinking Dollar." The story began:

"The United States Wednesday intervened on a massive scale to prop the dollar abroad, announcing a plan to back the battered currency through a \$20-billion swap arrangement with foreign central banks and a special \$4.7-billion currency-stabilization fund...."

This is, admittedly, a stop-gap measure. Previously, to bolster the sagging dollar, Japan and West Germany have come to the rescue of the U.S. dollar. This year they refused to do so, and the U.S. Treasury and the Federal Reserve had to trade the more stable foreign currency on hand to purchase foreign-held U.S. dollars. The next step: the United States will be forced to use its remaining gold to buy back Eurodollars and

Petrodollars. It is estimated that the U.S. still holds some \$25 billion in gold bullion. We have no way of knowing whether this is a true statement, since only the *creme de la creme* of the Elite are ever permitted to inspect Fort Knox and other carefully guarded vaults where gold may be stored. However, when the last of the gold has been used to prop up Eurodollars and Petrodollars over which neither the U.S. Treasury nor the Federal Reserve has any control, then will come the death of the dollar as an international currency, and the establishment of a new world currency will not be a matter of choice, but a matter of necessity.

Did such a situation just happen? Let's see what the record shows.

After passage of the Federal Reserve Act by Congress in 1913, the Money Barons then began the slow, step-by-careful-step task of removing all gold and silver from the U.S. monetary system—at least as far as U.S. citizens are concerned. First there were gold certificates, which could be redeemed into gold when presented at a Federal Reserve Bank. Then there came the silver certificates which were redeemable in silver when presented. Finally came the final step in 1964, when the currency the public was to use was the Federal Reserve Note, which is nothing more than a trading stamp since it is redeemable in nothing and is "legal tender" simply because, like checks, it is accepted as payment of debts, public and private. Also in 1964 all new coinage was prohibited from having its previous silver content.

Also with the passage of the Federal Reserve Act, deficit financing on the part of the Federal Government became easy and "politically safe." Whenever the government wanted to finance some new project and couldn't obtain the money through direct or indirect taxation, the money was simply "borrowed." The U.S. Treasury would issue interest bearing bonds. If these could not be sold on the open market, then the FED would step in and buy them. This is called "monetization" of the debt. The FED takes the Treasury Notes, issues Federal Reserve Notes into circulation. New money is thus created to finance the new federal project, the FED starts collecting interest on the Treasury Notes. The public debt mounts, the annual interest payments mount, and the public suffers as the resulting inflation causes the Federal Reserve Note to buy less and less.

The FED has some control over inflation at the domestic level, especially through its use of the "Reserve Requirement Ratio" and other instruments with which it can control the interest rates, the amount of money in circulation. The use of these instruments—or the lack of their use—lies at the root of the argument which caused Carter to replace Arthur Burns with William Miller.

But there is another factor over which the FED has little or no control. This has to do with Eurodollars and Petrodollars.

With the creation of the World Bank, IMF, Regional Banks, GATT, etc., the U.S. dollar began to be accepted as an "international" medium of exchange. U.S. dollars went overseas through the Marshall Plan, relief agencies, payments for imports, multinational investments, tourist trade, etc. There were so many of these U.S. dollars floating around that they became "assets" for a European loaning pool from which businessmen, corporations and foreign governments could borrow dollars without using U.S. banks. This money just keeps going around in circles, nobody seems to know just how much there is of it—estimates run from \$150 billion to \$300 billion. And the U.S. Government is responsible for these "foreign" dollars but has no actual control over them. That is why, when the dollar dips on the international market, the U.S. must literally buy back its own dollars, using the currency of other countries, or the always acceptable gold bullion.

The real danger from these Eurodollars and Petrodollars is that they will buy U.S. products just as well as the dollars in your local bank. It is always possible that the holders of these "foreign" Eurodollars and Petrodollars could make a "run" on U.S. products, properties, and investments. We have heard of gigantic investments by foreign interests and individuals in U.S. properties. The most recent was the purchase of Bert Lance's bank stock at an inflated price by a foreign national who is rich in Petrodollars.

This situation poses a real problem to U.S. based banks as well as to U.S. citizens. And the Rockefeller interests, for the protection of International Bankers and Multinational Corporations, conceived the idea of creating a supra-national organization which could dictate both national and international policies, and control the economic and monetary affairs of the world. This organization bears the name *Trilateral Commission*

and it was understood from the beginning that members of the TLC were to gain control of the external affairs of the nations in which they held citizenship. Thus, Jimmy Carter became a member of TLC because it was felt that he could gain control of the Executive Branch of the United States Government, and because it was believed that he would do the bidding of the TLC Elite in all that the organization's leaders commanded.

Concerning the financial plans of the TLC and the manner in which these plans might lead to the death of the dollar, we call attention to an important article which appeared in the February 7, 1977 issue of the Christian Science Monitor. The Monitor is a liberal publication which for years has been an unofficial mouthpiece for the Eastern Establishment and the Council on Foreign Relations, and now has become an outlet for the Trilateral Commission. We can assume that this article appeared on purpose and not by accident. If we recall how shaky the Big Banks of the U.S. really are, how special deals have had to be made with the Arabs who control the Petrodollars, how the Lesser Developed Countries are finding it impossible to repay the huge loans to U.S. banks, how banks are saddled with municipal bonds issued by technically bankrupt cities, then we can see that many of the larger U.S. Banks are in real trouble, that their liabilities exceed their assets, and that they are going to do something to save themselves, even if this means the death of the dollar and the creation of a new form of international currency.

This is the background to the article we referred to; and here is that article:

\*\*\*\*\*

(The Trilateral Commission) has devised a plan to totally renovate GATT (General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade), the IMF (International Monetary Fund) and the World Bank. The plan would create a world economic system far different from that of Bretton Woods.

To support free trade, the Commission calls for a new IMF, which would function like the Federal Reserve System, but on a larger scale. The new IMF would be able to 'create' money or restrict the 'creation' of money, just as the Federal Reserve now does in the U.S.

To do this, a new currency called "Bancor" would be established. Like the Special Drawing Rights of the IMF, this currency

would replace gold and the dollar as the world monetary unit. All currencies would be fixed in terms of Bancor, so that at some future date, even travelers checks and all export-import transactions would be calculated in terms of Bancor.

The new IMF would also be a "banker of last resort," capable of helping national central banks and the multinational banks in times of distress. Like the Federal Reserve and the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (FDIC) in the U.S., the new IMF could step in to help out banks in trouble in any part of the world.

According to an economist at Harvard, "the new IMF is the centerpiece of the system. It would change the system completely and may lead to a whole new era in finance."

The World Bank would be changed as well. At present, the World Bank raises funds on the private capital markets in New York, Tokyo and Frankfurt. "Under the new system, the World Bank could borrow Bancor from the IMF," said one Trilateral official. "This could change the whole system and make possible more foreign aid to developing countries."

The President has recently called the leaders of Europe and Japan to a major "economic summit." Vice President Mondale, a member of the Commission, has been visiting Europe and Japan since the inauguration to discuss the proposals.

"The next summit will be equal to Bretton Woods," said one Carter aide, "and a new economic order could be in the works."

\*\*\*\*\*

Eleven months have passed since the foregoing article was first published. Since that time, an important meeting of the Trilateral Commission was held (last October) and it is reported that plans were discussed and formalized--and probably set in motion. A deal was made with Saudi Arabia, and with Anwar Sadat of Egypt. It is quite possible that the purchase of U.S. dollars from foreign holders by the U.S. Treasury Department and the Federal Reserve System, was a part of the Trilateralist plan to save certain banks while at the same time killing the U.S. dollar as a dependable "standard" of exchange, and paving the way for the replacement of the dollar by the new Bancor. Certainly, the replacement of Arthur Burns as head of the Federal Reserve System was a part of the plan. Burns is one of the important Money Barons, but he is of the



old school and "set in his ways." He did not go along with the Carter (Trilateralist) programming, and said so publicly. So, it became expedient for Carter to bring in one more "new face," a person who would obey the leaders of the Hidden Government, and help in their creation of the new economic system for the world. G. William Miller seems to fit the role perfectly. While the communications media suggest that Miller knows little or nothing about finance, and is known by nobody of importance in the world of finance, this is patently untrue. Miller was approved by David Rockefeller, was okayed by George Meany, and was talked into accepting the post as Federal Reserve Board chairman by Vice President Walter Mondale.

According to a staff report of the Committee on Banking, Currency and Housing of the House of Representatives (August 1976), G. William Miller is listed as a Class B Director of the Federal Reserve Bank of Boston. In addition to heading Textron, Inc., a multinational corporation doing more than \$2 billion in sales per year, Miller is also shown to have been a director from 1963 to 1970 of the Rhode Island Hospital Trust National Bank, with nearly a billion in assets. There is also this important notation concerning Miller in this official staff report: "Rhode Island Hospital Trust Corporation, a one-bank holding company, owns this bank." This would hardly qualify him to be called an ignoramus in the field of finance.

Textron, which Miller heads (or headed) at an annual salary of \$383,334.00, is not a small business. Textron, with main offices at 40 Westminster Street, Providence, Rhode Island, is the holding company for Bell Aerospace, Bell Helicopters, Bostitch staplers, Hall-Mack bathroom accessories, Donahue Sales sewing products, Eaton Paper stationery, Berkshire typewriter paper, Gorham sterling silver, Homelite chain saws & garden tractors, E-Z-Go golf carts, Allied Paints, Polaris snowmobiles, W.A. Shaeffer Pen Co., Speidel Corp., Talon Zippers, Gibson Electric Co., Security Corporation of Hartford Insurance Co., and about a dozen other enterprises.

So, G. William Miller is hardly an unknown person in the field of multinational executives, or in the financial field.

Nor is Miller a newcomer in the field of partisan politics. He served in volunteer posts during the administrations of John Kennedy and Lyndon Johnson. He has been

active in the left wing of the Democratic party in Rhode Island for a number of years. In 1966 he served as chairman of the campaign committee for Senator Claiborne Pell who is one of the most liberal of all lawmakers in the Nation's capital. Miller is also co-chairman of the U.S.-U.S.S.R. Trade and Economics Council.

One thing that particularly worries conservative economists is his praise for Keynes. A speech Miller delivered last January (1977) before the Pittsburgh Traffic Club was titled: "The Not Impossible Goal: Full Employment and Price Stability." At one point in the address he said: "Keynesian economics has worked very well to reflate a depressed economy." What we don't need as a monetary dictator is a professing and practicing disciple of Lord Maynard Keynes!

Said the conservative "Human Events": What is even less reassuring to business conservatives is that two of Miller's strongest supporters are AFL-CIA boss George Meany and Vice President Mondale. Meany said Miller's selection means the President "is clearly moving away from the discredited policies" of Burns. Going from bad to worse, we might add.

We pointed out in a previous Report that the new international monetary system (Bancor) and the domestic electronic money system that is being developed to replace our present "checks and currency" system are being sponsored by the same set of bankers (the Rockefeller and Rothschild affiliates). So, it would appear that G. William Miller, on the basis of his public record, is an ideal "middle man" to help set up a Federal Reserve System on a worldwide scale, while at the same time converting our National Federal Reserve System into a gigantic Computer Bank, where every person will have a number, and where no person shall buy or sell unless he has a number.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, first class postage, to all subscribers except overseas airmail deliveries. \$24 per year. Overseas: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to others: 25¢ each. Include extra if first class delivery desired. Subscribers should feel free to quote from or republish these Reports if credit is given. Please address all orders and communications to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## FAVORED NATION TREATMENT FOR THE REDS

### STEP BY STEP TO CONVERGENCE

There is nothing new about the practice of giving away U.S. military, technological and trade secrets to the Soviet. That practice began in 1933 after Franklin Roosevelt and Maxim Litvinoff concluded an infamous deal providing for the diplomatic recognition of the Bolshevik dictatorship. The practice became "official" when the USSR was accorded Lend-Lease privileges. The practice reached something of a zenith when the Soviet was given the plans and materials with which to build atom bombs (as reported by Major George Racey Jordan in his book *Major Jordan's Diaries*.)

Despite laws and restrictions designed to prevent "trading with the enemy," the practice has continued to this day, intensifying dramatically after Henry Kissinger established an "open door policy" with both Moscow and Peking. This created a difference: Prior to the 70s, deals that many people looked upon as acts of treason were transacted secretly, or indirectly, through other countries that acted as "middle-men." Now, however, since the Trilateralists have assumed command of our Ship of State, such deals are transacted openly, and even boastfully. For example, the following UPI dispatch would have shocked people a few years ago and they would have demanded somebody's scalp. But the dispatch appeared on the front page of a metropolitan daily on Tuesday, January 10, 1978. It read:

"Washington (UPI) — The Soviet Union is sending one of its top Communist Party specialists in foreign relations on an 11-day U.S. visit to assess the administration's human-rights, arms-control and other policies, sources said Monday. Congressional and administration sources said Boris N. Ponomarev, a secretary of the Communist Party's Central Committee, will arrive Jan. 22 at the head of a high-level parliamentary delegation. One source said the administration hoped Ponomarev would be convinced of the American commitment to detente and improved U.S.-Soviet relations.

"Traveling with Ponomarev will be several distinguished Soviet observers of the Ameri-

can and international scene who also hold parliamentary positions in foreign affairs. They are Dr. Georgi Arbatov, director of the Institute of American Studies; Nikolai Intozemtzev, director of the Institute of World Economy; Georgi Zhukov, political commentator; and Leonid Zamyatin, head of the Tass news agency and formerly spokesman of the Soviet Foreign Ministry.

"Arbatov warned last April in an article published in the *Bulletin of Atomic Scientists* that under President Carter the United States seemed to be abandoning detente and returning to Cold War policies. Such misgivings may have now been swept away by progress in the strategic arms talks. But the Russians are still concerned about implications of Carter's human rights policies and the outcome of the Belgrade conference on East-West relations.

"The Russians will be guests of the Senate and House. They will make a weeklong tour of the United States, stopping in Houston, Los Angeles, Detroit and New York."

(end of article)

While these high-ranking Communists were preparing to make an on-the-spot inspection to be sure our government is carrying out what the Soviet government must think of as surrender terms, American-based multinationalists were busy making new trade deals with the Communists. The latest reported transaction appeared in Jan. 10th papers:

"Purchase, N.Y. (AP) — A Soviet importer hopes 'to place one bottle of Russian vodka on the table of every household in America.' In return, Pepsi-Cola says it hopes to double the consumption of its soft drink in the Soviet Union. The plans for increased consumption of both beverages was announced at Pepsi-Cola headquarters here. Donald Kendall, chairman and chief executive officer of PepsiCo, said that under expansion of a trade agreement with the Russians, five new Pepsi plants would be built in the Soviet Union in the next two years. With the two existing plants and three under construction, that would mean 10 plants with a yearly output of 30 million cases, Kendall

said. Kendall said PepsiCo would increase imports of Stolichnaya Vodka to the United States from the current 200,000 cases a year to a million annually." (unquote).

More serious than the exchange of Pepsi Cola for vodka, however, is the fact that some of our federal agencies exchange technical and defense information with the Soviet. It was reported not long ago that the General Services Administration "cheerfully supplied the Soviet Embassy with an 'Inventory and Summary' of some of the Pentagon's most sensitive computer locations. The obliging GSA volunteered, in the spirit of detente, that its staff would be 'happy to assist you if there are any questions.' The secret computers track ship movements on the high seas and provide the Joint Chiefs with critical information about major weapons systems.

Also in the spirit of detente, the US and the USSR have agreed to exchange "official" publications. Each year the United States delivers between 10,000 and 12,000 government documents to the Lenin State Library in Moscow. Recently Czechoslovakia and Hungary signed up for 10,000 selective reports each year from the U.S. National Technical Information Service. The two countries are completely under Soviet domination.

In a recent article by P.A. Del Valle, the retired Marine Corps General asked: "Is it not our government's intention to follow the foreign policy of the now declassified N.S.C. Report No. 68 whose language points clearly to the intention to 'Reduce the USA to the point where our people can merge comfortably with Soviet Russia? The verb 'to merge' is described in Webster's Dictionary as meaning 'to lose, or cause loss of, identity by being absorbed, combined, etc.' This explains the absolute indifference of our Washington Government to the fact that we have not only *allowed* Soviet Russia to gain superiority over us in armed might, but have helped them do so by the grain deals and by trading with the enemy during which we let them have almost every secret and technique we have." (unquote).

In official parlance, it seems that the verb "merge" has been replaced by the noun "convergence," which is defined as "the act of moving toward one point, coming together by gradual approach." In fact, our official foreign policy toward the Soviet since the end of World War II might be described in four words designating four steps in the slow march toward world government:

Cold War to Coexistence  
Coexistence to Detente  
Detente to Convergence

When Soviet specialist Arbatov warned that the United States under Carter seemed to be "abandoning detente and returning to Cold War policies," what he really meant was that the United States was abandoning Detente and adopting Convergence policies. This can best be seen in our recent action in returning the Crown of St. Stephen to the Moscow-dominated government in Budapest. A brief historical sketch seems indicated: In the 800s A.D. Arpad, a legendary chief of the Magyars, brought his people from beyond the Urals to the more pleasant land that was to be called Hungary. By 1000, Stephen I had succeeded in unifying the people and in converting many of them to Christianity. As a result, Pope Sylvester II presented Stephen with a crown, to symbolize his kingship as political and spiritual ruler of his people. Later, King Stephen was canonized and came to be known in history as St. Stephen. The crown has been used in over fifty coronations, and has deep religious as well as political significance to the Hungarian people.

The Hungarians have known much foreign domination. In 1526 it was overrun by the Turks; at the end of the 17th century the Austrians replaced the Turks; in 1866 a measure of independence was regained when the Austro-Hungarian empire was formed.

After the defeat of the empire in World War One, Hungary declared itself an independent nation. That was in 1919. But just two months later the Communist Bela Kun established himself as a dictator. Bela Kun was replaced by the more lenient but yet authoritarian Admiral Horthy. When World War II began, the nation was occupied by German troops. Hungary's last free election was held in 1946, following the defeat of Germany. Hungary declared itself to be a republic; but then the trouble with the Communists began. In 1956 a revolt erupted and the Soviet army moved in and took control, killing thousands of freedom fighters and Janos Kadar was declared Communist dictator of the country, a position which he still holds, thanks to the presence of Russian troops in Hungary.

In 1968, Hungary and the United States resumed full diplomatic relations and since that time the Rockefeller-led multinationalists have been "developing" trade with Hungary. Hungary has state-owned multi-

nationals with plants in Western Europe, and these state-owned multinationals have inter-plant agreements with American multinationals.

But back to the Crown of St. Stephen. When it appeared that Hungary was to continue as a vassal state, this time to the Soviet, the Crown and other royal jewels were turned over to the United States for safe-keeping. They were kept in West Germany for a while and later was shipped to Fort Knox, Ky., where it remained until Secretary of State Cyrus Vance handed them over to the Moscow dominated Hungarian government in Budapest.

There was a great public outcry when it was announced that President Carter had decided to return the Crown. As an example, Phyllis Schlafly stated in part: "Why should United States policy on the Crown of St. Stephen change now? Why should we dignify this Godless regime with a Holy relic symbolic of Christianity and freedom? The Communists know the Hungarian tradition that says no state ceremony is considered legitimate and no ruler is legitimate without the Crown. The Communists want to give Dictator Kadar the appearance of legitimacy despite a long record of taking power by force and violence.... We became keenly concerned about the Crown of St. Stephen in 1971, for it was then that His Eminence Joseph Cardinal Mindszenty, at age 78, was finally released by the Communists after 23 years of imprisonment and confinement due to his belief in God and God-given human rights. We visited him, received his blessing, approval and encouragement in the Foundation's activities, and then he made his first request of us. He said, and I quote: 'Action is very necessary to keep the Holy Crown in freedom. It must never be returned to the Communist government. Ask your members to help save it'."

Top labor leader George Meany was another who protested the return of the Crown. In a letter to President Carter he said in part: "As you know, the Crown of St. Stephen is not merely a trapping of state power, but more a symbol of moral and religious importance to free people...the world over. A return of the Crown of St. Stephen to the Kadar government will cause great sorrow among millions of people in the world even though it may please and serve the purposes of the small elitist leadership of dictatorships in Eastern Europe. The sharp reaction throughout the world...will cast a doubt on the position of the United States concerning human rights and freedom. It is my hope...

that the Crown of St. Stephen be protected until such time as the government of Hungary is freely and popularly elected by her people."

It was reported that more than 100,000 letters, telegrams and phone calls flooded the White House when word leaked out that this symbol of Christian freedom was being handed over to the Communist Kadar. The person who carried on the longest fight to keep the Crown in this country was Congresswoman Mary Rose Oaker of Ohio, a Democrat and a former supporter of Jimmy Carter. Her Cleveland district contains the largest concentration of Hungarian Americans in the United States, many of them freedom fighters who escaped from Hungary in 1956. Rep. Oaker introduced legislation in an attempt to keep the Crown in this country. She supported the appeal to the Supreme Court (a futile gesture), she testified before a Congressional Committee on behalf of her constituents, and finally she wrote a blistering letter to President Carter on December 15th, in which she told him that "deceit and deception have characterized the entire handling of this issue by your administration." She added that the administration had conducted what amounted to an elaborate charade: speaking in terms of concern for the views of those opposed to the return of the Crown, but going ahead with the plan "as if we did not exist." As Rep. Oaker pointed out, the administration kept reassuring her that nothing definite had been decided and that the views of those who opposed the transfer would be taken into account. But when she and Hungarian American spokesmen said they would oppose the turnover unless Soviet troops were withdrawn from Hungary, and free elections were conducted, they heard nothing more about the matter. Rep. Oaker concluded her letter to the President by saying:

"I had fully supported your human rights policy you enunciated at the beginning of your administration, believing it to be consistent with the highest traditions of American foreign policy. Now it is clear that your human rights policy is nothing more than empty rhetoric."

Now, here is a situation that is very similar to that of Carter's insistence upon giving away the American Canal in Panama while at the same time paying the Torrijos government some \$40 million a year to take it. In both cases—the Canal and the Crown—Jimmy Carter knows that there is overwhelming opposition to his actions. Yet he insists upon

going against the will of the people, and even in going against the wishes of his own backers and party members. Why?

In the case of the Canal, the answer is an easy one. There are certain international bankers who will suffer great losses unless the American taxpayers can be forced to pay rent on the Canal, so that Torrijos will have the money to pay his debts to the bankers. The fact that this scheme will end with the Communists controlling the Canal means little or nothing to the Internationalists who have been in partnership with the Communists ever since the Banker Barons financed the transport of Trotsky from New York and Lenin from Switzerland for the Bolshevik conquest of Imperial Russia.

The story behind the story was told by an organization calling itself the American Defense Group. We quote from their Intelligence Report Number 3:

"The American Defense Group has predicted the current moves of the Rockefeller forces in the American government to expand their financial empire into Eastern Europe. The opening moves in this expansion plan came with the announcement that the United States government will return the jeweled Crown of St. Stephen to the Hungarian communist government.... The Carter administration is returning the Crown to the communist regime of Janos Kadar in order for Rockefeller forces to have America obtain 'most favored nation' trade status with Hungary.... In addition to the financial benefits involved, the return of the Crown will also further demoralize the anti-communist movement in all Eastern European nations, the emigres of these nations in the West, and their American Nationalist Supporters. Rockefeller forces also feel that this expansion of trade with Hungary could act as an opening wedge for expansion efforts in other East Bloc nations....

"This hybrid condition (a communist-capitalist partnership) is the goal of Rockefeller forces in Eastern and Western Europe, and worldwide. This doctrine of convergence between East and West with economic and political union also fits into a related plan on the part of the Rothschild interests for a controlled Eurocommunism, where Eastern and Western European nations would function as a union of 'Socialist' economic powers firmly under the control of Rothschild interests. Much of the confusion of Patriots on European political matters is due to the conflicts that come to the surface between

the Rockefeller forces convergence doctrine and the Rothschild Eurocommunism designs which often cloud coherent analysis....

**Hungary is to become the showcase of the convergence doctrine with Kadar's acquiescence.**

The primary movers behind the return of the Crown of St. Stephen operate out of two areas. The prime tool of the Rockefeller forces is the Council on Foreign Relations subsidiary known as the Business Advisory Council (sometimes shortened to Business Council—Ed.). The secondary movers in this effort are those Business Council members who are prominent in the U.S. Council of the International Chamber of Commerce. This include such figures as Roger Blough, U.S. Steel; Charles Percy; Donald Kendall, Pepsi Cola; William Hewitt, Deere & Co.; J. Paul Austin, Coca Cola; Arthur Wood, Sears Roebuck & Co.; Lee Morgan, Caterpillar Tractor Co.; David Packard, Hewlett Packard; J. K. Jamieson, Exxon; etc. Most of these men are also Trilateral Commission members and Dartmouth Conference participants, both key nexus of convergence operations. The Chamber of Commerce will willingly go along with the high-powered manipulations of its Rockefeller sector and also with the dictates of Rockefeller controlled financial interests such as Chase Manhattan, Citibank, and the Bank of America, all of which are on shaky ground and need new investment sources and markets in order to prop up the credit structure and the American dollar. The Levi Strauss Co. has just announced plans to open up production in Hungary and hopes to expand into other East European nations.

"The drive to undercut American workers (and the American middle-class—Ed.) is so strong that the return of St. Stephen's Crown becomes a small price to pay for the huge profit potential. However, the leading BAC figures (as well as the Trilateralists—Ed.) are committed to the entire political, social, and economic convergence pattern."

(end of quotes from ADG report)

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, first class postage, to all subscribers except overseas airmail deliveries. \$24 per year; overseas: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; others: 25¢ each. Include extra if 1st class delivery desired. Address orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE SECOND COMING OF THE NINETY-FIFTH

### GOING ALONG WITH JIMMY

There's one sure thing about every second session of every United States Congress: All of the Representatives and one-third of the Senators, if they hope to keep their jobs, must face the ordeal of the election that will come in November. This causes Congressmen to act with a little more care and caution when casting their votes for money-squandering and controversial legislation. However, this year there is a complication: as this second session of the 95th Congress gets down to the business of legislating, it finds itself in a mess not entirely of its own making. Jimmy Carter and his Trilateralist conclave have made a mess of U.S. foreign policy, while Jimmy Carter and his Georgia counselors have made a mess of domestic affairs. The Nation's first Trilateralist President seems to have made a name for himself as a leader who will say one thing today and then contradict himself tomorrow. Even the Gallup Poll, which seldom reports a trend accurately but often starts one, says that "Jimmy Carter's first-year approval rating among Americans is lowest of any elected President since World War II." The overall approval rating went like this: Kennedy, 78%; Eisenhower, 71%; Johnson, 69%; Nixon, 61%; Carter, 57%; Ford, 46%; and Truman, 50%.

Not that such figures mean much, but the opinions of other leaders do mean something. Following Carter's recent seven-nation tour, this reaction was voiced by Conrad Ahlers, editor of the *Hamburger Morgenpost* and a member of the Bonn Parliament: "The worst political failure of the past year was Jimmy Carter. There are hardly any differences of opinion about that among statesmen in the West, the East and the 'third world.' Whatever the U.S. President has touched—be it the human-rights issue, disarmament negotiations, the Middle East, the worldwide recession or the rate of the dollar—he smashed valuable china."

"Almost as devastating," said *U.S. News & World Report*, "was an attack by Prof. Stanley Hoffman of Harvard, once a colleague of former Secretary of State Henry Kissinger

and White House national-security adviser Zbigniew Brzezinski. Hoffman's detailed critique in *Foreign Policy* magazine charged that the Carter Administration's policies, while well intentioned, are flawed by 'contradictions...quick, poorly prepared initiatives...the frequency of painful changes in direction by a combination of initial failure and continuing desire for fast motion'."

*U.S.N. & W.R.* commented: "At the end of a year of unexpected initiatives and equally sudden reversals of direction, President Carter's new-look foreign policy is coming under attack both at home and overseas. Many of his major moves are being challenged as unrealistic or contradictory. In some areas, pressure by U.S. allies and friends, as well as adversaries, has forced the Administration to retreat from key policy decisions. Relations with three principal partners—West Germany, Japan and Brazil—have deteriorated sharply. They express concern over what they regard as Washington's strong-arm diplomacy and resent actions that adversely affect their vital interests. In dealing with Russia, the Administration is charged with undermining its credibility by first initiating a tough line and then switching to an ardent pursuit of detente that is being described as 'Kissinger revisited'."

"At home," said *U.S.N. & W.R.*, "Carter's ability to conduct an effective foreign policy is threatened by a possible Senate veto of the Panama Canal treaties he signed in September or of the strategic-arms-limitation treaty that he hopes to sign soon with Russia."

Inept handling of the Middle East situation is the latest blunder. Israeli's Begin was preparing to launch an all-out attack against its Arab neighbors and the Trilateralists stepped in and made a deal with Saudi Arabia whereby Egypt's Sadat would propose peace and block Begin's blitz buildup. So far, so good. Begin, Sadat and their aides were getting along better than could be expected and President Carter promised that ours would be a hands-off policy. We would

not interfere in any way, said Jimmy. The Arabs and Israelis took him at his word, and soon that long-awaited Geneva conference seemed possible, and soon. But, suddenly, all was changed. The Presidential promise of non-interference was broken. Secretary of State Cyrus Vance was sent to Jerusalem where he would sit with the Israeli and Arab negotiators and tell them what they should do about a Palestinian State. The attempts at harmony dissolved into dissonance. At a state dinner Begin insulted Sadat, Sadat replied by ordering his representatives home and Vance was left trying to explain what had happened. Later, Carter called Sadat and the latter appeared mollified; but the damage was done, whether intentionally we cannot say. But one is left with the impression that, so far as America and Americans are concerned, the Trilateralists are doing a very poor job of running the world, and that Jimmy Carter is the one who is to be held accountable if and when an accounting is demanded by the people. In other words, most of our foreign policy mess seems to be the result of Trilateralist attempts to "re-structure" the World Order. The new plan is to build world government "along functional rather than territorial lines" while yet retaining the Concept of Regionalism.

A recent column by Paul Scott is very revealing in this respect. Scott says that Zbigniew Brzezinski, President Carter's national security adviser, gave an interview to a selected few correspondents shortly before their recent trip to seven nations.

Scott reports that, according to Brzezinski, Carter pictures the world as having four different power centers:

- 1) The Trilateralist Nations, plus Australia.
- 2) The Communist countries; Russia, China, Cuba, the Eastern European Nations, etc.
- 3) The OPEC countries and the rich developing countries; Iran, Saudi Arabia, Venezuela, Brazil, Argentina, Taiwan, South Korea, etc.
- 4) The poor countries of Africa, Asia and South America.

The overall foreign policy of the Carter administration, according to Brzezinski, is now being developed on the assessment that "power is being dispersed so that besides such continuing powers as the U.S. and the Soviet Union, a new and growing role is being played, regionally and beyond by the likes of Saudi Arabia, Iran, Indonesia, Brazil, India, and Nigeria."

When newsmen pressed Brzezinski to be

more specific about the new forces involved in this transformation of power in the world, Brzezinski is said to have replied: "The main force involved is the increasing impact in world economies of countries in the developing world, which are competing with developed countries. These relationships are often unstable and filled with tensions, such as that between the West and the oil producers. All of these have transformed the economic role of the west, created a need for a different, broader economic system, and given importance to the relationship between regional conflicts—such as in Africa or the Middle East—and potentially broader ones, and created issues that are global in character, such as arms control and human rights." (unquote).

It should be noted that the foregoing is supposed to be a statement of American foreign policy as viewed by President Carter (which is, of course, the Trilateralist view). But, this is not a statement of **foreign policy** based on **national** interests; it is a **world policy** based on **multinational** interests. It is not a policy based on what is best for the United States and her allies; it is a policy based on what is best for the world. It is not a statement of **political policy** based on considerations of national sovereignty; it is a statement of **economic policy** based on considerations of industrial potential and the location of natural resources (including the human resource of cheap labor). It envisions a World Government established "on functional rather than territorial lines," and Jimmy Carter reflected this vision when in his so-called State of the Union address on January 19, 1978, he stated his international objectives as being "to ensure economic justice, to advance human rights, to resolve conflicts without violence and to proclaim our constant faith in the liberty and dignity of human beings everywhere." However high-sounding, this is a reference to the state of the world, not to the state of the Union.

In his message to Congress, Carter promised to reduce inflation and unemployment, hold down government spending, lower the tax burden; he scolded Congress for not passing an energy bill, put in plugs for ratification of the Canal Treaties, and for passage of the Humphrey-Hawkins bill.

## BEWARE OF HUMPHREY MEMORIALS

In our Report #51, of 12/30/77, we gave a brief outline of the 1978 program of "the Planners who are struggling to complete the

socialization of the Newstates and to make interdependence a necessity." We noted that "Hanging fire is the watered-down but still fatal Humphrey-Hawkins full employment bill which provides for the full socialization of the United States. The real danger here: Senator Humphrey, 'The Happy Warrior,' is a terminal case, but his influence will live long after he has passed from the world stage. The Congress may be tempted to approve S. 55 'as a fitting memorial' to Humphrey. Emotion is often more powerful than logic when bills are debated."

It seems that, unfortunately, we may have been right. Already liberal Congressmen have started the campaign to enshrine the Humphrey-Hawkins Full Employment Act as a "Memorial to Hubert Horatio Humphrey." Lest we forget how dangerous this bill can be if passed and signed into law, we reprint a statement made recently by Senator Jake Garn, of Utah:

"The Humphrey-Hawkins Act is making its second appearance before the Senate this session. When the original version of the bill met with great opposition, it was sent back to the Banking Committee for further revision. The first Humphrey-Hawkins Act would have directed the federal government, including the President, the Congress and the Federal Reserve Board to design and coordinate economic policies and programs so that there would be an economic plan of action to insure full employment and balanced growth. I am adamantly opposed to any legislation that will further involve the federal government in national economic planning and eventually make the government the ultimate American employer.

"The second version of the Humphrey-Hawkins Act has the same economic goals but it has been returned to the Senate with some major revisions. It does not make the government the employer of last resort and it does not direct the President to take specific action to achieve the goal of reducing and keeping a ceiling on unemployment at 4 percent. Even though the enforcement teeth have been taken out, I still oppose these attempts at national economic planning.

"History has proved that national economic plans are disastrous. The five year plans implemented in Russia and China were not successful as proven by their lack of productivity and economic stability.

"The Humphrey-Hawkins Act II will not improve the economy, and it will worsen our inflation rate. As a member of the Senate

Banking Committee, I have heard numerous testimonies from proponents of the Act. It was stated by Dr. Alice Rivlin, Director of the Congressional Budget Office, that the lowest estimate of increased costs for implementing the Act would be in the neighborhood of \$40 million to \$50 million a year. Economist John Kenneth Galbraith, who also favors the legislation, testified that the Act would be highly inflationary unless there were strict wage and price controls to go along with it. It is easy to see the pattern of more and more government involvement taking shape. The Humphrey-Hawkins Act II would be an overwhelming centralization of national economic power which could seriously hurt private enterprise where economic stability has proved itself in the past.

"Certainly the goals of greater employment espoused by Humphrey-Hawkins II are worthy. I doubt that anyone in this country would be opposed to reducing the unemployment rate to 4 percent. However, it would involve a fundamental shift in American economic policy and greater inflation would result. This is not the answer.... Our free enterprise economy, which is the finest and most flexible in the world, must be preserved. The Humphrey-Hawkins Act II would ignore the law of supply and demand, and the free market and I will vote against it."

#### **CARTER'S LABOR BILL**

In addition to the proposed Humphrey-Hawkins Act, there is another bill of a similar nature that is being lobbied by the Carter Administration, which is labeled "labor law reform legislation" and bears the number S. 1883. According to Senator Orrin Hatch of Utah, if this bill is passed "The U.S. will be governed by a 'labor' party, just as in Great Britain. Everyone is aware of the devastating decline of this once great nation." Dr. George S. Benson, in his *American Citizenship Letter* agreed:

"Labor unions have two chief objectives at the present time. One is to remove section 14 (b) of the Taft-Hartley Act, which permits States to have "Right to Work" laws, protecting a man's right to work for wages without being forced to join a labor union. The other is to obtain the 'Common Situs' amendment, which would permit even a tiny specialized union on a huge construction job to tie up and stop work, not on its own part of the job, like hanging doors, but on the entire contract from foundation to roof.

"This Reform Labor Law goes a long way



toward softening up, and preparing the way for attainment of each of these two union objectives. That is why labor unions are putting so much into this fight, and accumulating so much money for propaganda. If they win, America will soon be right in the middle of State Socialism, and only a step away from Communism. It was labor unions, led by educators, who led England into socialism in 1945. Now each would like to get back to capitalism. But the capital has been wasted. They have no way to get back." (unquote).

Behind all this drive for labor law reform is a scheme that is seldom, if ever, talked about openly. Like the word "conspiracy" we are scoffed at and ridiculed if we refer to the phrase "Corporate Socialism." But this imposed silence to the contrary notwithstanding, it is the aim of the Elitist Planners to convert this Republic into a Corporate Socialist State.

Now, a Corporate State is governed by Corporations in partnership with Labor Syndicates! Corporate control of the federal government has been accomplished, if we concede that the Trilateralists really run our government—a rose is a rose by any other name. However, Big Labor has not been quite so successful in its role as partner. Big Labor does control the votes of many U.S. Representatives and Senators, and Big Labor spends over \$2 billion a year for political purposes. Also, labor unions are slowly gaining control over federal employees and hope to unionize the Armed Forces.

Labor unions are protected from monopoly laws, they have been the recipients of much favored legislation. But if they are to fulfill the role planned for them by the Elitists, Labor Unions must grow and grow until the whole field of "work for profit" is controlled by Big Labor. Hence the importance to labor leaders—and to the Trilateralist-controlled Carter Administration—of S. 1883.

When Senator Williams of New Jersey introduced S. 1883 in the Senate last year, he told his colleagues: "President Carter transmitted to Congress his recommendations for the reform of the National Labor Relations Act.... Senator Javits (N.Y.), Congressman Thompson (N.J.) and I have worked closely with the White House and Secretary of Labor Marshall to develop a legislative proposal.... The Labor Reform Act... which I will introduce today, reflects the consensus we reached. It represents both my views and

those of the administration on this important issue of public policy."

If it should happen that the Humphrey-Hawkins bill and this Labor Reform bill should both become law, then Senator Hatch and Dr. Benson will be right: we will have become a Socialist State. About the only thing remaining for the Planners will be the convergence of the United States and the Soviet Union in a World Government. And in that connection:—

### CARTER'S DEFENSE POSTURE

Whether it was planned that way, or Carter blundered in carrying out orders, we cannot say. But, nowhere have his reversals in policy and contradictions in carrying out policies been so evident as in his dealings with the Soviet. A year ago he was going to cut defense spending to the bone. The B-1 program was halted, and troops were going to be brought home from Europe, a little at a time, of course. But, when he last visited Europe, he promised NATO allies that he would beef up our defense posture in Europe and now he is asking Congress to appropriate more money for defense purposes.

Again: At the beginning of his administration, Carter announced a "get tough" policy with the Soviet Union. In April he presented to Moscow his SALT II proposal, which was promptly turned down. However, according to Time Magazine of April 10, Carter told Congressional leaders: "Don't worry. I intend to hang tough."

Perhaps humorously, the Conservative Union told the rest of the story in its *Battle Line* publication, December issue: "As promised last April, President Carter is hanging tough in his talks with the Soviets.... He is hanging by his neck and the Russians are holding the rope."

We are told that "Militarily, politically, economically, and in spirit, the state of our Union is sound." But when said by one who so often contradicts himself, are we really expected to believe such a statement?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed first class to all subscribers, except overseas airmail subscriptions. \$24 per year. Overseas: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to others: 25¢ each. Send extra if 1st class postage desired. Address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE PLANNED SOCIETY - ANALYSIS OF AN INTERLOCKING WEB

### BIRDS OF A FEATHER....

If, to paraphrase Abraham Lincoln, the parts of a structure are prepared in many different places by many different individuals and groups, and if when brought together, these various parts fit perfectly to form a complete structure, then there must have been a master plan—a conspiracy—it must have been planned that way before any single part of the structure had been started.

This Report is composed of a partial listing and identification of the several units that combine to form one part of an overall conspiracy; and we shall begin with an item appearing on the front page of the current, January 23, 1978 issue of *The American Sunbeam*:

"Apparently Kent State University (KSU) is a testing ground for radical concepts which are not quite acceptable to most American citizens who understand the Constitution and are aware of the differences between a republic and a democracy. The KSU United National Affairs Council (UNAC) is sponsoring the sixth annual Ohio-Wide Model United Nations (OWMUN). A pamphlet promoting the program states: 'The OWMUN is designed especially for secondary school students... The OWMUN will introduce students to the practical side of international politics, the functional structure of the United Nations as an organ for managing contemporary international problems by stimulating discussion and study.'

"The KSU campus is the home of the Center For Peaceful Change (CPC), which sent a delegate, Roger Base, Professor of Administrative Science and head of the CPC, to the World Constituent Assembly held at Innsbruck, Austria."...(unquote).

Kent State University drew nationwide headlines when Vietnam War demonstrators went berserk and some of them were shot by National Guardsmen while trying to keep the peace. Demonstrations again racked the KSU campus last year when there were protests to the administration's plan to build a stadium on the ground where the original

mob action occurred. And here is our first "interlock":

Playing the leading role in last year's KSU demonstrations were members of the **Revolutionary Communist Party (RCP)**. Originally known as the Revolutionary Union, it was one of the organizations that emerged from the Berkeley campus riots of the University of California during the sixties. Its leader was Bob Avakian, who later reorganized the Union and, together with a "founding congress" of fellow Communists, adopted a new "Constitution and Programme" in 1975. The RCP is anti-Soviet Union because "the forces of capitalist restoration" have succeeded in turning the Soviet Union itself into "an imperialist country...now bound by the same laws of capitalism as the U.S." So the RCP rejects the Soviet and accepts the Maoist doctrines:

"The Revolutionary Communist Party bases itself on Marxism-Leninism, Mao Tse-tung thought. Mao Tse-tung, in leading the Chinese revolution for many decades, has enriched Marxism-Leninism in many areas—in its application to warfare, culture, revolution in colonial countries, in philosophy and in other fields. Most importantly, Mao Tse-tung has developed the theory of continuing revolution under the dictatorship of the proletariat, showing how the working class must continue to transform society in order to carry through the full transition to communism."...

The "full transition to communism" goes like this, according to the "Programme and Constitution of the Revolutionary Communist Party USA," the document from which we have been quoting:

"When all society has been transformed, the ulcers left over from capitalism have been eliminated, and the community of workers has been established, then communism, completely classless society, will have been achieved, and humanity will enter a whole new stage of history. There will no longer be the need for the state, since there will no longer be any class to suppress, and

the state will be replaced with common administration by all society.

"But the advance from capitalism to communism requires a long period of transition. This transition period is socialism, which is the first, and lower stage of communism. During this entire transition period, the dictatorship of the proletariat must be defended

---

### OUT OF THE MOUTHS OF KINGS

The following excerpts are verbatim quotes from an article appearing in the January 1978 issue of *The Middle East*, a magazine published in London by International Communications, 63 Long Acre, London WC2E 9JH:

"...Arab leaders have been widely reported holding secret backstage conferences to thrash out their political differences. *The Middle East* can confirm that at least one of those highly discreet meetings actually took place last month—because five of the leaders chose the neutral ground of our London offices to confer. King Khaled of Saudi Arabia invited President Sadat of Egypt, President Asad of Syria, King Hussein of Jordan and PLO leader Yasser Arafat to a reconciliation which the editors of *The Middle East* were kindly allowed to attend. ... We have little compunction in reproducing the following verbatim transcript of the proceedings....

"KHALED:... Now shall we get down to the business at hand. The real issue as I see it is the International Zionist-Communist-Freemason-atheist conspiracy to take over the entire world and doom civilisation as we know it. My younger brother (who can communicate on the same wave-length as the Americans, I understand) has had quite a few chats with President... er, Carter about this, but unfortunately he doesn't seem to be getting through. The tragedy of our position is that even the President of the United States, little though he appreciates it, is no more than a puppet dangling on the strings of a world-wide network of plotters fanatically dedicated to their sinister aims. The same unbelievers who run the show in the Kremlin also manipulate the Wall Street stock market AND (this is the real point) control Israel. No wonder we can't get back to pray in Jerusalem against that kind of opposition, and it's about time the world was woken up to what's going on...."

(unquote, and no comment)

---

and strengthened by the working class."  
(unquote)

Note that the RCP keeps talking about the "working class." But the members of the RCP are not "working class" people, but professors, students and trained terrorists. And they must abide by the principles of what Mao called "Democratic Centralism." Mao explained it in these words:

1. The individual is subordinate to the organization;
2. The minority is subordinate to the majority;
3. The lower level is subordinate to the higher level;
4. The entire membership is subordinate to the central committee."

Which means that a member of the Revolutionary Communist Party must believe without reservation any information or interpretation he receives from a higher official and obey absolutely any order given (this according to information supplied us by Dr. Fred Schwarz, a leading authority on the various communist parties, organizations, and their beliefs and strategies).

So, at Kent State University, to attract a certain type of potential revolutionary, there was the Revolutionary Communist Party. But there are many—both professors and students—who dislike violence and blood, and hope to bring about the New World Order through legislation and persuasion. And for them there is the previously mentioned Center For Peaceful Change (CPC), whose leader is professor Roger Base, he who went to the World Constituent Assembly at Innsbruck, Austria last year.

At Innsbruck in June, 1977 delegates from 25 countries drafted a "Constitution for the Federation of Earth." This Constitution was presented to the United Nations for approval and "At the same time copies of the Earth Constitution were sent airmail from the U.N. postoffice to the Heads of State and Heads of Government of the 160 national governments presently dividing Earth, together with the Call for Ratification...."

The "World Constitution and Parliament Association" in its December, 1977 newsletter "Across Frontiers" announced that it had adopted a "five year plan, defining a schedule of action aimed at convening a Provisional World Parliament by 1980, and hopefully at reaching the First Operative Stage of World Government by 1982, to keep pace with the necessity for solving world problems." Then from the publication *World*

Citizen, Vol. 4, No. 2, we learn that this World Constitution and Parliament Association is just one spoke in the World Federalist wheel:

"The Second World Citizens Assembly met in Innsbruck, Austria, from June 25-29, 1977, and in Paris, France, the following week from July 1-5. Theme of the Assembly was 'To Build a World Community.'... Meetings in both Innsbruck and Paris were held concurrently and in joint session with meetings of other peace, mundialist and nongovernment groups, both Eastern and Western, in order to share common concerns and combine strength in mobilizing a people's voice to help meet the needs of a changing world society.

"The four Commissions of the Assembly were as follows: Commission I, 'To End the Arms Race'; Commission II, 'To Meet Basic Human Needs and Preserve the Environment'; Commission III, 'To Promote Education for World Community and Citizenship'; and Commission IV, 'To Develop Supranational and Global Institutions.'

"About 100 of the 250 registrants in Innsbruck were members of the World Citizens Assembly. Following meetings of their own commissions, they met jointly with other groups such as the World Constituent Assembly, the Unity of Man Conference, Women's Universal Movement and the Association of World Education. These meetings resulted in plans for combining strengths and working together to develop programs on global issues, to be developed further at the Paris Assembly the following week."

(unquote)

Canadian Prime Minister Trudeau gave his blessing to this Paris Assembly. He wrote and we quote:

"I am pleased to extend my warmest greetings to the World Federalists as you gather in Paris for the World Assembly. We on the North American continent enjoy a high standard of living. However, the welfare and dignity of others will be the measurement of our own condition. We must be ready to accept the challenges of poverty, hunger, environmental degradation and nuclear proliferation. These issues will determine the stability of tomorrow's world. They will require innovative solutions and co-operative endeavour in a common cause of global dimensions. I would remind you of Thomas Paine's words of two centuries ago: 'My country is the world, and my religion is to do good.' I know that you will be discussing

these issues and wish you fruitful deliberations. (signed) Pierre Elliot Trudeau."

Out of Kent State University we have seen how students who are potential activists and terrorists can be inducted into the Revolutionary Communist Party; and how those who prefer the methods of legislation and persuasion (the Fabian Socialist method) can be enrolled as World Citizens via KSU's own Center for Peaceful Change, which is a

=====

*Opponents face privation and embarrassment*

#### **CARTER'S ENEMIES LIST...**

*...not a joke - but a grim reality!*

... The Carter CFR combine is utilizing the Justice Department as a vehicle to intimidate lawmakers who happen to be opposed to parts of Carter's programs... Included in the Justice Department retaliatory strikes are Rep. John Murphy (D.-N.Y.), Dan Flood (D.-Pa.), and Ed Derwinsky (R.-Ill.), all vigorous critics of the Panama Canal Treaty and opponents of the Trilateral policy of collaboration and accommodation of criminal Marxist government!.. Murphy and Flood have both had the guts to embarrass "Mr." Carter by their revelations of drug smuggling activities by the Torrijos family!... Derwinsky is marked for extermination because of his holding hearings on the implementation of the Carter human rights policy toward foreign gov'ts... The human rights policy is being used to force radical political changes in a number of **pro-American** gov'ts and to soften them up for **Rockefeller-Trilateral** takeover (through N.Y. Bank and UN personnel).

The Justice Department investigations of these lawmakers have been triggered by allegations passed along by (of course) the State Department - but at the same time there has been a refusal by Justice to investigate allegations of congressmen being involved with Communist gov'ts (such as Cuba)!! PSLm's should be forewarned by the vicious, malicious and wanton nature of this program to wipe out opposition!! **What you can do:** write all three congressmen, indicating that you are aware of **why they are being attacked!** They'll need all the support they can get to prevent them from giving up and collapsing to slippery-smiley's demands!

(Quoted from L.T. Patterson Strategy Letter, December 1977. Accent as in original.)

=====

local branch of the World Federalists. There is one avenue yet open: In addition to the revolutionary activists and the Fabian progressivists, there are the Planners, those who want to act as change-agents and to build a New World Community according to man-made evolutionary plans. Here we enter the think-tank world of the Futurists:

In addition to KSU's *Center for Peaceful Change*, there is a course of study called "Business in the 21st Century" which is conducted by Donald F. Mulvihill, professor of marketing and coordinator of the *Institute for 21st Century Business*. This latter just happens to be a local branch of the *World Future Society* (WFS).

Last year this WFS prepared a "Resources Directory for America's Third Century." The directory was published as a result of a federal grant to the World Future Society (Grant No. 055 75-01241 A01). Additional funding was provided by foundations, educational institutions and other non-profit organizations and associations—which means that the tax-payers of the United States paid for this and other projects of the WFS and its satellites and branches.

On page 242 of this Resources Directory for America's Third Century we find and quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

**Kent State University.** Kent, Ohio 44242.  
**Course Title:** Business in the 21st Century.  
**Instructor:** Donald F. Mulvihill...

**Course Description:** Futurists and careers; limits to growth; population and food crisis; changes in technology; ocean bed activities; developments in space and space movements; development of huge urban areas; political and economic change; possible future state government organization in the U.S.; choices for the future; stress throughout on the relationship of these concepts to business. **Activities:** lecture, discussion, outside resource speakers, films, student reports. **Source Materials:** **Books:** Gray and Martin: "Growth and its Implications for the Future"; Meadows: "Limits to Growth"; Kostelanetz: "Social Speculations"; Borgstrom: "Too Many"; Toffler: "Future Shock". **Films:** The Futurists; Food Revolution; Alone in the Midst of the Land; Introduction to Lasers; Man and the 'Second Industrial Revolution'; The Computer Revolution; Energy Crisis; The Deep Frontier; Deep Sea Trawler; Man Invades the Sea; Surviving in Space; Man and his Resources; Boonsville. **Various articles.** **Special features.** (unquote)

This **World Future Society**, which holds strings connecting it with Kent State University and with most all universities in the United States, is a master-planning organization which aims to blueprint the future of the world, give the blueprints to administrators, legislators, bureaucrats, educators and activists who can carry out the plans. One of the first great achievements of the WFS was the creation of what they call "think factories" and their use by the U.S. Government in national planning projects (National Planning is a synonym for National Socialism). RAND was the first "think factory" actually employed by the federal government (it used the Vietnam War as a vast laboratory for experiments in psychological warfare, etc.) Out of RAND came the Delphi technique which is used for forecasting future events, the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System which later came to be known as "Management by Objective," etc. After RAND came Herman Kahn's Hudson Institute which is credited with having compiled the controversial "Report From Iron Mountain." Then came numerous think tanks, most of which are busily engaged in blueprinting some phase of the Planners' World of the Future. In these blueprints provision is made for the work that is to be done by Heads of State, by educators, by business executives, by both producers and consumers, both management and labor, both housewives and "liberated" women, by people in every segment of society, including students.

In this Report we have attempted to select one location, KSU, and identify some of the threads which connect it to an overall Conspiracy. Our report would have been much longer if we had selected, say, Harvard University. We have also tried to show that, in this interlocking web, the agents of the Conspirators make of our educational institutions training grounds for terrorists and revolutionary activists, for those who prefer the Fabian gradualism of legislation and gentle persuasion, and for those who are to become change-agents and planners.

The World Future Society is an intriguing outfit. More about it in future reports.

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Overseas airmail: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. To others: 25¢ each. Address all orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE SELLING OF THE AMERICAN CANAL TREATIES

### ANOTHER COMMUNIST DREAM TO BECOME A REALITY?

Not since the 1945 Conferences at Yalta and Potsdam have political leaders of the United States so brazenly betrayed this Nation and its citizens. Now they're at it again in the proposed giveaway to the Communists of the American Zone and Canal in Panama. At Yalta President Roosevelt and at Potsdam President Truman combined to give to the Communists control over Poland, Eastern Germany, Romania, Hungary, Bulgaria and Czechoslovakia. Now, a third of a century later a third President, "I'll never lie to you" Jimmy Carter, has signed two treaties which, if approved by the U.S. Senate, will give control over the American built, American owned, American operated Canal that connects the Pacific Ocean with the Caribbean Sea, to the Communists.

Stealing this vital waterway from the United States is one of the oldest objectives of the Communists. John Reed, the U.S. communist whose body lies buried in Moscow's Red Square, wrote that "internationalization of the Panama Canal was one of the oldest cries of the Communists." In 1945 convicted collaborator Alger Hiss, then acting as temporary secretary of the United Nations, was the author of a report in which he referred to the Canal as "occupied territory." In that same year Ralph de Toledano wrote an article which appeared in "Plain Talk" magazine entitled "Stalin's Hand in the Panama Canal," in which he commented that "The Soviet Government...has long taken an unhealthy interest in the 'Big Ditch'—the keystone of the American defense system. As far back as 1933 the world was treated to the sensational exposure of an international spy ring which showed Stalin's hand deep in the military establishment of the Panama Canal." In February, 1959, the 21st Congress of the Communist Party re-emphasized the importance of Latin American agitation to wrest the Panama Canal from the United States. Finally, with Castro becoming dictator over Cuba, and with his friend and disciple Torrijos attaining dic-

tatorship over Panama, the time seemed ripe indeed to press for Communist control of the Canal, a first step toward attaining Communist control of the U.S. Naval base at Guadacanal, and thus converting the Caribbean into a Communist Sea.

During these years, Alger Hiss was not the only official who, consciously or otherwise, aided and abetted the Communist objective of gaining control of the Canal. A brief historical review should demonstrate this fact:

With the newly created Republic of Panama the United States entered into a treaty in 1903, wherein we **purchased** the Panama Canal Zone, a ten mile strip stretching from the Pacific to the Caribbean for the sum of \$10 million plus an annuity. This was not rent, or just rights; we acquired both **ownership and sovereignty in perpetuity** and made the Canal Zone United States territory.

In the years preceding our planned entry into World War II, President Roosevelt instigated a treaty that waived our rights over defense bases and our right of eminent domain needed for defense of the Canal. This forced us to beg for sites for defense of the Canal during World War II.

In 1955 President Eisenhower concluded yet another treaty: Panama was given more money and land, and we were granted use of an air base which we had built during World War II, but which President Truman had given back to Panama in 1948.

Then Communist-incited riots began in 1958 and Dr. Milton Eisenhower made a "good will visit" to Panama; and since that time things grew worse, and the agitation for giving the Canal back to Panama began in earnest. The "World Marxist Review" in March, 1965, declared that:

"In the opinion of our party, the national liberation revolution in Panama will pass through two stages. In the first stage, the task will be to set up a national, democratic peoples-government which will consistently carry out an agrarian reform, pursue an independent foreign policy, do away with cur-

ruption, take vigorous steps to develop the national industry, and embark on deep-going economic and social reforms.... The party resolutions state that only a revolutionary peoples government, uniting all segments of the nation opposed to the oligarchy will be able in the second stage of the revolution to combat the U.S. and its monopolies, to remove the imperialist ulcer and pave the way to nationalization of the Canal."

It was President Lyndon Baines Johnson who was selected to begin "to pave the way to nationalization of the Canal" by asking the Senate to ratify three new treaties that were similar to the two now proposed and already signed by President Carter. A group of patriots got together to oppose the treaties (successfully). Calling themselves the "American Emergency Committee on the Panama Canal," they launched a nationwide campaign, using the same arguments as are being used today. One of their appeals, dated October 2, 1967 read in part:

"The treaty of 1903 was the birth certificate of the Republic of Panama, the United States guaranteeing both internal order and national independence for the nation which Americans had created. And now, President Lyndon Johnson would give it all away. On June 26, 1967, after more than two years of secret talks the United States and Panamanian governments announced agreement of three new treaties which would replace all previous treaties.... As a result of the Chicago Tribune's publication of the three treaties in early July (their contents had been kept secret until then)—and the ensuing outcry against the treaties—both the U.S. and Panamanian governments have delayed formal signing. President Johnson still hopes to slip the treaties through Senator William Fulbright's Foreign Relations Committee—and then the Senate—without too much trouble. It only remains for sufficient public pressure to be brought to bear upon the Congress to prevent one of the greatest giveaways in American history...."

It soon became obvious to the proponents of the Canal giveaway plan, that at least two-thirds of the responsible citizenry were dead set against the plan. So the three treaties were pigeon-holed and proponents awaited a propitious moment for trying again. However, a real emergency arose last year: some of the Big Banks found that they were in deep trouble and might expire. They had made vast loans to the developing countries, and Panama, and none of them could make the expected payments on the loans. Something

had to be done to bail out Chase Manhattan, Citibank, Midland, and others.

So the scheme was hatched: If a new set of treaties with Panama could be ratified, giving Panama vast amounts of U.S. money (over \$12 billion in all) then U.S. taxpayers could give money to the Panamanian government, the Panamanian government could give the money back in payments to the Banks; and all would be well with the overextended International Banks.

Since the Trilateralists had captured the White House, and since most of the bankers involved were Trilateralists or at least members of the Council on Foreign Relations or its British counterpart, the road to recovery (for these bankers) seemed smooth and easy—if that responsible citizenry could be flim-flammed into accepting the treaties that would be necessary for two-thirds of the U.S. Senators to approve. And, even if the people were solidly against the giveaway of both the Canal and their tax dollars, well, so what? If sixty-seven Senators could be coerced into approving the treaties, then the "public be damned."

So, last summer Jimmy Carter was told what he must do. The first thing was to break a campaign promise about not surrendering American control of the Canal; the second was to give Sol Linowitz (a Trilateralist whose Midland Bank was involved) an "interim" appointment to work with Ellsworth Bunker in framing the treaties. In August, Linowitz and Bunker announced that a new agreement had been reached, just a few hours before Linowitz' special six months interim appointment was to expire. The interim appointment made it unnecessary for the Senate to approve the appointment.

Bunker and Linowitz rushed back to Washington to receive a warm welcome from President Carter, and to take part in the carefully orchestrated campaign to convince the American people that these new treaties were something in which we all should rejoice. A few days later former President Ford and former Secretary of State Henry Kissinger allegedly were given well publicized special briefings, and they both most dramatically announced their support for the two treaties (which actually were still unwritten.) Then the treaty promoters began pulling out all the stops, beseeching, bamboozling, coercing, deceiving, in an effort to create the impression that "all the people at the top" favored the treaties. This was supposed to overawe the "ignorant masses" and convince them that if they really knew



the score they'd be in favor of them, too. These "top people" included Dean Rusk, who was one of the architects of our Vietnam policy. Then the Joint Chiefs of Staff were paraded before the masses to convince one and all that giving up control of a strategic waterway was important to our national defense. With the case of General Singlaub fresh in their minds, they didn't dare say otherwise if they wanted to keep their jobs. General Singlaub had dared to say, off the record, that Carter's Korean troop pullout was an invitation to war. He was quickly relieved of his command.

Then, on August 16th William Buckley paid his initiation fee into the Council on Foreign Relations by writing a series of columns praising the two Canal treaties which he had not even seen at the time. They got Senator Hawakaya to make a statement that seemed to favor the treaties. Then on Sept. 7th came the big show: "A triumph of stagecraft over statecraft," said one commentator who described it in these words:

"President Carter raised the curtain in Washington on a carefully choreographed extravaganza—The Treaty Signing Ceremony. Just about everybody who was anybody showed up: Nelson Rockefeller, Jerry Ford, Dean Rusk, William Rogers, Henry Kissinger, the Joint Chiefs of Staff, Ladybird Johnson—and Muhammed Ali. A couple of dozen Latin American heads of state put in an appearance to brighten the occasion and give it the putative stamp of pan-Hemispheric approval. None of them had read the treaties when they accepted the invitation to come, and they had earlier refused to sign a decision endorsing them. It was a good show. But it didn't get uniformly rave reviews. The liberal, pro-treaty New Republic could not suppress an editorial sneer at what it called 'Carter's parade of tin-horn dictators.' Before the ink was dry, Carter went over and publicly embraced his co-signer, Omar Torrijos—one of the tinniest tin-horn dictators ever to hornswoggle an American president into an act of consummate folly. But the 'embrazo' was a perfect symbolic climax to the whole transaction: Latin machismo had met American masochism—and they hugged each other!

"To use the terminology of Daniel Boorstin, the whole signing ceremony was little more than a colossal 'pseudo event'—because the American Constitution is quite clear: no treaty has force or effect until and unless it is ratified by a two-thirds vote of the Senate. And Article 4, Section 3, paragraph 2

further stipulates that the entire Congress must grant its approval to the giving up of American territories and possessions. On Sept. 7, the required Senate approval was far from assured—and Carter knew it.... And the White House has been trying desperately to shut out the House of Representatives from having any say in the matter, because it knows that the representatives of the people are overwhelmingly opposed. And that is not surprising, because the American people are overwhelmingly opposed. They see no good reason why we should turn over a vital artery of global seaborne trade to a small, weak, chronically unstable banana republic currently under the thumb of a sleazy, erratic, left-wing dictator—a pal of Fidel Castro and Muammar Qaddafi—Omar Torrijos, a man who for the past nine years has systematically used anti-American diatribe and ugly threats in a grotesque effort to frighten the United States of America into giving him our canal....

"A number of prominent businessmen came out in favor of the treaties—especially those connected with the multinationals with large interests in South America. And—as Chicago News columnist Charles Bartlett had noted ... "The (new) canal treaty has no supporters more fervent than the American bankers, whose hopes for repayment rest on a revival of the Panamanian economy."

"These are 'Establishment Treaties' par excellence: Big Government, Big Banks, Big Labor, Big Business and the Top Brass were selling the Dickens out of them. But the public still wasn't buying.... What a strange and distressing situation for Jimmy Carter. There was a consensus for the treaty—but only among the elite... the American people remained adamantly opposed. The people have had their fill of the policies of concession, appeasement, and surrender which (the elite) has been following since World War II—Yalta and Potsdam, and the Berlin Wall... Korea and the Bay of Pigs, Vietnam, Cambodia... and the impending sellout of Free China. The people have had enough of betraying allies and fawning on enemies. Now when we are told that we must give our great Canal on the Isthmus of Panama to a pip-squeak Marxist bully they have dug in their heels and with a voice of thunder that is rattling the windows on Capitol Hill, the people have said — no — never!" (Extended quotation is taken from a statement by Philip Nicolajides, Santa Ana, California public relations executive, in a debate held at San Diego State University.)

Mr. Nicolaides estimate of the opposition to these treaties is confirmed by Senators—and by Jody Powell, the President's press secretary. Senators who have commented on the subject admit that their mail, wires and telegrams are running heavily against the treaties, as high as nine-to-one in some cases. And after the President's fireside chatter, Jody Powell admitted that calls ran four-to-one against the President.

When the elite began to realize that they were playing a losing game and that there was little chance of gaining Senate approval on the treaties as written, a new approach was made. It was suggested that a few "amendments" could be made in the text of the treaties. The "amendments" are little phrases which really mean nothing; they do not alter the fact that we are giving American territory to a country run by a Marxist dictator, and paying the country billions to take the territory off our hands.

Nevertheless, the strategy seemed to work. Senator Byrd, majority leader in the Senate, said the amendments would make the treaties acceptable, and he joined the parade. Then Senator Baker, minority leader in the Senate, reckoned that he could support the treaties now that the amendments were to be added. Meanwhile, special tourist trips to Panama were arranged for Senators who were "on the fence" and might be won over if given the "grand tour" and shown in a face-to-face confrontation that Omar Torrijos and his Marxist menage were really very gracious and hospitable people who wouldn't even think of doing anything that would harm the United States or its defense capabilities. Just how many U.S. Senators were swayed by such special treatment cannot be known until the final vote is taken on the Senate floor.

But it seems certain that nothing was said to these "on the fence" Senators about Torrijos' drug connections. An intelligence report from the Justice Department's Drug Enforcement Administration, obtained and published by Senator Jesse Helms, says in part: "In early February, 1975, a confidential source, in direct conversation with Ramiro Rivas, owner of a cement block company in Pedregal, Panama, learned that Rivas maintains a \$750,000 bank account at the International Bank of Miami located at 627 S.W. 27th Ave., Miami. Rivas stated that he was in partnership with Omar Torrijos, a Panamanian General.... Rivas further stated to the source that Hugo Torrijos, brother of Omar Torrijos (and four others—Ed.) are all

involved with him and Torrijos in narcotics trafficking."...

This intelligence report states that narcotics (marijuana and cocaine) are flown into Panama from Cuba, Peru and Colombia, than "are transported to the U.S. by aircraft, vessels, and in some cases, by vehicles overland to the Mexican border." There are allegations that Hugo Torrijos was using Panamanian Air Force planes to transport the drugs. Also, DEA files contain allegations that General Torrijos and his associates "planned to assassinate former Panama President Arnolfo Arias, who was then in exile in Miami."

It also seems certain that proponents of the treaties are not telling hesitant Senators that they should vote for the treaties because certain Big Banks are going to lose a lot of what is still called money unless the treaties are ratified. Nor is it being told that in spite of the fact that Panama currently owes the United States (unpaid loans) over \$8 million which is long overdue, and that in spite of this more money is to be poured into Panama in more government loans if and when the treaties are ratified. It was very noticeable that when Jimmy Carter made his final degrading sales pitch in his fireside chatter of February 1st, he made no mention whatever of the money involved in the deal. Instead, he used scare tactics: he brought up visions of "sending our sons and grandsons to fight in the jungles of Panama" if the treaties are not ratified. To bolster his arguments this man who said, if elected, he would never lie to us, did just that several times; most noticeably when he insisted that "We do not own the Panama Canal, we have no sovereignty over it. We have only the right to use it."

SUMMARY: The Trilateralists conducted one of the most intensive sales campaigns of the century, and the people would not buy their shoddy merchandise. However, they still can cajole or coerce two-thirds of the Senators into voting to ratify these treaties. When the vote is taken it will be important; for then we shall know who should not be allowed to remain in Washington as representatives of the States and the people.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Overseas airmail: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to others: 25¢ each. Address all orders to: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE DANGER OF "MEMORIAL" LEGISLATION

### MURIEL CARRIES ON

Rep. Claude Pepper of Florida in the U.S. House of Representatives, Jan. 25, 1978: "Mr. Speaker, Hubert Humphrey, to whom we today pay tribute, was one of the greatest legislators in the history of our Congress... When the soul of Hubert Humphrey ascended into Heaven I know the gates of his celestial home were wide ajar and as it entered to the beautiful music of the angels there came forth the words, 'well done my good and faithful servant. Enter thou into the joys of the Lord'."

Speech of Rep. Frank Horton of New York in the U.S. House of Representatives, Jan. 25, 1978: "...Hubert's accomplishments are legion. His name, his dedication and his concern are tied to virtually every major legislative initiative in recent years. The Nuclear Test Ban Treaty of 1963, the Civil Rights Act of 1964, the Peace Corps, foreign assistance, the Humphrey-Hawkins bill and many more accomplishments owe their success of his relentless drive to improve the quality of life of Americans of every political persuasion, every ethnic background, every religious denomination will remember him for his monumental contributions to humanity. As he asked, it is best if we do not mourn his death, but rather take his advice and attempt to bring about his vision of America. Hubert Humphrey is no longer here to rally us, but his legacy will always be a rallying point for Americans across this Nation."

Rep. Steven D. Symms in the U.S. House of Representatives, January 31, 1978: "Mr. Speaker, after the death of Hubert Humphrey, many people feel that the Humphrey-Hawkins bill should be passed as a tribute to the late Senator. I do not believe that this bill which would heighten inflation and create more costly jobs in the public sector is a fitting tribute to anyone. I submit the following article from Barron's Weekly, January 23, 1978, which highlights many of the problems with this bill:

**"The Humphrey-Hawkins Bill Is A Poor Monument To Anyone.** De mortuis nil nisi bonum, adjured the Romans; of the dead

(speak) nought but good. Regarding the late Hubert Horatio Humphrey, we cheerfully respect the conventions.... Unfortunately, however, the "great liberal" and "Happy Warrior" has left his countrymen, besides a wealth of memories, a political legacy which with the best will in the world, we can only view as unwelcome: the Humphrey-Hawkins bill, currently pending in the House and Senate. Thanks to the orgy of emotionalism which has swept the nation, prospects of its passage, as a kind of farewell gesture or final tribute to the departed, have sharply improved. Thus, to quote the resident Washington sob-sister of the New York Daily News: "So the basic question now, with Hubert's body buried in the snow-covered frozen ground of his beloved Minnestoa is, in the words of the country song, 'Will the circle be unbroken?' A definitive answer is not possible yet and probably won't emerge for several years, but the first important test may well come when Congress takes up the landmark Humphrey-Hawkins bill later this year."

"If a camel is a horse designed by a committee, a legislative monument, so the record suggests, is a monstrosity. On this score, let's not forget the disastrous spate of measures, including the first of many subsequent one-way grain deals with the Soviet Union, which a sorrowing Congress sped to passage after the assassination of JFK. Again, if one is to believe Nelson Rockefeller, the incredibly wasteful and inept Urban Development Corp. in New York State became a kind of monument to Martin Luther King. More recently, as a tribute to the late Senator Philip A. Hart, the legislators, with the cry "Let's pass this one for Phil" whipped into law the Hart-Rodino-Scott Anti-Trust Amendments of 1976, an ill-conceived, misguided bill... Bad enough that for years the purse strings in the House of Representatives were clutched by a payroll padder, and that most of the nation's postwar tax enactments were the handiwork of a drunk. Far worse to have public policy, so to speak, held hostage to the survival of some good ol' boy on Capitol Hill.

"All of which brings us to Humphrey-Hawkins.... Last fall the latest version of Humphrey-Hawkins won a hesitant nod from the President, who, in the current mawkish climate of opinion, reiterated his stand in (his) State of the Union message. "A major step in the right direction," so Jimmy Carter told his fellow countrymen "would be the early passage of a greatly improved Humphrey-Hawkins bill." While Jimmy Carter would never lie to us, that last statement, hopefully, will be a matter of debate...."

"Instead of monuments, what this country desperately needs is good government'." (unquote)

Excerpt from a letter written by E.P. Thornton, political analyst and author of the trustworthy column "A Conservative Speaks Out": "Your Jan. 20th (DBR) struck me with great force, possibly because I see, and saw, the same danger involving the maudlin hero-worship of socialist Humphrey.... I dare to hope that you will write another letter on the theme of the Humphrey danger. That danger is greater now that the Invisible Forces have put Muriel in Humphrey's place. The motive could be nothing more than to keep the Humphrey name before the gullible public, until as you say they try to pass the Humphrey-Hawkins bill as a 'memorial.' However, not enough is being said about the fact that Humphrey has been the leading champion of the Genocide treaty for many years."...

Copy of a letter from Hubert H. Humphrey, to a constituent whose name we shall withhold, dated July 19, 1972:

"Dear.....

"It has been twenty-one years since the Genocide Convention was first submitted to the Senate for ratification and yet the United States, to its shame, has not yet become a signator of that convention. The convention was conceived as a means to provide the international sanctions against the kind of holocaust which occurred in World War II..

"...There is an implicit contradiction in our failure to ratify this convention which so many prominent Americans were responsible for drafting. On the one hand, we claim as a member and founder of the United Nations to be pursuing the goal of justice, equality, and dignity which embraces these very ideals. What have we to fear in the advancement of human dignity which could be achieved through the signing of the Genocide Convention? I strongly urge that you reconsider and look at the question from

this viewpoint. I am sure you will concur that we should muster all the public support we can behind the movement to ratify this convention. I sincerely ask that you do so. Best wishes.

Sincerely,

(signed) Hubert H. Humphrey."

Please note that Senator Humphrey referred to the "holocaust which occurred in World War II." In all of his correspondence and public utterances when promoting the Genocide Convention, he constantly and consistently referred to "the holocaust." This, as you know, is the name given to the much-publicized story of the "murder of six million Jews" by the Nazis during World War II. No doubt you also have noticed that, since the announcement that Senator Humphrey's illness was terminal, and especially since Anwar Sadat made his historic visit to Jerusalem, there has been more and more public mention of "the holocaust" and of "Nazi atrocities" committed in the 1930s and the early 1940s—more than thirty years and several wars ago. There are references to "the holocaust" in feature stories in newspapers and magazines, in movies and in TV and radio "specials" and talk shows. When local authorities gave permission for some young sensation seekers calling themselves Nazis to stage a parade in the streets of an "all Jewish community," the event made headlines from coast to coast.

Granted that much of this retelling of Nazi atrocities is designed to generate sympathy for and to sell bonds for the State of Israel. But the "revival of terror" movement also serves a secondary and important purpose: to bring about the ratification of the Genocide Convention by the U.S. Government.

We have former Judge and Representative John R. Rarick to thank for uncovering this latest ploy of the Anti-Defamation League and the National Council for the Social Studies. We quote from his "You've A Right To Know," of January, 1978:

\*\*\*\*\*

### THE GENOCIDE LOBBY'S NEW POLITICAL EDUCATIONAL OFFENSIVES

The one-world promoters, often defeated, never quit in their efforts to destroy individual liberty and constitutional government. They simply withdraw, reorganize, and take the offensive again.

The Genocide Treaty...can't get off the ground with Americans who know what's going on and remember that our people have

never committed genocide. So, Genocide International, tax supported and tax exempted, has come up with a new offensive: Forget the present U.S. generation, go after the youth and by "education" teach overthrow of the U.S. Constitution to ratify the UNO Genocide Treaty. While most patriots are embattling the Canal Treaty, ERA, Abortion, and Gun Control, the Genocide Lobby is readying for their blitz....

The next assault is already under way. The prime sponsors and promoters are the ADL, i.e., Anti-Defamation League of B'nai Brith. ... The budget for brainwashing to secure ratification of the Genocide Treaty must be exorbitant. At least until the ADL can get their "educational" program tax supported as a legitimate "controversial" subject by the federal education czars.

On October 9-11th of 1977, the ADL in collaboration with the "National Council for the Social Studies" (NCSS), conducted a national invitational conference at the Sheraton Hotel, La Guardia Airport, New York, for the announced purpose of "Teaching about Genocide and the Nazi Holocaust in Secondary Schools."...

The New York ADL conference objectives, announced to its invited delegates were:

- \* to underscore the need to teach about the Holocaust in secondary schools;
- \* to probe various perspectives of the Nazi era and other instances of genocide;
- \* to analyze the implications of the Holocaust for society and the schools;
- \* to showcase significant and readily available films, graphics, publications and resource units which can be used in courses in history, literature, social problems, humanities and the arts;
- \* to provide participants the opportunity to experience activities appropriate for classroom use;
- \* to develop strategies for furthering the inclusion of Holocaust studies into current curricula.

...Nor should the ADL's announced aims and objectives be taken lightly. The NEA (National Education Association), 1201 1st St., N.W., Washington, D.C., the AFL-CIO labor equivalent of America's teachers, claiming a lobby for over one million educators, was represented at the New York ADL conference by a Mrs. Lynne Koblit, who announced NEA "was most sympathetic since NEA maintained a close liaison with the Israeli Teachers Union. In her remarks, she indicated the two organizations were

considering the possible usefulness of Israeli textbooks for use in U.S. schools. In fact, according to the NEA spokesman, the NEA has already reprinted publications of the Ministry of Information in Jerusalem for distribution in the U.S. She concluded with a political call for those present to join with NEA in its lobbying efforts for the passage of the National Council of Social Studies, recommended that "Genocide be taught in our schools and be systematically embedded into formal education so as to increase the sensitivity of students."

The ADL's National Program Director, Theodore Freedman, labeled the educational innovation as possessing a "sense of urgency."

Also attending the Genocide meeting was Dr. Thomas K. Minter, U.S. Deputy Commissioner for Elementary and Secondary Education (HEW), who spoke of the possibility of HEW funding of the Genocide farce under the "Innovative Projects" provision of PL 93-380, Title 4, Part C of the Education Act of 1974....

Educators from some 19 states...were reported in attendance and participating. They must be considered as in support of further prostitution of education to achieve the political goal of ratifying the Genocide Treaty even at the cost of destroying public education and the destruction of constitutional government."...

(For the list of those attending this conference, write to "You've A Right To Know," Drawer E, St. Francisville, LA 70775. Ask for Vol. 4, No. 1, January, 1978. 35¢ per copy, 4 for \$1.00, 50 for \$5.00).

\*\*\*\*\*

We have attempted to show, in this Report, that the enactment of **Memorial Legislation** to honor deceased lawmakers is a rather common practice with U.S. Senators and Congressmen. The chief "memorials" that have been chosen to honor the late Hubert Horatio Humphrey are the Humphrey-Hawkins bill and the Genocide Convention. Concerning the latter, a review seems in order:—

On Dec. 11, 1946, the General Assembly of the United Nations adopted the following Declaration on Genocide:

"Genocide is a denial of the right of existence of entire human groups, as homicide is the denial of the right to live of individual human beings; such denial of the right of existence shocks the conscience of mankind, results in great losses to humanity in the

form of cultural and other contributions represented by these human groups, and is contrary to moral law and to the spirit and aims of the United Nations.

"Many instances of such crimes of genocide have occurred when racial, religious, political and other groups have been destroyed, entirely or in part.

"The punishment of the crime of genocide is a matter of international concern. The General Assembly, Therefore, Affirms that genocide is a crime under international law which the civilized world condemns and for the commission of which principals and accomplices...are punishable;"

Then follows the text of the Genocide Convention, which the United States Congress has refused to ratify each time it has been presented for ratification, for the past 31 years. Here are some of the reasons why:

Article II of the Convention defines genocide as an act "committed with intent to destroy, in whole or in part, a national, ethnical, racial or religious group, as such."

There is an important omission here: the opening Declaration includes the word "political," but the actual Convention omits this word. The reason: the Declaration was adopted in 1946, the Convention not until 1948. At that time the Soviet Union was engaged in massive "political" genocide in Russia and its captive European nations. As John B. Gest of the American Bar Association's Section on International and Comparative Law explained:

"The crime of genocide of political groups, or on political grounds, appears to be regarded by the Soviet rulers as 'legal' when committed to advance their plan of world domination."

So, to accomodate the Soviet: national, ethnical, racial or religious genocide is a crime—but **political genocide** is not a crime! As a result of this "accomodation," the Soviet Union approved the Genocide Convention; but the United States did not, and should not accept the Convention.

Furthermore, Article IV of the Convention provides: "Persons charged with genocide or any of the other acts enumerated in Article III shall be tried by a competent tribunal of the State in the territory of which the act was committed, or by such international penal tribunal as may have jurisdiction with respect to those Contracting Parties which shall have accepted its jurisdiction." In plain language, and borrowing from Article

III which defines genocide, this means that any person, be he President of the United States or a welfare recipient, who causes "serious bodily or mental harm" to a group or a member of a group, can be **charged and tried by an international court!** As the American Bar Association commented:

"What does 'charged' mean? And by whom would the charge be made? We have our own criminal procedural methods for bringing an accused person to trial before the proper tribunal and with constitutional safeguards to protect his rights....The potentialities of such an international tribunal are apparent....We should never consent that a person charged with crime in the United States be taken abroad to be tried by a foreign or international tribunal and deprived of his constitutional rights....We join wholeheartedly in condemning the crime of genocide 'whether the crime is committed on religious, racial, political or other grounds' (Declaration) but we cannot recommend approval of the Genocide Convention for the reasons presented above." So ended this critique of the Genocide Convention by a ranking officer of the American Bar Association.

**CONCLUSION:** To keep the name Humphrey alive and influential in the United States Senate, Muriel Humphrey has been named to take the late Hubert's place and push for passage of legislation that was dear to the heart of "the greatest liberal of them all." In this same spirit of happy remembrance, fellow liberals in the Congress of the United States would erect legislative memorials to the "Happy Warrior." Two of the most dangerous of these "memorials" are the Humphrey-Hawkins bill and the Genocide Convention. The first would bring us closer to total national socialism; the second would commit United States citizens to the jurisdiction of a system of world courts.

Let us resolve that **they shall not pass!**

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, first class postage, to all subscribers except those receiving letters by overseas airmail. \$24 per year; foreign: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to others: 25¢ each. Include extra if first class postage desired. We reserve the right to refuse service; but subscribers should feel free to quote from or republish these Reports if credit is given.

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida, 33480

## THE "NEW LOOK" OF COMMUNIST STRATEGY FOR THE CONQUEST OF THE WORLD

### IMPERIALISM AND EUROCOMMUNISM PLUS MONOPOLISTIC CAPITALISM

A series of shocks have been felt by the nations of the so-called free world, felt especially by those nations whose governments are dominated by members of the Trilateral Commission. The shocks were administered by and emanated from the countries whose governments are dominated by Communists. Understandably, people are confused as to the meaning of it all.

If we are to choose a starting point for these confusing happenings, we might say it all began with the near take-over of France and Italy by a new breed of Socialists who have been named Eurocommunists. The possibility of Communists seizing control of the governments of these two nations caused consternation at NATO headquarters in Belgium and at TLC headquarters in New York City. President Carter made a trip to Europe, made it plain that U.S. support depended upon the ability of these nations to keep control of their governments out of the hands of the Eurocommunists. He also broke another campaign promise; said he'd send more troops and more military aid to NATO. France and Italy survived the Communist threat in a manner of speaking. The shock wave ebbed.

Then came the sudden rush of thousands of Cuban surrogate troops and hundreds of Soviet advisers and technicians to Ethiopia, the sudden offensive against Somalia; and the United States faced the possibility of yet another Vietnam-like experience in the Horn of Africa. The same pattern loomed: First, military aid; second, military advisers; third, military forces; fourth, another no-win war. Because control of the Horn of Africa means control of the shipping of oil from the Middle East, the possibility of American involvement remains.

Then came the Canadian shocks. Suppressed in the United States is the story of a huge ice floe in the far north polar region of Canada; a floating island of ice on which there are 30 huts and 60 tents which serve as shelter for an estimated 100 men from the

Soviet Union. A 150 foot high radio tower with elaborate cable connections can be seen from the air. There also is a mile-long landing field sufficient for the 7 AN-2 propeller-driven aircraft and the 3 NY-8 helicopters stationed on the floating ice-island. Canadian authorities have pictures, and have measured the speed of the "island"; it is floating at approximately four miles per hour and it is estimated that it will reach the west side of Canada's St. Patrick Island sometime in June, 1978. Canadian Minister of Defense Barnett Danson released a statement: "Even though we do not know exactly what they are doing, it makes me very suspicious. The only logical explanation is that the Soviets are using the ice base as a supply and maintenance base for submarines operating in the Antarctic. Deep holes have been drilled in the ice which could be used for nuclear weapons.... We are concerned. We are prepared for anything."

Canadians received another shock when it was discovered that the Soviet Secret Police (KGB) had attempted to infiltrate their famed Mounted Police; this following upon the unnecessary falling of a radioactive Soviet satellite on Canadian soil (unnecessary because an early warning was given by U.S. authorities and the satellite could have been destroyed in space before ever touching the earth.) Unheralded by the media was the fact that a similar visitor from space crashed into the Atlantic Ocean near the Florida coastline at about the same time as the Canadian incident. Authorities say this was just a falling meteorite, but they can't prove it since the object was not recovered.

Perhaps floating Soviet bases on ice floes and Soviet spies falling from space are co-incidental, but the U.S. Defense Department has admitted that the Soviet Navy now has 350 submarines in operation, many of them nuclear powered and capable of firing nuclear missiles, and most of the 350 are now operating in the Atlantic. Furthermore, the Soviets are currently turning out one new submarine every five weeks. We—and all of the NATO countries combined—are far be-



hind the Soviets in naval construction and preparedness.

And speaking of islands, there is the hush-hush story of the Soviet occupation and use—for sinister purposes—of an American island in the Arctic Ocean near Alaska. According to an exclusive story appearing in

#### DEFENSE SECRETARY BROWN'S PLAN FOR MILITARY UNIONIZATION

Hon. Bill Young of Florida in the House of Representatives, Jan. 31, 1978: Mr. Speaker, on October 6, 1977, a Department of Defense directive was signed by Defense Secretary Harold Brown relative to the relationships with organizations which seek to represent members of the Armed Forces in negotiations or collective bargaining. In reviewing this directive, I find most disturbing the Secretary's decision that military and civilian personnel of the Armed Forces may participate in such organizations as long as the Secretary determines there is no "clear danger" that such participation might adversely affect "discipline, loyalty, or obedience to lawful orders." In view of Secretary Brown's conditional endorsement of military unionization, I believe it is time to prohibit by law such unionization of America's armed forces.

Mr. Speaker, ever since 1974 when the American Federation of Government Employees decided to explore the prospect of organizing the military, concern has been growing in both the public and private sectors over the possible ramifications of military unionization. To their credit, the members of the AFGE subsequently voiced opposition to such unionization.

Our national security rests upon the capability of our Armed Forces. When our military is called upon to defend us, there can be no room for bargaining or negotiating in the critical moments of battle. Just as those who assume the burden of command must know that their orders will be responded to directly and not after a process of negotiation, the individual soldier in combat must likewise be assured that his fellow comrades can be relied upon to perform their assigned functions without going off to caucus in the midst of battle. An effective military force is built upon discipline, patriotism, and quick response capability. As a consequence, the operation of unions within the military cannot be tolerated if we are to have an effective Defense Establishment....

**Spotlight** for Feb. 20, the U.S. Navy landed on the uninhabited island in 1881 and claimed it for the United States. Later, a Russian gunboat kidnapped a colony of Americans homesteading there and seized the island illegally. Now, Wrangle Island—which lies about 160 miles west of Alaska—is being used by the Soviets as a concentration camp where "inhuman medical and scientific experiments" are being carried out on prisoners. Thousands of prisoners of war, thought to be dead since World War II, are said to be imprisoned on three camps on the island. Experiments on the prisoners are said to be in the form of injections, diets, "endurance thresholds of the human organism, how it responds to an insufficient supply of oxygen, to motion, to weightlessness."

Rep. Robert Dornan of California saw an official declassified map of Wrangel Island. A pilot for 27 years and skilled at reading aviation maps, he said: "There is a huge airfield, as large as anything needed for jumbo jets, located on the southern coast of the island. There are also two large meteorological stations there. But the most intriguing thing is that there are three roads that lead nowhere. That sometimes can indicate some type of underground facility."

Increased KGB activity, spies in the sky, islands that serve as airplane and submarine bases and tracking stations, fishing fleets that fish for information instead of fish, a crash program to increase the size of what is already the world's largest submarine fleet; these all add up to what could be a most dangerous situation, one involving the very existence of the United States as an independent Nation. Then comes the added information that Soviet personnel are flying observation planes out of Cuba, supposedly because all Cuban pilots have been sent to Africa. **And on top of all of this, our own President insists that we give our Canal in Panama to a Communist-oriented dictator!**

What does this all really mean? Well, on the assumption that "it was planned this way," let's use the guide recommended by Patrick Henry and see what answer history will give us:

Prior to World War I, the Socialists of the world were divided into two major camps. One camp believed in victory through **evolution** (called Mensheviks in Russian and Fabian Socialists in English). The other camp believed in victory through **revolution** (called Bolsheviks in Russian and Communists in English). Lenin was the acknow-

ledged leader of the Bolsheviks and, while the more moderate Evolutionary Socialists were talking about "persuasion, education and legislation" as the best method of converting the world to Socialism, Lenin insisted that the absolute destruction of all bourgeois states and societies was essential. There could be no compromise. In his book, **State and Revolution**, published in 1917, Lenin laid down his doctrine that: The Communist State 1) is a machine that must destroy all enemies of communism; that 2) only after eliminating all its enemies can the Communist State begin to "wither away" and become a true Socialist State. In other words, a Dictatorship of the Proletariat must be established in one State (Russia); then every "bourgeois state and society" must be "smashed to bits." After that, the world dictatorship will slowly "wither away" and a stateless form of true Socialism will be the final synthesis. Lenin admitted that this "withering away" period would encompass years, perhaps centuries.

After Lenin died and Stalin gained control of the dictatorship, a slight change began to manifest itself. Because of his inability to overcome Tito's brand of National Socialism without resorting to total war, which seemed inadvisable at the time, Stalin conceded that war and revolution were not necessarily the only way that communism could be established in a country. In his book **Foundations of Leninism**, published in 1932, Stalin wrote:

"...Of course,...if the proletariat wins in the main capitalistic countries and if the present capitalistic encirclement is substituted by a socialist encirclement, the 'peaceful' path of development will be quite possible for some capitalistic countries, whose capitalists deem it unwise, in view of the 'unfavorable' international situation, to make 'voluntary' serious concessions to the proletariat...."

Just before he died, and after atomic bombs had been detonated, Stalin said that communism was inevitable and therefore wars were also inevitable, **but the Soviet Union must promote the wars and then stay out of them!** Hence the use of Chinese and North Korean troops in one war, of the Vietcong in another war, and the Cubans in yet other wars and revolutions in South and Central America, and now in Africa.

Malenkov took over for a while after Stalin's death, and he almost immediately made the statement that "war in the atomic age is unthinkable." Unthinkable, of course, if the USSR were directly involved. War for other

nations was, of course, inevitable, because wars must come if communism is to win—and "communism is inevitable."

Then Khrushchev replaced Malenkov, and it was Khrushchev who made Eurocommunism possible. At the 1956 Communist Party congress, Khrushchev said that war was no longer "fatally inevitable." He went on to say that different countries might take different ways to Socialism, and that in certain lands and under certain circumstances, revolution might be achieved by peaceful means. This was the signal that communist leaders in France and Italy were waiting for. It meant that in countries that did not have a common border with the Soviet Union, the communists could develop their own methods of gaining political power. If the Menshevik (Fabian) method of "persuasion, education and legislation" seemed preferable to violence and armed revolution, then such procedure now had the Kremlin's blessing.

But then came the big blow-up with Communist China. The December, 1960, Communist Conference was the last at which all 81 of the world's Communist parties would meet together. The Chinese delegates blasted Khrushchev for his attacks on Stalin, for his "betrayal of Leninism" and most especially for his acceptance of "different paths to Socialism" and for his rejection of the "fatal inevitability of war." This, they insisted, was "revisionism," which is the most deadly sin in Bolshevik eyes.

This was to give Eurocommunism the break it needed. Evolutionary (as opposed to revolutionary) Socialism had been approved by the Kremlin, denounced by Peking, and if the Communist parties of Spain, Portugal, France, Italy and other countries—including the United States—wanted to take the Fabian (as opposed to the Bolshevik) route toward world Socialism, then **the Soviet must approve or else it would be siding with China and Maoism!**

It will be noted that, despite Khrushchev's fall from Soviet grace and the enthronement of Brezhnev, there has been no change in this particular policy. Hence, in the United States the Communists and/or Socialists who look to Moscow for guidance have now "gone into politics or education", and have quit throwing bombs and causing riots. The terrorists of today are, in the main, adherents to Maoism. As Rep. Larry McDonald pointed out in a series of articles appearing in the Congressional Record: "Since the

beginning of the 1960s the communist parties in Europe and Latin America have been increasingly using the tactics of participation in the electoral process and formation of political coalitions. Facilitating these alliances has been the development of the so-called Eurocommunist style of Communist Party....the Eurocommunists...maintain a policy of collaboration with the Soviets in all matters of foreign policy such as drives for detente and disarmament, trade, and support of the Soviet-sponsored Marxist 'national liberation movements' in the Third World without objection to their use of terrorism."

In the Communist/Socialist World, the real split is between the Leninists (Maoists) and the Moscow Revisionists. And this brings us to the role played by **Monopoly Capitalism** in the Socialist scheme for creation of the **New World Order**:

There has been cooperation between Communism and Monopoly Capitalism from the very beginning. International Bankers financed the transport of Lenin and his associates from Switzerland, and Trotsky and his aides from New York City to Russia, and financed the conquest of Russia by the Bolsheviks. Then British and American engineers, experts, technicians and advisers were sent into Russia to aid in the "transformation" of Russia from a "feudal to an industrial society." The Soviet system has been, from its very inception, a Monopoly Capitalist system. The "holding company" is the "board of directors" of the Communist Party, and important stockholders are the agents of the Rockefeller and the Rothschild interests, the Eatons and the Hammers, the Pepsi-Cola, Coca-Cola, Fiat and other multinational giants that have huge investments in Communist-dominated countries.

Rather belatedly but important, is an article appearing on page 52 of the current (Feb. 20, 1978) issue of U.S. News & World Report. The article begins: "The Soviet Union is turning to one of the capitalist world's most potent weapons, the multinational corporation, in a bid to capture new markets in the West. Russia has created nearly 40 international companies with subsidiaries in 13 non-Communist countries. Prime areas of activity: banking, export promotion, shipping."

The article does not explain that these Soviet multinationals have any connection with "free world" multinationals, but a clue is provided in its explanation of how Mos-

cow Narodny's branch bank in Singapore got into trouble through bad investments in Hong Kong and Australia and "**Moscow finally sent an English executive to straighten out the mess** and oversee the bank's future investments." Cooperation and collaboration is the name of the game among monopoly capitalists, whether they be private corporations such as Chase Manhattan, or public corporations such as the Soviet Government.

Currently, the Soviet is engaged in building a Communist Empire in Africa; and there is great rivalry between the Rockefeller and the Rothschild interests as to who is going to reap the major rewards from this African Development. The New York-based monopoly capitalists are favored by the Soviet Communists, while the London-based monopoly capitalists are in control of the Eurocommunists of Western Europe.

But the key goal is the creation of a new "Communist Empire" in Africa which is to include Rhodesia, South Africa, and the mineral-rich South West Africa. This is to be accomplished through capital investment by the "free world," political infiltration by the communist world, and military operations by surrogate Cuban troops and communist-controlled, western-financed native African terrorist groups.

For such a massive operation involving the takeover of an entire continent, something must be done to keep the attention of the people of the world focused on other problems, keep them worried about other things. Hence, we have a world-wide energy problem, concern over NATO, strikes by farmers and coal miners, threats of a possible Soviet attack upon the United States Mainland and, though the connection will never be admitted by the authorities, weather manipulation affecting Western Europe, the British Isles and the United States, and bringing milder weather to the USSR.

In this explanation of the "new look" of Communist strategy for conquest, we could be wrong. We hope we are. But we doubt it.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, first class postage, to all subscribers except for overseas airmail deliveries. \$24 per year; foreign countries: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; others: 25¢ each. Include extra if 1st class delivery is required. Please address all orders and inquiries to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## A WORLD IN TROUBLE

### A TIME FOR NATIONAL CRISES?

In the usual course of national events, we are told that it is the ultra-conservative, or the right-wing extremist, who always cries wolf; that is, who is always posting danger signs and warning everybody that the Nation is in grave danger, either from external attack or internal collapse. But, lately, something new has been added. Now even moderates and members of that so-called silent majority are beginning to feel that something may be wrong with the way our Ship of State is being piloted, and that real danger may be facing us. In fact, if even half of the people believe half of the things being told them by political leaders and by some of our newspapers, they would begin to feel that something really is wrong — and that nobody seems to be doing anything to alleviate the situation. Perhaps it takes Watergates, Koreagates, pre-programmed coal miner strikes and manipulated weather crises to make folks start asking questions. Or perhaps the many about-faces of Jimmy Carter had something to do with it.

That Jimmy Carter faces a mess of trouble, both at home and abroad, is no secret. That he seems unable or unwilling to solve or resolve the troubles that beset him—and the Nation because he is its Chief Executive—also is no secret. The fact that many of the troubles are of his own making does not alleviate the situation. For example:

**The Middle East Situation.** When Jimmy was a candidate he made some promises: 1) that he would oppose the sale of arms to Egypt if such arms could be used in a strike against Israel (in a statement in a St. Louis Jewish Letter (3/31/76); 2) he said he'd not try to force Israel to give back territory won from the Arab States (in a telegram to the American Jewish Press Association, 5/25/76); 3) he said he'd give Israel whatever military and economic aid that was necessary (in a speech on the Middle East 6/6/76).

However, when it was discovered by the Trilateralists that Israel planned a blitz

against her Arab neighbors (a move that would halt oil shipments to Europe and the United States), Carter & Co. hastily made a deal with Saudi Arabia whereby Sadat of Egypt would become a messenger of peace. Then Carter broke a promise and insisted that certain occupied lands should be given back to the Arabs. He broke another promise by selling warplanes to Egypt and Saudi Arabia. Result: Begin and Carter are clashing openly over peace terms, and Carter has probably incurred the wrath of the powerful Zionist bloc, and may have lost at least "six million" votes if he chooses to run again in 1980.

**The SALT II Agreement.** While campaigning for the Presidency, Carter promised that he would move quickly to secure a new SALT agreement with the Soviet Union, and that he would do this "before both sides start a new arms race and before new missile systems are tested and committed for production." (Statement reported in The New York Times, 6/23/76). Upon taking the oath of office, Carter predicted early success in arms-limitation-negotiations. But the SALT II Treaty ran into a solid deadlock. A February 11 article in the Soviet Communist Party newspaper *Pravda* demanded a new set of treaty terms that were clearly unacceptable to the U.S. Senate.

Complicating matters further, the NATO Defense Command reported that the Warsaw Pact Nations now have a superiority of more than 2½-to-1 over NATO in tanks and conventional weapons. Then, on February 7th, Senate Majority Leader Richard Byrd began the legislative day by telling his colleagues that the Soviet has developed a new outer space weapon that could "ground" all American defense efforts. Here is a part of that speech:

"We should be acutely aware of, and deeply concerned over, Soviet advancement in outer space weaponry. In the past 8 years, it is reported that the Soviet Union has launched, for military purposes, 325 space satellites. The Soviets are, in fact, well on

their way to developing a so-called hunter-killer satellite. Such a space armament would be capable of destroying the communications network by which the United States controls its military deterrent system. ... such a threat cannot be ignored or placed on a security backburner.... *The Washington Star*, in an editorial on February 7, posed the question: "Why would the Soviet Union be developing a satellite-killing system capable of severing the communications link that makes U.S. deterrence work, unless with hostile intent?"

**The Declining Dollar.** On the morning of Friday, February 24th, the wire services reported: "For the first time since World War II, West German banks Thursday paid American visitors only two marks for a dollar. Eight years ago the dollar bought four West German marks.... The dollar also tumbled to new lows against the Swiss franc, the Belgian franc, and the Dutch guilder, following criticism that the United States was not doing enough to bolster its sagging currency. It also fell in London, Milan, Paris and Tokyo."

**More Brush-Fire Wars?** With this rash of international crises coinciding with a coal crisis, and a weather crisis, along comes the threat of potential Vietnam-type wars which would involve Americans in more no-win confrontations on distant battlefields. It should be remembered that, whenever a nation found itself in serious economic difficulties, war often was seen as a way out of the economic troubles. Nowadays a large-scale war is unthinkable, but a brush-fire war that can be contained and limited, as in Korea, Vietnam, or even the Middle East, is still looked upon as a way out of domestic crises. This makes an article that appears in the current (Feb. 27) issue of *U.S. News & World Report* of particular importance. Following are important excerpts:

\* \* \* \* \*

In the face of an aggressive new Soviet challenge, this country is once more starting to put together an elite military strike force to rush to any trouble spot in the world. The aim is to insure that, in a foreign crisis af-

OOPS! SORRY:

In Report #5 (2/3/78) 4th line, 2nd column, page 1, we erred. Reference was to the U.S. Naval base at Guantanamo, not Guadalcanal. This correction will be made in all future reprints of the Report titled "The Selling of the American Canal Treaties."

fecting vital U.S. interests, American power arrives first—ahead of any Soviet intervention force. Two Army divisions and one from the Marines have been initially tagged for the quick-reaction assignment....

... A Soviet nuclear attack on the U.S. (is) the least likely danger as long as the present "balance of terror" is preserved. A Soviet drive to overrun Europe also is viewed as a remote threat—but one that requires the bolstering of NATO to convince the Russians that a conventional blitzkrieg offensive cannot achieve a quick victory.

A different threat is spotlighted by administration strategic analysts: a military move by the Soviets to exploit a local crisis in an area where significant U.S. interests are at stake—notably South Korea, the Eastern Mediterranean and the Persian Gulf....

Viewed with particular anxiety by these planners is a possible Russian attempt to establish a foothold in the Persian Gulf region by exploiting a local crisis. That would endanger vital oil supplies for the U.S. and, even more, for its European and Japanese allies.... The consequences of a successful Soviet military move into the Persian Gulf region could be disastrous for NATO....

A dramatic example of the new threat posed by Moscow is seen in the speedy and large-scale Soviet intervention in the Horn of Africa in collaboration with Cuba, which is reversing the course of the conflict there.

... Whatever the technical military problems involved in implementing a rapid-reaction strategy, top administration officials stress that the most serious obstacle is political. In the words of one of the President's most influential policy advisers: "The crucial question is a matter of will—whether there is a national will, in the aftermath of Vietnam, to use American military power except to defend this country or its allies from an overt Soviet attack."

(end of quoted excerpts)

\* \* \* \* \*

A far more important question: If there is a real threat of war with the Soviet, brush-fire or European, then why is our own federal government aiding the Soviet Union in its conquest of Africa and Central America?

Example: Andrew Young is U.S. Ambassador to the UN. He says the Communists are in the process of "stabilizing" the world. The Communists prefer the word "liberating,"

while those who cherish freedom call it "enslaving". But "stabilizing" is Young's preference. When the Cuban troops were "liberating" Angola, Young referred to them as a "stabilizing" force. A howl of protest from the general public caused Jimmy Carter to caution his "finest public servant" about using such terminology, and Young uttered what apparently was accepted as an apology—and Martin Luther King's beloved disciple controlled his tongue for a spell. But, a few days ago, he proved that his original statement was no slip of the tongue. In an interview with the *Rand Daily Mail* of South Africa, he repeated the same statement, as reported in the *Los Angeles Times* of February 6th.

Now the Soviet Union is assisting its Cuban satellite in "stabilizing" Ethiopia. The plan is to sustain the Communist dictator Mengistu in power, aid him in "stabilizing" Somalia and Eritrea. Then the Horn of Africa will be totally "stabilized" and a giant step will have been taken toward the conquest of all Africa and the economic strangulation of the United States, since the Horn provides control over the vital oil shipping lanes in that region.

Control of the American Canal in Panama is another giant step if the Communists are to accomplish this economic strangulation of the United States. And **our own government is aiding its enemy in this respect.** If you remain unconvinced of this, then read what the Communists themselves say about the Canal. The Communists of Panama, who are members of a party they call the People's Party, have published a statement about the Canal, which appeared in the information bulletin of the *World Marxist Review*, No. 18, 1977. We are indebted to Fred Schwarz of the Christian Anti-Communist Crusade for the text of this statement. Following are the more important parts of the statement.

\*\*\*\*\*

The new Panamanian-U.S. treaty, signed by General Torrijos and President Carter... marks a further step in the talks between the two nations. However, this treaty has yet to be ratified by the U.S. Senate and by a plebiscite of the people of Panama. It is vital to win these two important battles in order to consummate yet another phase in the struggle against colonialism....

We, Panamanian communists, support the treaty signed by Torrijos and Carter inasmuch as it is a vehicle of our country's decolonization and point out the need for

strengthening anti-imperialist national unity in order to advance toward complete liberation through the defeat of the imperialist oligarchy in all areas and consummate the structural transformations launched in preceding years. We have taken a step forward. The struggle continues!

Political Bureau,  
People's Party of Panama,  
September 7, 1977.

\*\*\*\*\*

## THE TRILATERAL CONNECTION

In addition to the Communist Parties of the world, there is another group of internationalists that is most anxious to affect the severance of all direct and official connections between the governments of Panama and the United States. The giving of the Canal to Panama is an essential part of that severance.

Some time ago, the multinational "bancorporations" decided that certain small States should be set up as "protected enclaves" where they could operate without too much strict government supervision, where taxes would be at a minimum, where government bank examiners would provide no hazard, and where international money manipulations could be conducted with a minimum of red tape. Panama was selected as one of these "protected enclaves" for international bankers, and Torrijos is said to be right when he boasts that there are more banks per square block in Panamanian cities than in any other part of the world. The only catch is that those cities lie within the Panama Canal Zone, which is still United States territory. Get the Zone turned over to the so-called Republic of Panama, and the place would be a true "bankers' paradise."

The story is told in detail in an exclusive interview appearing in the February 27th issue of *Spotlight* (weekly, \$16 per year. 300 Independence Ave. S.E., Washington, D.C. 20003). In case you haven't read this

## THE RIGHT WOMAN — STATUS REPORT

Jo Ann Gasper, of the Anti-ERA Ad Hoc Committee on the I.W.Y., has published an important report on the status of women's legislation in the 95th Congress. This is a between-the-sessions summary of important bills introduced, action taken, and prospects for the Second Session. Compiled on Capitol Hill, it gives capsule information on what has happened, where the battles will be fought in 1978. 16 pages. Send \$2 to: Status Report, 919 18th Street N.W., Suite 800, Washington, D.C. 20006.

article, George Nicholas interviewed an international banker with interests in Panama. The banker asked that he not be identified, and told Nicholas that "Panama serves as a sort of fulcrum for vast currency leverage deals. This massive manipulation of global money markets progressively aggravates a number of serious economic problems:

- \* It contributes to the catastrophic decline of the U.S. dollar.
- \* It results in shrinking trade and accelerating inflation.
- \* It makes for unstable farm and commodity prices.
- \* Among its side effects are increasing unemployment and a depressed equity market.
- \* It accelerates an unmistakable shift toward international fiscal anarchy."

The banker told Nicholas that under the old Bretton Woods, fixed-exchange convention the international monetary system—and much of the global economy—was managed by the central banks of the major powers (ours is the Federal Reserve System.) But in 1973 a floating-rate system was adopted, under which currency values were to be set, not by governmental controls, but by the free movements of the market. The Rockefellers were the first to realize that under this new system "the central banks would lose much of their power to control the world's economy. This power was now up for grabs and—joined in alliance with a group of private transnational banks—the Chase Manhattan, flagship bank of the Rockefellers, made a determined grab for it."

"Like a great battle tank converted into a warship," the banker continued, "the Chase Manhattan went 'offshore.' By the end of 1975, overseas financial ventures accounted for more than half of Chase Manhattan's earnings." Other megabanks were quick to follow and "overseas banking came to concentrate on so-called 'offshore enclaves'—the Bahamas, the Cayman Islands, and most importantly, Panama.

"The megabanks moved to Panama much like a man contemplating rape and robbery leaves his own home and moves to a less regulated environment where he can do what he wants in anonymity. To engineer vast international currency deals, with all their inevitable hazard and irresponsibility and potentially destructive aftereffect, Chase Manhattan had to escape the U.S. regulatory system which insists that banks behave prudently and responsibly. To accumulate the funds to control these huge gambles, it had

to evade U.S. taxation. And to attain control of the world market, the transnational banks had to treat the U.S. dollar, not as the essential tender of their own home country, but as just another currency, to be manipulated and 'shorted' if necessary. In their quest for power, the megabanks often bet against their own currency, helping, in effect, to devalue the dollar."

"This whole ruinous scheme," concluded the banker who—for obvious reasons—asked that his name not be used, "has left us with one energetically if senselessly ongoing project: the insane Panama Canal giveaway. If—God forbid—it is ratified, the drunken and corrupt Omar Torrijos may yet emerge as the one permanent beneficiary of what might otherwise be known as 'the era of the bankers' folly'."

\* \* \* \* \*

**CONCLUSION:** It seems evident that the Money Managers of the World are willing to grant Political Management of the World to the International Communists, in order to serve their own ends. Of course, World Political Management must of necessity include World Policing Power.

Surrendering the American Canal in Panama to the Communists is not an isolated action. It is also proposed to hand over Southern Africa to Communist political and military control. Whoever controls the combined mineral resources of Southern Africa and the Soviet Union has the following domination of the world's known raw materials: 90% of all uranium, 90% of all platinum, 85% of all gold, 80% of all vanadium, 75% of all manganese, and 96% of all chrome. Furthermore, over 10,000 ships pass through the Canal at Panama annually and over 23,000 ships pass the Cape of Good Hope annually. If both were controlled by the Communists we could be strangled economically, our sole chance of survival would involve our surrender to The New World Order.

"...Is life so dear or peace so sweet as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery?..."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Overseas airmail: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. To others: 25¢ each. Please include extra if 1st class delivery required. Address orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## INTERDEPENDENCE AND THE TRILATERAL CONNECTION

### UNION NOW RESTRUCTURED

We missed the article entirely. But a subscriber found it tucked away on page 89 of the January 18, 1978 *Chicago Sun Times*, and forwarded it to us. We believe it is of sufficient importance that it should be republished. First, a comment: The Trilateral Commission is not a think tank; neither is the Atlantic Institute. Both are power bases, funded by Rockefeller-Rothschild interests and charged with the task of creating a New World Order, one that will be most beneficial to International Bankers, Multinational Cartelists and Monopoly Capitalists. Please bear this in mind while reading the following article.

\*\*\*\*\*

### U.S. THINK TANK CONSIDERS MERGER WITH EUROPEAN UNIT

Washington—The Trilateral Commission—the David Rockefeller-founded group, many of whose members moved into influential positions in the Carter administration—is considering a merger with another heavy-weight private organization of prominent international movers and shakers.

The prospective partner is the Paris-based Atlantic Institute, which isn't exactly a household name in the circles where most people move. But in that special arena where global thinkers, multinational business executives and politicians rub against one another in an effort to influence world events, the move has potentially large significance. Its impact in its sphere is roughly comparable to General Motors joining forces with Volkswagen.

If the merger goes through, it's likely to trigger some new versions of the conspiracy theories heard a year ago when so many Trilateral Commission members turned up in key jobs within the Carter administration. That caused both left-wingers and right-wingers to speculate about the commission being a mechanism for infiltrating the government.

President Carter was a member. So, too, was

Vice President Walter F. Mondale. And Carter's national security adviser, Zbigniew Brzezinski, had been a director of the commission. Other Trilateralists in the administration include Sec. of State Cyrus Vance, Treasury Sec. W. Michael Blumenthal, Defense Sec. Harold Brown, UN Ambassador Andrew Young, Deputy Sec. of State Warren M. Christopher and Undersecretary of State Richard N. Cooper.

George Franklin, the Trilateral Commission co-ordinator, denies a conspiracy. The merger talk, he said, is prompted by the fact that the two organizations overlap in many areas of interest, activity and membership. By getting together, he added, they might be better able to avoid wasteful duplications of effort and—by no means an incidental consideration—competition in raising funds.

What's more, Franklin stressed, a merger is by no means certain. The two organizations, he said, are only beginning to explore the idea. (End of article).

\*\*\*\*\*

Like the Council on Foreign Relations and the Bilderberger Group before being exposed by Mary Davison, Dan Smoot, Don Bell et al, the Atlantic Institute is virtually unknown by the public and almost never mentioned in the communications media. However, since its creation in 1961, the Atlantic Institute has been a most potent force in the promotion of **Interdependence** and the creation of an **Atlantic Union** to be composed of the nations of Western Europe, the United Kingdom and the United States.

Although the Atlantic Institute is a Paris-based organization, its first Director-General was Henry Cabot Lodge, who also was a member of the Council on Foreign Relations, a Bilderberger, etc.; and the Rockefeller Brothers Fund financed the founding and early operations of the Atlantic Institute. Later, because of being a Paris-based organization, it is reported that the Rothschild interests took over the major part of the necessary funding of the Institute, al-

though many of its members are also members of the Rockefeller-controlled Council on Foreign Relations and the Rockefeller-funded Bilderberg Group.

In a book, *Partnership For Progress, A Program For Transatlantic Action*, published by Harper & Row for the Atlantic Institute, Henry Cabot Lodge wrote, in the preface:

"There is no lack of statements of the truth that the nations of the free world are interdependent. Even the most chauvinistic do not deny that the well-being of every nation—even that of the United States—will depend increasingly on its participation in some sort of grouping of nations...

"Our failure to organize ourselves is certainly not due to any lack of warning. As far back as 1958 the Rockefeller Brothers Fund Report said: 'The free world must devise the institutions for a world community... President Kennedy on July 4, 1962, in Independence Hall, said that 'alone' the United States could do none of the big things which should be done in the world, but that 'joined with other free nations' it could....

"Later events, however, were to make clear that such efforts at **political union**, however laudable the idealism impelling them, are apt to lead to dead ends... unless preceded by **economic foundations**."

Here was the key phrase: **Economic Union** must come first, then **political union** will follow. This statement of policy was to be confirmed by history. It became possible to create the European Economic Community, now generally known as the Common Market. The European Free Trade Association was established as something of a counterweight to the Common Market. Other regional **economic** cooperatives have been tried with some **success**. But, up to this point in time, the successful creation of a **political** regional government involving the merger of two or more countries has been accomplished only through coercion, never by consent of the people.

This situation became troublesome as giant multinational corporations began to develop and multinational executives found themselves and their corporations hampered by the various and varying economic restrictions, taxing regulations and labor laws of the different host countries in which they chose to do business. As Richard Barnett and Ronald Muller commented in *Global Reach, The Power of the Multinational Corporations*, pages 118-20:

"The heart of the legitimacy problem for the global corporation is the clash between global corporate loyalty and national law... e.g. the State Department, not ITT, is supposed to set foreign policy. It is evident that governments are losing control over important international transactions and that nominally private organizations are gaining control over such transactions. The ancient political question By What Right? keeps plaguing the global corporations as they become more assertive in acting like states. Their justification for their power, as we have seen, is efficiency: 'We can deliver' is their political slogan.

"But the World Managers know that neither slogans nor 'education campaigns' are enough to legitimize the exercise of political power. Authority must be sanctioned by law. Thus men like George Ball have been talking for years about international chartering of global corporations by some world organization.... The World Managers... are not enthusiastic about the United Nations.... They would rather have organizations dominated by industrial countries, such as the Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development.... The International Chamber of Commerce has proposed the adoption of international guidelines for regulation of the behavior of corporations and governments, and the **Atlantic Institute**, among others, sees a possible solution to the legitimacy problem in a 'code of good behavior' to which all World Managers would faithfully subscribe. David Rockefeller believes that the reformation must include the global corporations themselves. Stock ownership must become more truly multinational... The corporations should take steps to 'remove the air of mystery which sometimes surrounds them,' advises the **Atlantic Institute**....

"The World Managers who are orchestrating the Great Crusade (have a) liberal vision of a **world corporate society** promising peace and abundance." (quoted from *Global Reach*, by Richard Barnett and Ronald Muller, Simon and Schuster, \$11.95).

In an attempt to bring an end to this war between national **political** sovereignties and multinational **economic** sovereignties, David Rockefeller founded and funded the Trilateral Commission. Its purpose was to "educate and program" young politicians who would then be placed in key positions in government where they could see to it that **national** economic and foreign policy did not compete with the Multinationals' **economic** and developmental policies.

However, after a year of control of foreign, economic and monetary policy in the United States and, to a lesser extent, in the other Trilateral-controlled States, the Commission has not been as successful as the TLC team in Washington, D.C. had hoped. One important failure was the reported defeat of the proposed new international currency called **Bancor**. The L.T. Patterson Strategy Letter for January, 1978 announced:

"Rockefeller plans for a new world currency (Bancor) were delivered a devastating defeat when the White House 'threw in the towel' and agreed to permit an increase in the discount rate, just prior to the close of business Friday, Jan. 6th--and prior to a critical Bank for International Settlements meeting in Basel, Switzerland.... PSL sources say that the European Central bankers and Saudi royal family members threatened the Americans with **devastating retaliation in the gold market** if the dollar were not given the support of increased interest rates.... The 'Bancor' will work only in a worldwide totalitarian state, and we're not there yet. Therefore, we can see the bankruptcy of the plans for a new Trilateral world monetary system.... Thus plans to implement the new monetary system must be delayed... a way must be found to destroy the dollar, while stabilizing the stock market."

"In the end," continues PSL, "after Trilateral policies have utterly destroyed our currency, they will find that the rest of the world will insist on **a gold-based, international system of settlements**. We realize how many people stand 'in awe' of the Brookings Institution, the Council on Foreign Relations and their slick pamphlets, magazines and books--which have automatic acceptance at the offices of the federal government and universities. Nonetheless, in spite of all the 'trappings of success' such plans are nothing more than fantasy as far as the rest of the world is concerned. Of course, such a toilet-paper currency can be used by America (we are already using a toilet-paper currency). But that, in no way, implies the ability of the Rockefeller government to force a toilet-paper settlements system on the rest of the world!" (unquote).

Now it becomes clear why the New York based Trilateral Commission wants to form a partnership with the Paris based Atlantic Institute. The Central Banks of Europe are rejecting the Trilateral Commission plans (the American dollar is taking a terrible beating meanwhile) and a European power base is needed to get the governments of

Western Europe "lined up."

While this international struggle is going on, there also is trouble with Trilateral control of the State Department in Washington, D.C. Richard N. Cooper, formerly of Yale, is the Trilateral Commissioner in charge of international economic policy, and it seems that there is trouble in his commissariat. An article by Stephen M. Aug, in the Business and Finance section of the *Washington Star* of January 25, 1978, is noteworthy. Here are quotes:

\*\*\*\*\*

Members of a prestigious State Department business advisory committee have been told for the first time they are going to need security clearances to attend secret briefings, which has at least one member of the committee upset. The committee, which deals with the problems of multinational business firms, has a high-level corporate membership which has included several prominent businessmen now in top-level Carter Administration posts. It also has consumer, labor and academic members. The committee is supposed to advise the department on policies involving multinational corporations, and members receive briefings on the direction in which the administration and State Department intend to go in matters affecting corporations whose businesses cross international boundaries.

The requirement for security clearances was made in a letter to the members from Richard N. Cooper, undersecretary of State for economic affairs. He said the security clearances were needed because the committee may be given sensitive background briefings on international negotiations....

The committee, formed about three years ago, is called the Advisory Committee on Transnational Enterprises. Past members have included W. Michael Blumenthal, now Secretary of the Treasury; C. Fred Bergsten, assistant secretary of the Treasury for international affairs; and William G. Miller, Carter's nominee as chairman of the board of the Federal Reserve Board....

The committee is involved in consideration of such matters as international accounting standards, problems concerning the transmission of computerized data across international borders, an international code of ethics for transnational businesses (particularly a proposed United Nations Treaty on illicit business payments), and transfer of technology to developing nations....

(End of quotes from article)

Other members of this State Department's Business Advisory Committee include top executives of such multinational firms as Exxon, Texaco, Kennecott Copper and other members of the Council on Foreign Relations Business Advisory Council. Also included are academics, labor representatives and a director of Ralph Nader's Congress Watch. To exclude these latter individuals from attending the secret briefings was the purpose of Richard Cooper's order. This would provide Trilateral Commission and Council on Foreign Relations control of the State Department's policy concerning Multinational Corporations. *This is an essential step in the creation of a Corporate State!*

### THE AFRICAN CONNECTION

The Regional Development formula adopted by the Trilateral Commission and the Atlantic Institute, "**economic unity** first, then **political unity** must follow," worked well for the industrialized nations of the world: Western Europe, Japan and North America. But this formula would never work in the "developing" states of Africa. Here the "colonial control" of whole areas had to be eliminated. Then new governments had to be set up, and some measure of **political** control had to be established before **economic** development could be hazarded (this, of course, did not apply to South Africa and Rhodesia, where stable governments had been established without "outside help.")

A complicating factor has been the inability of the "developers" to form stable governments in Africa. But they have proceeded with their "developing" in spite of this. Result: the multinational bancorporations can't collect payments on their loans, and the "developers" can't be sure that their "developments" are safe from vandalism, or nationalism.

This situation has led to a military development in Africa which has been kept secret for some time, and which is being variously interpreted now that the "news has leaked." We refer to the creation, by West Germany, of a missile base in Zaire.

On March 26, 1976 an agreement was signed between Mobutu Sese Seko, president of Zaire (formerly known as the Congo) and a West German multinational corporation, OTRAG (a German acronym for "Orbital Launch and Rocket Corporation"). OTRAG was to give Mobutu a reported \$50 million a year, and Mobutu was to give OTRAG exclusive control of an area about the size of the State of Colorado, located in the Shaba (formerly Katanga) Province.

Here the Germans built and manned a secret missile-launching base, allegedly with the approval of the Trilateral Commission and the Carter administration, and with the CIA and the BND playing a crucial role in its development (BND means "Bundes Nachrichtenendienst," the West German counterpart of the CIA). To assist the German scientists American scientists were sent to the base. Heading the list was Kurt Debus, who was assistant to Werner Von Braun at the Army Rocket Research Center in Huntsville, Ala. in the early 60s. OTRAG's president is also a top missiles expert, Dr. Lutz T. Kayser, who reportedly had worked for NASA at the height of its space program.

At first, the Germans insisted that all they were doing was building weather satellites. But when observers and investigators were refused permission to enter the area, people became suspicious; and the suspicions were confirmed when they began testing cruise missiles and IRBMs.

Also involved with OTRAG in the building of missiles in Zaire are the German aircraft company Dornier which supplies airframes, Messerschmidt which provides the engines, and the French Thompson-CSF company which builds the navigational-guidance systems for the German missiles.

The lease for this Shaba territory runs until the year 2000, and no Zaire government can cancel the contract. There are air strips, launching ramps, housing and hospital facilities and other conveniences for the OTRAG personnel, who enjoy full diplomatic privileges and immunities—and only authorized individuals with full clearance are allowed to enter the area.

Multinationals developing their own defense department? Germans rearming? An Allied defense post against native insurrection or communist intervention? Preparations for aggression against South Africa? There is much speculation and no official answers. But where there are powderkegs there is always the threat of explosion.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Two copies of each issue are mailed, 1st class, to all subscribers except in case of overseas airmail. \$24 per year. Foreign: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each, to others: 25¢ each. Add extra if 1st class postage is required. Address all orders to:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE RESURGENCE OF VIOLENCE AND TERRORISM

### VANDALS STILL WITH US

"When the Vandals, a fierce Teutonic tribe, rampaged through the tottering Roman Empire in the mid-fifth century A.D., so wanton was their destruction that they came to symbolize senseless havoc through all the ages.

"The vandals are still with us, destroying swiftly that which was laborously built by others. Of course, the difference today is that modern vandals are not an invading army of barbarians storming our gates—they are homegrown barbarians in our midst. They assume many destructive forms. Some are arsonists, some bombers, some wreckers, some litterbugs and a lot of them leave a trail of graffiti."

"Whatever subversion of civilization they pursue," the editor continued, "modern vandals share one common trait with all of their infamous predecessors—a total disregard for their fellowman and an irreverence for all that is good.

"The incidence of vandalism rises and falls in different generations. This has fascinated historians. Suffice to say that vandalism has become a major problem in our country today. It is a vicious manifestation of our permissive times. Nothing is safe—eagles slaughtered, museum masterpieces smashed and redwoods slashed.

**"Nationally our schools are hit by vandalism that costs \$600 million annually. The worst of it is that vandalism is growing. There is no relief in sight.**

"Until decency and morality are again made an integral part of training for life in this country and families assume their responsibility to give proper direction to their offspring, the only answer we see is swift and severe punishment for vandals. Such a solution is a poor second to the real need, but it is the best we have to offer."

We were not able to identify the author of this editorial, but it is obvious that his chief concern is for the acts of vandalism committed by the younger generation, by those who will be "running things" a few

years from now (unless their present actions help to force us into a totalitarian dictatorship before they "grow up.")

The editor's concern should not be taken too lightly. Because a recent UPI report stated that here in the United States, 5,000 school teachers are attacked by students each month, and that 1,000 of them sustain injuries serious enough to require medical attention. A study by the National Institute of Education shows that 282,000 students are attacked by other students each month. About 11% of all secondary school children—2.4 million out of 21 million—have something stolen from them in a given month; usually something valued at less than \$10. About 12% of all teachers—12,000—have something stolen in a given month; about 6,000 of them have something taken by force, weapons or threats. More than one-fourth of all public schools are subject to vandalism each month at an average cost of \$81 for each act of vandalism. About 10% of all public schools are burglarized each month. The report says nothing about the incidence of rape, the peddling of drugs, the drinking of alcoholic beverages, the smoking of various weeds on school premises, etc. But it is evident that the public schools are becoming training grounds for vandals, terrorists and criminals of all sorts. One other fact also is slowly becoming evident: the more money we put into school facilities and equipment, the worse the situation becomes.

We do not wish to create the impression that vandalism and terrorism are centered in the schools; these are merely kindergartens in the overall program. The advanced school of violence (or nihilism) utilizes the writings of Lenin as modernized by Mao, as its textbook. And there has been a certain sequence to the acts of vandalism and terrorism which indicate that "somebody has planned it that way." The sequence following World War II, went like this:

First, there was the near take-over of the executive departments of the federal govern-

ment by communist agents, this being coincident with the take-over of the movie industry (remember the "Hollywood Ten"?). Through the efforts of such men as Whittaker Chambers, the young Richard Nixon, Senators McCarthy, McCarran, and others, this infestation was controlled, at horrible cost to the characters and the memories of the patriots who were active at the time.

Later came the student uprisings, followed by the vandalism and looting that accompanied the race riots. Then came the Weathermen, the Manson family, the various "liberation" gangs. Then came a wave of bombings of public buildings, occupation of public buildings with the holding of hostages, etc.

Skipping the details up to the more recent past, vandalism has taken a new turn. There were the mysterious and unexplained explosions and burnings of silos and wheat storage facilities. Then came the vandalism accompanying the current coal miners' strike and the attempts to shut down the non-union mines.

Still in the news are the railroad disasters of the past few weeks. Authorities dismiss the idea of vandalism or sabotage in all but one case. But the circumstances surrounding the incidents seem to belie official claims. For one thing: striking miners have been destroying trucks and upsetting railway cars in their attempts to prevent the transportation of coal to places where the need was the greatest. For another thing: these disasters all occurred in the Southland; and the Big Bosses of organized labor have a thing against most Southern States. They have right-to-work laws, which prevent Big Labor monopoly; and many industries have moved to the Southland because labor relations are better. There is the possibility that Big Labor would do most anything—even to causing train wrecks—in order to provide reasons for "organizing" the Southland. Finally, the fact that the Union that Reuther built, the UAW, is lending millions to the UMW so the miners can stay out on strike, **when such a prolonged strike might cause the lay-off of all UAW members soon**, is a most unusual thing.

When so many similar wrecks occur in so few days, people do get suspicious. In Waverly, Tenn., there was a derailment and, as men tried to transfer liquid propane gas from a tank car to trucks, there was an explosion which leveled 14 buildings, killed 12 and injured at least 50. Two days later, as a 140-car freight train was passing through Youngstown, Florida, all five locomotives

jumped the tracks, piling up 47 cars like jackstraws. From one ruptured tank car a cloud of deadly chlorine gas poured out and covered the land for miles around. Eight were killed, 50 injured. Also in the same week, at Cades, Tenn., a 101-car train jumped the tracks. This time the danger was a car filled with caustic sodium hydroxide. Two days later 33 cars of a 91-car train were derailed near Bowling Green, Ky. In neither of these latter accidents were there any deaths.

Then, the strange airline coincidence: A plane bound for Honolulu from Los Angeles in taking off blew two tires. At about the same time at Honolulu a plane bound for the United States was taking off, blew two tires. In Los Angeles, 2 dead, 73 injured. In Honolulu, no casualties.

Then from trains and planes to museums and showplaces. From San Diego came word that fire gutted the historic Old Globe Theatre in Balboa Park on Wednesday, March 8, 1978. The theatre, famous for its annual Shakespearean Festivals, was about 200 yards from the San Diego Aero-Space Museum and Electric Building, destroyed by apparent arson on February 22, 1978.

There may be several reasons for this apparent resurgence of vandalism and destruction of property. The first such reason has to do with the fact that the old-time commies and fellow-travelers are crawling out of the woodwork, are being forgiven and their original accusers persecuted, while they are being honored and feted. One such incident was brought to light by Reed Irvine who recalled the past history of one Joris Ivens. Writing in the current (March 4) issue of **Human Events**, Mr. Irvine said, in part:

"Recently on ABC's 'Good Morning, America,' host David Hartman introduced an elderly man saying that he was 'a well-known documentary-maker who's been shooting film in China since 1938.' He added, 'And in 1972 he spent a year and a half filming the everyday lives of the Chinese people. He has made a remarkable 12-hour movie which will be shown in a series beginning today at the Museum of Modern Art in New York City, for those of you who will be fortunate enough to be able to go and see it...."

"Hartman showed a few portions of his guest's film. The first sequence showed peasants engaged in hard labor on the farm. The guest identified that as a 1930 shot. It was then contrasted with one of his shots

of Shanghai in 1972. The guest commented that people in China are better off today than they were previously.

"The implication seemed to be that the Communists had built the great city of Shanghai, eliminating the hard physical labor that the peasants had performed back in the bad old days before Communism.

"One had to wonder about a documentary-maker who would even imply something so patently false....My curiosity aroused, I looked into the background of Hartman's guest, Mr. Joris Ivens.

"Mr. Iven's undoubted artistry with the camera has been at the service of Communist causes for half a century. In an interview with a French weekly reprinted in the June 1976 issue of *Atlas*, he said that he had been a Communist and a revolutionary since 1928."

Reed Irvine went on to show that this man who was honored as a great documentary-maker on a national television network, had spent his entire professional life serving Communist causes. In 1932 he produced a documentary called "Song of Heroes" in the Soviet Union, made to celebrate the conclusion of Stalin's first five-year plan. Then he filmed "Spanish Earth," which was designed to win support for the Loyalist side in the Spanish civil war. Even the *New York Times* described it as "definitely a propaganda effort."

Ivens did an autobiography, "*The Camera and I*" which was published by International Publishers, the Communist publishing house, in 1969. In it he said that documentary films need not be objective; instead, they should "agitate-mobilize" people "to become active in connection with the problems shown in the film" (the TV networks seem to agree with Ivens in this respect: few of their documentaries could be considered 'objective').

Besides making documentaries in the Soviet Union, Eastern Europe, China, Castro's Cuba, he also did several propaganda films for Hanoi during the Vietnam War, which he described as the fight of the Vietnamese people "against American aggression."

Now Iven's propaganda films are being shown to American television viewers as "works of art." To the Communists they undoubtedly are.

Iven's is not an isolated case. There is Dalton Trumbo, one of the Hollywood Ten, who took time out from his movie propaganda efforts to help Alger Hiss set up the United

Nations (we met them both but did not know them well in San Francisco in 1945). Trumbo is more influential than ever, and Hiss is suing for absolution and redress, both of which he seems sure to obtain. There are so many others, once officially identified as Communists and now high in public esteem and honored as "martyrs to McCarthyism."

Also aiding in vandalism and terrorism is "organized Christianity." As Frank Capell reported recently, "It has been well documented that the World Council of Churches and its affiliate in the United States, the National Council of Churches, have contributed and continue to contribute funds to radical, revolutionary, violence-prone and even outright guerrilla organizations."

Yet another reason for the resurgence of vandalism and terror in the United States is the fact that there is a legal organization dedicated to the task of keeping terrorists out of trouble and keeping them out of jail if they are caught. The National Lawyers Guild is an association of about 5,000 revolutionary lawyers which serves not only as a defense apparatus but also as a clandestine communications network between imprisoned terrorists and their at-large or fugitive comrades.

As we noted previously, Lenin wrote the textbook. In 1906 he laid down the rules; "Marxism differs from all primitive forms of socialism by not binding the movement to any one form of struggle. It recognizes the most varied forms of struggle; and it does not 'concoct' them, but only generalizes, organizes, gives conscious expression to those forms of struggle of the revolutionary classes which arise of themselves in the course of the movement." Lenin pointed out that armed struggle had two objectives: that of assassinating certain individuals, and that of getting funds to finance vandalism and terrorism.

Later, following Lenin's rules, it was decided that funds should be used to form a legal defense organization to aid comrades who got into trouble with the courts in the United States. So, in 1936 the National Lawyers Guild was formed with the assistance of the Comintern. It was first cited as a Communist front by the Special Committee on Un-American Activities in March 1944. In 1950 the House Committee on Un-American Activities said the NLG was "the foremost legal bulwark of the Communist Party, its front organizations and controlled unions."



At its 1971 national convention, the NLG adopted a statement which read in part: "There is no disagreement among us that we are a body of radicals and revolutionaries. We are not simply servants of the movement. We are radicals and revolutionaries who now propose to carry the struggle for social change into our lives and our profession."

In 1975 the NLG adopted a "position paper" that stated: "Members of the Guild who insist that the politics of armed struggle have no place in a Guild publication ignore this organization's history and self-definition. The Guild is not merely a legal organization—it is not the ACLU or the ABA (American Bar Association).... The Guild itself has not only defended but actively supported the armed actions at Attica and Wounded Knee and has in some sense joined these struggles...."

Members of the National Lawyers Guild have formed the defense teams for virtually every U.S. revolutionary and terrorist group, including the Weather Underground Organization, the Black Liberation Army, the George Jackson Brigade, the Symbionese Liberation Army, etc. The wide range of the NLG's activities can be illustrated by its having adopted a special resolution concerning the current coal miners' strike. The resolution read in part:

"Whereas wildcat strikes have proven to be the most effective means by which miners have been able to resist company safety and contract abuses; and

"Whereas, the current economic crisis has created a need for the BCOA (Bituminous Coal Operators Association) and other employers to intensify their exploitation of workers; and

"Whereas, the militancy of the miners represents a threat to that exploitation;

"Therefore, be it resolved that:

1. The National Lawyers Guild fully supports the miners and their demands for the right to strike....

2. The National Executive Board opposes the use of a Taft Hartley injunction, the use of the National Guard to transport scab coal, and the use of the grand jury system to intimidate miners (by which they mean use of the grand jury system to investigate acts of organized violence, vandalism and terrorism by groups of militants against the non-striking mines, non-organized miners, and transporters of coal—Ed.)."

The activities of the National Lawyers Guild become more dangerous to the peace and security of us all when it is realized that members of the NLG have infiltrated into various legal service groups and projects that have been set up by the federal government, and are financed by taxpayers. The Legal Services Corporation is a case in point. The following is quoted from the March 4, 1978 issue of **Human Events**:

"The president of the Legal Services Corp., Thomas Ehrlich, informed Senator Harrison Williams... that he was totally unconcerned that members of the far-left National Lawyers Guild may have prominent positions in various legal services groups and projects funded by his taxpayer-supported corporation....

"The NLG, Ehrlich blithely contended, 'is one of many bar associations that attorneys... are free to join. It is possible that some staff members of the corporation, as well as some attorneys in our local programs, are members of the National Lawyers Guild.'"

In effect, Ehrlich admitted that there are lawyers working within the federal government, who are being supported by the taxpayers, and who are attempting to destroy the very government that they have sworn to defend. This adds up to a form of treason—and the president of the federally-funded Legal Services Corporation, **Thomas Ehrlich couldn't care less!** This reveals the amazing tolerance U.S. officials have developed toward pro-revolutionary groups, terrorists and vandals.

The work of radical and revolutionary lawyers is made much easier because the State and Federal Courts seem infested with a host of rotten judges. Says U.S. News & World Report of March 13, 1978: "A broad attack on judicial misconduct and incompetence is developing in State capitals... special investigative panels... have unearthed instances of... judges accepting bribes in return for light criminal sentences; offering to trade favors in court for sex with female defendants;..."

When justice has departed from the land can vandalism and terrorism be contained?

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Overseas airmail: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to others: 25¢ each. Please include extra if 1st class delivery required. Address orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE PRESIDENT'S ADMINISTRATIVE SCHIZOPHRENIA

### JANUS-FACED JIMMY

When the late John Foster Dulles served the International Conspirators while acting as the U.S. Secretary of State, he made an ominous pronouncement. He said that "there is no longer any difference between U.S. foreign policy and U.S. domestic policy." There were angry protests and emphatic denials, but the CFR-guided Eastern Establishment did its utmost to maintain such an egalitarian policy, and did a noteworthy job of it through the administrations of Eisenhower, Kennedy, Johnson, Nixon, Ford—until the coming of Carter. Then a change began to develop; not so much by deliberate design but rather as a matter of expedience and compromise. Carter was the mouthpiece for two different and unrelated groups of men: the Trilateralists and the Georgia-based Carter Cronies. He found that in matters of **foreign policy he must do** what the Trilateral Commission dictated; while in matters of **domestic policy he should do** what his Georgia-based staffers advised. Being split between the two groups, and speaking for both, the Janus-faced Jimmy has proved to be a failure both as a foreign leader and a domestic leader. As the current issue of **Newsweek** observes, with surprising objectivity and amazing accuracy:

"Suddenly, it was raining trouble on Jimmy Carter. His world was crowded nearly from horizon to horizon with problems that seemed to resist solution—the revolt in the coal fields, the sputtering peace process in the Middle East, the quickening strains on White House relations with American Jews, the decline of the dollar, a disquieting new spurt in inflation, an attack of jitters over the fate of the Panama Canal treaties.... Carter's labors on all these questions have been complicated by his continuing slide in the polls, to 47 per cent in George Gallup's latest and 41 per cent in Louis Harris's, and by the daily speculations of the press and the political Establishment about whether he is competent...."

In matters of foreign policy, there isn't much he can do differently. He is the appointed mouthpiece of the Rockefeller-dominated

Trilateral Commission, he accepted the job with full knowledge that all foreign policy would be determined by a fifteen-man staff of "former" Trilateral Commissioners. He can only act upon the advice given him by Zbigniew Brzezinski, Cyrus Vance, Michael Blumenthal, and the dozen others.

In matters of domestic policy, however, Carter has a freer hand. The difference: his foreign policy advisers were appointed **for him** while his domestic policy advisers were appointed **by him**. In matters of domestic policy Carter can still pick and choose, and make decisions. So, while Carter can do little or nothing about improving his image as President of the World, he still has the power within his grasp to alter his image as President of the United States. How he intends to do this is outlined in a perspective article appearing in the current (March 20) **U.S. News & World Report**. Titled "How Carter's Staff Plans to Avoid Another Round of Blunders," the article reads in part:

"A setback in the coal strike is only the latest in a series of missteps that are forcing Jimmy Carter to overhaul the way his White House staff operates. Failure to end the coal walkout in brisk fashion caps a difficult year for an administration facing troubles in Congress and plunging public confidence in the way the White House is run. Now the Carter team seems determined to make mid-course corrections to avoid further problems. Changes already under way:

- \* Conciliatory approaches to lawmakers on Capitol Hill that include a drive to bring Democratic congressmen solidly into the Carter camp.
- \* Widening responsibilities for three key aides—Stuart E. Eizenstat, Robert S. Strauss and Hamilton Jordan.
- \* Alterations in Carter's schedule—how he spends his time, whom he sees and how he reaches the public.

"... To further improve the operation of the White House, Carter has expanded the already grueling workloads of three top advisers. Stuart Eizenstat heads a group within the White House called the Domestic Council. Every piece of domestic legisla-

tion launched by the administration comes to Eizenstat's desk before the President sees it. In addition to his role of legislative coordinator, Eizenstat has been pushed by Carter to get more involved in economics and trade. He has stepped in so quickly that he is now considered one of the most influential economic-policy advisers in Washington....

"The White House is finding new ways almost daily to employ the seasoned political talents of Special Trade Negotiator Robert Strauss. The former Democratic national chairman is rapidly becoming the President's most indispensable troubleshooter—working one week to pacify angry farmers and flying the next to Japan to negotiate delicate trade deals....

"Despite (Hamilton) Jordan's being accused in gossip columns of rowdy behavior in night spots, Carter has formalized and expanded his duties. Jordan now sits in on national security briefings and calls regular meetings of senior assistants. As de facto chief of staff, he is providing needed coordination and political assessments of issues."

(end of quotations from article)

It should be noted that in the preceding excerpts from **Newsweek** and **USN&WR**, the accent is on **domestic policy**. Foreign policy is handled by the Trilateralist team: Brzezinski, Mondale, Vance, Blumenthal, Brown, Christopher, Young, Cooper, Benson, Holbrook, Warnke, Richardson, Solomon and—for a time—Linowitz (not necessarily named in the order of their importance). This team was selected by David Rockefeller and programmed by Zbigniew Brzezinski (who also selected and programmed Jimmy Carter to become President, and Walter Mondale to become Vice President).

The "domestic policy" team was not as carefully chosen, and Jimmy Carter obviously was given a freer hand in the selection of its members. It is this "domestic policy" team that is being criticized by the media for "blunders, ineptness, misconduct, rowdy behavior," etc.

The contrast between the "foreign policy" team and the "domestic policy" team was made apparent from the very beginning of the Carter administration, and Bert Lance was selected as the "fall guy." David Rockefeller, the "economy-minded" took over from brother Nelson Rockefeller, the "politics-minded," and Brzezinski was named to replace Henry Kissinger as foreign

policy director. As domestic policy director, Jimmy Carter chose his friendly banker, Bert Lance. Immediately there was controversy; a man who couldn't handle his own budget should never be allowed to occupy the Czar-like post of OMB Director. .

It is generally known in Washington circles that any dirty tricks Bert Lance may have committed as a banker had little or nothing to do with the treatment he received after having been named to the directorship of the Office of Management and Budget by Jimmy Carter. Many other appointees as well as many other electees have committed far worse indiscretions and malfeasances without ever having been exposed to public ridicule and scorn. Bert Lance, however, like Agnew and Nixon before him, was not the "right man in the right job." The Director of the Office of Management and Budget, according to the order of precedence prevailing at that time, would have been the virtual dictator of domestic policy. OMB controlled the system of Regional Governance that had been installed in previous administrations. As dispenser of budget funds, and as head of the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System, the Director of OMB was in control of every domestic program of every Department and Agency of the Federal Executive. To put it another way: Bert Lance would have been to domestic policy, what Zbig Brzezinski was to become to foreign policy. And Bert Lance was not an "Eastern Establishment" man, and could not be trusted to do the will of the Elite.

Perhaps it should be added that, while the "foreign policy" and "domestic policy" teams are composed of different members, and have different short-range programs, and often seem to be working at opposite ends, **their long-range objectives are identical!**

The New World Order requires the creation of a State of Interdependence wherein no one nation retains its sovereignty and all power is surrendered to a Central Governing Body. The creation of such a New World Order is the work of the "foreign policy" team which is composed of Trilateralists.

In order to achieve such a state of interdependence at the world level, it is first necessary to create a state of total dependence upon a Central Government at the national level. This is the work of the "domestic policy" team which is composed mostly of varying types of socialists.

Also, the standard of living of all the peoples of the world must be "equalized,"

and all "human rights" universalized and controlled by world law. This is the work of the foreign policy and domestic policy teams cooperating with each other in such areas as energy control, inflation, devaluation of the dollar and creation of a new universal monetary system, creation of a world food bank, so-called nationalization of certain industries, etc., etc.

In the important work of framing domestic policy in such a way that the United States would "fall into world government without appearing to be pushed," there was a man who seemed to fill the bill adequately, insofar as the sub rosa government was concerned. However, that man would not be made Director of the Office of Management and Budget. Instead, he would be appointed to head the Domestic Council, and this Council would then be given control over all domestic policy. That man's name is **Stuart Eizenstat** and, to honor his ascension to the throne as Domestic Czar, he is acclaimed in all organs of the communications media that are read by people that matter. For example, in the current issue of **Business Week**, more than five full pages are devoted to:

#### **STUART EIZENSTAT: THE POWER BEHIND DOMESTIC POLICY**

"Last month," the article begins, "a crisp memorandum from Stuart E. Eizenstat, President Carter's assistant for domestic policy, arrived on the desk of Health, Education & Welfare Secretary Joseph A. Califano, Jr. It directed him to get moving on a national health insurance plan. Sparing no detail, it laid out what questions to address, what government agencies should join in seeking the answers, and it set Mar. 31 as the deadline for the job to be done. Califano went right to work on it, because a message like that from Eizenstat carries as much weight in Washington these days as an order from the President himself."

"Eizenstat has emerged as the strong man in domestic policy," the article states; and "under a new decision-making method known as the 'policy review memorandum' (PRM) system, he has been formally empowered by the President to shape the terms and timetables for new domestic programs.... The system allows Stu, as a starting point, to set the terms of a domestic policy, develop its philosophical framework, set its schedules, and force interventions when it falters. ... His staff now performs a number of watchdog functions that fell to the OMB

during the Nixon-Ford years."

The "watchdog functions" referred to in the preceding paragraph, refer primarily to overseeing the activities of the Regional Governance System, under which the Nation is divided into ten Federal Regions, from the Capitols of which, subregional, State, County and Metro programs are governed. There is a "Regional Council" composed of the Assistant Secretaries of the Federal Cabinet rank departments and agencies of the Executive Branch. Aiding and abetting this Council is the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR) and overlord of this whole "new branch of government" is the 27-person Domestic Policy Staff that is headed by Stuart Eizenstat.

This new "power behind domestic policy" is a Harvard lawyer who first came into so-called public service as a member of the Democratic National Committee in 1967. He came to the attention of President Johnson and was invited to help shape domestic policy for LBJ. "This was during the height of the Great Society," said Eizenstat, "and I certainly was attuned to that sort of thinking. We believed that a strong federal commitment was needed to overcome massive structural problems in the society. I have never had any trepidation about federal assistance for social-welfare programs or for education." Which means that he went all out for national health insurance, socialized medicine, federal control of education, etc.

When it became obvious that LBJ was going to quit the political scene and return to his ranch in Texas, Eizenstat quit the Johnson team and jumped onto the Humphrey bandwagon. The Humphrey campaign of 1968 "was built on towering liberal themes: a \$12 to \$15 billion increase in spending for social programs; ... national economic planning; job guarantees for all willing to work; a 'Marshall Plan' for the cities, and tax relief for the low-income groups."

"The things Humphrey stood for in 1968," says Eizenstat, "were the things I very much believed in. He had long been a hero of mine."

But when Humphrey didn't make it to the White House, Eizenstat began looking for a new hero to believe in. So, shortly after it became apparent that Trilateral Commissioners and Brookings Institution think-tankers were training Jimmy Carter for the Presidency, Eizenstat jumped onto the Carter bandwagon. "By that time," said Eizenstat, "I had learned that there are limits to

government's ability to solve every problem. ...and that we need to keep trying." (That is a direct quote; we're not quite sure what he means by it, either).

The closing paragraphs of the **Business Week** article are important for what they almost say:

"The Annapolis stamp of the Carter White House may also limit his (Eizenstat's) effectiveness. 'Carter manages things in a military way,' says a top aide. 'He believes in delegating authority in precise areas, so one adviser has responsibility for domestic policy, but doesn't get into foreign policy, for instance. The system may lessen tension—but also has some minuses to it.'

"Unlike most of Carter's people from Georgia, however, Eizenstat has an edge: He has been in Washington before. 'He has always wanted to do this sort of thing,' says a White House insider, 'and he attached himself to Carter to do it. That differentiates him from people like Hamilton (Jordan) and Jody (Powell)—they have always been attached to Carter by an umbilical cord.'

"Nonetheless, Eizenstat's standing in the Oval Office has grown increasingly solid over these last 13 months. Carter has responded to his performance in typical fashion—by heaping more and more responsibility on him. Coming from Carter, that is recognized around the White House as the supreme compliment." (unquote).

What these paragraphs almost say:

Carter has two teams, and for public consumption, he is said to be captain of both. One team is for carrying out foreign policy, the other team is for carrying out domestic policy, and "never the twain shall meet," except in the case of Eizenstat, who has been selected to see to it that all domestic issues are kept in harmony with all foreign issues, and that the domestic policy team be kept separate and apart from the foreign policy team, while at the same time working for the same final goal: The New World Order. Also, since Hamilton and Jody and most of the rest of the domestic policy team are attached to Carter by an umbilical cord, and most of the foreign policy team are attached to Rockefeller by a golden cord, Stu Eizenstat must be attached to both as a policy coordinator.

What makes this man who is the "power behind domestic policy" doubly dangerous is the fact that his real attachment is for the program that was being promoted by the late

Hubert Humphrey. Eizenstat is in a position where he can lobby and promote the passage of all the "memorial legislation" which already has the approval of Carter and which is being guided through the Senate by the Widow Muriel.

The labor reform bill—anethema to small business and southern industry—has already passed the House and has been awaiting Senate disposal of the Canal treaties before being presented to the upper house. Also, as we were preparing this report, word came that the House had passed the dangerous Humphrey-Hawkins Bill. It, too, will go to the Senate for action, and probably will be approved and signed into law.

The immediate danger on the home front is the so-called Labor Reform Bill, S.B. 1883. Passage of this bill would mark the virtual end of all Right to Work legislation and coupled with the campaign financing act of 1974, would put the union bosses higher up in the labor monopoly saddle than they have ever been before. It is said that Senators have received more letters, telegrams and telephone calls opposing this bill than they have received on any other proposed action, including the Canal treaties, the first of which was passed as we were writing this report. But, in the case of the Canal treaty, the power of the Eastern Establishment had more clout with Senators than the voices of their constituents. Likewise, Big Labor's political power is such (as UMW has demonstrated) that the union bosses have more power in Congress than the general public.

In the development of a Corporate State, it is necessary for the State to seize control of industry and communications (coal mines and railroads are current examples) without actually displacing the management, so that private corporations really become public corporations in all but name. At the same time, labor syndicates should become parts of the government structure (as with the unionization of government employees and members of the military forces). When the corporate structure and the labor structure become equal parts of the government structure, the Corporate Socialist State has been completed. Stu Eizenstat is one of the key builders of this developing monstrosity.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to others: 25¢ each. Please address all orders: DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## "WE'VE ONLY BEGUN TO FIGHT"

### IT'S STILL A U.S. CANAL

There are 68 United States Senators who would like to have the subject dropped and forgotten. They say it has been beaten to death and they are sick to death of hearing about it. They hope most sincerely that it will be dead and buried before they must face their constituents again in another national election.

But the subject won't be dropped, because there is still one more treaty—the important one—to be debated and voted on. If this second treaty is rejected, then it will be as though the first treaty never existed. If the second treaty is approved, it appears that the House of Representatives will then get into the act, either by affirming their right to vote on the treaty, or by refusing to pass any enabling legislation which will be necessary in order to make the treaties effective.

Those 68 Senators who voted in favor of the first "Panama Canal Treaty" are beginning to feel the heat and some of them may have to "get out of the kitchen," lest they be kicked out of the Senate. Here are a few examples:

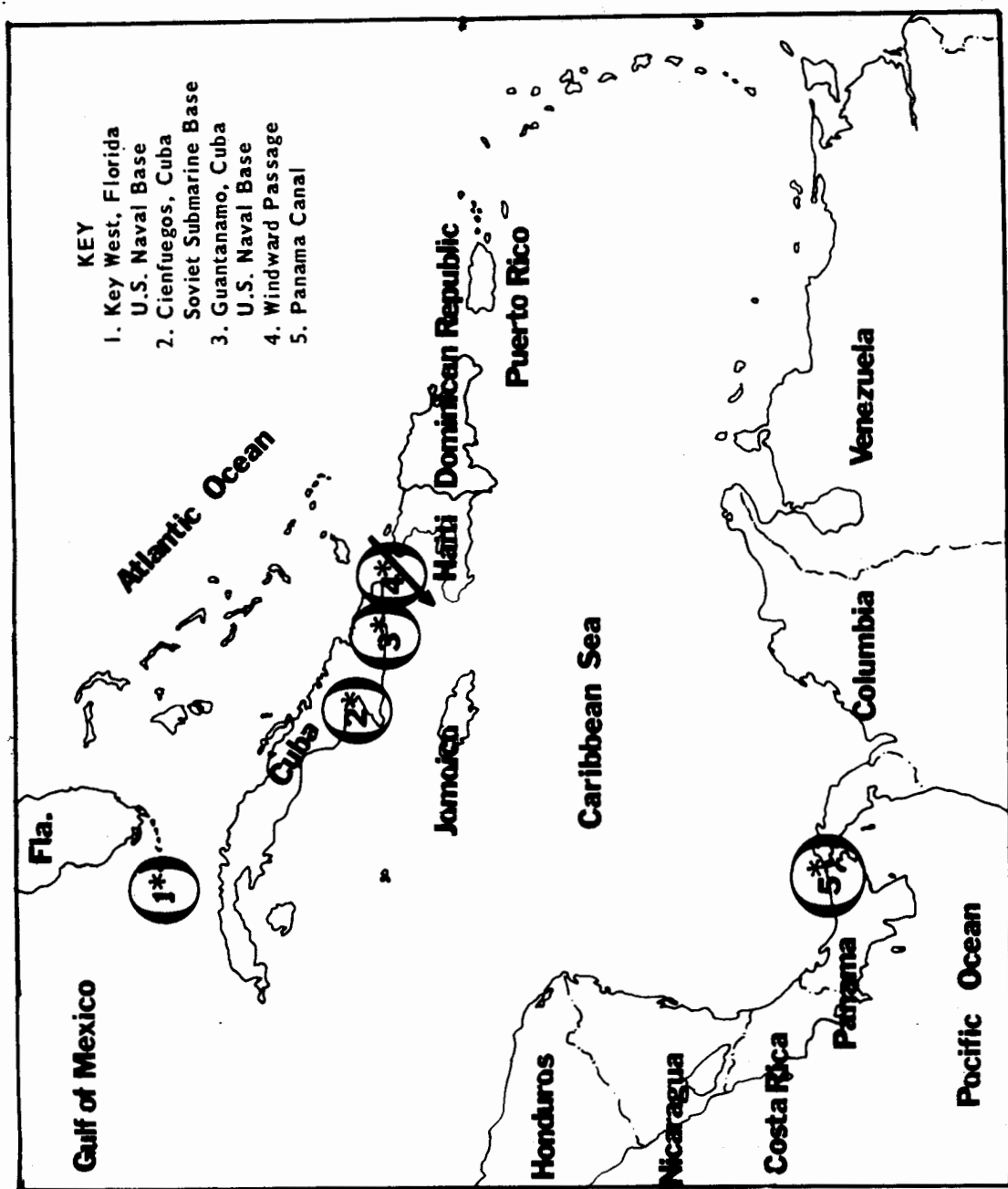
Senator Howard Baker, Republican leader who voted to give away the Canal, received a letter which is said to be typical. We have a copy, and the letter reads in part: "Senator Baker, I was amazed to receive a letter over your signature expressing your concern about our national security and soliciting funds to spread the word that we must keep our defenses strong. Your plea states, capitalization yours, 'I personally believe this is NOT the time to gamble (IN ANY WAY) with our national defenses.' If this is your belief, why then are you voting to give away the most vital link in that defense, the Panama Canal?...I deeply resent being 'fingered' for money to help preserve our national security by any pro-treaty senator who puts his loyalty to the Wall Street bankers above his oath of allegiance to the United States....I consider you a fraud."

Senator Robert Byrd, the Democratic majority leader, was another turncoat. He had lobbied

vigorously for the treaty, declaring that it made no difference what his constituents thought about it, he was going to vote for the treaty anyway. And he did, in the most dramatic manner possible. He passed the first round of voting on March 16, so he would be in a position to cast the 67th and deciding vote. Previously, however, Byrd had been on the other side of the fence. Hansen quoted from a May 1, 1974 newspaper article, where Byrd had declared: "I am opposed to the United States turning over the Panama Canal to the Republic of Panama. There is too much doubt about Panama's ability to operate the canal or to provide for its security."...What made Byrd change his mind? And what will he say when his time for a try at re-election comes along?

We have copies of letters from two other Senators—Stone and Chiles of Florida—both of whom had promised constituents that they would never vote for the giveaway of the Canal. We believe, but cannot prove, that over half of the 68 senators who voted for the treaty had previously said that they would never vote for the surrender of the Panama Canal to any other country. Perhaps most despicable of them all was Senator Jennings Randolph, also from West Virginia, as is Robert Byrd. Randolph faces a tough re-election fight, and he knew what a vote for the treaty would do to his chances of being re-elected. Yet, he had promised Carter and Carter's bosses that he would vote with the Administration if it became absolutely necessary. So, like his fellow senator from West Virginia, Randolph passed the first round of voting. Then, when Byrd cast the 67th, deciding vote, Randolph heaved a sigh of relief, sprang to his feet, voted a resounding "no", and sat down looking very satisfied with himself.

What Congressman Hansen revealed about Senator Byrd came at a most historic time. In Congress's 200 years, it has been rare indeed that a Representative has appeared on the Senate floor to present a House resolution. This occurred on Feb. 10th, but the controlled media said hardly a word about



the event. Congressman Hansen presented to Senator Byrd a House resolution signed by 219 Congressmen—more than half the members of the House—formally requesting that the Senate recognize the Constitutional right of the House to vote on the property transfer aspects of the Panama Canal treaties. Said Rep. Hansen in part: "This is a constitutional issue and not one of partisan politics. It is the duty of each elected representative of the people to assure that their voice is heard. The Constitution calls for it—now we must assert ourselves and demand it. We cannot accept the transfer of a major U.S. asset, specifically one that will affect every

American economically, without the consent of the House as well as the Senate."

Senator Byrd is doing his best to ignore the demands of the House, just as he ignored the demands of his constituents (all the members of the House from West Virginia are co-sponsors of Hansen's resolution). The question will probably go to the Supreme Court for final decision—and nobody can be sure of what that body might decide. In any case, the House still has a trump card: it can refuse to pass any enabling legislation, which action would nullify most of the terms of the treaties.



Before the debate on the next treaty begins there are certain aspects of these treaties which need to be explored, and published throughout the land. For example, little has been said of the fact that there are really four treaties, not two. We mean that there is a Spanish text for each treaty, and an English text for each treaty, and **the Spanish and the English texts of the treaties do not agree!** We personally are not a student of the Spanish language, but in our neighborhood there are bilingual Cubans who have been able to obtain Spanish language copies of the treaties (a very difficult chore) and they assure us that there is a vast difference in the English and Spanish texts. This means, of course, that if the two treaties are ratified, what the English version says will mean little or nothing to Torrijos and his Communist friends. He will have his own version of the treaties to honor or tear up, as expediency dictates.

Also, the interest shown in Panama by the multinational bankers should be explored in depth. Panama City—which is adjacent to the Canal Zone but not in it, as was erroneously reported in a previous letter—has become a bankers' haven and sanctuary. We have a letter from a subscriber living in the Canal Zone who writes in part: "I have read in the Panama newspapers that there are over 100 banks there (in Panama City). I took the 1978 yellow pages of the phone book and made the attached list from that. ...the total is easily over 100."

The list sent us began with Adela International Financing Co., and ended with World Banking Corporation. Sandwiched between were such prominent names as Citibank, Chase Manhattan, Banco de Boston, Bank of America, Bank of London, Bankers Trust, First Chicago Bank, Korea Exchange Bank, Marine Midland Bank, Swiss Bank Corp., Bank of Nova Scotia, Bank of Tokyo, Royal Bank of Canada, etc. These are the multinational Banks whose directors seem very anxious to rid Panama of all U.S. influence and to turn the Canal and Canal Zone over to the dictatorship of Torrijos. The people of the United States should be told why.

#### THE WESTWARD PASSAGE

There is one other aspect to this giveaway of United States territory which has received little or no notice in the controlled communications media. Please refer to the accompanying map. The cartographer and co-author of this part of our newsletter is E.P. (Gene) Thornton, who writes the widely circulated (in patriotic publications) column, "A Con-

servative Speaks Out":

\*\*\*\*\*

Remember when the Soviet Union threatened to land missiles in Cuba? President John Kennedy got a huge press when he spoke out against this, and he got credit for making the Soviets turn back their missile-bearing ships.

BUT, in return for this Kennedy agreed never to invade Cuba, and to see to it that no Cuban patriots in the United States ever be allowed to make the United States a staging area for any invasion or attempt to get back their Castro-infested country. Kennedy agreed to no spyplane oversights. He said, in effect: "Because you are agreeing to turn back these missile-bearing ships, we henceforth and forever hand over to you the Island of Cuba, out of which you are now free to make a military base just 90 miles from Florida."

We now see the disastrous consequences. The USSR now openly uses Cuba as its front line in the attack on South America, on the Panama Canal, even on Africa. This is the Soviet-cherished "detente": We give everything, they take but give nothing. We keep our promises, they either break theirs or never make one that is definite and binding on them.

Under this amazing Khrushchev-Kennedy agreement, Russia has built a deep water submarine base at Cienfuegos, Cuba (No. 2 on map) less than 400 miles from the U.S. military and naval base at Guantanamo Bay, Cuba (No. 3 on map).

The after results of this kind of diplomacy should be enough to cause the American people to revolt against such "deals." We

#### THE HONOR ROLL

Here is a list of the U.S. Senators who voted against the first Panama Canal treaty on March 16, 1978. May their number increase when the vote is taken on the second treaty, on or before April 16th:

**Democrats:** Allen, Burdick, Byrd (Va.), Eastland, Ford, Johnston, Melcher, Randolph, Stennis, and Zorinsky.

**Republicans:** Bartlett, Curtis, Dole, Domenici, Garn, Goldwater, Griffin, Hansen, Hatch, Helms, Laxalt, Lugar, McClure, Roth, Schmitt, Schweiker, Scott, Stevens, Thurmond, Tower, Wallop, and Young.

=====

have the right and duty to wonder what would be the **aftermath of a Canal deal** engineered and signed by President Carter.

The Windward Passage (No. 4 on map) is a most important shipping lane. A standard encyclopedia describes Windward Passage as "a 55-mile-wide body of water between the eastern tip of Cuba, Cape Maisi, and the northwestern tip of Haiti, Cap-a Foux. About 5,350 feet deep, it is an important route to the Panama Canal and is guarded by the U.S. naval base at Guantanamo, Cuba."

Although Guantanamo commands the Windward Passage, its existence is already partly neutralized by the Soviet submarine base at Cienfuegos; the two bases being within short missile range of each other.

If the Communists wind up with complete use of the Canal **and control of the Windward Passage**—as they now have complete use of Cuba for their continued attack on all other non-communist nations, **the United States is finished**. We MUST be able to move our fleet quickly from the Atlantic-Caribbean into the Pacific, or vice versa. Otherwise we would need two navies, one for each ocean; and there is neither the time nor the money to bring this about.

A quarter of a century ago, things were different. Our foreign policy toward Europe and the Middle East already may have been weakened and made ineffective; but there still was regard for the Monroe Doctrine, and communist infiltration into the American continents was guarded against. True, our administration fell for the New York Times-promoted fiction that Fidel Castro was not really a Communist, but merely an agrarian reformer. But when the Communists made a pass at the Dominican Republic, American Marines were sent. In 1958 Eisenhower sent troops to aid Lebanon against a Communist threat. In that year troops were also sent to aid Nationalist China (Taiwan) in holding the Quemoy Islands against Communist China. Back then we did have something of a policy. Now we have only politicians.

The strategy is clear. The United States is to be isolated, thus forced into accepting her "equal and interdependent" position in a Socialist New World Order. If 68 Senators remain blinded to the plot or, more likely, are slaves to the Monopoly Capitalist-Communist Coalition, then let them be reminded of what happened to Great Britain as the result of a parallel plot involving the Suez Canal. The consequences were disastrous for Britain as a world power—just as surren-

der of the Canal in Panama will be for the United States as a world power. The parallel should provide a lesson for all who have eyes to see.

There were treaties which gave Britain the right to keep the Suez Canal open. But when the liberal Anthony Eden replaced Churchill as Prime Minister, he withdrew British forces from the Canal zone. As a result, in 1956, Colonel Gamal Abdel Nasser nationalized the canal in the name of the Egyptian government, and later closed it to all traffic. England and France moved in to retake the canal—as existing treaties entitled them to. But the U.S. government under Eisenhower teamed up with the Soviet government under Khrushchev, and ordered the British and French governments to cease and desist. As Rep. Philip Crane observed, "The Suez Crisis of 1956 was probably the most damaging diplomatic confrontation between the United States and two of her oldest allies, France and England, in the entire postwar period." Later, to prevent the canal's use, Nasser ordered the sinking of cement-loaded barges in the locks, and the dynamiting of bridges over the canal. The Suez Canal was closed for eight years. When the canal was reopened, the United States did the work, and U.S. taxpayers paid for the dredging and the clearing of the canal—and Britain never regained the position she occupied as a world power before the Suez Crisis of 1956.

"By surrendering our right to sovereign power in the Canal Zone we would place the government of Panama in approximately the same position as that of Egypt on the eve of the 1956 crisis...and Torrijos is a far more crude, unstable leader than Nasser," commented Congressman Crane. And in a similar situation, the USSR, the UN, the Third World and perhaps even France and England, would support the right of Torrijos to nationalize the Canal.

There is one sure way to prevent this crisis: get 34 or more Senators to vote against this second treaty. Proponents are so fearful of this happening that they have advanced the voting date to "on or before April 16th." Let us strive to make that which they fear come to pass.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to others: 25¢ each. Please address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## PRESIDENT CARTER'S "NEW PARTNERSHIP"

### FEDERAL REGIONALISM RECEIVES A NEW NAME

The timing of its presentation to Congress and to the people had to be chosen with care. Supposedly a new urban policy, it was really nothing more than a reinforced system of Regional Governance, that new branch of government that had been installed by President Nixon in 1972. Carter gave it a new name, calling it a "New Partnership." But this was merely a rehash of Nixon's rather cumbersome "Coordinated Intergovernmental Policy."

As we said, the timing of its presentation to Congress and to the people had to be chosen with care, because there were indications that nobody was satisfied with the work that had been done by the "Urban and Regional Policy Group" (URPG). Chaired by Patricia Harris of HUD (and the Council on Foreign Relations) and supervised by Stuart Eizenstat, President Carter's Domestic Council chieftain, this interagency group had labored for more than a year attempting to "restructure" the Regional Governance System and make it more effective in resuscitating the Nation's dying urban areas, victims of the Federal government-induced maladies of urban renewal, integration, school bussing, welfare and equal rights legislation.

About all that URPG was able to produce after all the study was the proposal for an interagency Regional Bank and "more than 160 changes in 38 existing Federal programs to make them more sensitive to urban needs ... about 30 components of which will require new legislation;" this according to **The New York Times** of March 28, 1978.

Carter's top echelon bureaucrats had been briefed on the "New Partnership" scheme by Harris and Eizenstat at a special briefing session held in the Old Executive Office Building on Good Friday, March 24th, but the Congress had not yet been told about the "New Partnership" program. Therefore:

At a time when Congress was not in session (legislators were on their Easter vacation), President Carter presented his program. Then he flew to Venezuela. Thus, the media

would tell of his good will trip to South America and Africa, and omit criticisms of his "New Partnership" policy for the United States.

### ABOUT REGIONALISM

A brief review seems called for:

Nine years ago, on March 27, 1979, the President of the United States issued an executive order which divided the United States into ten Federal Regions. They are:  
**Region I**—Capitol, Boston. States: Connecticut, Maine, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, Rhode Island, Vermont.

**Region II**—Capitol, New York City. States: New York, New Jersey, Puerto Rico, Virgin Islands.

**Region III**—Capitol, Philadelphia. States: Delaware, Maryland, Pennsylvania, Virginia, West Virginia, District of Columbia.

**Region IV**—Capitol, Atlanta. States: Alabama, Florida, Georgia, Kentucky, Mississippi, North Carolina, South Carolina, Tennessee.

**Region V**—Capitol, Chicago. States: Illinois, Indiana, Michigan, Minnesota, Ohio, Wisconsin.

**Region VI**—Capitol, Dallas-Fort Worth. States: Arkansas, Louisiana, New Mexico, Oklahoma, Texas.

**Region VII**—Capitol, Kansas City. States: Iowa, Kansas, Missouri, Nebraska.

**Region VIII**—Capitol, Denver. States: Colorado, Montana, North Dakota, South Dakota, Utah, Wyoming.

**Region IX**—Capitol, San Francisco. States: Arizona, California, Hawaii, Nevada.

**Region X**—Capitol, Seattle. States: Alaska, Idaho, Oregon, Washington.

On February 12, 1972, another Executive Order was published authorizing the staffing of the ten regional capitols, and the appointment of a chairman for each region. The Order read in part: "There is hereby established a Federal Regional Council for each of the ten standard Federal regions.... The President shall designate one member of each such council as Chairman of that Council.... Representatives of the Office of Management and Budget may participate in any deliberations of each Council."

Over these Regional Councils is a Washington based Council composed of Assistant Secretaries of the various Departments and Agencies which are involved in Regional Governance. The permanent chairman of this group was the Assistant Director of the Office of Management and Budget. But one of the first acts of President Carter was to appoint Stuart Eizenstat as his Domestic Council Chief; thus Eizenstat takes over as Czar of the Regional Governance System.

Aiding Eizenstat in making policy is the **Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR)**. Helping to implement all policies and programs at the local and sub-regional levels is the **National Association of Regional Councils (NARC)**. Also involved are the various organizations associated with 1313, the Committee for Economic Development, the National Association of Counties, the National Municipal League, the National Association of Neighborhoods, the National Urban League, etc.

During the Watergate period, little was heard of the Regional Governance System and its promoters and agents continued to solidify this new branch of government's hold over the other branches of government, State and local. Then, when Jimmy Carter became President, he began the task of "restructuring the Executive Branch. Included was the Regional Governance System; hence the naming of the **Urban and Regional Policy Group**, which was to revamp and simplify the Regional System.

Aiding URPG in the formation of Carter's "New Partnership" were the participants of a **White House Conference on Balanced Growth and Economic Development**, held January 29 through February 2, 1978. This White House Conference would serve three noteworthy purposes: 1) to introduce John D. Rockefeller IV, Governor of West Virginia, to the national political scene as heir-apparent to the position of political prominence now held by Nelson Rockefeller; 2) to promote the Humphrey-Hawkins Balanced Growth and Economic Development Act; and 3) to set guidelines for the URPG report that would introduce Carter's "New Partnership" act. The April, 1978, Bulletin of the Committee to Restore the Constitution gives the following report:

"Five hundred political sycophants and supernumeraries, representing a thousand regional governmental organizations and related associations, converged on the Sheraton Park Hotel...to attend a White House

Conference on Balanced Growth and Economic Development, and to set the course America is to follow as we enter our third century.

"Focus of attention was John D. Rockefeller IV, Governor of West Virginia, principal financial sponsor, and Chairman of the White House Conference;... The White House Conference was the debut of 'Jay' Rockefeller as public spokesman for the king-making dynastic trio: Nelson-David-John Rockefeller.

"...Conference Chairman Rockefeller, in the second hour of the five-day meeting, introduced members of the Advisory Committee, men and women controllers who would keep the proceedings on track and debate within desired parameters. Many names are familiar as career change artists in the chessboard moves of nation-wrecking."

(End of quotes from CRC Bulletin, Suite 480, Savings Building, Fort Collins, Colo. \$3 per 100 copies.)

Representing Carter's Cabinet in the above-mentioned Advisory Committee were Patricia Harris, Secretary of HUD and Chairman of URPG; Juanita Kreps, Secretary of Commerce; and Bob Burgland, Secretary of Agriculture. Among the six principal themes that were discussed at the conference was, and we quote:

#### **"Streamlining Government**

"How can government institutions, structures and processes be adapted so that they can better address problems of growth and development which cut across jurisdictional boundaries of contiguous government, across various levels of government, and across departmental and agency lines of the same government? Should the Federal Government attempt to institutionalize a process for formulating and implementing a national growth and development policy?"

Out of workshop discussions of this subject at the White House Conference, came the outline for the "New Partnership" that was developed by Patricia Harris' URPG, under the supervision of Stuart Eizenstat and his 26-member Domestic Policy Commission. Here are highlights of the "New Partnership," which Carter announced just before flying to Caracas. We quote from Carter's message to Congress as published in **The New York Times** of March 28:

\*\*\*\*\*

...The urban policy I am announcing today will build a New Partnership involving all

levels of government, the private sector and neighborhood and voluntary organizations in a major effort to make America's cities better places in which to live and work. It is a comprehensive policy aimed both at making cities more healthy and improving the lives of the people who live in them.

The major proposals will:

- \* Improve the effectiveness of existing Federal programs...
- \* Provide employment opportunities... This will be done through a labor-intensive public program and tax and other incentives...
- \* Provide fiscal relief to the most hard-pressed communities.
- \* Provide strong incentives to attract private investment to distressed communities, including the creation of a National Development Bank....
- \* Encourage states to become partners in assisting urban areas through a new incentive grant program.
- \* Stimulate greater involvement by neighborhood organizations...
- \* Increase access to opportunity for those disadvantaged by economic circumstance or a history of discrimination.
- \* Provide additional social and health services to disadvantaged people...
- \* Improve the urban physical environment and the cultural and esthetic aspects of urban life by providing additional assistance for housing rehabilitation, mass transit, the arts, culture parks and recreation facilities....

The review of existing Federal programs has resulted in more than 150 improvements in existing programs.... Some will require legislation. None will increase the Federal budget. The new initiatives which I am announcing today... require \$4.4 billion in budget authority, \$1.7 billion in new tax incentives, and \$2.2 billion in guaranteed loan authority in fiscal year 1979. For fiscal year 1980 the budget authority will be \$6.1 billion, the tax incentives \$1.7 billion and the guaranteed loan authority \$3.6 billion.

(End of excerpts from President's Message to Congress, 3/27/78).

\* \* \* \* \*

David S. Broder of *The Washington Post* attended the Good Friday briefing of top echelon bureaucrats (at least the tone of his column so indicated). He is not in any sense an opponent of Regionalism, but he does consider Carter's "New Partnership" a failure, whether Congress approves or disapproves its parts that require legislation. Broder referred to the program as "10 recom-

mendations supported by 38 strategies, or maybe 10 strategies supported by 38 recommendations, plus 160 suggestions for improving old programs left scattered in five agencies—in short, a smorgasbord."

"None of the 160 recommendations calls for eliminating a single existing Federal program," said Broder, "despite the almost universal acknowledgement that some of them are real losers. Instead, the recommendations guarantee more bureaucracy, regulations, and frustrations for local officials. Instead (of scrapping programs that have failed) the recommendations call for 'tougher' guidelines, tightened selection criteria, and those other bureaucratic favorites, 'closer linkages and focused coordination' with other 'infrastructure programs'."

"And so it goes," Broder continues. "Instead of resolving the jurisdictional and bureaucratic struggles, this new proposal compromises and compounds them. The new development bank for urban industry was fought over by Treasury, Commerce, and HUD. Solution: Make it an interagency bank, with all three departments represented equally on the board. The guaranteed effect: A slowdown of its ability to make loan and grant commitments...."

"By five o'clock, an hour after the briefing had begun, Eizenstat had reached the point where he was reading off the list of little programs awarded each agency as a payoff for its participation in the whole ghastly process." (unquote)

#### WHAT'S THE "NEW PARTNERSHIP"?

In this presentation of the alleged "urban policy" proclaimed by President Carter on Monday, March 27, we have quoted from the President's message to Congress, from *The New York Times*, and from David Broder's column in *The Washington Post*. Taking these three sources in reverse order, we must affirm that Broder misses the target, the *Times* avoids any reference to the real target, and Carter sets up a false target that is intended to deceive all but the "elect" (by which we mean the members of Eastern Establishment clubs, managers of Foundation money, and change agents). Broder bemoans the lack of efficiency in the proposed "New Partnership." A good point, but the wrong point; because **efficiency** is not the aim of the "New Partnership." The aim is **control**; control of all social life, control of all economic development, control of all governments including regional, state, sub-regional and community governments. In the

criticisms of the "New Partnership" there is talk of not enough money being spent on the one hand, and talk of too much money being spent on the other hand. But the wasting or the saving of money is not the point. If the value of these Federal Reserve trading stamps we call money were of any real importance to our subrosa government, then we would see some attempt on the part of the Carter Administration to try to control inflation, and we would see a real attempt on the part of the Central Banks to prevent the death of the dollar. True, this paper money is good for "buying" local politicians and for appeasing the masses who think the government owes them a living. But the actual value, or the number of bills handed out, seems of little importance. After all, with international money-changers, manipulating the value of money is the name of the game. If the situation becomes dangerous—for them—they have the power to re-value, re-issue, or set up some electronic exchange system in which even trading coupons will be unnecessary.

The "New Partnership" has nothing to do with efficiency or with cost. It is merely a new name for Regionalism. "The Federal Regional concept seeks to dissolve county governments, transfer state powers to a 'regional capitol', administer the affairs of U.S. Citizens through a network of federal regions and state sub-divisions from a central authority in Washington, D.C., seize control of private property and production facilities, change the form of government in America from a Republic to a corporate dictatorship of the financial elite, and reduce her people to the status of economic serfs on the land which once was theirs."

The "New Partnership" is but a modernized version of the above definition. President Carter said: "The urban policy I am announcing today will build a New Partnership involving **all levels of government, the private sector and neighborhood and voluntary organizations** in a major effort to make America's cities better places in which to live and work. It is a comprehensive policy aimed both at making cities more healthy and **improving the lives of people** who live in them" (accent added).

Put more plainly, Carter intends that the Federal government become a **senior partner** in every phase of the citizen's life; in his local government, his local economic and social activities, in his pursuit of art, esthetic values, recreation, in health services, **in every aspect of life**. And remember

that "what the government subsidizes, the government controls." "New Partnership," then, is Corporate Socialism!

However, Domestic Policymaker Eizenstat may have gone too far too fast in this "New Partnership" scheme. One of the 500 who attended that White House Conference on Balanced Growth and Economic Development was Frederick B. Dent, former Secretary of Commerce under Nixon, president of Mayfair Mills, Arcadia, South Carolina. He issued a statement: "After two and a half days of participation in the White House conference... the nearly universal theme being expressed by the delegates from all regions is a great dissatisfaction with the role the federal government is playing in our lives. Businessmen, labor leaders, elected officials all are telling Washington, 'Get off our backs.'... the fundamental responsibility for growth rests with the free market sector and does not include a responsibility on the part of the federal government to fashion a national growth policy. But expression of this view has not been encouraged by either the staff or structure of the Conference... the staff would apparently see a greater, rather than a reduced, federal role."

If there are enough businessmen who feel as Mr. Dent feels about federal government intervention, and who will say so where their voices count, then there is hope that this Carter-Eizenstat "New Partnership" plan will never be approved, nor will its companion, the Humphrey-Hawkins Bill, which now awaits Senate action.

Col. Arch Roberts, a long-time opponent of Regionalism (Corporate Socialism) in any form, and who tours the country advocating a return to Constitutional government, is of the opinion that "disenchantment with the federal regional concept is evident at every level of the American society. An increasing number of Americans correctly view regionalism as a world government concept imposed upon the people without their knowledge or consent.... The key to corrective action... is the half-forgotten fact that the Federal Government is a creature of the States, which created it." Roberts believes that we must work through State governments if we are to reverse the trend toward Corporate Socialism. Appeals to the Federal government seem fruitless; so let's try it his way.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, \$24 per year.  
Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. Write:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## CREATING THE CITIZENRY FOR THE NEW WORLD ORDER

### THE BEHAVIORAL CRISIS

Economically and politically, monetarily and even socially, the architects of the New World Order have made great strides toward their ultimate goal. However, in the province of preparing future human occupants for that New World Order, they have been less than successful. Educationists and behavioral scientists may have come a cropper. But, first things first:—

When Jimmy Carter returned recently from his unnecessary journey to two countries in South America and two countries in Africa, he told reporters that the trip had something to do with "preparing for the future." If this be true, then the future for citizens of the United States is bleak indeed. His theme was "equalization." He wants to raise the standard of living of the rest of the world—especially third world nations—by lowering our own standard of living. Permitting the dollar to sink lower and lower in value on the international market seems a part of the plan. Blaming it on the concocted energy crisis also seems an invented contrivance. As Carlos Gandiaga of Malmo, Sweden wrote to *The Economist* of London: "You say that the troubles of the dollar are because of American oil imports. Japan imports practically all of its oil, natural gas and coal. So does Switzerland. Germany imports 90% of its oil and 85% of its gas. These countries still manage to pay the bill while enjoying favourable trade balances, and it is against their currencies that the dollar is weakest. ... For the foreseeable future, for better or for worse, the world must learn to live with floating exchange rates. But America is the leader of the free world and should retain her gold reserves as an asset of last resort. How would the treasury and the Pentagon feel the day they faced the prospect of only being left with paper and bookkeeping entries as so-called 'assets'?"

We must remind Mr. Gandiaga that we already face that prospect; and there is evidence that the "architects" planned it that way. Also, that the Pentagon faces another even more serious problem: refusal to permit the

building of the B-1 bomber, the on-again-off-again attitude in regard to production of the nuclear bomb, other strange actions intended to keep the U.S. military a little weaker than that of the U.S.S.R. These attempts to jeopardize the ability of the United States to defend herself seem to have been planned in "preparation for the future." Along with this goes the plan deliberately to "internationalize" the sea lanes of the world by relinquishing control of the Canal in Panama and by spreading rumors that we no longer need to maintain a military base at Guantanamo, Cuba. Permitting the Soviet to take control of the Horn of Africa seems a part of the plot. So does Carter's plotting with the Nigerian head of state to force the new integrated government of Rhodesia to form a coalition with the Communist-led revolutionaries and rebels who want to bring total chaos to Rhodesia by killing all the resident whites.

In Europe, we are told, there is the steady growth in political power of that supposedly new strain of socialism that is called Eurocommunism. This is a very convenient halfway house between Eastern Communism and Western Capitalism, where the two can meet and fraternize openly and submit to political marriage (coalition), and raise offspring that are generically known as Corporate Socialist States.

To further promote the aims of the New World Order, we are told that AID (Agency for International Development) is being revamped, presumably so that deserving nations can be denied aid on the grounds of having violated Jimmy Carter's rules concerning "human rights," while pro-communist countries can be given more aid without regard to their record on human rights. Also USIA (United States Information Agency) has been reorganized to include the activities of the Voice of America. Now the VOA will not use its microphones to broadcast news and promote American ideas and sometimes ideals. Now it will be "ear as well as mouth" and propagandize for interdependence and World Togetherness.



On the home front, according to Dick Pettigrew, Assistant to the President for Reorganization of Government, the more than 200 programs being administered through the departments and agencies of the Regional Governance Complex, are to be overhauled. Through inter-department and inter-agency planning, programming and budgeting, those 200 programs will be reduced to 25 all-inclusive programs that will be overseen by Stuart Eizenstat who, in the words of **The New York Times**, "is said to read Carter's mind," and who has "earned a reputation for being indispensable in the formulation of domestic policy."

Carter's new "urban plan" is a part of this reorganization and centralization plan. We featured this new approach to Regional Governance in last week's Report. But then it was too soon to obtain opinions and reactions. **U.S. News & World Report**, in an analysis of Carter's urban plan (4/10/78) makes the following noteworthy comments:

"As much as they want more money from Washington, city officials and taxpayers are being confronted by the hard choice spotlighted in President Carter's urban plan: Should they take the federal dollars and lose more local independence, or should they turn down the aid and risk foundering financially? Miami's Mayor Maurice Ferre puts the problem this way: 'Without federal aid, the city wouldn't exist. But we do not have local control. Washington sets the standards and guidelines. There is no question the cities are being run from Washington.'

"...For instance, Washington routinely attaches at least 33 national policy requirements to most aid programs for cities, according to the **Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations**, a quasi-federal agency.... Cities that, in Washington's judgment, make insufficient effort to comply with the declared national doctrine of equal access for the handicapped, for example, can lose their assistance....

"David B. Walker, assistant director of the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations, sees what is happening as the beginning of a new era of regulation... the time may be coming when city dwellers will say: 'Who the hell cares about the mayor? He's just an agent of the federal government.'" (End of quotes from U.S.N. & W.R. article).

Direct federal control of cities via the Regional Governance route has been the aim of those "architects" who are preparing the

United States for entry into a Regional World Government; that goal is about to become a reality.

Then there is the case of the coming double digit inflation, which seems to be a part of the plot to destroy the dollar, install an international currency, and make Americans "equal" with the rest of the world. While in South America, Carter was questioned about inflation. He remarked that it was a world-wide problem and that, when he returned to the United States he was going to do something about it. He did; he arranged to make a speech before an appropriate group of people on Tuesday, April 11th. However, whatever Carter says or does about inflation nothing of real importance is going to be accomplished until it is admitted that inflation is not the fault of business or labor, but of the federal government itself. Back in 1954 a Special House Committee which was investigating tax-exempt foundations, had occasion to report on "Economics and the Public Interest." The closing paragraphs of that report are pertinent today:

"The preservation of fiscal stability is indispensable to the maintenance of monetary stability.... It is indispensable to the prevention of inflation with its distorting effects on the price and wage structure, and thus to the maintenance of social and political stability. As someone has said, 'What the government gives away, it takes away.' And that is true, even if it comes from the printing presses."

Charles Schultz, chairman of Carter's Council of Economic Advisers, is responsible for whatever is done about inflation. In a public radio interview he did admit that government is "partly responsible" for the galloping inflation, but he said very little could be done about it, except maybe to veto a farm bill and any other bills that will increase federal spending. Otherwise, "we can try to make sure that economic expansion is slow, doesn't rush, doesn't overheat the economy. We must try to get business and labor to co-operate. There is no magic answer." The one worry Schultz seemed to have: if inflation is stopped, we'll have a depression. In other words, to paraphrase an old saying: the people have let the government play; now the people must pay the piper.

Dwight D. Eisenhower, while president of Columbia University, before he was made into a Republican and taken over completely by the builders of the New World Order, made a statement that strikes at the heart of

our present difficulties. In a letter to former Congressman Ralph W. Gwinn, he said: "I firmly believe that the army of persons who urge greater and greater centralization of authority and greater and greater dependence upon the Federal Treasury are really more dangerous to our form of government than any external threat that can possibly be arrayed against us."

This statement was made in opposition to a general Federal-aid-to-education program on June 7, 1949. Which brings us back to the statement made at the very beginning of this Report, that "Economically and politically, monetarily and even socially, the architects of the New World Order have made great strides toward their ultimate goal. However...educationists and behavioral scientists may have come a cropper."

Change agents were supposed to develop a new kind of human being to populate this Brave New World that was being created. These new beings were supposed to be similar to the characters depicted in Huxley's book of that same name. For the contented inhabitants life is quite luxurious. Each person has his own helicopter. There is ample time for sports, theaters, restaurants, all kinds of amusements. But since any semblance of **initiative** or **individualism** endangers social stability, these human attributes are strictly prohibited. People must "run with the herd, or else." Most important in this New Order is the doctrine that "God is not compatible with machinery, scientific medicine and universal happiness." True, God exists, but "manifests Himself in society only by his absence."

Here is where the change agents failed: they could not eliminate **initiative** and **individualism** in the children they were indoctrinating in the government-controlled public schools. They only succeeded in having these attributes manifest themselves in different ways: in vandalism, arson, sex crimes, dope addiction, terrorism and revolutionary activities.

These change agents could have taken a lesson from the fictional Dr. Frankenstein: they can be destroyed by the very monsters they have helped to create; as can be verified by teachers who have suffered and even died while serving in blackboard jungles.

However, they're still at it and still trying with all kinds of unusual experiments in what they still call education. One of the truly bizarre experiments is being sponsored by the National Conference of Christians and Jews. The organization sponsors con-

gresses of high school students in which these teenagers are asked to solve the world's problems, something which the world leaders are unable to do.

We have a copy of the program that was conducted by some 500 high school students in St. Paul, Minnesota March 8,9,10,11, 1978. On the cover is an illustration of the globe, supported by a ribbon on which appears the single word, "Interdependence." Above the globe is the title, "Congress on Global Priorities." Beneath the globe is the subtitle: "A Student Congress Designed to Promote Global Citizenship." Overleaf we are told that "The National Conference of Christians and Jews is a non-profit, non-partisan, educational organization. It is an educational vehicle by which citizens can come together to discuss and resolve issues of deep concern. It attempts to do this by sponsoring seminars and conferences such as 'The Congress on Global Priorities'."

The students were to discuss the questions of human settlement, trade and development, disarmament, human rights, global security, environmental protection, U.N. reform, etc. The purpose of all this we are told, is to: "promote a better understanding of global interdependence; emphasize the importance of creating a dialogue on global issues;... establish a priority list of global issues in which international organizations, as well as our Federal Government, could focus their major resources on in 1978-79."

### RETURN OF DR. BRAMELD

Another revolutionary educationist who is unhappy with the products of the public school system is Theodore Brameld. A professor of educational philosophy, retired, Brameld was associated with John Dewey, William H. Kilpatrick, George S. Counts, Harold Rugg, and others who saw the school system as the ideal way to bring about that messianic age which is now called the New World Order. Some called it Socialism, some called it Communism, others called it participatory democracy, others gave it progressive titles; Dewey chose to call it Progressive Education; and World Understanding was a principal theme.

As Progressive Education slowly succumbed to newer educational theories, we thought that its promoters had also died out. Not so in the case of Brameld. He retired from his post at Boston University, but he continued his lifelong writing career. His first serious effort was at the University of Chicago, in 1931, where his thesis was on **The Role of**

**Acquiescence in Leninism.** Soviet education and society remained one of his major fields along with subtle variations on the theme of Progressive Education.

We mention all of this because Brameld was a featured writer in the October 1977 issue of the highly respected (in educationist circles) magazine **Phi Delta Kappan**. In this article Brameld says that sweeping cultural changes occurring in the past quarter century now demand a "new map" if we are to arrive at the Utopia that others call the New World Order. Because Brameld does have "clout" in the world of education, it seems important that we know what he proposes. Here is his "agenda," in his own words:

\* \* \* \* \*

**Social Frontier I:** The goal of a democratically controlled and planned world order of all nations should supersede the totally outmoded national sovereign states that divide and threaten the entire world. Let us name this radical new order a "World Community of Nations"—a **WCN**.

**Social Frontier II:** Systematic reduction of armaments should outlaw all nuclear military force and come under the exclusive control of the **WCN**, itself acting solely as an international police sufficiently powerful to block recalcitrant behavior by any member nation.

**Social Frontier III:** A planetary-designed economic order should increasingly and predominantly replace so-called "free enterprise" (which indisputedly, *prima facie*, is multicorporate power) with socially democratic public enterprise. This system would embrace all natural resources of earth, water and air. Its aim would be to provide an adequate standard of living for citizens of all participating nations according to varying individual or group services and abilities.

**Social Frontier IV:** The emerging system of public enterprise should constrict technological expansion within manageable "limits to growth," at the same time firmly limiting population expansion as well as pollution-generating, life-debilitating industrial production.

**Social Frontier V:** Education should become free and open to people throughout the globe from infancy to old age, directed by a World Education Authority responsible entirely to the **WCN**. Standards of skill (such as literacy) should be taught according to the most sophisticated techniques of humanist-oriented social psychology as developed and ex-

perimentally tested by the World Education Authority.

**Social Frontier VI:** Equality of rights and free participation should be guaranteed for both sexes, including the privileges to marry, to divorce, and to confine parenthood to no more than three children, as well as the right of abortion, the right of intermarriage among different races, and the right to private sexual celebration before or after marriage.

**Social Frontier VII:** Health services should be freely available to citizens everywhere, without assessed fees and under the direction of a World Health Authority also established by the **WCN**.

**Social Frontier VIII:** Multimedia communication (including television, radio, telephone, and cinema), authorized by a World Communication Authority, should be freely available to citizens as a public service comparable to education and health.

**Social Frontier IX:** Art in all forms—including graphic, musical, terpsichorean, architectural, cinematic, theatrical, poetic—should be fully available to citizens as a public service under a World Art Authority. Artists should be guaranteed complete freedom of expression.

**Social Frontier X:** Scientific research and application should be governed by a World Science Authority.

**Social Frontier XI:** Outer space exploration should be encouraged and supported by the **WCN**, with prospects of establishing population frontiers on nearby planets, on the moon, or conceivably in other solar systems. Science fiction and other forms of imaginative literature should be included in school curricula... with fullest encouragement from the World Education Authority.

**Social Frontier XII:** Exploration on our own planet should be made as freely available as possible... and would be academically recognized by the World Education Authority.

----- (unquote) -----

We have reprinted the foregoing because we thought you ought to know what the real enemies of freedom are thinking.

-----  
**DON BELL REPORTS** Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. To others: 25¢ each. Address orders:  
**DON BELL REPORTS**, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## REGIONALISM REVISITED

### ACIR'S NEW APPROACH

When President Carter announced his new urban program, it became obvious that he had adopted and was following the guidelines laid down by the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations. ACIR had "restructured" its campaign to attain total control over local government and to concentrate all political power at the Federal level; and Carter was issuing his Executive Orders in accordance with ACIR's "Comprehensive Development Guide."

In the beginning; that is, when President Nixon divided the Nation into Ten Federal Regions and established Ten Regional Capitals from which all directives, permits and grants were to be issued; a very radical political program was adopted. Wherever possible, County Governments were to be abolished in favor of "Regions" or "Areas" comprising two or more counties, with these Regions or Areas crossing State boundary lines wherever geographically feasible. Also, the fifty States were to be liquidated through the adoption of a new United States Constitution and the dividing of the Nation into a set of Newstates.

However, these plans proved to be far too radical for acceptance by the people of the United States; the plans involved what the chairman of ACIR called "intolerable political breakage." There was yet another obstacle which gave the change agents great difficulty: the original plan called for the elimination of **elected** officials; they were to be replaced by **appointed** officials. This proved to be almost impossible at the local governmental level. The Mayor might be just an agent of the Federal government; but he was going to be an **elected** agent, not some stranger brought in from out of town to run their city.

Because of these unacceptable conditions, Robert E. Merriam, chairman of ACIR admitted that except for a few scattered examples:

"There has been a total resistance to the concept of even limited governmental author-

ity to deal with urbanized problems of both metropolitan and nonmetropolitan areas."

So, said Merriam, "ACIR forged a new approach to this complex problem: The (ACIR) Commission said, 'accept the facts of life about annexation and metropolitan government and consolidation, and find a mechanism which will achieve important results **without intolerable political breakage.**' This proposed policy needed action by the Congress, the President, governors, state legislators, and local officials, but it represented—in the (ACIR) Commission's views—a doable, workable set of actions."

Then, in an official report to all the agents and promoters of Regional Government, the chairman of ACIR outlined the new policy that would be adopted for the promotion of Regionalism at the State, sub-state and local levels. There were ten principal steps to be taken. Briefly, they were as follows.

1. Activate the state-created substate districts (only on paper in a majority of the states) through state legislation and gubernatorial action;
2. confer legal status on these districts as an agency of local government;
3. Require by state law that all local governments within the district belong to it;
4. specify that at least 60% of the district membership be elected officials of general purpose local governments;
5. provide the optimal one-person, one-vote procedure;
6. designate the district as the A-95 review agency—with the power to "resolve" local differences;
7. provide state funding, at least in part, of the district;
8. require that state capital improvements and local programs affecting the region, i.e., waste disposal, be reviewed;
9. give the district a policy role over all • multijurisdictional special districts;
10. authorize the district to assume an operating role, when the majority agree, in areawide activities such as waste disposal, transportation, sewage treatment, water supply, etc.

In addition to these ten specific proposals, the ACIR Report (published in June, 1977) states:

1. Recommendations for substate districts have been spelled out in legislation introduced by Senator Magnuson and Congressman Ashley.
2. States should create state ACIRs.
3. ACIR recommends a three-part approach in the continuing evolution toward implementing substate regions: 1) strengthened regional councils; 2) state authorization of local government reorganizations to create areawide local governments; 3) state policies and programs which would assign local and areawide responsibilities.
- 4) Home Rule powers are needed for unified executive or administrative leadership and clear accountability to the electorate.
- 5) Federal programs encourage substate regionalism
- 6) HUD's Section 701 funds have been substantially reduced and redirected from general planning to specific land use and housing topics, while EPA has added a major new source of temporary planning funds.
7. Federally-sponsored coordinative processes to promote regional government include OMB A-95 review and comment process, the Demonstration Cities and Metropolitan Development Act of 1966 and the Inter-governmental Cooperation Act of 1968 (Note: the OMB A-95 review and comment process requires that a regional agency must approve a local government's request for federal funding before OMB (federal Office of Management and Budget) will release funds for the project.
8. There are some 500 A-95 review clearing houses in existence today and their authority has been expanded to cover some 200 federal programs.
9. OMB Circulator A-85 provides still another opportunity for strengthening Federal approaches to areawide coordination. A-85 requires federal agencies to "consult with" and receive "comment from" persons attempting to influence administrative regulations before they become final and appear in the Federal Register. Federal agencies, DOT, EPA, HUD have joined together with NARC (National Association of Regional Councils) to pioneer in a new areawide coordinate process known as Regional Capital Improvement Programming (RCIP).
10. 76 counties have qualified as providers of urban services through powers granted to them by the Federal Community Deve-

lopment Act. They are empowered to condemn property, provide housing, employment, etc. in cities and villages within the county. (Note: This is the true purpose of regional government—the destruction of State sovereignty, the Republic, and our Federal Constitution. This federal legislation overrides State Constitutions, and State legislation—Ed.)

11. This (regional government) can be accomplished either through county home rule or transfers of functions from municipalities to counties. In multicounty areas, functions would have to be transferred to a strengthened regional council. (Note: this should be a warning to county officials. The transfer of powers to county boards is a temporary measure. Creation of multicounty regional councils acting under the authority of the federal government and bypassing state governments is the ultimate aim—Ed.)

Instead of commenting on the foregoing plan for the promotion and strengthening of regional government, let's examine the way in which the plan actually works when put into actual practice. As an example, let us take the San Francisco Bay Region, with its multicounty **Association of Bay Area Governments**. Thanks to Mrs. Jean Blasdale of the "Berkeley Citizens United," we have a copy of a **Draft Environmental Management Plan** which was financed to the tune of \$4.3 million by EPA, and prepared in cooperation with the Bay Area Air Pollution Control District, the Metropolitan Transportation Commission, the San Francisco Bay Regional Water Quality Control Board, the Army Corps of Engineers, the California Air Resources Board, the California Department of Health, the California Department of Transportation, the Council of Bay Area Resources Conservation Districts, the Governor's Office of Planning and Research, the Lawrence Berkeley Laboratory, the Lawrence Livermore Laboratory, the San Francisco Bay Conservation and Development Commission, the State Water Resources Control Board, the State Solid Waste Management Board, the Wastewater Solids Study, and the officials of the Counties of Sonoma, Napa, Solano, Marin, Contra Costa, Alameda, San Mateo, and Santa Clara.

Representatives of all of these official and quasi-official groups presumably got together and the change-agents in their midst spent the \$4.3 million and, among other visible results, produced a 600-page plan which was made public on January 9, 1978. These are sold to the public at \$10 each.

A less formidable 80-page summary also was published to sell at \$2 each. It is this latter book that we have tried to read and digest, finding it bitter to both our mouth and our belly (compare Revelation 10:10).

It should be noted that this ABAG plan is not an isolated instance. We are told that **170 other regional planning agencies** have had to compile similar plans. 171 of these sets of plans at, say, \$4 million each, makes a considerable expenditure which taxpayers are supposed to pay. This particular weapon which ACIR is using to advantage, is the result of two Congressional acts, the Water Pollution Act of 1972 and the Clean Air Act amended in 1977.

The following is quoted from the BCU (Berkeley Citizens United) Bulletin for February 1978:

\*\*\*\*\*

On Wednesday, January 11, the first full-scale public workshops on EMP (Environmental Management Plan) were held... A spokesman for the Regional Citizens' Forum which is fighting the plan, wrote a guest column... from which we excerpt the following:

"The primary goal of the plan is to improve air quality in the Bay Area under guidelines of the Federal Clean Air Act. ABAG proposes a strategy of 'compact growth' to bring this about, and land use controls will help to implement the strategy. Land use controls... are methods which attempt to improve the environment by modifying the behavior of those who pollute, rather than by directly suppressing pollutions."

Calling it "people control" Freeman says that the ABAG plan seeks to "control the actions of the people who must live, work and move about in the environment." The costs are "simply beyond calculation. It will raise the cost of land as it creates artificial land scarcity; force further crowding; make it harder for low and moderate income families to raise their standard of living; and result in greater local unemployment as businesses shut down and move out of the area because of high costs and the restrictions on economic activity."

ABAG has estimated that the EMP may result in 4 to 7% improvement in air quality by the year 2000... a modest benefit from the social disruption which will ensue from the plan."

Moving on to the specifics of the Environ-

mental Management Plan, we will itemize its most important proposals as outlined in the Draft Summary. Under the proposals for controls on cars we find:

p. 12-"Controls on pollutant emissions (sic) from vehicles, including a 50% cleaner car than current regulations would require and a regionwide program of inspection and maintenance of all vehicles to see that pollution control equipment is functioning properly.

"A program of transportation controls (e.g., toll increases, more mass transit, parking regulations) coupled with management of development to put jobs and residences closer together, to put jobs and residences closer to mass transit and to otherwise reduce the use of the automobile....

p. 60-"Minimize hydrocarbon emission from motor vehicles by adopting and implementing more stringent vehicle (light duty and heavy duty) hydrocarbon exhaust emission standards—approximately 50% below the ultimate level currently prescribed by State and Federal regulations."

p. 61-62-"The objectives of the transportation actions recommended are to discourage use of the 'drive alone automobile' and to encourage the use of public transit and other high occupancy travel modes. the actions include both economic and physical incentives and disincentives to accomplish the objectives."

p. 62-Actions would include: "Increase of tolls to \$1.25 during peak traffic periods and \$1.00 during off-peak periods for all transbay bridges." Implement a "regional parking tax. A 35% parking tax would be applied to all vehicles entering paid parking facilities between 6 and 10 a.m. This would "increase the cost of driving for commuters..." Require provision of preferential parking for carpools...." "Gas taxes might be increased and smog charges levied...."

The EMP proposes mixed residential, commercial and industrial areas and adopting programs to "reduce the imbalance between jobs and housing throughout the region, so that distances between jobs and homes can be shortened."

EMP would "limit development of land within urban service areas where soil, slope or other conditions can support low-density development" (low-density development is a bureaucratic euphemism for single family homes. ABAG Planner Rune Carlson admitted that zoning patterns for higher densities would be enforced in Berkeley and

that "50% of all new housing in Berkeley would be 'walk-up' or multiple dwelling apartments." ) ...

There are many more such proposals, all of which are anti-people, anti-business, anti-choice of jobs, residence and life style. The cost of implementing the Environmental Management Plan is estimated to "range from \$535 million to \$620 million a year. "At least a portion of the costs of cleaning up industrial pollution would be passed on to the consumers.... Tax dollars would pay for public water pollution control facilities. ... Property taxes may increase in locations where funds have not been committed to match State and Federal money for this program.... Costs borne by local governments in implementing the plan will fall more heavily on persons of low and moderate income due to the regressive nature of property and sales taxes. The plan would also increase certain consumer prices.... and even though these increases may be minimal they would fall more heavily upon people with limited incomes."

(End of quotes from BCU Bulletin)

\*\*\*\*\*

In the introduction to this Draft Summary from which most of the preceding is quoted, we learn that: "The Association of Bay Area Governments was designated by the State and Federal governments to prepare an Environmental Management Plan for the San Francisco Bay Area."

Under the guise of providing cleaner air and safer water, and with the promise that these will be from 4% to 7% better by the year 2000, private property rights have been transferred to a new central authority that answers not to the people of this 8-county area, not to the constituted local governments of these counties and cities, but to a new and unconstitutional kind of central authority which is one of over 170 similar units in the Regional Government Plan. This is one of the principal objectives of the Federal Regional Concept: to transfer the rights of private property to a central political authority in Washington, and to appointed agents at the ten federal regional capitols.

Now, under the Carter Administration, the Concept is to be made more acceptable to the citizens by enlisting Governors and Mayors of "needy cities" as agents of the Federal Government. The shame of it all: the United States is passing from a Constitutional Republic to a Corporate Socialist State, and the citizens are permitting it!

## NOW A CONFERENCE ON FAMILIES

Controlling local governments isn't enough; now the federal government must enter into the life of the family itself. Here is something that should be watched carefully. On January 30, 1978, the Office of the White House Press Secretary issued the following:

"In order to help stimulate a national discussion of the state of American families, I (Carter) will convene a White House Conference on Families in Washington, D.C., December 9-13, 1979. Families are both the foundation of American society and its most important institution. In a world becoming more complex every day, our families remain the most lasting influence in our lives.

I am confident that the American family is basically sound and that we can and will adjust to the challenge of changing times. Yet American families confront growing problems. Two out of five marriages now end in divorce. One child in eight is born outside of marriage. A million young Americans now run away from home each year. In the face of these difficulties I am encouraged by the increasing interest in the state of the family by people from all walks of life.

The main purpose of this White House Conference will be to examine the strengths of American families, the difficulties they face, and the ways in which family life is affected by public policies. The conference will examine the important effects that the world of work, the mass media, the court system, private institutions, and other major facets of our society have on American families. This Conference will clearly recognize the pluralism of family life in America. The widely differing regional, religious, cultural and ethnic heritages of our country affect family life and contribute to its diversity and strength. Families also differ in age and composition. There are families in which several generations live together, families with two parents or one, and families with or without children. The Conference will respect this diversity. The work of this Conference... can help strengthen and support this most vital and enduring social resource. I look forward to participating in the work of the Conference and receiving its report." (Joseph Califano of HEW is organizing the White House Conference on Families.)

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. To others: 25¢ each. Address all orders to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## THE CANAL TREATIES: RETROSPECT AND AFTERMATH

"It isn't the spirit of today  
that drives men mad.  
It is the remorse for something  
that happened yesterday,  
And the dread of what  
tomorrow may disclose."

from *The Golden Day*,  
by Robert Jones Burdette.

Sixty-eight United States Senators voted for the International Bankers and their allies, the International Communists. They voted against the citizens of the United States and against the lovers of freedom everywhere.

To say that they, the senators and their sub-rosa masters, may live to regret their action, is to tell but a part of the story. So must we all regret their action, we citizens of the United States of America and all the peoples of the world who have looked to the United States as their "leader and supporter." The situation was stated quite plainly, and honestly, before the vote on the second Canal treaty, by Hon. Philip M. Crane in his book *Surrender in Panama*. We quote:

"In the past decade, the United States went through something very close to a collective national breakdown. Assassinations, rioting, war, campus violence, Watergate, and the tragic, humiliating collapse of Indo China all have contributed to a global climate in which most of the world — but especially those nations and those ideologies who wish us ill — are watching the United States through wolfish eyes, searching for any trace of irresolution or weakness of purpose. In Korea, in Taiwan, throughout Africa, Asia, Europe, the Middle East, and Latin America, wherever freedom is on the line and we must choose, America's image, strong or weak, will help to determine their fate. And the weaker our image becomes, the greater the danger of miscalculation, of adversaries pushing us too far in the belief that we will take any amount of pressure and abuse before standing up for what is right.... In Eastern Europe, in China, in Cuba, in Angola, and in Indonesia, we have seen all too well what can happen when boldness

and strength are on the side of evil. This is no time for America to abandon a just claim to a symbol of our national resolve and a vital safeguard of economic and military security for the entire free world. There must be no surrender in Panama."

But there was surrender in Panama, just as there had been military surrender in Korea, and in Indo China; just as there had been yet another kind of diplo-military surrender involving the B-1 bomber and the neutron bomb. These actions caused the following reactions in Europe, according to Theo Sommers, editor-in-chief of the Hamburg weekly *Die Zeit*, who also writes for *Newsweek's* International Edition:

"The new quarrel comes at a time when European-American relations are wobbly enough. In the name of nonproliferation, Carter has been drifting into a head-on clash with America's closest allies over civilian nuclear policy, trying to impose a U.S. solution on Western Europe. He has been fighting a running—and as yet unresolved—battle with West Germany over the proper strategies for rekranking the world economy. And there is still latent resistance in Europe against his human-rights righteousness—a policy that many fear might sacrifice the feasible to the utopian. Now Carter has carried the controversy into the military field, a province previously characterized by a remarkable congruence of views. He reversed his stand on the neutron bomb without indicating what alternative he may have in mind for improving the obsolescent tactical nuclear forces deployed in Europe. He has given no hint how else to change the military equation in the European theater, or by what other means he will get the Soviets involved in meaningful negotiations. He has made fools not only of NATO's military leaders, but also of important political partners, and he did so precisely at a time when Schmidt, for one, had decided to forgo further public bickering. The result is a dangerous erosion of confidence in the Carter Administration. It seems bent on proving to the world that it is possible to lose friends without influencing

one's enemies." (unquote).

But, enough about the current situation until later. Let us now examine the historical record from the standpoint of the Canal in its relationship to International Communism and International Banking. We should first note that it was V.I. Lenin himself who pointed out the importance of the Canal in Panama to the cause of Communism. Shortly before his death in 1924, Lenin told his comrades and followers that they must gain control of three vital waterways: the Suez Canal, the Panama Canal, and the Strait of Malacca which lies between Sumatra and Singapore and connects the Indian with the Pacific Ocean. We also have the written statement of the American Communist John Reed: "Internationalization of the Panama Canal was one of the oldest cries of the Communists." Much later, in February, 1959 at the 21st International Congress of the Communist parties of the world a resolution emphasized "the importance of Latin American agitation to wrest the Panama Canal from the United States. Also, the *World Marxist Review* for March, 1965 declared:

"...only a revolutionary peoples government uniting all segments of the nation opposed to the oligarchy will be able to combat the U.S. and its monopolists, to remove the imperialist ulcer and pave the way to nationalization of the Canal."

It was in 1945-46 that the plan to "internationalize" the Canal materialized. This was accomplished by means of the United Nations Charter which was drafted at Dumbarton Oaks under the guidance of V.M. Molotov representing the Communist Party and the Soviet Union, and Alger Hiss representing the Council on Foreign Relations and the U.S. State Department. When the final draft of the Charter was completed at San Francisco, Molotov made a speech in which he condemned those "imperialist" nations that had colonies and territories in which the people were not "liberated." Here is an excerpt from the official translation of Molotov's address:

"The point at issue is the creation of an effective organization to protect the general peace and security of nations for which all the sincere partisans of the development of nations have long been yearning but which has always had numerous irreconcilable enemies in the camp of the most aggressive imperialists.... They are carrying on their subversive activities even now, though in most cases they are doing it in a latent and

veiled form...."

Molotov was not talking about Nazi Germany or Fascist Italy, or any of the other active wartime enemies of the Soviet Union. He was talking about the "imperialist colonial powers" of 1945; about Britain, France, Portugal, the Netherlands and, yes, the United States. And while Molotov was condemning "imperialists" in San Francisco, his immediate superior Joseph Stalin was sending out the word from Moscow, urging all the peoples who were being ruled by colonials to "seek self-determination, including independence."

The idea of doing away with empires and setting up scores of small mini-nations that were to be allegedly independent, was not an original idea with the Communists. The International Bankers desired the same kind of a world setup as a temporary measure, at least. The clients of International Bankers are not individuals or small businesses; their chief clients are governments. So, until such time as a true one-world government was established (one which their clients would control outright in their behalf), why, the more governments the better — so long as there was a World Bank of some sort through which the Central Bankers could operate on a worldwide scale.

So, while Molotov and Hiss were at Dumbarton Oaks planning the destruction of empires (so a one-world empire could be established) Communist Agent Harry Dexter White and Fabian Socialist John Maynard Keynes were at Bretton Woods setting up a new International Monetary Fund and an International Bank for Reconstruction and Development, commonly called the World Bank.

Meanwhile, to "liberate" the colonies and territories via the United Nations, Hiss and Molotov had written into the U.N. Charter Article 73, a "Declaration Regarding Non-Self-Governing Territories." Important parts of this Article are self-explanatory:

"Members of the United Nations which have or assume responsibility for the administration of territories whose peoples have not yet attained a full measure of self-government... accept as a sacred trust the obligation to develop self-government, to take due account of the political aspirations of the peoples, to assist them in the progressive development of their free political institutions...."

In short, the "imperialist nations" (with the exception of the U.S.S.R.) were to give up

their colonies and territories and permit the peoples of same to govern themselves so the International Bankers could make loans to their governments, so the International Developers could take over their natural resources, and so the International Communists could give them "the blessings of Socialism."

To see to it that the "imperialist nations" (except the U.S.S.R., of course) were following through in regard to this "sacred trust" section "e" was added to Article 73 of the U.N. Charter. It provides that these imperialist nations (except the U.S.S.R.) would "transmit regularly to the Secretary-General...statistical and other information of a technical nature relating to economic, social, and educational conditions in the territories for which they are respectively responsible...."

Alger Hiss, as Under Secretary of State, was responsible for submitting such a report to the U.N. Secretary-General. Hiss listed the following as American Territories:

Alaska, American Samoa, Guam, Hawaii, the Panama Canal Zone, Puerto Rico, and the Virgin Islands. This was in 1946; and it is important to note that the Republic of Panama, prior to 1946, *had made no claims to sovereignty over the Canal Zone*. So, we can thank Alger Hiss, the convicted perjurer, for starting all the trouble which ended with our government's giving away to a Communist-led government, the Canal Zone and the Canal in Panama. What Hiss of the C.F.R. started, Carter of the Trilateral Commission was able to finish.

An important aside: In addition to this U.N. decolonization program that has caused wars and revolutions, acts of genocide and wholesale terrorism, and other untold atrocities in Africa, Asia and the Middle East, there was yet another U.N. Crusade which proved to be a lost cause—until Jimmy Carter came along. Article I of the U.N. Charter had been drawn up allegedly "to achieve international co-operation in promoting and encouraging respect for *Human Rights* and fundamental freedoms for all without distinction as to race, sex, language or religion." To further this aim, a "Universal Declaration on Human Rights" was written. From it three separate Covenants were written and presented as treaties to be approved by the governments of the world. They were 1) the Covenant on Human Rights; 2) the Covenant on Economic, Social and Cultural Rights; and 3) the Covenant on Civil and Political Rights. In 1966

the UN moved against United States objections and adopted the Covenants *without* Article 17, which reads: "Everyone has the right to own property alone, as well as in association with others. No one shall be arbitrarily deprived of his property."

Because this property rights statement had been removed from the document, Presidents Truman, Eisenhower, Kennedy, Johnson, Nixon and Ford all refused to sign the Covenants. But on March 17, 1977, President Carter did sign two of the Covenants, the one on Economic, Social and Cultural Rights and the one on Civil and Political Rights (he had already launched his personal campaign on Human Rights). The Covenants that Carter signed as treaties do not honor or recognize the right of individuals to own property alone or in association with others. These dangerous treaties are not yet effective because they have not been approved by the U.S. Senate; but a body of legislators that would approve those Panama Canal treaties might sign anything the Trilateral Commissioners tell them to sign!

But, we're neglecting the Money Barons and the Multinational Cartelists and their part in the Conspiracy. We might begin when Col. House acted as liaison man between President Wilson and the Subrosa government. Then Bernard Baruch took over and came to full power with Roosevelt. John J. McCloy then took over, first as head of the newly created World Bank, then he ran West Germany, eventually returned to New York to become chairman of Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan Bank. When Eisenhower came on so did "what's good for General Motors is good for the United States" Charles Wilson. Kennedy had George Ball of Lehman Bros. and George McBundy of Ford Foundation. Then came Robert Strange MacNamara, from running the Ford Motor Company to running the Vietnam war to running the World Bank. After Watergate Nelson Rockefeller moved in to make the world safe for the Subrosa government. Finally, brother David brought in his self-chosen Jimmy and the whole gang of Trilateral Commissioners, to make the world safe for Corporate Socialism, for Money Barons, and for Multinational Cartelists.

But the world wasn't really safe. First, because the government had overspent so much promoting and financing socialist countries overseas and socialist programs at home, that it was out of money. And second, because the Big Banks were in the same fix. What was needed was money, real money, not paper promises. Petrodollars from Saudi

Arabia helped—and brought on the present Middle East crisis. And we suspect that drug traffic money from South America via the Torrijos Brothers of Panama also helped. There was a closed Senate hearing—but not a word was released, at least officially.

Anyway, getting some money to Torrijos so he could give it back to the Bankers was a very important part of the Canal giveaway; as the strange case of Sol Linowitz will amply demonstrate.

We mention all of these different things, because there are conspiracies within conspiracies, even as there are wheels within wheels when we speak of Big Government and Big Money. But the most serious of them all may have to do with the realization of that original Communist dream; that of controlling all the vital waterways on the Seven Seas and in between them. And here is where we must be concerned with the aftermath of the Panama Canal Treason.

In **Don Bell Reports** #12 (3/24/78) we published a map of the Caribbean Sea area that had been prepared by E.P. Thornton. That map showed the strategic importance of the Panama Canal, the Windward Passage, and it also showed how the U.S. Guantanamo military base is sandwiched between the Windward Passage and a Soviet submarine base which has been constructed at Cienfuegos, Cuba.

Now that Carter and the Senate have given away the Canal, next on the "hit list" will be Guantanamo. It protects the Windward Passage and, in line with Lenin's instructions to gain control of the vital waterways of the world (a continuing program on the part of the Communists), "Gitmo" becomes of great importance to our acknowledged "number one enemy."

Castro, representing the U.S.S.R. in Latin America, has been nagging, threatening, pressuring the United States in every way short of outright military action, in his attempts to take over the Guantanamo Base.

A historical sketch follows:

In 1492 Columbus claimed Cuba for Spain. In the ensuing centuries the island was often raided by pirates, and England made one serious attempt to take Cuba, but Spain held on. Then, in 1895 civil war erupted and the U.S. Battleship Maine was sent to Havana harbor to protect American interests. There was a mysterious explosion and the Maine was sunk. A declaration of war against Spain followed. Spain retired and the U.S. estab-

lished a military government in Cuba, and in the Philippines. It might be recalled that General Arthur MacArthur was the first military governor of the Philippines. Half a century later his son General Douglas MacArthur became the military governor of Japan. In each of these occupations, in Cuba, the Philippines and Japan, the people were aided, their governments restored, and then the American governors retired. In Cuba, yellow fever was stamped out, schools and hospitals were built and much progress was made in public works. The Cubans adopted a constitution in 1901, set up their own government; and at that time the U.S. leased its naval base at Guantanamo for 99 years.

Chaotic conditions caused American re-occupation of Cuba in 1906, but only for three years. Guantanamo remained a leased property. However, during the missile crisis in 1962 when Russia was sneaking weapons into Cuba, Castro first demanded that "the U.S. give up its rights in the Guantanamo Naval Base." From Encyclopedia Britannica 1975 edition: "Since the 1959 (Castro) revolution, the Cuban government has refused to accept the rent and periodically has threatened to seize the Guantanamo Naval Base." Among other things, Cuba cut off the base's fresh water supply, and a desalinization plant had to be installed, along with a power plant to supply electricity.

Note the parallel pressures by the Soviet and Cuba to force the U.S. to give up its rights in Guantanamo Bay, as in Panama. The two belong together as parts of vital American defense strategy. In both cases we stepped in to bring order out of chaos, eliminated disease, and now we are permitting the enemy to destroy our defenses without firing a shot—and paying the enemy to do it!

Guantanamo, just as certainly as was the Canal in Panama, is on the Communist "hit list" and has been ever since they established Cuba as their advance base for hemispheric and world subversion.

Guantanamo is next, then Puerto Rico, then what? What will it take to awaken people before all is taken away?

-----  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Overseas airmail: \$30 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to others: 25¢ each. Please include extra if 1st class delivery required. Address orders: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## MUST WE SURRENDER?

The sequence of events was startling and, while the surrender of the Canal in Panama was the highlight, it was but one of a series of occurrences that seem like steps toward the surrender of the United States to a World Authority.

This latest series seems to have begun with the visit of the Communist Dictator Nicolae Ceausescu to the White House. Like a meeting of the Bilderbergers or an International Conference of Trilateral Commissioners, whenever the name of the President of Romania gets into the news, something new in East-West relationships is about to develop.

After the manner of a marriage broker, Nicolae Ceausescu of Romania has been set up by the Powers-In-High-Places as a quasi-deal-maker between the Communist East and the Capitalist West. The reason: back in the early '60s, when the Cold War was being replaced by Peaceful Coexistence, it became obvious to the global diplomats that a go-between was necessary if the contradictory policy of "private alliance and public hostility between East and West" were to continue. Romania seemed the best choice for a half-way house where East and West might meet. So, that satellite country was permitted to pretend a kind of independence from Moscow. In April 1964 the Romanian Communist party issued a statement that preceded similar statements by Eurocommunist countries by more than a decade. The Romanian statement affirmed that a Communist country has the right to shape its own political program without interference. That statement received the Kremlin's "reluctant" approval, and the way was clear for Romania to maintain friendly relations with the U.S.S.R., with Red China, Red Albania, and with the nations of the West as well. Romania adopted a national program that is half way between communism and capitalism (national ownership of all industry, but no national planning or national quotas). Nicolae Ceausescu was selected to be Romania's president in 1965 and since that time he has pleased the leaders of both East and West. Examples: It was Ceausescu who arranged

Henry Kissinger's first visit to the Forbidden City of Peking in Red China. And it was Ceausescu who acted on behalf on the Trilateral-Saudi Arabian interests in arranging that unprecedented visit of Sadat of Egypt with Begin of Israel.

So when Ceausescu of Romania paid a somewhat unexpected visit to Carter of the United States, this was a "sure sign" that something new and different was being planned. When Secretary of State Cyrus Vance then paid a seemingly unnecessary and supposedly unprofitable call on President Brezhnev in the Kremlin, it was apparent to observers that some new development was being planned. Then, when it was announced that national security adviser Brzezinski was to go to Peking on May 20 for high-level talks with Red Chinese leaders, it seemed certain that something quite important was being planned!

Then, to acquaint the "elitists" with what was being planned, the **Bilderbergers** met over the week-end (April 22-24) to get the news and their instructions first hand. They met behind the usual closed doors at Princeton, New Jersey, with Lord Home of Great Britain replacing Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands as chairman of the group. Among those attending this session were Zbigniew Brzezinski, Frank Cary of IBM, David Rockefeller, NATO Secretary General Joseph Lums, Fiat President Giovanni Agnelli, President Gaston Thorn of Luxembourg, and contingents from Canada and the countries of Western Europe that are "represented" in the Trilateral Commission.

In all, there were 105 persons from 20 different countries. Behind armed guards they met in extreme secrecy in Henry Chauncey Conference Center, near Princeton University; and Rockefeller's organizers took over an entire hotel complex to ensure secrecy. A reporter was able to learn, however, that two topics highlighted the meeting: "Western Defense with its Political Implications" and "The Changing Structure of Production

and Trade; Consequences for the Western Industrialized Countries."

Ceausescu to Washington, Vance to Moscow, Bilderbergers to Princeton; these events would set the stage for what was to follow:

Shortly after Cyrus Vance returned to the United States without telling the public what he and Brezhnev had talked about, the Pentagon suddenly announced a drastic cutback of defense bases and facilities in the United States! Note the timing:

The Canal in Panama had been given away and there were rumors that the next to go would be the Guantanamo, Cuba Naval Base which was being turned over to Castro. Then on the evening of April 25th came the radio announcement that the Naval Base at Key West, Florida was to be closed down. This was bad enough. But as the night progressed so did the enormity of the planned cutback. Around midnight, EST, came the news that the Key West base was just one of 35 that was being closed down. A few hours later the number had swelled to 85, and then with the dawn came the announcement that 107 bases in the United States were to be shut down or their operations reduced drastically. Finally, on April 27th, **The New York Times** published some of the details: "The Pentagon proposed streamlining the military base structure by closing, cutting back and combining operations at 107 installations."

These questions deserve to be answered: Is the subrosa government of the world preparing the United States of America for abject surrender to a de facto World Government? And is it to accomplish this by destroying this Nation's ability to defend itself from enemies foreign and domestic? And is fear of a Communist takeover the principal weapon being used to force us to surrender? If this is not true, then why is the Soviet Union being strengthened at the same time that the United States is being weakened and surrounded by hostile forces?

In a very alarming book, **Will America Surrender?** (Devin Adair, 1973), the author, Slobodan M. Draskovich points out that: "Our foreign policy since 1933 (the recognition of the USSR by the U.S. under President F.D. Roosevelt) up to the present day has not been one of fighting communism, trying to stop its advances, break its aggressiveness, defeat its drive for world conquest—but one of seeking compromise, accommodation, as well as active help to communism in various countries under diverse pretenses, explanations and excuses.... The American

people sense that it is unnatural that the U.S. should be going down all the time and that they should be told that nothing can be done about it, that nobody is responsible, that only right-wing extremists and alarmists view things pessimistically, but that actually things are going fine.... But an increasing number of ordinary Americans are increasingly asking some elementary questions:

—is it true that there is no alternative to our foreign policy of coexistence (now called detente—Ed.) and surrender, save nuclear war and global annihilation?

—is it true that our leaders have a sacred obligation to save mankind, but have no obligation to save America?

—is it true that our unilateral disarmament would induce the communists to disarm as gentlemen should?

—is it true that helping communists (Tito, Gomulka, Gierak, Castro, Ceausescu, etc.) is good for freedom?

—is it true that the best possible and most American thing to happen to the U.S. is to surrender abjectly to communism? Is that the natural logical conclusion and end of what the Founding Fathers dreamed, conceived, created and launched as one of the greatest, most nobly ambitious ventures in the history of mankind? As people raise such questions, it becomes increasingly difficult to sidestep the issues and to silence the questioners by means of slander, character assassination, moral blackmail, distortion or ridicule."

(unquote)

In this dangerous period in our short time as a Nation, let us try to keep the basic facts straight and in order. As Disraeli said more than a century ago, "The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes." It is these "very different personages" to whom we refer when we speak of the "subrosa government." Since these personages are international bankers, multinational cartellists, monopoly capitalists and in some cases utopian idealists, it is certainly reasonable to assume that they have no desire to see the U.S.S.R. and the U.S.A. destroy each other. What they want is to see these two powers brought together as parts of a New World Order. However, in order to accomplish this, they must pit one power against another, make war seem so inevitable **unless both surrender** to a World Government, that both will submit and even demand the creation of a World Government.

These "very different personages" utilize the same old Hegelian formula:

Thesis: Capitalism

Antithesis: Communism

Synthesis: Socialist World Government.

In this Hegelian Dialectic, Brinkmanship also must play its part. The world must be brought to the very brink of total war time after time, until "total interdependence" is seen by the masses as the only alternative to total destruction of "Space Ship Earth." To paraphrase a prophet, in these kingdoms of the world the lamb must be forced to lie down with the wolf and the American Eagle must eat hay with the Russian Bear.

However, this is an extremely dangerous game these "personages" are playing when they continually weaken the United States and her ability to defend her citizens, and when they continually strengthen the USSR and its ability to enslave the world. These "personages" use capitalism and communism as tools and weapons. They overlook at least one important set of facts in regard to communism. The dedicated Communist—and he is dedicated—knows little or nothing about these "personages" that are set over his Communist Leaders. He knows his cell leader and his party leaders, and he has been taught the aims of communism, not the goals of the "personages." Authorities on the subject of International Communism tell us that Communist doctrine teaches:

- 1) Communism will inevitably rule the world
- 2) A worldwide conflict between progressive and reactionary forces exist. The progressive forces will inevitably win.
- 3) Every organization or force that works for communist victory is progressive. Every organization or force that opposes communism is reactionary.
- 4) The communists are the leaders of all progressive forces. The United States, through its imperialism, is the leader of international reaction.
- 5) All communists must work to aid progressive forces.
- 6) The interests of the world struggle take precedence over the national self-interest of any communist-ruled country.

This is like Dr. Frankenstein's Monster, one the "personages" have constructed to force all freedom loving peoples of the world into world-wide economic and political enslavement. The Monster could turn on the "personages" and destroy them; but in doing so it might destroy us all!

we are to be "conditioned" for a future merger with communism. Evidence abounds:

Zbigniew Brzezinski is the chief foreign policy maker in the Carter administration. Former director of the Rockefeller-created Trilateral Commission, member of the Council on Foreign Relations, fresh from a briefing session with the Bilderberg Group and scheduled to represent the United States at a policy-making conference to be held in the Red Chinese capitol at Peking beginning May 20th, Brzezinski has made his purpose quite plain. In 1970 he wrote a book entitled **Between Two Ages: America's Role in the Technocratic Era** in which he stated:

"Marxism represents a further vital and creative stage in the maturing of man's universal vision. Marxism is a victory of reason over belief."

Again in 1976, in **Detente**, published by Universal Books, Brzezinski wrote: "Our view is that the ideological and political cleavages which divide the advanced world are anachronistic, that they reflect the past rather than provide guidance for the future and that it is therefore in the interest not only of our two societies and political systems (the USSR and the USA—Ed.), but of the world community as a whole to repair those cleavages and change the status quo. To do so one must move forward on a broad front: one must bring the two societies into much closer contact with each other than they are now, and one does this by eliminating the ideological hostility between them. Simultaneously one proceeds to create a web of co-operative relationships so that the two societies are increasingly **inter-meshed and inter-dependent.**" (Accent added—Ed.)

This same philosophy was reiterated in a speech delivered by Brzezinski at the Trilateral Commission conference held in Bonn, West Germany, last October.

Then there is the testimony of one Henrick Hertzberg who draws a salary of \$32,500 a year for writing speeches for President Jimmy Carter. It seems that Hertzberg also is a contributor to a left-wing publication called **WIN**, founded by the War Resistor's League, a socialist organization. In a **WIN** article by Hertzberg, published in August 1974, he said: "It would be undeniably 'better' for the United States alone to be destroyed (in a nuclear war) than for the Soviet Union, Europe and so much of the rest of the world to be destroyed as well."

When the Communists took over in Vietnam,

On the other hand, here in the United States,



Hertzberg wrote for **WIN** on May 1, 1976: "I welcome their victory... as a pacifist, I take some comfort in the fact that the Communist victory was not a military but a moral victory." Finally, in a letter written by Hertzberg and published in **WIN** last February, Carter's speech writer said: "socialism and freedom are inseparable."

More evidence? In **Foreign Affairs**, official organ of the Council on Foreign Relations, Richard Gardner (now U.S. Ambassador to Italy, appointed by Carter) wrote that: "the House of World Order will have to be built from the bottom up rather than the top down... an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece, will accomplish much more than the old-fashioned frontal assault."

Then there is Father Hesburgh, a member of the CFR and president of the University of Notre Dame, who likes to equate the drive for the New World Order with religious ecumenicism. In 1973 he said: "The unity of mankind must be the wave of the future... This leaves the one great divider of mankind, perhaps the worst of all, **national sovereignty**." (emphasis supplied.)

These men we have quoted are agents of the "personages" who govern the world, and who want to set up a New World Order. The first phase of this conspiracy (in this century) was the creation of a super power (the Soviet Union) which they could play against that other super power (the United States of America). By playing Communist manpower against American money and technological power, they now seem prepared to enter the final stage of their program; which calls for the "merging" of those two super powers. But, in reality, the USSR is **not** the superior power which it claims to be. True, Soviet Russia holds military superiority. Unilateral disarmament, technological and industrial aid from the United States "to Russia with love" have seen to this. But the "personages" must still be worried about the success of their scheme, because they still seek ways to weaken and isolate the United States from necessary imports of such items as oil, chromium, and other metals. In this latter connection, what the communists are doing in Africa is almost as serious to the U.S. as are their machinations in Central America and the Caribbean (now to be Red) Sea. The following report by Dr. Howard E. Kershner, first heard on Dean Manion's weekly broadcast of April 23, 1978, is important and we quote:

"I'd like to speak of two significant important places in Africa that probably will control the destiny, not only of Africa, but of the West as well. The first of these is the Horn of Africa... placed just south of the Gulf of Aden where it will control the Red Sea and the Suez Canal and all traffic coming out of the Middle East. Nothing can move out of the Middle East that will not have to go around this Horn of Africa. And if the Russians fortify it, of course, they can bottle up all of the oil. The oil does not go through the Suez Canal because it is not big enough to accomodate modern ships. The oil goes past the Horn on the way southward to go around the Cape of Good Hope to reach Europe and the West... By fortifying the Horn of Africa they (the Communists) will control all of the shipping that goes past there. This would cut off the oil supply to the West—our country and Europe. Worse than that, it would throw all of this oil in the Middle East into the hands of the Russians because we would have no way to get the oil out... Our commercial life and our future would belong to the Russians because they would be the only source we would have....

"Then, if the Russians move into southern Africa, they will control all of the traffic between the Western Hemisphere and the Eastern Hemisphere that goes past the Cape of Good Hope. That traffic amounts to half of the shipping of the world... Now, what kind of condition would the West be in if we lose our shipping lanes that go around the Horn of Africa and past the Cape of Good Hope? We are going to lose both of those things if we don't help somebody who is trying to defend them. It is pretty late to do anything now because we have rebuffed the government of South Africa so much that...

"...Whoever controls Africa will probably control the world... if we let gold, diamonds, uranium, coal and agricultural land, all of the wealth of this African country go over to the Communist side, it is going to be a sad thing for us in the West." (unquote)

Our hope of national survival rests in men who have taken an oath to defend against enemies foreign and domestic. This is where the counter-revolution should begin.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to others: 25¢ each. Address orders: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223 Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## INVITATIONS TO TERRORISM

The officials of our federal government are elected or appointed to "establish justice, insure domestic tranquillity, provide for the common defence, promote the general welfare, and secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and our posterity." In taking an oath to defend the Constitution, government officials have sworn to do these very things. In many cases, however, they are doing the very opposite of their sworn duty. The respected columnist Paul Scott recently wrote about one such instance. "The emerging foreign and domestic policies of the Carter administration," he wrote, "appear designed to accomodate and cooperate with Moscow-Havana backed terrorism rather than directly opposing it. This ominous trend is beginning to surface in policies being pushed by Secretary of State Cyrus Vance and Attorney General Griffin Bell, the two senior members, with the full backing of President Carter."

Scott referred to Vance's attempts to force the newly integrated government of Rhodesia to collaborate with the Soviet-Cuban trained guerrillas and terrorists who have refused to renounce the use of violence. Vance, Andrew Young and Jimmy Carter insist that the black leaders of these terrorist groups must be given major positions in the governments of both Rhodesia and South West Africa. As for Griffin Bell, his department has issued orders to arrest and prosecute all anti-Castro Cubans who are in the United States and who might become activists against the Castro regime. Also, Havana is to be notified of any activities directed against Castro from any other countries in the Western Hemisphere. In other words, the United States Intelligence Community is being used to protect the Castro dictatorship. It is a well established fact that Cuba is the Soviet's main base for all terrorist and espionage activities against the United States, Canada, South and Central America, as well as Africa--and now, thanks to Griffin Bell, Cuba is under the protection of the United States, thanks to Griffin Bell, and American authorities will be powerless to interfere!

The domestic implications of this policy can best be understood if we realize that William Webster, newly appointed FBI Chieftain, regards the urban terrorism that is sweeping Western Europe--especially Italy and West Germany--as being of epidemic proportions and that "it is likely to come to the United States." Consequently, he has sent an FBI team to Europe "to study methods of coping with urban guerrilla warfare and kidnaping." At the same time, however, here in the United States, FBI agents are being arrested and prosecuted for having used "unethical" methods while investigating the activities of the highly "unethical" and terroristic activities of the Weathermen. This Weatherman outfit is said to be tied in with West Germany's Baader-Meinhof Outfit, Italy's Red Brigade, Japan's Red Army, Turkey's Popular Liberation Front, and various other national and international groups.

We are told that these terrorist brigades, columns, groups, armies, cells or by whatever name they are called, whether they be Trotskyist, Maoist, pro-Moscow or allegedly independent, are interlocked and coordinated through a Cuban-based organization known as the "Tricontinental Organization of Solidarity of Peoples." The slogan of Tricontinental is "Anti-Imperialist Solidarity." It handles training camps for terrorists in Czechoslovakia, East Germany, Lebanon, Yemen, Cuba, etc. and according to one European observer,

Tricontinental turns out 1500 efficient and well trained terrorists every year, many of them American. The eminent political observer, Hilaire du Berrier, reporting from Europe, says that the main transit point for these terrorists is Paris and "each nation's terrorists have their own objectives but the one overriding goal they have in common is the undermining of the United States and her allies, through cells dispersed around the world. Sabotage groups are in place and waiting in ports, factories, and universities. Yet America was one of the 66 nations which voted in 1977 to extend the Geneva Convention and accord prisoner of war status, protection and privileges to ordinary terrorists. Only Brazil and Israel voted against it. The effect of this ruling is to give exoneration to criminals if their acts can be given a political motive."

The internationalist scope of these terrorist activities can be shown by the testimony of one Georgas Phillphot, a Haitian exile who was captured in Angola by pro-West UNITA forces opposing the communist government of Angola. Phillphot revealed that he was recruited by Cuban intelligence agents in Montreal, Canada in September, 1977, as part of a hit team to assassinate Jonas Savimba, the leader of UNITAS. Trained in Havana, then sent to East Germany where he received additional training, he was to perform his first mission in Angola; then he was scheduled to return to Canada where he was to participate in an operation devised by the Cubans to scatter bombs around Quebec. Bombs were to be placed around English establishments so that Separatists would be blamed. Others were to be placed around French establishments so the English would be blamed. Objective: to precipitate open guerrilla warfare between French and English speaking Canadians. This "Canadian caper" accomplished, Phillphot was then to be sent to the United States to stir up similar terrorist activity in cities where militant black and far-left groups already were active and awaiting a reason for "going to war." Phillphot said that hundreds of militants in the United States have been recruited for this purpose, trained in Cuba and East Germany, and then sent back to the United States to engage in terrorist activities similar to those now occurring in Italy and West Germany.

The terrorist activities in Italy and West Germany center around two principal terrorist groups: the German Baader-Meinhof Gang and the Italian Red Brigade. Renato Curcio is the ringleader of the Red Brigade, which is responsible for the kidnaping of Aldo Moro, leader of the Christian Democratic Party and five times Prime Minister of Italy. Years ago Renato Curcio began preaching about how the Italian state could be undermined and taken over by the communists through kidnapings and assassinations. He told his followers: "Italy is the weak link in the chain of a western democratic system' sliding irreversibly towards collapse. The times are ripe for a frontal collision with an Italian regime in its death throes." That, he declared, would be "Europe's ultimate war for Communism." In his attempts to lay the groundwork for such an "ultimate war," Curcio was observed making numerous trips out of Italy into East Germany and Czechoslovakia, supposedly for the purpose of consulting with other terrorist leaders. Later he was arrested for engaging in armed revolutionary activities and he was in a steel cage in Turin awaiting trial when Aldo Moro was kidnaped. Following Curcio's arrest, West Germany's counter-terrorist service warned the Italian government that a big coup was being prepared against a top level Italian politician. Just fifteen days later Aldo Moro was kidnaped, and the price of Moro's release was to be the freeing of Curcio and twelve other terrorists awaiting trial with him.

Now, this should be a lesson for us: When Moro was kidnaped on March 16, the Italian authorities awoke to the fact that they could do little to trace the criminals because the Italian Security Forces had been "stripped of their eyes

and ears." Communist deputies in the Italian government had argued that all security files listing criminals and terrorists should be destroyed. So, the Italian service which had amassed such files, was forced to burn the files - and the service itself had been dismantled. Please note that this same procedure is being carried out in the United States. All anti-Communist files are being destroyed and the FBI, instead of investigating anti-communist and terrorist activities, has been ordered to investigate right-wing organizations.

In line with this move to exonerate communist and terrorist activities is this new attempt to deprive American citizens of the ability to defend themselves by enacting gun control regulations through "administrative law."

The usual procedure for federal lawmaking has to do with the Congress of the United States. Laws are made by the Legislative Branch, are administered by the Executive Branch, and are judged as to their Constitutionality by the Judiciary Branch. However as our Republican form of government has slowly but surely deteriorated, some new ways to make laws have been developed. For example: the federal Courts now make laws by issuing edicts and decrees, as in school bussing cases, realignment of school and voting districts, etc. And whenever the Congress refuses to pass some Act desired by the Executive Department, it is published in the Federal Register and, unless Congress shows its disapproval by formally rejecting the order within sixty days, the "administrative law" becomes effective as the law of the land. This is the procedure that is being followed by Attorney General Bell, with the full approval of the President of the United States, in the case of the current Gun Registration Order.

The Federal Register, according to the official definition, "provides a uniform system for making available to the public regulations and legal notices by federal agencies. These include presidential proclamations and executive orders and federal agency documents having general applicability and legal effect, documents required to be published by Act of Congress and other federal agency documents of public interest." So far, so good. However, the Federal Register has been misused from the very beginning of its legal existence. The misuse began with President Franklin Delano Roosevelt. Whenever he wanted a special law "on the books," and couldn't wait for Congress to accommodate his desire, he would have the "law" put into effect without benefit of Congress. This was discovered by the United States Supreme Court in a case in which a man was indicted and jailed for violating a law that his attorney couldn't find on the statute books, but which had been a "ruling" made by a federal bureaucrat in conjunction with FDR's Executive Order creating the National Recovery Act (NRA). Incidentally, the NRA was declared unconstitutional by the Supreme Court on the grounds that Congress could neither delegate legislative power to the President to exercise "an unfettered discretion in matters of trade and commerce," nor attempt to regulate purely intrastate business.

But getting back to the Federal Register. The Supreme Court found that several hundred "laws" of this type had been issued by bureaucrats in just one month in 1936. The President had promulgated these "laws" all by himself, had then filed them in the State Department. As a result of this investigation it was ruled that all such administrative laws would, in the future, have to be published in the Federal Register. This was supposed to make all such laws "known to the public," and also give Congress a chance to reject them by taking formal action within a specified time limit (usually 60 days). It was also decreed that "ignorance of what is published in the Federal Register is no excuse for violating its mandates."

Now, concerning this Federal Gun Control edict, which was inserted in the

Federal Register by Trilateralist Blumenthal's Treasury Department's Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms. The order was first published on March 21, 1978, which means that it will become "the Law of the Land" on May 22, 1978, unless it is formally rejected by the United States Congress before that time. The principal provisions of the edict are:

- All new firearms will carry a special serial number.
- Gun manufacturers, importers and dealers would have to report thefts or losses of firearms within 24 hours.
- Quarterly reports of all gun manufacturing and sales would be made to the federal government.

No actual direct owner-registration of firearms is called for in this edict. But since there has never been any federal gun regulation, and since most people are convinced that this is prohibited by the Second Amendment to the Constitution, even the Carter-Trilateralist administration would hesitate before starting out with a law that is too strict to be generally accepted. However, if they get away with this first effort, we can expect that actual gun confiscation will be a part of their future plans for the New World Order.

Dismissing the domestic dangers for the moment, let us realize that much the same kind of surrender to communists and terrorists is also being planned for other nations that once were our friends and allies. Now that Rhodesia and the South West African territory now called Namibia are being turned over to the terrorists and revolutionaries, it would seem that the Republic of South Africa is to come next.

Remember hearing about that Carnegie Report of 1965, the plan calling for the military takeover of the Republic of South Africa. It would take about 93,000 troops, 3,000 hours of flying time for bombers and strafers, there would be between 18,000 to 37,000 casualties. The document was signed by one Joseph E. Johnson, president of the Carnegie Foundation, American secretary of the Bilderberg Group, member of the Council on Foreign Relations, etc. The plan received little publicity, was soon forgotten by most people. But Antony Sutton, in his book, "The War On Gold," remarked, "in 1975 the Russo-Cuban takeover of Angola provided a spine-chilling confirmation that the Carnegie Plan for military action was entering its final phase."

Now there is the "Group Action" Plan, a highly professional document aimed at the complete destruction of the South African economy "without at the same time destroying international trade." "Group Action" is the work of the American Friends Service Committee. A 60-page manual, it points out that there are 400 American corporations still doing business with South Africa and there must be a total boycott if South Africa is to be conquered. The Plan is being used as a basis for anti-South African action in U.S. universities and in NCC-affiliated churches. It is supposed to be a campaign against Apartheid, but in reality it is a means of gaining control of natural resources. In the words of Antony Sutton, "South Africa is...a vast storehouse of mineral wealth, an inviting target for every imperialistic cabal in the world, the Soviet Union and the United States included."

Eurocommunism in Europe, Asia sold out, Africa being sold out, Latin America being estranged, control of sealanes being handed over to the Communists, and here at home, invitations to terrorism. Now is the time when we should surely reaffirm our National Motto and really mean it: "In God We Trust."

---

*DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. Address: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480*

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Five

Number Nineteen

May 12, 1978

## EVERYBODY TALKS ABOUT INFLATION, BUT . . .

Said the columnist with justifiable sarcasm: "I heard one idiotic congressman on a radio interview state with all of the confidence of complete stupidity that we will have to support Carter's programs if we expect to get out of inflation. He expects us to believe that Carter can spend us out of inflation by giving the products of our labor to other nations, including our enemies, as gifts? Spend us out of what? We are already so deeply in debt that we are bankrupt, and most of the price we have to pay for what we buy is interest on loans our government has made, and cannot pay, so our credit is almost used up, and our land is being used to redeem some of our debts to other countries."

Said another columnist: "...we are going to hear so much nonsense from the White House, the Congress, the Brookings Institution, Harvard, and People of Sensibility that I would like to head off some of it by getting some facts on the record before it begins. First, let's look at the impact of inflation on the taxpayer and on government revenues. We can imagine a jar of peanut butter costing \$11.23, a gallon of milk costing \$23.49, a pair of work pants costing \$80.69? Yet that is exactly what these things will cost 45 years from now if prices rise by 5 per cent a year--and how many of us have heard it said that if we could just get inflation down to 5 per cent a year and keep it there we would have the beast back in the box?"

The cautious Newsgram in the May 15th U.S. News & World Report says in its condensed fashion: "Inflation a growing problem. Hike in consumer prices at 6.5 percent last year may push all the way past 7 per cent in 1978. Alarm bell: Costs leaped 9.3 percent in first quarter, forced White House to up its inflation forecast."

An article in the same newsweekly notes that food, electricity, autos, homes, living costs are spiraling upward at a rapid rate. For consumers there is no relief in sight. A wave of price hikes that threatens to defeat President Carter's new anti-inflation plan is getting stronger with little reason to hope for much of a let-up in months ahead."

In her supplement to the Manion Forum Newsletter daughter Marilyn presented the younger citizen's predicament because of inflation. She wrote: "The proverbial young man in his way up marries and starts a family. His income does increase year by year. But so does inflation; the latter goes up faster than the former. Up also goes his tax bracket. In order to garner enough cash to buy a first home, his wife is forced to go to work--placing the already financially strapped family in yet a higher tax bracket. People used to dream of a little cottage at the lake, of sending the kids to dear old alma mater, of adding a wing onto the house some day. Now they merely hope, with two paychecks, to pay the mortgage and taxes every month and have enough left over to feed and clothe the family.... It all goes on--and on, and on. And so it will, until the taxpayers on their treadmills finally get mad enough to do something about it."

Senator Jesse Helms recently presented some facts and figures, some of which are old, some are new. "When the 20th Century rolled around," he said, "the total federal debt was only \$1 billion. As of April 4, 1978, it stood at \$740,-453,027,113.26, an increase of exactly \$75,400,280.77 during the past twelve months, because as of April 4, 1977, the total was \$665,052,746,266.49. The

federal debt remained at about \$1 billion from 1900 to 1916. Then, with World War I, it climbed in 1917 to \$3 billion. In 1918 it stood at \$12 billion, and in 1919 it climbed to \$25 billion. Then efforts began to reduce the debt. By 1930, it had been reduced to \$16 billion. In 1933, the federal government began to run up annual deficits, and by 1941 it had hit an all-time high of \$49 billion. Then came World War II, which increased the debt to \$269 billion. In 1950, the debt had been reduced to \$256 billion. But let's look at what happened thereafter. Looking at the debt at five-year intervals, we see the following totals: 1955, \$274 billion; 1960, \$291 billion; 1965, \$323 billion; 1970, \$383 billion; and 1975, \$544 billion. If you'll take another look at the current federal debt figure above, you'll see how much it has increased since 1975. This is the story of inflation. . . ."

The popular press besieges us with articles on inflation, but those articles are generally designed to show people how "complicated" the subject is. Like the subject of monet itself, inflation is supposed to be a very mysterious subject which only the Ruling Elitists can understand. Actually, it's very simple, and we are obligated to Henry Hazlitt, a noted free enterprise economist, for giving us the following definition. We quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

### CAUSE AND CURE OF INFLATION

1. Inflation is an increase in the quantity of money and credit. Its chief consequence is soaring prices. Therefore inflation-- if we misuse the term to mean the rising prices themselves--is caused solely by printing more money. For this the government's monetary policies are entirely responsible.
2. The most frequent reason for printing more money is the existence of an unbalanced budget. Unbalanced budgets are caused by extravagant expenditures which the government is unwilling or unable to pay for by raising corresponding tax revenues. The excessive expenditures are mainly the result of government efforts to redistribute the wealth and income--in short, to force the productive to support the unproductive. This erodes the working incentives of both the productive and the unproductive.
3. The causes of inflation are not, as so often said "multiple and complex," but simply the result of printing too much money. There is no such thing as "cost-push" inflation. If, without an increase in the stock of money, wage or other costs are forced up, and producers try to pass these costs on by raising their selling prices, most of them will merely sell fewer goods. The result will be reduced output and loss of jobs. Higher costs can only be passed along in higher selling prices when consumers have more money to pay the higher prices.
4. Price controls cannot stop or slow down inflation. They always do harm. Price controls simply squeeze or wipe out profit margins, disrupt production, and lead to bottlenecks and shortages. All government price and wage control, or even "monitoring", is merely an attempt by the politicians to shift the blame for inflation on to producers and sellers instead of their own monetary policies.
5. Prolonged inflation never "stimulates" the economy. On the contrary, it unbalances, disrupts, and misdirects production and employment. Unemployment is mainly caused by excessive wage rates in some industries, brought about either by extortionate union demands, by minimum wage laws (which keep teenagers and the unskilled out of jobs), or by prolonged and over-generous unemployment insurance.
6. To avoid irreparable damage, the budget must be balanced at the earliest possible moment, and not in some sweet by-and-by. Balance must be brought



about by slashing reckless spending, and not by increasing a tax burden that is already undermining incentives and production.

*Henry Hazlitt in "Freeman" Magazine.*

\*\*\*\*\*

Balance the budget, slash reckless spending, lower the tax burden; these three provide the cure for inflation, says Henry Hazlitt; and most of us will surely agree. But, what are the specifics? How are these to be applied? Congressman Eldon Rudd, Arizona Republican, has sponsored some very specific legislation which, if enacted and then acted upon, might cure this disease that is destroying our standard of living and our national economy. We quote at length from a statement made by Congressman Rudd and entered in the Congressional Record of May 4, 1978, pages E 2370-71:

\*\*\*\*\*

The American people have known for a long time that inflation is our Nation's No. 1 problem...what do the President and Congress propose to do about it? I am cosponsoring legislation to end Federal deficits and require a balanced budget (H.J. Res. 188)...Interest alone on the Federal Government's current national debt is \$55.4 billion a year, the fourth highest item in the entire Federal budget...This annual interest on the national debt costs each and every taxpayer an average of \$423.22 per year, which does nothing to pay off the principal that keeps going up as Congress indulges in more and more vote-buying deficit spending....

There are other cures for inflation that the President and Congress must support. Government regulation of business has increased immensely in recent years, imposing a burden on taxpayers who must fund the regulatory agencies, on consumers who must pay higher prices because of production cost increases, and on businessmen who must absorb at least some of the increased costs.

This avalanche of government regulations keeps pouring out of Washington on a daily basis. Studies at the University of Washington in St. Louis have estimated that the cost imposed on the American people by federal regulation totaled at least \$65.5 billion in 1976, \$79.1 billion in 1977, and is estimated to cost \$96.7 billion this year and \$102.7 billion in 1979. Again, these government mandated cost increases are generally passed on to the consumer in the form of higher prices, and are therefore a principal cause of inflation....

I oppose many of the administration's proposals which will lead to increased federal regulation and control of our lives. These include...a new proposed Consumer Advocacy Agency; involving the federal government in new areas of debtor-creditor regulations and the construction of hospital facilities; expanding the regulatory jurisdiction of such agencies as the Federal Trade Commission, Food and Drug Administration, Equal Employment Opportunities Commission, Environmental Protection Agency, and Occupational Safety and Health Administration. I also oppose the proposed multi-million dollar gun control registration scheme....Medicare, medicaid, the federal food stamp program and other government programs are examples of special programs that have an inflationary impact. Whatever their social merits, these programs which were designed to aid the poor and the elderly have resulted in higher costs for everybody....the federal government must reduce and restrict these programs to the truly needy, to reduce their inflationary impact. I also oppose the recent \$227 billion social security tax increase which was the largest and most inflationary single tax increase in our Nation's history.

The federal government should stop trying to redistribute the people's income with every new and enlarged program, especially in the welfare area. These programs are tremendously inflationary, and discourage self-reliance and work

which are the cornerstone of our productive enterprise system. Congress must stop transferring employment from the private to the public sectors through increased public employment programs. Legislation such as the Comprehensive Employment and Training Act (CETA), the Humphrey-Hawkins bill, and others are creating vast new nonproductive government jobs, and are highly inflationary. The taxes of working Americans pay for these programs, which are often competing with private industry jobs that generate products and taxes....

I believe that inflation can be defeated, if the federal government will adopt these anti-inflationary proposals and not try to avoid or shift the burden for positive action. The President asks the American people and business to assume their own responsibility by putting a lid on wage and price increases. This is all well and good. But the people are not likely to take this challenge seriously if the federal government does not itself take the lead in fighting inflation. The people cannot be expected to trust the administration's sincerity along these lines if the President's anti-inflation program is only rhetoric. Instilling trust in his anti-inflation intentions can be accomplished by the President quite easily. He must stop trying to sell as "austere" and "lean" a federal budget that provides for 70,000 more federal employees than the previous year's budget, and that contains sizeable increases for most programs and agencies.

The American people have always carried the burden of inflation. They are not responsible for it. It is up to the President, Congress, and other government leaders to end inflation through action such as I have recommended and supported. (End of excerpts from statement by Congressman Eldon Rudd).

\*\*\*\*\*

There is one fact which neither Rep. Rudd nor any other person in government employ is likely to admit. That is: There are those in high places who are promoting inflation because it works to their advantage! There are those who seek to establish "equality" on a global scale. If this is to be accomplished, then the standard of living of the people of the United States and of other Western Nations must be lowered to be made "equal" to the standard of living suffered by people in Asia, Africa and the rest of the Third World. Inflation on a worldwide scale is undoubtedly the greatest "equalizer" known to man. Then there are those who promote inflation because they are adept at making a profit from the inflationary spiral. A pertinent example of this is provided by the Big Bankers of New York City. We are told that the U.S. Senate currently is considering the Administration's foreign aid request, which amounts to nearly \$8.5 billion. Of this amount exactly \$3,504,597,919.00 is to be divided between the International Finance Corporation, the Asian Development Bank, the African Development Bank, the Inter-American Development Bank and the mammoth International Finance Corporation. Our favorite financial adviser explains: this money is taken from the taxpayer, is paid out by the U.S. Treasury to these International Banks, where it is then doled out in low-interest loans to Third World Dictators who then can repay their high-interest debts to the Big Bankers. Of course, every single dollar of this circulating money is inflationary; we, the people lose; but the Money Barons make millions at our expense!

Does this help to explain why the controlled media would have us believe that "inflation--like money--is a great mystery and we must take it for "gospel" that the only way to whip it is to support Jimmy Carter's programs." And the media knows that "you can fool most of the people most of the time"....

---

*DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. Address: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480*

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Twenty.....May 19, 1978

## TOWARD UNILATERAL DISARMAMENT

The speed with which the Communists began to take over country after country since the United States Senate gave away the Canal in Panama might make one believe that this was a signal, a green light telling the Communists that the road was clear for continued conquest, and that we would not interfere. Two weeks after the Canal giveaway Communists staged a bloodbath in Afghanistan. Ten thousand people were reported to have been killed, President Daoud murdered, his supporters rounded up and executed by firing squad. Said the London Daily Telegraph: "As the first fully-fledged Communist state in this part of Asia was being born, there was hectic coming and going outside the Russian Embassy.... The Russians were the first to recognize the new regime, Cuba soon following. By all accounts, the Kremlin had notched up its second major geopolitical victory this year after the resounding success of its policy in the Horn of Africa, again leaving the hapless and helpless Americans with their mouths gaping.... Mr. Taraki, a veteran Communist and underground leader was named head of state"

Shortly after taking over Afghanistan, Ethiopian troops assisted by Cubans and supplied and led by Russians, began a full-scale attack on Eritrea, a step necessary to cement total control of the Horn of Africa. Next, it was reported that Cuban troops were operating in South Yemen. The wire services stated in part that "about 500 to 600 Cubans... are among more than 1,000 foreign Communists, including Russians and East Germans, who are serving in the Marxist nation. South Yemen is near Western shipping lanes to the Red Sea and the Suez Canal.... The State Department has said Cuba has between 38,000 and 39,000 military personnel and 6,000 civilians throughout Africa.

Next on the agenda was Zaire. Communist backed rebels swarmed out of Angola to take control of that country's rich copper mining area in Shaba, formerly known as Katanga when a part of the Belgian Congo.

Meanwhile, from yet another part of the world came news of heavy Communist infiltration into United Nations establishments. The London Telegraph reported that "the defection of Arkady Shevchenko from his powerful post as Under Secretary General at the United Nations in New York stands revealed as a disaster for Russian intelligence. He is believed to be on the point of opening up a treasure house of Russian intelligence and policy secrets to the West in exchange for sanctuary." This "revelation" by Shevchenko well may have been thwarted, since shortly after this article appeared, his wife committed "suicide" in Russia. It could be surmised that other members of his family might also "commit suicide" if Shevchenko talked too freely. However, the London newspaper did publish the following additional information:

In New York there are about 700 Russian officials and of these nearly 200 are members of the KGB or GRU, which deal with military intelligence. In Paris where UNESCO headquarters is based, there is a particularly strong KGB presence. The Russians are involved from two directions. Firstly, there is the permanent delegation of 21 officials, and secondly there are 69 who work as international civil servants. 30 per cent of the officials and the delegation are entered in the card index of the French Secret Service as Russian agents. In Vienna there are two important UN organizations: the International Atomic

Energy Agency and the International Development Organization. About 110 Russians are posted to the Soviet Mission to the United Nations and are employed in the agencies. Of these some 40 are either full members of the KGB or officials co-opted to help the spies.

Considering all of the foregoing, it would seem that we can arrive at but one conclusion: While the United States Government is playing at detente and promoting unilateral disarmament, the Communists are engaging in a form of full scale war, using Cuban surrogates on the battlefields and KGB agents in the diplomatic engagements. Aiding and abetting them in the armaments race is one Trilateralist-on-leave named Paul Warnke, a long-time crusader for unilateral disarmament on the part of the United States. Warnke was selected by the Trilateralist-trained Jimmy Carter to head the U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency, and the Strategic Arms Limitation Talks (SALT). Carter said he had complete confidence in Warnke, said "he took the job at my insistence," and "his views are well considered by me. I have accepted them. I believe Mr. Warnke's proposals are sound." Lest it be forgotten: Warnke opposed the development of the B-1 bomber, the trident submarine and more missile accuracy. In the 1975 spring issue of Foreign Policy, a CFR-sponsored publication, Warnke wrote: "As its only superpower model, our words and our actions are admirably calculated to inspire the Soviet Union to spend its substance on military manpower and weaponry... We should, instead, try a policy of restraint, while calling for matching restraint from the Soviet Union." It is now obvious that this restraint became unilateral restraint; we quit building and developing, while the Soviet Union continued to build and develop until they had caught up with us, and now have surpassed us.

As for the SALT negotiations, Warnke says they are about to be completed. Columnist John P. Roche made an interesting comment in the Baltimore News-American of May 1st. He wrote, in part: "there are some basic considerations that provide perspective on the issues. The first and most important is the difference in premises between Washington and Moscow. We want a treaty to minimize the risk of nuclear war; the Soviets want a treaty to minimize the risk of our winning a nuclear war. They can be the most forthcoming negotiators in history when, as in 1972, they agreed to cut back ballistic missile defense systems---where we had at least a five-year technological headstart. They will, I'm sure, be glad to freeze development on hunter-killer satellites; theirs are operational, ours are on the drawing board. When they spot a major area of U.S. vulnerability, they move firmly to capitalize upon it."

In plainer language: the Communists can be trusted to keep the terms of any treaty so long as it is to their advantage to do so.

All of this evidence of Russian advances and American retreats becomes gravely important because a UN Special Session on Disarmament is to begin on May 23, and continue through June 28, 1978. At any other time under almost any other President, a special UN session on disarmament wouldn't mean much to the United States. But President Jimmy Carter has made it very clear that he intends to build up the UN, make it just as powerful and just as important in international affairs as he possibly can; this even when the Third World Powers are ruling it and the Soviet Union is controlling it. Remember, Jimmy Carter went out of his way to sign a couple of UN human rights treaties and thus give the UN the right to abolish private property rights for individuals and groups (fortunately, these treaties do not become effective until they are ratified by the United States Senate). Said one commentator: "There is no doubt but that these treaties are being used as the groundwork for world government through the United Nations."

With Communists taking over country after country, with KGB agents installed in strategic spots in the UN, with unilateral disarmament proponent Warnke about to unveil his new SALT arrangements, and with Carter promoting the UN in every way possible, the potential results of a Disarmament Session at the United Nations can be of paramount importance to the security of the United States and to its citizens.

It must be noted that the proponents of unilateral disarmament have been preparing for this special session for more than four years. In the March 1978 issue of the UN Chronicle, we read that: "The Preparatory Committee for the Special Session of the General Assembly Devoted to Disarmament...continued advance work for the special session to be held from 23 May to 28 June...At the beginning of the session, the Committee adopted formally a decision it had taken in principal last year that the four main elements of the principal session documents should be: an introduction or preamble; a declaration on disarmament; a programme of action on disarmament; and machinery for disarmament negotiations."

An interesting sidelight on this Preparatory Committee; One of its five members was Arkady Shevcjenko, former UN Under Secretary General for Political and General Assembly Affairs, but now a political refugee in the United States. Whether his defection had anything to do with preparations for the disarmament session is not known.

As we said, the One Worlders have been preparing for this UN Session for a number of years. Deserving special mention in this connection are such organizations as the World Without War Council, the Unitarian Universalists, the Consortium on Peace Research, Education and Development (COPRED), the International Peace Research Association, the World Council for Curriculum and Instruction, American Friends Service Committee, American Lutheran Church, Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, Fellowship of Reconciliation, World Federalist Association, Institute for World Order, War Resistor's League, and many more.

Especially important has been the work of the well-financed Institute for World Order which, among other activities, published a propaganda series entitled: Ways and Means of Teaching about World Order. This is a "service to teachers provided jointly by the Consortium on Peace Research, Education and Development and the Transnational Academic Program of the Institute for World Order." Under the pen of Betty Reardon, this Institute has published a series on "Teaching About The Arms Race," a thinly disguised set of instructions on how teachers should teach their students how to campaign for unilateral disarmament. The February 1978 paper began: "This is the first of two special issues of Ways and Means distributed to help educators to prepare their students to understand the significance of the UN Special Session on Disarmament. This session is the result of long and arduous work of many persons and groups committed to the urgent task of reversing the arms race. The Special Session recognizes the imperative of disarmament. The need is evident, but the means to achieve the goal are not yet clear. Educators, therefore, must help students to understand the nature of the present world political system which has given rise to the arms race.... To understand the problem is to begin to solve it."

That favorite strategy of the One Worlders, the Hegelian Dialectic, is used to promote unilateral disarmament. It might be stated like this: Thesis, U.S. arms superiority; Antithesis, the opposing military power of the U.S.S.R... Synthesis; Unilateral Disarmament (as the only alternative to total world destruction). Here is the way Betty Reardon develops the theme:

"Since World War II, world peace had depended largely on the actions of two competing superpowers--the United States and the Soviet Union....a kind of bipolar war-prevention system was developing.... In theory, if a bipolar system is to prevent a world war, each superpower must be strong enough so that neither will attack the other...(But) how effectively can violence be eliminated and wars prevented in a bipolar world?"

Then we come to the "inevitable" conclusion: Since it is impossible for us to force the USSR to disarm we must set the pattern by ourselves disarming and trusting the Communists to do the same.

To bring this about, the more militant War Resisters League has a program of action which has already begun. We quote from a bulletin issued from the War Resisters League headquarters at 339 Lafayette St., N.Y.C.:

\*\*\*\*\*

April 28-29. National Action at Rocky Flats, Colorado. Plutonium triggers for hydrogen bombs are made at Rocky Flats. This is a nuclear center which plays an essential role in the arms race.....

April 30-May 1. National Action at Barnwell, South Carolina...The Barnwell plant is a crucial link in the nuclear power and nuclear weapons chain....

May 21. Survival Festival to End the Arms Race in Hollywood Bowl, California. Two days before the Special (UN) Session opens, Los Angeles will be having a Hollywood Bowl 'Festival' to support the Special Session and demand an end to the arms race.....

May 22. Mass Civil Disobedience at Trident Base at Bangor, Washington. The Trident submarine--one of them--carries enough nuclear warheads to destroy the entire Soviet Union.....

May 22. Support Demonstration by Trident Conversion Campaign at Groton, Connecticut. This will be an East Coast link to the major West Coast action.

May 27. Mass Rally in San Francisco. While people from the Midwest, South and East gather in New York City, thousands will be gathering in San Francisco on May 27, for a march from Union Square to the United Nations Plaza, where the UN was founded....

May 27. Mass Demonstration at the United Nations. On May 27th there will be rallies throughout the world to support the Special Session and call on every nation to begin concrete moves toward disarmament.....

June 12; Civil Disobedience at the U.S. Mission to the United Nations. WRL has initiated the June 12th action as a part of a long term campaign--a follow-up of the May 27th rally.... Our desperation over the lack of substantial progress toward disarmament leads us to challenge the government and dramatize the shortcomings of present U.S. policy...The stakes are too high, the situation too urgent to be satisfied with promises. Patience wears thin as the nuclear threat to our very survival increases..." (unquote)

\*\*\*\*\*

Here is the old "Better Red Than Dead" theme, but the One Worlders have been joined by those conditioned to resist by the Vietnam War. The goal: surrender of sovereignty to a Socialist World Authority. They could succeed, unless....

---

*DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. Address: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480*

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Twenty-One.....May 26, 1978

## ON ALIENATING FRIENDS AND BEFRIENDING ENEMIES

In the May 16th issue of the Los Angeles Herald Examiner two items appeared in a column dealing with world events. The first was datelined Tokyo and read: "China has ordered accelerated combat training for its armed forces because war with the Soviet Union 'will inevitably break out some day', the official Chinese news agency Hsinhua reported. In a dispatch received here, Hsinhua said the military commission of the Chinese Communist Party has decreed intensified anti-tank, anti-aircraft and anti-paratroop training." The second item was datelined Washington and said: "President Carter's security adviser, Zbigniew Brzezinski, leaves this week for a three-day visit to Peking at a time of heightened concern in the United States and China over Soviet strategic objectives. The implications of expanded Soviet influence in Africa and the Soviet arms buildup in Eastern Europe are expected to be major topics in Brzezinski's discussions with Chinese leaders...."

The juxtaposition of these two items may be meaningless; but history does remind us that when the economic collapse of a great nation, or a group of allied nations is imminent, war is often the remedy prescribed to cure the 'malady.' Let's note some other coincidental but interconnected events.

Newsweek of May 29 reported: "Soviet Foreign Minister Andrei Gromyko, who was to have visited Washington for high-level talks last weekend, had to postpone the trip in deference to Zbigniew Brzezinski, President Carter's national security adviser. Before leaving for China last week, Brzezinski insisted on his right to attend the meetings at which Gromyko and Secretary of State Cyrus R. Vance--and probably Carter as well--would be discussing disarmament and other key matters. So Gromyko's visit was put off until this weekend, when Zbig will have returned."

Next incident of extreme importance: May 20 was the date of the inauguration of Chiang Ching-kuo and Shieh Tung-min as President and Vice-President of the Republic of China on Taiwan. Chiang is the elder son of the late Chiang Kai-shek and Shieh is a native of Taiwan. Last year the Republic of China on Taiwan recorded an economic growth of over 8%, inflation was less than 6%, and unemployment a little over 2%. ROC's trade with the United States is about \$6 billion per year and American investment in Taiwan is over \$500 million. In Taiwan there is no human rights problem, there is a free enterprise economy, and a representative republican form of government exists. As a paid advertisement in Time Magazine states: "President C.K. Chiang views the Republic of China's alliance and partnership with the United States as the cornerstone of peace in the Taiwan Straits and East Asia. He has visited the United States five times and is acquainted with many of America's leaders."

The Republic of China has been a faithful ally and staunch friend of the United States for half a century, ever since the late Chiang Kai-shek became President of Nationalist China. And yet --

On May 20, ROC's Inauguration Day, no American official was sent to Taiwan to witness the ceremony or otherwise represent the United States. Adding insult to injury, Zbigniew Brzezinski chose May 20 as the day he should arrive in Peking to pay respect to the leaders of the Communist People's Republic



of China. Said the New York Times: "...the (Red) Chinese were pleased that Mr. Brzezinski chose to arrive on May 20...The Americans said the timing was an accident but in China, where everything is planned from the top it seemed a conscious snub. The Nationalists thought so too, and were outraged".

Another cause for justified outrage was occasioned by the members of a congressional delegation that had visited Red China last January. Six of the ten members of the delegation "called for the United States to cut formal ties with Taiwan and extend diplomatic recognition to Peking this year, according to UPI. Alan Cranston, long-time one-worlder, was spokesman for the group, said in part: "With the consolidation of the new leadership...and the apparent entry of the People's Republic of China into a pragmatic cycle, the majority of the (congressional) delegation believes there is substantial risk to the national interest of the United States if the United States does not establish full diplomatic relations with the People's Republic of China as expeditiously as possible." Brzezinski echoed this sentiment by saying, "President Carter desires friendly relations with a strong China and is determined to join you (Red China) in overcoming the remaining obstacles in the way of full normalization of our relations." And it may have been more than a bad joke when, standing at the foot of the Great Wall of China, Brzezinski said to his hosts that "the last one to the top would oppose the Russians in Ethiopia." The New York Times added that "the comment was typical of the anti-Soviet banter the President's adviser tossed at the Chinese. At the farewell dinner, Mr. Brzezinski said the theme that emerged most clearly in his discussions with the Chinese leaders was that 'our shared views outweigh our differences'."

Those 'differences' have to do with America's fulfilling the terms of the 1972 Shanghai Communiqué which was executed by Henry Kissinger. Very little has been said or written about this document, but it was the beginning of the sell-out and betrayal of our friends and allies, the citizens of the Republic of China on Taiwan. Here is what the Shanghai Communiqué said about Taiwan:

"The Chinese side reaffirmed its position: The Taiwan question is the crucial question obstructing the normalization of relations between China and the United States; the government of the Peoples Republic of China is the sole legal government of China; Taiwan is a province of China...The liberation of Taiwan is China's internal affair...The Chinese government firmly opposes any activities which aim at the creation of 'one China, one Taiwan,' 'one China, two governments,' 'two Chinas,' and 'Independent Taiwan,' or advocated that 'the status of Taiwan remains to be determined.'

"The U.S. side declared: The United States acknowledges that all Chinese on either side of the Taiwan Strait maintain that there is but one China and that Taiwan is part of China. The United States government does not challenge that position. It reaffirms its interest in a peaceful settlement of the Taiwan question by the Chinese themselves. With this prospect in mind, it affirms the ultimate objective of the withdrawal of all U.S. forces and military installations from Taiwan. In the meantime, it will progressively reduce its forces on Taiwan as the tension in the area diminishes." (End of quote).

So, what Kissinger began, Brzezinski intends to finish. In the interest of the New World Order we will have betrayed millions of people whose chief 'sins' were a dedication to liberty and faith in the United States of America. But, it seems there was even more to this than the betrayal of Taiwan. Because Brzezinski took another cue from Kissinger in the use of 'silent diplomacy.' The former director of the Trilateral Commission went to Peking with a large staff of aides and assistants—but no reporters. All we actually know of what

Brzezinski may have promised the government of Red China is what he has told the media, or what has been revealed by the Communists. After completing the very secret mission in Peking, Brzezinski then went to Tokyo where he conferred with the Prime Minister of Japan. Again, no reporters were present. What was said or arranged was not revealed publicly. Then he went to South Korea, conferred secretly with the leaders of that nation; and, again there were no reporters and no formal statement on what actually transpired.

Meanwhile, here in our nation's capitol and at the United Nations headquarters in New York City, strange but interlocking events were occurring. First, the morning metropolitan dailies of May 25th reported that "The House voted overwhelmingly yesterday to withdraw American ground troops from South Korea." In the same edition there was also the report that "Vice President Walter Mondale told the United Nations yesterday the Soviet Union is building up its nuclear threat against Western Europe even as Moscow and Washington stand on the verge of an historic agreement to limit strategic weapons. Mondale, standing in for President Carter, addressed the largest world disarmament conference." James Reston, one of the several Voices of the Council on Foreign Relations associated with the New-York Times, explained some of the unusual events that seemed to be working at cross purposes. He wrote in part:

"Every year the leaders of the nations gather here (UN) to deplore the spectacular rise in the worldwide expenditure on military weapons...for the next five weeks, the United Nations will be holding a special disarmament session ...But at the last minute, after the President of France, the Chancellor of West Germany, and the Prime Minister of Britain, among others, had agreed to address the conference, Carter pulled out and assigned his role to Vice President Mondale. So there is a lot of talk here in the delegation about 'the absent host.' Why did the President, who has talked so much about disarmament and about the United Nations as the hope of a better political and moral order in the world, decide to stay away from a meeting he had urged other world leaders to attend?...By some accident or blunder of planning, a meeting of the North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO) was called in Washington this month at precisely the same time as the UN disarmament conference. The NATO allies want to be assured that Carter is going to maintain and even increase Washington's military defense of Western Europe. They are worried by his hesitation to proceed with the deployment of the neutron artillery weapons.... This was a dilemma for Carter. He couldn't make a credible speech to NATO on increasing arms in Europe and at the same time make a credible appeal for reducing arms here at the UN. So he tossed the problem to the vice president....Carter had another problem....The most important military question is a Strategic Arms Limitation Treaty (SALT II) with Moscow.... But the Senate, after the bruising battles with Carter over the Panama Canal treaties and the shipment of modern planes to Saudi Arabia and Egypt as well as Israel, is not in a very receptive mood for compromising with the Soviets, particularly after the Soviet aggression with the Cubans in Africa...(So) he chose to leave the (UN disarmament conference) opening to Mondale while he dealt with the NATO allies." (End of quotes from Reston column).

In the foregoing a very large amount of hanky-panky seems obvious. Whatever else may be said of Jimmy Carter, he is not a fool. If he were, he would not have been selected by David Rockefeller to represent Trilateralist interests in the White House, nor would he have been specially trained by such men as Zbigniew Brzezinski in the art of foreign relations. Nor are the men who surround him fools or simpletons. His foreign policy advisers are former Trilateralists, most of them have the double or triple distinction of being members of the exclusive Council on Foreign Relations, or of the Bilderberg Group, or

both. Therefore, James Reston's statement that the UN disarmament conference and the NATO meeting were scheduled to be held at precisely the same time is "an accident or blunder of planning" is ridiculous and unbelievable. It is far more reasonable to assume that the meetings were planned that way--deliberately and for a purpose. There are those among the "elitists" who believe that this is one way to keep the masses confused and perplexed: to keep them filled with the hope of peace and security on the one hand, and fill them with the fear of war and annihilation on the other; then they'll not know which way to jump; so they won't jump!

But something of deeper significance seems indicated by the fact that Carter avoided the disarmament conference and attended the NATO meeting instead. Even as Brzezinski had indicated, the time for a change in policy had come. Now our government was going to be "angry with Russia and friendly toward Red China." The massacre in Zaire had provided sufficient reason and people all over the free world were demanding that something be done about the Russian financed and Cuban directed atrocities among the blacks of Africa.

Brzezinski had set the tone with his anti-Russian remarks in Red China, by his praise of the new Communist regime in Peking, by the nice things he said about Japan, and his promise of support for Korea. The media had also been helpful in setting the scene. Typical is an AP dispatch from Johannesburg:

"The massacre of whites in Africa has churned up old fears...The tiger of violence is loose in Africa...Headlines in the region's newspapers the last week have sent shudders of apprehension through many of South Africa's 4.4 million whites. For some it strengthened their resolve against easing white control over the 18 million blacks in South Africa and against turning over South-West Africa, also called Namibia, to the guerrilla-backed militants. In Rhodesia, the Zaire bloodbath...will strengthen the determination of Rhodesians of all races to see that the forces of law and order are maintained in a state of disciplined efficiency...Western intelligence sources say there are already signs that Cubans are training black guerrillas in Zambia, Angola and Mozambique and the Soviet Union is increasing the amount and sophistication of weapons given to southern African guerrilla movements." (unquote).

Thus was the stage set for introduction of the new foreign policy which reads: "Be Angry With Soviet Russia and Friendly Toward Red China." So, instead of going to New York City and the UN disarmament conference, Carter went to Chicago and a Party fund-raising dinner. There he said that Soviet Russia's disregard of the terms of the Helsinki Agreement and the continued aggression in Africa could "adversely affect efforts for a new strategic arms limitation treaty." Carter made it very clear that his chief concern still was SALT, and that he had "no intention of sending American forces to Africa." But he still viewed with disfavor the actions of Russia, Cuba and East Germany in stirring up the natives in Black Africa. Also, there was a second arrow in Carter's sling: Carter wants more power. He is being hampered by the Congress. The present situation in Africa is hand-made for this purpose, provides an excellent excuse for crying that his hands are tied, that he needs more power, that Congress must surrender to him all power in matters of foreign policy. This is necessary if Carter is to do the will of the Trilateral Commission, for he is their servant, and their aim is to establish the New World Order. Therefore outweighing any stated policy toward Russia or China or any other part of the world is the command to "do the will of the Trilateral Commission."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each. Address: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Twenty-Two.....June 2, 1978

## TO ARM, OR TO DISARM AND SURRENDER?

We are living in an age of paradoxes, and one of the greatest of these has to do with national defense. Consider these seeming incongruities: At the United Nations civil rights agitator Andrew Young, actor Paul Newman, and some others of questionable ability as diplomats and integrity as officials, are representing the United States in a world disarmament conference that is allegedly dominated by that non-aligned bloc of nations usually referred to as the Third World. At the same time, unilateral disarmament proponent Paul Warnke and his Trilateralist oriented staff are engaged in negotiating a new strategic arms limitation treaty with the Soviets--a treaty that will be no more honored than the existing treaty which has been broken repeatedly. While these things are transpiring, President Jimmy Carter is condemning Cuba and the Soviet Union for engaging in wars in Africa, is agreeing that a hundred billion dollars must be spent for more arms for NATO defense against the threat of attack by Warsaw Pact Satellites. At the same time, Zbigniew Brzezinski is currying favor with the Chinese Communists and telling them how naughty it is for the Soviets to violate the spirit of detente. Meanwhile, Jimmy Carter is gloating over the fact that he was able to persuade the Congress to give warplanes to Israel, Egypt, and Saudi Arabia all at one and the same time on the assumption that the best way to preserve peace is to make it possible for nations to be able to destroy each other--peace through power! Presently Carter and Congress are deadlocked on the proposition of supplying arms to Turkey.

Meanwhile--and this may be the most dangerous part of the paradox syndrome: While Carter is condemning the Communists for sending men and arms to Africa, he is quoted as saying that it may be necessary to aid the beleaguered little nations of Black Africa by sending them some American advisers. And the men and women of draft age are saying, "Here it is again, just like Vietnam. Only this time they can invoke the draft if they want to, but we ain't goin'."

In regard to this latter rumor, inspired by Jody Powell, it may be mere coincidence that Senator Proxmire says he fears "The military's all-volunteer force cannot survive unless the barriers are removed to bring more women into the military." At the same time, perhaps equally coincidentally, U.S. News & World Report of June 5 carried a cover story about women in uniform, asking, "Can They Save The Military?" The article said: "What has made the Pentagon a late-coming supporter of the feminist movement is a manpower squeeze that raises questions about the viability of all-volunteer services in the decades ahead. Because of a sharply declining U.S. birth rate in the 1960s, the number of 18-year-old men--the main target of military recruiters--will drop steadily until roughly 1990."

Yet another alarming sign of the times is the evidence of recurring Zionist political power in the United States and throughout the Western World. A new International Zionist organization has been formed for the purpose of hunting down former Nazis who allegedly "murdered Jews" during World War II. A new victim has been discovered and his American citizenship revoked by a Judge Hoffman. The victim now faces probable extradition and execution in Israel. Yet another alleged perpetrator of "the holocaust" has been discovered in South America and he probably faces a similar fate. Those who insist that Zionism is the central

part of the overall conspiracy point to the fact that President Carter has placed on his staff, not only an abundance of Trilateral Commissioners, but also many so-called Jews. They identify some 46 "Jews who are formulating the policies of President Carter's administration," among them, domestic policy Commissar Stuart Eizenstat, Treasury Secretary Blumenthal, Defense Secretary Brown, Energy Czar Schlesinger, Foreign Trade Negotiator Strauss, Paul Warnke's assistant Adam Yarmolinsky, etc.

In any case, in New York City, leaders talk about disarmament, while in Washington they talk about strengthening the military--with the constant overtone that the United States could become involved, at least indirectly, in war in Europe, in the Middle East, in Africa, or even directly with the Soviet Union!

At first glance, it would seem that our leaders are working at cross purposes; talking war on the one hand and disarmament on the other. However, if carefully handled by the opinion-molders, these two apparent opposites can be made to work toward an identical goal: Convergence with the Soviet Union and eventual World Government! While we are being led to believe that there is conflict, even the possibility of another World War, the real strategy has to do with scaring us into accepting Total Interdependence--as is evidenced by the buildup of NATO and the simultaneous downgrading of the American National Defense system.

As British Lt. Cmdr. M. Baillie-Grohman pointed out: "For the New World Order to be imposed, the world must cease to be nationalistic and must be organized into federal zones while the countries themselves are regionalized so that none is too strong individually to resist the System: we see this now happening in the UK, USA, and Canada. The individual federations can later be amalgamated into a single whole, perhaps under a Soviet 'threat', and without too much trouble. The three zones covered by the Trilateral Commission initially are the Americas, Europe (hopefully including Eastern Europe!) and Japan into whose zone comes Australia and Oceania.... The plan involves the manipulation of the global money supply, the control of all raw materials, the ability to interdict shipping and the ability to oversee the whole world with satellites as the weapons in hand. No corner of the earth will provide a haven and no nation will be able to resist without facing slumps, and starvation. In the name of peace, general disarmament will take place and... a special Peace Corps will be set up which will be armed with coercive force of overwhelming power..."

In such a setup, control of individuals probably would be accomplished through use of the weapons spoken of years ago by the Fabian Socialist philosopher and brainwashing proponent, Lord Bertrand Russell: "Diet, injections and injunctions will combine from a very early age to produce the sort of characteristics and the sort of beliefs that the authorities consider desirable and any serious criticism of the powers that will be, will become psychologically impossible. Gradually, by selective breeding (or cloning--Ed), the congenital differences between rulers and ruled will increase until they become as an organized insurrection of sheep against the practice of eating mutton."

Since Lord Russell's day, however, new weapons have been added, and children are being 'conditioned' for the New World Order through the government controlled national school system. An article came to our attention recently, one that explains this conditioning system. We quote at length from the article which was written by Margaret Nestich, of Phoenix, Arizona:

"Brainwashing is known to take place in the confines of prisons in communist countries. A deliberate and calculated deceit for the purpose of directing, controlling and shaping the minds of unsuspecting victims can be camouflaged and peddled under the shield of acceptable existing principles of Christian beliefs.

If so disguised, deceit is successful in orienting or re-orienting educators, philosophers, policy-makers and leaders; the outlook of the entire nation or society can be slowly but surely changed. A nation oriented toward God thus can become re-oriented toward man.

"Many of the ills found in today's society are directly traceable to the debilitating influences of Hedonism and Humanism. These philosophies are abundantly evidenced in the long-held progressive educational philosophies of over-permissive non-discipline. These are the philosophies which are directly responsible for developing individuals who are self-centered, non-goal oriented, and anti-laws, anti-order, and anti-generally-accepted social mores and customs.

"To indoctrinate the young, our educational system has adopted such Humanist theories as: Value Changing, Values Clarification, Self-Actualizing, Morals Education, Human Development Programs, Situational Ethics, Ethics by Evaluation--all from a nebulous undefined position - by man - void of God. The process of sensitizing a child involves three steps: Unfreezing his values and standards, Changing by giving him different standards, and Re-Freezing to lock the child into the new self. After re-freezing is accomplished, it is impossible for the child to communicate with the conventional person, including his parents. He operates on a different wave length...he will use the same words he formerly used, but the meanings of these words will be entirely different from their meaning as understood by his parents.

"The theory of Humanism evolved from the fact that our planet earth could not find permanent solutions to world peace through the existing order. The propagation of humanism became an instrument in the hands of those desirous of permanent and absolute power. Nihilism, fascism, nazi-ism, communism and socialism are but different names for underlying goal: **WORLD CONQUEST!**

There arise in this writer's mind some unanswered questions: Is universal dictatorship by the fallacious mind of man the answer to world peace? This universal dictatorship will be run by whom? By a great Humanist who will force the people to behave? Or by a group of wise humanists (such as the Gestapo or the NKVD)? Or, maybe once we are properly brainwashed the natural instincts of man for individual freedom (which is God given) will be erased from the human soul - by the all powerful man? I really wonder.

"The propagandized word is "CHANGE". (How often have you heard, 'Times are changing?'). Are you ready to give up your God-given Freedom? Are you too busy to preserve your own liberty? The Humanists are not too busy to bother with you!

"Wake up America! Our very existence is at stake!"

(Margaret Nestich, 3739 E. Palm Lane, Phoenix AZ 85008).

At this particular time in history, the One Worlders' propaganda pitch has to do with disarmament--unilateral disarmament. Rep. Larry McDonald notes that "The special (UN) session on disarmament comes at a time when the United States...and the Soviet Union are apparently in the final stages of concluding another strategic arms limitation agreement. Therefore, it was logical for the Soviet Union to organize an international pressure campaign aimed at getting the United States to make the maximum SALT II nuclear concessions and to take further steps unilaterally for disarmament while the Soviet Union wages war by proxy with Cuban forces for control of Africa and carried out cold wars of subversion against the non-Communist countries throughout the world. Obviously, one of the main ways to influence the leaders of democratic countries is to manipulate public opinion so as to create an illusion of popular demand

for an immediate disarmament agreement no matter how dangerous to the Free World's interests are its provisions. The Soviet Union and what it terms the 'world Communist movement' have developed over the past four decades an effective and complex network for manipulating public opinion in the non-communist countries."

Among the Communist-controlled or influenced organizations promoting this unilateral disarmament drive are the World Peace Council, the World Federation of Trade Unions, the Women's International Democratic Federation, the World Federation of Democratic Youth, the International Association of Democratic Lawyers, and the American-based Mobilization For Survival, U.S. Peace Council, National Council for Soviet-American Friendship, Clergy and Laity Concerned, Women's International League For Peace And Freedom, Women Strike for Peace, Coalition for a New Foreign and Military Policy....these are just a few of them.

But it should be borne in mind that unilateral disarmament on the part of the United States is not an idea exclusive with the Communists. There are those who actually believe that if the United States leads the way in disarming, then the Soviet Union will follow suit and also start to disarm. The gullible in this respect are almost as dangerous as the dedicated Communists. However, the drive for disarmament is a part of the plot of those elitists who want to rule the world. Disarmed individuals are at the mercy of dictators and tyrants, and disarmed nations are at the mercy of international dictators and tyrants, which is exactly what the elitists hope to become.

Behind the Communist organizations, behind the idealistic utopians and behind the gullible are those organizations that like to label themselves as think-tanks. The Council on Foreign Relations, The Trilateralist Commission, the Bilderberg Group, the Brookings Institute, the United World Federalists, the Atlantic Union, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the various World Affairs Councils--these are the promoters of disarmament and interdependence. And, as one eminent European authority points out:

"It is noteworthy that the members of all of these think-tanks do not consist of one political power-seeking ideology but, on the contrary, embrace them all. Amongst them are Communists, Tories, liberals, and all shades of labourites; some of them with opposing political 'beliefs' occupy similar positions... They all work together in the pursuit of power. Nor does religion form any barrier between them and, as we are seeing the ecumenicalism of Christianity and the blurring of the differences between creeds and, some would say, the Communion of religions, so we see the accommodation of all differences and ideologies in the pursuit of a stateless, soulless, secular and universal political order."

"Whether this order will be collectivist or corporate will matter not at all to the majority, for both names speak the same language of power and the people of all the world will find themselves enmeshed inextricably in a bureaucratic dictatorship more persuasive, more powerful, more ruthless and more evil than anything hitherto experienced by mankind.... The prison walls now being built will, if we allow them to be finished, scarcely be overthrown by any earthborn power. The control will be complete... peace will have come at last. But this is not the peace spoken of by the Founding Fathers, and it certainly is not the kind of peace promised His own by the Prince of Peace.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Extra copies to subscribers: 10¢ each; to others: 25¢ each. Include extra if 1st class postage desired. Address orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Twenty-Three.....June 9, 1978

## REVOLT OF THE TAXPAYERS

With the passage by a 63-37% margin of California's Proposition 13, even the controlled news media now must admit that there really is a tax revolt. The first major threat to bureaucratic dictatorship has made itself manifest. Said our very liberal local morning Post: 'The California referendum represents more than the irritable mood of the nation's largest state—it is, in fact, the leading edge of a political storm of taxpayer revolt. 23 state legislatures have called for a constitutional amendment to ban federal deficits, and moves to limit local government spending are afoot in about half the states. The 23 states' call for a convention to draft an amendment to the Constitution has gone almost unnoticed but more of the 34 states needed to convene such a meeting are expected to join the parade this year or next. The effort to curtail taxes or spending varies from state to state. Tennessee voted in March to limit the growth in state spending, and similar proposals are likely to be on the November ballot in Michigan and Colorado. Other tax or spending control plans may come before the voters of Utah, Idaho and Oregon this year, and such plans are being mapped for other states to consider in 1979.' (Unquote).

The press has also been forced to take notice of a growing revolt on yet another front—what its opponents refer to as "Social In-Security." Donia Mills in the Washington Star reports that Social Security, which includes retirement insurance, disability pensions and public health care for a total of 38.6 million Americans, has a mammoth budget which "accounts for one-fifth of all federal expenditures annually.

"But the system has been flirting with bankruptcy since 1975, when the out-

flow of benefit payments exceeded the inflow of funds by more than a billion dollars, and the deficit has escalated steadily since. To keep the system afloat, Congress last December approved an emergency measure raising Social Security taxes and effectively tripling the amount of payroll deductions for many workers during the next 10 years...Now, in the wake of public outcry, a battle is raging...At a time when public confidence in the four-decade-program is at an all-time low, a small but feisty number of individuals are pressing for another solution: Do away altogether with Social Security in favor of private pension plans or the old-fashioned savings account. If they can't eliminate the system, these protesters want to bail out of it one by one, rejecting any further involvement with it on either the paying or receiving end....Officials at the National Taxpayer Union and National Taxpayers Legal Fund, nonprofit organizations which deal with such issues, believe that there are 'plenty of constitutional arguments' on the side of the Social Security dropouts..."

While "The powers in high places are forced to admit that there is a property tax revolt and a Social Security tax revolt, they try to deny that there is also a mammoth revolt against the Income Tax itself, and the Internal Revenue Service. So, of course, little or no public notice was given to the fact that Senator Jesse Helms of North Carolina is the author of a Taxpayers' Bill of Rights, a bill which could become a law:—

On April 17 Senator Helms introduced S.2929, telling his colleagues in part: "Mr. President, tonight at midnight is the deadline for the American people to file their individual Federal income tax returns, and I have selected this

evening as symbolically appropriate to send to the desk a bill entitled the Taxpayers' Bill of Rights. It is now 3½ months into the year but it will not be for another 3 weeks that Americans will start working for themselves for 1978. All this year up to 3 weeks from now the American taxpayer will have been working to pay his taxes. Thus, 'Tax Freedom' day will be May 6. The Taxpayers' Bill of Rights would extend for the first time to law abiding taxpayers, rights the Supreme Court has said must be given to common street criminals but denied to other citizens".

Under the Helms bill, the IRS would be required to advise the taxpayer that he has a right to an attorney, that he has a right to remain silent and that any statement made by him might be used against him. It would establish that a taxpayer that wins a suit against the IRS be awarded reasonable attorney's fees. "This, said the Senator, "would eliminate the frivolous harassment of the taxpayer by IRS officials." In the wake of the current tax revolt there is a fair chance that Senator Helm's bill could pass.

There also is a fair chance that utter chaos may be "manufactured" in California because of the taxpayers' approval of Proposition 13. Entrenched bureaucrats, appointed administrators and professional politicians will probably cut payrolls unnecessarily, reduce essential services needlessly and perhaps even close schools. When the closing of schools was predicted in Ohio, the citizens said, "Go ahead and close them. We'll open our own." Which is what citizens should be saying--and doing--everywhere.

Which brings up the leading question: Why does Government need so much money to operate these days? We are indebted to Dr. George Benson of the National Education Program for one answer. He referred to a book entitled "Taxation for Prosperity," that was written by a New Dealer named Randolph Paul, then General Counsel for the Treasury, under Secretary

Morganthau. Paul wrote: "Why do we have a federal tax system? In answering this question we shall do well to break with tradition and think with open minds. The first item of business is to reject the gospel that taxes are for revenue only. We need to look at taxes in a more positive way as an instrument of social and economic control, wholly apart from the fiscal, making revenue yield only part of the objective -- The point is that taxes may be imposed, wholly apart from their revenue-producing qualities, to achieve desired effects on particular occasions. They then become more than exactions to defray the cost of government; they reach the higher level of operation as instruments of human welfare. On this higher level taxes may be used to express public policy on the distribution of wealth and income.... They may be used to penalize particular industries and economic groups." (unquote).

When President Johnson was leading "The Great Society," he said much the same thing in much simpler language: "We are going to take all the money we think is unnecessarily being spent and take it from the haves and give it to the havenots."

Of course, this business of using tax money for purposes other than to defray the costs of running a government began in earnest under FDR. A Great Depression was arranged, and Franklin Delano Roosevelt was elected to "bring back prosperity."

There were WPA, NYA, CCC, PWA, and other welfare agencies, as well as Social Security and the various programs designed for the purpose of redistributing the wealth, in using taxes as a means of rewarding, or punishing companies or groups of people. It was also well understood that the use of tax money could have an important effect on the outcome of elections.

Writing in a different context in his highly recommended Rempant Review, Gary North comments:

"The problem should be seen as one of

philosophy, not legislation. What we have created is a national system of supposedly guaranteed living. Children get their benefits--education at state expense--while older people get theirs--retirement at state expense. People in the middle years are expected to pay. They, in turn, are supposedly benefitted by a semi-monopoly, since kids and older people are kept out of the labor force, which increases wages for those inside. It's a crazy-quilt system of redistribution. We simply refuse to allow the free market to operate....Bureaucracy begins to replace the market in a semi-medieval world of government protection. Everyone wants to know what his privileges are, not the market value of his productivity." (From "Remnant Review." 22 times per year. \$60/year. 712 W. Cornwallis Rd., Suite 100, Durham, N.C. 27707).

The preceding is the very definition of Welfare State Socialism: The redistribution of wealth, with the haves being forced to support the havenots. But there will come a time when there are not enough haves making enough money to take care of the havenots. Therefore, something new must be added: Eventually, everything must belong to the people, or to put it more directly, everything must belong to the state, which really means that everything will belong to the Elitist Group which manages the state.

Under such a system individuals are to have no private property, and especially no money of intrinsic value! Computered merits or demerits, or credits and debits in the computer's bank, could replace the dollar when electronic money is installed nationally and finally internationally.

In this connection, in case you are not a subscriber to the L.T. Patterson Letter, we quote from an article which appeared in the Honolulu Star Bulletin of April 14, 1978:

\* \* \* \* \*

Warnings of double-digit inflation and efforts to destroy the dollar's value

were issued yesterday at the Investment and Economic Conference co-sponsored by the Bank of Hawaii. Wesley Hillendahl, Bankoh vice president and director of business research, said "Inflation is a monetary phenomenon which today is caused exclusively by government, President Carter notwithstanding." Lawrence T. Patterson, head of a financial planning and consulting firm, said: "If we are to survive as a nation, we must have a sound currency. The dollar must not be allowed to collapse."

Hillendahl said the four keys to successful investment are to develop a practical understanding of the conflict between government control and political and economic freedom, to learn to anticipate the location and nature of the crises ahead; to know your skills, assets and limitations; and to maintain flexibility. "At the beginning of the century federal and local taxes took 9% of an individual's income, compared to close to 50% today. It's going to go past 50% in a very short time. Your freedom is 50% gone. They're telling you what to do with half your life."

Patterson was even more pessimistic, predicting that if the Trilateral Commission has its way, paper money will become useless...and the government will force owners of gold and silver to surrender then at a confiscatory price. Much of his speech was devoted to the Trilateral Commission "which fraudulently arranged the election of one of its members, President Carter, through control of the television networks, the wire services, and leading newspapers and magazines." His theme was that Carter intends to debase the dollar and destroy its role as a world reserve currency. In its place will be the Trilateral world currency under Rockefeller control." The reason for the Trilateral "campaign to elect Jimmy Carter is that the Rockefeller name is a political liability."

\* \* \* \* \*

The tax revolt that is beginning to

sweep the country is one of the very important actions to be taken in trying to save the dollar and prevent its total collapse. However, the limiting of direct taxation is not enough. The most vicious tax of all--inflation--would remain. Whenever increasing the tax burden has seemed dangerous or inadvisable, or has been prohibited by means such as Proposition 13, then the government has become accustomed to taking another route: It simply "borrows the money" via the Federal Reserve Corporation. The "money" is created "out of thin air" and paid into the nation's money supply, thus causing inflation. The "borrowed money" never seems to get repaid, but interest on the total national debt is paid each year.

The last "Alert to Patriots" that was published by the late, great patriot, Pedro del Valle, who died last April 28th, called attention to the need to "Repeal the Federal Reserve Act or the Dollar Will Crash!" Here is part of that final Alert, No. 156:

1. FACTS:

a. The American Dollar, Once the monetary standard of the world, is falling in comparison to the currency of many other nations.

b. The Federal Reserve Act of 1913 is a violation of the U.S. Constitution. Congress is given sole control of our money in the Constitution. Since there is no authority in that basic law authorizing any agency of Federal Government to transfer its powers and duties, hence the Federal Reserve Act is ultra vires and unlawful.

c. The Federal Reserve is not a government operation but an agency of international bankers who operate the Federal Reserve to their benefit.

d. Incredible as it seems, the fact is that the U.S. Government prints the Federal Reserve Notes for the Federal Reserve at one cent each bill regardless of their face value. Then the U.S. Government borrows these bills at interest. The yearly interest has risen to \$40 billions, all paid

from our taxes.....

(Unquote)

There have been victories in the tax revolt. Others can be expected. But these do not stand alone. There have been other important victories. During the past week, the following important thing happened:

Clifford Case of New Jersey was one of the 68 Senators who voted to give away the American Canal in Panama. In this week's primary election, he was soundly defeated by an unknown newcomer. This could start a trend. In Illinois, the NOWers and Libbers felt sure of one more ratification for the Equal Rights Amendment. But, this is an election year, and incumbents who want to stay in often have new ideas about voting. So, when the time came to vote on ERA, it was defeated by a narrow margin. Now the action should shift to the U.S. Congress where the move to extend the time limit for ERA ratification is in the works--and must be defeated.

In the House of Representatives an unusual victory was won. Treasury had issued that executive order which would have set up a new Federal gun control law, unless rejected by the Congress within sixty days from the time of its publication in the Federal Register. However, so much pressure was brought to bear that Rex Davis, director of the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms, decided that he'd just resign. At least 20,000 people had written to BATF, protesting the gun registration proposal. Then the House of Representatives decided to cut off the money needed to install the new system; and then came the final blow: the House voted to kill the whole thing!

We're winning battles, but the war goes on -

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year.

DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Twenty-Four..... June 16, 1978

## THE POLICY OF TRILATERAL CONVERGENCE

Perhaps the former Trilateral Commission members of the President's foreign policy team had overplayed their parts. They surely had created the impression that there was great disagreement between Cyrus Vance and Zbigniew Brzezinski, and that both were aghast at Andy Young's defense of the activities of the Russians and Cubans in Africa. U.S. News & World Report called it a "Tug of War Over Foreign Policy" and said that "Contending factions are maneuvering to control the shape of U.S. foreign policy.... On one side: National Security Adviser Zbigniew Brzezinski... On the other side: Secretary of State Vance.... Beyond Vance on the 'soft' side: Andrew Young.... In an enigmatic role: Defense Secretary Harold Brown." An editorial comment in the same newsweekly: "To squelch criticism that the administration's foreign policy is in disarray, the White House has sent out word that from now on it will be President Carter and Secretary of State Vance who will make major pronouncements on international matters while National Security Adviser Brzezinski and UN Ambassador Young will lie low."

Echoing the planted rumor that there was disagreement among the elitists that frame America's foreign policy, The London Economist of June 3 1978 featured on its cover a photograph of three men: Jimmy Carter in poor and fuzzy focus, Andy Young in the background, and Zbig Brzezinski in firm and precise focus, his frown sharply defined. Topping the picture was the caption: "Going Brzezinski's Way." The cover story inferred that the real maker of American foreign policy was Brzezinski, not Carter nor Vance.

That President Carter was somewhat befuddled by this alleged disagreement between his aides, and that he

was attempting to cater to all of them was the theme of an article written by columnist Mary McGrory. "The Soviets found President Carter's recent Annapolis speech 'strange.' A lot of other people did, too, beginning possibly with the graduating class of 1978 to whom it was ostensibly addressed. The midshipmen must have wondered as they listened to their commander in chief, what is in store for them. This time next year they could be invading Russia; or they could be on a joint U.S.-Soviet patrol on a river in Zaire, dodging bullets from opposing tribes. It could go either way.

"As a prelude the President described the Russians as no goodniks.... Still, they must have some good points. Else why would he invite them, several paragraphs later, to join him in Africa on a peace-seeking mission?

"'You and I,' he told the midshipmen, 'leave here today to do our common duty.' He didn't say what it would be. It is possible he doesn't know. All he really did show was that he hasn't yet chosen sides in the civil war raging within his own administration. He is torn between his national security adviser Brzezinski, a 'confrontation' man, and Secretary Vance, who tilts toward 'cooperation.' Carter wanted to be both hawk and dove at Annapolis. But he finally said he was a sitting duck, just waiting for the Soviets to move. He wanted to show the voters he is tough, knows what he is doing. All he said was he doesn't even know what he thinks yet." (unquote)

As we said, perhaps Carter's aides were overplaying their parts. In any case, it seems their elitist bosses, the Trilateral Commissioners, began to take the rumor of 'civil war' seriously; because David Rockefeller's elitist group called a special meeting

and 'invited' to attend and to report were Jimmy Carter, Zbig Brzezinski, Cy Vance, Hal Brown, Andy Young, and a few others. Attend they did and if UPI can be believed, they assured the Trilateralists that there was no disagreement whatsoever among them and that they most assuredly were carrying out the policies laid down by their elitist masters. Following are excerpts from the UPI dispatch of June 14:

\* \* \* \* \*

By Nicholas Daniloff  
United Press International

Washington—President Carter and his advisers have told an elite private group that they will press for full diplomatic relations with Peking based on three conditions safeguarding the future of Taiwan, it was learned Tuesday. Administration sources said Carter and his aides made it clear that no deadline has been set for replacing the US-Taiwan relationship with full ties to Peking, but they have decided to speed up negotiations and to ask for specific concessions on the Taiwan issue.

The sources said the three conditions were outlined Monday and Tuesday at a Washington meeting of an influential private study group known as the Trilateral Commission....

The sources said Carter, Secretary of State Cyrus Vance, Defense Secretary Harold Brown and other top Administration officials all discussed the emerging US-China policy in their addresses to the current, confidential session of the Trilateral Commission.

Proceedings of the commission—a high-powered group of businessmen, scholars and former government leaders from the United States, Europe and Japan—are off the record, but some participants agreed to discuss the outlines of the administration presentation.... The sources declined to attribute any particular quote to any particular official, nor to disclose which leader discussed which detail

of the accelerated negotiation effort. Carter, Vance and Brown are all former members of the Trilateral Commission, which was formed by David Rockefeller as a means of studying and promoting stronger relations among the United States, Europe and Japan. Zbigniew Brzezinski, former executive secretary of the commission and now Carter's national security adviser, was scheduled to address the commission Tuesday, but cancelled because of illness...."

\* \* \* \* \*

And so it came to pass that the President, the Secretary of State, the Secretary of Defense and others reported to the Trilateral Commissioners of Western Europe, Japan, Canada and the United States. Zbig did not need to report to the group; he's running the whole show for David. We may assume that all were in agreement as to what the foreign policy of the United States really is; and one part of that policy could be told the public: Taiwan is being sold out. As William Carmichael wrote in the current issue of Spotlight (6/19/78):

"America's two staunchest allies--the Republic of China (Taiwan) and South Korea--are being used as trade bait by the U.S. in a...plot involving a power struggle between the communist superpowers, Red China and the USSR. At stake is control of the Far East for the International banksters.

President Carter and his leftist dominated State Department...are implementing the destruction of America as a world power in much the same way that England was destroyed in the 1930s, with one difference: there won't be a United States to bail us out!"

This matter of "replacing the U.S.-Taiwan relationship with full ties to Peking" is all a part of the present tactic of being rude to the USSR and kind to the PRC. The media have promoted the idea that there is a split between Brzezinski and Vance be-

cause the former favors Red China while the latter wants to 'cooperate with' rather than 'confront' the USSR. This alleged disagreement is said to be further compounded because both are displeased with Young's fawning upon the Red-led Black terrorists in Africa. The truth of the matter is that all of this is window dressing for the eyes of the public. Actually, the foreign policy of the United States has been the same for many years through many administrations. If this is to be understood, it must be realized that both Kissinger and Brzezinski were and are agents of the Rockefellers. They are fellow members of the CFR, the TLC, and both are products of the Harvard School of Internationalism. The basic difference between them: Kissinger was born in Germany and poses as a Republican, while Brzezinski was born in Poland and pretends to be a National Democrat. USN&WR of 5/22/78 told part of the story in an article headlined "The Man They Call a Polish Kissinger." We quote;

"When he gets to the office each morning at 6:45 he (Brzezinski) studies the night's reports from the CIA and other intelligence sources. At 8:15 he gives the President a half-hour briefing on what went on while Carter slept. During the week Brzezinski attends dozens of other presidential meetings. ...daily reads more than 350 pages of memos from the Departments of State and Defense, CIA and his own staff. He compresses these to about 100 pages and sends them to the President...While Kissinger is German and Jewish, Brzezinski is Polish and Catholic. The son of a Polish diplomat, he moved with his parents to Canada...went to McGill University and later to Harvard...taught at Harvard then moved to Columbia...also served as a consultant to the Kennedy, Johnson and Nixon administrations...first contact with Carter came through the Trilateral Commission...views have broadened....He now sees a new global order taking shape that puts more emphasis on the Third World

with its markets and raw material resources and its need for the technology of the industrialized nations. New countries are emerging. We no longer just think of Europe and Japan." (unquote).

Note the progression of policy: When Kissinger was in charge he concocted the concept of the Trilateral Constellation. Looking toward the formation of a Regional World Government, he conceived the idea of the world being divided into three equally powerful regions, headed by the United States, the Soviet Union and the Peoples Republic of China. Toward this end, he took President Nixon to Moscow and Peking. But the development of the Trilateral Constellation was halted by two situations. First, Watergate stopped Nixon; and, second, Western Europe and Japan--important industrial areas--became fearful and concerned over Kissinger's catering to the Communist powers. New tactics had to be employed. Therefore, the concept of the Trilateral Constellation had to be set aside for a while and the new Trilateral Commission was formed to take its place, even as Henry and Nelson were set aside for a time, as Zbig and David took their places. Thus were Western Europe, Japan and Canada prepared for their places in the New World Order.

Now the time has come for yet another change in strategy: there must be a return to Kissinger's Trilateral Constellation concept. For this purpose Zbig must begin to act more like Kissinger; but, the USSR must be condemned and the PRC praised, built up and strengthened; for the idea behind the Trilateral Constellation is one of 'equality' between these three super powers.

Also, it is time for the Third World to be brought into its 'predestined' place in the New World Order (predestined by the New World Rulers, of course). Hence, Zbig is not only in the process of selling out our friends in Taiwan and South Korea, but he also is promoting the destruction of



Rhodesia and the Republic of South Africa, and supporting the Communist takeover of Africa.

This wacky policy of supporting the Communists secretly and denouncing them publicly could become a dangerous game. The Trilateralists have let the USSR outman and outgun us in all phases of national defense. But they seem confident that the Soviets are too weak industrially and technologically to dare to challenge us openly. The builders of the New World Order are sure that they have everything under control and that no major conflagration is to be expected unless they, themselves, ignite the conflagration. That statement should really bother us.

The London Economist observes that if detente reverts to cold war, we are still safe enough, because "the sale to Russia of some kinds of advanced technology" can be stopped; the exchange of scientists could be halted--and aid to the African nations which are anti-communist should be sufficient to stop the Cubans in Africa...

All of which sounds slightly infantile since we are really supporting, not opposing the Communists in Africa. After all, Andy Young says they are a "stabilizing force".

Most important is the fact that, to the Trilateralists, this is an economic--not a military--operation. But there are some geopolitical facts that are not being reported in the controlled media. Example: so long as nuclear power has not been able to replace oil-power, the Middle East is a vital area that must be kept out of the hands of international gangsters if our own economy is to survive. A French writer and economist, Bertrand de Jouvenal, recently wrote:

"Whoever cares to look at a map cannot fail to notice that the amazing drive of the Cubans through Africa draws them ever nearer to the Arab peninsula...There is so much oil in the peninsula, from which Europe draws its economic lifeblood...hence

economic power....It's so short a jump to that peninsula from the coast line of Eritrea, not to name Djibouti. Suppose it succeeds. The provisioning of Europe in oil henceforth falls to protectorates of the Soviets. This would make the countries of Western Europe subject to the good will of the Soviet Reds and consequently to their pressure, to a progressive vassalization. The American-sponsored defense of Europe on European territory would have been turned as efficiently as the French Maginot line was turned in 1940. This without any Soviet military offensive, merely by the economic effects of a grand maneuver executed by small forces, out of sight of the European populations and opinion.

The Third World War would have been won by Russia, this almost in silence by means of distant encirclement, every step of which would have been presented as 'help to the will of the people' in successive countries. Is this a figment of the imagination? But was it not lack of imagination that induced the British to feel confident in the safety of Singapore because they had attended to a possible attack by sea? It came by land. Are we looking the right way?"

Oil is the lifeblood of industrialized Europe, which we are sworn to protect; Middle East oil is essential to our own economy; oil is the source of Rockefeller power (ARAMCO is owned by Rockefeller interests).

Isn't it strange, then, that the Soviet is aiming for control of the world's oil market, and nobody is looking?

It cannot be coincidental that America is pulling back on every front while the communists advance; nor can any rational person believe that our Administration is unaware of the international ramifications of this sellout policy.

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly. \$24 per year.  
Extra copies: 10¢ each. Please write to:  
DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Twenty-Five.....June 23, 1978

## TAXPAYER REVOLT REVISITED

It was evident from the beginning that if "Prop 13" was approved by voters in California, the revolt would spread like a prairie fire across the nation. Taxpayers are organizing to amend State Constitutions, local charters, cut federal spending; and politicians everywhere are jumping on the bandwagon in attempts to please the voters everywhere. Some are sincere, some are simply seeking votes. Following are examples of sincere reactions.

Hon. Eldon Rudd of Arizona in the "Congressional Record", 6/6/78:

"A taxpayers' revolt is a perfectly natural and understandable reaction when Government at all levels is taking almost 47 cents out of every dollar earned by the people, in order to pay for Government programs, many of which are wasteful and inefficient.

...I am reminded that English serfs in pre-Revolutionary times were required to give their masters 2 days of work out of every seven. Today the American people are required to give an average of about  $2\frac{1}{2}$  days each week of their working time--of their earned income--to the government via taxation... Maybe we can control excessive government and reverse the trend before we get any closer to having the government take more than half our earned income--truly making taxpayers economic slaves..."

Hon. Jack Kemp of New York, in the "Congressional Record", 6/7/78:

"But, I suggest that inflation is the real enemy, the root cause of our economic ills. It is inflation which has pushed up the taxed value of real property. It is inflation which has pushed up the cost of government. It is inflation which has eaten away purchasing power and undercut savings. It is in-

flation which is pushing all working and saving Americans into steeper income tax brackets. The people of California yesterday rebelled against a result of tax inflation. The people are rebelling from California to Ohio, to New Jersey; it goes on from coast to coast. Jeff Bell's upset victory in New Jersey is a signal to Congress: lower the tax rates and restore incentive to the worker and investor. Inflation is certainly the enemy insofar as individual federal income taxes are concerned, because for each 10% increase in the nominal income of a person, he or she pays 16% more in federal taxes. The harder you run, the further you fall behind. The people are telling us they want lower taxes, lower prices and more jobs in the private sector. They want an economy which is growing.... the people feel that they are only working to pay their taxes... Congress must listen to the people...." (unquote).

William Safire, columnist, in "The New York Times", 6/1/78:

"If you are making more money now than you ever made before, but inflation and the 'tax bracket creep' have reduced the purchasing power of your takehome pay, then you are a member of The New Poor. If you used your life savings to buy a home, and rising property taxes are forcing you to sell and move to a neighborhood where houses are cheaper, you are a member of The New Poor.... Not only do The New Poor believe that government programs have become too bloated and expensive, they also believe that government policy is directed against their interests. Carternomics stimulates the economy to reduce unemployment and help the 'old' poor, while it causes runaway inflation that creates legions of The New Poor.

"The Consumer Price Index released today, showing a 10.8 percent yearly rate of inflation will be explained away as temporary, caused by flukes, or greedy capitalists or bad weather. But double-digit inflation...is wiggling its victory sign, and the Administration in power cannot pass the buck. Although the government statisticians claim that the cost of living has risen by only 28% in the past four years, an average of 7% a year, they are living in an unreal world.... Since 1974 the cost of a can of Coca-Cola has doubled...a milkshake at McDonald's has risen 47%, Band-Aids are up 75%, dog biscuits up 67%.... The point is that the 'real' cost of living...has risen at a rate twice that of the official inflation rate. And not because of the weather, or corporate greed;...

"How do we stop double-digit inflation and the creation of tens of millions of New Poor? At the local level, as in California, force the reduction of the bureaucracy and accept fewer services; at the Federal level, cut non-defense spending and tighten money to put the brakes on the rise in the cost of living.

"But Mr. Carter has not the stomach for this. When he replaces his token woman in-house liberal, Midge Costanza, he keeps her on the bloated White House payroll; to make way for her successor's staff, he puts the unneeded Costanza crew on the Labor Department payroll for over \$100,000 a year. When the late save-the-cities boondoggle was announced it included a budget to employ the President's son at \$26,000 a year; to offset this sort of petty patronage graft Mr. Carter's budget calls for 495 fewer FBI agents. Instead of attacking Government-caused inflation, Mr. Carter seems destined to take the Nixon route: he will exhort for a while, perhaps add his own antibusiness finger-wagging, and then in the third year of his Presidency, impose wage and price controls, which will be popular and make him seem activist....

"To deflect the resentments of The New Poor, Mr. Carter will jawbone at selected villains until failure is apparent, and then will treat only the symptoms of inflation with disguised or direct controls. That's a sad scenario. If the Carter men had the courage to apply the brakes now - and thereby gain the productivity increases that a mild recession brings, we would be able to avoid a crippling inflation this year, a loss of economic freedom next year, and a major recession after that." (unquote).

Finally, here is the latest from Washington, as reported by Robert Boyd of the "Miami Herald" Washington bureau on June 22, 1978:

"The Carter Administration's two top inflation fighters told Congress that they have made little or no progress in their battles against the country's most serious domestic problem.

"Failure to get control of rising costs and prices this year means an almost certain recession in 1979, Robert Strauss and Barry Bosworth warned the House Banking subcommittee in a joint plea for restraint on government spending.... A major reason for the failure to halt the inflationary spiral, the officials said, is that everybody is waiting for someone else to make the first sacrifice. 'Business says labor and government should do it. And government says it's up to labor and business....'

Here is a current example of how the federal government is "fighting inflation by cutting down on expenses: Vice President Mondale journeyed to Atlanta to tell the country's mayors about the proposed formation of a new \$2 billion "Urbank" to "encourage business investment in 12,000 American communities of all sizes." And, according to the U.S. News & World Report, "While no one was paying much attention, Congress increased the limit on the public debt by \$52 billion. This is a new high. It works out to \$3,400 for every man, woman, and child in the country."

After that increase was voted, Congress then discussed the possibility of enacting a measure that would allow the Administration to increase the public debt each year without Congressional approval, since the debt is increased each year and Congress has no choice but to approve anyway. It would save time and prevent public notice of how the national debt was growing each year if the increases were made automatically and without fanfare; this was the thinking of the sponsors of the measure, which was tabled at least temporarily.

However, on June 7th, the House was debating the payment of the annual interest on the national debt. When some rather startling information was disclosed, and published in the Congressional Record. Here are items:

Candidate Jimmy Carter had promised he would reduce the White House staff by one-third. He did, by employing deception. It was discovered when the congressional investigators found that the costs of the Executive Office of the President were \$79.1 million for fiscal 1977, while the costs for 1979 were \$79.8 million; an increase of about \$750,000. It was then revealed that Carter hadn't actually fired one-third of the staff; he had created a new office, and 150 people were transferred to the new office. The GAO report added that "25 other personnel were transferred out of the Executive Office between Sept. 30, 1977, and Feb. 28, 1978. However, we were unable to document who they were or where they went."

Hon. Clarence Miller of Ohio revealed that the interest on the national debt has now reached \$55 billion yearly, and goes higher each year. Also a total of \$108 billion of that national debt is owed to other nations. Said Rep. Miller: "These are nations that we aided, that we helped in the past. ... West Germany has loaned us \$26 billion... we will send them interest on the loan... Italy has loaned us \$4.8 billion. We know Italy has great prob-

lems at the present time, but somehow we apparently are worse off because we are borrowing money from them. In Latin America Venezuela has loaned us \$490 million. We had a big problem around here just a few weeks ago concerning Panama. Panama has loaned us \$13.7 million. Colombia has loaned us \$483 million. Japan loaned us \$18.6 billion, and last year we sent Japan \$779 million in interest on the \$18.6 they loaned us. India has many problems, and there certainly is malnutrition in India. But India has found a way to loan us \$775 million on our national debt. Mr. Chairman, I think these things need to be pointed out. I am not sure when they can be pointed out, other than at a time like this, when we are asking for an appropriation for interest on the national debt." (unquote).

Rep. Miller then brought up another item: the postal subsidy of about \$1.8 billion. He pointed out that while the ordinary citizen and most businesses are now paying 15¢ for the 1st ounce of 1st class mail and proportionately high rates for other classes of mail; they are also paying part of the mailing costs of many publications which have nationwide circulations. These publications pay the amount required by law, but "it costs almost \$10 million additional of taxpayers' money to deliver the Wall Street Journal per year. For Better Homes and Gardens, it costs \$4.36 million additional, over and above the postage paid by that particular corporation. Other items that taxpayers must give in aid to some other publications: Good Housekeeping, \$2 million; McCall's, \$3.33 million; Playboy, \$1.29 million; Reader's Digest, \$7.47 million; Sports Illustrated, \$4.23 million; and Time Magazine, \$7.39 million.

Congressmen may complain, but they must vote for overspending, because with our debt-money system the whole economy would collapse if they didn't keep spending. The dictionary tells us what most economists won't, that inflation is "an increase of currency

in circulation or an overissue of credit, resulting in a rise of price levels when or if demand for goods exceeds supply." Now, here is the fact that most economists refuse to accept: Unless it is backed by gold, the money supply can be expanded at any rate the central bank may select. However, as Wesley Hillendahl of the Bank of Hawaii recently told a group of business executives: "The burden of government has become so excessive... that economies would collapse unless propped up by an accelerated expansion of money.... It is the total tax burden which is the underlying cause of inflation today.... As a first step in the control of inflation, we must bring a halt to the expansion of government."

"The main point to keep in mind is that the ballgame is being played in the legal arena. If we can restore the necessary legal restraints on government the economic system will take care of itself."

#### ABOUT PROPOSITION 13.

While it is true that the Jarvis-Gann Amendment gave important impetus to the developing tax revolt, it also must be understood that Prop 13 is not itself an answer to our current national economic problems. The fact that Gov. Brown stepped in, took charge and immediately used Prop 13 for the wrong purposes, proves how much of a trap it can become. Following are editorial comments, the first from a correspondent in California, the second from a conservative leader in Wisconsin:

"Let me warn you about encouraging a general distribution of the Jarvis-Gann revolt... good intentions, but it is a two-edged sword... removes most of the control of the purse from local citizens, and sends the power to the state and federal governments. Now Gann is promoting the Constitutional Convention which the Center for Democratic Institutions started some years back. 28 states have ratified it, and it only needs the support of the good people who do not know that unseen hands can manipulate their op-

position to an overbearing government to further the ends which are already planned. If a convention is called, it will not be limited to the one issue. Such a convention would be chaired by the present Vice President or his successor, who is not nor would be one of us. I fear for the results of any such effort. Already passage of Prop 13 has set in motion the chaos and confusion that is necessary for change and in Fresno that chaos is being used to promote the city/county consolidation which was the thesis behind the substate redistricting."

And from a Wisconsin correspondent, this comment: "The main question was never asked: Does it stop or abolish Regional Government? No, it does not. Does it get rid of all the misuses or abuses of Constitutional authority in California? Emphatically NO! It does not abolish the massive bureaus. Governor Brown immediately wrote an executive order to freeze jobs, etc.

Now you have rule by mandate, executive order! Like the Initiative, another far cry from representative government, the executive order accelerates Administrative Rule for the entire State. And, as chaos increases, more executive orders may be used to deal with the crises! Massive shifts in population could even be caused, work camps, and other forms of economic development may take form---master planning by Regional Planners. No, we do not want or need initiative law. We need to restore the original and legal State and U.S. Constitutions as the 'law of the land.' We support an all out Investigative Study of Regionalism to be followed by corrective Legislation."

---

Extra copies this issue 25¢ each. 10 copies \$1.50. 50 copies \$7.50. 100 copies \$10. Subscription rates, \$24 per year. Foreign airmail, \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Please address all orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, Post Office Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Twenty-Six.....June 30, 1978

## THE OIL IMBROGLIO - COMPETITION OR CONVERGENCE?

Conservative columnist Edith Kermit Roosevelt recently wrote that "While piously denouncing Western cartel capitalists, the Soviets are busy setting up their own international capitalist enterprises. The role of these Russian firms is to penetrate Western economies and to finance communist parties outside the Soviet Union."

*Fortune* magazine confirms this in an indirect manner by listing 72 Soviet multinational corporations operating in 22 different Eastern European and Asian countries. And there are a number of Soviet international banking firms, such as Donau in Vienna, the East-West United Bank in Luxembourg, the Handelsbank in Switzerland, and Banque Commerciale Pour L'Europe du Nord in France, also referred to as the Eurobank. Among the Soviet multinational corporations operating in diverse economic fields, there are Stan-Canada, appliances; East-West Agencies in Holland, optical instruments; Koneisto Norge in Norway, machinery; Ruselgno in Italy, lumber; Scansov in Sweden, transport; Pescosa in Spain, seafood; and Scaldia-Volga in Belgium, automobiles. Then, there is Avto-Export which is said to sell about 50 different types of vehicles in more than a hundred European and Third World countries.

Columnist Roosevelt ends her article with this important paragraph:

"...Soviet Russia has a dual advantage. Firstly, its factories and other enterprises are organized in a capitalist manner, including the purchase and sale of stock. Second, ultimate control is in the hands of the government—a perfect setup for economic warfare."

But, please notice: If the Soviet eco-

nomic system involves corporate management and government control, then it is no different from State Capitalism, or Monopoly Capitalism, or Corporate Socialism; and it is exactly the economic system being promoted by the Trilateralists as the very core of their *New World Order*!

Again, please notice: If the Soviets are now doing what the Trilateralists hope to be doing, then this is not competition, it is *convergence*! And the *appearance of competition is just a smoke screen to keep the people from knowing what is really going on at the Elitist level*!

Let's check this out in other ways:

While strong words are often used by Carter and Brzezinski when speaking of Cuba and the Soviet, the words are never followed by action and they are always softened by Vance and then reversed by Young. So that the most appropriate word to use in describing our policy in regard to Communism is one of simple *appeasement*.

Even Lloyd Bentsen of Texas, who is hardly our ideal as a Senator, says there is evidence that the Soviet Union "has taken us for a ride". "Through the calculated maneuver of its Cuban pawns in Africa," says the Senator, "The Soviet Union has actually sought confrontation rather than conciliation. The staggering buildup of the Warsaw Pact is both worrisome and inconsistent with the precept of detente."

Recently "McKeever's Investment & Survival Letter" stated the case more accurately and with more detail. Asking the question "Is the USA Surrendering?" the letter answered its own question with 13 points of evidence:

1. The U.S. has lost its will to fight

and the U.S. policy appears to be one of "appeasement at any price."

2. The U.S. cannot raise an army. By unconditionally pardoning all Vietnam draft dodgers, Jimmy Carter cut the teeth out of any future drafts legislation.
  3. The U.S. was first tested, after Vietnam, in Angola. Here at the last minute the U.S. not only backed out but also pulled the rug out from under us, South Africa.
  4. In Rhodesia and Southwest Africa the U.S. supports the Marxist guerrillas.
  5. The U.S. has lost control of the skies.
  6. The U.S. is losing control of the seas.
  7. The U.S. has given up control of near space.
  8. The U.S. has given up the neutron bomb.
  9. Russia is stronger militarily than the U.S.
  10. The surrender of the Panama Canal was indicative of total surrender.
  11. Developing friendly relations with Vietnam, Cuba, and now Angola, portends surrender to Communism.
  12. The U.S. deliberately lags behind Russia in weapons technology and in civil defense.
  13. The SALT II Agreement being pushed by Jimmy Carter is really an agreement to disarm America.
- (Adapted from McKeever's MISL, #168 P.O. Box 4140, Medford, OR 97501.)

All readers may not agree with all of the preceding statements. But it does appear that the U.S. policy toward the USSR is not one of confrontation, or simple cooperation, but rather is one of *convergence*, the final goal being *to merge the USA and the USSR into Regional World Government in a New World Order!*

With this thought in mind, let's spotlight one important part of the world: the Middle East.

Stephen Barber, Washington correspondent for the conservative "Daily Telegraph" of London recently made

a profound statement: "The Soviets are standing by (in the Middle East), ready to stir things up. An example is their backing of the PLO with fresh arms and keeping the Iraqis and Syrians well supplied. They will exploit what they can. I feel also the Soviets have, to a great extent, outflanked the Mideast in their push to the Horn. It is possible that this move is part of a longterm plan, and that they have their eye on the oilfields because they too are going to be running short of oil in the mid-Eighties. Frankly, the Middle East--the conflict between Israel and its neighbors--is really almost *secondary to the Russian's larger plans.*" (Emphasis added).

Remembering that oil is the lifeblood of industrial nations, and of nations that hope to become important industrially, let us see what the record shows:

About 7 years ago the Rockefeller and Hammer interests were busily aiding the Soviet Union in expanding and developing its oil producing capabilities in Siberia and Azerbaijan. When 23 American government officials, business executives and oil industry leaders left Moscow for a visit to the oil fields of Siberia, the late King Faisal of Saudi Arabia was quoted as saying he feared the Soviets would eventually gain strategic control of the Persian Gulf. Oil going from the Middle East to Europe must go by way of the Persian Gulf, and if the USSR controls that trade route, the USSR also controls Industrial Europe. King Faisal expressed fear that agitators and red agents were stirring up trouble in the oil-rich sheikdoms bordering the Persian Gulf, and in other oil-producing countries of Asia and Africa."

Perhaps it was coincidental, but soon after King Faisal made that statement one of his many nephews began to receive psychotronic treatments (mind bending, or behavior control) at the school he was attending in California. Later, he returned to Riyadh, where he assassinated his uncle, the king.



The assassination accomplished little since the "Inner Six" (a ruling council composed of the leaders of the six branches of the Royal House of Saud) promptly named Khalid to succeed the assassinated Faisal. King Khalid is equally anti-communist and prefers to deal with the United States, and with American based International Bankers (especially with those having oil interests, such as the Rockefellers).

However, it seems that there was no intention on the part of the communists or their hidden rulers, to take over the Mideast oilfields by direct military action. Instead, the oil producing regions were to be surrounded and all trade routes controlled.

Much the same strategy has been used in Africa, where the rich natural resources of Rhodesia, Southwest Africa and the Republic of South Africa are the prizes at stake. A Red Belt was drawn across the heart of Africa from Mozambique in the East to Somalia in the West. Cubans were used as surrogate troops. They now are being augmented by troops from East Germany. Arms are being supplied by the Soviet Union to at least three main terrorist factions, the ZAPU, ZANU and SWAPO groups. It has been reported that members of the ZAPU faction, led by Joshua Nkomo, have received intensive training in different training camps in the USSR, in Algeria, North Korea, Tanzania, Cuba and Bulgaria. It is this ZAPU group which is said to be responsible for the mass slayings of missionary men, women and children in Rhodesia.

Now there is evidence that some of these highly trained terrorists are being shifted to the Middle East, along with thousands of Cubans, East Germans, and Russian technicians.

Now the current operation seems to be concentrated in regions near the oil producing parts of the Middle East. This all began, of course, with the communist conquest of Ethiopia. An interesting sidelight on this operation

has recently been made public.

It seems that when Haile Selassie was ruling in Ethiopia, vast sums of money had been deposited to the country's account in foreign banks, principally in Britain and the United States. Of course, it was said to be in paper of various types, not in gold or anything of intrinsic value. So, when the Lion of Judah was deposed and jailed, that "money" simply "disappeared."

But, back to our tale of the oil plot: At first, the Communists played both ends against the middle; they armed and supplied both Ethiopia and Eritrea. However, when it became clear that Ethiopia was completely in the control of the Communists, Eritrea was simply "forgotten" by the Reds and Ethiopia was aided in its conquest of Eritrea.

With this venture in Ethiopia, control of the important Horn of Africa was assured (the United States not raising a hand or a howl of protest)... Next would come the takeover and solidification of control over the countries that surround the oilfields of Asia.

On April 27, 1978 a military coup was staged in Kabul, Afghanistan. President Mohammed Daud Khan was assassinated, thousands of his supporters were given mock trials, lined up and executed by firing squads. Communist puppet Nur Mohammed Taraki assumed control of the country. Heading a 35-member National Revolutionary Council which handles all policymaking, he hastened to assure the world that the Soviet Union had absolutely nothing to do with his assumption of power. Moscow followed through on May 7 by denouncing the "slandorous reports" from the West that the USSR had inspired the coup. Tass asserted that Western Nations were trying to discredit the new government in Kabul and to cast aspersions on Soviet foreign policy.

The takeover of Afghanistan complete, next step would be the solidification of red control over the strategically important country of South Yemen--

important because its capital city is Aden, which is a virtual fort, built originally by the British to guard the southern entrance to the Red Sea and the Suez Canal. With Communists in control of the Horn of Africa on the one side and Aden on the other, no shipping is possible via the Suez except when permitted by the Communists. Command of the Suez and the Panama Canals has been a long-time objective of the Communists and was spoken of by Lenin as essential to the conquest of the world. Control of the Persian Gulf was also necessary.

The current chapter in the story of the Yemeni began with the assassination of the President of North Yemen. This small country lies in the southwest corner of the Arabian Peninsula and has a military government that is pro-Washington. The United States supplies weapons to North Yemen and the country is on our foreign aid list.

South Yemen, on the other hand, has a Marxist government and has been friendly with the USSR. However, it seems that Moscow wasn't sure of its control over South Yemen; hence the drama that was to unfold. It all began when the President of South Yemen sent a present to the President of North Yemen. It was a gift-wrapped bomb. It exploded and the President of North Yemen was killed. The whole country went into mourning and was "out of the picture" when things began to happen in South Yemen. Here, in a manner suspiciously similar to what had happened previously in Afghanistan, there was a sudden military coup, President Salem Robaye Ali was ousted, then executed, and, according to the "New York Times" of June 27, "Three Southern Yemeni Marxists were reported to be sharing power following the ouster and death of President Ali." It seems that Ali was pro-Moscow but not as pro-Moscow as the Troika that replaced him.

And now, if the expected pattern is followed, Communist control of Iraq

comes next. Iraq is under the control of a military faction called Baath, the Arab Socialist Renaissance Party. It professes "scientific socialism" and has a mutual aid pact with the USSR, signed in 1972. It has continual disputes with its neighbor Iran, was allied with Syria in disputes with Israel, then broke with Syria. It has had constant trouble with its Kurdish minority.

In short, the Iraqi government is not a model of stability and a Communist coup and takeover would not be difficult. Such an action would be aimed at Iran, which is solidly anti-Communist, and is vulnerable in that it has a common border with Iraq, with the USSR, Afghanistan and Pakistan.

All of which means that once absolute control over Iraq is established by the Communists, then Pakistan comes next. And then will have been accomplished not only the surrounding of the oilfields of the Mideast, but also the fulfillment of the dream of Peter the Great; that of Russian access to the Indian Ocean by way of the Persian Gulf.

The important thing to remember is this: No nation or combination of nations is doing anything whatsoever to stop this Communist conquest of the Continents. From the very beginning, they have been supported by the very Monopoly Capitalists whom they are supposed to be opposing!

But this isn't too hard to understand if we first understand the game plan: "factories and other enterprises organized in a capitalist manner...but with ultimate control in the hands of a Central Government." This is the basis of The New World Order.

---

Extra copies this issue 25¢ each. 10 copies \$1.50  
50 copies \$7.50. 100 copies \$10. Subscription  
rates \$24 per year. Foreign airmail \$30 per year.  
Don Bell Reports weekly, emphasizing the  
Christian American point of view. Address orders:  
DON BELL REPORTS, Post Office Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Twenty-Seven.....July 7, 1978

## DECISIONS . . . DECISIONS . . . WHO MAKES THEM?

The writer ended his article with this statement: "The President began to walk back toward his Executive study. His daughter stood by the door waiting. She whispered into her father's ear that she had only enough money to buy only one record album, "Saturday Night Fever," and she wanted a little additional to buy a second, "Grease." The President told her that a single record was enough for now, but Amy persisted, tugging at his arm. Finally, after considerable pleading, her father told her to change the subject. Then he relented slightly and said he might allow a second purchase soon. The pattern was familiar, the President was weighing the pressure, measuring the evidence - and keeping his options open."

Such was the concluding paragraph in "an interview with the President" by "Time" magazine's Washington bureau chief, Robert Ajemian. One wonders if we are supposed to read this as a description of how Carter treats all of the people: says one thing, tries to change the subject, relents and then proposes a new policy if the pressure becomes too great, but always tries to keep his options open?

Interviewer Ajemian made one thing quite obvious: he was trying to implant the idea that Jimmy Carter is the boss in all departments, and always makes the final decision. Ajemian explained the administrative confusion in this way: "One week national security adviser Zbigniew Brzezinski shouts at the Russians and the next week Secretary of State Cyrus Vance cools things down. Administrative officials say this is the President's tactical way of dealing with the Soviets; that Carter uses his aides to strike differing poses, deliberately keeping his

own course ambiguous and his options open. When the President wants to mute the voices, however, he does. 'I don't think anyone who works with me,' he said with obvious pride, 'doubts that when the final judgment is to be made, I don't hesitate to make it'." If we are to believe the President, and we are supposed to, of course, then he made such a final judgment at his latest press conference when he said: "We are not trying, nor will we ever try to play the Soviets against the People's Republic of China, nor vice versa." But even the New York Times took exception to that statement when it observed that:

"Keeping the Soviet Union and China at odds by maneuvering between them has been a part of American foreign strategy since the Nixon Administration forged closer ties with both Communist powers. A day after the President went out of his way to appear conciliatory to Moscow, saying that Soviet President Leonid I. Brezhnev 'wants the same thing I do--peace between our country and theirs', the administration announced that a delegation of American scientists would go to Peking this week in the countries' first government-to-government contact on science and technology. Last month Washington said it favored selling to China geological survey equipment which has remote military applications. Zbigniew Brzezinski, the national security adviser who visited Peking in May has said that a 'strong and secure' China is in American interests." (unquote).

So much for the Trilateral Constellation theory initiated by Kissinger and now being revived by ZBig. But there is a certain geopolitical angle to this Trilateral thesis which is not being

• bruited about in the controlled communications channels:

About two years before Henry Kissinger made his first mysterious trip to Peking, David Rockefeller made a trip to the Forbidden City to confer with Mao Tse-tung, ostensibly to investigate the possibilities of opening up a branch of the Chase Manhattan Bank in Peking, also to make certain deals in line with the Rockefellers' first love: discovering and developing oil fields in Red China.

Equally pertinent: about two months ago a Paris-based Chase Manhattan executive made a secret trip to Hanoi and met with top Vietnamese Communist officials to discuss normalization of relations with the United States--and also to open a bank and promote the sale of crude oil in that part of the world now controlled by Communists. All of which might have passed unnoticed except that the U.S. State Department felt it necessary to issue a statement admitting that Ridgeway Brewster Knight was a former U.S. diplomat now employed as Chase Manhattan's director of international relations in Europe, that Knight did go to Hanoi, but that he did not carry any message from President Carter, and that he did not in any way carry on any negotiations in behalf of the U.S.A.

It might seem strange that the State Department should find it necessary to issue such a statement. But considerable light is shed on the overall situation when it is recalled that during the Vietnam War much oil was said to be found in comparatively shallow waters off the coast of Vietnam. Even more relevant to the overall complot: Since Rockefeller's visit to Peking, considerable deposits of oil have been found on the Chinese mainland. Hence the recent dispatch of a team of technicians and scientists to Peking. In this connection, an AP report of July 5th, datelined Tokyo, read:

"China is using major Western oil companies to ship Chinese crude oil to non-Communist nations, one of Ja-

pan's biggest newspapers reported Tuesday. Mainichi Shimbun said that Caltex, the Texaco subsidiary, and Royal Dutch Shell, the British-Dutch giant, secretly shipped between 220,000 tons and 230,000 tons of Chinese crude to major Japanese oil firms last year. A spokesman for Nippon Oil Co., Japan's leading oil company, said his company did import Chinese crude through Caltex last year, but he refused to give any details. Mainichi said the Peking government has set up a dummy corporation in the British colony of Hongkong to handle the oil shipments to non-Communist countries..... Chinese oil is also being shipped through Western oil companies to South Korea. It said the South Korean government is considering expanding its refineries to process the Chinese crude oil. The Chinese government began making contact with Western oil companies after the 1976 purge of the 'Gang of Four,' the four radical leaders headed by Chairman Mao's widow, the newspaper said."

(end of AP dispatch)

Also important in connection with the "policy that doesn't exist" regarding Red China, if we are to believe that ultimate decision-maker, Jimmy Carter, are the following dispatches that have appeared in certain independent (unchained) newspapers.

"The United States and key allies, seeking to check expanding Soviet power, are cozying up to China as if to warn Moscow not to go too far.... Asian as well as Western diplomats suggest the process began, at least in public, on May Day. On that day, Sir Neil Cameron, chief of Britain's defense staff, told Chinese officers--with a reporter present--that both Britain and China face a 'common enemy' and ought to work together. For his real or pretended indiscretion, Cameron was mildly rebuked. Other things then followed.... A Chinese military mission traveled to France to discuss the possible purchase of military aircraft.... Informal talks are going on between London and Peking for China

to buy 30 to 40 Harrier jump jets plus the right to manufacture them under license at home. The British would prefer to fulfill Peking's entire demand themselves for about 300 of those planes which do not need runways--which are lacking in China's northern regions near a Soviet border force of about one million soldiers. . . . . The United States has raised no objections to these sales except to stress that it would be imprudent to provide Peking with offensive weapons that could be used against Taiwan." (unquote).

Another news item informs us that: "The Carter administration, eager to promote closer American ties with China disclosed...it has given preliminary approval to a Chinese purchase of technology that has military applications. The equipment includes sophisticated airborne infrared scanning devices that can detect potential earthquakes and help locate oil deposits."

Despite all of the foregoing information, Jimmy Carter told the world in a televised news conference that "We are not trying, nor will we ever try to play the Soviets against the People's Republic of China, nor vice versa." And Carter said, most emphatically, that he was making all the decisions in foreign policy matters.

The truth is, however, that neither Carter nor any other President of the United States has made a single important foreign policy decision in the past quarter century, or more. All important decisions are made for the President, he merely supplying the voice and/or the signature. This was shown most effectively, although in a different context, in a recent issue of "Fact Finder." Referring to the plan for the unilateral disarmament of the United States which was begun with the "United States Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World" in September, 1961, the article states and we quote:

"Why doesn't the President tell us that he is not responsible for this disarmament?

That he gets his advice from Zbigniew Brzezinski, whom he appointed National Security Adviser? And from U.S. Secretary of State Cyrus Vance? And from Paul Warnke, whom he named Director of the Arms Control and Disarmament Agency? And from Harold Brown, our Secretary of Defense? And last, but not least, from Andrew Young, whom he appointed Ambassador to the U.N.? Can't he tell us that these all are members of the Council on Foreign Relations or the Trilateral Commission, or both organizations, under the rigid control of David Rockefeller and his family and friends who are among the top financiers of the world?

"Hasn't the average American heard by now that it was David Rockefeller and his secret organizations who chose Jimmy Carter for the presidency? . . . .

"Can any President live and serve with honor under this disarmament plan? Why was President John Kennedy assassinated in office? Why was Lyndon Johnson forced to retire from the Presidency? Why was Richard Nixon forced from office after he accepted Spiro Agnew's resignation as Vice-President and then failed to appoint Nelson Rockefeller to take his place? Why was Gerald Ford put in the presidency and why did he appoint Nelson Rockefeller as Vice-President? Why did Ford's career end after he failed to name Nelson Rockefeller to continue as his running mate for re-election? Why was Ford replaced by Jimmy Carter? What fate lies in store for Jimmy Carter? . . . . The Brainwashed never wonder. . . . Does Carter ever wonder?" (Quoted from "The Fact Finder," P. O. Box 10555, Phoenix, AZ 85064.)

While it is true, Carter's denial notwithstanding, that the administration is playing "the People's Republic of China against the Soviets," this does not mean that the Soviets are being spurned, ignored, or even neglected. After all, the USSR and her satellites and surrogates are being given

a free hand in Africa, and now in the Russian drive to surround and isolate the oilfields of the Middle East. This plus the technological assistance we keep pouring into Soviet-held lands.

If the Soviet leaders don't like what Zbig has been saying about them then all they need do is listen to Vance's words about cooperation, and Andy Young's words of encouragement. A few days ago in the United Nations, Ambassador Andy was telling all the nations that Soviet political and military dominance over Africa was not really important; since this will not "compromise U.S. economic interests." Here are some excerpts from AP's report on Ambassador Young's foreign policy statement at the UN:

"United Nations Ambassador Andrew Young said...the United States' main objectives in Africa are to promote human rights and trade relations, and holding foreign domination at bay should only be number 3 on the list of priorities...the United States should try to 'work with' Angola to promote American economic interests...Communist domination, as in Angola, does not necessarily compromise US economic interests.....The report that Cubans are training the 6,000-man army of Joshua Nkomo, the Rhodesian guerrilla leader, in Zambia, does not trouble Young. "We shouldn't be afraid of majority rule in Rhodesia, and we shouldn't be afraid of Joshua Nkomo. He is a good Presbyterian."

That the U.S. Government continues to extend technological assistance to the USSR, sometimes at our own expense, is amply demonstrated by the following AP dispatch, from Moscow:

"American and Soviet scientists have been successfully carrying out joint experiments just outside Moscow on a revolutionary process that could result in the cheaper and more efficient reduction of electricity, according to U.S. officials. Dr. William Jackson of the U.S. Department of Energy said the cooperative research effort was helping both countries push ahead

with development of the process called magnetohydrodynamics - MHD - as a practical, safe, less expensive, highly efficient method for using fossil fuels, especially coal. Jackson was among half a dozen top U.S. specialists visiting Moscow this week...the delegation's visit came one year after the arrival here of a 40-ton superconducting magnet, built at Argonne National Laboratory in Illinois at a cost of \$3.5 million. When energized the magnet can produce a magnetic field of 5 tesla--about 250,000 times stronger than the earth's magnetic field." [For those who are concerned about weather manipulation, please note that final statement-Ed.]

In conclusion, let it be understood that we are aiding the PRC, we are aiding the USSR, and we are playing one against the other, all for the purpose of Convergence...to merge all nations of the world into a Regional World Government, a New World Order in which economic and financial interests will be paramount!

As Harry E. Walkup, M.D., recently wrote: "The motivating force behind the attack on the United States...is not, as is generally supposed, the Communist Party...Nor is the Soviet Union and its satellites the primary enemy of the United States. It, too, like the United States of America, has become an instrument of the Zionist-Anglo-American complot...The real enemy of Christian civilization...is the Zionist-Anglo-American consortium--a coterie of Big Business, Big Labor and Big Governments--that follows the principles of Fabian Socialism;..."

In a worldwide Conspiracy, could any one man make all the decisions?

---

Extra copies this issue 25¢ each. 10 copies \$1.50  
50 copies \$7.50. 100 copies \$10. Subscription  
rates \$24 per year. Foreign airmail \$30 per year.  
DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the  
Christian American point of view. Address orders:

DON BELL REPORTS, Post Office Box 2223  
Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Twenty-Eight.....July 14, 1978

## ARE WE MORALLY BANKRUPT?

"I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just," Thomas Jefferson wrote to a friend. He feared the potential political encroachments of a Judiciary that was not sufficiently bound down by the chains of the Constitution, and he also believed that a time would come when ours would be a government of men, rather than a government of law. The author of the Declaration of Independence would really tremble for our country if he were here today and could see the type of leadership that has been purchased for us through the political and economic power of a sub rosa government which aims to destroy the United States as a sovereign and independent Republic, making it a Regional District in a New World Order.

That our Federal Government is "morally bankrupt" is not the isolated and unsubstantiated opinion of a few diehard conservatives. Even the gulliberals who "made us what we are today" are beginning to show real concern, and citizens of other countries are beginning to look down on us with disgust; sometimes with compassion and sympathy, because they see our country following the same road to ruin that caused the destruction of their own freedoms.

"Spotlight" of July 17, 1978, reports that the eminent novelist Taylor Caldwell recently took a world cruise to relax after writing her latest book. She asked other guests to state their opinions of the United States. A Frenchman said: "Leadership of the world, indeed! America is now a fourth rate power. If she has any power at all. She abdicated power in favor of Russia and China, especially Russia." An Englishman told her: "Your currency isn't worth using for toilet tissue, and that is just about what it is. You certainly followed Lenin's instructions for the destruction of a nation: Debauching the copper you have used in place of the silver you no longer have." A British banker added: "You have only to look at poor England now to see the fate you Americans are in for: total bankruptcy and collapse of your economy; and total domestic anarchy, lawless and corrupt and criminal. That's Socialism just before it becomes Communism; and as your President Roosevelt said, 'It was planned that way'." The comment of a Norwegian citizen: "Look at what Socialism and social planning and social services did to Norway. That is why Scandinavia lost its most productive people who fled to Australia and other free countries. But not to America! We know America is now lost unless she at once curtails all social programs, stops government spending, and gets down to work again, and austerity." A gentleman who seemed sincerely concerned about America said: "Once you were a great republic, powerful and rich. But now, sadly, you are only a chaotic democracy on the way to a dictatorship. You got that way through Socialism. Remember what Socialism did under Hitler." Another Frenchman told Taylor Caldwell: "I know your middle class well. I have business in America. Your middle class, the only worthwhile stratum in your country, is deliberately being destroyed by taxation. That was planned long ago by powerful men in your government who want a nation of docile slaves, and the way to do it is through taxation of the productive members of your country, so that it disappears, and offers no resistance to tyranny any longer." Taylor Caldwell then summarized: "The American money situation abroad is bad. But worse than the money and price situation is the huge contempt you encounter anywhere if you are an



American. They think we are idiots and imbeciles, and no one trusts American will any longer. We are regarded as weak and childish and retarded...."

Most of this contempt for the United States stems from the foreign and domestic policies our government has adopted; but much of it also has to do with the personalities of the people who were permitted to establish these policies. A few examples can be cited, the first of which involves a kind of nepotism that has not been practiced seriously since the days of Franklin and Eleanor:

Rosalynn Smith Carter was not elected to any public office, neither has her appointment to a diplomatic post been approved by the United States Senate. Yet, on May 30, 1978 she was sent on a 7-nation diplomatic tour of the Caribbean and South America. It was reported that she reviewed political and economic questions with heads of state and other officials. In other words, she acted in the capacity of an Ambassador-at-large, but without official authorization. Although the U.S. media gave glowing reports of her successful tour, it was not reported in English-language newspapers that her visits did not encourage happiness and good will, did not settle any outstanding questions, and in the final analysis was little more than a publicity-building holiday at the taxpayers' expense. Currently Rosalynn Carter is busy promoting ERA and mental health legislation. It has been rumored that she influenced her husband the President in his appointment of lesbian-rights-leader Jane O'Leary to the now defunct National Commission on the Observance of International Womens Year; as well as his selection of Bella Abzug to chair that Committee. Carter's appointments to this National Commission led to the charge that the President had "put his seal of approval on lesbianism."

Then there is the case of Mrs. Lillian Carter who is currently packing her bags for an Ambassadorial jaunt through Africa and Europe. She is scheduled to visit the countries in Africa that are expected to face hunger and starvation as a result of civil wars and drought. While in Europe Miz Lillian will go to Rome to be presented with a medal by the secretary of the United Nations Food and Agriculture Organization; this as a reward for her services in India as a nurse while with the Peace Corps.

Brother Billy, the beer baron, is not interested in politics. He ran for Mayor of Plains and was defeated, now he prefers the footlights and TV appearances whereby he is said to be making much more money than his brother the President. Sister Ruth has also "made it big" since Jimmy went to Washington, and especially since she secretly baptized the "born again pornographer," Larry Flynt. Often referred to as a "white witch", Sister Ruth still received cover story treatment in and on the July 17th "Newsweek." There is another sister who is "just a plain sinner" and likes to whiz past the Plains Baptist church on Sunday mornings on her motorcycle shouting about how happy she is not to be going to church. There are others, but most victimized of the lot is daughter Amie who has been used as a kind of political football ever since she went to Washington as a symbol of desegregation, later to be joined by her black nanny, convicted murderess and symbol of the sins of society against criminals.

Something of a clue as to relationships within the inner circle of the Nation's First Family was related by Sister Ruth to a "Newsweek" interviewer. It seems that there was a crisis in her life, and she went to her brothers for help, first to Jimmy. "Jimmy dried her tears, calmed her down and reminded her that God is big enough to answer every problem. Then he drove off in his car. Next, Ruth visited brother Billy. 'I hear you've got a problem and I've been thinking,' Billy told her. 'If I mortgage my house and cash everything within 24 hours, I can raise a pile of money and it's all yours.' 'I thought to myself, what wonderful brothers I've got,' says Ruth. 'Jimmy gives me the faith to believe there's

an answer, and Billy has the answer!"

Still speaking of personalities that influence the world's opinion of the United States, we come to Mr. Carter's Ambassador to the United Nations, Andrew Young. Carter defended the appointment by declaring that Young was the finest public servant that he, Carter, had ever known. When Young's pro-Communist statements kept infuriating other U.S. officials, as well as the general public, Carter agreed with what Young had been saying, and predicted that the Third World Nations would come to regard Andrew Young as one of the greatest diplomats of all time. But Young's latest statements have really put a strain on his appointer's faith in his protege. The "London Daily Express" commented that many officials in the U.S. government would like to see Young dropped--from a very great height. But, on the other hand, the paper editorialized, a bad government always needs an official fool, and Mr. Young has volunteered for that position.

This latest episode consisted of saying the wrong things at the wrong time and to the wrong newspaper. In an interview with "Le Matin" of Paris, Young said "there are hyndreds, perhaps thousands, of political prisoners in the United States." Commenting on the trials of Soviet dissenters, he said the situation should not be dramatized, that similar things have happened in the United States and that "It also strikes at the conscience of the entire world when we (the United States) do things like that." Young "felt that the government of Prime Minister Ian Smith was responsible for the massacre of white missionaries in Rhodesia, and not the black-nationalist guerrillas." This is the way Young explained his reasoning: "If it is a planned operation of attacks on the missions, which it seems to have been in the last few weeks, then I would say that it could only come from Smith's camp." This brought a prompt reply from Black Rhodesian leader Rev. Ndabaningi Sithole who is a member of "Smith's camp" and who said that "The West is morally bankrupt." Rev. Sithole comes to this conclusion because Young is the West's chosen leader for African affairs.

Concerning moral bankruptcy, Frank Flick, president of Flick-Reedy Corp., recently wrote an article which appeared in "Iron Age" magazine of June 5th. He said in part: "When you no longer can trust your government and leaders, your community and your fellow man--then you are truly living in a dark age. When the sense of individual moral responsibility disappears, leaders succumb to a tyranny of the majority. To please the people and win re-election, politicians do what is popular instead of what is right. They propose easy, short-range solutions to problems requiring statesmanlike vision and personal courage. They follow public opinion polls rather than the Constitution and their consciences. The people find it easier to accept handouts than to act with self-reliance and soon begin to fight among themselves to get the largest share. The people increasingly turn over more and more power and personal freedom to the government in return for subsidies." Then we have become morally bankrupt.

PERPETUATING THE WRONG HOLOCAUST. Seldom have so few been able to provide so much free publicity and favorable propaganda for such a long time for such a selective minority group. We refer to the 20 uniformed stormtroopers who flanked a white van bearing a Nazi flag and a leader named Frank Collin who is said to be "half Jewish." This handful of sensation seekers provided front page publicity for months for those who say they are Jews. The propaganda campaign was capped by a demonstration in racially tense Marquette Park in Chicago, before some 1,500 police and a few thousand excited spectators. There was so much publicity for so small a story. Furthermore, during this same period, the visual section of the managed media gave us four evenings of alleged entertain-

ment called "Holocaust," two hours each evening, with appropriate publicity and promotional material in newspapers and TV guides. During that same week network stations showed anti-Nazi movies of WWII vintage; in all there was said to be an average of 14 hours of anti-Nazi programming on network stations that week. All of which might have been overlooked, since the people getting the publicity were the people who owned the networks and the metropolitan dailies, if it had been just a one-time crusade to promote anti-Semitism and to sell more Bonds for Israel. But to punish Americans for something that happened over 30 years ago is too much. This particular holocaust is to be perpetuated in the public (government) schools of the United States. The following article by Rev. Curtis Dickenson of Alamogordo, New Mexico, requires neither comment nor apology.

"The Anti-Defamation League of B'nai Brith (ADL) is promoting plans to teach about the so-called Holocaust in secondary schools throughout the country and to get Holocaust studies included into current curricula. The groundwork for this sudden concern for 'holocaust studies' was laid at a secret ADL meeting last Oct. 9-11 at a conference center near LaGuardia Airport outside New York City. Attending were 'educators' from across the U.S. as well as some from foreign, including Communist, countries. The program underscored the need to teach about the holocaust and to develop strategies for furthering the inclusion of holocaust studies into current curricula. Holocaust refers to the Jewish claim that 6 million Jews were systematically killed by the Germans before and during WWII, a claim that has been branded a hoax by many reliable historians, reporters and agencies.

"Dr. Anna Ocha, of Indiana University's School of Education at Bloomington, Ind., and the president-elect of the National Council for Social Studies, was one of the approximately 200 participants at the secret meeting. Reportedly, she spoke about how information and (approved) attitudes regarding the 'holocaust' need to be 'systematically imbedded into formal education, in order to increase the sensitivity [sic] of students.' Representatives of the National Education Association (NEA) were also present. Mrs. Lynne Koblitz noted that the NEA and the Israeli Teachers Union are conferring about using Israeli textbooks in U.S. schools and that the NEA has already reprinted publications from the Israeli Ministry of Information for distribution in the U.S.

"What is the purpose of this emphasis on 'holocaust'? The Soviet Union has killed over 30 million dissenters. Hundreds of thousands have been slaughtered recently in Cambodia. The Chinese Communists killed upwards of 100 million. Besides this, under Hitler's regime Christians and others besides Jews were persecuted and slain because of their opposition to Nazism. Why the one-sided exaggerated and continuous harping on 'holocaust'? Perhaps the answer was expressed at the ADL meeting by Elie Wiesel, Professor at Boston U. According to the report he said, 'The world hasn't been punished yet for what it has done.' The idea is to make everyone feel guilt and shame to the extent that they will not dare oppose the objectives of the Zionists and their influence over U.S. foreign policy. What they are really doing is generating a lot of bitter opposition to themselves. By trying to keep 'holocaust' alive by graphic fictional portrayal, as in the TV series, they are doing more to instill a sense of hatred on both sides of the issue than ever existed in Germany." (unquote).

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, is a privately circulated publication emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Extra copies this issue: 25¢ each. 10 copies: \$1.50. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders & correspondence: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Twenty-Nine.....July 21, 1978

## BULLS IN THE CHINA SHOP?

If all we know were what we read in the newspapers, or hear on radio, or see on television, "confusion" would be the definitive word to describe the present world situation. Seven Trilateralist-connected world leaders met in Bonn, and merely added to the confusion. Carter and his cabinet are confused. The court economists are confused. Even the liberals are confused and are said to be trying to change their color from pink to blue. Saul Friedman of the knight-Ridder Washington Bureau tells us that "Liberals now would rather switch than fight." He explains and we quote him briefly: "Liberalism, the guiding force of the Democratic Party and much of the government for more than 40 years, has lost its way...Liberals this summer are disorganized, uncertain about their direction and without effective leadership. Their traditional causes—consumer protection, civil rights, tax reform, business regulation, health insurance, disarmament and an easing of international tensions—have come on hard times. And faced with what seems to be a conservative trend in the country, a reaction against the liberal view that government should act and spend to solve human problems, many liberals have joined the fashionable assault on big government. Others have simply closed their eyes and remained silent."

Whether Friedman is himself confused, or is just trying to spread the confusion is a moot question. But he and the Knight-Ridder newspaper chain stand not alone. There is the conservative U.S. News & World Report of current issue. Posed after the manner of the face in Rodin's "The Thinker," Jimmy Carter's countenance bears the overprinted words, "Carter's 18 Months - What Went Wrong?" The story reads in part:

"The 18-month mark sees the President blamed for fumbling the economy at home and relations with friends and foes abroad. Carter is under fire from the very groups that elected him, with his ratings by both the public and Congress sagging to dangerously low levels."

Referring to Carter's recent trip to Bonn and the "economic summit" meeting, Newsweek noted that "Carter's journey came at a critical pass in his Presidency—a time when his popularity at home was at low ebb, his leadership in the world lay in question, and his nerve in the face of Soviet pressure stood under its sharpest challenge yet....The result, in the wake of Soviet adventuring in Africa and elsewhere, was a chill on U.S.-Soviet relations as frosty as any since the Cuban missile crisis in 1962..."

Following the sentencing of Soviet dissidents Shcharansky and Ginzburg, and U.S. correspondents Piper and Whitney, Carter reacted by banning the sale of a \$7 million computer to Tass, and by threatening to stop the sale of equipment needed for petroleum exploration. But about 90% of the products sold to Russia require no license, Carter has no power to stop such sales, and they will continue. Feeble retaliation in the face of great provocation if one recalls the Soviet incursions in Africa and the oil-rich Middle East. And yet, all the headlines are about USA-USSR confrontations, about human rights for dissident men trying to get out of Russia and into Israel, about Red actions in Africa and the Middle East. But nothing important is being done about it. It's all smoke and no fire. And yet, there is this great anti-Soviet propaganda drive.

There is the "Love China, Hate Russia" theme. There is a tolerance of every kind of Communism except Soviet Communism. There is confusion in the ranks with distrust of Carter, with Zbig disagreeing with Vance, with both disagreeing with Brown, with Carter's catering to Young and the slightly-exposed Peter Bourne, etc. All very confusing, and meant to be confusing!

---

**THE NEW FLUORIDATION CAMPAIGN.** The wire service article began: "A nationwide test with more than 70,000 children shows that weekly use of a fluoride mouthwash can cut tooth decay by 35%, government scientists said Monday (July 17th). The National Institute of Dental Research said that all the children in the demonstration programs were in communities without fluoridated water..."

The new plan: add fluoride to all public drinking water sources in the nation. Where wholesale fluoridation is impossible (suburban and rural areas) treat all children in the schools by forcing them to use the fluoridated mouthwash. Thus all children in the United States will be "fluoridated", whether the parents like it or not.

It might be well to explain that this intensive fluoridation campaign seems to be confined primarily to the United States, Canada and the United Kingdom. While we have no reliable information concerning the Communist dominated countries there are 17 major countries with little or no fluoridation and with little or no serious attempts to promote it. Some of these countries have discontinued its use simply because of its ineffectiveness. So, the next time some fluoridation proponent tells you positively that fluoridation is world-wide and that nobody has ever turned it down, give him some of the following facts that were listed in *National Fluoridation News* for July-September, 1977:

Australia, with 7½ million people, has no fluoridation and will never have it. Belgium, with almost 10 million people, has no fluoridation. Denmark, with 5 million people, has no fluoridation. It is forbidden by law in food and water. Egypt, with more than 37 million people, was pressured by the United States to fluoridate, but refused. France, with 52 million people, has no fluoridation and has never officially considered it essential to good health. Germany, with 61 million people, discontinued fluoridation in 1971 after 18 years of experiments "for health and legal reasons." Greece, with 9 million people, has no fluoridation and no experimental programs have ever been introduced. Holland, with 13½ million people, discontinued fluoridation after 23 years of experiments. In 1976, by Royal Decree, all permissions to fluoridate were cancelled. India, with almost 600 million people, has a major problem with removing fluoride from drinking water. Fluorosis, the highly destructive disease resulting from too much fluoride, occurs in many parts of India. Italy, with 55 million people, has no fluoridation. In some areas public drinking water must be de-fluoridated. Luxembourg, with 360,000 people, has no fluoridation. Norway, with 4 million people, has no fluoridation. Legislation to introduce it was defeated in 1975. Spain, with 35 million people, has no fluoridation and laws forbid it. Sweden has no fluoridation. It was discontinued after a 10-year experiment, declared illegal in 1971. Switzerland, with 6½ million people, has had only one experimental program which serves only 4% of the people. In 1975 the Swiss health department advised cessation of all fluoridation "due to ineffectiveness." Portugal, with 8½ million people, has only one small experimental plant still in operation. Finland, with almost 5 million people, has one small experimental plant which serves only 1½% of the population.

*National Fluoridation News* is an excellent source for up-to-date information on fluoridation. Address: National Fluoridation News, Route 1, Gravette, Arkansas 72736. Send \$2 for subscription.

As Rosine de Bouneville, editor of the British Views-Letter "Candour" points out in the July, 1978 issue: "Students of the esoteric side of history and politics know that the public gaze is seldom allowed to concentrate on the path it is actually following because even the stupidest sheep tend to turn away if they are enabled to see the abyss while it is still possible to avoid it." Then she suggests that all the confusion is planned to hide a new turning of the ways that is being contemplated by the world rulers. She writes:

"Where we really are going is to Peking with the Money Power....!"

This seemed unbelievable until we saw the front page of the Business and Finance section of the New York Times of Sunday, July 16. There was a picture of the Hongkong and Shanghai Bank's headquarters in Hongkong, above a two-column headline: "An Asian Bank Challenges West." This 113-year-old bank is British institution, is the central bank for the British Colony, is the largest Asian financial institution outside Japan, has over 400 branches in various parts of Asia, and "has maintained a unique relationship with (Red) China.... Now the Hongkong and Shanghai Banking Corporation has disclosed its plans to acquire a 51% controlling interest in the Marine Midland Banks, Inc., the 13th largest bank in the United States (whose former director was Sol Linowitz, who negotiated the Panama Canal treaties, to save Midland's and other banks' interests in Torrijos' dictatorship-Ed.)

"Hongkong bank executives see their move into the United States as the first step in a transformation that will make it a 'global bank'. Given time to digest the Marine Midland acquisition the Hongkong bank will then look for a European bank to take over.... It does not operate like United States banks. Unencumbered by Government regulations (it is the government) and since Hongkong law does not require full disclosure of either its profits or its assets, the bank's annual report is a masterpiece of understatement." unquote.

We mention this because, if the subrosa government is "Going to Peking with the Money Power," then the H&S Banking Corp. is the ready-made liaison for such a venture. And there is ample reason to believe that this may be the real behind-the-scenes purpose of the current "Love China, Hate Russia" theme. Our British observer, R. de Bouneville, gives us these pertinent reasons for such a move on the part of the Rockefeller interests:

a) The Western and Third World's debt saturation and therefore trade stagnation in mountainous surpluses. b) The Rockefeller-Rothschild rivalry and the aims of... Zionism. c) The liberal demands for conventional disarmament and nuclear abolishment, allied to universal outrage at Soviet treatment of Jewish dissidents. d) The bankruptcy of New York and the Chase Manhattan Bank. e) The proposed industrialization and nuclearization of the Red Republic of China. f) The media respectability of all Communisms except Soviet Communism.

"To the discerning," says our British authority, this provides "a scene set for momentous changes such as took place in 1913 when the Money Power betook itself to New York from London. A year later the world was all at war; Britain's power began its long decline and the 'Almighty Dollar' its comparatively short supremacy. The ominous thing about history is the frequency with which it repeats itself."

Commenting on the overall confusion (which we noted at the beginning of this letter), especially in Africa, R. de Bouneville has this to say, and we quote her at length:

"Now all these are side steps on the way to world domination when what is re-

quired is a decisive move forward. On the understanding that the devil's forces seem always to be divided over minor issues anyway, who better to make that move than the Rockefellers who would thus further the World Zionist cause and at the same time resuscitate their own financial empire... The powers that are seem to have been paving the way to Peking ever since Nixon opened the door with a pingpong ball. It certainly looks as if the move has been accomplished. A very reliable source tells me that the transfer was made through Hongkong. ...How cosy it all is. Diplomatic visits to, and from, the wise, kind Chinese Communists, so different from these nasty Soviets who, horror of horrors, have taken to persecuting the Jews! Then there is this market of eight hundred million people with whom to do some more deficit trade.

"When everybody's up the Marco Polo trail, we should not ignore the signs: Where the Money Power is, there will the supplicants be gathered together. The saturation of the loan markets is making the moneylenders desperate for a really large, goods-destroying war! After all, it is no use having One World at last if no one is producing what its masters want. So, war there must be, not only to achieve One World (the planners hope) but to get it off to a satisfactory start--satisfactory to the rulers, naturally.

"But since, after the destruction of Nazi Germany there was no suitable 'anti-semitic' target ripe for universal condemnation, it became necessary to manufacture one. Hence the semitic nature of the most publicized Soviet dissidents. However, there remains another 'but.' The success of the anti-Vietnam War campaign has made it too difficult to engender the proper enthusiasm in the USA --and possibly Europe too--for war against communism as such. If the British, Europeans and American peoples can be brought to accept without significant protest a triple alliance with Euro- and Sino-communist dominated states, we would be back to a good old fashioned 'fighting for freedom' situation--freedom for the Jews primarily of course, because that has proved the most successful goad to global war in history to date.

When one looks at a map of the world, it appears that there is no better place for financial whiz-ads to be. Since 1913 there has been this 'special relationship' between Britain, the discarded beauty, and her supplanter. We all know what in the subsequent years happened to both of us. Watching the succession of plenipotentiaries, diplomats, soldiers dropping intentional bricks and politicians laying paths with them, we are blind if we do not recognize the foundations of another 'special relationship' this time between the 'west' and China, or, taking Australasia's Asian destiny into account--between the 'West' and the 'East.' That would constitute a three-quarter World Government at least --and if three-quarters why not the whole. The question is, when is this intended to come to fruition? The intensity of the propaganda to make respectable all communisms but Soviet communism does indicate a certain amount of urgency....

"Before we all get too depressed at the seeming 'inevitability of it all' it may cheer us up to remember that no matter what traitorous governments do, proclaim or agree to, if the people won't have it, it's as dead as a bombay duck." (End of extended quotation from "Candour," Forest House, Liss Forest, Hampshire, England GU33 7DD.)

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, is a privately circulated publication emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Extra copies this issue: 25¢ each, 10 copies: \$1.50, 50 copies: \$7.50, 100 copies: \$10. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders & correspondence: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Thirty.....July 28, 1978

## PREPARING FOR WAR?

When a national, or international, economy faces collapse; when the political leadership of a nation is disparaged and ridiculed and total anarchy threatens; when a social system seems on the point of self-destruction; then nations go to war! Thus they may save themselves from utter chaos if they should win - or give themselves an opportunity to start over again from scratch if they should lose. Likewise, when a ruling clique, whether overt or secret, finds itself in a situation where it is likely to be overthrown, then war is promoted, prepared and declared.

"Report From Iron Mountain," published in 1967, was one of the first, and perhaps the only set of "think tank" findings ever to be published openly and commercially. Allegedly the consensus of 15 selected "experts," selected by the Hudson Institute on behalf of State, Defense, and the National Security Council, the Report states quite emphatically that:

"...lasting peace, while not theoretically impossible, is probably unattainable; even if it could be achieved, it would almost certainly not be in the best interests of a stable society to achieve it..." The Report affirms that "War has provided both ancient and modern societies with a dependable system for stabilizing and controlling national economies," and "the permanent possibility of war is the foundation for stable government; it supplies the basis for general acceptance of political authority." The Report also points out this important economic maxim: "War production is exercised outside the framework of the economy of supply and demand. It provides the only critically large segment of the total economy that is subject to complete and arbitrary central control!" Furthermore, in case of total war wage and price controls are automatically expected and accepted, rationing is taken for granted as essential to the war effort, sacrifices are made willingly by the great majority, in the spirit of patriotism. On the economic advantages of war, one writer (David T. Bazelon) is quoted as saying: "Why is war so wonderful? Because it creates artificial demand...the only kind of artificial demand, moreover, that does not raise any political issues; war, and war only, solves the problem of inventory."

Still quoting from the "Report From Iron Mountain": "The war system not only has been essential to the existence of nations, but has been equally indispensable to their stable internal political structure. Without it, no government has ever been able to obtain acquiescence in its 'legitimacy,' or right to rule its society...The basic authority of a modern state over its people resides in its war powers."

And we may add that in a time of total war a state of federal dictatorship exists and is accepted and deemed necessary so long as a state of war exists. Ergo: When economic and monetary collapse seems inevitable, when political authority is disregarded and overt leadership openly ridiculed, then war is the historic way of saving a nation and a society (as well as the power and authority of subrosa governments). So, let's observe the situation as it appears today, and see if it indicates that war may be inevitable:

Politically, anarchy may be just around the corner. A tax revolt is growing by the hour. Rebellion against ridiculous rules and regulations laid down by the

Big Brother Bureaucracy is also brewing. And respect for the nation's leaders is at a low ebb indeed. "Time" magazine refers to President Carter's staff as The "Georgia Mafia." The L.A. Times of July 23 titled its lead editorial: "First Money (Lance), Then Sex (Jordan), Now Drugs (Bourne)." USN&WR wrote that it is this same Georgia Mafia which has caused most of the scandal: "Drug abuse aide Peter Bourne in hot water for writing a prescription for a controlled drug, made out to a fictitious person. He quit. UN Ambassador Andrew Young, who courts House impeachment with repeated statements at odds with U.S. policy. He has been told to pipe down. Former Budget Director Bert Lance, fighting court battles over some of his Georgia bank dealings. He's still welcome at the White House. Big danger to Carter: Voters will perceive him as a man surrounded by arrogant aides who consider themselves above the law. Nixon re-visited."

A special article in "Time" reports a situation that most citizens won't like: It intimates that while Jimmy runs the country, Rosalynn runs Jimmy, hence may be the real boss in the White House (as regards domestic affairs, that is; Zbig is the real boss in foreign affairs). Quotes from the "Time" article: "She [Rosalynn] serves, to an unusual degree, as a critical sounding board for the President's views on public issues. She questions him about events and Carter holds back little... Says Mrs. Carter: 'We're close, and I do question the things he does. It's important to question him, argue with him, about whether this is the right thing to do or not.'... Claims one occupant of the White House West Wing: 'If you want Jimmy to do something, you'd better get Rosalynn on your side first.'... And Carter has confided to at least one staffer: 'I've never won an argument with her, and the only times I thought I had, I found out the argument wasn't over yet.'... Undaunted, Mrs. Carter keeps in touch with what goes on beyond her surprisingly bare desk in a small, unpretentious East Wing office. She slips into Cabinet and high-level meetings, like the one held this month by Vice President Walter Mondale on his return from a Middle East trip. 'I try to stay knowledgeable,' she explains. 'I just try to keep up with what is happening.' Then, in her quiet way, she tells Carter what she thinks. And he listens." (unquote).

None of the foregoing adds prestige to or respect for the Office of the President. But even more serious, in the minds of the majority, is the state of the Union's economy. As the dollar drops in value and inflation soars up into the double digit sphere, neither Jimmy nor Rosalynn, the Georgia Mafia nor the Rockefeller Trilateralists, seem able to slow down the rush toward disaster. Coupled with this national problem is the correlated approaching bankruptcy of the Big Banks. Which leads to the suspicion that in order to save themselves they are going to sacrifice the country (and countries) in another war!

In our Report of May 19, 1978 we wrote: "The speed with which the Communists began to take over country after country since the United States Senate gave away the Canal in Panama might make one believe that this was a signal, a green light telling the Communists that the road was clear for continued conquests, and that we would not interfere. The August 1978 issue of "The Plain Truth" magazine chronicles the results of this policy in an article titled "Who Will Stop Russia?" The article notes that "key allies around the world are having doubts as never before about the ability of the United States to protect the free world against the rapidly mounting Soviet challenge. Will Western Europe, Japan and others be forced to defend themselves—even in defiance of America?" Here are excerpts from the article:

"When a football team produces a quick succession of goals (or first downs in the American version of the game) it acquires what is called 'momentum' and

becomes a real threat. The same is true in the arena of international power politics. The Soviet Union has chalked up some impressive gains recently, in Africa (and the Middle East). The geopolitical momentum is clearly on its side. In Europe the buildup of offensive forces continues unabated... Monstrous new missiles... are targeted on West European cities. In conventional weaponry, the gap between the Warsaw Pact and NATO widens.... On the high seas, the Soviets are developing an offensive strike-force navy designed in large part to be able to cut allied shipping lanes... to isolate America...

"The Soviets realize that the United States and the free nations of Europe are presently too formidable to be challenged directly.... Instead, the Kremlin is concentrating on critical areas of the world (that are) supportive of the Western industrial societies--the Middle East, Africa and Asia. The importance of the Afghan coup is geopolitical (and) if Pakistan were to topple, the Soviets could realize a dream dating back to the days of the Czars--a warm-water port on the Indian Ocean.... Senators were warned during the debate on the sale of planes to Israel, Egypt and Saudi Arabia, that the threat to the Arabian Peninsula and the Persian Gulf was of serious consequence to the United States. 'What the Soviets need and what they want,' the Senators were told, 'is control of Middle East oil. The Soviets know the value of the region they are surrounding. Does anyone think they care anything about Afghanistan or Yemen or Ethiopia? The point is that while everyone is drawing attention to the confrontation states at the eastern end of the Mediterranean Sea, we had better watch out for the back door and what the Soviets and Cubans are up to in the Arabian Peninsula and the Persian Gulf.... Whoever controls that oil will control the economic lifeblood of the West. Let the Soviets control that oil, and where will the United States be?"

This warning was bolstered by a professional and well qualified witness. Vice Admiral W.J. Crowe, USN, Chief of Naval Operations for Plans, Policy and Operations, addressing an Annual Current Strategy Forum at the Naval War College last March, said in part:

"The littoral nations of the Persian Gulf possess a resource which... will literally become vital to the political and economic health of the free world... the Western world will not be able to afford serious interruptions in their access to that region. Make no mistake about it. So long as NATO and Japan are so dependent on Persian Gulf oil, the United States will be deeply involved--no matter how resourceful Washington is in solving its own petroleum problems. Moscow is already in a position to bring pressure to bear on Saudi Arabia and its oil routes to Europe.... The future incentives for Soviet intervention in the Gulf promise to increase dramatically. More disturbingly, these benefits ultimately may become sufficient to outweigh the risks and to convince the communist leadership that direct military action would be warranted. It would be the height of folly for the free world to ignore or discount such a possibility.... Unfortunately, the need to deter future Soviet aggression in the Persian Gulf has not received the attention it demands in U.S. and allied force planning... To fight effectively in the littoral of the Gulf we will need control of the adjacent waters and secure routes of supply...."

However, to all intents and purposes--and perhaps by design--Washington is asleep to this danger. And while Washington sleeps, the Soviet drive for world controls gains more momentum! Was it planned this way? A prominent international investment expert made this prediction: "The end result? Watch out for the possibility of a massive reshuffling in world alliances... Given America's present foreign policy, the United States could be left alone in the world with-

out allies....We have an extraordinary foreign policy: Abandon friends, subsidize enemies....When the massive reshuffling is over, the result will be a United Europe unified in the face of the Soviet threat, standing apart, if need be, in defiance of the United States."

Now, as a compatriot is wont to say, "Let's get down to the nitty-gritty." If we believe in the Conspiracy Theory, then we must also believe that "It was planned this way." Ergo: If a New World Order is being established, then the country with the greatest land mass and the greatest multitude of people must be brought into this New World Order. The convergence of American Corporate Socialism and Russian Soviet Communism is well along the way. Now, the time for integrating the People's Republic of Red China has come. It must be opened up for investment and development, for the promotion of commerce and the utilization of its natural resources—including the human.

However, since there is a certain competition for Communist leadership of the world, Soviet Russia may look askance at any such plan. And, letting the Soviets advance at will on the one hand while promoting their arch competitor on the other hand could be displeasing to Russian leaders, and this could lead to war! But wars are panaceas for sick economies, are far better than abortions and pills for controlling the world's population; and if a few national governments are abolished in the process, so what? National governments are not required when a World Government becomes omnipotent. Regional administrative centers are all that will be needed. So, at the risk of a world conflagration, the hand of friendship is extended to our former enemy, Red China. Witness:

Senator Edward M. Kennedy of Massachusetts in the L.A. Times of July 23: "This is a period of transition in the United States' relations with China and the Soviet Union. Since last winter when...I visited the People's Republic, the promise of a genuine Sino-American rapprochement has grown. At the same time, U.S.-Soviet relations have been subjected to new--and increasing--strains....Brzezinski concluded a successful visit last May...and presidential Science and Technology Adviser Frank Press just two weeks ago returned from China having led the highest-level science-policy delegation ever to be sent from the United States to another country...."

From the Washington Post of July 14: "China has more than \$2 billion in foreign currency reserves but will need extensive additional foreign funds in two years to finance its modernization program, Kyodo News Service reported...."

From USN&WR of July 31: "It is Vice Premier Teng Hsiao-ping, once purged by the late Chairman Mao Tse-tung for not being revolutionary enough, who American intelligence officials believe is the driving force behind the switch in China's policy to form much closer ties with the United States."

From the New York Times of July 23: "A new era appears to be opening up in China's economic relations with Japan. The two major Oriental powers, which remained at arm's length for nearly 29 years...are planning a mass of joint industrial projects....."

Thus the next step in the march toward the New World Order. How pleasant our Pursuit of Happiness might have been if we had followed the advice of our first President: "It is our true policy to steer clear of permanent alliances with any portion of the foreign world."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, is a privately circulated publication emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Extra copies this issue: 25¢ each. 10 copies: \$1.50. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders & correspondence: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## ONE CURRENCY FOR THE WORLD?

"Needed: A Common World Currency." So asserts the title of an article in the May issue of "PHP," a monthly magazine published in Tokyo by a dominantly Japanese editorial staff. It is in English, however, and is aimed at a world-wide audience. The title initials of the magazine stand for "Peace, Happiness and Prosperity." The author of the article in "PHP" is Komosupe Matsushita, founder of the multinational electric and home appliance industry, Matsushita Electric. In this article Matsushita concludes:

"We need to integrate the wide variety of currencies we have now. In other words. I suggest we agree on the use of one currency that will be common in all countries of the world....I am fully aware of the numerous problems that would be involved, such as national pride, differences in economic level and so on. However, if we want to continue our community life on this planet, we're going to have to integrate our currencies at the earliest possible moment...I suggest the United Nations or the International Monetary Fund take up the problem, seek to overcome the difficulties which lie in the way by eliciting the the cooperation, effort and wisdom of every country, and therefore achieve an integration of the world's currencies for the peace, happiness and prosperity of the world." (unquote).

Hnery Hazlitt, eminent free enterprise economist, comments on Matsushita's article in the August 1978 issue of "The Freeman." He writes, in part:

"The hope that Mr. Matsushita expresses is one that has been voiced by reformers (and One Worlders-Ed.) for more than a century....He (Matsushita) refers to the wild fluctuations in international exchange rates in the past few years. He points out that at the beginning of 1977 it took 290 yen to buy a dollar, but by the end of the year only 240 (as we write this, it takes only 185 yen to buy a dollar-Ed.). He reminds his readers that in December 1971 The Group of Ten countries met in Washington to set up a new international system, known as the 'Smithsonian' agreement, hailed at the time as 'the most important monetary sgreement in history'-and that it broke down in a year or so. After that the world entered a 'floating currency' era. But this means that every day the exchange rate of every national currency fluctuates in terms of every other. It means that no one can foresee what any given currency will be worth in terms of any other a year from now, or even tomorrow. And so it means that every man engaged in import or export trade, or in any international business whatever, is forced to some extent to become a gambler....

"A profound irony in Mr. Matsushita's proposals is that he wants to turn over the problem of curing the world's currency ills to the International Monetary Fund. But the IMF is the problem. It was set up at Bretton Woods, chiefly under the leadership of Lord Keynes of England (A Fabian Socialist-Ed.) and Harry Dexter White (a Communist-Ed.) of the United States, to make inflation easier, smoother, and respectable. Instead of letting each country suffer the full consequences of its own inflation, the IMF used the stronger currencies to support the weaker. The long-run effect was only to weaken the stronger currencies....One of the first steps in any real currency reform would be to dismantle the IMF....No international organization can wave a magic wand or

draft a magic formula that will bring a sound 'world' currency....Each nation must bear full responsibility for its own currency. Because of the dismal recent record of practically all countries in swindling their own citizens, the return to an honest convertible currency may now be difficult and remote. Individual nations can begin by strictly limiting any further expansion of their credit and currency issues...." (End of extended quotation).

Mr. Hazlitt concludes that the only kind of "common currency" for the world that will succeed would be a return to the gold standard on the part of all nations. However, any such idea was long ago dismissed by the world's Money Barons. They, along with their elitist partners the Monopoly Capitalists and the International Socialists, intend to own and control all the material wealth and resources of the world, while arranging that the worth and wealth of all others will be expressed by a computer-bank entry following a number which will identify the specific person. Among themselves, however, the elitists will require some sort of "world currency" for their dealings among themselves and their various cartels and corporations, and whatever government agencies they will find it necessary to maintain.

The most recent achievement toward fulfillment of this latter goal has been the agreement to establish a common currency for the European Economic Community. Don Cook of the "L.A. Times," writing from Paris under date of July 12, gave an account of this important new venture. We quote:

"By agreeing last week in Bremen to create a new European Monetary System, the Common Market heads of government took what will probably turn out to be the greatest leap forward in European unity since the Schuman Plan of 1950. ...Under the Bremen agreement, the Common Market will create a European currency unit to be known as the ECU, which also is a French word for a gold coin circulated in the days of the Bourbon kings. The Bremen agreement calls for each country joining the European monetary system--which will also be open to countries outside the Common Market, such as Sweden, Switzerland, and Norway--to place 20% of its gold and dollar reserves in a central pool which will be denominated in ECUs. The ECU's value will be close to that of the dollar but will not fluctuate like the dollar. The fund will be managed by a central authority, perhaps something comparable to the U.S. Federal Reserve, which may intervene in the money markets to keep the member currencies relatively stable....This new leap forward in Europe has been deliberately designed by Schmidt (of West Germany) and Giscard (of France) not merely as a challenge to the Common Market but to the United States as well." (Unquote). In the manner intended by the reporter's use of the word "challenge," the United States accepted the challenge when U.S. Treasury Secretary Blumenthal informed the Common Market Countries that the United States approved of the creation of the ECU.

For a further and later report, we refer to the July 31 issue of "Spotlight": "To replace the downgraded dollar, the nations of the European Economic Community have agreed to create a new currency which will fulfill both the role of international denominator and world reserve tender--the two key functions until now reserved for the dollar. The ECU...will be backed in gold and hard currency reserves...and firmly insulated against any fluctuations or disturbances caused by the instability of the dollar. To further eliminate U.S. economic leadership and the influence of dollar transactions, the European nations have agreed to replace the American dominated International Monetary Fund with a European Monetary Fund endowed with over \$500 billion in liquid assets--almost a third more than the IMF now commands....

"Most ominously...the oil-producing nations of the OPEC cartel will also move

to discard the dollar...the Arabs have agreed to switch to the new ECU as the denominator of oil prices and the tender of all energy transactions--a decision which is bound to set off another spiral of gas price increases in the U.S. and add fuel to the already devastating inflation in this country. Thus the Carter White House will attain at least one of its oft-propagated goals--higher gasoline prices--although not quite the way it had in mind. Beyond that, the profound consequences of this economic watershed are difficult to predict."

Because we import more than we export, it is true that the creation of the ECU is going to cause trouble for the dollar at home as well as abroad. An economic forecaster recently wrote that "around the corner is what appears to be the final blow-off of the greatest inflationary spiral of the past 40 years. The result, unfortunately, will be the complete destruction of the dollar."

Dr. Franz Pick, one of the world's most respected experts on monetary affairs says: "The most serious problem we face today is the debasement of our currency by the government. The dollar has been debased somewhere between 76% and 92% since 1940. The government will continue to debase the dollar until it is worth about a nickel. Then it will repudiate its debts by exchanging 10 to 20 old dollars for each new dollar.... In the end the only things of value will be gold or silver."

The creation of the ECU by Schmidt of West Germany and Giscard of France is their defense against the debased dollar; and it is important to note that the ECU is backed by gold and hard currencies, while the dollar now is backed by nothing more than confidence. Creation of the ECU means that Europe has lost confidence in the dollar and can do something about it. Here in the U.S., the people also are beginning to lose confidence in the dollar and many are trying to do something about it by exchanging it for gold, silver, real estate, art objects, precious stones, whatever they can obtain that is backed by something more than public confidence. However, the great majority must continue to rely on the dollar and must accept the government's premise that "inflation is a fact of life and absolutely inescapable, and the best Government can do is to try to keep inflation controlled at, say, 5% a year instead of the current double digit spiral. In this connection, we were impressed by a paragraph in Gary North's "Remnant Review" of July 7. Regarding "a belief in the inevitability of inflation," he wrote: "This is the crisis of crises. When the voting public feels it cannot successfully deal with the economic crisis of our era, price inflation, then the crisis is here. When they want something done, but they don't understand what needs to be done, then they are being set up for the 'man on the white horse,' the man with the statist answers. People in the doom and gloom camp keep prophesying a crisis (though not the same crisis), but the major crisis is already at the door and growing. (It is) the acceptance of the philosophy which says that price inflation is now normal and that only extraordinary measures by the Federal Government will be sufficient to reverse this trend (or at least keep it under control).... It is a crisis of spirit.... The next step has to be more inflation, and then the call for extraordinary measures...."

Those "extraordinary measures" will probably mean a new kind of currency.. accompanied by more loss of liberty. Or, there could be the elimination of all currency as we know it now, and the adoption of a universal debit card which will make us slaves to a data bank, where debit and credit units are recorded for each numbered person.

Such a system would require a national (finally an international) identity card --and a national identity card means that a police state is imminent. Already legislation has been introduced for the issuance of "forgery proof", laminated Social Security cards to all workers. Employers would be compelled to refuse



jobs to those not having such a card. This bill is aimed at controlling illegal workers from Mexico. But, they could also be used as identity cards for data processing a person's debit or credit standing in a no-money society. People without such a card would be "non-people." As James Longley suggests, It is time for the people to do what the politicians won't do:--

QUOTABLE AND EMULATIVE. James Longley has been Governor of Maine for the past 3½ years. He is not a professional politician, was coaxed into running as an independent candidate, but for one term only. He does not choose to run for re-election; but his one and only term has been phenomenal. A \$100 million deficit was changed into a \$41 million surplus; not by raising taxes, but by pruning 2,000 bureaucrats from the State payroll, by tightening welfare rules, by cutting officials' expense accounts and by eliminating the departmental duplications. Interviewed by Marvin Stone, editor of USN&WR, his statements became the subject of an editorial which appears in the newsweekly's issue of August 7. Governor Longley said in part:

"Government is obsessed with the idea that it can be the great equalizer, that it can guarantee to every man, woman and child the same pay, the same house, the same clothes, the same health care. Many of the welfare and unemployment checks we put into the mail only serve to chip away a little of the pride and dignity of the individual.

"Government is too often served by people who couldn't meet the standards government expects and requires in the business world and doesn't always apply to itself.

"Washington has moved too much into State, local and private affairs. It has become almost an uncontrollable socialistic system that negates and inhibits individual initiative, pride and dignity....we've got a self-defeating system.

"After almost four years in government, I am convinced that the changes necessary to get America back on the course designed by our Founding Fathers cannot be entrusted solely to the two major political parties. We must have more involvement by people and less control by politicians. I feel that the real party professionals, and too many politicians and elected officials, spend only about 10% of their time, or less, doing the jobs they were elected to do and a good 90% of their time seeking re-election or starting a new program that will help insure re-election, at the expense of the taxpayers and more and more cancerous inflation due to the malignant growth and expense of government bureaucracies....

"California's Proposition 13, putting a limit on property taxes, is a message to elected officials that 'you're not doing your job.' It's a message to officials that are spending, and to bureaucrats that are taking advantage of the spending. I think it's a modern Boston Tea Party....

"What is happening in America today...is more of a realization of the working men and women, the middle Americans, that they're the ones being impacted adversely with inflation and taxes. And inflation is a tax....." (Unquote).

What Governor Longley seems to be saying is that the people who pay the taxes are beginning to feel it in their pocketbooks and their stomachs, and they are beginning to do something about it. And we need more Boston Tea Parties.

---

Don Bell Reports Weekly, is a privately circulated publication emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Extra copies this issue: 25¢ each. 10 copies: \$1.50. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders & correspondence: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Thirty-Two.....August 11, 1978

## THE ELECTROMAGNETIC WORLD WAR

Before being put out to pasture by the Presidium of the Communist Party of the USSR, Nikita Khrushchev was heard to say, "What the scientists have in their briefcases is frightening." He was not speaking of Russian scientists, he was talking about scientists of the East and the West working together, cooperating with each other as they have cooperated in the conquest of space, and as they have in international weather modification programs, and in the highly important field of electromagnetic radiation. The greatest manifestation of this type of cooperation occurred last year when, with permission of the U.S. Government, a 40-ton magnet was shipped to Soviet Russia and installed by American scientists and technicians. This is the world's largest magnet, is said to be capable of generating a magnetic field 250,000 times greater than that of the Earth itself. It seems that such a mammoth magnet was required to continue the study of electromagnetic radiation and its application in the spheres of weather modification, space exploration (UFOs?), brainwashing of whole populations and various killer weapons, the chiefest of which would be the Particle Beam Death Ray, the "ultimate weapon" which can totally annihilate everything in its path.

Prior to the setting up of this giant magnet by American technicians in the Soviet Union, various secret conferences had been held between US and USSR officials on the subject of cooperation in international weather modification and allied subjects. In his book, "The Cooling," (Prentice-Hall, 1976) the author, Lowell Ponte, referred to the summit conference of 1974 held in Vladivostok, Siberia between the newly appointed Gerald Ford and Henry Kissinger on the one side, and Leonid Brezhnev and other Soviet officials on the other. Ponte said that many aspects of that conference have been kept secret from the public; such as the fact that joint US-USSR Weather Modification programs were agreed upon, but were considered too controversial to be mentioned publicly. It was after this meeting that the Soviet Union began to work seriously on the business of controlling the weather for the purpose of using such control as a weapon of war, as well as for moderating the climate in the Russian wheat belt.

Using methods first proposed by the electrical genius Nikola Tesla, the Soviet experimenters set up four incredibly high-powered transmitters in specified locations, and began sending out powerful coordinated radiopulses. Tesla had written that this would make it possible to manipulate the earth's magnetic field. Thus the course of giant wind patterns could be controlled--the jet stream, for example; and this would control the weather itself. The first Soviet experiments apparently did little more than disrupt radio signals all over the world and cause some electrical blackouts in various countries. However, in 1976 the Soviets launched three new satellites which were to be used to coordinate those signals sent out by the ground-based transmitters. That winter there was snow in Miami, Florida for the first time in recorded history, temperature readings of 45 degrees fahrenheit in Nome, Alaska, and the weather was remarkably moderate in the Soviet Union.

Next, as the 1977 winter approached, the Soviets began a new series of configured high-energy transmissions, and unusual things happened. Heavy rains

returned to California after two years of record drought, flooding towns and destroying both people and property. In many parts of the Eastern Seaboard, cold records were made, buildings collapsed under the weight of never-before-witnessed record snowfalls. Hurricane force winds tore across Europe, and earthquakes began to erupt all over the planet.

"The Soviet experiments got out of control," said Dr. Andrew Michrowski, an expert on Tesla who is a technologies specialist in the office of Canada's Secretary of State. He said, "They created these giant changes in the earth's magnetic field, but then they could not dissipate the standing waves, although they tried to neutralize them with new waves. This is the reason for both the crazy weather and the earthquakes--and the airquakes, too." Airquakes are those unusual booms first heard off the northeast coast last December, 1977. These were said to be Soviet attempts to coordinate radio pulses generating an incredible release of electromagnetic energy "like an explosion caused at a targeted spot by transmitters located thousands of miles away."

Being unable to "control" such experiments, the Soviets stopped, at least temporarily, their weather experiments to await the arrival of the giant magnet and some highly sophisticated computers that were made only in the United States, and would be required to "control" future weather experiments. They then reportedly turned to experiments concerned with developing the electromagnetic radiation program that would produce the ultimate weapon, the Particle Beam Death Ray.

Meanwhile here in the United States, the Pentagon was also working on weather modification programs, but on a much lower scale. Congress decided it should get into the act, and passed the "National Weather Modification Policy Act", in 1976. This law called for the establishment of a "Weather Modification Advisory Board" to be operated under the Department of Commerce. The Board was to make its first report last October but asked for more time. At that meeting an interesting bit of testimony developed. The appointed Chairman of the Board told the House Committee that cloud-seeding was about all that had been done by the United States. He made passing references to the Soviet Union's attempt to redirect the flow of some Russian rivers (to change the climate). Then—and now we quote from the "L.T. Patterson Strategy Letter" of March 1978:

"...Rep. Robert Walker of Pa. asked about the USSR, quote: 'There is a published report that the Soviets have already begun to intervene in the business of weather modification and the fact that there is a CIA study showing the Soviets have already been involved.... Are you aware of any such study and has it ever come to your attention that the Soviets have used this as part of military policy?'... The Board Chairman: 'They have agreed not to do it for hostile purposes on a substantial scale. In fact the US and USSR co-sponsored the UN convention that was adopted by the General Assembly.' Mr. Walker persisted: 'Are you aware of a CIA study?' The Board Chairman: 'I am not sure I register on a CIA study.'... This was the extent of the questioning by this committee regarding Soviet weather modification. But WHO is the head of the Weather Modification Board? Who stumbled over the question of Russian activity in weather modification? None other than Harlan Cleveland, the known one-world socialist agitator, who even the State Department refused to grant clearance for!!.... shocked? Probably so. I know I was." (unquote).

Soviet weather experiments may have ended for a while, but the standing waves of electromagnetic radiation they created are still messing up the weather in the United States, Europe and parts of Africa. However, we must turn to that far more dangerous Soviet experiment with weapons of war. And this requires a closer look to the works of one Nikola Tesla:--

The "Slavic Thomas Edison" was the world's first, and greatest, genius in the field of electricity and electromagnetic radiation. Son of a Croatian preacher, he came to the United States from Belgrade in 1884. He arrived with four cents in his pocket and a vision in his mind. To quote from an article by Tom Tiede of Ottawa, Canada: "Tesla's accomplishments were like the dreams of an intoxicated god. He was responsible for modern radio, he perfected neon and fluorescent lighting, he invented radar 40 years before World War II, and he created robots a century before Star Wars. The exact number of his patents is unknown; it is more than 125. Nikola Tesla's greatest achievement was the discovery of the rotating magnetic field, the fundamental element of alternating current... Tesla's A/C was to change the whole nature of power. He teamed up with George Westinghouse to establish the first polyphase alternating current system in America, at Niagara Falls... John O'Neill, Tesla's biographer, says every transmission pole in the world is a monument to that moment.... He talked incessantly of death rays, impenetrating waves of energy and other items never produced (during his lifetime, at least—Ed.). Tesla said he knew how to destroy the Empire State Building through electrical vibrations from a palm-sized box. He said he could create a beam of light that could send fuel to ships at sea. He actually began one effort, financed by J.P. Morgan, to create a system that would transmit energy around the world without the aid of wires. This latter work, according to Dr. Michrowski and others, is what is being used by the Russians today to modify the weather. Tesla said the ground is 'literally alive with electrical vibrations,' therefore it can be used as a conductor. Tesla said electricity can be driven into the earth at one point and brought out at another. He used a coil of his own invention to prove his hypothesis. He worked in a Frankensteinian laboratory in the Rocky Mountains, complete with regular thunderstorms from above. He was able to create his own lightning, to bounce wireless current back and forth on the globe, and to illuminate 200 bulbs via earth 26 miles away." (Unquote).

Tesla discovered the Particle Beam Death Ray, which is said to destroy and instantly explode and disintegrate every object in its destructive path. He also said he knew how to surround any nation with walls of electric fire that would make any enemy unable to invade by means of rockets, armies, planes, or anything else. He invented a method of controlling weather by electromagnetism, knew low frequency electromagnetic fields could be used to make whole nations of people desperately ill (Legionnaire's disease?), destroy their mental faculties, cause them to do desperate things such as commit murder or arson, or to submit like sheep and do absolutely nothing, or simply to die. He offered all of his discoveries to the United States to be used as weapons of defense. But the U.S. Government spurned the offer. Disappointed, he died in 1941. The Government seized his papers, blue prints, models, etc., sent them to Yugoslavia where a monument was to be established in his honor. It was from there that the Soviet authorities obtained Tesla's records, began to develop the theories he had propounded.

Said Ernest L. Miller, editor of "The Truth Crusader": "The Soviets now have absolute control of weather globally by exploiting Tesla's blueprints which we gave them via Yugoslavia. The Soviet Union, with the knowledge, if not the approval of Trilateral Commission which now totally controls our government, our news media, our schools, our entire economy, is waging a highly destructive secret technological warfare against the people of the United States. During 1976-77-78 the United States has experienced the worst floods and droughts and the most destructive storms, and the bitterest, most paralyzing cold in its entire history." (unquote).

However, something even more subtle, more unbelievable and more horrifying

concerns what the CIA has referred to as "electromagnetic brainwashing."

As early as 1952, physicist W.O. Schuman confirmed Tesla's theories in one phase of his research in electromagnetic radiation, and furnished mathematical proof that our earth and its atmosphere have a magnetic field that oscillates at a resonant frequency which is identical to that of human brainwaves. If that frequency is altered, then both humans and animals are affected, having "psychological sensitivity to magnetic and electrical fields in extremely low frequency ranges" and "entire geographical areas of people can be controlled and mood-manipulated by electromagnetic energy projected into the highly sensitive ionosphere; and that manipulated oscillations can, through the ionosphere, affect the moods, consciousness, stress, and health cycles in people and in all life forms anywhere on the earth." Lowell Ponte, author and former research specialist with the Pentagon-consulted "International Research and Technology Corporation," a think-tank, explains:

"The frequency range of normal human brain waves range from one to fifteen Hertz...In CIA research with human subjects, it was found that each person has critical frequencies that unlock doors in the mind to tranquility, to disorientation, and to intense pain...The Navy has funded extensive research by Yale University physiologist Dr. Jose M.R. Delgado...In his book, "Physical Control of the Mind; Toward a Psychocivilized Society" (published in 1969) Dr. Delgado waxed eloquent about how he could 'shock into goodness' any wrong-thinking individual. But the CIA went further, finding that you could change a person's mind without attaching electrodes to the frontal lobes (of the brain) at all. Through Project Pandora's research, the CIA took a long step toward electrical control of the mind and opened further the dark box of a future psychocivilization. But the Soviets have researched electromagnetic radiation effects far longer than have the CIA or the Pentagon, and in October 1976 they began an experiment that dwarfs anything the U.S. military has contemplated. The Soviets began tampering with Earth's magnetic field...." (Unquote).

A Soviet publication, "International Life," explains how atmospheric electricity can be used to suppress the mental activity of groups or individuals anywhere, any distance, any time, and create feelings of depression, fear, panic, and terror. The "Arizona Republic" of 11/22/77 contained an AP dispatch telling how Soviet microwaves and Electronic Technology are being used to create thoughts and impressions in the minds of unsuspecting victims."

Finally, there are independent publications that tell of other types of weapons that are being developed by the Soviets. One such publication, "The Star," in its issue of 11/1/77 reported "The Soviet Union is ahead of all other nations in developing parapsychology...They are using these powers on a massive scale..." The National Observer" of 8/23/77 reports that "The Russians already have the capability to create deadly mind weapons and send deadly psychic energy thousands of miles to trigger massive heart attacks and strokes. They can broadcast fiendish invisible thought waves by 'psychic radio' that can infiltrate and control the minds of leaders--or drive them stark, raving mad."

Believable? Well, we know that the Soviets are pouring billions into development of the "occult sciences." We also know that witchcraft and Satan worship are flourishing throughout the world. But we also know that "God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind."

---

Don Bell Reports Weekly, is a privately circulated publication emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Extra copies this issue: 25¢ each. 10 copies: \$1.50. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders & correspondence: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

## "PLAYING THE CHINA CARD"

In a recent interview President Carter was asked about the deterioration in Soviet-American relations, and did this constitute a threat to world peace? He answered: "When we do have differences, I think they ought not to be concealed and fester; they should be brought out into the open. There's no doubt that President Brezhnev understands very clearly my positions on these issues. But I don't believe that our relationships with the Soviet Union are deteriorating to the extent that there's a threat to world peace..." Then asked about the steps being taken to strengthen ties with Red China at the risk of alienating allies and provoking the Soviets, Carter admitted we are "playing the China card." "We have had the Secretary of State go to China; the national security adviser's been to China; we've had a very high-level group involved with science and technology go to China. There have been increasing numbers of business leaders going to China to work out trade and investment possibilities, including, for instance, oil production. We will have additional cabinet members going to China within the next few weeks. This is a result of our own effort to have better relations with the People's Republic, and also their forthcoming attitude toward the Western World.... One of our goals, ultimately, is to have normal relations with China, but the pace of that progress has to be a mutual thing. The Chinese and we are patient."

In line with the above statement, "Business Week" of 8/21/78 observes in its Washington Outlook section, that "The Carter Administration is quietly pushing its campaign to influence Soviet policy through pressure on trade and technology transfer.... The Administration announced that it was killing the sale of a Sperry Univac computer to Tass... Now the U.S. has asked the British, the French, the Germans, and the Japanese to hold up any sales of a substitute system to Tass." In a similar vein, the "London Economist" of 8/12/78 notes:

"The hitherto leftwing Amalgamated Union of Engineering Workers.... voted to suspend exchange visits with the Soviet Union.... (and) Mr. Peter Hain, long-time campaigner against apartheid and more recent convert to the Labour Party ... called for a boycott of the 1980 Moscow Olympics: 'Through the iniquitous repression and harassment of its critics... the Soviet Union has clearly forfeited its right to stage the world's number one spectacle... The Russians may come to find their generally close relations with British trade unionism sorely strained, if not broken.'"

In an effort to explain what's really going on (but without exposing any Trilateral Commission secrets), USN&WR's "Worldgram" of 8/21/78 says: "Russia and China are locked into a bitter, irreconcilable struggle for domination of the Communist world. Both try to play the 'American Card.' Peking's plan: Enlist U.S. support against a Soviet effort to gain military domination over China, the rest of Asia, Mideast and Western Europe. Moscow's plan: Use its drive against dissidents at home, its power plays in Africa, disputes over strategic-arms talks to maintain tension in relations with the U.S.--but not to the point of forcing Carter to move closer to China. One sign the Sino-Soviet conflict may be entering a new phase: Chairman Hua Kuo-feng's mid-August visit, first to (Rumania, then to Yugoslavia and Iran). The unprecedented diplomatic foray

by China's top leader rang alarm bells in the Kremlin, forced Rumanian President Ceausescu to give Russia's Brezhnev his personal assurances that nothing was amiss in the Soviet's back yard. Three reasons the Russians are upset over Hua's venture abroad... First, Ceausescu and Yugoslavia's President Tito --Eastern Europe's Communist mavericks--refuse to toe the Soviet line. Both nurture closer ties with Peking, would welcome Chinese backing for their independent stands. Second, unrest is a common factor in Eastern Europe and Chinese meddling stirs memories of earlier revolts in Czechoslovakia, Hungary, East Germany. Third, Hua's trip also coincides with rising tensions in the volatile Balkans, where Yugoslavia and Bulgaria squabble over rival claims on Macedonia. And behind the Chinese move? Basically, Peking wants to gain allies for its struggle with Russia...." (Unquote).

Something that USN&WR omitted in its explanation: There is more than military preparation involved when Ceausescu of Rumania is consulted. Rumania was set up as a nation half capitalist and half communist. That is, Rumania has a form of socialism in which the government is the source and residual owner of the means of production, but a few selected capitalists actually operate the means of production (this is also called State Capitalism and/or Corporate Socialism, and is the form of government the Trilateralists plan for the United States). As a sort of halfway house between Capitalism and Communism, the President of Rumania is ideally situated to act as a go-between whenever important changes in International Power Balances are contemplated. We have it on very reliable sources that when Kissinger first went to Peking, it was Ceausescu who made the arrangements; when Sadat first went to Jerusalem, it was Ceausescu who made the arrangements. Now Hua Kuo-feng has consulted with Ceausescu and we can expect that a new "Balance Of Power Between Nations" is now being arranged. The first step in such a power transition was taken when, after years of diplomatic and commercial "cold-shouldering", a Sino-Japanese peace treaty and friendship pact has been concluded. The potential: With Red China, a giant in landspace and in manpower, allied with Japan, a giant in industry and technical know-how, the Orient could soon come to rule the world, without ever having made another military incursion!

This seems to be the game plan as the Trilateralists coerce the US Government into "Playing the Red China Card," even at the risk of war with the USSR!

That Red China is cooperating, even to the point of changing its system of government (though not abandoning Socialism) is evident in the following dispatch with appeared in the "Chicago Tribune" of 8/16/78:

"Hong Kong (AP)--The Chinese are setting up corporations which will act as nationwide procuring and distributing companies for various products.... The new structure is part of a trend toward increased specialization in China's foreign trade apparatus.... a 17-member U.S. agricultural machinery delegation on a two-week trip to China... met officials of the China Agricultural Machinery Corp.... It is one of several similar corporations established by the Chinese, including the China Synthetic Fiber Corp.; the China Coal Mechanization Corp.; the China Natural Gas and Petroleum Exploration and Exploitation Corp.; and the China Shipbuilding Corp.... For example, the China Agricultural Corporation forms the center of a system of local agricultural machinery corporations which... are being set up in every province in China. They will be in control of day-to-day operations and will report to the main corporation...."

Here is that intended next step in the establishment of the New World Order: A re-orientation of the power balance between nations; a policy initiated by Henry Kissinger and now being developed by Zbigniew Brzezinski on behalf of the sub rosa government which is "playing with atomic fire" and risking a world con-



flagration in an attempt to gain its ultimate goal. This has brought about an almost unnoticed change in the direction of US foreign policy. Under Kennedy, Johnson and Nixon, the Federal Administration bowed toward Moscow, but under Carter it kowtows toward Peking. That we are doublecrossing our friends and former allies seems of little importance to the powers in high places. The danger of such a program--whether it be the currying of favor with the Reds of China or with the Reds of Moscow--was pointed out quite dramatically by an official of the free and independent Republic of China, Dr. Ku Cheng-kang, who spoke at a Captive Nations Rally held at Taipei, Taiwan last July 21. Here is a part of what Dr. Ku said:

"Freedom is no less dear, if not dearer, than life itself. It is the quality of the inalienable dignity of man's life. Enunciations such as 'Give us liberty or give us death' have reverberated throughout history.....The Red bloc is bent on burying free nations, but free world appeasers have been seeking common interests as grounds for rapport. This has enabled the Communists to trick free nations into supplying them with food stuff and sophisticated facilities... Contradiction does exist between Peiping and Moscow but...their disputes do not change the fundamental premise and (America's) attempts to use Peiping against Moscow are serious mistakes....Backward, poor and confused Peiping does not have the strength to check Moscow (but) to inject strength into Peiping for the sake of harnessing Moscow is to repeat the post World War II mistake of helping Russian growth. We must point out that Peiping is trying to pull the US to its side just so that American strength can be employed against the Russian threat (to Communist China). The Americans in the meantime are referred to as 'U.S. Imperialists,' to be dealt with later. Peiping is eagerly playing the 'American Card' in an attempt to prosecute its grand scheme: the provocation of US-USSR hostilities so as to bury both the 'Russian Revisionists' and the 'American Imperialists' in nuclear ashes, thus killing two birds without even using a stone." (Unquote).

Just how great are the "differences" separating Soviet Communism and Chinese Communism is something of an unknown quantity. But this is certain: Communism is Communism, regardless of the doctrinal differences that may divide one faction from another; and any freedom loving person can have nothing in common with any form of totalitarianism. Realizing that the average American citizen has an innate aversion to political or economic slavery, and certainly to police state conditions such as exist in Mainland China, the Controlled Media is currently flooding the papers and the airwaves with subtle propaganda that is designed to develop a national tolerance toward Communist China. One of the most marked manifestations of this is the glorification of the works of an author named Theodore H. White, an old leftwing "China hand" whom this reporter met in Chungking, China during World War II. White was pro-Mao and anti-Chiang; did everything within his power as a reporter for Time and Life to exalt the former and degrade the latter. White has recently written a book, "In Search of History," which has a chapter on China. He has received plaudits and much space in "The New York Times" and similar publications. More surprisingly, White and his book are reviewed glowingly in--of all publications--"Business Week," and by the "International Money Management" editor, Bruce Nussbaum. Nussbaum says White "presents us with several important lessons in how Mao won sway over the people of China while Chiang failed." Following this brass perversion of the truth about China, Nussbaum tells us that "the China section of White's book is far the best, and here we see America's dream at its best and worst. White shows us how an alliance with the tiny, isolated, but Christian and Americanized elite of Chiang Kai Shek's government....was both natural for the U.S. and a dreadful mistake. For the vision of America led it to link up

with men who seemed to be very much like us, but who were, at the same time, very much unlike the Chinese people they were supposed to lead. In the end it was Mao's communists who emerged as leaders of the peasantry, first against the Japanese and then against Chiang."

Correction, please: It was the work of such men as Theodore White, Owen Latimore, Philip Jessup, John Stewart Service, Joe Stillwell, Mark Gayne et al who made it possible for Chiang Kai-shek's government "to fall without it being apparent that it was pushed." Through the efforts of such as these, the withholding of promised U.S. military supplies became the major factor in Mao's victory; he emerged as "leader of the peasants" by ordering the murder of an estimated 50 million Chinese!

The current crusade to brainwash Americans into accepting Communism has its most insidious expression in the move to Communize the U.S. education system. At the University of Illinois, 11/17/77, Mary F. Berry, U.S. Assistant Secretary for Education, gave a speech titled "The Chinese Experience in Education: What America Stands to Learn." In an important article in "The National Educator" for August, Barbara Morris reports:

"Red China has eliminated testing and grades. The U.S. is rapidly going the same route. Testing is being downgraded...grades...are just about meaningless. For the Reds, according to Ms. Berry, truth is a relative concept. In U.S. schools students are taught the same thing in 'values clarification'. It's called situation ethics and it means it's okay to lie or cheat or steal or kill when it suits your purpose. In Red China, according to Ms. Berry, education must serve the masses. Ditto the U.S. Only the semantics is different here. In the U.S. education is not designed for the benefit of individuals, but for society. 'Society' or 'masses'---what's the difference? In Red China, says Ms. Berry, education must be combined with productive labor. It starts at six... with Children working at least one hour a day producing voice boxes for dolls. At the middle school level, children make auto parts as part of the school day. ...Secretary Berry admits, 'We will draw on the Chinese model.'..The U.S. Office of Education is working on development of Lifelong Learning programs--another Chinese import. Such programs will enable people to work and study their entire lives for the benefit of the state. Ms Berry admitted U.S. Lifelong Learning programs are indeed drawn in the Chinese experience, that such programs are expected to meet the 'needs for intellectual fulfillment and social growth. It is here that the Chinese have set the pattern for the world to follow, and it is here that American higher education may have its last, best opportunity for growth'. Berry is not talking about the future when she recommends radical proposals for U.S. education. A meeting of the National Council for the Social Studies, held in Cincinnati last November, featured several presentations on Communist Chinese education as a model for U.S. education. In one such presentation, teachers learned how the Red Chinese educational system 'is related to achievement of national goals and citizenship preparation...how cultural activities and recreational pastimes provide a vehicle for transmitting new social values'...Educators know what Red Chinese education is all about and when the U.S. Assistant Secretary for Education publicly admits that the U.S. government is making an effort to make such a totalitarian scheme the model for U.S. education, then you have to know that we are in serious trouble."

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, is a privately circulated publication emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Extra copies this issue: 25¢ each. 10 copies: \$1.50. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders & correspondence: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Thirty-Four.....August 25, 1978

## THE CASE AGAINST STATE-CONTROLLED EDUCATION

Madalyn Murray O'Hare, professional atheist, addressing an American Atheists annual convention at St. Francis, California last May, was heard to say: "Let's face it, there is no way we could have held an atheist convention 10 years ago. Everything today is much better. Part of the reason is public education." In this one instance, the O'Hare person is probably right. Certainly, having initiated some 15 federal lawsuits, most of them dealing with what she defines as separation of church and state, she has never instituted a suit dealing with separation of education and state. State-controlled education is one tenet upon which atheists, humanists, and communists all agree.

Another school year has begun, hundreds of millions of dollars will have been spent by millions of parents to prepare millions of children for another year of government-enforced education--or what purports to be education. Federal, State and County (or Metro) Governments will have spent or appropriated billions of dollars on buildings, buses, books, gyms and athletic fields, campuses and the paraphernalia that goes with modern educational endeavors. Teachers will have been told by their union bosses that they may now go to work--or that they must await contract settlements. And more politics than usual will be involved this school year---

The National Institute of Education has released a report: "Declining Enrollment: The Challenge of the Coming Decade." The report says that school budgets are getting bigger and bigger, but that school enrollments get smaller and smaller. The reference is to public (government) schools, of course. Private, Christian and church-supported schools, conversely, show smaller budgets and larger enrollments. Example: a local parent called a radio talk show host, and asked the guest speaker--a school board member--why it should cost \$1500 a year to "educate" a child in a public school and only \$900 a year in a private school, where her child was receiving "a much better education?"

Educationists and their principal labor union, the NEA, are worried about the flight from public education and are seeking ways and means, either to halt the exodus or to attain stricter state control and regulation of the private schools that are springing up in all parts of the nation. One suggestion is to "return to the basics" and cut out some of the innovative programs in public schools. Yet another plan is to set up a federal, cabinet-level Department of Education, apart from and distinct from its present position as the "E" in "H.E.W."

A few months ago Senator Edward Zorinski (Neb.) created quite a stir when he caused to be published a statement he made before the Subcommittee on Education, Arts & Humanities, of the Senate Committee on Human Resources. He told the Senators, in part:

"My constituents as well as parents all over the country have become increasingly alarmed by certain changes taking place in our schools. They see dangers in the schools becoming more concerned with children's attitudes, beliefs, and emotions than providing them with a basic education. The techniques now being used to change children's attitudes and values are an invasion of privacy, a threat to the family unit and the emotional stability of the child...The curriculum writers, theorists and behavioral scientists who have managed to change

the thrust of American education in recent years have been able to accomplish their goals through the use of federal grants from various agencies, particularly the Department of Health, Education and Welfare. A large portion of the grants come under the Elementary and Secondary Education Act.... And are generally described as 'innovative' programs.... As stated by one of my constituents, 'A great majority of these materials deal with some sort of desperate need to treat all students as if they lived in a mental health center.' Some of the objectionable programs:

1. Project Reflect. Pre-testing and post-testing to achieve 'desirable concepts'. 2. Hilda Taba Social Studies. Altering attitudes through emotional, psychological and psycho-therapeutic techniques.... 3. APEX English curriculum. Subjecting students to radical, sensational materials most of which are contrary to basic family concepts. 4. Contact Language Art Series. Self-disclosure techniques leading to invasion of privacy of students and parents. 5. Human Development in the Family--Home Economics. Students being asked to read "Sexology" magazine, discuss homosexual marriages, deep diaries about conflicts in the home. They are asked how much money the family spends on them, how many charge accounts parents have, etc. 6. Project Developmental Continuity. Materials and techniques for students with handicapping conditions are being used in regular classes with students not identified as having handicapping conditions. 7. Understanding Child Maltreatment. For all grades, kindergarten through 12th. Teaches children how to tell if they are being abused by their parents who are referred to as 'caretakers'. 8. Humanities Education Materials. Includes 'How to Live With Your Parents and Survive.'.... Another course, 'Living With Dying,' insinuates that it is unrealistic to search for immortality.

"A serious question is raised when Congress permits programs such as these I have described to continue with federal help. When concerns are voiced, the advocates of behavior modification cry 'censorship' and demand even more federal funds with less control."... (Unquote).

Another cry of the educationists and behavioral scientists is for "better control of educational programs through creation of a federal, Cabinet-level Department of Education," separate and distinct from H.E.W. This may seem to be comparatively unimportant, but NEA president John Ryor points to the fact that "Creating a department of education is, indeed, a profound step, in which the federal government will be recognizing, for the first time, that it has a responsibility for education in and of itself." What this means is pointed out quite clearly in an article by David Breneman and Noel Epstein appearing in the Aug. 6 "Washington Post." Quote:

"The Congress... appropriated nearly \$23 billion for this fiscal year to finance programs linked to education at the elementary, secondary and post secondary levels. But the critical distinction that often gets lost is that these programs serve purposes only indirectly related to education. The GI Bill, for example, was enacted after World War II to ease the transition of millions of servicemen returning to civilian life, to prevent the large-scale unemployment that might have occurred if no alternative to work had existed--not to aid education. The Post-Sputnik programs supporting science education, teacher preparation and graduate education, enacted in the 1950s under the National Defense Act, were created as essential parts of the nation's defense effort--not to aid education. The massive Elementary and Secondary Education Act of 1965... was basically a civil rights and income-redistribution measure, a centerpiece of the War on Poverty, and certainly not a measure to aid schools.... The same holds at the higher education level.... A reshuffling that attempts to draw these programs

together under the organizing principle of education is a profound restatement of federal purposes and priorities and cannot be regarded merely as a move to correct organizational mistakes of the past. Speaking at a conference on government reorganization, Rep. John Brademas made this point: 'Reorganization is a fundamentally political act...political in that every organization and every reorganization means a distribution or redistribution of power and influence over the substance of policy. Organization is not just management. It is policy and in the American democratic system, policy is politics.' (Unquote).

In the case of this new Cabinet-level department, the policy is to gain direct and total federal control over every facet of education in the United States!

Leonard R. Read, president of the Foundation for Economic Education, has an interesting commentary on government control of education. In his book, "The Love of Liberty," he first quotes George Washington: "Government is not reason, it is not eloquence—it is force. Like fire it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master; never for a moment should it be left to irresponsible action." Then Read quotes Woodrow Wilson: "No man ever saw a government. I live in the midst of the Government of the United States. I never saw the Government of the United States." Then Read adds in his own words:

"...we have been sponsoring, arguing for, trying to explain something no one ever saw--trying to make the case for an unperceived abstraction. In the interest of better communication, why not use a term that is consonant with what organized force really is: the police? All of us, from youngsters to oldsters, have seen policemen....So let us (use the word 'police' in place of the word 'government') to better present our freedom point of view."

Cataloging some of the instances where the police act as foe rather than friend, Read comes to the subject of police-type education. "This is featured by three forms of police coercion: (1) compulsory attendance, (2) police dictated curricula, and (3) the forcible collection of the wherewithal to pay the enormous bill. The police have no more place in education than in religion. In my view, police 'education' has been one of the greatest errors in American history and this fact is becoming more and more evident with each passing year. The collectivist jargon issuing from classroom accounts, in no small measure, for collectivist practices in all walks of life.

"What would then be friendly (as opposed to the action of a foe)? Get the police out of education except to identify any and all misrepresentation, and impose appropriate penalties. Leave education--as we leave religion--to citizens acting freely, cooperatively, competitively, privately, voluntarily. Education is a voluntary taking of ideas freely offered by others, not a police process of stuffing information into a captive audience." (Unquote).

We hear much oratory on the subject of separation of church and state (most of it based on erroneous assumptions); but almost never is there a voice raised in defense of the equally important principle: separation of school and state. The reason probably stems from the fact that, where people once would cry, "Give me liberty or give me death," now they are apt to say, "Give me security or give me death." The idea of security has become so ingrained in the peoples' thinking as the responsibility and duty of the state that people actually expect the state to educate and even support the youngsters as well as the oldsters.

It was not always thus. There was a time when the words "state" and "government" were not synonyms. In the thinking of the Founders of this Republic, the word government meant, first of all, self-government of the individual. government according to the laws of God. Next in importance, government meant the family. Totalitarianism seeks to destroy the family unit because every real

family is a government. It is man's first church, his first school, and also his first state. Finally, the state is a form of government, but originally it was always referred to as the civil government, to distinguish it from all the other forms of government. For example, not long ago we were referred to a school textbook that was used in high schools and normal schools in the United States before World War I. Its title was "Elements of Civil Government," by Alex L. Peterman, a professor of civil government. According to Peterman, the family "is a form of government, established for the good of the children themselves, and the first government that each of us must obey." When he came to the subject of civil government as distinguished from other forms of government, Mr. Peterman named five areas, according to their rank in importance to the citizen prior to World War I: "The township or civil district, the village or city, the county, the State, and the United States."

But now all this has been reversed: Today the United States government is the civil government; and civil government has become the over-all government in man's life. And this, of course, is the essence of totalitarianism. "From the self-government of the Christian man as the essence of government, we have gone to the idea of the state as the totalitarian ruler over man," wrote R.J. Rushdoony in his book, "Law & Liberty."

Citing the fact that Karl Marx's "tenth commandment" called for free education for all children in public schools, Rushdoony points out that "the state has no more business running the schools than it has running the churches.... State-supported education is totalitarian education. The essence of totalitarianism is simply this, that the state has all the answers to life, and virtually every sphere of human activity should be governed by the state. The totalitarian believes that education, economics and trade, the family, child welfare, old age welfare, medicine, science and all things else need the controlling and guiding hand of the state. There are different kinds of totalitarianism--Marxist, democratic, Fascist, Fabian and the like--but their differences are not basic, whereas their agreements are. Common to all forms of totalitarianism is a belief in the state control of education. From Plato's blueprint for a communist state to the present, totalitarian planning has counted heavily on control of education."

When did this plan to control American education begin? Well, in this 20th century, we might refer back to 1902 when the General Education Board, a tax exempt foundation was created by John D. Rockefeller, Sr. Its "Occasional Letter No. 1" laid down the plan in the following words:

"In our dreams we have limitless resources and the people yield themselves with perfect docility to our molding hands. The present educational conventions fade from our minds, and unhampered by tradition, we work our own good will upon a grateful and responsive rural folk. We shall not try to make these people or any of their children into philosophers, or men of learning, or of science... of whom we have ample supply. The task we set before ourselves is very simple, as well as a very beautiful one, to train these people as we find them to a perfectly ideal life just where they are. So we will organize our children into a community and teach them to do in a perfect way the things their fathers and others did in an imperfect way, in the homes, in the ship, and on the farm."

Are those "molding hands" shaping your children's lives?

---

DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, is a privately circulated publication emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Extra copies this issue: 25¢ each. 10 copies: \$1.50. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders & correspondence: DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Thirty-Five.....September 1, 1978

## THE STATE OF OUR UNION

In the month of March, 1945, the United States was winning a war, the last one the United States was to win. Recently freed from a Japanese prison camp in the Philippines and back on the job, we were with a group of correspondents Jeeping northward from Manila to observe some clean-up operations that were being conducted by General MacArthur's forces in north Luzon. The road ran alongside a railroad track and, rounding a bend in the road, we came upon a strange sight. Two trains had collided head-on and the tracks had never been cleared. The two locomotives had crashed into each other in such a way that their cow-catcher noses had been locked together and then raised to form, with the track as its base, a perfect triangle, the collapsed railway cars holding them locked in midair. Sitting alongside us was William Randolph Hearst, Jr., who later would become the infamous Patty Hearst's uncle. Seeing the wreck, he exclaimed: "What a helluva way to run a railroad!"

Two wars later--Korea stalemated and Southeast Asia lost--we can look upon the U.S. National scene and paraphrase that remark: "What a helluva way to run a government!" A few 'for instances' follow:

One of the country's most respected free enterprise economists recently made this statement: "The U.S. is entering into a state of fascism, whereby individuals are forced to accept the responsibility of ownership, but the government takes the rewards. In no uncertain terms, this is slavery. Looking at a cross-section of America today reveals pockets of bust and boom. Some people are making fortunes while others are losing their shirts...Because of government intervention, investments are being made in the wrong areas...Hard times are upon us...In essence, what lurks around the corner is another 1973-74 type inflationary recession, except it will be worse."

Indicative of this current state of "inflationary recession" is the plight of the weary U.S. dollar. In a 'letter to the editor' appearing in our very liberal local daily, the writer stated: "The dollar continues to take a nosedive on the European money markets. Inflation eats us alive here at home. Congress sits around and tries to set new records for doing nothing. All they seem concerned with is their pet projects. President Carter doesn't seem to be worried about anything. Why should he worry? He has a job and so do all his friends. A \$30-billion trade deficit is more than we can continue to shoulder. The biggest slap in the face came this week when a Japanese official who wished to remain nameless laughed and said, 'If you think the dollar is low now, wait till next week'."

Another letter to an editor: "All we need to do to make the dollar sound again, according to you, is enact an energy bill which will cut our oil imports....If dependence on foreign oil is really what ails the the dollar, why is it weakest against the currencies of countries which import far more oil, percentage-wise than does the U.S.? Item: the dollar has been consistently weak against the Japanese yen and Japan imports 75% of its petroleum versus about 25% for the U.S.?"

In line with the foregoing, Carter and his Commissar of Energy, James Schlesinger, keep telling everybody that our trade deficit is so great because of the



oil we import, that reducing oil imports would solve the deficit problem, would even help to solve the problem of inflation. Commerce Department figures belie the statement. July trade deficit was the fourth largest ever; imports amounted to \$14.8 billion, only \$3.1 billion of which was for oil. Auto imports were the highest, oil was a poor second. Obviously, it will take more than a trade balance and a reduction of oil imports to strengthen the dollar abroad and stop the inflationary spiral at home.

"The London Economist," writing from the standpoint of a foreign country looking to the U.S. for world leadership, was quite sarcastic when referring to our Administration's handling (or mishandling) of the dollar situation. It said in part: "The U.S. has an unfortunate record of promoting a problem into a PROBLEM...and of aiming for a SOLUTION without thinking too hard about the consequences. So let it not be with the dollar in 1978...President Carter last week let it be known that he felt 'deep concern' about the dollar's free fall, and asked his top monetary advisers to come up with recommended remedies...He then went off on a holiday, to float down a river in Idaho on a rubber raft.... The danger is that foreign reactions to this muddle may bring America to the point of meeting a PROBLEM with a SOLUTION...the final decision will not be taken by economists, but by politicians; in this instance, by President Carter and probably by Mr. Stuart Eizenstat, the non-economist member of his kitchen cabinet to whom he listens hardest on economic issues."

While Carter was floating down the river on a rubber raft his advisers, those who were not on vacation with him, started doing things, and the dollar kept deflating overseas and inflating at home. News dispatches of August 31 noted that "the nation's economy received several jolts yesterday with reports that

=====

WHAT THE E.R.A. REALLY SAYS....Last February, President Carter most appropriately signed the new Federal Sexual Exploitation of Children Act. Among other things, this good and proper law makes it a crime to receive for sale through the mail or foreign commerce any pornographic films or other material picturing children in obscene and lascivious acts. So far so good. But ironically, at the time he signed this bill the President was urging the Illinois legislature to ratify the so-called Equal Rights Amendment and stating that the amendment's protection for the rights of women is long overdue. What the President did not know is that the proposed Equal Rights Amendment says absolutely nothing about women. Furthermore, if he had taken the time to read the proposed E.R.A., he would have realized that if and when it becomes a part of our Constitution the anti-pornography law that he had just signed would immediately become unconstitutional and void because the proposed E.R.A. would establish an unlimited bill of rights for sex, and nothing else.

Here is what it says, "Equality of rights under the law shall not be denied or abridged by the United States, or by any State on account of sex."

The new anti-pornographic law that the President signed last February makes a criminal out of the importer solely on account of the sexual nature of the lascivious pictures that he proposes to sell. That law or any law that regulates, provides for, or forbids this action or any action "on account of sex," be it marriage, seduction, rape, abortion, prostitution, indecent exposure, for instance, would violate the new E.R.A. civil right of sex to go anywhere by or with anybody at any time. When and if Congress would begin to "enforce the E.R.A. by appropriate legislation," human decency in the United States would have to go underground. This is apparently why the advocates of E.R.A. do not print and distribute copies of the amendment they are striving to have adopted. (Footnote commentary by Dean Manion, August 20, 1978).

the prime interest rate increased to 9¼%; new orders for manufactured goods dropped again and the dollar continued to lose ground in foreign markets. And while wages of the average working American climbed by a record 2.1% during the second quarter of the year, according to government reports, consumer prices rose even faster, 2.9%."

Just to make matters worse for the Administration, what was hailed as the biggest scandal since Watergate came to light. Wire services reported: "Contractors working on federal buildings have paid millions of dollars in bribes to General Services Administration employees, the agency's top investigator said yesterday (8/31/78). And federal agents believe some of those bribes have been funneled to Swiss bank accounts... Jay Solomon, administrator... said he expects a grand jury to indict about 50 persons--including GSA employees, employees of other government agencies it serves, private vendors and contractors... The source, who asked not to be identified, said federal agents were piecing together the story of GSA employees funneling big, big money in bribes into the Swiss accounts.... The Washington Post reported that.... FBI agents have found that most employees under investigation spent the payoff money on cars, girls, dinners, and trips, while living in relatively modest homes."

Adding fuel to the creeping chaos was the rash of strikes and strike threats by public employee unions. Postal employees were again threatening to strike and in New Orleans, Philadelphia and numerous smaller communities public school teachers were on strike. As we went to press "Striking firefighters stood and watched as fire engulfed a block-long section of a downtown area" of Anderson Indiana, a city of 71,000.

All of these things, plus another nationwide scandal involving the federal Comprehensive Employment and Training Act (CETA). The U.S. Labor Department administers CETA through the federal Regional Council setup, and it is supposed to be "designed to help unskilled, unemployed persons get jobs." But in reality, CETA had developed into something of a political payoff racket through which local politicians who are especially cooperative with Regional Government schemes can enhance their political power. The situation in Palm Beach County, Florida is said to be typical. Investigators have learned among other things, that: 1) Four CETA-paid workers hired to do yard work at a church, were also working for a private construction company owned by the pastor of the church. 2) A person hired as a trainee in the CETA-funded "on-the-job" training program operated by the Urban League, had already had some 13 years experience in the job she was hired to learn. 3) A CETA-funded project was paying part-time employees full-time salaries, and so on.

If the whole truth were ever learned, and published, the concept of Regional Governance (of which CETA is a part) would be found to be the root cause of the majority of the local scandals involving the use of federal funds. Regionalism brings about the transfer of political power from your local government to

=====

OOPS!... In the DBR of 8/11/78, titled "The Electromagnetic World War," We stated that Nikola Tesla was "the son of a Croatian preacher." We were wrong and some Americans of Serbian extraction were quick to point this out. Here is the correct information, as published in "Ethnic Heritage Studies, 1977," by Cleveland State University: "Nikola Tesla was born in Smiljan, Lika in 1856 and died in New York City in 1943. His father Milutin was a Serbian Orthodox priest who worked hard for the development of Serbian national consciousness, education and economic development in various places in Lika which at that time was under Austria-Hungary. Nikola's mother Georgina was also an inventor as was her father."

a bureaucrat-dominated regional planning commission. This is the necessary administrative base for the installation of socialism in the United States. Without the powerful and all-pervasive bureaucracy created by Regional Planning Commissions, National Socialism could not operate; it would lack the machinery for control.

We are quick to blame the Federal Administrative Department for imposing this totally unconstitutional form of governance upon the Nation. But, in reality, we should understand that we would not now be ruled by appointed bureaucrats if our elected representatives had been doing the job they were elected to do! It was the Federal Legislature which gave these bureaucrats their power, and it was the State Legislatures which permitted these federal bureaucrats to use that power in an unconstitutional manner!

Former Congressman John R. Rarick, in his "You've A Right To Know," published a treatise which pinpoints the beginning of our national sorrows in both the political and economic spheres. We quote the article, by E. F. W. Wildermuth, a retired member of the New York State Bar:

"Oath-defying public officials constitute a large proportion of the population in Washington, D.C., thereby making it the crime capital of the world.... It is a crime to violate the oath of office. The U.S. Constitution mandates that public officials in this Federal Republic swear to uphold and defend the supreme law of the land, the U.S. Constitution.... No government deriving its just powers from the consent of the governed can be better than are the governed. We, the people are to blame for permitting lawlessness in government by public officials.... Under the American system government is a trust and its public officials are its trustees. This Nation is riddled with faithless betrayers of that trust. Some hold high public office and some are politicians who constitute the minimum of quality in human beings.

"The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people. Notwithstanding this prohibition and in utter defiance of their oaths of office to uphold the Constitution, a faithless Congress has betrayed its trust. ... There are those anti-Americans among us who preach the false doctrine that the supreme law of the land is outmoded. The principles embodied in the U.S. Constitution can never become outmoded: freedom, life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness under a government of laws can never become outmoded. The people who defy those principles of decency and righteousness are outmoded in the strict sense of the word, now and forever.... Remember Watergate? The null and void Panama Canal Treaties? The raid on the U.S. Treasury last year by Congress for self-help in obtaining luxurious salaries and bigger and better benefits, and another bail out of New York City Bankers? And there is talk about ethics in Congress!" (Reprinted from "You've A Right To Know," P.O. Drawer E, St. Francisville, La., 70775).

"Life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness... whenever any form of government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the right of the people to alter or to abolish it, and institute a new government." So swore 56 Patriots in 1776....

---

**YOUR ATTENTION, PLEASE.** Due to increased postage rates and the added cost of materials it is necessary that the following prices be charged for extra copies of this Newsletter: 1 copy: 25¢. 10 copies: \$1.50. 20 copies: \$3.00. 30 copies: \$4.50. 40 copies: \$6.00. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10.00. More than 100 copies: 10¢ each. Please include extra if 1st class postage is desired. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Address all orders: **DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480**

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Thirty-Six.....September 8, 1978

## THE SUMMIT MADE SIMPLE

The whole world is agog over the fact that three men are meeting in strictest secrecy at a spot called Camp David. An ex-Governor and two ex-terrorists, now elevated to positions of leadership in their respective countries, are said to be trying to bring peace where there is no peace. Nobody expects that anything of enduring value will result, but everybody is hoping that good news will be forthcoming. Most of these people would be shocked if they were told that this Summit at Camp David is just one more step toward that alleged utopia that is called The New World Order. Let's see what history can tell us:

The March toward the New World Order has many lines of approach. When one road becomes blocked, or progress is stalled, then the International Financiers and their Communist and Monopoly Capitalist affiliates are quick to find another route, and continue the march.

For example, early in this century the international policy makers decided that a League of Nations would be the proper route toward World Government. But an isolationist attitude then prevailing in the United States--and especially in the United States Senate--caused the scheme to come to grief. After a series of Kellogg-Briand and similar pacts that fell through, another World War became necessary, and the Financial Mafia tried all over again with the United Nations. The UN was a CFR-Communist creation from the very beginning. But it soon became evident to the policy makers that trying to create a World Government in one fell swoop would not work; that it would have to be done piecemeal; and the Concept of Regionalism was introduced. Regionalism at the national level was necessary in order to establish a socialist form of government. At the international level, Regional World Governments and Regional Economic Communities were equally essential. Later, these could be united. As a starter, the Atlantic Union was proposed. This would have created a Regional Federation of the countries on the Atlantic Seaboard, stretching from Europe to the United States. But a certain isolationist attitude still prevailed in the United States, and to a lesser degree in what was left of the British Empire. So the Atlantic Union scheme stalled, still rears its head for a vote in each new Congress.

The International policy makers took an alternate route. They decided to leave the United States and England out of their plans for the time being, and set up a United States of Europe. However, they went at it cautiously. First came a wedding of the coal, steel and iron industries of France and Germany with the so-called Schumann Plan which, according to the late A.K. Chesterton, was really designed by David Lilienthal, author of the Tennessee Valley Authority. To continue with Mr. Chesterton's analysis of the plot as it applied to Britain:

"Sights were then raised for an all-out attempt to secure the political unification of Europe through the Strasbourg movement, but when this venture failed to get off the ground the internationalists placed it in mothballs and proceeded at once to seek political federation by hiding their intentions under the economic cover. Thus was born the European Common Market, and with it the European Economic Community, based on the enactments of the Treaty of Rome. The political motivation was now all too clear. When Harold Macmillan endeavored to secure Britain's adherence to the Common Market....President Ken-

nedy stipulated that Great Britain would only be admitted to the Common Market if she subscribed to the provisions of the Treaty of Rome in their entirety. As Kennedy could not have been speaking in his role as President, in that the United States had no conceivable right to meddle in the affairs of sovereign nations, one is justified in assuming that he spoke as a ventriloquist's dummy manipulated by the Money Power. In fact, all the evidence available establishes that the European Common Market is the child of High Finance, and that Britain's entry into the EEC is required as a further step towards the obliteration of nationhood and its replacement by the phased advance of World Government. The foregoing was published in 1971, and history has proved the author to be correct in his predictions; Britain has been forced into membership in the EEC according to the pre-arranged plan. Meanwhile, with Western Europe at least temporarily in the control of the Money Power, the next advance would look to the industrialization of the USSR and Red China. Along came the Money Power appointee, Henry Kissinger, to direct this part of the conspiracy. He brought about the ping-pong diplomacy that made it possible for President Nixon to visit Peking and to revisit Moscow, and the concept of the Concept of the Trilateral Constellation was conceived. This play provided that the world--disregarding Western Europe and Japan for the nonce--should be divided into three regions to be controlled by, respectively, the USSR, the PRC, and the USA. But this operation proved to be even slower and more complicated than the creation of the EEC. In addition, both Western Europe and Japan began to show signs of rebellion because Russia was being favored at the expense of Western Europe, and because Red China was being favored to the possible detriment of Japan. So, the Money Barons changed courses--again temporarily--and took another road; one which would concentrate on the union of the industrial nations of the world. This brought about the creation of the Trilateral Commission, with the newly conditioned Carter replacing the bumbling Ford, and with Zbigniew Brzezinski taking the place of Henry Kissinger at the controls of the mechanism.

It is noteworthy that Winston Lord, now President of the Council on Foreign Relations, asserted in the 8/4/78 issue of "Women's Wear Daily," that, "The Trilateral Commission doesn't secretly run the world. The Council on Foreign Relations does that." One of the best short definitions of the TLC was supplied by Antony C. Sutton: "The basic Trilateral structure is a power pyramid. At the tip of the pyramid we can identify a 'financial mafia,' comprising several old-line American families, the American aristocracy. Below this highest level is the Executive Committee for the U.S., linked to the Executive Committees in Europe and Japan. Trilaterals control the Executive Branch of the U.S. government and so, control policy. An ongoing project is to dominate nine 'core countries' in Europe and Japan which, by virtue of their productive ability, account for 80% of world output. The 'core' group can then dominate the remaining 20% of the world. The American multi-nationals provide country by country liaison, intelligence and conduits, the sinews to bind a global New World Order to the directions of the 'financial mafia.' Trilateralists have rejected the U.S., the U.S. Constitution and the democratic process. Their objective is to obtain the wealth of the world for their own use under the pretense of 'public service'." (Quoted from "The Trilateral Observer," Box 4218, Scottsdale, Arizona).

So much for the TLC as such. The truth of the matter is, it hasn't been doing too well. The sudden surge to prominence of the Arab World and the importance of Petrodollars made the taking of yet another road toward the New World Order seem advisable. This plus the fact that the European Common Market that they had created for their own purposes, suddenly rebelled and brought out its own international currency, the ecu, which is undergirded with a gold basis. The TLC was all set to bring out a new monetary system based on paper promises,

and EEC beat TLC to the punch with a gold-backed issue.

What made the situation even more precarious was the decision by the majority of OPEC members to make a deal with EEC and reject the U.S. dollar as "oil buying currency." TLC had saved its plan previously by making a special deal with Saudi Arabia and by inducing Anwar Sadat of Egypt to go to Jerusalem on an allged "peace mission." A repeat performance seemed essential; only this time the United States would have to be brought into the picture as a "fulltime partner" in a Summit Conference which would be held at Camp David, and with President Jimmy Carter acting as chairman.

Let it be understood that this is not an Israeli-Arab confrontation, it is simply an Israeli-Egypt conference, and one which is about as phony as the pretense of a love match between Christine Onassis and KGB agent Sergie Kuazuv; both being arranged for the same purpose: to gain control of the wealth of the world. So very much of that wealth is represented by black gold, and this is the real bottom line of the current Summit Conference at Camp David.

But, we're getting ahead of the story. The Trilateralists found themselves in a peculiar situation because they had to play the Arabs against the Israelis, and

---

### SENATE DOESN'T DARE EXTEND ERA!

Bella Abzug and the other ladies who have their hearts set on the Equal Rights Amendment (ERA) are in for a nasty shock after they read this story. It turns out that 30 States which have ratified the ERA have made special mention of the seven-year limit which expires March 29, 1979--less than seven months away. Thus, if the Senate passes the House-approved three year extension for states to ratify ERA, it would nullify the action of the 30 State Legislatures which have already ratified it. In other words, Congress could kill ERA by trying to extend the time limit for ratification. Even so, a filibuster appears sure in the Senate when proponents of the extension bring up the legislation on the floor. In addition to the need for the 30 States which specified the March 29, 1979 time limit to re-ratify the amendment in the next few months, four States have rescinded ERA since they ratified it. There is a question as to whether or not a State can rescind ratification once it is made; however, it is difficult to see how even the Supreme Court could say that the time limit which has either been written into the amendment when ratified by 30 States or implied during debate can be ignored. Senate insiders tell the "Spotlight" that Republican Senators Orrin Hatch, Jake Garn, and James McClure are the ones to watch in the upcoming Senate 'debate'--which could well turn into a filibuster with 'Alice in Wonderland' again reprinted in full in the Congressional Record."

The 30 States with ratifications stipulating or implying the seven-year ratification period are: California, Colorado, Connecticut, Hawaii, Idaho, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Maine, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, Montana, Nebraska, New Hampshire, New Mexico, North Dakota, Ohio, South Dakota, Tennessee, Texas, Washington, West Virginia, Wisconsin, Wyoming, Delaware, Kentucky, New York, Oregon, Vermont. Five State ratifications did not refer to the seven-year ratification period. They are: Alaska, Maryland, New Jersey, Pennsylvania and Rhode Island. Of the 35 States which to date have ratified the ERA, four States--Nebraska, Tennessee, Idaho and Kentucky--later voted to rescind ratification.

The following 15 States have not ratified the ERA: Alabama, Arizona, Arkansas, Florida, Georgia, Illinois, Louisiana, Mississippi, Missouri, Nevada, North Carolina, Oklahoma, South Carolina, Utah and Virginia.

*(Reprinted from SPOTLIGHT, September 11, 1978)*

without permitting either to get hurt seriously (hence the importance of selling airplanes to both Saudi Arabia and Israel at the same time, thus showing our alleged impartiality.) The reason: many, indeed most of the members of the financial mafia that seeks to rule the world are political Zionists. They are not about to permit any real harm to come to the country they created. But, at the same time, there was all that new petrodollar wealth which had to be properly "handled" and "invested."

Faced with the need to change courses in midstream and take a new road to the New World Order, a variation of the tried-and-true Hegelian dialectic: Take the present situation (thesis), create a crisis (antithesis), and provide a pre-planned solution (synthesis). Camp David is supposed to provide the synthesis. Even before the summit, however, there was one matter that demanded a solution. If OPEC renounced the dollar and turned to ecu, some megabanks in the United States were going to be left with mountains of worthless, unbacked paper and facing bankruptcy. Saudi Arabia being the most important of the OPECs, a new, special deal had to be arranged. So, in mid-August, Treasury Secretary Michael Blumenthal flew to Disneyworld in Florida to meet Mohammed Abalkhail, Saudi Arabia's finance minister. The details of the deal we do not know, but a few days later Saudi Crown Prince Fahd Ibn Abdul Aziz was quoted as saying that Saudi oil would continue to be priced in dollars. (LA Times, 8/28/78). A dispatch from Tokyo confirmed: "Saudi Arabia will continue to use the American dollar as the currency of international oil business, Crown Prince Fahd said in an interview with a Tokyo newspaper..."

But there's a catch to the above: The other members of OAPEC (Arab oil producers and exporters) are not in accord with Saudi Arabia, are jealous of the special treatment accorded the Saudis, and may renounce the dollar, declare a price rise in oil, and even declare an oil embargo come December. The USSR is also disturbed because the Kremlin has denounced the Camp David Summit on the basis that any such meeting should have been held at Geneva, where a Soviet official would serve as co-chairman. Too, the Soviets are worried about their lack of sufficient oil to keep their American-built factories running--and this brought about that great romance:--

Oil tankers serve two purposes: they transport oil and, in case of an embargo, they serve as offshore oil storage facilities. Russia needs tankers, Christina Onassis has tankers. There are unconfirmed rumors that Armand Hammer, Of Occidental Oil and a long-time friend of the Soviets, was the go-between. In any case, Christina was introduced to Sergei Kauzov, Communist shipping official and KGB agent. Selected as the front man for a big business deal, Kauzov wooed and won the lady with the oil tankers. Now the Onassis tanker fleet will be redirected by the KGB in the event of an oil embargo. Also, with Russia controlling the sealanes and controlling the tankers, a real *energy crisis* could be brought about if and when desired by the Money Power!

STOP PRESS. UPI dispatch of 9/8/78: "Syria, fearing the Camp David Summit could lead to a US-Israeli mutual defense treaty, has urged Arab states to sign similar pacts with the Soviet Union...Prime Minister Begin has said he favors a US-Israeli mutual defense pact." So, divide and conquer; not peace, but war. Is this the message from the Summit? Let's pray the signs are wrong.

---

**YOUR ATTENTION, PLEASE.** Due to increased postage rates and the added cost of materials it is necessary that the following prices be charged for extra copies of this Newsletter: 1 copy: 25¢. 10 copies: \$1.50. 20 copies: \$3.00. 30 copies: \$4.50. 40 copies: \$6.00. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10.00. More than 100 copies: 10¢ each. Please include extra if 1st class postage is desired. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. DON BELL REPORTS Weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Address all orders:

**DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480**



## INVITATION TO TERRORISM

Strikes by firefighters, policemen, teachers and other public employees are popping up all over the country. The reason is easily explained: public sector workers want more money, taxpayers are outraged by rising taxes and declining services, and elected officials are caught in between the two. Since they, too, are public servants, the city officials generally respond by taking the side of the taxpayers who elected them, and they take a harder line against illegal strikes and unreasonable demands.

It was President Carter who helped aggravate matters. At a time when even the controlled public opinion polls indicated that the majority of people was antagonistic towards public sector unions, their bosses and illegal strikes, the President made a statement on national television which seemed to justify illegal strikes by public sector employees. Asked whether he favored strikes by public employees, such as the threatened postal strike, Carter said:

"I deplore strikes, but recognize the right of workers to conduct labor negotiations. If they are unsuccessful, sometimes strikes are advisable. But, of course, I prefer to see their disputes settled without strikes."

Carter's position was denounced in the House of Representatives, and in many newspapers, even the New York Times, whose employees were not on strike at the time. Said Congressman Eldon Rudd (R-AZ): "I was shocked by the President's statement at his news conference last week, that in his opinion public employees have the right to strike. This situation of public employee union blackmail tactics need Congressional attention and legislative remedy. Someone should tell President Carter that a majority of the American people oppose public sector strikes, which are illegal in 43 States. Federal employees, including postal workers, are also prohibited from striking."

The strike in Memphis, Tennessee is a classic example of the abusive power of public sector unions; but it is also more than that. It is an ominous warning of the manner in which terrorist activities can become widespread throughout the United States! In Memphis, city employees are represented by 13 different labor unions. Contract issues were settled with 11 of the 13 of the unions. However, the policemen and the firemen were not satisfied when comparable terms were offered them. So, they walked out. City officials called it blackmail, but they gave in, decided it would be necessary to re-negotiate the contracts with the other 11 unions. The situation became so complicated that the Mayor, Wyeth Chandler offered to let a federal mediator choose the terms between the city's best offer and the police and firemen's demands, and then submit the settlement (and the resultant tax increase) to the public referendum. "No way," said the union bosses, and they threatened a general strike. School teachers were ordered by their union bosses not to cross picket lines when the schools opened Aug. 17. Intense pressure was applied to the mayor and the city council to accept what the latter considered a bad contract; the union bosses wanted things their way or not at all. To add pressure, Tennessee's Democratic Governor, Ray Blanton (who signed a compulsory bargaining bill for teachers at their annual convention last June), disregarded the wishes of the Memphis taxpayers, and went right along with the union bosses. He threatened to withhold the city's share of gasoline taxes if the city didn't settle with the unions. And, if it be-

came necessary to use the National Guard to prevent arson and maintain order during the strike, he would charge the city \$70,000 per day for the use of the guards....

Not much was published in the national press about the Memphis situation after that, until Sept. 7, when an alarming new item was flashed, and then killed by the communications controllers. The item did get published in a few newspapers, however, and we received a clipping from the L.A. Herald-Examiner. It read:

"U.N. TO REVIEW MEMPHIS POLICE. The United Nations Commission on Human Rights will consider allegations of police brutality in Memphis that could 'embarrass the country,' a federal official said yesterday. 'This is a very serious violation or violations going on in this city,' said Bobby Doctor, Southern regional director of the U.S. Civil Rights Commission, while releasing the commission's report on police misconduct. He said the U.N. Commission on Human Rights has placed on it Sept. 11 agenda a review of the charges. A United Nations spokesman in New York said the commission would meet Monday in Geneva, Switzerland." (unquote).

Before offering any comment, there's more to the story that needs to be told. In the Miami Herald of September 14 there appeared a story by Charles Babcock of the Washington Post Service. It began: "In what is described as a precedent-setting agreement, Memphis officials signed a court settlement that prohibits police spying on political groups. Jack Novik, an attorney for the American Civil Liberties Union, said Wednesday that the settlement is the first of its kind in the country. The precedent is important, he said, because the ACLU is involved in similar suits in several cities including Washington, Chicago, Houston and Detroit, and has been working to get other cities to pass ordinances barring such intelligence gathering. Arthur J. Shea, deputy city attorney in Memphis, said in a phone interview Wednesday that the suit was a 'backlash from the 60's... We had organizations, we didn't know what they were doing. It was the duty of the police to make sure. We were trying to make sure the city didn't burn down more than it did.'... The city agrees not to engage in any form of political intelligence-gathering in the future. This includes prohibitions against using information or taking photos or license numbers of participants to public rallies.... City officials could not be reached for comment Wednesday on why they agreed to such a settlement. Allen Boone, a top aide to the mayor, said most officials were at a meeting with the mayor out of town.... The suit was filed two years ago on behalf of political activists who asked city police for their files, only to find they had been destroyed hurriedly. Through depositions over the next several months, however, ACLU attorneys said they established that domestic-intelligence-unit informants infiltrated the leaderships of many groups. The unit collected material on a range of activities from the Ku Klux Klan to the sanitation workers' strike that took Martin Luther King, Jr. to Memphis in 1968, Novik said. He said, however, that (the ACLU had uncovered) no evidence that the Memphis police were spying on King during the trip on which he was assassinated." (unquote).

Still withholding editorial comment, here is one more item which is pertinent: a story released by UPI for publication on Sept. 14, 1978: "The FBI will begin extensive campaigns to thwart the top echelon of white-collar criminals and to monitor spying by foreign governments, Director William H. Webster says. Webster said the FBI will increase the number of agents assigned to combat white-collar crimes such as corporate fraud, bank embezzlements and the corruption of elected officials."

COMMENTARY. Memphis, a Southern city where Martin Luther King, Jr. was as-

sassinated, was selected as the target city. Public sector labor unions--13 of them, mind you--moved in to organize city employees and hamstring city officials. Then, about two years ago, ACLU went to work against the city government. Finally, a set of dangerous "precedents" were established, precedents that will now be applied to other cities in the United States. First, the United Nations was invited to take part in a purely domestic matter and was given the power--thanks to Jimmy Carter's Human Rights Crusade and the UN Conventions he signed--to check on the conduct of a police department in a city of the United States! Secondly: Public sector labor union bosses in cooperation with the ACLU, caused the city officials to sign an agreement stating that the police could no longer investigate "political activities" by groups and organizations! It should be emphasized that terrorist activities can always be classified as political activities. When Menahim Begin ordered the murder of English men, women and children as leader of the Irgun Zvai Leumi, this was classified as political activity. When Anwar Sadat spent time in prison as a punishment for his terrorist activities, his actions were classified as political activities. If the PLO kills Israelis, it is political activity. Likewise when the Red Brigade kidnaps and murders a former Prime Minister of Italy, when Patty Hearst aids in robbing a bank, when terrorists bomb and burn private and public buildings, when groups skyjack airplanes, hold hostages, etc. All these are classified as political activities by the perpetrators of the crimes. Therefore, if the local police are prohibited from taking preventive action, and if the FBI is to concentrate on "white-collar crimes," then rampant terrorism is being invited!

And let there be no misunderstanding about this: an increase in political terrorism is being planned for the United States, and for all the Americas. The attempted terrorist takeover of Nicaragua (Communist inspired and backed, of course) is in process as this report is being written. To bring the terror even closer to home, note the following AP dispatch of Sept. 8, 1978:

"The group of Mexican radicals that claimed responsibility for killing the son of Mexico's ambassador to the U.S. has outlined a blueprint for nationwide revolution, starting near the U.S. border with the aid of combat trained Mexican Americans, the San Diego Sun reported yesterday. The plans, detailed in a clandestinely published 23-page booklet seized by police in Ciudad Juarez, lists seven zones of Mexico targeted for insurrection by the 23rd of September Communist League, beginning in Mexico's northwest area that includes Baja California, Sinaloa, Sonora, Durango, and Nayarit.

"Mexican intelligence sources told the newspaper that the assistance of militant Mexican Americans was being sought by the guerrillas....'They're trying to recruit left-wing Chicanos and especially those with previous military combat experience,' said one source. 'We also have evidence of militant Chicanos meeting with suspected 23rd of September members. The 23rd of September has written in its pamphlets that it considers Mexican Americans and illegal Mexicans are persecuted in the United States.'" The 23rd of September group claimed responsibility for the kidnap-execution of Hugo Margain Charles, 35, the son of Ambassador Hugo Margain. The body was found Aug. 30 in a field 18 miles from Mexico City." (unquote).

If such a kidnap-execution were carried out in the Memphis area today, police would have been unable to do anything to prevent the crime, else it would be adjudged a violation of the UN Declaration of Human Rights, and city officials punished for such action.

One other situation forms a part of our story. While the International Communists are busy trying to take over Nicaragua, then Mexico, then Guantanamo, then Puerto Rico, et al, in the Middle East they are currently attempting to get

control of Iran. The Shah is thoroughly anti-Communist, but his country has a common border with the USSR. Iran is the only remaining important defense against the Soviet takeover of Middle East oil and the sealanes therefrom. In addition to the unrest and terror that is being generated in Iran, there are an estimated 50,000 Iranian students in the United States. They are being brainwashed into staging demonstrations and committing acts of terrorism. Washington police were jolted last November by the organization and ferocity of an attack by anti-Shah students near the White House during a visit by the Shah. These young men are revolutionaries, anarchists, and they are in the United States. Many are here illegally, they intend to stay, more arrive each year. The U.S. Immigration and Naturalization Service (INS) told a questioner that "the United States has no resources to track these kids. With a million illegal Mexican aliens, we have no time to spend on Iranian students." There is an Iranian Student Association which acts as an umbrella for seven or eight different Iranian political and religious groups, and there is no question but that the Association has been infiltrated by Communist and other extremist organizations.

In addition to the 50,000 Iranians and the "million Mexicans," there are also thousands upon thousands of aliens pouring into the Southern States from Haiti and other trouble spots in the Caribbean. And nobody seems to know how many Asians have entered the United States as a result of the war we lost in Southeast Asia. Whether we like it or not, the United States is being deluged with the tired, poor, huddled masses and wretched refuse from teeming shores who are yearning to be free; but their idea of freedom often tends toward anarchy and the fulfillment of alien ideologies they brought with them from other lands and other cultures. The point being: If INS is unable to control this immigration, if the FBI is to concentrate on white-collar criminals, and if the police departments of our cities are prohibited from gathering intelligence or engaging in any kind of preventive action; is this not an open invitation to anarchy?

As we have attempted to show in this report, Memphis was a target city. The campaign began with the "unionizing" of the city's employees, from its sanitation workers up to all appointed persons. Then came the ACLU and associated "civil liberties" and "human rights" groups. And finally, in came the United Nations to render a human rights judgment on an American city. Ergo:

Permitting public sector labor unions to take over our government, whether it be city, county, state or federal government, is a dangerous business indeed. Recognizing that "eternal vigilance is the price of liberty," we should also recognize the "signs of the times": The American people are revolting against higher taxes and swollen government bureaucracy. But the public sector union bosses are manipulating their members to a counter-revolt by means of illegal strikes across the nation. They are demanding "binding arbitration" which has been declared unconstitutional by three State Supreme Courts, and which forfeits the rights of the people to govern their own cities, counties, states and nation. The times are troublesome and they are made more so by public sector unions. But has inflation made the "price of liberty" prohibitive?

---

**YOUR ATTENTION, PLEASE.** Due to increased postal rates and the added cost of materials it is necessary that the following prices be charged for extra copies of this Newsletter: 1 copy: 25¢. 10 copies: \$1.50. 20 copies: \$3.00. 30 copies: \$4.50. 40 copies: \$6.00. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10.00. More than 100 copies: 10¢ each. Please include extra if 1st class postage is desired. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Address all orders:

**DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480**

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Thirty-Eight.....September 22, 1978

## WHO OWNS THE CHILD?

Martha Lippitt, wife, mother, schoolteacher, scribbled a note to her husband Tom. It said: "The only answer is to leave and run my Christian school underground as is done in Soviet Russia. Don't try to find me. I will watch the papers from Cleveland in the main library in the city I am in to see if you ever win this case, but I doubt it as we now have a dictatorship. Love, hastily, and take care of yourself. Martha." Then she took their two children, Amy aged 7 and Alice aged 8, and they "went underground." Meanwhile, the husband Tom, left without any children to surrender to the public school system as the judge had ordered, was put in jail instead, for contempt of court. About two months later, thinking the case had been settled, came back home and the family was able to observe Christmas, 1977, together. But then, the judge reopened the case. The authorities "kidnapped" the two little girls, put them in the county home, and picked up the mother, forcibly, and carried her off to jail.

This is part of a true story, told in detail in The CLA Defender of June, 1978, a magazine published by the Christian Law Association, which is headed by the lawyer who got the Amish their freedom from public education in the early 70's. Address: CLA Defender, P.O.Box 30290, Cleveland OH 44130.

The Lippitts were upset with the pornography and obscenity in the textbooks in use in the public schools, with sex education, with the new math, with the social studies which teach socialism, and with the secular humanism which pervades all the subjects in a public school. They sought a Christian school where they might place their children, but found they were all state-licensed and all exhibited, in the Lippitts' opinion, a less than Christian atmosphere, and they used many of the same secular, humanistic textbooks found in public schools. There was one exception, a Christian school that was not state-licensed, but it was on Cleveland's far west side, and it would require a daily 80-mile round trip right through the heart of Cleveland's traffic-jammed highways. Their old '68 Dodge was not in the best of shape for such a daily trek, and this was not a plausible answer to their problem. But there was one other possibility:

Martha Lippitt had been a schoolteacher, a good one, with a certification from the Ohio Department of Education in secondary English, French, Spanish, and German, and with high recommendations from her former school principals. It would seem that these qualifications, combined with her natural love for her children, would make it possible for her to run her own Christian school. But, instead, they have made her a fugitive from the law, a convicted child neglecter, an inmate of the county jail—but they also made her a respected champion of parental rights in education.

The Lippitts decided to open their own Christian school. So, in the fall of '77, Tom and Martha Lippitt founded and incorporated under the laws of the State of Ohio, the Martha I. Lippitt Christian Day School. But, the school was not licensed by the state; this would have made them servile to the state and change-agents would have invaded the school, telling them what to teach, what not to teach, how to teach, what textbooks they might use, etc.

The school operated just about a month, then was closed down by order of the judge (Cuyohoga County Juvenile Judge Angelo J. Gagliardo). In Ohio there are

two legal charges that can be brought against parents who send their children to unlicensed schools. There are criminal charges that can result in fines and possible imprisonment. There are also civil charges which may result in the state's taking custody of the children. In the Lippitt case, they used both. At one of the trials the judge gave his answer to the question: Who owns the child? He rendered this dictum: "Children are not pawns; they are not the property of parents." Rather, he insisted, they are wards of the state.

At latest word, the children have been returned to the parents, with the stipulation that they must send them to the school that requires the daily drive of 80 miles of heavy traffic. Failing this, the children will be taken away from them and placed in foster homes--and sent to public school. The story as published in The CLA Defender ends with the following summary:

"The Lippitts were accused of failing to provide their children with a quality education, yet the children are outperforming their public school peers...The issue in this case, according to the court, is child neglect and lack of quality education. But this is always the type of language used when governments seek to justify a misuse of their God-given authority. The real issue in the case is, we believe, the control issue. 'Who owns the child?' The court was not interested in the academic performance of the students, but in the licensure of the school. The issue is not quality, the issue is control. The state is insisting on the authority to 'protect the best interests of the child,' but they always insist on defining those best interests themselves. If the government has the authority to dictate to Tom and Martha Lippitt what is in the best interests of Amy and Alice, they also have the power to say what is best for the little children closest to your heart. But what if you, like Tom and Martha, just don't agree with the government?" (Unquote).

The case of the Lippitt family is not unique. The bureaucrats are taking parents to court in state after state to force them to take their children out of unlicensed schools. They are jailing parents, pastors, and private school administrators. They are taking children out of Christian homes and placing them in foster homes. They are taking unlicensed schools to court daily. The Christian Law Association is being flooded with requests for legal defense. They say almost one request per day is coming in from private and religious schools that need legal aid because they have refused to become chartered or licensed, and have refused to accept tax-exempt status (the government takes special care to police tax-exempt organizations. To take any favor from State is to become servant to State). And the situation becomes worse as the bureaucrats become more frantic. We quote, with permission, from Gary North's Remnant Review of Sept. 15, 1978 (the full text of his newsletter can be obtained by sending \$3 to 713 Cornwallis Rd., Suite 100, Durham, N.C. 17707).

\* \* \* \* \*

...If one group of people can capture a monopolistic agency, compel all children to attend it, write its textbooks, indoctrinate the victims for a dozen years, minimum, and then send them out at age 18 to vote, where do you think we are headed?...I wrote an essay...in favor of completely independent, profit-seeking, non-tax-exempt schools.

It is bad enough to operate any organization in terms of its tax-deductible status. The authorities take special care to police tax-exempt organizations...The government can always threaten a tax-exempt organization with the removal of its tax-deductible status, another major defect of such organizations.

Little did I know how soon it would take place!

## THE I.R.S. STRIKES

On August 22, 1978, the Federal Register published a frightening document. The Commissioner of the I.R.S. has announced that schools, including church-operated schools, that started operation about the time of school integration (meaning after 1957, but especially after 1960), will, as of the end of October, be automatically assumed to be racially discriminatory, at which time their tax-exempt status will be removed. Guilty until proven innocent has always been the legal status of those challenged by the I.R.S., the courts have determined. ...Now, the schools are under the auspices of the I.R.S., and they are guilty until proven innocent. Schools will be able to appeal this removal of their tax-exempt status in October by proving: 1. That they are hiring racial minority teachers; 2. That they are actively recruiting racial minority students; 3. That they have established scholarships for racial minorities; 4. That they are increasing the proportion of racial minority students; and 5. That they now have this percentage of minority students: 20% of the percentage of minority students in the school ages in that community.

They are now doing to private schools what the boys at HEW are doing to every private college and university in the country: integrate, by percentage numbers, or else. Get those tokens in there, now. Pay for their educations, now. recruit them, now. Pay taxes to the public schools. Pay tuition at the school, make donations to the church or school in addition, and now, to make certain you conform to the new rules, pay for minority students to come and fill the percentage slots.

They are trying to bankrupt the schools. The war is being waged at every level, from every side. It is a war against those who deny the sovereignty of the messianic state. It is a campaign of harassment.... (This) has little to do with Negroes, and everything to do with men's political power. If you doubt my analysis, consider the Bakke case. It didn't hit the front pages because of Mr. Bakke, whose charisma is something less than that of Calvin Coolidge. The issue is this: who controls the schools?...

Some of you worry a lot about taxes. Yet you don't worry about what is happening in the public schools. You have tried to reduce your tax burden, but you have allowed the messianic State to take your children into its indoctrination centers for a minimum of twelve years, or in some cases for lots longer (though the later years were not compulsory). We live in an era in which men grumble about 25% tax brackets--those who have only recently been forced into them by inflation--and never give a thought to the confiscation of their children. . .The State has stolen men's children and they have remained quiet. And will they protest when the same State takes their money? Are children worth less to us than money?

If the drift into socialism continues, do you think it would be a good idea to have alternate schools, teaching totally different curricula, financed by parents or other voluntary organizations, so that your grandchildren will have a better place to learn than the compulsory, monopolistic, tax supported, government schools? If you think it's a good idea, you're running out of time. I am not exaggerating. We are literally at the crossroads. This month.

Please, for the sake of the First Amendment, write a letter, no matter how short, and make six photocopies (as required), protesting this massive infringement on freedom of speech and religion. You...worshippers of anything except the State, write a letter....There are only a few days remaining. All letters of protest, and the five copies (you keep one for your files), should be addressed to Jerome Kurtz, Commissioner of Internal Revenue, Internal Re-



venue Service, 1111 Constitution Ave., N.W., Washington, D.C. 20224.

Be polite. Be firm. Just let them know that there are many people out there, of many faiths, of many perspectives, who resent the fact that a basic constitutional right is being threatened. This is a First Amendment issue, not a tax issue, not a race issue, and certainly not a neutral issue. If you have to put it on lined paper, do it. If you have to write it in crayon, do it. But please stand up and be counted on this one. If the I.R.S. succeeds in bankrupting these little schools...then we have speeded up the timetable on the march into socialism.

If you can get a few other people to follow through on this project it will really help.... Take (this letter) to your pastor, if he can't get enthusiastic over this topic, you might try locating a new church. If they shut down tax-exempt church schools on the basis of racial discrimination, how do you think the churches are likely to fare?.....

This incredible I.R.S. persecution has been kept very quiet. Christian school administrators are absolutely unaware of it. There is no mobilized campaign. I am asking you to join in an effort which will probably lose until the courts overturn it, if ever. All I'm asking is that you go down fighting on this one. If they close our independent schools, and you have done nothing, then you are, in some small degree, responsible. Write your letter, now! It needn't be eloquent. It needn't even be typed, although that would help. All it needs is five copies and the original. (Bureaucrats, after all, are bureaucrats.)"

(End of extended quotations from Remnant Review of September 15, 1978.)

\* \* \* \* \*

When you write, include the full address:

Jerome Kurtz  
Commissioner of Internal Revenue  
Internal Revenue Service  
Attention: E:EO  
1111 Constitution Avenue, N.W.  
Washington, D.C. 20224

In your letter be sure to mention that you are commenting on the Proposed Revenue Procedure on Private, Tax-Exempt Schools.

These regulations are scheduled to go into effect without public hearings, because I.R.S. claims that the regulations are not significant, which is obviously absurd and misleading. So, in your letter, also protest the absence of public hearings. Your original letter and the five copies must be postmarked on or before October 23. If you wish to consult the text of the proposed regulations, they are in the Federal Register, vol. 43, no. 163, Tuesday, August 22, 1978, pages 37297 and 37298. The pertinent parts of the regulations are reprinted in the September 15th Remnant Review.

Gary North asks that you at least go down fighting on this one. But let's accent the positive and come up winning on this one! Write that letter, then xerox the copies, and get them in the mail today! For God, and family, and country!

-----  
Due to increased postal rates and the added cost of materials it is necessary that the following prices be charged for extra copies of this newsletter. 1 copy: 25¢. 10 copies: \$1.50. 20 copies: \$3.00. 30 copies: \$4.50. 40 copies: \$6.00. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10.00. More than 100 copies: 10¢ each. Please include extra if 1st class postage is desired. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports weekly and emphasizes the Christian American Point of View. Please address all orders and correspondence to:

**DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480**

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Thirty-Nine.....September 29, 1978

## THE YEAR OF THE CHILD

The "liberation" of children has been underway for years. Liberation from the family, the church, from the "narrow parochialism" called love of country. But this "liberation" has proceeded so subtly and so gradually that few parents are aware of what has been happening to their children. True, the impact of school desegregation rulings caused shock waves throughout the nation, and the many judicial mandates concerning the bussing of children into alien neighborhoods have created minor uproars. But the changes in curricula, the new methods of teaching, the introduction of sex education, of obscenity and pornography, the increase in crime and violence, the drug traffic—these have been accepted, or at least tolerated with sorrow, because "children of this generation are different," etc.

Change-agents who are paid to usher in The New Society assume that "schools are, of course, creatures of our culture. They are transmitters of its values and beliefs.. To the extent that other agencies which socialize the young neglect a wider perspective of human development and world affairs. The schools can perform a corrective influence...." They are told that "The task of bringing about the kind of transformation which will make education a better instrument for coping with interdependence is formidable. We need to shed an inheritance of parochialism which we have been accumulating for the past 200 years."

It was Harlan Cleveland who made the most revealing statement. He said: "The students in our public schools constitute, as my colleague Francis Keppel puts it, the nation's greatest and most attractive sucker list. Ecerybody who has anything to sell...would naturally like to get at this future market of American adults, and get at them as early in life as possible. Those of us with global perspectives to sell may chafe at the sluggish reaction of American public education, but we had better first try to understand its profound and not illogical motivation."

As Cleveland recommended, those who "had things to sell" hastened to get at this "sucker list" of students in public schools. But, something happened that slowed down the process. Parents began to discover what was happening to the children (some parents did, at any rate). Those parents began seeking private schools, or church-maintained schools, where their children might get the kind of education that was denied them in public schools.

Suddenly, the federal government—or an agency thereof—has stepped in with the apparent objective of bankrupting or seriously limiting the scope and the efficiency of private schools. The following condensation of a statement made by the Hon. George Hansen of Idaho, is self-explanatory. We quote from the Congressional Record of September 20, 1978:

In the last several years, the progressive deterioration of public schools in many parts of the country have led to the establishment of private schools. When I speak of deterioration, I have reference not only to a lower level of learning achievement, but also to spectacular increases in crime at schools, and the progressive establishment of an atheistic and secularist religion to impart alien

values to our young children. It is also true, and cannot be denied, that some schools were established for the sake of avoiding segregation.

Comes now the Internal Revenue Service, which on August 22, 1978, proposed that all schools—I repeat, all schools—formed or expanded at or about or after the implementation of desegregation plans in the respective communities will be presumed guilty of systematic racial discrimination and their tax-exemption revoked retroactively.

We have become inured to the routine contempt the IRS has chronically demonstrated for accepted civilized standards of fairness, something which has its roots in the regrettable presumption that in tax matters the citizen is guilty until proven innocent, an innocence that has to be proven at the expense of the taxpayer, no matter how groundless or frivolous the charges. The proposed regulations I have mentioned to you is a fresh example of this attitude. It proposes to make a blanket finding of racial discrimination and automatically harass all private schools, putting on its victims the onerous burden of proving their innocence. At the same time, it says that it will be practically impossible to refute the charges unless there is an affirmative program operating.

I have objections to all of this, which forms the substance of the proposed regulation. But what shows truly brazen boldness on the part of the IRS, what puts all their previous efforts at trickery in the shade, is the fact that they have the astonishing gall to say that this is an insignificant regulation, a mere procedural change which does not merit public hearing. If you will consult section 556 of title 5 on the United States Code, you will find that Congress insists that rulemaking be done in the open. Only strictly internal and procedural matters—such things as meeting times and personnel matters—should be exempt. The regulation I have referred to was published Aug. 22 in the 'notices' section of the Federal Register, sandwiched between a docket notice and a notice about a certain pension plan's exemption from a particular rule. Despite its substantive nature, the proposed regulation was not published in the proposed rules and regulations section, but was buried in the back. Moreover, in the proposal itself, the IRS makes the absurd assertion that the proposed regulation is not significant, and thus that it does not come within the scope of 5 USC 556. The position of the IRS is silly. This is no merely procedural matter but a substantive proposition that calls into question the tax liabilities, supposedly long past settled, of hundreds of thousands of citizens for many years past. It obviously has the gravest conceivable implications for the survival of private schools, and certainly gives the IRS wide scope for abuse and harassment. It is nonsense to claim that the regulation, whatever its merits, is not significant.

What is involved here is not actually a matter of racial discrimination, nor is it really a tax matter. Since the regulation explicitly includes church-related schools, and since there is nothing in the regulation that could not later be applied to churches themselves, what is involved is a very deep first amendment question. It is a patent evasion to label this regulation 'procedural' and claim that it is of no significance. In this transparent maneuver, the IRS is in violation of at least the spirit, if not the letter, of the law, and Executive orders governing the making of administrative rules and regulations. To stop this outrageous flouting of congressional intent, I have today introduced legislation... which prohibits the so-called procedure from coming into effect until the IRS has complied with all the requirements of Treasury regulations for public notice and hearing. It states, in short, that this is a significant regulation and must be treated as such..." (End of quotes from statement by Rep. Hansen.)

While IRS was taking surreptitious steps to bankrupt private schools or to gain firmer control over those state-licensed schools that would be allowed to con-

tinue to teach, the next step toward totalitarian control of the U.S. education system was already underway. As this report is being written word comes that the U.S. Senate has approved a measure that would create a separate Cabinet-level Department of Education. Thus could be assured centralized bureaucratic control over a nationwide, monolithic, compulsory school system.

It should be understood that this attack on private and church-related schools is not an isolated incident. It is part of an overall plan to create and maintain a New World Society. To comprehend the total plot, we must take a look backward.

After the United Nations was established, a new educational goal was brought into the schools, called "Toward World Understanding." Then, in line with its "human rights" drive (which President Carter has revived), UNESCO produced in 1959 the "Declaration of the Rights of a Child." This was adopted by the UN General Assembly "without any exception or reservation." Here are the highlights of that document, and we are quoting:

"The child needs special safeguards and care, including appropriate legal protection, before as well as after birth...The child shall enjoy the benefits of social security...The child is entitled to receive education, which shall be free and compulsory...The child shall be protected from practices which may foster racial, religious and any other form of discrimination. He shall be brought up in a spirit of understanding, tolerance, friendship among peoples, peace and universal brotherhood and in full consciousness that his energy and talents should be devoted to the service of his fellow men." (unquote).

This was a declaration, not a convention (treaty), and little was done to implement the declaration at the time. So, let's skip the intervening years until we come to 1975. This was the year that was declared by the UN to be the "International Women's Year." At the same time the years 1975-1985 were declared to be the "International Women's Decade." Readers will be familiar with the manner in which our appointed President Gerald Ford fell in line and cooperated with the UN scheme by naming a National Women's Year for the U.S., and by appointing a Commission to organize and promote the program. President Carter endorsed the program, named a few extra lesbians and women's libbers to the National Commission--and the results of the Houston horror that ensued need not be retold.

Pleased with the progress achieved by IWY, the UN passed another resolution naming the year 1979 as "The International Year of the Child," with UNICEF as the international agency in charge of implementation. President Carter, always eager to do anything that might aid and abet his personal Human Rights crusade, followed the lead of the UN (or vice versa?) and issued Executive Order No. 12053, creating a "National Commission on the International Year of the Child, 1979." This Executive Order covers two pages in the Federal Register, but here are the highlights; and these are direct quotes.

\* \* \* \* \*

*Executive Order 12503*

*April 14, 1978*

*National Commission on the International Year of the Child, 1979*

By virtue of the authority vested in me by the Constitution of the United States of America, in accordance with the Federal Advisory Committee Act (5 U.S.C. App. I) and the United Nations General Assembly Resolution of December 21, 1976 which designated the year 1979 as the International Year of the Child, and as President of the United States of America, in order to provide for the observance of the International Year of the Child within the United States, it is

hereby ordered as follows:

There is hereby established the National Commission...composed of not more than 25 persons...shall coordinate its efforts with local, State, national and international organizations including the United Nations Childrens Fund (UNICEF)...shall foster within the United States a better understanding of the special needs of children...health, education, social environment, physical and emotional development, and legal rights and needs of children that are unique to them as children...conduct studies, inquiries, hearings and meetings as it deems necessary...may assemble and disseminate information, issue reports and other publications...coordinate, sponsor or oversee projects, studies, events and other activities...make recommendations to the President on national policies for improving the well-being of children...may request any Executive agency to furnish such information, advice, services, and funds as may be useful...appoint and fix the compensation of a staff...receive compensation at a rate not to exceed the daily rate...for GS-15...may also receive traveling expenses...The Commission shall terminate on April 1, 1979.

*Federal Register, Vol. 43, No. 74--Monday, April 17, 1978*

\* \* \* \* \*

Here is what amounts to a black check. While the President says he is fighting inflation, cutting costs, striving for a balanced budget, he creates a commission that may spend all it can get out of Congress, and then demand extra funds from Executive agencies which are "authorized... within the limits of available funds, to furnish such...upon request of the Chairman of the Commission."

All this for the purpose of "liberating" the child, and for creating a new social class of "citizens under 18" endowed with special rights and special freedoms which will make them a class apart. In 1970 at the White House Conference on Children it was recommended that "laws dealing with rights of parents be re-examined and changed where they infringe on the rights of children... Amendments (to existing laws) should reinforce the primacy of the rights of the child." And humanist/psychologist Richard Farson spelled out those special rights of the liberated child: freedom from physical punishment, freedom to vote, total sexual freedom, economic freedom, etc.

To bring this about, private and religious schools must be abolished, unless they conform to the rules and regulations established by the federal bureaucracy. To make control firmer, a separate Department of Education is to be established. Then comes the next step: to make attendance in public schools mandatory for all children from the age of two! If this should happen, this one thing would take children in their most formative years and place them under the control of humanist educators who admittedly seek to "change their values" and to produce a new kind of citizen for The New World Order!

We ask you to think of these things in terms of your sacred right and duty to raise your children in the manner and the faith in which you believe. Big Brother is already making children into humanists, criminals, or anarchists. Who was it Who referred to a good use for millstones? This should provide Biblical authority for action!

---

Due to increased postal rates and the added cost of materials it is necessary that the following prices be charged for extra copies of this newsletter. 1 copy: 25¢. 10 copies: \$1.50. 20 copies: \$3.00. 30 copies: \$4.50. 40 copies: \$6.00. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10.00. More than 100 copies: 10¢ each. Please include extra if 1st class postage is desired. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports weekly and emphasizes the Christian American Point of View. Please address all orders and correspondence to:

**DON BELL REPORTS, P. O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480**

## CAMP DAVID AFTERMATH

There is the truism which ends with "But you can't fool all of the people all of the time." It is also true that you can fool a majority of the people all of the time; especially a majority of U.S. Senators and Representatives. That's why our political leaders keep telling us that democracy is the best possible form of government. It also seems true that it doesn't take much effort to reverse a majority opinion and make yesterday's wrong today's right, especially with a majority of U.S. Senators and Representatives. Take, for example, the case of Jimmy Carter. Tom Wicker is an associate editor of "The New York Times" and while that Voice of Internationalism is temporarily silenced because of a strike, Wicker and others of the propaganda staff continue to operate the Times News Service, which sends out features to hundreds of dailies throughout the land. Tom Wicker's column for publication October 5th began:

"Suddenly Jimmy Carter is looking good....Perhaps not in modern history has so spectacular an achievement (the summit conference) so quickly redeemed a president whose standing had been so low. Only Richard Nixon's 'opening to China' comes to mind in comparison, and Mr. Nixon, in his first term, never slipped as far down in the polls as Mr. Carter did before Camp David." Then Wicker mentions some of the things that have happened because of Carter's new standing with the majority, especially the majority of U.S. Senators and Representatives: "...House and Senate conferees have agreed on a civil service reform bill that gives the White House most of what it wanted. Natural gas legislation, however tortured, has at last been agreed upon. A separate Department of Education is about to be approved in the Senate and sent to the House." Wicker neglected to mention that, thanks to the lobbying efforts of Carter and staff, the Senate would agree upon the extension of ERA ratification time.

Carter's success in all of these things is attributed to his success in the Camp David Conference. And this certainly should show us how quickly the majority opinion can be reversed and how easily the majority can be fooled, especially the majority of U.S. Senators and Representatives. The real facts being that Camp David may have been a success for Jimmy and Menahem, and maybe for the Rockefeller coterie as well; but it was a failure and a downright deception played upon the rest of the world. One of our correspondents who tells it like it is--L. Lee Layton, Jr. of Dover, Delaware--adds a variation to our theme. He writes:

"In the early days of radio, the quarter of an hour broadcast of Amos and Andy was tops. At one time, Andy displayed an insurance policy for \$10,000 and, in his big, booming voice said, 'Amos, this gives us \$10,000.' Amos, in his small piping voice replied, 'Yes, Andy. The big print gives it to you, but the small print takes it away!' From the September 18th Wilmington, Del. 'Morning News' in big headlines at the top: 'Summit Successful; Israel Agrees To Give Back Land.' But in the small print" 'Israeli withdrawal from the Sinai and full autonomy for Palestinians in Israel-occupied territories in five years....' Just as Amos said: 'The big print (in the headlines) gives it, but the small print (in the story) takes it away!'"

"Newsweek" of Oct. 9 utilizes the same technique. The headline reads "A Vote

For Peace." But the last paragraph of the article takes the vote away. Quote: "The settlements issue made it difficult for the U.S. to gain Arab backing for the Camp David agreements and last week Secretary of State Cyrus Vance returned from a five-day mission to Jordan, Saudi Arabia and Syria with no commitments of support." Initial reaction of the Saudis: Unacceptable. Of Jordan: Dangerous and apt to create armed hostility. Of Syria: a step-up of the war in Lebanon, worst in all the years of strife that have been visited upon that nation which is divided--like ancient Gaul--in three parts: Muslim, Christian, Palestinian, with Syria and the UN trying to police them all. Reaction of the other Arab states: the seeking of closer ties with the USSR, because they feel they can no longer trust the United States! As for the Palestinians, who were supposed to be given some kind of a homeland as a result of the Camp David Conference, here is what correspondent Dennis Mullin, of U.S.N. & W.R. wrote from the West Bank of the Jordan River:

"The vast majority of Palestinians here are political moderates. For the past 11 years they have preferred to live quietly under the Israelis while keeping a low profile. Responsibility for fighting their cause has been left to the PLA. Yet there is a growing political militancy among young Palestinians on the West Bank and in Gaza. Terrorist incidents against Jewish targets are increasing, and Israeli newspapers comment regularly on the proficiency and daring of the saboteurs... Mayor Khalaf (of Ramallah, a major West Bank city) asks: 'Why should a Jew from New York have the right to move here and take my land?' Moreover, the Palestinians do not believe that Israel is sincere in its pledge to make at least a partial military withdrawal from the West Bank and Gaza. They see the Jewish settlements around them as only the first step in an Israeli master plan to take all the lands away." Said Mayor Khalaf, "In 10 years there will be another 2 million Jews living here. We are gradually being driven off our land." (End of quotes from U.S.N. & W.R. article).

Let's look at the current situation as a result of the Camp David agreements: Egypt is neutered. Other Arab states are thrown into the Soviet sphere of influence. Syria has begun a military operation designed to destroy all Christian factions in Lebanon. Israel has a secret agreement with those same Christian factions, promising them protection. Already there has been one clash between Syrian and Israeli forces. The U.S. is now committed as a "full partner" with belligerent Israel and neutered Egypt. If a full-scale conflict should develop between Syria and Israel as a result of the Camp David agreement, then here comes another "Vietnam syndrome," with U.S. troops actively aiding Israelis and the USSR actively assisting the Arabs. What makes this an ominous possibility are the words of an experienced and respected financial and economic analyst who insists that the American economy is in such a desperate state that we can expect a total collapse--or--there will be a war perpetrated to prevent such a collapse (as was the case when World War II was brought about). This is the aftermath of the Camp David Summit!

How did it all begin? Let's go back to 1939. From that time onward for the next eight years, three Zionist terrorist gangs (Haganah, Irgun and Stern) carried out the most dastardly crimes against the civilian Arab population, as well as against officials of the British Government stationed in Palestine. Quoting from a booklet published by the Palestinian Arab Delegation, titled "The Holy Land State," we are reminded that:

"Practically every political and military leader in the so-called Israel of today was a member of one of these three Zionist terrorist gangs. Menahem Begin (Current Prime Minister of Israel-Ed.) was the leader of the worst of them, the Irgun, which committed thousands of crimes, the most notable of which was



the blowing up of the King David Hotel on July 23, 1947, when 91 persons were killed and 45 injured... In 1947 there were in Palestine 1,350,000 Muslim and Christian Palestinians who were indigenous, or born in Palestine; the others, 450,000 Jews, were immigrants and mostly aliens... During the hostilities between Zionists and Arabs in 1947 and 1948, Zionist armed forces, aided and abetted by the forces of Britain (Rothschild controlled), the Mandatory power, were able to occupy 80% of Palestine and expel by force and massacre, over 1 million of the indigenous Muslim and Christian Palestinians; and occupy Arab homes, lands, properties and all their possessions in 8 towns and 300 villages. It must be recalled that the Palestinian Arabs owned at that time over 94% of the lands of Palestine, and the Jews owned less than 6%." (End of quotation).

So much for the human background of the Camp David story, and for the reason why Palestinians and many residents of Israel distrust Begin, and why Arabs detest Anwar Sadat for seeking a separate peace with Israel. There is yet another part of this background story that is not being told Americans; the story of the maneuverings for financial power and economic control on the part of the International Bankers. We must be brief:

When there existed a great British Empire, there also was "The City," about a square mile of office and bank buildings, in the heart of commercial London, an area so independent that even the London Police had no authority over it. Here was (and still is) the Bank of England, the Rothschild Gold Exchange where the daily price of gold is announced, various financial institutions, all more or less dominated by the Rothschild interests. "The City's" money power ruled 87% of the British Empire and was dominant in world affairs for about two centuries. With the coming of the twentieth century came also the discovery of vast supplies of oil and the many uses to which oil could be put--the original John D. Rockefeller began by peddling crude oil as a remedy for cancer). This discovery of petroleum and its applications gave rise to a new money power which was--and is--dominated by the Rockefeller interests.

Thus there were two enormous money powers dominated, respectively, by the Rothschild interests in Europe, and the Rockefeller interests in America--two powers that cooperate generally, yet compete within the walls of high finance. This strange relationship is explained incidentally in an exclusive article on "The Mossad" in the Sept. 25, 1978 issue of "The Spotlight." Mossad is a Hebrew acronym for "Central Institute for Information and Espionage," described as "the CIA of Israel and the strong-arm service of World Zionism." According to George Nicholas of Spotlight, Mossad's major pursuits are "assassination, kidnapping, terrorism, currency manipulation, forgery, defamation and subversion--as well as the admitted pursuit of information and espionage." In a chart outlining the Mossad connections, there are listed five different "syndicates": The International Crime Syndicate headed by Meyer Lansky, the International Banking Syndicate headed by David Rockefeller, the International Flight Capital Syndicate headed by Bernard Cornfeld, the International Narcotics Syndicate headed by William Mellon Hitchcock, and the International Finance Syndicate headed by Baron Edmond de Rothschild. These five are then shown to converge into "Intertel," or "The International Casino Gambling Syndicate known publicly as "Resorts International," and headed by James Crosby, Chairman. "Intertel" is explained in these words: "CIA, FBI, Customs, IRS, NSA and other high Federal intelligence officials recruited from US government and organized into mysterious private network." The whole story of Mossad is told in "The Spotlight" of Sept. 25; but of special importance to our thesis in this newsletter is the explanation printed beneath the large chart. It reads in part: "David Rockefeller's banking empire is distinguished, despite

overlaps, from the Rothschild's finance syndicate because Chase Manhattan will cash checks and perform other normal services while putting together billion-dollar multinational deals, but Rothschild specializes only in financing big ventures. The Rothschilds and Rockefellers are both charter Bilderbergers, and rivals in the power struggles within that super-secret organization."

The rivalry between Rockefeller and Rothschild interests is important if we are to understand the Middle East enigma. The Rothschilds financed the creation of the state of Israel, while the Rockefellers concentrated on the oil that lay beneath the desert lands of Arab states bordering Palestine. Rockefeller, of course, found it necessary to cater to the Zionists (even as does the visible government of the U.S.). But Rockefeller's chief concern was oil. L. Lee Layton, Jr. notes: "At a Bilderberger meeting a couple of years ago the Rockefellers were shocked to learn they had helped to build up Israel to such strength that it could wreck the Arab nations. So now the latter might be blackmailed into withdrawing all their billions of dollars of deposits from the New York banks, thus toppling the Rockefeller empire--and down with it would fall the whole American economy." It was for this reason that the Rockefellers talked the Saudis into coercing Sadat of Egypt into going to Jerusalem, thus starting this whole series of steps leading up to the Camp David Summit. It is also the reason why the Rockefeller interests are trying to destroy the U.S. dollar as an international exchange unit, replacing it with some new kind of paper currency...but that's another story.

The one direct result of the Rockefeller-Rothschild rivalry was Rockefeller's creation of the Trilateral Commission and, in retaliation, Rothschild's moves to strengthen the monetary and political importance of the European Common Market.

There were two cooperating yet competing world money powers: the Rockefeller interests and the Rothschild interests. There also were two cooperating yet competing international organizations dealing with world money power. There was the World Bank-IMF combine, and there also was the European based Bank for International Settlements. BIS was established at Basel, Switzerland in 1930 as "an institution for cooperation among the central banks of the various countries." At the Bretton Woods Conference of 1944 when the World Bank and IMF were established, Harry Dexter White and Maynard Keynes tried to force the liquidation of BIS, but the central bankers of Western Europe rejected the idea. So BIS has been of assistance in the promotion of the Regional Government known as the European Economic Community, and in the creation of the new gold-backed ECU currency. Principal difference between the two organizations: World Bank-IMF promotes the use of unbacked paper currency like the SDR and the Trilateral Commission's suggested new currency; while BIS insists upon dealing with gold-backed currency. Hence the new ECU.

About ten years ago a new money power emerged: the Arab World Petrodollar. As the dollar weakened, OPEC billionaires began buying up U.S. banks, industries, real estate, anything with intrinsic value. Now OPEC is threatening to renounce the dollar, demand gold-back ecus in exchange for their oil. Thus the double danger of economic collapse. And when collapse is feared, Powers prepare for war. Is this to be the Camp David Aftermath?

---

Extra copies of this Newsletter: 1 copy: 25¢. 10 copies: \$1.50. 20 copies: \$3.00. 30 copies: \$4.50. 40 copies: \$6.00. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10.00. More than 100 copies: 10¢ each. Please include extra if 1st class postage is desired. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports Weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Please address orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Forty-One.....October 13, 1978

## UNFINISHED BUSINESS

When one United States Congress expires and a new U.S. Congress is waiting to be formed and convened in the new year, the same thing is happening with State Congresses and, to a lesser extent, with County and local public offices. This provides an interlude when political activity is different: now legislators are not voting for or against bills, people are voting for or against legislators. It is inevitable that, at such a time, records of incumbents are discussed and the promises of challengers are considered. It is also a time when unfinished business is talked about and appropriate action considered: business such as the Panama Canal treaties, the ERA controversy, the U.S. Government attitude towards Rhodesia and the Republic of South Africa, the SALT treaty, the plans for national health insurance, a new Department of Education, the Middle East question and out part in it, inflation, price and wage controls, and many other important matters of unfinished business.

During this interlude when there is no Congress to do anything either good or bad, there is an opportunity for the voters to take actions that will change the political complexion of the next Congress, and possibly bring about better solutions to these pieces of unfinished business. Let's list a few of the problems that should be on the patriot's action agenda:

**PANAMA CANAL.** We place the Canal on the list of unfinished business because, as Congressman Robert Dornan (R-CA) said: "We have not yet lost our American Canal in Panama... There is still one more test the treaties must withstand. This test is in the form of enabling legislation which the House of Representatives must pass for the Carter-Torrijos agreements to go into effect. Without passage of this legislation, there will be no more money provided to implement the treaties.... the treaties cannot go into effect until March 31 of 1979. While the upper legislative chamber has acted, it is still incumbent upon that legislative body which is closest to the American people to finally decide the outcome for all time. It is up to us, the Congress of the people, to finally render a verdict." That verdict will depend upon the composition of the next, the 96th Congress of the United States. This, then, is one of the key questions to be asked of every candidate running for a seat in the next House of Representatives: "Would you vote for the appropriations necessary to carry out the terms of the Panama Canal treaties?" If his answer is "yes," or "I'll have to take it under advisement," or some similar evasion, then do your best to keep that man off the public payroll." Also, there is the "Dishonor Roll," those 68 Senators who voted for the treaties. Those whose terms expire this year are Senators whose terms should be expired forever. They are: Sparkman, AL; Haskell, CO; Biden, DE; Nunn, GA; Percy, IL; Clark, IA; Huddleston, KY; Hathaway, ME; Brooke, MA; Anderson, MN; McIntyre, NH; Case, NJ; Hatfield, OR; Pell, RI; Baker, TN.

**EQUAL RIGHTS AMENDMENT.** The "Unfairness Doctrine" triumphed in the Senate Oct. 4th. The 35 States that votes for ERA cannot rescind their votes and the three more States that are needed have until March 22, 1979 to vote for ERA. However, there will be court challenges on this unfair time extension, as well as on the alleged inability of States to rescind their votes, as four States already have. Phyllis Schlafley, who has spearheaded this citizens' fight against

ERA has vowed that "we have only begun to fight," and she deserves every assistance it is possible to give her. There is a very important reason for the need to defeat ERA: the National Organization of Women (NOW) and the lesbian groups are looking to passage of ERA as a signal to "take over the country." It seems that they mean this literally; at least that's the way they were said to be talking at a recent lesbian gathering in New York City. They want to establish a matriarchy and take control of the government as well as society. With the production of "test-tube babies" and utilization of hoped-for developments in the science of cloning, they aim to make men mere chattel (as they say they have been up to the time of ERA), and babies can be raised and educated by the state, in child care centers, as in Soviet Russia. NOW President is Eleanor Smeal, and she told her followers after the ERA vote in the Senate, that their immediate goals would be "more women appointed to judgeships, more day care facilities, national health insurance, better treatment facilities for rape victims, the "right to choose" abortions, and gay rights. "We'll not be intimidated any longer to remain silent on these things," she said. "We have just begun.. We know the real opponent is not the Schlafleys.... The real opponent is the people..." So, they're going after society as a whole, to change it and make it more appealing to a lesbian tribe of modern Amazons.

Tied in with the campaign of the libs and the lesbians is the resurgence of the gay rights issue, which of course applies to all sexual aberrants. Telling the story of this resurgence far better than we could do it, is an open letter from Anita Bryant of "Protect America's Children," which appeared in the Oct. 8 issue of The Miami Herald. We quote:

"Dear Fellow Citizens: It is sad for our community that the wounds of a year and a half ago have been savagely re-opened by the people who callously refuse to recognize reality. Now they want us to vote again on whether to grant special privileges to militant homosexuals—even though they were defeated June a year ago by 2½ to 1. The people of Dade County dislike having to go back to the polls to re-state what is obvious. The people of Dade County don't want to persecute homosexuals. The people of Dade County don't want to re-hear the hysteria of this sad segment of society. Therefore, the leadership of Protect America's Children, representing a cross section of our community, will not appear jointly with the irresponsible elements who have re-introduced the controversy. However, as in the past, we will speak out responsibly and act with dignity to inform the citizenry. We will fully expose this proposed pro-homosexual ordinance for the dangerous law it represents. Sincerely,

Anita Bryant Green, President".

It is important to realize fully what Dean Clarence Manion, a respected constitutional authority, said about ERA: "The amendment says absolutely nothing about women. On the contrary, it reads as follows: 'Equality of rights under the law shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or by any State on account of sex.'" What would be protected by ERA would be the unlimited right of men, women and children to be as sexual as each or any of them please. Laws prohibiting explicit sex acts in public or even on TV would then be unconstitutional. So also would be all anti-abortion laws, and laws against marriage of two men to each other, or the marriage of two women to each other. Laws against rape would be questionable. Homosexuality and lesbianism would automatically be legalized and whoever interfered with such activities would be subject to a civil suit for damages. Thus the ERA would not be a protection merely for the rights of women. It would be a protection for abortifacient murder and all forms of degeneracy." No wonder the lesbians look upon the passage of ERA as merely their starting point in fighting "the people" and in establishing their matriarchy!

**THE TAX REVOLT.** Tabled in a House Committee is Joint Resolution 23. It is to be reintroduced in the next, 96th Congress, and pressure for its passage will have mounted because of the successful passage in California of Proposition 13 and the expected passage of similar tax-reduction measures in other States in the upcoming elections. HJR 23 is more important than Proposition 13 because it is federal in nature and it gets closer to the real causes of inflation as well. We quote:

### **TAXES ARE REVOLTING, WHY AREN'T YOU?**

Federal taxes are too high and must be reduced;  
Federal spending is outrageously high, and must be brought under control;  
America's greatness is the product of rigid constitutional law that provides freedom from arbitrary governmental interference; and violation of that principle has resulted in thousands of federal corporate activities now competing with private enterprise of the American people. Such federal corporate activities have taken over 40% of the land area and 20% of the industrial capacity of the nation, costing billions of dollars of taxes to pay for these bureaucratic empires. Expensive giveaway programs are wasting our substance and creating new problems without solving the old ones. We do not need federal bureaucrats to solve local problems. Our nation grew great and prosperous because of individual initiative and work, not because of bureaucratic red tape . . . . ."

After more comment of similar nature, there follows the actual text of HJR 23:

Sec.1. The Government of the United States shall not engage in any business, professional, commercial, financial or industrial enterprise except as specified in the Constitution.

Sec.2. The Constitution or laws of any State, or the laws of the United States shall not be subject to the terms of any foreign or domestic agreement which would abrogate this amendment.

Sec.3. The activities of the United States Government which violate the intent and purposes of this amendment shall, within a period of three years from the date of the ratification of this amendment, be liquidated and the properties and facilities affected shall be sold.

Sec.4. Three years after the ratification of this amendment the sixteenth article of amendments to the Constitution of the United States shall stand repealed and thereafter Congress shall not levy taxes on personal incomes, estates, and/or gifts. (Unquote).

**FOREIGN POLICY.** In "The Ledger" of Montrose, CA there appeared this item: "If you are a reader of Penthouse Magazine, you read a recent article about President Carter by James E. Lee. It's interesting fare, and ends with 'Jimmy Carter has his eye on his next job, the one that will begin in January 1985. His position then will, in all likelihood, be the President of the First World of the Global Society--or whatever they decide to call it. One thing is certain: what we are seeing in 1978 is only the beginning.' There is little likelihood that Jimmy Carter will ever get there; but that there will be a President of the World in 1985 is quite possible; and it is certainly true that what we are seeing is only a beginning. But, we can already see a shift in foreign policy which points toward the total sacrifice of American sovereignty and U.S. integration into a New World Order. A few of the signs:

The surreptitious surrender of Africa to the Communists is highlighted by the treatment of Rhodesia's Ian Smith while visiting the U.S. under State Department protest. We are reminded that just two weeks ago Jimmy Carter told the Congressional Black Caucus that Ambassador Andrew Young is "a man who is not afraid to speak out when he sees something wrong...I don't know of any-

one who has done more for our country throughout the world than Andy Young." What has he actually done? He has carried out a program which calls for the wiping out of Western civilization! On an ABC news documentary at the time of his appointment as ambassador: "Western technology and Western militarism has so interfered with the right of the possibility of, say, democracy in Latin America, or real freedom in Africa and Asia, that it may take the destruction--and this of course is Black Panther ideology--of Western civilization to allow the rest of the world to really emerge as a free and brotherly society. And if the White West is incapable of brotherhood with colored peoples then this small body of colored peoples--black people within the white West--may be the revolutionary vanguard that God ordained to destroy the whole thing."

In the Middle East, Jimmy Carter is acting as mediator in a peace conference that includes Egypt only, and the rest of the Arab World is infuriated and rejects the whole thing. One of their reasons: they have learned that as a part of the Camp David deal, the U.S. is going to build two modern air bases for the Israelis, at Eitam and Etzion in the Sinai. U.S. taxpayers will pay for them. Defense Secretary Harold Brown estimates the cost (in money) at perhaps as much as \$500 million each. Besides the facilities for landing and maintaining warplanes, a vast intelligence complex is also involved, meaning more money. Here again, the U.S. policy seems to be that of pushing the Arab Nations into the Soviet camp!

In Western Europe, the same policy seems to be operating. Paul Warnke, the Trilateralist proponent of unilateral disarmament, has completed his work on the proposed SALT agreement but will stay on the job to visit the Kremlin with State Secretary Vance Oct. 22, then will remain to testify for the treaty when the Senate holds hearings next year. Meanwhile, comes word that West Germany is about to withdraw from NATO. The trouble began with Kissinger when it was revealed that if Russia should strike across the border into West Germany, the U.S. would concede one-third of West Germany before resisting! Then came all the troubles with the Trilateral dollar policy, and West Germany retaliated. Published in Europe but not in the U.S. were the details of a new Schmidt-Brezhnev treaty signed last May. According to LTP Strategy Letter, it is a 25-year treaty covering all aspects of economic development, political, cultural, and people-to-people relationships between the two countries. First important offshoot: a \$500 million loan agreement was arranged, whereby the Dresdner Bank agreed to put together a consortium of European banks to lend Russia the half billion. No American banks were included in the deal.

Next came word that the nine Euromart Nations had formed a new political federation in which the European Nations will coordinate and merge their foreign policies, again ignoring the United States. This, said a spokesman, was "to combine the influence of Europe's wealthiest nations, to act with a united voice and thus compete with the United States, the Soviet Union, and the so-called Third World, in global relations." Thus is the United States being isolated by its own Invisible Government! And thus are "Regional World Governments" being formed, preparatory to their merging into a New World Order.

We spoke of unfinished business. If we are to remain a free people, there is much unfinished business. In this letter, we have but scratched the surface. But, the interlude between Congresses and before elections is a time to begin.

---

Extra copies of this Newsletter: 1 copy: 25¢. 10 copies: \$1.50. 20 copies: \$3.00. 30 copies: \$4.50. 40 copies: \$6.00. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10.00. More than 100 copies: 10¢ each. Please include extra if 1st class postage is desired. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports Weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Please address orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

## COMMUNISM'S PERMISSIVE INFILTRATION

Before the strange death of Pope John Paul I an even stranger death occurred at the Vatican. Archbishop Nikodim, Metropolitan of Leningrad, collapsed and died in the Pope's study. Nikodim was the ranking churchman in the USSR but was also a Major General in the Soviet Intelligence Service, the KGB. To a discerning Christian, this unusual death might have been accepted as a sign--a sign that there should be no communion between Christianity and Communism. "For what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness?" asked Paul of the church at Corinth. "and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?" Such was the conviction of the late Cardinal Mindszenty, the primate of Hungary; and of Cardinal Slipyi, primate of the Ukraine. Both suffered much at the hands of the Communists. Mindszenty was freed from a communist jail by Hungarian Freedom Fighters and took refuge in the U.S. Embassy. Slipyi, a prisoner for 18 years in Soviet labor camps, finally was freed to live in retirement in Rome, this after the late Pope John XXIII made a deal with the Soviet and adopted the policy called "Ostpolitik." Prior to John's papacy, there was no such collaboration with the Communists, nor with the hierarchy of the Russian Orthodox Church, which was dominated by the KGB.

Behind the so-called Iron Curtain churches are not permitted to function openly unless they have obtained a special license from the KGB. This means that all religious activities (including Billy Graham's crusades) are spied on and conducted under the surveillance of the KGB. How severe the persecution of religious groups has become is described by the Soviet dissident, Andrei Sakharov:

"Among those suffering for their convictions, the religious believers constitute a large group. The persecution of religion is a frightful tradition in all the socialist countries; but nowhere (except perhaps in Albania) has it attained such scope and depth as in the USSR..."

The charge is important: "The persecution of religion is a frightful tradition in all socialist countries." Poland is a socialist country, controlled by the Communist Party under the surveillance of the Secret Police. It follows then, that the former Cardinal of Krakow, Poland, the present Pope John Paul II, collaborated with the Communist governments of Poland and of the USSR; he would not have been permitted to serve openly as a church leader had he not cooperated with the Communists.

This "accomodation" of Communism by the Roman Catholic Church began under the late John XXIII, continued under Paul VI. It was expected to continue under John Paul I. But the Vatican II adherents misjudged him, Actually he was a staunch anti-Communist. It is reported that ten days before his mysterious, and unsatisfactorily explained death, John Paul I issued a papal decree backing up the traditional, pre-Vatican II, position that Christianity and Communism are diametrically opposed one to the other, and that church members who become communists should suffer excommunication. This decree, if it actually was issued, may have been the cause of his death. That the next, current Pope comes to the Vatican from behind the so-called Iron Curtain lends credence to this theory.

Lest there be any misunderstanding as to the precise difference between Com-



munism and Christianity, we quote from the words of Pierre Courthial, translated from the original French by Janet L. Johnson, and appearing in the book "The Church in Today's Catacombs," published by Arlington House in 1975:

"Many think that Communism is only an economic or political doctrine or a scientific theory. The fact that must be grasped is that, first and essentially, Communism is a universal religious system, a general view of the world, of history, and of man, inspired by faith in Man as God. It is quite clear that Communism (systematic humanism) and Christianity (systematic theism) are rigorously antithetical. Their opposition is systematic; any true Communist is systematically anti-Christian, any faithful Christian is systematically anti-Communist.... Because Communism wears a mask whenever circumstances and tactics demand it, some do not realize the fact that it is a universal and anti-Christian religious system. As long as it is not in power, Communism more or less conceals its true character and seems to defend in the name of peace and justice--those two natural goals of many men--only political, social, or economic views. When it is in power, communism takes off its mask, completely or in part, and seeks to impose the anti-Christian system, up to them more or less camouflaged, in spirit and in fact.... Between the religion of man (the religion of revolution) and the religion of the triune God (the religion of creation and redemption) the final battle, a struggle of systems, is being waged. The outcome of this battle, of this struggle, is life eternal and temporal for men. Faithful Christians can and must oppose Communism in every sphere of human existence--conjugal, family, professional, political, and cultural..... Only a systematic Christianity can victoriously oppose a systematic Communism. Only the Word of God and the Spirit of God can conquer--first of all and every day in ourselves--the spirit of death and inhumanity that belongs to humanism, to the religion where autonomous and sovereign man is substituted for the living God." (Unquote).

Let us define our terms: to the collectivist theorist Communism is the perfect, the utopian form of Socialism; while Socialism is a synonym for Humanism; and Humanism has been defined by our own Supreme Court as a religion. This is the religion that has supplanted Christianity in the public schools, and has replaced Christian orientation in our halls of justice and in most of our churches--especially those maintaining membership in the World and National Council of Churches. Now that the Roman Catholic Church, following the dictates of the Vatican II Council and the election of a Pope from a Communist Satellite, has apparently also embraced the religion of Humanism, one more victory for Communism can be recorded.

The infiltration began much earlier in the Protestant churches. For example, in February 1960, the House Committee on Un-American Activities released a statement to the effect that "the leadership of the National Council of Churches... had hundreds or at least over 100 affiliations with communist fronts and causes... which would certainly suggest... that the statement there is infiltration of fellow travelers in churches and education institutions is a complete understatement." Bella Dodd, a former Communist, explained how the infiltration was accomplished in colleges: "...a communist who is an idealist tries to take the party line into his various organizations... and tries to find others who are sympathetic to him or he finds where the sore spots are on the campus.... You choose an issue which you would bring up... If you find two or three or four or five people then you attach yourself to these two or three or four or five people, and you begin to work on them day after day after day." In short, when Communist idealists infiltrated churches and schools, they put away the bombs and the tactics of terrorism, and preached about "human rights." Or, as the same thing might be said in scriptural language, they stopped acting as roaring lions

and appeared as an angel of light. Bella Dodd explained: "It is this desire to do right that has entangled more people into the Communist movement--this desire to serve mankind, this desire to help make a better world. Those are the slogans which they preach, and it is only after you are in it up to your neck that you discover that this isn't what it is."

A Roman Catholic writer explains how this affected Pope Paul's pontificate, in that Paul "served two masters, God and Man." He stood against abortion, sex without marriage, sanctity of the home, etc. But, in international politics, he supported the left-wing, arranged accommodations with the Communists in the Catholic countries of Western Europe and in Latin America. He looked for the "good in Marxism." Some of the results: Cardinal Trinh of Hanoi in Sept. 1977 was able to say, "We are Marxists and we are Catholics." Cardinals in France that same year issued a joint letter calling for collaboration with the Communists politically and economically. R. Huxtable a British Catholic, writing in "Candour", said in part: "The logical outcome of this policy would be the condemnation of millions to live under Marxism and the economic and military isolation of the United Kingdom and the United States; for, if a Pope openly permits Catholics to vote the Communist ticket, this will, in many countries, be all that is needed to push their already substantial vote over the edge at the polls."

Before Paul VI there was John XXIII, who convened the Vatican II Council. Miss Ursula Oxford, a devout traditionalist Catholic living in Lake Worth, FL. is the author of a book, "The Heresy of Pope John XXIII." At the time the recent Nicaraguan crisis was at its height, she wrote: "(This) shows the disastrous role played by the leftist Catholic church groups who, under the umbrella of Vatican Council II have defected into Marxism and have become the most effective secret ally for Marxist expansion. Such a deception was unthinkable prior to Vatican II (1962-1965), when the Catholic Church was the most outspoken monolithic church block against the evils of atheistic communism in the whole world. And everyone who knowingly adhered to communism incurred the punishment of excommunication. There are no more excommunications in the 'new order' church of Vatican II. Just as in the case of the election of Salvador Allende in Chile, which was made possible because Allende had the powerful support of the leftist Archbishop of Santiago, the Cardinal Silva Henriques in 1970, so now in Nicaragua leftist Catholic groups are supporting the leftist Sandista guerrillas, trained by Fidel Castro (who some time ago in a speech in Jamaica praised the marvelous cooperation that now exists between the Marxist Revolution and that of Vatican II).... Malachi Martin, in the book, 'The Final Conclave,' warned of an imminent alliance between the Vatican and the Communists. What is important to know is that such an alliance is already in existence.... Christian Marxism is a contradiction in terms. It is in my opinion the most dangerous phenomenon of our time." (Unquote).

This same theme is advanced in the book, "The Moscow Vatican Alliance." In a brief review of the book, Robert M. Bartell of "The Spotlight" staff writes in part: "...a Catholic Marxist alliance is now being pursued by the Vatican, this based on its assessment that free governments are retreating, Western society is collapsing, and the future will belong to the Communists. Rather than resisting this trend, the decision has been made to ride with it, to accommodate, and to survive.... In May of 1963, the 'Truth Seeker,' a strongly anti-communist free-thought periodical, carried a letter to the editor which bears strongly on the subject today: 'By far the most progress the Communist Party is making today is being made through the churches. I expect to see a complete convergence of the Catholic Church and the Party within the next 50 years. The shadow of this is clearly foreshadowed in Poland. Perhaps you have not heard

of Pax? This is a Catholic lay organization run by communist priests, tolerated by both the Party and the Church.... You may yet live to see the day when the dictatorship of the proletariat will be proclaimed by the Pope." (Unquote).

The preceding comment regarding Poland is remarkable, having been written in 1963, and foreshadowing the emergence of a Polish Pope 15 years later!

As is known almost universally, when a new Pope is elected by the Cardinals, a white smoke signal is given. But, when the late John Paul I was elected, the smoke was not white, but gray. It went from gray to black. Many said this was an omen.

All seemed well at the beginning, however. The new Pope told the 110 cardinal-electors: "our program will be that of continuing Pope Paul VI's program in the path already indicated by the great heart of John XXIII." The new Pope promised to "push ahead with efforts to reunite Catholics with Anglicans, Orthodox and others." To reunite Catholics with the Communist-controlled Russian Orthodox Church may have been his desire because one of the first non-Roman-Catholic guests was the Archbishop Nikodim, Metropolitan of Leningrad and Major General in the K.G.B. But Nikodim collapsed and died in John Paul I's study. This was considered a second omen by many.

John Paul I may have accepted Nikodim's death as a sign, because he then reportedly issued his anti-communist decree. Ten days later, Pope John Paul I was found dead under mysterious circumstances. No autopsy was performed, in the midst of the ceremony, the coffin was suddenly sealed. The anti-communist Spanish Roman Catholic organization, Fuerza Nueva, insisted that he was murdered, demanded an autopsy and an investigation. Both were refused. This mysterious death of a Pope was considered by many to be a third sign.

It would appear that John Paul II is more to the liking of Vatican II officials, who now seem likely to be able to control Vatican policies without interference from conservatives and traditionalists. The 'new order' is to be established as the 'ordained' order for all Catholics. The following dispatch from the Vatican via UPI as of October 20, 1978, is indicative:

"Pope John Paul II is planning a major shakeup of the Vatican bureaucracy and will likely remove many key church officials left over from the reign of Pope Paul VI, Vatican sources said Thursday.... The sources said the main question facing Pope John Paul II is what to do about the powerful job of secretary of state, held for the past decade by France's Jean Cardinal Villot... The man most often mentioned as Villot's eventual replacement is Bishop Agostino Casaroli, the Vatican's unofficial 'foreign minister' who guided Paul VI's Ostpolitik overture to Communist governments of Eastern Europe and who has worked closely in the past with the new Pope... Casaroli would have to be elevated to the rank of cardinal before he could be appointed to the job.... Mentioned as likely candidates for replacement are the late Paul VI's personal secretary, Don Pasquali Macchi, and other members of the papal household." (Unquote). For times like these it was St. Paul who gave us the battle cry when he wrote to the saints at Ephesus: "For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand...."

---

Extra copies of this Newsletter: 1 copy: 25¢. 10 copies: \$1.50. 20 copies: \$3.00. 30 copies: \$4.50. 40 copies: \$6.00. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10.00. More than 100 copies: 10¢ each. Please include extra if 1st class postage is desired. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports Weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Please address orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

## THE EDUCATION MONOPOLY CONSPIRACY

There are times when citizen action can cause bureaucratic reaction, and that reaction is sometimes favorable to the defenders of life, liberty and property. The Proposed IRS Tax-Exempt School Regulations provides an example. The Internal Revenue Service has agreed to hold public hearings before going ahead with its "Proposed Revenue Procedure On Private Tax-Exempt Schools." The public hearings are scheduled for an awkward time, December 5th, and those who submitted written comment on or before October 23rd are the only ones eligible to testify. A small victory perhaps, but Mr. Kurtz of IRS must have been deeply impressed by the resistance to his proposed "law by bureaucratic decree." We are told that over 15,000 letter writers met the Oct. 23 deadline and there were additional strong protests from some Congressmen.

Rep. George Hansen (Idaho), among others, introduced a bill to force a delay until the next Congress can review the executive order. Senator Hatch (Utah) did the same in the Senate. Backing them up with similar bills, co-sponsorship of bills or letters of protest to IRS were Congressmen Miller (Ohio), McDonald (Georgia), Ashbrook (Ohio), Rhodes (Arizona), Senator Hayakawa (California), and others. Of course the introduction of bills in the final hectic days of Congress was merely a gesture: the bills could not have been acted upon. But the Congressmen also followed up their legislative proposals with direct letters of protest to IRS.

An example: Rep. Ashbrook gained permission to "address the House for one minute" on Oct. 12, and he told his colleagues that "Between 80 and 90 percent of the American people oppose both racial quotas and busing. Now the IRS is moving to require both racial quotas and minority hiring quotas throughout America... We all know what will be the next steps after racial guidelines have been imposed on private schools by the Federal Government. We have seen every vestige of local and State autonomy taken away from State and local schools in the name of fighting racism, then sexism, and then religion. The education establishment in Washington must destroy meaningful private education in this country for one reason: private education is doing too good a job. Like any other bloated monopolist, the Federal education establishment fears competition above all else. They cannot use the public school system to teach life adjustment and propaganda to the children if parents are offered an alternative. The educational bureaucrats cannot continue to turn out an ever increasing number of functional illiterates with high school diplomas if a healthy private school system continues.... For the Washington educational establishment to continue the 25-year educational disaster in this country as it wishes to do, it must destroy meaningful private education... The proposed change in law will occur before Congress is able to do a single thing to stop this agency unless we act this week.... I urge my colleagues to write letters to the Commissioner of Internal Revenue (and) I submit a copy of my own letter for the record, so that my colleagues may see the rationale upon which I base my objections."

In his letter to Mr. Kurtz, Rep. Ashbrook pointed out that "it was not the intent of Congress to structure an IRS policing system to dictate the policies for private schools... It is my suggestion that you rescind entirely these proposed regulations..." Other Congressmen wrote similar letters. There is one letter, however, to which we should like to call your special attention, because it so

adequately illustrates the difference between the quality of private and public educational standards.

We received a letter on Oct. 17 from a twelfth grade history teacher at Tucson Christian Schools, Tucson, Arizona. He wrote in part: "I became informed of the new IRS proposal through your news release that you send me each week. The proposal was so significant that I introduced it to my class.... One of my students... took it upon himself to write in opposition to this preposterous proposal in behalf of the entire class." Enclosed was a copy of the letter written by the twelfth grade student. Picture, if you can, how a letter of this character, with such sound presentation of facts, and such excellence in composition could have been written by a student in any public high school in these United States (where "functional illiterates" is the norm). The letter follows:

\* \* \* \* \*

Dear Mr. Kurtz:

We, the students at Tucson Christian Schools are writing to you in order to inform you of our position on the Proposed Revenue Procedure On Tax-Exempt Schools. We feel that this proposal is a deliberate attempt to bankrupt the private schools, so that they will not compete with the public education monopoly.

The stated purpose of this proposal is to "determine whether certain private schools have racially discriminatory policies as to students." The guidelines set up by the IRS do not coincide with that purpose. For example, our school has no racially discriminatory policies. Shouldn't that be all you need to know? Quite the contrary. You require that we are to have twenty percent of the percentage of minority school age students in the community currently enrolled in our school, or that we are acting in good faith. Our school does not meet that minority quota. Does that mean that we are discriminatory? Definitely not! The assumption that any organization is discriminatory if it does not have a certain quota of minorities is absurd.

Now concerning the "acting in good faith" stipulations. You require that we give scholarships to minority students. Our school gives no scholarships to anyone. Does that classify us as segregationists? Definitely not! You require that we actively recruit minority students. The extent of our recruiting goes no further than a small ad in the daily newspaper which says "non-discriminatory". Our school actively recruits no one. Do we therefore become racially discriminatory? No! If we were to begin to actively recruit minority students, give them scholarships, and not do the same for whites, then we would be guilty of discrimination, which is defined as "the act of distinguishing (between races)." Tucson Christian Schools makes no distinction between the various races, but the proposed IRS guidelines would make it necessary for us to do so!

Here it seems you are defeating your own purpose, or does it? Why does the IRS come up with a ruling of such significance, but does not contact the private schools? Why does the IRS declare all private schools guilty of racial discrimination until they, the schools, prove their own innocence? The answers to these questions are quite clear to us. The federal government is trying to control the youth of this nation by having a monopoly on education. Private schools have been started by parents who are alarmed at the rapid degradation of the public school system. The federal government is in turn alarmed by the threat that the private schools pose to its monopoly. For this reason the private schools have come under attack. The purpose of the Proposed Revenue Procedure On Private Tax-Exempt Schools is obviously not to "determine whether certain private schools have racially discriminatory policies as to students." Rather, it is a proposal to put out of operation all private schools unless they

are racially discriminatory, or pro-minority.

We could continue with arguments involving the First Amendment, the fact that our parents have to support the public schools besides paying our tuition, or some of the very vague language written into this proposal, but let the above be sufficient argument for us to rest our case upon.

Sincerely, the students, Tucson Christian Schools.

\* \* \* \* \*

This Federal plan to bankrupt all private schools that can't be controlled by the Federal bureaucracy is but one part of the conspiracy. There is another part to the plot: The change-agents have determined that, during the course of this Carter Administration, there shall be established a Cabinet level Department of Education. This would give one appointed official absolute control over all education systems throughout the nation! A bill to do this was introduced in the 95th Congress, never came up for vote, but is sure to be re-introduced in the next Congress which is to convene next Jan. 15th, 1979. James J. Kilpatrick, a professional conservative, wrote a revealing column on the subject. Quotes from that column follow:

"The same arguments that resulted in the Department of Energy are being heard in support of a Department of Education. All related eggs, it is urged, should be placed in one basket... A Senate committee has put together a bill that would lump most of the government's programs of education into a single massive department with 23,000 employees and a budget of roughly \$18 billion... The new department would have its own secretary, of course, plus an undersecretary, a first assistant secretary, and seven other assistant secretaries for child development, Indian education, child nutrition, elementary and secondary education, postsecondary education, occupational, adult and community education, and educational research and improvement. There would be two more assistant secretaries to assist the assistant secretaries. The bill calls for an inspector general, a general counsel and an office of civil rights... An advisory council would be composed of 22 members, carefully chosen according to the rules of tokenism... The bill goes on and on... This is one more baby behemoth... No gift of prophecy is required to see the trends that lie ahead... As resistance to high local taxes grows stronger, the financing of public education will drift steadily toward the federal treasury... Federal controls already exert heavy and often decisive pressure on local decisions. The controls will get tougher and tighter as the equalizers lobby for identical per-pupil expenditures everywhere... Once upon a time, education was wholly the responsibility of the states and the localities. The effect of the pending bill would be to accelerate the process of erosion, and to vest ever-expanding power in Washington. He who pays the piper calls the tune. This maybe a new Department of Education, but its creators are teaching old lessons." (unquote).

Make no mistake about it: the Carter Administration has its orders: The total Federal control of all education--a Federal education monopoly--is to be accomplished before Jimmy Carter ends his first (and probably his only) term in office. The Socialist Planners have waited long for such a monopoly of education. Their plans were laid down in black and white in the early thirties. They have waited nearly half a century to see the fulfillment of those plans, and it is getting closer and closer to that prophesied State of 1984!

In 1929 the American Historical Society sponsored and the Carnegie Corporation financed a "Commission on Social Studies in the Schools." Staff members and commissioners were drawn from various universities, from the Council on Foreign Relations, Rockefeller Foundation, etc. Prominent in the group were George S. Counts of Columbia University, Charles E. Merriam of Chicago U.,

Charles A. Beard, Isaiah Bowman representing the C.F.R., Edmund E. Day of the Rockefeller Foundation, and others prominent in the promotion of social studies (which might have been labeled socialist studies). These educationists conducted a five-year study of "social science instruction" and produced some 14 major and several supplementary volumes, one of them entitled "A Charter for the Social Studies in the Schools." These volumes (now said to be out of print) laid down the guidelines that were to be followed by the writers of textbooks, teachers and school administrators, and all others who had to do with the preparation of future generations for existence in the coming "new order." We have Xerox facsimiles of some of the pages from the out-of-print "Conclusions And Recommendations of the Commission" on the social studies, Charles Scribner's Sons publisher. 1934. Following are direct quotes from the book:

\* \* \* \* \*

Contemporary social thought and action in the realms of government, economy, ethics, and aesthetics...reflect more and more this growing integration and interdependence, and are increasingly concerned with increasing the functional efficiency of this integrated and interdependent society.....

Under the moulding influence of socialized processes of living....leaders in public affairs, supported by a growing mass of the population, are demanding the introduction of ever-wider measures of planning and control....

cumulative evidence supports the conclusion that...the age of individualism and laissez faire in economy and government is closing and that a new age of collectivism is emerging. As to the specific form which this 'collectivism,' this integration and interdependence, is taking and will take in the future... it may involve the limiting or supplanting of private property by public property or it may entail the preservation of private property extended and distributed among the masses....

Whatever may be the exact character of life in the society now emerging, it will certainly be different in important respects from that of the past... and whether it will be better or worse will depend in large measure upon...the education of the rising generation....

The implications for education are clear and imperative:...complete and frank recognition that the old order is passing...

Organized public education in the United States, much more than ever before, is now compelled, if it is to fulfill its social obligations, to adjust its objectives, its curriculum, its methods of instruction, and its administrative procedures to the requirements of the emerging generation (and) the school... must recognize the new order and proceed to equip the rising generation to co-operate effectively in the increasingly interdependent society....

\* \* \* \* \*

We are told the "Conspiracy Theory" is ridiculous, yet the preceding was published in 1934. Isn't it unmistakably evident that here are guidelines, and that these lie at the root of almost all problems of education in the U.S. today? It should be equally evident that to assure the success of these educational goals a monopoly must be established, and that monopoly must belong to the Federal Government. Target date: During the Carter Administration!

---

Extra copies of this Newsletter: 1 copy: 25¢. 10 copies: \$1.50. 20 copies: \$3.00. 30 copies: \$4.50. 40 copies: \$6.00. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10.00. More than 100 copies: 10¢ each. Please include extra if 1st class postage is desired. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports Weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Please address orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.



## THE MONEY CONSPIRACY

November 1, 1978 was a dull and dreary day in Southern Florida, and we are not talking about the weather only, and the condition was not localized, it was a dark day for all America. The largest daily in our area flaunted a big, black, 8-column headline at top page one which read: "Market Plunges 18 Points." Under the headline was a four-part, cartoon-type illustration bearing four legends; "Stocks: Dow Jones average falls below 800. Prime Rate: Chase Manhattan raises rate to 10.5%. Inflation: AFL-CIO rejects Carter plan. Dollar: Drops in Japan..." The story accompanying this display said "a leading government economist warned that a recession 'is absolutely inevitable' unless successful steps toward controlling inflation are made... Tuesday was not the day for confidence in President Carter's voluntary anti-inflation program... We now believe the time has come for mandatory, legislated economic controls," said George Meany of AFL-CIO."

We might observe that except for those on the visible and/or subrosa government payroll, and those in Big Labor's payroll, there was hardly an economist or a financial columnist in all the land who agreed with either Carter or Meany, or who agreed with each other, for that matter. It has been said that where there are five economists, there will be six opinions. If our predicament were not so very serious, some of the answers given to questions about inflation would be downright comical. For example, Harold Finley, a financial columnist with the Chicago Tribune, recently tried to answer the question, "What would you do to control inflation?" Here is his answer: "This is a subject which has such strong political and international implications that the solution should be developed by a statesman over a period of years, rather than sketched by a financial columnist in a few hundred words."

Let the record show that Barron's financial columnist, Alan Abelson didn't try to quibble and evade. He wrote: "Halloween came early to Wall Street this year. Or maybe what really spooked investors were intimations and then the disclosure of Mr. Carter's latest anti-inflation gimcrack... Contrary to Washington's holely writ, it isn't the greed of laboring men nor the avarice of businessmen which is at the cause of our plight. The root of the evil is money, the supply of which has been expanding precipitously, as the keepers of the printing presses work overtime to paper over the difference between what Uncle Sam spends and what he takes in... Sure as night follows day, an unprecedented plunge like that of the past two weeks (up to and including Halloween-Ed.), is accompanied by wails and whispers of worse to come. Amid the thickening gloom late Friday, for example, rumors flew that the Fed would take some fierce action--boosting the discount rate once again and/or raising reserve requirements..."

Sure enough, following that dark and dreary dawn of November 1, Jimmy Carter came forth like the noonday sun to announce that the independent Federal Reserve had agreed to increase the discount rate--the Fed's lending rate to member banks--from 8.5% to 9.5%, the highest in U.S. history. The principal aim of this move was said to be "to make it more attractive for foreigners to invest in dollar-dominated securities, thus sopping up some of the \$600 billion sloshing around in the Eurodollar market." At the same time Carter announced the creation of a \$30 billion kitty, assembled from several pools of capital, to

buy dollars "when they come under speculative pressure," those "pools of capital" being International Banks. Carter also pledged the Treasury to sell 1.5 million ounces of gold next month, with an estimated market value of \$4 billion. And all the World seemed to Hail the Words of the Chief.

Immediate reaction was the temporary halting of the dollar's decline in foreign bourses, the upping of stocks in Wall Street, and a small drop in the price of gold. Expected long-range effects: 1) the Fed's discount rate won't affect the big banks and the multinationals, but will hurt small businesses and less-than-affluent individuals who may need to borrow money. 2) the sudden market recovery was like a patient reacting to the injection of a pain-killer. The cause of the sickness remains, however, and a cure still must be sought. 3) The sale of 1.5 million ounces of gold to foreigners merely helps deplete the U.S. supply, and we shall be more dependent than ever upon the mercies of those who actually own the gold. And 4) Overall effect of Carter's latest action: a recession is probably on the way!

**NOW, LET'S ANALYZE:** Your reporter is not an economist with a sheepskin, nor do we claim to be a financial expert. But there are free enterprise economists and persons who understand the mystery of money whom we trust and whom we can quote with little or no reservation. First, we need a definition of money, and we like the way Gary North handled this in his important book, "An Introduction to Christian Economics." On page 20, we read:

"What constitutes money? Why is money different from any other commodity? One thing which distinguishes money from all other commodities is that it is not used up through consumption. It is desired for the things which can be purchased with it, either now or at some future date.... Some commodities possess the four basic properties that all money must have. First, money must be durable. It would be hard to use ground beef as money, since it spoils too fast. Second,

---

## IRS AND THE PRIVATE SCHOOLS

Jo Ann Gasper, editor of "The Right Woman," gives the following report in her latest letter: "Thank you for spreading the alert regarding the IRS take-over of private schools. The IRS has received over 40,000 letters and congressional offices have been deluged with constituent mail and calls. The fight is just beginning. The IRS has extended the deadline for written comment beyond the original October 23 date. The October 18 Federal Register carried a notice that oral comments will be received by the IRS on December 5th in Washington, D.C. The present deadlines as explained in IRS News Release number IR 2044 require persons wishing to present oral comment to submit a written comment by October 31. A request to present oral comment, with an outline, must be mailed by November 20. Persons chosen to speak will be allowed 10 minutes. People may comment in writing until December 5. The December 5 meeting is not a public hearing. The IRS has refused to acknowledge that the rule change is significant.

**"WRITE!"** Write the IRS and protest. (Internal Revenue Service, Attention E:EO, Washington, D.C. 20224). Write your Congressman and Senator. Since Congress is not in session, write the local district office." (Unquote).

Jo Ann will be sending out special alerts to subscribers, to keep them abreast of the progress of this fight. "The Right Woman" covers Capitol Hill, is published monthly during sessions of Congress, and provides legislative news for women and the family. It is a unique and important service, well worth its annual subscription rate of \$15. Send to: The Right Woman, 919 18th St., N.W. Suite 800, Washington, D.C. 20006. (Ask for her special alerts, too.)

money must be transportable. Third, it should be divisible into equal parts for the purpose of accurate counting. Gold dust used to serve this purpose during the gold rush days in California and Alaska; bags of salt still function as money in some parts of Africa. Fourth, money must be relatively scarce. If money were as plentiful as, for example, air, it would no longer function as money. Of course, air might function as money on the airless moon or when it is 'conditioned,' but that is precisely because in these cases it is a scarce commodity that would be in heavy demand. Certain commodities have functioned historically as money better than others because they possess these four qualities; durability, transportability, divisibility, and scarcity. Gold is obviously one of these. It is very scarce, absolutely impervious to rust or decay, so divisible that in its pure state it can be cut with a knife. Silver is another such commodity, although being in greater supply, its value has generally been less than gold. In some communities, cattle or other livestock may serve as a means of exchange. There have even been cases in which women have served as money (the big defect here is clearly the divisibility factor: half a woman is worse than none at all)." (unquote).

Now, let's go from Gary North to Mr. Rees-Mogg, editor of the London Times in 1974, who wrote a book\*entitled "The Reigning Error - The Crisis of the World." His theme was that "social discipline on a firm spiritual foundation requires stable money as a base. For stable money is associated with respect for laws in general and the present instability of money is the latest symptom of the loosening of behavior restraints. He declared that return to the gold standard would make the major currencies convertible at a fixed price. It would reduce the temptation of governments to print more and more money and so debase their currencies, for, he added, 'Inflation has destroyed more governments than any other force except war... It is the great divider of societies.'" (Quoted from a review of the book).

Hilaire du Berrier comments on the above: "Rees-Mogg's blind spot is that he saw no evidence of conspiracy. Never for a moment did he see that currencies were being debased deliberately and plans made for the destruction of governments through inflation, so that the new monetary system destined to be introduced in January 1979 could be born, and later a new basket of nations reduced to province status."

The new monetary system to which H. du B. refers is based on the "ecu," the European Common Market currency that is being inaugurated January 1st, and which is to replace the dollar as the accepted international medium of exchange. The sale of U.S. gold to foreigners and foreign governments is, of course, a great help to the founders of the new monetary system.

Leading question: Is our present economic and monetary plight the result of a Conspiracy? Is the manipulation of money a basic ingredient in the master plan to create a regionalized world government, with the United States to become a mere province in that New World Order? Let's see how the Conspiracy Theory can be justified with the use of historical facts.

In 1913 the Federal Reserve System was established after a pattern designed by a German-Jewish banker named Warburg who was imported for that purpose. This created a Central Bank similar to those already existing in leading European nations, and made possible the later creation of a centrally controlled International Banking System. In 1920 the Basel-based Bank for International Settlements was created "to restore the economies World War I had ruined." Similarly, in 1944 a new centrally controlled international banking mechanism was established, ostensibly "to restore the economies World War II had ruined, and to aid developing nations." In July 1944 over a thousand government offi-

ials and bankers met at Bretton Woods, N.H. A new monetary system had been drawn up by John Maynard Keynes, alleged British homosexual and Fabian Socialist, with the aid of Harry Dexter White who conveniently died before being arrested as a Soviet spy. The new plan involved the creation of the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and the International Bank for Reconstruction and Development, better known as the World Bank. It was decided that the dollar would be used as the international unit of exchange, replacing the fading British pound, because at that time the U.S. "dollar was as good as gold." But, when gold was demonetized, strange things began to happen. As H. du B. comments in his latest Letter: "In the minds of those out to destroy national sovereignty and create a single government over an ever expanding package of states, acceptance of the dollar as the world's reserve currency was a temporary phase. After the demonetization of gold the dollar, with nothing behind it, would be reduced in value until its holders would happily accept a monetary system over which they would have no control.... To bridge the gap from gold to paper, 'Special Drawing Rights', or SDRs, were invented. SDRs were referred to as 'paper gold' and became a sort of credit card system for nations, a step on the international scale towards the moneyless world in which individuals will carry no cash but will pay for everything through computerized drawing rights on a bank.... Like it or not, Americans were on their way to the supra-national currency in which their dollar first will be merged and eventually eliminated."

There is one important aspect regarding the creation of new international currency which has not been told the American public--something which we have just learned from a European source. We have heard brief reports concerning the ECU which is to be inaugurated in Europe in January; and we have been left with the belief that the ECU will be in direct competition with the "Bancor" that the Trilateral Commission was about to establish. We have been told that Sec. Blumenthal was rebuffed when the Bancor was discussed with West European bankers and political leaders. However, this did not agree with another statement made by Blumenthal; that he welcomed the creation of the ECU. And, now we know why: On September 22, 1978 Belgium's Prime Minister Leo Tindemans was in Tokyo. There he told the Japanese that a new monetary system was about to be established, and that this new system would operate under three separate currency zones: one for the Japanese yen, one for the U.S. dollar, and one for the ECU. So, the ECU is not competitive. It is just a part of the overall plan which the Trilateral Commission has been developing ever since Jimmy Carter entered the White House!

So, if the dedicated one worlder, Leo Tindemans of Belgium is right, all that has been happening to the U.S. economy--inflation and all--is just one more step toward the New World Order! And, as H. du B. reported from Paris: Not an American editor or commentator important enough to rate news-space in the controlled media told the American public that the new three-zone system based on the dollar, the yen and the ECU bears any relation to the Trilateral Commission's plan for the New World Order. Nor would anyone dare to suggest that defeat in Vietnam and Watergate at home were parts of a conditioning process, designed to soften America for the acceptance of a New World Order; nor that our present plight is a part of the plot.

---

Extra copies of this Newsletter: 1 copy: 25¢. 10 copies: \$1.50. 20 copies: \$3.00. 30 copies: \$4.50. 40 copies: \$6.00. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10.00. More than 100 copies: 10¢ each. Please include extra if 1st class postage is desired. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports Weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Please address orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Forty-Five.....November 10, 1978

## WHILE CONGRESS SLEEPS - -

"With the election passed and the new Congress two months away from assembling, President Carter and his administration colleagues have - for the first time in two years - a kind of breathing space in which they can assess where they are and where they are going." So wrote David Broder, political analyst and columnist for The Washington Post. His syndicated column appears in daily newspapers throughout the nation. His political philosophy is that of his employer and, therefore, it is important to know what he writes, because the first rule of battle is to "know thine enemy." Therefore, Broder's listing of things Carter & Co. must do before the next Congress convenes, is important. Here is part of what David Broder wrote in his first post-election column:

"It (this two-months Congressional hiatus) is an important time for the president and for the country.... If he is able to negotiate the final terms of a strategic arms agreement with the Soviet Union between now and the end of the year the SALT treaty will be the focus of the next great foreign policy debate. If he cannot, the consequences will be felt in defense budgets for the remainder of his administration. Similarly with the Middle East talks... Most of all, the period ahead is important in the struggle to save the dollar, stem inflation, and set the domestic economy on a course which, if possible, sustains growth and, at least, avoids a severe and prolonged recession...." (unquote).

A couple of things columnist Broder didn't mention: First, the next two months may give Carter & Co. time to "explain" how the Shah of Iran fell without it being made apparent that he was pushed, and why the USSR was thus permitted to draw a military ring around the whole of the Middle East oil producing area! And secondly: The next two months may give the Carter Administration a chance to enact new administrative laws via Executive Order and Presidential Proclamation, and by adding new bureaucratic rules and regulations while Congress is not in session to--just possibly--protest or prevent. Important in this respect is the administrative attempt to obtain an absolute monopoly on education in the United States. As we have stated in previous letters, the IRS, which is sometimes referred to as the American Gestapo, is trying to close all private and Christian schools that do not hue faithfully to the Federal guidelines laid down for educational institutions in the United States. An article appearing in the current issue of Human Events (11/11/78) notes that:

"...what the IRS is trying to ram down the throats of the American people in the name of fighting racial discrimination is a wholesale blueprint for the destruction of thousands of private schools... That (IRS Commissar) Kurtz wants to work fast is understandable because the flood of opposition that is pouring into Washington has already dwarfed the response to any previous IRS administrative action, and it is growing daily. Over 100,000 letters have already been sent to the IRS alone. Mail in like amounts has been flowing to Capitol Hill. And the White House reports that it is receiving more letters denouncing the IRS action than it is getting even on the red-hot issue of inflation.... If Kurtz succeeds in his attempt to whoosh the regulations through before Congress returns, all this opposition may go for naught.... But Kurtz may yet be tripped up - in the courts. For on Oct. 30 the Foundation for Law and Society (FLS), a Washington-based public-interest firm, filed suit against the agency in the U.S. District Court for the District of Columbia... The FLS is request-

ing that the court issue an injunction "restraining the adoption and enforcement of the said Proposal pending the completion of (public hearings and other pertinent lawful requirements). Such a delay could give Congress the time to act. In the meantime, foes of the IRS scheme, led by such groups as the American Conservative Union and the Christian Action Coalition, are urging their supporters to continue peppering Washington with their letters." (Unquote).

So, among other important issues, there are the Private School Proposal, the SALT agreement, the Iranian situation, the Israeli-Egyptian peace treaty and a host of domestic and international economic and financial problems which the Carter Administration and its behind-the-scenes controllers are most anxious to consummate or get under control before the 96th U.S. Congress convenes on January 15th, 1979. Such action becomes all the more important because of the political complexion of the new Congress. The controlled media are accenting the fact that the Republicans made fewer gains than they expected in the recent Congressional races. Therefore, they imply, this is a kind of a vote of confidence in Carter and the National Democrats. This is nonsense, because the difference between Democrats and Republicans, ideologically and promissorially, was virtually eliminated in this recent election. Platforms and promises wiped out party lines. The really important fact about the next Congress is, not that the Democrats still have a majority, but that the conservatives made real gains and threaten to overtake the liberals. This bodes ill for the Carter Administration and for the subrosa government that put Carter in the White House.

"Congress Takes Turn To The Right," was the headline on page 1 of the Nov. 9 Miami Herald. Subheads read: "Carter Faces Independent Newcomers; Hill's 92 Freshmen Ran As Outsiders." The writer (Saul Friedman) sought to minimize the effectiveness of the headlines by stating, near the end of his analysis, that "the New Rightists whose energy, unity and organization have given them influence in Congress beyond their numbers, probably will be able to bottle up some Democratic legislation... They can be expected to pressure GOP leadership into refusing to cooperate with Carter on some legislation..." (unquote).

However, it isn't the Democratic or the GOP leadership; it's the Conservative Coalition made up of Democrats, Republicans and Independents, that will refuse to cooperate. Examples: re-elected were Senator Helms and Representatives Ron Paul, Larry McDonald, Steve Symms, Philip Crane, Marjorie Holt, John Ashbrook and many other conservatives and Constitutionalists.

This makes it especially important for Carter & Co. to do their best to make the next two months count, before the next Congress meets. So, to get things started, Carter & Co., even before the election, came out promoting all of the things the people were demanding. Furthermore, the controversial Trilateral Commission, which put Carter where he is, decided that it was time to tell the people a little bit of the truth about TLC. It apparently seemed the right time to try to win friends and influence people, and engage in some public relations activity. So, on Oct. 30 there was released an article telling part of the truth about the Trilats. We wouldn't sacrifice space reporting this, except that one very peculiar "coincidence" was apparent. On the same day, but in a different set of newspapers. Associated Press and United Press International released exactly the same story, practically word-for-word, about the Trilateral Commission. That the same story would be reported on the same day by UPI and AP is to be expected. But, for their stories to be identical is unheard of. Or, it was unheard of prior to Oct. 30, 1978. Actually, the AP and the UPI items are not quite identical; there are differences in the first paragraph. The UPI release starts:

"Washington (UPI) - Five years ago a group of nearly 100

prominent Americans, Western Europeans and Japanese organized a foreign policy-oriented group seeking to establish a 'more equitable world order'."

The same leading paragraph in the AP release read:

"New York (AP) - About five years ago a group of nearly 100 prominent Americans, western Europeans and Japanese organized a foreign policy-oriented group seeking to establish a 'more equitable world order'."

Notice the differences? UPI release is datelined "Washington," while the AP release is datelined "New York." UPI release omits the first word, "About," which appears in the AP release. AP release capitalized the word "Western," UPI release has the "w" in lower case. In all other respects the two articles are identical and word-for-word. Significance: the public relations story was written by neither UPI nor AP, but was transmitted to newspapers exactly as handed to them by some Trilateralist official. If you can think in terms of free press and lack of censorship, this fact becomes important! Here is the entire article as it appeared in the Sacramento Union of Oct. 30. At the very top of the page was an 8-column headline: "CARTER'S 'WORLD ORDER'." Below and on the lower half of the page was a double headline:

#### New 'World Order'

#### 19 NOW SHAPING U.S. POLICY

"New York (AP) - About five years ago a group of nearly 100 Americans, western Europeans and Japanese organized a foreign policy-oriented group seeking to establish a 'more equitable world order.' Today 19 of the 44 American members are deciding U.S. policies. One of them is Jimmy Carter. And the others in top White House positions include Vice President Walter Mondale and Carter's national security adviser, Zbigniew Brzezinski. All three were founding members of the 'Trilateral Commission,' established in July 1973. The industrial democracies in North America, western Europe and Japan are the corners of the triangle which gave the commission its name.

"The commission says its roots 'can be traced primarily to a series of strains early in the 1970s in relations among Japan, North America and western Europe.' 'The renovation of the international system is a task of global as well as trilateral dimensions,' the commission said in its pamphlet. 'In this global effort, the industrialized democratic regions remain an identifiable community and a vital core.'

"The commission's 1976 pamphlet listed the president as 'James E. Carter, Jr. former Governor of Georgia.' Mondale was listed as a senator and Brzezinski was the commission's director and coordinator at that time. Carter, Mondale, Brzezinski and the 16 other members who now hold top positions in Washington temporarily resigned from the commission while in government service.

"But the commission's aims are clearly reflected in such administration foreign policies as its emphasis on better relations with the Third World, closer political and economic ties with western Europe and Japan, the search for involvement by Communist countries in tackling global problems, and the stress on giving more economic aid to the world's poorer nations.

"In addition to Carter, Mondale and Brzezinski, the other former American members of the New York-based Trilateral Commission now in high U.S. government position are: Secretary of State Cyrus Vance, Secretary of Defense Harold Brown, Deputy Defense Secretary J. Paul Austin; Deputy Secretary of



State Warren Christopher; Undersecretary of State Lucy Wilson Benson; Undersecretary of State Richard Cooper; presidential advisers Lloyd Cutler and Henry D. Owen; U.S. Ambassador to Italy Richard Gardner; Assistant Secretary of State for Far Eastern Affairs, Richard Holbrooke.

"Former Panama Canal treaty negotiator Sol Linowitz; Ambassadors-at-large Elliot Richardson and Gerard C. Smith; Undersecretary of the Treasury Anthony Solomon; arms negotiator Paul Warnke; and Leonard Woodcock, U.S. envoy to the People's Republic of China." (Unquote).

One wonders why Secretary of the Treasury W. Michael Blumenthal and U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations Andrew Young were left out of this published list of former Trilateral Commissioners now temporarily resigned because they are in public service? Also Robert R. Bowie, Deputy Director of Intelligence for National Estimates? But we can hardly blame AP and/or UPI for the omissions; they simply added a dateline to a public relations release handed them by the New York-based Trilateral Commission. We suspect that, like the admonition by St. John regarding the Holy Bible, the two news agencies wouldn't dare add unto or take away from the words given them by the Foreign Affairs Department of the Subrosa Government of the United States of America.

It should not be assumed that all foreign policies are mandated by the TLC or its parent organization, the CFR. These power cliques are primarily concerned with establishing the "New World Order." The task of socializing the U.S. and preparing it for integration into this New World Order is left to the radicals. It is a double infiltration: Fascist-type Monopoly Capitalists from the top, and Communist-type radicals from the bottom, or the level of the masses. Jimmy Carter is the chosen spokesman for the Fascist-type Elitists, but he also must permit the Communist-type radicals to operate within the federal government. For example, the current issue of The Spotlight (11/13/78) headlines a story about a "Soviet Spy in the White House--Most Dangerous Traitor Since Hiss is Sought."

Actually, there are dozens of communist-type radicals working within our federal government; only now they are called the "New Left." The current Human Events (11/11/78) has an 8-page supplement in which Allan C. Brownfeld takes "A Close Look at Carter's Radical Fringe." He points out that once Carter was elected to office he "quickly proceeded to surround himself with an array of political 'insiders', most of whom had long been active... in the politics of the radical New Left." Among others Brownfeld names Brady Tyson, a close adviser to Andy Young; Sam Brown, head of ACTION; Marge Tabankin the "Axis Sally of Vietnam", now head of VISTA; Anthony Lake who heads the State Department's Policy Planning Staff; David Aaron, a deputy National Security Advisor; Robert Pastor, the Security Council's staff specialist for Latin American policy; Mark Schneider, Carter's Assistant Secretary of State for Humanitarian Affairs; Midge Costanza and her White House replacement Sarah Weddington; Bella Abzug, co-chairman of the new National Advisory Committee for Women; John Froines of the notorious "Chicago 7" who was named by Carter to serve as the first director of OSHA's Office of Toxic Substances; etc.

With Congress two months away, Carter and his colleagues will be very busy. His most dangerous colleagues and their most important activities are listed in this letter. Perhaps sounding the alarm will help "stay them in their course."

---

Extra copies of this Newsletter: 1 copy: 25¢. 10 copies: \$1.50. 20 copies: \$3.00. 30 copies: \$4.50. 40 copies: \$6.00. 50 copies: \$7.50. 100 copies: \$10.00. More than 100 copies: 10¢ each. Please include extra if 1st class postage is desired. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports Weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Please address orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

## THE BETRAYAL OF RHODESIA

"So the settlers arrived and began to carve a new life from the virgin wilderness. The pagan natives, who were migratory in nature, held no actual claim to the new land....were only the recent occupants. The settlers brought new civilization, education and health. Primarily, they brought a resolve to succeed...and stay. They employed the natives, when they could, for low compensation. They built cities and brought in manufacturing for goods that had never existed in the area. Some even brought slaves. But distant England could not understand the settlers' desire for self-government, even imposed rules that were untenable...primarily because she could not, or would not, comprehend the local peculiarities and conditions. When the colony resisted, it was held in rebellion. And it declared freedom from the mother country through a declaration of independence. Britannica responded by applying force. But today, that declaration still stands and the settlers have formed a mighty nation."

So wrote the author Robert Skimin. But, about what nation was he writing? The United States? Or Rhodesia? It could have been either because the parallels are striking. The wording of the U.S. Declaration of Independence and of the Rhodesian Unilateral Declaration of Independence are both respectful statements of warranted freedom, not written in haste but after long and deliberate consideration as a last resort, and at calculated risk.

Continuing this historical comparison, Robert Skimin in his book, "The Rhodesian Sellout," points out that "These documents were not designed by a group of power-seekers, backed by an enemy power, but by right-oriented patriots. One became the greatest country in the world, and one became what could be one of the greatest in Africa. Britain attempted to bring each to its knees; the United States by war, twice, and Rhodesia by international pressure because she couldn't afford a war. Each had its racial problems. One was granted time to work most of them out along orderly lines. The other is being crushed by external forces....How soon those of us who are still proud to be Americans tend to forget. How can Americans who really care about liberty...possibly stand by and permit, even precipitate, such destruction of the very principles on which their existence was built?"

Of the same opinion is the Rev. Robert L. Sumner, contributing editor to the religious weekly "Sword of the Lord." He wrote: "The attitude and actions of President Carter, the Congress, the liberal press, and a host of American citizens with regard to the African nation of Rhodesia borders, in our judgment, on insanity. Columnist James J. Kilpatrick tells us that blacks 'attained the highest standards of health, education and personal income in Africa' under the 'white supremacy' government of Ian Smith. Also, most of the blacks in Rhodesia have excellent relationships with the whites and are utterly opposed to the actions of the Patriotic Front guerrilla alliance headed by Joshua Nkomo and Robert Mugabe. The Patriotic Front is Marxist-dominated and armed by the Communists--and funded in great measure by the World Council of Churches."

Yet President Carter has called the black-white alliance established in Rhodesia an "illegal government" and one of his first official acts was to get the Congress to repeal the Byrd Amendment authorizing this country to import much needed Rhodesian chrome; so we now purchase it from Communist sources.

Our official treatment of Rhodesia reached a new low when 27 U.S. Senators demanded that our State Department withdraw its refusal and permit Ian Smith and his party to come to the United States. Smith came, but was not permitted to make a public statement and, except for one short "smuggled" interview on KABC-TV, Los Angeles on Oct. 16th, his case was never allowed to be presented to the American public. The FBI was ordered to keep Smith and party "isolated" from the public in the interests of "public security."

In Africa the Cuban-trained, Russian-armed, WCC-financed black guerrillas have slaughtered missionaries, massacred innocent black Christians and committed acts of terrorism and vandalism for the last five years. A highlight in their fiendish atrocities came on Sept. 3, 1978 when a civilian airliner with 56 persons aboard was shot down. 38 were killed in the crash, 10 of the 18 survivors were captured by the guerrillas, lined up and shot. Eight managed to hide and escape the slaughter. The respected columnist Paul Scott reports the unusual circumstances of that incident. The Viscount Airliner was shot down with a British "rapier" missile fired by Zambian troops. These missiles were flown to Zambia by the United States, so our government was at least indirectly involved in the massacre. When the airliner crashed, on hand were Joshua Nkomo's "nationalist freedom fighters" to massacre any survivors they could find.

The aid being given these Marxist-oriented guerrillas by the World and National Councils of Churches is reprehensible, but perhaps understandable when we consider the leadership of these organizations. Major Edgar C. Bundy who is pinch-hitting for Rev. Carl McIntire while the latter is convalescing in hospital, informs us that on Nov 4th, the Rev. Moses William Howard was elected to a 3-year term as president of the National Council of Churches. Howard is a native of Americus, Georgia, near the town of Plains from which Jimmy Carter hails. Howard has served as executive director of the Black Council of the Reformed Church in America, and as a moderator of the World Council's "Program to Combat Racism." This is the section of the WCC that has financed the Marxist terrorists and guerrillas. Latest contribution amounted to \$85,000.00 which went to Nkomo and Muhabe, whose terrorist forces have killed at least 32 missionaries and 1,100 black native Christians within the past few months. "The most powerful man behind the scenes in the United Presbyterian Church, the second largest contributor to the NCC and WCC, is also a black radical by the name of the Rev. Oscar McCloud," reported Major Bundy.

Rachel Tingle, writing in the November 1978 issue of the Canadian publication "Speak Up," asked: "What are we to make of the fact that the World Council of Churches, quite undeterred by the appalling massacre of white missionaries, is giving a further 45,000 pounds to the Patriotic Front, the Rhodesian guerrilla organization? When the grant was announced, a WCC spokesman defended it by saying, 'We don't even try to control how the money is spent. We have known the Patriotic Front for many years and we believe they are responsible people.'... The WCC must have a strange sort of Christian morality if it can refer to the terrorists of the Patriotic Front as 'responsible people.' We are driven to the conclusion that the WCC is a wolf in sheep's clothing, for while the policies it pursues in supporting Marxist-Leninist guerrilla groups are virtually indistinguishable from Soviet African policy, the fact that it displays a Christian profile to the world largely saves the WCC from the condemnation and criticisms which its policies could otherwise be expected to attract. In short, Communist expansionism in Africa is protected, via the policies of the WCC, from effective Christian opposition..."

The stand taken by the U.S. State Department is as odious as that of the WCC

and its American affiliate, the NCC. For example, Andrew Young, U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations is a well known apologist for, and defender of, Communist aggression in Africa. In April 1970 on an NBC-TV special Young said in part: "...it may take the destruction of Western civilization to allow the rest of the world to really emerge as a free and brotherly society, and if the West is incapable of brotherhood with colored peoples, then this small body of colored peoples, black people within the West, may be the revolutionary vanguard that God has ordained to destroy the whole thing." In September 1976 Young, as a member of the Congressional Black Caucus, with some 100 other black leaders, produced a document called "The African-American Manifesto on Southern Africa." The document declared: "We totally support the liberation of Southern Africa from white minority rule by means of armed struggle where necessary, and affirm the right of the African liberation movement to seek necessary assistance from whatever source available to achieve self-determination and majority rule (accent added)." In Mobuto, Mozambique, on May 18, 1977, Young said: "People who engage in negotiated settlements hardly have the right to tell people who are engaged in armed struggle how to run their paths and determine their freedom." According to Young, the Cubans "have brought stability to Africa." Columnist Allan C. Brownfeld concludes that Andrew Young "continues in the (pro-Communist) direction he has been moving for years, and President Carter persists in supporting him."

So does Carter's Trilateral Commission-dominated State Department. In a letter dated Oct. 2, 1978, Hodding Carter III, Assistant Secretary of State for Public Affairs, wrote in part: "On behalf of President Carter, I am replying to your comments concerning U.S. policy toward Rhodesia. The principal goal of our policy is to promote a just and peaceful settlement through negotiations. We do not favor any of the contending Rhodesian parties...."

However, we learn in the next paragraph of the letter that the current government, under the Salisbury agreement "does not seem adequate to the difficult task of moving Rhodesia from minority to majority rule. The Salisbury agreement lacks the support of two of the major nationalist parties," meaning that it lacks the support of the two Marxist-Leninist parties of Nkomo and Mugabe, the murderers of the innocents in Rhodesia.

Dr. Walter Darnell Jacobs, chairman of the American African Affairs Association, Inc. does not agree with the State Department. He says: "We are told that Rhodesia's small white population, outnumbered by twenty to one or more, is engaged in a race war with its black majority. We are told that Rhodesia's government headed by Ian Smith must go and that a government more acceptable to the black states of Africa must be installed, even if the United States has to pay the cost of the change. To me, these conceptions and impressions of Rhodesia are simply incoherent. I have made frequent trips there and have talked to citizens of all races and political preference... In place of racial hatred, I have seen sacrifice by white citizens in order to improve the lot of the blacks. In place of a racial war of Black against White, I have seen Whites and Blacks inside the country fighting against terrorists sent into Rhodesia with Soviet, Chinese and Cuban backing, (and with American financing-Ed.)"

On Sunday, Sept. 3, 1978, the Viscount aircraft "Hunyani" was shot down near Kariba. A memorial service was held in the Anglican Cathedral of Saint Mary and All Saints, on Friday, Sept. 8th. The sermon was delivered by the Very Rev. J.R. Da Costa. Excerpts follow:

"Nobody who holds sacred the dignity of human life, can be anything but sickened at the events attending the crash of the Viscount 'Hunyani'... The horror of the crash was bad enough, but that this should have been compounded by mur-

der of the most savage and treacherous kind, leaves us stunned with disbelief and brings revulsion in the mind of anyone deserving the name 'human.' This bestiality, worse than anything in recent history, stinks in the nostrils of heaven. But...like men in the story of the Good Samaritan, (world leaders) 'pass by on the other side'. One listens for loud condemnation by Dr. David Owen, himself a medical doctor, trained to extend mercy and help to all in need. One listens, and the silence is deafening. One listens for loud condemnation by the President of the United States, himself a man from the Bible-Baptist belt; and again the silence is deafening. One listens for loud condemnation by the Pope, by the Chief Rabbi, by the Archbishop of Canterbury, by all who love the Name of God. Again the silence is deafening....

"Who is to be blamed for this ghastly episode? Like Pontius Pilate, the world may ask 'What is Truth?' What is to be believed? That depends upon what your prejudices will allow you to believe, for then no evidence will convince you otherwise. So who is to be blamed? First, those who fired the guns. Who were they? Youths and men who, as likely as not, were until recently in Church Schools. This is the first terrible fact. Men who went over to the other side in a few months were so indoctrinated that all they had previously learned was obliterated. How could this happen if they had been given a truly Christian education? Secondly, it is common knowledge that in large parts of the world violence is paraded on TV and cinema screens as entertainment. Films about war, murder, violence, rape, devil-possession, and the like are good box-office. Peak viewing time is set aside for murderers from Belfast, Palestine, Europe, Africa, and the rest, to speak before an audience of tens of millions. Thugs are given full treatment, as if deserving of respect. Not so their victims' relations.

"Who else is to be blamed. I am sure that the United Nations and their Church equivalent, the WCC, both bear blame. Each parades a pseudo morality which, like all half-truths, is more dangerous than the lie direct. From the safety and comfort of New York and Geneva, high moral attitudes can safely be struck. For us in the sweat, the blood, the suffering, it is somewhat different.

"What else? The Churches? Oh yes. I fear so! For too long, too many people have been allowed to call themselves 'believers' when they have been nothing of the kind. Those who believe must act.... If you believe in God, you must do something about it... We are surrounded by respectable heathens who equate belief in God with the Western way of life...

"I have nothing but sympathy with those who are here today, and whose grief we share. I have nothing but revulsion for the less than human act of murder which has so horrified us all. I have nothing but amazement at the silence of so many of the political leaders of the world. I have nothing but sadness that our Churches have failed so badly to practice what we preach. May God forgive us all, and may He bring all those who died so suddenly and unprepared, into the light of His Glorious Presence. Amen." (Unquote).

They call it a racial problem; they said the same of our War Between the States. But now as then, the real root of the evil is love of money. In Rhodesia there are vast, barely tapped, treasures in platinum, gold, silver, chrome, iron, nickel, mica, antimony, asbestos, tungsten, lithium, beryllium, copper. There are those who lust after such wealth, would violate every Commandment to gain possession of such treasure. For those who permit such unGodly horror, as the preacher said, "May God forgive us all. Amen."

---

Extra copies this Letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Forty-Seven.....November 24, 1978

## ELECTROMAGNETIC BATTLEFIELD REVISITED

Brief quotes from an extended, two-part report:

"At 0410Z we began our descent into Moscow...Moscow radar handed us off to Sheremetyevo radar...At 0450Z, 20 June 1977, C-5 90018 settled onto the runway at Sheremetyevo to become the first C-5 to land in the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics. We were to learn later that we had also made aviation history in that this was the longest flight to carry such a load.... It took only seven minutes to get the magnet down the ramp.... (After the landing), Aleksandr Y. Sheindlin, head of the institute (for High Temperatures) personally gave us a tour of the U-25 pilot plant, the largest such facility in the world. It was here that we saw the superconducting magnet already bolted into the bypass test loop that had been constructed to accommodate it.... This was the completion of our mission." (unquote). These are quotes from the second of a two-part article by Capt. John M. Zinkievich, United States Air Force. The first-hand story appeared in the January and February 1978 issues of The MAC Flyer. It is the account of the delivery to the USSR of the world's largest magnet, built in the U.S. and flown to the USSR. The supermagnet is said to be capable of generating a magnetic field 250,000 times greater than that of the earth itself. As we wrote in the DBR of 8/11/78: "It seems that such a mammoth magnet was required to continue the study of electromagnetic radiation and its application in the spheres of weather modification, space exploration (UFOs?), brainwashing of whole populations, and various killer weapons, the chiefest of which would be the Particle Beam Death Ray, the 'ultimate weapon' which can totally annihilate everything in its path."

Now let us shift the scene to a later time and a different locale. The following is an article by Tom Tiede of the Newspaper Enterprise Association (NEA). It appeared in the comparatively small-circulation, but independent, West Plains Daily Quill, West Plains MO, on Nov. 8, 1978. We reprint the entire article:

\*\*\*\*\*

### UNSEEN FORCE CAUSES STRANGE HAPPENINGS IN OREGON

Eugene Ore. (NEA) - Walter Deposki was among the first to feel it. The 48-year-old bachelor says his modest suburban home began shaking and rattling nearly three years ago. "I would lie in bed and listen to the vibrations," he says. "When I closed my eyes I sometimes thought the house would fall down." Initially, no one paid attention to Deposki's complaints. Then, last spring, other residents here began to notice that something was not quite right. Besides the vibrations in homes, dozens of people said that odd atmospheric sensations were causing headaches, dry throats, irritability and loss of sleep.

As it turned out, the sensations were found to be concentrated radio waves. Among other things, government monitors determined that a 4.75 megahertz signal was shooting through Eugene at a rate of 1,100 times per second. Deposki's home was said to be directly in the path of the frequency blast.

Case closed? Not hardly. Though the electronic sleuths uncovered the cause of the disturbance, they were unable to stop it, or even learn precisely where it originated. Today, Eugene continues to be bombarded by an unseen force of un-

known origin, and, not surprisingly, nobody much enjoys it. State and federal authorities have done their best to allay fears regarding the signal barrage. They say much of the problem is probably caused by leaking power lines. At any rate, whatever the source, the government says the electronic disturbance is not sufficient to cause real harm to human beings. Actually, the government adds, the disturbance can't even be blamed for the vibrating houses. Walter Deposki has been told that his home shakes because of faulty construction. Officials say the joists are weak in the home, as is the foundation, 'and you can feel a jiggle even when you walk across the floor.'

But the government optimist is not convincing everyone. Deposki, for instance. He says he has had carpenters put additional support under his house, yet the vibrations have not ended. The force is so strong at Deposki's place, a friend says, that he can unplug the refrigerator and it will continue to operate.

The chief critic of the government optimist is Marshall Van Ert, a one-time industrial hygienist at the University of Oregon. He was the first to monitor the radio signals here, in various neighborhoods. Now living in California, Van Ert says the government is lying about the scope and implications of the Eugene bombardment. Van Ert believes the local disturbance is coming from Russia. He says he has monitored and photographed two radio signals from the Soviet Union, both of which are strong enough to cause harm. "One of the waves creates a high, exciting feeling in people; the other, which is worse, makes you feel depressed or sick." Van Ert says the Russian signals are part of that nation's 'intensive effort' to create military uses for electronic and radio impulses. He says the Kremlin is now able to send 'standing waves of energy' around the world. The waves, he insists, can shake a building, or knock it down --whichever the Russians choose.

Though curious, Van Ert's view is apparently not invented. A spokesman for the Federal Communications Commission says the Russians have, indeed, been experimenting with powerful radio signals. At one juncture, in 1976, the Red waves were so enormous that several nations grouped together to lodge a protest in Moscow.

No one knows exactly what the Russians are doing. The speculation is they are working on the theories of Nikola Tesla, a brilliant American scientist who claimed he could destroy the world through the use of wireless electricity. Tesla died in obscurity in 1843; the Soviet Union has many of his notes and papers. In general, the U.S. government has not put much credence in talk of a Tesla-Russian connection. Other nations have, however. Last year, a consultant in Canada's state department said flatly that the Kremlin was using Tesla's genius to modify world weather. Canada continues to research that possibility.

For his part, Van Ert says the Russian signals may be modifying more than the weather. He thinks the Red waves also affect human behavior. When he visits Deposki's house, for example, Van Ert says he becomes personally disoriented. After one visit, he recalls, "I couldn't even find my way back home."

Given this explanation of Russian motives, then, Van Ert says it is not surprising that government is less than candid about what he thinks is going on in Eugene. "But it's time the people were told the truth," he believes, "and the truth is that the Russians are trying to get control of our minds."

Are they? Few in this sophisticated university town would agree with Van Ert. Nonetheless, residential concern is deep. Monitoring is continuing here, and new studies are being proposed. The bombardment is real, it is coming from somewhere, and Walter Deposki is not the only one having trouble sleeping at night." (End of article).



"It's time people were told the truth, and the truth is that the Russians are trying to get control of our minds." These were the words of Marshall Van Ert. He was referring to what the CIA calls "electromagnetic brainwashing."

It will be recalled that the art of "brainwashing" was developed by the Communists and by elitist psychiatrists who felt it was their mission in life to control the people of the world. Working along the lines first developed by the Russian scientist Pavlov in his experiments with dogs, Soviet psychiatrists and scientists began working with people. The late Edward Hunter used the word brainwashing to describe the experiments on U.S. prisoners of war during the Korean "police action." Here in the United States a group of elitist psychiatrists intimately connected with the UN World Health Organization, also began to develop plans for controlling masses of people through brainwashing. They used milder terms, of course; behavior modification, values clarification, survival games wherein students decide who will live and who will die in case of some hypothetical holocaust. Such activity is prevalent today in the public schools of America. The idea is the control of future generations of people.

Just as this type of "people control" was being developed by behavioral and social scientists, so also was the electromagnetic field being tapped for the control of whole masses of people, or even selected individuals. Just as Pavlov's theories were expanded for purposes of mental control, Tesla's theories were being tested for purposes of people control. Tesla said that the earth and its atmosphere have a magnetic field that oscillates at a resonant frequency that is identical to that of human brainwaves. Alter that frequency and humans are affected. Entire geographical areas of people can be controlled and mood-manipulated by electromagnetic energy projected into the ionosphere. This is where that gigantic 40-ton magnet made in America and airlifted to Russia comes into play. The area around Eugene, Oregon is said to be a testing ground for these experiments which are "affecting the moods, consciousness, stress and health cycles of people." The National Observer of 8/23/77 reported: "The Russians already have the capacity to create deadly mind weapons and send deadly psychic energy thousands of miles... They can infiltrate and control the minds of leaders--or drive them stark, raving mad."

Eugene, Oregon is just one of many areas where unseen things have been happening. It is suspected that the area in and around San Francisco is another such testing field, where the control of certain types of people and their charismatic leaders is being tested, as well as the ability to drive such leaders "stark, raving mad" if experiments fail and both leader and followers get out of control. There was Charles Manson and the Manson Family. There was Donald David DeFreeze and his Symbionese Liberation Army. Here is where Anton La Vey heads the Church of Satan. Then there are the black Zebras, the militant homosexuals, the Synanon group, and the allegedly religious cults such as the Sun Myung Unification Church, Hare Krishna--and this is where the Rev. Jim Jones built his People's Temple which, in the 1960s was said to be the "biggest Protestant congregation on California."

Could this shocking mass murder-suicide of over 400 men, women and children have been an experiment in "electromagnetic brainwashing"? Let us examine a few of the facts that have been revealed.

According to Jones' wife, the charismatic leader "only adopted Christianity in order to prepare the people for Marxism." This becomes obvious since he laid claim to being both Christ and Lenin. He funded the Guyana "agricultural mission" in 1973, as a place of escape for himself and his most faithful followers if and when things "got too hot for him" in the U.S. By this time, however, the People's Temple had become a church with perhaps 20,000 members, and with

centers in San Francisco, Los Angeles, Bakersfield, as well as the headquarters church in Ukiah, north of San Francisco, and Jonestown in Guyana. And, he had become a power in politics in California. He and his followers had campaigned for George Moscone and when the latter became Mayor of San Francisco, Jones was appointed a member of the City Housing Authority. Jones also received praise and recommendation from California Governor Jerry Brown, Vice President Walter Mondale, the late Sen. Hubert Humphrey, HEW Secretary Joseph Califano; and there was the handwritten note from Mrs. Jimmy Carter to the Rev. Jim Jones, on White House stationery, dated April 12, 1977. It read: "Dear Jim: Thank you for your letter. I enjoyed being with you during the campaign--and do hope you can meet Ruth (Carter Stapleton, the President's sister) soon." Vice President Mondale wrote to the minister of state in Guyana recommending Jones and saying in part: "Knowing the congregation's deep involvement in the major social and constitutional issues of our country...is a great inspiration to me." The late Hubert Humphrey wrote: "The work of Rev. Jones and his congregation is testimony to the positive and truly Christian approach to dealing with the myriad problems confronting our society today." A letter from Joseph Califano to Jim Jones read: "Your commitment and compassion, your humanitarian principles and your interest in protecting individual liberty and freedom have made an outstanding contribution to furthering the cause of human dignity."

While all these complimentary things were being written about the man who adopted Christianity to promote Marxism, Jones was intent upon creating a band of slavish followers who would be faithful unto death, literally, and who would at his command murder congressmen, reporters, and all leaders who might be opposed to his brand of totalitarianism, and to the setting up of a Marxist state. If his scheme became exposed, he was prepared for that, too.

There are several possible conclusions. This bizarre affair could be seen as a kind of return-to-slavery wherein the slaveholder builds a plantation in the jungle for his own profit and security, with slaves who seem content in having gained security at the cost of freedom; so 'content' that they meet death with the master, willingly by suicide or unwillingly by murder. Or, it is understandable that a charismatic leader might hoodwink and gain control over the possessions and property of a band of ex-cons, drug addicts, misfits and lost souls. By the use of fear and persecution, dress rehearsals for mass suicide, beatings and torturings, a man like Jones might attain absolute obedience from such a band. It is also understandable that such a leader might so indoctrinate his followers that they would take up his cause and fight to the death for his brand of politicalism or social order. Hitler did it on a grander scale. So did Genghis Khan and Tamerlane, Alexander the Great and Peter the Hermit.

What is not so easily understood is how a man thinking himself both Christ and Lenin could win praise and gain character references from a Vice President, a Governor, a Senator, a Mayor, a President's wife. Were they all deceived, or were they part of a plot and would they have continued to support Jones if he had not been publicly exposed for having gotten beyond the control of his real masters? Or, were they all, from White House to jungle slave quarters, victims of some kind of mesmerism by magnetism, personal or long-range mechanical? Only one answer seems to fit all the questions; and it is a command: Thou shalt have no other gods before me. Such other gods can be man, or man-made, even a 40-ton magnet made in America and shipped to Russia.

---

Extra copies this Letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Forty-Eight.....December 1, 1978

## THE PURPORTED DOLLAR RESCUE

All else having failed to halt or even slow down the speed of the inflation that was afflicting the nation, the Carter Administration came to the conclusion that confession might be good for the salvation of the dollar. So, came the official admission that in the last eleven years the U.S. dollar has lost one-half of its purchasing power. One typical headline announced: "Inflation Reaches A Cruel Milestone." The story began: "It is official!!! What consumers have known in their hearts and pockets became a formal fact Tuesday (11/28/78) courtesy of the U.S. Labor Department." We were told that Alfred (King) Kahn, President Carter's inflation adviser, heard the news and proceeded to peg the nation's current inflation rate at about 10 percent." George Meany, president of AFL-CIO, heard the report and "bellowed demands for mandatory wage and price controls." Barry Bosworth, director of the Council on Wage and Price Stability, indicated that the Carter Administration "is considering some changes in its anti-inflation standards, partly because too many companies are trying to take advantage of loopholes. He told executives from 70 corporations that a revised set of standards will be published Dec. 2." Which means that, even as you read this letter, Carter once again may have done something he said he'd never do: ordered mandatory price and wage controls via Presidential Proclamation and/or Executive Order.

Carter confessed that the only sure way to control inflation was to curb government spending, and he vowed to trim the budget; not an unexpected vow since the people are demanding less federal spending (so long as it won't affect them personally). Said Time Magazine (12/4/78): "Largely out of sight, deep in the labyrinth of the federal bureaucracy, Jimmy Carter is preparing for what may be the biggest battle of his presidency. As a keystone of his anti-inflation program he has vowed to limit the red ink in the 1980 budget, which takes effect next October, to less than \$30 billion...So, department by department, determined Administration budget cutters are now looking everywhere for places to slash... Carter's political future largely depends on his success in curbing federal spending and the inflation it breeds... Says Federal Reserve Board chairman G. William Miller:... 'he can't get re-elected unless he deals with inflation.' But if Carter cuts too sharply he will alienate many of the groups.. who supported him in '76." (unquote).

Carter promises that the national health insurance program will be tabled, that the proposed \$20 billion welfare-reform program will have to be curtailed, and similar spending programs will suffer. According to U.S.N. & W.R., the President is "personally selling his (austerity) program wherever he goes.. At a Nov. 20 cabinet meeting, for example, he conducted what one aide described as a 'pep rally' urging officials to pare down their budgets to help fight inflation. Everywhere Carter travels, the message will be the same... He's not going to give a speech in the next few months that doesn't hit inflation hard. That will include the President's address on Dec. 8 before the Democratic mid-term conference in Memphis."

Just playing politics? The past two years have shown that it's best to take anything Jimmy Carter says or does with the proverbial grain of salt. As an example, he went into the White House proclaiming an energy shortage and saying a fight against energy waste was "the moral equivalent of war." About two years

later he got a watered down version of his energy bill and declared it to be a great moral victory for his administration. However, the official word is that the energy crisis was a hoax from the very beginning. From the Miami Herald of 11/28/78 we quote: "The notion of an impending energy crisis is bunk, energy experts from some of the world's leading think tanks said in Miami Beach Monday...Prominent energy specialists from academia and industry met in air-conditioned opulence at a Miami Beach resort hotel to say that this, at least, is the view from the University of Miami's International Scientific Forum on an Acceptable Energy Future, the second annual gathering of scientists that the university calls 'genuine heavyweights in the field'." (unquote).

Carter's previous attempts to halt inflation have been about as successful as his attempts to gain a victory in the "moral equivalent of war." If he is really serious this time, he will strive, not to limit the red ink in the budget, but to eliminate the red ink altogether and present a balanced budget. However, it is noteworthy that Carter's domestic austerity program was matched by an Administration attempt to halt the decline of the U.S. dollar internationally. The Way in which this new program came about is featured in the current (Dec. 4) issue of Fortune Magazine; and the article reads like a mystery story. Headlined, "The Inside Story of the Dollar Rescue" reporter Herman Nickel says, and we quote parts of the story, with a few parenthetical remarks:

"In the absence of any firm monetary plank to restrain the double-digit growth of the U.S. money supply, the foreign markets dismissed the president's anti-inflation program (which was announced Oct. 24th) as too feeble. The rout (of the dollar) started in Tokyo before the president had stopped speaking; even \$2 billion spent by the Federal Reserve and other central banks to buy up dollars on the day after the speech was unable to halt it. This alarming reaction to the president's program suddenly got things moving in Washington. At 11:30 on the morning of Oct. 24th, Federal Reserve Chairman G. William Miller arrived at the Treasury for a working lunch with (Treasury Secretary) Blumenthal and Solomon (Undersecretary for Monetary Affairs) to discuss emergency measures. The immediate upshot was the formation of a small and top-secret working group....On Friday Oct. 27, Blumenthal met with Schultz (Chairman of the Council of Economic Advisers) and Solomon...At 10:30 on Saturday Oct. 28, Miller, Blumenthal, Schultz, Kahn (Chairman of the Council on Wage and Price Stability), and Solomon met in the Treasury Secretary's dining room to go over the options...Just before 10:00 p.m. the participants...began to assemble in the Map Room of the White House. Miller arrived from a dinner party at the house of Washington Post publisher Katherine Graham. Solomon excused himself from a dinner he was hosting at his home. Kahn, Schultz and Blumenthal arrived from their homes, the latter two having sent regrets to Mrs. Graham....Finally, at 10:01 the presidential helicopter touched down on the South Lawn....As the meeting concluded, Carter said he was in basic agreement with the proposals presented, and he authorized negotiations of technical arrangements with German and Japanese officials....On Sunday morning, Oct. 29, the four Japanese emissaries, headed by Takeshiro Sagami, were driven to Solomon's home...The talks with Leonhard Gleske, an officer of the Bundesbank, were held at the Fed. Negotiations with the Swiss were conducted by telephone, the man at the other end being Fritz Leutwiler, President of the Swiss Bank. The talks were completed on Monday, when the emissaries flew home to obtain final approval. Keeping the news from leaking out was still a dominant concern..." (unquote).

From the names of those comprising the top-secret working group, it becomes obvious that this was a Trilateral Commission project requiring the approval of the German and Japanese sections thereof. The final agreement might be called

a "Monetary Declaration of Interdependence." It also seems that the Trilateral plan involves the setting up of a transitional system on a tri-monetary basis; involving the use of three currencies: the U.S. dollar, the Japanese yen, and the new European Monetary System's ECU. The final details of the ECU plan are to be announced in the European Common Market countries on Dec. 5, and the new monetary system is to become effective on January 1, 1979. The ECU will be backed by gold and the hard currencies of Europe, is expected to take the place of the dollar, IMF's "special drawing rights" and to become the accepted "international currency" at some later date. It is expected that sometime in 1979 the OPEC nations will refuse to accept U.S. dollars in payment for oil, and will insist that all future payments be made in the ECU. This will be the signal for the death of the dollar in world trade; and the civilized world will be back on the gold standard, with the exception of the United States, and the United Kingdom if the latter refuses to go along with the EEC in accepting the ECU as its monetary unit.

For a time, however, the dollar must continue to be honored internationally. That was the reason for the "dollar rescue mission" described in Fortune. It becomes necessary that the dollar maintain a reasonable value for a time, because of all those billions of Eurodollars in the hands of foreign banks, corporations and individuals. These Eurodollars have lost much of their value in foreign countries, but they can still be used to make purchases in the United States. Foreign holders of U.S. dollars are rapidly unloading them; exchanging them for U.S. banks, buildings, corporations, real estate, etc. America is being sold, at retail prices, to foreigners at a rate not even understood by our own federal government. An example is the purchase of domestic banks by foreign investors. An AP release of 11/30/78 reports: "You may not be aware of it, but it's not unlikely that when you write a check on your account at the friendly Hometown Bank & Trust Co.; you're actually playing a small role in the business of international banking. Your hometown bank may be owned by a bank from Canada, Britain, Japan or another foreign country. The number of U.S. banks owned by foreigners has grown sharply in recent years, and may grow even larger. Foreign bank assets in the U.S. as of May 1978 were said to be nearly \$100 billion, according to the Federal Reserve."

In addition to banks, huge farm acreages are being purchased by absentee landlords, buildings, corporations, industrial areas, anything that can be bought is being bought, at astronomical prices. Beverly Hills is fast becoming something of a New World Mecca for oil-rich Arabs and investment-seeking Iranian families who will spend a million dollars for a home built for perhaps one-tenth as much by some movie star. All of this comes as a result of the glut of U.S. dollars that have been shipped wholesale to other parts of the world, for economic and military aid, for the purchase of oil and other imports, etc.

There was a time when Japan and Western Europe went along with the United States is almost anything our subrosa government demanded or desired. The reason: the U.S.A. was their protector and defender. Commitments to NATO, Far Eastern countries, and the developing nations, were important in the rebuilding of the war-torn world, and to defense against the U.S.S.R. and Red China. Japan, for example, had no military force of any kind. In the constitution prepared by Gen. MacArthur's staff, Japan renounced war, made no arrangements whatsoever for maintaining a military establishment, depended entirely upon the U.S. for its defense. Since Vietnam, however, Japan has come to the conclusion that it can no longer depend on the Pentagon for protection; is now building its own army, navy and air force and, for additional security, has signed a long-range mutual aid and trade agreement with the Peoples Republic of China. For the same reasons, the nations of Western Europe realize

that they can no longer look to the United States for peace and security. This realization came about largely as a result of the policy adopted by Henry Kissinger and his key U.S. foreign policy planner for Eastern Europe and the Soviet Union, Helmut Sonnenfeldt. The "Sonnenfeldt Doctrine" led to President Ford's signing of the Helsinki Agreement, which officially granted support and recognition to the Soviet conquest and subjugation of Poland, Hungary, Romania, Czechoslovakia, Bulgaria, Estonia, Latvia, Lithuania, and East Germany. The doctrine also stated that in the event of a Soviet attack on Western Germany, it would be necessary that at least one-third of that country would have to be sacrificed before any effective defense could be set up. Since that time NATO has become less and less respected in the eyes of Western Europe, especially so since it is now conceded that countries dominated by eurocommunist government will be allowed to be NATO members. The end of military dependence upon the U.S. has been followed by less and less economic and financial dependence, and the determination to look to themselves for survival and security. Thus, the creation of the ECU, which is backed by the Swiss-based Bank for International Settlements. As was noted in the late November issue of McKeever's Individual Strategy Letter: "One of the reasons that the BIS has been so tolerant of the floundering U.S. dollar is because they needed to rely on our military help in case of attack by Russia. I feel that Europe no longer feels they can rely on America's military. Doug Johnson, of Rauscher Pierce Securities Corporation feels that the BIS has finally run out of patience, and now has washed their hands of the U.S. dollar. 'The goal of the BIS Bisons is to have a stable currency backed by gold. This would mean that the price of gold as measured in ECUs, would not appreciate. It appears that the BIS could care less what the price of gold is as measured in U.S. dollars'." (Unquote).

So much for this struggle between countries and monetary blocs, with ourselves as taxpayers caught in between. It must be understood, however, that above all these governments and institutions, and using them for their own purposes, are the Financial Elitists, headed by the Rothschilds of Europe, the Rockefellers of America, the Oppenheims of Africa, the Mitsubishi of Japan, etc. Much of their work is done through the Central Banks, such as our Fed., which is a private bank, owned by other banks. It creates money out of thin air, gives it to the Treasury, then collects interest on this "monopoly money." As pointed out by McKeever, these financial elitists aim to increase their wealth until they have all the wealth in all the world. They cannot do this if gold does nothing but go up. Since their wealth is measured in terms of gold, they would still have the same number of ounces. And they can't make money in terms of gold if all currencies were to stabilize. These men can only make money when something moves up, moves down again, moves up again, moves down again, and so on. Thus, as gold moves up, when it gets to the top level they desire, they sell enough to force it down. When it gets low enough, they buy it back, run it up again, sell, and keep doing this. They do the same with stocks and bonds, and commodities. That's how the late Bernard Baruch explained his great wealth and power over nations: buy at the right time, sell at the right time, and control the times.

So, what happens to the dollar and the price of gold probably depends on these financial monopolists. However, history is a great teacher and Patrick Henry knew when to apply its lessons. Let's pray we can do as well.

---

Extra copies of this Letter: 25¢ each, 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each, 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Forty-Nine.....December 8, 1978

## HEW AND IRS VERSUS THE CHRISTIAN SCHOOLS

The First Amendment to the U.S. Constitution to the contrary notwithstanding, the Department of Health, Education and Welfare and the Internal Revenue Service are officially engaged in the promotion of a state religion. That religion is called Humanism, which is diametrically opposed to the Christianity that was recognized, though not universally professed or practiced, by the citizens of the United States of 1776. Lest there be any misunderstanding as to definition, let it be known that in two separate decisions United States courts have stated that Humanism is a religion. Also, if we are to judge by the words of the atheistic confessional known as the Second Humanist Manifesto, this religion proclaims the following articles of faith:

Humanists believe in evolution, and will fight to prevent any other theory, especially Creation as spelled out in the Holy Bible, from being taught in public schools. Humanists believe that everyone has a full right to sexual freedom and that all perversions are permissible, even normal. Homosexuality is merely an "alternative lifestyle." Humanists have no respect for the family as a social unit. Suicide, abortion and euthanasia are approved. Humanists deny the existence of Almighty God and ignore the Ten Commandments. In the view of Humanists there is no right or wrong, evil is as good as good; and children ought never to be hampered in their development by morals, parental views, or the precepts of Christianity.

Although clothed in other phrases and bearing other titles, Humanist doctrines are worked into every course in the public schools--math, history, English, languages, sex education, environmental studies, the sciences, home economics; all are permeated with Humanism. Furthermore, it is held by Humanists that before students can adopt the "compulsory" doctrines of Humanism, they must first be weaned away from the teachings of home and church.

Of course, it hasn't always been this way. As John F. McManus recently wrote, the worst changes have come about in the past quarter century, because that was when the federal government started the program to establish a monopoly over education in the United States. He says it began with two major steps. The first was the Supreme Court's school desegregation decision. That's when federal meddling in the schools began in earnest. The second major step was the institution of federal aid for public schools, as a mechanism for establishing federal control. Dean Clarence Manion adds a third major step. He writes:

The teaching of (Christian) religion and of morality has been taking a bad beating in this country for the past 25 years. The hardest blow came in 1962 when Supreme Court Justices Black and Douglas finally prevailed in their prolonged effort to reverse the plain language and historical purpose of our First Constitutional Amendment from a protection for the reserved powers of the States into an atheistic restriction upon those same reserved powers.... These 1962 court decisions drove all worship of Almighty God out of State public schools and have thus produced a new generation of matured young Americans who have never heard our Declaration of Independence read aloud in their classrooms, nor listened to a discussion of the moral obligations imposed upon them by the Ten Commandments."



By mid-century, the Fabian members of the Intercollegiate Socialist Society, Dewey's Progressive Educationists, the "Toward World Understanding" protagonists, social scientists and assorted modernists had thoroughly undermined the foundations of basic and traditional American education. But after the three decisions previously mentioned: desegregation, federal aid, and the outlawing of God from the schoolrooms, the bottom really fell out. Then came the era of the "Blackboard Jungle." So horrible had the public schools become by 1975, that the U.S. Senate Judiciary Committee established a subcommittee to investigate the widespread barbarism that had developed. They picked the most liberal Senator of them all, Birch Baye, to head the subcommittee. But even Baye was forced to report "an alarming number of homicides, rapes, robberies and assaults on both teachers and students. Baye didn't investigate the academic side, but it was even worse. Other reports show that educational standards in public schools have been decreasing for the past 25 years. College freshmen who need to learn how to read, and who are lacking in elementary skills, are the rule rather than the exception. And the use of drugs has become epidemic. The fact that costs have increased tenfold in the past 25 years proves that more money is not the answer.

As a result of the barbarism, amorality, criminality, and functional illiteracy that had become the end products of public, state education, alarmed parents began to rebel, by establishing and financing independent and religious private schools throughout the fifty States. It is estimated by IRS that there are now at least 20,000 such schools; and it is conceded that they are providing better education at far less cost per student; to say nothing of their lack of violence and immorality, criminality and the drug-filled atmosphere that prevails in the public schools.

As one observer noted: "The most pervasive element of bureaucratic motivation is the need to snuff out competition before it demonstrates the failure of a bureaucracy's way of doing things." In short, the contrast between the students of public versus private schools was becoming so shocking and so apparent that HEW had to do something to eliminate the competition and to establish a monopoly in the field of education. HEW has tried in innumerable ways to increase its control over education: forced integration, forced busing, unisex toilet arrangements, unisex athletic programs, the new HEW demand that schools spend as much money on girls' athletic programs as on boys' programs. with the exception of football. But, HEW found it impossible to eliminate the competition that was occasioned by private and church-operated schools. Hence, IRS was called upon to do what HEW couldn't do without help:-

Came the August 22 dictum; a set of new regulations regarding the tax-exempt status of private and religious schools. The new rules provide that any school "formed or substantially expanded at or about the time of desegregation" is to be deemed racially discriminatory and no longer qualified for tax exemption. And the schools are adjudged guilty of racial discrimination unless they prove themselves innocent!

Came a storm of protest when the cloak-and-dagger tactics of IRS were made known to the people by independent news sources. Over 100,000 letters of protest were mailed to IRS, probably more than that to the President and to Congressmen. The semblance of public hearings (that are not really "public hearings" in the official sense) was agreed to; are being held as this Report is be-

---

OOPS! -- A typographical error in DBR #47, 11/24/78, made it appear that the scientific genius Nikola Tesla died before he was born. The mistake read: "Tesla died in obscurity in 1843." Actually, he died in 1943. Sorry.

ing written. But we have been told that IRS is not going to pay any attention to these protests. As Jo Ann Gasper commented in her November issue of "The Right Woman", "The meetings are not being held to weigh testimony, but to record oral comment, and are therefore not binding on IRS. The IRS will have three or four days of comment in December, and then promulgate the regulations." However, President Carter issued Executive Order 12044 which calls for certain procedures to be followed before significant regulations are promulgated. These regulations call for public hearings. Therefore, a court order could stop IRS until after legal public hearings are held. Also, the Congress could have "oversight hearings," which would delay enforcement of the regulations until after the new Congress convenes and acts. A Congressional Committee may act when Congress is not in session. So, writing to your Senators and your Congressman is important, now!

To paraphrase a great President, it is altogether fitting and proper that we should do this. But in a larger sense, it should not have been necessary to do it, if proper steps had been taken in the first place. The point being: a crisis might never have occurred if church-related schools had acted in accord with certain Christian--and legal--principles in the beginning. This, at least, is the opinion of Rev. Claire Kelly, Pastor of the Church of the Holy Spirit in North Olmstead, Ohio. He writes:

"Christians, themselves, have laid the groundwork for the current attack on Christian schools. First, they have done this by seeking 'tax exempt' numbers from the IRS, when the law gives them automatic exemption under the First Amendment and 26 U.S. Code 508 (c). The oft referred to 26 Code 501 (c) of the 1954 Internal Revenue Act does not apply to churches and thus there is no need for churches to incorporate in order to receive tax-free contributions. Second, incorporating a church really means subordinating God and His Law to the State and its law. A corporate charter is a legal privilege from the government. A corporation is a 'legal person' created by the State. By incorporating a church, one is asking that State to make God a legal person. If God exists legally by permission of the State, then He can also be denied legal existence by the same state which created His legal existence in the first place. What the State gives, the State can take away. This is a gross violation of the principle of separation of Church and State as well as of religious freedom under the First Amendment.

"Furthermore, when people fill out income tax forms, they have the First Amendment right to exercise their religious freedom by putting 'Object-1st and 4th Am., U.S. Constitution' on the lines that ask for names and addresses of persons or organizations to which tax-free charitable contributions have been made, explaining in the margin that they claim their religious freedom under the First Amendment and Matthew 6:1-4, and the Fourth Amendment privacy rights.

"Christ tells us in Matthew 6 that we are to do alms 'in secret.' IRS countermands Christ's command. Who are Christians bound to obey? The midwives in Exodus 1:15-22 had this same problem and we are told that they chose to dis-

---

#### FLORIDA SENATE STOPS ERA AGAIN

"A cloak-and-dagger strategy for ratifying the Equal Rights Amendment failed Wednesday as the Legislature turned Gov. Reuben Askew's Last Hurrah into a sedate farewell. Operating under the stern gaze of more than 40 women wearing 'Stop ERA' signs, lawmakers wrapped up in a little more than seven hours the business of a special session that Askew had called to span three days. It was Askew's last legislative session." (Miami Herald, Dec. 7, 1978).

obey the King's law and obey God's, and that 'God dealt well with the midwives.' But the midwives didn't have the First Amendment to protect them. They trusted wholly in God. American Christians today trust neither in the First Amendment nor God! Is it any wonder judgment is upon America, and the people oppressed?

"Understand this and understand it well--conditions in this country won't improve until the people improve by learning to live their faith, instead of just mouthing it." (unquote).

The foregoing statement by Rev. Claire Kelly applies, of course, to Christian schools only. But it is with these that we are dealing in this Report. When any "legal person" asks for help from the government, he has become a servant of that government when, under our Republican form, exactly the opposite should be true. Asking for tax-exemption was the fatal error!

Since this Report is concerned primarily with Christian schools, there is one cardinal point that has been overlooked by almost all administrators of Christian schools. It is the Scriptural precept that in a Christian church or school, willful or enforced desegregation is not permitted! And this is the basis upon which IRS is judging Christian schools guilty unless they can prove themselves innocent! The following by The Rev. T. Robert Ingram of St. Thomas Episcopal Church & School Houston, Texas, is self-explanatory:

"The proposed ruling of the Internal Revenue Service, which would impose sanctions on all non-government schools formed after the school desegregation activity began who cannot give satisfactory demonstration of their integration policies, is one of the most deadly acts of governmental persecution since the Fourth Century. In effect, the ruling would make it unlawful for Christians to apply the truths and teachings of the doctrines of grace which are universally accepted as central to Christianity.

"All are saved by grace. St. Peter, supporting the work of St. Paul and St. Barnabas at Antioch, voiced this to the Church Council in Jerusalem in 40 A. D. The immediate application was two-fold: first, that Gentiles converted to Christ were not required to become naturalized Jews in order to be saved, but secondly, not only were they not required so to do but they were forbidden to leave their own nations and culture. The only law imposed upon them was that derived from the Noachic Covenant forbidding idolatry and murder. The reasoning, which was unanimous and held to have the endorsement of the Holy Ghost Himself, was that any integration of Gentile converts into the Jewish nation would of necessity show to the world a condition placed upon grace or the free favor of the sovereign Lord Jesus Christ.

"There is no worldly human condition which can be either a barrier to grace or a requirement. Therefore, the Church has throughout her reign on earth not only allowed nations and languages and peoples to retain their distinctive national cultures but has encouraged them to do so. Worldly distinctions of any kind, race, language, culture, sex, or status as worker or employer, are to be maintained in justive as a glorious display of the sufficiency of grace for the salvation of all.

"To be subject to government sanctions for exercising this 'blessed liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free' is to be beset by a determined purpose of the world and the devil to destroy the Christian religion and the Church."

---

Extra copies of this Letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

year twenty-five.....Number Fifty.....December 15, 1978

## TAKING CHRIST OUT OF CHRISTMAS AND GOD OUT OF GOVERNMENT

The coming of the month of December is the signal for the renewal of an annual campaign on the part of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU) and associated and like-oriented organizations to prevent the public observance of a Christian holiday that is almost universally observed in all civilized societies of the world. The first extended report on this year's campaign, adapted for public perusal, was written by one David L. Langford, and released for nationwide publication by the Associated Press. Here is that report as it appeared in the December 14, 1978 issue of the Miami Herald:

\*\*\*\*\*

### MOVE TO TAKE CHRIST OUT OF CHRISTMAS REMINISCENT OF PRAYER CONTROVERSY

A move to take Christ out of Christmas in schools and other public places is drawing protests reminiscent of the prayer controversy of another time. "I am disturbed our country is falling apart from the inside before Russia or anyone else has had a chance to come after us," says one Tulsa, Okla., teenager. He is Pat Calhoun, 16, one of about 400 people who turned out at a meeting of the Tulsa Classroom Teachers Association last week to argue over a recommendation that teachers avoid religious themes in holiday programs. Nothing was resolved at that meeting, and elsewhere the American Civil Liberties Union has gone to court to try to silence the singing of *Silent Night* and other carols in classrooms. In Baytown, Texas, the ACLU's actions prompted angry citizens to organize the United Legal Citizens Association (ULCA)--that's ACLU spelled backwards--to help fight the lawsuits. In other cities, the effort to ban religious symbolism has spread beyond the schools.

The city attorney of Des Moines, Iowa, has said city employees cannot depict shepherds and wise men at the annual nativity pageant at the Children's Zoo. In a seven-page opinion issued after a year-long debate, Philip Riley said the city "may not legally sponsor or endorse such a religious pageant." The debate began last year when Steven Brown, director of the Iowa Civil Liberties Union, said the pageant violates the U.S. Constitution's guarantee of the separation of church and state. He said the pageant was effectively an endorsement of a religious celebration.

The city fathers in Traverse City, Mich., decided not to display the traditional nativity scene in a town park this year after the local Human Rights Commission argued the scene could provoke a lawsuit. Similarly, the Texas State Board of Control is expected to rule this week on a proposed ban against religious displays or meetings in the state capitol. The church-state issue also surfaced in Sioux Falls, S.D., where the ACLU wants a federal judge to ban carols in schools. ACLU attorney Stephen Pevar, who filed the suit on behalf of six Sioux Falls residents, says he agrees that less than one-third of the music sung in the school has a religious content. "But if even one (religious) song was sung, it would be unconstitutional," Pevar said. "If the judge finds that singing these songs is a religious exercise, then we win, because religious exercises are prohibited in schools."

Rae Underwood, a music teacher at Salk Elementary School in Tulsa, collected 637 signatures on a petition protesting the recommendation that religious programs be avoided. The petition charged the ban could be psychologically damaging to students of the Christian faith. "Christian attorneys should be retained to uphold our wishes and letters should be written to our representatives requesting their support," the music teacher said. But Claude Dyer, president of the Tulsa teacher's association, said he fears court action. "What I'm afraid of... is that we are heading for is court action and the complete and total censorship of all programs," he said.

For almost two years, a lawsuit against the Goose Creek school district in Baytown, Texas, has been in a federal court. The suit, filed by the ACLU in behalf of a Jewish woman with two children, seeks a ban on such practices as reading the Bible over the school's public address system and praying at football games and PTA meetings. In the fall of 1977, shortly after the suit was filed, school officials sent out a directive prohibiting Christmas carols, manger scenes and any reference to Jesus or Christ in holiday programs. When the word spread through the small community east of Houston, a hymn-singing crowd of 3,000 gathered to protest the directive. The ban was lifted and the board hired a noted constitutional lawyer to lead the court fight. The case has not yet gone to trial. (End of article).

\*\*\*\*\*

We have reprinted the preceding article because we thought you ought to know that this same old controversy returns each Christian holiday season, and that the humanists and other atheists and heathen appear slowly to be winning their fight to "keep Christ out of Christmas." However, reprinting the article does not mean that we are in sympathy with the effort to "get God back into the public schools." State schools are promoting and insisting upon adherence to their own religion--which we shall call Humanism--and this state religion is in every way completely antithetical to Christianity. Since the state presumes to take the place of Almighty God, pretending to be savior and provider for all of the people from womb to tomb, it is our personal opinion that, instead of trying to get God into the state schools, we should be trying to get all His children out of the state schools. Compulsory attendance in schools controlled by the state is exactly what Karl Marx had in mind when he and his industrialist friend and supporter Friedrich Engels had in mind when they wrote the Communist Manifesto in 1848.

We also can be sure that the founders of modern communism would be pleased to know of the steady increase in Marxist professors who are getting and keeping positions of power and influence on college campuses across the nation. It is true that communists and other radicals have occupied positions of importance in academia for years; but never have they so boldly admitted publicly that they are Marxists, and have been able to keep their jobs. National Enquirer is a weekly tabloid that has a low journalistic rating but a high reader score. It is an independent publication--is not dependent upon controlled news agencies for its information--and often carries important stories that might never make the wires or be blue-penciled by the monopolistic media. Such a story was the one appearing in the Dec. 19, 1978 issue, by Frank Levine. We quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

Marxist college professors are boldly grabbing positions of power and influence on campuses across the nation, an Enquirer probe has revealed. This shocking development can have a devastating impact on many schools, warns a top educator. "The number of professors with Marxist or radical antiestablishment ideologies in positions of responsibility is on the rise," said Jordan Kurland, associate general secretary of the American Assn. of University Professors.

"In the past year or so, we've received a great number of complaints about the leftist professors," Kurland said. Dr. Seymour Lipset, professor of political science at Stanford University, has conducted surveys that found that 45 percent of today's college professors consider themselves left-of-center....

With undisguised glee, the Marxists themselves brag of making great progress in the U.S. academic world. "Marxists are being nominated for national offices in different disciplines," said Dr. Bertell Ollman. Dr. Ollman, Marxist professor of political science at New York University, has himself been nominated to be head of the American Political Science Assn. Another Marxist, historian Eugene D. Genovese, who proclaimed that he would welcome a Viet Cong victory in Vietnam, is today a professor of history at the University of Rochester in New York. Genovese is one of two Marxists to have served as president of the Organization of American Historians. "As compared with a decade ago, the real difference is that there is now a large number of Marxists, not merely teaching but able to run graduate seminars," he asserted....

The dramatic surge of Marxism on the university campus has alarmed Dr. Max Rafferty, the former superintendent of education in California and now dean of education at Troy State University in Alabama... "Many of these professors, particularly those of them who got their degrees during the sick 1960s, boast quite openly that they are Marxists," Dr. Rafferty said. "Now we are seeing the graduates of that era in places of responsibility to influence policy--and I am afraid that the results at many schools will be bad." (Unquote).

---

*The following excerpts from Presidential Proclamation 4609, Thursday, November 30, 1978, are reprinted without comment.*

#### BILL OF RIGHTS DAY, HUMAN RIGHTS DAY AND WEEK, 1978

*By the President of the United States of America*

Two great events in the history of human liberty will be commemorated in December: the ratification, on December 15, 1791, of the Bill of Rights of the Constitution of the United States, and the adoption, on December 10, 1948, of the Universal Declaration of Human Rights by the United Nations General Assembly.

....This year, we mark the 30th Anniversary of the Universal Declaration of Human Rights. The Declaration is the cornerstone of a developing international consensus on human rights. It is also the authoritative statement of the meaning of the United Nations Charter, through which member nations undertake to promote, respect and observe human rights and fundamental freedoms for all, without discrimination. A long and difficult road must be travelled before the reality of human rights in the world matches the words of the Declaration. The Declaration will light that road and give strength to all who follow it.

The Universal Declaration is the heart of a body of important United Nations human rights documents: the Convention on the Prevention and Punishment of the Crime of Genocide, the Convention on the Elimination of All Forms of Racial Discrimination, the Covenant on Civil and Political Rights, and the Covenant on Economic, Social and Cultural Rights. The United States signed the Genocide Convention in 1948 and the Racial Discrimination Convention in 1966. I signed the other two Covenants on October 4, 1977. I hope that the United States Senate will soon approve the Genocide Convention at last, and will undertake early hearings to permit our Nation's adherence to the three remaining instruments. There could be no more appropriate gesture to mark the anniversary of the Universal Declaration.

*Federal Register, Vol. 43, No. 231 - Thursday, November 30, 1978*

Protecting children from Humanist-dominated schools and Marxist-dominated colleges is vital to our Republic's survival. But there is yet another necessity: getting Law back into Government. By this we mean God's Law, as expressed in the Decalogue. The Ten Commandments are the very Foundation of our civilization, of our Constitution, of our American Way of Life. We have permitted this Foundation to be renounced and ridiculed. As one of the ten examples we might cite, think of the ninth: "Thou shalt not bear false witness..." This has to do with honesty, both individual and governmental. And honesty has become farce in governmental circles. In Arthur Haley's book "The Money-Changers," otherwise spoiled by its pornographic passages, there is an important reference to the death of honesty in our nation: "People didn't believe any more what they were told; they had become too accustomed to being deceived and lied to. In the recent past they had been lied to by their president, other government officials, politicians, business, industry. Lied to by employers, by unions. lied to in advertising. Lied to in financial transactions...Lied to...by communications media. The list was endless. Deception had been piled upon deception until lying--or, at best, distortion and failure to make a full disclosure--had become a way of life."

Example: Carter, Sadat and Begin made a great show out of bringing "Peace On Earth" when they knew in their hearts this was but a staged performance, full of sound and fury but meaning nothing, because any treaty between Israel and Egypt--if ever signed--is impossible to keep.

Another example: On November 16th President Carter said, "I do mean business" in sticking to the administration's anti-inflation program." But less than a month later, Carter had altered his anti-inflation program to appease Labor, since the Teamsters Union wouldn't go along with Administration guidelines.

But, in the larger sense, as L. Lee Layton points out, "Carter's talking about inflation is a fraud... Inflation is caused by printing worthless money to pay the deficit in the budget caused by expenditures exceeding receipts of the Federal Government. It is this deficit which must be corrected in order to stop inflation.... Carter has not only signed outrageous bills which originated in Congress, but he has also urged Congress to pass his own bills appropriating billions of dollars needlessly. So, to make a long story short, when Carter talks about fighting inflation, he is just lying. The Federal Government is not to be trusted...."

Most patriots are beginning to understand that if we are to regain our liberties it must be done at the State level. State Legislatures could reactivate Amendment Ten of that Bill of Rights which Carter has asked us to honor and remember in his Proclamation No. 4609. The Tenth Amendment could be used to limit the Federal Government to the powers assigned it by the Constitution. States could repudiate Executive Orders, unconstitutional laws.....

As one patriot said: "America cannot be saved until our social, political, and economic laws are based on the Ten Commandments. Until and unless our efforts are directed toward the correction of these evils in our lives, we are nothing but the blind, leading the blind."

In this Christmas season, as Citizens of this once free, independent, and God-honoring United States of America, it seems proper that we should think upon these things....

---

Extra copies of this Letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Fifty-One.....December 22, 1978

## THE CHINA SELLOUT

Perfidy is not unusual when dealing with Nations or with national leaders. The sobriquet "Perfidious Albion" is familiar to students of English and European history. Plato said: "The rulers of states are the only ones who should have the privilege of lying, either at home or abroad. They may be allowed to lie for the good of the state." Napoleon was blunt. He said: "You must take things as you find them; promise as much as you like, but never keep promises. That's the way of the world." Lenin was bluntest of all. He said: "Promises are like pie-crusts - made to be broken." Now it seems that the rulers of our Nation have decided to join the crowd of would-be world rulers and break promises, lie, consider treaties to be mere scraps of paper that can be torn up whenever it seems convenient. On December 15, 1978, James Earl Carter told the world that he was tearing up two solemn treaties that had been made with one of our staunchest of friends and allies, the National Republic of China on Taiwan. The official text of the betrayal follows:

The United States of America and the People's Republic of China have agreed to establish diplomatic relations as of January 1, 1979. The United States of America recognizes the government of the People's Republic of China as the sole legal government of China. Within this context, the people of the United States will maintain cultural, commercial and other unofficial relations with the people of Taiwan. The United States of America and the People's Republic of China reaffirm the principles agreed on by the two sides in the Shanghai Communiqué and emphasize once again that:

- Both wish to reduce the danger of international conflict.
- Neither should seek hegemony in the Asia-Pacific region or in any other region of the world, and each is opposed to efforts by any other country or group of countries to establish such hegemony. Neither is prepared to negotiate on behalf of any third party or to enter into agreements or understandings with the other directed at other states.
- The government of the United States of America acknowledges the Chinese position that there is but one China, and Taiwan is part of China.
- Both believe that normalization of Sino-American relations is not only in the interest of the Chinese and American peoples but also contributes to the cause of peace in Asia and the world.

The United States of America and the People's Republic of China will exchange ambassadors and establish embassies on March 1, 1979.

Not all of our political leaders are perfidious and treacherous. Voices were raised in protest at this cowardly sellout. Senator Barry Goldwater said: "The President's decision on China represents one of the most cowardly acts ever performed by a President of the United States. The action stabs in the back the Nation of Taiwan, one of the most faithful and trustworthy friends our country ever had/ In doing this, the President is favoring a Communist regime on mainland China whose concept of human rights has been expressed in 50 million killings.: Said Senator Richard Stone: "It is a slap in the face to...the Republic of China on Taiwan, and to the Congress...Who will be our ally if we are so willing to dump our allies?" Said Senator Orrin Hatch: "The President has abrogated the treaty with Taiwan and thus again has indicated that the United States is unwilling to live up to its obligations...He is losing the initiative in the Middle East and he wants to make up for it with another startling but ter-

ribly depressing foreign policy move." Said Senator Jesse Helms: "No amount of sugar-coating rhetoric by the President can obscure the plain fact that he proposes to sell Taiwan down the river. I pray that there are enough Americans in and out of Congress who still place a value on honor." The American Conservative Union, which fought a valiant but losing fight against the Canal Treaties, has joined Goldwater in sponsoring a lawsuit attacking the constitutionality of Carter's termination of the mutual defense treaty with Taiwan. Even senate minority leader Howard Baker felt the wrath and urged Carter to postpone the cancellation of the treaties until after Congress can consider the matter.

Henry Kissinger gave the show away by saying that Carter's act was "the right thing to do, but it was the wrong time to do it." The New York Times then explained editorially that Carter had missed the boat because this was supposed to be part of a triple play. There was to have been the signing of the Israeli-Egyptian peace treaty by Begin and Sadat with Carter witnessing, the signing of SALT II with Carter and Brezhnev signing and the world witnessing, then the world-shaking announcement of the establishing of full diplomatic relations between the USA and the PRC. All of these happenings were supposed to occur at approximately the same time; January 1, 1979 was the target date. But plans went awry. The world began to wonder at the Israeli-Egyptian fiasco, and the SALT II agreement was bogging down. Even Paul Nitze, liberal, former deputy defense secretary and one-time arms negotiator, admitted that this new strategic arms limitation treaty "would permit the Soviet Union to achieve a military posture in the early 1980s from which it could destroy 90% of the United States' land-based intercontinental missiles."

But the immediately crucial events concerned Israel and Iran. Carter was fast losing face because of his poor handling of both; his about-face on the future of the Shah was embarrassing to Carter's Trilateral mentors. Something had to be done to get Mid-East developments off the front pages. So, the Red China deal had to be announced before its time. This was supposed to raise Carter's stock. It didn't.....

We were in China when the first attempt to communize China was in full swing, as a young Marine Corps journalist and later as a civilian reporter and foreign correspondent. We knew Chiang Kai-shek and admired him as a Christian and a true patriot. Dr. Sun Yat Sen had been trying to consolidate his hold over a number of warlords that dominated central and south China, and he thought that communism might be an aid in that effort. He sent his 36-year-old chief of staff to Russia to investigate the possibilities. Chiang Kai-shek thus spent 4 months in Moscow, returned thoroughly disillusioned. Dr. Sun accepted Chiang's report, also turned against communism, but died in 1925 and it was left to Chiang to purge the Kuomintang of its communist members. But Michael M. Borodin--real name Grusenbergs--born in Russia but educated in Chicago, proved to be one of the cleverest agitators and organizers ever to promote communism. He arrived in Canton as early as 1923 and had almost succeeded in winning all of China to the communist cause. However, when Chiang began to win victory after victory and was able to establish a nationalist government, the government was recognized by the U.S. (1938) and Borodin's efforts collapsed. Boarding an American gunboat, Borodin escaped and the Chinese Communists under the leadership of Mao Tse-tung and Chou En-Lai, fled to the hills of Kiangsi and Hunan. After consolidating the rest of China, Chiang would have purged it of the remaining communists had it not been for the sudden Japanese invasion of Manchuria in 1931. Chiang had to give up his fight against the communists and return to Nanking to concentrate his forces against the Japanese invasion. The affair having been settled temporarily, Chiang again went after Mao's forces.

But once again, the Japanese invaded China in 1936, and Chiang was forced to accept Mao's troops as allied forces against the common enemy. That war with Japan in 1936 became a part of World War II, and that "united front" against a common enemy (Japan) continued, with the U.S. ostensibly aiding both Chiang and Mao. However, vital supplies were diverted to Mao and but for the heroic support of such men as General Claire Chennault of the Flying Tigers, Chiang would have lost out entirely. This was due to the fact that the Institute of Pacific Relations (IPR) was in complete command of the State Department's China section. There were Lauchlin Currie, Owen Lattimore, Harry Dexter White, John Stewart Service, John K. Fairbank, Theodore White, and many others. IPR was a satellite of the Council on Foreign Relations and received financial aid from such affluent individuals as Thomas W. Lamont, Henry R. Luce, Gerald W. Swope; from the Rockefeller, Carnegie and other foundations; and from such corporations as J.P. Morgan, IBM, Shell Oil, Matson Steamship Lines, and even The Reader's Digest. With Lauchlin Currie in the White House as the administration's special adviser on China, and with such organizations as the wartime-OSS, the Amerasia crowd, Ambassador Clarence Gauss and General Vinegar Joe Stillwell all applauding Mao and denouncing Chiang, and with military supplies going to Mao from both the US and the USSR, and nothing going to Chiang, it soon became necessary for Chiang Kai-shek and his faithful followers to forsake their homeland and establish a new government on the island of Taiwan (or Formosa). The United States, to be sure, was the first Nation to recognize the National Government on Taiwan, to pledge support for the new Republic in some 60-odd treaties and agreements, the most important of which Carter has moved to abrogate on January 1, 1978.

The "two Chinas" policy continued with diplomatic recognition accorded to the Taiwanese Government only--until Kissinger came on the scene. It will be remembered that Nixon was originally wholly anti-Communist. He caused the trial of Alger Hiss. In his campaign of 1960 he said: "When you deal with a dictator and make concessions that he doesn't deserve, whenever you appease him, you don't serve the cause of peace. You serve the cause of surrender." In a televised debate with Kennedy, Nixon defined the ambitions of the Chinese Communists as global: "They don't just want Quemoy and Matsu, they don't want just Formosa. They want the world. If Communism takes over in one country, the tremors are felt clear around the world...and the eventual target is the United States." But what a change when Nixon became President and Nelson Rockefeller was able to give him Henry Kissinger as a special advisor.

"President Nixon's scenario for Asia, as fashioned by Dr. Kissinger, envisaged a new balance of power, and the increasing tension on the Sino-Soviet border in 1969 presented some interesting possibilities," wrote Anthony Kubek in his book "The Red China Papers." Consequently, a "New American Foreign Policy" was presented in 1972; a 236 page report prepared by Kissinger. The President outlined this new policy in an article appearing in Time Magazine of January 3, 1972. He said in part:

"I believe in a world in which the United States is powerful. I think it will be a safer and a better world if we have a strong, healthy United States, Europe, Soviet Union, China, Japan, each balancing the other, not playing one against the other, an even balance." (accent supplied).

Thus was enunciated the "Pentagonal Balance of Power" which was to be developed: five nations (of five regional governments, if you will), all to be equal in power. However, before such a five-sided structure could be constructed, it would be necessary to increase the strength of the one, most populous but the weakest, nation: Communist China! This, then, brought about Kissinger's

transitional plan which came to be known as the Trilateral Constellation. The plan called for the strengthening of China so that the USA, the USSR and the PRC could be brought into "balance of power" position so that each was equal in power and supposedly to attack each other because of that equality. So, the first step was to bring Red China into the UN, have it replace the government of Taiwan on the Security Council, with veto power equal to US and USSR.

Then came the "table tennis diplomacy" in 1971. Later that year Kissinger was on a world tour, faked a "bellyache" in Pakistan to remain incommunicado, and flew to Peking to confer with Chou En-lai. In February 1972 Nixon toured Red China, signed a communique with Mao Tse-tung. In 1973 Kissinger made two more visits to Peking, and David K.E. Bruce opened a liaison office in Peking. In 1975, after Ford had been appointed to succeed Nixon, the former followed through by holding talks in Red China. In 1977 President Carter named labor leader and CFR member Leonard Woodcock envoy to Red China. In August Cyrus Vance visited Peking. Last May Zbig Brzezinski went to Peking and completed the plans. Then on December 15, 1978 came the perfidious proclamation that a friend had been stabbed in the back and an enemy raised to a position of honor and trust.

While all this development of Kissinger's Trilateral Constellation was proceeding, however, both Japan and Western Europe were growing restive. They saw the U.S. extending favors to USSR and PRC, feared they were being treated like America's Pacific allies, and that they were being thrown to the Communist Bear that was the Soviet Union. So, plan number two had to be taken. The next step involved the creation of the Trilateral Commission which would concentrate on bringing Europe and Japan into line to complete that "Pentagonal Balance of Power" that had been announced back in 1972.

Great changes took place. Nelson Rockefeller retired from politics, and David assumed command. Kissinger was transferred to Chase and Zbig replaced him as Rockefeller's foreign affairs expert. They sought for a new kind of President, found him in Jimmy Carter, and the Trilateral Commission took control of the White House and all phases of external affairs.

As planned, Japan began building its own military machine, to provide for its own defense; Europe began merging toward a United States of Europe in which all sovereignty, and power, would be vested in a Regional Government, with a new gold-backed currency, the Ecu, to take its place alongside the Japanese yen and what remained of the U.S. dollar. Then would come time for the emergence of Red China as a full-fledged member of this family of Regional Governments, each to be equal in power. This would be the "Pentagonal Balance of Power" which was proclaimed as "the new American foreign policy" as early as January, 1972!

But now for the clincher: If these five are to be equal in power, then the United States (Canada included to make it "regional") must be weakened in order to match but not exceed the power of USSR, PRC, Europe and Japan. Note how this weakening has proceeded: There was the cancellation of the B-1 bomber, the scheduled withdrawal from Korea, the cancellation of the neutron bomb, the giveaway of the American Canal in Panama, the forced retirement of such outstanding military men as Gen. Singlaub, the collapse of the dollar, and finally the loss of prestige, power and respect in Asia, the Middle East, Europe, and Africa. It isn't just Taiwan that is being sacrificed for greed and gold!

---

Extra copies of this Letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Twenty-Five.....Number Fifty-Two.....December 29, 1978

## THE REPUBLIC THAT WE LOST

With the death of an old year and the birth of a new one, the chroniclers of the passage of time, and the writers of newsletters, like to do one of two things: review the successes and defeats of the year that has passed, or predict the events the writer expects to occur in the coming year. But this reporter would like to take a different tack. We'd like to return to first principles and see our Nation as it was at the beginning. As years speed by and knowledge increases, we as a people are inclined to grow soft, and become indifferent to the truths that we once held to be self-evident and immutable. We tend to become tolerant toward evil, and we lower our national standards; thus we drift toward chaos and inevitable dictatorship of one type or another, often without even knowing that we are drifting to our national doom. Therefore, it seems fitting that now and then we should look back to our beginnings as a Nation and reconsider the truths we once held dear. In the beginning we held these truths to be self-evident, that all men are endowed by their Creator--not by any government or by any man or men--but by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, and that among them are Life, Liberty, and the Pursuit of Happiness. Governments are instituted among men to secure, not to endow, these rights!

That was the beginning. From these truths there developed others that should be recalled: (1) We were a Republic. (2) We were a Christian Republic. (3) We adhered to a system of free enterprise and honest money. (4) We sought no entangling alliances with any other Nation or Nations. There were other truths which our forefathers deemed self-evident; but let us examine these in the light recommended to us by Patrick Henry: the lamp of experience.

1. WE WERE A REPUBLIC. Benjamin Franklin's fears have been confirmed. We had a Republic; but we couldn't keep it. We have become a democracy; and our Founding Fathers well knew that "A democracy cannot exist as a permanent form of government. It can only exist until the voters discover that they can vote themselves largesse from the public treasury. From that moment on, the majority always votes for the candidate promising the most benefits from the public treasury, with the result that a democracy collapses over loose fiscal policy...always followed by a dictatorship." We are a democracy, our fiscal policy is certainly "loose," and we are heading toward a form of dictatorship!

Over 50 years ago a very wise constitutional authority named Harry F. Atwood notes this trend toward democracy and he wrote, in 1921: "There is much talk of democracy in our schools, and yet there is not a democratic thing in the Constitution of the United States, nor the faintest hint of a suggestion that anything under the Constitution would ever be done in a democratic way, even in the creation of the Constitution itself, or its adoption, or its amendment, or its plan of administration, and we still require our public officials to take an oath to uphold, protect and defend the Constitution of the United States, and that is the only thing they are sworn to do. The Constitution provided for a representative form of government, and the founders called it a Republic. It guarantees to each of the States a republican form of government. Those who are talking democracy in our schools should turn to the Federalist, the greatest governmental discussion in the libraries of the world, and ask themselves what Madison means in Federalist number X, by the following language: 'Hence it is that such democracies have ever been spectacles of turbulence and contention, have

ever been found incompatible with personal security or the rights of property, and have in general been as short in their lives as they have been violent in their deaths...A Republic...by which I mean a government in which the scheme of representation takes place, opens a different prospect and promises the cure for which we are seeking'." (unquote).

Our Republic was a form of government under a Constitution which provided for the election of (1) an executive and (2) a legislative body who, working together in a representative capacity, have all the power of appointment, the power of legislation, all power to raise revenue and appropriate expenditures, and are required to create (3) a judiciary to pass upon the justice and legality of their governmental acts and to recognize (4) certain inherent individual rights. Take away one or more of these four elements and we would start to drift into some form of dictatorship. Add one or more to these four elements and we would be on the way to a democracy, a form of government which "collapses over loose fiscal policy and becomes a dictatorship." We have added two elements to our form of government: Regional Governance and the United Nations. Thus we are heading toward some form of dictatorship. Space permitting, we shall discuss the UN later in this letter; but lest there be any misunderstanding in regard to the dictatorial aspects of Regional Governance, observe the definition given it by Col. Arch Roberts, an acknowledged authority on the subject:

"Regional governance is a new form of government which has been covertly engineered to replace the city, county, state and school district systems. Boundary lines of these familiar political subdivisions are to be dropped and a new set of geo-political lines followed. Under regional governance there are now ten U.S. provinces, or regions. Each province has a designated 'capitol' to handle all matters within the particular province. Offices of HUD, OEO, SBA, and Labor were moved into the new capitols of each province, with more agencies added later. The objective is to establish the mechanics for controlling the lives and ambitions of the people from a central authority in Washington and to direct their efforts into channels ordered by a Bureaucratic Oligarchy. An examination of the type of government proposed under regional government shows that it is a government by appointed, rather than elected, officials. Under regional government disfranchised U.S. citizens are to be held in bondage, in perpetuity, as producers and servers for a self-appointed 'elite'." (unquote).

Our Republic has become a democracy, is destined to become a "region" in a Regional New World Order unless our Nation's drift toward destruction can be reversed and our Republic reconstructed!

2. *OURS WAS A CHRISTIAN REPUBLIC.* Humanists will point to the fact that there is no reference to Christianity in the U.S. Constitution, which is true except for the legal exemption of Sunday, a Christian holiday, in Article I, Section 7 and the dating "in the year of our Lord" in Article VII. But the humanists will never admit that the omission of any direct mention of Christianity in the Constitution was intentional, and for a very important reason. At the time of the writing of the Constitution, and before, there were thirteen Christian Republics. They were all free and independent states, self-governing Republics, as the Declaration of Independence clearly states. In every state there were religious requirements for holding office, and for voting. It was only in 1902 that New Hampshire dropped the suffrage requirement that one be a "Protestant" in its Bill of Rights, and changed the word to "Christian." It was as late as 1964 that the New Jersey Supreme Court struck down a state law barring testimony from atheists unless they were parties in a lawsuit. Such laws were commonplace, atheists were barred from testifying in most states until state constitutions began being changed.

However, the subject of Christianity and religion was a matter of states rights! Every state was jealous of its own Christian framework, and for the Constitution of the United States to lay down any rules concerning Christianity or religion would be a direct violation of states rights. That's what the 1st Amendment is all about when it declares that "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof." Thus, the federal government was intentionally barred from interfering with Christian laws and establishments in the thirteen Republics. Each state was free to develop its own Christian legal framework without federal interference. As Rev. R.J. Rushdoony states: "The First Amendment...was thereby underwriting the validity of every state establishment and law in every one of the states. It was not only affirming the right of the states to be Christian Republics, but it was also pledging itself against interference with those Christian orders and giving them its tacit approval. The First Amendment was thus a guarantee to Christian establishments and laws."

We must add that the doctrine of the separation of church and state is a phony issue introduced by subversives and atheists. The Bill of Rights says nothing about separation of church and state, and the idea never entered into the thinking of the Founding Fathers at the Constitutional Convention. The U.S. Constitution is based upon Christian law and Christian morality, and was designed to perpetuate a Christian order. In his "The Nature of the American System," Rev. Rushdoony writes: "No such separation of Christianity, or church, and the state existed anywhere in the United States before, and for some generations after the ratification of this (first) amendment. Second, the federal government did not secularize itself. Congress, both before and after ratification, began its sessions with divine worship (in addition to prayer-Ed.), and felt no inhibition in exercising its faith. Moreover, by re-enacting the Northwest Ordinance of July 13, 1787, after the adoption of the First Amendment, the federal government continued the policy of Article III..." This article provided for the establishment of Christian schools. Christian schools were the only schools America had, until Unitarians and Socialists worked to establish state-controlled schools.

Our Christian Republic has become a democracy incorporating the religion of democracy, which is Humanism. Unless we can return to the faith of our fathers, we cannot expect to halt the drift toward dictatorship, or hope to reconstruct a Christian Republic.

**3. FREE ENTERPRISE AND HONEST MONEY.** It was a remote central government's interference with trade and commerce, money and taxes, religion and citizen's rights that caused the Revolution of 1776. When the Founding Fathers met to create a new form of government, they were careful to define and limit the powers of the central government. Free enterprise meant no competition by government, no unconstitutional restrictions on free trade and commerce. A free market system meant that the individual succeeded or failed, profits or losses were his alone, he could expect no government subsidies or handouts. And as a result, a small Nation grew great and wealthy and powerful. Then came the welfare state policies that accompany democracy and socialism, and interventionism in order to "share the wealth" became the government's policy.

But since money is the lifeblood of a nation's economy, it was money that was to provide the root of the evil. The writers of the Constitution were careful to spell it out: "The Congress shall have power:...To coin (not to print) money, regulate the value thereof" etc. Unfortunately, the Constitution also says that Congress shall have power "to borrow money on the credit of the United States." This made possible the growth of a national debt that destroys the true wealth



of the Nation. Then, in 1913, Congress relinquished its power to regulate the value of money, turned the job over to a group of bankers who formed the Federal Reserve Corporation. Congress also changed the very nature of what we call money. True money is more than a medium of exchange; it is real wealth that can be used as a medium of exchange; it is not merely a symbol of wealth. And when money means debt rather than wealth, a Nation is in real trouble; a government can then turn on the printing presses and feed the fires of inflation.

In a recent article by Tom Rose, distributed by The Foundation for Christian Economics (713 Cornwallis Rd., Durham, N.C. 27707), the author spelled out the problem of inflation from the Christian point of view: "Our national politicians aren't stupid...But since they are reluctant to relinquish the heady power that accrues to them as spenders of money, they purposely try to mislead the public...when (they know that) the real problem is simply too much government spending....Realizing these things, what attitude should Christians take in solving the problems of inflation? We must remove the government's deficit-creating and money-creating power....As Christians we must realize that inflating the money supply (1) is an insidious method of taxation and collective theft and is, therefore, forbidden by God's Word (Ex. 20:15,17), (2) a treacherous means which rulers can use to demoralize and buy off people, thus bending citizens to their will (Ps. 2:2,3), (3) serves to remove mothers from the home and thus weaken their moral influence on children (1 Tim. 1:5), and (4) leads to the destruction of Christian institutions and weakens the 'salting influence' of Christians in society (Matt. 5:13)."

Without honest money, honestly treated by government, ours cannot be a representative Republic, certainly not a Christian Republic.

**4. ENTANGLING ALLIANCES.** The father of our country was very sure that permanent alliances with any other country would destroy the Republic. This was amplified in the Monroe Doctrine, which declared that we would not interfere in Old World affairs, and we would not permit Old World interference in New World affairs. We violated that doctrine, and we permitted it to be violated by other Nations. But the act that really led to the destruction of our sovereignty was the signing of the treaty that made our Nation a part of the United Nations. This led to all sorts of entangling alliances. A recent instance: last fall a conference was held to create a "new world information order." It was sponsored by Unesco and the Intergovernmental Bureau for Informatics (IBI). 75 nations including the US and the USSR "hammered out the details of a New World Order." Said the weekly Computerworld: "The rough structural outlines for a new world information order were hammered out...The keys to the proposed new order will be more self-reliance and regional cooperation on the part of developing nations and a united front vis-a-vis multinational corporations..." They agreed on a new system for making computerized data held by individual governments available to all governments. The accent was on the part to be played by multinational corporations in shaping the New World Order! This is but one example of how, through entangling alliances, we are surrendering our Nation to a World Authority which is Socialistic, Humanistic, and anti-Christian!

Think on these four things: Ours was a Republic, ours was a Christian Republic, ours was a free enterprise system with honest money, and entangling alliances were to be forbidden! In these four elements rests the key to preservation of Life, Liberty and the Pursuit of Happiness.

---

Extra copies of this Letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE GATHERING STORM CLOUDS

The Year of Our Lord 1979 is destined to be a dangerous and crucial year for the United States of America and for its freedom-loving citizens. This is the foregone conclusion of Trilateralists, politicians, economists, monetary experts, and leaders-in-general. One respected news source says it is going to be a "blustery" year; meaning that politicians are mixed up, politics fragmented, and the future unsettled. Most of the forecasters put the blame on Jimmy Carter, citing his "stop-and-go policies" and his "gulliberal today, conservative yesterday" attitude toward important domestic issues. As for his foreign policies, to a rational citizen they seem idiotic; but to his Trilateralist mentors everything probably is happening exactly as planned—which should be the most distressing part of the plot in the mind of any Christian American.

Perhaps the most distressing inconsistency in domestic policy is this: Carter and his administration are waging a war against inflation and yet another war against unemployment and depression—and they are losing them both! This is because his war against inflation is phony; they know it, and they are lying to the people, deliberately and intentionally.

Figures no longer seem to mean much to the government, but a look at the budget is interesting. Spending is estimated at \$533 billion but the federal income is estimated at only \$504 billion. This means an admitted deficit of \$29 billion. But there's another \$16 billion needed to keep current programs funded, programs that don't show in the budget. And, when the expected recession comes later this year, more federal expenditures will be made to keep the recession from becoming a full-fledged depression. Also, Congress doesn't pay much attention to budgets when it starts making appropriations for special and pet projects. All of which adds to the galloping inflation. Which in turn will lower the purchasing value of the dollar both at home and abroad. Add to these economic and monetary woes the strange game Carter is playing with business and labor—trying to maintain wage and price controls without making them mandatory—thus causing more strikes and more violence; and the overall forecast is one of gathering storm clouds.

Just as dangerous, perhaps even more dangerous, is the muddling and meddling foreign policy pronouncements that have made us, as a Nation, untrustworthy, ineffective, hated by some and laughed at by others. Newsweek hinted at, but understated the situation, saying: "January is the month when the President traditionally turns to domestic issues. For Jimmy Carter, there is the war on inflation to be fought, and a series of messages—chiefly the State of the Union and the budget—to be presented to a Congress that returns from recess in a feisty and conservative mood. But Carter's foreign-policy troubles simply will not go away. The most urgent of them is the worsening situation in Iran. In addition, there is frustrating, unfinished business in the form of two long-sought treaties that still hang fire: a peace agreement between Egypt and Israel and a second-round strategic arms limitation pact with the Soviet Union."

Not mentioned is the coming bloody invasion of Taiwan by Red China, arranged by our subrosa government via their mouthpiece Jimmy Carter. Neither is the incipient takeover of once friendly Nicaragua by Communists mentioned, nor is the bloodbathing of Rhodesia which the "elitists" inspired. Also, there is the deliberate weakening of defenses in Korea, the publicly admitted fact that the

NATO forces cannot successfully defend against potential attack of West Germany by the Warsaw Pact Satellites of Red Russia. Then there is the ongoing horror involving Cambodia and Vietnam which could develop into another war of major proportions again involving the United States. In short, storm clouds cover the whole world at a time when the President of the United States has been set up as the "manager of the free world."

We of the West are supposed to be confused and bemused, and we are told that the world situation "just developed that way," or that it is the fault of the Communists, or that our leadership is inept and apt to make mistakes. Never are we told by those in authority that it all might have been planned this way, in order to create such global chaos that, in rectifying the world disorder a New World Order could be installed—one which survivors would welcome and embrace!

The most widely circulated "voice of conservatism," the one that is accepted as such by the majority of readers is the United States News & World Report. And the diagnosis that is supposed to be accepted by conservatives is clearly stated in an editorial appearing in its current issue (1/8/79). Marvin Stone, editor, makes one solid admission, that President Carter's mentor is the Trilateralist Zbigniew Brzezinski. Otherwise, the mess we and the world are in would seem to be the fault of one Jimmy Carter—misleading and untrue. Carter is no

---

*The following is quoted from the January, 1979, issue of The National Educator; P.O.Box 333, Fullerton, California 92632.*

#### AN OPEN LETTER TO ANITA

Anita Bryant Green  
P.O.Box 40-2608  
Miami Beach, Florida 33140

Dear Mrs. Green:

This morning a friend who has been active as long as I have been active in the education battle, called to ask for my advice. In the county in which she lives, an attempt is being made to introduce a particularly offensive sex education program which will undoubtedly include consideration of homosexuality as an alternative lifestyle. She said a group of ministers, while alarmed about the proposed program, still want a "responsible" sex education program in the schools. She asked my advice on how the ministers might go about getting legislation that would result in a "responsible" sex education program. I told her she should know by now that since government schools promote only Humanist beliefs, it would be unrealistic to expect that it would be possible to have a "responsible" sex education program that would satisfy "responsible" Christians. Therefore, I told her the most "responsible" thing those ministers could do would be to start their own Christian schools, and not lose any time doing so, because all the while they are fighting to stave off offensive sex education, the schools have the children and are subjecting those children to programs that are equally bad—values clarification, drug education, death education and alienation-producing behavior modification of every description, to name just a few noxious influences.

After I spoke with my friend, your Public Opinion Survey arrived. I agree with you that we need to clean up TV and protect school children from the influence of homosexuals. We do need a lot of things, but first things first. The only way parents will be able to protect their children from the promoters of homosexuality and offensive sex education programs in the schools is for them to take their children out of government schools. "Public" education is a myth. Schools are no longer controlled by local citizens, but by the federal government, via

fool, nor is he as foolish as he is painted. He was selected by the Trilateralist "elite", was carefully schooled and conditioned by the best conspiratorial brains in the business. But here is what conservatives are supposed to believe as stated editorially in U.S.N. & W.R.:

\*\*\*\*\*  
SHOOT-FROM-THE-HIP DIPLOMACY

*By Marvin Stone, Editor  
U.S. News & World Report*

In the early days of the Carter administration, statesmen around the world were startled at the amount of diplomatic crockery that the new American President managed to smash in a matter of a few months. The President had come to office imbued with the idea, spawned by his Trilateralist mentor, Zbigniew Brzezinski, of "global management," with the man in the White House playing concertmaster to a disharmonious world. In his rush to manage all the world's problems immediately and simultaneously, Carter alienated allies, dismayed adversaries and spread consternation through just about every important capital. Now, the President seems to be drifting back into the bad habits that got him into so much trouble in those early months. He is trying to do too much too fast. He has just cruelly and callously abandoned a weak ally on Taiwan. He is eager to sign a strategic-arms treaty with Russia before he has decided how to deal with critical defense problems that would be aggravated by such an accord. And he has been doing some crude public arm-twisting to get an Egyptian-Israeli peace treaty signed on a timetable that he demanded, but that was unreal-

---

funds that go for curriculum development and teacher training. Any attempt to change or improve a school situation while a child is in that situation is not only a waste of time, but downright dangerous. Children can be influenced and their morality destroyed very quickly. And often, when parents become activists, the educators single out children of such agitators for intensive "treatment." My point is that parents of school age children do not have the time to fight brush fires and get their children educated at the same time.

There are so many things that need to be done. Clean up TV? Of course. That's a priority. But an even greater priority is getting children educated, so that eventually they will be able to recognize the garbage and propaganda shown on TV for what it is. Let's start by urging parents to turn off TV. If enough parents do that, the sponsors will be hit where it hurts. This will be a greater positive influence than any amount of letter writing.

Shall we fight legislation that permits homosexuals to influence children in the schools? Of course. That, too, is a priority and must be done. But first, children must be taken off the battlefields called "public schools" and placed where they can be educated; where they can grow and mature as God intended. Where they can learn that homosexuality is not something one is born with, but a learned behavior that Christians reject.

After having fought every conceivable kind of education battle, it has become crystal clear that if we are to raise up Christian missionaries and soldiers of Jesus Christ to carry on our Christian Western civilization, we must have and must actively promote the establishment of alternatives to government "education." That is a priority of the first order.

Sincerely,  
Barbara M. Morris,  
Ellicott City, MD

istic from the start.

What is distressing is that the President, after two years, still persists in reverting to a discredited style and strategy in dealing with world problems. The way Carter handled the normalization of relations with Peking was both shoddy and reckless. Recognition of mainland China may have been inevitable. But is it too much to ask the President why he took it upon himself to abandon, with one sudden stroke, this country's moral commitment to the security of the anti-Communist Chinese on Taiwan? Carter rushed into an agreement with Peking on terms that previous administrations considered demeaning to America's self-respect. Even though Peking's leaders seemed to be panting for our technology and for any other means of strengthening their hand against Russia, the White House failed to exploit its strong bargaining position to extract an explicit pledge concerning the future security of Taiwan. The President speaks of the advantage of trading "with nearly 1 billion Chinese." We fear the President may find that prospect soon turning into so much hogwash.

Carter's treatment of Congress was nothing less than cavalier. He deliberately ignored a "sense of Congress" resolution enacted only a few months ago calling for "prior consultation between the Congress and executive branch on any proposed policy changes affecting the continuation in force of the Mutual Defense Treaty" with Taiwan.

The President's handling of Egyptian-Israeli negotiations raises further doubts. In his impatience to meet a December 17 target date for signing a treaty, he came close to a temper tantrum. The White House circulated the word that the President was "livid" with the Israelis for refusing to accept treaty revisions demanded by Egypt and supported by the Carter administration. Far from forcing Israel's hand, the President managed only to harden that nation's stand and compound Secretary of State Cyrus Vance's problems in attempting to mediate the dispute.

There are other examples of presidential diplomacy that give pause. In the Iranian crisis Carter equivocated in public about the fate of the Shah, which only exacerbated the monarch's already desperate predicament. His Rhodesian "policy" is foundering. OPEC has just laughed off the President's indignation at its latest act of greed in raising oil prices another 14.5 percent.

The White House would do well to consider an elementary lesson of statecraft: Impatience and indignation are no substitute for intelligent, deliberately measured diplomacy. (End of editorial in U.S.N. & W.R., 1/8/79).

\*\*\*\*\*

As we go to press, diplomacy of some sort is being conducted, in deepest secrecy, on the French resort Island of Guadeloupe in the Caribbean, by heads of state of the Trilateralist-connected Nations, sans Canada and Japan. In these secret negotiations Carter was allowed one adviser. He took with him, not the Secretary of State, but his "Trilateralist mentor," Zbigniew Brzezinski. We are told there is much to be discussed: SALT II, Iran, entry of ECU into the monetary world, the rift between Schmidt of Germany and Carter of USA. The press secretary, Jody Powell, said the secret confab "is designed to be very informal and we plan no startling announcements or perhaps no announcements at all." In other words, a kind of Super-Bilderberger conclave where heads of state will be told what to do, how to do it, and when to do it. Schmidt of Germany and d'Estaing of France are nationalists, are apt to disagree and refuse to obey. But storm clouds are gathering. We'll do our best to keep you informed.

---

Extra copies of this Letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Twenty-Six.....Number Two.....January 12, 1979

## ANASTASIO SOMOZA: THE LAST U.S. MARINE?

"We are ruled by inferiors." So reads a rubberstamped message that appears on many of the envelopes addressed to us. The statement is true. We are ruled by inferiors because great leaders--leaders who possess the character and the qualifications required of great leaders--have virtually ceased to exist. Where today would one find another George Washington? Or another Abraham Lincoln? The price of great leadership is often high. Lincoln was assassinated. So were Garfield and McKinley. In this writer's lifetime there have been many leaders of varying political persuasions who defied accusers and assassins alike and have maintained their positions of leadership until taken away by natural death. Franco of Spain was such a leader; look at the state of his Nation now that he is gone. Salazar of Portugal held his country and its colonies together, even in his extreme illness, until his death; look at the condition of the country and its former colonies today. Churchill was a great leader, but was ousted from office by inferiors as soon as the war was ended; Britain has had no comparable leader since. De Gaulle was a great leader. His people ran him out of office then called him back because none could replace him. Douglas MacArthur was a great leader, but an inferior named Truman fired him, Syngman Rhee of South Korea was a great leader, but was banished via a political coup. Chiang Kai-shek was a great leader; now that he is gone Taiwan is about to be ruled by inferiors. We could name many names: Mihailovich of Yugo Slavia, Diem of South Vietnam, many others who were succeeded by inferiors. Even the Communists are no longer permitted to have strong leaders. Witness the banishment of Nikita Khrushchev, supposedly a dictator who was as god to the Communist faithful, ousted by a committee and sent to the suburbs.

At present there are three anti-Communist leaders, not inferiors, and whose names have become household words throughout the world: Ian Smith of Rhodesia; Mohammad Reza Pahlavi, Shah of Iran; and Anastasio Somoza, President of Nicaragua. All three are marked men, are about to be deposed or destroyed by inferiors. Of these three, little has been said of Somoza. His state provides a good study of the manner in which real anti-Communist leaders are eliminated, and why "we are ruled by inferiors."

A personal note: In the fall of 1926 we were in boot camp at the Marine base in San Diego when our basic training was cut short because of a sudden rash of train robberies in the U.S. and Marines were called out to guard the mail. But in the midst of that tour of duty, more important events cropped up. There was a civil war in progress in Nicaragua, a similar civil war in China. The military leaders in Nicaragua decided they couldn't restore order without outside help, they asked the United States to send the Marines to help them. Citizens of the United States then in China also needed protection. We can recall being rushed aboard the old transport, U.S.S. Chaumont, not knowing whether we were headed for Nicaragua or China. It so happened that our contingent sailed for China; so we never got to Nicaragua. But the record is clear:

At that meeting of the Nicaraguan military leaders when U.S. Marines were requested, one Nicaraguan general, Sandino, arrived late. When he heard about that call for the U.S. Marines, he was furious, stormed out of the meeting and vowed that he would fight the Marines, and he did. The Marines had quite a time subduing Sandino's army. The present Cuban-trained and Soviet-equipped ter-

rorists now fighting to depose Somoza take their name from General Sandino, who fought the U.S. Marines in Nicaragua fifty years ago.

Following the Marine occupation of Nicaragua and the restoration of order, a national election was held and General Somoza's regime was brought to power. Since Somoza was a graduate of West Point Military Academy and worked with the U.S. Marines in subduing Sandini's forces, he is often referred to by compatriots as "the last U.S. Marine," a sobriquet given him by Arnold Ramirez-Eva, a well-known and successful Nicaraguan businessman who served at one time as Somoza's minister of economic affairs, industry and trade. Now, however, Ramirez-Eva opposes Somoza and heads a group called El Frente Amplio Opositor (FAO), businessmen who want to oust Somoza from office, but have no connection with the radical Sandinistas. And here we have an example of how history repeats itself:

In post-war Germany, industrialists and businessmen wanted a change in government. So did a radical named Hitler. The businessmen supported Hitler because they thought they could control him. When Hitler came to power, first to be dispossessed and their businesses "nationalized" were those industrialists and businessmen who helped Hitler gain control. In pre-Castro Cuba we have the same history lesson. Luis Tous, now a resident of Costa Rica but formerly a millionaire businessman in Cuba, recalled a meeting between the leaders of Havana and former President Fulgencio Batista. At that meeting Batista warned the participants of the consequences should Castro overthrow his government. Batista told them they might think his administration was bad, but just wait until they got Castro. Louis said that when he left that meeting he shrugged it off as being politics, and he was a businessman, not a politician. Louis says that the businessmen of Nicaragua should take a long look at the disaster in Cuba, before they help depose Somoza thinking they can control the communist-backed Sandinistas.

When Somoza became President of Nicaragua, he continued to be pro-U.S. and was supported by the U.S. For this reason he was respected and listened to by other Central American leaders--until Castro came to power, that is. Panama under Torrijos became friendly toward Castro, and unfriendly toward Somoza. President Carlos Andres Perez of oil-rich Venezuela became pro-Communist and there are reports that Venezuela has been purchasing arms and supplies from Soviet Russia and shipping them to the Sandinistas by way of Panama. A Communist takeover of little Costa Rica is planned, and Sandinista terrorists driven out of Nicaragua have taken refuge in Costa Rica, where they regroup to prepare for future invasions of Nicaragua. After the gift of the American Canal in Panama to Torrijos' dictatorship, all the nations of Latin America have begun to lose faith in the United States and are turning toward Castro and the Cuban dictator is especially hostile toward Somoza because he gave permission to the United States to train the Bay of Pigs invaders on Nicaraguan soil. So, Anastasia Somoza, "the last U.S. Marine" is in a desperate situation. And so is the United States!

Jack Cox is a former Republican candidate for Governor of Texas, has been a long-time observer of political developments in Latin America, where he also engaged in business for many years. He lived in Costa Rica from 1972 to 1976 and is familiar with the present situation in Central America. He wrote an article for the Houston Chronicle which was published Dec. 17, 1978. Much of the information contained in this letter comes from Mr. Cox, and following are direct quotes from his article:

The recent war in Nicaragua is not a matter of civil strife. It's an international war. What is happening in Nicaragua today is of more importance to the United



States than the events in Iran, South Africa or any other part of the world... And the future of Nicaragua and of Central America will be decided by the United States. If it is, as President Carter and the State Department maintain, a civil matter to be decided by the people of Nicaragua, then this administration is blind to the involvement of men, weapons and supplies to the guerrillas in Nicaragua. By the same token, they are deaf to the Sandinista guerrillas' pronouncements being made in Nicaragua, Costa Rica and Cuba....

The situation in Nicaragua is critical...The United States holds the key to whatever solution may be forthcoming. Thus far, the Carter administration has been inclined to oppose Somoza, even though a neutral stance has been projected. But all military aid to Nicaragua has been cut off. This has not pleased several countries in Central America. Government leaders in Guatemala, Honduras and El Salvador also worry about developments in Nicaragua. The prevailing attitude is fear. In each of these countries there are leftists and a certain amount of guerrilla activity. The governments in each of these countries support Somoza. Their fear is that should the Sandinistas succeed in Nicaragua, it would only be a matter of time until each of these nations would fall.

In Cuba, Castro first flew false colors. Prior to his victory, he emphatically denied that he or his associates were communist. Castro maintained his revolution was as "Cuban as the palm trees." (The communications media--and especially The New York Times--supported Castro's denial-Ed.). Now, many of the concerned residents of Central America remember that it was after Castro had been in power almost two years that he felt confident enough to announce to the world that, "I am Marxist-Leninist, and I will be to the last day of my life."

Had Castro made his position known (or had the controlled press told the truth about Castro) prior to his victory in Cuba, the United States may have exerted pressure to see that a Soviet satellite was not established in the Western Hemisphere. (There is evidence that President Kennedy did try to stop Castro and that this was the real reason for his assassination. An exclusive story in the current issue of Spotlight states: "There is material--not just information, but evidence--in the top secret files of several intelligence agencies directly linking Cuba's communist leaders and the U.S. crime syndicate to the John Kennedy killing"-Ed.).

This time [Mr. Cox's article continues] the Sandinistas have announced in advance that they are Marxists. Tomas Borge Martinez, leader of the Sandinistas has said that "all of Central America is at stake." He further stated that a "revolutionary transformation in all Central America will occur in a very short historical period." And that the revolutionary transformation of Central America will change the political geography of the continent....

The plan, the ideology and the objectives are clearly stated. It's not just Nicaragua that serves as a target. It's Central America and ultimately all of Latin America (and after that, all of North America.)

Somoza has announced that he plans to serve as president until his constitutionally determined term expires in 1981. Those who seek his ouster say they will not wait until 1981. Both the business leaders who oppose Somoza and the Sandinistas want him out now. The relatively moderate FAO (businessmen) seeks to make the change in a peaceful fashion...The Sandinistas seek to gain control through an armed uprising....

The view of the capital city of Managua from the top floor of the Hotel International results in an eerie feeling. An automobile tour of the city that was largely destroyed by an earthquake in December 1972 drives home the reality of emergency. When the scars of battle loom forth from formerly peaceful cities,

the seriousness of the war in Nicaragua is revealed. Only then is the necessity of peace fully realized. The enormity of the problem transcends the borders of Nicaragua, Honduras, Costa Rica, El Salvador, Guatemala and Panama. The entire hemisphere is involved, whether or not this realization has fully dawned upon the administration in Washington.

So far as the United States is concerned, some very important facts should be reviewed and restated:

- \* Anastasio Somoza is a graduate of the U.S. Military Academy at West Point.
- \* He is strongly anti-communist.
- \* He is pro-United States and long has been a spokesman for U.S. policy in Latin America.

These factors have contributed greatly to the difficult position in which Somoza finds himself. What a former official of Nicaragua said may well be true: "Somoza is the last U.S. Marine, and the Sandinistas want him dead."

Again, this is not a matter of civil strife in Nicaragua. It's an International war. The United States can find a workable solution or can stand by and watch this part of the non-communist world disappear. Indeed, as Sandinista leader Tomas Borge Martinez stated, the entire continent could be at stake.

(End of extended quotations from an article by Jack Cox,  
appearing originally in the Houston Chronicle.)

\* \* \* \* \*

Somoza, "the last U.S. Marine," still tries to be loyal to the United States, blames his troubles on an international conspiracy against Nicaragua by Costa Rica, Panama, Colombia, Venezuela and Jamaica; countries with governments that are pro-Castro and are aiding the Sandinistas. But the international conspiracy against Somoza is more widespread than the Nicaraguan President can admit publicly. A key is found in the facts that the United States has cut off all military aid to Nicaragua, and that the Soviet Union is supplying arms and ammunition to the guerrillas opposing the Nicaraguan government. Does this not have the smell of a far greater conspiracy than Somoza imagines? We might recall the U.S. State Department's action in turning Angola over to the Communists, In President Carter's remarks that the Shah of Iran had a very doubtful future as head of his country, and the U.S. "advice" to the Shah about the necessity of leaving Iran--by such action removing all obstacles to the potential takeover of oil-rich Iran by the Communists. Then there is the determination of the U.S. State Department to destroy any kind of a government that Ian Smith might establish in Rhodesia, thus turning that country over to the Communist-led-and-supplied terrorists. And, latest bit of treachery: the sellout of Taiwan and the embracing of Red China. Said Senator Goldwater, "I have no idea what motivated him (Carter) other than the Trilateral Commission -- composed of bankers in this country and others who want to expand big business."

Look at the record since the Trilateralists took over the White House. (1) B-1 Bomber rejected. (2) Neutron bomb tabled. (3) South Korean defenses reduced. (4) Communist takeover of Angola, Ethiopia, South Yemen, Afghanistan, Horn of Africa, etc. (5) Continued U.S. pressure against Rhodesia & South Africa. (6) Giveaway of U.S. Canal in Panama. (7) Betrayal of Taiwan and embracing of Communist China. (8) Arrangements for removal of Somoza and "the fall of Nicaragua into Communist hands without it being made apparent that the nation was pushed." Does this continued accomodation of Communism mean the total loss of liberty for all America and all the world? Your answer could count!

-----  
Extra copies of this Letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Six.....Number Three.....January 19, 1979

## THE OMINOUS NINETY-SIXTH

On January 15, 1979, the 96th Congress of the United States of America was convened at high noon, and Jimmy Carter's temporary and unimpeded dictatorship was ended - at least in theory if not in fact. This 96th Congress could be one of the greatest since the First, which added the Bill of Rights to the Constitution. It could reaffirm and restore that Bill of Rights. It could nullify the Canal treaty with Panama. It could refuse to confirm the illegal deal Carter made with Red China. It could demand a balanced budget. It could revoke the Federal Reserve Act and take back the power to regulate the value of money. Any one of these would make a good start.

But it seems obvious that the 96th Congress will do none of these things. At its opening session, one Congressman mildly bemoaned Carter's act of treason in defying Congressional mandate, betraying Taiwan, and embracing Red China; but he admitted these things had been done, could not be undone, and all that Congress can do now is try to protect the interests of the businessmen who still trade with Taiwan. One of the very first bills to be introduced in the House was by Mr. Murphy of New York: Panama Canal Treaty Implementation legislation. He pointed out that the treaty arrangements don't enter into force until Oct. 1, 1979; won't enter into force at all unless the implementing legislation and an appropriations bill are passed before then. We can still hope that Congress will refuse to approve the payment of billions of American tax dollars to a Marxist dictator for taking over the Canal Zone in Panama.

Further indication of what we may expect of this 96th: One of the first pieces of important legislation to be introduced in the House was H.R. 21, the Health Security Act of 1979, the new name of the nationalized medical program. Introduced by Rep. Corman of California and co-sponsored by 24 other members of the House, it is to be "financed by a combination of employer-employee payroll taxes and general revenues" and there is to be "universal and mandatory coverage." The point is made that "the health security program is not a national health service in which the Government owns the facilities and employs the personnel." Instead, it will follow the lines laid down for that peculiar style of Corporate Socialism being installed in the United States: the management will be by private citizens, privately or self-employed doctors will perform the services; but both employers and employees will be under the direct supervision and control of Federal Bureaucrats.

As for other phases of congressional action that may be expected of the 96th, Sen. Helms made a little speech on the opening day of the session and he said in part: "The new Congress will have to confront major economic problems. This Congress will almost surely be faced with the problem of a recession... will, in all likelihood, be asked to vote on the question of mandatory wage and price controls. I fear that those in Congress who would rather trust the wisdom of bureaucrats to control the marketplace will urge on this Nation, a kind of dictatorial regulation of the economy... in an attempt to control inflation... Mr. President, the American people have made it clear for a number of years now that they consider inflation to be the Nation's No. 1 domestic problem. The orthodox Keynesians in our midst have chosen ... to publicly attack the symptoms of inflation: increases in the price level, have ignored its causes; inordinate increases in the money supply caused by massive Federal deficits.

Mr. President, the 96th Congress has been given certain instructions by the American people...Americans have said that they do not want inflation, that they do want a balanced budget, that they do not want massive regulation. But I think it is that they want government to get off their backs. The 96th Congress has an opportunity for innovation in the best sense. Let the 96th Congress begin a trend toward reliance on the free market. Let the 96th Congress adopt a credo: In all that the people can individually do for themselves, government ought not to interfere. Lincoln said it in 1854. It is no less true today."

Trouble is, when Lincoln said those words there was no H.E.W. There were no Departments of Agriculture, Commerce, Labor, HUD, Transportation, or Energy. There was no Federal Reserve Corporation, and the public debt at

=====

### SCHOOL LOBBY SELLOUT TO IRS!

"Certain Washington lobbyists, claiming to represent American private school education, are cooperating with the IRS to promulgate final regulations impairing the tax-exempt status of private schools. Your local private school or church may unwittingly be allowing itself to be counted in support of these lobbyists!" So says a Special Alert which Jo Ann Gasper, editor of The Right Woman, has sent her readers. She continues:

"The professional special-interest lobby group that is leading this move is the Council for American Private Education. It is my understanding, from direct conversation with the leader of this group, that they do not have any individual schools as members; instead, it is a group of organizations, each one having schools or perhaps organizations of schools as members. In short, this Council is a convenient way for the member organizations (not the schools themselves) to talk over common problems. By no stretch of the imagination has it ever been authorized to deal with the federal government on behalf of schools. Nevertheless, the Council is representing itself as speaking for 90% of all private schools in the United States. *The IRS, in a classic example of divide and conquer, has agreed to enter into a separate peace with the Council and such of its members as will go along!* I regret to report that, according to my information, at least three members of the organization have so agreed and are actually involved in the face-to-face bargaining for exemptions for themselves. These are the Missouri Synod of the Lutheran Church, the Hebrew Day Schools, and Christian Schools International. The Catholic schools are said to be waiting for the conclusion of this bargain to negotiate their own surrender....

...These professional special-interest lobbyists, whose one concern is to 'get along' with the Washington Establishment, must not be permitted to spread the self-serving fiction that they are authorized to negotiate on behalf of nearly all private schools. I urge you to have your own school or church write to the IRS and to your Congressional Representative and Senators to deny that the Council on American Private Education represents you, your church, or your school in these bargains. It would also be opportune for copies of such letters to be sent to Hon. Sam Gibbons and Hon. Phil Crane (respectively, Chairman and ranking minority member of the Committee on Ways & Means), both in care of the U.S. House of Representatives, Washington, D.C. 20515, renewing your urgent request that early Congressional oversight hearings be convened, regardless of what the IRS cooks up with professional, Washington-headquartered, special-interest lobbyists....

....It is crucially important that the legitimacy of these negotiations be put to doubt **BEFORE THE FINAL DEAL IS ANNOUNCED!!**"

the end of the War Between the States was less than \$3 billion. And Carpet-baggers, Copperheads and Scalawags to the contrary notwithstanding, there was no Regional Governance, no Revenue Sharing, none of those things that today require millions of bureaucrats to administer. And because he acted on his beliefs, Lincoln was assassinated. We see little such dedication today.

Then there is the foreign mess that we are in today as a Nation because previous Congresses have failed to do their Constitutionally-demanded duty regarding foreign affairs, and have permitted a private cabal composed of members of private cliques such as the CFR and the TLC to do as it will in all external matters. As a result, since Trilateralist mouthpiece Carter gained the Presidency, International Communism has been aided in taking over more and more of the world, and presently is about to gain control over the producing and exporting of the oil of the Middle East. Kenneth L. Adelman was once an assistant to the Secretary of Defense, served in Africa from 1972 to 1975, is presently with the Stanford Research Institute. He wrote an article appearing in the January 4th Wall Street Journal. Here are quotes:

"A curious silence followed a most remarkable feat: the sudden, near doubling of formal Soviet treaties with Third World states. In short order, Afghanistan, Ethiopia, and Vietnam concluded 20-year 'friendship and cooperation' treaties, each adorned with a military clause. The Communist initiates of Mozambique and Angola signed up a few years back, following non-communist Iraq and India. Soviet aggrandisement in the Third World, once provoking a shrill cry of impending peril in the West, is now greeted with a collective yawn."

Mr. Adelman might have added that the U.S. State Department is even aiding in the Communist attempt to conquer Rhodesia, Southwest Africa, and the Republic of South Africa. And he might have mentioned the Carter-aided capitulation of the strategically important Nation of Iran, better known historically and Biblically by the name of Persia. Never has so much been written about a national crisis with so few of the really important facts being mentioned. Much is said of the plight of the Shah, of the violence, of American military and industrial commitments in Iran. But nobody in high place seems willing to admit that when the Communists gain control of Persia they will have closed a pincer that will cut off vital oil shipments from the Middle East to Europe, Asia, the Americas, even to Israel; and the results could be fatal to Industrial Europe, Japan and the United States.

Back when Russia and Somalia were on the best of terms, Leonid Brezhnev of Russia said to President Siad Barre of Somalia: "Persia is proving a hard nut to crack, but we are working on it and may succeed sooner than anyone suspects." Since the coup in Afghanistan, Russian tanks are within 300 miles of the Eastern bank of the Strait of Hormoz. Since the takeover of South Yemen Russians, East Germans and Cubans are within 500 miles of the Western bank of the Strait of Hormoz, the Strait which controls the entrance to the Persian Gulf, a waterway vital to the transportation of Mideast oil. With the impending coup in Iran, the Persian Gulf will be locked and the USSR will have the key. Likewise the Red Sea, where Communist-controlled Ethiopia and South Yemen can seal the Gulf of Aden, a possible alternate route via the Suez Canal.

So, while the question of whether the Shah can ever return to the throne, or whether a stable government can be established may be of great importance to the "Seven Sisters" (British Petroleum, Royal Dutch Shell, Texaco, Mobil, Standard of California, Gulf and Exxon), of far greater importance to consumers and producers of the world (sans multinationals) is whether and when the USSR and Persia will sign a "friendship and cooperation" treaty that will be

"adorned with a military clause." The answer to this question lies with: The Ayatollah ("Chosen of Allah), a fanatical Moslem priest who is subsidized and supported by the Iranian Tudeh (Communist) Party, as well as by the Communist overlords of Libya, Iraq, Russia and France. It seems almost inevitable that there will be Communist domination on this crossroads between the Occident and the Orient; it also seems that the subrosa government which rules the West has given its advice and consent to such an arrangement.

Considering all of these things, unless it takes a stand, the 96th could be our last elected Congress. The moment when a stand might have been taken may have passed, unrecognized.

\* \* \* \* \*

**ERA CAMPAIGN INTENSIFIES.** UPI has just announced (1/20/79) that the Equal Rights Amendment "could be ratified this year if it survives critical votes in Illinois and Florida, according to a nationwide survey of UPI bureaus in the key states. Although ERA flunked its first two tests in Nevada and Virginia, supporters now see a strategy that will bring ratification from the three states needed to make it part of the Constitution."

The UPI survey shows Florida and Illinois as hopeful targets for passage of ERA this year. Said to be hopeless are Georgia, Missouri, Mississippi, Arizona, Arkansas, Alabama and Utah. That, says UPI, leaves the four states --South Carolina, North Carolina, Louisiana and Oklahoma as possibles with "North Carolina the best shot of the four." So, pro-ERA forces are concentrating on Florida, Illinois and North Carolina.

The "strategy that will bring ratification" is a reference to President Carter's orders to all administrative departments and agencies to utilize Regional Government personnel and have them "make the most of public appearance opportunities to demonstrate the Administration's commitment to ERA...and to include in public speeches, where appropriate, language emphasizing the importance of the Equal Rights Amendment, and to assure that similar language be included in speeches made by officials of their agency or department." One Regional Director, Manuel Lopez, Jr., of the Lower Colorado Regional Office in Boulder City, Nevada, sent out this order to the 100 managers and supervisors in his region, adding that ERA is "not to be considered a partisan issue but one which federal employees are now obliged to support."

On the more optimistic side, however, the State Court of Appeal in Sacramento, California ruled that the Status of Women Commission (SOW) cannot expend tax funds to propagandize the controversial Equal Rights Amendment. "As a State Agency supported by public funds," the ruling stated, "they cannot advocate their favored position on any issue or for any candidate, as such. So long as they are an arm of the state government they must maintain a position of neutrality and impartiality." (Mr. & Mrs. Jimmy Carter, please copy).

Although this decision applies to California only it is a landmark decision that spells the end of government propaganda aimed at the public, protects citizens from government sales pitches on controversial issues, and leaves the debate of political issues to the people, without pressure from spokesmen who are subsidized with tax money. As we said, the ruling applies to only one State, but it is a landmark that could turn into a landslide.

---

Extra copies of this Letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Six.....Number Four.....January 26, 1979

## HOW FIRM THESE FOUNDATIONS?

Lest we forget: All United States senators and representatives, all members of the State legislatures, all executive and judicial officers of these United States and of the several States are bound by oath to support the Constitution of the United States of America. This Constitution is the very foundation upon which our representative form of government was built. More precisely, our foundation was laid upon the Rock which is the Word of God; and the cornerstone of our civil foundation was laid at Plymouth Rock, where the Mayflower Compact became the forerunner of the Constitution. Upon what is signified by these two, the spiritual Rock and the natural rock, was built that foundation of government which is the Constitution, bulwarked by its Bill of Rights.

When indifference or disregard of the Constitution involves the giving of aid and comfort to an enemy of the United States, such action is called treason. In this sense, giving aid and comfort to the government of the Peoples Republic China--against which we fought directly in Korea and indirectly in Vietnam--could be called treason.

Having violated the Constitution, our government's foundation, the President of the United States now calls for the building of a new foundation; one which disregards our Constitution as the supreme law of the land and establishes in its place a New World Order, a form of World Government in which we, as a Nation, will have become equal partners with the USSR, PRC, Western Europe and Japan. In his alleged State of the Union address of January 23, 1979, Jimmy Carter said:

"We are building a new foundation for a peaceful and prosperous world. Our old foundations have served us well. But the problems we face today are different in nature from those that confronted earlier generations of Americans. They are more subtle, more complex, more interrelated....now we must build a new and firmer foundation for the future--for a sounder economy, for a more effective government, for political trust, and for a stable peace." The President then itemized the units of this "New Foundation....for a government that works and that works for the people." To wit:

1. "The foundation for a stable world of both diversity and peace."
2. "The foundation for confidence in our economic system."
3. "A new and firm foundation for a stable world community."
4. "The foundation for truly global cooperation which excludes no nation."

This to include both Soviet Russia and Communist China.

This New Foundation is not merely an American foundation; it is universal in scope, a world foundation. He reiterated and emphasized: "The new foundation I have discussed tonight can help us build a nation--and a world--where every child is nurtured and can look to the future with hope--where all people have enough to eat, a decent home, and protection from disease. It can help us build a nation and a world where all people are free to seek the truth and to add to human understanding, so that all of us may live our lives in peace. Tonight I ask you to join me in building that new foundation--a better foundation--for our country and our world." (Underlining added for emphasis).

"We have no desire to be the world's policeman," said Carter. "America does



want to be the world's peacemaker"...and the world's food caterer, doctor, welfare provider, educator, and in partnership with Communism, the world's Big Brother as in the late George Orwell's "1984."

In the domestic part of his message, Carter plugged for a national health program, improved labor laws, ratification of the proposed Equal Rights Amendment, etc. But he said not one word about energy or an energy crisis which, such a short time ago, he called "the moral equivalent of war." A very good reason exists for his failure to remind the world once again of an energy crisis: This is one of Carter's lies that has been thoroughly exposed. The world now knows that there never was a real energy crisis. As Taylor Caldwell said in a local interview January 22, 1979: "The energy crisis is manufactured... There's no such thing. We are selling oil to Japan. Mexico is floating in oil, and there's the Alaska pipeline that nobody talks about any more. A Texas oil man once told me the government made them cap 50 percent of their wells.... 'Shor-tee-juz,' as Mrs. Roosevelt used to call it. Shor-tee-juz! Merely an excuse for war. They're getting us ready for another war to get us out of the depression."

The author who is so adept at clothing historical facts in the cloak of fiction might have added that an oil shortage was the basis for Carter's "moral equivalent of war" fabrication. Even as he said it, and local filling stations were finding it impossible to obtain sufficient supplies, tanks and oil tankers were filled to the brim with oil. And nothing has ever been published about the fact that years before Jimmy Carter made his treasonous Dec. 15th recognition of Red China announcement, Rockefeller interests were making plans to tap the vast oil reserves off the coast of mainland China. The following article from the Stockholm Affarsvarlden (never carried by American wire services) tells the story, and we quote:

"China's offshore oil potential keeps growing, perhaps not as rapidly as that of Mexico, but quite dramatically. Recent discoveries in the Yellow Sea (Pohia Bay) and in the South China Sea (in the area of the Pearl River delta) are of such magnitude that experts in the West and in Japan now put China ahead of the Soviet Union in known oil reserves: 9 to 20 billion tons (68 to 150 billion barrels), as against 78 billion barrels of probable Soviet reserves. Furthermore, while most of the Soviet reserves are locked under the tundra of Yakutia and Northwestern Siberia and would require many thousand miles of pipeline, most Chinese oil lies under shallow, warm waters -- on tap, so to speak." (unquote).

While Carter's Dec. 15th betrayal of Taiwan took most Americans by surprise the oil cartelists (and other multinational interests such as Coca Cola), were years ahead of the announcement. An exclusive story in Spotlight of 1/22/79 reveals that before Carter's announcement a huge oil-drilling platform was on its way to China. Manufactured in May 1978, it left the U.S. Dec. 2nd on the heavy-lift motor vessel "Trifels," passed through the Panama Canal Dec. 17, arrived in Red China Jan. 12. As Spotlight declares: "The construction and transportation of an oil well drilling platform is a huge undertaking involving a great deal of time in planning as well as a great deal of money. It is evident from this incident that the Rockefeller oil companies' decision to drill for oil in China's offshore waters, has been in the works for years." The article also states that David Rockefeller visited Red China in January, 1971 ..before the infamous ping-pong diplomacy began, and before Henry Kissinger visited Peking to set up the visit of Richard Nixon to Red China. "The opening of Red China to exploitation of its oil by multinational Rockefeller interests," says Spotlight, "clearly makes Carter's statement on April 18, 1977 of an 'energy

shortage' to be deliberately misleading." And finally, if there is any such oil shortage in the United States, how does one account for the U.S. State Department announcement of 1/25/79 that we are going to ship 200,000 barrels of oil to Iran because that oil-rich country's oil-field workers are on strike?

Multinationals other than Rockefeller's oil interests also were doing business with Red China long before Carter's perfidy of Dec. 15th; which proves they were violating what's left of the "trading with the enemy" act. All such multinationals boast executive officers who are members of the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderberger Group, or other internationalist organizations or think tanks. Included in this category: Coca Cola, U.S. Steel, Phillips Petroleum, Bethlehem Steel, and the Big Banks: Citibank, Chase Manhattan, Manufacturers Hanover, Chemical, Morgan Guaranty. Also, borrowing arrangements had been concluded with the Export-Import Bank, which uses taxpayers' money to make low-interest (or no-interest) loans to Red China and other industrially underdeveloped countries which the multinationals want to develop for their profit at taxpayers' expense.

The control which the subrosa government has over the U.S. communications media is exemplified by the fact that these various deals with Red China some of which began as much as eight years ago, were kept from the public all that time until after Carter's December 15th shocker. Not until December 18th did a story appear in the New York Times, datelined Hong Kong, announcing:

"China will consider a long-term trade agreement with the United States now that relations between the two countries are to be formalized... It (Red China) also plans to accept direct foreign investment from overseas." (Peking agencies have been accepting foreign investments via the Hong Kong Banking and Investment Co., Ltd. for many years-Ed.)

Senator Goldwater indicated that the Trilateral Commission was responsible for the sudden and unexpected recognition of the government of the PRC when he filed suit against President Carter because of the latter's betrayal of Taiwan. Incidentally, Goldwater is not alone in that lawsuit which has been filed against Carter. With him are Senators Jake Garn, Orrin Hatch, George Humphrey (of New Hampshire and no relation to the late Hubert Humphrey of Minnesota), Strom Thurmond, Jesse Helms; and Representatives Robert Bauman, Steve Symms, Larry McDonald, Robert Daniels, Jr., Bon Stump, Eldon Rudd, Robert Dornan, and John Ashbrook (put them all on your patriots honor role).

I letter from Sen. Gordon Humphrey reads in part: "Our treaty with the Republic of China (Taiwan) was approved and voted on by more than two-thirds of the U.S. Senate. Our lawsuit says the President cannot, on his own, just tear up treaties which are approved by the Senate.... I feel ashamed.... We broke our word again. First, we abandoned the Vietnamese. Then we tell the Koreans we are pulling out. And now we break our word to the people of Taiwan, and we give their ambassador just two weeks to pack his bags and get out. All this so we can cozy up to Red China, a government that has murdered anywhere from 35 to 65 million of her own citizens. A government that brainwashed our prisoners of war in Korea. We must win this court case to preserve our defense treaty with Taiwan. If we don't, what country will ever again trust us? What country will ever again stand by us as an ally?"

For whatever it may be worth to the promoters of this "New Foundation," it is noteworthy that Thomas Jefferson and the Nation's first Senators agreed with Barry Goldwater and his Congressional backers in this Constitutional debate about whether a President has the power to nullify a treaty without the advice and consent of the Senate. When he was Vice President, Jefferson found it to be a part of his duties to draw up some rules of the Senate. One of them read:

"Treaties being declared equally with the laws of the United States to be the Supreme Law of the Land, it is understood that an act of the legislature alone can declare them infringed or rescinded." Jefferson was right then. If Goldwater is right now, and he certainly should be, then President Carter acted unlawfully and had no authority to rescind the defense treaty with Taiwan. We can only pray that the present Supreme Court still honors our old, traditional foundation.

In that part of his appeal for 'New Foundations' dealing with foreign policy, Carter spent most of his time trying to justify his actions in paying a Communist dictator to take the American Canal in Panama, in extending full diplomatic relations to Communist China, and in promoting greater "cooperation with the Soviet Union." About ten minutes of his thirty-minute address was devoted to plugging for Senate ratification of the upcoming SALT agreement. Carter suggested that we are getting along very well with Japan and Western Europe. Now we must concentrate on getting along with Soviet Russia and the Peoples Republic of China. We must strive to make them equal partners in a New World community. This is exactly the same line that the Rockefeller employee, Henry Kissinger, sold to Richard Nixon eight years ago. At that time Nixon gave the following political description of the coming New World Order (Nixon's voice, Kissinger's words, Rockefeller's plan):

"I think it will be a safer world and a better world if we have a strong, healthy United States, Europe, Soviet Union, China, Japan, each balancing the other, not playing one against the other, an even balance." (Time magazine, January 3, 1972).

Fine Nations equally balanced! No single nation ever to be stronger than any of the other four! George Orwell predicted this kind of a World Order, and Jimmy Carter is promoting it! There is this difference: Orwell writing in 1948 saw three Superpowers (Oceania, Eurasia and Eastasia) ruling the world and existing in a state of perpetual war to ensure perpetual peace. Thirty years later Kissinger gave up the Three Superpowers idea (USA, USSR, and PRC) favoring Five Superpowers (USA, USSR, PRC, Japan and Western Europe), existing in a state of perpetual war to ensure perpetual peace! That Zbigniew Brzezinski replaced Henry Kissinger and that Jimmy Carter was eventually to replace Richard Nixon (Ford was merely transitional) meant nothing, insofar as the "plan" was concerned. Just new names and new faces, new deceptions and eventually New Foundations.

We mentioned Taylor Caldwell and her comments concerning the manufactured energy crisis. Also asked for her appraisal of the State of the Union, she said: "The country is on its way to despotism. As Aristotle said, republics decline into democracies and democracies into despotism. Our government is already very despotic. The situation is not much different than the decline of Rome. Cicero tried to save Rome. It was hopeless. They'd gone too far. And we've gone too far now to ever turn back. Unfortunately, we have no Cicero even to warn us."

She may be right in that we've gone too far to turn back. However, it took the fall of Rome to construct a Christian civilization. In 1776 Americans saw but little hope because King George had gone too far. But it took such a situation to cause the construction of a sovereign, independent, representative Republic. There must be destruction before there can be Christian reconstruction. Ours not to despair, but to prepare.

---

Extra copies of this Letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

## WAR ON THE FAMILY

Anyone familiar with Christian Scripture will understand that the family was instituted by God to be a form of government in a world populated by fallen men. The Biblical plan provides that it is in the family that man first learns of God, of law, and of self-government. It is in the family that man receives his basic education, for the first formative years are the crucial years in the development of character. Hence, the family, according to God's plan, is the unit upon which society is built, upon which civilizations are formed and governments instituted among men.

When the authority of the father as head of the family is destroyed, when the mother assumes the role of the father or declares herself "liberated" from the role of wife and mother, or when the child is separated from the confines of the family; then the family is reduced to an institution without function, other than that of the procreation of offspring. And modern science is taking care of that through the production of "test-tube" babies. Interestingly, we are told that at a recent meeting at Illinois State University, national lesbian leaders issued a plea for 500,000 test-tube babies for female homosexuals. A reporter for the New York News Syndicate quoted a lesbian leader as saying: "All lesbians will be asked to contribute to their own salvation, and to that of those who follow, by having a test-tube baby... We are not trying to put up a master race of women; we are merely trying to win a few political elections."

When the family is destroyed, anarchy results. And where there is anarchy, totalitarianism must follow. Only absolute, dictatorial control can keep down the violence and terrorism that accompanies anarchy. Anyone reading a newspaper or listening to a newscast will know that anarchy is becoming both rampant and uncontrolled in the United States. Think of the recent cases of arson in which men, women and children have been burned to death. Think of a 17-year-old girl skynapping an airplane in an attempt to get her and her mother's lover out of prison. Consider the act of a 16-year-old girl who opens fire on young children in a school yard, killing the school principal, the janitor, and killing or wounding a number of children and a policeman...all because, she said, Monday was a dull day and she wanted to liven it up.

Alarming is the epidemic of anarchy among homosexuals who were considered to be "good citizens and community leaders" before being apprehended and exposed. A "nice man with a pleasant smile" engaged in at least 32 homosexual murders of teen-age boys before being caught. Because of the recent outrage caused by homosexual murders, an Associated Press reporter compiled, and documented, a few of the past, most bestial, homosexual murders. There was the case of Edward Gein, a Wisconsin farmer whom his neighbors remembered because of his ready smile. A pervert, he murdered 15 women before authorities caught him. There was Elmer Henley, convicted of the killing of six of the 27 whom he homosexually tortured and then slew them. There was a homo named Patrick Wayne Kearney who confessed to the killing of 32 men, many of whose dismembered remains were found dumped in trash cans along Southern California highways. In the past two weeks in our own Palm Beach area there have been at least three homosexual murders. The head, arms and legs of one victim were found in trash cans throughout the area, the torso still missing at this writing. In two other homosexual murders the victims had been tied down in their own beds and then stabbed to death. These are not isolated cases oc-

curing in just this one area; similar homosexual atrocities are being reported from many parts of the Nation. Topping them all, of course, was the case of Jim Jones, recipient of flowery letters of support from many liberal leaders, including the Vice-President of the United States and the wife of the President of the United States. Jones was a Communist who pretended to be a Christian, who engaged in homosexual acts and demanded the commission of various acts of sexual perversion by his followers. Jones is said to have reached the climax of his criminality by ordering over a thousand followers to commit suicide and by murdering of all those refusing to obey him. Dr. Peter Beter insists, however, that it was not Jim Jones who died of a bullet wound in Jonestown but a "look-alike" who took his place while he, Jones, left Guyana and went to the Soviet Union where he is being prepared for further acts of wholesale violence. Whether this is true, we have no way of knowing. But it is possible.

These various and uncontrolled acts of violence on the part of homosexuals, individual and organized terrorists, teen-age criminals, perverts and devil-possessed persons are a direct result of the spirit of anarchy that takes over when the ordained role of the family "as a form of government" is weakened or destroyed. Those who would destroy the family in this respect, know that the "liberation" of women and children would "get the job done." Hence, as early as 1959 the United Nations General Assembly passed a declaration called the "Declaration of the Rights of the Child." This was a revolutionary document, stating in part that "The child needs special safeguards and care...including legal protection...social security...education which shall be free and compulsory...protection from religious and any other form of discrimination..He shall be brought up in a spirit of understanding, tolerance, friendship among peoples, peace and universal brotherhood and in full consciousness that his energy and talents should be devoted to his fellow men...."

This declaration was so revolutionary in character that it was set aside, was not acted upon for nearly two decades. Instead, the Women's Liberation Crusade was inaugurated. The UN declared 1975 to be International Women's Year and designated 1976-1985 as International Women's Decade. Then the UN followed up by declaring 1979 to be International Year of the Child, and naming UNICEF as the agency in charge of implementation. These declarations were introduced by a Communist womens group called The International Federation of Democratic Women (WIDF), which headquarters in Germany, has branches in Poland, Czechoslovakia and all other Communist-dominated countries. It is the claim of WIDF that children have already been "liberated" in Communist countries, and that children must also be "liberated" in the United States and in other Western countries. Following the lead of WIDF and UN, an executive order was signed by President Carter, designating 1979 as the International Year of the Child and appointing a 25-member Commission, the "chairperson" of which is Mrs. Andrew Young, to "coordinate its efforts with local, State, national and international organizations including the United Nations Childrens Fund (UNICEF)." The Commission shall "foster within the United States a better understanding of the special needs of the child...health, education, social environment, physical and emotional development, and legal rights and needs of children that are unique to children." At the end of the year the commission is to "make recommendations to the President on national policies for improving the well-being of children", etc.

President Carter's was not the first such commission on children, however. There was that Joint Committee on the Mental Health of Children in 1970, followed by the White House Conference on Children that same year. As a result of these conferences, a child-development bill was introduced in Congress in

1971. It passed the House and Senate but was vetoed by President Nixon, who said: "To adopt the bill would commit the vast authority of the national government to the side of communal approaches to child rearing." Then came a 1975 version of the same bill, this time known as the Mondale-Brademas Child and Family Services Act of 1975. This would have created a new federal agency within HEW, called the Office of Child and Family Services, and a nation-wide network of federally controlled day-care centers would have been established. The bill declared that as a matter of children's rights the government must exert control over the family; the child must be placed in the care of the state, not the parents; and it inferred that the "communal" forms of child-rearing (as in Soviet Russia) have an "unquestionable" superiority over all other forms. This bill was also defeated, but the Early Child Development supporters had only begun. They appealed to the White House and President Carter's executive order naming 1979 as the International Year of the Child. This was followed by another executive order calling for a 1980 White House Conference on Children. Also, the White House Conference on Families which was originally scheduled for this year, was postponed until 1981, after the Conference on Children has been concluded.

Eminent author and Christian patriot Pat Brooks, in a column dealing with the "war on the family," confirms much of what we have written and adds: "One of the more sinister socialist plots for their 'new world order' in 1979 is International Year of the Child, sponsored by the UN and its government and non-government cooperating organizations. This monster is designed to Sovietize life in the United States. President Carter signed an executive order April 4, 1978, implementing the plan.... Both International Year of the Child (IYC) and International Women's Year (IWY) are branches from the same root: the Women's International Democratic Federation (WIDF), a communist organization based in East Berlin. Its president, Freda Brown, stated the actual goals of IYC in the June 1978 World Marxist Review: to bring up children and youth in the spirit of internationalism.... In the U.S. the actual goal of IYC is the passage of the long rejected Mondale-Brademas Child and Family Services bill which would take control of children from parents, putting them into the hands of the federal bureaucracy. The American Federation of Teachers (AFL-CIO union) has published a large book to promote lobbying and enlist public support for this nightmare, which would put day care into the hands of the public school system... If we do nothing to protest IYC and go along with all the propaganda we shall be fed on TV and press, we shall be nailing down the coffin on America's freedom and asking for divine judgment. Read what God says in Deuteronomy 6:4-7 about how parents should raise their children. If we allow our young ones to be captured by the humanists at age two, shall we be ready to stand before God and answer to Him for it?... Better get your battle plan made for the war on the family is raging. Its outcome should not be decided by those who yawn, turn up the TV, and go to sleep." (Unquote).

Note how the enemy's plan unfolds: Internal Revenue Service is taking steps to gain control over all private and church schools in the land, or close down all schools which will not agree to such bureaucratic control. Simultaneously State governments are cooperating with the Feds by insisting upon the State-licensing of all church schools. Such licensing automatically puts the school in the category of a State-controlled school. Meanwhile, via IYC, federally-controlled day care centers would be established throughout the Nation. Then the day care centers would be turned over to the federally-controlled public school system. Result: as Pat Brooks says, all children from the age of two will have been "captured by the humanists."

In regard to this licensing of church schools, it is important to know that an

ad hoc group has been formed in Texas to fight this scheme. The committee is seeking legislation which will exempt church schools in that State from licensing requirements. Following is that group's "position statement":

"Our position rests on the conviction that Jesus Christ is Lord of all things. The Church is built on the authority of Jesus Christ and is accountable to Him only for the exercise of her mission. The Risen Christ commissioned the church to teach all nations; she has been commissioned to care for widows and orphans. Historically in Europe and Colonial America and early United States, the church has been recognized as the public teaching institution, and has cared for widows and orphans. Institutions and laws of our country are so formed as to acknowledge the independent jurisdiction of the Church over her institutions. The slogan 'separation of church and state' does not accurately describe our position but it is often so understood. Systematic unbelief logically and historically seeks to subject the Church and its functions to civil regulation. In conformity with the Lordship of Jesus Christ, we resist any and all attempts toward civil regulation of recognized Church activities." (Unquote).

In connection with this war on the family, it must be noted that something new has been added; something that could deceive millions of unsuspecting mothers and housewives. The women's libbers have decided to try and "clean up their act." There is a growing belief among lib leaders that their violent and radical statements and actions have shocked and repelled American women, many of whom might otherwise have been enlisted as supporters of ERA, IWY, IYC and other socialist movements. So, they're trying to take a milder approach. (We are reminded of the Bolsheviks who used bombs, arson and bullets in their earliest attempt to Communize the U.S. These actions repelled most Americans, so more modest methods were used. Now, of course, they use both.

The first real indication of a change in strategy by the libbers came with the firing of Bella Abzug by President Carter, whereupon most of the more radical and lesbian types resigned in protest. This supposed housecleaning gave the Women's Commission a more moderate image. Next step:

The publication read regularly by the largest number of shopping mothers and housewives whom the libbers hope to influence, is National Enquirer. So, in its Feb. 6 issue, page 37 is devoted to confessions on the part of lib leaders. Headlined "Women's Lib Leaders Admit They Were Wrong About Marriage, Men and Beauty," the article quotes Betty Friedan as saying that "The period of rejecting motherhood and housework" is over. Germaine Greer even rejected the title "Ms." Rep. Shirley Chisholm said "we were wrong to take the anti-male approach." And Jo-Anne Budde explained that the women's lib leadership had been wrong because it had "alienated the traditional housewife," and now "there has been a shift toward the home and the concerns of the family... and women's organizations are more interested in homemakers nowadays."

To paraphrase Scripture: Satan, who has been appearing as a roaring lesbian now will approach mothers and housewives as an angel of light. And unless women are warned of the deceit, the plan might work.

This war on the family makes one fact evident: either we will be ruled by God or we will be ruled by tyrants. And the choice should not be left to "those who yawn, turn up the TV and go to sleep."

---

Extra copies of this Letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.



## ATTACK ON THE SECOND AMENDMENT

Recently 38 U.S. Congressmen, headed by Abner Mikva of Illinois, signed a joint letter addressed to President Carter calling upon him to back up a campaign promise he had made that there "will be significantly stronger gun control laws." At about the same time this letter was sent to the president, the Treasury Department asked for an additional \$8 million to strengthen its gun registry division. Also, those regulations that Treasury tried to impose on all gun owners last year (narrowly defeated) are being rewritten and could become "administrative law" through publication as an "executive order." This is the method currently being used by IRS in its attempt to close down all private and church schools it cannot control.

It is a fact well documented in history that the disarming of the citizens of a country can be the first step in the creation of a police state. It also is true that when law-abiding citizens are denied guns, they are at the mercy of the law-breakers. Crooks and terrorists always manage to have arms since they scoff at any law or regulation which might interfere with the pursuit of their nefarious careers. As the saying goes, "Outlaw guns and only outlaws will have guns."

Owing to the increasing and insidious gun control propaganda, we have been requested to republish that classic defense of the Second Amendment given by former Los Angeles Chief of Police Edward M. Davis on April 22, 1975. This address was first published in Don Bell Reports of May 16, 1975. The original text has been slightly abridged because of space limitations. Otherwise, here is the address as originally delivered .

\*\*\*\*\*

Our government was sired in a revolution which began on April 10, 1975, when a British expedition marched on Concord in an effort to seize colonial arms. So you see that gun control way back then started the American Revolution. ... You have heard the voices of those who desire to limit your rights and install government control over your life. That concept has been the subject of debate ever since there was government. One of the very basic liberties that seems to raise serious conflict with some critics is the Second Amendment to the Bill of Rights. Let's digress for a moment and briefly trace the development of our Bill of Rights.

During the Constitutional Convention between 1787-89, our Founding Fathers sought to modify the Articles of Confederation. The convention was composed of two camps of political thinkers. One group, in favor of a strong centralized government, became known as the Federalists. The other group, desirous of states' rights and a loosely knit central government, were known as the Anti-federalists. About midway through the convention, a representative from the state of Virginia - a truly outstanding patriot - George Mason, recognized that the Constitution was deficient in providing for the rights of the people. He expressed a desire to preface the Constitution with a Bill of Rights. The motion was defeated. ... Governor Randolph of Virginia, George Mason of Virginia and Elbridge Gerry of Massachusetts refused to sign the Constitution because of its serious deficiencies in freedom. They feared that its deficiencies in personal freedom would soon lead this nation to monarchy or tyranny. This great

concern for liberty coupled with a desire for a Bill of Rights was nothing new to these men. Each state had its own Constitution and a majority of the states had their own Bill of Rights.

The first Bill of Rights, after considering the Magna Carta, was probably the English Bill of Rights. It was codified after the English Revolution of 1688, and after James II had fled his kingdom. Among the provisions of this bill was the right of the people to keep and bear arms... With the development of Colonial Charters and Laws in this country, many of these liberties contained in the English Bill of Rights became a part of our law... So when George Mason asked the Constitutional Convention to consider a Bill of Rights, his request was made as a result of long-standing practice for the insurance of freedom. ... When the work of the convention had concluded and the representatives left for their home states for the purpose of seeking ratification of this document, the fate of the Constitution was in serious jeopardy. The most crucial State in the ratification contest was Virginia. It was at that time the largest and most important State. The debates in Virginia's State Convention lasted a month. The most profound and most glorious oratory for individual rights was delivered by Patrick Henry and supported by such men as George Mason. Mason expressed a fear that the new government's standing army, like the British Regulars, might invade the State and keep the people under martial law. Henry thought that the new government might exercise its power "oppressively" and cautioned about enslaving the people. He asked if the other members were able to recall that France, Spain, Germany, Turkey and other countries were enslaved by their own people... The convention finally adopted 20 provisions for a Bill of Rights. These provisions were later used by Madison in the (United States) Congress. In that first Congress, the issue of a Bill of Rights was a very crucial concern... 210 different amendments to the Constitution were proposed by eight States. This was finally refined to 22 amendments and 14 were included in Madison's recommendations to Congress... Ten amendments were finally adopted.

The purpose of our Bill of Rights was perhaps best summed up in the House: "These are essential and unalienable rights of the people, designed to protect them from maladministration."

Let's look at the second provision of the Bill of Rights: "A well regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free state, the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed." When Madison presented that article it read: "The right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed; a well regulated militia being the best security of a free country; but no person religiously scrupulous of bearing arms shall be compelled to render military service in person." After some debate on the "religiously scrupulous" portion of this provision the Article came out in final form as we have it today.

Now let's tear this Article apart and try to define it. The first part says, "A well regulated militia." Does that mean an army? Does that mean a National Guard? When you read the debates on these meetings the answer is definitely no. The framers of this provision believed that standing armies were a threat to peace and liberty. Madison, Mason and Henry spoke at great lengths about the problems of a standing army ruling the people or supporting a tyrant. So, what was the militia? Well, according to the framers of the Constitution, and this is supported by the dictionaries of that era, it was individual free men, like you and me, who would leave their usual occupations to fight for the town or the State or the government. The officers of the old militia units were often prominent businessmen or statesmen. The soldiers were just workers, like you and me, lovers of liberty.... Okay, we are not talking about any army. We are

talking about free men willing to fight.

The second half of this amendment reads: "being necessary to the security of a free state." These amendments were designed to protect the people against the tyranny of central government. They were concerned about their ability to protect themselves, their families, and their friends from invasion both without and within. Is the danger any less today? I think not...look at the crime statistics...I can tell you that today's law enforcement cannot protect you. When you call, do the police immediately appear? I don't think that there is any town that, when you call, the policeman appears like a genie. In order to insure your protection, we would have to hire ten times as many policemen--as they do in many foreign countries. The costs for such an increase would be prohibitive. So, if the law enforcement agencies can't insure your protection and the protection of your family from hoodlums, it becomes your responsibility. When and if we arrive at a point in time where all the criminals are properly processed through the criminal justice system - 'properly' meaning that the criminal no longer presents a threat to the community - and I (as a police chief) am able to insure your protection, then you may want to give up your gun. However, I don't see that secure existence ever presenting itself....

...I failed to mention the terrorists. Groups like the SLA and the Western Underground could pose a threat to you. If the police and the National Guard are busy battling these terrorists, who is going to protect your home and your family? Again, it comes down to the ability of the individual to provide for his own self-protection.

The final part of this (Second) Amendment states: "The right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed." According to Webster's New College Dictionary, the word "infringe" means to "defeat, frustrate, violate, or transgress." The final part of the Amendment, therefore, seems to indicate that "the right of the people to bear arms shall not be violated or frustrated or defeated..."

Mason, Henry, Jefferson and other true patriots had some specific protections in mind when they developed our Bill of Rights. The need for liberties has not become less in our brief 200 year history. The fact that this Amendment was placed second in our Bill of Rights has special significance. Members of the House of Representatives at our First Congress were asked, after debating the amendments, to arrange them in proper order. The Bill of Rights starts with Freedom of Speech, Religion, Press and Assemblage and concludes with an admonition prohibiting the Government from taking any powers not expressly granted in the Constitution. It's interesting to note that the Right to Keep and Bear Arms was placed second after the Right of Free Speech and Religion....

Let's discuss the thinking and reasoning behind those who desire to compromise our liberties. They cite the misuse of guns as a reason for their abolition. They point out that a certain percentage of all robberies, murders and assaults are accomplished with firearms. What they seem to overlook is the fact that we are talking about a very small percentage of people. Would it be fair to sanction 99-plus percent of the people in an effort to control one-tenth of one percent of the population? If such a sanction were imposed on the populace would it work? Would it be effective? Would it be a viable alternative? Most emphatically no. Tim Sullivan gave New York one of the strictest gun laws in this country and it has done little to help New York. Criminals still use guns in New York. As a matter of fact, New York and several other States with strict gun control laws have distinguished themselves with their high crime rate. ...You see, when a criminal makes up his mind to violate one law, like rob-

bery, the violation of another law is a very small thing. A professional criminal – one who makes a living by violating the law – doesn't give a thought about violating society's rules. He has his own rules. So, gun laws like those in New York restrict the law-abiding citizen and not the criminal.

Alan S. Krug, an economist formerly with Pennsylvania State University, completed a comparison study of jurisdictions with strong gun laws compared to those with lenient laws. He found that firearms are involved in only three percent of all crimes. He found that while the number of guns purchased and owned by citizens has increased significantly during the past decade, the number of deaths resulting from firearms, per hundred thousand population, has remained fairly constant. So, the availability of firearms to the general public is not the cause of abuse. The United States Congress in 1967 involved itself in a study dealing with the hypothesis that strict firearm licensing laws resulted in a lower crime rate. The study found no correlation between firearm regulation and crime. The antagonists of our liberties appear to be utilizing a false and emotional argument as a reason for infringing upon our rights. When that is done by government, it smacks of tyranny. King George is alive and well in the United States today.

The answer to gun abuse lies not in abolishing the right of the majority, but in protecting that majority against a few. This end should be achieved by the criminal justice system, working with existing law. The proper administration of penalties against those who abuse this right will act as a proper deterrent. I have statistics on the workings of this Criminal Justice System which indicate that the criminal is more often rewarded with probation than censured by punishment. Those who would propose an endorsement for the abolition of our right to keep and bear arms must seriously consider this (are you listening ACLU?) They must seriously question their future position on the relinquishment or renunciation of other Constitutional guarantees. For to surrender and abandon one liberty might well lead to the surrender of others. When man forsakes his liberties, he becomes a slave....

In conclusion, let me say that Mason and Henry and Jefferson probably had these protections in mind when they drafted the Bill of Rights. Certainly, the value of these liberties is no less today than it was at the time of our founding. The abandonment of these guarantees will ultimately lead to the destruction of this great Nation. I am but a servant of the people and a lover of liberty and I cannot let that happen.

There is in existence...a well coordinated nation-wide effort to strip us of our personal Constitutional right to keep and bear arms. Unless we match the efforts of these would-be tyrants, we will lose these Constitutional rights. We must alert our fellow countrymen and have them stand with us. Perhaps our badge or lapel pin during the bicentennial period could be a serpent floating in a circle with a No. 2 inside. This would be similar to the Minuteman flag of the Colony of Virginia when Patrick Henry did his great work for us. That flag said: "Liberty Or Death – Don't Tread On Me."

Let this mark the beginning of a new declaration against tyrants. Let this mark an awareness of our unalienable rights. Let this mark a return to a deep reverence for the law, its principles, and our rights, and obligations.

(Conclusion of address by former Los Angeles Chief of Police  
Edward M. Davis. Delivered at San Diego April 22, 1975)

---

Extra copies of this letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Six.....Number Seven.....February 16, 1979

## CRUSADE FOR THE CHILDREN

On January 15, 1979, the first day of the 96th Congress, Senators Cranston, Williams, McGovern and Javits introduced "The Child Care Act Of 1979" (S.4) a bill "to provide assistance and coordination in the provision of child-care services for children living in homes with working parents and for other purposes." This is designed to become one more step in the march toward totalitarian control over the educating, training, care, and developing of children throughout the United States. Companion moves in this Conspiracy include the I.R.S. attempt to abolish or gain absolute control over all private and church schools, President Carter's insistence upon creation of a separate Cabinet-level Department of Education, the propaganda occasioned through the naming of 1979 as "The Year of the Child," the creation of a special postage stamp to celebrate the event, announcement of a proposed 1980 White House Conference on Children, to be followed by a proposed 1981 White House Conference on Families, etc.

Some political background is required:

When David Rockefeller and Zbigniew Brzezinski decided that fellow Trilateralist Jimmy Carter was to be the next President of the United States they knew that the money and influence of the American Section of the Trilateralist Commission would not accomplish the feat without popular support. Votes are still required, both popular and electoral college votes, if one is to become President. A political campaign had to be organized, and for this purpose the most telling move was the gaining of the political backing of certain labor unions, especially the backing of the National Education Association (NEA). In order gain this necessary support of the NEA, Carter had to promise three things: First, he would name as his running mate Senator Walter Mondale. Already a spokesman for NEA, Mondale had been chief sponsor of the Mondale-Brademas "Child and Family Services Sct of 1975," which was narrowly defeated. And, Walter Mondale's brother was an NEA State president turned full time union organizer of NEA. Second, Carter had to promise that he would use every resource at his command to create a separate Cabinet-level Department of Education (taking the "E" out of "HEW"). And third, Carter would promise to increase the budget for federal aid to education. Carter is paying off: He asked for a record \$12.9 billion for education this year, a 46% increase since he came to the White House.

These deeds and promises caused NEA to go all out for Carter, and after the election had been won, campaign manager Hamilton Jordan said, "The massive support from the teachers was crucial to our winning. We turned to the NEA for help and it was delivered nationwide." Few people recognize the political power that NEA has been able to develop in the last few years. In 1970 it was little more than a professional organization that engaged in some lobbying and teacher fellowship. But, in 1968 the comparatively new American Federation of Teachers had promoted a series of teacher strikes across the nation, some of which were very successful from AFT's standpoint. Some of the members of the NEA viewed with alarm, decided that if NEA was to survive it would be forced to "go and do likewise." So NEA became both militant and political. A "Young Turk" faction gained control, kicked out the "old fuddy duddy administrators," wrote a new constitution making NEA a full-fledged labor union.

Since that time, NEA has won collective bargaining privileges for 5,000 of its 12,000 locals, and has become the second largest and most powerful union in the United States (The Teamsters being first). Said NEA "Young Turk" Catharine Barrett in 1972: "We are the biggest potential political striking force in this country, and we are determined to control the direction of education." When John Ryor became president of NEA he promised that: "We will become the foremost political power in the nation." According to Eugene H. Methvin, this could be true. Writing in Reader's Digest for November 1978, he pointed out that NEA has an annual budget of \$250 million, more than ten times that of the AFL-CIO; and NEA president Ryor and executive director Terry Herndon "oversee 1436 professional field organizers, keep the political and legislative machinery well oiled."

"When Herndon became NEA's executive director in 1973," wrote Methvin, "he set about building a huge political machine. One project was to beef up the Coalition of American Public Employees (CAPE), an umbrella group including the American Federation of State, County and Municipal Employees (AFL-CIO), and several other public-employee unions.... NEA's campaign consultant Matt Reese marveled at the potential: 'Teachers are the ideal political organization because they're in every precinct.'"

What is NEA's ultimate goal? NEA director Herndon answers bluntly: "To tap the legal, political and economic powers of the U.S. Congress. We want leaders and staff with sufficient clout that they may roam the halls of Congress and collect votes to re-order the priorities of the United States of America." He points out that "teachers are more dependent than ever on their ability to concentrate power on the federal decision-makers. One thing no school board can manufacture is money." But Congress can and does manufacture money, does not need to raise taxes, just turns on the printing presses and adds to the inflation. Furthermore, NEA would find it difficult to control fifty State Legislatures and 16,000 local school boards; while it is comparatively easy to buy a sufficient number of Federal legislators. Therefore NEA strives for federal control of education - and Carter and a great number of Senators and Representatives are aiding and abetting.

This "Child Care Act of 1979" is an example. Once again, a little background: Since 1969 the Federal government has tried to pass legislation which would directly involve federal agencies and bureaucrats in all phases of the child development process. In 1971 a bill did pass both Houses of Congress but was vetoed because President Nixon received over 100,000 letters and telegrams of protest. Again in 1975 the Mondale-Brademas bill was defeated. But the social planners did gain one victory. Senators Mondale and Cranston sponsored an obscure measure that became a part of the Education Amendments of 1976. This provision, written by the NEA, authorized a three-year grant program of up to \$203 million to be used for establishing "teacher centers" that would be responsible for "local in-service teacher training and for curriculum development." This meant that appointed teachers would begin to replace the elected school board members in the selection of textbooks, development of curriculum and other statutory duties. Said an NEA official: "For the first time, federal law has cut teachers into policymaking" at the local school district level. This "teacher center" provision becomes doubly dangerous, if and when the current Child Care Act (S.4) should become law.

When Mondale became Vice President, Cranston became the prime sponsor of the Child Care Conspiracy and in his capacity as chairman of the Senate Subcommittee on Child and Human Development, his power to promote the bill is greatly enhanced. Also, Senator Williams is a sponsor of S.4, and he also is

chairman of the Senate Committee on Human Resources, where the hearings on S.4 are being held. In introducing the bill in the Senate, Cranston said that the bill "is the culmination of more than 2 years of study" and he said he had heard witnesses from some 50 different organizations such as the Children's Defense Fund, the Child Welfare League, the Day Care and Child Development Council of America, the League of Women Voters, the National Council of Jewish Women, the Coalition of Labor Union Women, etc. But Cranston did not tell the Senate that studies had also been made in the child care methods employed in Soviet Russia. The Los Angeles Times of Nov. 9, 1978 carried an article headlined "U.S. Educators Study Soviet Child Care." The article noted that: "With one of the most massive and highly organized child-care programs in the world, the Soviet Union has freed millions of mothers for work, and provided their children - from 2 months to 7 years of age - with a place to stay from 7 a.m. to 7 p.m., or even overnight."

"Said Janice Gibson, a University of Pittsburgh professor who has spent a half-dozen summers here studying kindergartens, 'The U.S.S.R. is the first country with a mass centrally controlled pre-school program available to all and designed to affect personality'..." After a complimentary description regarding the benefits of a system which allows 80% of the Soviet women to work while the state "upbrings" their children, the article ends with this revealing paragraph:

"The preschoolers are encouraged to cooperate with communal games and toys and to shun children who do not conform - a small-scale structure that mirrors aspects of adult Soviet society."

When this Soviet-style Child Care Act was introduced on January 15, Senator McGovern to his colleagues: "Mr. President, I am pleased to be a cosponsor of the 'Child Care Act of 1979'. In this, the International Year of the Child, I cannot think of a better way for Congress to demonstrate its commitment to children..." Thus does Senator McGovern inform us, perhaps unintentionally, that the Child Care Act of 1979 (S.4) is but one part of an overall Conspiracy to create totalitarian control over the "upbringing" (to use the Soviet word) of all children in the United States while, at the same time releasing American women for away-from-home jobs (as in the Soviet Union and Red China), thus effectively destroying the family as a basic and essential unit of society.

The controlling hand of the NEA also can be seen in this Child Care Act. Under the subtitle "Training and Technical Assistance," the Act reads:

"Sec. 8 (a) (1) The Secretary (of HEW-Ed.) is authorized to make grants to and enter into contracts with institutions of higher education, State and local public agencies, and private organizations to provide preservice and inservice training to teachers and administrative personnel involved in child-care programs, to recruit and train low-income parents for child-care positions, to provide specialized training in early childhood education for certified elementary school teachers who are unemployed...to develop and improve teacher certification criteria for child-care programs." (emphasis added).

"It is a well known fact to those of us who have consistently opposed previous legislation of this nature," comments the Citizens for Constructive Education, "that the National Education Association (NEA) and the American Federation of Teachers (AFT), two powerful and heavily funded teachers' unions, have long planned this with the aid of certain members of Congress, to provide for all their unemployed personnel and to absorb day care and early childhood development into their realm, in most cases ultimately using the public schools as their forum...Their concerns have been, apparently, more to accomodate



their own rank and file than for the children who - after all - are allegedly the ones for whom this bill would provide the most benefits." (Quoted from a fact sheet prepared by the Citizens for Constructive Education, Post Office Box 25704, Seattle. Washington 98125).

In view of the international (as well as the national) aspects of this Conspiracy involving the collectivization of children and the destruction of traditional family life, it is alarming to note the recent findings of a research scientist, published in at least one newspaper under date of February 6, 1979. We quote the article in full:

\* \* \* \* \*

#### SCIENTIST SAYS ORWELL'S SCARY FICTION IS BECOMING CHILLING FACT

The day of Big Brother watching our every move, just as in George Orwell's 1984, is starting to be more fact than fiction, according to a top scientist. Orwell painted a totalitarian world controlled by three superpowers, where thoughts were government-controlled and all signs of individuality destroyed. He compiled 137 predictions when he wrote the book in 1949, and so far, according to California psychologist David Goodman, more than 100 have come true. These include mind-altering drugs' defoliants like Agent Orange, used in Vietnam to destroy huge areas of vegetation; artificial insemination; self-propelled bombs replacing bombers; think tanks for developing war tactics and weapons; and electric shock treatments for changing a person's behavior.

"Before, most people thought of a 1984 future as fantasy. But now, with our advanced technology, we are far down the road toward it," said Goodman. The scientist became interested in Orwell and his predictions after he and a colleague developed an electric sensor to detect and record the vital signs of an animal from a distance. They felt it could be helpful, not only for painfree research on animals, but on human burn victims. But when he described the device to a student, he was reminded that in 1984, Big Brother used a similar sensor, only for a much more sinister purpose - spying on the thoughts of suspect party members.

"Because I had invented a sensor device, I had unwittingly helped one or Orwell's predictions come true," added Goodman. "Many social trends of the last three decades have been towards Orwell's 1984 vision." Even more alarming, according to Goodman, is that certain "triggering incidents" could make Orwell's future probable or even perhaps preferable, with people viewing constant warfare and the loss of liberty as the price of avoiding complete destruction.

"The facts suggest a number of different types of events could bring about the abrupt appearance of a 1984-type government. One such development is the sudden appearance of terrorist groups with atomic weapons." (unquote).

\* \* \* \* \*

"It is evident," wrote John W. Whitehead in "The Separatist Illusion", "that if this stream of insanity is not turned back soon, this country faces a demoralizing and devastating future. The way back home is clear. The nation must look to God instead of to man for answers. Christians must read their children in the way of the Lord. The place to begin is in the family, and it must continue into the classroom." But not in a public, Federally-controlled classroom.

---

Extra copies of this letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Six.....Number Eight.....February 23, 1979

## THE BRAVE NEW WORLD AND 1984

If we are to believe what we read in the newspapers and what we see and hear over the airwaves, the whole world is in turmoil bordering on total chaos. A current newsmagazine heads its "world news" section with these grim words: "Guns, Death, and Chaos." Its "Nation" section is headlined: "Surprise and Confusion," with the subhead explanation: "That seems all too often the U.S. reaction to new crises abroad." Backing up headings such as these is news of serious trouble of one kind or another in almost every part of the globe. The U.S. embassy in Iran overrun by an armed mob which held the U.S. Ambassador and 70 Americans for hours. A U.S. Marine wounded in the attempt to defend the embassy abducted from a hospital and held for trial, released only after strenuous pleading on the part of Ambassador William Sullivan. Another Ambassador - Adolph Dubs - kidnapped and killed in neighboring Afghanistan. Meanwhile, Iran's revolution was spinning out of control; border skirmishes with neighboring Iraq. In Turkey, political unrest and economic chaos made diplomats recall her postwar role of "sick man of Europe." In Pakistan, the threatened and often postponed execution of a popular former Prime Minister was leading the nation toward potential rebellion. Because of events in Iran, the tiny, oil-gushing gulf states of Kuwait, Qatar, Bahrain, Abu Dabi and the United Arab Emirates fear similar revolutions. Finally, as the fanatical Ayatollah embraced the equally fanatical Arafat, the dispute between Zionist Israel and Moslem Egypt showed little hope of being resolved.

On the other side of the vast Asian continent, Red China had suddenly invaded Vietnam and Soviet warships, troopships and observation planes were watching a situation that could erupt into another world war. There was trouble in many other parts of the world. Revolution in Chad; rebellions and revolutions affecting Ethiopia, Eritrea, Uganda, Tanzania, Mauritania, Algeria. Revolutionaries and terrorists partly financed by the National Council of Churches, equipped by Soviet Russia and trained by Cuban and East German instructors were again shooting down unarmed civilian airplanes, making raids into Rhodesia from Mozambique and Zambia. Strikes were playing their part. In Spain nationwide strikes had paralyzed the country. Ditto in England. In the United States a headline-grabbing situation as the traditional Mardi Gras celebration becomes the victim of a police strike. Etc., etc.

In the face of all this worldwide distress, the attitude of some United States officials is disgusting. The U.S. ambassador to the UN, Andrew Young, who calls himself a Christian, refers to the ayatollah (chosen of Allah) as a future saint. And Zbig Brzezinski boasts of the visit to his home of Teng Hsiao-ping, saying: "It's amazing, when you think of it. The leader of a billion people - having dinner in my house just two hours after he arrived in this country! I mean, it really is rather amazing!" (Perhaps not so amazing, as we'll show later in this report).

Newsweeklies and newspapers across the nation echo the theme that in the face of what Jimmy Carter refers to as worldwide "turmoil and chaos," the world's political leaders are both incompetent and ineffective. U.S.N. & W.R.'s newsmag of Feb. 26 is typical: "Problems at home and abroad are piling up on a beleaguered President. Crises can be contagious, and critics find Carter any-

thing but masterful. Inflation is heating up to fever pitch, led by soaring food and fuel prices. Abroad, the U.S. keeps finding itself pushed around. In Iran U.S. looked toothless to many; now oil shortages threaten. The President's offhand comments in Mexico are bringing ridicule. All in all, difficult days lie ahead for the President--and the U.S." (Underlining as in original).

In view of the unrest and lack of confidence in his leadership being voiced by so many, Carter tried to explain the U.S. position in "a world of turmoil and chaos." In his "New Foundations" address he said "We are looking hopefully toward a world of law and of international negotiation and consultation in which all peoples might live in peace. We will continue to help shape the forces of change...to use our great strength and influence to settle international conflicts in other parts of the world before they erupt and spread. In Iran, Nicaragua, Cyprus, Namibia and Rhodesia, our country is working on peaceful solutions to dangerous conflicts." Presently he and his favorite Ambassador, Andrew Young, are working on a peaceful solution in Vietnam by calling upon the UN Security Council to issue proclamations. But these don't bring peace. Out of all of this muddle of directed and deliberate mismanagement, there have developed two very significant sets of circumstances; one concerning the Soviet and SALT surveillance, the other concerning our new relations with Red China. First, the Soviet connection:

In Iran near the Russian border, there are some highly sophisticated and top secret radar and signal installations, located in such a way that they overlook two of the most important Soviet installations: the intercontinental ballistic missile range at Tyura Tam, and the test range for Russian anti-ballistic missile activities at Sari Shagan. Without these facilities it is impossible for the U.S. to check accurately on the nuclear missile activities of the Soviet. Making matters worse, according to Gen. Daniel Graham, former head of the Defense Intelligence Agency, a former CIA employe, William Kampiles, was recently convicted of turning over to the Soviets the KH-11 manual, a technical volume describing the workings of our most advanced reconnaissance instrument, a huge photographic sky lab capable of filming missile sites in great detail from altitudes of 100 miles and more. Because of Kampile's betrayal the Soviets will now be able to devise methods to elude the U.S. spy lab. "In my view," said Gen. Graham, "the loss of facilities in Iran, coupled with loss of the manuals on our prime photographing satellite, KH-11, means you won't be able to verify SALT I, let alone SALT II."

The sequence of stories concerning the facilities in Iran is revealing. When it appeared that the Shah was about to fall without it being made apparent that he was being pushed, there was ample time to do something about those important radar installations. If fact, the first official story informed us that something had been done. We were told they had been dismantled and were being sent to Turkey to be reassembled and re-aimed. However, this was not only untrue, it was physically impossible. The whole Caucasus mountain range across from Turkey was in the way and it would take years to move those massive instruments from Iran into Turkey. Later came the official story that the revolution in Iran would not affect the facilities; they were being protected by the Iranian army and would be in use once again when the unrest in Iran had settled. However, this also proved to be untrue because the Khomeini government, on Feb. 21, made the flat statement that the United States would not be permitted to use the facilities, or to move them out of Iran. So, even as Carter & Co. lobbies feverishly to get SALT II it now is known that we won't even be able to verify SALT I, let alone Salt II. Why has our subrosa government allowed the Soviets to gain such a strategic military advantage over the United States? We'll try to answer. But first, the Red China sequence must be noted:

When Jimmy Carter played the part of a traitor and invited the Chinese leader Teng Hsiao-ping to defile the White House and further pollute the Senate, he has criticized for not having obtained from Teng a firm promise that he would not use force to take over Taiwan. If Radio Moscow is correct--and it may be in this particular instance--something even more important may have developed as a result of Teng's visit. Radio Moscow says that Teng told Carter that Red China was going to punish Red Vietnam for Red Cambodia, and that Carter at least tacitly supported the Chinese attack on Vietnam! It is significant that the first thing Teng did when he arrived in the United States was to visit Zbigniew Brzezinski in the latter's home; and the first thing Teng did when he left the United States was to order the invasion of Vietnam! Somehow, we are given the impression that Carter may not have given his approval to the attack on Vietnam - but that Brzezinski did give his approval, and that Carter merely remained silent. Dare we go a step farther, and suggest that not only was Washington advised of Peking's action, but that Moscow also knew of the attack before it was actually launched?

Pertinent to the foregoing is the recent revelation of the real purpose behind an organization calling itself the "International Peace Academy." As a cover, this is an academy where national leaders are trained to be world leaders. But in addition, its elitist leaders, from many countries, convene in secret at appointed times and places (like the Bilderbergers) to plot the next steps to be taken in the series of upcoming "changes" that are to be brought about in order to establish and maintain the New World Order. The following are excerpts from an article by Edward Schumacher of the Knight-Ridder News Service:

"A group of generals and diplomats from around the world gathered with little fanfare for two weeks last July in Vienna... Among participants were a senior Israeli military strategist, an adviser in the office of the Egyptian president and the American head of the U.S. observer force in the Sinai. At the end, they went home, leaving as quietly as they had arrived. Their Sinai solution, however, re-emerged almost intact three months later - - with a large public splash. It was part of the Camp David accords, which stated the basis of a peace treaty between Israel and Egypt. What happened was but one example of how the International Peace Academy has quietly become a major participant in the quest for world peace.... The academy has come to be used for sensitive, real-life negotiations. For that reason, it has kept a low public profile, according to its president, Indarjit Rikhye, a retired Indian general and a military adviser to former UN secretary-general Dag Hammarskjöld.

"'I'm a pragmatist, and I believe the human race has not reached the stage where it can eliminate violence,' Rikhye said. 'The UN should be doing what we do, but for political reasons, it can't.'

"A group of internationalists, led by Philadelphia philanthropist Ruth Forbes Young and including such figures as Secretary of State Cyrus Vance, founded the peace academy (in 1969). The academy has been careful to be international, not just American. Its funding comes mainly from foundations and private individuals, and the Soviets now participate... The private status of the academy has turned out to be a godsend. Its seminars and off-the-record meetings are unofficial, and thus hostile sides can send top advisers, to mix on an informal level without fear of official commitment...." (Emphasis added).

When referring to itself as a "peace" academy, we are reminded of the Orwell predictions in his book 1984. There was the Ministry of Peace which actually conducted war, and of Big Brother's mottoes: "War is peace, freedom is slavery, ignorance is strength." And, as Rikhye suggests, "we have not reached the stage there we can eliminate violence." Therefore there must be a Ministry of Peace, not to end violence, but to cultivate, channel and control violence!

Since there is more than one such international agency where hostile sides can get together and plan the actions that are to be taken by the respective visible governments that are involved, it is quite possible that all interested leaders were told beforehand that an attack on Vietnam was to occur. But why such an attack? Let us not forget that a certain "Balance of Power" scheme was proposed by Henry Kissinger, promulgated by Richard Nixon, and is in process of production by Zbigniew Brzezinski and his internationalist colleagues. The scheme involves the existence of USA, USSR and PRC as equal superpowers and how better to make PRC equal in power and influence than by having her acquire American technology and know-how, appear to defy Soviet Russia by attacking a minor Soviet ally such as Vietnam, while at the same time showing the world that she can do what even the United States could not do: invade and overpower Vietnam? Meanwhile, as balm to the Soviet, let her make more inroads into the oil-rich Middle East!

In this century, since technology, discovery and invention have transformed utopian socialism into scientific socialism, there have been two political prophecies that have been surprisingly accurate: Huxley's Brave New World published in 1932, and Orwell's 1984 published in 1949. Both were written with remarkable insight. Both foretold that science would produce an elitist ruling class that would possess overwhelming power. Both predicted that man would eventually be controlled completely by this elitist group. In other words, both subscribed to the Conspiracy Theory. Humanist Albert Rosenfeld in his book, The Second Genesis, updated Huxley: "Imagine a dictator with a subject population - the dictator, a man who is sure he knows what is best for everyone: for himself, absolute power; for his subjects, happiness. He has at his command all the electrochemical techniques necessary for controlling the human brain as well as the most advanced methods for controlling human reproduction. He can have entire populations raised 'artificially' without resorting to sex or family structure. He can also, if he chooses, have electrodes planted in the brains of his subjects or begin administering 'mind drugs' routinely, at a very early age."

Huxley conceived humanity as being in five accurately controlled classes: the Alphas, Betas, Gammas, Deltas and Epsilons. The Alphas formed the highest class, a sort of ruling bureaucracy. But Huxley suspected the Alphas would or could become discontent, unrest could result and revolution could develop. And this is where Orwell supplies the answer. Since there would be unrest or even violence and war; then learn to cultivate, channel, and control that violence. Hence, Orwell sees the world divided between three regional superpowers: Eurasia (USSR?), Eastasia (PRC?) and Oceania (the Atlantic Pact Nations?). They are permanently at war, but the wars are cultivated, channeled and controlled. This takes care of the unrest (war being its ultimate form), It provides full employment, the need for private initiative, or for any form of privacy, is eliminated, because over all stands Big Brother, who is watching every person every minute of the day and the night. Everybody must love Big Brother, their redeemer; but should hate everyone else.

In the final analysis the answer to Big Brotherism lies within ourselves: Are we stewards made in the image of God, of the body of Christ, or are we mere servants of State because pleasure commends or fear demands? Are we a part of that Remnant that must remain to reconstruct when Big Brother collapses?

---

Extra copies of this letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Six.....Number Nine.....March 2, 1979

## HUMANISM - THE COMMUNIST CONNECTION

Most dictionaries will define Humanism as "a philosophy in which man, his interests, and development are made central and dominant, tending to exalt the cultural and rational elements of man rather than the spiritual or speculative." However, the Humanist Movement is not a mere philosophy. It has been defined and recognized by the U.S. Supreme Court as a Secular (worldly) Religion. (Torcasco decision, 1961). It is promoted as "a religion for the world" by the American Humanist Association, and as such it is a secular sister to Communism which has also been referred to as a "religion for the world." This relationship is brought out quite clearly in the creed of the British Humanist Association which states in part:

"I believe in no god and no hereafter. It is immoral to indoctrinate children with such beliefs. Schools have no right to do so, nor indeed, have parents. I believe that religious education and prayers in school should be eliminated. ...I believe that denominational schools should be abolished...I believe that children should be taught religion as a matter of historical interest but should be taught about all religions including Humanism, Marxism, Maoism, Communism, and other attitudes of life..."

While declaring in some instances that Humanism is not a religion, but insisting at other times that Humanism is a religion, and should become an only religion for "one world," all such statements might be disregarded as unimportant and irrelevant, except that Humanism is the one and only religion that is being taught in the public schools in the United States, and even in some private and church-related schools. It is being taught under the guise of Values Clarification, sex education, family living and other subjects. Methods being used to teach Humanism include behavior modification, group therapy, psychotherapy, etc. It also is being inculcated into students in such courses as Literature, Social Studies, Environmental Studies, and Math. Among the allied projects being promoted by Humanists at the parental level are the drive for ratification of the proposed Equal Rights Amendment, the movement to establish an independent Federal Department of Education, the attempt by IRS to eliminate all private and church-related schools which it cannot control, the campaign to create Federally-controlled day care centers for Children and the allied movement to make all children wards of the state, promotion of the International Year of the Child, legalized abortion, euthanasia, suicide, etc.

As an example of how top Humanists work to promote their religion in schools we should take a look at the activities of Dr. Sidney Simon, the author of many books in Values Clarification: "It's OK to lie...It'd OK to steal...It's OK to have premarital sex...It's OK to cheat...It's OK to kill--if these things are part of your own value system and you have clarified these values for yourself. The important thing is not what values you choose, but that you have chosen them yourself--freely and without coercion by parents, spouse, priests, friends, ministers, or by social pressure of any kind." This is the opening paragraph of an article by Erica Carle, who goes on to describe Dr. Simon's appearance at a Wisconsin Education Association Convention. In his books, articles and public appearances, Simon insists there is no right or wrong. Evil is just as good as good. Teachers and parents must get rid of the "right

answer syndrome." In an article in the Florida Pupil Quarterly he explains that Values Clarification is a method for teachers to change childrens' values "without getting caught."

Since Humanists are also interested in promoting the alleged values of Communism, it is noteworthy that Soviet Russia's top priority propaganda campaign for the United States this year is promotion of the International Year of the Child. Moscow News Weekly is a tabloid flown by air from Moscow to the United States. It sells for 25¢ and its issue for Feb. 11-18, 1979, has on its cover the picture of a very handsome couple: a little boy and, not his mother, as one would expect, but his doctor, a woman who watches over him throughout his years of development. The caption explains: "This young lad is Muscovite 'Kifill' Kushnev, 5, who has come to Dr. Valentina Melnikov for his regular checkup. This year is the International Year of the Child. Our country has done a great deal to ensure that children here grow up healthy, strong and happy. Doctors keep a close and constant watch over each child's health, not only when they fall ill, but through regular obligatory checkups..."

In the lead story in this Moscow News Weekly we are told that "in his address to the children of the world, the head of our state Leonid Brezhnev said that We in the Soviet Union strive to "teach children to be kind and to be friends with others, to teach them to live as good neighbors with people of every nationality or colour of skin, to teach them to respect work and to use their knowledge in working for the benefit of all people." Following this propaganda blast, we are told in a special interview with Professor Yelena Novikova, Deputy Minister of Public Health of the USSR, something of how children are raised and trained in the Soviet Union. Here are direct quotes from the article:

"Concern for the infant's health essentially begins long before a child is born. First of all, there is pre-natal care for the mother. We have a developed network of what we call district women's advisory clinics, where the health of mothers-to-be is kept under constant observation...all women take advantage of the services of these advisory clinics...As soon as the mother brings the baby home from the maternity hospital...a nurse comes automatically to examine the child. They keep a close eye on the child's growth and give the mother practical advice in 'mothercraft.'...When the child is older (two months-Ed.) there is the creche or mindergarten, and then school. Doctors keep watch on the child's health and physical development at all these institutions as well. I am not exaggerating when I say that throughout one's entire childhood, there are a doctor and a teacher always right beside the youngster.... The guiding principle behind Soviet children's medicine is the all-round human concern which is woven into the entire fabric of our social system." (unquote).

Humanists in the United States have felt that the Soviet system of child care is so very good that they have sent U.S. educators to the Soviet to study the Communist methods because we in the United States are "faced with a changing society in which more mothers are taking jobs and looking for child care."

The important thing about the Soviet system (important to the Humanists and to those who are preparing subjects to inhabit their Brave New World) is the fact that here is a way in which children can be taken over by the state before the birth of the child. Thus the state would have a way to train up the child in the way the state wished it to grow! Family and church influence would be eliminated entirely!

But such a system is possible only when Health, Education and Welfare are a state monopoly. That is why, in the words of the Center for Independent Education, "Private education in the United States is rapidly approaching a point



where the government will decide whether any alternatives to the public schools will be allowed to exist. The federal government, and many state governments want to increase regulation of private schools as parents and students leave the failing public schools in increasing numbers. This struggle for control is taking place in the courts, within the bureaucracy, and within the legislative branch of government. Obviously, the recent IRS attempt to impose its rules upon private schools is only the most publicized of the skirmishes taking place. Many more battles are being fought at the state and local level."

As for that IRS attempt against private and church schools, as a result of the hearings held, IRS issued a "revised revenue procedure" that was published in the February 13 Federal Register. Hearings were held on the revised plan on February 20; the final outcome was still to be determined at this writing. But the bureaucrats at IRS are obviously very nervous because, If Rep. Ron Paul (Texas) is correct in his analysis this new "revised revenue procedure" doesn't even make good sense, even if it's intended to be "Newspeak." Among the statements made at this latest hearing, Rep. Paul's would be amusing, if the subject were not so serious. We quote:

"...The presumptuousness of the Internal Revenue Service in issuing regulations that threaten private schools is surpassed...by the Service's incompetence...Let me state my reasons (for making such a charge). On February 13, 1979 the IRS published its revised Revenue Procedure in the Federal Register. That procedure, as published in the official version is logically incoherent...On page 9452 the IRS states; 'If a school engages in any acts or practices that are racially nondiscriminatory as to students, it is not entitled to tax exemption....' One has two options at this point. First, one can conclude that the IRS is hopelessly confused and has promulgated blatant contradictions or, second, one might conclude that no private school, discriminatory or nondiscriminatory, is entitled to tax exemption. Which option is correct will become obvious as we examine the other passages in question.

"The second passage is also on page 9452: 'This Revenue Procedure sets forth guidelines to identify certain private elementary and secondary schools that are racially nondiscriminatory, even though they claim to have a racially nondiscriminatory policy as to students.' Mr. Chairman, I humbly submit that this statement is nonsense. However, for the skeptics, I call your attention to another statement on page 9452: 'A school adjudicated to be discriminatory means any school found to be racially nondiscriminatory as to students by a final decision of a federal or state court of competent jurisdiction.' The honest reader is now compelled to admit that this statement is gibberish....

"Orwell coined the term Newspeak for such linguistic and logical nonsense, and Newspeak is what appeared in the Federal Register on Feb. 13. There is of course, the possibility that these are clerical errors, not logical blunders. If so, then we can only conclude that an agency that can make errors of this magnitude is not only unfit to regulate private schools, but also incompetent to administer the tax laws....

"I would like to suggest one further consideration. Taxes are for the purpose of raising revenue needed to sustain legitimate, constitutional functions of government. They ought not be used...as a weapon to compel citizens and organizations to conform to sociological models favored by federal politicians and bureaucrats...If the IRS stubbornly refuses to admit that it has exceeded its authority, it will, I fear, learn its lesson the same way its spiritual ancestor George III did. I fervently hope that this Congress and its agencies recognize that fact before such a prospect becomes a reality." (Unquote).

As previously stated, the IRS controversy is but one of many skirmishes that are taking place in the field of education. The National Commission on the International Year of the Child (chaired by Mrs. Andrew Young) has received a sum of \$1,372,000 in taxpayers' money to pay its staff for the next 19 months. On March 5, they were to go before the House Appropriations subcommittee on Education and Labor to ask for an additional \$685,000 for staff salaries and program development. This IYC Commission is stacked with persons of one political point of view (the un-American point of view) and protest should be made that this Commission must be prohibited from engaging in political activity which amounts to war on the family.

There is also the Child Care Act of 1979 (S.4). Hearings are scheduled for March 20, 1979 before the Senate Human Resources Committee. Letters of opposition to S.4 should be sent to your own Senators, with a clear copy also to Senator Richard Schweiker, Ranking Minority Member, Senate Human Resources Committee, 253 Russell Office Building, Washington, D.C. 20510.

A preliminary hearing has already been held on S. 4, (Feb. 21) at which time Sen. Alan Cranston told the Committee of his pet project, which he inherited from Walter Mondale. Columnist James K. Kilpatrick called this initial hearing "greasing the skids for his Child Care Act of 1979" and "very soon now, if all goes well, his subcommittee will launch this darling little disaster." The columnist said of the bill: "...His purpose is to subsidize child-care services for all children up to the age of 15... The bill goes on to create a bureaucracy of mammoth proportions... Advisory panels would proliferate, all neatly stacked with professional bleeding hearts and weeping Wandas. We would have consultants, advisers, experts, and technicians; we would have data banks, innovations, demonstrations, pilot projects, and grants-in-aid. We would have pre-service and in-service training, reviews, evaluations, studies, and reports. ...What would it cost? Cranston's office says cheerfully that the senator has no idea. Back in 1971, Senator Mondale's bill was priced at \$2 billion for the first year, and maybe \$20 billion to \$30 billion within 10 years. Double those estimates to get them in 1979 dollars, and we are talking about a bottomless budget-buster bigger than Medicare and Medicaid combined. The bill cries out for more discussion than it's had so far." (Unquote).

A final note: In this Report we have attempted to show a direct connection between Communism and Humanism; as well as a direct connection between Humanism and the schools, Humanism and Federal Child Care, Humanism and the International Year of the Child. There is one other dangerous connection: between Humanism and Jimmy Carter's bigoted and one-sided Human Rights Crusade. The American Humanist Association held its annual conference in Orlando, Florida last April 7-10. President Carter sent the following telegram to that conference:

"Those who participate in the Annual Meeting of the American Humanist Association are furthering a movement that greatly enhances our way of life. As you know, the advancement of human rights has become the cornerstone of this administration's actions at home and abroad. The work of your organization in this area is, therefore, especially gratifying to me, and I welcome this opportunity to applaud your important accomplishments. May you have a most productive and inspiring 1978 session." /S/ Jimmy Carter, President.

---

Extra copies of this letter: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Include extra for 1st class postage. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address all orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE RISE AND FALL OF THE AMERICAN EMPIRE

In mid-century America there was a political prophet who retired to a cave on a river bank at Tuckahoe, New Jersey, where he lived the rest of his life with his wife, making notes and comments on the passing show of monstrous human folly. He had already written three remarkable monographs while watching the United States convert itself from a Republic into a Democracy, from a Democracy into a Welfare State, then become an Empire. The name of the political prophet was Garet Garrett and his three essays were published in 1953 under the title "The People's Pottage," although the three were written at different times. "The Revolution Was," 1938, was a record of how "Like a hagfish, the New Deal entered the old (Constitutional) form and devoured its meaning from within." Thus the metamorphosis from Republic to Democracy. His second essay, "Ex America," 1951, chronicled the building of the Welfare State, a time during which the traditional American doctrine that "Government is the responsibility of a self-governing people" was swept away and replaced by the doctrine that "people are the responsibility of the government." In his third monograph, published in 1952, he showed how the United States had become an Empire. He listed the requisites of such an Empire:

- 1) The executive power of government must become dominant.
- 2) Domestic policy must be made subordinate to foreign policy.
- 3) The military mind (suggesting world dominance) must be ascendent over the civilian mind (accenting individual freedom and repudiating interdependence with allies). The great symbol of the military mind is the Pentagon in Washington with its 17½ miles of corridor, in which admirals and generals get lost; its 28,000 people at desks, 8,000 automobiles parked outside; the largest indoor city in the world."
- 4) Establishment of a system of nations such as "the 13 foreign countries that adhere to the North Atlantic Treaty Organization."
- 5) A complex of vaunting (we can assume unlimited political, military and financial liabilities all over the world); and fear (of the barbarian, which is the USSR). And finally:
- 6) Acceptance of the belief that:
  - a) It is our turn to assume the responsibilities of moral leadership of the world (as exemplified by Carter's Human Rights Crusade);
  - b) We must maintain a balance of power against the forces of evil (as with the USA-USSR-PRC Triangular Constellation and the USA-Europe-Japan Trilateral balancing act);
  - c) We must keep the peace of the world, to save civilization, to serve mankind (as exemplified by Jimmy Carter's Camp David Conference, and his current trip to Cairo and Jerusalem).

Finally, Garet Garrett noted how we had become a prisoner of history: "The Roman Empire's good intentions were peace, law and order. The Spanish Empire added salvation. The British Empire added the noble myth of the white man's burden. We have added freedom and democracy. Yet the more that may be added to it the more it is the same language still. A language of power."

So wrote Garrett in 1952. But his was the voice of a political prophet crying in the geopolitical wilderness; and he retired to a cave along a riverbank, in

the manner of Elijah who fled in the wilderness to the bank of the brook Cherith (which proceeded to dry up to test his faith). Politicians and intellectuals dismissed Garrett's warnings and tried to kill the Saturday Evening Post because he had been its chief editorial writer before retiring to the cave. However those same politicians and intellectuals accepted as political gospel the words of a leftwing "school of prophets" gathered at The Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions. In 1959 this foundation financed brain tank produced an Occasional Paper entitled "Private Governments and the Constitution" in which its author stated:

"The advent of a 'new society' has created the need to re-evaluate traditional formulations of American constitutional law and theory. A social milieu wholly different from that of 1787 suggests that the theory must now be modified to fit present facts....(Now) the United States can be thought of as a combination of a Social Service or Welfare State, which we have become during the past two decades, and a Garrison State, which we have in some measure approximated since the end of World War II. An approximate label for this combination is the 'Security State,' a name derived from the apparent character of Americans today, which reflects the demands of the individual for economic and psychic security subsumed under the notion of the social-service or welfare principle of government and the demands of people generally for national security or self-preservation."

In simpler language, The Center was saying exactly the same thing that Garett Garrett had said: that the United States had become a Welfare State and "The welfare of the people is the responsibility of government." But Garrett said it as a warning in 1952, whereas The Center said it as an accomplishment seven years later!

And how has this Nation which once was a Representative Republic fared since becoming a Welfare State while at the same time assuming the rights, duties, prerogatives and responsibilities of Empire? One way of answering is to check the planks of the 1976 Platform of the victorious National Democratic Party. The platform was published in the Congressional Record of July 1, 1976, and it consumed some 13 pages. However, we have a summary, courtesy of Raymond Heaps, chairman of the San Francisco Committee of the American Independent Party. Among other things, the Platform called for:

Increased Federal spending in all areas except national defense....National Economic Planning by the Federal government....Mandatory National Health Insurance....a Federally-financed guaranteed annual income...Federalization of all welfare programs...Federally-financed Congressional elections...Intensified Federal regulation of all industry...Nationwide Federal building standards...Repeal of Section 14(b) of the Taft-Hartley Labor Law...Mandatory school busing...Federal gun control and a ban on small handguns...Ratification of ERA...Support of abortion...Full pardon for Vietnam-era draft dodgers...Banning of all nuclear weapons testing...Relinquish all control and sovereignty over Panama Canal...Recognize Red China diplomatically...Expand detente policies with Communist Nations...Increase U.S. foreign aid...End tax advantages for U.S. businesses trading with Rhodesia and South Africa...etc.

You'll notice that most of the foregoing have become law or federal policy and most of the rest are "in the works" although some will not be approved in this current session of Congress. And what has all of this leftward drift toward a New World Order actually accomplished for the United States of America and for its citizens (or should we say subjects?) Business Week is hardly a right-wing publication. Yet its editorial of March 12, 1979 begins:

## WHAT HAPPENED TO OUR INDEPENDENCE?

"We, therefore, the Representatives of the United States of America, in General Congress, Assembled, appealing to the Supreme Judge of the world for the rectitude of our intentions do, in the Name and by Authority of the good people of these Colonies, solemnly publish and declare, that these United Colonies are, and of a right ought to be Free and Independent States;...And that as Free and Independent States, they have full Power to levy War, conclude Peace, contract Alliances, establish Commerce, and to do all other Acts and Things which Independent States may of right do. And for support of this Declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of divine Providence, we mutually pledge to each other our Lives, our Fortunes, and our sacred Honor."

We have quoted from the conclusion of what we still call the Declaration of Independence, and we still honor it, in rest and recreation, if not in spirit and truth, each time the calendar shows us it is another Fourth of July. From independence to interdependence to dependence has been a sad and painful journey for discerning patriots. It comes as a shock to realize that, if all things are considered, we are in a worse state than were the original signers of the Declaration to the fulfillment of which they pledged their lives, fortunes, and sacred honor. Perhaps, if we consider the ways in which we in this century have become enslaved, we can rekindle the spirit and the dedication that made ours a Nation which once was honored, respected, and emulated.

In referring to the "Spirit of '76" historian Clarence B. Carson notes: "The ideal of independence had at least three dimensions from the outset. They were not separate dimensions but were intertwined with one another. One dimension was national independence. A second was the independence of the states. The third was personal independence. All three dimensions were believed to be the necessary condition for individual liberty." Let us examine those three intertwined dimensions of American independence.

National Independence was the principal theme in 1776, and in the formative years of our new and unique Republic. George Washington stated it clearly and directly in his Farewell Address: "The great rule of conduct for us in regard to foreign nations is, in extending our commercial relations to have with them as little political connection as possible." This was the very heart of American foreign policy for our first hundred years as a Nation. When war broke out in Europe in the wake of the French Revolution both France and England tried to involve us. But Washington proclaimed the neutrality of the U.S., and the Congress supported him. During the Napoleonic Wars we remained neutral and therefore remained independent. Even when we went to war against England in 1812, it was done independent of other warring powers. President Madison, asking Congress for a Declaration of War, added this stipulation: "Avoiding all connections which might entangle it in the contest or views of other powers." Despite wars and rumors of wars, as a Nation we remained resolutely independent in our relations with other Nations, until after the turn of the 20th century.

National Independence means the independence of the U.S. Government, from domination, control, or political influence of foreign governments. This kind

of national independence began to fade when we became involved in world wars to make the world safe from this or that. By the end of the shooting phase of WWII, we were made to believe that it was our manifest destiny to replace the British Empire as the world leader among all nations on this side of the "Iron Curtain." Ours was no longer a national role. It became a global role. We became "Uncle Sugar" to the world. Our dollar became the currency of world trade. U.S. strategic forces of bombers, rockets, and submarines provided an "atomic umbrella" for a great zone that stretched from Norway to the border of Mainland China. U.S. ground troops and tactical air force units spread across the globe; defending nations as with South Korea, and fighting subversion as with Vietnam. The United States looked upon itself as the world's policeman. Presidents, beginning with Kennedy, began to deliver, not State of the Union addresses, but State of the World messages.

Then came the change in strategy and tactics. With the failure of the UN as an embryo World Government, and especially after the Bay of Pigs fiasco and the Vietnam involvement, we were told by the Elitists that we couldn't "go it alone" as world rulers, that "Interdependence" was necessary, and that instead of a "One World Government" we would have a "World Community." So, the advice and the warnings of Washington, Jefferson, Madison, Adams, Monroe and the other great Americans who spoke of and fought for national independence were shelved and forgotten. A "Declaration of Interdependence" was proclaimed by President John Kennedy on the very spot where, in 1776, John Hancock and 55 other great American Patriots had signed the original Declaration of Independence. A rewritten Declaration of Interdependence was again read at that same spot on the 200th anniversary of the original signing; this new declaration being signed by representatives who should have been tried as traitors.

We were told that, in this new "world community" composed of interdependent nations, the President of the United States would still act as the chairman and leading voice in summit meetings where world policy would be determined, in matters of trade, energy, money, defense, etc. But, let us note what actually has happened. Carter began his tour of duty acting as a very President of the World. But Giscard of France began to rebel, Schmidt of West Germany began to replace Carter as the leader of the so-called Free World. A few weeks ago the Aspen Institute which headquarters in Colorado held an important summit meeting in Berlin. It was a meeting comparable to the annual Bilderberg summits. Present were leaders of the world. But the top American representative at the meeting was not a member of Carter's administration, but that old friend of West Germany, former diplomat and CFR bigwig John J. McCloy. Reporting on the meeting, William Pfaff said that distrust of the US and its policies was the chief impression left by the meeting. The recent Venice meeting of heads of state was featured by Giscard openly criticizing Carter, and by Schmidt of West Germany actually assuming the leadership of the West at that summit. It was not Carter, but Schmidt, who reported to NATO when that meeting of the Atlantic Alliance leaders was held in Turkey. Finally, when the decisions had been reached and the policies determined, it was Schmidt, not Carter or Muskie or even Brzezinski, who went to Moscow to discuss world affairs with the leader of the Communist bloc. On June 19 and 20, there was held in London a very important summit on "The Energy Emergency: Oil & Money 1980." While it is true that Henry Kissinger was the keynote speaker, the only Americans invited to or present at the meetings were members of the Invisible Government of the United States.

Is this not indicative? The leadership of the so-called Free World is shifting from America back to Europe. No longer are we simply interdependent; we are becoming dependent. Our master in 1776 was the British Empire. Now it is to

become a new Regional World Empire known as the European Economic Community (EEC). which is creating its own money to replace the dollar, which is dictating policies of trade and commerce, which has made its own decision on how to deal with the Arab-Israeli situation, in defiance and disregard of Carter's Camp David conferences.

Let us understand that it was planned that way! First, the builders of the New World Order destroyed the British leadership, made of England part of a Regional World Government called the European Community. Now the US is being reduced in power, leadership and respect; while the standard of living of her people is being reduced to the level of the rest of the world. Jimmy Carter has been a great success in this respect. Unfortunately, any man who will become President of the United States under present circumstances will continue to be an agent - willingly or otherwise - or the builders of the New World Order. So much for the loss of national independence. Let's observe what has happened to that second dimension of independence.

Independence of the States was the main reason for forming a national government. There were thirteen separate and independent States, each with its own constitution and its own republican form of government. But when dealing with foreign powers, it seemed essential to their independence that they speak with one voice. Also, there were some matters that could best be handled by a central agency. So, representatives of those thirteen independent republics got together and drew up a contract (Constitution) which would establish a central agency (Federal Government) that would act in behalf of all the States in certain carefully enumerated matters. The States did not sacrifice their independence or their legal sovereignty to a federal government, and the federal government was not to meddle in State and local affairs. But it did, and it does, to such an extent that the agent has become the master. Furthermore, through an unconstitutional method called Regional Governance, the agent of the States is in the process of destroying State, County and Community Governments. In the famed Marbury vs Madison decision the US Supreme Court held that: "The United States is entirely the creature of the Constitution. Its power and authority have no other source. It can only act in accordance with the limitations imposed by the Constitution." But our administrators, legislators, and judges overlook and ignore this basic tenet. So much so that the Tenth Amendment to the Constitution is constantly disobeyed and defied: "The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people." In short, the independence of the States has been usurped by the federal agency; and true political freedom can be regained only if and when the States rise up and bind the agent of their creation by the chains of their creation: the U.S. Constitution.

Personal Independence was the third dimension. Need we speak of the loss of personal independence to the person who is forced to spend one-third or more of his working hours every year to pay his taxes? Or of the involuntary servitude imposed upon employers who must obey reams of regulations and also act as a tax-collector without pay? Or of young men forced to register for a draft? Millions have voluntarily given up their independence to become welfare slaves and drones. Living on credit, another form of slavery, has become a way of life. Think of government guaranteed loans to business, to farmers and homeowners, relief payments, social security, government decreed minimum wages, enforced schooling, and so on almost endlessly. Through love of federal money, States, Counties and local governments have also lost their independence.

Against this loss of independence a counter-revolution is developing, one that is similar to the one which prompted the writing of the original Declaration of



Independence. One such effort was the drawing up of a Petition for Redress of Grievances to be presented to the U.S. Congress. Responsible for the following is the American Heritage Crusade, P.O.Box 2308, Fullerton, CA 92633:

"The People of this Nation ordained and established this Government to secure our liberties and to protect our lives and our Property. In no way did the delegates give you any portion of our Sovereignty. We bound you with the chains of our Constitution; these chains now lay broken. Our form of Government has been altered without our knowledge or consent in violation of your oath and in contempt of our laws by you and your predecessors. A permissive Judiciary has twisted the Constitution beyond recognition. We, the People of this Nation demand an answer to our grievances:

"Count I. We gave you the power to lay and collect taxes for the payment of debts and to provide for the common defense of this Nation within limitations defined. You have broken your bond and sent forth swarms of tax collectors to harass us and to eat out our substance. You have allowed them to subvert the laws. levy fines and put us in prison to enforce laws that neither you nor we understand or can comply with, all without due process of law. Count II. We gave you the power to coin Money. To this end you have allowed the plundering of our silver and gold from our treasury and our people and substituted imitation coins and dishonored notes to hide from us the theft. Count III. You have unlawfully delegated legislative powers delegated to you and placed these powers in the hands of the Executive Branch of Government and its administrative bureaucracy. Count IV. You have not paid our debts with the taxes that were collected from us. Count V. You have squandered our taxes and increased our debts to aid foreign dictators that build fortunes for themselves and enslave their people. Count VI. You have reduced this Nation's defenses to a position so inferior that the weakest dictators show no fear and attack our embassies. Count VII. You have drawn from our treasury to influence your reelection. Count VIII. You have used our tax moneys to pay abortionists to kill our unborn. Count IX. You have passed legislation which is construed to be justification to tap our telephones, confiscate our mail, drill open our safety deposit boxes, seize our bank records and steal our funds. All without due process of law. Count X. You have refused to impeach those in the Judiciary who serve from day to day on "good behavior," when they obviously conspire with the Executive to destroy the Constitutional Government they are sworn to support. Count XI. You have given away the Panama Canal in spite of our many objections. Count XII. You have robbed us of our savings and lowered our standard of living by planned inflation effected by intentional deficit spending. Count XIII. You have drafted us to be killed in wars you did not declare or intend to win. Count XIV. You have conspired with the President of the United States to overthrow the lawful, Constitutional Government, by abolishing the States which created you, and to substitute regional government so as to reduce this great Nation to a state in a one-world government.....

"...We demand a stop to this tyranny. We do charge the Congress to right these wrongs, to correct these iniquities, and return to our People a Lawful, Constitutional Government....."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. Subscriptions: \$24 per year. Overseas airmail: \$30 per year. For reasons of speed and efficiency, all orders for additional copies will be mailed first class. Extra copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 99 copies: 20¢ each. 100 or more copies: 10¢ each. Address all orders: Don Bell Reports: P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Twenty-Eight.....July 11, 1980

## **OUR QUADRENNIAL EXERCISE IN FUTILITY**

Every four years We the People of the United States violate the letter and the spirit of our Constitution by pretending to vote for, and elect, a President of the United States. Nowhere in body or amendment does the U.S. Constitution provide for a direct popular vote for the President, or the Vice President, of the United States. What the Constitution does say is that once every four years each State Legislature shall appoint, in any way it pleases, electors to serve in what has come to be known as an electoral college. The number of electors is equal to the number of Senators and Representatives the State has in the U.S. Congress. The sole function of these electors is to cast two votes, one for a President and one for a Vice President. Those votes are cast within the State on a specified day. These votes are transmitted, sealed, to Congress, and then the electoral college ceases to exist. In Congress the votes from all of the 50 States are opened and counted. The person receiving a majority of electoral college votes for President is elected President. So also with regard to the Vice President. If there is no majority vote for a President, then the House of Representatives votes, one vote per State, and elects the President. If there is no majority vote for Vice President, then the Senate votes and elects a Vice President (since he also will serve as President of the Senate). Thus, the election of a President has nothing to do with the people themselves, according to the Constitution. The full power, Constitutionally, rests with the State Legislatures of the fifty States. The idea of having a popular vote for President and Vice President, is therefore unconstitutional, and has become a way of promoting the power of political parties (which also are not provided for in the Constitution) and making people believe that ours is a democracy instead of a Representative Republic.

Much the same might be said of National Political Party Conventions. They are spectacular and impressive circuses with worldwide TV coverage. The Party delegates meet to applaud selected speakers, to approve selected pre-written planks for pre-constructed platforms that will soon be forgotten, and to vote for pre-selected nominees who are chosen not on the basis of their character, integrity and loyalty to God and Country; but are chosen on the basis of their popularity, vote-getting ability, and loyalty to Party and Special Interests.

There is no Constitutional provision providing for such conventions, or even for national political parties. Many years ago we wrote something that we find quoted now and then, but never to our knowledge challenged. We wrote: "The original Constitution made no provision for the formation, organization or legislation of political parties; and the majority of the writers of the Constitution were as much against the idea of political parties as they were against democracy, since one led to the other and both led to tyranny." This was not an original observation. President George Washington, in his Farewell Address, had said: "The alternate domination of one faction (political party) over another, sharpened by the spirit of revenge natural to party dissension, which in different ages and countries has perpetuated the most horrid enormities, is itself a frightful despotism. But this leads at length to a more formal and permanent despotism..." Noah Webster, the Revolutionary War veteran and lexicographer after whom most of our dictionaries are named even today, also had something to say about political parties: "Never, my friend, degrade yourself

by an unhallowed alliance with a political party that assumes the right of controlling all public affairs, to the exclusion of other citizens who have equal rights and equal property to defend, and equal claims to a share in the management of that property." And listen to Thomas Jefferson who, along with the Adams family, is often praised or blamed for the organization of political parties in the United States. He wrote to a friend: "I am not a Federalist, because I never submitted the whole system of my opinions to the creed of any party of men whatever in religion, in philosophy, in politics, or in anything else where I was capable of thinking for myself. Such an addiction is the last degradation of a free and moral agent. If I could not get to heaven but with a party, I would not go there at all."

There was some justification for the existence of National Political Parties so long as there were clear, distinct and understandable policy differences of real significance; such as States Rights vs Federal Centralism, "high tariff" vs "low tariff," etc. But in this age of bipartisan politics when party differences are merely matters of degree or amount, when Socialists can be found in the Republican, Democratic, or Communist Parties, or running as an Independent, what meaning has a party label? In this Year of our Lord 1980, the idea of running a Democrat against a Republican in an unconstitutional popular election for the Presidency of the United States, seems meaningless and even farcical, except for its entertainment and brainwashing value. We might think differently if, say, one party were known to be controlled by the Trilateralist Commissioners, and the other party were free of such control. But any such distinction is lost when we know that the Reagan inner circle includes two important Trilateralists who are likely to become members of his Cabinet, when and if he is elected President. They are former Treasury Secretary George Shultz, and former HEW Secretary Caspar Weinberger. Not only that, but as of this writing one of the three still considered as Reagan's potential running mate is former Trilateralist George Bush.

Please understand, we are talking about a Presidential election, not about the State-held elections for U.S. Senators and Representatives. They are Representatives of the people, are responsible to the people, and should be held responsible to the people and to the Constitution, and not to any political party or special interest. We should demand of them character, integrity, honesty, and true allegiance to the Constitution which they have sworn to uphold. And, if they do not meet these standards, it is our duty to do everything that is within our power to kick them out. A recent analysis of major votes by the people we helped place in the Senate by affirmation or omission, revealed that:

- \* An amendment to cut federal spending by \$16.4 billion was defeated by only 3 votes.
- \* An amendment to prohibit forced busing of school children was defeated by 3 votes.
- \* The Roth amendment to stop all inter-district busing for racial balance was defeated by only 2 votes.
- \* The Hayakawa amendment to terminate the Department of Education after six years was beaten by just 2 votes.
- \* The McClure amendment to prohibit payment of war reparations to Viet Nam was rejected by 2 votes.
- \* An amendment to restrict production of the neutron bomb was passed by a single vote.
- \* Ratification of the Panama Canal Treaties passed by a single vote.

Dr. George Benson, commenting on the above, wrote: "...It is quite obvious that a very small change in the make-up of the Senate can have a profound effect on future domestic as well as foreign policies. The necessary changes in

Washington can only come about if pro-Americans go to the polls and vote for pro-American candidates. Study the records of the candidates. Pay no attention to what they say; study how they voted if incumbents. A person who does not vote for pro-Americans is part of the problem. Resolve this year to be a part of the solution."

Politics once was called the science of government. Today it is considered a compliment when one refers to politics as the art of compromise. Actually, it has become a profession, a job at which a person works for a fat salary with fringe benefits unheard of in other professions. When he retires or is retired he does so on a pension that makes pensions in other professions seem like a widow's social security benefits. There are, of course, honest people's representatives who remain honest and serve their constituents and their country to the best of their ability for the duration of their public service. There are quite a few of them in Washington and in State capitals. Their lists should be much longer come next November 5th. But it must be realized that any elected representative, once he occupies a public office, especially one in Washington, D.C., is an immediate object of pressure from the so-called Eastern Establishment on the one hand, and Labor Monopolists on the other (this year, it has come especially from the NEA, the government workers and the health care workers unions). There are additional pressures on your representative from many very special Special Interests. Therefore, your elected representative - no matter how dedicated he may be - is almost sure to capitulate, unless he also receives pressure on the one hand and support on the other hand from the people who led him into temptation by sending him to that "seat of Satan" that we called our Nation's Capitol. Furthermore, it should be understood that for the anti-Americans and the advocates of the New World Order, it is comparatively easy to buy, blackmail, or otherwise enslave one man, such as a President. It is far more difficult to buy, blackmail or otherwise enslave the majority of the 100 members of the U.S. Senate. And it is yet more difficult to buy, blackmail or otherwise enslave a majority of the 435 members of the US House of Representatives. But, looking at it from our side of the arena, while it is comparatively impossible for mere voters to bring effective pressure on a President of the United States, it is certainly possible for a State constituency to control or kick out a Senator. And it is even a bit easier for a Congressional District's constituency to control or kick out a Representative, this especially in an election year, which is every other year in the case of Representatives. But, as any freedom warrior should know, the battle starts at one's own doorpost, then extends to the ward, to the County, the State and at the last to the federal level. You can't start at the top and repair a Republic. As a very astute political analyst and American historian (Clarence Carson) has written:

"There is undoubtedly much political action needed to undo much of what has been done in the last half century or so... But political action from a people whose independence has rendered them subservient would be little to the purpose. Republican government can hardly rise above its source in the people. It is the spirit of independence which produces independence. It is the habit of independence which maintains it. If we wait until the Federal Reserve system has been abolished to retire our personal debts, we will never be prepared to favor its abolition. If we wait to practice independent habits until the programs which foster dependence are abolished, we could not endure it when it happened. When we have men who have resolutely trod the path of personal independence we shall have men who are worthy of political office, because they will be men, by and large, who do not want it. Then, we will have political action to the purpose. Benjamin Franklin believed that personal indepen-

dence was essential to individual morality. George Washington believed that national independence was essential to right action by nations. Thomas Jefferson believed that only men who looked up to heaven for their wellbeing would keep alive the love of liberty. Their vision of independence is surely worth recalling, and a day on which the spirit was rekindled would be worth celebrating." (unquote).

---

"THE GREAT AMERICAN SALON" is the deceptive name given to the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies by Newsweek magazine in its current (7/14) issue. Newsweek admits that "Aspen has now developed into a global forum of idea-mongering," notes that Aspen helped indoctrinate Jimmy Carter prior to his move into the White House. Newsweek quotes a few luminaries concerning Aspen, says "thanks to its vast nexus of corporate, academic and governmental names (it is able) to convene an instant conference on almost anything," but then downgrades the think-tank by concluding that "it seems to have grown on its own self-inflating momentum of designing programs to attract funds and raising funds to support programs. Along the way, it has begun to hunger for 'clout.' And in that process, Aspen seems to have lost the innocent faith with which it began."

We beg to differ. Aspen began as a kind of silent big sister of the now fading and unimportant Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions. Both had the same parentage: Rockefeller and the family's Chicago University, which also begat the Regional Governance's "1313." Aspen recently has opened new headquarters at Wye Plantation in Maryland near Washington, D.C., has offices in Berlin, Jerusalem, Tokyo and Hawaii as well as in the original Aspen, Colorado headquarters. Recently Aspen conducted a Summit in Berlin comparable to the Trilateral Commission's Summit in London. It's real "clout" in global affairs was best summarized by Michael Lord Chadwick, editor of the Freeman Digest. We quote:

"Many people have asked this question: Where do the leading officials of the Trilateral Commission, the White House, the Ford Foundation, the Rockefeller Foundation, the Exxon Corporation, the Brookings Institute, the New York Times, The Observer International, Die Zeit, The IBM Corporation, Goldman Sachs and Company, the International Institute for Strategic Studies, Xerox Corporation, the Citibank, the U.N. University, the Milbank, the Tweed, the Hadley and McCloy Firm, the World Bank, the Council on Foreign Relations, the University of Chicago, Sophio University, the Coca-Cola Co., the Chase Manhattan Bank, etc. go for advanced seminars in global ideology and humanistic studies? The not so obvious answer is Aspen, Colorado. To those who travel in high circles Aspen is not just a mountain retreat - famous for its majestic mountains and exhilarating skiing - it is a place where the world's elite gather to consider the problems of governance and to set forth possible plans for the future of humanity."

What Newsweek calls "The Great American Salon" is really The Great Global Temple to Humanism, is a companion to the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderbergers, the CFR and other edifices of The New World Order.

---

**Please note the following price adjustments, effective immediately.** All orders for extra copies will be mailed first class, and the following prices include first class postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. Address: **Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.**

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Twenty-Nine..... July 18, 1980

## AGAIN, AN ECHO, NOT A CHOICE

At the recently concluded circus-type extravaganza known as the Republican Party National Convention, the Constitution of the United States actually was mentioned, even regarded in an indirect way. It happened when this Nation's one and only appointed President, Gerald Ford, was considering the offer to become Ronald Reagan's running mate. Ford and Reagan both are registered as citizens of the same State - California. And Ford recalled that the Constitution says "the electors (in the Electoral College) shall meet in their respective States and vote by ballot for President and Vice-President, one of whom, at least, shall not be an inhabitant of the same State with themselves." Ford figures this might raise quite a Constitutional hassle if he and Reagan ran on the same ticket, unless one of them suddenly moved and took up residence in another State. Ford refused the offer on other grounds, so the Constitutional question will not be raised. However, the Big Question was not Constitutional at all; it was Trilateral.

This is a personal analysis, and we could be wrong. But it is our opinion that Reagan was made to realize that, if he hoped to win in November, he would be forced to make peace with the Trilateralists. That's when the crusade to get Ford as a running mate began. Reagan and Ford don't really like each other, but the latter is not as closely identified with the Eastern Establishment as is George Bush. True, Ford had appointed Nelson Rockefeller as his Vice President, but unlike Nixon, Kissinger, Brzezinski, and others, Ford was never on Rockefeller's payroll and he was never a member of the CFR or the TLC - though he had attended a Bilderberger meeting now and then. And, even more importantly, Ford would have been acceptable to the conservative wing of the GOP, as well as to the Eastern Establishment. But Reagan and Ford couldn't come to terms, and it had to be Bush. Our local Cox-chain morning paper, the West Palm Beach Post, pointed out how unpopular Bush was with the conservative wing of the GOP, quoted Mike Thompson who said there had been a 35-minute meeting with Reagan, attended by himself, Phyllis Schlafly, Sen. Gordon Humphrey, Rev. Jerry Falwell, anti-abortion leader Nelly Gray, Conservative Caucus Director Howard Philips and others. They told Reagan: "Literally millions of Americans... would again stay at home in November if George Bush is on the ticket." Said the Post: "...the prime reason for the anti-Bush feeling is based on his membership on the Council on Foreign Relations and on the Trilateral Commission, a foreign policy study group headed by banker David Rockefeller. Many conservatives see these groups as advocating one-world government controlled by a small group of bankers and others in the power elite." Ergo, our conclusion that with Reagan's selection of George Bush as his Vice-Presidential nominee, he has surrendered to the same group that has dictated our foreign policy ever since Jimmy Carter entered the White House. So, we still have an echo, and not a choice.

What can we do about this? Well, we agree that casting a meaningless popular vote next November 4th is a waste of time and effort. But if we go back to the fundamentals of that Federal Constitution which Jerry Ford mentioned in passing, and proceed on the assumption that that Document is still the Law of the Land, some very effective work can be accomplished. Let's review a few of the fundamentals that should be remembered, and honored:

First, let's abolish the idea that this is supposed to be a democracy, or a democracy within a republic, and all the other silly notions associated with this fabrication, including the notion that a direct vote for the President and Vice-President has any importance whatsoever. An outstanding feature and a chief merit of our Federal Constitution is that it provides for a strictly representative form of government, and in Article IV, Section 4, it guarantees a representative (republican) form of government for each State. A Republic, in the sense intended and spelled out by the writers of our Constitution, is a form of government in which the political power is vested in regularly elected representatives who have the authority to act and decide public questions. A democracy, on the other hand, is a form of government in which the people speak and act directly on public questions. James Madison said it clearly:

"Democracies have ever been spectacles of turbulence and contention; have ever been found incompatible with personal security or the rights of property; and have in general been as short in their lives as they have been violent in their death.... A republic, by which I mean a government in which the scheme of representation takes place, opens a different prospect, and promises the cure for which we are seeking."

One of the very first important violations of our scheme of representative government came with the creation of direct primaries, an idea which almost died but then was revived to manifest itself mightily in this current national election. Then came the 17th Amendment which provided for the direct election of United States Senators. Now we are faced with the "democratic" demand for a direct election of United States Presidents and Vice-Presidents. Just imagine how much cheaper, less corrupt and more efficient it would be if we the people concentrated on the one task and exercised the greatest possible care, in the election of our State Representatives, and then let them select those electors who would then elect our Presidents and Vice-Presidents (as the Constitution dictates); and who would also select the United States Senators to represent the States, while the Representatives whom we elected represent the people! This would be the beginning of a return to truly representative government - that form of government which made our Nation truly great before we began to "make the world safe for democracy."

By concentrating on the proposition of restoring good and proper government at the State level, we would also be striking a blow toward reducing the federal government to the size and limited power originally intended for it. All of us seem to have forgotten that in Article I, Section 8 of the Constitution, the functions of the federal government are carefully enumerated. There is a general grant to pay and collect taxes, duties and excises (but no tax on incomes until passage of the 16th Amendment in 1913). Then, there is the careful enumeration of the only purposes for which those taxes and duties may be levied. They are to:

- \* Borrow money on federal credit.
- \* Regulate commerce with foreign nations and between the several States.
- \* Establish uniform rules for naturalization and bankruptcies.
- \* Coin money, regulate its value and the value of foreign coins, and fix the standards of weights and measures.
- \* Punish counterfeiters of coin and the securities of the United States.
- \* Establish post offices and post roads.
- \* Establish a system of copyrights and patents.
- \* Provide for courts inferior to the Supreme Court.
- \* Define and punish piracies and felonies on the high seas and make rules governing captures on land and sea.
- \* Raise and support armies, but appropriations for such purposes can last but



two years.

\* Maintain a navy.

\* Make rules governing land and naval forces. Provide for calling the militia to execute the laws of the Union, suppress insurrections or repel invasion.

\* Exercise exclusive jurisdiction over the Nation's capital and places purchased in States for federal purposes.

\* Make all laws necessary and proper for carrying into effect the foregoing powers, and all other powers vested by the Constitution in the government of the United States or any department or officer thereof.

Only for these specific and enumerated purposes may the Congress raise taxes and pay out tax money. So says the Constitution. Also, there are strict bans on the Executive taking over the functions of the Legislative branch, or of the Courts proclaiming Laws of the Land via judicial decrees. The whole purpose of the framers of our Constitution was to bring into existence a new form of government; one that possessed all the powers necessary to defend the Nation from foreign enemies, and to guarantee to all citizens certain unalienable and fundamental rights of free men - and to leave to the several and independent Republics within the Union the rest of the powers that might seem to them essential to the governing of a free people. Nowhere in the Constitution is the federal government given the power to invade the States and assert authority over every county and neighborhood in the land. Commerce between the States but not within the States; this was the strict limitation.

But there were certain men and groups of men who wanted, for their own purposes, to convert this Representative Republic into a Social Democracy, like those that were being developed in Europe. And the socialist society that the subverters and perverters envisioned required powerful central government that would have control over the economic life of the people. It was the Fabian Socialist George Bernard Shaw who wrote: "Those who resist socialism fight against principalities and powers in economic places." These "principalities and powers in economic places" wanted a government that, in the words of the late John T. Flynn:

"...could own the railroads, all electric power, all the great instruments of communication. It would assert ownership (or control-Ed.) over all of the great natural resources of the nation - coal, iron, copper, oil. It would own banks, all the agencies of savings and insurance. It would own or regulate all our farms and mines, operating what it believed suited its purposes and subjecting the others to its regulations. It would assert the right to tax and tax, demanding the bulk of the profits from our industries and a heavy cut on whatever income a private citizen might have. It would be a government endowed with such vast and compulsive powers that, once any political or economic group got possession of its dread machinery, no man would dare lift his hand against it." (unquote).

As a member of the United States Congress, James Madison, later to become the fourth President of the United States, saw what was to become of the Nation if the economic power was misused. A bill was introduced to provide relief for Cape Cod fishermen who were having economic troubles. Speaking in debate against this first welfare bill, Madison said:

"If Congress can employ money indefinitely to the general welfare, and are the sole judges of the general welfare, they may take the care of religion into their own hands; they may appoint teachers in every State, County and Parish and pay them out of the public treasury; they may take into their own hands the education of children, establishing in like manner schools throughout the Union; they may assume the provision of the poor...Were the power of Congress

to be established in the latitude contended for, it would subvert the very foundations, and transmute the very nature of the limited government established by the people of America."

Madison's sound argument against the misuse and misunderstanding of the general welfare clause in the Constitution caused this first attempt at a welfare bill to be defeated. Thomas Jefferson was delighted, and wrote to his friend Albert Gallatin that this "will settle forever the meaning of this phrase which, by a mere grammatical quibble, has countenanced the general government in a claim of universal power." Of course, Madison's prediction proved to be correct, but Jefferson was too optimistic. Misuse and misinterpretation of those two words, general welfare, has caused double-digit inflation, an astronomical public debt, has given the government a claim to "universal power," and has transmuted our government from a Representative Republic to a Social Democracy. What Jefferson thought was a dead issue was like a beast wounded unto death, but which lived and rose up again and again in the Halls of Congress, finally to enslave a whole people.

There were two other words in the Constitution that were also misinterpreted deliberately. They were Interstate Commerce. And these four magic words: General Welfare and Interstate Commerce, were plucked out of context, were given wholly new meanings by the collectivist revolutionaries who were subverting and perverting the meaning of our federal Constitution. But, trying to change this and restore our Republic by electing a good President is futile. If a George Washington, a James Madison or a Thomas Jefferson were elected in the Year of our Lord 1980, nothing could be done by such a President to alter the course of our destruction. However, if a few men like James Madison and our other Founders could be sent to Congress in 1980, things could happen - if the people would support a Madison, a Jefferson, or a Washington today.

What we mean is this: Action at the federal level is futile unless it is to repeal Constitutional Amendments like the 16th and 17th, instead of adding new ones; and unless it is to repeal federal laws and regulations instead of passing new ones. The real battle is local and personal, and the real war is The Struggle for State Sovereignty. In the beginning some Independent Republics had their selected representatives draw up a contract to establish a federal agent. The Principals were the States and the people, the Contract was the United States Constitution, and the contracted agent was the Federal Government. Now federal agents and regional revolutionaries have usurped the constitutional powers of the Principals. The people and the States are burdened by these illegal acts because the States have failed to challenge the violations of the Contract by their Agent. State Legislators are elected by the people in direct local elections. This is where you can make your vote really count. As Col. Arch Roberts, a national leader who is on the right track, has said: "...The people are the government. But, no amount of agonizing to a distant congressman will preserve your rights. Only you, acting through your local and State officials, can restore the Constitution. Only then may you bequeath to your children the same freedoms you have enjoyed because of the struggle and sacrifice of your ancestors." So, make your vote count where your vote can count.

---

**Please note the following price adjustments, effective immediately.** All orders for extra copies will be mailed first class, and the following prices include first class postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each, 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each, 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each, 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. Address: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Thirty.....July 25, 1980

## **HEAR HOW THE HUMANISTS HOWL AND THE SOCIALISTS SQUEAL!!**

The Social Actionists have had their own way with little organized opposition ever since their founding saint Walter Rauschenbusch published his Christian Socialist Manifesto, A Technology for the Social Gospel, in 1917. Borrowing their strategy of gradualism from the Fabian Society of London and using such organizations as the World and National Councils of Churches as their headquarters, they have prospered and polluted both organized church and state. Enlisting such Fabian-type preachers and promoters as Harry Ward, George Herron, Harry Emerson Fosdick, Eugene Carson Blake, G. Bromley Oxnam, and scores of others, they proceeded to crash into the field of politics under the assumption that it was their mission to build up the Kingdom of Heaven on earth, and then invite Jesus to come down and run it for them, after they had established it, allegedly in His Name. Their social action program, being almost identical to that of all other socialist programs, naturally attracted the Humanists, Feminists, One Worlders, and Collectivists who preferred carrots over sticks.

But now, and rather suddenly, these same Social Activists, together with the Humanists, Feminists, Gays and Collectivists who flock with them, are complaining to their concept of heaven about the way these "right wing fundamentalists," "full gospel Christians," and "Moral Majority" types have decided to fight back, for God, family, morality and country. The Social Actionists are complaining because the awakening Christians are "mixing politics with religion," disregarding what they term "separation of church and state," and doing those things the social actionists have been doing for over fifty years and in general defending morality, family and country in a manner that really has the humanists howling and the socialists squealing.

The thing that sparked this unexpected Christian reaction to the actions of the Humanists and Social Christians (a contradiction in terms), probably was that Fabian-type program which was designed to eliminate independent nations, to destroy the family structure, and to make all children wards of the government. We might describe that program as "a trilogy within a trilogy within a decade." The decade refers to the UN-sponsored "International Womens Decade" which recently resulted in a riot led by feminists and lesbians in Copenhagen, Denmark, with the police jailing scores of them. Here in the United States, this UN-sponsored program was divided into three parts forming a trilogy. There was the International Womens Year (IWY), this followed by the "International Year of the Child (ITC), and finally the "White House Conference on Families" (WHCF), another trilogy that was featured by three different conferences and none of them held in the White House, but in Baltimore, Minneapolis, and Los Angeles. The Review of the News of July 23 reported accurately:

"Los Angeles, July 13 - The third phase of the White House Conference on Families concluded today with 613 delegates from 19 western states and four territories supporting resolutions endorsing abortion, the Equal Rights Amendment, teenage access to contraceptives, and housing laws to protect all 'families' regardless of sexual preference. The 57 recommendations will be sent to a National Task Force, which will collate them with recommendations

from similar meetings in Baltimore and Minneapolis and forward a final report to President Carter and Congress...."

Marilyn Kreitling of Searcy, Arkansas, an elected delegate who attended the Minneapolis conference summed it up in these well chosen words: "The White House Conference on Families was not the people talking to the government about their feelings on families. It was the government talking to the government, telling the government what the government had already decided that it wanted to hear, and what it wants to be enacted into legislation, against the wishes of the grass roots. This whole conference, just like the International Womens Year and the International Year of the Child, was a fraud from start to finish."

The following background information seems important, if perhaps repetitive: In August 1978, Congress endorsed the concept of a White House Conference on the Family. The name was later changed to the White House Conference on Families, to accomodate the homosexual lifestyle. President Carter appointed a 41-member National Advisory Committee with the help of the then HEW head Califano. Humanists, feminists, pro-abortionists, and pro-ERA people comprised 40 of the 41 appointees. When the International Year of the Child was launched, national leaders said they would feel the 1979 IYC activities highly successful if they did nothing more than "raise the consciousness of the nation concerning the needs of children." Building on this foundation they then used the WHCF to gain stronger support for specific plans; for re-defining "family" to pave the way for legislation involving "gay rights" and federally-controlled child development plans.

Federal control of children "from conception to pre-birth abortion or post-life cremation" has been the aim of the social actionists from the very start of this Godless humanistic programming. Actually, the plans now being activated were formulated ten years ago at the 1970 White House Conference on Children. But the plans approved at that time were so radical that they would have been unacceptable at that time. But the activists were also gradualists. They understood that time was required to "condition" people into acceptance of the plans; and the International Womens Decade, the IWY, the IYC, and the WHCF were all parts of the conditioning process, a favorite method of Fabian conquest.

In this connection, a recent report by Barbara Morris which appears in the July 1980 issue of The National Educator is important. Co-author with Joan M. Masters of the book "Betraying America in the Schools," author and publisher of the more recent "Change Agents in the Schools," editor of the Barbara M. Morris Report and columnist for The National Educator, we consider her the best informed person in her particular and important field. Quote:

"Those who were in the education battle 10 years ago will recall with a shudder the 'dastardly duo' that kept a lot of parents in a frenzy for a long time; The Report of the Joint Commission on the Mental Health of Children and the 1970 Report of the White House Conference on Children. Between the covers of these two documents are the most putrageous plans of socialist schemers for government control of ALL children. While many of the recommendations of these two documents were relegated to the trash can (primarily for lack of funds for implementation) still many other recommendations were gradually worked into federally devised and funded programs.....Dated March 1980, the California Office of State-wide Health Planning and Development prepared and published "Issues in Planning Services for California Children and Youth." Basically, this is what it recommends:

"Neighborhood schools would be turned into Children's Service Centers, open

7 days a week, all year and 24 hours a day if needed. ALL children ages 0-13 would be eligible for services which would include everything from family planning to day care to 'opportunities for community service.'...From ages 13-17 ALL children would attend Career Preparation Centers, which would replace high schools as we now know them.... These Prep Centers would provide a combination of career education and (again) the opportunity for community service. The entire community would become the classroom. (What this proposes in effect, is the 'community education' concept which would provide a 'super-market' of state-determined services for all children). The third level of the plan would require all youth, ages 17-19, regardless of gender, and without exception, to spend two years as full time public servants. Such public service could be in nursing homes, mental hospitals, child care, environmental protection, urban renewal - the list is extensive. Of course, youths would be paid for their mandatory service - at the minimum wage. The system would be administered by local community colleges. This would become their new primary function....

"...Parents in other states may want to have a copy of this document because sooner or later, something similar will pop up where they are. For a copy, write to: Office of State-wide Health Planning and Development, 714 P Street, Room 1010, Sacramento, CA 95814. There's no guarantee the bureaucrats will give you one, but it's worth a try. (Editor's Note: Taxpayers are paying the socialists to train their children to be socialists. Only the ignorant support the public schools.)...[Excerpted from original article. For complete article write to The National Educator, 1110 South Pomona Avenue, Fullerton, CA, 92632. Published monthly. 50¢ per copy, or \$8.00 per year].

Yet another type of "child service" is about to be offered to the citizens of the State of Maine. The following letter-to-the-editor of the Repubilcan - Journal of Belfast, Maine was written by Marion Tucker-Honeycutt of that city. Letter is quoted as it was published on July 3, 1980:

"Knock-Knock."

"Who's there?"

"Your home health visitor."

"Home health visitor who?"

"Home health visitor who is sent to you by the government to assess your suitability as a parent. Governor Brennan's 'Task Force on Maternal and Child Health' wants mandated reporters that will collect data regarding your children, to set standards for your child, to evaluate..."

"Wait, wait. WHO?"

"Your home health visitor, as outlined in the Preliminary Recommendations Document. You can get a copy by calling Donna Overcash at the state house, 289-2636. Hopefully, I will receive a mandate to come into every home where there is a woman of child bearing age and/or any children from birth to 18. I will assess your family function, your parent-child relationship, teach parenting skills, evaluate suspected abuse of neglect, emotional trauma, or any one of any other clues, even though no current problem may exist. The Task Force wants a mandate that will assure that 'ALL' children, including yours, will receive a designated portion of available mental health services."

"Even though my children have no current problems?."

"ALL children. These are called 'intervention programs'."

"Sounds like it. Just what is your definition of health?"

"Well, according to the Governor's Task Force...."

"FORCE seems the right word."

"The description of health will be based on a 'broad definition,' to include the psychosocial, developmental aspects and anticipatory guidance (which should cover anything we may have forgotten) in childhood behavior, etc. Most of all, we believe in intervention."

"I get the message. What's left for the parent? Why do you feel that total take-over of family, making our children wards of the state, is justified?"

"It's obvious, as we point out that families, physicians and other available services are 'inadequate,' 'inefficient,' and 'insufficient.'"

"All areas of government expertise?"

"We explain that 'the physical examination has a fairly low yield in terms of uncovering undetected diseases in well children.'"

"Would you run that by again?"

"As the Task Force states on page 22: 'The home health visitor is in a better position to assess the variety of factors involved in child health, including environmental and psychosocial factors. We're also going to get our entire program into....'"

"Your indoctrination program?"

"Ah, into the school system, with government mandate to teach sex education, values clarification, etc., into every grade, starting with kindergarten."

"Wasn't that mandate already struck down in the other health program and left up to local control, and isn't it against the Hatch Amendment?"

"Yes, that's why we're trying to sneak it in here."

"What are your credentials?"

"I just got out of high school. The home health visitor....."

"Government snoop?"

"...is a person of at least high school education but with no necessary formal health training."

"And you are going to assess what's best for my children? You know better than we parents, physicians, health nurses, etc.? This is all proposed in the Governor's Task Force on Maternal and Child Care?"

"Yes, 62 pages...."

"Have you heard of the other task force?"

"Which one?"

"The Citizen's Task Force for the Prevention of Government Intervention Programs to protect the sovereignty of family."

"No."

"It's just being formed. Anyone interested or who wants more information on the Citizen's Task Force call (or write) me. Marion Tucker-Honeycutt, P.O. Box 226, Belfast, Maine 04925." (Unquote).

The foregoing is not unusual. It's becoming typical of grass roots reaction to The Great Awakening. And because Christian Americans use the weapons that Social Actionists have used for decades, there is much weeping and wailing and gnashing of teeth. May the reactions continue and grow in power and scope.

---

**Please note the following price adjustments, effective immediately.** All orders for extra copies will be mailed first class, and the following prices include first class postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. Address: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Thirty-One.....August 1, 1980

## THE CO-PRESIDENCY CONCEPT

The unconstitutional plan for creating a Co-Presidency for the United States almost came to fruition at the Republican Party's National Convention held in Detroit in July, 1980. Had the proposed team of Reagan and Ford been nominated and then elected in November, the plan would have succeeded, and also would have been accepted by the people. This is a scheme that has been in the minds of the Power Brokers for decades and Henry Kissinger, acting as agent of the Trilateral Commission, came within the blink of an eyelash of selling it to Ronald Reagan. An official explained: "It would have involved making Ronald Reagan into a sort of ceremonial head of state, roughly along the lines of the British sovereign, with Gerald Ford becoming the real chief of government, more or less like a British prime minister. Then, Henry Kissinger was scheduled to serve as the administration's chief of staff, functioning somewhat like a multinational corporation's chief executive officer." Terry Dobbs, in an exclusive report to Spotlight, wrote:

"Appointed principal negotiator for a Reagan-Ford alliance, Henry Kissinger made ever-steeper demands of the Reagan camp in return for Ford's consent to join the ticket. Casting aside the Constitutional definition of the vice presidency, Kissinger urged that the office be granted unprecedented powers while Ford occupied it, including:

- \* The right to make key appointments to major agencies.
- \* The right to name White House personnel, including senior staffers to the National Security Council.
- \* Control over the 'paperwork' of senior officials - that is, a new arrangement under which such crucial executives as the directors of the CIA and the FBI would report to the Vice President instead of the President.
- \* Appointment of Kissinger as Secretary of State."

Ford was so certain that Kissinger had completed the deal that he told Walter Cronkite about it, the latter announced to the world that the "Co-Presidency" had been agreed upon; some newspapers came out with headlines announcing a Reagan-Ford ticket. But at the very last minute, Reagan decided that he was conceding too much power to a potential Vice-President, rejected the scheme. But it was essential to Reagan that he make his peace with the Power Brokers if he were to stand a chance of becoming President. So, while rejecting Ford, he named George Bush as his teammate, Bush being a TLC-man from the very beginning of the campaign. Furthermore, as an added concession to the Power Brokers, Reagan selected Anne Armstrong as a chief adviser and probably his choice for Secretary of State if he wins. Armstrong was one of the very first women invited to join the Council on Foreign Relations when that elitist club went "co-educational." To further solidify himself with Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission, Reagan has Caspar Weinberger all set for the job of secretary of Health and Human Services and George Shultz as Treasury Secretary, both men being on Rockefeller's team as well as Reagan's team. So, it seems that Reagan has been able to satisfy the so-called Eastern Establishment without accepting Ford as his Co-President. But, as we said, this scheme to have the United States managed by Co-Presidents has been a long-standing dream and, since the turn of the century, many variations on this theme have been tried.



Back in 1908 the American Historical Society authorized, edited and published the "First Draft of a Constitution for the United States of the World." In this proposed One World Constitution, the executive department was unique. It was to be "vested in one individual, whose title shall be the Peacemaker, and five associate individuals, the first of whom shall be the Co-Adjutor Peacemaker. The second associate shall be a woman, and the other three associates shall consist of one selected from each of the three great races of the world - the Caucasian, the Mongolian, and the Ethiopian. Their titles shall be respectively, First, Second, Third and Fourth Assistant Co-Adjutor Peacemaker..."

Some ten years later something new was to be added; following the creation of the League of Nations. Prior to U.S. entry into WWI a group of 'intellectuals' had been assembled by Col. House to plan the reshaping of the world when the war had ended. Known as "The Inquiry," this forerunner of what became the Council on Foreign Relations went to Paris to help write a peace treaty. They became associated with members of the Rhodes-inspired, Rothschild-financed and Milne-directed British Round Table. Together they formed the British Institute of International Affairs (now known as Chatham House) and a companion American Institute of International Affairs (now known as the Council on Foreign Relations). On June 17, 1919 there was a constituent meeting and the following report was approved:

"Until recent years it was usual to assume that in foreign affairs each government must think mainly, if not entirely, of the interests of its own people. In founding the League of Nations, the Allied Powers have now recognized that national policies ought to be framed with an eye to the welfare of Society at large...."

Need we explain the meaning, or the intent, of such a statement? Twenty-one Americans, members of "The Inquiry," voted unanimously to approve this resolution. When they returned to the United States they became the nucleus for the Council on Foreign Relations, which was pledged to carry out this pledge that U.S. foreign policy should be in the best interests of a World Community instead of the United States. To students of The Conspiracy, the names of the twenty-one should be important. They were Col. E. M. House, Commissioner of the U.S.; Gen. Tasker Bliss, Commissioner of the U.S.; Herbert Hoover, advisor to President Wilson on Relief; Thomas W. Lamont, Adviser to President Wilson on Finance; George Barr Baker, aide to Herbert Hoover; Martin Egan, Aide to Thomas Lamont; Christian Herter, Aide to Commissioner Henry White; Whitney Shepardson, Aide to Commissioner House; Captain Tracy Kitt-ridge, U.S. Naval War College; George Louis Beer, Authority on British Colonies; Archibald Coolidge, Harvard University; Clive Day, Yale University; Louis H. Gray, Editor of Learned Publications; Charles Haskins, Harvard U.; Stanley Hornbeck, U. of Wisconsin; Manley O. Hudson, Harvard Law School; Douglas Johnson, Columbia U.; Robert H. Lord, Harvard U.; James Brown Scott, Carnegie Endowment; Charles Seymour, Yale U.; and James T. Shotwell, Columbia U. These are the men who, with others of House's "The Inquiry" such as Dean Acheson and the Dulles brothers, began to place international interests above National interests on their foreign policy dealings.

This led to the concept that foreign policy should not be framed by an elected President, but by an elitist group of "intellectuals," not all of whom even need to be United States citizens! Added impetus was given to this concept when in 1923 Frank Vanderlip of the National City Bank of New York went to England for a long series of conferences with the London bankers who formed what was known as "The Empire of the City" - that is, the coterie of International Bankers who cared not who made a Nation's laws so long as they could control the

Nation's money. Vanderlip returned to say that, in matters of foreign policy, "Instead of a duly elected President and his Cabinet, a Council of Foreign Relations, composed of twenty-five members elected for a long term of years, and at least thirty percent of them always abroad, should pilot the destinies of this country in relation with foreign governments." (From a report by David Hirshfield, then Commissioner of Accounts of the City of New York, dated May 25, 1923 and reprinted in the book "And Men Wept," by Catherine Palfrey Baldwin, published in 1954).

It should be noted in passing that International Banker Vanderlip's proposal has been at least partially fulfilled with the creation of International Banker David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission, an international organization with officers and an executive committee composed of 40 members, more than 50% of whom reside permanently in Europe, England, Japan, and/or Canada, and who "pilot the destinies of this country in relation to foreign governments" by means of regularly scheduled Summit meetings in various parts of the world.

But, getting back to our report on the development of the Co-Presidency concept in the United States; a first step was taken when Woodrow Wilson became President and relegated the management of foreign affairs to his 'alter ego,' Col. E.M. House. This didn't work out as expected because Wilson went to the Paris peace conference and began interfering with House's plans for control of the post-war world. The two split, never to be reconciled. So, the idea of this kind of a Co-Presidency languished until the time of FDR. He had a whole set of Co-Presidents but "leave it to Harry (Hopkins)" became a by-word with FDR and his Braintrusters. However, something new was being added:

As the United States was being maneuvered into WWII, the Council on Foreign Relations had "come of age." The CFR had become sufficiently powerful after the Rockefellers had taken over its management and financing, that it was able to take charge of the U.S. State Department. With funds provided by Foundations, a "War and Peace Studies Group" (similar to House's "The Inquiry") was formed and made a part of the State Department, to help plan the post-war world. The group took charge, literally became the State Department. These members of the CFR - several of whom later were proved to be Communists or Fellow Travelers - created the United Nations, managed the Dumbarton Oaks conferences, organized the Bretton Woods conferences, built the IMF and the World Bank, attended all important meetings between Allied Heads of State, and saw to it that the USSR received the bulk of all lend-lease aid - did many other things which now are history, although the part the CFR played in making that history is still suppressed.

A new variation of the Co-Presidency Concept was inaugurated with creation of the National Security Council and the appointment of a special Rockefeller agent as its head. Henry Kissinger acted as Co-President to Richard Nixon. It was Kissinger who controlled NATO, directed the workings of the Atlantic Council, supervised all U.S. intelligence agencies, opened up Red China for exploitation and alliance with America's Eastern Establishment, arranged for Rockefeller's Chase National to open a bank across the street from Moscow's Red Square, etc. But, like Wilson before him, President Nixon didn't remain content with being merely a "ceremonial head" where foreign policy was concerned. He "got into the act," especially with deals involving the late Shah of Iran, and other areas where Rockefeller had special interests. Nixon began as a Rockefeller-man. But after his unprecedented "steam roller" victory in the 1972 election, he began doing things "his own way," and ran afoul of some of the Rockefeller-Eaton-Hammer & Co. plans. Thus came Watergate. It may oversimplification to say that Watergate was arranged for the purpose of get-

ting rid of an Administration that had strayed away from control by the Eastern Establishment, and bring in a Co-Presidency that could be trusted to "do it Rocky's way." Oversimplification or not, that's what happened when Jerry Ford was appointed - not elected - President, and when he in turn appointed Nelson Rockefeller as his Co-President. Significantly, the only man on Nixon's team to come out of Watergate unscathed and unblemished was Henry Kissinger who still serves as the faithful Rockefeller-man who tried to get Jerry Ford back in service as the "operational" Co-President of the United States.

With the incoming of specially trained Jimmy Carter, a "new angle" was tried. Instead of a Co-Presidency, a Co-Staff Concept was inaugurated. Carter had two sets of staffers. One would handle all foreign affairs, and was composed of "retired" members of the Trilateral Commission and/or the Council on Foreign Relations. The other set of staffers would handle domestic affairs only, and would be composed of the "Georgia Mafia," the gang which had been with Jimmy in Georgia, some of whom have been removed by court order or otherwise. The Co-Presidency Concept also was utilized, with Zbigniew Brzezinski handling foreign affairs and Jimmy concentrating on domestic affairs. But, just like Woodrow and Richard before him, Jimmy had to get into the act. The Israeli-Egypt affair and the Camp David meetings were mishandled by Jimmy. He got involved very personally with the aborted attempt to rescue hostages in Iran. Even worse, he sent his mother off to foreign countries to act for him as a "ceremonial head." He sent his wife to South America on a series of diplomatic forays. And then brother Billy got into the act in a really big way.

Present explanations may or may not be true. The President, his brother, his wife, his Attorney General, all seem to be involved. And some kind of crime or crimes have been committed. But the important thing is not the commission of the crimes, but the time of their exposure. All could have been told to the world weeks, even months ago. But charges were held up until the Republican Convention was underway and the Democratic Convention was just weeks away. Another set of facts also were suppressed. Cyrus Vance, a long-time Rockefeller associate, quit in disgust because of the way foreign affairs were being handled. Then, according to Forbes magazine of June 9, page 53, Rockefeller seemed to be writing off Jimmy Carter, because "he hasn't learned."

So, first there was Watergate. Now there is Billygate. Both brought about for the same reasons, and for a similar purpose?

However, don't write off Jimmy yet, open convention or otherwise. Because, TLC and CFR to the contrary notwithstanding, Jimmy has some very solid support from a big portion of Big Labor. Especially from that most important labor union, the National Education Association. He made it a part of Big Government by creating the Department of Education. And all the government worker unions fear that Ronny might come in and fire a few hundred thousand alleged, but unnecessary, "servants of the people." And those who swill at the public troughs just love Jimmy. The bad thing about it all: it's such a good show it's detracting people from the important task of electing the right kind of representatives at State and local levels. Bread and circuses do work, for a time.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage: 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Please address all orders to:

**Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.**

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Thirty-Two.....August 8, 1980

## THE CHURCH-STATE SEPARATION SYNDROME

Have you happened to notice how so many of today's politicians seeking either election or re-election are suddenly telling their constituents that they are born-again Christians? Or, if they happen to be letter-carrying members of a so-called high church congregation, how they "had an experience" when they were baptized? It seems that, ever since Jimmy Carter used this religiosity gimmick to help him win an election in 1976, calling one's self a Christian has become quite fashionable in political circles, among both Democrats and Republicans. Except, of course, when addressing a Zionist or Communist gathering. An exception to the exceptions: Some politicians really are Christians and to them we humbly apologize and pray that their tribe increase.

But there is a certain grim irony in this current "born again fad": While most of these people who say they are Christians are promoting Socialism and the New World Order, those who act like Christians are being denounced and even persecuted for promoting Christian motality, the Christian definition of family, the Christian Way and Christian Americanism. An example: A few weeks ago hundreds of thousands of fundamentalist and evangelical Christians went to Washington, D.C., thronged the city to call, like Jonah of old, for national repentance lest our fate be like that which threatened ancient Ninevah. They issued a Christian Declaration which spelled out the warning that "Because we have turned from God, God's chastisement is upon us. We now enter a time of maximum peril. Both economic and military debacle confronts us. Resources vital to our survival lie in alien hands. We are opposed by a hostile colossus given to our destruction. The very survival of our civilization is in question."

Now, it is true that this type of protest is not every sincere Christian's "cup of tea." Some resent parade-ground demonstrations. But it cannot be denied that this "Moral Majority" was marching, singing, preaching and praying for national repentance and national righteousness, both of which befit a nation if it is to survive. And, as a result of such action there have been some spectacular successes. There was, for example, the story from Anchorage, Alaska where "under the banner of Moral Majority of Alaska, coalition members unexpectedly swamped party district caucuses last February and elected a majority of the delegates to the state Republican convention...." What could be accomplished in one State might have been accomplished in other States....

But there is this mental stumbling block that immobilizes many Christians: the National Council of Churches has joined with other humanist groups, with gay rights activists, feminists and atheists, in opposing any type of Christian political action on the grounds that this is a 'dangerous mixing of right-wing politics and fundamentalism,' which is a violation of that "sacred principal of the separation of church and state." This is a fiction that has been so firmly implanted in political jargon that it has become one of the best weapons in the armory of tyrants, despots and collectivists. If there ever were such a principal as separation of church and state, then the record will show that Social Actionists, wolves in sheep's clothing working within Christian flocks, under the aegis of the National Council of Churches, were the first to violate any such alleged principal. Then known as the Federal Council of Churches, way back before the New Deal was framed, its leaders began preaching that capi-

talism was evil, that the profit motive was doomed, that Collectivism and Socialism were inevitable, the "Christian" wave of the future. And if that isn't engaging in State politics under the banner of Church activity, and an outright violation of the alleged separation of church and state, then what is it?

But it is this "Separation Syndrome" which we wish to examine in the light of American history. John Davenport, Puritan clergyman, co-founder of the New Haven Colony (now a part of Connecticut), and pastor of the First Church of Boston in 1667, expressed the early American attitude regarding the relationship of church and state in his then popular "Discourse About Civil Government," first published in 1663. We quote: "...These two different Orders and States, Ecclesiastical and civil, be not set in opposition as contraries, that one should destroy the other, but as co-ordinate states, in the same place, reaching forth help mutually to each other, for the welfare of both according to God..." He went on to explain that Church and State were to cooperate in the attainment of their respective goals, for both were subject to the same God with State dealing primarily with the outward man, and Church with the inner man, both being Godly offices. To put it another way, the State was concerned primarily with Law and Justice, the Church with Grace and Charity. Cooperating with each other, State would establish civil conditions that would enable the Church to promote salvation for individuals and righteousness for the nation. Here was no separation, only cooperation. And this was the understanding of the respective roles of Church and State under God at the time of the ratification of the United States Constitution, and the adoption of the first ten amendments. It was a civil document, not a theological treatise.

And here is where the error crept in: certain corrupters began to say that the First Amendment provided for the separation of Church and State. In rebuttal let it first be understood that in 1791 those first ten amendments were merely restrictions against the federal government. It was only after the adoption of the questionable 14th amendment in 1868 that anyone even thought of them as anything else. It was then that certain jurists began trying to make them applicable to the States as well as to the federal government.

Here was the situation when the U.S. Constitution was adopted. There were thirteen separate and independent States. Each of them had laws respecting religion. Some States had laws limiting the voting privilege to male Christian landowners. Other States had more lenient laws. But there was no "one man, one vote" nonsense. Only property owners with "vested interests" might exercise the franchise. But the laws in all States were Bible-oriented and all had reference to Christianity as being the predominant religion. Therefore, if the Federal government made any law of any kind concerning religion, this would have been considered an invasion of States' Rights. It also would have tended to establish a national church; and religious freedom was a principal reason for the colonization of the Colonies in the first place. So, clergymen in the 13 States as well as others demanded the specific exclusion from religion of the federal government. That's why the first amendment says that "Congress shall make no laws respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof..." This says absolutely nothing about separation of Church and State. It merely affirms that this sphere of law must be left to the States, and the federal government must not interfere.

It should be noted that there is no separation in another sense: the God of the Holy Bible was honored by both State and Church, each according to its own office under the dominion of God. Congress, before and after the ratification of the Constitution, began sessions with divine worship. Whether humanists or atheists like it or not, our motto remains "In God We Trust." Politicians may

disregard this even as they disregard the Constitution, but both remain as the standards to which we must repair. Yet another historical item: After adopting the Constitution and its Bill of Rights, Congress re-enacted the Northwest Ordinance, which reads in Article III: "Religion, morality and knowledge being necessary to good government and the happiness of mankind, schools and the means of education shall forever be encouraged." In short, as Rev. Rushdoony wrote in "The Nature of the American System": "What the 13 Christian republics had fought to maintain against a crown and parliament they refused to surrender to a federal government. The freedom of the first amendment from federal interference is not freedom from religion but freedom for religion in the constituent states."

Back in those days when the American colonists were fighting for their independence, there were no radio or television stations, no telephones or movies and few newspapers. The best educated and the most knowledgeable citizens were the clergymen. Most of them had gone to Yale or Harvard, colleges that had been established primarily to train men for the Christian ministry. Most Americans looked to their clergymen for news, for civil as well as spiritual guidance. There certainly was no thought of separation of Church and State – because the ministers before, during and after the Revolution, preached what were called "election sermons." In an election sermon promoting the Revolution of 1776, Rev. Gad Hitchcock of Massachusetts told his congregation:

"Our danger is not visionary, but real – Our contention is not about trifles, but about liberty and property; and not ours alone, but those of posterity, to the latest generation...For however some few...even from among ourselves, appear sufficiently disposed to ridicule the rights of America, and the liberty of subjects, 'tis plain St. Paul, who was a good judge, had a very different sense of them. He was on all occasions for standing not only in the liberties with which Christ had made him free....but also that liberty, with which the laws of nature, and the Roman state, had made him free from oppression and tyranny."

Rev. Samuel West of Dartmouth, in an election sermon in 1776, declared: "They are robbing us of the inalienable rights that the God of nature has given us...and has confirmed to us in his written words....Tyranny and arbitrary power are utterly inconsistent with, and subversive of the very end and design of civil government, and directly contrary to natural law, which is the true foundation of civil government and all politick law; Consequently, the authority of a tyrant is of itself null and void."

And Rev. Elisha Fish in an election sermon explained the relationship between Church and State to his congregation: "The covenant (or constitution) between prince and people most naturally represents the covenant between God and his creatures. God created his people, therefore they are bound by a sacred regard of the covenant of their creator. But the people in a political sense create the prince; therefore this covenant should be maintained with the greatest regard of any social covenant of a civil nature on earth....."

This was the way our Founding Fathers felt about cooperation (not separation) of Church and State: God made a covenant with His people, which He honors, and which he expects His people to honor. In the same manner, God's people make a covenant with their civil government which that government is expected to honor, or else (as the Declaration of Independence explains). Hence, even as with Moses and the Israelites, there is a spiritual covenant and a civil covenant, honored and observed not by separation, but by cooperation, each in its own sphere.

So much for the allegedly sacred principal of Separation of Church and State. However, this is an area where much confusion has occurred, because of the brainwashing that has been performed by social activists and various types of humanists and atheists. So, lest there be any misunderstanding, let us repeat that Church and State, in the Christian sense, are distinct and separate bodies, both ordained of the same God. As it is explained in the Holy Bible, each has its place. They should never amalgamate but they should ever cooperate. In this Report, our reference is to the individual Christian, not to Church as a whole. For the individual Christian is a citizen of "an holy nation" which is the Kingdom of God; he is also a citizen of a nation of this world. Thus, he is a Christian American. He should serve both Church and State to the fullest of his God-given abilities. But he should rightly render to each that which belongs to each. It is not for Church to tell State how to conduct civil government (Law and Justice), or for State to usurp the privileges and duties which pertain to Church. And this is where the confusion and the trend towards totalitarianism began -

Men disguised as Christians and falsely bearing the insignia of Church began to destroy both Church and State by rendering unto State the things that rightly belong to Church. They called it "social action" which rightly are affairs of Church and society, and made them affairs of State. Social Security, Welfare, unemployment compensation, minimum wages, family planning, labor relations, education, housing, mental health, abortion, all these things and more the social actionists relegated to State under the general term, human rights. In short, men falsely representing Church began to Socialize State, and this in the name of Christ! This is the whole history of the Federal Council of the Churches of Christ, now known as the National Council of Churches. And they were ably assisted by others who are worse than heathens.

Naturally, people became confused, many knowing not whence came their salvation, or their unalienable rights. Government began to present itself as if it were God Himself. As Rev. Gregg Singer has noted at the conclusion of his "A Theological Interpretation of American History":

"When human government extends its powers and operations to those spheres of human life which God did not render subject to it, government then finds itself in opposition to its divinely bestowed purposes...It is this extension of power into these forbidden areas which has created the modern totalitarian state. When human government enters into the field of labor relations, education, mental and physical health, agriculture, housing, and those other areas of legislation so characteristic of the federal government of today, it leaves its proper functions and enters into those areas of life which God has either ordained that the church or the family should have as their particular sphere of responsibility....The real problem then, is...the reduction of the scope of government...to those spheres which are already conferred upon it by the Scriptures and the surrender of those extra-biblical powers which liberal political philosophy and practice have given to it during the last hundred years or so. Only then will...freedom be restored to its former and proper place in the life of the American people."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage: 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Please address all orders to:

**Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.**



# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Thirty-Three.....August 15, 1980

## TO MAKE MONEY GOOD AS GOLD

Did you feel slightly sickened while you listened to that surfeit of supposedly salubrious promises of economic recovery being mouthed by politicians at party conventions? The usual political promises that they know, and that we know, can never be kept so long as there is no curb on government overspending and on public trough overswilling? Promises like another twelve billion dollars to be spent to make another eight hundred thousand public jobs; Medicaid funding of abortions; no cutting down on a welfare program merely to balance the budget; panaceas for all our economic, health, housing, education, and "social" programs - a whole bag full of programs designed to spend us into prosperity both nationally and individually. What are we to expect from our present-day crop of economaniahs when, after more than fifty years of Keynesianism, and nearly four years of Trilateralism, things have simply gone from bad to terrible? What can we expect from politicians who prescribe the same old tried and found wanting cures, whether they call themselves Democrats, Republicans or Independents?

Just as a change of pace, we thought you might like to hear about a prescription for our economic sickness that may make sense and even save the dollar. We could take our text from Noah Webster, author of the First American Dictionary of the English Language (1828), and of The Blue-Backed Speller, that sold over 100 million copies in the years before John Dewey went to Bolshevik Russia to learn about "Progressive Education." Webster insisted that "God's Word, contained in the Bible, has furnished all necessary rules to direct our conduct" in individual, family, community, state and national life. That maxim was applied to economics by Dr. Gary North in his book, "An Introduction to Christian Economics" (1973, the Craig Press. This is a Chalcedon Study, but we are no longer sure of its price or availability). Dr. North explains quite simply, and Scripturally, what economics is all about:

"God has cursed the earth. (Gen. 3:17-19). This is the starting point for all economic analysis. The earth no longer gives up her fruit automatically. Man must sweat to eat. Furthermore, among the able-bodied, Paul wrote, 'If any would not work, neither should he eat.' (II Thess. 3:10). All of the speculations of Marxist economists will not find a way for the post-revolution utopian world to avoid the curse of scarcity imposed by the first principle, and none of the government welfare schemes of professional welfare economists will escape the ethical limits of the second. These are the two 'givens' in the world. All the Ph.D's in the world...will not find any escape from these limitations. The society which attempts to legislate away these limitations will 'reap the whirlwind.' But why has God cursed us? Because on the day that man alienated himself from his creator...he brought death into the world (Rom. 5:12)..... Mankind needs external restraints to restrain him in the working of evil. One of these is the division imposed by language (Gen. 11). Another is the existence of legitimate higher authorities (including, but not excluding, civil government) (Rom. 14:1-7)....By imposing cultural, linguistic and national barriers on men, God reduced their ability to cooperate in the building of the society of Satan....."

In man's attempt to "eat without sweating", and to attain wealth without pro-

ducing wealth, one of his greatest efforts in helping build the society of Satan has been in the field of money manipulation. This has been raised to a science. So much so that, as Isaiah said of Israel: "Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water." (Isa. 1:22). Today we can add that our gold has become replaced by pieces of paper bearing the image of a private corporation.

One of the few Congressmen in Washington, D.C. who has even tried to restore an honest money system (we had one once, briefly) is Ron Paul of Texas. Recently we received from him a copy of H.R. 7874, a bill "to repeal the privilege of banks to create money." But the bill does much more than this title indicates and, on July 30, 1980, Rep. Paul explained his "Monetary Freedom Act" to his House colleagues. We think you'll find his explanation refreshing, and his effort worthy of support. Following is his explanation.

\* \* \* \* \*

Mr. Speaker, today I am introducing the Monetary Freedom Act, a bill which, if enacted, would bring monetary order out of the present monetary chaos that threatens to bring our economy down. The bill is quite simple and straightforward, consisting of eight short titles which I would like to explain briefly.

Title I requires the Secretary of the Treasury to perform a full assay, inventory, and audit of the gold reserves of the United States. This thorough study is to be completed within 6 months of the passage of the bill and then double checked by the General Accounting Office. The results of the study are to be sent to Congress, so that the representatives of the people will learn, for the first time in almost 30 years, the true status of our gold reserves. The Congress would, in turn, release the information to the American people. Although present law requires an annual inventory of our gold reserves, the law is not being complied with, and only a small portion of the reserves are audited each year. As any businessman knows, that is no way to conduct an inventory, and this title would correct that deficiency. Such a complete audit, inventory and assay would lay to rest the persistent rumors that gold is missing from our national stockpile or that the gold we have is of inferior quality.

It would also provide the information needed in order to begin redeemability of Federal Reserve notes - the green currency we all carry in our pockets - for gold, as provided by Title V of the bill.

The Second Title would prevent the Government from selling any of our national stockpile of gold bullion while the audit required by title I is being performed. For almost 3 years the Federal Government conducted regular sales of gold bullion, most of which was purchased by large foreign bankers. American citizens, unless they were wealthy, could not buy the U.S. gold at such sales, simply because the minimum amount sold was 100 ounces. This title would prevent such sales from occurring, and would require the Treasury to keep our gold so that it can be used to redeem the greenbacks now in use.

Title III of the bill repeals two provisions of present law which give - unconstitutionally - the Federal Government the power to seize privately owned gold coins and bullion. These laws were passed in 1917 and 1934 as parts of a war-time measure to control trading with the enemy and in order to legitimize the calling in of privately held gold, by the Roosevelt administration during the depression. Whenever government wants to get more money to spend without raising taxes, they resort to a policy quite similar to counterfeiting, which is a crime if engaged in by private persons. In 1917, the Wilson administration needed money to fight World War I, yet it did not want to raise taxes for fear that the American people would not support its policies. So the administration increased the money supply - the newly created Federal Reserve System helped - so that it could spend more money without raising taxes. This new money de-

creased the value of the "old" money held by the people, thus raising prices throughout the economy. In 1934, the Roosevelt administration did the same thing. After commanding that all privately owned gold be turned in to the Treasury, the President decreased the value of the dollar by 40 percent. In 1932, a dollar was one-twentieth of an ounce of gold. In 1934 it became one-thirty-fifth of an ounce. The Government, in effect, shortened the monetary yardstick, thus providing itself with many more "yards" of money to spend. It is extremely important that the Government be prevented from doing this in the future, and that is why this title also recognizes and reaffirms the right of the people to own, hold, or use gold in any lawful manner, free of Government interference.

The Fourth Title of this bill repeals all legal tender laws on the lawbooks of the Federal Government. Perhaps you have never noticed it, but each dollar bill in your pocket bears the following sentence: "This note is legal tender for all debts, public and private." Even if someone wanted to make a contract in something other than these paper bills, they could not do so, for the courts would declare such a contract void. Suppose, for example, a worker wanted to work for 3 ounces of gold per week in 1970. Gold then was \$35 per ounce, so he would have been making - in terms of dollars - about \$105 per week. As a matter of fact, that was about the average wage in 1970. Let us further suppose that this worker had signed a contract with his employer saying that he would work for 10 years with no pay raise. In 1980 he would still be getting 3 ounces of gold per week. Of course, in 1980, that would be about \$1,800 per week, 18 times as much as the worker was making in 1970 - in dollar terms. Instead of an annual income of \$5,000, the worker would have had an income of \$90,000. But what would his employer have done? If there were no legal tender laws, he would have to pay the worker 3 ounces of gold. But, since there are these legal tender laws - which interfere with lawful contracts - the employer would have been able to pay his employee \$105 per week rather than what the contract called for. That is what legal tender laws do. They allow debtors to pay off their debts in increasingly worthless money, and since the Federal Government is the largest debtor in the country, it has a great stake in being able to force everyone to accept its paper money. The repeal of these laws will restore monetary freedom to the American people and will permit the emergence of a stable money unit, a unit that cannot be manipulated by the Government to its own advantage.

Title V of the bill establishes the program for redeeming our paper dollars for honest money, gold. Not so long ago, any American with a paper bill could go to his bank and ask for gold in exchange for the bill. Then, because it wanted to increase our money supply in order to spend more money, the Government broke its promise to pay gold for its paper money. But the people could still get silver for their paper dollars. The Government wanted to print more dollars than it could redeem in silver, so about 13 years ago it stopped paying silver for our paper dollars. Each dollar bill used to say - and you may still have some that do - that the bill was redeemable in lawful money; that is, in gold or silver. Now that is no longer on the bills. They are irredeemable. This allows the Federal Government to print as many of these paper dollars as it needs to spend on its thousands of bureaucracies. It also explains why prices are continually rising. It is not that everything is getting more and more valuable, but that the dollar bill is getting less and less valuable. Every time the Government prints more bills, their value goes down, and the cost of living goes up. Making these notes redeemable once again will stop this debasement of our money and stop the cost of living from continually rising. Under the program of redeemability, a person could take his paper money to his bank

and ask for gold coins, which the Government would then give to him. The worth of a dollar bill would be determined on the market, thus insuring that the Government would have enough gold to pay everyone who asks for it, and its worth would be permanent, not changing from day to day. The title sets up requirements for the program of redemption, such as making sure the gold is of good quality. It also provides for the minting of gold coins for the first time since the early 1930's, and for the ending of the printing of paper bills. In short, it would shift our economy from a paper base to a sound, honest, monetary system.

Title VI of the bill simply provides that if any bank, or any other institution or person, makes a promise to pay a deposit or a sum of money on demand, then the bank must keep that money on hand to pay the depositor. Not many people are aware of it, but when a bank receives money on deposit, it does not keep it in its vaults, but loans it out or invests it in other ways. If everyone who had money in a bank went to the bank and asked for their money - as the bank has promised to give them - they would not get their money, for it is not there. The banks bet that they can guess how many people will come in for their money, and they keep only that much money on hand. This is dishonest, and it led to the bank runs of the 1930's and it could do so again today. Title V would prevent these disastrous runs from occurring.

The second part of this title would allow anyone who wished to get into the business of banking to do so simply by filing the legal papers. This is the same procedure that is used to form corporations at the State level and it eliminates any special privileges or advantages that some might have because of whom they know in the Government. The Government could not use its power to favor any group or person or to limit entry into the business of banking.

The Last Two Titles of the bill, VII and VIII, merely state how the courts are to interpret and apply the provisions of the Monetary Freedom Act, and state its effective date. They add nothing new to the bill.

It is clear that the double-digit inflation, nearly double-digit unemployment, record interest rates, falling productivity, and disappearing profits, cannot continue much longer without catastrophic consequences for every American. We can no longer muddle through as we have been for years. What we need is a well-thought-out solution to our economic difficulties, and I believe that the Monetary Freedom Act is that solution. (End of statement by Rep. Ron Paul).

"We cannot undo the tragic events of forty years of mismanaged currency," says financial writer Martin Larson. "But we can prevent the further erosion of the dollar. We can still save this nation from the fate that has befallen every other which has embarked on the perilous pathway of monetary irresponsibility. In short, we can still have a redeemable currency simply by obeying the Constitutional mandates concerning money established by our Founding Fathers."

It is our opinion that H.R. 7874 as introduced by Rep. Paul and referred to the House Committee on Banking, Financial and Urban Affairs will meet the Constitutional mandates and is worthy of fullest support. Why not write your three representatives in Congress, asking them to co-sponsor this Monetary Freedom Act?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage: 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Please address all orders to:

**Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.**

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Thirty-Four.....August 22, 1980

## ALL'S FAIR IN LOVE OF ELECTION?

*Tempus fugit.* Personalities change. We suspect that few of our readers will remember Upton Close, our one-time co-editor and the dean of news analysts and political commentators in his generation. We became publishing partners because we had suffered similar experiences in the so-called Fourth Estate. Upton learned about Communism and the International Conspiracy as an "Old China Hand." We too, but a decade later. Returning to the U.S., Upton found it necessary to forsake radio, TV, and printed page reporting because of blue penciling and Establishment censorship. We, too. As Upton remarked, "You can't speak truth through the devil's horn." So we began the publication of our own newsletters which we wrote, printed and produced without outside help of any kind (still do), thus avoiding most interference from the power brokers. Our business address became a Palm Beach post office box (still is). But, in the mid-fifties Upton took a sabbatical leave to "write another history book." It was never finished because of a fateful collision with a railroad locomotive. Only the then upcoming Paul Harvey had the temerity to speak kind words upon announcing his death. Otherwise media silence.

We also suspect there are comparatively few current readers of this report who remember the works of Drew Pearson. He also was a dean, a dean among left-winged propagandists and character assassins. Between Upton Close and Drew Pearson there was this connection: Each morning Upton would take the morning paper, turn to the Pearson column, read it slowly and carefully. We asked him why. His reply was cast in a militant tone, as was most of his writing and speaking. "You've got to know what the enemy is saying, thinking and doing. Between the lines of Phew Drearson's column there's almost always a blueprint, if you can read it correctly."

We mention the foregoing because, like a humanist parody of the Elijah-Elisha succession, Drew Pearson's assistant, Jack Anderson, inherited the yellow journalistic mantle that had been worn by Pearson until his final call to judgment. And we mention this because this past week Jack Anderson has been in the news in a big way. He wrote in a series of five columns that Jimmy Carter is going to order an invasion of Iran to rescue the American hostages that are being held there. This without Congressional knowledge or consent, and also not merely to free the hostages, but to give Jimmy Carter a dramatic political push upward in popularity just before the November 4th election.

Upton's pronouncement remains pertinent though personalities have changed. "Read Jack Anderson to know what the enemy is saying, thinking and doing." Leading question in this case: Who is the enemy? Anderson? Carter? Or will it turn out to be the Kremlin? It's true that Anderson is a past master at taking few facts, mixing them up with a set of suppositions, and coming out with some controversial conclusion that is sometimes true, almost always left-leaning. In this case however, the fact that influential metropolitan dailies refused to print the columns, or appended disclaimers or explanatory editorials if they did print them, lends credence to the claim that Anderson is reporting accurately after three months of investigation. The distributor, the United Features Syndicate, says about 900 newspapers subscribe to Anderson's Sunday and daily columns. Perhaps half of them printed the first of the series but al-

most all of them appended disclaimers or editorial apologies. AP reported the Washington Post, New York Daily News and Atlanta Constitution were among the papers that refused to print the first column, then quoted the editor of the Montrose (Colo.) Daily Press, who said: "We feel that the allegations contained in the following column are the most serious ever made against any president of the United States, specifically that the president is contemplating the initiation of military action in the powderkeg Middle East solely for the purpose of his personal political gain. We believe that the allegations are true." (Unquote).

In case your local newspaper didn't carry those five Anderson columns, here briefly is what he charged. Carter plans an invasion of Iran to free the hostages, probably in the middle of October, when the action will have the most advantageous effect on Carter's popularity rating. Also, that Carter is trying to make a deal with Soviet Russia, so that the invasion will not initiate a nuclear war between the two leading powers. The White House flatly denies it all, but Anderson sticks to his story. Whether the charges are true or false, it should be pointed out that there is much from many other sources to back up the prediction that something is about to happen in that Mideast powderkeg.

A letter recently received from Robert White of the "Duck Book" contains the following information: "...My driver who worked at Dover AFB last week told me they have been shipping 400 men a day out of there to Egypt, for the past 60 days. God only knows how many are being sent out of McGuire AFB, which is the main transport base for men. That plus the fact he told me he is certain they were shipping nukes on the C5's because of the ultra high security on the flight line. To top it off, two weeks earlier he was at Blytheville AFB (a SAC base) and he told me every K35 and B52 was 'primed and cocked' with standby alert for all flight crews. Those B52's are carrying only nukes." Only a few days ago came the report that an American-manned U.S. plane had crashed in Egypt on a training flight, two men killed. Add to that the following:

A few weeks ago, over the Rock Flats of Nevada, some 2,700 Airforce pilots and crewmen began testing combat planes, ranging from A10 tank killers, to F15 fighters. A flight of 12 F4E Phantom Jets prepared to fly to Egypt for 3 months of maneuvers. Also, cargo planes began loading tanks, self-propelled howitzers, and other heavy military equipment for shipment to some unidentified location in the Indian Ocean. And 12,000 members of the Seventh Marine Amphibious Brigade were holding maneuvers in the Mohave Desert in California, getting themselves in shape for desert warfare. Meanwhile, at Texas and California ports, ships have been loaded with various types of military hardware, bound for the U.S. base at Diego Garcia.

Is this all in preparation for military action in the Middle East, to begin at a time when it will do Jimmy Carter the most good? Harry Schultz, in his International News Letter of July 14th, had a different slant to the story. He says the USSR wants Jimmy Carter re-elected and: "I've heard a secret deal has been made to release the hostages pre-election. If it happens, don't give JC credit. He will have 'made a pact with the devil'... If not hostages, watch for some other phoney 'success' the USSR will let JC appear to have achieved in order to get him reelected.... Politburo chess players wud gladly 'lose face' briefly to let JC look good, just long enuf to get him elected." (The International Harry Schultz Letter, published every 3/4 weeks in Switzerland. \$258 per year. U.S. mailing address, P.O. Box 134, Princeton, N.J. 08540.)

R.E. McMaster, Jr. is of the same frame of mind, recently wrote in his newsletter "The Reaper": "Make no mistake about it, despite Jimmy Carter's incredible inconsistency and economic incompetence, he is one shrewd cookie

when it comes to politics. And...if it takes a war to get re-elected, Jimmy Carter will engineer one....Another, and far more more dangerous scenario, would be if the Soviets decide now is the time to move in for the kill, prior to Election Day 1980. This possibility should not be ruled out. The Russians now have the ability to cut off our oil from the Middle East, conquer Saudi Arabia and Turkey, control Western Europe within 48 hours, cut our shipping lanes on which vital strategic materials are shipped from the African continent, and control the Caribbean sea lanes. One has to wonder if the flush-out of undesirables from Cuba is Castro's way of getting lean, preparatory to making Cuba a full-fledged Soviet military base. The long-standing Soviet strategy of isolating the United States has been carefully and successfully implemented. It is clear for all to see who are willing to look....Jimmy Carter desperately needs to be re-elected. He will stop at nothing to lock-in another four years. All the signs indicate he plans to attempt to engineer a war prior to November. We must plan accordingly..." (From "The Reaper," P.O.Box 39062, Phoenix, Arizona 85069. Weekly, \$225 per year).

Please note that all of the preceding and similar analyses, were published in newsletters (your independent press) long before Jack Anderson made his announcement concerning a Carterwar. We must agree that something is being planned. Begin's takeover of all Jerusalem as Israeli property, the resulting breakdown of Carter's "Camp David Agreement" and the Arabian threats of a "holy war" about to start; these events add fuel to a fire that is apt to become a holocaust. It also is our opinion that the Soviet Union is going to act or react in some way that will convince American voters that they must not "change horses in the middle of the stream." However, an all-out nuclear confrontation is not necessary. As Research Publication's "Daily News Digest" for the week ending August 6th explains:

"Terrorism is here now....We're in for an age of terror and unconventional warfare...It has been apparent for some time that we are once again 'fighting the last war'. In WWII, for instance, the French Maginot Line was designed to stop waves of attacking soldiers...but the Nazi blitzkrieg simply went around it and over it! Now, we're apparently considering only the possibility of waves of Soviet tanks and missiles overrunning Europe, or Soviet ICBMs blanketing the U.S. Certainly these are possibilities. But consider what is already happening: country after country, with increasing rapidity, has fallen into chaos and effective control of the Soviet empire. The methods used have included subversion, arms supplies to domestic rebels, imported terrorists, sophisticated propaganda and, perhaps most important, the cooperation of Western politicians and bureaucrats indoctrinated in 'Liberal theology.'....Given that they are winning their war with such inexpensive and safe techniques, we must ask why they would launch covert attacks against well-defended bastions, risking retaliation and sudden consolidation of the West? Would you change such a winning game as they are now playing? Be prepared for it, as subversion and propaganda increase even more in the US, and as terrorism spreads throughout our urban centers." (From "Daily News Digest," compiled daily, mailed weekly by Research Publications, P.O.Box 39027, Phoenix, Arizona 85069. \$125 per year).

We believe that something must be added to this last quotation to make it complete. While it is certainly true that the methods being used by the enemy to conquer America, and the world, include as a most important element the cooperation of "Western politicians and bureaucrats indoctrinated in 'Liberal' theology." But also included must be the International Bankers, the Monopoly Capitalists, and planners of The New World Order. The exposure of a possi-



ble military escapade in the Middle East, staged for purely political reasons, may effectively prevent any such pre-election occurrence. However, this will mean little more than a delay in the plans laid down by the Trilateralists and their Totalitarian allies. As C.B. Baker said in his "Youth Action News" of July, 1980: "Despite their sharp cuts in U.S. defenses, recent actions by the Rockefeller-Trilateral forces indicate that they are now preparing for a 'limited' no-win nuclear war in the Persian Gulf area." Any pre-election action of this nature may now be curtailed. But those who look to Ronald Reagan to prevent any such post-election action should note that while Jimmy Carter has some 18 fellow Trilateralists on his staff, and while John Anderson is himself a charter member, Reagan also has on his team George Bush, David Packard, Caspar Weinberger, Anne Armstrong, possibly Henry Kissinger and possibly more Trilateralists to follow if he is elected. Remember too, if Reagan dies, or is declared incompetent to lead, George Bush is just a breath away.

Therefore, Constitutional Christian Americans should take the one road left: concentrate on the Congressional elections. Presidents are selected captives, Federal judges are appointed by those captives. But legislators are elected by the people. And the Constitution says theirs is the delegated power, that has been taken from them or given by them, to administrators and bureaucrats. If we are to save this Republic, it can be done only through the Congress.

As a suggested example of how candidates should be judged, we have a man in Florida who is running against Senator Richard Stone. The man is Lewis Dinkins, and here is his platform statement:

"I believe this Republic can be restored. I believe this Nation can take on a new direction. I am taking a stand to help accomplish this goal, and I believe some of the following principles and policies will help do just that:

1. Build the strongest military offense and defense we are capable of building for the preservation of this Nation.
2. Stand up to the world threat of communism and do not permit any further aggression.
3. Abolish all Federal departments that are carrying duplicate functions, and those that conflict with the States.
4. Cut back on Federal income taxes and corporate taxes in order to stimulate incentive and job growth.
5. Set out to be independent from foreign oil imports by developing our own assets.
6. Stop giving economic, diplomatic and military aid to prop up communist governments.
7. Re-establish and develop effective security and intelligence networks.
8. Protect our allies who are standing with us.
9. Cut out Federal give-away programs, and for those that are kept, require all able-bodied persons who are receiving aid to put in a fair amount of work for what they receive.
10. Return to a Republican form of government, namely: less government, less rules, less regulations, and less taxes. Remember that this Nation was, is, and must always be One Nation Under God. For America, for Americans, it's time to stand up for our convictions and beliefs...at our jobs, in our homes and churches, and in our government. As we set our priorities in order and begin to take positive action, we will help to bring about new direction for this country. Yes, and I believe we are yet to see America's greatest hour."

If your candidate can make a similar statement, work for his or her election, and vote accordingly. But, don't vote for "the lesser of two evils." That kind of compromising has helped to ruin our Republic.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage: 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Please address all orders to:

**Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.**

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Thirty-Five.....August 29, 1980

## **WORLD WAR III - A PROGRESS REPORT**

As WWII drew to a close, the techniques that were to be employed in WWII already were being tried and developed. They were to be Limited No-Win Wars and Organized Terrorism. The Limited No-Win Wars would be employed when they seemed expedient in promoting the establishment of a New World Order. And Organized Terrorism would be utilized to prepare populations for the acceptance of the New World Order as the only alternative to total world chaos. These modern war techniques first began to be tested, and used successfully, in the Middle East in the middle forties. Highly trained, dedicated, well organized, well armed and well financed Zionist terrorists murdered occupying British troops, UN supervisors and Arab inhabitants as a way of establishing the new political state of Israel. A series of limited, no-win wars would follow as immigrating Zionists fought indigenous Arabs for portions of Palestine. These wars were limited by the intervention of the Big Powers whenever one side or the other seemed about to win. The length and magnitude of the battles were carefully controlled.

Limited No-Win Wars were to be employed in other parts of the world, notably on a peninsula called Korea, and later on a larger peninsula that was comprised of the then Nations of Vietnam, Laos, Cambodia and Thailand. The "No-Win" character of these wars is history. The "Limited" characteristics are never stressed. In Korea orders were given that all areas beyond the Yalu River were enemy sanctuaries, that the enemy was never to be attacked or pursued into Red China, that in Korea the enemy was not to be pursued beyond the 38th Parallel. General MacArthur protested, even disobeyed because he said that in war there is no substitute for victory. Therefore, he was summarily dismissed by President Truman on orders from Secretary of State Dean Acheson and generals were chosen who would see to it that it would be a Limited and a No-Win War. The "Limited" phase of the Vietnam War was characterized by orders not to advance into or bomb North Vietnam but merely to defend South Vietnam, an order that was obeyed until after Nixon became President and the "No-Win" result had been assured. The "limited" characters of both the Korean and the Southeast Asian conflicts were evidenced by the fact that, in both cases, the wars were fought on isolated peninsulas, not on a continental mainland.

The second technique of WWII, the use of Organized Terrorism, has never been given the recognition it deserves as a weapon of Total War. First used as such in Palestine, it proved to be successful. Robert Blake, writing in the British Views-Letter, Candour, August/September 1980, recalls an incident that most politicians would like us to forget. We quote:

"The Terrorist campaign began in 1944. February saw the Stern Gang kill a British police inspector and a constable...As war in Europe finished another Zionist Gang, Irgun, emerged with the slogan: 'V.E. Day for Britain is D Day for Us.'...1947 saw two young British sergeants hanged and their bodies used as booby traps. The (London) Times commented: 'They were kidnapped unarmed and defenceless. They were murdered for no offence. As a last indignity their bodies were employed to lure into a minefield the comrades who sought to give them a Christian burial.' Among those wanted by the authorities in connection

with the murders was a terrorist described as having 'a long hooked nose, bad teeth and horn-rimmed spectacles.' The squalid little thug's name was Menachem Begin. He went unpunished and today is Israel's head of state."

Terrorist tactics were so successful that the Arabs adopted the technique as a counter-measure, and the PLO was born. These became organized terrorists, highly trained, dedicated, well armed and well financed. Then came re-surgent terrorism on the part of the IRA with the Irish terrorists also being well financed and well equipped. Finally, organized terrorism spread rapidly throughout the world, especially the Western industrialized world - but not in the Soviet Union or in Communist China. Allen L. Keyte, editor and publisher of the British Intelligence International comments: "The Soviet plan for world domination is based on creating the conditions, within a country or province, which makes intervention possible." Hence, organized terrorism and the resulting chaos paves the way for Communist intervention. The Red leaders can claim that they are thus "restoring peace," as in Afghanistan, Ethiopia, Salvador, Guatemala, etc.

Walter Nelson is a former special agent for U.S. Military Intelligence, and news editor for Radio Free Europe. For some years he has made his home in London, reports that "U.S. Intelligence estimates say there are at least 30 groups in the United States alone which are prepared to use terror and violence to achieve their ends. The same number has been suggested for Britain. Counting Latin America and the Middle East, there must be at least 200 world-wide." Nelson is not talking about little groups like the gang that made Patty Hearst infamous. He's referring to well organized, well trained, well equipped and well financed groups such as the German Red Army Faction, the IRA, PLO, the group financed by Billy Carter's benefactor, Muammar Qaddafi, of Libya, which has been instructed to assassinate all the enemies of the Communist dictator who fled into other countries as political hostages.

Christopher Dobson is a specialist on terrorism, authored a book titled "The Terrorists" which is said to be a guide to terrorist groups, their weapons and  
=====

## RIGHT OUT OF THE FED'S MOUTH

The Federal Reserve Bank of San Francisco placed a full page advertisement in the July 17, 1979 issue of "Computerworld" Magazine, requesting computer programmers to apply for positions with the bank which operates a very large computer system. The first paragraph of that advertisement reads:

The Federal Reserve Bank of San Francisco. Some people still think we're a branch of the Government. We're not. We're the banks' Bank.

Our second item is a paragraph from a letter typed on Federal Reserve Bank of San Francisco stationery and signed by Kent O. Sims, Senior Vice President of the bank. He wrote, and again the underlining is added for emphasis:

Your second question is whether the government could repay its obligations such as Treasury bills in the face of an extreme national emergency. The answer to this question is that so long as there is a Government of the United States, it will be able to pay its financial obligations. The Federal Government is unique among the various levels of government in this respect. It possesses unlimited powers to tax and redistribute income to meet its obligations;.....

their philosophy. He says there is no "Terrorist International," as such, but there is a great deal of free-lance cooperation. "Most of this," says Dobson, "stems from a meeting of international terrorists held in Lebanon in 1972 under the auspices of the Popular Front for the Liberation of Palestine (PLO.) There have been similar meetings, especially in Ireland, of so-called freedom movements which have been covers for terrorist cooperative planning. They seem to work on a basis of doing favors for one another. German members of the Red Army Faction - the successors to the Baader Meinhof Gang - took part in the Entebbe, Uganda hijack, for example. There is also an extensive exchange of arms and expertise. It is known, for example, that the Irish bomb-makers have passed on their techniques to the Arabs and the Spaniards in exchange for arms."

A recent AP article stated that for the past five years, there has been an average of more than one incident of international terrorism each day. Some of the more sensational incidents include the 1972 seizure of the Israeli headquarters in the Olympic Village in Munich; the machine gun attack by Japanese terrorists at Lod Airport in Tel Aviv; a raid by international terrorists on the OPEC headquarters in Vienna; the kidnapping and assassination of the former Italian premier Aldo Moro by Italy's Red Brigade; the seizure last November of the American embassy in Tehran; the hijacking of a train by Molluccans in the Netherlands; various stormings of American embassies and kidnappings of American diplomats; the storming of the Moslem shrine at Mecca; the 1977 capture by Hanafi Muslims of three buildings in Washington, D.C.; the 1975 blast that killed four at the Fraunces Tavern in New York City; an unsolved explosion that killed eleven persons at New York's LaGuardia Airport; the recent aborted attempt to assassinate U.S. Ambassador John Gunther Dean in Beirut; and skijackings that recently have increased in number, etc. In all, the CIA lists 3,336 incidents in the past twelve years that are officially classified as "international terrorism."

Defined as "the use of force for political ends," international terrorism is on the increase, both in size of operation and in frequency. The CIA's National Foreign Assessment Center warns that terrorists believe "a larger number of casualties are now necessary to generate the amount of publicity that formerly was evoked by less bloody operations." This theory seemed to be borne out on August 2 when a bomb went off at Bologna, Italy railroad station packed with vacation travelers. 70 persons died. The danger of such bombs in the hands of terrorists was brought home to Americans with reports concerning the very sophisticated bomb that was planted so very easily in the hotel-casino at Lake Tahoe this past week. The bomb contained 1,100 pounds of explosives and the bomb experts found no way to defuse it. They finally resorted to remote-control efforts that detonated the bomb. But planting the bomb was so simple. It was delivered in a copying machine crate, along with a letter warning that the bomb would go off if moved. Fortunately, it was not a time-bomb, and authorities were able to evacuate a one-mile area before the blast; so there were no injuries. But the ease of emplacement, the sophistication of the mechanism and the power of the "home-made" bomb gave ominous indication of what is to be expected if and when international terrorists start engaging in what Richard C. Clark of St. John's University calls "Technological Terrorism." More on this phase of the subject will come later.

Who finances, supplies and directs these international terrorists? Most of the law enforcement officers who have studied the subject seem to agree that virtually all international terrorism is directed from Moscow, Beirut, or Libya. There are special training camps for terrorists in Libya, Czechoslovakia, in East Germany and other Soviet Satellites, but not in Soviet Russia itself. In

South Yemen training camps have been set up where Cubans are training Japanese and Arab terrorists. Said Walter Nelson, whom we quoted previously: "Soviet assistance plays a part almost everywhere. It has always been in the Soviet interest to keep the pot bloody and boiling everywhere outside the Soviet bloc. Unrest is something they always hope will play into their hands. It is different inside the Soviet Union, of course. There they'll crush even the slightest manifestation of anti-state activity." Most terrorist weapons are Soviet designed but are made and supplied from Czechoslovakia. As for finances and other supplies, much money is said to come to Irish terrorists from their American sympathizers. Other international terrorists groups are known to be receiving aid from certain American foundations and the American Council of Churches (especially in South Africa). But the greatest financial support is said to come from - or is funneled through - Libya, which is newly rich and able to support such activities because of its oil production and drug traffic.

Intelligence expert Nelson notes that "Terrorism does of course attract thugs, but most left-wing terrorists are demonstrably well educated and intelligent. The thugs are second battalion, using terror for their own purposes. The more intelligent the terrorist, the more ready he is to sacrifice his life in the service of his cause, even if this involves suicide." Christopher Dobson agrees: "Terrorists are perfectly willing to die for the cause, principally because once having become a terrorist there is no going back. They must either triumph or die. Death becomes commonplace. That is what makes them so dangerous.... They kill because they are prepared to die....."

Most people fear what can happen when these intelligent, dedicated terrorists begin using nuclear weapons. Richard Clark, author of "Technological Terrorism", says there is a more immediate danger because "chemical, bacteriological and biological weapons are much easier to fabricate, are more likely to be used." Brian Jenkins, an expert for the Rand Corporation, warns that in the very near future terrorists will not be hijacking aircraft "but entire cities or even nations. Water supply systems, food supplies, transportation, communications, and energy for large metropolitan areas are highly vulnerable, and virtually unguarded." Suppose too much fluorine were dumped into a city water supply, or railroad tank cars carrying lethal gases were derailed and exploded in a highly populated area. Think how easily a power supply can be sabotaged.

But there is another great danger. Maintenance of law and order already is a problem in most areas. Police chiefs are admitting that citizens must be prepared to protect themselves. Meanwhile, citizens are being disarmed, police and sheriff's departments are being weakened and hamstrung by LEAA, other Federal and Regional agencies. So that, if terrorism becomes rampant, uncontrollable at the State and local level, here is the perfect excuse for declaring a national emergency and converting the nation into a police state "for the protection of the people." And this could happen before "1984" unless we act now to cleanse, strengthen and fortify State and local governments before Big Government Police State enslaves us to save us. In an election year, our course should be clear.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Thirty-Six.....September 5, 1980

## THE ART AND SCIENCE OF LEGALIZED THEFT

On September 1, 1980 the hunting season began officially. This is the time of the quadrennial period when a majority of the aspirants for public office begin to bag constituents with promises they will not or cannot keep, and this with a premeditated disregard of the oath that they must take before undertaking any Constitutional duties. That oath is expressed in the form of a question:

*Do you solemnly swear that you will support and defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies, foreign and domestic; that you will bear true faith and allegiance to the same; that you take this obligation freely, without any mental reservation or purpose of evasion; and that you will well and faithfully discharge the duties of the office on which you are about to enter; So help you God?*

The President, Senators, Representatives, and all other elected and appointed officials will answer "I do," but how many of them really mean it? Ever since Franklin Delano Roosevelt told Harry Hopkins and his Braintrusters to disregard the Constitution whenever it interfered with the installation of the New Deal, officials have been sidestepping the Constitution. And since the United States Senate approved a treaty making the United Nations Charter the Law of the Land in many crucial respects, the oath of office has become a hollow formality to most office holders, both elected and appointed. This is not a matter of someone's biased opinion. Their public records show that most members of the administrative, legislative and judicial branches of the federal government have failed to "support and defend the Constitution of the United States" and to "bear true faith and allegiance to the same." The Constitution, our civil bible has, like our Holy Bible, been misinterpreted, abused and subverted. And for this reason our Nation has ceased to be a Republic in the sense intended by the writers of the Constitution. Instead it can best be described as a Socialist Welfare State, or a Corporate Socialist State. Take your choice of terms; in the final analysis they both become Totalitarian, Slave States.

Frederic Bastiat of France perhaps gave the best definition of Socialism, at about the same time that Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels of Germany and later of England were writing the Communist Manifesto. Bastiat wrote:

*Legal plunder can be committed in an infinite number of ways; hence, there are an infinite number of plans for organizing it. Tariffs, protection, bonuses, subsidies, incentives, the progressive income tax, free education, the right to employment, the right to profit, the right to wages, the right to relief, the right to the tools of production, interest free credit, etc., etc. And it is the aggregate of all these plans, in respect to what they have in common, legal plunder, that goes under the name of SOCIALISM.*

This "legal plunder" on the part of Government was noted in a recent speech by Congressman Daniel B. Crane of Illinois, one of the present office holders whose record affirms that he does try to live up to the oath he has taken to defend the Constitution. He said "government at all levels takes about 47 percent

of the average person's income. When that figure exceeds 50 percent, as it no doubt will in the near future, the American taxpayer will become a slave to government, working not for himself but for the bureaucracy....The bureaucracy cannot think of enough ways to turn the screws on taxpayers...."

Richard J. Ferris, chairman and chief executive of United Airlines, made the same case in an article in the August 1980 issue of Mainliner. Asking "whose money is it, anyway?" he gave this qualified answer: "The United States government sometimes shows a novel but dangerous attitude toward people's incomes. Sometimes the government acts as though all income belongs to the government, and that the government will decide how much it'll let us taxpayers keep and why. It is as though we all work for the state, and that the state will decide what each of us can have for ourselves. That seems backwards. I always thought we worked for ourselves, and we decided (through our elected representatives) how much the government can have, and why."

Rep. Larry McDonald of Georgia is another who upholds his oath of office and speaks out against Constitutional corruption and legalized theft. Recently he appeared as a witness before the Subcommittee on Oversight of the House Ways and Means Committee. Here is a part of his testimony:

"About fifty years ago this trend of increased taxation really began to accelerate. The theory behind it was best articulated by presidential adviser Harry Hopkins when he said:

*The new philosophy of government is to tax and tax, spend and spend, elect and elect, because the people are too damn dumb to understand.*

Today the principal function of government in Washington is to redistribute earned income. Former Secretary of the Treasury William Simon observed:

*The redistribution of wealth from the productive citizen has become the principal governmental activity.*

"Every concerned American should realize that the leveling of society by the redistribution of income was clearly viewed as unconstitutional by our Founding Fathers. For example, Samuel Adams wrote:

*The utopian scheme of leveling, and a community of goods are ... in our government, unconstitutional.*

"The leveling of society, therefore, is what the income tax truly is all about. It is without question one of the single most destructive forces in our society today. It is not a wonder, therefore, that many basic violations occur in the implementation of this most unconstitutional practice and that the IRS is the object of hostility....If the (IRS) auditor alleges you owe more tax, you are only allowed to contest the charge at the outset before the very agency that alleged the assessment. At your own expense, without a jury trial, and with the burden of proof squarely upon the taxpayer, you must prove your innocence or suffer the seizure of your property. This is the most flagrant violation of due process that could ever exist short of a 'star chamber court.' Yet, this is the state of the law as it exists today.

"The greatest 'con' which exists in this Capital today, however, and which far surpasses the injury of both the size of the tax and the lack of due process is the concealment from the people of who, in fact, is ultimately responsible. Constant blame is put on the IRS, and much more finger-pointing is done by Congress. But the body which should stand accused is really this very entity, the Congress of the United States. The IRS only does our bidding.....There



is, however, a change in the wind. Groups all across the nation are finally getting the message and starting to examine the body most responsible for their affliction. Voting records are being compiled which indicate whether a Member voted for more government and greater taxation or less government and less taxation...it is my hope that Congress will...assess the political realities of the day and act while civil tranquility and our institutions are still strong enough to effect a peaceful resolution. To do less is to continue on a course towards bankruptcy and the final destruction of our constitutional institutions."

There is a corollary to the unconstitutional philosophy of "tax and tax, spend and spend, elect and elect, because the people are too damn dumb to understand." That has to do with the transfer of Congressional duties to the Administrative branch of government and the establishment - by the Congress - of an entirely new and unconstitutional branch of government, which is known as Regional Governance. Its most outspoken, and most successful, opponent has been Col. Arch Roberts of the Committee to Restore the Constitution, Inc. A September 1980 bulletin explains, and we quote:

"Ruinous, escalating taxes and consuming inflation suffered by Americans during the past decade is the legacy of Regional Governance. Regionalism is a third level of government imposed on the people without their knowledge or consent. The enormous, unconstitutional bureaucracy - and the 'revenue-sharing' programs it foists upon local and state governments - is supported by confiscatory levels of taxation and 'printing press' money. Revenue-sharing funding is deficit financing. The 'money' is created out of thin air unbacked by assets or increased productivity. The government prints unsecured Federal Reserve Notes to cover the zooming national debt. As government inflates the money supply Federal Reserve Notes become worth less and more FRNs are needed to buy necessities. The poor and those on fixed incomes are hurt most. But, eventually the property and resources of everyone are forfeit to the perpetrators of Regional Governance.

"State legislation is the only solution to the problem of federal agencies out of control. The State, acting in its highest sovereign capacity, can terminate Regional Governance and 'revenue-sharing' blackmail. By enforcing provisions of the U.S. Constitution within the borders of the State, as they are required to do by oath of office, lawmakers can throw back the crazed mob of regional revolutionaries and resolve the core problem of Regional Governance...."

"Protest alone will not resolve the national emergency. Only knowledgeable action by conscientious men and women will preserve Life, Liberty and Property. This force, as experience shows, is capable of turning back the maitiffs who seek to dismantle the U.S. Constitution and erect a socialist government on the ruins of the Republic. Tens of thousands of responsible citizens, and twenty-two State Legislatures, are involved in the struggle for survival against a tyrannical, central power. The task is not easy. But, the alternative is too depressing to contemplate." (Unquote. For full information on Regional Governance and how to assist in combatting it, write to CRC, P. O. Box 986, Fort Collins, Colorado 80522).

Everything contained in this Report up to this paragraph indicates that if we are to restore the Republic with its guarantee of Life, Liberty and Property (which is essential to the Pursuit of Happiness), then our's must be a double-barrelled attack. One barrel of our political weapon must be pointed towards our State's Legislature, the other towards our Federal Congress. The presidential campaign can be written off. The Eastern Establishment owns or controls the three major candidates. More importantly, the real fight for freedom

concerns our lawmakers, not the administrators. Remember that every elected representative must swear to "support and defend the Constitution of the United States." And every elected representative must be held to that oath, or else. That's the beginning. Next, it is true that "State legislation is the only solution to the problem of federal agents out of control." That's why honest men, "good and true men" are needed in all State legislatures. This should develop major battles in every State in the Union.

Equally vital is the composition of the United States Congress. Because Congress only can force the Executive to ensure our national security. Only the Congress has the power to take back the powers delegated to it by the Constitution but given away to the Executive and the Judicial branches. And the Congress alone can restore fiscal sanity and preserve free enterprise. And this is where there are real battles to be fought and won. Because any candidate, running for a seat in the Senate or House, who dares to take a stand against Big Business, Big Banking, and Big Labor, is going to face the fight of his life. And any such candidate deserves the fullest possible support, since such a candidate is in the front ranks of our war for Life, Liberty and Property.

Here's an example. Rep. Ron Paul of the 22nd District, Texas, is running for re-election. Among other important acts, he introduced the Monetary Freedom Act (HR7874) which we covered in our DBR#33 of 8/15/80. It is essential that he be able to carry on his fight for this and similar legislation. So the fatcats have ganged up on him. They chose a Carter-type candidate on whom they spent \$250,000 just to win his party's nomination. They'll spend double that amount in an attempt to defeat Dr. Paul in November. Says Rep. Paul, "I don't need to match all that special interest money, but I will need at least \$350,000 to win." And he'll have to get it in small donations from people who really care about our country and its security. His Washington address: Room 1234 Longworth House Office Building, Washington, D.C. 20515. Lenin said "the way to destroy a capitalist country is to debauch its currency." That's why men like Paul are needed in Washington. Senator Goldwater says "the future of the Republic and the entire free world may well depend on the outcome of this election." He's right again, if he's referring to Congressional elections.

We keep thinking about how people remain so excited and so hopeful regarding a presidential election that has already been won by the Trilateral Commission when people should be concerned about what has been done to our Constitution and how, because of this, our freedom is being destroyed. Robert Bearce of Houston, writing in The Freeman, thinks this is a time when we should heed a warning made by Patrick Henry in 1775, not long before the opening shots of the War for Independence were fired at Lexington and Concord. Henry said: "It is natural to man to indulge in the illusions of hope. We are apt to shut our eyes against a painful truth, and listen to the song of that siren till she transforms us into beasts. Is this the part of wise men, engaged in a great and arduous struggle for liberty? Are we disposed to be of the number of those who, having eyes, see not, and having ears, hear not, the things which so nearly concern their temporal salvation? For my part, whatever anguish of spirit it may cost, I am willing to know the whole truth; to know the worst and provide for it."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Thirty-Seven.....September 12, 1980

## OUR SOCIALISTIC DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION

In 1932 William Z. Foster, National Chairman of the Communist Party of the United States, wrote a blueprint for the Communist takeover of this country. It was contained in a book titled "Toward Soviet America." But, according to Francis E. Walter onetime Chairman of the now defunct House Committee on Un-American Activities, "Toward Soviet America is not simply a book; it is a roadmap to Terror." In fact, the book was so very frank and outspoken in its context that the Communist hierarchy in Moscow became worried about it being available publicly and all English copies of the book were ordered destroyed. The original English edition became a collector's item. But in 1961 Elgin Enterprises, an anti-Communist organization, reprinted "Toward Soviet America," adding a foreword by Rep. Walter and chapter notes by Maurice Ries, a consultant to HUAC. Ries notes that the book supplied the blueprint for Castro's takeover of Cuba.

Because of his un-American activities, Foster was indicted under the Smith Act, but pleaded illness and never appeared in court. Rep. Francis wrote of the incident: "During the trial, with Foster abed at home, United States Judge Harold Medina sent a court representative to ask certain questions. The invalid was required to answer under oath. In his replies he provided the court with a beautiful sample of Communist double talk: '...We understood (Foster said) that to propose a Socialist Government as an alternative to Capitalism would surely be met by the most extreme violence on the part of the Capitalists, and we proceeded to warn the people accordingly.'

"Translated, this Aesopian language goes something like this: 'When a Communist mob sets out to seize the government of a given country, and sheds blood in the process, this is not overthrow by force and violence. Communism always proceeds peacefully. But if the more responsible citizens are so foolish as to oppose that takeover, and people are killed and property destroyed, why, the Communists are not to blame. It's these selfish, greedy Capitalists;....They shouldn't have resisted. They employed the force and violence. Therefore, they are the guilty ones. So they are the ones who must pay'." (unquote; compare this statement with what is going on presently in Afghanistan, El Salvador, Guatemala, etc.-Ed.)

On page 316 of Foster's book "Toward Soviet America" there is the following statement, which we quote directly from the original: "Among the elementary measures the American Soviet government will adopt to further the cultural revolution are the following: the schools, colleges and universities will be coordinated and grouped under the National Department of Education and its state and local branches. The studies will be revolutionized, being cleansed of religion, patriotic and other features of the bourgeois ideology...The churches will remain free to continue their services but their special tax and other privileges will be liquidated. Their buildings will revert to the State. Religious schools will be abolished and organized religious training for minors prohibited. Freedom will be established for anti-religious propaganda." (unquote.)

If we observe America's schools and churches as they exist today, we will be forced to admit that most of what Foster predicted has come to pass, but this has not produced a "Soviet America" as he hoped. Rather, it has developed a

"Socialist America." Perhaps we should explain.

In the supposedly "inevitable" evolution of the Socialist One World, there are two basic techniques that have been employed at the "people's level." Usually referred to as the "carrot and stick" techniques, they serve as a kind of pincer against the people. "Stick" is a pseudonym for violence: war, revolution, invasion, insurrection, military coup, terror, etc. It has been used successfully in Imperial Russia, Nationalist China, Poland, Cuba, Hungary, etc. It is presently being used in Afghanistan, in certain of the Caribbean and central American countries, and in Africa. Its terroristic manifestation has become worldwide. The "carrot" technique, on the other hand, refers to the use of education and legislation, propaganda and friendly persuasion. It has many names: Fabianism, Social Democracy, Christian Socialism, Participatory Democracy, Welfare Statism, Progressivism, Corporate Socialism, etc. A new name for the same technique has been adopted by the Jane Fonda-Tom Hayden team; they call it Economic Democracy. This "carrot" approach has been used largely where the "stick" has proved unsatisfactory or insufficient: England, Western Europe, North America, are examples. The "carrot" technique is a slower route toward the final goal of the Socialist One World. Hence, to use Foster's words, "coordinating the schools, colleges and universities" took a longer time than the plotters might have expected. However, with the help of the tax-exempt foundations and the "educationists," coordination of curricula, methods of teaching, etc. was accomplished. The "cleansing of the schools of religious, patriotic and other features of the bourgeois ideology" was accomplished by the "change agents". Currently there is a concerted effort on the part of the federal bureaucracy (a synonym for soviet) to abolish, or control, all private and religious schools. So-called public schools have surrendered to the federal government as a result of subsidies, tuitions, the realignment of school districts, forced bussing, etc.

But only in 1979 - nearly fifty years after Foster wrote a blueprint calling for it - did the anti-Americans manage to establish a National Department of Education, with a professing and professional Humanist as its head (Shirly M. Hufstedler) formerly an official of the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies. Regarding the political aspects surrounding the establishment of this Socialistic department, American Way Features (Tom Anderson) recently commented: "President Carter has bought the public school teacher vote by setting up a Cabinet-level Department of Education, increasing Federal Aid to Education by 73%, and opposing tuition tax credits to parents sending their children to private schools. The National Education Association, one of the Nation's most powerful unions, is dedicated to re-electing Carter to repay him 'for everything he has done for us.' One White House aide has confessed: 'If it weren't for the teachers and the mayors, Carter would be on his way back to Plains.' The mayors were also bought with your tax money, in the form of increased federal aid. Teachers should not be allowed to belong to unions (1.4 million belong to NEA) and federal aid should be ended." (unquote).

In the educational arena the Planners used the "carrot" technique for decades and it ended in failure. Instead of complacent, compliant citizens they created young monsters; self-centered, drug habituated, anarchistic, functional illiterates who became looters, arsonists, murderers, rapists, terrorists to the teachers, to authorities, to parents. With few exceptions, products of public schools were unfit for any kind of society save that of brute beasts. "Carrot" treatment having failed, the Planners then turned to the "stick," and coercive measures such as forced bussing, attacks of private and church schools, and through it all, billions upon billions of your tax money was spent in an attempt to make their false theories work.

But now comes a positive and purposeful reaction from millions of Americans. Despite federal efforts to close or control them, private and church schools are multiplying throughout the Nation. Christian Americans are aroused and are fighting back. Rev. Jerry Falwell of Moral Majority mentions three battles that must be won: 1) Authority must rest in law, not men; the absolute law of God's Word. 2) This New Code of Ethics which must be abolished and the Ten Commandments re-established as the true ethical code. 3) The New World Order which would abolish national sovereignty must be defeated.

An excellent historical brief on this subject was published by Marshall Foster in the July 1980 issue of his Newsletter, "Foundation for Christian Self-Government," (21020 Victory Blvd., Woodland Hills, CA. 91367. The following is quoted from his article, titled, "Public Schools: The Ruin of Our Nation!"

\* \* \* \* \*

How have we as American Christians failed and lost whole generations of our children? Many factors can be pointed to, but none more damning than the fact that the vast majority of us have given our children to the State for 12 to 16 years to be destroyed mentally, spiritually and morally! The above statement may seem harsh, but before you judge, consider the following facts concerning this pervasive institution that molds 47 million of our prodigy every day - the American Public School. If we are to come to grips with our failure in education - and the way to restoration - we must destroy the "messianic myth of universal public education." Our Nation was founded by individuals who knew nothing of public education; and yet, they were able to reason and relate principles from God's Word that gave us institutions that are the wonder of the world. The Pilgrims and Puritans were greatly interested in education - but they saw it as a personal, family and church responsibility. They founded literally hundreds of our finest schools and colleges during the colonial period...At the time of the Declaration of Independence the quality of education had enabled the colonies to achieve a degree of literacy from 70% to virtually 100%. This was not education restricted to the few. Modern scholarship reports "the prevalence of schooling and its accessibility to most segments of the population." Moses Coit Tyler, historian of American literature, indicates the colonists' "familiarity with history...extensive legal learning...lucid exposition of constitutional principles, showing, indeed, that somehow, out into that American wilderness had been carried the very accent of cosmopolitan thought and speech." When the American State Papers arrived in Europe they were found to contain "nearly every quality indicative of personal and national greatness."

Mr. Lawrence A. Cremin, in his study of American education from 1607 to 1789 credits the high quality of American education to the Bible, "the single most important cultural influence in the lives of Anglo-Americans." The Bible contained "the means to salvation, the keys to good and evil, the rules by which to live, and the standards against which to measure the conduct of prince and pastor. Our greatness was founded upon private schools, personal tutelage, and self-governing, principled study and reasoning done in the home by rich and poor alike. This heritage of American Christian Education was carried on by Noah Webster who said, "the Christian religion is the most important and one of the first things in which all children under a free government ought to be instructed." He knew that a populace that reasoned from the only infallible political textbook, the Bible, would not be easily enslaved.

In 1838, Horace Mann became the Secretary of the Massachusetts Board of Education. He promoted:

- 1) State funded government schools founded on the philosophy of democratic socialism as opposed to free enterprise, private schools;

- 2) The removal of the Biblical doctrine of salvation as the basis of character and replacing it with psychological atheism, which found men basically good and perfectable through education and environmental control;
- 3) Group thinking and study rather than individual initiative, and creativity.
- 4) Nationally standardized teacher training, textbooks, and school accreditation founded on humanistic principles; replacing the philosophy of education as taught by Webster.

As the 20th century dawned, John Dewey, with his Progressive method of education, derived partially from his exposure to the "fine Communistic education system in Russia," carried on this death march toward federal secularism. Soon every subject in the curriculum was being perverted. In history, for example, Charles Beard wrote 47 books (which sold over 11 million copies), all giving a socialist slant to American history and debunking our founders and our Christian heritage.

Today as public education collapses before our eyes mangling millions of young lives in the process, we are witnessing an inevitable consequence that cannot be corrected by putting voluntary prayer back in the schools. Barbara Morris, in her book, Change Agents in the Schools, summarized the conflict: "Gradually, as social standards and religious beliefs were allowed to be cast aside to satisfy the demands of 'pluralism,' non-Theists made great strides. We are in open conflict. We now have nothing less than a revolution taking place. Schools have become open agents of social change, working steadily to enthrone the 'articles of faith' of humanism."

We as Christians must reason Biblically from cause to effect and from content to form and not be sentimental about our alma maters, football games, and a few good teachers. Public schools are rotten because they are controlled by the government humanists who are not neutral but are against God and His Word. Jesus said: "A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit." So it is with education.

We, as American Christians, must stop disobeying God and take back from the State the responsibility He has given us to educate our children - Prov. 22:6. To send our little ones into public schools is to send them to worship at the altar of Humanism. "Beward lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the traditions of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ" - Colossians 2:8. How can we read the harsh condemnation of false teaching and still send our children to public schools?....We have neglected our basic legacy from the Lord - our children...The Christian School, which is the fastest growing institution in America, must purge itself from the philosophy of Progressive education. A Christian philosophy of education must replace progressivism both in course content, teaching methods, and teacher training...We can win the war if we invest our time, our money, and our lives in a long-run strategy to rebuild character and the Christian foundations of education. I am very encouraged about the future. Christians are realizing that the Christian School movement will play a great role in the revival that can save our Nation! (Unquote and Amen).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Thirty-Eight.....September 19, 1980

## AMERICA - THE HOME OF THE FEARFUL?

The other day Candidate Jimmy Carter was busy stirring up anger and hostility among his listeners because he said that Candidate Ronald Reagan had been busy "stirring up hatred and racism" in Mississippi. The occasion: a campaign speech in Atlanta. The location: Ebenezer Baptist Church where Martin Luther King, Jr. used to preach, and where "Daddy" King still preaches. The congregation: Black leaders, with Andy Young sitting cross-legged in the front pew. The speaker: "Georgia boy" Jimmy (as he was introduced by the mayor of Atlanta, Maynard Jackson). In the middle of his speech (as taped for TV), the Georgia boy departed from his prepared script to say that his main Republican opponent was "stirring up hatred and racism" and "creating a cloud on the political horizon." Packing his words with emotion, he went on to say: "You've seen in this campaign the stirrings of hate and the rebirth of code words like 'states rights' in a speech in Mississippi...."

Reagan really had said, in a speech at the Neshoba County fair in Mississippi that he was "a consistent believer in states rights." But just how use of that term - which was familiar to Patrick Henry, Thomas Jefferson, and even to Abraham Lincoln - could stir up hatred and racism, wasn't clear to us. But it was "explained" by reporter Tom Fielder, who covered Carter's campaign in Georgia for the Knight-Ridder newspaper chain. Fielder wrote: "States rights is a phrase that has long been a code word for some in the Deep South for segregation." States rights is something of a code word, but it refers to Federal interference in matters that are reserved by the Constitution to the States. It means, in effect and in loose translation, "You Feds, keep your hands off the things that can best be handled by State and County Governments. "We remember when we were a kid in Kansas, about the only federal official in the whole State would be the United States Marshall, and he stuck exclusively and carefully to Uncle Sam's business and let the Jayhawks take care of themselves. If a man was accused of a crime, he was tried by a jury of his peers in a court where a County judge presided. If convicted, punishment was quick. Two or three years of appeals to higher courts with eventual freedom on some technicality was unheard of. And the idea of prisoners suing prison officials for the alleged violation of their "rights" was equally unheard of. It was understood that a convicted felon was automatically deprived of his civil rights and stayed that way until his rights were restored by a qualified official. So long as the Counties handled their own problems of crime and punishment, with occasional help from the State, there was comparative peace and order and a reasonable amount of justice prevailed. But when federal appointees - judges and bureaucrats - moved in and started telling local officials how they must treat criminals as though they were VIPs, how their "rights" must be read to them, how they must be treated while in custody lest the officials be sued for mistreatment of their "guests" etc., etc.; these are the things that stir up hatred and fear.

Recently Allan C. Brownfeld wrote a column on this subject. He noted that: "Crime in the U.S. is at an all-time high. Yet, all too often, criminals are back on the street in record time - to kill, rape, and rob again. More and more our court system appears not to be one to provide justice but to protect those who have infringed, often violently, on the rights of others. This sad state of



affairs has come about, in part, as the result of a philosophy which holds that criminals are not, in fact, responsible for their actions. This deterministic philosophy places all blame upon society which means, in the end, that none of us is responsible for what he does - whether it is good or bad. This is perhaps the final dehumanization of man."

"Once those few criminals who do find themselves sentenced to prison arrive in their place of incarceration," says Brownfeld, "they discover very quickly that they are not there for either punishment or for rehabilitation. They are simply being warehoused for a short period of time and they learn it is possible, even from within prison walls, to take advantage of our soft and gullible system.... The federal judges - a non-elected group - have more and more replaced state legislatures in setting forth day-to-day rules for running State prison systems. Their interpretation of what constitutes 'cruel and unusual punishment' has become so broad that many critics doubt that they support the concept of any kind of 'punishment' for criminals. Prisoners are encouraged to become amateur lawyers and to harass prison officials - knowing that the taxpayers will pay the bill." Some examples:

\*There was the recent decision of a U.S. District Court judge who awarded \$600,000 to the 380 inmates of the Lorton maximum-security facility in Washington, D.C. because the jail wasn't a safe place for them. It seems that the prisoners suffered the "emotional distress of being in fear for their safety." But this fear was brought about because they were terrorizing and attacking each other. They created their own reign of terror, and then collected about \$1,500 each of taxpayers' money. Rep. J. Kenneth Robinson, Virginia Republican, was furious at the decision (which has been appealed), and said that "no maximum security area of a prison can be expected to resemble a Holiday Inn." But prisoners do expect it, because here are other examples:

\* An inmate sued because prison officials wouldn't supply him with silk sheets and silk underclothes.

\* Another sued because the prison supplied him with a brand of toothpaste different from the kind he had been using before incarceration.

\* A prisoner claimed his rights were being violated because he wasn't allowed to wear his toupee.

\* Last Christmas, an inmate sued the state for not permitting Santa Claus to visit the prison.

\* In a costly suit that went all the way to the U.S. Supreme Court, a prisoner claimed that a guard violated his rights by improperly taking from him a handful of cigarettes.

\* Here in Palm Beach County, jail inmates sued the Sheriff because he didn't reduce the jail population, didn't liberalize visiting policies, didn't build for them a basketball and volleyball court, and didn't provide for them an up-to-date law library.

\*Since the U.S. Supreme Court gave federal and state prisoners direct access to the federal courts, the entire penal systems of eight States (Alabama, Arkansas, Florida, Mississippi, New Hampshire, Oklahoma, Rhode Island and Tennessee) have been ruled unconstitutional because of overcrowding.

\*Last year 23,001 petitions were filed by prisoners, more than one for every ten inmates.

These suits are paid for by taxpayers. While most of them are dismissed, or settled before going to trial, they still cost millions. But far more important, of course, is the fact that criminals just don't stay in jail. As Brownfeld said in his report, felons are neither punished nor rehabilitated; they are merely warehoused for a while, then released to kill, rob and rape again. The land is filled with "repeaters" and with shyster lawyers who got them out of prison.

All too common are the stories of "loopholes" in the law that prevent lawmen from maintaining order and protecting citizens. As a result, the land is filled with fear. And many - too many - officials are increasing this fear with their attempts to disarm the citizenry.

David Finn lives in the affluent Riverdale section of the Bronx. About a year ago his 60-year-old brother was murdered by a gunman. Since guns are outlawed in New York, only outlaws have guns. Shocked by his brother's death, Finn promoted a study, a Report on Fear of Crime. The study, based on telephone interviews with adults nationwide, concluded that the "fear of crime is slowly paralyzing American society." We have no way of knowing just how accurate a report of this kind may be, but here are some of the results, as published in the New York Daily News:

- \* Four of every 10 Americans are afraid they will become victims of murder, rape, robbery or assault, and they feel unsafe in their environment.
- \* One of four said they are afraid even to venture into familiar neighborhood places.
- \* Eight of 10 believe that the prison system does not rehabilitate criminals.
- \* Just over six of 10 support the death penalty for murderers.
- \* More than half of those surveyed support sterilization for habitual sex offenders and the hopelessly insane.
- \* Just over half said that they own guns....
- \* Six of 10 said they dress plainly to avoid drawing attention to themselves.

The newspaper article concludes with this paragraph: "The study made no recommendations for fighting crime. The researchers said only that they hope that a clearer awareness of the extent of the fear of crime and its effect on the nation could aid in finding solutions."

Well, the people in Miami are finding solutions; as are the citizens of several other cities. Because of the influx of "124,445 Cuban refugees and 6,727 Haitian refugees" during the last five months, and the black unrest in Miami and its suburbs, Dade County has become "the crime capitol of the United States." But fear has not paralyzed everyone. Instead, people are taking the law into their own hands; and the law enforcement officials are encouraging the action. Here are excerpts from an article which appeared in the Sept. 6, 1980, issue of the Miami Herald:

"Armed and angry Miamians, taking the law into their own hands, killed more robbers, burglars and rapists than have been slain by police this year... Embattled civilians confronted and killed more than twice as many criminals as did police during the first eight months of 1980.... The chief of Dade County's police union approves of residents arming themselves. "There are just not enough of us (policemen) to go around... People who have a perfect right to be armed in their homes or their businesses should absolutely arm themselves. Police are spread so thin... People will say, 'But you're going to have a bunch of lunatics running around with guns' - but we have that now." said the Police Association President Hugh Peebles.

"The whole judicial system is failing," says Miami Homicide Sgt. Mike Gonzalez. "People are going back to Wild West says, back to the days where there was one marshal in the whole territory and one judge who rode the circuit. People couldn't depend on the police or the courts, so they took the law into their own hands. They took care of themselves. That diminished through the years. Now it's picking up again."

How it's picking up is illustrated by an article released by the Chicago Tribune Service, which reports on the resurrection of the old *Posse Comitatus*

system of justice in North Central Wisconsin. *Posse Comitatus* is legal Latin for "power of the county." In the Wild West posses were often formed by the Sheriff or Marshal to ride after outlaws. But the system had almost died out. Following are excerpts from article, together with its eight column headline:

\* \* \* \* \*

### MODERN POSSE: DEFIANCE, ANGER, FEAR

Tigerton Dells, Wis. - Land is sacred around here. Residents, most of them farmers, want no intrusions from government agencies that may want to tap their streams, use them for public waterways, or deposit nuclear wastes in the valleys of their verdant rolling hills... In 1974 Ray Omerick and 6 friends decided that they had had enough of bureaucracy. In the name of God, patriotism, and law and order, they chartered the first Wisconsin chapter of *posse comitatus*. Usually a posse is called together by a sheriff in an emergency, to help keep the peace. But this posse waits for no summons. Wisconsin posse members have stopped citizens for speeding; 'indicted' public officials and subpoenaed them before the posse's own 'citizen's grand jury'; guarded trailer homes that authorities said violated local zoning ordinances; filed a spate of nuisance lawsuits, such as liens against the property of "corrupt" officials; ...inspected civil defense shelters and accused the state attorney general of treason after they found the shelters empty....

James Wickstrom (a posse member) understands the significance of a man's property and what it symbolizes. "This land is the birthplace of our freedom. If someone comes and threatens a man's sweat and toil...he's gonna go inside, and get a shotgun, and blow their heads off." To him the family farm is the backbone of the nation. Saying it is in grave danger, he speaks of the corrupt forces "that have brought a once great nation to the brink of destruction." The posse believes that law enforcement officials generally are on the take and incompetent. In the posse's handbook, hanging is the punishment prescribed for those who would subvert the law. So far there have been no hangings, but reportedly there has been a tarring and feathering. Women cannot belong to the posse - it is only for men over 15. "The Bible states man is over woman," it was explained, "though we do train them in combat - we think it's their right to be able to defend themselves when no one's around."...

Common law is the posse base. Posse rhetoric is laced with quotes from the Declaration of Independence, Magna Carta, Black's Law Dictionary, and the Bible... The posse charges that the Federal Reserve System is fraudulent and illegal "because it is not backed by gold and silver."... Judges and lawyers are held in contempt. "The biggest crime is going on in the courts," Wickstrom said. "Repeated felons are slapped on the hands, and put back on the streets to commit more crimes, but if you and I go five miles an hour over 55, they throw the book at us." (End of quotations from Chicago Tribune article.)

The posse organization claims to be a nationwide movement, but membership figures are vague because charters are not registered. Spokesmen claim membership of 2.5 million ("growing daily"), with chapters in every State. If you are interested, our advice is to see your sheriff. If he isn't interested, then see what you can do about it next November 4th.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Thirty-Nine.....September 26, 1980

## **THE "TOLSTOY CONTROVERSY"**

The problems were mounting: double-digit inflation, increasing unemployment, decline in morale and morality, growing distrust of Big Brother government - and then came war. This is an election year. There is an incumbent determined to do anything necessary to stay in power. The war involves Iran, who might be willing to trade American hostages for much needed war supplies. And this set of circumstances gives rise to the lurking suspicion that the war may have been planned by someone bigger than Iraqi President Saddam Hussein. There is the fact that a war between Iraq (with Soviet-made weapons) and Iran (with U.S.-made weapons) which threatens the world's oil supply, places President Jimmy Carter in the role of "peacemaker" and has upped his poll-rating in an election year. Jimmy made great gains in his role as peacemaker between Israel and Egypt. As peacemaker between the Arabians of Iraq and the Persians of Iran (both being Muslim) should do even better for Jimmy.

Are we being too unfair to Jimmy? If so, it is not to promote his opponents in the race. There are minor party candidates who would make far better presidents than Carter, Reagan or Anderson. Due to media and money control they haven't a chance, of course. But our efforts concern survival of the Nation, not of any political party. So, let's reason together:

A few weeks ago controversial columnist Jack Anderson wrote a series of articles in which he charged, with considerable documentation that backed up the charge, that Jimmy Carter was preparing for war in Iran "to give Jimmy Carter a dramatic political push upward in popularity just before the November 4 election." In reporting this, we quoted several newsletters in which their editors also predicted that a Carterwar was being planned. For example, R.E. McMaster, Jr. wrote in his "The Reaper": "Make no mistake about it, despite Jimmy Carter's incredible inconsistency and economic incompetence, he is one shrewd cookie when it comes to politics. And if it takes a war to get re-elected, Jimmy Carter will engineer one." Well, a war has been engineered, and there are many who believe that "it was planned that way."

Let's begin with that assumption that Carter will do anything to get re-elected. Human Events, slavishly pro-Reagan but otherwise leaning toward objectivity, headlined its September 27th lead story, "Carter's Politics of Hate," and the article began: "The formal general election campaign was barely two weeks old last week, and already the mean, vindictive tactics that many, including this publication, had predicted Jimmy Carter would unleash against Ronald Reagan were everywhere manifest. Whether it involved leaking sensitive national security information to the press for political advantage, politicizing such traditionally non-political agencies as the State and Defense departments to help in his own re-election, or characterizing his opponent as a friend of the rich and an enemy of the poor, there seemed little that this president would not do or say to maintain his tenuous lease on the White House. But for sheer gutter politics, perhaps nothing in the Georgian's previous record can match his assertion last week (later partially retracted) that Ronald Reagan....has been practicing the politics of 'racism' and 'hatred'." (unquote).

That was written and published before Carter topped his "racism and hatred" essay by telling the California AFL-CIO conference in Los Angeles that, "Six

weeks from now the American people will make a very profound choice..... whether we have peace or war." Carter said in effect that if he is elected the nation will "go forward and have peace." But if Reagan is elected, the nation will "go backward and have war." A storm of protest was raised and Carter's White House spokesman, Jody Powell offered a partial apology by saying that Carter was "guilty of an overstatement of the case."

There is here a strange kind of historical repetition which was brought out by a constituent writing to his congressman, Robert Lagomarsino, of California. The letter was inserted in the Congressional Record of Sept. 18 (p. E 4461). We quote: "I remember when President Wilson was re-elected, after he promised to keep the U.S. out of World War I. The United States was at war within a month of when he began his second term after being re-elected. When President Roosevelt was re-elected in 1940, after promising to keep us out of World War II, he asked and got the right to send the anti-German allies war supplies under the 'Lend-Lease' act. In order to get these supplies through, Roosevelt had U.S. destroyers escorting convoys of allied ships part way across the Atlantic and pinpointing German submarines, which the allied warships attacked. When a German submarine fired a torpedo at the American destroyer Greer, Roosevelt, who had not told the people what he was doing, feigned surprise and outrage and ordered U.S. warships to shoot on sight at hostile German ships. The destroyer Greer was torpedoed in September 1941 before the U.S. was at a declared war. Roosevelt got us into World War II by his actions (the writer doesn't mention the Pearl Harbor ploy-Ed.). President Truman pulled our troops out of South Korea and North Korea invaded South Korea. President Johnson got us into war in South Vietnam after claiming that Goldwater, if elected, would get us involved in a war in South Vietnam! And-now Carter is claiming Reagan is a war monger! What's new?" (Unquote).

What's new is that the other presidents kept us out of war just long enough to get re-elected; Carter could be getting us into war just to get elected! But it is the same con game, worked backward to win re-election.

However, let us assume (and this is an assumption) that all was coincidence, and that there was no outside pressure involved, that this dispute between the two countries of the oil-rich Middle East is, as Anwar Sadat of Egypt hinted, an argument between "two adolescents who shouldn't have been given guns to play with." Here is the way the Iraq-Iran war can be explained in such case: There has been a long-standing argument about some territory that was taken, or leased, from Iraq by Iran, and never returned. The territory in question includes some strategically placed islands that could control the passage of all vessels through the Strait of Hormuz. After the Shah of Iran was deposed and exiled, to die in Egypt, the Iranian military fell on bad times. Officers were executed, troops deserted, equipment was hardly kept at combat-ready. The internal situation in Iran was so chaotic that President Hussein of Iraq felt it would be an excellent time to reclaim that disputed territory. There also was a personal political reason: the ruling clique in Iraq belong to the Sunni Muslim sect, while the majority of Iraqis are Shiites (as are most Iranians). The unrest in Iran, was causing unrest in Iraq, and it was necessary for Hussein and his party to demonstrate strength if they were to remain in office. There is nothing like a war to unite people behind their leaders (as Carter knows). So, a little war was advantageous to President Hussein of Iraq. And the same thing can be said of the Ayatollah and President Abol Hassan Bani-Sadr, who also head a chaotic populace that was becoming uncontrollable. Hence, a little war was just what the doctor would have ordered, for both Iraq and Iran. If both countries benefit politically from the war, it will be difficult to settle the conflict. And if the conflict gets out of hand, and the Strait of Hormuz closed

to ships, World War III might get into the shooting stages.

But now let's look from yet another angle at this affair that is being called the "Tolstoy Controversy" because it involves "War and Peace." This requires a historical background and we are oversimplifying in the interests of space. A struggle for a "Jewish State" was begun by the Zionists in the latter part of the 19th century. Through clever manipulations, at the end of World War I the whole of Palestine was awarded to Great Britain as a mandate from the League of Nations. The Zionists settled on Palestine as the site of a "Jewish State," but the inhabitants of Palestine opposed and the problem remained unanswered until after the end of World War II, when Britain threw the whole controversy into the hands of the newly established United Nations. In 1947 the UN established a special committee which, in August of that year reported on a plan to divide Palestine into three parts: a Jewish State, an Arab State, and a small internationally administered zone which would include the city of Jerusalem. The U.S. and the U.S.S.R. adopted the plan, Britain abstained, Arab States resisted, and still resist. All might have been settled after nearly forty years of wars and rumors of wars, save for two chief reasons: no place to call home was ever found for the displaced Arabs, and the "Jewish State" kept expanding and driving more Arabs off more land.

Then came a change in the state of the States of Araby. Oil became "as good as gold" and despite foreign (Rockefeller and Rothschild) control of their oil production and marketing, the ruling families of Araby found untold wealth at their command. And the Soviet Union, the United States and the Common Market Nations of Europe have been anxious to supply them with arms and to train their military personnel. At the same time there is this "religious imperative" which calls for the protection of Israel at all costs. Simultaneously, a "Holy War" is being promoted by the Moslem Brotherhood. The seriousness of this situation was brought out by Hilaire du Berrier, a qualified and respected observer who reports from Monte Carlo. He wrote just before the Iraqi-Iranian undeclared war began:

"In the Arab world, nationality has nothing to do with a man's place of birth. Any Arab who is willing to join the Holy War against Israel and carry out missions for one of the arms of the Palestine Liberation Organization is considered a Palestinian. And the war against the United States is about to be stepped up (because of continued U.S. aid to and support of Israel-Ed.). The invisible body behind this war which has already started is known as Ikhwan al-Islam, the Moslem Brotherhood. It was founded in 1928 by an Egyptian professor whose dream was a world-wide Moslem empire, powerful enough to hold the infidels to ransom. Today the resurgence of Moslem fanaticism and Israel's intransigence in colonizing the West Bank of the Jordan, plus her out-and-out annexation of Jerusalem, containing Islam's second holy place, have combined to make the Moslem Brotherhood a power to be reckoned with from Morocco to the Philippines. The Moslem Brotherhood has spread through all of the Arab countries and into central Asia. It has become a government above governments, a sort of counter-culture with its own social structures, religious framework, social aid organization, and all the agencies of empire. It supplies support for Moslems wherever they are, and they are just about everywhere....What they preach with fanatic fervor is creation of a world-wide Moslem state....America has yet to take the Moslem threat seriously, .. though thousands of them are already installed here (in the U.S.-Ed.) - many illegally. And, recognized as the leader of the Brotherhood's revolutionary movement is Yasir Arafat, who is supported by Moscow's secret services."

Although both Jimmy Carter and Leonid Brezhnev are said to be observing a

strict hands-off policy (as of September 25, that is), this is certainly not true of Ikhwan el-Islam, the Moslem Brotherhood, which is doing everything within its power to bring this intra-Islam conflict to a quick conclusion. Yasir Arafat has paid official visits to Bagdad and Tehran. To maintain whatever standing he yet may have in the Brotherhood, Anwar Sadat of Egypt has condemned both belligerents and called upon the U.S. to intervene. And the very influential "Islamic Group" which is composed of the leadership of all Moslem States has met under the auspices of the UN and named a three-man delegation to go to the two warring governments and demand a cessation of hostilities. So it is quite possible that, as you read this Report, the shooting phase of this first battle of a new war will have ended. But it may be a mere lull before a greater storm.

Analyzing the situation as Carter must have seen it, there was one imperative: He had to have the "Jewish vote" if he expected to win re-election. There had been that costly gaffe at the UN when the US voted anti-Israel. Apologies had followed, but damage was done. Carter tried fence mending by approving more aid to Israel - \$2.9 billion this time - and he revived lagging interest in that lagging peace offensive between Israel and Egypt. But there was great danger that Carter would lose New York State to Anderson, which wouldn't help Anderson much, but it would kill Carter politically. Also, Carter was seeking legitimate ways to utilize the advantage of incumbency, to keep his face before the people in papers and on TV screens. He was criticized, not applauded, when he opened a televised press conference with a five-minute statement that was a political advertisement for himself. Reagan should have had equal time. And Carter was criticized when he used the stealth aircraft announcement for political gain. He lost ground by calling Reagan a racist and hater, added to the damage when he implied that the choice between Reagan and Carter was the choice between war and peace. He was checkmated from using another military operation involving U.S. troops in an attempt to gain freedom for the 52 hostages and re-election for himself because that ploy had been exposed. So, there remained a way: have agents promote a war against Iran by a third party and then hope for a trade of spare parts for hostages, and a win for Carter?

The preceding is presumption, not provable fact. The Trilats may have done it all without regard to Carter's re-election, since they also have Reagan and Anderson under control. But their control of the Middle East was being challenged by Islamic resurgence. Turmoil in Turkey. The uniting of pro-Soviet Libya and Syria. The now pressing problem of how to handle a Soviet Union that was about to fall into the control of younger, military-minded leaders, as Brezhnev was about to follow Mao and Tito. In such a situation, a war pitting Moslem against Moslem (divide and conquer) without allowing too much damage to the world's oil supply (presently glutted); this could seem an ideal expedient to a clique that intends to solidify a New World Order.

So, it may have been a plot to assure Carter's re-election; it may have been a way to "divide and conquer" Moslem resurgence; or it may have been merely a despot seeking control of a vital sealane. Take your choice. But regardless of the reason or the result, we are convinced that in this Tolstoy Controversy "you ain't seen nothin' yet."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Forty.....October 3, 1980

## THAT DIME'S WORTH OF DIFFERENCE

"Gay Religious Leaders Visit White House," was the title of a report sent out by the Fundamental News Service of the American Council of Christian Churches a few weeks ago. It read: "Dr. Robert Maddox, President Carter's special assistant for religious liaison met with some 41 representatives of gay religious caucuses in American churches. The two hour meeting covered reports of discrimination against homosexuals in churches and in society, homosexual religious ministries and political objectives. 'You have blown a number of stereotypes for me today. The kind of careful preparation you have done will carry the day for you eventually', Dr. Maddox told the group - which he cautioned against expecting a quick resolution to gay problems in every church or government. 'Still,' he continued, 'I feel at home and very comfortable with you folks today - more so - than with a delegation of fundamentalists who visited a month earlier to present anti-gay rights petitions bearing 74,000 signatures.' Asked about his previous comments to the fundamentalist group that President Carter 'was not going to do anything to hasten homosexual's acceptance into society,' Dr. Maddox said, 'I don't think I said that. The President has said he fully endorses and encourages the civil rights of homosexuals.' Allison Thomas from the staff of Anne Wexler, assistant to the President, said, 'This is an open administration. The President stands firmly for civil and human rights for all Americans, and I'm proud to say that includes homosexuals. 95 percent of gay employment discrimination was wiped off the books by the Civil Service Reform Act of 1979. A U.S. Civil Service Commission memo due in about two weeks will clarify that federal employment will not be affected by off-the-job behavior, including sexual preference.' Howard Erickson, coordinator of "Lutherans Concerned" reminded Dr. Maddox that mainline churches almost unanimously endorse gay civil rights laws." (unquote).

For purposes of comparison, we quote a mailgram sent out by Phyllis Schlafly following Ronald Reagan's September 12 announcement of appointments to his Women's Advisory Committee: "Ronald Reagan today announced his Women's Advisory Committee of 25 women, and it is predominantly women's lib. Mary Louise Smith is chairman. Committee includes bitter pre-ERAers such as Margaret Heckler, Maureen Reagan and Audrey Rowe. It includes sponsor of the Draft Women Amendment Nancy Kassebaum. It includes the leader of the move to send women into military combat Jeanne Holm. Committee includes at least three IWY Commissioners. but not a single woman identified in the Stop ERA or Pro-Life Movement." (unquote).

It so happened that at the time of Reagan's announcement of the appointments, the Women for Constitutional Government, were holding their annual National Convention in Jackson, Mississippi (Sept. 11-13). Informed of Reagan's action by mailgram, they immediately drafted and approved a resolution, from which we quote:

\* \* \* \* \*

WHEREAS, on September 12, 1980, Ronald Reagan announced his Women's Advisory Committee of 25 members; and

WHEREAS, most of the appointees can be identified as leaders in the left-wing women's lib organizations, the Pro-ERA drive, the movement to draft women

and send them into combat, and pushers of homosexuality and abortion; and WHEREAS, not a single appointee is representative of the pro-American, pro-family views, nor can be identified with Stop ERA, Pro-Life, nor any conservative or traditional Christian movement; and WHEREAS, these appointments represent a complete reversal and repudiation of the platform recently adopted at the Republican National Convention, as well as the betrayal of those staunch conservatives who have supported Ronald Reagan through the primaries and in the Convention itself; and WHEREAS the tactics used by proponents of ERA to force legislatures to ratify the proposed amendment have been unfair, immoral and unconstitutional, and Ronald Reagan's appointments to his Women's Advisory Committee represents an endorsement of those tactics; and, WHEREAS, the views espoused by these women-libbers are repugnant to the great majority of Americans.....therefore, be it RESOLVED, that these appointments be denounced....." (unquote).

\* \* \* \* \*

We are taught that there are two major political parties in the United States because they promote opposing political philosophies and governing policies, and that gives us a choice. But, in the two items we have just quoted, can you detect any real difference? It is true that there are differences in the National Party Platforms presented by the Republicans and the Democrats. But it would seem that, in order to fool most of the people most of the time - and especially at election time - members of the allegedly opposing parties meet in National Convention and adopt platforms that are different. One is said to be liberal and the other is said to be conservative. But these platforms are only used to fool people into voting one way or another. Once the candidates have been elected and installed, the party platform goes into the waste basket, is replaced by a program presented by the "Invisible Government." This happens, regardless of which candidate wins, because the Power Brokers control them all. In this particular case, Reagan didn't even wait until after the election to renounce the Republican Party's Platform. It says, for example, "we express our support for legislation protecting and defending the traditional American family against the ongoing erosion of its base in our society." It says that "we affirm our support of a constitutional amendment to restore protection of the right to life for unborn children." It says that "ratification of the Equal Rights Amendment is now in the hands of state legislatures" and there should be "no federal interference or pressure." So how did Reagan react to his Party's demands? He appointed to his Women's Advisory Committee pro-ERAs, abortionists, and gays. And so, where is that "dime's worth of difference"?

So far as the candidates are concerned, platforms - and promises - are made to please and to deceive. The most flagrant example of this involved a former Governor of a great State who was running for President. His platform which he endorsed publicly and supposedly whole-heartedly, was the most conservative, the most pro-American platform ever written by a political party in this century. However, once elected, this former Governor of a great State threw away that wonderful platform and introduced instead what came to be known as the New Deal. Ever since then, people have been told that there is this great fixed gulf separating the principles espoused by the two major parties. There usually is, on paper. But that great fixed gulf simply disappears the minute a new administration is installed. On the part of the Power Brokers, it's a form of the "divide and conquer" technique.

One of the most successful uses of differences to divide and conquer people is the "label" technique applied to politics: semantic use of such words as democracy, socialism, communism, fascism, nazism, etc. We are told constantly,

and most of us seem to believe, that Communism and Fascism are at opposite ends of the political spectrum. Communism is supposed to be the extreme left, while Fascism (or Nazism) is the extreme right. That supposedly places Democracy somewhere in the moderate middle of the political spectrum. But, if we bother to study history, we'll discover that Communism and Fascism are members of the same family, the family name being Socialism. They are not opposites at all, they are political relatives. Communism as practiced in Russia, is International Socialism; while Nazism, Fascism, and the kinds of Communism practiced in Yugoslavia and Albania, are forms of National Socialism.

An illustration of the international character of Soviet Communism is provided by a study of the KGB. Its present director is Yuri V. Andropov, who also is a ranking member of the all-powerful "Politburo," and is often mentioned as a possible successor to Leonid Brezhnev, if and when. The KGB is an international secret police. It is divided into five General "Directorships," the first of which is in charge of all foreign operations: spying, sabotaging, terrorizing, directing revolutions, wars, etc. This "General Directorship" is composed of various "departments" according to geographical zones. Department No. 1 takes care of the United States and Canada; Department Two operates in Latin America. The Third Department looks after Great Britain, Australia, New Zealand and Scandinavia. And so on with some 15 Departments dedicated to the proposition of Communizing the world. (This information is culled from an article entitled "The KGB: The Monster With Tentacles," by the recognized authority on Communism Anton Moor. The article appeared in the June, 1980 issue of Replica, Guadalajara, Mexico.)

This is what is meant by Communism, or International Socialism, with its vast and highly developed apparatus whose aim is to create and control a One World Society by whatever means that becomes necessary: political assassinations, sabotage, acts of terrorism, revolution, war, genocide; or the gentler tactics of Fabianism where successful: legislation, education, indoctrination, drugs, and carrots.

Fascism, Nazism and other forms of National Socialism, are different in one respect. They do not rule out capitalism, but find ways of using capitalism to enforce their totalitarian methods. For this reason Fascism is also known as Corporate Socialism. Our doublespeak historians and economists were able to blot out the fact that Roosevelt's New Deal was Fascistic to the core! Ronald Reagan mentioned this fact in one of his campaign speeches, but so far as we have been able to determine, has never again mentioned this hidden truth. But a reader of The Review of the News asked that publication if Reagan was "Off base in comparing Franklin Roosevelt's New Deal with aspects of Fascism?" The question was answered in that publication's Sept. 24th issue. We quote:

\* \* \* \* \*

Not at all. Mussolini's economic policies were admired by many New Dealers. In 1935, the year the Supreme Court ruled the National Industrial Recovery Act (NIRA) unconstitutional, there were shocking similarities in the economic tactics of the New Deal, Nazism, and Fascism. An observer compared the three as follows: "Through capital advances each government exercises varying powers over industry and commerce. A planned national economy is the goal. Room remains for the competitive game. The codes of the NRA and the hand of the State in their framing and operation are suggestive of the 'Corporation' patterned in Italy and that of the 'Chamber' in Germany. Just so. In fact, when General Hugh Johnson took over the NRA under Roosevelt he gave to each Cabinet member a book by an Italian Fascist. And when Johnson was leaving the NRA, reports Arthur M. Schlesinger, Jr. in The Coming of the

New Deal, "he invoked what he called the 'shining name of Mussolini...'"

Similarly, says NYU economics professor Melvyn Krauss: "Mr. Reagan's insight that Mussolini's Italian 'corporate state', and Roosevelt's short-lived 'corporate state' in the U.S. were structurally identical not only is correct, but demonstrates an intellectual sophistication that many professional economic historians would envy."

Mussolini, after all, was a long-time socialist. The socialist president of Columbia, Dr. Nicholas Murray Butler, bragged of his friendship with Il Duce and called Fascism in Rome "a form of government of the first order of excellence" and advocated that "we should look to Italy to show us what its experience and insight have to teach in the crisis confronting the twentieth century."

\* \* \* \* \*

Reagan's 'insight' in noting the similarities of Mussolini's corporate state and Roosevelt's 'short-lived' corporate state may be commendable. But it was not a 'short-lived' corporate state, it was an 'interrupted' corporate state, interrupted by a then Constitution-minded Supreme Court. But, ever since passage of the National Employment Act of 1946, the New World Order Planners have been moving toward a total Planned Economy. Planned Economy and Socialism are Synonyms! And here's that dime's worth of difference: In the USSR, Big Government owns everything; in the US, Big Government controls everything. Both are types of Planned Economy. And the end result is to be a wedding of the two, so that there is Planned Economy on a world-wide scale.

Indicative of our drift toward Corporate Socialism (Fascism) has been Government's bailout of Lockheed, of New York City, the takeover of railroads, Government's control of the oil industry, its loans to Chrysler, to Big Steel, and - 100% Fascistic - the naming of the head of the United Auto Workers Labor Union to a directorship in the Chrysler Corporation. A similar drift into Fascism can be noted in the creation of Ten Federal Regions, for the control of land, industry, commerce, and all human resources and services.

In the international field there has been a constant drift toward "world law," toward interdependence, the making of trade and cultural agreements, especially with Communist countries. Through such deals - by treaty, executive order, UN directive, etc. - our sovereignty is being sapped, our freedoms lost. All in the name of a New World Order, a synonym for Universal Planned Economy.

Reagan's insight will not prevent this march toward slavery. He has sold out to his Trilateral bosses. When they command he must obey. Note his backdown in the "Two China" affair; and his surrender to pro-ERAers, abortionists and gays. Reagan's rhetoric is commendable, his perseverance is deplorable. All of which means that the preservation of our freedoms, the restoration of our Republic, the salvation of our children, and the return of morality and justice depend upon our control of the one branch of government over which we still can exercise control: the Legislatures of our State and Federal Governments. There remains time to investigate, to promote, to vote for the man and not for the party label he wears or for the empty promises he'll not try to keep. If we fail, this election could be our last.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Forty-One.....October 10, 1980

## THE REVIVAL OF BRINKMANSHIP

A quarter of a century ago the Builders of the New World Order were engaged in a two-part program: To dismember the Empires of the West, and to weaken the Nations of the West - especially the United States of America - in order to create a "balance of power" between the NATO Nations and the Warsaw Pact slave states. These two Regional World Sectors were to be equal in all things including military power, diplomatic influence, economic strength, etc. This "balance of power" concept is best understood if we consider the import of our official defense policy which is known by the acronym, MAD (Mutual Assured Destruction). The completion of this part of the Planners' Program produced this result: Militarily we are inferior to the Soviet Union; but the interdependent NATO is probably equal in power to the interdependent Warsaw Pact. We say "probably;" the Middle East powder keg could prove us wrong.

The first part of the Planners' Program, the dismemberment of the Empires of the West, would rob Britain, France, the Netherlands, Portugal, Spain et al, of their colonies in Africa, Asia and Central America, so that scores of mini-states could be created for exploitation and development. Most of the selected leaders of these mini-states would have neither the character nor the ability to govern their people and resist economic exploitation. Where competent and able leaders did exist - Tshombe of the Congo, Batista of Cuba, Somoza of Nicaragua, etc. - they would be disposed of so there would be no interference with exploitation (by either the Communists or the Monopoly Capitalists, who seem to be in league with each other).

This Planners' Program - decolonization and depowering - involved the United States and France in a very special way. A resurgence of national spirit and patriotism grew in post-war France, probably because of the influence of the national hero, Charles de Gaulle. It was necessary to "punish" France and at the same time weaken the United States by creating a series of wars in French Indo-China. This brings us to the year 1954. The French stronghold at Dien Bien Phu was surrounded and about to fall to the Viet Minh forces. Gen. Ely, the French chief-of-staff, flew to Washington seeking help. Secretary of State John Foster Dulles was willing (being a ranking CFR member, he would be). According to Carroll Quigley, the "historian and stool-pigeon" who told too much about The Conspiracy in his book Tragedy and Hope, wrote (page 1044) that: "For a few days the United States, at Dulles's prodding, tottered 'on the brink' of war. Dulles proposed a 'united action policy' which he described in these terms: 'If Britain would join U.S. and France would agree to stand firm ... If the three Western states could combine with friendly Asian nations, just as the UN stepped in against North Korean aggression in 1950 .... and if the Chinese Communists intervene openly, their staging bases in South China will be destroyed by U.S. air power'." But because of British commitments to the Soviet Union, Britain refused to go along with Dulles. So Dulles had to content himself by forming SEATO, an eight-nation organization that was totally ineffective and powerless. However, President Eisenhower did send advisers and "trainers" for the South Vietnamese army in 1955, and the number of these advisers grew and grew until in 1962 President Kennedy said if the US military advisers were shot at, they had permission to shoot back. The US became

even more deeply involved when it officially withdrew its support of President Ngo Dinh Diem, with US officials probably arranging for his assassination. But the total commitment to war came in August, 1964. President Johnson said two U.S. Destroyers had been sunk by North Vietnamese boats and on Aug. 7 Congress authorized the President to take whatever action he deemed necessary and advisable. That Tonkin Resolution served in the place of an official Declaration of War. Over 50,000 Americans died as a result.

We mention all this because that dreadful part of American history began with the "Brinkmanship" of John Foster Dulles. This prompted the sending of US advisers and observers to Southeast Asia. Then, with added touches by Presidents Kennedy, Johnson, and Nixon's Secretary of State Henry Kissinger, there was accomplished what the World Planners desired: the weakening of US power, prestige, and respect around the world.

And we now seem to have a repetition of the same general chain of events: US advisers and observers are in Saudi Arabia for defense purposes; a US Naval fleet lies outside the Persian Gulf awaiting possible action; Marines and much heavy equipment wait in and around the Island of Diego Garcia in the Indian Ocean, awaiting possible call to action. Any potential "Strait of Hormuz Incident" could be used exactly as the "Gulf of Tonkin Incident" was used, to get the United States involved in yet another limited and no-win war - and a war in which the forces of International Communism and Monopoly Capitalism could be the only winners.

Brinkmanship - skirting on the brink of war - is the term adopted to describe the CFR-directed policy of Secretary of State John Foster Dulles in 1954. In the year 1980, just over a quarter of a century later, Secretary of State Muskie is at odds with National Security Advisor Brzezinski. So, it is the Tri-lateralist Under Secretary of State, Warren Christopher, who has been commissioned by "the powers that be" to conduct this current revival of Dulles's Brinkmanship. Here is how media conglomerate Knight-Ridder's bureau chief in Washington James McCarthy, analyzed this latest Brinkmanship:

"The United States is being dragged ever more deeply into the Persian Gulf crisis touched off by the Iraq-Iran war. U.S. public commitments to protect the oil-rich gulf with American forces are growing stronger and more definite. The number of U.S. military personnel in the area is growing. And while professing neutrality, the United States is offering military help to several Arab countries that either actively or tacitly oppose Iran.... All this is happening while U.S. fears grow that the war could spread and lead to an unwanted confrontation with the Soviet Union in the Gulf... Deputy Secretary of State Warren Christopher, who has become something of a spokesman in the crisis, said this week, 'We have vital interests at stake in the Persian Gulf region... We will defend them.'... Christopher then specifically committed the use of U.S. military forces, if needed, to keep open the Strait of Hormuz at the mouth of the Persian Gulf. It was the first public commitment by the administration to use force...." (Unquote).

A disturbing element in this arranged Brinkmanship is Spotlight's assertion, in its Oct. 13 issue, that "Iraq Invaded Iran After Vow By Rockefeller Of U.S. Help." Spotlight is far more dependable newswise than is the controlled media, and its assertion that Trilateral Chieftain Rockefeller's hand is in the mess, is logical and believable. Adding to the tension in that area, came the declaration by King Hussein of Jordan that his country would do everything in its power to help Iraq win its war against Iran. This was countered by an announcement that terrorist-promoting Libya and pro-Communist Syria had begun to airlift war supplies to Iran. This was followed by the report from Israeli

radio that Syria and the USSR had just signed a mutual assistance pact which made Syria a virtual member of the Warsaw Pact. Meanwhile, a whole series of seemingly pre-planned "anti-semitic" incidents took place in France, to be followed by Communist-inspired counter demonstrations in favor of Israel.

If we include Spotlight's exclusive report with the controlled-media reports, it would seem that of the journalist's "five little serving men" - Who, What, Where, Why, and When - all have served except Why? Why should such a war erupt in a most dangerous place at such a most dangerous time? A clue to the answer is provided in the one word "Jerusalem." This is partially explained in an editorial published by the Oct. 9 Straight Talk, which is Tom Anderson's weekly news service to conservative publications. That editorial follows.

\* \* \* \* \*

Crown Prince Fahd's call for Jihad, Holy War, to save Jerusalem and liberate the other occupied lands comes because of the continued provocations of Israel and the United States' inability, or unwillingness, to control its protege. The provocations are so intense and sweeping that the Prince had no choice, as he put it, but to appeal to all Muslims in the world to unite and work toward the liberation of their holy places. For now, Israel's occupation of all Palestine complete, and its annexation of Jerusalem is a fait accompli, although illegal and denounced by the rest of the world.

Jihad need not be an immediate struggle. It should be prepared for over a period of time and include resources to resist the Zionist resources backed by the finances of Jews worldwide and the power and prestige of the United States administration, Congress, economy, armed forces and media. This the Muslims will have to take into consideration in their determination to adopt Jihad, not to commit aggression, but essentially to regain what others have wrested from them. Thus, the call also is a repudiation of past attempts that were made to negotiate a settlement. The Camp David accords, rejected by Saudi Arabia and the rest of the Arab world except their signatory, Egypt, have proved their inanity. Egypt has frozen the so-called autonomy talks, and Israel has proved to the world at large that it did not mean to go ahead with them anyway.

The Camp David framework has become glaringly inept, and Israel has shown that it could not care less for any meaningful negotiations to reach a peaceful settlement in the region. Top Western leaders are as convinced of that as the Arab ones, but they simply are unable to say it or protest against it publicly. This leaves the Arabs, whose lands are occupied, and the Muslims whose holy places are annexed, very little option but to prepare themselves for battle, sooner or later. Words and statements alone, as the Prince said, will be a waste of time and energy. The Muslims are facing a unique idea of defiance that is backed by the most powerful military machine in the world, and it is a matter of "being or not being at all," as the Prince put it. (Unquote).

\* \* \* \* \*

It is important to understand that *Jihad*, the Muslim name for "Holy War," is concerned with religion, not with nationality, or genealogy. We might say the same of Zionism, which is concerned with a "Jewish Peoplehood," rather than with religion or nationality. So here we have the makings of a worldwide conflict that has little to do with traditional nationalism, but with people who believe the same thing, regardless of country or color.

However, aside from the ties of Islam, there has remained through the ages a time-honored sense of nationhood with one people in the Muslim Brotherhood: the Iranians, or the Persians as they were known from the beginnings of history. Lay history tells us, and the Holy Bible confirms, that the Medes and the



Persians swept down from the North and occupied most of the then known world including the lands inhabited by the Israelites. The Medes and Persians established what amounted to a One World Government which was in its height in about 500 B.C., when Cyrus the Great was its Emperor. This was the Cyrus who permitted the ingathering of the Israelites and the rebuilding of the Temple as chronicled in the Books of Ezra and Nehemiah. And here is where genealogy becomes important.

The true Israelites are the descendants of Abraham's son Isaac. The Arabs are descendants of Abraham's son Ishmael. Both are Semitic. But the Medes and the Persians were Aryan. While the bulk of the Arans and Iranians are of the Islamic faith, they are genealogically different.

In the course of history the Medes disappeared, as did the ten lost tribes of Israel. But the Persians remained more or less intact. Their land was overrun by Arabs, Tamerlane's hordes, the Afghans, the Ottomans, and they regained control of their country following World War II. In 1935, the name of their country was changed from Persia to Iran.

Our apologies for the abbreviated and therefore oversimplified historical references, but it is important to understand that, aside from religion, Iranians are different from Arabs in almost every respect. Which is a fact that the Power Brokers have been able to use to their advantage. "Divide and Conquer" is the name of this game. And saving Israel is an aim of the game. So, Prince Fahd called for a *Jihad*, a Holy War, against the occupiers of their land and their holy places in Palestine. This would be a Muslim war against Israel and a war that could refuse to remain a "limited and no-win" war. So, the plan of pitting Muslim-and-Arab Iraq against Muslim-but-Aryan Iran, was one way to save Israel and at the same time put certain oil fields back under the control of certain "developers". That "control" has been slipping ever since the oil-rich countries began thinking for themselves and forming OPECs, and certain "unions" such as that of Libya and Syria.

POSTSCRIPT. Does the Trilateral Commission - that Power behind the Governments of North America, Western Europe and Eastern Japan - really control and direct this entire Mideast operation? Did Zionist leaders concoct the conflict to forestall a Muslim Holy War that could destroy political Israel? Is this just a fight between two States seeking to gain or retain ownership of a vital sealane? Will this conflict expand into another limited, no-win war? Or a total, nuclear war? These questions are moot. Answers are conditional. But, one thing is very certain. As Barry Goldwater said it: "If the American people do not penetrate the fog of propaganda which has led to our present position of military weakness, if we don't discard the policy of appeasement and accommodation which has controlled our foreign policy since World War II, the days of the Republic are numbered. Unless we who profess to believe in freedom wake up, the world is headed for a period of slavery...."

But national salvation really begins at home. Revival of morality and return of Christian standards of conduct, both personally and nationally, these are the keys to enduring temporal kingdoms. Our need is for leaders with Christian character and moral conviction, not with party labels and political promises.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Forty-Two.....October 17, 1980

## THE REAL BATTLE BEGINS ON THE FOURTH

"A new movement is abroad in the land, sparked by an idea: that the time has come to restore morality in America," said Dr. Kenneth W. Ryker, associate to Dr. George Benson of the National Education Program. "The idea has been incubating for years," he continued, "and recently numerous new groups have sprung up, such as Moral Majority, Christian Voice, National Federation of Decency, Pro-Family Forum, Eagle Forum, and many others, including the Roundtable, a coalition of concerned national leaders who have one concern - the moral rebirth of America." The Roundtable held a successful "National Affairs Briefing" in Dallas recently, hopes to hold similar briefings in more cities in the near future. The "morality movement" is having such effect that the national news magazines are writing about "Preachers in Politics," "Born Again Politics," "Politics From The Pulpit," etc. Congressman Larry McDonald commented: "There has been a growing concern about the involvement of Christians in political affairs. This trend seems to be polarizing the Christian community. However, there is increasing realization that the moral basis of our laws is Biblical. So, if Christians elect to remain inactive, they stand not only to lose their country, but also their freedom to worship."

There are those who still believe that Christians should not involve themselves in politics. Perhaps they choose to forget that our officially adopted pledge of allegiance contains the words "one Nation under God." When that phrase was accepted by the House of Representatives, the Report added: "Those words in no way run contrary to the First Amendment but recognize only the guidance of God in our national affairs." Our national motto is "In God we trust." And further recognition is given by the adoption of the Star Spangled Banner as our national anthem, one stanza of which is as follows:

*O, thus be it ever when freemen shall stand  
Between their lov'd home and the war's desolation;  
Blest with vict'ry and peace may the heav'n rescued land  
Praise the power that hath made and preserved us a nation.  
Then Conquer we must when our cause it is just,  
And this be our motto - "In God is our trust."  
And the Star-Spangled Banner in triumph shall wave  
O'er the land of the free and the home of the brave."*

Since we officially recognize "the guidance of God in our national affairs," it stands to reason that Christians have every right to involve themselves in politics. Indeed, we might agree with Frank Capell who, in his latest Religious News Edition of his Herald of Freedom, insists that "neutrality in politics is rebellion against the Lord Christ."

Accepting the foregoing as evidence that it is in no way contrary to the First Amendment to the Constitution, Dr. Bill Bright of the Christian Roundtable is the author of a kind of "platform" for the Morality Movement, under the title: "Your Five Duties as a Christian Citizen." He wrote: "First, pray that men and women of God will be elected to public office at all levels of leadership. Second, register as a qualified voter in order to practice your citizenship with accountability to God. Third, become informed; organize and lead or par-

participate in a study group to inform yourself and others concerning the structure of government, current problems and issues. Fourth, Help Elect Godly People and support them faithfully throughout their terms of public service. And fifth, Vote, after informing yourself about the candidates and issues, and evaluating them on the basis of the Word of God."

There are those who will dispute this platform. But if the National Council of Churches could use religion to gain their political ends for over half a century how can they criticize truly Christian movements that are but following their example? Moreover, if the Bible tells us that Christ rules the nations, are we not rebelling against Him if we remain neutral toward the immorality and Godlessness which permeates our Nation?

There is, we fear, a more valid criticism of this important movement to restore morality in America. In their efforts to promote candidates and issues, they (the leaders and members of the Christian activist groups) tend to ally themselves with a particular political party or special issue. Because one political party - usually the Republican - seems the better choice' if morality and security are to be restored, otherwise well-intentioned groups are in danger of becoming semi-auxiliaries, even satellites, of a political party. This became especially apparent at the Roundtable meeting, which Ronald Reagan attended and Jimmy Carter ignored. However, permit us to draw a Scriptural parallel: The true Body of Christ transcends all denominational and sectarian bounds:

*...Every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I am of Apollos; and I am of Cephas; and I am of Christ. Is Christ divided? Was Paul crucified for you? or were you baptized in the name of Paul? (! Corinthians 1:12.13).*

In the same temporal manner, national morality and security transcend all political parties and special interest groups. And, Christians engaging in political affairs have a tendency to say: I am of the Republicans; and I am of the Democrats; and I am for the Libertarians; etc. Is America divided? Is yours a Republican citizenship? Is your special interest going to preserve the union? Seek out Godly men, regardless of affiliation or lack of affiliation, and place them on guard, reminding them that however qualified they may be, this should be a government of law (based on God's law) and not of men (however Godly).

And there is a warning that should be sounded. The Christian Morality Movements presently are aiming at November 4th as their target date. But actually this is only the day of the beginning of the Restoration. For, no matter what manner of men are elected to represent the people in national, state and local offices, there are two great and powerful branches of government that will not be changed, either in personnel or purpose. These are the Body of the Bureaucracy (only the heads can be changed with a change in administration) and Federal Judges, who can be removed only by death, debility or impeachment.

When referring to workers, there is the public sector (government employees) and the private sector (all others). As you know, most public sector employees belong to the Civil Service System. That means that, no matter how good or bad they may be at their job, it is almost impossible to fire them. They are a permanent, entrenched bureaucracy that is not affected seriously by either elections or any resultant Cabinet-level appointments. The Public Service Research Council is a citizens' lobby concerned with the "abuses of public sector unions in the United States." PSRC informs us that "Government employment over the past 20 years has been one of the most expansive areas of the economy. In the period between 1956 and 1978, the private sector work force increased by 41 percent, while the public service work force increased by over 101 percent. At present, roughly one in six American workers in employed

by government." Now, the Civil Service System serves as a sort of protective shield to most of these one-in-six. But the real and dangerous control of these workers is vested in labor unions. There was a time, as is evidenced by the public record of Calvin Coolidge in Boston and Washington, D.C., when a public service (government) employee was prohibited from belonging to a labor union. There is such a vast difference between private service and public, or government service, that what might be good for one was, in the public interest, not deemed good for the other. Now that has all been changed, as all the strikes, union violence, and extortion tactics will attest. Firemen deliberately setting fires and keeping volunteers from putting them out, striking policemen encouraging crime and disorder, federal employees leaking national security secrets to the press and the enemy, teacher strikes - these all show that if morality and security are to be restored in America, the work doesn't stop on Election Day. As a very pertinent example, there is the National Education Association, one of the most powerful labor unions in the nation. It was successful in getting its own Cabinet-level Department - a political payoff by Mr. Jimmy Carter. NEA is determined to impose its grand design for America and the world upon us; and NEA is definitely preaching and promoting the religion of Sectarian Humanism as the religion that is to replace Christianity in these United States and in the United States of the World. After NEA's last national convention, the Phoenix Gazette said: "Perhaps most disturbing of all was the NEA commitment to use the classroom for ideological indoctrination of children. The union resolved to 'lead students' away from extremist groups.' The NEA made it abundantly clear that anyone who disagrees with the NEA, is in its view, an extremist group." The Washington Post, hardly right-wing in its usual comments, said: "A self-described left-wing Democrat, Herndon (NEA executive director) has taken the 1.8 million member NEA into politics at all levels, shedding the image of nonpartisanship that was imposed for decades by school boards and accepted without rebellion, by generations of docile teachers." And PSRC (op cit) reported: "At their annual convention, NEA passed resolutions on a wide range of issues; some related to education, but a large number had to do with issues such as lettuce boycott, endorsement of the Equal Rights Amendment, support of free abortions for the poor, opposition to loans to businesses in South Africa, federally imposed bargaining on all state and local government employees, opposition to right-to-work laws, and a long list of others...The NEA is making the classroom a political arena...you should be frightened when an admitted left-wing union boss is directing the nation's largest education union's operations. The objectives of the NEA can only be imposed on an uninformed or indifferent public or through totalitarian means." Here is an area that the Moral Majority and its cooperating groups will have to deal with after elections are completed; because national elections don't affect labor bosses, and don't alter the composition of the body of the bureaucracy that controls and regulates the nation's resources and its people through the Regional Governance arrangement, and its control units such as IRS, HHS, DOE, HUD, EPA, OSHA, and other unconstitutional federal agencies.

There is another extremely powerful, permanently entrenched group that has no fear of the outcome of elections: the judges of the Supreme and the inferior federal courts. According to the Constitution, once a judge is nominated, and approved by the Senate, he will hold his office "during good Behavior." There is a disregarded Constitutional limitation to his powers in domestic affairs: "The judicial power shall extend...to cases in which the United States shall be a party; to controversies between two or more States; between a State and citizens of another State; between citizens of different States; between citizens of the same State claiming lands under grants of different States; and between a State, or the citizens thereof, and foreign States, citizens or sub-

jects." Only this and nothing more. Nowhere does the U.S. Constitution permit a federal judge to render the death penalty in the State of Alabama unconstitutional. As a way of avoiding legal jargon while at the same time showing why a politician should never be judged by his words instead of his actions, we'll quote New York Governor F.D. Roosevelt. addressing a meeting of governors on July 16, 1929. He said: "Our nation has become a successful experiment in democratic government, because the individual States have waived in only a few instances their sovereign rights...but there is a tendency, and to my mind a dangerous one, on the part of our national government to encroach, on one excuse or another, more and more upon State supremacy. The elastic theory of interstate commerce, for instance, has been stretched almost to the breaking point to cover certain regulatory powers desired by Washington." Later, in a radio address on March 2, 1930, when he was an avowed candidate for the presidency, FDR noted that the States had given the federal government the right to legislate on the subject of liquor (18th amendment). "But this is not the case in the matter of...the conduct of public utilities, of banks, of insurance, of business, of agriculture, of education, of social welfare and of a dozen other important features. In these, Washington must not be encouraged to interfere." So said FDR before election. After election he proceeded to interfere in every area he had mentioned, and a dozen more. Incidentally, it was FDR and his Fascistic Brain Trust which began the process that made our judiciary what it is today: a denier of justice to the lawkeeper; a granter of dole and criminal license to the lawbreaker.

Interestingly, since taking office in 1977, Jimmy Carter has appointed 264 of the Nation's 648 federal judges. Approximately two out of every five current federal judges are Carter appointees and, as with NEA, he has rewarded the faithful with political appointments. Not to be outdone, Reagan, when asked by a reporter if he would rule out the appointment of a pro-abortion judge, replied, "No. I have to say I would be guided by the whole broad philosophy of the individual who was under consideration."

Finally, an example of extra-curricular use of the Supreme Court was brought to our attention by Dr. Harry Walkup and an article in the American Sunbeam. It was pointed out that the ERA is meaningless except for Section two, which would allow the federal government to usurp from the States all women's rights and as a corollary all men's rights as well. "The obvious consequence," said Dr. Walker, "would be a centrally controlled totalitarian regime that would control the entire citizenry." However, it was becoming evident that ERA was not going to be ratified by three-fourths of the States. So a court case, "The State of Maine V. Thiboutot," was taken to the Supreme Court, and a decision was rendered June 25, 1980. Result in lay language: A citizen may sue State, County or Municipal officials that deny him any "rights" that are promulgated by any federal law. Now all federal laws are held to be supreme over State laws! In other words, what was to have been done by ERA now has been done by a Supreme Court ruling.

This is why the battle will just begin on November Fourth. All unconstitutional agencies must be killed by cutting off their funds, as has just happened with LEAA. And Congress must restore justice in the courts by legislative action. Our motto: *If God be for us, who can be against us?* (Romans 8:31.)

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Forty-Three.....October 24, 1980

## THE REAL ISSUES AND THE REAL WAR

There is an old French proverb: "The more it changes, the more it remains the same." This might be applied to our national election campaigns. The last time an incumbent Democrat campaigned against a Republican opponent was in 1964, when Lyndon Johnson was opposed by Barry Goldwater. Then, the real issues were surprisingly similar to those of 1980. And the real issues were being hidden by false issues raised deliberately to fool the people. This was the tenor of an editorial by Marvin Stone of U.S. News & World Report. Stone observed that, as with the 1964 campaign, this one "will be remembered by its flummery and flim-flam (humbug and deception)." He said, "Instead of policy, we are getting polemics. Instead of resolve, we get rhetoric. Instead of careful analysis, we get character assassination." Then Stone demonstrated how the real issues in 1980 are the same as the real issues in 1964, by quoting an editorial published by his predecessor, David Lawrence, sixteen years ago:

"1) Will we continue to spend and spend and thus weaken our fiscal structure by unbalanced budgets? 2) Will we continue to pay lip service to prudence and economy, but nevertheless authorize more and more federal grants of public funds on the theory that this is necessary for 'the general welfare'? 3) Will we continue the current movement toward state socialism and a massive, centralized Government that is gradually rubbing out State lines and ignoring the responsibilities of local governments? 4) Will we continue to condone special privilege and the usurpation of power by private groups, which now wield more political influence than ever before? 5) Will we continue to stifle the creative spirit of our free-enterprise system or give it the necessary opportunity to function effectively? 6) Will we continue to emphasize fear of war and unwittingly encourage acts of aggression by our potential enemies? Or will we manifest an unmistakable resoluteness to make whatever sacrifices are necessary to protect the nation's security? These are only a few of the matters of far-reaching significance which have been glossed over in a game of party politics. The people don't want opportunistic expediency. They want leadership with courage manifested in domestic and foreign policies" (unquote).

Editor Stone concludes that in 1980, as in 1964, the real issues have not only been buried, but the campaign has been pitched "not at the broad, vital future of the American people, but at the special-interest groups that today muster so much power." But there was another similarity between the campaigns of 1964 and 1980 which Editor Stone didn't mention: the "warmonger" syndrome. Goldwater was the right-wing, neo-Fascist militarist who was apt to get the country into World War III if elected, would certainly intensify the American commitment in Vietnam. So, after his election, it was Johnson who unveiled "Operation Rolling Thunder," supposedly designed to "bomb Hanoi to the conference table." Within a year after Johnson's election, there were more than 180,000 American troops in Vietnam.

In 1980, with another incumbent Democrat fighting to retain his title and his power, we are faced with a somewhat similar situation, this time in the Middle East. Already there is a fully-complimented American battle force in the area ready to go to war, ostensibly to protect oil routes. And, it is the incumbent President who laid the groundwork, directed the placement of American forces and issued the threats of war. And he calls his opponent a warmonger, and a



neo-Fascist.

So much for comparisons and proof of the old saying that the more it changes, the more it remains the same. This is all "flummery and flim-flam", designed to fool the people at election time; even as is the possible release of hostages before November 4th. But, there is the double flim-flam, in that we are being mesmerized into looking at the wrong war at the wrong time. Remember the old magician's maxim about the hand being quicker than the eye? The maxim also is applicable to the art of diplomacy and the science of double-dealing in foreign and domestic policy. The eyes and ears of America have been riveted on the unusual and admittedly dangerous goings-on in the Middle East for more than a year, where Iran and Iraq occupy the center-stage at this writing. But there is the strong suspicion that this whole production was staged to keep our eyes off the real war, which is being fought in our own back yard, the Caribbean.

About sixty years ago Lenin laid down the program for Communist progress in conquering the world for Communism. He said, "First, we shall take all of Eastern Europe. Next, the masses of Asia. Then, we shall encircle that last bastion of capitalism, the United States of America. We shall not have to attack, because it will fall like overripe fruit into our hands." What has been going on in Central America since 1976 is an obvious fulfillment of that third step in Lenin's plans. And it is being accomplished, not by attack on the part of the Soviet Union, but by trickery, by terrorism and insurgency, and by the cooperation and assistance of the Carter-led Trilateral Commissioners' Administration of the United States Government! Furthermore, there is evidence that the Middle East conflict was planned and directed by that same Trilateral Commission, partly to keep our eyes off what has been happening here in our Hemisphere.

There should be little doubt in anyone's mind about how the Iranian crisis was planned. The deposing of the Shah, the surrender of his military forces, all this has been shown to have been the direct result of actions initiated by the Carter Administration, acting on advice (orders is the better word) of the American branch of the Trilateral Commission. Recently there has been revealed much evidence showing that the Iraqi attack in Iran also was plotted by these same forces. A headline in the Spotlight of Oct. 13 reads; "Iraq Invaded Iran After Vow by Rockefeller of U.S. Help." As we go to press there is another "wolf cry" story of how the U.S. has made a deal, and the hostages are to be released within days. The media is filled with stories of how the Russians are going to run short of grain and meat this winter, and of how the Red Chinese government has made a deal for U.S. grain. Also stories of how nice Castro is acting. First he ended the Mariel Bay boatlift, which was a boost for Carter. Then he nipped a dangerous new wave of skyjackings by returning the hijackers to the United States for trial. Next, he promised not to take reprisals against his own citizens who have been seeking U.S. visas. And finally, Castro promised to release 33 Americans held in Cuban jails. All good news for Candidate Carter, of course, whom Castro seems anxious to help keep in the White House. All of which recalls something said by the late Anastasio Somoza, former President of Nicaragua who, like the late Shah of Iran, was exiled by our own State Department. Somoza said:

"There is a leftist power structure that controls the news media. If an event important to the ideological Left occurs in Red China, it's immediately front-page news in the Washington Post. If Castro makes a move or gesture that can be interpreted as favorable for the Leftist cause, it's forthwith front-page news in the New York Times. If Pinochet of Chili breathes an anti-Communist word or strikes an anti-Communist blow, all three major television networks in the



U.S. hit the six o'clock news with some indirect praise of Allende, the former Communist president of Chile. What a control system they have! I'm an engineer but this international communications system, controlled by that mysterious power structure, is beyond comprehension..."

Before his assassination by Marxist agents, Anastasio Somoza Debayle, with Jack Cox acting as his amanuensis, was able to complete the text of his book, "Nicaragua Betrayed." This book might be considered in the nature of a death-bed confession. In it, Somoza tells the story of that war which the media tries to hide from us, emphasizing the part played by the Carter Administration in cooperating with the Communists who are taking over Central America. Pointing to the Panama Canal Payaway is the first visible evidence of Carter's cooperation, he notes the next step was in the 1977 session of Congress when a bill was introduced to cut off all military assistance to Nicaragua, Argentina, Guatemala, El Salvador, and Chile. These were the anti-Communist nations, former friends and allies of the U.S. The Carter Administration had chosen a clever vehicle in which to hide its cooperation with Communism. That vehicle was the "Human Rights Crusade." But, said Somoza, "Mr. Carter concerned himself with human rights in only the smaller and militarily weak countries.. Generally speaking, they were anti-Communist countries such as Nicaragua, Argentina, and Paraguay. He didn't concern himself with human rights in Russia and Red China. Doesn't that seem strange?"

Somoza said he often speculated as to the reason for the tremendous success of the worldwide Marxist movement. He reckoned: "Within the diabolical movement, there is strategic intelligence, unmatched political expertise, a spy system second to none, a military machine unequalled in the world today, and the uncanny ability to reach out and take what it desired without creating a worldwide conflagration... But in the case of Nicaragua, President Carter, Secretary Vance, and their wrecking crew actually assisted the Soviets in taking the country."

The central theme of Somoza's confessional is that what was done in Central America was done by design. He said: "The betrayal of Nicaragua was not perpetrated out of ignorance, but rather by design... One could go down a long list of U.S. allies and ask why Carter turned against these anti-Communist nations. Pinochet of Chile could give you an answer - by design. And how about Korea, Taiwan, Thailand, Saudi Arabia, Rhodesia, South Africa and Argentina? No, a plea of ignorance will not suffice. Carter might be able to plead ignorance once, but not over and over again. One might ask the late Shah of Iran if he thought Carter's betrayal of Iran was by design or through ignorance... In Iran, Carter used the same pretext he used in Nicaragua, and that pretext was 'human rights'... Upon assuming office in 1976, Carter set about to dismantle the U.S. military machine. He did this while the Soviet Union went on a war production basis. That course of military action - coupled with the betrayal of steadfast anti-Communist allies - places Mr. Carter in the company of evil worldwide conspiratorial forces. I repeat, the treacherous course chartered by Mr. Carter was not through ignorance, but by design." (unquote, emphasis added. We have given you samplings from "Nicaragua Betrayed," but for those interested in facts concerning the real war we are losing by betrayal and by design, the whole book should be read and studied. It is published by Western Islands, 395 Concord Ave., Belmont, Mass. 02178. 448 pages, hard-bound; \$15.).

President Somoza did not identify the "evil worldwide conspiratorial forces." Instead, he pinpointed Jimmy Carter as their spokesman. Somoza's reference is, of course, to the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations

and their affiliates and satellite organizations which make up the conspiratorial forces that cooperate with International Communism (or vice versa) in the building of a Socialist World Order. In Somoza's case, it was easier to name the spokesmen for the conspiracy: Carter for the U.S., Brezhnev for the Soviet Union, Castro for Central America, etc. To paraphrase, Regardless of the Trilateralist hierarchy, "the buck stops at Carter."

Lenin said he would encircle that "last bastion of capitalism." The encirclement really began in 1959 with the ouster of Batista and the establishment of Fidel Castro as dictator over Cuba, an accomplishment in which the New York Times had no small part. As Castro's influence began to be felt in Central and South America, another cooperative step was taken by the U.S. Government. Torrijos, at the instigation of the World Bankers, became the Communist dictator over Panama, and the Panama Canal was given into Communist hands. Then came the betrayal of Nicaragua, and it was given into Communist hands. Presently El Salvador and Guatemala are the Communist targets and the Carter Administration is cooperating in their takeover.

Lately there has been another dangerous manifestation of the "encirclement of that last bastion." We refer to the horde of aliens that has been flooding the United States. As C.D. Baker notes in his "Youth Action News," "By bringing in millions of non-Aryan aliens, the Rockefeller-Trilateral gang will be able to grossly dilute the remaining political power of the dwindling, productive, American Aryan majority. The 'Trilateral Open Border Plot' will also add millions of people onto the welfare rolls and vastly increase competition for the rapidly decreasing number of U.S. jobs (due to Trilateral deindustrialization)...Millions of Chinese, Africans, Vietnamese, Latin Americans, Haitians, Cubans, and Mexicans are now conquering America with the full aid and support of the Trilateral Traitors who control the U.S. Government..."

Yet another element is added. Just how many of these incoming aliens are revolutionaries, terrorist trainers, and saboteurs is not known. An example: the following report comes to us from a competent and qualified observer in Hawaii: "We have received reports that about 200 Puerto Rican terrorists are training in the mountain areas of each of the Hawaiian Islands. They have been variously described as being like the Castro types prior to his takeover of Cuba. Military intelligence officers who at first scoffed at the idea, later showed the possibility of credibility by their subsequent actions. Certain members of the Honolulu Police Department encountered armed people in the mountains and at least two incidents of shootings of trail hikers have been reported. A civilian from Kauai confirms the story on that island. Why doesn't anybody do anything about the problem? 'They haven't broken the law - so far'."

Paul Scott reports that 100 Soviet-made tanks and 100 self-propelled artillery pieces have arrived in Nicaragua. And Latin American sources tell us that after El Salvador and Guatemala, Mexico is next on the Communist timetable; to gain control of Mexican oilfields, and to prepare a "land-based encirclement" of the United States. But, if enough Americans understand the real issues and the real war, there are enough real Americans to stop this Communist encirclement, ensure our national security and restore our individual freedom.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Forty-Four.....October 31, 1980

## THE CHANGING OF THE GUARD

*That to secure (guard, protect, insure) these rights,  
governments are instituted among men, deriving their  
just powers from the consent of the governed;.....*

As this Report is being written the enfranchised citizens of the United States are about to elect, or re-elect, the members of a new company of guardians of our God-given and unalienable rights. We can assume that all citizens will be hoping, and millions praying, that this new company of elected officials of our government will better serve the people, and make greater effort to secure, guard, protect and insure their rights - and do it with less robbing of their sustenance than has been experienced in the past four years. But it should be understood that new names and new faces will not automatically establish new policies, either foreign or domestic. The same problems will be with us yet, and perhaps our greatest hope should be that government itself will no longer be our greatest civil problem.

As Christians and conservatives, we should be deeply concerned because regardless of who may have been elected to legislative posts, and who may have won the title of President of the United States, there remains this vested and unelected Ruling Autocracy that will continue to govern unless the legislators reclaim and regain their authority under the Constitution, and use that authority for the good of the country and its citizens. As Gary North wrote in a recent newsletter: "Those who are elected by us have got to be constantly reminded that we are still watching, that any attempt on their part to 'join the club' in Washington is going to result in the withdrawal of our support. Eternal vigilance is the price of liberty. Eternal harassment of newly elected Congressmen is the price of power. Readers will be alerted to opportunities for political reconstruction - and not partisan reconstruction, either - over the coming months." We join Dr. North in that pledge, and here are a few reasons why vigilance - and harassment - are essential.

In this presidential election there has been much name-calling, many lies and much oratory designed not to present issues but to obtain votes. However, the differences between the two principal candidates, as expressed in debate and declamation, were differences in degree, not in substance, or in opposition. Jimmy Carter's domestic policy seemed based solely on the power of money; windfall taxes to raise money and new programs to spend or distribute money. Ronald Reagan promised to do the same things Carter would do, but with less money and more dependence upon the private sector. But neither of them said anything about the restoration or creation of a money system based on honest dollars, or of any real program that would halt our march toward total socialism. Jimmy would build new programs, Ronny would reduce the size and cost of existing programs. Differences in degree; in volume, not in value; in quantity, not in quality.

As for foreign policy, Jimmy seemed to base his entire campaign on daughter Amy's fear of nuclear bombs. He feared that nuclear weapons will fall into the hands of little nations that promote international terrorism; seldom alluding to the fact that the greatest of the international terrorists, Red China and Soviet

Russia, already have nuclear arsenals. Ronald Reagan differed in that he believes that the best defense is not unilateral disarmament, but the best armament. However, neither of them touched upon the dangerous weapons that are actually being used against us at the present time: debt and surrender without violence through encirclement.

In the last, Oct. 31, issue of Herald of Freedom, written just before his untimely and regretted death, Frank A. Capell pointed out one of the great dangers we face as a nation; a danger that was never discussed in election campaigns. We quote from Mr. Capell's last, and final letter:

\* \* \* \* \*

Between 1946 and 1978 the U.S. Government has loaned or given away more than \$200 billion in foreign aid...The recent announcement by President Carter of the granting of a \$670 million loan to Communist Poland in the form of agricultural credit guarantees is just the latest in a series of steps by which the United States and the free world is assisting the Communist bloc out of its troubles...Does anyone think the Soviet Union would do us such a favor? Absolutely not, but it appears our Government will continue to sell the rope to hang us with....Rep. McDonald placed into the Congressional Record an article by James M. Whitmire, entitled "Financing of Soviet Bloc by Western Banks is a Mistake." We quote:

"...Everyone assumes the Soviets are plotting ghastly new weapons. . . The truth is, one is already in place. But you won't find this new secret weapon in the Red Army's arsenal, because it's not a bomb or a chemical. It's worse. It could devastate the West without a shot being fired. Incredibly, it is a weapon we are not only constructing for the Russians - but paying for as well. The weapon? Debt. Quietly, assiduously, Western banks since the mid-1970's have allowed the Soviet bloc to pile up \$60 billion to \$80 billion in outstanding debt. The magnitude of this debt is such that a Soviet default might spark a financial panic capable of collapsing the capitalist banking system...There is growing concern within the international community that Soviet bloc countries will never be capable of generating enough hard currency to repay their debts - or, more chilling, have no intention of repaying them in the first place. The Soviets are almost certain, at some point, to use the threat of default as a lever to gain political concessions from the West..." (Unquote).

\* \* \* \* \*

Translation: International bankers and monopoly capitalists have, from 1917 until the present, assisted the Communist Bloc in industrial, agricultural and technological development. Bankers and developers such as Armand Hammer, have made contracts with Communist governments and invested or loaned vast sums for the building of modern factories, etc. Certainly there was some risk involved, but the granting of military and political concessions in order to obtain financial and industrial concessions was just part of the gain. Hence, the International Bankers and Monopoly Capitalists cooperate with the Communist bloc nations and, should the predicted financial disaster come, it will come to the U.S. Government, to the free enterprise system, and to the American taxpayers; not to the International Bankers, who have been striving for decades to replace traditional capitalism with monopoly capitalism, which is merely a form of totalitarianism.

Because of this spirit of cooperation, or partnership, the following events occurred during the Trilateral-controlled Carter Administration. These events were detailed in a letter written on Congressional stationery by Congressman Larry McDonald, addressed to President Carter, dates Oct. 16, 1980. Quoted

are pertinent paragraphs from that letter:

\* \* \* \* \*

Dear Mr. President. Addressing you as a fellow Georgia Democrat, and after conversations with a sizable number of my Congressional colleagues, I would like to pose some questions about the course of your administration, and the prospects for our country, should you be re-elected. Could we anticipate a continuation of your present policies, since you seem to regard them as satisfactory? And if we can, than what will be the situation of the United States of America in the fateful year 1984?

\* Since the growing number of Marxist governments in Latin America are automatically anti-American, why has your administration set forth to alienate every anti-Communist government remaining in the Hemisphere? Why have we demonstrated hostility toward Chile, Argentina, Brazil, Uruguay, Paraguay, Bolivia, and Guatemala? Is it because they are resisting, or have defeated, Communist bids for power?

\* Why did you ask the President of Mexico for advice on how to overthrow the friendly government of Nicaragua? Why did your diplomats ask the same question of other Latin American heads of state? Why did your administration collaborate with the Communist-led forces engaged in the armed overthrow of the Nicaraguan government? Why did your State Department promise President Somoza that the Nicaraguan National Guard and the Liberal Party would not be destroyed, and that he would be permitted to live in the United States, and then promptly break all three promises? And why have you arranged to provide \$155 million in aid for this hostile Marxist government, which has brought Soviet T-72 tanks to the Central American mainland?

\* Why has your response to the Marxist assault upon El Salvador consisted of the installation of an American puppet junta which has confiscated farms, agricultural export crops, and financial institutions, in accordance with Communist doctrine? Why does this puppet junta consider its major mission to be that of denying any possibility of victory to the anti-Communists?

\* Why did you violate your 1976 promise to oppose the Canal giveaway and once in office, devote every effort to delivering the Canal to a Marxist dictator? Why did you even pay him billions to take it? After four former Chiefs of Naval Operations testified to the great strategic value of the Canal, how does it help the United States Navy to perform its difficult worldwide mission, when it cannot even depend upon being able to use the Canal any more?

\* Why have you tolerated the build-up of Soviet land, sea, and air power in Cuba, ninety miles from our shores? Why are Cuba-based Soviet bombers allowed to overfly American cities? And why has Castro nothing to worry about at home when he dispatches his armed forces around the world to serve as Soviet mercenaries?

\* Why did you decide to break our treaty with a long-term ally, the Republic of China, and who are we doing everything we can to build up Red China, both economically and militarily? Do you seriously expect one Communist giant to fight another for our benefit?

\* Why have you indicated to South Korea that our commitment to their defense is weakening? Why have you urged the South Koreans to engage in "reunification talks" with the aggressive, uncompromising regime in the North? Why do you constantly berate the South Korean government over alleged "human rights" violations when you know that North Korea permits no "human rights" whatsoever?

\* Why does your administration support the Khmer Rouge in the United Nations, knowing that the Communist government of Pol Pot converted preteenaged children into sadistic murderers in order to carry out the massacre of perhaps

thirty or forty percent of the Cambodian people? Do you do this to please Red China?

\* Why did you claim credit for the imposition of a Marxist terrorist government upon pro-Western Rhodesia? And why does your administration encourage racial strife in South Africa, knowing it to be a crucial supplier of strategic raw materials to the West?

\* Why have the Soviets felt free to engage openly in the armed conquest of an inoffensive neighbor? Since the Olympic boycott and a hypocritically modest slowdown in the delivery of massive economic aid to the Soviets has been ineffective, will we now resume the previous level of technology transfer which has done so much for the modernization of the Soviet armed forces?

\* Why have you labored to produce such an extraordinarily poor image of the United States abroad? With respect to Iran alone, could it not be said that your initial policy decision to prefer the Ayatollah Khomeini over the Shah demonstrated stupidity? Could not our treatment of the Shah be regarded as treachery? When we twice permitted Tehran mobs to take over our Embassy, could this not be seen as cowardice? And could not the abortive hostage rescue mission be regarded as a demonstration of weakness and incompetence?

\* *Cui bono?* Who benefits? The question was old in the days of Cicero, and it is carried down to us in his oration in defense of Milo. The question seeks the motivation for behavior otherwise hard to explain.

Reflecting upon four years of consistently patterned policy decisions, we ask, *cui bono?* Who, indeed, benefits? Clearly, the United States has been the victim and not the beneficiary of these policies. What of our friends, and allies? Some friendly governments have been destroyed, and their people turned over to their enemies and ours. Other friendly governments have found themselves crippled and discarded. The dwindling number of friends and allies not yet so used suffer the stunning demoralization which the Japanese call "Carter-shock."

Who, then, benefits? Perhaps the Soviet Empire, which has been enabled to spread across Asia and Africa and make new penetrations in the Americas? Perhaps the Communist government of mainland China, which has been given new status and is being given new economic and military capabilities? Has not even that master of genocide Pol Pot, benefited from the patronization of your administration?

Mr. President, either you do not know what you are doing, or you do.

Sincerely,



When you first read this Report many names and faces will have been changed but the policies will remain the same and the game will go on and on under the same illegal rules, at least until the next, 97th Congress convenes in January. Those we have elected must be watched, supported if they deserve it, or else. We repeat: Eternal vigilance is the price of victory and eternal harassment of elected Congressmen is the price of power.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# **Don Bell Reports**

---

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Forty-Five.....November 7, 1980

## **HOW MUCH OF A TURN TO THE RIGHT?**

Not since the death of Franklin D. Roosevelt has there been so much weeping and wailing and gnashing of teeth on the part of humanists, left-wing liberals, socialists, radicals and extremists. It all began at 8:14 p.m. on November 4, 1980, when a television network projected the defeat of Jimmy Carter. Since that time there has been talk of a "modern inquisition," a setback for women's rights, gay rights, and human rights in general, a war scare, a retreat into the dark age of the 1950's and other scare talk. The humiliating magnitude of the defeat of Jimmy Carter has left all other liberal politicians shaking in their boots, many of them looking for new jobs, and all of them looking for new political leadership. It also has left them, and the Nation, with a lame-duck president and an interim Congress than isn't sure what it ought to be doing these interim days before January 20. Yes, the liberals -both the Republicans and the Democrats - are a fear-filled crowd; and we hope their fears are justified. But after watching President-elect Ronald Reagan's first press conference, we wonder just how much of a victory this has been for conservatives.

Before the November Surprise, we wrote on a couple of occasions that it made little difference who was elected the next president, but we were wrong in one important respect. The unexpected enormity of the landslide victory of Ronald Reagan over Jimmy Carter has amounted to a virtual mandate, a command from the people to honor and abide by the Republican Party Platform. And this crushing of Carter also led the way to a takeover by conservative Republicans of the United States Senate, and for a combination conservative-Republican-Democrat takeover of the House of Representatives. This modified, of course, by the remaining presence of Tip O'Neal and Howard Baker, who will remain as leaders in their respective chambers.

These victories were due in great measure to the efforts of the so-called New Right groups that led a moral crusade and awakened Christians to their obligations and duties toward their country which their God had so richly blessed before they went to sleep and let an enemy enter into control. There were the Christian Voice, the Moral Majority, the Religious Roundtable, the Committee for the Survival of a Free Congress, the National Conservative Political Action Committee, the New Right activities of Richard Viguerie's organizational programmings, and the considerable influence of the scores of conservative, patriotic newsletters and other publications which make up America's remaining Free Press and its Committees of Correspondence. These are the forces that started to turn the political tide. And if they stay on the job, they may be able to keep Reagan faithful to his image, keep Bush from rustling, keep the Congress cognizant of its Constitutional vows, and even wrest control of the Nation's foreign and fiscal policies from that New World Order group headed by the American branch of the Trilateral Commission and its interdependent affiliates.

However, aside from important changes in the composition of the U.S. Senate and House of Representatives, there is the great danger that little has really changed at the executive level. As the election campaign progressed, P began to weaken and lean leftward. There was the selection of Ger

---



a professing and confessing Trilateralist, as his running mate. Then came the appointment of Anne Armstrong of CFR as assistant to his campaign manager William Casey, also of CFR. As the campaign progressed, on the subjects of ERA, pro-family, pro-life, and other moral issues, his voice seemed to grow weaker and more hesitant. Then, at his first press conference as president-elect, he announced as members of his transition team such people as Henry Kissinger, John J. McCloy, Casper Weinberger, other TLC, CFR and Bilderberger agents; then topped off his team with Democrats Edward Bennett Williams, Scoop Jackson and Richard Stone, the Florida Senator who went down to defeat after his first term, partly at least because he lied about his vote for the Panama Canal Treaties. So, it begins to appear even to the party faithful that it will be the same old New World Order crowd running the show in fiscal and foreign affairs. This was noted by the New Right leaders even before the press conference, and they called a press conference of their own. Under the headline "Conservatives to Hold Reagan to Right-Wing Promises," Mark Lacter of the States News Service reported, and we quote:

"The overwhelming tide toward Republican conservatism was described Wednesday (Nov. 5) by several right-wing groups as a mandate to restructure the United States government - whether Ronald Reagan goes along with the idea or not. In fact, leaders of these groups, speaking out during an extraordinary press conference here (in Washington, D.C.) implied that the president-elect had better avoid any thoughts about veering toward a moderate political stance during the next four years. 'There is no question in my mind that Ronald Reagan must accept this as a conservative mandate,' said Terry Dolan, chairman of the National Conservative Political Action Committee (NCPAC), which for the past year, invested more than \$3 million in an independent campaign to defeat a string of liberal senators. 'He has a moral obligation to do the things he says,' Dolan continued, 'he has a political obligation. If he doesn't do it, my suspicion is that he'll pay the political price for it.'

"Another ultimatum was delivered to vice president-elect George Bush, whose moderate views during last spring's primaries were heatedly opposed by these conservative factions of the party. Explained Paul Weyrich, president of the Committee for the Survival of a Free Congress: 'We extend the olive branch to George Bush to conform to the Republican platform. If he doesn't, I think it is quite clear with the sort of results we had yesterday, that Bush has something to think about in terms of our ability to challenge any presidential bid.'

"Dolan and Weyrich represent a new political force in America: the independent, conservative lobby. During the campaign they assembled a so-called 'hit list' of incumbent senators and representatives, using the mass media to present their message. Howard Phillips, director of the Conservative Caucus, said legislative priorities should include a dismantling of the Strategic Arms Limitation Treaty, increases in defense spending, a tax cut and a balancing of the federal budget... Richard Viguerie, conservative wizard of the direct-mail political contribution business, said at the press conference that the Senate upset resulted from 'the dedication and the commitment of the Christian voters. That whole scene is just now developing. The leadership is here and I think we've just seen the tip of the iceberg of the conservative Christian communities involvement'." (unquote).

In a pre-election statement, Paul Weyrich explained the importance of retiring liberal Senators who held important chairmanships, such as Frank Church of Idaho, Birch Bayh of Indiana, George McGovern of South Dakota, Gaylord Nelson of Wisconsin, Warren Magnuson of Washington and John Culver of Iowa. This Senatorial purge is important because "several times in the past couple

of decades, Americans have voted to change things, and while some faces and some of the policies did indeed change, a great deal remained the same. The reason for the lack of a fundamental change is a fairly simple one. While the voters did choose a different President on certain occasions, in every case since 1954 these same voters have chosen the same kind of Congress... It is the Congress that actually makes the laws that will govern our lives. It is the Congress that has the power to tax and regulate."

But a change in Congressional leadership does not automatically do away with the power in fiscal and foreign affairs that is presently exercised by the White House Executive Office, which is under the control of selected and appointed agents of the Supragovernment that is building a New World Order. Once we referred to this conspiratorial cabal as the "Invisible Government." But now, this Supragovernment has become so powerful, and so sure of its ability to rule without opposition, that its members no longer bother to remain invisible and nameless. An example of their boastfulness was reported in International Moneyline by its editor, Julian M. Snyder. We quote: "...In New York at the Investment Seminars International Conference, Henry Kissinger was asked by Jim Dines if the Trilateral Commission, of which Kissinger admitted he was a member, was running the world. 'I am insulted,' said Henry. 'Why do I need the Trilateral Commission when I can run the world all by myself.'" We mention this because Henry Kissinger hopes to be running the Reagan administration, as he ran the Nixon administration, and as Zbigniew Brzezinski thinks he has been running the Carter administration.

We qualify that last clause because the Trilateral Commission hasn't been doing as well as it hoped and is behind schedule. This, if we are to believe Mr. David Rockefeller, is at least partly due to the belief that "Carter can't learn fast enough." This is what David said when he decided to give up on the peanut farmer his operatives had trained to act as President, and infiltrate, and take over the Reagan team, somewhat after the manner that baseball managers are replaced when the team starts losing. Actually, however, the countries of Western Europe were beginning to tire of looking to Washington for leadership and to New York City for monetary guidance. The European Common Market had begun to outproduce and outsell the United States, had established its own currency, the ecu, to replace the unstable dollar, had begun to think and act on its own, in defiance of the Rockefeller-controlled Carter administration.

If we read the signs aright, this has led to a new program on the part of the American section of the trilateral Commission. The first public intimation of this new departure came in an item that was buried on page 30 A of the Dallas Morning News of October 18, 1980. The item read, and we quote in full:

"Gov. Bill Clements (Texas), who has pioneered controversial new relations with Mexico, announced Friday he will lead a committee of governors to work on relations with Canada, too. Clements will be chairman of a National Governor's Association Task Force on "North American Cooperation." The committee, named by Governor's Association chairman George Busbee, governor of Georgia, will include Govs. Edward King of Massachusetts, Bruce King of New Mexico, Robert Ray of Iowa, Albert Quie of Minnesota, Jay Hammond of Alaska, and George Nigh of Oklahoma. New Jersey Governor Brendan Byrne, chairman of an association committee on international trade, will be an unofficial member.

"Clements said the governors will initiate discussions with leaders in Mexico and Canada to examine the feasibility of creating a North American council. Although the proposed council would have no policy-making powers, it would provide a forum for government and the private sector to discuss issues, Cle-

ments said. Northeastern governors met last June with Canada's eastern province leaders on tourism, energy and trade. Representatives from northwestern states and western provinces of Canada also met." (Unquote).

This is Regional Trilateralism, as opposed to the Geopolitical Trilateralism practices in the 1970's by that self-perpetuating group of "elites" who are in the process of building their New World Order. In the 70's the Trilateralists were trying to reshape the world by creating a "community of nations" that was comprised of the industrialized, developed nations belonging to that international association known as the OECD (Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development), a Paris-based government organization). This "community of nations" was at first to be composed of the countries of Western Europe, of Japan, Canada and the United States. The communist countries were to join up with this concert of power later. However, certain complications began to develop, as we mentioned earlier in this Report. Oceans separated the nations, ethnic, political and nationalistic differences existed. Creating a "community of nations" of this kind, at this stage of the game, was proving very difficult.

But Geographical Regionalism had been working quite well for the "elitists." The United States, the countries of Western Europe, the Soviet Union, all had been regionalized internally. Just as the U.S. had been divided into Ten Federal Regions, so had these other countries been divided. Also Interdependent Regionalism was working well. The European Common Market was developing into a full-fledged Regional World Government. Russia's COMECON (Council for Mutual Economic Assistance) also was a form of Regional World Government. Why not the same thing for the developed nations of North America? Why not create another Regional World Government by uniting Canada, Mexico and the United States? Call it the North American Common Market (NACOM). Then later, the nations of South and Central America could be "Regionalized" (perhaps under Castro?). And, eventually, all of these Geographical and Regional World Governments could be brought together to complete the goal and form a New World Government for the New World Order.

A proponent of this proposed North American Common Market (NACOM) points out that "in the light of the recent energy crisis the idea of NACOM is extremely appealing. For example, Mexico and Canada possess vast resources of oil." Then he adds: "To many Americans it appears that the current foreign policy establishment and its policies are unsuited to deal with today's new world.. Many feel that there is a desperate need for a first class overhaul of US foreign policy. Americans have begun to tire of presidents who call themselves 'leaders of the free world' and are seeking instead a man who will be satisfied with just being a President of the United States."

Was Ronald Reagan selected as just such a President? With the program of the 70's having failed, the new program of the 80's is to start with a new form of Trilateralism, and a new kind of President?

The same old crowd but a new face created detente and opened Red China for "development." The same old crowd but a new face and a new foreign policy will make it seem like "A Turn to the Right." In the words of Kipling:  
*Lord God of hosts, be with us yet; Lest we forget, lest we forget.*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Forty-Six.....November 13, 1980

## OUR LAST OPPORTUNITY?

*There is a tide in the affairs of men, which, taken at the flood, leads on to fortune; omitted, all the voyage of their life is bound in shallows and in miseries; and we must take the current when it serves, or lose our ventures.*

- William Shakespeare.

Despite the attempts of leftists to regain lost ground, despite the efforts of the self-appointed power elite to purchase a controlling interest in the executive branch of the federal government, and despite the tendency of the Reagan camp to weasel out on campaign promises, there still remains a Great Hope. It is as though Divine Providence had given us one more - perhaps a final - opportunity to regain our lost Republic, restore our mistreated Constitution to its place of legal supremacy in the land, and remove Man from the place where he now sits showing himself to be God.

Sometime conservative columnist James J. Kirkpatrick gloatingly wrote; "My brothers and sisters of the liberal press are having apoplexy - or deep depression, take your choice....James Reston, Tom Wicker, Carl Rowan, The Washington Post, The New York Times, The New Republic, The Nation - all of them are down with the spavins and the heaves. In the garden of liberalism they see only crabgrass and thistles. Civil liberties will vanish. Women will be relegated to the kitchen. Blacks, if permitted to speak at all, will be reduced to crying massuh, massuh massuh. It is all to awful to behold." Then, becoming more serious, Kirkpatrick is sure that "The incoming conservative tide is not likely to affect such bulwarks as Social Security or the Civil Rights Act. Neither the Department of Energy nor the Department of Education will be instantly swept away. But the beaches of liberalism will be strewn next year with legislative flotsam."

In this, he is right. We can't look for instant miracles. It took decades to convert this Nation from a Representative Republic with a Free Enterprise Economy into a Socialist Welfare State with a Planned Economy. So, inflation will not suddenly disappear, unemployment will continue, the poor will always be with us, and promises of a balanced budget may never be kept. Until there is an honest dollar as a measure of value, there cannot be a complete economic recovery. Ron Paul in the House and Jesse Helms in the Senate have bills in the hopper that would reinstitute a gold standard, might even do away with the Federal Reserve System. But such measures are still in the dream stage. And despite President-elect Reagan's promise to cut federal spending, he sees at most a 6% cut in the proposed budget and a possible reduction in the deficit of \$13 billion. And it's going to take time and money to shore up our national defense establishment. The things the Carter administration did to promote unilateral disarmament will take years to repair. For example, to be certain the Navy would never launch nuclear missiles at a potential enemy, the Carter administration ordered that the missile launch tubes on all Polaris submarines be filled with concrete! To make doubly sure they could never be used, electrical and hydraulic systems which operate the launch equipment were cut off. This according to Defense Daily, a specialized publication which circulates in

the defense community. Information was later confirmed by the Pentagon and Congressional sources.

Nor is it going to be easy to win back the confidence and trust of those former allies that have been so disgracefully mistreated. For example, in its policy-making and planning stages, the Reagan transitional team is depending heavily on the recommendations of a think-tank, the Heritage Foundation. This think-tank recommended doing away with the Department of Energy, reshaping EPA and letting the States set their own environmental protection standards, with no interference from the feds except where interstate matters were concerned. But when it came to foreign policy, this same Heritage Foundation published a report on Central America that, according to the reliable Review of the News, "is short on facts, but heavy on rhetoric backing former (Nicaraguan) President Somoza's enemies and advocating a leftist 'third force' regime to carry out the 'reforms' of the Sandinistas. The Heritage report makes no mention of the active measures taken by the Carter administration to betray General Somoza and his Government."

All things considered, we must conclude that recovery of the health of our Republic is going to be slow, the period of convalescence will be painful, and we can expect relapses unless those Christian conservative forces which brought about the election landslide continue to ride herd on the new administration and the 97th Congress. Good news: a 'hit list' of 20 liberal Senators has already been prepared and circulated; and under the heading "Religious Right Goes for Bigger Game," it is said that "A massive overhaul of laws - from prayer to pornography - is the goal of the conservative preachers who helped trim Congress's liberal ranks." Citing the election result as a "long-overdue victory for family and moral values," the magazine sees that as "only the beginning of a drive for the thorough overhaul of American laws." The first of such actions occurred when the lame-duck Senate on October 13 "joined the House in voting to bar the Justice Department from seeking court orders for busing to overcome school desegregation." This was a rider on the Justice Department's appropriations bill and speaking for the amendment, Senator Jesse Helms said: "How long are we going to allow the federal bureaucracy in the Justice Department to torment the little children of America?" Liberal Republican Senator Weicker of Connecticut said this was "a harbinger of what we can expect from the incoming Senate."

We hope this also is a harbinger of what we can expect from the Reagan Administration in matters concerning education. One of Reagan's first promises was that he would eliminate the newly created Department of Education and he must not be allowed to renege on that promise. One good reason has to do with the kind of education that is being dispensed to the Nation's children by these government (formerly public) schools. A report published by the College Board on October 4th revealed that the scores of nearly one million college-bound high school seniors on the Scholastic Aptitude Test (SAT) for 1979-80 showed them to have unacceptable reading and math skills. But they did have a firmly implanted belief that free enterprise capitalism is outdated, archaic and evil.

A second reason for elimination of the Department of Education has to do with its promotion of Humanism as the state-religion of the United States. When the Congress approved the creation of this new department, Carter chose as its chairman Shirley M. Hufstедler, a trustee of the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies. There has been much hullabaloo about how awakened Christians who decided to engage in political activity were violating a principle known as Separation of Church and State - all of which is propagandistic nonsense. But the Humanistic-oriented federal education system does violate that principle.

The First Amendment to the Constitution of the United States of America declares that "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof..." But while, by law, prohibiting a free exercise of any other religion, students in schools that are controlled by the government, are a captive audience forced to learn and to practice tenets of Humanism, which has been declared a religion by the U.S. Supreme Court! To combat this religion which placed Man where God ought to be, and to combat its effects on children, on the family, and on society, private and church-operated schools have been growing by proverbial leaps and bounds. The federal administration, through its Internal Revenue Service and Justice Department, has attempted to prevent this growth of private and church-run schools but so far have had little success, can be expected to have no success with a conservative-minded Government installed in Washington. However, there are millions of families who cannot afford to pay both school taxes and additional tuition charges that are involved in sending their children to non-government controlled schools. Therefore, the so-called public school must remain as an American institution. But, they must be community schools, not federal government schools, and they must be cleansed of the courses promoting the Religion of Humanism, which had become an established state religion. The new Christian Majority has stepped in to do something about it. So, let us identify this enemy which might be said to be endued with the spirit of the anti-christ.

The author of the book "The Assault on the Family" remarks that "Most U.S. citizens are not aware that the hard-core pornography, Humanistic sex education, the 'gay' rights movement, feminism, the Equal Rights Amendment, sensitivity training in schools and industry, the promotion of drug abuse, the God-is-Dead movement, free abortion on demand, euthanasia as a national promotion - to mention a few highly publicized movements - have been sparked by Humanism. As a religion, Humanism demands the end of all religions that are God-oriented, and the abolition of profit-motivated society, so that a world utopian state may be established which will dictate the distribution of the means of life for everyone."

A Great World Temple to Humanism is located in Aspen, Colorado. "Freeman Digest" for November 1980 deals with Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies. The opening paragraph reads: "Many people have asked this question: Where do the leading officials of the Trilateral Commission, the White House, the Ford Foundation, the Rockefeller Institute, the Exxon Corporation, the Brookings Institute, The New York Times, the Observer International, the Die Zeit, the IBM Corporation, Goldman Sachs and Company, the International Institute for Strategic Studies, the Xerox Corporation, the Citibank, the UN University, the Milbank, the Tweed, the Hadley and McCloy Firm, the World Bank, the Council on Foreign Relations, the University of Chicago, Sohio University, the Coca-Cola Corporation, the Chase Manhattan Bank, etc go for advanced seminars in global ideology and humanistic studies? The not-so-obvious answer is Aspen, Colorado."

While Aspen Institute is the Great World Temple of Humanism, its proselytizing of the youth of America is now supervised by the Federal Department of Education, and every so-called public school in America serves as a Sunday School for children - except that Humanism is not taught on Sunday; it's taught five days a week, from Monday through Friday. And every student who goes to a public school in the United States is forced to study Humanism. The November 1980 issue of the publication "Private Property-Free Enterprise" printed an excellent treatise on Humanism. We quote.

## HUMANISM:

- \* Denies the deity of God, the inspiration of the Bible, the divinity of Christ.
- \* Denies the existence of the soul, life after death, salvation, heaven, damnation and hell.
- \* Denies the biblical account of creation.
- \* Believes that there are no absolutes, no right, no wrong - that moral values are self-determined and situational. Do your own thing, as long as it does not harm anyone else.
- \* Believes in removal of the distinctive roles of male and female.
- \* Believes in sexual freedom between consenting individuals, regardless of age, including premarital sex, homosexuality, lesbianism, and incest.
- \* Believes in the right to abortion, euthanasia, and suicide.
- \* Believes in equal distribution of America's wealth to reduce poverty and bring about equality.
- \* Believes in control of the environment, control of energy and its limitation.
- \* Believes in removal of American patriotism and the free enterprise system, disarmament, and creation of a one-world socialistic government....

How could such complex issues of Humanism possibly be indoctrinated into your child in elementary or high school?... Humanist psychologists and behavioral scientists have successfully developed techniques which can gradually change your child's conscience, personality, values, and behavior. An extensively used technique is Values Clarification which can be used to convince the child that he has the right to develop his own personal values, free from parental influence and authority, free from the influence of religions other than Humanism. It can further convince the child that there are no absolutes, no right, no wrong. The child is told that whatever value he chooses is right for him.. Other Humanistic strategies for behavioral change are role playing, whereby the child acts out emotional situations such as conflicts with parents. Methods also include magic circles, value appraisal scales, questionnaires, diaries, journals, games, survival games, open-ended situations such as "What would you do if....? and so forth.

Whatever the strategy, the object is basically the same - to get your child to reveal his very heart, soul, mind, and even his subconscious thoughts before his peers and teacher. Isn't it time for parents to demand that Humanism be removed from our schools? Isn't it time for parents to demand that the schools educate our children in academic skills instead of Humanistic values?

Determining the extent of Humanism in the school requires some detective work. Terms of designation are constantly changing. It may be called values education, valuing skills, values clarification, self-awareness, decision making, self-acceptance, interpersonal relations skills, etc. Films, textbooks, library books frequently contain Humanism. Curriculums contain courses on human sexuality and family living. Or sex education may be sandwiched in with reading, history, health, biology, etc. But textbooks and teacher's manuals are not essential for implementing Humanism. More and more teachers are being trained with our tax dollars to be effective "change agents" as the schools are rushing forward to create a new social order.

*Train up a child in the way he should go; and when he is old he will not depart from it. - Proverbs 22:6.*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Forty-Seven.....November 21, 1980

## WORDS TO REMEMBER

Our former collaborator and publishing partner, the late Upton Close, held to a theory which fits our moment in time. He expressed it in an address to the Rotary Club of Chicago on April 3, 1941, in these words: "I have been coming back from various parts of the world over the course of the last twenty years, and I have had occasion to feel the pendulum-like quality of American sentiment. I have seen how these people who are the most unconcerned about a situation today may in a year or two be the most hysterical about the same situation; how a Lindbergh Senior can be ridden on a rail, tarred and feathered, and later be admired as a martyr; and then how his son Charles can be put in the beginnings of the same cycle. And I know that, if you find American sentiment on the extreme end of the pendulum swing at one moment, you will find it at the extreme other end of the pendulum swing later." The same can be said of Upton. He was a political truth-teller at a time when the pendulum was on a leftward sweep. But now American sentiment is swinging to the right. And it seems fitting to us that the political truths he expressed thirty years ago, be recalled and reconsidered.

Thirty years ago we met Upton for the first time. He was on a lecture tour and came through Tulsa where we were broadcasting. Later we would form a partnership and move to the Palm Beach, Florida area. He had just concluded an address before the Capitol Hill Chamber of Commerce in Oklahoma City. One of Upton's friends had a transcript of that lecture which Upton Close gave on October 10, 1950. The following is taken from that lecture, which was titled: "The Treachery in Our Government."

\* \* \* \* \*

I want to talk to you today on the subject of the men who want to rule the world. Uncle Joe (Stalin) and his crew aren't the only people who are out to rule the world, to rob your pocketbook, to get all of the wealth of the world into their hands and establish a one world economy under their control. That is the basic aim of the Marxist movement, which is a good deal older than Marx. I think we need a historical sketch of that movement which very few people in the United States know. It is surely something that should be put in every textbook that is studied in every American school...

The movement to put the police force with the economic production - that is essentially what the Marxist movement is: putting police power and production control in the same hands; establishing a double control over the human being. Not only control of the policeman's club or the militiaman's bayonet, but job control, wage control, and control of the raw materials that the producer and processor have to use to stay in business. In other words, the Marxist system provides to a ruling group, control of man's food, control of his shelter, control of the very essentials of living for every man, his wife and his family -- this in addition to the police control that has always been known in the world.

The Marxist system started in organized form the very same year that the Declaration of Independence was written. It was organized in a German University by a man named Adam Weishaupt, one of the professors. It spread first through Bavaria with special headquarters in Munich. The Society of the Il-

luminati, it was called in European tongues. Illuminati in the Latin they used, means the illuminated ones, the self-styled enlightened ones; in other words, The Society of the Wise Guys, if you want to put it in just ordinary language. They were the wise guys who were going to take over the world. They began with a basic principle - that the world was going into a machine age and whoever would control the machines could control human life and human thoughts, by adding to that police power; state power plus economic power.

The first success of this movement was the French commune - and there's that name Communism way back then. That was terminated by Napoleon. The second attempt of the group was the series of revolutions in Europe in 1848, which almost succeeded in Germany. One of the members of this group, named Karl Marx, fled out of Germany to England, established himself in the London Museum Library and set to work to become the scribe of the movement. He wrote its "bible" and gave the movement its name. He became the great teacher of the movement because he "perfected" it for our age - The Machine Age. Marx taught in his books called "Das Kapital" that all production for men's needs would be by machines, in quantity; that whoever controlled the machines, plus the state power, would control all life and thought; and that the control of the machines could be obtained (for the "wise ones") by organizing and controlling the working man. The organized workers would dispossess the private employers, called "capitalist" owners of machines, by vote and force. All ownership would reside in the "state" - meaning at last resort, of course, in the self-promoted "wise ones." This perfection of the conspiracy was named by Marx "The Class War," which became the sacred war to Socialist devotees. Marx was supported by his confederate in Germany, Frederick Engels. There were very many more of them, of course. These men were the forerunners of the Lenin-Stalin movement, and also of the Fabian Socialist movement in Britain and America.

From the very inception of the movement it has been in direct antithetical contrast with, and struggle with, the American system. These two systems were started in organized form within the space of twelve months, in 1776. Today, you and I are living to see the ultimate showdown between these two systems. If the Marxist system were confined to Europe as it once was, if it were confined to Russia, even if it were confined to Europe and Asia, the United States would be only remotely threatened. It is because the Marxist movement has wormed its way into the United States, and is today actually in control of the present administration of the United States in many respects, that we in America are in supreme danger.

Now, of course, you are all aware of the fact that the Marxist system, from its very inception, has been noted for its schisms, for its internal quarrels, for the violence of those internal quarrels, for the fact that the winning group in an internal quarrel never has any tolerance for the losing group. This began in the days of the French Commune. There were Danton, Robespierre and a whole succession; one killed the other to assume control. Many of you are old enough to recall the "internationals." Each one claimed it was the International Organization. The First International grew up around Marx himself. the Second International around Marx's daughter in England, and it spread to the United States. There were Third and Fourth Internationals. There was a row between the Mensheviks and the Bolsheviks in Russia. Then came the split between the Trotskyites and the Stalinites, and the later Vishinsky purges, when Stalin purges his old comrades. Purges have gone on and on as there are sects, schisms, and break-offs in the Marxist fraternity (*there was a split between Hitler's National Socialism and Stalin's International Socialism, the later split between Tito and Stalin, then the split between*

*Communist China and Soviet Russia, now the current purge of the Maoist "Gang of Four," and other purges and splits to add to Upton's list of splits and purges-Ed.)*

Now, the importance of this is that today we Americans are in danger of being misled completely; misled as to the interpretation of events because of these sectarian differences in the Marxist faith. We have two branches of that marxist faith. Together they are destroying the free people of the world. One branch has its headquarters in London. It is the branch which grew out of the British Fabian Society and which planned so cleverly because of the shrewd brains that were in it - the brains of George Bernhard Shaw, H.G. Wells, the Webbs, Ramsay MacDonald, Herbert Morrison, Harold Laski, John Strachey, and the rest of the younger ones: Atlee, Shinwell, etc. Then they dragged in labor leaders, such as Ernest Bevan, just as our Socialists in America have dragged in the top labor leaders. The Fabians (British Marxists) planned so shrewdly to seize and acquire power that today, in 1950, they are the government of the British Empire.

The other branch of the Marxist faith is the one that has had the big publicity among us - the branch in Moscow - the one that our government propagandists out of Washington spent so much time adulating, building up, praising "good old Joe," creating friendship, preparing us to become brothers to the Russians.

In two ways, Marxism is closing in on Americans. One is through foreign policy. The other is through the Social Welfare State policy. You're all aware, through the attempts made by Senator McCarthy and others to expose what happened in China, that a group of pro-Russian young men got control of the State Department and put through the amazing policy of destroying our Number One ally in Asia, the one we went to war to protect, the Nationalist China of Chiang Kai-shek, the most natural ally we had in the whole world. The members of this junior group finally succeeded in making themselves felt through an organization. It was called the Institute of Pacific Relations (*a satellite of the Council on Foreign Relations-Ed.*). It proved out eventually (some of us tried to reveal it for years and just got slapped around everytime we mentioned it) that the Institute of Pacific Relations was a Communist Front...

The English Socialist movement had meanwhile been spreading over the United States. The great apostle of English Socialism (Fabianism) here in the United States was Harold Joseph Laski, a small dark, taciturn person of non-Anglo-Saxon appearance and said to have an almost hypnotic influence over those he chose as disciples. At the age of 21 he arrived from Oxford to lecture at Canada's McGill University. After two years there he spent four years as a lecturer at Harvard, also giving guest lectures at Amherst and Yale. Laski then returned to England to become a pundit of the London School of Economics. He had a formative influence on American students, particularly those chosen for Rhodes scholarships. Laski's influence on one man in America, eleven years his senior, is making history - bad history for free enterprise! That man is Felix Frankfurter. From 1910 until he was made a Supreme Court Justice by F.D. Roosevelt, Frankfurter was Laski's host on a number of the Englishman's visits when he counseled with New Deal and Social Welfare politicians. Harvard Law School became permeated with his thinking. Graduate after graduate from Harvard Law School was sent down into government offices in Washington with Frankfurter's endorsement to help him. Alger Hiss, Philip Jessup, Dean Acheson, the Service boys, Owen Lattimore - any number of young fellows came down to Washington with the same credentials, And that is where the China group tied in with the British Socialist group. Not only into government, but into dominating influence in journalism, publishing, education and religious

fields, and in some states into politics, went this stream of Fabian Socialists to change American thinking and life. While Americans were totally oblivious of what was going on, were trusting the fate of the nation and the world to the Administration in Washington, this Administration was being taken over in its policies, foreign and domestic, by this British-Socialist-China-Frankfurter group. Today, you're getting the fruits of it. They ripened in the Yalta and Potsdam agreements.

What happened in Yalta and Potsdam was the attempt by the two branches of the Marxist faith to make a deal to divide up the world, and destroy capitalism. Each one had its assignment. The Moscow-based group of Socialists was to be given the world from Japan west to Berlin. The Anglo-American group of Socialists was entrusted with the job of destroying capitalism from Berlin west to Japan. Japan would have gone into Moscow's share - but there was one man in the whole world these young Marxists couldn't manage - MacArthur. So, here we are today. Joe Stalin took what was given him. Then he began encroaching on the part of the world designated to come under "reform" by his Anglo-American pals.

I hope you see through this stuff! I hope you see what the objective is. I hope you see it isn't just bungling. No! It's damnably shrewd and conniving. Western Marxists have got to keep the spectre of this Communist menace alive - in order to keep the American people in a state of emergency so they'll be willing to sacrifice, to vote, to give to the Socialists in Washington so they can carry on, continue their plan. What they hope is, come the crisis with Russia, they will be firmly in the seats of power in the United States. Then, although they know the Kremlin's agents here are going to make all the trouble they can, they think they can beat the Kremlin's agents to it when the time comes, and they're willing to take that risk. This group of Anglo-American Socialists is just as thoroughly and ruthlessly 100 percent Marxist as the group in Moscow. America will never be safe until good Americans who believe in the American and Individualist system get this through their heads, and take back their government.

And I repeat - it may be very late right now! If the Anglo-American Socialists have their way, we are going to be part of a World Federalist State, in which you and I will have no say at all; which will draft our sons to fight anywhere the official policy dictates, or where any accident happens or whim directs: which will bleed the United States of billions and billions of dollars more of our wealth, and which will eventually use us as slaves and minions in the final showdown of power between the two groups of Marxists who want to rule the earth.

I think it's time for everyone of us to do what he can: to wit, to pause in this drift, to take enough time out from this current to study where we are, to find measures to re-establish America on the basis of the Declaration of Independence of 1776. As I say, the two systems began their organized resistance in the year 1776. I think the answer as to which will survive will come soon.

*(Foregoing is from an address by Upton Close, Oct. 10, 1950. A few words and phrases, but not the intent or meaning, have been changed to make the address more pertinent in 1980).*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## PERZONAL

SAM -

Sam was very large and fierce. His father was a traveling shepherd and his mother was a wolf. That's what I said.

One morning a few weeks ago, I looked out the front window to the street and saw a police car.

I went out and followed it five houses down where it stopped at Sam's.

Sam was missing from his back yard. The policeman said that he had been hit up on the highway and dragged underneath the car. That they had to jack up the car to release him and when they did, "He jumped up and ran away on three legs."

We presumed one leg was broken, though it turned out to be his pelvis.

Most of his skin was scattered along the highway.

We searched for about twenty minutes and then circled back to the house.

There was Sam. He had come home, no doubt to die.

I ran back and called Nancy from work, and she came with all speed and took him to the veterinarian.

I ministered to her every day until they brought the dog home. (Against my wishes).

One day later all the stitches had broken because there was so little skin left for purchase.

Nancy continued desperately, alternating between tears and hysteria.

"But Sam and Benji go everywhere with me in the car!"

"No more!" I said.

She called me later that day.

"I put sheets down and they are all bloody. I always faint at the sight of blood."

*"Nancy, a man ought always to pray and not to faint and if you faint I'll kill you!"*

"Well, I have to have some rest. Will you help me?"

Himself went and got us some sleeping pills and I went trembling to the back door and knocked.

I even thought to bring some meat for coaxing.

Remember, I had not been required to handle Sam at close quarters, but I walked in bravely, laid the bottle and the meat on the table and called, "Sam!"

He struggled up on his feet and came to me. I held out both hands, palms up.

Sam gently laid his massive head upon my hands.

*I was not afraid.*

Sam's yellow wolf's eyes were trusting.

I said, "Sam, I want you to eat this," And with that I thrust his mouth open and popped in one pill, wrapped in hamburger.

Then the second. And the third. I prayed for them both and left. Little Benji was yapping in the background.

Early Monday morning, Nancy called for help again.

"Sam is worse. He finally went to sleep and now I can't get him into the car. The veterinarian will take him back if we can get him there. I've called everyone for help, but no-one will touch Sam. They are all afraid!"

I said wearily, "I HERE."

A nice young policeman finally answered our call and Nancy, awash with tears, greeted him gratefully.

We decided to bind Sam's mouth for safety's sake so we tore off a strip of sheet and then we stared at each other blankly, waiting to see which of us had the fortitude to bind the wolf-dog's mouth.

He was finally awake now.

Suddenly, the policeman reached down authoritatively and seized the strip. Nancy and I sighed in unison. The minion of the law was there - a M-A-N. He would bind Sam's mouth. He would carry Sam to the car.

As we sat on the floor at the dog's head, the policeman stood behind us and twirled the strip until it was taut, then quickly reached down and handed it to me, saying, "*IF YOU THINK I'M GOING TO TOUCH THAT DOG, YOU'RE CRAZY.*"

Nancy began to cry again, but I got mad. Real mad.

I got up and stamped my foot. "Police brutality!" I snapped.

Nancy and I did the job then, slowly binding Sam's muzzle and securing it with girl's knots.

Sam looked on in pained amazement that we did not trust him.

Then came the tricky part.

"Now Nancy," I said, "we have only one objective and that's to get this dog in your car. We must somehow get this dying dog up on his feet and he must walk and you *must not doubt or let him lie down*. If you do, we're finished."

While the law stood by sturdily, I prayed Sam up on his feet, across the room, the porch, down the steps and to the car, where we quickly lifted the poor skinless shanks into the back seat.

I gasped, "Go Nancy and don't faint 'till you get there!"

\* \* \* \* \*

The young policeman sat down and started his endless paper work while I cleaned up the mess.

Suddenly we both stopped. Our eyes met with tears.

I wiped mine away with the back of my hand.

"You'll do, young man," I said. "Thank you."

\* \* \* \* \*

Sam died on the operating table a few hours later.

When Nancy came to tell me that Sam had gone, she wrote his epitaph:

"He was my friend," she said.

*Grimybell*

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Forty-Eight.....November 28, 1980

## THAT TIRED OLD EASTERN ESTABLISHMENT

In November of 1976, President-elect Jimmy Carter was preparing to name his Cabinet heads, Staffmen, and other ranking members of his administration. At that same time his future Chief of Staff, Hamilton Jordan, told the press that "If after the inauguration you find a Cy Vance as Secretary of State and Zbigniew Brzezinski as head of National Security, then I would say we failed... and I would quit. You're going to see new faces and new ideas." Of course, he didn't quit; we did see Vance and Brzezinski in the positions he named and the only new faces were those of the Georgia Gang that Carter brought with him to serve as a kind of personal mafia, and the only new ideas were those presented by the Trilateral Commissioners who were promoting interdependence as a step on the road toward the achievement of economic control over the whole world.

Four years later, in November of 1980, President-elect Ronald Reagan also was preparing to name his Cabinet heads, Staffmen, and other ranking members of his administration. Once again, we were told that we were going to see new faces and new ideas. But it begins to appear that the only new faces we will see will be those of Reagan's California colleagues who will come to Washington to form his personal security force. All other faces will be the same old faces we saw when Nixon and Ford occupied the White House. And the new ideas may be those presented by the same old Eastern Establishment: Members of the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, the secretive Bilderberger Group, and their satellite organizations.

As of this publishing date, the only official list of prospective appointees was the one issued by Reagan himself on November 6. This list contains the names of 58 people, 26 of whom are or have been members of one or more of the three power-broking organizations we have mentioned: CFR, TLC, or BG. On page 2 of this Report you will find those names, with their organizational connections. While it is true that some of them, like George Bush, have "resigned" from the groups, but they have never renounced the groups or their activities. So, we can assume that their "resignations" were simply acts of expediency to take the heat off. As Johnson's Daily News Digest noted: "Reagan has surrounded himself with the same old Establishment faces that have put this country in our present dangerous position. Imagine, of 59 people thus far named (including VP-elect George Bush-Ed.), 26 are CFR members, 10 are Trilateralists, 10 are Bilderbergers! More than Carter started with! It was disgust of this ideologically bankrupt group that inspired American voters to send Carter packing."

As the transition period progresses, shocked "new rightists" are beginning to come out of their euphoric daze and to realize that the hero they viewed as the "man on the white horse" galloping out of the West into Washington to save the Nation, was not the political purist they had hoped him to be. He is not above compromise with the enemy, he is willing to sacrifice principle in order to get along with liberals and moderate Republicans. He was, in fact, the lesser of two evils. Typical of the slow-dawning reaction of his ardent supporters, was a letter written by a citizen of Texas to his Senator, John Tower. The letter-writer warned of the future administration's already apparent drift toward control by "the treasonous Trilateral Commission element." He observed that the "transition team is filled with TC agents." He told his Senator that "we have



Allen, Richard				McCracken, Paul	CFR	TLC	
Anderson, Martin				Meese, Edwin			
Armstrong, Anne	CFR	TLC		Murray, Hyde			
Baker, James E.	CFR			Nitze, Paul	CFR		BG
Bell, Richard				Nunn, Sam			
Bellman, Henry				Orr, Vern			
Block, John				Packard, David	CFR	TLC	
Brock, Bill	CFR	TLC		Ray, Robert			
Brooke, Edward	CFR		BG	Rockefeller, David	CFR	TLC	BG
Burns, Arthur	CFR			Rostow, Eugene	CFR		BG
Casey, William	CFR			Rumsfeld, Donald	CFR		
Clements, William				Schweiker, Richard			
Deaver, Mike				Shultz, George			
Ford, Gerald			BG	Silbermann, Laurence	CFR		
Greenspan, Alan	CFR			Simon, William			
Haig, Alexander	CFR			Smith, William French			
Hills, Carla		TLC		Sowell, Thomas			
Ikle, Fred C.	CFR			Stein, Herbert			
Jackson, Henry			BG	Stone, Richard			
James, Pendleton				Timmons, William E.			
Javits, Jacob	CFR		BG	Van Cleve, Charles	CFR		
Kirkpatrick, Jeane				Wiedenbaum, Murray	CFR		
Kissinger, Henry	CFR	TLC	BG	Weinberger, Caspar	CFR	TLC	
Laxalt, Paul				Williams, Edward B.			
Lewis, Drew				Worthlin, Richard			
Lodwick, Seeley				Wriston, Walter	CFR		BG
Lyng, Richard				Yeutter, Clayton			
Lynn, James T.	CFR			Zarb, Frank			
McCloy, John J.	CFR		BG	GEORGE BUSH, VP	CFR	TLC	

put up with this Rockefeller disloyalty to the U.S. far too long." There was a fear that "we will see for the next four years the same variety of faces we have felt were so inadequate and disloyal, dishonest and unAmerican" that we have seen for the past four years. And he ended his letter to his Senator with this plea: "If you have any influence over Reagan, please point out to him the error of his way and see if he can't come up with honest Christian Americans for his Cabinet. We've had enough of traitors."

Paul Weyrich, director of the important Committee for the Survival of a Free Congress, was never fooled by the "worship of Reagan" syndrome. Yet he did campaign vigorously for, and help elect, our next President, because a Reagan victory would also mean a "turn to the right" on the part of the Congress. Also because "I have been persuaded by military experts of the caliber of General Dan Graham, the former director of the Defense Intelligence Agency, that if we have four additional years of disarmament and military weakness, as has been the case under President Carter, the United States will be beyond the point of no return. The Soviet Union will, in effect, be dictating our internal policies, because it will have such a hammer lock on military superiority and strategic materials by then that we will have to cooperate. Four more years of Carter will mean the Finlandization of the United States." Weyrich wrote this for the Conservative Digest last July. He pointed out that Reagan was "no man on a white horse," and that if he won, Reagan would be just "a slightly better-than-average Republican who will, unfortunately, bring many of the tired old Eastern Establishment Republicans back to Washington to compromise principle."

Quoting Weyrich does not necessarily mean that we are in agreement with all of his views, but his pre-election picture of Ronald Reagan may help us to understand what we may expect during the next four years: "The picture of Reagan is midway between those on the right who claim that Reagan is a wolf in sheep's clothing who deliberately seeks to achieve liberal objectives by pretending to be a conservative, and those for whom Reagan is a hero first-class who is going to do all of those things which conservatives have longed for but have been denied us by the few modern Republican Presidents who have occupied the White House. In this composite picture, Reagan emerges....as a man who dislikes conflict and believes that his greatest contribution is the fusion of opposing ideas in such a way that neither side loses. Reagan appears as a man loyal to principle and to his friends, but not ultimately loyal - so that if the opposition causes enough trouble, he will be willing to find a graceful way out of sticking either to principle or friends."

So, at best, Reagan is a compromiser who could be persuaded to forget all of his campaign promises and - except for national defense measures - could become just another Carter. Therefore, and again we quote Weyrich:.. "We must fight inside a Reagan administration for what we believe in. We cannot just expect him to do the right thing and then be angry and disappointed when he does not. We must be prepared with a better case than the liberals have to offer. We must present it more forcefully and with greater conviction than they are willing to do. And in those instances when we do not prevail, we must continue to fight for what is right, even when it means disagreeing publicly with our friends. One of Reagan's people in whom I have the most confidence who contributed to my composite picture, said of his years in Sacramento: "It was a do-it-yourself administration. Whoever got in there and fought the hardest and presented the best case was generally able to prevail." That says it all. Let us not expect miracles from a Reagan Presidency. Let us not expect him to fight for our causes just because he gave us lip service during the campaign or because we are 'right.' Let us expect to have to fight hard for what we get, and let's do it"" (Unquote).

Weyrich's prediction is coming to pass. It appears that the "tired old Eastern Establishment Republicans" are gaining control of the upcoming administration and, unless a political miracle occurs before next January 20th, we are going to have "more of the same" that we have endured for the past four years. That means the "fighting hard for what we get" - and for what we must get if this is to remain a Sovereign Republic - means concentrating our efforts on the new Congress. We have this going for us: we know that the next Congress is going to be conservatively inclined, with far less left-leaning. Many of the tired old chairmen of the important House committees have been sent to pasture, and we can be assured that their replacements can't be as bad as their predecessors. Even Tip O'Neill has promised to cooperate for at least six months. As for the Senate, all of those tired old Democratic chairmen will be replaced, since the Republicans now will chair all committees. Here again, such "moderates" as Howard Baker and Charles Percy are going to try to talk and act like conservatives. So, the strategy will be: put pressure on your three elected representatives in Washington, and let them put pressure on the Reagan administration, and see to it that Reagan's "lip service" is converted into actual service.

Already there are rumors that the promised tax relief may not be as promised. There is talk of shelving the Kemp-Roth plan. According to Congressman John Ashbrook of Ohio, if things remain as they are taxwise, "Federal income taxes will increase in 1981 by 53.2 percent over last year's taxes. Social Security taxes will increase in 1981 by 35.2 percent over last year's taxes." And, because of inflation which keeps placing people in higher tax brackets, Ashbrook

says: "The median income family this year will pay 22.9 percent more in Federal income and social security taxes than last year, even though income and social security tax rates are unchanged." For these reasons, seeing to it that the Reagan administration sticks to its promises concerning taxes and budget balancing, is a first priority.

Another priority action has to do with reducing unemployment and finding ways of getting people off the various welfare roles. One quick way to help do this, and at the same time help the economy in general, is to do away with the minimum wage monstrosity. It has been estimated that there are at least a million unemployed and on welfare because they are untrained and unable to get work, because they simply are not worth the wages that Big Brother says they must receive from their employer. The Biblical injunction, "The labourer is worth his hire," works two ways. A laborer should be paid what he is worth to his employer; but he also should be worth what he is paid by his employer. That is why perhaps a million, chiefly minority workers, are on the welfare roles. A minimum wage law is the beginning of the destruction of free enterprise. This also could be said of what is referred to as "Affirmative Action." In a recent misinterpretation of the Civil Rights Act of 1964, the Supreme Court ruled that whenever a federal revenue sharing grant is given a community for local public works, ten percent of that money must be spent with businesses owned by minority groups. It's reverse discrimination, discrimination against Caucasians or racism in reverse, based on quotas for minorities. Said Senator Hatch, in a recent speech to the lame-duck Senate: "Essentially, the Supreme Court appears to be re-instating the power of the government to distinguish between citizens on the basis of race. The only proviso is that these distinctions must be approved by the leaders of the minority groups...and acquiesced to by the apathetic leaders of the majority of Americans at whose expense they are enacted."

Note that this Affirmative Action regulation is exactly the opposite of what was intended by Congress when it passed the Civil Rights Act of 1964. But this has become something of a "rule" in a democracy: Congress passes a "blanket law" which is handed to a regulatory agency for administering. The agency makes up a set of regulations using the blanket bill as a basis. The regulations are published in the Federal Register and, after a certain length of time - usually 60 days - the regulations become effective. If challenged by a citizen or a group, a federal court usually upholds the regulation. That makes the regulation "the Law of the Land," unless or until Congress does something about it. That seldom happens and we are one step closer to dictatorship. Reagan has promised to do something about regulatory agencies, beginning with the elimination of the Departments of Education and Energy. But, since those "tired old Eastern Establishment Republicans" are to be in charge, Reagan probably will do nothing about anything like this, unless Congress insists. And Congress may not insist unless we first insist that congress insist. There is this great advantage with with new, 97th Congress: There are some people there who will really listen, and who have the courage to act - so long as we back them up. A great American poet, James Russell Lowell, summed it up in these words:

*Once to every man and nation comes the moment to decide  
In the strife with truth and falsehood, for the good or evil side;  
Then it is the brave man chooses, while the coward stands aside.*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class, and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Forty-Nine.....December 5, 1980

## THE ART AND SCIENCE OF CAUSING WARS

The calendar indicates that this will have been the first December 7th to fall on a Sunday since Pearl Harbor Day in 1941 - 39 years ago. Spotlight rightly predicted that "the Establishment media will be filled with remembrances of the Japanese 'sneak attack' on Pearl Harbor. And during the first week of December the teachers of America will tell their students how the Japanese, 'without warning or provocation,' attacked the U.S. Pacific Fleet in the Hawaiian Islands. But what you will not be told is that...Franklin D. Roosevelt in concert with Winston Churchill and other internationalists, engineered the U.S. entry into World War II. You will not be told that Roosevelt knew in advance of the attack, as did the U.S. intelligence community.'

Spotlight is correct. The Power Brokers in Washington and London knew that Pearl Harbor was going to be attacked because they planned it that way. In the January 1974 issue of Foreign Affairs, the house organ of the Council on Foreign Relations, John Lewis Gaddis wrote: "...Japan's attack on Pearl Harbor actually thrust the United States into World War II, but the Roosevelt administration had decided a year and a half earlier to risk war in order to prevent the totalitarian domination of all Europe." On June 24, 1944, the Rt. Hon. Oliver Littleton, a member of Churchill's war cabinet, told the American Chamber of Commerce in London: "America provoked Japan to such an extent that the Japanese were forced to attack Pearl Harbor. it is a travesty of history to say that America was forced into the war." In January 1941 - almost a year before Pearl Harbor - Harry Hopkins took to 10 Downing Street this pledge from the White House: "The President is determined that we shall win the war together. ...He has sent me here to tell you that at all costs he will carry you through." This was a confirmation of what Roosevelt had earlier promised Churchill when they met to agree to the formation of a United Nations Organization that was to be the foundation for a New World Government. They also agreed on the words of "The Four Essential Human Freedoms," which Roosevelt proclaimed on Jan. 6, 1941:

1. *Freedom of speech and expression - everywhere in the world.*
2. *Freedom of worship - everywhere in the world.*
3. *Freedom from want - everywhere in the world.*
4. *Freedom from fear - everywhere in the world.*

To create this utopian state, not only did the Power Brokers plan the war and America's entry into it; they also knew when Pearl Harbor was to be attacked, and deliberately withheld that information from the military commanders in the Hawaiian and Philippine Islands. Japan's "Purple Code" had been broken and the U.S. intelligence community knew beforehand of every move the Japanese Navy made. But General George Catlitt Marshall withheld that information from General Short and Admiral Kimmel, the Pearl Harbor Commanders, and from General MacArthur, the Philippine Commander. This was done deliberately to shock the American people into demanding that war be declared against Japan, Nazi Germany and Fascist Italy. And, to add treason upon treason, after the bombing of Pearl Harbor and American bases in the Philippines, the war in the Pacific still could have been shortened by months, perhaps years, except that war supplies were withheld from MacArthur and sent to Stalin instead. Result

of this was horrible for us in the Philippines: 53,644 Americans listed as dead. 36,272 of the bodies were never found or identified. We escaped that fate, by being captured alive in Manila instead of dead in Bataan. Col. Warren J. Clear, an intelligence officer with MacArthur on Corregidor, lived to tell the story:

"This was the story of men who fought the most dismal, bloody, and hopeless campaign in the history of warfare. They were the only Americans in the world at this time who were fighting the enemy, yet the flood of weapons from their country's arsenals was being rushed to every other battlefield but theirs. Anyway, they fought on, with the machine gun, the hand grenade, the rifle and the bayonet against massed troops and massed artillery, fleets of bombing and strafing planes. Only the sheer weight of Japanese manpower finally overwhelmed the defenders of Bataan. Then the full fury of the enemy was turned upon Corregidor. Besides round-the-clock bombing from the air, 5,000 artillery shells a day pulverized the surface of the Rock. The day came when there was no more room to bury the dead, and what was the use when the great shells churned the tortured bodies up again to rot in the tropic sun? American soldiers, sailors, and marines, with their pride and spirit drowning in misery and mud, were obliged to eat, drink and sleep among their putrefactions. In the moments of the final agony before the surrender, the last bandage had been used up, the last shot of morphine gone, almost all food gone, and no more ammunition for the last anti-aircraft gun. In all the thousands of years of human warfare, here was the only known example of a besieged army written off and deserted by fellow countrymen."

The foregoing statement by Col. Clear was quoted by George T. Eggleston in the book, "Roosevelt, Churchill and the World War II Opposition," The Devin-Adair Company, 143 Sound Beach Ave., Old Greenwich, Conn. 06870. Hardcover, 256 pages; \$12.95. Eggleston was a senior editor of "Reader's Digest" who writes of how he, Charles Lindbergh and others tried to stop FDR's war plot and what happened to him and the others as a result. Eggleston notes that after MacArthur's ordered departure to Australia via PTboat, General Jonathan Wainwright was left in command, "had no choice but to surrender his starving troops...The Japanese took 45,000 Filipino and American prisoners. The Death March of Bataan claimed 25,000 casualties. Wainwright and his men who survived the march looked like so many skeletons." To this we can attest personally. When we met on the deck of the U.S.S. Missouri when MacArthur accepted the Japanese surrender, Skinny Wainwright scarcely had the strength to stand at attention beside his old Commander who was now the Supreme Commander over Japan and all its remaining possessions.

Yes, we remember Pearl Harbor Day and the day of surrender. It began on a Battleship, the U.S.S. Arizona; and it ended on a Battleship, the U.S.S. Missouri. Now our Battleships are mostly in mothballs as another provoked war seems to be threatening. There was a time when warships were the sparks that ignited our wars. The mysterious sinking of the Maine was the pretext for our first expansion into other hemispheres. The sinking of the Lusitania, actually a warship, sparked the sentiment for our entry into World War I. The sinking of the Arizona and its fleet took us into World War II. But warships began to take a secondary role in the creation of war hysteria after the founding of the United Nations. Before that, it was necessary for the Congress to declare war before American troops could be committed to any major action. The sinking of an American warship by the chosen enemy was the catalyst that would cause the American people to demand that their representatives in Washington issue immediately a Declaration committing them to all out war. But the Power Brokers wanted to get around this Constitutional procedure, so they created a new method: Instead of a Congressional Declaration, they would use a Treaty!

Alan Stang, in an excellent article in the current issue of American Opinion, titled "It's Time to Expose the Conspiracy!" explains how the new method was established. He refers to a Council on Foreign Relations study, "American Interests in the War and the Peace," which was prepared for the State Department in 1944. The confidential study stated that "the sovereignty fetish is still so strong in the public mind, that there would appear to be little chance of winning popular assent to American membership in anything approaching a super-state organization. Much will depend on the kind of approach which is used in further popular education." This CFR study then mentioned a possible further difficulty "arising from the Constitutional provision that only the Congress may declare war." This argument was countered with the contention that "a treaty would override this barrier, let alone the fact that our participation in such police action as might be recommended by the international security organization need not necessarily be construed as war." (Emphasis added). Alan Stang gives this explanation of the foregoing:

"Remember that this confidential document was prepared for the State Department by the Council itself. Notice that the CFR is recommending ways to circumvent our Constitution. From now on, says the Conspiracy, wars will not be declared by the people through their Congressmen, as the Constitution specifies. The implication of the fact that the people can declare, or not declare, war is that the United States Government still exists. And, the Conspirators want to destroy the United States Government. So the CFR study shows that their plan was to trick us into war under the control of their 'super-state organization' simply by calling the war something else. The phrase the Council suggested was 'police action.' The Constitution says Congress declares war. Congress does not declare police action!" (Emphasis as in original).

Stang points out that in 1946, at the first London conference on the UN, the U.S. delegation agreed that the Soviets would always run UN military affairs, while the Americans would always run UN financial activities. In short, "the Soviets won the right to run the UN, and the Americans won the right to pay for it." So, we entered the Korean "police action" under the sponsorship of the UN, and its Undersecretary for Political and Security Council Affairs was Konstantin E. Zinchenko, a Communist. And Zinchenko was General MacArthur's boss. When with the Inchon Landing, MacArthur acted independently to bypass his UN superiors, President Truman, upon the urging of Dean Acheson of the Council on Foreign Relations, recalled MacArthur. A returning hero, he defied his UN superiors by insisting that in war there is no substitute for victory (but it wasn't a war, it was a "police action," the Conspirators said). Incidentally, at that time there had been no serious break in the relationship between Soviet Russia and Red China. As a result, during the Korean police action, the Reds were running their side through Mao Tse-tung, and running our side through Zinchenko. No wonder it was a no-win war! And Alan Stang reports: "The traitors did the same thing again in Vietnam. Again we entered the war under the auspices of the UN, through our membership in SEATO, a UN subsidiary. Again we couldn't win because our own CFR leaders wouldn't let us."

The point of all this reminiscing is that it could happen again, and we must try to prevent it. The bad side of the situation reads like this: As Carter bows out and Reagan assumes supposed command, the cards are being stacked in such a way that armed conflict - which is not to be called war - could become inevitable. Once again, as in Korea and Vietnam, there would be no Declaration of War ratified by the representatives of the people of the United States. For, it would not be a war; it would be a "police action" or a "security measure" that would be taken through some Treaty: NATO, CENTO, SEATO, OAS, one of a

series of U.S.-Israeli Treaties, or whatever multi-, bi- or unilateral Treaty that might seem to fit the circumstances. Our commitments are world-wide, we are officially pledged to defend - and apparently finance as well - almost every nation and mini-nation in the world, even including some of them that are part of the "Soviet Hegemony" of which the Chinese Communist "friends" speak. In short, through hundreds of those entangling alliances that our first President warned us against, we seem to be at the mercy of this Conspiracy that is busy setting up its New World Order.

Here, as the year of our Lord 1980 and the rule of Jimmy Carter near the end, is a world in turmoil. Marxist-initiated and U.S. Government-sponsored revolutions and terrorist activities in Central America are becoming so serious that - as our government has done before - it may be found necessary to step in militarily. U.S. military units have been training in Egypt, getting accustomed to desert warfare. A fully complemented U.S. Naval Fleet is stationed in the Indian Ocean, awaiting possible action in defense of oil interests. American-manned airplanes are patrolling the skies from air bases in Saudi Arabia. The ever-present shame and disgrace of a great Nation being unable to do anything constructive about 52 hostages in little Iran could cause armed action on the part of a new administration in Washington. There are commitments to the Afghan resistance movement. There are commitments both to Iran and Iraq in a war that was provoked to "divide and conquer" against the possible resurgence of a Muslim "holy war" that would work to Soviet Russia's extreme disadvantage. There is the threat of war between Syria and Jordan, another crisis that was evoked to put Arab against Arab and thus ease the pressure upon Israel. There is our firm pledge to defend Israel against all enemies and at all costs. In Europe there is the unsettling situation in Poland, where Polish members of the International Conspiracy are about to ask Soviet troops to invade Poland, to keep it safe for International Communism. And there is the constant threat that a weakened NATO is an easy victim of Soviet strength if and whenever the Reds change their minds and go South instead of East. Wherever we may look, there are what militarists refer to as powder-kegs, ready to be ignited whenever it may seem necessary or expedient in order to complete the establishment of the Conspirators' New world Order.

But here's the other side of the coin: The Conspirators are beginning to run scared. The peoples' reaction on election day shook them. The railings of the CFR-controlled Media against Christians in politics and Moralists in the Majority are strengthening our side. The smears of Reagan's real conservative team members isn't going as agents Ford and Kissinger expected. Richard V. Allen, Ed. Meese, William Smith, other non-Establishment men are still on the team. But Anne Armstrong went home to Texas; Walter Wriston back to Citicorp, and George Schultz decided Bechtel needed him more than Reagan. Eastern Establishment Power Brokers are still in charge, but their hold is shaky. And our partial victory could be the beginning of a real reconstruction period. We must understand that four years is not enough time to remedy forty years of destruction. But there must be a beginning; and if we remember that God is for us and if we act accordingly, get the "lukewarms" to reconsider their attitude toward Government, and their duty to God, Family, and Country, who can deny us?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address orders:

---

Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## THIS AGE OF THE ANTI-HEROES

James Fenimore Cooper (1789-1851) was America's first great novelist, author of the famous Leatherstocking Tales and a score of other works about America and Americans. Like his equally famous contemporary, Washington Irving, he served his country as an American Consul. Returning to the U.S. after a tour of duty in Lyons, he was shocked upon discovering that his country had begun to turn towards liberalism and democracy. A strict Constitutionalist and conservative by nature, he spoke out, and wrote, against this leftward trend. As a result - even as today - he was ridiculed, berated and libeled by the liberal press of the Nation. Ired by such treatment, he wrote:

"If newspapers are useful in overthrowing tyrants, it is only to establish a tyranny of their own. The press tyrannizes over public men, letters, the arts, the state and even over private life. Under the pretense of protecting public morals it is corrupting them to the core and under the semblance of maintaining liberty, it is gradually establishing despotism as ruthless, as grasping and one that is quite as vulgar as that of any (state ever known). With loud professions of freedom of opinion, there is no tolerance; with a parade of patriotism, no sacrifice of interests; and with full panegyrics on propriety, too frequently no decency."

Congressman Larry McDonald quoted Consul James Fenimore Cooper, and then launched his own complaints against the more expanded, faster, and therefore more effective communications media of today. He wrote, and we quote from his statement as it appeared in the Congressional Record of Dec. 4, 1980:

"These comments by the famous author are not a general indictment on my part of the press across America. In fact, most local weekly newspapers, the medium-sized daily newspapers, the smaller radio and television stations...generally do a rather good job in news coverage and they attempt to be fair and honest in their reporting and on their editorial pages. This is true, too, of some larger daily newspapers...My following comments are aimed primarily at the three national television networks, some national columnists, the major wire services and such newspapers as the Washington Post, The New York Times, the Atlanta Constitution, the Chicago Sun-Times, the Boston Globe and others. In other words, the so-called establishment press.

"Generalizations are perhaps risky - but that has never stopped the national press. With that in mind, it seems to be a valid view that virtually all of the establishment news-media seem to be clones of each other. Almost without exception, the clones have a liberal philosophical outlook regarding the role of the Federal Government. Usually, they favor more and more spending for various social programs and uniformly condemn what they call the military-industrial complex or the Pentagon for all of society's ills. Those who believe in a classical interpretation of our Constitution are almost invariably referred to by this segment of the press as extremists, ultraconservatives, rightwingers, reactionaries, radicals, or mossbacks - usually with not so subtle hints that neo-Nazism is really behind the motives of those who seek to restore limited Federal government operations, restore a sound economy and attain a superior defense for our Nation. On the other hand, liberals are usually referred to by this same press as moderates or middle-of-the-roaders. Raving Socialists are

usually the only ones referred to as liberals by the establishment press.

"All of us in public life, at one time or another, have been the victims of vicious, false attacks by biased reporters and editors. Only an immature, insecure individual would object to honest, constructive criticism by the press or the public. We are well aware of and deeply appreciate our freedom of speech and the press as guaranteed by the Constitution. However, I am concerned by the lack of concern and responsibility on the part of some segments of the national news media in regard to the rest of the Constitution - notably the 9th and 10th amendments to that noble document - and (the lack of concern) for common fairness and decency. While in theory, public servants and individuals who are maliciously and falsely attacked can write a letter to the editor as a complaint in the case of the printed media; demand equal time to scurrilous assaults by the electronic media; insist on retractions or file civil lawsuits charging libel or slander; these are rarely sufficient to correct the sometimes incredible damage to a person's reputation by an irresponsible segment of the news media.

"Regarding letters to the editor: Many times they are not printed at all. If pub-

---

---

At a time when the U.S. Postal Service is planning another rate increase and the coercive imposition of a ridiculous and unnecessary nine-digit zip code, we receive the following advisory from the American Board of Trade:

In recent issues of our exchange-affiliated publications, we have called attention to the extraordinary mail delivery delays that seriously hinder market transactions and cause great harm to investors and to financial organizations, such as The American Board of Trade. We have pointed out that if you were to mail an order or check to the ABT at its new address at 9 South William St. in New York's Wall Street area, especially if you used a postpaid business reply envelope, there's a strong likelihood that it would not reach ABT offices in less than 9 or 10 days, even if you live as close to New York as Connecticut, New Jersey or Pennsylvania. These delays are the direct result of the Post Office personnel allowing incoming mail, first class mail, mind you, to accumulate on work tables, benches and shelves within the processing areas, without any attempt, even by Post Office supervisors and managers, to arrange for prompt delivery of the accumulation. To induce an outflow of the accumulation of our mail, we have found it necessary in recent months to follow-up Post Office supervisors with protest phone calls and in-person inquiry, after which huge bundles of mail become available, containing letters clearly postmarked to reveal inordinate and even shocking delays in arrival. The previously reported actual delivery delays of 9 to 10 days may now be accurately revised into a much broader range of delay of 10 to 43 days... That is the delay range involved in a huge bundle of first class mail that had accumulated from hundreds of customers and was made available to the ABT on Oct. 28, following strong protests on our part that something has obviously gone awry in U.S. Post Office operations... That huge Oct. 28 bundle of accumulated first class mail contained customer market orders and actual remittances of check and money orders totalling \$370,000, postmarked 10 to 43 days earlier.

We say that delays of 10 to 43 days on the part of the U.S. Post Office in delivery of first class mail... are evidence of complete breakdown of mail service in our country... The time has arrived to vigorously publicize the inadequacy of the present U.S. postal system so that remedial action can begin through the new Congress that will assemble in Washington in January.

(Please note that remedial action does not require increased rates or digits.)

lished, they are often buried and seldom noticed. And in any case, as many of us know from experience, it is virtually impossible for the truth or a correction to ever catch up with a falsehood. The equal time provisions as I understand them do not apply to so-called news programs presented by the electronic news media, so that approach is not feasible. Retractions are as difficult to extract from newspapers as an impacted tooth from a wounded lion. While the so-called clarification and amplification or correction columns published by a few newspapers may appear to offer a solution to this problem, they are usually inconspicuous and rarely touch the audience that a large front page story or lead editorial reaches. And although libel or slander laws are perhaps theoretically possible for nonpublic individuals - if one does not consider the cost for initiating such action - this avenue is a virtual dead end insofar as public figures are concerned because of various court rulings.

"Of course, some newsmen, when faced with these arguments in favor of more responsibility on the part of the press, will loftily assert, 'Well, you can buy a printing press, too.' This ignores the reality that individuals, in particular, and most public figures, in general, have neither the time nor the resources to compete on a weekly or daily basis with already established news media outlets. It is easy for governmental officials and Members of Congress, in particular, to fold under the pressure of relentless attacks from the liberal news media. But when officials with public trust toss their principles behind them for a public relations advantage, they betray both the U.S. Constitution and the people they represent....." (Unquote).

Congressman McDonald concludes that, where the nefarious and dishonest actions of the Establishment Media concern him personally, he will fight back by recording the facts in The Congressional Record. Unfortunately, The Record is not widely or carefully read by most of us, and with its price increasing to \$135 per year, it will be costly reading for those on its free list.

In his discussion of the Establishment Media, Rep. McDonald might have mentioned that it published only what it wants the public to know and promotes only those issues and personalities that seem good in its eyes, because it is under the control of its exclusive club, the Council on Foreign Relations. William S. Paley, Frank Stanton, Dan Rather, Harry Reasoner and others of CBS belong to the Council. John Chancellor, David Brinkley, Thornton Bradshaw, Herbert Schlosser and others of NBC belong to CFR. Likewise there are Barbara Walters, John Connor, other of ABC who belong. Cyrus Vance of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral commission is a director of The New York Times. Paul Austin of Coca-Cola, Carter's Cabinet and CFR is a director of Dow Jones which publishes the Wall Street Journal. Kathrine Graham of Newsweek and The Washington Post belongs to the CFR. Daniel Schorr of Ted Turner's Cable News Service is a member. So are Joseph Kraft, George Will, William Buckley, James Reston, Marquis Childs, Charles Collingwood, Marvin Kalb, Bill Moyers, Theodore White, Robert McNeil, etc., etc. There are more than 75 members of the Council on Foreign Relations who are associated with the Establishment Communications Media as directors, publishers, editors or anchormen, correspondents, columnists, commentators, and such. All this plus the relentless pressure that can be brought by the national advertisers, most of whom are directed by members of the Establishment or are influenced by the Big Bankers who keep them alive at twenty per cent on indispensable loans.

A most noticeable Establishment Media activity during this presidential transitional period, is the pressure that has been applied to the Reagan team. When a non-Establishment conservative has been mentioned as a possible member of the Regan Cabinet, questions are immediately raised as to conflict of interests,

ethics, past associations with Nixon, questionable business deals, etc. Prime target was Richard Allen. William Smith, John Tower, and other Congressmen have been given "the treatment." The Establishment Media has done its utmost to actually name the members of Reagan's Cabinet, with some success.

But the most bizarre promotion of the Establishment Media has been the presentation to the world of the late John Lennon as a lily-white hero, worthy of some sort of sanctification. Not since the mysterious assassination of President John Kennedy (with which it is being compared) has such a hullabaloo been raised because of a shooting. The anti-gun crowd is out in force. Pages after pages have been devoted to the death of Lennon. Networks ran special features and a ten-minute period of silent mourning was arranged for all television and radio stations on Sunday, December 14. Suddenly a total blackout was dropped over the former activities of the man who told the world that "The Beatles are bigger than Jesus!" Censored is the news that the Beatles promoted the drug culture that has virtually destroyed a whole generation of Americans. Blacked out is the news of how he and wife Yoko denounced the traditional and Christian family unit as a part of "the God trip, or father-figure trip," which has to be dissolved in favor of "facing up to reality instead of always looking for some kind of heaven." When John Lennon spoke of the pleasure of being without parents, wife Yoko explained in an article in *Ramparts*, vol. 10, no. 1, July 1971, page 45: "Perhaps one feels more pain when parents are there. It's like when we're hungry, you know it's worse to get the symbol of a cheeseburger than no cheeseburger at all. It doesn't do you any good, you know. I often wish my mother had died so that at least I could get some people's sympathy. But there she was, a perfectly beautiful mother."

Suddenly because of the premeditated action of a "Jesus freak," a man who was the antithesis of everything considered respectable by Christians is presented by the Establishment Media as a Christlike martyr! The Age of the Anti-Hero it might be called. Morality is scorned, sinfulness is sanctified. Patriotism is called treason while treason prospers. Joseph McCarthy is vilified, John Lennon is glorified. Even when the majority of Americans would wish it otherwise the Establishment Media blacks out truth, keeps their eyes and ears turned and tuned to invented crises, created catastrophes, and the actions of murderers. Like pages upon newspaper pages and hours upon electronic hours, bemoaning the condition of 52 hostages in Iran, while hundreds of MIAs and prisoners of war and known to be alive, but are officially forgotten, in enemy lands. Columnist William P. Hoar says that 389 Americans known to have been prisoners of war were simply written off after the Korean Police Action; that there are 2500 unresolved cases of American Serviceman missing from the Vietnam War; that there have been more than 4,000 individual sightings since 1973, of U.S. Servicemen in Indochina, many still alive and in miserable condition. But what Establishment Medium will mention this? Instead, they'll lament the 52 in Iran and tell us to wear yellow ribbons in remembrance - the color of cowardice.

We have a federal government that is out of our control, partly because of the communications network that is under the control of a self-chosen Elitist Company which uses it "under the semblance of maintaining liberty (to) Gradually establish despotism." To defeat that monopoly is our purpose.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address orders:

---

Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Fifty-One.....December 19, 1980

## THE DEVELOPING COMMUNITY OF NATIONS

In today's vernacular, have we blown it? Are we allowing political retreats from former administrations to foul up a golden opportunity to save our Republic? Has a beast we thought wounded unto death risen up again to complete the destruction of a once proud and independent Nation? Millions of Americans - a voters' landslide that implied a mandate - had hoped and prayed for a clear and positive turn to the right on the part of the newly elected federal administration. But, after their loss of November 4th, the enemy regrouped and is recouping its losses. His supporters reluctantly accepted Reagan's choice of George Bush as a running mate. But as the President-elect began to announce the names of his selected advisers and assistants, shocked backers began to realize that the same old Eastern Establishment Elitists were still in command and that mere variations on the same old political themes could be expected. Reagan was proposing for Senate approval even more members of the Council on Foreign Relations, Trilateral Commission and Bilderbergers than Carter had on his starting team four years earlier. Those who had led the campaign to get Reagan elected were being bypassed, ignored. Their advice rejected. A December 22 Newsweek item was headed, "The Reverend Jerry Who?" It read: "Fund raiser Richard Viguerie, a leading light of the New Right, is complaining to anyone who will listen in Washington that the Reagan Administration has already abandoned its archconservative friends - the very folks who put the California governor in the White House. It's gotten so bad, Viguerie says, that the Rev. Jerry Falwell, leader of the militant Moral Majority, hasn't been able to get a phone call returned by the Reagan camp since the election... Unless things improve, Viguerie predicts, Reagan and the New Right leadership will be estranged completely in six months to a year."

Sensing that Reagan was starting to turn his back on those who put him in the White House, one of our subscribers wrote, protesting the trend, to Senator Paul Laxalt, who was supposedly a firm supporter of the New Right. The Senator answered, saying in part: "While I am not at liberty to discuss specific appointments, I can say that Ronald Reagan is now President-elect of all the people. To govern effectively, he will reach out, as he should, to a wide spectrum of Americans to assist him in his awesome task...." Our correspondent replied, stated in part:

"I have your letter telling me that Mr. Reagan is going to become 'President of all the people,' presumably implying that I have to expect a number of Trilateralists and CFR members (in addition to Mr. Bush) in Mr. Reagan's administration. The memberships of these two organizations constitute only about 0.001 of one percent of the population of the United States. The recent election expressed in large part the resentment of the majority that these elitists have been allowed to exercise many times more than 0.001 of one percent of the government's power. Their abuse of this power generated the November 4th landslide.... Mr. Somoza also considered himself the 'President of all his people', and it cost him the Republic of Nicaragua and, later, his own life. If anything should happen to Mr. Reagan, will Mr. Bush expect to become President of all the people." (Underlining added in preceding paragraphs.)

We don't know how. or if, Senator Laxalt answered this latter letter. But it is

known that similar letters of protest have had no effect. The President-elect's most important appointments, which will probably be approved by the new Republican-controlled Senate in due time, show that the self-chosen Elitists are not merely represented, they are in control. William Casey of the CFR and of the pro-Soviet wartime Office of Strategic Services, is to direct the CIA, an organization that will become of crucial importance if there is to be any real change in our Nation's foreign policy. Malcolm Baldrige of the CFR, nominee for Commerce Secretary, was Connecticut chairman for Bush in the primaries and then followed Bush into the Reagan camp after the latter's win in the primaries. Caspar Weinberger is a Trilateralist, CFR member, and a Nixon re-tread who seems dangerously misplaced as a Defense Secretary. But the real shocker to those who are concerned about 20-plus percent prime rates, about double-digit inflation and increasing taxation, was the selection of the Merrill Lynch manager, Donald Regan to be Secretary of the Treasury. Human Events has been a strong supporter of Ronald Reagan ever since he began campaigning for national office. But it spoke out sharply against Regan, wrote:

"Conservatives can probably live with most of the President-elect's nominees, but the one name they still seriously question is the choice of Donald Regan for secretary of the treasury...What particularly bothers them about Regan, who was apparently pushed through at the last minute by...William Casey, is that he has never been much of a conservative supporter, had made few public pronouncements of significance and has allowed Merrill Lynch's six-man political action committee - of which he is a member - to back leading liberal Democrats....The number of liberals underwritten by Merrill Lynch for the 1980 election seems awesome...Sen. Alan Cranston (ADA rating 79%), Sen. Gaylord Nelson (ADA rating 84%), Sen. Patrick Leahy (ADA rating 89%), Rep. Thomas Downey (ADA rating 89%) - each receiving a political care package from Donald Regan's outfit. The Merrill Lynchers, moreover, appeared to move heaven and hell to polish off the President-elect during the primaries. Thus, on Feb. 14, they donated \$1,000 (legal maximum) to George Bush.... So, the question is, how did he get his job? Bill Casey...secured his appointment before any thorough check was done on his background." (unquote).

It isn't just his appointments, but his change of direction, which causes consternation, frustration and even anger, among true conservatives. No longer is there hope of a quick liquidation of the Department of Education. There is a growing question about the Department of Energy which was slated for almost instant dismantling. A straw-in-the-wind that would seem to indicate the way the political wind is really blowing, was Reagan's voiced support of a salary increase for Congressmen and top-level bureaucrats, a measure that was defeated by the retiring 96th Senate. And "iron butterfly" Nancy's impatience at not being able to start immediately in White House refurbishing - at considerable taxpayers' expense at a time when all expenses are supposedly being curtailed - has not set well with conservatives. Also, there is growing talk of a great need for the declaration of a national emergency as soon as the inauguration ceremonies are concluded; this because of the state of the Nation's economy. We keep remembering a statement made by one of the self-chosen Elite (we can't remember which one), that when a really important new and radical policy is to be put into effect, the Republicans are allowed to take over and do the job, because the Republicans can do what the Democrats wouldn't dare to do (like the recognition of Red China and the removal of strategic trade bans with the Soviet; which Nixon and Kissinger arranged because LBJ could never have gotten away with such moves).

But, more importantly, we keep remembering Executive Order 12148, of July 20, 1979, regarding "Federal Emergency Management." This EO provides for



the take-over of government operations by a bureaucratic dictatorship. whenever a President of the United States gives the word. A "Federal Emergency Management Agency" would become the governing body and it "shall establish Federal policies for, and coordinate, all civil defense and civil emergency planning, management, mitigation, and assistance functions of Executive agencies" (Section 2-1 of Executive Order 12148). Under this order - which is the "law of the land" whenever a President so declares, since Congress has approved it by inaction - each Federal agency has its particular part in the bureaucratic dictatorship which will operate through the Ten Federal Regional Councils that already are established and operating from the Ten Capitol Cities of the Ten Federal Regions. We are not saying that this will happen if and when President Reagan might declare a national emergency; but we say that it could happen. And, if the new Reagan administration is to be composed of the same old Eastern Establishment crowd that has been running things at the federal level - especially at the level of foreign and economic affairs - for some fifty-odd years, then the declaration of a state of emergency could be far more disastrous to the Nation than was FDR's infamous "100 Days" when all banks were closed, mortgages foreclosed, and the New Deal installed.

Moreover, if the Reagan administration is to be controlled by the same crowd of the in-again-out-again civil servants of the Unelected Supregovernment, it is important that we understand what the real program of the Trilateral-CFR-Elitists amounts to. The reason for the founding of the Trilateral Commission was stated quite clearly in Zbigniew Brzezinski's book, "Between Two Ages - America's Role in the Technetronic Era," published in 1971. He wrote:

"A community of the developed nations must eventually be formed if the world is to respond effectively to the increasingly serious crisis that in different ways now threatens both the advanced world and the Third World. Persistent divisions among the developed states, particularly those based on outmoded ideological concepts, will negate the efforts of individual states to aid the Third World; in the more advanced world they could even contribute to a resurgence of nationalism. Accordingly, an effort must be made to forge a community of developed nations that would embrace the Atlantic states, the more advanced European communist states, and Japan.... Movement toward such a community will, in all probability, require two broad overlapping phases. The first of these would involve the forging of community links among the United States, Western Europe and Japan... The second phase would include the extension of these links to the communist countries."

If this were nothing more than a One World plan blueprinted by Brzezinski and financed by the Rockefeller Clubs, and since it seemed to fail with Carter, we might hope that a new administration could mean the end to any such plan. But what Brzezinski wrote was really an updated restatement of a policy that had been pursued by the Supragovernment, through both Democrat and Republican administrations for many years. For example, Dwight Eisenhower was President of the United States in 1953. In that year Rep. Carrol Reese was head of a House Committee investigating the operations of tax-exempt foundations, and Dr. Norman Dodd was research director for the committee. Dodd was invited to visit the New York Office of the Ford Foundation by Roman Gaither, president of the foundation at the time. As Dodd tells the story, Gaither opened the conversation:

"Mr. Dodd, we invited you to come because we thought that, perhaps, off the record, you would be kind enough to tell us why the Congress is interested in the operation of foundations such as ourselves.' Before I could think of how best to reply, he volunteered this: 'Mr. Dodd, we operate here on directives.



...which emanate from the White House. Would you like to know what the substance of their directives is?' My answer was, 'Yes, Mr. Gaither. I would like very much to know.' Whereupon he said: 'The substance of the directives under which we operate is that we shall use our grant-making power to alter life in the United States so that we can be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union.' Needless to say, I nearly fell off the chair....

"I said, 'Mr. Gaither, legally you are entitled to use your grant-making power for this purpose but I do not think you are entitled to withhold this information from the American people to whom you are beholden for your tax exemption. So why do you not tell the American people what you have just told me?' His answer was, 'Mr. Dodd, we would not think of doing that'."

This directive, "so to change the political, economic, and social structure of the United States in order to gain a comfortable merger with the USSR," also was the guiding principle when Henry Kissinger propounded the concept of the Triangular Constellation, which proposed to bring Red China into the equilateral power triangle with the USSR and the USA. The same theme was made a principal policy of the Carter administration by Henry Owen of the Brookings Institute and the Trilateral Commission who became Carter's Special Representative for Economic Summits with the title of Ambassador at Large. Owen wrote in 1973: "The United States should persist in the effort to find and act on interests that it shares with the Soviet Union and (Communist) China. Success will hinge on our ability to keep at it over a long period of time, despite the tendency to vacillate between extremes of hostility and euphoria. Progress in building a working community of developed nations, in which the USSR could eventually play some role, may hasten success in this effort if we do not allow ups and downs in East-West relations to divert attention from this central task."

Such has been the policy of the CFR-controlled White House and State Department for the past four decades. The possibility of its continuance is strengthened by the fact that Trilat-CFR operators still control the next administration, and especially by the fact that Alexander Haig who is about to become the Secretary of State, is a disciple and proselyte of Henry Kissinger. In "Kissinger on the Couch," by Phyllis Schlafly and Chester Ward, page 550, we are informed that "neither Khrushchev, at the pinnacle of his power, nor Brezhnev, after his total consolidation of power, could have gotten away with the appointments accomplished by Kissinger: appointments he carried out without even a ripple of congressional interest or public concern. Neither Khrushchev nor Brezhnev could have promoted an inexperienced Army Colonel (such as Alexander Haig) to the rank of four-star general, and then appointed him Vice Chief of Staff on the Army over the heads of scores of far more experienced and proven general officers (parenthesized phrase is in the original-Ed,)"

The existence of this policy of "seeking a comfortable merger with the USSR" is a matter of record, but few Americans know about it. Nor do they know that we have been weakened economically and militarily so that we will not be able to resist the final compromise of our liberty and sovereignty when it is time to merge us into this new "Community of Nations." Reagan was given a landslide victory because he was expected to alter the course of our Ship of State. And he promised to do just that. Can we force him onto the new course?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class and the following prices include postage. 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address orders:

---

Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## PERZONAL

### THE SIGN

*I looked up and saw the butterfly bumping against the back screen. Gently, I opened the door, reached down and cupped my hands around the great yellow and black monarch.*

As I freed him he soared upward, high into the sun, and my memory went back to that Christmas over fifty years ago.

I was twelve that year and my mother and I lived in my Granddaddy's gray Victorian house on Locust Avenue. We were alone in one of the upper bedrooms and it was *COLD*. Only as a West Virginia winter can be.

It was already dark at four o'clock and as we huddled around the old gas stove, my mother suddenly looked up at me and said, "Chicken Little, the sky is falling."

I ran to the window, just as the rushing flakes began to tick-tock against the glass.

\* \* \* \* \*

Those of little faith can stop reading right here. For others - the rest of the story.

I had the chilling habit of raising the window from the bottom during a snowfall and placing my face there so that I could open my mouth and let the flakes melt on my tongue. I am a snow baby, born and bred.

My mother shivered in the background and pointed to the gas stove, which was flickering in the draft, so I reluctantly pushed the sash down again.

Standing and pressing my face to the white darkness, I gasped, drawing in my breath sharply. Amid the wildly blowing snow, I had caught a glimpse of color - yellow and black - a somehow different flight. Excitedly I called to my mother - *It's a butterfly!*"

My mother quickly got up and joined me at the window.

*THUD. THUD. THUD.* The freezing monarch pled to be let in.

My mother said dazedly, "No butterfly could live in this cold."

"Where has it lived during the cold before this?" I demanded.

*Gently then, I raised the window, reached out and cupped my hands around the great yellow and black monarch, now clinging desperately to the sill.*

He was trembling as I slowly drew him inside, but no more than we, his captors.

His wings were very ragged and he was exceedingly weak. If only he could have communicated, telling us how this miracle came to be.

\* \* \* \* \*

My mother fixed our friend a saucer of sugar water and he sucked up a little during the night. He swayed dangerously as he drank and I steadied him as his threadlike feet sought a resting place. I noticed that his wings were nicked along the edges just like the saucer. I placed him back on the dresser scarf and continued my all night vigil.

By sunrise our little guest was feebler than ever and my mother said sternly, "Virginia, you'll have to put him out. You know that we don't have the courage to kill him. We must open the door and let God decide."

Obediently, I picked up the monarch and laid him gently on my palm. I could see that he was nearly gone. My childish tears dropped upon his soft body like snowflakes. He signalled by the fluttering of his tattered wings for the last time.

Then raising the window with one hand and thrusting him out with the other, I let him go back into that cold white world.

My mother and I cried together.

\* \* \* \* \*

When I was a child, I thought as a child. I thought of this experience as a sad and bitter one.

Later on, when I myself was raised from worm to butterfly, I understood that this miracle was an early sign from God alone - that I was His child and that He would be waiting to receive *me* and give *me* wings.

*Merry Christmas  
Livinghell*

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Seven.....Number Fifty-Two.....December 26, 1980

## NORMAL BIRTHPAINS, OR MANAGED MISCARRIAGE?

The statesman said: "It doesn't matter what politicians say, but rather what they do." As proof of the statement, let it be noted that the politicians who are to take over on January 20th couldn't wait. They chose Christmas Eve to leak the story to the media that Henry Kissinger is already acting as a special ambassador for President-elect Ronald Reagan. The author of detente is said to be on his way to Jerusalem to confer with Begin, then on his way to counsel with Sadat. His mission: to replace Sol Linowitz of Panama Canal payaway infamy, and to revive Carter's Camp David Compact. Those who were still hoping that President Reagan would live up to Candidate Reagan's promises must have been greatly disheartened by this latest proof that nothing has changed - at least in foreign policy - and that the same old promoters of Interdependence and World Community are still at the helm of our floundering Ship of State.

There were, of course, previous indications that there would be little change in administrative policy. Despite his conservative talk, he chose George Bush as his running mate. But his apologists said that perhaps an alliance with the powerful Eastern Establishment was necessary. Otherwise Reagan would have been hacked to pieces as was Barry Goldwater in 1964. Without this compromise with evil, said the apologists, Reagan might never have been elected, so the old "lesser of two evils" argument prevailed.

Then, shortly after Reagan's election - and this has been all but blacked out by the media - a special womens' committee was chosen to advise Mr. Reagan on womens' issues. All 25 of them are promoters of abortion and ERA. Then came the announcement of his transition team and it was discovered that of the 59 special advisers 26 were members of the Council on Foreign Relations, 10 were Trilateral Commissioners, 10 were Bilderbergers. Long time advisers, like Jack Kemp, Art Laffer, Jesse Helms and Barry Goldwater began to move to the sidelines and the people who got him elected began to be ignored. When Cabinet nominees began to be presented to the public via TV appearances that resembled police lineups, with Reagan not even there to identify his chosen Cabinet heads, even the media seemed a little surprised. Surprised because it appeared that Reagan wasn't choosing his teammates, but that someone else or some other agency was selecting his Cabinet heads for him! The nominees concerned with defense and foreign policy, economics and finance, were predominantly Rockefeller men: Weinberger, Regan, Schultz, Greenspan, Stein, Burns. Then, with Kissinger back in an advisory position with his protege Al Haig ready to head the State Department, it would appear that the relentless drive toward One World Government wasn't even going to be slowed down. As added evidence, it suddenly developed that the new Senate Foreign Relations Committee was going to be little better than the old Committee. Conservatives struggled hard to defeat Frank Church, George McGovern, Jacob Javits, and Richard Stone of the former Foreign Relations Committee. But, their places are to be taken on the important Foreign Relations Committee by Larry Pressler of South Dakota with a Conservative Index score of 52, Charles Mathias of Maryland with a score of 11, Nancy Kassebaum of Kansas with a score of 53, and Rudy Boschwitz of Minnesota with a rating of 57.

In the field of recent conservative landslides, there are certain comparisons

that are noteworthy. The election of Mr. Clark in Canada was hardly a landslide, but it was an emphatic demand on the part of the people for a turn to the right. The election of Mrs. Thatcher in Great Britain was overwhelming, and these two political events gave cause to hope that the English-speaking Nations were giving up their enthusiasm for utopianism and Interdependence. But, the media quickly got rid of Mr. Clark in Canada, and Mrs. Thatcher veers more and more to the left as time goes by. And here could be a parallel: The "Iron Lady" won her election in a surprising landslide. So did Reagan. Her program called for a return to free enterprise, control of monetary growth, cutting of taxes, and boosting of defense spending. So does Reagan's promised program. She was given a solid parliamentary majority. Reagan received a Senate majority. But after Mrs. Thatcher had been in office eighteen months, according to Donald S. McAlvany of The Gold and Monetary Report:

"...government spending is up by some 26% from a year ago. The money supply is rising rapidly with aggregates expanding at a 20% clip. Mrs. Thatcher is about to go back on her promise to increase defense spending by 3% in real terms and tax increases are now being implemented by her conservative government. Inflation is rising and her political position is eroding... In the area of foreign policy the 'iron lady' selected David Carrington, a European member of David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission, as her Foreign Minister. Carrington promptly sold out the pro-Western government of Rhodesia to the communists, completing the job which was begun by his predecessor, the Labor Government's Foreign Minister, Dr. David Owen... So today, Mrs. Thatcher is back-peddling... learning the hard way that it is very difficult to dismantle 30 years of socialist mismanagement... Nothing has really changed in England. Ronald Reagan's experience could be very similar." (Quoted from the Gold and Monetary Report, a monthly analysis. \$75 per year. P.O. Box 39810, Phoenix, AZ 85069). In summary: Mrs. Thatcher compromised, made a political bargain with David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission, and as a consequence nothing has really changed in England." Ronald Reagan also made a political bargain with David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission, will things really change in the United States?

In defense, foreign policy, budget balancing, inflation control, tax cutting, de-regulation of business and commerce, etc., the leading question will be: Will - or can - President Reagan keep the campaign promises made by Candidate Reagan? And there remains another area of government which should be of great concern to Christian and conservative fathers and mothers of America. Because this area of government concerns the children of America. David Denholm, president of The Public Service Council, gave this forewarning:

"One of my worst fears has been realized. Some people who are working to help form the new Reagan administration are beginning to talk about delaying any effort to abolish the Department of Education... As you know, according to a report in Newsweek magazine, an unnamed source in the militant left wing National Education Association union bragged that the NEA was the only union that had its OWN Federal Department... President Reagan should keep faith with the American people and appoint a Secretary of Education who is committed to abolition of the Department at the earliest possible moment. Abolition will provide the federal government with a unique opportunity to examine the propriety of many of its education programs. It would not be surprising if, in the process of abolishing (this department) many costly and meddlesome federal programs should be abolished at the same time."

The NEA is a teacher's union currently with monopolistic control of American public education. In order to understand the future of such education in these

United States, please read carefully the following excerpts from a statement by Catharine Barrett, past president of NEA:

"At this critical moment no one can say with certainty whether we are at the brink of a colossal disaster or whether this is indeed mankind's shining hour. But it is certain that dramatic changes in the way we will raise our children in the year 2000 are indicated, particularly in terms of schooling, and that these changes will require new ways of thinking. Let me propose three.

"First, we will help all of our people understand that school is a concept and not a place. We will not confuse 'schooling' with 'education'. The school will be the community; the community, the school. Students, parents, and teachers will make certain that John Dewey's sound advice about schooling the whole child is not confused with nonsense about the school's providing the child's whole education. We will need to recognize that the so-called 'basic skills', which currently represent nearly the total effort in elementary schools, will be taught in only one quarter of the present school day. The remaining time will be devoted to what is truly fundamental and basic - time for academic inquiry, time for students to develop their own interests, time for a dialogue between students and teachers. When this happens - and it's near - the teacher can rise to his true calling. More than a dispenser of information, the teacher will be a conveyor of values, a philosopher. Students will learn to love letters and lab notes. We will help each child to build his own rocket to the moon.

"Finally, if our children are to be human beings who think clearly, feel deeply and act wisely, we will answer definitely the question 'Who should make what decisions?' Teachers will no longer be victims of change; we will be agents of change."

As an example of how the preceding is put into effect in the classroom, please note the following description of a classroom scene as described by Frances Adeney, a change agent, in an article entitled "Educators Look East":

"Twenty-five first graders lie in motionless silence on the classroom floor. The teacher intones soothing phrases to aid relaxation. Within moments, the meditative journey begins. The children imagine the sun, shining its brightest, radiating intense light toward them. They gaze directly into it and despite its strength the sun's brightness doesn't hurt them. Then, in their mind's eye the children are told to bring the sun down, down from the sky and into their own body. Its light pulses from head, down into chest regions, further and further until their body is ablaze with light. Now picture yourself doing something perfectly, says the teacher. Keep watching yourself being perfect. Fill yourself with the knowledge of being perfect. This is your light, your intelligence, your sun... The teacher tells them to see themselves full of light. Now they contain all of the light of the universe. With that light, the teacher says, they now feel at peace - they are perfect... they contain all of the wisdom of the universe within themselves.

"Imagine this incident taking place in a Los Angeles public school classroom, for that is exactly what is happening, among other places. This guided imagery lesson is one of the techniques used by Dr. Beverly Galyean in her system of confluent education... Her 'expanded view of learning' is linked inextricably to a set of Eastern/occult assumptions. That kind of thinking is based on the following premises: 1) In essence we are not individuals but part of the universal consciousness, God, or spirit which has manifested itself in the material world. 2) Because each person is a part of the universal consciousness which is love, each child contains all the wisdom of the universe... 3) Each person creates his or her own reality by choosing what to perceive and how to perceive it...

Galyean sums up her beliefs by saying, 'Once we begin to see that we are all God, that we have all the attributes of God, then I think the whole purpose of human life is to regain the Godliness within us;...' Those assumptions are religious in nature, instructing children about the nature of God and the solution to the human predicament. Intuition becomes a spiritual tool, a way to tap one's 'higher self,' a way to touch the universal consciousness of which we are all a part, Galyean claims." (Unquote).

Here is situation ethics, Oriental mysticism, and secular Humanism all rolled into one sun-drenched package and offered to elementary classes in the public school system as education! The author of this article asks her readers: "How did such an approach arise and in what way did it come to be offered in public schools which purportedly do not allow religious practices as part of the curriculum?" Her answer is evasive: "The public schools are in distress. Confluent education is one new approach that is getting exposure among teachers across the country. A balance of thinking and feeling and a stress on the whole person may do children who are taught this way some good."

Summary: Under NEA's control and Humanist Hufstedler's management, religion is being taught and practiced in the public schools, but is prohibited if it is Christ-centered or Bible-based religion! IRS cooperates by trying to close or control all Christian schools. And the welfare executive of a major State recently told a Christian pastor in the presence of witnesses that it is the intention of that State to license, in due time, all Sunday Schools as child care facilities, and thus control them! Moreover, in a secret hearing to consider a motion to place the Worldwide Church of God into receivership held on Jan. 2, 1979, attorney Hillel Chodos argued before a court of the State of California: "All of these corporations (tax-exempt churches-Ed.) are organized and existing under California law exclusively for charitable, religious and educational purposes. It is our position that a shorthand way of describing the law applicable to the corporations (churches-Ed) of this type is that their property always and ultimately rests in the court's custody, and that they are always and ultimately subject to the supervision of the court on the application of the Attorney General. In effect, there are no private interests."

We are not discussing the orthodoxy of the church in question. But, as a precedent that can become applicable to all churches, Breshnev couldn't have argued it better. Church property is ultimately State property, and its officers serve at the court's pleasure and "may be replaced with a more trustworthy trustee" at State's pleasure! In May, 1979, the U.S. Supreme Court upheld the State court's decision. As a result, by this precedent, Christian clergymen can be subject to licensing by the State, exactly as in Soviet Russia!

America has renounced her spiritual heritage. Her people follow after strange gods. They turn their children over to Humanists to educate and they offer up their infants in blood sacrifice to Moloch. Her cities have become as Sodom. America's allies don't trust her, her enemies jeer at her and taunt her, and renegade nations demand ransom of her. America is dying and there is little time to save her. But there is hope if we place our faith in God and not in men. God will again bless America when America again blesses God.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class and the following prices include postage: 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address orders:

---

Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number One.....January 2, 1981

## "UNION NOW" FOR THE AMERICAS

A new Year, a new Congress, soon to be a new Administration, new hopes and old fears for the future of our beloved Country; and with these comes a new plan drawn from the minds of our Supra-Government leaders, those same self-chosen elitists who brought on the old fears. It is a plan which calls for the creation of a "Republican Federation" composed of all of the Nations of North, Central and South America. Like the existing Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, and the developing Union of United Socialist States of Europe, ours will become a Union of the Socialist States of the Americas!

Too far fetched and fantastic to believe? Not so, say those self-chosen elitists who met in secret sessions to develop "The 1980s Project" and those who now are meeting as "The Committee of the Year 2000." Furthermore, like Jimmy Carter in the late 70s, Ronald Reagan in the early 80s is to be their front man and their "mark" in gangster jargon.

On Monday, January 5, 1980, even as the 97th Congress of the United States is convening in Washington, D.C., the President-elect of the United States is conferring in Juarez, Mexico with Jose Lopez Portillo, President of Mexico. As cover and camouflage, they are discussing trade problems, fishing rights, oil and gas flow, and the possibility of freer immigration rights, to be similar to those existing between Canada and the United States. But behind all this is a feeling out of the proposition to create a "North American Common Market" (NACOM), which would eventually be expanded to include the developing Central American Common Market (CACOM) and the embryo South American Common Market (SACOM). When Reagan has concluded his first talks with Portillo of Mexico, then he is to confer with Prime Minister Trudeau of Canada. First step, as in Europe, would be the establishment of an economic union, later to become a political union. Thus, the USA would become but a State within the Regional World Government made up of all the States of North, Central, and South America. As Michael Lord Chadwick, Director of the Center for Global Studies, explains the plan:

"The nations of North and South America are ideally suited for implementation of the concept of republican government. It would involve a re-evolution process. The countries of North and South America would evolve from nationhood to statehood in a constitutionally federated republic. This process could occur in three major phases. The first phase would include the linkage of the provinces of Canada, Mexico and the states of the United States. The second phase would include linkage of the U.S., Canada, and Mexico with the nations of Central America. The final phase would include linkage of the above areas with the nations of South America...Because state sovereignty is a vital precept of republicanism, the former nations would enjoy greater status and prestige as their Senators, Governors and Representatives, assumed their pre-eminent positions of honorable service in the new federation." (unquote).

In other words, The Nations of North, Central and South America now would become Federal Regional Districts within a Regional World Government similar to that of the USSR and the European Federation of States! This alteration in plans for the creation of the New World Order apparently is being sponsored and promoted by the Paris-based Organization for Economic Co-operation and

Development (OECD), the Trilateral Commission (TLC), the Council on Foreign Relations, the Aspen Institute, and similar international elitist cabals. And the change in plans has been adopted, presumably, because of the failure of the original Trilateralist program that was initiated by Henry Kissinger in Nixon's administration, which ended in ignoble resignation; and then developed by Zbigniew Brzezinski in Carter's administration, which culminated with its humiliating rejection by the American people. This after the program had almost wrecked this country's economy, as well as that of the rest of the Industrialized Western World - all of this obviously promoting the power and the influence of the Communist bloc of nations, perhaps deliberately. But to understand this fresh attack on the sovereignty and independence of the USA as well as that of Canada, Mexico and the other Nations of the Americas, a historical background must be presented. We'll try to be brief.

On Sept. 3, 1783 a peace treaty was signed in Paris, marking the end of the revolutionary war and affirming to the world the existence of a new free and independent Nation in North America. For the next 150-odd years, until the breakup of empires began, succeeding generations of Anglophiles and International Bankers kept dreaming and working toward a time when that Republic would become re-united with the British Empire. These London-based power brokers and Lombard Street bankers of the late 19th century also dreamed of a world composed wholly of an English-speaking Commonwealth of Nations that would be governed from London. The first important promoter of this concept was John Ruskin. As Carroll Quigley, author of Tragedy and Hope explained: "Ruskin spoke to the Oxford undergraduates as members of the privileged, ruling classes. He told them that they were the possessors of a magnificent tradition...but that this tradition could not be saved, and did not deserve to be saved, unless it could be extended...to the non-English masses throughout the world...Ruskin's message had a sensational impact. His inaugural message was copied by one undergraduate, Cecil Rhodes, who kept it with him for thirty years...In the middle of the 1890s he had a personal income of at least a million pounds sterling a year (then about five million dollars) which was spent so freely for his mysterious purposes that he was usually overdrawn on his account. These purposes centered on his desire to federate the English-speaking peoples and to bring all the habitable portions of the world under their control." Rhodes founded the Rhodes Scholarships and, with William T. Stead, Lord Rothschild, Alfred Milner and other bankers, politicians, journalists and power brokers, he created a secret society, which later came to be known as the Round Table. It had (and still has) branches in English-speaking and English-dominated countries throughout the world, including the U.S. In the U.S. the principle proponents and financial promoters of this particular form of World Government were the banker J.P. Morgan, and the steel magnate, Andrew Carnegie.

In 1919 the Royal Institute of International Affairs (Chatham House) was established in London and, when the U.S. failed to ratify the treaty which would have made the U.S. a part of the old League of Nations, a similar organization was founded in the U.S., and became known as the Council on Foreign Relations. This American branch of the "English Establishment" began to dominate universities, determine the editorial policies of such newspapers as The New York Times, the late New York Herald Tribune, the Christian Science Monitor, the Washington Post, the late Boston Evening Transcript, etc. Now, the Communications media are almost exclusively controlled by this Eastern Establishment. Also, to advance the aims of the Establishment, the Federal Reserve System was created, the Income Tax Amendment was ratified, and tax-exempt foundations were established.

While this Pan-Britannica idea was being developed yet another powerful One World scheme was gaining ground: a concept called Socialism. Stated simply, the Internationalist Elitists began to understand that the economic control of resources and peoples could be more effective than mere political control. It was decided, therefore, that competitive capitalism, and the free enterprise system should be liquidated and replaced by monopoly capitalism, and a Socialist economic system. Various forms of socialism were developed, all being financed by the international cabal: Communism for the least industrially developed countries such as Russia, China, Eastern Europe, etc.; National Socialism for Germany; Fascism for Italy; Welfare Statism for Scandinavia; Fabian Socialism for Great Britain, Christian Socialism for much of Europe. In the United States, as in much of the Western World, about every variety of Socialism has been tried, then the best form financed and promoted by the Internationalists. In the U.S. there were bomb-throwing Nihilists, sabotaging Syndicalists, enterprise destructing Workers of the World, Trotskyists, Maoists, Moscow-directed Communists. Fascism was introduced by FDR's Brain Trusters through NRA, TVA, RFC, other public corporations that competed with private enterprise. Lately federal financing of private corporations such as Lockheed and Chrysler; and the amalgamation of government, Big Labor and private management into one corporate controlling board of directors, is one current manifestation of Fascism. As early as 1950 Thomas James Norton observed in "Undermining the Constitution, a History of Lawless Government": "As big a thing as the great American Republic could not have been put on the skids without years of steady work. Beginning with 1933, Socialism (control by government of production, distribution and exchange), Fascism (Socialism by corporations), and Communism (confiscation by government of private property through graduated taxes and by abolition of inheritance), all forbidden by the Constitution because in no way authorized, and in many ways condemned by implication, spread with the rapidity of a fire on the prairie. But the seizure by them of the liberty and property of Americans began before 1933."

While many forms of Socialism have existed, and thrived, in the United States the form that conquered was a combination of Fabianism (which embraced and approved of Fascism) and Welfare Statism. As Carroll Quigley pointed out in "Tragedy and Hope": "It must be recognized that the power of these energetic Left-wingers was never their own power or communist power, but was ultimately the power of the international financial coterie." And why this wedding of monopoly capitalism and multi-faced Socialism? Developing the New World Order has been likened to the progress of a bird flying toward its nesting area. There must be a left wing and a right wing, and a central control to see to it that they work together in order to reach the final destination. In the global sense, it has been Western financing (the right wing), and eastern manpower (the left wing) which is being used to Socialize and gain the world.

However, in order to utilize both capitalism and communism, it was necessary to create the popular belief in a gigantic struggle between the two, even to the making of limited and controlled wars against each other; as in Korea, in Viet Nam, in the Middle East - wars in which some form of socialism would always be the winner! In the final analysis, however, there is to be a World Community, then eventually East and West must meet and marry. So, the concept of Regional World Governments was adopted by the Planners; these to be united into a World Government when the time was ripe. At the National level the plan involves dividing a Nation into federally controlled Regions with appointed administrators; this for the purpose of developing and maintaining Socialistic control over property, resources, and all areas of life. At the International level, this Regional concept involves the forming of Regional Governments in

which, as Chadwick explained, "countries evolve from nationhood to statehood." The development of Regionalism at the global level can be seen in the progress from economic control to political amalgamation in the Soviet Comecon, the European Common Market, the Southeast Asian Common Market, the ASEAN Bloc that is dominated by Japan, the three-nation Common Market in South America, Etc. Since the Planners believe economic control is more effective than political control, and less likely to cause public rebellion, these Regional Blocs are begun as Common Markets, later are to be converted into Regional Socialist Governments.

From the end of World War II until recently, the U.S. was considered to be a part of an Atlantic Community. But Europe began to think otherwise. A break became evident when our supposed European partners refused to aid us in the Vietnam War. Then came arguments over trade, finance, status of the dollar as an international currency, detente, NATO, etc. The European Community began to discriminate against U.S. goods, especially agriculture, created a separate monetary system aimed at replacing the dollar, denounced Carter's Israeli-Egyptian Treaty and designed a plan of their own to deal with Mideast problems. meanwhile, Carter was making himself more unpopular in Germany, England, Japan, as well as the U.S. Finally, even the CFR-TLC Elitist began to realize that any Regional Government arrangement composed of Europe on the far side of the Atlantic and Japan on the far side of the Pacific would not work. Especially when the U.S. was cultivating European-Japanese-American Trilateralism with one hand, and USSR-PRC-USA Trilateralism with the other hand.

So, with Rockefeller's Trilateralism appearing to fail, two important conferences were called. First was the CFR-sponsored "1980's Project," called to redesign Power Broker's plans for the future. Assembled were Henry Kissinger, Cyrus Vance, Theodore Hesburgh, Paul Volcker, Miriam Camp, Richard Ullman and other CFR-TLC dignitaries. With money supplied by the Ford, Lilly, Mellon and Rockefeller Foundations, they released a 25-volume series of books published by McGraw-Hill and enumerating all the conclusions they had arrived at concerning plans for the 1980s. Later, Harold Brown, Defense Secretary in Carter's Cabinet, addressed a Trilateral Commission conclave in Washington, D.C., pointing out that new leadership and new plans were required "for transition to the world of the year 2000." As a result, Robert O. Anderson of Atlantic Richfield Oil, Aspen Institute, CFR, etc., took the lead in forming a "Committee on the Year 2000," which is designed to provide that new leadership and new plans. Assisting him will be Russell Train, Walter Cronkite, Marian Heiskell of the New York Times, Elliot Richardson, Cyrus Vance and others of CFR. Out of all this apparently comes approval of the plan to create this Regional World Government of the Americas. So, the same old goal of World Government remains intact, but the strategy has been changed to include another Regional World Government. Hence, Reagan visits Portillo of Mexico, then Trudeau of Canada, immigration law are to be changed, the Department of Education decrees multi-lingual teaching in schools to accomodate other cultures and other customs soon to be amalgamated with us into a great Regional Government of the Western Hemisphere! Unless we move to stop it!

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Subscribers and exchanging publications may reprint all or any part of this newsletter if credit is given. All orders for extra copies are mailed first class and the following prices include postage: 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Please address orders:

---

Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

## THE NEW NATURE OF OUR FOREIGN POLICY

Domestic factors include incredible market fluctuations, oscillating interest rates, discoveries that "things are much worse than we thought they were," confrontations between Federal and State Judges with victimized parents and their children in the middle, warnings that tax cuts will be delayed, hints that neither the Energy nor the Education Departments are to be liquidated, inflation still inflating, cost of living still climbing, unemployment figures still increasing, attitude toward industrial handouts still unanswered, haggling over hostages still dominating front pages. With all these indefinites hanging over our heads as this letter goes to press, who can say just what the Reagan Administration's domestic policies are going to be?

However, with Kissinger already serving as a roving Ambassador, with Haig about to assume command, with Mike Manfield to remain as U.S. Ambassador to Japan, with CFR-faithfuls and retreads from the Nixon and Ford Administrations about to assume appointive positions in State, Defense, Treasury and foreign policy posts, and with former liberal and Democrat Jeane J. Kirkpatrick to become U.S. Ambassador to the U.N., Reagan's foreign policy shapes up as more of the same, but with an accent on Regionalism. A historical parallel may be interesting.

Louis Blanc (1811-82) was a Socialist revolutionary, a contemporary of Karl Marx. It was Blanc who coined the phrase "from each according to his abilities, to each according to his needs." Like Marx who fled from Germany to London, Blanc fled from France to London, where both wrote volumes of communist literature and propaganda. One of Blanc's best known books, "Organisation du Travail," written in 1840, was translated and published in English in 1911 under the title "Organization of Work." This becomes important since Charles Seymour, biographer and compiler of the Intimate Papers of Colonel House, wrote that it was the revolutionary social and political principles of Louis Blanc which Edward Mandell House had incorporated in his controversial political novel, Philip Dru: Administrator. Seymour explained:

"Whatever the literary merits of 'Philip Dru,' it gives us an insight into the main political and social principles that actuated House in his companionship with President Wilson. Through it runs the note of social democracy reminiscent of Louis Blanc and the revolutionaries of 1848."

In line with these Blanc-inspired principles, House engineered tariff laws for which Wilson received credit, managed the introduction of the graduated income tax, aided Paul Warburg, J.P. Morgan and other international bankers in the creation of the Federal Reserve System, was instrumental in developing the League of Nations, and was a founding member of that organization which later came to be known as the Council on Foreign Relations. So powerful was the influence of House in bringing about the principles enunciated in the book Philip Dru that Seymour wrote: "...Dru's plans shortly found actual life in Wilsonian legislation. No wonder that Cabinet members like Mr. (Franklin K.) Lane and Mr. (William Jennings) Bryan commented upon the influence of Dru with the President. 'All that book has said shall be, comes about.' Said Lane. '... the President comes to Philip Dru in the end'." And this marked the start

of the actual destruction of Constitutional government in the United States. In the book, Philip Dru wrote a new American Constitution "better fitted than the old for the spirit and conditions of the twentieth century." However, instead of installing a new Constitution, the House-type revolutionaries merely began to subvert, and to provide new interpretations for the original document.

House intended to assist in the creation of a World Government by way of the old League of Nations Covenant and as a prototype he caused the writing of a Pan-American Pact which would have united the Nations of North and South America. On Nov. 30, 1914, House, then in New York City, wrote a letter to President Wilson in which he said: "Dear Governor, as I said to you when you were here, I feel that the wise thing for you to do is to make your foreign policy the feature of your administration during the next two years. The opportunity to weld North and South America together in closer union is at your hand...." Seymour commented: "Given a free hand, Colonel House proceeded with surprising rapidity. On December 29, he saw the three Ambassadors of the A.B.C. powers (Argentina, Brazil and Chile-Ed.) and was much encouraged by their attitude. What he planned was obviously to the advantage of the

=====

## AMERICAN LEGION RESOLUTION 773

### CONCERNING THE TRILATERAL COMMISSION AND THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS

WHEREAS international friendship depends on trust, mutual respect and integrity; and

WHEREAS the present Administration has placed the United States in a position where our friends now question our will and our determination; and

WHEREAS the present Administration has strongly promoted the giveaway of our Panama Canal; and

WHEREAS President Carter in strong support of the SALT treaty appointed Paul Warnke to be our chief negotiator of a second SALT treaty which would perpetuate the military superiority of the Soviets; and

WHEREAS the present Administration is dominated by a disproportionate number of elitist members of the Council on Foreign Relations and its offspring, the Trilateral Commission; and

WHEREAS the Council on Foreign Relations and Trilateral Commission have espoused and promulgated domestic and foreign policies which are judged to be inimical to America's best interests; now be it

RESOLVED, by the American Legion in National Convention assembled in Boston, Massachusetts, August 19, 20, 21, 1980, that we demand in the best interests of our country that the Congress of the United States launch a comprehensive investigation into the Trilateral Commission and its parent organization, the Council on Foreign Relations, to determine what influence has been and is being exerted over the foreign and domestic policies of the United States.

(Like the Carter Administration, the Reagan Administration also will be dominated by members of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission. Therefore, this American Legion Resolution remains pertinent and applicable.)

=====

South American States, in that it would bring them into equal partnership with the United States."

But House was drawn into the bigger game before the Pan-American Pact was negotiated. Seymour wrote: "Even before the war (WWI-Ed.), House realized that the time had come when political events of moment in Europe must inevitably prove of direct importance to the United States. It was this realization that led him to give over the active direction of the Pan-American scheme when his chief interest was caught in the European situation. It led him to visit the Kaiser in June, 1914, and thus to enter upon an adventure that determined the course of his main activities during the following six years." Thus, the Pan-American Pact became the prototype of the League of Nations Covenant, both of which were rejected by the United States Senate. However, possibly as a result of House's several conversations with German authorities, before and during World War I, Vladimir Lenin and his Bolshevik company rode in sealed railway cars from Switzerland through Germany to St. Petersburg, Russia, where they were joined by Leon Trotsky who had been transported from New York City...all this at the expense of, and with the approval of International Bankers who have continued to finance Communism in Russia, and throughout the world.

We have called attention to House's desire to "weld North and South America together" because, nearly 70 years later, that same scheme is resurfacing in the minds of Reagan's foreign policy planners. Though seldom mentioned in the communications media, reference was made in U.S. News & World Report of January 12. Describing Reagan's trip to Mexico to confer with President Lopez ortillo, the article notes: "Aides said that by making the pre-inauguration trip to Mexico, Reagan hoped to lay the groundwork for 'a very productive partnership relationship' between the two countries....As President-elect, he also wanted to press his proposal for formation of a North American economic association with Mexico as well as Canada." Newsweek of the same date and reporting on the same trip, said: "It was Reagan who sought the meeting. There was no official agenda, but the occasion underscored his preoccupation with forming a North American economic community of the United States, Mexico, and Canada." As we reported in our last DBR, the formation of an economic community, or common market, presages the forming of a political community, in this case a "Republican Government of the Western Hemisphere." In other words, a Regional World Government in which the present Nations of North and South America would "evolve from nationhood to statehood in a constitutionally federated republic."

It should be noted that Ronald Reagan has never been averse to the Concept of Regionalism. During the course of his thespian and political careers, he has evolved from a flaming liberal Democrat and labor leader to a so-called right-wing Republican. But that swing from left to right has not altered his affinity toward Regionalism. In 1975, a powerful political group calling themselves the United Republicans of California opposed the candidacy of Ronald Reagan because, among other reasons, during his 1966 gubernatorial race in California he had "selected liberal Rockefeller men to run his campaign, and upon election, his appointments continued in the same pattern," and also because while Governor 'he actively promoted Regional Government, this contrary to his expressed philosophy of local government.'" Documenting this latter charge, the L.A. Times of Nov. 16, 1972 is quoted as stating that Governor Reagan had called for "streamlining local government by merging cities and counties.... saying, 'California shouldn't be saddled with a horse and buggy system of local government'." More importantly, Governor Reagan was a member of the National Advisory Committee on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR). As such,



he appointed a California Council on intergovernmental Relations, which held hearings on reform (spell that Regionalization) of local government structure in California. He also proposed revision of the California State Constitution, to permit the State's taxing power to be delegated to a non-government agency - this being a step that forms the groundwork for Regional Government. There would, therefore, be no change in policy or attitude on the part of Reagan as he promotes Regionalism at the Global level, since he has already promoted it at the National level (through ACIR) and at the State level (through CCIR).

However, there is considerable question as to Reagan's ability to succeed in forming a Common Market with Mexico and Canada, which would be the first step toward the creation of a Regional world Government in this Hemisphere. Prior to Reagan's recent visit south of the border to confer with the President of Mexico, U.S. News & World Report commented: "Officials here (in Mexico City-Ed.) were pessimistic over his chances of promoting this new arrangement." The reason: U.S. mistreatment of Mexico and other countries of Latin America, especially during the Carter years. Latin governments took it as an affront when a woman - even the wife of the President - was sent as an official envoy to their capitols, instead of an elected or appointed official of the U.S. Government. Jimmy's slip regarding Montezuma's revenge turned many Latin stomachs. And when David Rockefeller - who is said to own or control most of Latin America - visited the heads of state and chiefs of central banks of South America on a recent good will tour, he was booed more than he was cheered.

More importantly, however, has been the attitude of our trilateralist Government toward countries that have needed help in their struggles against International Communism. Carter's "human rights crusade" hurt the anti-communist governments while aiding Communist-armed insurgents. It seemed that whenever an anti-communist and pro-American government was attacked, the U.S. attitude became pro-insurgent and anti-government. Examples: Iran and Nicaragua had stable, pro-American governments. They were supported as such - until they were attacked, and then U.S. aid ceased! Then came the proposal: if these governments would observe human rights and collaborate and cooperate with their Communist-supported attackers, then U.S. aid could be resumed. They refused to collaborate, so they fell, and were destroyed; and it can be said that the U.S. government aided and abetted in their fall. This has been the C.F.R. attitude ever since one of its members said of China: Let her fall, but let it not be known that she was pushed.

This happened with China when Chiang Kai-shek was "pushed" off the Mainland onto Taiwan. It happened when Matthews and The New York Times assisted in Castro's triumph in Cuba. It happened in crucial periods of the Vietnam War. It happened in Angola. It happened in Iran. It happened in Nicaragua. It is happening in El Salvador.

If Reagan can make a complete about-face, restore the Monroe Doctrine as the official policy in our relations with our American neighbors, then he will have the blessings of millions of Americans. But if he uses his "interdependence" scheme to promote the Planners' dream of a Regional World Government, then his landslide victory will be no more a victory than was Nixon's in 1972.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. There is no restriction on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. All orders are mailed first class and the following prices include postage: 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Address all orders and inquiries:

---

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Three.....January 16, 1981

## THE SAME CROWD CONTROLS OUR COUNTRY

Jimmy Carter in his farewell address as President of the United States, spoke as "a citizen of the world." In referring to those inalienable rights that are endowed by our Creator, he translated them into terms attuned to the tenets of Secular Humanism: "For this generation, life is nuclear survival; liberty is human rights; the pursuit of happiness is a planet whose resources are devoted to the physical and spiritual nourishment of its inhabitants." This "citizen of the world" then warned, incongruously, that "because of the fragmented pressures of special interests, it is very important that the office of the president be a strong one, and that its constitutional authority be preserved." In such a reference to "special interests," one wonders if he might have been warning against those "special interests" that selected him, schooled him, elected him, and used him to promote their special interests for a long and costly four years? If such a warning were intended, then the warning came too late. This was made evident early by the selection and election of George Bush to be the Vice President of the United States. Bush was a member of that "very special interest" known as the Trilateral Commission. He resigned when his membership became a campaign issue. However, to make it plain that he had not renounced his allegiance to the "special interest," he issued a special memo to his Texas constituents regarding the Trilateral Commission. A copy is on file with the Federal Election Commission, and a copy was sent us by a Texan who was the recipient of a copy. It is an interesting document. We quote from it:

\* \* \* \* \*

The Trilateral Commission is a private group formed to promote better understanding among the peoples of Japan, North America and Western Europe, all staunch allies. Its major activity has been to sponsor conferences in which public policy issues of concern to these three areas of the free world are discussed candidly among the participants. The Trilateral Commission takes no position on any issues and its membership is not secret.

Many outstanding leaders from government, business, academia and labor have been invited to attend these conferences and be a member. Though I am no longer a member, I did attend one overseas conference, in Bonn, Germany. Other outstanding Republicans like Anne Armstrong of Texas, Bill Brock, Chairman of the Republican National Committee, Senator Bill Roth of Kemp-Roth tax bill fame, Congressman Robert A. Taft of Ohio, Governor Jim Thompson of Illinois, and Casper Weinberger, member of Ronald Reagan's inner circle, have also participated.

To spread the rumor, through surrilous mailings, as supporters of some other candidates are doing, that those who belong to this organization are involved in a "communist or socialist conspiracy" or an effort to bring about "one world government" is absurd....To gossip, as some supporters of some other candidates are doing, that I am a "tool or puppet of David Rockefeller" is utter nonsense....This sort of campaigning by rumor, innuendo and falsehood is a throwback to the worst days of American politics and is spawned by hate and fear. Though some people might be gullible enough to be taken in by such rubbish, I am confident that the overwhelming majority of voters will give this junk literature the attention it so rightly deserves - by filing it in the trash

can. (End of George Bush's Special Memo re the Trilateral Commission.)

One respected Republican Congressman who was "gullible enough to be taken by such rubbish" was George Hansen of Idaho. In an interview by John Rees which was published in the January 7th issue of The Review of the News, Rep. Hansen was asked: "Congressman, you are one of the experts in Congress on the Trilateral Commission which supplied the Carter Administration with so many high officials. What is the Trilateral Commission, and how did it manipulate Carter policies?" Rep. Hansen answered:

"The Trilateral Commission could be called the economic arm of the Council on Foreign Relations, and one wit described it as a group of people assembled to make the world safe for big bankers. I am a member of the House Banking Committee and am the senior Republican on the Domestic Monetary Subcommittee which monitors the Federal Reserve System. So I get to learn about things few members of the public, even in the banking profession, ever see. For instance, I have noticed how a certain small group of people contrives foreign policy for the United States that serves their personal benefit, and for which the people of the United States end up paying the bill in terms both of national security and money. (An example) was the Panama Canal Treaties. The founder of the Trilateral Commission was David Rockefeller, chairman of the Chase Manhattan Bank. As it happens, the Rockefeller interests were setting up a sweetheart banking arrangement in Panama when General Omar Torrijos took control there. This was a deal in which the big banks were given the benefits of less-than-normal supervision, a good tax situation and so forth. So a banking community developed in Panama, similar to that in the Bahamas, with 80 or 90 banks there. Now what happened was that General Torrijos was allowed to borrow huge sums of money - much more than he could repay. He had some \$2 billion in debts and the interest payments were coming due. So to avoid a default, the big U.S. banks with interests in Panama decided to create a cash flow that would allow Torrijos to reservice or roll his debts."

Rep. Hansen went on to explain how this cash flow would be the tolls from the Canal. By turning over the vast assets of the U.S. Canal and the Canal Zone, the Big Bankers in Panama would continue to receive their payments. So, Sol Linowitz of Time, Pan American World Airways and the Marine Midland Bank, which was one of the banks that had loaned millions to the Panamanian government, was delegated to head a commission which would look into the advisability of giving the Canal to Panama so Panama could pay the interest on its bills to the Big Bankers.

"The Linowitz Commission hired several young radicals," said Rep. Hansen, "and produced two reports that claimed our Canal and the Canal Zone bases were of no importance to the U.S., that Cuba had long ago ceased to promote revolution in the region, that Torrijos wasn't really pro-Castro, and all sorts of other nonsense to justify giving this American property to Panama." Then, the Trilateralists trained Jimmy Carter, got him into office, along with other Trilateralists: the Vice President, chief National Security Adviser, Secretary of State, etc., and this same Sol Linowitz was brought in to be the government's chief negotiator of the Canal giveaway. Rep. Hansen continued:

"The transfer costs to the U.S. taxpayer will be over \$4 billion. That is the price American taxpayers are paying for the Carter Administration's decision to bail out the big Trilateralist banks that had loaned just under \$2 billion to a bankrupt regime ruled by a Leftist military dictator."

Congressman Hansen pointed out how the Trilateralist bankers also were involved in the overthrow of President Somoza of Nicaragua and of the Shah of

Iran. Among other things, when the U.S. Canal was given to Panama so the Trilateralist Bankers be paid, there was much talk of building an alternate and more modern and efficient canal across Nicaragua. That would have interfered with their arrangements with Torrijos. The Communist conquest of Nicaragua effectively ended any such plans. Regarding Iran, Hansen said: "If there is a big story of financial manipulations that has never been told it is that of Iran. Only hints and indications have been made public." This has been made particularly evident during the final attempts to settle the hostage problem before Carter is retired. The public has been kept completely in the dark concerning the details of whatever arrangements are being, or have been made. Financial dealings are involved and it is known that loans by America's Big Banks are being "protected" and that all arrangements are being made with Algeria's Central Bank handling the negotiations. It can be expected that if and when all is consummated and the Hostages have come home, U.S. taxpayers will have been committed to the payment of possibly as much as \$24 billion, and the International Bankers' loans will have been "guaranteed."

Another respected Republican who is "gullible enough to be taken in by such rubbish" about the Trilateral Commission which George Bush defends is Sen. Barry Goldwater, the man who "discovered" politician Ronald Reagan. In his book With No Apologies, Goldwater wrote: "I believe that the Council on Foreign Relations and its ancillary elitist groups (one of them being the Trilateral Commission-Ed) are indifferent to communism. They have no ideological anchors. In their pursuit of a new world order, they are prepared to deal without prejudice with a communist state, a socialist state, a democratic state, a monarchy, an oligarchy - it's all the same to them. Their goal is to impose a benign stability on the quarreling family of nations through merger and consolidation. They see the elimination of national boundaries, the suppression of racial and ethnic loyalties, as the most expeditious avenue to world peace. They believe economic competition is the root cause of international tension. ....The Trilateral Commission even selects and elevates its candidates to positions of political power....It was no accident that Brzezinski and Rockefeller invited Carter to join the commission in 1973. But they weren't ready to bet all their chips on Carter. They made him a founding member of the commission but kept their options open, they also brought in Walter Mondale and Elliot Richardson...after his nomination Carter chose Mondale... Brzezinski ...Cyrus Vance..."

With a very slight variation, the same pattern was repeated with the election of Ronald Reagan. Victory was snatched from the Moral Majority and the New Right by the same manipulations that were employed to keep Carter inline and subservient. The power elitists let an outsider win; but they also forced him to name George Bush as his vice president. And they saw to it that Kissinger would be on the foreign policy advisory staff. Furthermore, because Reagan hadn't attended rehearsals at their Brookings Institution, and wasn't as well indoctrinated for their star role in the Big Show, the prompters and stand-ins had to be increased. So, there are more members of the CFR and its auxiliary groups in the Reagan Administration than there were in 1977 in the Carter Administration.

Another respected individual who is "gullible enough to be taken in by such rubbish" as was thrown at George Bush, is Donald McAlvany, editor of Gold and Monetary Report. In his January issue, McAlvany remarks that when Kissinger's attempts to create a "dual presidency" with Reagan and Ford sharing the job of the presidency, an alternate deal was made between Reagan and the power brokers. "Reagan would make Bush the Vice President and give the foreign policy mechanism back to the Eastern Establishment. The results showed

up quickly in overt campaign support from Rockefeller, Ford and Kissinger, and the instant rise in popularity of the Bush people in the campaign. In mid-to-late December the fruit of this 'arrangement' became known. Caspar Weinberger, a liberal, a former Nixon Cabinet member, a Rockefeller confidante, a member of the Trilateral Commission, was appointed Secretary of Defense. William Casey, Kissinger confidante of the SEC, member of the CFR, close Rockefeller and Kissinger confidante is to head the CIA. And, just to keep it 'all in the family,' Alexander Haig, protege and former military attache to Henry Kissinger, was named Secretary of State. This writer believes that by far the most important, far reaching and potentially dangerous appointment Reagan has made is that of Alexander Haig...."

Haig's "qualifications": He was born into a mainline Philadelphia family, and attended West Point, graduating 214th in a class of 310 in 1947. In 1962 Cyrus Vance, then Secretary of the Army, spotted Haig, made him his military assistant. When Vance became Deputy Defense secretary in 1964 Haig went with him, then became special assistant to Robert McNamara. In 1966 Haig served in Vietnam, was spotted by Kissinger, became the latter's most trusted aide. For services to Nixon and Kissinger, he was promoted over 250 senior officers to become a four star general. When the Establishment Media moved in to wreck the Nixon Administration, Kissinger moved Haig in as the White House Chief of Staff where he presided over the transition to Ford. Ford rewarded Haig by appointing him NATO commander, on Kissinger's recommendation. He retired from military service, took a temporary position as president of United Technologies Corporation (Norden Systems, Otis Elevator, Sikorsky aircraft, Pratt & Whitney Aircraft, etc.). Then was called to become a member of Reagan's transition team, later to be designated Secretary of State.

"A truly 'political' general," McAlviny writes, "Haig was strongly pushed to become secretary of state by Ford, Nixon, Kissinger, Rockefeller, and Lord Carrington, the British Foreign Minister, who incidentally happens to be a member of the Trilateral Commission and 'father' of the current Marxist government in Zimbabwe (Rhodesia). On December 27, Haig was also endorsed by Zbigniew Brzezinski... It is interesting that Haig is being described by the establishment media (Time, Newsweek, The New York Times, Washington Post, etc.) in glowing terms as a 'hawk' who will 'stand up to the Russians', in much the same terms they used to describe Brzezinski four years ago. (He was no hawk).... Haig's first act as secretary of state designate was to fire Reagan's entire (mostly conservative) foreign policy transition team, leaving Haig (along with George Bush - according to the Wall Street Journal) as the chief architect and implementer of U.S. foreign policy."

Sign of the times: After five days of dramatic, emotional and selectively televised hearings (a good show) Alexander Haig was confirmed as Secretary of State by the supposedly conservative Senate Foreign Relations Committee. All questions concerning Watergate were tabled, the final vote was 15 for, and 2 against confirmation. Opposing were two of the most liberal Democrats in the Chamber: Sarbanes of Maryland and Tsongas of Massachusetts. Other confirmations of other Establishment lackeys followed in due course in other Senate Committees. So, the same old crowd still controls the country; and our work has but begun.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. There is no restriction on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. All orders are mailed first class and the following prices include postage: 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Address all orders and inquiries:

---

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## A PRESIDENT WHO SAID NO

He didn't say "The United States is confronted." He said, correctly, "These United States *are* confronted with an economic affliction of great proportions." He said "Government is not the solution. It is the problem." He said "We are a nation that has a government - not the other way around." He reminded his listeners that "The federal government did not create the states, the states created the federal government." And he pledged: "It is my intention to curb the size and influence of the federal establishment and to demand recognition of the distinction between the powers granted to the federal government and those reserved to the states or to the people." As we listened to him on the boob tube, we kept anticipating that he'd use some other slogans that conservatives have made popular, like "Governments have no money, they just spend ours; only people have money." Or "If a government is big enough to give you everything you want, it is also big enough to take everything you have." Or there's the saying that the Supreme Court made into a kind of law of the land: "Federal Aid always results in Federal Control."

Nevertheless, conservatives certainly could find little fault with the inaugural address of the fortieth President of the United States of America. By way of contrast, four years ago Jimmy Carter gave us the impression that he had just been elected president of the world. Ronald Reagan gave the impression that he had become the servant of the people of the United States - not the other way around. If his future actions complement his inaugural words, then there is hope that the political timeclock's pendulum that has swung so far to the left may at last have begun to start a swing to the right. There is an adage about hope springing eternal, but there also is a maxim about eternal vigilance being the price of liberty. Surrounded as he is by an "elite group" (Reagan's words) which chooses to govern us, one wonders if we should take the words of our new President seriously - or even if he takes them seriously.

Some time ago (4/25/80) we had occasion to refer to Grover Cleveland, 22nd and 24th President of the United States. His statements regarding foreign and domestic policy should be considered and copied by any true conservative. He served split terms, was defeated because he opposed that initial move toward a new world order then called Manifest Destiny. In an address to Congress on the State of the Union he said:

"The genius of our institutions, the needs of our people in their home life, and the attention which is demanded for the settlement and development of the resources of our vast territory, dictate the scrupulous avoidance of any departure from that foreign policy commended by the history, the traditions and the prosperity of our republic. It is the policy of independence, favored by our position and defended by our known love of justice and by our power. It is the policy of neutrality, rejecting any share in foreign broils and ambitions upon other continents, and repelling their intrusion here. It is the policy of Monroe and of Washington and Jefferson: Peace, commerce, and honest friendship with all nations; entangling alliances with none....."

In matters of domestic policy, Cleveland also was a strict Constitutionalist. In our previous DBR, we referred to his veto of a bill that would have granted money for a special distribution of seeds to some drought-stricken farmers in

Texas. An essay was written recently on this same subject, by Leonard Read of The Foundation for Economic Education, Inc. (FEE). Mr. Read observed that "Grover Cleveland, while serving two terms as President, vetoed, I suspect, more interventionist or anti-freedom bills than any other President before or after his time. He understood the *limited* role of government and had the courage to stand by his convictions, a rare quality..." Then Mr. Leonard quotes the entire veto message which we quoted only in part in our previous DBR. Here is the complete veto message, which we wish that every elected representative of the people in our land would read, and consider:

\* \* \* \* \*

I return without my approval House Bill No. 10203, entitled "An act to enable the Commissioner of Agriculture to make a special distribution of seeds in the drought-stricken counties of Texas, and making an appropriation [of \$10,000] therefor.

It is represented that a long-continued and extensive drought has existed in certain portions of the State of Texas, resulting in a failure of crops and consequent distress and destitution.

Though there has been some difference in statements concerning the extent of the people's needs in the localities thus affected, there seems to be no doubt that there has existed a condition calling for relief; and I am willing to believe that, notwithstanding the aid already furnished, a donation of seed grain to the farmers located in this region, to enable them to put in new crops would serve to avert a continuance or return of an unfortunate blight.

And yet I feel obliged to withhold my approval of the plan, as proposed by this bill, to indulge a benevolent and charitable sentiment through the appropriation of public funds for that purpose.

I can find no warrant for such an appropriation in the Constitution, and I do not believe that the power and duty of the General Government ought to be extended to the relief of individual suffering which is in no manner properly related to the public service or benefit. A prevalent tendency to disregard the limited mission of this power and duty should, I think, be steadfastly resisted, to the end that the lesson should be constantly enforced that though the people support the Government the Government should not support the people.

The friendliness and charity of our countrymen can always be relied upon to relieve their fellow citizens in misfortune. This has been repeatedly and quite lately demonstrated. Federal aid in such cases encourages the expectation of paternal care on the part of the Government and weakens the sturdiness of our national character, while it prevents the indulgence among our people of that kindly sentiment and conduct which strengthens the bonds of a common brotherhood.

\* \* \* \* \*

"All of the above as related to a mere pittance - \$10,000," writes Mr. Read. "Today, politicians approve hundreds of billions for ever so many 'salvations', and for no more reason than political popularity - a means of staying in office." Then the author shows how this tendency to "feed at the public trough" brought in a new form of slavery - "in the form of subsidies and controls." He quotes the Supreme Court: "It is hardly lack of due process for the government to regulate that which it subsidizes" (Wickard vs. Filburn, 1942). Now we shall quote Leonard Read at length:

\* \* \* \* \*



"He who pays the fiddler calls the tune." That certainly applies to the relationship between government and the citizens. When government subsidizes - pays - it regulates; it calls the tune which determines the extent of our enslavement...Based on the authority of the Supreme Court...it should be obvious that all who ask for subsidies are inviting regulations that diminish self-benefits. Such persons are asking for slavery - no less!

The same can be said of those who ask government for a monopolistic position in the market - seeking to gain by the coercive elimination of would-be competitors. When successful in such depredations, they gain by denying others the opportunity to gain. Their gain is someone else's loss, a form of subsidy-slavery. Reflect upon the countless subsidies being sought, not merely by the socialists but even by those who call themselves "free enterprisers." Each subsidy, when granted, gives birth to numerous regulations. Almost all of these regulations limit creative action, and they go far to explain our country's rapid decline into the Command Society - enslavement! Along with the enslavement occurs the deadening of private ownership, a fundamental feature of the free society.

The government type of enslavement grows out of at least three hallucinations: (1) *I am wise!* With few exceptions, those wielding power over others are corrupted. Such authority tends to intoxicate them; they see others as fallible, but never themselves.

(2) *I am it!* Government controls what it subsidizes. Most of the 16,000,000 elected and appointed government officeholders think of themselves as the state. They come to believe that the dollars they use to subsidize are the government's dollars, and that they are the government.

(3) *I am omniscient!* This is the little-god syndrome. Be like me, do as I say, obey my edicts, and thou shalt be graced with the good life.

The truth? Not a one of them is any more competent to direct our mortal moments than to direct our spirits in the Hereafter! This is to say that they can no more effectively direct creativity at the earthly level than they can direct Creation. Managing the creative lives of others is beyond any man's competence. But the wiseacres do not know this.

How then, are we to rid ourselves of these enslavements? There is only one answer. To be blessed with citizens - in office and out - who understand the limited role of government as did Grover Cleveland, and who will not deviate from their convictions. (Signed by Leonard E. Read, President of FEE, Irvington-on-Hudson, New York 10533).

\* \* \* \* \*

In his essay, Mr. Read is referring primarily to the big subsidy-receivers. But there are others. The dictionary defines subsidy as "financial aid directly granted by government to a person or commercial enterprise whose work is deemed beneficial to the public." In this sense a Socialist, or Welfare State government wants everybody to receive a subsidy: "To each according to his needs." So, in addition to the scores of different kinds of welfare programs, all of which are admittedly abused, there are many, many other ways in which the government subsidizes individuals. For example, we have received in the mail what purports to be a "Government Cash Report." This "Special Report #354" tells us that "there are 171 Surprise ways to get money from Washington, D.C." We are informed that "there is a very good chance you have some money coming from the U.S. Government. There is an even better chance you don't know why the government owes you this money or exactly how you will get it." In a broadside accompanying the special report we are given more details. Here are a few quotes:

"Actually the U.S. Government gives away so much money every year it can't even keep track of it all. Much of this money gets lost in the shuffle. Some of this money probably belongs to you. It doesn't matter if you are young or old, male or female, employed or unemployed, black or white, rich or poor, married or single or whatever. To make a long story short, the chances are very good you have tax-free cash coming from Washington that is just waiting for you... Guess who pays all this? The answer, of course, is you. You have paid for it with your taxes all these years. You deserve this money coming back to you so don't be bashful about going after what is rightfully yours... As you know, inflation is now a serious problem... But one thing is sure: the U.S. Government is never going to stop spending money and part of this money belongs to you. Please don't cheat yourself. It is really quite simple to get your share."

Granted that this is a "come-on" to sell a "How to sponge off the government" book. But the statements are literally true. In fact, the Federal Government itself issues a catalogue describing all the subsidies that are available to the people. And it also is true that millions of Americans believe that the government owes them a living. It's all summed up in something Alexander Tyler said about 400 years ago:

"A democracy cannot exist as a permanent form of government. It can exist only until the voters discover that they can vote themselves largess out of the public treasury. From that moment on, the majority always votes for the candidate promising the most benefits from the public treasury - with the result that democracy always collapses over a loose fiscal policy, always to be followed by dictatorship."

There was a time when this was a Republic. This meant, among other things, that only a responsible citizenry voted. In most States only property owners could vote, in some States only Christians could vote. Those on welfare, in prisons, receiving largess from the government in any form, were denied the privilege of the franchise. But when this became a democracy, then everybody of legal age could vote. Men in penitentiaries can run for public office while receiving subsidies! The interim result is mob rule, which brings about the necessity of a dictatorship in order to restore a semblance of law and order.

We were not too far from the mob rule stage prior to November 4. People were being told the police no longer had the manpower to protect them; they'd have to protect themselves and their property. Experts were predicting the coming of terrorist gangs like those in Italy, West Germany, Ireland. Corruption had set in in high places. Justice was departed. Economic collapse threatened. As a reaction to such danger, the responsible citizens of these United States rose up in sufficient numbers to elect what they hoped would be men with the moral character and the intestinal fortitude to reverse the direction in which the Nation was headed. As Leonard Read said, there was only one answer: "To be blessed with citizens - in office and out - who understand the limited role of government as did Grover Cleveland, and who will not deviate from their convictions." If such men will curtail the spending-for-votes spree, eliminate the regulations that strangle free enterprise, restore a gold standard and get rid of the Federal Reserve, then there is real hope for the future of America.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. There is no restriction on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. All orders are mailed first class and the following prices include postage: 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Address all orders and inquiries:

---

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## A NEW BEGINNING

# The President's Men

Each new President of the United States of America adopts, or has thrust upon him, a slogan which is supposed to reflect the general policies that are to be promoted by his administration. Best remembered are Woodrow Wilson's "New Freedom," Franklin Roosevelt's "New Deal," John Kennedy's "New Frontier," Lyndon Johnson's "Great Society," and now we have Ronald Reagan's "New Beginning." The slogan was sounded in, and became the theme of the inaugural address when he said, "All must share in the productive work of this New Beginning." The slogan was picked up by Newsweek, headlined its reports on the inaugural proceedings and the first days of Reagan's reign - as is proved by the title of this DBR, which was "borrowed" from the newsmagazine. Alan Abelson of Barron's featured the slogan in his front page column, "Up & Down Wall Street." He objected to the semantics and wrote somewhat jokingly:

"New Beginnings? Ah, Ronny, say it isn't so! Say that you are misquoted, that you're really not going to hang that awful name on your Administration. For gosh sakes, if the American people in their infinite wisdom had wanted something new, they'd have chosen Joe Schmoe....Remember, Ronny, you promised ends (not beginnings) - the end of government on their backs, the end of high taxes, the end of freeloading at their expense, the end of speed limits, the end of social experiments, the end of do-goodism, the end of clear air. Why, you even promised them to make ends meet. So, Let's stow the New Beginnings nonsense....."

Barron's needn't fear, we fear. For, it seems that "A New Beginning," is not being taken very seriously, even by the man who said it. For example, in *The President's Men* there isn't much evidence of New Beginnings, or even of new faces. Which reminds us that back in B.C. (before Carter), there was a most amazing sequence of events: the landslide victory of Nixon and Agnew, the resignation of Agnew and the appointment of Ford to replace him, the resignation of Nixon and the ascension of Ford to replace him, and then the appointment of Nelson Rockefeller as Vice President. Then came Ronny's defeat in the primary and Ford's defeat in the national, so the selection and election of Jimmy Carter and Walter Mondale could be brought about. In all of these unusual goings-on, the hands of the Rockefellers could clearly be discerned. It became public knowledge with the admission and publication of the fact that all of President Carter's men in the foreign service field were graduates from the Rockefeller founded and funded Trilateral Commission. Ronny mentioned this "Rockefeller Connection" in more than one of his newspaper columns. A correspondent and friend recently sent us a copy of Ronny's newspaper column of February 6, 1977. Ronny wrote:

"Though the presidency eluded him every time he reached for it, Nelson Rockefeller has been near the center of power for a long time. Wielding power seems to be something he just accepts as a natural state of things, much like getting

dressed in the morning....Conspiracy theorists are fond of thinking that Rockefeller, his family and its institutions are bent on taking over the world. What's more to the point though, is the fact that a good many influential scholars and administrators owe their patronage to Rockefeller resources. And they are turning out to be as much a part of a Carter "Establishment" as they were of previous administrations, both Republican and Democrat. Two of President Carter's Cabinet members ( Blumenthal & Vance) were members of the executive committee and the board of the Rockefeller Foundation...Carter....drew much of his foreign policy advice from Trilateralites and more of them ended up in his cabinet....

"A couple of enterprising University of California professors testified before the Senate committee that considered Nelson Rockefeller's vice presidential nomination that the Rockefeller family was 'actively involved' in seven companies in which they hold large amounts of stock...Nelson, even in retirement, your magic spell is everywhere." (Unquote).

Now we quote extensively from the testimony of those two UC professors that were mentioned in Ronald Reagan's column.

\* \* \* \* \*

.... For example, the first entry in the table reads "General Motors (2)."  
This means that we have found two cases of a director of General Motors Corp. who also is a director of a company that has a Rockefeller Family representative on its board....Another entry in the table reads "Chrysler (RF&A+1)."  
This means that Chrysler Corp. is one of the companies that has a Rockefeller Family representative on its board of directors (J.R. Dilworth) and there is also one other interlock between Chrysler's board and the board of directors of another company with a Rockefeller Family representative on its board. (In this case this additional interlock is provided by William R. Hewlitt, who is a director of both Chrysler and Chase Manhattan Bank.

The list of corporations contained in this table of multiple interlocking directorates with the Rockefeller Family represents an immense portion of the entire economic apparatus of this country. This table includes 6 of the top 10 Industrial Corporations listed by Fortune, 6 of the top 10 Commercial Banking Corporations listed by Fortune, 5 of the top 10 Life Insurance Corporations listed by Fortune, and 2 or 3 of the top 10 corporations in the other four categories listed by Fortune. The combined assets of all the companies listed here add up to \$640,000,000,000.

#### MAJOR CORPORATIONS HAVING MULTIPLE INTERLOCKS WITH THE ROCKEFELLER FAMILY

INDUSTRIALS: General Motors (2). Exxon (3). Chrysler (RF&A+1). General Electric (2). Mobil Oil (3). IBM (RF&A+4). U.S. Steel (3). RCA (2). Eastman Kodak (2). Union Carbide (2). Caterpillar Tractor (2). Xerox (4). W.R. Grace (4). General Foods (5). Singer (2). Ralston Purina (2). Honeywell (2). Bendix (RF&A+2). Colgate-Palmolive (4). American Can (2). TRW (3). National Steel (3). Uniroyal (4). Republic Steel (2). American Motors (RF&A). FMC (2). Werner-Lambert (2). Allied Chemical (2). U.S. Industries (3). Raytheon (2). Eaton (2). Standard Oil, Ohio (2). Teledyne (2). Nabisco (2). Kennecott Copper (4). Bristol-Myers (2). Burroughs (3). Illinois Central Inds. (2). Studebaker-Worthington (2). Amer. Smelting & Refining (2). Eli Lilly (2). Corning Glass (3). Emerson Electric (2). Scott Paper (4). Carrier (3). Avco (2). Hewlett-Packard (2). Diamond Shamrock (RF&A). Cerro (2). Universal Oil Products (2). Int'l Minerals & Chemicals (RF&A). Cluett, Peabody (3). Carborundum (2). Sybron (4). Texas Gulf (2). Gannett (3). Ceco (2).

COMMERCIAL BANKING COMPANIES. First National City Corp. (3). Chase Manhattan Corp. (David + RF&A + 3). Manufacturers Hanover Corp. (5). Chemical New York Corp. (4). Bankers Trust New York Corp. (4). First Chicago Corp. (3). Marine Midland Banks, Inc. (3). Wells Fargo & Co. (2). Charter New York Corp. (2). Mellon National Corp. (3). First National Boston Corp. (3). National Detroit Corp. (5). Bank of New York Co. (2). Cleveland Trust Co, (2). Detroitbank Corp. (3). Lincoln First Banks, Inc. (RF&A). Southeast Banking Corp. (3).

LIFE INSURANCE COMPANIES. Prudential (5). Metropolitan (5). Equitable Life Assurance (3). New York Life (2). Massachusetts Mutual (2). Mutual of New York (5). New England Mutual (2). Mutual Benefit (2).

DIVERSIFIED FINANCIAL COMPANIES. American Express (6). Continental Corp. (4). CIT Financial (RF&A). Crum & Forster (RF&A).

UTILITIES. American Telephone & Telegraph (5). Consolidated Edison (2). Detroit Edison (3).

RETAILING COMPANIES. Great Atlantic & Pacific Tea (2). S. S. Kresge (RF&A +1). Federated Department Stores (2). Winn-Dixie Stores (2). May Department Stores (2). R.H. Macy (RF&A +4). Marriott (2).

TRANSPORTATION COMPANIES. Pan American World Airways (4). Eastern Air Lines (RF&A +3).

COMPANIES NOT INCLUDED IN FORTUNE's LISTING. U.S. Trust Co. of New York (5). Fidelity Union Bankcorp, N.J. (4). J. Henry Schroder Banking Corp. (3). Bowery Savings Bank (3). Greenwich Savings Bank (RF&A +1). Maccabees Mutual life (2). Liberty Mutual Life (2). Reliance Insurance (2).

CANADIAN CORPORATIONS. Investors Group (RF&S). Royal Bank of Canada (3). Investors Growth Fund (3). Investors Mutual of Canada (3). Great-Western Life Assurance (4). Montreal Trust Co. (2). Canadian Pacific Ltd. (2). International Nickel (2)

\* \* \* \* \*

The foregoing appraisal of the interlocking Rockefeller Empire was compiled six years ago, showed combined assets of all the companies listed at that time as being \$640,000,000,000. That was before the Panama Canal deal that provided the International Bankers another "sweetheart city," before the Iranian crisis in which Rockefeller was deeply involved, before trade with Red China became commonplace, before the engineered downfall of Somoza of Nicaragua. What the assets of the Rockefeller Empire may be at this date is of course unknown to outsiders. But Reagan knew all about the so-called "Rockefeller Conspiracy", wrote about it, spoke against it, based his entire election campaign on promises to get government out of the control of these special interests and into the hands of the people. Yet, all the time he was speaking out against the Rockefeller Empire, he was making deals with its agents in order to win the election. He proved once again what former CFR member Chester Ward said, that "The council on Foreign Relations does not as a group manipulate the platforms of both political parties or select their respective Presidential candidates, or control U.S. defense, economic and foreign policies. But its members, acting in concert with other individual C.F.R. members have long done exactly that." Reagan seemed to prove this when he selected George Bush as his running mate. Then, while still talking against special interests, he began to name agents of those special interests to his cabinet. Those conservatives who helped him win because of what he promised, began to fade into the background, and men "who owe their patronage to Rockefeller resources" began to

emerge. As usual, ever since Stettinius, The President's Men are Rockefeller's Men. Most important of them:

ALEXANDER HAIG. We've written of him previously. Might add that it was he who Kissinger called in to arrange the resignation of Nixon. As Watergate was winding down to a conclusion Nixon's loyalists (Haldeman, Ehrlichman, etc.) went to jail; but those associated with Rockefeller (Kissinger, Haig, etc.) all went unscathed. With Kissinger's alter ego, Haig as Secretary of State, the Council on Foreign Relations will continue to be in control of U.S. foreign policy, as it has been ever since Stettinius occupied the post in 1944.

CASPAR WEINBERGER. This Trilateralist with no military experience whatever, is Secretary of Defense. In 1956 as a California Assemblyman, he won the praise of the Communist press. In 1962 as State Republican chairman, he gave no support to Barry Goldwater's Presidential candidacy. In 1966, when Reagan first ran for public office, Weinberger opposed him. Under Nixon this "erstwhile Rockefeller liberal" who the praise of Ralph Nader as chairman of the Federal Trade Commission. While at HEW he concocted a national health plan later copied in large part by Ted Kennedy. Most important: Frank Carlucci was his assistant at OMB, at HEW and now at DoD. An ultra liberal, he is accused of covering up for Billy Carter's Libyan capers while with the CIA, suppressing information about the imminent invasion of Afghanistan as well as the presence of Soviet troops in Cuba. With Weinberger and Carlucci running the Defense Department, can unilateral disarmament be in the cards?

DONALD REGAN. Here is a top level Establishment Elitist: Council on Foreign Relations, Business Roundtable, Committee for Economic Development. contributed the maximum allowable to Jimmy Carter, nothing to Reagan. Has a consistent record of contributions to the most liberal candidates: Alan Cranston, Gaylord Nelson, Christopher Dodd, etc. When informed of this, Ronald Reagan asked, "Why didn't anyone tell me?" with Regan at Treasury and Volcker (also CFR) at Federal Reserve, we may mourn the death of the dollar.

MALCOLM BALDRIGE. A Business Council Biggie. Was campaign manager for Bush in Connecticut. Represented Rockefeller's industrials as former director of AMF, IBM, Bendix, Uniroyal, etc. Columnist John Rees says Baldrige's chief occupation as Commerce Secretary will "prove to be continuing the credit export of U.S. high technology to the Soviet Union, Red China, and other profligate totalitarians." Baldrige is "another case of the conservatives getting the rhetoric and the Liberals getting the action."

No space this issue to continue the countdown of The President's Men. But of the 59 names of people mentioned by Reagan as possible members of his administration, 27 were CFR members, 10 were Trilateralists, 10 were Bilderbergers. Most of the real conservatives on the list soon were weeded out and ignored. Result: With Haig, Weinberger, Regan, Baldrige, Casey and other Eastern Establishment representatives in key posts, it's certain the Rockefeller Cabal is in complete control of United States defense, economic, financial and foreign policies. As we quoted in a previous DBR, "The more things change, the more they are the same." That the Senate confirmed these appointments is not a hopeful sign. But think how Washington felt at Valley Forge.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. There is no restriction on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. All orders are mailed first class and the following prices include postage: 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$30 per year. Address all orders and inquiries:

---

—Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480—

## THE FEDERAL FISCAL CONSPIRACY

*The budget should be balanced, the Treasury should be refilled, public debt should be reduced, the arrogance of officialdom should be tempered and controlled....Marcus Tullius Cicero, 106 B.C.*

Before his address to Congress, cameras and microphones to spell out the final details of his cost-cutting, economic life-saving plans, President Reagan seemed to be saying all of the right things. He warned the nation that "we are threatened with an economic calamity of tremendous proportions, and the old business-as-usual treatment can't save us." There had to be a crash program that was going to hurt everybody, but that could save the nation from collapse and cure its monetary, economic, inflationary, unemployment ills. But wherever a slash was suggested, some special interest group raised cries of alarm and insisted that their spending program was essential. When a freeze on federal hiring was decreed, people began suing the government, for keeping them off the people's payroll. The plan to immediately cut income taxes (ten percent per year for three years) was deferred until later "when Congress can decide," thus letting Reagan off the hook. The promise of a balanced budget by 1982 already has been amended to 1983, then to 1984, maybe longer. Reagan's pledge to lift the embargo on sale of grain to the USSR is postponed until after "the options are studied." And finally, to make it seem that "business-as-usual" is still the rule fiscally, Reagan had been in office only 15 days when he signed a bill permitting the government to borrow another \$50 billion - which raises the debt we owe to MegaBankers and Multinational Monopolists to nearly one trillion dollars.

A similar business-as-usual approach also could be detected in an otherwise commendable state-of-the-judiciary address by Chief Justice Warren Burger. He was eloquent: "Our search for justice must not be twisted into a search for technical errors" in trial procedures. "Guilt is not irrelevant"... and justice should be the goal of the courts, courts should not be simply arenas for competitive sparring matches between talented attorneys. He bore down heavily against the "exclusionary rule." That's the tool used by lawyers to bar important evidence because it was obtained under questionable circumstances, a technique that makes it extremely difficult for law officers to do their work efficiently, and lets felons go free to continue to murder, mug, rape and rob. In short, Chief Justice Burger's diagnosis of the nation's judicial illness was excellent. But his prescription for the cure was more of the same business-as-usual medicine: more money to build more modern prisons, more money to buy more modern law enforcement tools.

---

Sorry, we were unable to publish our usual weekly Report on Feb. 6, 1981. Former Chief Justice Harlan Stone said, "Jury service is one of the highest duties of citizenship, for by it the citizen participates in the administration of justice between man and man and between government and the individual." For jury service many are called, but few are chosen for impanelment in a murder trial; a duty that is particularly tiring and time consuming, but important and necessary.

---



With President Reagan we must borrow more money to stave off monetary and economic collapse. With Justice Burger we must spend more borrowed money to purchase justice, to stave off crime and construct better criminal retreats. Both overlook one basic fact: That the stuff they're talking about as a remedy isn't really money in the true sense. It's just an evidence of debt, a debt that we the people owe to the MegaBankers and Multinational Monopolists. It is a debt on which the interest we must pay is the third highest figure in the annual federal budget.

Hilarire du Berrier quotes Mr. Rees-Mogg, who puts the solution to most of our governmental problems in a nutshell in his book, "The reigning Error - The Crisis of World Inflation." He writes:

*Social discipline on a firm spiritual foundation requires stable money values as a base. Stable money is associated with respect for laws in general, for moral and religious laws as well as state-decreed ones." (underscoring added).*

In his first press conference as President, Reagan said one thing that really is very important. In discussing control of inflation and lowering of interest rates, he said he hoped he could rely on the Federal Reserve, that it was an "independent agency," and he implied that he had no official control over its

---

*The following is suggested by Dr. Charles F. Stanley  
of the First Baptist Church in Atlanta, Georgia.*

#### *ABOUT PRAYING FOR THE PRESIDENT*

"I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks be made for all men; for kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceful life in all godliness and honesty. For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour." I Tim, 2:1-3

If you will accept personal responsibility as a Christian citizen of this Nation to intercede for the President of the United States, ask God to enable him to:

1. REALIZE his personal sinfulness and his daily need for the cleansing power of Jesus Christ.
  2. RECOGNIZE his personal inadequacy for the task and therefore depend upon Almighty God for wisdom, knowledge, understanding, and courage to carry out his task.
  3. REJECT all counsel that violates spiritual principles and then trust God to prove him right.
  4. RESIST the pressures of those who would have him violate his conscience.
  5. REVERSE the trends of Socialism and Humanism in our land, both of which dethrone God and deify man.
  6. READY to forsake his political career and his personal ambitions, if to do so would be in the best interest of the Nation.
  7. RELY upon prayer and the Word of God as the source of his strength and the key to his success.
  8. RESTORE dignity, honor, trustworthiness, and righteousness to the office of the Presidency.
  9. REMEMBER to be a good example in his conduct to the fathers and sons of the land.
  10. REMINDED daily that he will be accountable to Almighty God for his attitudes, actions and motives while serving as President.
-

policies and actions. This is a fact that few federal administrators have ever admitted. The Federal Reserve is a private and independent corporation that is owned by the Megabankers and controlled by the megabankers. Although the President of the United States is permitted to name its chairman, with the advise and consent of the Senate (this makes the people think it is a government agency), the only other actual power the federal government has over it is the ability of the United States Congress to liquidate it; which would be very difficult and costly, but very necessary if we are ever to have a stable dollar. Indeed, it can be said that there can be no stable money values so long as the Federal Reserve System exists as a bankers' trust. As R.J. Rushdoony has written in "The Nature of the American System" under the chapter heading of "The Conspiracy View of History":

"Industry, transportation, news and other centers of power rest today on the foundation of finance capitalism and are accordingly predominantly subservient to the financial powers...Through central banking nations and people are delivered into bondage through international finance. The Federal Reserve System was created ostensibly to remedy this financial situation...(But) with the Federal Reserve Act (1913), the very evils criticized were enthroned, so that it could be said, 'Banking, as it is conducted today, is actually a conspiracy against society'." The reference, of course, is not to your local bank, but to the Central Banking System, known in the United States as the Federal Reserve System. Let us review the manner in which the system works:

President Reagan said the U.S. federal government needed to borrow another fifty billion dollars to pay its debts. Congress agreed and passed an Act which the President signed. So, now the federal government prints and turns over interest-bearing bonds for that amount to the Federal Reserve. The Fed then creates (out of nothing) \$50 billion, simply by asking the U.S. Bureau of Engraving to print up \$50 billion in paper money. This newly created money is turned over to the U.S. Treasury, which uses it to pay the federal government's bills, a vast part of which will be the interest on those interest bearing bonds held by the Fed. With this procedure, fifty billion dollars in paper (fiat) money will have been created out of nothing. Also, a debt of fifty billion dollars will have been created out of nothing, but the interest on that debt will really be something. Now, this fifty billion dollars plus interest is not wealth. It is debt! And it's not a debt "we owe to ourselves." It's a debt that we owe to the money-lenders who are in and behind the Federal Reserve Corporation. "Thus," says Rushdoony, "although politicians may promise a balanced budget, they are likely to gain more power by increasing the debt; for in a debt-free country, the citizenry is strong and the civil government is limited. In a debt-ridden country, taxes increase, liberties decrease and the civil government, increasingly less responsive to the will of the citizenry, increases its power over the people even as it enlarges the power of the invisible government over all. All in all, it is clear that debt is the road to total slavery, and the Christian, both as a person and in his organized society, must recognize the truth of Scripture when it orders, 'Owe no man anything, but to love one another.' (Romans 13:8)"

If the preceding be true, then the Moral Majority and the Conservative Coalition should add to their hit list the Federal Reserve System; for it represents a rejection of Christianity in that it enslaves us when we are commanded to be free!

One other element in this battle to be free: "Social discipline on a firm spiritual foundation requires stable money values as a base." There can be no such thing as stable money values when there is nothing more than debt and people's

confidence to back up a currency. That's why there is a demand and necessity for a return to a gold standard, which history shows to be the only way stable money values have ever been maintained for any length of time. Senator Helms has introduced a bill to provide for the reinstatement of the dollar "as a gold reserve currency, to stabilize the valuation of the dollar." Congressman Ron Paul has introduced the "Monetary Freedom Act" in the House. Since he has been named Ranking Member of the General Oversight Subcommittee, chances for the passage of Rep. Paul's bill are greatly improved. This Subcommittee is the investigative arm of the House Banking Committee, and it will "go over thoroughly the Iranian agreements, the fiscal soundness of big U.S. banks and the feasibility of instituting a gold standard."

"A gold standard," says Congressman Paul, "puts the power of the monetary system into the hands of the people and takes it away from the politicians and bankers, thus removing a potential vehicle for establishing a tyranny. Gold cannot be mined as cheaply as Federal Reserve notes can be printed. Nor can its supply be manipulated on a daily basis... This allows the people to check any monetary excesses of their governors and does not allow the governors to exploit the people by debasing the money."

"A letter from the Federal Reserve System to Chairman Proxmire (of the Senate Banking Committee) closed with a call for more faith in the System and its good intentions. For over 60 years the American people have been exercising such faith and they have suffered the worst depression and the worst inflation in their history. Let us hear no more of faith in men, but bind government with the chains of an honest monetary system - the full gold standard. In the Coinage Act of 1792 the Founding Fathers provided the death penalty for any government employee who debased the money. One wonders that if such a penalty were enforced today how many members of the Federal Open Market Committee would survive the month."

"In his 'Tract on Monetary Reform', published in 1923, the father of the age of inflation, John Maynard Keynes, wrote: 'The individualistic capitalism of today...presumes a stable measuring rod of value. It cannot be efficient - perhaps cannot survive - without one.' Lord Keynes was correct. Unless we have a stable measuring rod of value, we will evolve into the sort of fascism that resulted from the great German inflation following World War I. The choice before us is simple: Shall we have gold and political freedom or shall we have paper and political tyranny?" (Unquote).

In his February "Gold and Monetary Report," Donald McAlvany gives a grim warning: "President Reagan faces a gathering storm of rapidly deteriorating economic, financial, and budget forces that could easily create conditions for an economic 'powder keg' during his first 24 months in office, making him the Herbert Hoover of the 1980's and setting the stage for a liberal Democratic backlash in 1982 or 1984... Faced with monumental... challenges which appear to be coming to a head early in his administration after years of governmental interference and mismanagement of the economy, Reagan has about a 12 month honeymoon period to begin to bring about fundamental changes..." To create stable money values or to play the part of a 1980s Hoover, that is the question. His attitude toward gold and the Federal Reserve should give us the answer.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. There is no restriction on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. All orders are mailed first class and the following prices include postage: 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$36 per year. Address all orders and inquiries:

---

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## REGIONALISM: A CRIME OF OMISSION

President Reagan's "New Beginning" has had a slow and faulty start. The true conservatives have been bypassed in favor of used Ford and Nixon retreads. Promised programs that put Reagan in the White House have been bypassed or watered down. The very pro-Reagan Human Events comments: "The spending cuts, while by no means meager, are not quite so big when one considers them in relation to the overall budget. For fiscal 1981, it's still some \$45 billion more than President Carter originally predicted the '81 budget would be... In the fiscal 1982 budget, the Administration is signalling cuts of up to \$45 billion. But even assuming these slashes are implemented, the fiscal '82 budget will end up in the neighborhood of \$400 billion - about \$100 billion more than the original projections for the previous year's spending... More disturbing, however, was the Administration move to announce that there were seven programs that would not even be touched, including Social Security's basic retirement fund, veteran's benefits, Medicare, and the free lunch program. These Seven Sacred Cows, whose total cost is about \$210 billion, are to be funded at the same level as proposed by former President Carter..." Total Welfare benefits are to be approximately one-third of a trillion dollars. Just as distressing to wage earners is the fact that the Kemp-Roth tax reduction program has been mangled, and those promised income tax reductions may - just may - become effective in July, not retroactive to January. All in all, we seem to have a case of liars figuring and figures lying. A very poor start toward the redundant "New Beginning," as conservatives view it; and yet a real shocker to those feeding at the public trough, and to those promoting special interests such as Big Labor Bosses. However, as OMB Director David Stockman said: "The President proposes, Congress disposes." And there is great doubt that even Reagan's watered-down economic package will be approved by Congress. Main reason: The Constitution contains at least one provision that's remained inviolate for over two centuries: "All bills for raising revenue shall originate in the House of Representatives;..." With Tip O'Neill in charge of a Democrat dominated House, tax cuts are problematical. Another provision in the Constitution that is still honored except where Executive Orders, Administrative Law and unconstitutional Judicial Law are concerned, reads: "He ( the President) shall, from time to time, give to the Congress information of the state of the Union, and recommend to their consideration such measures as he shall judge necessary and expedient." The catch: Reagan needs Congressional approval for almost all of his proposals, and the House "liberals" are intent on punishing Reagan because he dares to make any changes in their program to complete the socialization of the United States, so it can be merged with Russia and the other socialist countries of the world. Conclusion: Though Reagan was eloquent, convincing, spoke with authority and was cheered many times as he presented his "New Economic Beginnings" to Congress and the world electronically, what he proposed means nothing unless Congress approves. So we can only wait and see.

On the subject of relief from regulations, however, the President has greater power, since he is the author of most important and often onerous Executive Orders, and is the chief administrator of bureaucratic regulations. He plans to work closely with his Cabinet Secretaries and will create six special cabinet councils to help de-regulate and shape new administrative policies. In ad-

dition to the already established National Security Council, there are to be a Council on Economic Affairs, a Council on Natural Resources and Environment, a Council on Commerce and Trade, one on Food and Agriculture, and finally, a Council on Human Resources. But in all of this organization and reorganization of Cabinet functions, there is one glaring omission. There is no mention of the Ten Federal Regions and how the Cabinet Councils will fit into and complement the Regional Governance setup which has already become the fourth branch of our Federal Government. Regional Governance is unconstitutional, but it has been established, strengthened, supported and utilized by three Presidents of the United States, by Nixon, Ford and Carter, and Ronald Reagan also is a Regionalist, as we shall show later in this Report. This is a system of governance which intends to do away with the 50 existing States and to replace them with 10 "Newstates," thus preparing our Nation to take its place as a part of a Regional World Government composed of Canada, Mexico, and the United States, and eventually all of Latin America. This is a plan that Regionalist Reagan has himself proposed. Before his inauguration as President of the United States, he went to Mexico to confer with that Nation's President. In March he is to go to Canada to confer with Trudeau. In short, instead of curtailing or eliminating Regionalism in the United States, he plans to expand the Regional concept to include all of the Americas, thus preparing the Western Hemisphere for "merging" with the rest of the world in a Socialist, New World Order!

There is much confusion concerning the term "Regional Government." mostly because there are so many different kinds and variations of "Regions." Let's explore them all, as much as is possible in one short Report. In regard to the smaller, more localized Regions, Don W. Mantooth has given an excellent description in the Jan. 15, 1981 issue of his Mantooth Report. (1851 West Morris St., Indianapolis, IN. 46221. 24 issues per year, \$6.) The following is adapted from Mantooth's description.

In the Regionalist's vernacular, a Region is any area that stretches across two or more political districts. If the area it encompasses should cross city, county, state or national boundary lines, then it is a Region. Thus, a Region could be a very small area, it could be a metropolitan area (Metro), composed of several communities within a County (or Parish if in Louisiana). It could be an area composed of parts of several counties, or several States, or several Nations, as with the developing Regional World Government in Europe.

Disregarding for the moment the Federal and World concepts of Regionalism, let's take a simple localized example. Suppose a city, possibly because of the desegregation backlash, has developed a large suburban area outside the city limits. An extension of sewer service becomes necessary. This means that the sewer service will cross the city limits and extend into the county. thus, the sewers will be operating in two different political domains: city and county. In today's parlance this sewer project has become a "Region," because the city can't govern the whole thing, nor can the county; their respective jurisdictions stop at the city limits. So the Regionalists have a ready answer: a new entity must be created to govern this sewer service. The city passes a resolution, the county passes an identical resolution, and this action creates a Board, an Authority, a Council, or a Commission to govern this particular situation. So, here is a Regional Government, operating where no such governing authority ever operated before, and operated by people who have been appointed - not elected - to their jobs.

There are three things to be noted: First, important governmental powers that were traditionally delegated to elected officials have been redelegated to unelected people. Secondly, once established, such a Regional Authority is gen-

erally uncontrollable by any elected authority. Thirdly, such Authorities, like the traditional Topsy, just grow and grow, assuming more and more powers over people and land. And there are such Regions on top of such Regions in a vast variety of types: regional transportation authorities, airport authorities, water districts, zoning districts, and so on; a multiplicity of regions, over which no regularly elected governmental authority seems to have any control. Now, going from a local to an interstate example, Mr. Mantooth uses this illustration, and we quote:

"Suppose you have a big river flowing as a boundary between two states, such as the Ohio River between Indiana and Kentucky, and you want to build a bridge over it. Who builds it? Who raises the money? Who maintains it? The Regionalists have the answer; declare it a "Region" and create a "Commission" to handle it. The Commission will be made up of a few Indiana citizens and a like number of Kentuckians. What they agree upon becomes law." Regionalists use all kinds of excuses to establish such regional governments: river basin commissions, multi-county park authorities, conservation districts, coastal zone management commissions, many, many others. We repeat: the important point is that these regions are governed by unelected people, no elected representatives seem to have any control over them, and what they decide becomes the law of that region. This has become an entirely new form of government in the United States. According to our National and State Constitutions, the citizens are supposed to have control over their government, at all levels, through the representatives they elect. All political power is said to be inherent in the people. But Regional Governance removes that power from the people, it becomes a power unto itself, writes its own administrative law, serves as executive, legislative and judicial authority all in one.

This new form of governance was dangerous at the local, State and interstate levels. But it became a veritable monster when it "went National." President Nixon, by Executive Order, divided the fifty States and adjacent territories of the Nation, into Ten Federal Regions, each with its own Regional Capitol. Each of these Regions is ruled by a "Council" which is made up of appointed bureaucrats from the federal departments and agencies which handle domestic affairs: officers of HUD, OEO, EPA, Labor, Transportation, Interior, Agriculture, Health and Human Services, Education, the overseeing OMB, and the all powerful Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA).

This Regional Governance setup was compounded by State Governors, or Legislatures, who divided their States into multi-county regions (usually called planning districts), with an appointed council governing each, and looking to their particular Regional Capitol for direction and federal funds. State governments are bypassed and federal money flows to cities and towns...a practice that is destroying the States (as is intended by the Regionalists). Again, we quote directly from The Mantooth Report, which was written especially for the citizens of Indiana, but is applicable to all States:

\* \* \* \* \*

The other aspect of this system is that the federal agencies rule your State, using their agents who are everywhere. One of the glaring examples is how they dominate and control your medical and health delivery services. Every phase of it. Nothing is done without their review. All records are open to them and they dictate what State laws will be passed (or they threaten cutoff of federal funding).

This is "Regional Government"! You must understand what it is and the seriousness of it...and you must know who is promoting it and building it bigger. Your State and local officials may tell you they have no choice, especially if

your area is to get federal aid. The primary purpose of this Report is to warn its readers of the crisis that exists because of regionalism. No solution will be found unless people understand the problem - and the facts concerning this particular problem are kept hidden as much as possible by your politicians, your planners, and most of the news media... The decision has been made by a vast network of powerful interests, that your republican system of government should be ended, that is, stolen from you and that a 'benevolent' dictatorship should be imposed upon you. No decisions will be required of you. But don't worry, they will have all kinds of planners who, being experts and professionals, will plan everything for you and attend to all your needs.... None of this is speculation. It is a swift, on-going reality; which leaves only two positions available for all citizens: to be for it, or against it. (Unquote).

\* \* \* \* \*

Unfortunately, by his record, we must concede that President Reagan is for Regional Government. A dear friend who resides in California has taken the trouble to compile excerpts from various speeches, reports, magazine articles, etc., in regard to Reagan's plans for Regionalizing California while he served as Governor. Here are a few quotes from that compilation:

Governor Reagan signed Executive Order on 11/31/69 creating the Office of Intergovernmental Management. a letter from the Council on Intergovernmental Relations, 12/1/69, states: "Regional organizations are a necessity to cope with today's complex intergovernmental needs... CIR is charged by the Governor and the Legislature with the responsibility of establishing Regional Planning Districts... Increasing emphasis on regional activity by the federal government requires that the districts established be stable and useful." From 12th Annual Report (1970) of Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR): "Governor Ronald Reagan, California, replacing Governor Nelson Rockefeller, New York, as a member of ACIR." From statement by Governor Reagan, published 8/8/72: "Are we willing to look at traditional boundaries and county lines to see if they meet the present day needs of California? I have a dream. That perhaps California can set a standard of government reform... If there is a need to join city and county and merge services together to get the job done better and more economically, it can be done if the people decide they want it done." Report from California Journal, 1/1975: "The report of the Reagan administration task force was still-born. The action of the League of California Cities is practically forgotten, The Legislature's efforts have failed to produce a Bay Area Regional Government... The Modernization Commission report of the County Supervisor's Association endorses, in effect, the status quo."

In short, the citizens of California rejected Reagan's plans for Regionalizing the State. Citizens of Canada, Mexico and the United States should reject his plans for Hemispheric Regionalism. And the citizens of the 50 States, acting through their State Legislatures, can also outlaw Regionalism at the federal level, simply by passing a law to void it in the State. If information on how to do this is required, and if you haven't already done so, write to Committee to Restore the Constitution, Inc., P.O. Box 986, Fort Collins, Colorado 80522. And tell Col. Arch Roberts we sent you.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. There is no restriction on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. All orders are mailed first class and the following prices include postage: 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$36 per year. Address all orders and inquiries:

---

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## PERZONAL

### "WHAT'S UP DOC?"

Early 19th-century surgeons would create pain in one part of the body to divert attention from the pain caused by operating on another part. If a surgeon was removing a bullet from your arm, for example, "He might hit the other arm with a hammer," said Dr. Wasco.

I never go to a doctor to find out what I have but what I *don't* have. After four months of Gravel Gertie, I took one hundred dollars in cash money and went for a chest x-ray. I merely wanted the doctor to tell me that I *didn't* have cancer.

As Couz and I sat patiently decorating the waiting room, a small window snapped smartly open on my right and a grim face appeared, thrust me a paper and said, "Fill this out."

I did so. (Almost.) I handed it back through the opening.

Snap shut.

Jump.

Snap open again.

Grim face says fiercely, "*Medicaid?*"

"No."

"Medicare?"

"No."

"You *are* 65?"

"Am I?", I ask sweetly.

"You've got 65 filled out here."

"Please," I beg, "the windows are open!"

Snap shut.

Jump.

Fortunately, I don't want to know what's not wrong with me very often.

Snap open once more. Same face only louder. It's Nurse Slam again.

"What's your social security number?"

"I don't have a social security number."

(Horried), "*WHAT, NO NUMBER?*" (Scathingly) "Everyone has a *NUMBER!*"

"Well, I don't." (Cheering up) "But I could give you my zip code!"

Thunder and lightning.

Slam.

Jump.

\* \* \* \* \*

Across the room, hidden by a newspaper, a young man's voice comes loud and clear, "*LADY, I WISH THERE WERE MORE PEOPLE LIKE YOU IN THIS WORLD!*"

Couz and I grin. God always has a back-up.

I am called then and go to an examination room.

Nurse Slam appears with a paper dress in one hand. "Take off your clothes," she directs, without any prelims, "and put this on."

As she holds it out to me, I laugh. (Unforgivable sin.) I hold it up against me.

I throw my own clothes delightedly into a corner and croak, "I feel just like Dotty Dimples in my paperdoll dress! Nurse, do you mind

pressing down my shoulder tabs?"

She gives me a disgusted look and goes to phone her psychiatrist.

All alone again, I try to sit down but the paper dress is so stiff it crackles loudly and I jump up, thinking there is something else wrong with me.

(Much) later the doctor spends a routine ten minutes with me, loses all interest when I inform him that I don't take drugs.

*My lung x-ray was normal, he said. Whew!*

So I came home and prayed and asked God what was wrong with me and He told me and I got some special vitamins for croaking, and now only occasionally do I sound like Talullah Bankhead.

And God didn't charge me anything, or ask me for a number.

\* \* \* \* \*

Thus I added Dr. Routine and Nurse Slam to my list of collectibles.

I thought back to my frantic call last January to the local clinic, where I had gone for years.

"I need a doctor," I gasped into the phone."

"Do you have a temperature?" Nurse Starch questioned severely.

Ashamed, I said, "No."

"Well, then, we couldn't possibly see you."

I then advised her that her attitude might raise *both* my temperature and blood pressure, and slammed down the receiver.

I recalled dreamily Dr. Vague, whom our daughter found for me and who offered to take me in with his Saturday noon mail.

I went to him three times and the last time I wagged my finger at him and said, "Dr. Vague, I don't think you like me."

"Why not?"

"Because I've been here three times and you still can't find me!"

Twice before he got down on the floor and looked for my file *under* the cabinet and once he found it there.

I was tired of being called, "Mrs. Who?"

If Dr. Vague had a nurse, I never saw her. It was dull but cozy.

One trait, though, endeared me to Dr. Vague. His love for my blood pressure was irresistible.

We would sit staring idly at each other, and then he would suddenly whip out the old bulb and tube.

Wrapping my arm and squeezing away, he would nod with satisfaction, murmuring, "Wonnerful, Wonnerful!" Just like Lawrence Welk.

One nurse I'll never forget was Nurse Tryharder. I really loved her for she was so *upset* when she punctured me. She used me for a human dart board and afterward would kindly try to mop up the blood and massage the lumps out before I sued.

She was sympathetic, but not talented. Several times I asked Nurse Tryharder who won, but she had no sense of humor.

It's a good thing I did.

\* \* \* \* \*

JUST USE THE HAMMER, DOC, BUT NOT ON MY ARM.



# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Eight.....February 27, 1981

## CLOSE ENCOUNTER IN EL SALVADOR

The question on a multitude of minds: Will a confrontation in El Salvador lead to another Vietnam-type embroilment? Before we try to answer, let's analyze:

Marshall Dmitri F. Ustinov, Soviet Defense Minister, is spoken of as the man most likely to succeed Leonid I. Brezhnev. If and when the latter is forced to relinquish his leadership of the Soviet Government and the Communist Party. Perhaps coincidentally, two days before Brezhnev was to open the Communist Party's 26th Congress, Ustinov issued a statement which was published in the party's paper, Pravda. He accused the United States of "conducting an offensive against detente and trying to reopen the cold war." But Brezhnev was far more moderate and condescending. In his address to the Communist Congress Brezhnev spoke of the possibility of a summit talk with President Reagan, and Soviet embassy official Valentin Kamenov followed this up in an interview with CBS, saying, "We are ready to negotiate any proposal, any agreement on the limitation of strategic arms, and to keep what was achieved, and to negotiate or renegotiate - any word that you may use - on the principle of mutual security and equality." The overture hasn't been taken too seriously in Washington, But the offer does indicate the Soviet desire for a "new beginning" in U.S.-U.S.S.R. relations. Which, in itself, is dangerous; because agreements with the Soviet are just scraps of paper to be torn up whenever they interfere with Communist plans. If our information is reliable, it is this same Ustinov, Defense Minister, who is really running things in the Kremlin, this due to failing health on the part of Brezhnev. It was Ustinov who ordered the invasion of Afghanistan, something that has caused the Kremlin great distress, to say nothing of loss of life among the Soviet's best troops, and loss of face among nations; especially among Muslim nations. Also plaguing the Defense Minister is the tense situation in Poland. To further complicate things within the "Empire," there are rumors that workers in Hungary have learned of the success of the Poles, and are about to try the same formula in Hungary.

However, to our shame as Americans, there is one place where communist expansionism, Catholic and Protestant "Social Action" have gone hand in hand in the enslavement of peoples. That place is Central America, and to a large extent, South America as well. Like proverbial dominos, country after country has gone down to defeat at the hands of Communist armed and communist led guerrillas and terrorists. We say "to our shame as Americans" since our own State Department has assisted in these takeovers, as have so-called Christian organizations. Examples: Robert White, former U.S. ambassador to El Salvador, openly aided and abetted the leftist guerrillas. And those three nuns who were killed in El Salvador were Maryknoll sisters who were working closely with Clergy and Laity Concerned, a leftwing organization that was formerly called Clergy and Laymen Concerned About Vietnam. According to Ray Heaps of the American Independent Party, the August 1981 issue of Maryknoll Magazine was devoted entirely to Cuba, so favorably that Cuban priests in exile launched a stinging protest.

With the inauguration of Ronald Reagan, came a complete reversal of our attitude toward Latin America. It began with recognition of Chile, which had been persecuted by the Carter administration because the Chilean military dared to

destroy Allende and his communist regime. Then came the recall of Ambassador Robert White, to be followed by the declaration that Communist expansion in Central America would stop in El Salvador. However, before making what should have been a strictly American declaration, our State Department sent Defense Secretary Caspar Weinberger's yellow shadow, Frank Carlucci, to Europe to gain approval of the U.S. plan to do something about the red menace in El Salvador. The German Information Center in New York City informs us: "On Monday (Feb. 16) American officials arrived in Bonn to present the Reagan administration's position on the civil war in El Salvador...The government in Bonn, while not openly critical of the present regime (which is supported by the Reagan administration-Ed.), has recalled its ambassador to El Salvador and halted development aid." The French government also refused to approve and said a political, not a military settlement should be sought. The same polite refusal to cooperate came from other NATO Nations, save for Prime Minister Thatcher of Great Britain who was a polite visitor in Washington. An offer to negotiate, and thus avoid military involvement, did come from Bonn, while the European Community Parliament sent a team "to investigate violations of human rights" in El Salvador.

This refusal of other Western Nations to approve of the proposed U.S. action in El Salvador might be traced to the fact that the present government which we are about to support militarily in El Salvador is itself a leftist government and hardly deserves our support. We approve of the way Review of the News (2/25/81) answered a question concerning El Salvador: "...the junta now ruling the country took power from the legally elected Government with the approval of Mr. Carter. It is accordingly of a leftist hue - though apparently not leftist enough for the Red terrorists who are waging guerrilla warfare. According to David Garet, a member of President Carter's Mission on Agricultural Development in Central America and the Caribbean, the following junta instigated reforms had the backing of the Carter White House:

" ' El Salvador's agrarian reform consisted of confiscating all lands over 100 hectares owned by any one person. The junta also nationalized banking to make credit available to finance the state and/or collective farms made from this confiscated land...and set up a state monopoly to control exports of all traditional agricultural crops. This has destroyed the private sector of the economy...There is no democratic political system....and there is no chance for economic progress. What we are supporting is a Marxist revolution.' Happily however, the Reagan Administration has recalled U.S. Ambassador Robert White, who helped impose the Carter 'reforms' of the junta." (unquote).

What it amounts to is this: We are being called upon to aid militarily, perhaps with U.S. manpower, a socialist government imposed by the Carter Administration in order to halt the actions of a communist force backed by Moscow and Havana. Two wrongs have never made a right. But, on the other hand, it has become essential to our own freedom and safety that we halt the Red terrorism and the communist takeover of the Americas. It is not a matter of simply saving El Salvador. It has become a matter of saving all the Americas; Central, South, and North America. That El Salvador was chosen as the place where this foreign invasion should be challenged, is unfortunate. The challenge that was made before the Bay of Pigs fiasco should have been fully supported then. The challenge most definitely should have been declared and backed up before the fall of the legal and elected pro-U.S. government of Nicaragua. But, our own federal government did not challenge; instead, it aided and abetted in the destruction of freedom in our then friendly neighbor. The most glaring example of our official aid to Communism was the gift of the U.S. Canal and Zone in Panama to a Communist dictator, and the use of U.S. taxpayers' money to

pay that dictator to accept the gift.

Now that there has been the declaration of a reversal of policy toward Central America on the part of the Reagan Administration and however faulty the first steps in effectuating that decision, let us urge that our government think, not just of El Salvador, but of the Americas. That would mean rescuing that time honored document known as the Monroe Doctrine, drawing it out of the dusty files where it has been hidden, and reaffirming it as the official policy of our Government. For those who have forgotten - or never knew, since the history re-writers have banished it from modern versions - we shall reprint the parts of that Doctrine which should apply to today and now, even as they applied to our first years as an Independent Republic and protector of the New World. As contained in President James Monroe's Seventh Annual Message to Congress, delivered on December 2, 1823, following are pertinent paragraphs of President Monroe's address.

\*\*\*\*\*

In the discussions to which this interest has given rise and in the arrangements by which they may terminate, the occasion has been judged proper for asserting, as a principle in which the rights and interests of the United States are involved, that the American continents, by the free and independent conditions which they have assumed and maintained, are henceforth not to be considered as subjects for future colonization by any European power....

It is impossible that the allied powers should extend their political system to any portion of either continent without endangering our peace and happiness; nor can anyone believe that our southern brethren, if left to themselves, will adopt it of their own accord. It is equally impossible, therefore, that we should behold such interposition in any form of indifference..... We owe it, therefore, to candor and to the amicable relations existing between the United States and these powers to declare that we should consider any attempt on their part to extend their system to any portion of this hemisphere as dangerous to our peace and safety. (underlining added).

\*\*\*\*\*

The Monroe Doctrine does not imply that we should seek to impose our form of government on the other nations of America. It does not imply that we should seek to alter whatever form of government the citizens of these Nations have chosen of their own free will and determination. And it certainly does not imply that we should attempt to bind them all together with us in a Regional World Government, as President Reagan has suggested. But it does imply that we shall prevent the imposition upon them of other forms of government by other Nations and/or power-seeking organizations outside the American hemisphere. A brief look at our history will confirm this. Due to book-burners, court revisionists and Orwellian Newthinkers, it is difficult to obtain reliable historical facts. But we believe the following to be factual, though abbreviated, due to space limitations.

It was President Woodrow Wilson who announced that "The Monroe Doctrine was proclaimed by the United States on her own authority. It has always been maintained, and always will be maintained, upon her own responsibility." He said this, however, before Col. House wrote the plans for a Regional World Government of the Americas, which became a prototype of the League of Nations Covenant (both of which failed). Up to that time, 1913, through all of the twists and turns of American history, the Monroe Doctrine had been the one firm anchor of American hemispheric policy. The need for such a policy began with the breakup of Spanish rule in most of its colonies during the Napoleonic wars. As Spain lost control in the New World, other European powers began

to dream of taking over the newly liberated Latin American States. Congress recognized the danger to the U.S., adopted a resolution on Jan. 15, 1811 protesting against the transfer of any former Spanish colony to any European power. When Britain had designs on Florida, President Madison said American sovereignty was endangered, sent troops to Florida. Britain refrained. Then, after the fall of Napoleon, the "Holy Alliance," composed of Britain, Russia, Prussia and Austria, proposed to take over and divide Latin America between them. President John Quincy Adams was quick to object, the British Foreign Office honored the objection, the plan was dropped. In 1821 Henry Clay suggested that the United States should support Latin American independence, at all costs short of actual war. President Adams echoed this sentiment in a 4th of July speech which sounded the keynotes of the Monroe Doctrine: Isolation from Europe's quarrels, and opposition to European meddling in any part of liberated Latin America. Two years later, in 1823, President Monroe made it official United States policy with the Monroe Doctrine.

In the 1860's, when European bankers tried to break up the United States via a Civil War, both sides of which they helped finance, it became impossible to enforce the Monroe Doctrine when France under Napoleon III invaded Mexico and placed Austrian Archduke Maximilian on the Mexican throne. But, as soon as the Civil War was ended, Secretary of State Seward demanded that France get out of Mexico, and our southern neighbor again became a republic, under Juarez. According to historian Samuel Bemis, this action "transformed the Monroe Doctrine into a major national policy, applauded in the New world and respected in the Old World as something for which the United States would fight and could do successful battle."

We'll skip the disregard of the Monroe Doctrine during the New Deal era. We often wrongly involved ourselves in Latin American affairs. But the beginning of our surrender to Communism started with Cuba, became really dangerous in the Carter-Trilateral Commission White House years. In the past four years, the Soviet Union has become a major military power within the Western hemisphere. In Cuba they have full access to the naval facilities at Cienfuegos and have nuclear submarines nesting there. There are airstrips that can accommodate nuclear-armed Backfire bombers. They fly missions off our east coast without interference. They have electronic-surveillance facilities that monitor American telephone, telegraph and cable traffic. They have a network of intelligence activities operating from embassies and legations and the UN, all under direct Soviet control. And, of course, there is that Soviet combat brigade. In addition, the Soviets finance, train and staff a Cuban military establishment which contributes to Soviet expansion in Africa, the Middle East and South Asia, as well as in Central and South America and the Caribbean. They already control the governments of Grenada, Nicaragua and Panama. El Salvador and Guatemala are currently being communized. Then are to come some Caribbean countries; especially Puerto Rico, Guadeloupe and Martinique. The communization of Guyana is well under way. Then are to come Belize, Mexico - and after that - make a guess.

With the USSR in trouble in Afghanistan and Poland, with Brezhnev enfeebled, could there be a better time, or a more urgent reason, for reaffirmation of the Monroe Doctrine as the major national policy toward our own hemisphere?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. There is no restriction on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. All orders are mailed first class and the following prices include postage: 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$36 per year. Address all orders and inquiries:

---

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## BEWARE THAT "INDEPENDENT" THIRD SECTOR

"But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way." As with parables concerning the Kingdom of Heaven, so also is it, in reality, with the kingdoms of this world. The enemy never sleeps. While the Nation's concerned citizenry was occupied with a national election, then enthused by the installation of a new administration, and finally bemused by a concentration of attention on little El Salvador, the Leaders of the Left were regrouping, reorganizing, planning to defeat any attempts to halt the national march toward Corporate Collectivism and Welfare Statism. Sensing a defeat at the polls in November, as long as a year ago these leaders began developing a new strategy. They would work, not through the Democratic Party, or other patently political groups. Instead, they would work with organizations dedicated to the promotion of Secular Humanism; specifically, with the National Council on Philanthropy (NCP) and the Coalition of National Voluntary Organizations (CNVO). These organizations were like "holding companies" over the myriad philanthropic and non-profit corporations in the U.S. The Leaders on the Left would bring together all the foundations and non-profit organizations into one grouping to be known as the Independent Sector (IS). There is in American society the public sector (government) and the private sector (all enterprises, activities and associations not run by the government.) The plan involves adding a third sector, IS. The work - obviously political and therefore illegal according to IRS regulations - would be financed by the big tax-exempt foundations such as Ford, Rockefeller, Carnegie, Mellon, Sloan, Lilly and so forth. Also aiding financially in this seemingly philanthropic endeavor would be an impressive list of corporations. We don't have a complete list of such contributors, but under the letter "C", we find such donors as the Carter Hawley Stores, Inc. (which includes Bergdorf Goodman, Neiman-Marcus, The Gadget Tree Stores, Weinstock's, Sunset House Mail Order, the Walden Book Stores, Holt Renfrew of Canada, etc.); CBS, Inc.; the Chase Manhattan Bank; Chevron U.S.A., Inc.; Connecticut General Insurance Corporation; Conoco, Inc.; and more. To add to the impressiveness of IS, active leadership of the alleged Third Sector includes John W. Gardner of Common Sense, Andrew Heiskell of Time & Life, Mark Talisman of the Council of Jewish Federations, Faye Wattleton of Planned Parenthood, Kenneth N. Dayton of Dayton Hudson Corporation, and Waldemar A. Nielson of the Council on Foreign Relations.

This organizing clique met originally in March of 1980 to lay their plans. They worked at the project through the spring and summer and then, on October 22 through 24, they assembled in Washington, D.C. to outline their program to an amazingly impressive and powerful membership. Here again, we don't have the complete membership list, nor would we have the space to publish it. But "Persuasion At Work," a publication of The Rockford Institute, printed a partial list of the members of this new IS, which includes such organizations as the American Catholic Conference, the Planned Parenthood Federation of America, American Red Cross, etc. Here is a partial list of the voting members of IS that are listed under the letter "A": the Aid Association for Lutherans, the American Association of Museums, the American Red Cross, the American Association of Homes for the Aging, the American Heart Association, the American Lung Association, the American Hospital Association, the American



Alliance of the Arts, the Appalachian Mountain Club, the Association of Governing Boards of Colleges and Universities, the Association of Black Foundation Executives, Inc., the Association of Junior Leagues, etc.

Not all non-profit organizations have been induced to become members of IS. The Rockford Institute is an example. Instead of joining, it is warning all the readers of its "Persuasion At Work" to be alerted as to the intentions of IS. It points out that: "Since World War II, voluntary activist groups, often with foundation support, have been at the heart of virtually every movement that has brought about the avalanche of governmental regulations, the vast increase in welfare-state activities and the governmental funding of so-called private organizations.... Given the impetus toward the welfare state provided by the non-profit sector, to what extent has corporate philanthropy in the past actually served the best interests of the business community? If IS uses its money, its power, lobbying expertise and army of constituent members in behalf of the liberal ideology which has characterized the big foundations and the most determined elements of the non-profit sector over the past quarter century, then the advent of IS is not good news." L.T. Patterson is more explicit. In his PSL Strategy Letter of February 28, he charges, and we quote in part:

"Your hometown paper won't know, but a gigantic secular humanism organization is rapidly being formed to offset the influence of the new Right!... It is composed of an unholy amalgamation... called Independent Sector (IS).... Its proclaimed purpose: to bolster private voluntary organizations. But the real purpose: to attack the new religious influence from the conservative groups that played a role in the defeat of Jimmy Carter, Frank Church, et al. Careful attention should be given to this group by Howard Phillips and the Conservative Caucus,' the 'Committee for the Survival of a Free Congress' (run by Paul Weyrich), the 'American Life Lobby (run by Judy Brown) and the National Pro Life PAC' (run by the Rev. Charles Fiore).... We'll send a special note with this information to Ed McAteer, President of the Religious Roundtable and its affiliates.... After studying the operations of the Subrosa Government in America for the past fifteen years, I can tell you that this group means real trouble for conservative Americans! The address of this formidable group (IS) is 1828 L. Street N.W., Washington, D.C. 20036." (Unquote).

That Patterson is right in his appraisal can be seen from a study of reports about that October 22-24 meeting of IS in Washington. We quote from Rockford Institute's description:

"... Noteworthy is the technical talent which IS has enlisted to generate public support for its agenda. In the Washington conference the workshop devoted to 'Increasing Public Awareness of the Sector: Through the Media,' was both inspirational and informative. The participants were advised how to take advantage of the new media technology such as the video disc and were alerted to the opportunities offered by as many as 1000 new radio stations in 1981. 20 specific tips were given on the do's and don'ts of presenting one's case to the media. The 'Workshop on Advocacy and Lobbying' was equally explicit and expert in the recommendations for obtaining favorable action in the Congress. Activism is now a high art and IS has mobilized some of its most gifted practitioners." (Unquote).

Waldemar Nielsen, CFR liaison officer, author of two books about philanthropy and voluntary organizations, and IS organizer, states the case quite plainly. We quote from a paper by Nielsen:

\* \* \* \* \*

Think for a moment of the great transforming forces for change in our national life over the past forty years - the civil rights movement, the women's move-

ments, consumerism and the antiwar movement during the Viet Nam period - and ask yourself where they came from. In every instance their origins are to be found not in the technocracy nor the bureaucracy or the political parties, but rather in the organized impulse of free groups of ordinary citizens .... In the world of non-profits there is constantly present a great latent righteousness because most of the inhabitants feel they are serving some high moral purpose in behalf of the commonweal. As a result educators, scientists, artists, and reformers can be readily aroused to assert the claims of their institutions in passionate and absolute terms.....Regulatory consistency, precedent, cost effectiveness, detachment, and moderation are not values they ordinarily hold to be of the highest importance...

\* \* \* \* \*

Let's interpolate Nielsen's statement: Think for a moment how our national life can be changed if all these various educators, scientists, artists and reformers can be brought together under one umbrella organization; and if all their transforming power can be controlled and directed toward one great purpose: the creation of a New World Society! If all these so-called "free" groups that are represented by non-profit organizations, charitable associations, foundation-sponsored activities, and social-action minded corporations and religious groups can be amalgamated, trained, indoctrinated, outfitted and financed by IS and its moneyed angels; think of the inestimable power this alleged Third Sector of society will have. Whoever controls this power through IS will be a Modern Pied Piper, capable of leading a whole populace joyously into the New World Order!

There is this added danger regarding any consolidation of non-profit corporations and organizations: Because of their special status with the gift-giving Internal Revenue Service, they are all dependent for their survival upon the Government. As the Supreme Court has decreed, what government subsidizes government can control; and government looks upon tax-exemption as a form of subsidy. Therefore, whatever Subrosa Clique controls Government also will control this so-called Independent Sector (IS)! Which means more power into the hands of the already too powerful.

Let's take this premise a step further. In the current, March 9, 1981 issue of U.S. News & World Report, on page 73, there is a pictogram headed, 'Half of All Americans Now Depend Upon Government.' The text says, "It's no wonder that the Reagan administration is running into trouble in its attempt to scale back the size of government. A new study shows that an estimated half of the nation's population now relies on pay, pensions, welfare aid or other forms of income from federal, state or local governments. Thus, the share of the nation dependent on governments climbed by more than a third between 1960 and 1979." A New York economic consulting firm did the estimate and an economist with the firm explained: "We counted people as government beneficiaries when the income they received seemed sufficient to create a voting bloc - a group of people who would set up some serious yelling and screaming if any one tried to take their goodies away from them." The following, according to A. Gary Shilling & Company, is who they are and how they are divided into groups:

Federal military employes, 2,100,000. Federal civilian employes, 2,800,000. State and local government employes, 13,100,000. Dependents of government workers, 12,600,000. Private employes paid by government spending, 9,500,000. Their dependents, 6,600,000. Recipients of government pensions, Social Security and other transfer payments, 59,400,000. Other recipients of government benefits not counted elsewhere, 6,200,000. Their dependents, 8,700,000. Total dependent upon government: 122,400,000, or approximately 50.2%

of the entire population. This creates an extremely serious situation, and as Howard Ruff points out in the March 1st issue of The Ruff Times: "There is a Titanic struggle shaping up in Washington, D.C. that reminds me of the Japanese monster movies. While Rodan and Gidzilla are locked in a death struggle, the city gets trampled. I'm afraid that the struggle that has begun in Washington between President Reagan and everybody who ever got a check, a subsidy, or regulatory protection from government is one of the epic cat fights of the century, and I'm afraid that the American people might get trampled in the process." (Underlining as in the original.)

Now, let's combine the power and influence of those who are dependent upon the government for pay, pension, welfare, subsidy or regulatory protection, with the potential power represented by a coalesced, coerced, and controlled Third, or Independent Sector of Society. Here would be a political powerhouse that could cause the entire populace to rush joyously like death-desiring lemmings, into a Sea of Socialist Enslavement from which our children might never surface.

But we're not through yet. In addition to governments' dependents and a misnamed Independent Sector (IS), there are those whom the Christ described as "false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly are ravening wolves." There is, for example, George McGovern, former U.S. Senator, onetime National Democrat Party's choice for President of the United States. He has taken upon himself a new role. He is the self-proclaimed political leader of the world Council of Churches. He has an abiding hatred for the Moral Majority which, he says, robbed him of his rights. So he is organizing a coalition against the New Right and "as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour." More importantly, however, all the liberal religious leaders are getting together under the aegis of Clergy and Laity Concerned, left-wing outfit that is causing much trouble in El Salvador and other Central and South American countries. Espousing a "liberation theology" and denouncing the capitalist system, CLC has an imposing membership, including Eugene Carson Blake of the W.C.C., Theodore Hesburgh of Notre Dame, Robert Drinan of the U.S. Congress, Eugene Pickett of the Unitarian and Universalist Association, Rabbi David Saperstein of the Union of American Hebrew Congregations, Bishop Frances Mugavero of the Catholic Diocese of Brooklyn, Bishop Roy Nichols of the United Methodist Church, Lora Anne Quinonez of the Leadership Conference of Women Religious, Dr. George Weber of New York Theological Seminary, etc., etc.

So, we have the misnamed Independent Sector, the government Dependents, the McGovern types, and such organizations as Clergy and Christian Laity all waging a war to prevent Christian reconstruction and Bible-based morality. In answer, Paul Weyrich of the Committee for the Survival of a Free Congress writes: "We must work harder now than ever...Our conservatives, especially those in the Senate, are going to be under attack and the media is going to attempt to create an atmosphere within which they will be afraid to do what is right. The only remedy for this is our troops, just as our troops were the only antidote to the vicious propaganda effort against those who believe in traditional values during the election. And above all else, ask everyone to pray as hard as they can."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. There is no restriction on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. All orders are mailed first class and the following prices include postage: 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: \$24 per year. Foreign airmail: \$36 per year. Address all orders and inquiries:

---

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE CONSPIRACY LIVES ON

The dream of creating and maintaining, for at least a millenium, a one world government has existed in the minds of men ever since the sons of Cain began to build cities. The prototype of such an undertaking is recorded in the Book of Genesis when men began to make a name for themselves by building a tower that would reach into heaven. Their work was interrupted and "The Lord did confound the language of all the earth; and from thence did the Lord scatter them abroad upon the face of the earth." Ages later, St. Paul was to explain to the Greeks assembled on Mars Hill that the Unknown God whom they worshipped ignorantly "hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bonds of their habitation." Disregarding this Divine condemnation of attempts to unite all nations of men under one government, men have continued to conspire to do just that. Empires have risen and empires have fallen and yet men still conspire to create the One World Utopia. Legend has it that Alfred Tennyson, not yet a lord, took his first ride on a British train and the rhythm of the rails led him to have a vision of the future of man. He wrote:

*"Men, my brothers, men the workers, ever reaping something new;  
That which they had done but earnest of the things that they shall do.  
For I dipt into the future, far as human eye could see,  
Saw the Vision of the world, and all the wonders that would be.....  
'Till the war-drum throbb'd no longer, and the battle-flags were  
furled,*

*In the Parliament of man, the Federation of the world!"*

Men applauded the Vision of a Federation of the world and Tennyson was made a Baron, appointed poet laureate and given a pension for the remainder of his life. Tennyson was not the first eminent author to promote the idea of a World Government, nor would he be the last. But another British author, Herbert G. Wells of science-fiction fame, may have been the first to refer to the movement as a Conspiracy. A Fabian Socialist and admirer of the Bolshevik conquest of Russia, he traveled to Moscow to confer with Lenin, Trotsky. There he also met Frank Vanderlip, an American banker who had worked with Paul Warburg, Otto Kahn, J.P.Morgan, Colonel House, Carter Glass and others to establish the Federal Reserve System. Vanderlip was in Russia to lend financial aid to the Bolshevik cause. H.G.Wells approved, wrote that "Big business is by no means antipathetic to Communism. The larger big business grows the more it approximates to Collectivism. It is the upper road of the few instead of the lower road of the masses to Collectivism." [Right out of the horse's mouth!] H.G.Wells made this statement in a book he published, apparently at his own expense, in 1933, and titled The Open Conspiracy and Other Writings. In this book he referred to a previous book: "I published a little book called The Open Conspiracy as early as 1928, into which I put what I had in my mind at that time....The idea of reorganizing the affairs of the world on quite a big scale which was 'Utopian,' and so forth, in 1926 and 1927, and still 'bold' in 1928, has now spread about the world until nearly everybody has it. It has broken out all over the place, thanks largely to the mental stimulation of the Russian Five Year Plan...."

While Wells was openly in favor of the Bolshevik conquest, he authored a plan

for the creation of a world government which was more humane than that Five Year Plan which caused the murder of millions of bourgeois Christians before the plan could be carried out (unsuccessfully, we might add.) Well's plan is so similar to the plans of the present-day promoters of the New World Order that we should like to quote:

\* \* \* \* \*

At the utmost seven broad principles may be stated as defining the Open Conspiracy and holding it together....

- (1) The complete assertion, practical as well as theoretical, of the provisional nature of existing governments and of acquiescence in them;
- (2) The resolve to minimize by all available means the conflicts of these governments, their militant use of individuals and property, and their interferences with the establishment of a world economic system;
- (3) The determination to replace private, local or national ownership of at least credit, transport, and staple production by a responsible world directorate serving the common ends of the race;
- (4) The practical recognition of the necessity for world biological controls, for example, of population and disease;
- (5) The support of a minimum standard of individual freedom and welfare in the world;
- (6) The supreme duty of subordinating the personal career to the creation of a world directorate capable of these tasks and to the general advancement of human knowledge, capacity, and power;
- (7) The admission therewith that our immortality is conditional and lies in the race and not in our individual selves. (unquote).

\* \* \* \* \*

It is noteworthy that Wells envisioned a Conspiracy that would succeed, not in the conquest of nations or the liquidation of existing governments, but rather in the merging of them into a union of states under the domination of a World Directorate. This World Directorate would establish a world economic system, eliminate private property, disband national military establishments, develop a worldwide human rights standard, etc. These are things that Karl Marx also called for. They are the very things that have been attempted by the various agencies of the United Nations, often with success. They also are the things that have been developed by the various economic summits and the multilateral treaties that have been promoted by the United Nations and the Trilateralists. "Piecemeal Functionalism" is the code word: the establishment of a series of limited "world directorates" dealing with the creation of "world laws" dealing with specific areas and activities. An excellent example is the proposed Law of the Seas Treaty which is being negotiated by the United Nations in behalf of 36 nations having coastlines. Although this limited "world directorate" scheme began with the Nixon administration, it became a pet project of the Carter administration and his Trilateral Commission Cabinet. CFR-member and Trilateral Commissioner Elliot Richardson was assigned the job of representing the United States as a special ambassador to LOST, most of the tricky details had been worked out and the treaty was to be signed at a special meeting this summer at Caracas, Venezuela. This was to be a "world directorate" for control of all mining rights in the world's oceans and open seas. Rep. John Breaux, Louisiana Democrat, protested, saying: "At the foundation of the Law of the Sea negotiations lies the drive of the Third World toward the establishment of the 'New International Economic Order - NIEO - which is calculated to effect a fundamental redistribution of global wealth and power from the nations of the industrialized North to the countries of the less developed South." This, of course, is in line with the Trilateral Commission's plan to create their New World Order. That the USSR is one of the 36 nations negotiating, and is said

to have been controlling the negotiations, makes the plan even more hazardous to the United States. Rep. Breaux also explained that "the political model is a one-nation, one-vote democracy which conveys an equal voice, for example, to a nation of 800 million and to a nation of 350 thousand. The economic model is socialist central economic planning, which seeks to stifle free enterprise, and defeat market principles." Breaux pointed out that under the terms of the treaty (as in the UN General Assembly) the USSR would have three votes and the US would have but one vote. It should also be noted that in this and other proposed treaties favoring third world nations, those actually being favored are the International Bankers and the Multinational Developers, because it is they - not the underdeveloped nations - who will control all the resources, the mining, and the industrial development in those countries.

But here comes the good news. One of the very first things done by the Reagan administration was the firing of Elliot Richardson and all his crew, along with the announcement to the world that President Reagan would not sign the Law of the Sea Treaty as presently drafted. This LOS Treaty was an integral and important part of the overall Trilateralist plan for creating their New World Order (exactly as H.G. Wells might have envisioned it). The plan called "Piece-meal Functionalism," called for the establishment of a whole series of these limited "world directorates," which would develop "world laws" for their particular area and activity. Eventually, these limited "world directorates" were to be amalgamated into a One World Authority. With the rejection of the Law of the Sea, the plan seems to have faltered. However, there is that program for the creation of a series of Regional World Governments, these eventually to be merged into a One World Government. That program is very much alive. The following by our favorite European correspondent Hilaire du Berrier appeared in the March 4, 1981 issue of The Review Of The News.

\* \* \* \* \*

The London Daily Telegraph of February 3rd carried a stunningly frank statement made by Dr. Otto von Hapsburg, the former pretender to the throne of Austria who voluntarily became a German commoner in order to run for a seat in the European Parliament. In London "for the inauguration of the British branch of the Pan-European Union of which he is president," the former arch-duke told the press that the aims of the Pan-European Union are "wider than those of the European Economic Community." Aside from working for a confederation of free European states, "it [the Pan-European Union] looks toward the day, however distant, when countries of the now-Russian-dominated East bloc will be able to join."

The Daily Telegraph account continued: "Perhaps if the Polish mood proves contagious, this may begin to sound a little less far-fetched. In the meantime, Dr. von Hapsburg is making the most of his opportunities as a German-elected member of the European Parliament and is tirelessly stumping its confines to further the ideals of Pan-Europeanism."

Otto von Hapsburg's statement deserves the closest attention. It constitutes the frankest confession of One World objectives since 1953 when Ford Foundation president H. Rowan Gaither admitted to the chief investigator for Representative Carroll Reese's House Committee investigating tax-exempt foundations that he and his associates were working for a One World government in which the United States could be "comfortably merged with the Soviet Union." Now that the One Worlders have again thrown off the mask there is no longer any question of a conspiracy. What free Europe and the U.S. face is clearly an open power grab at the expense of national identity. (Unquote).

\* \* \* \* \*

This One World Conspiracy has had many names and many rules of procedure. Tennyson's "Federation of the world" was only a poet's vision. But Karl Marx saw it as historically imperative and called his plan Communism. Rhodes and the Round Table saw it as an Anglo-American Federation that would rule the world. House and The Inquiry envisioned its beginning in the fourteen points of the League of Nations. Wells penned the outline for an "Open Conspiracy" because being a Humanist he sought for immortality and felt it lay in the whole human race and not in individual man. Then came those who conspired to build their One World Collective for fame and profit. Kissinger's World Community, Brzezinski's Technetronic Order, etc. etc.

The CFR-TLC Conspiracy called "Piecemeal Functionalism" has been stalled, perhaps mostly by Carter's mishandling. But the Regional Conspiracy is alive and growing. The Conspiracy to Regionalize Europe, then Merge Regionalized Communist countries with the Regionalized Socialist countries of that continent, is part and parcel of the overall conspiracy to Merge the Regionalized Americas with the Regionalized USSR. And in this connection, there are developments that bear watching.

Russia, the leader of the Communist bloc, and West Germany, the leader of the European bloc, are involved, each in different ways, in the goings-on in Central America, especially in El Salvador at this point in time. The Soviet, via Cuba, is engaged in communizing all of the Americas South of our Border. This is a well-known fact. But a fact receiving very little publicity has to do with Russian bombers in regular reconnaissance flights along our East Coast and penetrating U.S. territory. Soviet submarines also have been sighted in U.S. waters. There is danger that El Salvador could be a planned and fused powder keg.

West German penetration is of a different sort. From Bonn, for release in the United States, comes this item: "During his visit to Bonn this week, Nicaraguan Foreign Minister Pater Miguel d'Escoto Brockman discussed the El Salvador conflict with Foreign Minister Hans-Dietrich Genscher. In a three hour meeting on Tuesday (March 3), Genscher and d'Escoto agreed that 'everyone's interest' lies in finding a political solution to the country's problems; that, to this end, a dialogue between both parties to the conflict is essential.... Since the Sandinist revolution in 1979, Bonn has provided over DM 95.3 million in development aid to Nicaragua.... Bonn's recent offer to help bring together democratic forces from both sides of the El Salvador conflict has met with no response so far. President Jose Napoleon Duarte, the leader of El Salvador's Christian Democratic-military junta, cancelled a planned trip to Bonn on Wednesday (March 4). (Unquote).

That there should be such world-wide attention on such a tiny spot on the map, such extensive media coverage of activities in a country that has a standing army of just 7,000 men is, in itself, ominous. It's as though all eyes are being drawn to one spot so something far more important, and dangerous, can be carried out somewhere else, without public notice. One thing is certain: the Conspiracy is alive, and well, and still lives in Washington, D.C. And, at a time when there is a chance to expose and depose that Conspiracy, let us not be found thinking only of taxes, inflation, and El Salvador.

---

PLEASE NOTE: Due to increasing postal rates and paper costs, we must increase our subscription rates as follows, beginning April 1, 1981: Domestic: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Prices for extra copies remain the same, at least temporarily: 1 to 10 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restriction on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Address orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



## HAS THE TIDE REALLY TURNED?

"How did we get to be a welfare state, a wealth transfer and socialist society?" asks Tom Anderson, editor of Straight Talk, a conservative weekly, many of whose articles are regularly reprinted in other conservative weeklies. Tom's answer to his own question: "We got there by degrees. We let the federalists, the do-gooders, the one-worlders, the Marxists and the corporate socialists nibble away at our freedoms. If the demagog Franklin D. Roosevelt had tried to accomplish in one fell swoop the Big Brotherism we labor under today, he would have precipitated a revolution. The road from Freedom to Coercion is a gradual descent, like the road to hell. Barring revolution, freedom regained must also come about slowly, by degrees. If President Reagan tried to return us to the Constitution overnight, he would probably be shot. If the 'Welfare Set' were cut off the Federal teat right now, we would have a revolution. The leeches have come to think of their 'draw' as their natural right."

J. Anthony Boeckh, a Canadian credit analyst who, of course, observed the attempts of Joe Clark of Canada and Margaret Thatcher of Britain to do what Ronald Reagan is now attempting, agrees with Tom Anderson and wrote in his March 1981 analysis: "In practice, unwinding government benefits is like taking a bone from the jaws of a hungry dog. The real problem is that people want the welfare state but they don't feel they have to pay for it. That is why there is a tax revolt. But a tax revolt does not necessarily mean that a majority of people want to roll back the welfare state. Given the impressive political advantages of inflation, given the fact that the trend toward social democracy and the increasing clout of special interests groups is very much intact, and given the fact that all bureaucrats have a vested interest in expanding their power base, inflation, it would appear, has nothing much to fear but fluctuations. Politicians will, of course, denounce it harshly from time to time and will attempt to moderate its application, as is the case now, but will not easily give it up in principle." (The Bank Credit Analyst, 1010 Sherbrooke St. W., Montreal, Canada H3A 2R7. Monthly, \$335 per year).

Stuart Eizenstat, Fabian Socialist and Zionist who called himself a Democrat and served his special interests as Jimmy Carter's domestic policy adviser, agrees with Tom Anderson on how we got to be a welfare state, the difference being that Eizenstat approves of our having got that way. He seems to feel that there was nothing "aberrational" about Reagan being elected. He says a conservative trend was inevitable and intimates that the Reagan Rightist Reformation Movement merely represents the "one step backward" in the dialectically predestined "two steps forward, one step backward" March toward Corporate Socialism. In fact, Eizenstat infers, the liberals were stepping too fast when they tried to put Hubert Humphrey, then George McGovern in the White House, for the purpose, says Eizenstat, of continuing the Great Society program that Lyndon Johnson had introduced. He didn't use those exact words, of course. He said it like this: "The (Democrat) party has had ideological difficulties ever since 1968, when Richard M. Nixon beat Hubert H. Humphrey.....There has been a fairly consistent conservative trend in the country since then and, except for Watergate, Republican control of the White House might have been unbroken."

Regarding that "two steps forward, one step backward" socialist marching order, note what Jerome R. Watson, a reporter for the Chicago Sun-Times Bureau, wrote after attending a press conference held by Eizenstat in February 25, 1981: "Eizenstat noted that even Republicans now accept the reforms of the New Deal and that what Reagan is seeking in part to dismantle is the Johnsonian Great Society. The New Deal, Eizenstat pointed out, provided broad-based programs such as Social Security that benefitted the middle class while the Great Society sought to go beyond that and deal with the economic, educational and other stubborn problems of the poor...."

Translation: The first forward step of the Welfare State and Fabian Socialists was the New Deal; the second step forward was the Great Society. Then must come the backward step, which was manifested in the New Right. Dialectical inevitability, reason such men as Eizenstat. Meanwhile, to start the syndrome on its next series of steps, Eizenstat is working with a group composed of Ted Kennedy, Walter Mondale, Ted Van Dyk, a Chicago broker named Dick Dennis and other leftists who are creating a Center for Democratic Policy, a kind of think tank which will make plans for the defeat of conservative Republicans in 1982 and 1984. Meanwhile, George McGovern is organizing the "mainline" Christians, the members of the NEA teachers union, and all the college students he can convert, into his "Americans for Common Sense," an organization the former Senator and Presidential nominee has created to do battle with the New Right. Speaking to a teacher's conference in California, he said the "burgeoning New Right movement poses a serious threat to public education." It seems that these New Rightists "are filled with the kind of fear and hate that is the enemy of education" and "they demand that their views be imposed upon everybody else." According to the reporter who covered the speech, "Teachers at the meeting seemed to agree with McGovern."

Tom Anderson said, "If the 'Welfare Set' were cut off the Federal teat right now, we would have a revolution." Well, President Reagan cut down on, or in some cases cut out, about 300 different programs. Not only did the senate Budget Committee approve, it added \$2.3 billion in more cuts on its own. And the final vote was 20-0. There's every indication that the Senate will approve and the House might do likewise, at least on most of the budget slashes. So, just as Anderson said, a kind of revolution has begun. An example is an organization calling for the impeachment of "President Reagan before it's too late." This "Impeach Reagan Movement" is distributing bumper stickers and metal lapel buttons - top quality items - and will publish a paper called the "Reagan Watch" on April 1st (April Fool's Day). Headed by one Jim Rhodes and headquartered at P.O. Box 1604, Camden, New Jersey 08101, an appeal for financial and other kinds of support, has been sent out to a selective mailing list. The final paragraph of the appeal reads: "There are thousands of governments all across this nation who face major funding cuts from the Reagan administration. There are millions of people who will be affected by those cuts. As the New York Times reported 'the Day of Reckoning' is upon us. The bell has been rung. Let's come out fighting!"

Also ready to come out fighting are panicky liberals representing more than 150 different labor, religious, civil rights and poverty groups who met in the Nation's capitol last week to map strategy for battling the Reagan budget cuts. John Shattuck legislative director of the ACLU, said their goal is to "defend the civil rights gains of the last two decades." Among others participating in this "Leadership Conference on Civil Rights" were representatives of the National Women's Political Caucus, the AFL-CIO, the National Organization for Women (NOW), the United States Catholic Conference, the Episcopal Church's Public Affairs Office, the Children's Defense League and the Anti-Defamation

League of B'nai B'rith. In addition to those organizing to defend their alleged civil rights, there also are those defenders of so-called "human rights", and Communist sympathizers who are ready to do battle against the new policies toward Latin America. One of Reagan's first official acts was to extend a hand in friendship to Chile. Then he welcomed a state visit to the White House from the future President of Argentina. And, his affiliations to the contrary notwithstanding, Secretary of State Alexander Haig has said publicly what we and others of the "Free Press" have been saying for many years: that the Communist movement is planning to take over all of Central America; that after Cuba there was Nicaragua; that now the hit list concentrates on El Salvador and that afterward will come Guatemala, Honduras, etc. What Haig did not emphasize was the fact that such religious groups as the Catholic Foreign Mission Society of America with their "liberation theology" may be doing more to communize Latin America than the Communists. For example, the following is from The Athanasian, a publication of the Traditional Catholics of America:

"The Catholic Foreign Mission Society of America, commonly known as the Maryknoll Fathers, was founded in 1911 by the bishops of this country 'to recruit, train, send and support American missionaries in areas overseas.' For many years the Maryknoll Fathers were held in high esteem by Roman Catholics....(But) today, of course, the Maryknoll Fathers are a part of the 'ecumenical' establishment known as the Councilair or Novus Ordo Church. But it is the monthly magazine Maryknoll...which prompts this article - specifically the March 1981 issue. It well could have been published in Moscow rather than in the U.S.A. It is an excellent propaganda piece on behalf of those 'Catholic' bishops and priests throughout Latin America who, with their phony 'liberation theology' are revolutionaries masquerading in cassocks and Roman collars. They are a powerful force on the Communist side in the continuing Red take-

---

#### A FEDERAL RESERVE AUDIT?

Congressman Ron Paul of Texas has introduced legislation to audit the Federal Reserve System, and all its banks. "For years, the late Wright Patman (D-TX) fought to have the Fed audited, so the people could know what our central bankers were up to," said Congressman Paul. "I am introducing his bill, now called H.R.2322, to accomplish this in 1981. The Federal Reserve System, which inflates our dollars and causes high interest rates, operates in secrecy. Although it deals in hundreds of billions of dollars of the people's money, and wreaks terrible havoc, it is unaccountable to any outside agency. H.R.2322 would allow the Comptroller General of the United States to go over the Fed's books and transactions, and report the results to the Congress and the people. The respected General Accounting Office would also have access to all Fed papers.

"The Fed is supposed to be independent, but it always balloons the money supply in presidential election years to re-elect the incumbent. Sometimes, thank goodness, this doesn't work. But it shows just how 'independent' this government agency is. I think it is high time that the American people found out exactly what the Fed is up to in its domestic dealings, as well as in its relationship with foreign governments and international banks. The Federal Reserve System has done a disastrous job with the dollar. This institution's decisions affect the lives of all Americans. The people have a right to know exactly what the Federal Reserve is doing, and why. This bill will bring sunshine to the dark halls of the Fed's marble palace in Washington, D.C."

---

over of Latin America, with the once-Catholic Maryknoll magazine making no small contribution to facilitate that takeover. It follows, of course, that no informed Roman Catholic would contribute a single penny to the Catholic Foreign Missionary Society of America (Maryknoll)." (Unquote).

The Protestant World and National Councils also contribute toward this "liberalization" of Latin America, and the Reagan administration must suffer the wrath of these allegedly "Christian" organizations, because of the administration's new attitude towards both Latin America and the Soviet Union. To the New Right, it should be somewhat comforting to observe that, even with Haigs and Weinbergs in charge, a stand against rather than a genuflection to Communist expansionism has become an official policy.

Please understand: The foregoing should not be taken as a statement of all out endorsement of the policies of the Reagan administration. We've merely tried to point out certain facts and draw the battle lines in this "revolution" that has been brought about because of important changes in U.S. foreign and domestic policy. The "revolutionaries" are, of course, the feeders at the public trough, the do-gooders, the Marxists, the one-worlders and the Fascist, Fabian and Corporate Socialists who have nibbled away our freedoms. But, about Reagan as the Leader of the Right, there remain serious doubts. As Governor of California he often did the opposite of what he said he would do, and he promoted Regionalism. When running for the Presidency, he made a deal with the Trilateral Commission. He promised to do away with the Energy Department and the Department of Education; he has done neither. As columnist Joseph Kraft, CFR member, observed with seeming satisfaction in his column of March 20: "After two months in office, the Reagan administration has started to lose definition and momentum. the early focus on economic recovery has been blurred by foreign-policy issues that have themselves been further obscured by disputes over small points..."

All things considered, our chief quarrel with the Reagan administration is its sellout to the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission. On March 29-31 the Trilateralists are meeting in Washington and Reagan will be host to the three Trilateralist leaders: David Rockefeller of North America, George Berthoin of Europe, and Takeshi Watanabe of Japan. At the meeting, Alexander Haig and Caspar Weinberger will be guests of honor and, no doubt, recipients of the newest orders for the reshaping of the world. Another, even more important Trilateral conference is to be held in Peiping, on May 20-23. It seems that Red China is to be inducted into Trilateral planning. This means that Trilateralist designs for world dictatorship will officially embrace Communism.

Meanwhile, in the past three weeks, Reagan has named four more member of the Council on Foreign Relations to important posts in the State Department: Lawrence Eagleton who has been closely associated with Henry Kissinger for years, Myer Rashish, Robert D. Hormats, and Chester Crocker. When all the appointments have been made and confirmed, Reagan will have outdone Carter in obedience to the Trilateral Commission and Council on Foreign Relations.

---

**PLEASE NOTE:** Due to increasing postal rates and paper costs, we must increase our subscription rates as follows, beginning April 1, 1981: Domestic: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Prices for extra copies remain the same, at least temporarily; 1 to 9 copies: 25¢ each. 10 to 49 copies: 20¢ each. 50 to 99 copies: 15¢ each. 100 or more copies: 12¢ each. Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Address orders: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Twelve.....March 27, 1981

## **BEHIND THE BUSHING OF ALEXANDER HAIG**

There are certain similarities between the late Carter administration and the present Reagan administration which are not conducive to comfort or a sense of security. When Carter left his peanut farm and went to Washington, he took with him his Georgia Mafia. There in Washington Carter was met by the pre-arranged contingent of Establishment characters on loan from the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission. Immediately there developed rivalries for favors and struggles for power between individuals representing the two competing camps. For four years there was policy confusion, resignations, exposures. All the world wondered at the vacillation and confusion which did beset the once respected government of that great Nation.

Much the same situation is beginning to surface once again. Ronald Reagan left his Western ranch and went to Washington, taking with him his California cohorts: Meese, Allen, Weinberger, Brady and many others, including the faithful Kitchen Cabinet which had financed his victory. The Kitchen Cabinet moved into the White House Executive Office Building, then was pushed out into the cold, finally disbanded, its members remaining individually loyal and accountable whenever a need is discerned. Reagan, like Carter, was met by a pre-arranged contingent of Establishment characters on loan from the Council on Foreign Relations and its chief satellite organizations and associations: The Council for Economic Development, the Business Council, Bilderbergers and the prestigious Trilateral Commission. So, by direct comparison, there was Vice President Bush replacing Vice President Mondale, State Secretary Haig replacing State Secretaries Vance and Muskie, Defense Secretary Weinberger replacing Brown, Treasury Secretary Regan instead of Blumenthal and/or Miller, Commerce Secretary Baldrige where Klutznick once commanded, and so on, save for one important difference: Allen taking the spot once occupied by Brzezinski. And, as a great poet would say, there's the rub. For Allen is of the California contingent, not the Eastern Establishment. However, making up for such as Meese, Allen, Brady, etc., there were many others from the CFR and its satellites: Casey as CIA Director, Elliot Abrams to take care of dealings with international organizations, William Brock to supervise international trade, Frank Carlucci to handle CFR's Weinberger, in case the latter forgot his allegiance to "King David" of Chase Manhattan. Then there are Arthur Burns, James Lynn, Paul McCracken, George Shultz, Walter Wriston and Murray Weidenbaum to take care of our economic policy. And so on, and on.

Hence the similarity in administrations. Reagan, like Carter before him, is experiencing the development of rivalries between his two camps; so Hedrick Smith of the CFR-affiliated New York Times could write: "During the presidential campaign, Ronald Reagan often took the Carter administration to task for alleged vacillation and confusion in its foreign policy statements. Just last month his counselor, Edwin Meese, assured a national television audience that by contrast, the Reagan administration 'will speak with one voice.' But the Republican newcomers have discovered it is easier to promise harmony and consistency than to practice it. They have been sounding an uncertain and inconsistent foreign policy trump lately." The Times reporter cited a statement by Richard Pipes of Harvard, now on the National Security Council staff. He was quoted as saying that there was no alternative to war with the Soviet Un-

ion unless the Soviets changed their system of government. Pipes also criticized the West German foreign ministry for being too friendly with the Soviet government. James Brady had to call a special press conference to say that Pipes had piped off on his own, and that his statements were not those of the State Department or the White House. Then on March 16, another administration official, John Bushnell who was acting assistant secretary for Latin American affairs, tried to play down the El Salvador involvement by telling the media: "Our impression is that this story is running about five times as big as it really is." He said 54 advisers had been sent to El Salvador, but "Judging by the press coverage of this I would have thought we had deployed a whole division." Bushnell's criticism of the press so embarrassed the rest of State that he was made to tell the media he was speaking for himself and not for the President or the State Department.

Then Haig and Weinberger got into a brouhaha about those neutron warheads. Weinberger hinted that they ought to be deployed in Western Europe, as added NATO defense against the Soviet military superiority in that area. Haig really got upset about that statement, probably because he thought he, Haig, should have been the one to make such a statement. so Haig rushed out cables to all the NATO members, saying that this was not yet U.S. policy. Next, the Navy Secretary, John F. Lehman, told reporters that we ought to scrap both the SALT I and SALT II agreements. The Soviet Union hadn't lived up to them, so why should we? That really got the State Department upset, and within hours, State was disavowing Navy's remarks and promising that the USA would live up to the SALT treaties so long as the USSR did (a most unusual statement - since the USSR never has lived up to the SALT or the Helsinki agreements).

Haig, while belying any bellicose statements made by anybody else, was saying even stronger things, especially about the Soviets. He told the press that "it does no good to pretend in our policies or our proclamations that that [Soviet activity] is not the most serious threat to world peace we're facing today." He spelled out the Soviet "hit list" in Central America: Nicaragua, El Salvador, Honduras, Guatemala. He announced that the Soviet Union had created camps to train terrorists who were then active in the Mideast as well as Latin America and Europe. In retaliation, his first front was El Salvador, and his second interest would involve the turbulent Middle East. He would visit Iraq, Israel, Pakistan, Turkey and Saudi Arabia.

Haig wanted it understood that he was in charge of foreign affairs and that he and President Reagan were the only ones who should be making public statements on foreign policy. Which might have settled the matter had it not been for the fact that Richard Allen, President Reagan's National Security Adviser, a post held formerly by Kissinger and then Brzezinski, made a foreign policy statement before the Conservative Political Action Conference, which is the heart of the New Right movement. Allen warned that our NATO allies were all growing too soft toward Communism. He spoke of "that contemptible policy of 'better red than dead' which seemed to be reviving in Western Europe. He also remarked that NATO has been seriously weakened because of "inflationary ravages that have occurred because we have lacked the will to discipline social problems." In other words, too much spent on butter for social welfare, not enough spent on guns for national welfare. Certainly the CPAC members who heard Allen agreed wholeheartedly with what he said. So do we. And it's barely possible that Haig might have agreed. But it was Allen, not Haig, who said it.

And that brought up this situation which has existed through three administrations. In the Nixon administration it was Rogers vs. Kissinger, and Rogers

lost. In the Carter administration it was Vance vs. Brzezinski and Vance was the loser, being replaced by Muskie who didn't really count. And, in the Reagan administration, it is Haig vs. Allen, and Haig may lose. Only this time the contest is more serious, severe and more important. Because it isn't merely a contest between men; it's a battle between the Eastern Establishment (Haig) and the New Right (Allen). It probably was Ed. Meese who advised the President that he'd better build something similar to a Berlin Wall to separate the two contenders. So, Reagan caused to be created a new office, a crisis management office, with George Bush as its administrator. Actually, the job is a sinecure in every respect. Whenever there is a crisis, it's the President who is in charge. As Harry Truman might have said, the President of the United States is the Nation's Chief Executive and Commander-in-Chief, and in case of crisis that's where the buck stops. If the President is incapacitated, or unable to carry out his duties (God forbid that this should happen during this administration), then the Vice President takes charge automatically and Constitutionally. Even Bush pointed this out publicly, admitting that naming him to such a post is really meaningless. Except that it puts that figurative wall between Establishment Haig and NewRight Allen. Moreover, if and when any national crisis should develop or be created, there already exists a system set up by Executive Orders 12148 and 12149 of July 20, 1979, whereby the Fed-

---

#### OUR NORTHERN NEIGHBOR'S PROPOSED CONSTITUTION

*In view of the attempts to foist upon the United States a Newstates Constitution which would make ours a Collectivist Regional State within a World Government, the following "Letter to the Editor" is important.*

I wish to thank the (Great Falls, Montana) Tribune for publishing material concerning Canada's proposed constitution. But I was shocked to read a news item released Feb. 18 by the Associated Press at Ottawa and published by an American paper. This item would never have dared been released in Canada. It is untrue. It compared Canada's new, first constitution to your great American one and implied ours was more advanced. It said it "mirrored" yours.

It omitted mention that your Constitution guarantees individuals the right to their own property - the Canadian one does not. It failed to say ours does not provide for a strong independent court as yours does. It allows only our Ottawa government to decide that. Our constitution does not allow for regional representation with veto power on a 2/3 vote as the American Senate has. Ours denies us an elected Senate, or any true form of regional representation at all on constitutional matters that will be the "supreme law of Canada."

In fact, in Canada already, 8 out of 10 provinces have expressed rejection of this undemocratic constitution; this represents 3/4 of the entire area of Canada. It is being forced on us by the mere political majority of one political party, a party elected one year ago, and, who, when they got their mandate to govern, never even told the electors they would be bringing in a constitution. In fact, most Canadians can not even obtain a copy of it to read before it may become the "supreme law of Canada.".....

Americans have need to be concerned at what is happening to their long-time partner, which shares such a long border with them. The AP service should investigate why such an inaccurate picture is being circulated in the United States. The American people and their government should not be misinformed.

---



eral Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) takes charge of a Bureaucratic Dictatorship which can provide for the takeover of all communications media; electric power, gas, petroleum fuels and minerals; food resources and farms; all means of transportation and control of highways, airports and skyways; all health, education and welfare functions, etc. The migration of whole populations and the formation of enforced labor forces are also included. So, the appointment of George Bush as a crisis manager is both ludicrous and redundant; except that within the Reagan administration, as in the Carter administration, there are two camps, with divergent aims and ideologies. In spite of this, federal administrators hope to be able to form a coalescent, corporate governmental entity that will "speak with one voice." An impossibility, so long as the One World Conspirators remain in control and the New Right Conservatives continue to act like a Moral Minority.

This "Two Team Syndrome" is bound to cause contradictions and confusion in policy-making and policy-execution. An example is the Two China Syndrome. Newsweek of March 30 reports that "Taiwanese diplomats in Washington have found high-ranking U.S. officials much more accessible since the advent of the Reagan Administration. White House and State Department aides have been meeting with representatives of the Coordinating Council for North America, which is what Taiwan's unofficial diplomatic delegation has called itself since the United States ceased to recognize the Taipei government in 1979." This would seem to indicate that our governmental duplicity in turning its back on Nationalist China and extending the hand of friendship to Communist China is about to end. Not so. The Los Angeles Times of March 21 carries the headline: "U.S. Assures Peking It's 'Real' China." The leading paragraph informs us: "The Reagan Administration...has pledged to...recognize... the Communist regime as the sole legitimate government (of China)."

Example number two concerns Africa. The original Reagan promises indicated firm support for South Africa and no more support for the Communist and pro-Communist governments on that continent. However, in an AP dispatch from Salisbury, Rhodesia (Zimbabwe), we are informed that "The Reagan Administration, piecing together what it calls a 'realistic' policy in Africa, pledged an additional \$75 million in aid yesterday (March 23) to Zimbabwe, a country led by Robert Mugabe, a Marxist who has warned President Reagan against embracing white-governed South Africa."

Even more serious is the possible involvement of U.S. troops, not in El Salvador, but in the defense of Israel. On March 24 came the announcement from Washington: "The Reagan Administration has notified leading members of Congress that it is seriously considering asking for special legislation to permit stationing 1,000 or more U.S. troops in the Sinai, the first permanent ground combat presence of this country in the volatile Middle East." The first, hardly the last U.S. combat presence there if Congress approves such a request.

We spoke of similarities between the Carter and Reagan Administrations. There is another set of similarities that gives more hope. Once there were two camps competing for control. One camp was led by an Eastern Establishment wanting to remain a part of the British Empire. It was the prosperous and influential camp. The other might have been called the Moral Minority. It spoke of things like "liberty and the pursuit of happiness." With God's help the latter won. And with God's help, why shouldn't we?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates: U.S. and territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Thirteen.....April 3, 1981

## GUN CONTROL AND THE TERRORIST CONSPIRACY

It began with President Abraham Lincoln, assassinated by John Wilkes Booth on April 4, 1865. Booth was the triggerman in a Conspiracy of international proportion. Then President John Garfield was shot on July 2, 1881 by Charles Guiteau, a disappointed office-seeker who proclaimed himself a Stalwart. The Stalwarts were a radical political party led by Sen. Roscoe Conkling of New York who violently opposed the election of Garfield as president. The assassination of Garfield could be listed as the result of a Conspiracy. Next came the assassination of President William McKinley, shot on Sept. 6, 1901, and died eight days later. His assassin was Leon Czolozs, an Anarchist Conspirator. President Warren Gamaliel Harding died on Aug. 2, 1923 of "food poisoning" while in San Francisco returning from a trip to Alaska. His death occurred at the height of the notorious Teapot Dome Scandal, could have been connected with that Conspiracy, but court historians have neglected to record certain of the facts connected with his death. Franklin D. Roosevelt, while campaigning for the Presidency was the subject of an assassination attempt in Miami, Florida. Harry Truman escaped an assassin's bullet on the steps of Blair House in Washington, D.C. Gunman was part of a Conspiracy. President John Kennedy was assassinated in Dallas on Nov. 22, 1963, allegedly by Lee Harvey Oswald, a Communist sympathizer. Communism is admittedly an international Conspiracy. To hide facts that might have been brought out in an open trial, Oswald was murdered by Jack Ruby. While campaigning for the Presidency, Robert Kennedy was murdered by Sirhan Sirhan, an Arabian Conspirator. In Maryland while campaigning, George Wallace was the victim of an assassination attempt on the part of Arthur H. Bremmer, suspected of being part of a Conspiracy, but facts have been hidden. There were two attempts on the life of Gerald Ford. Then there was Martin Luther King, Malcolm X, the murders of several U.S. Ambassadors while on overseas assignments. And finally the attempted assassination of President Ronald Reagan on March 30, 1981. All of these assassinations and attempts at assassination of leading American political figures raise certain questions and create demands for certain actions.

Whenever a crime of such nature occurs, immediately an issue is raised and a question is asked. The issue: Control or Confiscation of Guns. The question: Was this crime the act of one person, or were others involved? In short, was it the result of a Conspiracy? Let's consider the issue first:

It should be sufficient to remark that the Second Amendment to the Constitution of the United States states positively that "the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed." A more prosaic and pragmatic answer could be found in the popular bumper sticker which reads: "If Guns are Outlawed, Only Outlaws Will Have Guns." For more definitive answers, Rep. Ron Paul of Texas has just published a report titled Our Right To Own Handguns. He brings out certain facts that were never published by the CFR-controlled press or carried by the CFR-influenced wire services and the electronic networks. Instead of talking about how many people have been killed by handguns, Dr. Paul cites statistics on how many people have been saved from death, or from criminal assault, and their property safeguarded because they had handguns with which to protect themselves. This is the other side of the coin that the communications media tried to overlook. Dr. Paul gives these examples:

A 1975 study, done for the California Department of Justice, found that some 1.5 million Californians had used handguns in self defense. A 1978 survey by Pat Cadell, former President Carter's pollster, showed the 4.8 million Americans had used a handgun at least once in defense of life or property. Another 1978 survey projected that 6.2 million Americans have used a handgun to protect themselves, their families, or their property. A study by two University of Toronto professors estimates that 300,000 burglaries are deterred by U.S. handgun owners each year, most of which are never reported to the police. A study by Professor Don Kates of the U. of St. Louis Law School was concerned with women who had used handguns to protect themselves from would-be rapists. 43% of the criminals were killed or wounded. 50% were captured or driven off without a shot being fired, and 7% escaped. After a long series of brutal rapes in the Orlando, Florida area, in 1968 the police gave 6,000 women training in shooting a handgun. Afterwards, Orlando was the only city of over 100,000 people in the country to have a drop in crime rates. Rapes were down 90%, and burglaries down 24%. After the murder of several store owners in a Michigan city, the police gave similar instructions to merchants. Armed robberies dropped from 20 a month to zero.

Dr. Paul also cites some cases involving individuals, cases that "would never get printed in the New York Times or the Washington Post." In Chicago a man broke into Priscilla Johnson's apartment and threatened to rape her and kill her children. When she resisted, he stabbed her with a kitchen knife. Breaking away, she ran to her bedroom, grabbed her pistol, and shot and killed the intruder. Arthur Horning, a 70-year-old retired electrician, was attacked by vandals in his rural Maryland home. Although they stabbed him 25 times, he managed to get his small pistol and open fire. Police found the wounded criminals on his front lawn, and Mr. Horning survived. A 60-year-old grandmother Gladys O'Brien, discovered a burglar in her home and with her handgun, held him until police arrived. Two robbers entered Mary Archer's small store in rural Pennsylvania and demanded, "Give us all your money or else!" The 73-year-old Mrs. Archer reached under the counter, pointed her own pistol at the men, and asked, "Or else what?" The criminals fled. Repeated burglaries had terrorized Luise Landmesser, so she bought a pistol to keep in her Bronx, New York apartment. A few days later, she was awakened by strange noises in the living room. With one shot, the 4'7" woman killed the crowbar wielding intruder. A PCP addict tore a chainlink fencepost from the ground and crashed through the door of Mr. and Mrs. Earnest Bradley's home in Los Angeles, who were caring for their three grandchildren. Mr. Bradley wounded the attacker and neighbors held him for the police.

"No decent person likes the idea of shooting even a criminal," says Dr. Paul, "but the alternative is so much worse that we can all be very glad that so many Americans own and know how to use handguns. Where handgun ownership is high, violent crimes are much less frequent... Whether the potential victim is old, sick, or frail, the handgun makes him more than a match for the strongest, healthiest criminal. 'God made men,' said the men of the Old West, 'but Colonel Colt made them equal.'"

Dr. Paul gives the historical background to the Second Amendment. We quote: "...the Founding Fathers were familiar with the common law, which as Sir William Blackstone noted in 1765, had from time immemorial in England recognized 'the right of having and using arms for self-preservation and defense.' During the debates on the Second Amendment, an amendment was offered in the Senate to insert 'for the common defense' after 'to keep and bear arms.' It was, notes Don Feder of the Second Amendment Foundation, soundly rejected.

"The Founding Fathers did not intend to restrict gun-bearing to the armed forces. They knew the historic danger of a standing army, and proposed as a counterweight, an armed militia. 'Who are the militia?' asked Patrick Henry. 'They consist of the whole people.' Thomas Jefferson, in his Virginia Constitution, guaranteed that 'no freeman shall ever be debarred the use of fire-arms.'

"Every totalitarian government, from the Russian Communists in 1917 to Hitler to Castro makes disarming the people a first priority. It was at the top of the Ayatollah's agenda as well. With old-fashioned rifles the people of Afghanistan are taking a high toll among heavily armed Soviet troops. Think how much less likely a Soviet invasion of Poland would be, if the Poles were armed and every Soviet soldier were a sniper's target. Mr. Feder says he sleeps a little better knowing that there are 150-million guns in private hands in America. So do I." (Unquote).

As for the proposed banning of the so-called Saturday Night Special, think of it this way: the well-to-do person who can afford to pay \$350 for a handgun is not affected by any such ban. But the elderly man or woman living on a fixed income or Social Security - those who are so often the victims of muggers and robbers - can't afford to spend very much for a handgun. The police admit that they can't protect them, so millions of people would be left defenseless if the Saturday Night Special were banned. Moreover, for simple self-defense, the cheap handgun is just as good as the most expensive gun, and possibly better since it is easier to aim.

So much for the phony issue of gun control. It is not guns, but criminals that must be controlled. Just as an afterthought, we might look to Switzerland as an example of gun regulation. There every man must own a rifle, and in every home there is at least one handgun. And it is said that Switzerland possesses the world's lowest violent crime rate. On the other hand, no amount of regulation would have prevented the attempted assassination of Ronald Reagan, or the wounding of the three men who suffered with him. This is especially true if the attempted assassination was the result of a Conspiracy. That brings up the supposedly controversial "Conspiracy Theory of History." We should explain that to fully develop this subject, it is going to take more than one issue of this newsletter. Regarding the events of March 30th, 1981, Attorney General William French Smith told newsmen that "we have no solid information to indicate there was more than one person involved" in the attempted assassination of President Reagan. The communications media has concentrated all its editorial and reportorial energy on trying to prove that Thomas Warnock Hinckley, Jr. was nothing more than a kook infatuated with a movie starlet who, in attempting to impress her, decided to murder a President, even if he died in the attempt. But on the other hand, there is evidence that Hinckley had joined a neo-nazi outfit, that he had been under the care of a psychiatrist and, like Arthur Bremer of the George Wallace assassination attempt, he was a wandering misfit with an obscure background. However, there is the undeniable fact that the Hinckley family was friendly with the Bush family, and that a Hinckley son was to have dinner with a son of Bush on the very night after the assassination attempt. When publicized, the engagement was cancelled. There also is the unchallenged report broadcast by Paul Harvey, which we quote:

"Inevitably this next is going to have some very discordant overtones: The Hinckley family of Colorado is acquainted with the Bush family of Texas. ... Obviously, this is going to lead to some suspicion, if the Hinckley family was friendly with the Bush family. And a successful assassination would have made Bush president of the United States. Neil Bush said his family made con-

tributions to the Bush campaign and that's how the families became acquainted. But there is nothing to indicate any relationship to the crime. The coincidence must be grievous to both families." (Broadcast nationwide March 31, 1981.)

There also was that triangular squabble which involves Vice President Bush, Secretary of State Haig, and National Security Adviser Allen. This was the subject of our last report (3/27/81). Later information would seem to indicate that Haig and Bush both suspected that an emergency was about to occur, and Haig was very insistent on wanting to be named administrator of a new Crisis Management Team. There also was the strange coincidence that when the attempted assassination occurred, Bush was in Dallas. This gave Haig an opportunity to take charge and make that unconstitutional declaration about the line of succession; that there was the President, the Vice President, and then the Secretary of State. So, with the President temporarily incapacitated and the Vice President in Dallas, he, Haig, was in charge. The media made much of the goof, but even before that the Megamedia was out to get Haig. Newsweek, always dancing to the Eastern Establishment's tune, made Haig's a cover story headlined "Haig Vs. the White House," listed seven ways he had "ruffled the feathers" of Reagan, Stockman, Communist Dobrynin, Weinberger, the El Salvador apologists, the West German Foreign Minister, and the Japanese Foreign Minister. Notably, in every instance Haig was placing America First instead of the Eastern Establishment. We wouldn't have thought much of it had it not been for L.T. Patterson, a keen student of Trilateralist activities, saying in his PSL letter of March 31: "I could reverse my opinion, but it does appear that for the moment Haig is no mouthpiece for Kissinger and Rockefeller.... What convinces me... is the attack in the Washington Post on Haig's belief that the press has been utilized by the Marxists to deceive the American public... I believe the Post attack can be accepted as proof that Haig is not a front man for Trilateral interests." Right or wrong, the Megapress is criticizing Haig, extolling Weinberger, catering to Bush and ignoring whenever possible Allen, Meese, Baker, Nofziger and other non-Establishment conservatives. Notable in this respect was the Wall Street Journal of April 3 which reveals that "Dis-cord looms at the White House while Reagan recuperates," also reports that "Weinberger's star rises as Haig falters in the competition for power." And, capping the Journal's contributions is the front page story about a visitor who is standing outside David Rockefeller's office. Rockefeller aide Joseph Reed points toward David's sanctum, speaks of "the smell of power" emanating from it and says: "That man in there is the equivalent of a head of state. He is the chairman of the board of the Eastern Establishment." Whatever else that may be said of it, the Eastern Establishment with its Council on Foreign Relations, Committee for Economic Development, Business Council, Trilateral Commission, Bilderbergers, et al, and with its control of Megabanks, Communications Media, and with its multitude of agents within the offices and agencies of the Federal Government, is a Conspiracy.

Perhaps we're wrong. But it seems to us that events of the past few weeks have been "planned that way" to convince Reagan, Haig, and all the others in high places who have been marching to some other drummer, that they'd better get in step with the Eastern Establishment's Marching Band - or else! Which makes it a Conspiracy, about which we'll have more to say in our next Report.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Fourteen.....April 10, 1981

## ROOTS OF THE GREAT CONSPIRACY

The U.S. House of Representatives met at high noon on March 31, 1981. That was the day following the attempted assassination of President Ronald Reagan and the wounding of Press Secretary Brady, Secret Service Man McCarthy, and Police Officer Delahanty. Immediately after the opening prayer by House Chaplain James David Ford, which was for the victims and their families, the voices of various Representatives were raised in wrath, in shock, sadness, sympathy, and demands for new laws; mainly for new laws to control the sale of handguns, not for laws to control the activities of outlaw gunmen. But among those voices was that of Al Swift of Washington State who said: "Mr. Speaker, anger, deep abiding anger was what I felt that November day in 1963 when I heard 'they' had shot John Kennedy...Well, it was just yesterday that they did it again. They shot my president...."

Only one man pulled the trigger. But "they" shot my president. Thus the intimation that, even if the accused was a "loner" the action was the result of a conspiracy. John W. Hinckley, Jr. may have been just a kook infatuated with an actress to the point that he dedicated an assassination attempt to her. But there also are reports that he was associated with political extremist groups, and was preoccupied with revolutionary violence. His family denies this, and the Megamedia says they were wrong in reporting such stories. Human Events points out, however, that "the ability to confirm reports that the accused assailant had links to extreme political organizations is hampered by the fact that the FBI, under the domestic security guidelines, is unable to investigate the groups that Hinckley might have been involved with." The family's denial will put a stop to any other official action, and we can expect no further published word concerning the ties and relationship between the Hinckley family and the Bush family, and George Bush remains a breath away from the Presidency.

But whether Hinckley was a loner is really irrelevant. His actions constitute another "sign of the times." In the United States, as well as in other Bible-oriented Nations, there is a great crime wave. There is a spirit of anarchy, an epidemic of revolutionary terrorism, especially in Central America, parts of Europe and the Middle East, which amounts to what Secular Humanist H.G. Wells would have labeled an Open Conspiracy. A current example of this spirit of lawlessness in the United States: On April 7 secret service agents arrested Edward Richardson who said he was told in a dream to finish the job Hinckley left undone. He was to assassinate President Reagan. Or, failing in that, he should settle for Secretary of State Haig or Senator Helms. Another current example: President Reagan had let it be known that he would reconsider lifting the Soviet grain embargo. So, federal agents were sent to check the contents of grain elevators in Corpus Christie, Texas. While on the scene six of the great silos exploded in flames. Three persons were reported killed and 26 injured, among the latter seven federal inspectors! On the same day a similar silo explosion was reported in Nebraska, details not fully disclosed. And one more current example of reaction to the crime wave: On Tuesday, April 7, the Florida Legislature convened. In opening its first session, Governor Graham "pounded his fist and told the Florida Legislature to pass a \$490 million anti-crime package that would pay for more police to arrest criminals, more pro-



secutors to try them and more cells to house them." That this would but treat symptoms without attacking causes is another story. But because of the massive illegal immigration that has flooded Florida, the crime rate has made of Metro-Miami the most violent-crime-ridden city in the Nation. Alarming crime rate increases also are reported in other States and cities. A recently issued U.S. Justice Department survey shows that thirty percent of American households - more than 24 million families - were "touched by crime in 1980."

Most criminals, organized or otherwise, usually commit their crimes against society for gain. For them, crime pays. Even when caught their punishment is minimal and if they do happen to spend a short time in prison, they can count it something of a refresher course in higher crime. But the revolutionary terrorists, including assassins, are of a different persuasion. They do not commit acts of violence for personal gain. If they rob a bank it is to "finance the cause," like Joseph Stalin in Russia. Revolutionaries' motives are usually of an ideological nature. Their revolutionary acts are acts of religious faith. As the Eastern Establishment Insider, James H. Billington, writes in the introduction to his voluminous and important new book, "Fire in the Minds of Men-Origins of the Revolutionary Faith":

This book seeks to trace the origins of a faith -- perhaps the faith of our time. Modern revolutionaries are believers, no less committed and intense than were the Christians or Muslims of an earlier era. What is new is the belief that a perfect secular order will emerge from the forcible overthrow of traditional authority. This inherently implausible idea gave dynamism to Europe in the nineteenth century and has become the most successful ideological export of the West to the world in the twentieth."

We shall have much to say of this book later in this series. But for the moment let us simply note that here is a Great Conspiracy, not simply against the governments of this world, but against all transcendental religions and especially against God and His Christ. There are, of course, conspiracies within conspiracies, and their motives may seem to vary. A special name and category has been assigned to those who murder political leaders. They are given the name "Assassin." The word is an English adaptation of the Arabic term which means "user of hashish." Hashish, as you know, is merely a top-grade form of marijuana; same drug, same effects on the smoker, same reactions on the part of the user, but scaled up or down depending upon the strength and purity of the weed and the amount inhaled. Back in the days of the Crusaders there existed a secret order of the Ismaili sect of the Muslims. The members of the secret order were divided into classes, or degrees, as in Masonry, Illuminism, and other esoteric societies. The most important degree in this original order from which others have copied, was that of the Devotee. Devotees were trained to murder foes of the secret society, also were hired out to aspiring tyrants who wanted their political enemies murdered. Devotees were drugged with hashish, treated to great sensual pleasures as a foretaste of the paradise they were promised if they died in the performance of their assignment. Tales of the Crusaders and the writings of Marco Polo brought the Assassins, and their original leader, The Old Man of the Mountain, into European folklore and the term "assassin" came to be applied to all who murder for political motive. Modern assassins are, as their predecessors, so dedicated to their nefarious task that they also are willing, even anxious, to die in the performance of the crime. All such men, whether loners or agents, are conspirators in the final analysis.

Before proceeding, a definition is required. The dictionary gives this defini-



tion of Conspiracy: "A combination of men for an evil purpose, an agreement between two or more persons to commit a crime in concert; as treason. A plot." A liberal intellectual, Gregor Sebba, once wrote deprecatingly and in a spirit of ridicule that "In the modern world, the Devil has all the characteristics of the medieval Devil, translated into modern terms." He suggested in sarcasm, that the Devil is at the head of "a World Conspiracy aiming at nothing less than the utter destruction of its foes, followed by world domination. The Communist Conspiracy works through espionage, sabotage and revolution; the Capitalist Conspiracy through incitement to war and through 'spies, wreckers, and saboteurs'; the Jewish Conspiracy according to Hitler works through race-mixing, cultural poisoning and warmaking against German folk... The Great Conspiracy has a secret Master Plan which may accidentally become known."

This scholar wrote far more than he understood. There is a Great Conspiracy, but it has been known by discerning Christians ever since they have been able to read Scripture. The Great Conspiracy is revealed in the very first chapters of the first Book of the Bible. As Rev. R.J. Rushdoony has written: "The Bible as a whole presents a view of history as conspiracy, with Satan and man determined to assert their 'right' to be gods, knowing, or determining, good and evil for themselves (Gen. 3:5). From beginning to end, this is the perspective of Scripture, and only a wilful misreading of it can lead to any other position."

Within the context of this Great Conspiracy, history is replete with conspiracies upon conspiracies, in multiples upon multiples. But, like Sir John Harrington's oft quoted epigram:

Treason doth never prosper, what's the reason?  
For if it prosper, none dare call it treason.

Conspiracy falls into the same category; for if conspiracy prosper, none dare call it conspiracy. Or, again quoting Rev. Rushdoony: "The successful and continuing conspiracies of history are never admitted to be conspiracies. Their known activities are extolled as virtues and patriotic works, never as illicit activities." There is this other fact about conspiracies: the conspirators will deny that theirs is a conspiracy. Thus, the existence of the Illuminati is bypassed or is said to have died out in the 18th century; which is manifestly untrue because it remains the model from which many present-day conspiracies are created and operated. There is the Communist Conspiracy, but Brzezinski chose to treat it as a natural stage in evolving history. There is the Federal Reserve Conspiracy, but not one politician in a hundred will say it is a conspiracy. There are many others, all denied by their promoters to be conspiracies; the United Nations Conspiracy, the Fabian Conspiracy, the Zionist Conspiracy, the Regional Governance Conspiracy, the Cancer Treatment Conspiracy, NEA's Conspiracy to control the care and training of the children of America, NCC's Conspiracy to organize and control the churches, and on and on.

There are many organizations and associations that promote World Government under various titles: New World Order, World Federation, Atlantic Union, the World Community, etc. But the activities of many of them came to light only in the years following WWII. At the time that we first exposed the secret meeting of a cabal of world leaders at Sea Island, Georgia in 1954, no one but the "insiders" even knew of the existence of a Bilderberger Group. Few outside the "Establishment" had ever heard of the Council on Foreign Relations in the early 60's when we collaborated with the late Mary Davison to write a series of letters about it. At about the same time Dan Smoot published his book about "The Invisible Government." Then we were led to get a copy of the late Car-

rol Quigley's "Tragedy and Hope," and the real exposure of the Great Conspiracy began. We wrote about it, Gary Allen wrote about it, Spotlight, American Opinion, Review of the News, other newsletter writers wrote about it. Cleon Skousen completed the work with his "The Naked Capitalist." But, note this:

It was only after an "Insider," Carroll Quigley, admitted publicly that there really was such a Great Conspiracy, that any sizable number of people began to believe in the Conspiratorial View of History. Most Americans thought that things just happened, that world events were not planned. Court historians all ridiculed what they called "the conspiracy theory," and people believed them, even people who were otherwise well informed. But when an "Insider" wrote a book admitting and explaining the Conspiracy, then people began to think.

Then came a change on the part of the Conspirators. Quigley was one of them and he approved of the Conspiracy, but he said it should not be hidden, that it should have been an Open Conspiracy from the very beginning. After that the Conspirators formed the Trilateral Commission and decided that it should not be kept a secret. It proclaimed itself publicly as an assembly of politicians, megabankers, mediocrats and academicians. Since then much has been written and published - misleading information, of course - in the controlled communications media about the Trilateralists, the CFR, even the Bilderbergers... Even the very secret and exclusive CFR began to admit women to their club. The important point we wish to make: It was not until after one of their own admitted the existence of a Conspiracy that a "moral majority" started to believe and do something about it!

Now there is a similar opportunity with regard to the second leg of that Great Conspiracy: the direct rebellion against God and His Law and attempts to "set up a perfect secular order" which "will emerge from the forcible overthrow of traditional authority." Such a Conspiracy has existed since the dawn of history, was incubated in the secret societies of Europe, educated by the Encyclopedists of the Enlightenment period, received its rules of order from Adam Weishaupt's Illuminati, tried its wings in the French Revolutions of the 18th and 19th centuries, received its marching orders from Karl Marx, and gained its first open victory under Lenin and Trotsky with the fall of the Russian Empire in 1917. All this has been faithfully recorded by honest historians; John Robison, Abbe Barruel, Nesta Webster, Leon de Poncins, many others. But, the existence of this plot as a Great Conspiracy has been denied, scoffed at, barred from mention in schools and seminaries, and "None Dared Call It Conspiracy"!

But now comes confirmation of the Conspiracy from an insider! A few weeks ago we received a personal letter from Gary North, president of the Institute for Christian Economics, editor of Remnant Review, a very active Christian patriot. He wrote: "Dear Don: I fully intend to scoop you on this one, but if I delay, at least somebody will get to it. I have found the Quigley of the 80's. The boom is 'Fire in the Minds of Men' (\$25, Basic Books), by James Billington, an insider (Aspen Institute, Rhodes Scholar, Harvard, Princeton, etc.). It's dynamite. What we have always said about the occult=secret society origins of 19th century revolutionism is now documented, fully, in this book..." Gary North is right, and we'll open its pages in our next Report.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

## THE RELIGION OF REVOLUTION

The encyclopedist Jean Jacques Rousseau (1712-1778) said: "If there were a people of gods it would govern itself democratically." But since the people of France were not gods, "they must seek elsewhere the best form of government to suit them." The occult organizations and secret societies of the day were to take him at his word, and the direct result was the French Revolution. Nesta Webster wrote in her "History Of The French Revolution - A Study In Democracy" that "it was an attempt to realize the ideal of Rousseau...The French, so far, were not gods, but they were to be made so....But could a nation of 25,000,000 be thus transformed? To the regenerators of France it seemed extremely doubtful; already the country was rent with dissensions and any scheme for universal contentment seemed impossible of attainment. Moreover, the plan of dividing things up into equal shares presented an insuperable difficulty, for it became evident that amongst a population of this size there was not enough money, not enough property, not enough employment, not even at this moment enough bread to go round; no one would be satisfied with his share and instead of universal contentment, universal dissatisfaction would result. What was to be done? The population was too large for the scheme of the leaders to be carried out successfully, therefore either the scheme must be abandoned or the population must be diminished. To this conclusion the surgeons operating the State had at last been brought. In vain they had amputated the gangrened limb of the nobility and the clergy, had paralysed the brain by attacking the intellectual classes, had turned (as in Aesop's fable) upon the stomach, that is to say, the industrial system, by which the whole body of the State was fed, and denied it sustenance - all these means to restore health of the State had failed, and they were now reduced to a last and desperate expedient: the size of the whole body must be reduced. In other words, a plan of systematic depopulation must be carried out all over France.... Thus Courtois, in his report on the papers seized at Robespierre's house after Thermidor wrote: 'These men, in order to bring us to the happiness of Sparta, wished to annihilate twelve to fifteen millions of French people'."

About a century later H.G. Wells, who quit the Fabian Socialists because, he said their methods were too slow and not sufficiently violent, was to echo the sentiments of the French revolutionaries. He wrote: "The men of the new Republic will not be squeamish either in facing or inflicting death....They will have an ideal that will make killing worthwhile; like Abraham, they will have the faith to kill, and they will have no superstitions about death....They will hold, I anticipate, that a certain portion of the population exists only on sufferance out of pity and patience, and on the understanding that they do not propagate; and I do not foresee any reason to suppose that they will hesitate to kill when the sufferance is abused....All such killings will be done with an opiate....If deterrent punishments are used at all in the code of the future, the deterrent will neither be death, nor mutilation of the body, but good scientifically caused pain."

Compare the above with Bertrand Russell's statement about the use of drugs, and George Bernard Shaw's suggested painless liquidation of those who cannot serve the Socialist State; and you will see that there is a time-chain that links this depopulation theme; from Adam Weishaupt of the German Illuminati, to Maximilien Robespierre of the French Revolution, to Vladimir Lenin, Leon

Trotsky and Joseph Stalin of the Bolsheviks, to Mao Tse-tung of Red China and finally to the Communist trained and supported terrorists gangs which operate throughout the world today.

This historical and conspiratorial linkage of the approval and justification of mass murder by revolutionaries is but one example of the connections between the French Revolution of 1789 and the Russian Revolution of 1917. In our last Report we referred to James H. Billington, who has written a 650-page, well documented book, "Fire in the Minds of Men," which proves the linkage among conspirators from 1776 to 1917. His book is important because it was written by an "insider," a court historian, a man approved by the Eastern Establishment (itself a conspiracy), and one of a crowd of intellectuals that has always denied, ridiculed, scoffed at any mention of the word Conspiracy in any historical context. Billington's qualifications as a historian and scholar are unimpeachable. He is a Rhodes Scholar, taught history at Harvard and Princeton for seventeen years, has served as chairman of the Fulbright Scholarship Program, is the current director of the Woodrow Wilson Center for International Studies which is located in the Smithsonian Institute Building in Washington, D.C. When he decided to write this book, Billington was sponsored by the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, received financial support from the Rockefeller and other foundations. The publisher, Basic Books, is a project affiliated with the Council on Foreign Relations, publishes many of their more important books. We have found one review of Billington's book, written by a free-lance writer, Dale LaBelle, and published in the Christian Science Monitor of February 2, 1981. The reviewer is correct and factual, when he writes that Billington "focuses on revolution which, like a subsoil forest fire, licked upward repeatedly in Europe from 1789 (France) to 1917 (Russia). Occultism, he finds, was the tinderbox in which the sparks of revolution ignited.

Freemasonry and other secret hierarchical organizations provided the model for a series of interlocking political conspiracies. The Illuminist Order, founded in Bavaria by Adam Weishaupt in 1776, went further than most in molding a conspiracy to overturn the monarchical order.... Throughout the 19th century similar organizational projects attracted intellectuals who influenced the newly literate masses through the first mass medium, journalism."

Well and good so far as the mere outline of the history of the period goes. But then reviewer LaBelle becomes "Establishmentarian" in his criticism and asserts that "Billington's argument isn't really persuasive in demonstrating uninterrupted linkage among conspirators between 1776 and 1917." We are not quite sure what LaBelle means when he tells us that "complex historical process cannot be reduced to organizational fetishism or seductively simplified as representing fragments of a Great Conspiracy." We think he means to say that Billington is right in his historical analysis, but wrong when he starts to write about any continuing Great Conspiracy linking Weishaupt to the French revolutionaries of 1789 and 1848, to Marx and finally to Lenin. You see, the conspiratorial view of history is anathema to the Socialists, the Eastern Establishmentarians, or to anyone intimately involved in any phase of The Great Conspiracy. "Things just happened that way," is what they would have us believe. And when one of their own, like F.D.R., or Carroll Quigley or James Billington, start exposing conspiracies and telling people "it was planned that way," then the Conspirators really get upset. They are discredited, silenced or their works burned. They couldn't do too much about it when F.D.R. hinted of things being "planned that way." He was too valuable to them so they said he was "just joshing the press." When Carroll Quigley exposed the "financial conspiracy" in his book "Tragedy and Hope," he was discredited, copies of the book were called back, bought up to prevent any wide distribution (we have

a copy from which we often quote), and the book went out of print under highly suspect conditions. Quigley did get off one final blast before he died suddenly in 1977 in a posthumously published book titled "The Anglo American Establishment," he said "This secret society is not a childish thing...it does exist and hold secret meetings...agreeing with the group on goals, I cannot agree with them on methods...In this group were persons who must command the admiration and affection of all who know of them. On the other hand, in this group were persons whose lives have been a disaster to our way of life. Unfortunately, the influence of the latter kind has been stronger...."

Now James H. Billington has written a book in which he uses up 140 pages of fine-print documentation in his 650-page book to provide unchallengeable proof that there is a Revolutionary Conspiracy, a continuing and uninterrupted conspiracy stretching from Adam Weishaupt in 1776 to Vladimir Lenin in 1917. As his book becomes more popular we can expect more reviews discrediting it or complete silence regarding it - or a demand that Billington recant or else.

It is notable that, in LaBelle's review of the book, there is a glaring omission: There is no comment on the chief claim made by Billington, that there was and is a religious fanaticism which impels these revolutionaries to commit murder on a wholesale scale, destroy representative governments, do away with the last vestiges of Christian civilization, and wipe out all belief in a Transcendent Godhead. Billington defines this as "The Revolutionary Faith...the belief that a perfect secular order will emerge from the forcible overthrow of traditional authority." He isn't against this faith, he just explains it, and believes that "this is perhaps the faith of our time." Since this Revolutionary Faith is so very similar to the religion we know as Secular Humanism, perhaps he is right.

We should like to add a supplement to Billington's "Origins of the Revolutionary Faith," by referring again to Rousseau and his fellow "Encyclopedists." They all - Diderot, d'Alembert, Montesquieu, Turgot, Quesnay, Voltaire and Rousseau - were thoroughgoing materialists. Materialism is the belief that all existence is material, that life and consciousness both came about through an evolutionary process by accident, and that man became the highest form of life simply by accident. Any differences between people have arisen as a result of environmental conditions, individualism is just an illusion, and we are all just "cogwheels in the huge machine of nature". All transcendent power is denied, and if there is any such thing as a god, then that would be the perfected man. Having no religious belief as we would define the term, these materialists had to seek out something to replace that lack, for all men must believe in something. So, in Billington's words, "they accepted 'ideologies' as a secular surrogate to religious belief." Such "ideologies" were inspired in and promoted by the leaders of secret societies, by Weishaupt's Illuminism (Seekers of Illumination) and by a kind of worship of nature, especially of fire and alchemy. "The heart of revolutionary faith, like any faith, is fire," writes Billington. "Ordinary material transformed into extraordinary form, quantities of warmth suddenly changing the quality of substance. If we do not know what fire is, we know what it does. It burns. It destroys life; but it also supports it as a source of heat, light, and - above all - fascination....The flame of faith began when some European aristocrats transferred their lighted candles from Christian altars to Masonic lodges. The flame of occult alchemists, which had promised to turn dross into gold, reappeared at the center of new 'circles' seeking to recreate a golden age: Bavarian Illuminists conspiring against Jesuits, French Philadelphians against Napoleon, Italian charcoal burners against the Hapsburgs..."

All these, Billington indicates, were conspiracies against what he calls traditional authority. All were for the supposed purpose of creating a new world order in which – the Conspirators claimed – liberty, equality, and fraternity would prevail. But, before the New Order could be established the Old Order must be abolished. To accomplish this, Conspirators have adopted the plans prepared by a German professor and written into his Code of the Illuminati. In occult terms, this plan conformed to the six points of the kabbalistic star:

1. Abolition of all ordered governments.
2. Abolition of inheritance.
3. Abolition of private property.
4. Abolition of patriotism.
5. Abolition of family.
6. Abolition of religion.

The plan included these basis "rules for revolution":

First. "It is not the people who prepare revolutions. One has to prepare the people for revolt."

Second: "There must be systematic attempts to create grievances in order to exploit them."

Third: "Exploit these grievances not to bring about reform, but to increase popular discontent, and thus bring themselves (the Conspirators) into power."

To achieve these purposes, Weishaupt wrote to an Illuminist who was going to France to recruit Illuminists: "It is also necessary to gain the common people to our order. The great means to that end is influence in the schools.....We must acquire the direction of education, of church management, of the professional chairs and of the pulpit."

These were the aims of the Conspirators who led the Revolutions in France in 1789 and 1848. Karl Marx rewrote them into the Communist Manifesto. These aims were carried out in the first constitution published in Russia after that country was invaded by the Bolsheviks. Many of these aims have already been achieved in the United States, still constitute the "marching orders" of those Communist trained and commanded terrorist and revolutionary gangs that are oppressing and attempting to destroy traditional authority today.

But that this has been an uninterrupted conspiracy stemming from the Illuminati has been hidden because, as Illuminist Renner said when captured and put on trial in Bavaria: "The Illuminati fear nothing so much as being recognized under this name." So, the Society of the Illuminati, which had already concealed itself within the degrees of French Grand Orient Free Masonry, adopted new names, but remains a part of the uninterrupted conspiracy that James H. Billington describes in "Fires in the Minds of Men – Origins of the Revolutionary Faith." (Basic Books, 10 East 53rd St., New York, NY 10022. \$25.)

What Billington writes is important because he is an "insider" exposing a conspiracy and a new "religion of our time" of which he seems to approve. As an added contribution to knowledge of this Great Conspiracy, he explains how the slogan "Liberty, Equality and Fraternity" caused a division in revolutionary ranks which exists today; and which we shall discuss in our next Report.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



## THE PEOPLE AND THE PLAN

Obvious to all who can see, read, or hear must be the sobering knowledge of the alarming increase - on a global scale - of the incidence of murder, arson, skyjacking, sabotage, rioting, insurrection, armed invasion, war, revolution and planned terrorism. It would be well to warn the legitimate world leaders to "beware of the first of May." Like Caesar's Ides of March, May Day is an international call of distress. It has come to mean danger, distress, violence and panic. History tells us that it all began peacefully enough. May Day was the time of the spring festival of fertility in ancient Egypt. The Romans, who were always eager to adopt other people's gods and customs because that was good foreign policy, chose May Day as the time for a spring festival honoring their goddess Flora. In medieval England the chief feature of this spring festival was a dance around a beribboned Maypole. The real trouble with Mayday began in 1889 when the delegates to the Second Socialist International named the first of May their International Labor Day. It has become a very important holiday in the USSR and other Communist-dominated countries. Supposedly to counteract such observances in the United States, May Day became known as Law Day. But it is not generally known that the Socialists adopted May Day as a great holiday in honor of the publication by Adam Weishaupt and four fellow-conspirators, of the Code of the Illuminati. That happened on May 1, 1776.

Weishaupt's Bavarian Illuminati no longer exists under that name. However, the spirit of the Code lives on, and the purposes of the secret society remain at the heart of every Communist and terrorist movement in the world of today. The original oath taken by Illuminists after three years probation is still the model for oaths taken by such groups as Manson's Family, the Weather Underground, victims of the Jonestown mass suicide, and similar cults, sects, and dedicated Communist-trained terrorist groups. Here is the original Illuminist oath, with added bracketed remarks to explain the occult meaning of some of the words and terms:

"In the name of the son crucified [the illuminized man], swear to break the bonds which still bind you to your father, mother, brothers, sisters, wife, relatives, friends, mistresses, kings, chiefs, benefactors, and all persons to whomsoever you may have promised faith, obedience, and service. Name and curse the place where you were born, so that you may dwell in another sphere, to which you will attain only after having renounced this pestilential globe, vile refuse of the heavens. From this moment you are free from the so-called oath to your country and laws. Swear to reveal to the new chief, recognized by you, what you may have seen or done, intercepted, read or heard, learned or surmised, and also seek and spy out what your eyes cannot discern. Honour and respect the *aqua tofana* [a deadly, undetectable poison] as a sure, prompt, and necessary means of purging the globe by death of those who seek to villify the truth and seize it from your hands. Fly from Spain, Naples, and all accursed lands [places where secret societies had been stamped out]; finally fly from the temptation to reveal what you may hear, for the thunder is no prompter than the knife which awaits you in whatever place you may be. Live in the name of the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost [this is the trinity of Illuminism: the father, the generating fire; the mother, the great mother nature, reproducing all things; the son, the manifestation, the vital fluid, the astral light



of Illuminism - a direct and deliberate perversion of the Christian Holy Trinity].

An initiate and encyclopedist living at that time, Hoene Wronski, is credited with writing the following about Illuminism: "The name Illuminati...appears to have been introduced only about 1775 by the secret society which was founded by Weishaupt, and developed, it is said, by Baron Knigge. But...it must have existed from the greatest antiquity. And actually, the mystic affiliations under the Pyramids of Egypt, the esoteric sect of Pythagoras, the astrologers or mathematicians of Rome in the time of Domitian, the House of Wisdom of Cairo, the Isamilis or Assassins, Companions of the Old Man of the Mountain, the Templars, the Rose-Croix....appear to form but an uninterrupted chain of these superior affiliations...under the name of Illumines."

So much for allegations regarding this uninterrupted chain extending from the time of Babel to the time of Weishaupt. The chain also remained unbroken from Weishaupt to Lenin, Trotsky and Stalin, according to James H. Billington who documents this in his book "Fire in the Minds of Men." He wrote: "Lenin acted as if his Bolshevik faction was in fact the organ of consciousness of the Proletariat...Just as a mysterious transformation of personal identity was thought to have occurred upon entering the inner circle of the original Bavarian Illuminists, so upon entering Lenin's party 'any distinction between workers and intellectuals must be completely obliterated'." (p. 464). He also insists that "Germany, not France...gave birth to the sweeping, modern idea of revolution as a secular upheaval....This concept was transported to France by Count Mirabeau....In France, the publication by the Bavarian police of Weishaupt's correspondence and other documents in 1787 created more fascination than fear. The decisive book in popularizing the Illuminist idea was Count Mirabeau's 'The Prussian Monarchy Under Frederick the Great'....Nicholas Bonneville was, however, the decisive channel of Illuminist influence (pp. 94-95-96).

Billington carefully traces the Illuminist chain through the second French Revolution which began in 1848, its influence on Marx, Blanc and other Communist leaders of that period. Finally, he devotes several pages to the career of Rosa Luxemburg, the Polish Jewess who led a revolution in Germany and was the most influential of all the women who were attracted to revolutionism. She headed an organization which she called the Spartacus League (Spartacusbund) which took its name from that adopted as an alias by Weishaupt when he created the Order of the Illuminati. He took the name from Spartacus, the gladiator-slave who led a historic revolution against Roman authorities in 73 B.C.

"Rosa Luxemburg," Billington wrote, "stood in a prophetic line of revolutionary women who renounced both home and country in search of the promised land. The list stretches from Etta Palm, a Dutch woman in Paris; through Flora Tristan, a Peruvian in Lyon; to Saint-Simonians in Egypt; to Francis Wright, the Scottish wife of a Frenchman on the American frontier; to Russians in Switzerland; on to the Polish-Jewish leader who sought to replicate the Russian Revolution in Germany." Billington also notes that "women played a major role in the Paris Commune...the 'women incendiaries', who allegedly set fire to Paris...the Union of Women and the Montmartre Women's Vigilance Committee...The final plans for the assassination of Tsar Nicholas II (March 1, 1881), were supervised by a frail, 26-year-old blonde, Sophia Perovskaya...A male revolutionary observed that 'women are more cruel than we men;' and this tended to be true in fantasy as well as in fact." A documentary reference in the book adds that "almost 30 percent of the women terrorists in the Social Revolutionary Party (in Russia) were Jewish." Also: "The March Revolution in St. Petersburg (1917) was triggered by a mass demonstration for

International Women's Day. The January upheaval in Berlin (1919) was ended by the murder of the only revolutionary personality of the era to rival Lenin in stature: Rosa Luxemburg." On the broader question of what he calls "the motivation of Jews in the revolutionary tradition," Billington has little to say, other than to point out that Zionism "formed an integral part of the revolutionary movement." But he does go so far as to explain that "The German (Illuminist) virus reached Russia largely through the mass-based Social Democratic movements which developed within the western parts of the Soviet Empire.... Among the first bearers of infection were the energetic Jewish workers. Their international connections and German-like Yiddish language assured easy and early exposure to German ideas.... Some Jews turned to their own, intense form of nationalism, Zionism... Other Jews found a prophetic alternative in the General Union of Jewish Workers in Russia and Poland, better known as the Bund... and was at the turn of the century the best organized Social Democratic organization in the Russian Empire." Here lies an important link in the unbroken chain of Revolutionary movements, and even though he is an insider, it is likely that Billington will be declared anti-semitic because of his sparing mention of this historical fact.

Yet another link in the chain has been the revolutionist's eagerness to adopt geometric forms and geographical places as symbols. Their model "utopia" is almost always an island, Corsica having been a favorite. The secret meeting places of revolutionaries were often given the names of islands. Nuclear organizations were called "circles," the illuminized man was pictured as a pentagram, etc. Billington observes: "In building their nuclear organizations, early revolutionaries showed a mania for triangular forms [remember Kissinger's Triangular Constellation and Brzezinski's Trilateral Commission?—Ed.] The original Illuminist idea of a nine-man circle was soon discarded as too susceptible to police penetration and subsequent plans for reorganization broke the circles down into three-man triangles. One man from an inner group was to recruit two from an outer group for apprenticeship, and an almost indefinite chain of interconnected organizations could then be formed. Any one member need know only two others - from one group either below or above - outside his three-man cell.... This intimate and relatively secure triangular form of organization has recurred in modern times; in Vietnam, Algeria, and... in the Soviet Union... This triangular method of organization remained (and still remains—Ed.) a basic form of enforcing conspiratorial security.... One man in each large group formed the connecting triangle with one other secret representative from a group at his own level and one connecting representatives to both of them from a higher level." (Unquote). Here we can see the Communist "cell" formation used in the United States during the time of Alger Hiss, Harry Dexter White, the Ware cell, et al, best described by Whittaker Chambers in his autobiography "Witness." This conspiratorial method for maintaining both security and anonymity still prevails and prevents us from knowing just "who" are at the head, within the inner sanctum, of the Great Conspiracy. We know of the organizations that harbor and act as fronts for the Conspirators: CFR, TLC, Bilderbergers, WCC and NCC and scores of others. And we also know the names of many of the front men who act and speak for the Great Conspiracy such as Rockefeller and his agents, directors of certain tax-exempt foundations, academicians, international bankers and lawyers, etc. But the triangular form of organization and modern adaptations of it still hide many of them.

\* \* \* \* \*

The rest of the story has been told many times, in many ways, by many people deriving their information from many sources: How International Finance has supported and maintained the Communist Conspiracy from its very beginning;

How the efforts toward a direct Communist takeover from within was thwarted by Senators McCarthy, McCarran and others, even Congressman Nixon playing a part; How the Conspirators then began working toward a "merger" with the Soviet Union; How the various Conspiracies aiming for the creation of a New World Order have continued; etc. But one important part of the story has been neglected, and James Billington lays the foundation for its telling in one chapter of his book, "National vs. Social Revolution." After Napoleon Bonaparte put a temporary stop to Socialism in Europe by creating a dictatorship, the remaining socialist revolutionaries began arguing about the meanings and order of importance of the three words in the slogan "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity." They were agreed on the importance of liberty, however impossible of attainment it might be under socialism. But they differed in the meaning and relative importance of equality and fraternity. Those who thought that fraternity should come first translated the word to mean "national brotherhood," or National Socialism. But the promoters of equality thought in universal terms, disdained nationalism and thought the Social (ist) Revolution should be waged on a world-wide scale, thus making all people "equal," regardless of origin, color, creed, or place of residence. Thus was developed what has been called National Socialism, and International Socialism. This was the chief point of argument between Stalin and Trotsky after the death of Lenin. Stalin insisted on Socializing the USSR first, then going after other countries, one by one. But Trotsky wanted to create a One World Dictatorship of the Proletariat, by waging an immediate world-wide revolution. This "internationalist" concept is what caused Tito of Yugoslavia, Hoxma of Albania, Mao Tse-tung of China and Ho Chi Minh of North Vietnam to establish forms of National Socialism before "going internationalist." Mussolini's Corporate Socialism and Hitler's National Socialism also were examples of the "National Brotherhood" concept. Of course, Soviet Russia became "internationalist" following WWII, but did it on a nation-by-nation basis, also trains, equips, and supplies guerrilla forces, terrorist groups, and surrogate troops to prepare nations for the takeover. This long-standing argument on National vs. Social Revolution (National Communism vs. International Communism), was what caused the development of a variety of forms of Socialism in Western Europe, including Fabian Socialism in the United Kingdom and later in the United States.

In 1879 the aging Karl Marx sent a message from London to the Socialist Internationale meeting in Geneva, in which he said the English-speaking people would never make their own revolution, that foreigners would have to make it for them. Perhaps this has been the reason for the overrunning of both Britain and America with foreigners, and for the terrorist activities which have followed. But Marx overlooked the fact that there is such a thing as a silent revolution, the undermining of a Nation's institutions from within. That is what the Fabian Socialists are out to accomplish. Persuasion, education, legislation, gradualism, these comprise their conspiratorial program. For 50 years they have been winning; final victory was almost theirs. But now has come the Great Awakening, a potential turning of the tide. So, leftists scream against Christians, protest the curtailment of give-away programs that breed Socialism and militant women's groups storm Congress pleading death for infants and life for murderers. But, if you think these Conspirators are going to win, read the Second Psalm, and be glad you're on the Lord's side.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

## **BUDGET AND TAXES - THE GRIM REALITY**

Ronald Reagan was at his histrionic best. It was his finest hour. He received, and he deserved, a standing ovation from assembled Senators and House Members, appointed officials and honored guests. It is our opinion that not since that "stab in the back" speech by Franklin Delano Roosevelt, has there been such a dramatic setting, such a polished presentation, and such an enthusiastic reception of a Presidential sales pitch. There seemed to be universal and unparalleled acceptance of President Reagan, but not of his program. Many of those in the captive audience felt Reagan's program far too radical, many felt it to be not radical enough. But the dissenters held their peace and applauded. Because his rejection of the sick society syndrome sounded exactly the right note; especially when he recalled the sacrifices to duty of Tim McCarthy, Tom Delahanty and Jim Brady, and the space-leap of the shuttling Columbia. And the President pulled no punches when he said: "It has been half a year since the election that charged all of us in this government with the task of restoring our economy. Where have we come in these six months? Inflation, as measured by the Consumer Price Index, has continued at a double-digit rate. Mortgage interest rates have averaged almost 15 percent for these six months, preventing families across America from buying homes. There are still almost eight million people unemployed."

No uneasiness in the audience so far. But when President Reagan started to insist upon the acceptance of his total program, then came some doubt and disagreement, and a look of dismay spread across the face of House Speaker Tip O'Neill, who had said previously that he didn't think the Reagan plan could be defeated in the House. Another Congressman who is as far to the right as Tip is to the left, had commented that "The momentum of government growth is like a trailer truck speeding out of control down a mountain. President Reagan has been put in the driver's seat, but the brakes don't work very well. The President has been making heroic efforts, but unfortunately the administration's new economic policy of lower taxes, decreased spending, and tight money is somewhat less than advertised."

Complaints from the right are concerned mostly with delayed or unkept promises. The New Right points out that considerable could have been saved if the Department of Energy had been abolished, as Reagan had promised. The same goes for the NEA's Department of Education, the elimination of which was to be a top priority. There also are complaints about the continual reappointment of former Nixon-Ford-Carter appointees. Latest example is Eugene Rostow to be director of the United States Arms Control and Disarmament Agency. This is one of those agencies that should have been abolished long ago. To demand billions more for defense and continue to spend millions on what is little more than planned unilateral disarmament, is ridiculous. And the appointment of one of the Rostow brothers to head such an agency should be unthinkable. Like his brother Walt, Eugene Rostow is a member of the CFR, was an undersecretary in Lyndon Johnson's State Department. Perhaps the kindest thing we can say about him is that he isn't quite as smart and well trained as his brother Walt, who received his indoctrination as a Rhodes Scholar.

There is an even more serious complaint from those who understand the danger of Regional Government. Ronald Reagan was a proponent and activist in

this particular plan for creating a New World Order. As President, he hasn't changed in this regard. On April 8th the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR) issued the following press release: "President Ronald Reagan has named James G. Watt, Secretary of the Department of the Interior, chairman of the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations. Secretary Watt replaces Abraham D. Beame of New York City who resigned last month. The president also named to the Commission: Samuel R. Pierce, Jr., Secretary of the Department of Housing & Urban Development; and Richard S. Williamson, Assistant to the President for Intergovernmental Affairs."

President Reagan did keep one campaign promise that has brought criticism. The lifting of the grain embargo to the Soviet Union proved unpopular, even to our NATO allies, who believed that wheat should have been used as a weapon, along with our supplying of advanced technical information and equipment. We give them the things they need to build the world's most powerful military organization, and then complain because they build it. And we give them wheat, which the Soviets use as a trade-off with their satellites who produce ships, small armaments and ammunition for that Soviet military machine. Selling the Soviets grain is an indirect way of selling them guns and bombs. Francois de Rose, France's Ambassador to NATO from 1970 to 1975, offered this opinion: "The Soviet Union occupies one sixth of the world's land mass and disposes of considerable areas that are among the most fertile in the world. In the last century Russia was the wheat reservoir of Europe. Today...the Soviet Union out of ideological obstinacy maintains an economic regime which makes it incapable of even feeding itself....The West...is morally guilty when it agrees to sell to the Soviet Union...It was shocking to see the substantial increase of some Western European countries' trade with the Soviet Union in 1980 - the very year Afghanistan was invaded!" It seemed equally shocking that the US would sell grain to the USSR while that invasion of Afghanistan continued.

Then there was a campaign promise that President Reagan wanted to keep and ran into a buzz saw of opposition from the Zionist Lobby because of it. Saudi Arabia had been promised five AWACS radar command posts plus the missiles and long-range fuel tanks for the 62 F15 fighters on order. The Saudis made it quite clear that they might use the sale of oil as a weapon against us if we failed to keep our promise, might even be forced to buy weapons from the Soviets. But when the Reagan Administration announced that the AWACS were to be delivered as promised, the Zionist Lobby was aghast, the Senate was intimidated, Haig backed down and said delivery would be delayed, Reagan made restitution by reintroducing Jimmy Carter's "human rights" theme into an impromptu talk he gave at a memorial commemoration of the alleged Holocaust. This action caused Defense Secretary Weinberger to say his boss didn't really mean it when he imitated Carter. The political fumbling is beginning to tarnish the hero image that was our President's as a result of the attempt to assassinate him. It's developing into a kind of Reagan retreat.

---

DAVID ROCKEFELLER SAYS GOODBYE....last week Rockefeller retired, and at his last annual meeting there was hardly a discouraging word. The 500 shareholders in attendance gave him a standing ovation, and many - including a Japanese who spoke through a translator - rose to hail Chase's Caesar. The 65-year-old chairman responded in kind....The only real surprise came from Willard C. Burcher, Rockefeller's successor as chairman. Butcher announced that Rockefeller will replace former Secretary of State Henry Kissinger as chairman of Chase's International Advisory Committee, which meets twice a year to counsel the bank on foreign affairs. Kissinger will remain on the committee and will also advise the bank independently. ( Newsweek, 5/4/81.)

---

But the less obvious manner of the Reagan retreat concerns the very tax and spending program which he has undoubtedly sold to Congress. We are told that this is a radical departure from the practices of the last fifty years. But it is not that at all. By economists and hard money proponents who supposedly know what they are talking about, these supposed spending cuts aren't really cuts, but just "a token decrease in the proposed increase" in spending. Also, if all of Reagan's proposed tax cuts are actually approved by Congress, taxes are still going to go up about \$130 billion in the next fiscal year. Please note that we're dealing here with figures and estimates, statistics and extrapolations, and such indefinites can be interpreted in any number of different ways. For example, President Reagan says the liberal Democrats are using a different method of calculation to arrive at their projections, while the Liberals insist that Reagan's figures lie. In fact, the idea of a "Balanced Budget" has been a grand deception ever since the federal government went into the insurance and fixed future payments business. The budget represents only a portion of what the government spends every year. Besides, since inflation became perpetual and overspending of income became routine, estimates are almost always off, and statistics can lie. But, the way Rep. Ron Paul diagnoses the situation is "easier and honester" than the professional economists. So, we'll quote him.

\* \* \* \* \*

The (proposed) tax cut was supposed to be retroactive to January 1st, but this was changed to July 1st because the government "needs the revenues." I doubt if this need will be any less in July. In fact, it may be greater. If there is an increase in unemployment, "uncontrollable" expenditures will rise, further magnifying the "need" for more revenues. If the (proposed tax) cuts are not passed, taxes will increase by \$192 billion between 1980 and 1982. A \$130 billion increase is better than \$192 billion, but hardly represents a significant change in direction.

Let's take the case of a family of four earning \$20,000 per year. In 1980 that family paid \$3,239 in federal income and Social Security taxes. With a 10% inflation rate, that family will need \$30,000 just to stay even by 1984. With the cuts, this family's taxes would increase from \$3,239 to \$4,864. (Even worse, without the cuts, the bill would zoom to \$5,927.) ...Without the proposed tax cuts, this family's taxes will increase 83%. With the cuts, their tax bill still will increase 50%.

In 1980, the federal government spent \$580 billion, with a deficit of \$60 billion. Under the administration's new plan - if the radical cuts are imposed - the government will spend \$695 billion in 1982, with a deficit of \$45 billion (which is probably underestimated). Raising expenditures by \$115 billion also is no significant change in direction.

Our first substantive vote in the Congress this year was to raise the national debt limit by \$50 billion, to \$985 billion. In 1980 - the last time the debt limit was raised - all Republicans voted against the increase. This year only 36 of the 192 Republicans voted no, and the increase easily passed with Democratic support. We were told this vote, the largest increase in history, showed "leg-

---

ABBIE HOFFMAN, the former Yippie leader and 1960s counter-culture guru, who came out of hiding after seven years, began serving a three-year prison term in New York...He was holding only a Chinese puzzle and a copy of the recently published book, *"Fire in the Minds of Men."* Inside the book was a small hacksaw blade. Hoffman said he didn't think the authorities would let him keep the blade, but he felt better carrying it. (From an item in the Great Falls (Montana) Tribune, 4/22/81. We have just completed a three-part series dealing with this book and the religion of revolution which it extols.)

---



islative efficiency" for the new officials who requested the boost. The plan now is to raise the debt automatically as part of the budget process, so Congressmen are spared the "embarrassment" of voting for it.

The off-budget deficit was \$14 billion in 1980, and it will be \$24 billion in 1981, with a proposed (and probably unrealistic) \$18 billion in 1982. These deficits are never included in the official budget figures, but they are reflected in the increasing national debt. There is never a vote on these deficits, and there is no reduction in this dangerous area - only some nibbling at the proposed and built-in increases. This too is hardly a radical departure from the status quo of tax and tax, spend and spend, elect and elect.

Alan Greenspan maintains that the most significant cause of inflation, over and above the deficits, is the federal government's loan guarantee programs. Guaranteed and direct loans by the federal government now total \$600 billion - and whether the credit is created to fund the deficit, or for an Export-Import Bank subsidy, or a student loan, the result is always more inflation. In 1980, these loans and loan guarantees increased by \$131 billion. In 1981 they will go up by \$140 billion, and the optimistic figure for 1982 is \$128 billion - hardly a reassurance that we "have a handle on inflation."

All this talk of cuts is interrupted only by calls for increased military spending. Under the administration's plan, the 1981 military budget of \$162 billion will soar to \$343 billion in 1986. And in 1982 alone, military outlays will increase by \$36 billion. Since cost overruns are the norm in military contracts, all these figures are probably very conservative. These expenditures are called defense, but they have little to do with what should be the major purpose of the federal government: national defense. As retired Major General John Singlaub has pointed out, we have no anti-missile systems, virtually no anti-aircraft or bomber defenses, and gaping holes in our radar. "The Soviets could bomb us with cargo planes," he notes. Instead of building the anti-missile and anti-bomber defenses we need, the government is spending even more to police the world. More than half the military budget, for example, is devoted to the protection of West Germany and Japan - countries that can certainly afford to pay their own way. If we spent our Defense Department budget on defense, we could cut expenditures and vastly strengthen our defenses....

In all the economic discussions in Washington, monetary policy is barely mentioned. And when it is, the only two alternatives are Keynesianism and monetarism. Officially sound money is not even on the agenda for discussion. (However, at a private breakfast with an extremely high Fed official, I heard him ask his assistant the first question of the day "What's the price of gold?")... Although there are gold sympathizers in the administration - Dave Stockman, for example, we hear no public discussion of the only solution to the monetary crisis. Yet we are fast approaching the time when the institution of a hard money system will be absolutely necessary to preserve our freedom.

We need drastic cuts in the budget. But these cuts will never be made while the consensus in Washington holds that government exists to intervene in our lives and redistribute wealth, rather than to protect our liberties... Our job is to generate support for these ideals, the only ones compatible with a peaceful, prosperous America."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



## A NEW MEGABANKER CONSPIRACY

Have you wondered why the USSR, whose actions in Afghanistan have been so vicious and inhuman, has delayed any invasion of Poland or any punishment of its citizens who are struggling not merely for workers's rights, but for actual independence from totalitarian enslavement? One possible answer: The USSR must wait until after June 1 before punishing Poland. That's the date when its debts can be assumed by the Federal Reserve System. Thus Poland's debts - some \$24 billion - can be paid to the Bankers by the people of these United States! And Poland will be free and clear of the debt. Sound fantastic? Well, it's true. And it's a rather long and complicated story about an International Bankers' Conspiracy which involves, among others:

- \* David Rockefeller, former president of Chase Manhattan Bank, and now that banking corporation's foreign minister;
- \* A.W. Clausen, former president of Bank America, to become president of the World Bank on July 1.
- \* Paul Volcker, chairman of the board of the Federal Reserve Corporation;
- \* The Congress of the United States which passed legislation making the conspiracy possible and legal.

The story really begins with the end of World War II, the creation of the UN, and the Invisible Government's decision to dismember all of the empires of the world except the USSR, which has been permitted to expand, almost without restraint or hindrance. Scores of regions and territories were torn from the control of stable and humane governments, and set up as independent and supposedly self-governing mini-states and nations. This occurred particularly in Africa and Southeast Asia where there were untapped resources that could be exploited by Multinational Corporations. To assist in this development, these new governments were encouraged to borrow huge sums from Western Banks, at nominal interest rates and repayment plans. According to usually reliable sources, these "Third World" Nations borrowed some \$500 billion.

However, for reasons which we shall not go into at the present time, most of these mini-states began to find it impossible to meet their obligations when the bills came due; couldn't even pay the interest on the loans. But the Megabankers were ~~not~~ about to write off \$500 billion plus interest in bad debts. They devised a scheme whereby these huge loans could be bought up by the Federal Reserve Corporation, and the loans repaid by the American people through a "monetizing" of the debts! Beginning next June 1, the Fed will have the power to "buy the debts" of any U.S. Corporation or foreign government that cannot or will not pay its own debts!

This all came about by means of special amendments that were written into the Monetary Control Act of 1980 (PL.96.221). As Lawrence Patterson explains in his PSL Newsletter of April 30, 1981: "The Monetary Control Act is extremely voluminous. It covers 9 titles, 62 pages of text: and...only 2 of the titles were debated in Congress! Congressman Ron Paul was able to knock out the worst provisions - including the Fed's purchasing of foreign debt from the New York Banks..." But, and we'll let Edward Orr in his Common Sense newsletter of April 24, 1981, complete the sentence, as a sort of double witness:

When the clause permitting the Fed to monetize third world debt was objected to by Ron Paul, "the chairman of the Joint Conference Committee quickly ag-

reed to drop it to avoid publicity. Then when no one was looking, and with no announcement, paragraphs were reinsterted into the bill. Everyone thought Ron Paul had been successful in having it removed and it wasn't until after it was passed that anyone discovered otherwise. To remove the last doubt as to what is permitted under this law here is the exact wording of the section in question:

(b) (1) The second paragraph of Section 16 of the Federal Reserve Act (12 U.S.C. 412) is amended -

(A) by inserting before the period at the end of the third sentence the following: ', or assets that Federal banks may purchase or hold under section 14 of this act'; and (B) by adding at the end thereof the following: 'collateral shall not be required for Federal Reserve notes which are held in the vaults of Federal Reserve banks.

(2) Section 14 (b) (1) of the Federal Reserve Act (12 U.S.C. 355), as such section is in effect on the effective date of this title and as it will be in effect on June 1, 1981, is amended by inserting after 'reclamation districts,' the following: 'and obligations of, or fully guaranteed as to principle and interest by, a foreign government or agency thereof.' (From Common Sense, 6308 Woodman Ave. Suite 117, Van Nuys, CA 91401. \$115).

"These amendments to the Monetary Control Act relieve the Federal Reserve of all restraints thereby permitting unrestrained inflation, and also provide a mechanism whereby the Fed can take over bad debts of third world and even communist countries from banks (thereby bailing them out) and 'monetize' them - that is, add that much more money to our inflation." (Quoted from the News-letter Digest of May 4, 1981. 2335 Pansy St., Huntsville, AL 35801. \$60).

---

There is some danger of falling into a soft and effeminate Christianity, under the plea of a lofty and ethereal theology. Christianity was born for endurance; not an exotic, but a hardy plant, braced by the keen wind; not languid, nor childish, nor cowardly. It walks with strong and erect frame. It is kindly, but firm; it is gentle, but honest; it is calm, but not facile; obliging, but not imbecile; decided, but not churlish. It does not fear to speak the stern word of condemnation against error, nor to raise its voice against surrounding evils, under the pretext it is not of this world; it does not shrink from giving honest reproof, lest it come under the charge of displaying an unchristian spirit. It calls sin sin, on whomsoever it is found, and would rather risk the accusation of being actuated by a bad spirit than not discharge an explicit duty. Let us not misjudge strong words used in honest controversy. Out of the heat a viper may come forth; but we shake it off and feel no harm. The religion of both Old and New Testaments is marked by fervent outspoken testimonies against evil. To speak smooth things in such a case may be sentimentalism, but it is not Christianity. It is a betrayal of the cause of truth and righteousness. If anyone should be frank, manly, honest, cheerful (I do not say blunt or rude, for a Christian must be courteous and polite); it is he who has tasted that the Lord is gracious, and is looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God. I know that charity covereth a multitude of sins; but it does not call evil good, because a good man has done it; it does not excuse inconsistencies, because the inconsistent brother has a high name and a fervent spirit. Crookedness and worldliness are still crookedness and worldliness, though exhibited in one who seems to have reached no common height of attainment.

- Horace Bonar (1808-1889), a celebrated Scotch hymnist, who wrote more than twenty volumes on theological and religious subjects.

---

So you can better understand exactly what all this really means we'll produce one more expert witness: Douglas F. Lamont, dean of the Walter Heller College at Roosevelt University in Chicago. Writing in the Chicago Sun Times of March 9, 1981, Dean Lamont explains, and we quote:

\* \* \* \* \*

### THIRD WORLD DEBT IS OURS

The poor countries of the world are dangerously close to involuntarily defaulting on their \$500 billion in debt to western banks and governments. A reminder of this grim possibility can be found in a little noticed change in the Depository Institutions and Monetary Control Act of 1980. It also gives an important glimpse of how Americans will pick up the tab for these 100 poor countries so the world's financial system will be saved from a chain of bank failures. Under the act, the Federal Reserve can purchase the debts of foreign governments, their semi-state agencies and their state enterprises. The Fed becomes the lender of last resort to countries that have temporary liquidity problems, such as Sudan and Brazil. It can mount a rescue operation of foreign governments to prevent them from going insolvent....Sudan, for example...Once the Sudanese government guarantees its debts - that is, puts its sovereign responsibility behind all principal and interest owed, the Fed will purchase Sudan's bonds. Their debt becomes America's debt. Through this financial arrangement, the Fed will monetize Sudan's debt, add it to our own money supply, and breed more inflation.

Throughout the third world, government officials are being shown America's new lender-of-last-resort law by commercial bankers. The 1980 act is the new magic formula for saving these less-developed countries from recognizing that their post-colonial dreams of grandeur are failures. Once their \$500 billion in debt is monetized by the Fed - that is, brought into our money supply - we will have no hope of solving our inflation problems. The signals are grimmer than anyone in Washington has led us to believe. (End of quotes from an article by Dean Lamont of Roosevelt University).

\* \* \* \* \*

AS FOR POLAND, the situation is more critical than it is in either Sudan or Brazil. This is indicated by an article datelined Munich, by John Dornberg and appearing in The Miami Herald of May 7, 1981. It is headlined "Western Banks Scramble to Keep 'Bankrupt' Poland Afloat" and says Poland's overall debt is \$25 billion, \$4.6 billion of which falls due this year and cannot be paid by the Polish government. The article points out that the money was lent in order to "turn Poland into one huge construction site of coal and copper mines, steel mills, chemical plants and shipbuilding facilities." But according to Dornberg there was "one possible hitch: whether Polish party leader Edward Gierik's cumbersome, bureaucratic administration could also produce enough consumer goods to keep the Polish people content and productive." Obviously, this was not possible; hence the Solidarity movement. And, concludes the author, "for all practical purposes, 'the enterprise called Poland' is bankrupt. (But), unlike any other enterprise, it can't go bankrupt: None of its creditors can afford to let it do so. If it did, there is a strong possibility that the entire Western banking structure, along with Poland's edifice of debts, would collapse - like a house of cards."

It seems that, in addition to its debts to commercial banks, Poland owes money to some 15 different governments, including the United States. And representatives of these government, meeting in Paris, made a deal whereby Poland is given a period of grace on the \$2.6 billion falling due this year. Repayment to the governments involved is postponed until 1986. But, this does not apply to

the banks. Information from Bonn is that "new talks with commercial banks about rescheduling payments to them are about to begin." And this is where the Monetary Control Act comes into play. So long as Poland can maintain a semblance of sovereignty – that is, not be militarily occupied by foreign troops – the Poland can sign some bonds, turn them over to the Fed and instead of paying its own bill, we the people of the United States will pay Poland's debts to the International Bankers! The leaders in the Kremlin will laugh at us for our "rope-buying" gullibility, wait until after June 1 when the Fed can take over Poland's debts, and then quite possibly invade Poland and punish its people for seeking freedom.

Lawrence Patterson explains: "Once the Poles guarantee their debt officially (that is, put their sovereign responsibility behind principal and interest), the Federal Reserve will purchase the Polish debt (at full face value) from Chase Manhattan and other banks, and place it in the Fed portfolio." Also because of the new provisions of the Monetary Control Act, says Lawrence, "the Fed is now allowed to step in where the World Bank and the IMF lack adequate funding, and support the East bloc and Third World countries who have 'borrowed' from the New York banks. Congressional control over Foreign Aid, the World Bank, and the IMF is thus effectively ended." Because of this, the following is of particular importance:

On the very same afternoon – April 21, 1981 – the three most important, most powerful bankers in America appeared before their respective shareholders. Two of them were quitting their positions as American bankers to assume International roles; the third was to assume the unofficial position as foremost American banker. David Rockefeller was to become head of the International Affairs Department of Chase Manhattan with Henry Kissinger as his assistant. A.W. Clausen of Bank America was to become president of the World Bank. Walter B. Wriston of Citibank would assume the position of foremost American banker – a post formerly accorded David Rockefeller.

Upon his advancement to a more important position in the New World Order, David Rockefeller gave an interview which we heard over Ted Turner's WTBS news network on May 4, 1981. He explained the purpose of the Trilateral Commission and its role in world government. If you read between the lines, his statement tells much. He said: "The Trilateral Commission was the result of a speech that I made in 1972 to a Chase-sponsored international forum. In the course of the speech, I pointed to the fact that we're living in a world of very rapid change, where governments have to deal with so many day-by-day crises that they really don't have a chance to think very much about the problems of the future. Therefore it seemed to me that it would be useful if a group of private citizens...coming from the industrialized nations of North America, Japan and Europe that play such an important role in the world – that such people could get together and identify what appeared to be the most serious problems facing the world in the future, and perhaps get qualified people to write papers on these subjects, and discuss them, and make them available to the governments, would be a service to humanity."

In short, the role of the Trilateral Commissioners is to tell governments how they must prepare for the future. Until recently, none would have dared to call this treason – or Conspiracy.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# **Don Bell Reports**

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Nineteen.....May 15, 1981

## **MORE PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY?**

As this report is being written the "Gnomes of Bilderberg" are assembling for their twenty-eighth annual meeting, this time at Burgenstock, a small town just outside Zurich, Switzerland. The secret sessions are scheduled to last three days, May 14 to 17. Just who is attending and what subjects are on the agenda are secrets supposedly held only by those attending. But it is known that the man who is unofficial chairman of the board of world economy, David Rockefeller, always attends these meetings. So does his chief assistant for foreign affairs, Henry Kissinger. As does Henry Kissinger's chief assistant for foreign affairs, Helmut Sonnenfeldt, now with the Brookings Institution. Other regulars include William Bundy, former honorary secretary-general of the organization as well as editor of the Council on Foreign Relations quarterly organ, Foreign Affairs; George Ball, currently the senior managing director of Lehman Brothers Kuhn Loeb; McGeorge Bundy, presently "just a professor" at New York University; James Perkins, chairman of the International Council for Educational Development and a director of Chase Manhattan Corporation; Walter Levy, an important New York oil consultant; Hedley Donovan, formerly editor-in-chief of Time, who quit to join the White House staff in an attempt to bail out the Carter administration. The list of others attending usually varies depending upon their importance at the time. Prime Ministers, Chancellors, Presidents, finance ministers and leading bankers of Europe are usually invited, as is a selected list of publishers and journalists, all being sworn to secrecy. "...there is one point on which all who believe that the world secretly is ruled by somebody will agree: the ultra-elite that rules those who appear to rule us, the shining eye at the top of the pyramid on the flip side of the dollar bill, meets each year in a mysterious, tightly secured conclave known as 'Bilderberg'." So wrote Craig Karpel, a freelance journalist who says he was able to "crash the party" at the 1980 Bilderberg meeting that was held in Aachen, West Germany. Karpel says he learned "the truth about Bilderberg is much worse than anyone ever feared!"

At this year's session of the "ultra-elite", there will have been much to discuss and many decisions to be made concerning what they are to do now about re-shaping the world according to their desires and profits. Because, things seem to have been getting out of hand so far as the "rulers of the rulers" are concerned. Israel and Syria are on the verge of war and Philip Habib (CFR) hasn't been too successful at mollifying the Soviet-backed Syrians or holding back the Israelis. The Soviets may be bogged down in Afghanistan and waiting word on what to do about Poland, but they still threaten hazardous complications in the Persian Gulf area. In France the House of Giscard d'Estaing has fallen and a spasmodically successful Socialist named Mitterrand has suddenly come into power thanks to the communists, and doesn't seem to know just what he's supposed to do with the power he's been lent. Due to suicides by starvation, the Marxist-backed Irish terrorist problem has become an international problem, as have terrorist activities in Spain, West Germany, Italy and the United States. The Soviet-Libyan-Cuban terrorist drive to take over Central and South America has been stalled at least temporarily. The U.S. Congress is acting far more conservative than the "ultras" may have expected. And perhaps most confusing of all to the "ultra-elite" may have been the two unsuc-

cessful attempts at assassination of the two most prominent men of the West - President Ronald Reagan and Pope John Paul II.

Such was the state of the world when about 100 of "the rulers of rulers" sat down to seek a consensus on priorities as they direct the construction of their New World Order. Let's consider a few important and possible interconnected events that may have a bearing on their decisions.

On the evening of Thursday, March 19, 1981, David Rockefeller hosted an important dinner at which Robert Strange McNamara was the honored guest. The occasion: a shift in command posts was in order. McNamara was to retire as head of the World Bank and become president of Bank of America, while A. W. Clausen would retire as president of Bank of America and become head of the World Bank. Present at this dinner were the Bilderbergers previously named in this report, plus others of CFR, TIC, CED, Aspen Institute, the Common Market organizations, the London Institute of Policy Studies, the Paris-based OECD, etc. Special guests included Roger Berthoin, president of the Trilateral Commission's European Division, and Takeshi Watanabe, chairman of the Trilateral Commission in Japan. What David Rockefeller told his guests at the meeting was top secret, but it is said to have leaked out through Common Market sources, and was reported by Dan Morgan of the Washington Post and was brought to our attention by Hilaire du Berrier from Monaco.

"The world which we have worked to construct is threatened," David told his guests. "The gravity of this moment when Mr. McNamara and others are about to leave their posts while a new Administration re-examines American foreign aid policy is great. If we are going to save the international institutions we have put in place, the moment is now or never, for the struggle between the old guard and the new is going far beyond the reduction of capital appropriations. It is going to endanger the new world order which we have based on an alliance between Wall Street and Washington. While we men of firms and banks organize international channels of economy and raw materials, the government is now building its own diplomatic and economic bridges between Washington and foreign governments. By our methods our governments contribute to the stability and economic growth of the world, our multi-national benefit, and when it is necessary they contribute their political support. Now radical conservatives are attempting to destroy all that in seeking first and foremost to serve the national interests of the United States." (Emphasis added).

What heresy! Our present conservative government is serving the national interests of the United States instead of the international interests of the Bilderbergers, the Trilateralists, the Common Marketeers, and their firms and banks! And David Rockefeller says this must be stopped. Just what kind of political action these New World Orderers had in mind was not recorded. But H. du B. suggests that from what Rockefeller said at this dinner, the Soviet and Cuban leaders may have received "what they took as a signal that if something were to happen to President Reagan it would be all right with the international organizations that count!"

In line with this comes a very important item published in Donald McAlvany's Gold and Monetary Report for May, 1981. We quote: "In early March, several weeks before the assassination attempt on President Reagan, the National Security Agency alerted the CIA, White House and State Department, to a Latin American newspaper report that Cuban President Fidel Castro is plotting the assassination of President Reagan. The Caracas, Venezuela newspaper, El Mundo, asserted that the assassination plot called for the slaying to be carried out by Illich Ramirez Sancho, an international terrorist known as Carlos the

Jackal, who is said to have organized the massacre of the Israeli athletes at the 1972 Olympic games in Munich and to have participated in dozens of other terrorist acts. The article said the assassination plot was discussed at a meeting in Havana (which was attended) by Montonero (Argentinian) terrorists, Topamaro (Uruguayan) terrorists, Sancho, Cuban Police Minister Rafael Rodriguez and Fidel Castro; and also that PLO chief Yasser Arafat was participating in the plan. On Wednesday, March 11, at 9:47 a.m., a cable from the pro-Castro Prensa Latina (Latin Press) in Caracas sent to Prensa Latina headquarters in Havana was intercepted by the National Security Agency. The cable read: 'Everything seems to indicate that Fidel Castro is planning the assassination of U.S. President Ronald Reagan in the same way that he previously ordered the assassination of John F. Kennedy and whose participation the high ranking U.S. circles hid...' The transmission was broken. U.S. officials provided no explanation for why the transmission ended in mid-sentence.

"In early April, after the Reagan shooting by Hinckley, four people including two U.S. citizens and two Mexicans were arrested in Tijuana, Mexico with an M-1 rifle and other weapons, notebooks outlining measures taken by the U.S. authorities during and after the Reagan assassination attempt, and propaganda literature from the revolutionary Che Guevara Brigade. President Reagan, before the shooting, had been scheduled to meet with Mexican President Jose Lopez Portillo in Tijuana on April 29! (End of extended quote from Gold and Monetary Report, subscription office: P.O. Box 39810, Phoenix, AZ 85069. Monthly, \$75 per year. Foreign airmail: \$105.)

Was this assassination plot in Tijuana to be a "second try" after the failure of John Hinckley's attempt in Washington, D.C.? Will there be other attempts? Is there a connection between the shootings of the President and the Pope? Are other Western leaders on an international hit list? These are important questions to which we have no valid answers. But with the attempted assassination of President Reagan, and then of Pope John Paul, it should be obvious to all that terrorism is international in scope, and no part of the Western World can escape its attacks. There is an interconnected terrorist network which is financed, coordinated, and trained by the Moscow-Havana-Libya Axis. This is the real reason behind the recent expulsion of Libyan diplomats from the U.S. That Red Axis incorporates most of the world's terrorist groups, PLO, IRA, Tupamaro, Montonero, SWAPO, African National Congress, Red Brigade and dozens of others. Since assassination has become one of their chief weapons in their war against Christian societies, world leaders can expect to become targets of this international terrorist movement.

It should be understood that when these assassinations are planned, a special kind of "loner" is usually picked for the job. The Kennedy brothers, George Wallace, Ronald Reagan, the Pope - all seem to fit the same pattern. Hilaire du Berrier gives us this expert appraisal from European specialists: "...an unbalanced 'loner' named John Hinckley, 25-years-old and armed with a handgun charged with 22-calibre explosive bullets, had wounded the President... European specialists in psychological warfare rejected the 'unbalanced loner' explanation to a man. To such men every imaginable tactic of psychological warfare has been considered. Before the hard facts began coming in, they asked themselves: 'What would I do if I were Fidel Castro or KGB boss Yuri Andropov, faced with a President dedicated to the upsetting of my plans?' The answer was: 'I would find a young man, of good family, attractive enough to have photo-value. Then I would turn him over to Control. Control would build up his psychological picture. He would never by word or mouth show any connection with the left. All acts of terrorism must be attributed to the right. He must make himself conspicuous at meetings of the extreme right, drawing at-



tention to his presence and outdoing those in command. His instability must be emotional, never criminal. The ideal would be unrequited love - leading to what Europeans call '*une crime passionelle*.' In the case of John Hinckley not an element was missing. Every precaution in the psychological warfare specialists's handbook was there from the moment bare details of the assassination attempt arrived in offices abroad." (Quoted from H du B Reports, May, 1981. Domestic business address: P.O.Box 786, St. George, Utah 84770. Monthly, \$75 per year).

Now, as barest details of the assassination attempt upon the Pope have been released by the media, let's compare: Here was a 23-year-old Turk, alleged to be a 'loner.' His brother was interviewed via satellite from Turkey, showing that suspect Mehmet Ali Agca was apparently "of good family." Televised shots of the suspect confirmed that he was "attractive enough to have photo-value." His right-wing connections were established; was a member of a terrorist group, had committed a 'political' murder. And the attempted assassination was '*une crime passionelle*,' but it a religious passion that prompted his action. The Pope was a Christian who was out to destroy Islam. The Pope had even visited Moslem Turkey to proselytize for Christianity and to promote imperialism. And, as in the case of John Hinckley, here was a young man who was seemingly without funds who was able to travel freely, live well, and obtain weapons without difficulty, and travel freely without undue surveillance. True, Agca was a criminal according to Bible-based or Koran-based law; but according to the code of the terrorist a political murder is not a crime. It is an act of war and should be treated as such in accordance with a Geneva Convention dealing with such matters (this is the tenet of revolutionary faith that has led to suicide-by-starvation on the part of IRA terrorists). Agca escaped from a Turkish prison, traveled without official hindrance through Switzerland, West Germany, Bulgaria, Yugoslavia, Spain, and Italy. This required physical aid and financial help. He also had a set of skillfully executed passports in various names: Farouk Ostun, Ali Hussein, Ali Mussein, etc. These are costly items, difficult to secure. An escaped, moneyless convict wouldn't be able to get them without organized assistance. The evidence of his connections with organized terrorists became so obvious that it was finally admitted officially that Agca was a member of an active terrorist organization.

In short, Agca was not a 'loner', not a young disillusioned, psychotic killer. He was an agent of a conspiracy, selected and conditioned for his "moment in destiny." We have been told that this was not true of John Hinckley. But facts refute this. Minute, a Paris based conservative weekly of April 8, published this summary: "The fact remains that Reagan's new policy of firmness has upset a lot of people and touched off a panic in the Kremlin, where leaders had become accustomed to Carter's softness." After David Rockefeller's speech of March 19, a foolproof assassination would be a distinct advantage to Reagan's adversaries. And, in the case of Agca, the Pope had Polish connections that were beginning to embarrass the Kremlin; he had spoken often concerning his pro-family and anti-abortion views. He kept saying the right things. Yet, there was a good percentage of Roman Catholics who looked upon John Paul as an interloper, an anti-Pope. This could be an opportunity for making an assassination look like a right-wing action! *Divide and Conquer!*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# **Don Bell Reports**

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Twenty.....May 22, 1981

## **THE BILLION DOLLARS A MINUTE BAILOUT**

The Reagan Administration maintains that it is dedicated to the proposition that inflation must be controlled, the budget balanced, high taxes reduced and government spending curtailed. All this being necessary if we are to achieve economic stability, fiscal sanity, commercial solvency and adequate employment for all able bodied people who are willing to work. True, as of mid-May nothing had really changed except that the 97th Congress seemed to be doing most of the things and passing most of the bills required if Reaganomics were to be legalized. However, despite the weeping and wailing of Welfare Statists, America's future seemed promising. That is, until President Reagan nominated ex-Fed chairman Arthur Burns to be ambassador to West Germany. Then this reporter began to wonder if, once again, we the people were being led down that legendary garden path. Our suspicions about being conned were bolstered when something strange happened on the way to a Congressional vote on a bill giving more taxpayers' money to that international banking confraternity composed of the World Bank, the Export Import Bank, the Latin American Development Bank, the Asian Development Bank, the African Development Bank and their "soft loan" affiliate called the International Development Association.

On May 12, in accordance with the proposed Reagan budget, the House voted to reduce the amount of taxpayers' money that was to be given to the Eximbank next fiscal year. The cut was a mere \$876 million - mere when one considers that we have already given over \$13 billion to that corporate welfare institution. But, the minute that vote to cut Eximbank's dole was announced the word was spread to those multinational corporations that use Eximbank funds to finance their activities in the underdeveloped countries. The affected corporation executives, lawyers and lobbyists went to work immediately. The result: on the very next day, May 13, an amendment was proposed and added, and the \$876 million was put right back in the budget. 71 votes had been switched in less than 24 hours! During the course of a very short discussion, Rep. Obey of Wisconsin (who didn't live up to his name on this occasion) protested, said: "Sixty-seven percent of the funding under the Eximbank goes to Boeing, Westinghouse, McDonnell-Douglas, Lockheed, Western Electric and General Electric." Obey said this meant that "if you are United Airlines, you cannot buy a Boeing aircraft on concessional interest rates; but if you are a Japanese airline, you can buy it on concessional interest rates, which means that the Japanese airline is going to be flying at a competitive advantage against American corporations....If you vote (to restore the \$876 million), you are voting to say that we can cut health, education, science and transportation, and payment in lieu of taxes, but you are going to exempt several of the 'largest boys' from sharing the sacrifice...You have been getting calls from a lot of the corporations affected, and that is fine. I understand that. But, what they are really saying is: 'Don't cut me, cut that fellow behind the tree', as Senator Long used to say."

Eximbank works like this: it lends taxpayers' money at ridiculously low rates to foreign countries and companies so they can buy products or services from large U.S. corporations. This helps the buyer and the seller, but it hurts the American taxpayer. Considering the billions involved, \$876 million seems an

insignificant amount. But, it illustrates the fact that, while individual taxpayers are being asked to "bite the bullet," corporate welfare is on the increase. This was pointed out quite clearly in a recent report from Rep. Ron Paul, who is a member of the House Banking, Finance and Urban Affairs Committee. That is where bills like the one we've been discussing originate. We quote Dr. Paul quite often in our reports because he's on the spot, says the things we'd like to say, but says them better and makes complicated money matters easy to understand. So, we quote Ron Paul:

\* \* \* \* \*

At a time when we are supposed to be cutting spending the House Banking Committee has voted \$13 billion to bail out the big banks. And the Committee took only about 13 minutes to do it (hence our headline: "The Billion Dollars a Minute Bailout"-Ed.) The large banks of New York and California have loaned billions to shaky dictatorships in Latin America, Asia, and Africa. Now they want their profits guaranteed by the American taxpayers and the Banking Committee has gone along with the deal.

The mechanism of the bailout was \$13 billion in funding for the World Bank; its "soft loan" affiliate, the International Development Association (IDA); and the Latin American, Asian, and African Development Banks. And the "callable capital" of the World Bank was also increased by \$8 billion. This little-known procedure basically means that the World Bank will have \$40 billion more to loan.

But doesn't this kind of aid help the poor countries? Far from helping the poor, it has oppressed them, and lowered their standard of living. Government-to-government aid, by its very nature, strengthens the hand of the politicians and bureaucrats in the Third World nations, while undermining free market initiatives and the growth of individual freedom. And anything that enlarges the role of government in these countries inevitably makes them poorer, since only the free market can generate economic growth that benefits the poor. (This does not even take into account the huge amounts stolen by corrupt government officials.) But "helping the poor" is only a smoke-screen. These programs exist to help the multinational banks, which are infinitely more powerful in Congress than the poor (as that overnight 71-vote-switch on the \$875 million indicates-Ed.). The managers of these banks have loaned many billions to countries that cannot afford the interest, let alone the principle. In a free market, this would mean trouble for the banks and their bosses, as the loans were defaulted. But with the IRS and the Washington printing presses at their disposal, the banks have an alternative - let the U.S. taxpayer foot the bill, and keep the banks and their Third World client governments afloat.

It works like this: money goes from the American taxpayer to the World Bank, to the borrowing countries, to the big U.S. banks - all under the heading of helping the poor. In fact, this kind of program is welfare for the wealthy, and it was done on short notice with virtually no debate or questioning allowed. This giant spending bill was railroaded through the Banking Committee without a thought for the taxpayer.

It is no coincidence that the former head of the Bank of America will be running the World Bank, nor that the former head of the World Bank is moving to the Bank of America. They are just switching places, and the American taxpayer is paying for this game of musical money. Washington is supposed to have a new atmosphere. but the fresh air has yet to penetrate the foreign aid boondoggle. It's time to quit giving welfare to the powerful and the wealthy.

\* \* \* \* \*

This "Billion A Minute Bailout" is companion to and part of the "New Megabankers' Conspiracy" which we explained in our DBR of May 8. This latter is a scheme by which American taxpayers would take over Poland's debts that are owed to the American-based International Banks. This is made possible by a provision in Public Law 96-221, which became a law on March 31, 1980. The first Title of that law is called the Monetary Control Act, and there are five important provisions in the Act which give The Federal Reserve Corporation virtually dictatorial power over our currency. The Act:

1. Gives the Fed control over all depository institutions;
2. Lowers bank reserve requirements, potentially to zero;
3. Permits the Fed to print unlimited quantities of Federal Reserve notes by abolishing all collateral (property guarantee) requirements on cash held in vaults;
4. Allows expansion of circulating notes by permitting the Fed to use virtually any of its assets as collateral for Federal Reserve notes; and finally,
5. Allows the Fed to monetize debts of foreign governments and their agencies by issuing Federal Reserve notes collateralized by foreign government obligations.

It is this last provision of the Monetary Control Act which would allow the Fed to take over Poland's debts to the Megabanks (or the debts of any other foreign government and its agencies), to monetize those debts and thus cause American taxpayers to assume those debts. The inflation thus caused would be horrendous, and permanent. However, there are two important stipulations in the provision:

1. It doesn't become effective as law until June 1, 1981; and
2. The foreign government involved (in this case, Poland) must collateralize the debt (give a property guarantee for the debt).

Now, in order to collateralize a government debt, that government must have at least the semblance of sovereignty. That's why we wrote that there would be no Soviet invasion of Poland before June 1; because on that date the Polish government must be able to assume that Poland is a sovereign state. Such an assumption would be impossible if the nation were overrun by Russian or Warsaw Pact troops; and the Fed wouldn't be able to monetize Poland's debts.

So much for Poland and other nations that may have the ability to collateralize their debts owed to the International Bankers. However, in the case of very unstable Third World governments which often are here today and couped out of existence tomorrow, collateralization could be a farce. Here is where the World Bank and its affiliated agencies come into the picture in a big way. What can't be done by the Fed directly can still be done through the World Bank, or the Latin American, Asian or African Development Banks, or the International Development Association. Whatever the road taken, it is the American taxpayer who finally pays for the passage.

Is there any valid reason for all this special legislation to protect Megabanks at taxpayers' expense? This was explained in an article appearing in the Wall Street Journal of March 2, 1981, by Jude Wanniska. We quote:

"The most immediate and pressing threat to the world economy which the Reagan Administration must face is the Third World debt to the international banks, a debt that now exceeds \$300 billion. On the face of it, there is no prospect that this debt can be repaid, and because the amount exceeds by many times the amount of capital in the international banks, these banks would be technically bankrupt were it not for continued currency inflation. Indeed, lacking any other solution, the banks have a profound vested interest in global inflation. It preserves the illusion of solvency even as the debt mushrooms...

"For several decades, U.S. foreign policy has been wagged by this tail of global debt. The IMF and the World Bank are run by and for the money-center banks, the aim being the aversion of international financial collapse and their own bankruptcies. The World Bank's objective is to squeeze the U.S. taxpayer for resources to send to the Third World, with the avowed aim of helping nations develop so their expanding tax bases can support their debt service."

Concerning the Bailout of Poland and its political consequences, a very important report appears in the May 13th Intelligence Digest, a Weekly Review published by Intelligence International Limited. We quote:

"So while Western capitalist bankers bail out the failed socialist economy of Poland...the Soviet Union is preparing the communist world for the restoration of the absolute communist dictatorship in Poland which must be achieved if the Soviet imperial socialist system is not to disintegrate. But what of the outside world? The answer is quite simple.

1. Accuse the new American President and his friends of being simplistic war mongers or dangerous adventurers.
2. Get people worried about nuclear weapons and nuclear power.
3. Reawaken the Vietnam lobby with 'concern' about El Salvador.
4. Stoke up trouble in Africa, particularly if it distracts from the failed socialism in Tanzania and concentrates on 'fascist' South Africa.
5. Get people really worried about the Middle East by blaming Israel and Accusing Sadat. (That's why Gaddafi of Libya has been sent to Moscow.)
6. Cash in on UK colour and IRA trouble as Tass has been doing.

Then crush Poland and arrange a summit to 'resolve misunderstandings'...At such a summit the Soviet Union will be seen to be making generous concessions all over the place - where it costs Moscow nothing - in return for an understanding of its position in Poland and Afghanistan.

"The whole affair will be dressed up as being mutual agreement over non interference etc. and the right of independent nations to ask for help (the justification for Moscow's intervention in Poland and Afghanistan) and the thoroughly worried electorates of the West will be only too willing to respond and push their leaders into accepting. The results will be:-

1. President Reagan will be hailed as a 'statesman' who faced realities - if he falls for the ploy.
2. The propaganda drive about nuclear arms will slacken for a while, in response to some temporary agreement.
3. The El Salvador 'concern' will fade as the momentum slackens, until it is required again.
4. This will be fudged over with joint declarations which will mean nothing...

"...After all that, it will not seem unreasonable to 'accept' events in Poland and Afghanistan....And so the world will learn that the bottom line is that communism triumphs in the end and will be prepared for the next stage."(From Intelligence Digest, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL50 1HX, United Kingdom. Subscription rates available on request).

A post-script to that bottom line: Taxpayers are to bail out the International Bankers, so the International Bankers can bail out International Communism!

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 100: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Twenty-One.....May 29, 1981

## NEW PILOT, SAME COURSE

The propaganda war is in full swing. In our last Report (#20) we quoted the British Intelligence Digest in regard to the Soviet reaction to the "tough on Communism" policy of the Reagan Administration. A six-point propaganda program was suggested. Two of those points: Get people really worried about the Middle East; and, Reawaken the Vietnam lobby..." We are sure you've noticed how worries about the Middle East dominate newspaper front pages, and also how radio and television talk show participants have been bringing up the old stories of veterans' complaints about their treatment in Vietnam, upon returning home, etc. In one such television program, "The Freeman Report," Daniel Ellsberg of the "Pentagon Papers" infamy was interviewed concerning his reactions to the Vietnam war while working in the Pentagon. Asked if he didn't feel that the President and other elected officials were not really in charge of things, that they seemed to be taking orders from some person or persons who were "higher up" and who were really directing the affairs of state, Ellsberg said yes. He often felt that the elected officials were just puppets who obeyed the commands of some secret power. No names were mentioned and, of course, Ellsberg knew all about it since he was an agent of the Conspiracy. The only surprising thing was that he would admit publicly that there is a secret group which controls our federal administration. In Ellsberg's time at the Pentagon it was Kissinger and McNamara who were running the Vietnamese show on behalf of the Elitist Cabal.

We mention this because on March 29 and 30 - the eve before and the day on which President Reagan was wounded by a would-be assassin - the Trilateral Commission was holding its annual plenary session in Washington, D.C. The three Trilateralist chairmen; David Rockefeller for North America, Georges Berthoin for Europe, and Takeshi Watanabe for Japan; were scheduled to visit President Reagan at the White House on the evening of the 30th. However, instead of being in the Oval Office, the President was in an operating room in a hospital. Consequently, Vice President George Bush represented the United States government at the secret meetings of that secret government. Present and also speaking at the meetings were Secretary of State Alexander Haig and Secretary of Defense Caspar Weinberger. It is difficult for an outsider to obtain authentic information as to the goings-on at meetings such as these. But, Kirk Kidwell, Washington correspondent for the Christian Inquirer, was on the spot and obtained considerable information, which appears under his by-line in the May issue of that publication. We quote the entire article:

\* \* \* \* \*

### TRILATERAL COMMISSION MOVES GOVERNMENTS

Is the Trilateral Commission part of a secretive thrust for one-world government that will ultimately lead to persecution of Christians worldwide? Its recent 'secret' meeting does little to answer this question. But were some hints dropped?

Washington - The Trilateral Commission met here for its annual plenary Conference on March 29-30. Over 170 Commission members from North America,

Western Europe and Japan assembled for the conference which was chaired by David Rockefeller, the North American Chairman for the Commission. On the agenda was discussion on current developments within the Trilateral nations and their effects on each other. Also discussed were perceived changes within the Soviet Union and Eastern Europe. Two Task Force Reports were submitted for the Commission's consideration. One dealt with "Trilateralism in the International Economy of the 1980s" and the other with "The Middle East and the Trilateral Countries."

The Commission was also addressed by several high-level Reagan administration officials, including Vice-President George Bush, Secretary of State Alexander Haig and Secretary of Defense Caspar Weinberger (all former members). Other government officials speaking to the Commission were: Mark MacGuigan, Canadian Secretary of State for External Affairs; David Owen, Member of the British Parliament and former Foreign Minister; and H. E. Takeo Fukuda, former Prime Minister of Japan. The Commission also met with members of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee.

All Commission meetings are closed to non-members and all discussions are off the record. However, one reliable source described the meeting to this reporter in which Vice-President Bush spoke. He said that after Bush spoke, David Rockefeller walked up to the podium and put his arm around him and joked that the Commission will not invite him to join again. At this point Bush is reported to have said, "All that I am, I owe to this man."

After the close of the conference, a press conference was held featuring the three Commission Chairmen: . . . Rockefeller explained to the press that the reason for the creation of the Commission was 'to try to provide a non-governmental forum of leading opinion-makers in the nations of North America, Europe and Japan, to try to identify serious problems that face the world and to come up with papers, thoughts and discussions on those problems.' According to Rockefeller, the Commission has "on the whole succeeded to a degree in its original objectives and it has had some successes that perhaps were not anticipated at the beginning."

Rockefeller spent most of his time dodging questions regarding criticisms that the Commission represents a concerted effort to bring about one-world government. One of the most note-worthy critics of the Commission is Sen. Barry Goldwater, who wrote in his book, "With No Apologies:" "In my view the Trilateral Commission represents a skillful, coordinated effort to seize control and consolidate the four centers of power - political, monetary, intellectual, and ecclesiastical." Yet Rockefeller dismissed all such criticism as "perfectly absurd," having "no foundation."

Rockefeller made an interesting slip of the tongue in responding to a question regarding whether the annual world Economic Summit Meetings should include political issues as suggested by some European members of the Commission. He said: "I'm not sure that the business of the world should be run by heads of state. I think that can side-track the normal mechanisms of communication." One wonders who Mr. Rockefeller thinks should run the business of the world. Perhaps one of the most revealing questions of the briefing came when Rockefeller was asked, "To what degree has there been success by the Commission in seeing the opinions expressed in your yearly meetings, as well as in the reports themselves, implemented by governments involved in the Commission?" Rockefeller answered that by saying that some of the papers have had an impact on governmental policies. He cited two examples:

"I remember at the time of the meeting in 1974 there was a paper on the energy



situation. At that time, the first energy shock had just taken place. If you recall, there was a rather sharp difference of opinion between the Ford administration and President Giscard d'Estaing. The paper was made available to both of them prior to their meeting in Martinique. I don't know specifically that it had an influence, but it is a fact that the paper recommended a position that was somewhat in between the two positions and the final outcome was one that was not unlike the paper. I remember another case where we wrote about international agencies and their aid to the poor to the developing nations and a recommendation was made for a 'third window' in the World Bank. And that, too, was adopted."

One thing at least is obvious: The commission wields considerable influence among world leaders and many of the recommendations made in Task Force Reports eventually find their way into government policy.

(End of article. Underlining was added for emphasis).

\* \* \* \* \*

So who is right, Goldwater or Rockefeller? The Vice-President of the United States is a former Trilateralist who resigned to run for the Presidency and gained the Vice-Presidency, and who voices absolute dedication to the Chief-tain of the Eastern Establishment who made him what he is. The Secretaries of State and Defense, both of whom resigned from Rockefeller's Establishment to become members of the Federal Establishment, appear and report to the Trilateral Commission's Multinational Plenary Conference. And the members of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee - the men who pass on all of the important Presidential appointments and who recommend Senate approval or disapproval of all treaties and international agreements - report in a body to the Multinational meeting. Is this, then, merely a discussion group that likes to hold meetings, appoint Task Forces to write papers that are mere recommendations that heads of state may take or leave? Or, is the Trilateral Commission a "skillful, coordinated effort to seize control and consolidate the four centers of power - political, monetary, intellectual, and ecclesiastical"?

It is generally understood, of course, that the control of these four centers of power is not dependent upon just one multinational organization. There is the London-based Royal Institute of International Affairs, which has been overshadowed by its New York City-based affiliate, the Council on Foreign Relations and the latter's officious offspring, the Trilateral Commission. There is the Netherlands-based Bilderberg Group, and the Paris-based Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development, the Club of Rome and the Geneva-based UNESCO, to say nothing of the Brussels-based NATO. Then there are the Aspen and Brookings Institutions, the American Assembly and a number of think-tanks, a network of world affairs councils and foreign policy associations. For monetary control there are the World Bank, IMF, the Asian, African, and Latin-American Banks, AID, IDA, and all the Central Banks, ours being called the Federal Reserve System. As for intellectual control, this is the principal purpose of the various Foundations which work at the top, while NEA and textbook publishers work at the bottom, with change agents working at all levels. For ecclesiastical control there is the WCC and its U.S. branch the National Council of Churches, along with establishment control of leading seminaries. We could go on and on. But there is one control system which has not been recognized for what it is by the general public. We speak of that control mechanism called Regional Government.

Regional Government is not just an American scheme. It is an international plot aiming at totalitarian Regional World Government. The African states are being regionalized. Red China was regionalized in 1974, the USSR in 1973,

the British Commonwealth in 1974, France in 1964, Denmark in 1970, Belgium in 1971, Yugoslavia in 1974, the United States in 1969. Other countries which have been regionalized but for which we have no specific dates include India, Australia, Pakistan, Saudi Arabia, Israel, Italy, Poland, West Germany, the Netherlands, Hungary, Spain, Canada, Mexico, Brazil, Ecuador, Chile, Venezuela, and Japan. We doubt that this list is complete.

One of the most serious dangers to our Republican Union which is supposed to be composed of fifty sovereign Republics, is the fact that President Reagan is or at least has been a firm supporter of the Regional Concept. While Governor of California he promoted Regionalism at the State level, was a member of the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR). Upon becoming President he created, on April 8, 1981, a "Presidential Federalism Advisory Committee," with Senator Paul Laxalt as its chairman.

There is this concern about this new Presidential Federalism Advisory Committee (PFAC); while Constitutionals will find little fault with Senator Laxalt as Chairman, we are told that the rest of the roster of PFAC is filled with retreads, that is, names of members and ex-members of ACIR. Also, makeup of the new PFAC is exactly the same as that of the old ACIR, Just a new name and some new promises, but ACIR is still in existence, PFAC has been added, which hardly makes for simplification or less regulation. Furthermore, we're told that PFAC grew out of a meeting of the Governors' Association in Denver last August, and ACIR agents immediately latched onto the idea, took charge of its development. Chief new approach in Reagan's Regional Programming is a change to "block grants." Like Federal Aid to Education (which should have been abolished) is being reduced from some 39 categorical grants to one block grant. And Welfare programs (which should have been turned over to State and local governments) are merged from many into four block grants for 1. health services, 2. preventive health services, 3. social services and 4. emergency assistance. Reagan has said he is for returning power to state and local governments, that "the federal government too often has treated elected state and local officials as if they were nothing more than the administrative agents for federal authority" and he'll "look to this Advisory Committee to help me find ways to return towards a proper balance." But considering that PFAC is but a remake with retreads from ACIR of which Reagan was once an official, one wonders if the leopard has changed its spots.

First effects were destructive. Indiana was the first State to pass a law that would do away with Federal Regional Government within the State. Senate Bill No. 1 was adopted by the Senate on March 3, 29 to 18; approved by the House 75 to 23, and sent to Governor Orr for his signature. But he waited until the Legislature had recessed, then vetoed the bill, giving as his excuse: it would interfere with President Reagan's new Regional programming. Irate Indiana citizens demanded and got a special session of the State Legislature, for the purpose of overriding the Governor's veto. Session was to begin May 29, and we don't have the rest of the story as we write this Report. But action such as this must begin at the state and local level; and the fact that Indiana has led the way becomes an important step in the fight to regain, and then to maintain, a Republican form of Government in an Independent Union of Republics.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Twenty-Two.....June 5, 1981

## THE NINE DIGIT IDENTITY SCAM

Have you wondered why that ridiculous nine digit zip code scheme still hangs around awaiting implementation, won't die or fade away? Congress is against the thing, forced its postponement last January until further studies could be made. The people don't want to be bothered with such a complicated and difficult way of addressing letters to friends and loved ones. Business establishments don't want to spend millions revamping their billing and mailing systems just to accomodate a mandated change that will neither speed up deliveries or reduce postage costs. In fact, nobody is in favor of this proposed nine digit zip code monstrosity except that little company of elitists who manage to oversee the management of all public and quasi-public corporations, and about 150 of the largest American-based multinational corporations. These elitists have an important reason for wanting to install this nine digit zip code. But, their reason has little to do with speeding up mail service or reducing its cost, and only the insiders knew why a nine digit number had been selected. Then, L.T. Patterson of the PSL Strategy Letter, discovered the secret and published the fact that this was part of a Citizen Control System that is being installed. He came to this realization when he found out about the new passports which are being issued in Washington, D.C. They are machine-readable, their numbers are checked through a data bank, and each passport number has nine digits! We checked our last passport, held onto for sentimental reasons. It was 1945 vintage, its number contained just five digits. We understand that more recent issues contain seven digits. But the new ones, already being issued in Washington and soon to be issued at all passport offices, contain nine digits. This is the same as your social security number and the proposed new zip code. Of course, the numbers may not be the same, but, as Mr. Patterson notes: "Even if the number is not the same, the computer could effectively cross-connect these numbers in mili-seconds in any event,; and "the use of a nine digit number and the use of computer terminals to read the passport is highly objectionable, and an illegal invasion of privacy." Patterson explains one way in which this machine-readable passport number could be used:

"This passport is designed to be inserted into a computer when you enter or leave the country, at which time your number can be checked (in mili-seconds) against various data banks. Obviously, your number will be checked against one particular data bank - the list of those who filed Form 90-22.1 (the report of foreign accounts)....It is quite clear that this computer-readable passport is designed to control those who insist on exercising their rights to invest outside the U.S....Obviously, anyone who has a foreign bank account needs occasionally to bring money in and out of the country....The computer passport will offer a mechanism to make life risky for those persons. When you enter or leave the country, you will be asked to 'step aside,' if you have filed 90-22.1, and you will probably be subjected to some special search...Any cash discovered will have to be checked against the IRS data bank, and an IRS audit will surely result!" (Quoted from PSL, P.O.Box 37432, Cincinnati, Ohio 45237. Monthly financial and patriotic advise. \$149.50 per year).

But there's more to come. In addition to the nine digit passports, zip codes, and Social Security numbers, there is the prospect of a new National Identity

Card, which Congress is considering at the present time. This National Identity Card is supposed to concern itself with immigrants, at least in the beginning. It seems that Fidel Castro cooperated on this scheme. Like the classic utilization of Karl Marx's adaptation of the Hegelian formula, Castro let loose those hordes of Cubans who entered the United States. It has been estimated that about 100,000 of those Castro permitted to emigrate to the U.S. were alcoholics, murderers, prostitutes, or mental incompetents. Waves of incoming aliens from Haiti, Vietnam and Central American countries added to the confusion. Since they couldn't be sent back, something had to be done. While still President, Jimmy Carter named a "Select Commission" to find an answer. The 16 leftist elite members of the Commission were headed by Trilateral Commissioner and CFR-member Theodore M. Hesburgh, presently running Notre Dame University but soon to retire and become a somewhat more active agent of the Rockefeller Establishment. The National ID Card was the prepared answer, and the plan is now being discussed in the Senate Judiciary Subcommittee on Immigration and Refugee Policy, chaired by Alan Simpson, Wyoming Republican; and in the House Judiciary Subcommittee on Immigration, Refugees and International Law, chaired by Rep. R.L. Mazzoli, Kentucky Democrat. Now, here's the bottom line: If and when these National ID Cards are issued, they are going to have a machine-readable nine digit number! They are to be issued to aliens as a work permit, and if any farmer, builder or businessman is discovered employing any immigrant who doesn't have a National ID Card Number, he will be prosecuted. Here is one more piece of the Citizen Control System aimed especially at the farming and business sectors of our society.

One more piece to be added: a special ID for buyers and sellers of coins and precious metals. Since people are losing confidence in the Federal Reserve trading stamps which we call money, there has been an enormous increase in the buying and selling of coins and precious metals. There also has been an enormous increase in the theft of same. Congress has been asked to act, and soon, says a usually reliable source, "there will be a bill proposed to require Federal licensing of coin, numismatic and precious metal firms - and identification of all customers! Just as the subrosa government is using crime as an excuse to take your handgun away from you, they are using crime to control the border points, control your money, your dealings in precious metals. At the same time, liberal members of the Judiciary complain that we are putting too many people behind bars and dealing 'too harshly' with criminals. The net result: crime is being used to hogtie the average citizen so his financial assets are conveniently available for embezzlement and confiscation by the subrosa government!" We have every reason to believe that when such licensing of coin, numismatic and precious metal firms and the identification of customers occurs, those licenses will bear nine digit numbers.

Still speaking of this Citizen Control System, there is the report of a double-nine digit identification system which we cannot verify. It has to do with control of all money - which will become electronic money - on a worldwide scale. This comes from the Society for the Protection of Individual Rights and Liberties, mailing address P.O. Box 2799, Hendersonville, N.C. 28793. We quote: "In Brussels, Belgium, the ten European Common Market countries have a Main Switching Center in their International Computer hookup developed by Burroughs Corp. that will handle worldwide electronic funds transfers. This control center occupies 3 floors of the headquarters 13 story building, and in this building their Chief Computer Analyst is currently directing efforts to assign every person on earth an 18 (double nine) digit number. The first three numbers are 666, followed by 110 which is the U.S.A. control number, and followed by your area code number (3 numbers), and then your Social Security

number to complete the sequence. The plan is to remove all cash from society and later remove the credit cards, all for our 'protection...the equipment for this was developed in 1974 at Washington State University and is fully operational....1984 is closer than you think."

We repeat, we cannot verify the above, except to confirm that a computer set-up of this description is in place, is operational, and is being used for some purposes relative to the operation of a Regional World Government which is to function politically through the already existent European Parliament. An article appearing in the European Community Magazine for October 1981, denied the existence of any such plan for the use of its Computer Center, or that the numbers identifying individuals "would provide a walking credit card system--an international currency of which the Community's Economic and Monetary Union is but the intermediate goal." Andrew Mulligan, then head of the EEC's Washington information service, said this was all a rumor spread by Fundamentalists Christians because the proposed double-nine number began with 666 "which is the number of a man". But, aside from Fundamentalist eschatology, here are certain "signs of the times." With so many of George Orwell's predictions coming to pass, who can be sure about the universal numbering of all men, women, and children?

A very interesting article appeared in the January/February 1981 issue of the magazine Liberty, was written by Tim Ponder and captioned: "Big Brother's Got Your Number." Ponder reminds his readers that "Anyone who has attended school, applied for a job, sent in an income tax form or used a credit card is the subject of an information file, or dossier. In fact, most adult Americans are the subject of not one but of as many as twenty dossiers. 'The individual is being informationally raped,' according to Harvard law professor Arthur R. Miller." Ponder then notes that "The retrieval ability of electronic data banks boggles the mind. With the use of the laser it would be possible to record a 5,000 word dossier on every man, woman and child in the United States upon a single tape less than 5,000 feet long." And, as might be expected, Orwell is quoted: "The invention of print...made it easier to manipulate public opinion, and the film and the radio carried the process further. With the development of television and the technical advances which made it possible to receive and transmit simultaneously on the same instrument, private life came to an end. Every citizen, or at least every citizen important enough to be worth watching, could be kept for twenty-four hours a day under the eyes of the police...The possibilities of enforcing not only complete obedience to the will of the state, but complete uniformity of opinion on all subjects now existed for the first time."

Another alarming statement was made by Tom R. Kovach, writing in the Omni magazine: "Computer scientists at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology have given an alarming analysis of the computer threat to human society..The scientists stated that computers were engulfing almost all functions of human society...computers are removing people from their work, are becoming more powerful than humans, are destroying people's self-image, and the creativity in man. Dr. Weizenbaum, computer scientist at M.I.T., added: "Once we accept that human beings are machines, merely symbolic manipulators and information processors, then the final step has been taken to replace the human species with a silicon-based intelligence."

Silicon is the "brain" of a computer. In today's electronic-technological era, silicon is more important than gold or even uranium, although far less expensive. A tiny silicon chip can control an automated corn popper, or an ICBM guidance system. And in the production of these silicon chips, the USA main-

tains unchallenged superiority. So, as has been reported officially, there are KGB agents swarming into our country trying to steal microcomputer technology. Christopher Simpson reported in the April 1981 issue of Omni magazine that: "Russian electronic espionage is aimed primarily at the Santa Clara Valley, a cluster of suburbs between San Francisco and San Jose. Despite some competition from Japan and Texas, the valley remains headquarters to the most sophisticated electronics manufacturing and research operations in the world. More than 40 'Top Secret' projects are under development there, according to the FBI, and 400 more require 'Secret' clearance. Silicon valley's chief products are the tiny chips used in computers...The Russians and the Japanese, the Germans and just about everybody else want to skip the billion-dollar investment in R&D it would cost to create their own chip-building methods. Instead, the Soviet bloc has concentrated on...when necessary, stealing U.S. chip-making technology." One of their schemes was masterminded by the Moscow Narodny Bank (MNB). One of its agents, a Chinese who had assumed the name of Amos Dawe, was sent to California to buy community banks in Silicon Valley. He bought a sizable interest in the Peninsula National Bank and was in the process of negotiating the purchase of two others. Fortunately, a branch of the British Intelligence Service exposed Amos Dawes, who had a record in Hongkong for a similar scam, and the deals fell through. The reason for buying community banks: "The banks would have given the KGB detailed financial records of hundreds of American scientists and engineers. Such records provide a clear picture of people's vices and weaknesses." In other words, the bank records could provide a way for "buying" top secret information.

It is sometimes asked by those in the know: "Why should the Soviet steal secrets when, sooner or later, they're going to be provided with the Top Secret information by our own subrosa elitists and monopoly capitalists? In the past, in a spirit of "merging" with the USSR, secrets have been shared: our atomic secrets, space togetherness, computers so the Soviet could perfect its Citizen Control System, technology for the world's largest truck factory, the world's biggest generator for perfecting weather war techniques, etc. All to make the USSR like the USA and vice versa, so there can be a merging of the East and the West, then the North and the South, all to become a New World Order with a Universal Citizen Control System! So, why steal things we'll give them, if they wait a little while? We're told it's like this: If we give it to them then we know what they have. But if they steal it, we can't be sure just how advanced they have become in developing laser and particle beam weapons, etc.

Finally, as we indicated, we believe that a Universal Citizen Control System is a distinct part of the blueprint for the New World Order that is being built. Now, if this evil can be contained within the borders of a free and independent Republic, so that the evil can be attacked at local, state, and national levels, then there is hope that it can be defeated (although history seems to belie that statement). But, if the One Worlders "merge" us all into one "Community" and create a Universal Control System, then what hope have we of restoring and maintaining freedom? We can begin by preventing the installation of this nine digit zip code. We can remind our elected officials of our first President's advice concerning entangling alliances. And we can pray as if it's up to God and work as if it's up to us.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 100: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Twenty-Three.....June 12, 1981

## BOMBSHELL IN A FIELD OF POWDERKEGS

Never before has the raw, naked political power of the Zionist Lobby in Washington, D.C. been exhibited so blatantly, or admitted so openly. Not only did the Israeli government order an unprovoked act of aggression against another country. It also violated a contract with its "sworn defender and sustainer," the United States of America. Now the rest of the world, both the Eastern and the Western parts of it, are blaming the United States as well as that favorite state which we are pledged to protect against all enemies foreign or domestic. True, there was some adverse reaction in Washington because Israelis used American-supplied F-15 and F-16 planes to destroy the Iraqi nuclear plant. President Reagan was said to be "shocked." Senator Percy, chairman of the Senate Foreign Affairs Committee, stated openly that it "was not a defensive strike." The State Department condemned the Israeli action and withheld the delivery of four F-16s *temporarily*. But ABC's Frank Reynolds sounded the first doubt when he said, "Now that the United States has condemned Israel's attack on a nuclear plant in Iraq, just what is this country supposed to do about it? There is a deep sense of uncertainty about what should be done."

While the delivery of four F-16s was delayed *temporarily*, this had nothing to do with the still-to-be-delivered \$3 billion worth of other war supplies to Israel, including 22 F-15 fighter planes, 200 M-60 tanks, and a wide range of missiles, ammunition and spare parts needed to keep half of the weapons in Israel's arsenal functioning. And referring to the delay in delivery of the four F-16s, Judy Woodruff of NBC commented: "This move to chastize Israel for its air strike against Iraq was softened, however, by the President's refusal to state one way or the other, whether he believed that Israel had violated an agreement with the U.S. Instead, the letter (from Secretary Haig to Senator Percy) states that a review of the matter is underway, and that Israel's argument that the attack was necessary for its self-defense, will be taken into consideration. Mr. Reagan has acknowledged that there are limits as to how far he is willing or able to go, to punish Israel for its actions." And Senator Percy, who must chair the Senate hearings, admitted that they "could be the most politically sensitive since the Vietnam War," an ominous comparison. He added: "We would be shrinking from a very difficult task, a very sensitive, a very very delicate and a very painful task if we didn't proceed to look into the matter." Tom Lettit of NBC observed that "Many Senators don't want to have the hearings, because of the enormous political overtones and the fear of antagonizing many American Jews. The American Jewish voter and financial contributor is a big part of American politics." Sam Donaldson added: "What the Administration has done today is tread water, while it looks for a way out of a difficult dilemma, while soliciting Congress's aid in finding it. It cannot wink at an Israeli action which it itself has condemned and which many other nations announce as naked aggression. But on the other hand, it cannot bring itself to immediately cutting off aid to a state which every President since 1948 has pledged to defend." A talk show caller summed it up in these words: "If Begin is running our State Department, how come he was never confirmed by the Senate?" A qualified answer: Because Begin may also be running the Senate.

As we remarked, never before has this naked power of "the Jewish voter and financial contributor" been so openly admitted by the Establishment press. It



also is true that since the Reagan Administration was installed, this power of the Zionist Lobby has been more obvious than ever before. There was, as an example, the case of Warren Richardson, who had been nominated as assistant secretary of Health and Human Services (formerly HEW). There was no doubt as to his qualifications for the job. But immediately after Reagan's announcement of the nomination, an Establishment Media blitz began. Despite Richardson's qualifications, there was one mark the Zionist Lobby had against him: he had once been associated with the Liberty Lobby. And, said the Zionist Lobby: the Liberty Lobby is anti-Semitic. Therefore, Warren Richardson was unfit to serve in any government post. Truth of the matter: Liberty Lobby is not anti-Semitic, but it is anti-Zionist Lobby. There's a big difference, but the Zionists refuse to admit it. Anyway, since "the American Jewish voter and financial contributor" is such a big part of American politics, the media blitz was so intense and vindictive, Richardson withdrew his nomination.

More recently, there was the case of Dr. Ernest E. Lefever, nominated for the post of Assistant Secretary of State for Human Rights and Humanitarian Affairs, a post that should never have been created in the first place, but that is another story, to be filed with those about the Departments of Education and Energy which never should have been established. Anyhow, if there was to be a Human Rights Secretary, Dr. Lefever was the man for the job. James Kirkpatrick, professional conservative columnist, insists that "Dr. Lefever was superbly qualified for the job. The 62-year-old scholar has been a life-long student of foreign policy and of world affairs in general...and an ordained minister." But, as Kirkpatrick noted, there was one thing against him, which made him unfit to hold public office: he was a "hard-line anti-Communist" and for this reason the Zionist Lobby, the "liberals" and the Establishment media smeared him, intimidated and/or blackmailed any number of Senators, so that Dr. Lefever was talked into withdrawing his nomination.

Then along comes Begin, who has the Zionist Lobby on his side and who wants to win an election. There was the danger that he might upset a lot of carefully laid plans of the Subrosa World Government in doing what he did. And, as our headline reads, Begin dropped a bombshell in a field of powderkegs. He ordered the destruction of a nuclear reactor in an Arab nation that was pro-Soviet, also one of the 21 nations of the Arab League, all of which are bound to react, perhaps violently, to the action of America's friend and protege.

James Scotty Reston, Establishment apologist who works with The New York Times, almost explained the situation in his column of June 11, when he wrote: "The Israeli bombing of the Iraqi installation raises some general questions about the control of nuclear weapons, and a specific question about how the Reagan administration will react to it. This will be the first real test of the administration's Middle East policy of building a barrier to Soviet influence in that area. And, in the next couple of weeks, with Secretary of State Haig in China, Undersecretary Clark in South Africa, and Vice President Bush in Paris, it will be interesting to know who will preside here on these questions and also on the ominous threat to Poland."

Reston's mention of the widespread "personal diplomacy" which is scheduled for the next few weeks is an important part of the "story behind the story". A bit of background that the Establishment media neglected to publish is important in this connection:

Last March 19th there was an important meeting at Arden House in Harriman, New York. Called by the American Assembly, co-sponsored by the Council on Foreign Relations, and subsidized by the Ford Foundation, Henry Luce Foundation and Rockefeller Foundation, the meeting had to do with the investments

in and the industrialization of Red China. Present were government officials, international bankers, international lawyers, academics, and a few selected journalists who were not there as reporters. Those attending included Winston Lord, president of the CFR; William H. Sullivan, president of American Assembly; Dr. Richard H. Solomon of the Rand Corporation (a think tank); Senator John H. Glenn of Ohio (yes, the ex-astronaut); also Chai Zemin, Ambassador of the Peoples Republic of China to the United States; and Punch Coomaraswamy, Ambassador from Singapore to the United States. Alleged reason for the meeting: "Despite the remarkable progress of the past decade, there are uncertainties about the future of US-PRC relations, especially in the area of security cooperation....The PRC is now seen as a regional rather than a global power, a developing country struggling with the problems of political instability and economic and social modernization."

Translation: Monopoly capitalists had been looking on Red China as a vast new customer field, as well as a supplier of great resources and cheap manpower. But the Megabankers and Multinationalists have learned a hard lesson because of overlending to both Communist and Third World Nations; wanted to learn if the Communist Chinese government could assure them safer passage on their way to their Utopia, the New World Order. Because of size and its population count, China is important to the "developers," but has little to give other than drugs in exchange for Western goods. Hence the need to reclassify China as a "regional" rather than a "world" power.

Next: On May 15th, the Bilderbergers met in Bergenstock, Switzerland. Many of the same U.S. citizens who attended the American Assembly meeting were also present at Bergenstock. We mentioned this Bilderberg conference in our Report of May 15, written just as the elitists were gathering. We now have a more complete list of U.S. citizens who attended the meeting, thanks to a reporter for Spotlight who tried to crash the conclave and failed, but was able to identify the arrivals. They included David Rockefeller, Jack Bennett of Exxon, William Bundy of Foreign Affairs magazine, Richard Burt of the State Department, Vernon Jordan of the National Urban League, Jeane Kirkpatrick who is U.S. Ambassador to the U.N., Henry Kissinger, Sen. Charles McC Mathias of Maryland, former Vice President Walter Mondale, George Ball of Lehman Brothers Kuhn Loeb, Inc., Bruce MacLaury of the Brookings Institute, Peter McColough of Xerox, Henry Heinz II of Heinz Co., and Murray Finley of the Amalgamated Clothing and Textile Workers Union, AFL-CIO. Also present were the usual assortment of bankers, lawyers, academics and multinational corporations from the United States, Canada, Japan and the countries of Western Europe. The reason for this meeting, according to a spokesman for Rockefeller involved "three areas of discussion: 1. What should Western policy be toward the Soviet Union in the 1980s; 2. Obstacles to effective coordination of Western policies; and 3. How can the Western economies put their house in order?" Under these headings, almost anything economic, monetary or political could be discussed. But, one important event occurred:

Immediately after the Bilderberg conference adjourned in May 18, many of the Bilderbergers immediately flew to Peking for a Trilateral Commission meeting attended by all three of the Trilateral chairmen: David Rockefeller for the North American members, European chairman Georges Berthoin, and Japanese chairman Takeshi Watanabe. According to the very reliable Review of the News of June 10: "After meetings of the Trilateralists with PRC Vice-Chairman Teng Hsiao-ping and Vice-Premier Ji Peng-fei, the Chinese Communists announced the Trilateral meetings were 'rich, varied and lively, and a complete success.' The official New China News Agency reported David Rockefeller as saying to the Communist leaders that the Trilateral countries and Red

China are becoming 'more and more interdependent, and also that 'Our discussions in the last two days show that we have far more in common among the Trilateral countries and China than we have differences, and it is possible to overcome those differences'." (Unquote). It would seem that if the Rockefeller Cabal has its way, the United States shall be not only "merged" with the USSR, but with the PRC as well!

Interpretation: American Internationalists and Chinese Communists met at the American Assembly to plan how to fit Communist China into the emerging New World Society. Among other things discussed at the Bilderberg gathering, the European and Japanese members were brought up-to-date on the new plans for China (regional, not global). Then, immediately thereafter, the Trilateralists who were also at Bergenstock, went to Peking to "close the deal" with China.

A clear understanding of the Subrosa World Government's attitude toward Red China was essential to all Trilateral Commissioners because, aside from the financial investment and resource development angles, there was a clear and present fear that cozying up to Communist China might cause a serious and undesirable reaction on the part of the Soviet Union. This was explained by the Japanese Trilateralist Nagao Hyodo, in the Winter 1980/81 issue of Dialogue, The Trilateral Commission's Quarterly of North American - European - Japanese Affairs. He wrote:

"Japan-Soviet relations cannot be completely free of global power politics, particularly the quadrilateral relationship in the Far East among the United States, the Soviet Union, China and Japan. Ever since rapprochement started between Washington and Beijing (Peking), the Soviet Union seems to have been understandably uneasy, fearful of the possibility that Japan, the United States and China may form some kind of 'tripartite alliance' against her.... It seems that the Soviet Union's deep-rooted suspicions cannot be wiped away so easily. ... Constructive dialogue among the United States, Western Europe and Japan is needed on this common and vital problem."

So, in summary, here is the situation. With the Trilateralist China connection not yet completed there is the delicate and unpredictable problem presented by Poland, the challenge of the Soviet military occupation of Afghanistan, the continuing Syrian-Lebanese-Israeli confrontations, the Irani-Iraqi War, the failure of the Carter-Begin-Sadat Camp David Accord, the increased activity of terrorists throughout the Western world, the installation of a Socialist government in France, the fear of more and more Arab countries turning to the USSR for supplies and sympathy, the very unsettled economic condition in the Western world; and here at home the increasing federal debt, unchecked inflation, fear of economic collapse. And with all these problems facing the world, and the United States in particular, Menachim Begin of political Israel, suddenly and without warning, apparently just to win an election, orders the obliteration of a nuclear installation in Iraq!

A final thought. If Christians could truly understand the difference between the *old Jerusalem* and the *New Jerusalem*, as explained by St. Paul to the Galatians and to the Hebrews, we'd all have less trouble in reading the signs of the times.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Twenty-Four.....June 19, 1981

## THE PROPOSED NEW MARSHALL PLAN

While a Soviet spy ship watched unmolested and unchallenged, the USS Ohio, the first of its class and a long overdo Trident submarine, made its debut and began its trial run. It's a floating missile platform carrying 24 missiles, each of which can carry five nuclear warheads capable of hitting targets as far as 6,000 miles away. Admiral Rickover's dream ship was two years late and had cost millions more than its original estimate, \$1.2 billion being its final cost, and the admiral stood tall and proud on its bridge as the 500-foot-long black sea monster moved majestically down the Thames to the open Atlantic.

Meanwhile Caspar Weinberger who presently carries the title of Secretary of Defense, was reporting to his peer-members and superiors at a meeting of the Council on Foreign Relations in New York City. According to AP, Weinberger told the elitist group that controls U.S. foreign policy that he "estimated that it could take more than six years to close the gap in military investment between the United States and the Soviet Union. Weinberger warned....that the Soviets may continue to outspend the United States in acquiring new arms even with the vitally needed larger defense budget proposed by the Reagan Administration. Weinberger told the Council on Foreign Relations that an old contention that the U.S. nuclear superiority would make it unnecessary to fight a prolonged conventional war 'has lost much of its strength', because the U.S. nuclear power margin has disappeared. We must prepare to meet Soviet military power however it might be used, Weinberger said. He cautioned that the United States and its allies face the possibility of conflicts in widely separated areas, including the Persian Gulf, Central Europe, Africa, East Asia, and Central America. 'We may have to deal with more than one conflict at a time, and we must be able to contend with a conflict in one area without opening up critical vulnerabilities elsewhere.'" (Unquote).

As Defense Secretary Weinberger was reporting to the CFR, State Secretary Alexander Haig was just leaving Communist China where he spent three days attempting to close a deal with the Communist Party leaders which would make Mainland China an unofficial ally of the United States against the Soviets. To enlist China's support and at the same time establish an Open Door Policy for Multinationals and Megabankers, Haig was given a set of promises he was to give the Communist leaders. These promises were concocted at a meeting of Subrosa Government Elitists last March 19th (see our Report #23 of 6/12/81). The promises:

1. We would give the "other China," the National Republic of China on Taiwan, no modern airplanes or newly developed offensive armaments.
2. We would eliminate all existing laws and regulations which "unfairly discriminate against the PRC."
3. We would amend those laws or regulations which inhibit the U.S. business community and financial intermediaries from participating in China's economic development, and which adversely affect the U.S. competitive position.
4. We would promote our mutual interests by a "broader utilization of existing programs, such as the Export-Import Bank and the Generalized System of Preferences."
5. We will actively promote "the licensing of high technology, including 'dual use' technologies destined for China after careful review of their end use."

6. We will "ensure that the financial resources of the International Monetary Fund and World Bank Groups are adequate to meet the needs of developing countries, including China."

By these means and promises, it was expected that the leaders of Communist China would jump at the chance to ally themselves with the forces represented by Alexander Haig, including the legitimate government of the United States. But, if *The Washington Post* is to be believed, the Chinese Dragon wasn't completely taken in. Michael Weisskopf of *The Washington Post Service* wrote, on June 18th, that China "picked up its Russia Card and in the most conciliatory move in two years, the Communist Party newspaper *People's Daily* published a long article proposing that both sides withdraw troops from the heavily armed border and begin talks aimed at a new treaty to define the contested boundary line... Diplomats here (in Peking) viewed the article as a warning to Washington that, despite the new U.S. decision to sell weapons to China, Peking is not ready to commit itself to an anti-Soviet alliance with the United States." It is noteworthy that this article appeared in the Chinese newspaper the very same day that Haig left Peking to fly to Manila.

Moreover, three days after Haig left Peking, the Chinese Communist government issued a stern warning about America's continuing to have friendly relations with Taiwan. AP quoted from a commentary by the official Xinhua news agency which threatened that "if the U.S. side merely pays attention to the pressure of some pro-Taiwan forces and ignores the feelings of the Chinese people, the Sino-U.S. relations cannot even be preserved as what is today, to say nothing of any development (sic)." In an attempt to refute this show of an unchanging attitude on the part of the Communist regime, news was leaked that our government had made arrangements for the setting up of two important nuclear missile tracking stations in Sinkiang Province near the Soviet border which are said to be important because they replace similar spy stations that were lost when we were kicked out of Iran. However, these spy stations have nothing to do with Haig's visit to Peking. They were installed about one year ago, and they are manned, not by American but by Chinese observers, and if they do our military defense establishment any good, it will be at the sufferance of the Chinese Communist military establishment.

In short, the media tell us that there is a military and a defensive reason for this deal that has been made with the Communists of China; but the real reason has to do with the opening up of China to the multinational, monopoly capitalist developers and the international megabankers, for exploitation; this at the expense of United States industry and labor and with the use of U.S. taxpayers' money to accomplish the exploitation. Because Mainland China has nothing to trade with the United States except the "fruit of the poppy" which, of course, is a multi-billion dollar business. But, as for any big arms deal, the communist government officially slashed its defense spending by 20 percent for 1981 and while the Communists want arms, they can't pay for them. *The Congressional Research Service* reports that "The Chinese seem most eager to procure such equipment as anti-tank missiles, anti-aircraft missiles and aircraft, but... China would need many years to field modern weapons in large numbers, to establish a support structure to sustain them and to train personnel in their operation." In other words, the reason for treating an enemy like a friend has little or nothing to do with U.S. defense or security. "The U.S. China Card - Bad Poker," is the headline on an article published by *Globescan*, which is a Paris-Geneva-based news service which claims to publish "real news beyond the media coverage." The article follows:

"The U.S. decision to arm the Chinese Communist regime is a catastrophe to

the still free nations in Asia but not a serious threat to the USSR. The relationship between the Soviet Union and Communist China is governed by the internal dynamic forces of the two regimes and is not susceptible to manipulation by a third party. Both Moscow and Peking maintain a one-party dictatorship at home and pursue a policy of world revolution abroad....The Chinese Communists' current anti-Soviet united front has two objectives: to provoke an armed conflict between the West and the Soviet Union, and to obtain Western capital and technology for their modernization programs. Communist China and the Soviet Union are not likely to start a war against each other in the near future. Improvement of the U.S. and Chinese relations, especially in military matters, will undoubtedly increase the tension between the U.S. and the Soviet Union. The U.S. - China policy should be based on the long-term interests of the United States, the free nations of Asia, and the Chinese people, not the Communist regime....The 'China Card,' like all power politics throughout history, will produce nothing but tension, war and misery for the involved nations. But it will provide profits for those who direct those policies." (Emphasis added. Quotation is from *Globescan*, 24 issues per year. Subscription address: 37 Quai d'Anjou, 75004, Paris, France.)

Profits for those who direct these policies. Tension and misery, and possibly war for all others involved! Let us reason this out together:

In our Report of May 8th, we quoted Dean Lamont who had observed that "The poor countries of the world are dangerously close to involuntary defaulting on their \$500 billion in debt to western banks and governments. . .A reminder of of this grim possibility can be found in a little noticed change in the Depository Institutions and Monetary Control Act of 1980....It also gives an important glimpse of how Americans will pick up the tab for these 100 poor countries so the world's financial system will be saved from a chain of bank failures. Under the act, the Federal Reserve can purchase the debts of foreign governments, their semi-state agencies and their state enterprises. The Fed becomes the lender of last resort." Under a provision which became effective on June 1st, 1981, the Fed can monetize these debts, which then become America's (that is, the taxpayers') debts!

This reference to \$500 billion in foreign debts involved the poor countries of the so-called Third World. But what about the debts owed by the countries of the Communist world? As early as 1976 John Dornberg, an investment consultant, wrote: "Western bankers...seem to be tripping over each other in the rush to provide (loans to Communist controlled countries) at rates and conditions still highly favorable to the borrowers." Then Dornberg listed the chief megabanks that provided such loans to the Communist bloc countries. He said "The ground was quickly broken in Moscow in 1972 by Credit Lyonnaise, then ploughed in quick succession - and in that order - by Dresdner, by Deutsche Bank, Bank of America, Citibank, Barclays, National Westminster, Commerzbank, Banca Commerciale Italiana, Melli-Iran, Banque Nationale de Paris, Paribas, Chase Manhattan, Finland's Kanselis Osaki, Societe Generale de Paris, Svenska Handelsbanken, and Banca di Napoli. The first into Budapest was Vienna's Creditanstalt Bankverein, followed by Citibank. Manufacturer's Hanover has an office in Bucharest, In Warsaw it is Chicago's First National City." The list goes on and on; banks that have poured billions into the Communist countries, and this with little or no chance of ever recovering the money from the countries, their agencies or institutions.

Dornberg gives us this supposed joke: "A prominent Rumanian trade official - so goes a story making the rounds in Communist Eastern Europe - was recently asked by a Western banker whether his country's high external indebtedness

was not causing him some sleepless nights. 'Not at all,' replied the Rumanian with a dash of Balkan savoir-faire. 'I sleep quite well. Why shouldn't I? After all, I'm the debtor, not the creditor'."

Exactly how many billions of dollars or other currency equivalents, are owed to Western banks by Communist bloc countries probably is known only by the debtors and creditors. We can only guess. But here is the important fact: like the Third World nations that can't pay their debts, the Communist nations are simply not going to pay their debts. For example, our Report of May 8th dealt with how Poland's debts to the American-based banks can be repaid: The Fed monetizes the debts, and the debts thus become our debts! And the Megabanks - or the IMF or the World Bank and its affiliates - can lend money to any nation it may choose with no concern about whether that nation can ever repay the loan or even the interest on it. If the nation defaults, the American people will pick up the tab. They call it the New Marshall Plan, and Jeremiah Novak explained the situation and the gimmick in an extended article, "The Crisis in International Banking." We quote a pertinent part of the article:

"The first words of the 1980 International Monetary Fund World Economic Report are, 'The world economic picture is rather grim.' In this report (first of its kind to be made public; previous ones have been circulated only to bankers), the IMF analysts note that...in 1981 some nations, such as Brazil, The Philippines, Turkey, Zaire, India, Yugoslavia, Portugal, and Peru, simply cannot borrow any more money from the banks...This means that by 1981 some nations may have either to default on their debts or simply stop importing oil. To remedy this, bankers such as James Nash of Morgan Guarantee and Charles Frank of Salomon Brothers, are looking to U.S. taxpayers to bail them out. This author interviewed Frank and Nash...both maintained that the U.S. government must bail out the world economic system with a New Marshall Plan. This is the crisis we face today. The single international system, created in 1945 will crumble without a huge bail out by U.S. taxpayers. Without such a bail out there will be a general banking crisis. Either we keep the system alive by massive aid programs through the IMF and World Bank, based on taxpayers' money, or the system will collapse as it did in 1929."

SUMMARY. The selling or giving of weapons to Communist China has nothing to do with national defense or security against Soviet aggression. The truth of the matter is this: Third World nations owe International Bankers an estimated \$500 billion; a debt these nations can never repay. So the Megabankers have devised ways and means for squeezing the money out of U.S. taxpayers. One scheme would have the World Bank provide our money for resources to send to these nations for the avowed purpose of helping them develop so their expanding tax bases can support their debt service. They call it a New Marshall Plan because that's the way the original Marshall Plan worked. But, not satisfied, the Megabankers are planning the same ploy for Communist China: sending resources *for which we pay indirectly* to Communist China so China can pay off their accumulating debts to the Megabankers. The nations lose and the people lose, but it will provide profits for those who direct the policies." This has been going on ever since 1945 and it will continue so long as we give foreign aid to politicians instead of people, support a World Bank, and permit a Central Bank (the Fed) to continue to dictate America's economic and financial policies. How long, Oh Lord, how long must we endure this kind of slavery?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.



## A WHITE HOUSE DIVIDED

*Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand.....Matthew 12:25.*

It has become a national habit. This matter of divided loyalties among members of the federal administration made the Carter Administration one of the worst in the history of our Nation. Now the evil is beginning to make itself manifest in a dangerous manner in the Reagan Administration. It has nothing to do with political parties as such. Rather, it has to do with "special interests" versus national interests. Or, one might refer to it as what is known as the Eastern Establishment versus the rest of the country. And it all began officially at the outbreak in Europe of what became World War II. The State Department under Cordell Hull found itself hardpressed to keep up with foreign affairs in such a fast-changing world. So, in September 1939, a special interest group known as the *Council on Foreign Relations* offered to assist the State Department in some long-range planning for war, peace and a new world order after the war was won. Five study groups were created and manned by the CFR. They dealt with Security and Armaments, Economics and Finance, Politics, Territories and Peace Aims. Over the next six years these study groups, manned by the CFR and financed by the Rockefeller Foundation, flooded the Department with advice and suggestions - 682 different memoranda during that period according to the CFR. By 1942 these CFR planning groups had become so much a part of the State Department that they were simply absorbed into and began to run the Department. From that time onward every Secretary of State has been a member of the *Council on Foreign Relations*. CFR members ran the UN Organizational meetings at San Francisco. Stalin's man Alger Hiss was acting Secretary General and the American delegation was headed by Secretary of State Edward Stettinius and included Nelson Rockefeller, John J. McCloy, Thomas Finletter, Hamilton Fish Armstrong, all CFR members. In fact, more than 40 CFR members helped form the UN, with much aid from the Soviet delegation. CFR members ran the U.S. occupation in Germany, organized NATO. Thanks to that CFR satellite, the *Institute of Pacific Relations*, Communist agents flooded into our State Department to direct U.S. foreign policy. Examples:

1. When President Franklin Roosevelt faced Joseph Stalin, Alger Hiss was at Roosevelt's side as his chief adviser.
2. When the question of the sellout of Free China arose, there was Owen Lattimore of IPR and the State Department to arrange for the takeover of the Chinese mainland by the Reds.
3. When the 40-plus members of the CFR had concluded hearings on the United Nations Charter it was Leo Pasvolsky, Russian born, Communist agent and also head of the State Department's Postwar Policy Division, who took the Charter to Washington and arranged for its approval by the U.S. Senate.

Shortly after that came the exposures by former Communist Whittaker Chambers and the campaign against Communists in government waged by Sen. Joseph McCarthy; and a careful coverup of CFR control of State and Defense Departments was carefully hidden from the public.

Years later, this "divided house" situation became apparent to everyone when Rockefeller created the Trilateral Commission and commissioned some of his agents to train one Jimmy Carter in foreign affairs so he could become President of the United States of America. So, when Carter went to Washington he took with him the more important members of his Georgia Mafia. But, he also had to name members of the CFR and/or Trilateral Commission or both for all important financial and foreign policy posts. So, there were two teams in the Carter Administration: one loyal to Jimmy Carter, another loyal to the Eastern Establishment. They couldn't get along with each other; and that's one of the main reasons for the Carter Administration being one of the worst in history; so bad that Jimmy now is treated as a pariah by both the Democrat party and the Trilateral Commission.

But now, with Ronald Reagan we have the same condition of divided loyalties. Reagan brought with him an inner circle of men loyal to him, mostly conservative and anxious to help him repair the damage done by the half a century drift into Welfare Statism and Corporate Socialism. But, as the price of victory, or what he believed to be the price of victory, Reagan felt forced to name as his Vice President George Bush and to appoint CFR/Trilateral loyalists to all posts having to do with the making of foreign and financial policy.

But a strange thing began to happen. Public opinion was so strongly in favor of the Reagan policies that it began to sway the politically-minded former Trilateralists. Haig and Weinberger, even Henry Kissinger, and others of their

---

### A CHRISTIAN WORKER'S CREED

THE LORD has given to every man his work. It is his business to do it and the devil's business to hinder him if he can. So sure as God has given you a work to do, Satan will try to hinder you. He may present other things more promising. He may allure you by worldly prospects; he may assault you with slander, torment you with false accusations, set you to work defending your character, employ pious persons to lie about you, editors to assail you and excellent men to slander you. You may have Pilate and Herod, Ananias and Capihas all combine against you, and Judas standing by ready to sell you for thirty pieces of silver; and you may wonder why all these things came upon you. Can you not see that the whole thing is brought about through the craft of the devil -- to draw you off from your work and hinder your obedience to God?

KEEP ABOUT your work. Do not flinch because the lion roars! Do not stop to stone the devil's dogs; do not fool away your time chasing the devil's rabbits. Do your work; let liars lie, let sectarians quarrel, let editors publish. Let the devil do his worst! But see to it that nothing hinders you from fulfilling the work that God has given you. He has not sent you to make money. He has not commanded you to get rich. He has never bidden you to defend your character, nor has he bidden you to contradict falsehoods about yourself which Satan and his servants may start to peddle. If you do these things, you will do nothing else! You will be at work for yourself and not for the Lord.

KEEP ABOUT your work. Let your aim be as steady as a star. Let the world brawl and bubble. You may be assaulted, wronged, insulted, slandered, wounded and rejected; you may be abused by foes, forsaken by friends, despised and rejected of men - but see to it with steadfast determination, with unfaltering zeal, that you pursue the great purpose of your life and the object of your being, until at last you can say: "I have finished the work which Thou gavest me to do". (An old creed; author unknown).

---

ilk began to sound more like Reagan than Rockefeller. The distress of the Inner Circle was noticed when the CFR met and refused to name Kissinger as a member of its Board of Directors. As the political wind blows, opportunists bend and sway with the wind of public opinion. And, in the eyes of the subrosa government, Haig seemed to be too anti-Communist, Weinberger too militant, Kirkpatrick at the UN too anti-Israel. The media began to blast all of them, with the one single exception: George Bush was not criticized. The signal was given by James Reston of *The New York Times*. He serves as a weathervane for the Establishment. In a recent column he wrote:

"There are times in this city [Washington, D.C.] when you can feel the temperature rising and cannot avoid hearing the thunder over the Potomac, and this is one of them. The administration's misconduct of foreign policy is clearly blowing up a storm.... The opposition to Reagan's casual foreign policy is building up here - in the Congress and elsewhere. John J. McCloy, the former head of the World Bank and former U.S. High Commissioner in Berlin [as well as honorary chairman of the CFR] was down here last week saying.... an administration whose success he favors has gone off the track...."

So, it appears that they must have cooked up a plan and put it into operation.. The powers that be would keep President Reagan so tied up with budget, tax, and moral measures at the domestic level, that he wouldn't have the time or the chance to do anything about foreign policy for a while. Priming Tip O'Neill to engage in a personal duel with the President would be a great help. The media gave out the news that President Reagan "considers domestic policy more important than foreign policy right now" and he's going to devote all of his time and energy toward winning the battle of the budget, cutting taxes, and getting rid of unnecessary agencies and regulations. And sure enough, the President dropped all his other plans and went on an old-fashioned political barnstorming tour to drum up support for his domestic program. His tour was successful, Speaker O'Neill was publicly humiliated and it seems that the President will have clear sailing on budget and tax measures. But this isn't really important to the subrosa government leaders. If budgets are balanced and taxes reduced so that federal handout money becomes scarce, so what? So long as there are the Federal Reserve and the government printing presses, more money can be poured into the economy. This will increase the public debt and inflation, but it won't hurt the Megabankers. What they want is to, in McCloy's words, "get the foreign policy back on the tracks," because that's the way the bankers can be bailed out. Billions to Red China, three billions to Pakistan, more billions to Israel - only don't sell AWACS and sophisticated armaments to the Arabs, because they have the money to pay for what they purchase and that won't help the Megabankers. In this connection, a very interesting editorial appeared in the July 1981 issue of *Reason* magazine. We quote parts of the editorial:

"Last January, Office of Management and Budget Director David Stockman proposed cutting \$2.6 billion in federal subsidies to farmers, aircraft manufacturers, international bankers, and multinational corporations. The proposal promptly ran into a buzz saw of opposition - not just from the interest groups themselves but from...the State Department. For the subsidies in question go by the name of *foreign aid*. Mention this term to the average person, and you create an image of starving children in the Sahel, CARE packages, and courageous doctors wiping out malaria. That's a very convenient image for Chase Manhattan Bank, Boeing, and General Electric to cultivate. But it's a fraud on the American taxpayer - a fraud that is long overdue for exposure...

"Aid dispensed by the IMF and the World Bank serves primarily to prevent Third World governments from defaulting on their loans from Citibank, Chase Manhattan, and Manufacturers Hanover Bank....two other components of for-

eign aid explicitly subsidize big business. The Export-Import Bank provides subsidized loans to foreign governments so they can buy US-made products... And the Overseas Private Investment Corporation (OPIC) provides taxpayer funded insurance against nationalization [socialization or communist takeover] for facilities constructed overseas...

"What a tremendous success story we have to sell, if only those who make US foreign policy could be brought to understand it themselves! As long as they remain the captives of the status quo of Boeing and Chase Manhattan, our policymakers will continue to promote big government in the Third World. Only a rediscovery of the principles of individualism and free enterprise will make possible a radically different foreign policy - one that offers hope for creating wealth by unleashing entrepreneurship around the world." (Unquote).

This is precisely what the Rockefeller-controlled Eastern Establishment does not want. Foreign aid must continue, even a new Marshall Plan must be instituted; for this is the way the American taxpayers can guarantee the prosperity of the International Bankers. Even if foreign aid to Communist countries can cause the destruction of free governments everywhere! And speaking of aid to the Communists, an item from the June 17th *Intelligence Digest*, gives us a clue concerning this sudden surge of neo-Nazism which has manifested. The World Anti-Communist League (WACL) which is quite powerful in Free China, Korea, South America and Europe and has a branch in the US, has had much trouble this year with a neo-Nazi faction which is trying to destroy the WACL. This neo-Nazi group isn't that at all. It's a phony outfit "being financed and directed to bring discredit on WACL by members of the American Council on Foreign Relations. They [the CFR] are pro-Peking and anti-Free China and hope that by discrediting WACL they will help to isolate Free China and smear South Korea where the WACL secretariat is based."

"Our [*Intelligence Digest*] correspondent believes that the funds come from the Rockefeller family through various channels and that this explains why certain factions seem to have unlimited funds and are prepared to press their particular point regardless of the wishes of the majority of WACL. Our correspondent quotes a prominent Mexican boasting quite openly at a WACL meeting in Hawaii of his anti-semitism and admiration for Hitler. A WACL conference in Washington was given some adverse publicity some years ago, and he believes that this was a 'set up.' We have of course criticised Vice-President George Bush - a former Trilateralist - for engineering the de-recognition of Taiwan and the recognition of Peking. Clearly WACL needs to be on its guard against a communist fifth column within its ranks." (Quoted from *Intelligence Digest*, a weekly review. 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL50 1HX, U.K.)

In considering internationalist control of national administrations or financing of fifth columns, one might say it's all a matter of what money can do. Except that what's being used to enslave us isn't real money. Webster defines money as "a measure of value" and anything that fluctuates in value like a federal reserve note is hardly "a measure of value." Still, it's being used to enslave us. So the way to fight back is to stop the presses, demand a return to real money, and that its value be controlled by elected officials, not by a private corporation. Back to the Constitution is our way of national escape.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Twenty-Six.....July 3, 1981

## REVIVAL OF THE SOCIALIST INTERNATIONAL

In 1931 Edith (Starr Miller) Queenborough, a reputable international political investigator, completed her masterwork, *Occult Theocracy*. Published posthumously in 1933, and printed in France, it was a two-volume study in which she identified and described over 200 organizations that were committed to the destruction of Christian civilization and the creation in its place of some version of a New World Order. On page 241 of her work she made a comment that is as true today as it was in 1933. She wrote:

"The game of politics is the pursuit of power. In [Western countries] there are two separate organizations playing the political game. The open and *visible* one, the members of which hold office as members of a government, and the *invisible* one composed of individuals who control this *visible* organization and in whom is vested the real power, the essence of which is *finance*, controlling the publicity which makes or unmakes its tools.

"This financial power may be used to promote truth or fallacies, good or evil, national prosperity or national ruin; but so long as human nature is what it is, so long as jealousy, greed, personal ambition and expediency can sway the lives of men, so long will the rule of the *invisible power* prevail by methods inimical to the best interests of a nation. The strength of [the government] thus lies at the mercy of invisible leaders who, being nationally irresponsible cannot be called to account for the consequences of the acts of the governments they control. This at the same time constitutes the inherent weakness of any form of government, the apotheosis of which is the control of both [political] parties in the state, right and left, radical and conservative, by the same forces. Then, only the puppets change while the rule of the individuals controlling the machine continues unhindered. Voters who wonder why their efforts have failed, wonder in vain. As the dupes of a controlled publicity, their privilege of the vote is a farce.

"If all factions in a state can be controlled from one source, why should international control be impractical?....

"...[It is an] intrigue directed against Christianity which today ravages the world, carrying in its wake a general disregard of all ideals, decency, duty, and loyalty. Liberty is corrupted into licentiousness, marital fidelity into perversion, equality into equality of low standards and fraternity into a brotherhood based on mutual slavery under the yoke of *International Finance*!.... And the monster grows apace! Today (1931) it bestrides the world under the name of Bolshevism, but it is the same old monster, the heresies of the first centuries of the Christian era and the Middle Ages, namely - Gnosticism."

In her voluminous documentation, Lady Queenborough identifies and describes over 200 varieties of organized intrigue (conspiracy) all of which are directed against all Christian nations and societies. These forms of conspiracy range from devil worship to International Banking, but she is able to classify all of them under one family name: Gnosticism. In other words, call it whatever you like; political, moral, ethnic, economic, financial; in the final analysis, it is *spiritual warfare*! It is a conspiracy started by a serpent and one that has

continued through the ages in various forms, to fit the times and the circumstances. This conclusion was brought to our attention by a letter we received from The Rev. T. Robert Ingram shortly after we had published a series of Reports based on a recent book, "Fire in the Minds of Men," By James H. Billington, an "Establishment liberal" who had uncovered and published important documentary proof of the continuing spiritual revolutionary conspiracy against Christian society stretching from Adam Weishaupt (Illuminism) in 1776 Vladimir Lenin (Bolshevism) in 1917. Referring to our series of Reports, Rev. Ingram wrote:

"Dear Don. I think we have been missing the target. This is not criticism, but I want to share with you the flood of light that has come to me by dipping into modern studies on gnosticism, and through them back to the Fathers. I think the roots of the conspiracy are not to be traced in terms of time, but rather the Gnostic Movement which has been in and around Christianity from the beginning...The Gnostic Systems are not simply permissive toward scandal, lawlessness and revolution but actually demand it in their scheme of salvation....."

Rev. Ingram identifies Humanism as the current form of Gnosticism: "Gnosis means knowledge....Gnostic religion holds that 'salvation' is to be had by knowledge, usually secret and esoteric, but still knowledge...and it is amazing. almost frightening, to follow the razor-like sharpness of gnostic wit as it twists and turns through Scripture, assigning a most startling meaning to familiar phrases and sayings and words that simply turn truth upside down. The same Christian words and themes seem to be there, but as in liberal theology or dispensational teaching, they somehow have lost all their familiar content. An unbeliever might very well imagine, hearing a gnostic preacher, that he was listening to Christian Doctrine.... We know that the devil, whatever else he may be, is a liar, and the father of it...Here we have gnosticism in a nutshell. It calls the truth a lie, and then proceeds to explain how the lie can be reasonably believed....Today gnosticism appears as Humanism....Prior to the appearance of organized Humanism in 1931, however, the leading moral (or immoral) imperatives of gnosticism were at work mightily in the spirit of revolution that has gripped Christendom since before the French Revolution." (Excerpts from articles prepared on Humanism by T. Robert Ingram).

That same "spirit of revolution" which gripped Christendom at the time of the French Revolution, a form of Gnosticism, has been revived in Europe and the fact is important to all Christendom today. We'll try to explain.

Gnosis means knowledge, and the various Gnostic (anti-Christ) systems which have existed over the centuries insist that their sects have had access to certain secret and esoteric knowledge that makes of them a superior and a gifted people. The Illuminati, or "The Illuminated Ones" claimed to be possessors of this secret knowledge. Thus, we can trace the imperatives of Gnosticism to the tenets of that organization founded by Adam Weishaupt in 1776, and called in English "The Order of the Illuminati." The secret organization did not continue long under that name, due to its exposure and suppression by the government of Bavaria. However, its leaders were able to infiltrate into and gain control over the French lodges of Grand Orient Masonry, where they became the chief organizers of the French Revolution, and where Illuminism continues to thrive today. Witness the recent governmental upheaval in Italy which came about because many members of Continental (Grand Orient) Masonry had been found in important government posts. This same Gnostic-Illuminized Masonry is the guiding spirit behind the Socialist International which headquarters in Paris but has strong roots in Italy and West Germany as well. It was chiefly

responsible for the recent election of Socialist President Mitterand in France.

The reliable historian Nesta Webster insists that only Grand Orient Masonry was permeated with the Illuminist doctrines. In her book, "Secret Societies and Subversive Movements," published in 1924, she wrote, pages 273-4: "In October 1887 the venerable Bro. Blanc said in a discourse which was printed for the (Grand Orient) lodges: 'You recognize with me, my brothers, the necessity for Freemasonry to become a vast and powerful political and social society having a decisive influence on the resolutions of the Republican government.' And in 1890 the Freemason Fernand Maurice declared 'that nothing should happen in France without the hidden action of Freemasonry,' and 'if the Masons choose to organize, in ten years' time no one in France will be able to move outside us.' This is the despotic power which the Grand Orient has established in opposition to both Church and Government. Moreover, Grand Orient masonry is not only political but subversive in its political aims: to bring about universal equality as formulated by Robespierre and Babeuf. The policy of the Grand Orient is thus avowedly International Socialism.... The formula of the 'United States of Europe' and of the 'Universal Republic' that was first proclaimed by the Illuminatus, Anacharsis Clootz, has long been the slogan of the French lodges.... 'Freemasonry,' one of its modern orators declared, 'is the anti-Church... the Church of Heresy.' But the Grand Orient goes further than this and attacks all forms of religion." (Unquote).

To bring this up-to-date, let us understand that the Gnostic-Illuminist based Grand Orient is the seat of the Paris-based Socialist International. Already, it has succeeded in establishing its "United States of Europe," whose parliament meets sometimes in Strasbourg, sometimes in Luxembourg, occasionally in Brussels. Thus they have succeeded in advancing from national socialism, (which exists in some form in every European nation) to international socialism as represented by the budding United States of Europe. In this connection Walter Lippman made an important contribution back in 1971. Lippman had been a member of Col. House's "The Inquiry," a selected group which traveled to Paris in 1918 to help re-arrange the post war world and install the League of Nations as a form of World Government, which they failed to do. Lippman also was a charter member of the Council on Foreign Relations and for half a century acted as a mouthpiece for the Eastern Establishment. In 1971 (we do not have the exact date) Lippman wrote in his column in The New York Times that "in awaiting the establishment of world government universal socialism will serve as its keystone."

Of course, we know that the Gnostic-Illuminist-Oriented International Socialists have not been working alone. There has always been that essential assistance from the same quarter that also keeps Communism alive in the USSR and now in Red China, and which finances all the other Gnostic Systems, such as the World and National Councils of Churches, the "liberal theology" which is promoting terror and destruction in Central America, religion of Secular Humanism in government schools, etc., etc. As for the Socialist Regional World Government that is being built in Europe, R.S. Ball recently wrote in Spearhead, an English publication: "It should be evident... that the idea of a United Europe... did not suddenly spring into spontaneous existence at the end of the Second World War. Very Influential people had been working on these themes in the 1920s and before. These people were from the leading banking circles of the United States, Britain, Germany and France; such as the Carnegies, Morgans, Warburgs and Rothschilds. The political circles were often opposed to each other across national boundaries, but they were united behind the scenes.... As the former US President, Franklin D. Roosevelt, has often been quoted as saying (and he was well qualified to know after all the deals he had



arranged in his lifetime), 'In politics, nothing happens by accident'."

Things have speeded up dangerously since a new administration was installed in Washington. Hardly happening by accident have been the attempted assassinations of a President and a Pope, political turmoil in Italy and Spain, election of a socialist government in France, more crises in the Middle East. And economic chaos everywhere....

A British analyst wrote: "There is danger to the world because of the French elections. Our concern is that...renewed hope, strength and vitality will accrue to the European Community - meaning European Socialist State. Working diligently in Brussels, Luxembourg and Strasbourg, the EEC will be regulating, legislating and organizing to erase the sovereignty of France and other members of the Socialist Internationale, heretofore centred in Europe - but spreading globally and fast. Many missed the 'key words' used by Mitterand in his acceptance speech and by his chief aide, Monsieur Rocard. ...The words (coined at the recent Congress of the Socialist Internationale), are 'militant socialism.' Each thanked their supporters for their militant socialist assistance."

And Hilaire du Berrier referred to Germany's Willy Brandt as "Mitterand's President in the borderless empire of the Socialist International." Brandt as head of the Socialist International spent three days in early July in Moscow, conferring officially with Breshnev and other Communist leaders, making undisclosed deals which could mean the destruction of adequate NATO defenses in Western Europe, and the uniting of the two Germanys on Russia's terms.

As for the Middle East, the USSR is supplying arms to both Iran and Iraq to keep that war going, is arranging joint military maneuvers with Syria, which could bring the Soviet Union directly into Middle East conflict. And one of the first things Mitterand did as President was to honor an existing contract to continue to supply Iraq with highly enriched uranium, and to deliver 60 Mirage F-1B and F-1C fighter planes to Baghdad, along with an undisclosed number of AMX-30 battle tanks.

Finally, with swamp, brush and forest fires in Florida and California adding to our national woes, we are prompted to borrow some words from John Benet of Intercessors For America: "Have you ever tried to put out a fire that's burning in the punk that forms on the floor of a forest? Punk is crumbly, dry, decayed wood that can burn underground. A fire may be extinguished in one area, and all of a sudden it breaks out in another area. It has traveled invisibly below the surface. A fire in punk must be extinguished by digging down, removing and dousing the smoldering matter. The 'root' of the problem has to be dealt with. In the same way, physical problems must be traced to the root if we're to effect a cure. Otherwise, we're tending to symptoms. The visible problems that plague our society...are symptoms of a deeper problem. It is important that we understand these visible issues and labor diligently to correct them. But, it's absolutely essential that we get at the root. The underlying cause is spiritual. We are trying to pray away the consequences of God's judgment upon our land instead of focusing our prayers on removing the cause of that judgment."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Twenty-Seven.....July 10, 1981

## **HAVE WE LOST ANOTHER ROUND?**

While sunshine conservatives celebrate and bask in the warmth of a supposed victory by President Reagan in his battle for budget and tax cuts the Monopoly Capitalists and Welfare Socialists keep right on winning the war. Gary North in his Remnant Review observed that "the eye of the hurricane has lulled the conservatives into a gentle slumber. While they are out on their lawns, frolicking in the warm glow of President Reagan's press conferences, I'm batten-ing down the hatches." Even in the case of Reagan's supposed budget and tax victories, Congress hasn't acted on the details of same, and will be tied up in proverbial knots until after the Labor Day Holiday. And Reagan says that this means his program will not become effective in 1981. And, while he is fighting his tax battle, the President's popularity is slipping at the polls. The Gallup poll is not especially accurate, but most people believe in it, and it says that at the end of his first six months in office, the President's approval rating has dropped from 68% to 59%, which is lower than Nixon's rating in 1969 and Carter's rating in 1977 after their first six months in office. Gallup says 44% of the people queried dislike Reagan's economic policies, 25% do not approve of his proposals for cutting Social Security benefits, 22% are convinced that he intends to help only big business and multi-millionaires, 8% think he has done nothing positive in six months, and 7% resent his "hawkish military position." Whatever one may think of Reagan and his program which was supposed to return this Nation to a state of fiscal sanity and national security, two facts are obvious: The Corporate Socialists and Welfare Statists are getting in telling blows and are weakening whatever is left of the spirit of conservatism which swept Reagan into office; and the Reagan administration itself is beginning to compromise with and sometimes surrender to the Eastern Establishment which also controlled the Carter administration. And, while the enemy is winning, the sunshine conservatives are celebrating.

We can't resist the urge to insert a personal comparison. On March 22, 1945, six weeks after being freed from a Japanese prison camp, we were flying with a Navy PB4Y crew on a patrol mission along the China coast, then held by the Japanese. Spotting an enemy supply ship near Amoy, we dove down to bomb it and blow it out of the water. But there was a Japanese anti-aircraft installation on Quemoy Island which we didn't know was there. So instead of blowing the ship out of the water, our ship was blown out of the air. Of the 13 aboard, seven survived. But we survived only because the Japanese were so elated by having destroyed an American four-engine bomber, that they began a 'banzai' celebration instead of immediately checking to see if any of us had survived.

That gave some friendly Chinese fishermen time to fish us out of the water and get us safely ashore. When the Japanese realized their mistake, they chased us half way to Chungking but never caught us. However, you are able to read this Report only because some soldiers stopped to celebrate before the victory was completely won. Our point of comparison: The conservatives in America seem to be doing the same thing those enemy soldiers did in 1945.

Without changing the locale, our present China policy is a pertinent example. Now there are two Chinas, and the New Right had a "two China policy." Part of the Reagan program involved treating our allies as friends and our enemies

as enemies. Richard Viguerie, who insisted that The New Right was Ready to Lead, said, "We seem to spend more time courting enemies like Communist China than friends like Taiwan." And the people who elected him were assured that this would all be changed when Reagan went to Washington. Instead, Secretary of State Haig went to Peking, made a deal with the Chinese Communists and promised them arms and technological equipment. The Wall Street Journal of July 2 commented: "Haig's visit is being billed as a success...but the problem of Taiwan...remains unsolved." But when White House spokesman Larry Speakes said that under the Reagan administration the U.S. has greatly improved its ties with "the government of Taiwan," Peking stretched Haig's inch into a Chinese mile and denounced the Reagan administration, saying there is no such thing as a "Government of Taiwan," that there was one government of China and only one, and it was in Peking. The rebels in Taiwan were but temporary local leaders, etc., etc. Furthermore, if the U.S. government didn't stop supplying Taiwan with military supplies, Peking would have to resort to military action against its rebellious island province. So our officials are now seeking to soothe the ruffled scales of the Red Chinese dragon. And does this sound like the Reagan administration is "treating our allies as friends and our enemies as enemies?" Furthermore, Red China is being invited to send delegates to an upcoming General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT) meeting in Geneva where international trade, tariffs and bank loans will be talked over and arranged. For those who can recall the results of Neville Chamberlain's "peace in our time" pact made with Hitler at Munich, the following comment by Patrick J. Buchanan will be meaningful: "For America to lean upon Communist China is to lean upon a crutch that could be pulled from under the free world as rapidly as the Kremlin crutch was yanked out from under Britain and France, by Molotov and Von Ribbentrop, 42 years ago - with similar consequences." (Incidentally, we pray that those Chinese fishermen and their families got to Taiwan with Chiang Kai-shek, and that they and their descendants are enjoying freedom, at least temporarily.)

Another example of how the conservative cause has fallen. Had Reagan nominated anyone like Sandra O'Connor for a post on the U.S. Supreme Court six months ago, there would have been such an outcry and protest that she would have been forced to reject the nomination twice as fast as the real conservative Lefever whom the liberals persecuted so successfully. Not because Sandra O'Connor is a woman - there are many women who could qualify and serve with honor as a Supreme Court Justice - but because of her stand on abortion and ERA, her nomination would have been denounced as a monstrous double-cross six months ago. But today we have Sen. Strom Thurmond approving the choice, and Sen. Barry Goldwater resorting to vulgarities in denouncing any Christian who would oppose O'Connor's selection. This all is indicative of the fact that Reagan's own conservative advisers, as well as the conservatives in the Senate, have started to water down the original political, economic, and social programs which gained Reagan and a Senate Majority their seats of power. In speaking of what still remained of right-wing opposition to O'Connor, an unidentified White House aide is reported as having said: "The Right-wing opposition shows that this nominee is a bona fide woman who can have the respect of other women. So a little backlash from the kooks is goof politics." So if you oppose her nomination, you're a kook, which Webster defines as an unbalanced person. However, because nominating a woman was "good politics," and because nominating a woman whom even Tip O'Neil will applaud, is better politics. And, to attain better politics, we have a watering down and a defeat for true conservatives.

Most of this has come about because of the growing influence of the Trilateral

Commission and the Council on Foreign Relations. We should have known that we were defeated, in this round that is, when Candidate Ronald Reagan nominated George Bush as his running mate. Since entering the White House, the President's continuing selection of Rockefeller-connected Eastern Establishment characters has signified a total defeat - this round - for conservatism. In addition to Bush, who told David Rockefeller, "All that I am I owe to you" at the Trilateral Conference in Washington March 29th; there are on Reagan's staff the following members of the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations or both - and this is not necessarily a complete list of them:

Elliot Abrams, State Department  
George H. Aldridge, State Department  
Malcolm Baldrige, Commerce Department  
Charles W. Bray, Ambassador to Senegal  
William Brock, Special Trade Representative  
Arthur Burns, Ambassador to West Germany  
William J. Casey, Central Intelligence Agency  
Chester Crocker, State Department  
Richard G. Darman, White House Staff Secretary  
Lawrence Eagleberger, State Department  
Roscoe L. Egger, Jr., Internal Revenue Service  
Thomas E. Enders, State Department  
Peter M. Flanigan, Economic Policy Advisory Board  
Alan Greenspan, Economic Policy Advisory Board  
Alexander Haig, State Department  
Robert D. Hormats, State Department  
Bobby R. Inman, Central Intelligence Agency  
Fred C. Ikle, Defense Department  
Jacob K. Javits, Foreign Policy Advisor to State Department  
Lawrence J. Korb, Defense Department  
Warren T. Lindquist, Community Development Commission  
James T. Lynn, Economic Policy Advisory Board  
Paul McCracken, Economic Policy Advisory Board  
Maxwell Raab, Ambassador to Italy  
Myer Rashish, State Department  
Donald Regan, Treasury Department  
Eugene Rostow, Arms Control and Disarmament Agency  
George Schultz, Economic Policy Advisory Board  
William Simon, Economic Policy Advisory Board  
Charles Walker, Economic Policy Advisory Board  
Murray L. Weidenbaum, Council of Economic Advisers  
Caspar Weinberger, Defense Department  
Walter B. Wriston, Economic Policy Advisory Board

No doubt you've noticed that all of the Eastern Establishment retreads listed here have been appointed to strategic federal administration positions that are concerned with foreign, commercial, economic or monetary policy. Control of these policies is basic to the program for development and control of the new International Economic Order, which is the main objective of the developing New World Order. The men listed here have been appointed to national administrative offices. But, no matter how loudly they may protest publicly, they are internationalists in their hearts; and their first administrative loyalty will be, not to the federal agency or department which they supposedly represent in our behalf, but to some respective international agency or organization that is a part of the Supranational World Government. In the programming of these monopoly capitalists and international money barons, what happens to this or

any other Nation in the so-called free world, will depend upon how that event contributes to the promotion of the New World Order, economically and financially. For example, consider Section 14 (b) (1) which has been added to the Federal Reserve Act. It permits the Federal Reserve to buy or sell the obligations of foreign governments! The Fed can act as the lender-of-last-resort whenever sovereignty loans come due and cannot be paid off, rescheduled, or refinanced. These foreign government obligations then become part of America's debt and money supply. Result: the Third World debts become ours, and we pay them through increased inflation and interest on the public debt. Thus do international interests supersede national interests (principles as well as interests in this case).

This is just one of a number of examples that could be offered to show how the enemies of our Constitutional Republic keep right on winning while the conservatives - who should be winning - have been "lulled into a gentle slumber" and are continuing to lose, for this round anyway. Of course, we are not the first to lose while thinking we are winning. A couple of years ago, before Reagan's election victory, conservatives began to cheer about a global political shift to the right. Here in the United States Carter's fumbblings made us happily aware of a conservative victory in our neighbor to the north. That Clark had won in Canada seemed an optimistic sign of the times. But something went wrong, and in less than a year the International Socialist Pierre Trudeau was voted back into power, and now the conservatives of Canada are fighting against attempts to saddle their Nation with a new Socialist Constitution. What seemed also to be a sign of the times was the election of Margaret Thatcher of Britain. However too many years of socialist control made it impossible for her economic policies to work. In England the marxist dominated Labor Party has recently won widespread local elections, and there is every indication that the socialists will be right back in power after the next general election. In Australia, the Fraser election seemed like a good sign of a global turn to the right. But, there seems to be something of a replay of the Thatcher sequence under way. Here in the United States, Reagan is losing popularity and his program, not as conservative as we had expected but yet a turn to the right, is beginning to be watered down and even drowned in red ink.

Writing in much the same tenor as ourselves, Donald S. McAlvany sums up the situation in the following words: "Unfortunately, though the political right was better organized and financed than ever before in 1980, the fact remains that the majority of Americans, as well as Canadians, Europeans, etc., still don't comprehend the basic economic, monetary and geopolitical problems that confront the West today. Therefore, they will not accept the painful economic and military solutions which are necessary for our survival, but will rather opt for the next leader who promises them the most with the least pain." (Quoted from Gold and Monetary Report, Box 39810, Phoenix, AZ 85069).

What's gone wrong? Well, for one thing, we've forgotten one of our first President's most serious warnings: "Of all the dispositions and habits which lead to political prosperity, religion and morality are indispensable supports. In vain would that man claim the tribute of patriotism who should labor to subvert these great pillars of happiness - the firmest props of the duties of men and citizens. The mere politician, equally with the pious man, ought to respect and to cherish them."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Twenty-Eight.....July 17, 1981

## WORLD GOVERNMENT VIA ECONOMIC SUMMITRY

Regarding the Economic Summit, currently being held in Ottawa, Canada, the U.S. News headline of July 20 asked: "Can Reagan Keep Allies in Line?" For the sake of accuracy and honesty, the headling should have asked: "Can the Trilateral Commission Keep Reagan in Line?" And the answer, unfortunately, would have been an unqualified "yes." Because, on July 18, 1981, the President travels to Ottawa to report to a council of his peers, and to take orders from a clique of his superiors. His peers are elected heads of state: Thatcher of Britain, Schmidt of West Germany, Mitterand of France, Spadolini of Italy, Trudeau of Canada, and Suzuki of Japan. Their superiors from whom they will receive policies and programs for the coming year, are the appointed planners and directors of various supranational organizations and agencies, especially the Trilateral Commission and the OECD. The Ottawa Economic Summit is the World Government in plenary session! Back in 1979, when the various national dignitaries then in office were preparing to go to the Economic Summit being held in Tokyo that year, to receive their instructions on how the world was to be managed for the next twelve months, Jeremiah Novak, a respected political observer, wrote:

"Policy making in the age of Trilateralism has shifted from the Congress and even from the Administration of the United States to the supranational summits, where it is directly influenced by the members of the Trilateral Commission, the supranational preparatory groups and the supranational OECD. President Carter is not the President of the United States, but the general manager of a subsidiary of a supranational institution. Policy comes from the Summits to the Administration, and (that policy) is not the desire of the American people or of the Summit Countries, who are unaware that the Summits have been institutionalized into a semi-federal supranational directory."

Strike out the name Carter and insert Reagan in its place, and the foregoing statement is accurate and up-to-date. There was hope that President Reagan would resist the Trilateralists. As a candidate he promised that he would. But it was only a campaign promise, one that couldn't be kept if he were to win the election, or so he thought when he selected Bush. As for the Ottawa Summit, the people of the nations involved are not aware of the fact that this is a World Government in plenary session!

Because love of country and the spirit of nationalism die hard, the builders of the New World Order decided that the takeover of nations must be done piecemeal, by the creation of international organizations, the calling of international summits, the promotion of the idea of interdependence and the establishment - piece by piece - of World Laws. And the holding of these Economic Summits each year has been one of the most effective weapons of the New World Order builders. Every year since 1975 such a Summit meeting has been called by the Trilateral Commission and the OECD. Here the heads of state of the large industrial nations meet to receive the policies and programs drawn up by a preparatory commission composed of world planners. Those heads of state have always responded, cooperated, and obeyed. However, it is interesting to note that when the first Economic Summit was called and held at Rambouillet, near Paris, President Ford resisted the call, but was forced to attend. The chief

American correspondent for The Sunday Times of London wrote: "It was not easy for President Ford to make up his mind whether to attend...because the advice he got from Secretary of State Henry Kissinger in favor of participation was unanimously opposed by his Economic Policy Board." Henry won, of course, and Ford attended the Summit, because Henry Kissinger represented a supranational government, while the Economic Policy Board represented a mere national government. After Ford gave in in 1975 no other President has dared to say no to the supranational powers.

Ottawa is the seventh in this series of Economic Summits. The first one was held two years after the Trilateral Commission was formed. The chief planner was Henry Owen, Trilateral Commissioner, Brookings Institute executive and President Carter's Special Representative for Economic Summits and Ambassador-at-Large. He prepared a paper for the Trilateral Commission entitled, "Foreign Policy Premises for the Next Administration." He explained that the "traditional notions of the power and authority of national governments no longer command the allegiance that they did in times past." And he took his text from a Communist professor. We quote: "Almost two years ago, in Warsaw, a philosopher suggested that the concept which would eventually replace past national slogans was that of 'community...I suspect we will find the philosopher's judgment sound as to what the current transitional period presages: the increasing emergence of institutions which permit like-minded people to direct their efforts to common ends, without regard to traditional limitations imposed by the sovereign prerogatives of national governments. Increasingly just such institutions are moving into areas formerly thought the province of these governments. Some widen national boundaries, as in the case of the European Community...others, like the World Bank and regional development banks, reach out beyond them; still others, like the multinational corporations, ignore these boundaries, to tap private resources....Their scope is no longer defined or limited by old concepts of the power and authority of national governments...."

Henry Owen summarizes: The world is passing through a transition period, from a system of nation-state governance into a system of global governance where economic and political decisions will be made by individuals operating at the international level. The foundations for world government had already been laid: the IMF, OECD, World Bank, GATT, BIS, etc. The next important step to be taken in building the New World Order would be the Economic Summit, to be held annually at a different location each year. Then to assist Owen in preparing the details, he was joined by Francois Duchene of France, and Kinhide Mushakoji of Japan. So this threesome, one Trilateral Commissioner from each of the three Trilateral divisions, collaborated in the writing of a report for the Trilateral Commission entitled "The Crisis of International Cooperation." In the paper they called for "a permanent preparatory committee made up of individuals from the trilateral nations who could work behind the scenes in formalizing joint economic policies and programs to be implemented by the individual nation-states. Joint decisions could then be popularized and publicly promoted after they had already been reached at the economic summits."

Translation: Trilateralist planners would work out the economic policies and programs beforehand, then present them to national heads of state at the annual Economic Summit. Then the heads of state would go back to their respective nations and start carrying out the pre-planned policies and programs. A totalitarian suggestion was added by Owen, Duchene and Mushakoji: "Of course, the final aim must be collective action by governments. It might, for instance, be possible to conceive of an International Advisory Commission of say three



internationally respected statesmen with sufficient prestige to state the general interest, clarify the political stakes, and pave the way for the domestic acceptance of concession and compromise. But the time for this has not yet come...." The time for this did come, however, at the London Economic Summit in 1977.

The First Economic Summit was held November 15-17, 1975, at the Chateau de Rambouillet near Paris. Present from the United States were Jerry Ford, Nelson Rockefeller, Henry Kissinger and other Trilateralists. Representing the other Trilateral Nations were Chancellor Helmut Schmidt of the Federal Republic of Germany, President Valéry Giscard d'Estaing of France, Prime Ministers Aldo Moro of Italy, Takei Miki of Japan, and Harold Wilson of the United Kingdom. Henry Kissinger seemed to be more or less in charge on behalf of the supranational government at this first meeting. He reported to the world at the end of the session: "We had a number of specific areas, specific ideas on how the interdependence of these countries could be carried out - in the field of trade, in the field of economic relations with Socialist countries, in the field of monetary affairs, in the field of energy, and in the field of development....The free countries vindicated the concept of their interdependence and laid out a program and a method for cooperation which we hope will accelerate the recovery of all of the peoples as well as their cooperation with the less developed countries for the benefit of all." This was to become the general tone of all future reports to the public at the end of an Economic Summit. Interdependence would be the slogan. And it would be made to appear that at each Summit the national leaders had discussed the issues and arrived at a consensus, never that the supranational leaders had "created a consensus" beforehand, to which the national leaders were forced to agree. Jeremiah Novak said of this first Economic Summit: "The importance of Rambouillet was that it was the first institutional meeting of the suprenational directory of the trilateral world. It set a precedent....."

The Second Economic Summit was held June 27-28, 1976 at Dorado Beach, in Puerto Rico. Canada joined the other Trilateral Nations at this Summit. When it was ended, the United States delegation issued this innocuous statement: "The interdependence of our destinies makes it necessary for us to approach common economic problems with a sense of common purpose and work toward mutually consistent economic strategies through better cooperation." One fact emerged: the heads of state and government were coerced into making a number of promises concerning trade, energy, inflation, economic problems that were never kept because they couldn't be kept. So far as real progress was concerned, the first two Economic Summits were failures.

The Third Economic Summit was held May 7-8, 1977 in London, and it became important because of the creation and installation of that "preparatory group" that Trilateralists Duchene, Mushakoji and Owen had recommended. They had insisted that "the problem is not to implement a consensus on politics, but to create one." So, from this time onward a pre-selected "Preparatory Group" would prepare all the policies and programs that the Trilateral Nations were to adopt and carry out. Then the heads of state would be called together in an Economic Summit, would be presented with the policies and programs, which they would then discuss and adopt. At this time the Trilateral Commission got quite a boost in that it was joined by the Supranational Atlantic Council - one of the most prestigious of the "private clubs" that specialized in the promotion of an Atlantic Regional World Government. The Council published a special report, "Harmonizing Economic Policy: Summit Meetings and Collective Leadership." This report carried the endorsement of some 43 dedicated One Worlders many of whom also were members of CFR, TC, Bilderberg, etc. Among them

were Henry Fowler of Goldman Sachs; Miriam Camps of the CFR; Emilio Colado of Exxon; William McChesney Martin, former Federal Reserve Chairman; Charles Robinson of Kuhn Loeb; Frank Southard of IMF; Richard Gardner who was Ambassador to Italy at the time; Myer Rashish who is currently a member of the Reagan administration's State Department, etc. This London Economic Summit was President Carter's first important venture into world affairs, and he drew unfavorable attention to himself when he suggested that Dylan Thomas should be put in the Poet's Corner at Westminster. This could have served as a harbinger: after the London Summit, American prestige began to sink to new lows. Its claim to world leadership began to pass across the Atlantic to the Nations of Western Europe, especially to Western Germany.

The Fourth Economic Summit was held July 16-17, 1978, in Bonn, West Germany. This summit was different in that in addition to the elected heads of the individual Nations, a representative of a Regional World Government also attended the "meeting of the supranational directory of the trilateral world." We refer to the European Council and the presence of the President of the European Commission, Lloyd Jenkins. *De facto* World Government took one more step toward becoming World Government *de jure*.

The Fifth Economic Summit was held June 27-28 at Tokyo, Japan. Here a new fact came to light. The Trilateral trio, Duchene, Mushakoji and Owen had insisted that a "Preparatory Committee" of Trilateral statesmen be appointed to prepare the policies and programs that were to be approved by heads of state and government when the latter met later in a Summit. Just who were members of this Preparatory Group was a secret. But just prior to the Tokyo Summit, West German Trilateralist Karl Kaiser and American Trilateralist Richard Cooper wrote a special Trilateralist Paper, "Toward a Renovated International System," in which they revealed the names of the Preparatory Group that had "created the consensus" that was to be approved and executed by heads of state and government who had attended the Summit meeting. The names of the master planners and policy makers were Bernard Clapper of France, Sir John Hunt of Great Britain, Dr. Dieter Hiss of West Germany, Hiromichi Niyasaki of Japan, Umberto Larocca of Italy, and Robert Johnstone of Canada. Trilateral Commissioners, but not one of them from the United States! Thus had the balance of power swung toward Western Europe. And the Nations of Western Europe were growing more friendly toward the Nations of Eastern Europe all the time! Incidentally, the Tokyo Summit was so involved with OPEC and the energy shortage that little of real import developed at this Tokyo gathering.

The Sixth Economic Summit was held June 22-23, 1980 in Venice, Italy. No startling information available, only a distressing report given to the media: "Successive large increases in the price of oil, bearing no relation to market conditions have produced higher inflation and the immense threat of severe recession and unemployment in the industrialized countries...."

And now the Seventh Economic Summit, July 20-21, 1981 at Ottawa, Canada, and Reagan's critical test. Will he act as the President of a Sovereign Nation or as the general manager of a Region of a World Government? There's a campaign promise concerning this. Let's pray this is one he keeps.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

## TOWARD A NEW ECONOMIC WORLD ORDER

The Seventh Annual Economic Summit has ended and the six visiting heads of state and their advisers have gone home to carry out as best they can the orders they received from representatives of the Elitists who are building the New Economic World Order. The controlled communications media will not tell you that these annual economic summits are arranged by and managed in behalf of the Trilateral Commission. Nor will they tell you what actually occurred at the two-day meeting. The media will tell you that seven elected heads of state convened in secret session to discuss and make plans for cooperation in meeting the world's economic problems. They will not tell you that they really met to hear of the plans already made by an International Preparatory Group, and to learn how they must execute those previously prepared plans. The American based columnists, commentators and analysts will tell you that the Summit was "a triumph for President Ronald Reagan." Joseph Kraft's report was typical. It began: "The United States has reasserted its role as peacemaker of the world economy, and the leaders of the other major industrial countries, despite some misgivings, have crossed their fingers and gone along with Ronald Reagan. That's mainly what has happened at the meeting." Had he told all of the truth, Kraft would have said that the heads of state of the other industrial countries have gone along with Reagan because he was carefully coached, and was acting as mouthpiece for the Rockefeller-dominated Trilateral Commission. How Reagan sold out to the World Government Elitists is a story that ought to be told.

On November 6, 1980, Reagan said in a speech that was broadcast nationally: "I think there is an elite in this country and they are the very ones who run an elitist government. They want a government by a handful of people because they don't believe the people themselves can run their lines....Are we going to have an elitist government that makes decisions for peoples' lives, or are we going to believe as we have for so many decades, that the people can make decisions for themselves?" In this same light, Reagan had been the only Presidential candidate to attend and speak at Rev. James Robison's Round Table Rally at Houston. There he proclaimed himself to be anti-abortion, anti-ERA, anti-evolution, and pro-God, family and country.

On the other hand, Ronald Reagan at the time had Trilateralists and members of the Council on Foreign Relations on his staff of advisers from the beginning and had been rubbing elbows with the Eastern Elite for many years as a member of the very exclusive male-only Bohemian Grove Club of Northern California. And the San Mateo (CA) Times of October 16, 1980 carried an article by Irving Stone, author of The Origin, a biographical novel based on the life of evolutionist Charles Darwin. Stone is an ardent evolutionist, and in view of what Reagan had told the members of Moral Majority, Round Table, Christian Voice and the New Right, Stone's warning is notable. He wrote:

"I've known Ronald Reagan for 35 years. He's a very warm, personable man. But Ronnie doesn't have the mind to make independent judgments....He has to have a script which he will memorize perfectly. I'm a little frightened to have a man in the Oval Office who can't make independent judgments. When he made that statement about evolution in Houston, he was talking to a large crowd of

Fundamentalists. Apparently, he wants their votes very badly."

After making certain promises to millions of Christians apparently because he "wants their votes very badly," the U.S. News of November 24, 1980, noted that "Top officials of the Reagan team have sent a message to the Moral Majority. 'It isn't your administration.' These advisers are urging him (Reagan) to ignore political threats of punishment by the religious right if he does not support their policies. 'Hell with them,' Vice President-elect George Bush declared on November 10 in Houston, referring to the right-wing groups that support the President."

That Bush was not alone in his opinion concerning the right-wing supporters of Reagan, was indicated by the number of former members of the Trilateral Commission (resigned for office-holding reasons) and members of the Council on Foreign Relations were also members of the Reagan administration. It may be that Reagan was not personally responsible for all these appointments; for he didn't "make independent judgments." He just took the advice of friends and staff members. Nevertheless, as Truman would have said, "the buck stops at the desk in the Oval Office." An example is the recent nomination of Judge O'Connor to the Supreme Court. Sandra O'Connor was just a name cleared by the Justice Department and handed to Reagan by his aide Jim Baker. Said the usually reliable Rowland Evans-Robert Novak column: "The remarkable fact is that Reagan was unaware that the right-to-life movement found O'Connor unacceptable until her probable nomination leaked out just before the Fourth of July weekend.... On Monday, July 6th, the President telephoned Attorney General William French Smith, who had given Reagan the Justice Department's recommendation (of O'Connor). Reagan wanted a quick check on this abortion business. Smith turned the task over to his young counselor, Kenneth Starr, who gave O'Connor a clean bill of health on abortion by using legal gymnastics to explain her Arizona legislative record... The more plausible explanation is that Reagan shares the views of Jim Baker and his other aides, that the Moral Majority is not vital to his political coalition. He has given that signal by ignoring its sensibilities in selecting Sandra O'Connor."

Another recent example. On July 7, Henry S. Rowen was appointed chairman of the newly created National Intelligence Council at the CIA. His job will be to coordinate all national intelligence estimates before they go to the White House - a highly sensitive position. Rowen was a Deputy Assistant Secretary of Defense under Robert McNamara from 1961 to 1964; then moved to the Bureau of the Budget until 1966. From there to serve as president of the Rand Corporation (think tank) until 1971 when he resigned during the controversy over the Pentagon Papers. He is also a member of the CFR, according to The Review of the News, 7/22/81. A retread from Democrat administrations - and further evidence of Reagan's sellout to the Eastern Elitists.

However, the state of ambivalence created by Reagan's attitude of all things to all men that he might get their votes, must have caused as much concern to these elitists as to the new rightists. Because, before being totally accepted by the Eastern Establishment he was to go through a trial by fire - literally. After the aborted assassination attempt, Reagan began to spend little time on moral issues, concentrated mostly on money and economic issues. On the subject of his sellout to the Eastern Establishment, Gary North provided another important bit of evidence. Commenting on what it might be like if Al Capone's Mob were running things from the White House, North remarks: "The Mob is in Washington today, People are slowly beginning to see this. They are hopeful that Reagan will get them out of the clutches of the Mob.... I have reproduced a document that indicates that the Mob has already made its deal with

Mr. Reagan." The document is a memorandum to the Secretary of State, signed by President Reagan. It reads:

"Pursuant to Section 2(b)(2) of the Export-Import Bank Act of 1945, as amended, I determined that it is in the national interest for the Export-Import Bank of the United States to extend a credit in the amount of \$120,742,500 to the Socialist Republic of Romania in connection with its purchase of two nuclear steam turbine generators and related services and spare parts. On my behalf, please transmit this determination to the Speaker of the House and the President of the Senate. This determination shall be published in The Federal Register. (Signed) Ronald Reagan, The White House, May 20, 1981."

Gary North adds: "The winner? General Electric. Do you remember the star of the old G.E. Theater? Well, just for the record, he still is. The willingness of G.E. to trade with the U.S.S.R. and its satellites has been a company policy since the 1930's." (From Remnant Review, 7/17/81. 22 issues per year, \$95. Foreign Air Mail: \$133.)

It should be understood by all that Reagan has sold out and made his deal with the Trilateral Commission, 52 percent of whose American membership are directors of Big Banks. Now, the aim of the Trilateral Commission is the creation of a New Economic World Order. It is accomplishing this by means of a three-step program: 1) The merging of nation-states into regional groupings (Regional World Governments); 2) The merging of corporations into world conglomerates that will be under the control of American, European and Japanese multinationals; and 3) The merging of banks and "all depository institutions" which will be under the control of the Federal Reserve System, and creation of a New World Monetary System (an International Federal Reserve System). In regard to the merging of corporations:

Giovanni Agnelli is to Italy as is David Rockefeller to the United States. He is a Trilateralist, Bilderberger, Club of Rome member, OECD member, head of Fiat and other multinationals. When the Trilateral Commission was founded in 1973 he made a prediction: that this merging of corporations would happen first in the automobile industry. That he was right was seemingly confirmed by an article appearing in the French newspaper Le Monde, August 3, 1979. The English translation: "Today nine groups control more than 80 percent of auto production worldwide, and the trend continues. General Motors, enlarging its European network, will install a new factory in Spain. Ford recently acquired 25 percent of Japan's Toyo Mogyo, maker of Mazda. Eventually Chrysler is to be bailed out of its troubles by a European company - perhaps Volkswagen. Honda recently signed an agreement with British Leyland for a new model to be built in Great Britain and distributed in France. Peugeot-Citroen and Volkswagen are doing well, but unless they buy out competing firms they may be unable to withstand the American offensive. Fiat is said to be preparing an important merger; and the Swedish government has recommended that Volvo and Saab collaborate with foreign manufacturers to avoid financial crisis."

The continuing crisis in the automobile industry indicates that this "merging" of corporations is in full swing. This, of course, is occurring in other industries as well. Newsweek of July 27, 1981 has on its cover a depiction of one giant industry in the act of swallowing a great industry, while the great industry is in the act of gobbling up a smaller industry. The cover story, beginning on page 50, deals with "The New Urge to Merge," concentrates on the fight to gain control of Conoco, and on the activities of Wall Street investment houses (international banking agencies) in bringing about such corporation mergers.

Listed are nine investment houses and the biggest mergers they have manipu-

lated. Fortune magazine of July 27 refers to corporations being 'Caught in a Transnational Vise.' It notes that France's Societe Nationale Elf Aquitaine and Canada Development Corporation are combining to take over Texagulf and Seagram's attempt to swallow Conoco. Also, Nippon Electric, Japan's biggest semiconductor maker is moving into California's Silicon Valley. This attempt at merger activity also is evident in the case of national - and foreign - banks moving in and establishing branch banks or buying up established state and local banks. For example: a Canadian bank is about to purchase the state bank which we use, Flagship.

This move to create an entirely new banking system in the United States - the third step in the plan to create a New Economic World Order - with the Federal Reserve System leading the parade, is most evident to the public in two ways. First, there is the current attack on the Savings & Loan Banks. These institutions hold about \$1.5 trillion worth of mortgages which pay them an annual interest rate of about 9.5 percent. But their cost of funds is over 16 percent! That's a quick way to go broke. And, as these S&L Banks begin to feel the pinch there's always some Big Bank representative around who, like the old Philadelphia Lawyer types of old, are standing by to offer relief, through absorption or purchase of stock. The second public evidence of this attempt to create a New World Banking System is more personal. People are besieged by ads for Automated Teller Machines, Direct Deposit Programs, NOW Accounts, two-way television banking, expanded credit card services, and those super-market computer code marks, that could easily be tied in with your personal bank account - thus doing away with the need for cash.

"An assault on many fronts" is the way one banking analyst described the move to merge all banking facilities and services into one centrally-controlled system. It is important to know that the legal machinery to accomplish this exists in the Monetary Control Act of 1980 which became law on March 31, 1981. It is also noteworthy that 52 percent of the American members of the Trilateral Commission are directors of banks! And their final aim is the creation of a World Federal Reserve System, using electronic transfer currency, with all bank accounts, personal and otherwise, entered in and monitored by the mammoth Central Computer Control System that is already installed and functioning in Brussels, Belgium.

Of course this all spells disaster for independent local banks. An intelligence review predicts a consolidation of the nation's 14,600 banks to 100 or less in a few years. Newsweek weakens this estimate by reporting that "most experts believe that the chief victims will be weak institutions." But that's what most experts said when FDR closed all the banks during his first 100 days in order to install a new gold-weakened monetary system. And the pity of it all is that President Reagan is going along with the scheme, as is evidenced by his performance at Ottawa, to say nothing of his recent appointments.

John Adams to Thomas Jefferson in 1787: "All the perplexities, confusion and distress arise not from defects in the Constitution...so much as downright ignorance of the nature of coin, credit and circulation." The U.S. Constitution provided an answer but the Congress gave its power to an unelected Invisible Government. The remedy: Article I, Section 8, Clause 5, U.S. Constitution.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign Air Mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# **Don Bell Reports**

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Thirty.....July 31, 1981

## **DRUG CULTURE, DEFIANCE AND CRIME**

*Associated Press column by Timothy Harper 5/12/81:*

The Justice Department reported that one in every three households was touched by crime last year. And FBI statistics showed that the crime rate was up 13 percent in 1980, to a record level."

*Item in The Chicago Tribune 6/18/81:*

A former Chicago youth gang leader testified Wednesday that he formed a 200-member street gang at age 16 which was later recruited into a giant gang that today boasts "16,000 or more members" in five states. Appearing before the Attorney General's Task Force on Violent Crime...the star witness said he first organized his gang as a matter of "survival," to protect himself against existing gangs. The larger gang he joined was responsible for every conceivable kind of crime, ranging from extortion, drug trafficking, and burglary to "hits," or hire-for-murder..

*Letter to the Editor from Anna Hohl of Laurel, Maryland:*

What, Americans are asking themselves, has become of our nation's capital? Americans have to be bewildered by this time by the cornucopia of sin and corruption spewing out of this once proud city which now has all the earmarks of a modern day Sodom or Gomorrah. First, Americans were shocked by the heterosexual scandals of various prominent members of Congress. Then came the even more lurid homosexual liaisons of still other members of Congress. And these incredible imbroglios were so soon followed by the raft of arrests, indictments and convictions surrounding the ABSCAM affair!

And what about the D.C. government itself? Recently Mayor Marion Barry addressed thousands of homosexuals and lesbians, who had gathered in our nation's capital to march for "gay rights," to express his open support of their cause. And that was topped when the D.C. Council's Committee on the Judiciary approved a measure to decriminalize sexual relations between consenting children and teenagers. Incredibly, this measure would make it legal for children 12 years of age and older to have sexual relations if one partner is not more than 4 years older than the other, and would also allow consenting children younger than 12 to engage in sexual relations as long as there is no more than a 2 year age difference between the partners!! With such exemplary national moral leadership, is it any wonder D.C.'s crime rate is among the highest in the nation?

What has been the response of our "Pearl of the Potomac" to its burgeoning crime problem? It passed the most oppressive gun control law in the country, which makes it easier for criminals to kill, maim, and rob by preventing law-abiding citizens from purchasing handguns to protect themselves, all the while reducing its crime statistics, not by cracking down on criminals, but by simply redefining crime out of existence through decriminalization!!!...At this point in our nation's history, Americans are much more inclined to give the District of Columbia less influence in Congress, and to give Congress in turn much less influence in their daily lives. (End of Letter to the Editor).

PERSUASION AT WORK is a monthly publication of The Rockford Institute  
934 North Main Street, Rockford, Illinois 61003. It discusses statements and



events which its editor, John Howard, judges to be a threat to liberty and the free enterprise system. The June 1981 issue was headlined "Liberty, Nonconformity, Defiance and Crime." It contained a review of a recently published book titled "High In America" with the subtitle "The Story Behind NORML and the Politics of Marijuana." The book's author is Patrick Anderson, who has written five other books including "First Family" and "The President's Men." He also has written feature articles for The New York Times Magazine, was a speechwriter for Robert Kennedy, and then for Jimmy Carter during the 1976 campaign. His current book deals largely with the rise and decline of the man who founded the National Organization for the Reform of Marijuana Laws, " or NORML. The following was drawn from the June 1981 issue of Persuasion At Work, and contains much information which the media neglected to publish.

Keith Stroup grew up in a devout Baptist family in a small town in southern Illinois. As a young man he outraged his parents by hosting a beer party in his home. Expelled from the University of Illinois for "conduct unbecoming a student," he joined the Peace Corps. Finding this neither glamorous nor joyful, he quit and managed to get himself readmitted to the university. He graduated "filled with resentment against a system which put him on probation for having broken the rules." Then to law school at Georgetown where he became acquainted with Bobby Baker, the man who knew "which senator liked to drink, had a roving eye, or might be interested in a profitable business deal. Stroup was described as a smart, charming, ingratiating young man who quickly understood the realities of Washington. So he and Bobby Baker hit it off and Stroup was given a job in Baker's hotel.

---

#### CONGRESSMAN RON PAUL REPORTS

##### THE TRILLION DOLLAR BURDEN

Government will spend \$1 trillion this year, for the first time in American history. Figures from the Tax Foundation show that the cost of federal, state and local government will top \$1.07 trillion, up from \$942 billion in 1980. With all the talk of austerity, as usual it's only austere for the taxpayer. Government is getting a 13.6% raise. That incredible total - two-thirds federal, one-third state and local - is \$4,678 for every man, woman, and child in the country, and \$18,712 for a family of four. Does any American family get \$18,000 worth of "services" from government? For those not on some form of welfare, to ask the question is to answer it.

We hear lots of talk about tax cuts in Washington, but no one is proposing real cuts, only lesser increases. We need, for moral and practical reasons, vast cuts in government spending and taxes, so we can have an immediately balanced, much smaller budget. Now, not in 1984. In 1970 - no heyday of limited government - total government spending was \$1,643 per person. Multiplied by our present population, that's about \$378 billion, which strikes me as more than enough for government to spend. As an initial goal, we should work towards cutting spending and taxes to that level.

Since 1950, government spending has increased ten-fold, with a 280% rise just in the last 11 years. If this isn't stopped we'll become a socialist state through the back door. Government won't officially own everything, but it will control it. The political mechanisms of a free society, as well as basic morality, require that working people be allowed to spend their own money as they see fit.

We are fast approaching the day when government will spend more than the people. At this point, will we be able to call ourselves free?

---

Came the Vietnam War and Stroup wanted to make sure he wouldn't be drafted. He found an antiwar psychiatrist who would testify he was a homosexual (which he was not). But he also secured a government job on the National Commission on Product Safety - a type of work that his draft board recognized as grounds for a critical-skills deferment. Says author Anderson: "For Stroup two years with the Product Safety Commission was like a graduate course in practical politics. He and the other proconsumer staff members planned their strategy sub rosa with [Ralph] Nader and Michael Pertchuk, an influential Senate aide who later became a controversial chairman of the Federal Trade Commission. Stroup learned how the commission's public hearings could be stacked, one way or the other, by the choice of witnesses. He learned how important it was to make your case with dramatic photogenic examples that would attract the media...He learned how a low-level staff member could outflank his boss by a timely leak to Jack Anderson or to some other columnist. That was the most lasting lesson he learned - the power of the media, the art of the leak - and he would make ample use of it soon, when he started his lobby for the consumers of marijuana." (unquote).

The Consumer Product Safety Commission was coming to an end, and Stroup began to think about putting his "developed talents" into use. Since he was already hooked on the drug, he thought it would be a money-making idea to form an organization to lobby for the repeal of marijuana laws. He went to Ramsey Clark, who was enthusiastic but told Stroup that lobbying for "reform" would be more palatable than "repeal". Clark got Stroup in touch with Hugh Hefner, and Playboy Foundation agreed to give the new organization (NORML) \$50,000 to \$100,000 a year, depending upon success and need.

So, the National Organization for the Repeal of Marijuana Laws (NORML) was launched. Among those who became actively involved were Hefner's daughter Christie, Robert Kennedy's son David, CBA's William Paley's son Billy, the Doonesbury cartoonist Garry Trudeau, Chip Carter, Peter Bourne and a number of the young staff members of Carter's administration. It was at the 1977 annual NORML bash that Carter's adviser Peter Bourne became involved in the infamous cocaine incident. Others involved in NORML were Drs. Norman Zinberg and Lester Brinspoon of Harvard, former U.S. Senator Charles Goodell, National Student Association president Margery Tabankin, and Dr. Benjamin Spock. Aryeh Neier, director of the American Civil Liberties Union provided office space for NORML in ACLU's New York headquarters. Dr. Thomas Bryant, head of Ford Foundation's Drug Abuse Council, arranged for a donation of \$200 a month to Stroup, and \$30,000 a year to NORML. US Senators Jacob Javits and Philip Hart joined NORML's Advisory Staff. General Motor's heir Stewart Mott made generous donations, as did Max Palevsky, a wealthy Californian recommended to Stroup by Marcus Raskin, co-founder of the left wing Institute for Policy Studies. Another large-scale donor until his suicide was Tom Forcade, one of the most colorful characters to graduate from the revolutionary SDS. He founded an underground press, published an erotic and a radical magazine, made films, is said to have popularized the phrase, "If you throw a brick at a politician you'll be put in jail, but if you throw a pie at him you'll be put on the evening news."

The long range goal of NORML was to repeal drug laws, and to popularize the use of drugs, thus creating a new "drug culture." And things were going along smoothly after the Carter election. Stroup began to consult regularly with Dr. Peter Bourne, was even called on to help draft the statement outlining President Carter's official position on drug use. And to accent Stroup's popularity around the White House: there was a softball game between the NORML staff and the White House staff! However, as the saying goes, Stroup "got too big

for his britches." He was so confident of his power and prestige that he began to smoke marijuana openly wherever he went. On a flight to Canada where he had an important speaking engagement, he took along some high-grade pot and was arrested as soon as he landed in Canada, later was found guilty and fined. Stroup's arrogance and boorishness began to strain relations with the White House, and a letter of rebuke was sent to him by the general counsel for the Office of Drug-Abuse Policy. This angered Stroup and he threatened to reveal Peter Bourne's use of cocaine if the letter of rebuke wasn't recalled. Bourne got scared, wrote Stroup a note of apology and appeal. But at about this same time the story of Bourne's falsified drug prescription hit the news and Stroup then told a member of columnist Jack Anderson's staff about Bourne's cocaine habit. Anderson published the scoop. It was Bourne's undoing; but it also was Stroup's undoing. The honor-among-thieves code had been violated by Stroup when he "ratted" on a fellow drug user. So, Stroup's effectiveness as NORML leader was damaged beyond repair; he resigned, presently heads a law firm which specializes in defending drug smugglers.

This story of Stroup and NORML was drawn from the book "High In America," by Patrick Anderson. The reviewer from whom we have quoted remarks: "The myriad incidents and details with which Patrick Anderson fleshes out the brief outline presented here brings into sharper focus a tale of skillfully orchestrated deceit, cover-up, distortion, underhanded power-brokering and crime, the principal actors in the drama being utterly amoral and taking delight in flouting the laws and conventions of society...." And, while Stroup moved into another of the drug culture, NORML continues to operate, is well financed and effective in creating a culture which is intended to replace our traditional Christian culture in America. One of NORML's current activities is promotion of the "death cult" movement. This involves the establishment of hospices (not hospitals) throughout the land where patients considered terminally ill are fed a special cocktail called the Brompton Mixture. It contains heroin, cocaine, heavy tranquilizers, alcohol and chloroform water. It is given the "patient" every three hours until death occurs in euphoric drug-induced bliss. The cult has large foundations, government officials, promoters, "experts" in psychology and psychiatry, editors and publishers, ministers, priests, and rabbis. One of its activities is the promotion of "death education" in schools. Elementary school children are made to lie in coffins in the classroom to desensitize them to the "death experience."

The important fact: NORML, death cultists and associated groups are creating a "humanistic culture" for America. Combined with abortion, pre-natal surgery, modern mental and population control devices, and death control, these criminals take the areas concerned with life, living and death out of the hands of Christian leaders, parents and practitioners, and place them in the hands of greedy, power-mad, drug-dealing humanistic witch doctors.

In the final analysis, our greatest battles are neither political nor economic, but are spiritual. There are forces of evil which must be overcome, else we lose more than a Republic.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Thirty-One.....August 7, 1981

## THE LIFE-SAVING GOLD BUGS AND THE DEATH-DEALING FED

They had won the war, but they were losing the peace. On October 7, 1785, George Washington wrote to James Warren:

*The wheels of government are clogged, and...we are descending into the vale of confusion and darkness...*

On August 1, 1786, Washington wrote to John Jay:

*Your sentiments, that our affairs are rapidly drawing to a crisis, accord with my own....What, then, is to be done?... Would to God that wise measures may be taken in time to avert the consequences we have but too much reason to apprehend....*

On December 26, 1786, General Washington wrote to General Knox:

*I feel, my dear General Knox, infinitely more than I can express to you, for the disorders, which have arisen in these states. Good God! Who could have foreseen, or predicted them?*

Again on February 3, 1787, he wrote to General Knox:

*If...any person had told me that there could have been such formidable rebellion as exists, I would have thought him a Bedlamite, a fit subject for a madhouse...*

These quotations are taken from "The Constitution Explained," by Harry Atwood (probably out of print). F. Tupper Saussy described the situation as it existed in the United States in the 1780's in these words:

*Blood running in the streets. Mobs of rioters and demonstrators threatening banks and legislatures. Looting of shop and home. Credit ruined. Strikes and unemployment. Trade and distribution paralyzed. Shortage of food. Bankruptcies everywhere. Court dockets overloaded. Kidnappings for heavy ransom. Sexual perversion, drunkenness, lawlessness rampant.*

This is the opening paragraph of Tupper Saussy's important book, "The Miracle On Main Street," Spencer Judd publishers, Sewanee, Tenn. 37375. The conditions existing in the United States in the 1780's are ominously similar to the conditions existing in the 1980's, two hundred years later. And the chief reason is the same: paper money. "Not worth a Continental" is a phrase that still may be read in better history books. The Continental Congress, and the states' banking houses had issued so much paper currency that it could not be redeemed in gold or silver. Peletiah Webster wrote:

*Paper money polluted the equity of our laws, turned them into engines of oppression, corrupted the justice of our public administration, destroyed the fortunes of thousands who had confidence in it, enervated the trade, husbandry, and manufactures of our country, and went far to destroy the morality*

*of the people...The annihilation was so complete that barber-shops were papered in jest with the bills; and the sailors, on returning from their cruises, being paid off in bundles of this worthless money, had suits of clothes made of it, and with characteristic lightheartedness turned their losses into a frolic by parading through the streets in decayed finery which in its better days had passed for thousands of dollars.*

The evil which almost destroyed our Republic in its first decade of life was inflation; paper money that had no backing save the confidence of the people. And when confidence waned, so did the life of the young Republic. But, these wise Founding Fathers of our Country found a remedy. They chose the wisest and the most respected men in their thirteen States, commissioned them to assemble and find a way to save the Nation. And these wise men wrote what can be described as a divinely inspired document, a civic bible that brought prosperity and healing to the land - so long as it was honored and obeyed. In that Constitution of the United States of America, there are two vitally important provisions concerning money:

*Article 1, Section 8. The Congress shall have power:...to coin [not print] money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin...*

*Article 1. Section 10: No State shall...make anything but gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts...*

These two provisions eliminated absolutely the use of unbacked paper money. Those worthless "continentals" would be a thing of the past and, just as soon as the Constitution had been ratified and become the supreme law of the land, things began to change for the better. George Washington, businessman, farmer, surveyor, military leader and now President of the United States, wrote to his friend the Marquis de LaFayette on June 3, 1790, less than a year after ratification of the Constitution:

*You have doubtless been informed...of the happy progress of our affairs. The principal difficulties seem in a great measure to have been surmounted. Our revenues have been considerably more productive than it was imagined they would be. I mention this to show the spirit of enterprise that prevails.*

The December 16, 1778 issue of "The Pennsylvania Gazette" said it best:

*Since the federal constitution has removed all danger of our having a paper tender, our trade is advanced fifty percent. Our monied people can trust their cash abroad, and have brought their coin into circulation.*

And finally, on July 20, 1791, President Washington wrote to his friend David Humphreys:

*Tranquillity reigns among the people with that disposition towards the general government which is likely to preserve it. Our public credit stands on that high ground which three years ago it would have been considered as a species of madness to have foretold.*

One of the most important things which made ours different from all other governments in the world at that time was that law which Roger Sherman is credited with having placed in our Constitution: "No State shall make anything but

gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts." That's still in the Constitution, has never been repealed, rescinded or amended. It's still the law of the land, and we all have disobeyed it! For, when has your city, county, state or federal government ever sent you a statement of your taxes or other debt, saying that it is to be paid in gold or silver?

The International Bankers, with their Central Bankingschemes, have tried to destroy our Constitutional money system from its very beginning. But we don't have time, space or ability to write a monetary history of the United States. Let it suffice for our purposes to generalize and say that we got along pretty well monetarily until that fateful year 1913. That was the year the International Bankers convinced the U.S. Congress that nothing in the Constitution prevented Congress from contracting with a private corporation for the management of the Nation's currency. And that's exactly what happened with passage of the Federal Reserve Act. The history of this infamous deal has been told by several qualified reporters. Eustace Mullins on The Federal Reserve is a classic, if you can find the book. More recently the story - Jekyll Island and all - has been told by Martin A. Larsen in his "The Federal Reserve and our Manipulated Dollar" (Devin-Adair, 143 Sound Beach Ave., Old Greenwich, Connecticut 06870. 280 pages, paperback, \$4.95.)

1913 was also the year when State Legislatures were cajoled into ratifying the 16th, Income Tax Amendment. According to the eminent Constitutional authority Thomas James Norton, this "put in the hands of the National Government the power of money - in any hand the worst power there is.... It enabled the Central Government, like an octopus, to thrust a tentacle into the revenue supply of each State and drain it, leaving the State helpless to perform its essential functions and making it a beggar at the Capital for a share of its own money. Thus did the 16th Amendment weaken the States economically. To weaken them politically, the State Legislatures approved the 17th Amendment - also in 1913. This Amendment destroyed that marvelously constructed Constitutional Balance of Power between the State and Federal Governments. The Founding Fathers created a "House of States" (the Senate) and a House of the People - the House of Representatives. But, when the 17th Amendment called for election of U.S. Senators by 'the people' rather than by the State Governments, the States lost their political power in Washington, and however much we may hate the term, that's when our Republic became a Democracy, and our States lost their Constitutionally endowed States Rights.

Also in 1913, to protect their money from the drain imposed by the Income Tax Amendment, the Money Barons began to set up huge tax-exempt foundations so that, instead of paying taxes as others must, they could spend their money to propagandize and educate the people toward the acceptance of their New World Order. So, in 1913, Congress gave a private corporation (the Fed) a contract to manage the Nation's currency, transferred the money power to the Federal Government via the 16th Amendment, transferred the political power to Washington via the 17th Amendment, and gave the Money Barons a "way of escape" through tax-exempt foundations. So, after 1913, things were never the same again. Wars got bigger and more costly in both money and blood. The national debt got bigger and bigger. Taxes were becoming unbearable, and revolt was in the air. That revolt caused the election of Ronald Reagan.

Reagan said exactly what the people (not the social parasites) wanted to hear: balanced budget, reduced taxes, reduced spending, fewer regulations, give government back to the people, etc. But, however serious he may be, he is trying to restore the Republic without establishing an honest money system, and without eliminating the Fed. These are the things that the Trilateral Commission is not about to let Reagan do even if he wants to. And he cannot have



any "New Beginning" any other way! As the late Wright Patman, chairman of the House Banking Committee said before there was a Trilateral Commission:

*In the United States today we have in effect two governments. We have the duly constituted government.... Then we have an independent, uncontrolled and uncoordinated government in the Federal Reserve System operating the money powers which are reserved to the Congress by the Constitution.*

Hopefully, as a part of this try for "a New Beginning," there arose a movement calling for a return to the old ways, of honest money and no Fed. Among these "gold bugs" as they are called, is Elgin Groseclose, a financial analyst and author of two important books: "America's Money Machine" and "Money and Man." He is executive director of the respected "Institute For Monetary Research." In a copyrighted article in the current (August 1981) The Freeman, Groseclose says it's time to abolish the Fed because it has become "an economic Politbureau with power for state planning and control of the economy approaching that of totalitarian governments. As with a Politbureau this power is concentrated in a Presidium (the Open Market Committee) of twelve persons [who are] independent of any influence from the elected government." His use of the word Presidium is noteworthy. That's the name of the 14-member supreme executive and administrative committee which actually rules the USSR.

Another outspoken gold bug is Lewis Lehrman, chairman of the board of Rite Aid, a huge drug discount empire boasting 900 stores in the US and 100 more in Britain. He says "in recent years we have not had stable money. But we did have it throughout American history when we had...the gold standard...Let us resume the historic American monetary standard, a gold dollar, in order to end inflation." Two other dedicated gold bugs are Senator Jesse Helms, and Congressman Ron Paul. Together they pushed through a bill calling for a Federal Gold Commission, charged with the task of investigating the prospects for a return to the gold standard. A 16-member commission was named but, as is so often the case, only two of them are dedicated gold bugs: Lewis Lehrman and Ron Paul. The Commission had a meeting recently and columnists Evans and Novak said it all in the first paragraph of their column of Aug. 5: "The long-delayed inaugural meeting of the Federal Gold Commission had barely started when it became clear that, despite President Reagan's fascination with a possible return to the gold standard, his administration wanted to bury the issue."

Nevertheless, there have been victories and there will be more victories. Congressman Ron Paul has written: "Government's only reason for existence is to protect innocent life and property from aggression, foreign or domestic. When it deliberately destroys the money, government is acting perversely, by harming innocent life and property. Short of intentional war, inflation is the most immoral act political leaders can commit...It is no coincidence that the 19th century, a time of gold coin standards for the most part, was an era of peace. Nor is it a coincidence that the 20th century combines war with paper money. Everyone who believes in freedom must work diligently for sound money. Nothing else is compatible with the humanitarian goals of peace and prosperity." (From "Gold, Peace and Prosperity," \$5 per copy. Write The Foundation for Rational Economics and Education, P.O. Box 1776, Lake Jackson, TX 77566.)

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



# **Don Bell Reports**

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Thirty-Two.....August 14, 1981

## **SECRET RETREATS OF THE POWER ELITE**

On Friday, July 10, 1981, Associated Press released a rather unusual story. It concerned a socio-political event seldom, if ever, mentioned by the Media. Only a few newspapers actually carried the story, mostly independents in the Northwest States. Clippings were sent us recently. We quote extracts:

"Monte Rio, California (AP) - The annual summer camp at Bohemian Grove, where leaders of industry and government let their hair down at 'the greatest men's party on earth,' is under fire from activist groups, feminists, and even the government. The two-week retreat...begins today in a 2,750 acre redwood-shaded setting alongside the Russian River 80 miles north of San Francisco. A group that believes the encampment may be the scene for clandestine policy-making plans to protest when about 2,000 members and guests gather.... The all-male club's policy of not hiring women to work at the grove now is being considered by the Fair Employment Practices Commission, following charges of discrimination....

"The 109-year-old Bohemian Club, based in San Francisco, has lately drawn increased attention because of its heavy representation in the Reagan administration. Besides the president, Vice President Bush, Secretary of Defense Weinberger, and Attorney General Smith are members.... Former President Ford plans to attend...Edwin Meese, counselor to Reagan, has been invited to speak...Richard Nixon has not been at an encampment since he resigned the presidency in 1974. Alexander Haig and Henry Kissinger have been there in past years...Besides politicians, the membership is a veritable Who's Who of American corporate power....

"To the public, the Bohemians are simply enjoying a retreat from the cares of authority and responsibility, said Bohemian Grove Action Network spokesman Tom Richman. 'In reality this encampment is a location of convenience where these men...make policy decisions and sustain contacts that often have catastrophic effects on our daily lives'." (Unquote).

It was Herbert Hoover who described this annual Bohemian Grove Bacchanalia-without-women as "the greatest men's party on earth." It is the oldest and biggest of many ultra-exclusive gathering places that are financed and maintained by the Power Elite. Such retreats serve a very special purpose in the overall plans of the builders of the New World Order. We shall try to explain. Many drawings and diagrams, listings and charts have been made in attempts to show how all these ultra-exclusive clubs and organizations fit together, to make a total picture of how "The Conspiracy" operates. But we suspect that, like the original three-man cell structure of the original Communist Conspiracy, only those few at the top really know which Council is really running the whole show. But we do know that there are some 33 national organizations in almost as many different countries whose activities are interlocking, coordinated and cooperative. Best known of these "national" groups are the London-based Royal Institute of International Affairs (Chatham House), and the New York City-based Council on Foreign Affairs. There are similar interlocking institutions in the capital cities of Australia, Canada, New Zealand, France, the Netherlands, the Balkan States, Japan, India, Poland, Bulgaria, Yugo-

slavia, Red China, etc. Just as the National Council of Churches is an American affiliate of the greater World Council of Churches, so are these national institutes of international affairs affiliates of a greater and controlling global organization which at first was based in London, but whose headquarters now has shifted to New York City.

Then there are the multi-national organizations, made up of members representing more than one country. Chief among these are the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderberg Group, the Atlantic Council, the Paris-based Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD), Club of Rome, etc.

Beneath these there are the groups and organizations that do the planning for the Power Elite. They train agents and operatives, handle propaganda, serve as expert advisers to the greater groups. Among these are the Brookings Institute, the very important Aspen Institute, and many, many other policy planning councils and agencies. Their contributions to the overall programming of the Power Elite are very important. For example, when the American Section of the Trilateral Commission selected Jimmy Carter to become the President of the United States in 1976, it was the Brookings Institute that was assigned the task of training him for the job (a task not too well done, said David Rockefeller in 1979).

At the domestic level, there is another set of organizations which concentrate on remaking the United States so it will fit into the pattern selected by builders of the New World Order. Here we find such names as The Committee for Economic Development (CED), the Business Council, Business Round Table, that network of organizations we like to refer to as "Terrible 1313," which is intent on establishing Regional Government to replace State, County and local governments. These are policy planning organizations financed and controlled by the same Power Elite that controls the activities of the TLC, CFR, etc.

Then there is Bohemian Grove and similar "watering places" and special retreats for the power brokers and their guests. There are many of them, in all "developed" countries as well as in the United States. Bohemian Grove is the oldest and perhaps the "most useful" of them all. And these retreats serve a very special purpose. As G. William Domhoff explained:

1. They are a training ground for new leadership within the (ruling) class. It is in these organizations... that young lawyers, bankers and business men become acquainted with general issues in the areas of foreign, domestic, and municipal policy.
2. They are the place where leaders within the upper class hear the ideas and findings of their hired experts. ( From "The Bohemian Grove and Other Retreats - a study in ruling-class cohesiveness," by G. William Domhoff. Published in 1974 by Harper & Row, 10 East 53rd Street, New York City, N.Y. 10022. Paperback, \$3.95 at last notice).

Also, of course, Bohemian Grove and similar retreats are excellent recruiting camps for prospective leaders and civil servants for the New World Order. The prospects are invited, wined and dined, checked out as to their ability to control themselves and their tongues while inebriated, satiated, sedated, or sensually stimulated. They are talked to, are encouraged to talk freely and uninhibitedly. Finally, they are accepted or rejected for the more responsible and more lucrative post for which they were being screened by the Power Elitists. Wallace Turner, in an article in The New York Times of July 26, 1963 wrote about Nelson Rockefeller's visit to The Bohemian Grove when he was seeking the Presidency of the United States. Turner observed that the Power Elite "realize the Grove is an ideal off-the-record atmosphere for sizing up

politicians....The midsummer encampments have long been a major showcase where leaders of business, industry, education, the arts, and politics, can come to examine each other." In this connection, it is rumored that it was at this same 1963 encampment that it was decided Richard Nixon should run for the Presidency instead of Nelson Rockefeller, and that Ronald Reagan would not be allowed to run against Nixon, but would be held in reserve for a future presidential race.

During this past year there has been considerable opposition to the Bohemian Grove Bacchanalia on the part of feminist groups; this because of the standing rule that women are not permitted to enter the Grove, even as hired help. Sex discrimination was charged, and is being taken up by the State Fair Employment Agency. This is not to indicate that the Bohemians are bereft of female companionship for two weeks. They call it "jumping the river," to inns, bars and motels within easy access from the Grove, where prostitutes are imported from San Francisco. Statistics have it that about 10 percent of the Bohemians "jump the river". But the feminists want to get into the Grove and their campaign was led by a feminist magazine, Mother Jones. An investigative reporter, Rick Clogher, managed to evade the guards and spend a few days within the Grove at the time of the 1980 encampment. The story was featured in the current, August 1981, issue of Mother Jones Magazine. A word about this alternative media magazine is in order.

The original Mother Jones was Mary Harris Jones. She helped found the IWW, worked as a labor agitator and anarchist from her late 40s to her mid-90s. She is quite a hero to the radicals and there is a Mother Jones collective in Madison, Wisconsin, a Mother Jones commune in Berkeley and a Mother Jones Press that published the lesbian oriented Mother Jones Gazette, and the feminist backed Mother Jones Magazine. This latter is a slick-paper publication, began in California in 1975 as a rather crude presentation, but has grown both in looks and circulation. Remember the national controversy about the Ford Pinto, the car that was supposedly built so that even a minor cash into its rear end would cause a fire and explosion and "hundreds of people were going to be burned to death because Ford wouldn't spend the money to alter it? Well, that controversy was started, not by Ralph Nader, but by Mother Jones magazine. And the circulation zoomed, and the magazine received a national award for "the journalistic coup of 1977." Then came the "Baby Bottle Scandal." It seems that these nurses would give samples of infant formula to mothers of indigent babies. The mothers would find this easier than breast-feeding, would let their breasts dry up. But then they would discover that their babies were being poisoned as a result of formula-feeding. Well, that story was started by Mother Jones in 1977. Later it would erupt into a case for the UN, and a condemnation for the United States because our government wouldn't go along with the ban on baby formula for Third World babies. Now Mother Jones has struck rich pay dirt once again through its exposure of the Bohemian Grove Encampment.

We, too, are against the Bohemian Grove Bacchanalia, but not because it has been celebrated without women for 109 years. Rather, we are against the encampment because it is a recruiting ground for leaders of the One World movement and for people who would destroy our Republic and make of it just an administrative region in a Socialistic Global Government. To paraphrase an old Arabic saying: just because we and Mother Jones are enemies of the Bohemian Grove doesn't make us friends.

Now, let's visit the Grove. On the first evening comes "Cremation of Care."

While tree fairies emerge from the Grove singing to appropriately eerie music richly robed priests appear conducting an open coffin in which lies the body of Dull Care. They death-march to a lake that lies in the center of the Grove, the coffin is placed in the Ferry of Care and it floats toward the altar under the Shrine of the Owl, which is illuminated by a gentle flame from the Lamp of Fellowship. The Bohemian audience is admonished to "burn away the sorrows of yesterday and cast your grief to the fires, and be strong with the holy trees and the spirit of the Grove." As the Body of Care is cremated, the stone owl becomes the "God of the Grove" and the high priests intones: "The owl is in his leafy temple. Let all within the Grove be reverent before him." The priest invokes the Bohemian motto: "Weaving Spiders Come Not Here!" - a line that is borrowed from Shakespeare's "A Midsummer Night's Dream." There is also a patron saint, one St. John of Nepomuk. The legend: ordered by a jealous Bohemian king to reveal his queen's confession, the monk refused, was killed by the king - a model of discretion to the Bohemians.

There is much ritualism and ceremony, a comic Low Jinks and a lavishly produced play called the High Jinks, presented on the last night of the encampment and said to cost as much as \$50,000 for props lighting, etc. The actors are all visiting Bohemians and get no pay. There also are special affairs and gatherings at the 127 different camps within the great encampment. There are lectures and discussions, serious conferences interspersing the jinks and the drink-fests, and there is the end of Dull Care for two weeks!

We must not forget the prayer that is intoned by the priests of the Grove:

"Great Owl of Bohemia, we thank thee for thy adjuration.

"Well should we know our living flame of Fellowship can sear

"The grasping claws of Care, throttle his impious screams

"And send his cowering screams from this Grove.

"Begone, detested Care, begone!

"Once again Midsummer sets us free."

Nor must we forget that this annual Bohemian Grove Encampment is sponsored and organized by the Bohemian Club of San Francisco.. a club 109 years old. While the Grove encampment is the club's biggest social venture, it is by no means its only activity. The Club is an imposing six-story building only a few blocks from the financial district of downtown San Francisco. In both its layout and its activities, it is like a Western Establishment twin of the Eastern Establishment Pratt House, which is headquarters for the Council on Foreign Relations. Also similar to the CFR, membership is by invitation only. A potential Bohemian must be nominated by at least two regular members. There is a 15-man Membership Committee and he must visit them all individually. If 11 of them approve by secret ballot, he may become a good Bohemian, after waiting a few years because of a very long waiting list.

We are made aware that the high priests of false gods are very careful in their selection of acolytes. And we are reminded of a statute given to Israel by the Only True God:

"And ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of the place." (Deut. 12:3).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Eight .....Number Thirty-Three.....August 21, 1981

## **REAGAN'S QUIET FEDERALIST REVOLUTION**

On July 29, 1981 President Reagan was in Atlanta to speak before the annual meeting of the National Conference of State Legislators, one of the agencies of that conglomerate known as "Terrible 1313." The Congress had just handed him the twin victories: budget and tax cuts. Jubilantly, he told the assembled 2400 State legislators and friends that "the federal government takes too much taxes from the people, too much authority from the States and too much liberty with the Constitution." He said, "My administration is committed, heart and soul to the broad principles of federalism....For too long the federal government has pre-empted the States' tax base, regularity authority, and spending flexibility. It has tried to reduce the States to mere administrative districts of a government centralized in Washington." He emphasized the words:

"My administration is staging a quiet federalist revolution."

Noble words; and there was some tangible evidence to indicate that Reagan's words might be backed up with action. Vice President Bush was supposed to be seeking ways and means of reducing those federal regulations that had been choking the economy and hamstringing State governments. About 60 different kinds of federal grants were being tossed into one basket and then handed out to the States as "block grants." This was supposed to give the State and local governments more control over the way they could spend the money which was being given back to them by the federal government. Previously the President had told officials of the National Association of Counties (more Terrible 1313) that "I have a dream of my own. I think block grants are only the intermediate steps. I dream of a day when the federal government can substitute for those, the turning back to local and state governments of the tax sources that we ourselves had preempted here at the federal level, so that you would have the resources" (this according to The Washington Post, but it's probably true.)

All well said and worthy of applause. But, if President Reagan were really serious about returning to State and local governments the political and taxing power that rightfully - and Constitutionally - belongs to them, why didn't he order his administrative aides to start liquidating that fourth and unconstitutional branch of the federal establishment known as Regional Government? It is the power granted these Ten Federal Regions that has been destroying the political power of State and local governments. If Reagan really meant the things he's been saying about returning power to the States, why didn't he do something to limit the powers of ACIR? Why did he appoint yet another Presidential Federalism Advisory Committee? And why did he sign a new Executive Order prolonging the life of the Federal Regional Councils?

Regional Government was introduced by President Nixon. On March 27, 1969, he made an executive proclamation titled "Restructuring of Government Service Systems," by means of which he unconstitutionally merged the fifty Sovereign States into Ten Federal Regions." Hearing no official protest from the States, he then signed an Executive Order (No. 11674) which authorized the staffing of the Ten Federal Regional Capitols with 9 grant-making agencies of the Federal Government.

President Carter updated Nixon's order, added 5 more agencies to the staffs of each of the 10 Federal Regions. And now President Reagan has updated the

Carter order with a new one: Executive Order No. 12314. Since this new Executive Order revokes Carter's Executive Order, which in turn revoked Nixon's Executive Order, it seems important that we reproduce for all to read, the full contents of President Reagan's Executive Order No. 12314:

\* \* \* \* \*

## FEDERAL REGIONAL COUNCILS

*Executive Order 12314. July 22, 1981.*

By the authority vested in me as President by the Constitution and statutes of the United States of America, and in order to establish interagency coordinating groups structured to respond to opportunities for promoting Federal policies and to support interagency and intergovernmental cooperation, it is hereby ordered as follows:

### *Section 1. Establishment of Federal Regional Councils.*

(a) There is hereby restructured a Federal Regional Council for each of the ten standard Federal regions (Office of Management and Budget Circular No. A-105). Each Council shall be composed of a principal policy official in the region at the Administrator, Director, Secretarial Representative, or equivalent level, from each of the following agencies:

- (1) The Department of the Interior.
- (2) The Department of Agriculture.
- (3) The Department of Labor.
- (4) The Department of Health and Human Services.
- (5) The Department of Housing and Urban Development.
- (6) The Department of Transportation.
- (7) The Department of Energy.
- (8) The Department of Education.
- (9) The Environmental Protection Agency.

(b) The President shall designate a Chairman for each Council. Representatives of the Office of Management and Budget may participate in the deliberations of the Councils.

(c) Each member of each Council shall designate an alternate to serve whenever the regular member is unable to attend any meeting of the Council. The alternate shall be a principal official in the region at the Deputy or equivalent level, or the head of an operating unit of the agency.

(d) Whenever matters are to be considered by a Council which significantly affect the interests of agencies not represented on that Council, the Regional Director or other appropriate representative of the affected agency shall participate in the deliberations of the Council.

### *Section 2. Federal Regional Council Functions.*

(a) Each Council shall, upon request, establish liaison with State, tribal, regional, and local offices, and shall inform elected officials, including State legislators, concerning Government policies and initiatives, through such mechanisms as are appropriate in individual cases.

(b) Each Council shall respond to State, tribal, regional, and local concerns or inquiries about major policy and budgeting decisions, in order to ensure that the total effect of those actions and related actions of other agencies are explained and understood.

(c) Each Council shall assist in explaining the following federalism initiatives:

- (1) Reform of the Federal aid system through block grants.
- (2) Devolution of Federal programs and functions.
- (3) Reduction in the number and impact of Federal regulations and administrative requirements.

(d) Each Council shall coordinate the Federal response to social and economic impacts resulting from Federal actions.

(e) Each Council shall identify significant problems with Federal regulations, policies and actions, for resolution in the field or refer such problems to the appropriate agency for resolution in a timely fashion, to ensure that problems which are of interest to State and local governments are acted upon expeditiously.

### *Section 3. Oversight.*

(a) The Office of Management and Budget will provide policy guidance to the Councils in consultation with the White House Office of Policy Development; establish policy with respect to Federal Regional Council procedural matters; respond to Council initiatives; seek to resolve policy issues referred to it by the Councils; coordinate Federal Regional Council activities relating to State and local governments with the White House Office of Intergovernmental Affairs; and, coordinate Council activities relating to specific programmatic areas with the appropriate Federal agencies.

(b) The Office of Management and Budget shall provide direction for, and oversight of, the implementation by the Councils of Federal management improvement actions and of Federal aid reforms.

### *Section 4. General Provisions.*

(a) Each agency represented on a Council shall provide, to the extent permitted by law, appropriate staff for common or joint or interagency activities as requested by the Chairman of the Council.

(b) Executive Order No. 12149 is revoked.

RONALD REAGAN

The White House, July 22, 1981.

(Filed with the Office of the Federal Register, 2:17 p.m., July 23, 1981)

Note: The text of the Executive Order was released by the White House Press Office on July 23.

\* \* \* \* \*

It will be noted that President Reagan deleted from President Carter's Executive Order No. 12149 the following agencies: Community Services Administration, Office of Personnel Management, Regional Action Planning Commission, General Services Administration, ACTION, Small Business Administration, U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, and Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA). He did not do away with these agencies; Reagan just removed them from positions of authority in the Ten Regional Councils. What he did was remove those that were chiefly regulatory agencies, and retain those that were grant-giving agencies. However, in case any important matter comes up that involves any agency not now represented on a Regional Commission, this can be taken care of as provided in paragraph (d) of Section 1 of Reagan's Executive Order 12314: "The Regional Director of the Council will represent the non-member agency." So, nothing has really changed.

Since this Report is primarily documentary in content, we should note that the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations (ACIR), of which Reagan was a member when Governor of California, still exists, and still has the



same administrative, legislative and regulatory powers. Its membership now includes Interior Secretary James Watts as chairman. HUD Secretary Samuel Pierce also is a member, as is Richard Williamson, the President's Assistant for Intergovernmental Affairs. These three represent the Administration and representing the Senate are David Durenberger of Minnesota, William Roth of Delaware, and James Sasser of Tennessee. Representing the House are Clarence Brown of Ohio, L.H. Fountain of North Carolina, and Charles Rangel of New York. Four State Governors are members of ACIR: Bruce Babbitt of Arizona, John Dalton of Virginia, Richard Riley of South Carolina, and Richard Snelling of Vermont. There are four Mayors: Richard Carver of Peoria, Ill., Richard Hatcher of Gary, Ind., Tom Moody of Columbus, Ohio and John Rousakis of Savannah, Ga. Also three State legislators: Fred Anderson of the Colorado State Senate, Richard Hodes of the Florida House, and Leo McCarthy of the California Assembly. Then there are three County officials: Lynn Cutler of Black Hawk County, Iowa; Doris Dealaman of Somerset County, New Jersey; and Roy Orr of Dallas County, Texas. Rounding out the "representative" ACIR membership are three private citizens: Eugene Eidenberg of Washington, D.C.; Mary Wall of Elmhurst, Illinois; plus one vacancy as of May 20th.

For his "quiet federalist revolution" Reagan has ACIR, the White House Office of Policy Development, and the White House Office of Intergovernmental Affairs, all of which are concerned with Regional Government. But this was not enough. On April 8 the White House announced the formation of the Presidential Federalism Advisory Committee, a 40-member group chaired by Senator Paul Laxalt of Nevada. Then there was named yet another group, a Federalism Task Force composed of Laxalt, White House aides Baker, Meese, Anderson, and Robert Carlson, five cabinet officers, David Stockman of OMB, and President Reagan's Intergovernmental Relations Assistant Richard Williamson--with such a line-up of committees, commissions and task forces, no wonder he refers to the program as a quiet federalist revolution! But what is needed is a counter-revolution; like that one that started in 1776.

There is a grim warning concerning this quiet federalist revolution that should be considered carefully. In issuing his E.O. 12314, Reagan revoked Carter's E.O. 12149, both of which dealt with the composition and functions of the Ten Federal Regional Councils. However, when Carter issued E.O. 12149 he also issued a companion E.O. 12148. So far as we can determine, 12148 is still in effect! This is an Executive Order which sets up the mechanism for operation of a Federal Bureaucratic Dictatorship whenever the President of the United States should declare a National Emergency. We repeat: E.O. 12148 when invoked by presidential proclamation, automatically establishes a Federal Dictatorship! The Order reads in part: "The Director of the Federal Emergency Management Agency [George Bush?] shall establish Federal policies for, and coordinate, all civil defense and civil emergency planning, management, mitigation and assistance functions of the Executive agencies." This threat of potential dictatorship depends for its success upon that unconstitutional concept called Regional Governance. It can be eliminated only through action taken by the State Governments! Have your State legislators been told?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Thirty-Four.....August 28, 1981

## COSMOS: "A FRACTURED FINANCIAL FAIRY TALE"

*The following bit of "fiction" by R.E. McMaster, Jr. appeared in the August 14, 1981 issue of The Reaper, and is reprinted by permission of the author. We may pretend that the character portrayed in the story is fictitious, and any resemblance to any actual person living or dead, could be coincidental.*

Once upon a time, on a planet far, far away, lived a rich man. Now, this was no ordinary rich man. This rich man had accumulated, through trusts, foundations and his family's clandestine business operations down through several generations, about all the wealth and power any sane man could want. When heads of state came to visit the president of his country, who he helped install in office, they always took time to drop by and visit, recognizing the true power behind the throne. Being hated by the few little people who took the time to review his activities, who couldn't appreciate his right to use and abuse wealth and power, this rich man desired to multiply his wealth many times. It was a greedy game for him. He already owned and controlled one of the biggest banks in the country. And, his family was notorious for their ruthlessness in the early development, monopolizing, and continued control of the oil business. The problem came with the attempt to expand his banking empire. The 50 states in his country all had separate banking rules and regulations, which made it difficult, actually impossible, for him to set up interstate banking. It made this rich man very, very sad that the people who ran the 50 States thought he should not control all the money in the country. So, he devised a brilliant scheme to increase and combine all his oil and banking empires.

Now, in a separate part of the world, a historically unstable people had stumbled onto a literal ocean of oil reserves. In fact, the reserves of these unruly groups were the largest in the world. Knowing a great deal about the oil business, this rich man surveyed his world's situation and saw that if the 13 unstable countries which produced this tremendous amount of oil would simply get together, they could form an oil cartel. Then, they could raise the price of oil significantly to the financial benefit of all concerned. Of course, this new cartel would have to deal with our rich man's oil enterprises, since he already had significant control of oil companies, refineries and tankers, which would bring the oil from these underdeveloped countries to world markets. So, he set out to execute his plan.

In one of those wild and woolly oil-rich countries, he found a monarch, somewhat of a proud peacock, who our rich man thought could be established as the military power in the area, who would bring all the other unstable tribesmen into line. With his tremendous political power in his own country, this banker/oil magnate convinced high-level officials to sell this peacock puppet all the military equipment needed to stabilize the rowdy oil-rich area. After a period of time, thanks to the peacock, the "wild and woollyies" settled down and then were educated regarding their "common" economic self-interest. Greed, being what it is in other worlds, as in this world, the leaders of all these oil-rich countries agreed to form a cartel and jack up the price of their oil. Who

knows? From under \$2.00 a barrel the price of oil could double to \$4.00, and then double again to \$8.00, rise to \$16.00, or maybe even to the staggering sum of \$32.00 a barrel. Who knows? The sky's the limit. In any case, with any oil price increases, our rich man knew he would profit tremendously. After all, then he could raise the price of his own oil too, which he owned in vast quantities at locations all over the globe. He would have to *"Compete in world markets."* The value of his oil companies, tankers, refineries, and service stations would likewise appreciate. It was a win-win deal for our rich man. But there was an added bonus, a real plus that made his master plan one gem of a deal. In one fast sweep, he effectively established 50-State branch banking. All the people in all 50 States now made their deposits in his new branch bank – the new oil cartel. So clean, so neat. No fuss. No mess. And, of course, as he had previously arranged, his big branch bank, the oil cartel, agreed to make all their financial deposits derived from oil income in overseas branches of our rich man's bank or even directly to the home bank, located in his nation's financial center.

Being always one step ahead of the crowd, our financial mastermind knew exactly what he would do with all the money. He would loan it to the poor countries of his world, those nations headed by aspiring political leaders who fretted every day, with sweaty palms, about whether or not their leadership and nation would hold together. The loans to these deadbeat countries allowed our banking and oil financier to call the shots not only in the political and economic arenas of these poor countries, but also in the world commodity markets.

Our rich man rejoiced as he contemplated the tremendous profits he would reap from inside information about the world's commodity markets which he now had the power to effectively manipulate and control. He already knew how to control the "powers" in the poor countries. All he had to do was to finance some guerrillas out in the bush to overthrow the newly established, green political leaders in these underdeveloped countries if they got out of line. So, effectively, his financial power assured a balance of power (terror) whereby he could pull the political puppet strings in these backward countries. A little financial clout goes a long way when it comes to intimidation of the "world's weakies."

The only problem that remained was how to ensure the repayment of these loans from these young struggling countries. Our rich man needed some type of insurance. Thankfully, again, through his manipulative efforts, and the efforts of some of his fellow bankers, he had the political leaders of his country establish international development banks, subsidized by his country's ordinary taxpayers. These international development banks, as they were called, effectively guaranteed our rich man's loans and cashed him out of any deals which went sour. It was a no-risk, win-win situation again. This was truly the lazy man's way to riches.

Through a complex maze of international corporations, offshore trusts and foundations, our rich man never worried about paying any taxes either. He had seen to it, in the meantime, that laws were passed, preventing the ordinary folks from getting rich. This way no one could challenge his empire. If an ordinary person was talented, worked hard and did well in business without accumulating any debt, he was still prevented from getting rich because the graduated income tax swept away the majority of the fruits of his labor each and every year. And, after a few years, business failure, setbacks or discouragement would set in, as it always does, and this talented, common man would fall back into the masses, where he belonged. So clean, so neat. No mess or fuss. And other ordinary men who aspired to become wealthy by using debt, not realizing that throughout history long-term debt has been detrimental to all busi-

ness enterprises, would fall into a different snare. Sure, these debt-heavy folks could avoid the tax trap for a while and appear to get rich. However; they were always on a debt treadmill, with payments coming due month after month. And every now and then the piper came by when they didn't have enough to pay. All it took to wipe out these debt dudes was for our rich man to exercise his political clout and have the central bank keep money tight so that these aspiring common folks' cash flow would dry up. Then they would go belly up. To our rich man, these recessions or depressions every so often were great. They provided him with a tremendous opportunity to buy up for a song resources, plants and equipment created by the sweat of the brows of other men who had slaved long hours.

Was our financial and oil magnate concerned about the word getting out to the common folk, and triggering a revolution that would result in him being hung from a lamp post? Not at all. He knew his history too well, that human nature was a constant. He knew that the masses were first and foremost concerned with security, that they would not brave the risk and responsibility necessary for freedom. Thus, all he had to do was promote the development of social programs in government that provided cradle-to-grave security to not only keep the masses happy and his competitors paying outrageous taxes, but also to guarantee that the politicians who supported his programs would be elected and reelected to office by those on the dole.

He even financed a revolution in a distant foreign country, about which the common folk knew very little, so that a militaristic enemy could arise. This way the little people would always be preoccupied with, and overly concerned about, their safety. This foreign military concern not only did his dirty work around the globe, it also helped consolidate his political influence in a strong central government in his own country, where key government officials did his bidding. The little people were grateful for the military protection.

He was able to finance the military expenditures and wars, too. Oh, the money he made from financing those glorious wars. Knowing that the general public would never go to war if they knew how much it cost and had to pay for it at the time of the war, our rich man always conveniently arranged for the central government to borrow money from his bank to finance the military escapades. Sure, there was inconvenient inflation for the masses, but for the most part, it was lost in the fervor of war. He had learned long ago that it was important for nations to be constantly at odds with each other, not only so that he could finance military expenditures on both sides, but also so that the common people would maintain enemies. After all, if people all over this world got to know each other too well and traded among themselves freely, without any government restrictions or hostilities, then he would be out of a job. Who would need to borrow money from his bank? He wouldn't be able to loan nearly as much, and his profits would drop off sharply. Our rich man also made a real financial killing from post-war reconstruction. There are few financial endeavors more profitable than the after-war reconstruction efforts, and banks get in on the ground floor.

Our rich man had even taken out additional insurance against a public backlash. Long ago, his father and grandfather had established, at the highest political levels, an educational game plan, whereby the public would be educated in the public schools, and taught to do his bidding. He rejoiced in the brilliance of his family's foresight. It's a lot more difficult to convince a man to work against his own self-interest when he realizes where his own best interest really lies. But when you can take children while they are young, and educate them to be technically proficient, but brainwash them to act contrary to their

own self-interest in the areas of economics, politics, religion, morals, ethics and history, well, now, how much better can you have it? People do your bidding to their own detriment and smile.

By being rich and powerful, our rich man also was able to establish a monopoly in the media, and effectively control what the "big gun" newspapers, radio and television networks had to say. This reinforced the educational propaganda put out according to his master plan in the public schools. He also established a stranglehold on religion. By having religious leaders teach the people to spend all their time worrying about the "sweet by and by," our rich man was left to run wild in the "here and now."

Finally, knowing that the common folk liked naturally to be entertained, rather than responsible, our rich man sponsored all types of entertainments and sporting events to capture their interest. Being constantly enthralled and occupied with having a good time, the common folk, thus, never saw any reason, and never had any time to think about what was really important, what was really going on in their world controlled by our rich man even though, day in and day out, he slowly but surely accumulated the assets of the common folk as they whistled and laughed on their way to the economic graveyard.

*Editor's note: This fractured financial fairy tale was brought to you courtesy of a leading international corporate executive, who entertained your editor into the wee hours of the morning on a recent trip to our nation's capital. Aren't we glad that fairy tales have nothing at all to do with the way the real world works?*

(This "fractured financial fairy tale" is reprinted from The Reaper, P.O. Box 39026, Phoenix, Arizona 85069. Published 44 times per year, \$225.00.)

---

Setting The Record Straight. In our Report of July 10, 1981, we published a list of members of President Reagan's staff who also were members of the Trilateral Commission or the Council on Foreign Relations or both. This list was reprinted by a number of right wing and conservative newsletters and economic advisory services. Unfortunately, they stated that the list consisted of members of the Trilateral Commission. Hardly an earth-shattering error, since both the TLC and the CFR are controlled by the same elitist cabal. But many purists complained that most of those listed were CFR members, that only 3 were Trilateralists. So, to set the record straight, here is the opening, and overlooked, sentence preceding the list of names, exactly as published in our Report of July 10, 1981:

"In addition to Bush, who told David Rockefeller, "All that I am I owe to you," at the Trilateral Conference in Washington March 29th; there are on Reagan's staff the following members of the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations or both - and this is not necessarily a complete list of them." The list of 33 names, with the positions held in the Reagan administration, followed.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Thirty-Five.....September 4, 1981

## IF REAGONOMICS SHOULD FAIL....

Indicative of a political trend are the following excerpts from a letter sent to Mr. Paul Weyrich of the Committee for the Survival of a Free Congress:

"I'm sick to the teeth of receiving yours and other organizations' well-meaning pleas to support the President. Reagan is selling us out step by step. One example is U.S. News quote of Bush regarding 'right-wing groups' who complain of the trend: 'Hell with them.' First sell-out, picking George Bush. Second, he's been loading his administration with far more CFR and TC members than the abysmal Carter ever did. Third, I understand the wise and hard-headed Lyn Nofziger is planning to leave. And if this happens there'll be a flood more of TC and CFR elitists nesting in Washington. Fourth, Reagan's May 20 Executive Order for the Ex-Im Bank to lend Romania \$142 million, 85% to be financed by the American taxpayer, for nuclear generators, at 8½%. Will your bank give you a home loan at 15% down, and at 8½%, beginning in 1989??? And on and on....I've supported Reagan every step of the way, but no more...As Gary North has been saying (but I didn't want to hear it), 'The fix is on'."

That the Reagan sell-out continues can be shown by his recent nominations and appointments. Pro-abortionist Sandra O'Connor for the Supreme Court. CFR member Arthur A. Hartman to be Ambassador to the Soviet Union. He held a variety of economic posts before becoming special assistant (1961) to George Ball, then Under Secretary of State. Hartman later served under a number of State Department characters: Nicholas Katzenbach, Elliot Richardson, William Rogers, Henry Kissinger. In 1977 Carter named him U.S. Ambassador to France. Another CFR member, Harry G. Barnes, Jr., Ambassador to Communist Romania under Carter, is nominated by Reagan to become Ambassador to India.

Clarence B. Carson, one of America's greatest living historians, placed the Washington political scene in proper perspective when he wrote:

"Wherever did President Reagan get those people around him - his administrative assistants, department heads, official spokesmen, and so forth. They *are* smooth. Take Donald Regan and Drew Lewis. But why discriminate? Take just about everyone I have seen, except maybe David Stockman. They are so smooth they could probably milk the yolk out of an egg without cracking the shell. And calm. When he is interviewed by the press Secretary of State Haig looks as if he is settling down for a nap between questions. These people look and act for all the world like bank vice presidents trained by librarians.

"Such administrators might be well suited to a caretaker government, one that would hold the fort until the real government could get organized, but not to one committed to turning things around!" (Emphasis added. Quoted from The Review of the News, September 2, 1981. Weekly, \$20 per year. 395 Concord Ave., Belmont Mass. 02178)

That Reagan's is merely a caretaker government waiting for the real government to take over, is an ominous suggestion. But there is much circumstantial evidence to back up that suggestion. And there is a double danger. First, the so-called "New Right" has lost confidence in Reagan because he has failed to keep so very many promises. There is still a Department of Education, and a

Department of Energy. There is this compromise with the promoters of infant-icide through the nomination of a "person for all seasons" to the highest court in the land. Now he's talking about cutting down on the Defense budget, which was the one thing that should never be done because of that much talked about "window of vulnerability" which is the Soviet Union's superiority in military capability. In fact, Reagan has backed down on just about every promise that he made, except for those programs which can be classified as Reaganomics, and even in these he keeps making deals with the so-called opposition.

In the second place, The Eastern Establishment has also begun to turn the big guns of the controlled Media against Reagan. It's as though the "real government" is about to take over from Reagan's "caretaker government," and they are preparing the way for the transition. The Media has begun to promote the idea that "Reagan is poorly prepared to make vital decisions" when it comes to foreign policy. Much was made of the statement that when those two U.S. air-men shot down two Libyan planes, they didn't bother to tell the Commander-in-chief about it, just let him sleep. As for Reagan's economic program, the AP wrote as of September 3: "Despite his success in the political arena President Reagan has been a dismal failure in selling his economic program to the powerful financial community that can make or break it. Wall Street and other money centers keep sending signals of no confidence in Reagan's plan for economic revival even though he is constantly trying to placate them with promises of deeper and deeper budget cuts...." And a wire report from Chicago where Reagan was addressing the carpenters union convention noted that :The AFL-CIO has been in the vanguard of protest over Reagan's economic policies and is planning a huge Solidarity Day demonstration in the nation's capital September 19..."

So here is a paradox: The "New Right" which supported him and its opponent the CFR-TC elitist clique which controls him, are both against him; the first because he has deceived them; the latter because he hasn't done it fast enough! All of which leads to a danger that is seldom recognized.

Ronald Reagan came into national political prominence because of a speech he made when Barry Goldwater was nominated for President. "Ronald Reagan has been my friend for many years," said the Arizona Senator. "His strong support for me in 1964 is something I will always cherish." Dr. Carson wrote: "Ronald Reagan made a famous speech in 1964. It was *the* speech...It had a large and enduring impact. It led eventually to his election as President of the United States." As President, Reagan is still delivering well rendered variations on the theme of that speech. But there has always been at least one discordant note: Reagan has always been in tune with the aims of what Clarence Carson calls the "real government." Reagan has always been in favor of Regional Government, which is an essential stepping stone on the road to World Government. As Governor of California he was an active participant, and as President he is perfecting the Concept of Regional Governance.

In our Report of August 21 we pointed out that President Reagan had revoked President Carter's Executive Order No. 12149, and had issued his own Executive Order No. 12314, which is merely an updating and restructuring of the Carter Executive Order. We also pointed out that Reagan did not revoke Carter's companion Executive Order - 12148 - which is an order providing for a Federal Dictatorship whenever a National Emergency is declared!

According to Section 3 of this Executive Order of July 20, 1979:

"There is hereby established the Emergency Management Council. The Council shall be composed of the Director of the Federal Emergency Management Agency, who shall be the Chairman, the Director of the Office of Management



and Budget, and such others as the President may designate.....The Council shall assist the President in the oversight and direction of Federal emergency programs and policies....The heads of Executive agencies shall cooperate in the performance of functions vested in him (the Director of FEMA-Ed.)."

We repeat: Executive Order 12148 provides for the establishment of a Federal Dictatorship whenever the President (or whoever may be acting in his stead) may declare a National Emergency and order that E.O. 12148 has become effective. In such case, Federal Departments and Agencies operating under the direction of the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) could:

- Take over all communications facilities;
- Seize all sources of power (electric, nuclear, petroleum, gas, etc.);
- Control all food resources;
- Seize all forms of transportation;
- Control all highways and seaports;
- Seize railroads, inland waterways, and storage facilities;
- Commandeer all civilians and put them to work under federal supervision;
- Control all activities relating to education;
- Register every man, woman and child in the United States;
- Shift any segment of the population from one locality to another;
- Control all devices capable of emitting electro-magnetic radiation;
- Take over farms, ranches and timberlands;
- Freeze all wages and prices;
- Demand emergency welfare services (food, clothing, lodging) in private homes for those said to be in need;
- Regulate the amount of your own money you may withdraw from your bank or savings and loan institution, or freeze your account;
- Close all banks, stock exchanges, etc. and freeze stock and bond prices;
- Institute extraordinary measures with respect to any facility, system, or service said to be essential to national survival.

This plan for a federal dictatorship first appeared as Executive Order 11490, signed by President Nixon in October, 1969. President Carter amended it in on July 20, 1979, adding the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) as the control agency, and renumbering it to become Executive Order 12148. We repeat: President Reagan has not altered or amended this Executive Order in any way. But he has appointed new directors for FEMA. And this fact may become very important. First, we shall reprint a Presidential Document concerning the appointment of a new Director, issued February 23, 1981:

"The President announced today his intention to nominate Louis O. Giuffrida to be Director of the Federal Emergency Management Agency. General Guiff-rida is president of the Specialized Management Services Co. and director of the California Specialized Training Institute. He has had a lengthy career as a military and civilian expert in crime prevention and investigation; industrial defense; physical security; civil disturbances and disasters; confinement and rehabilitation responsibilities....In 1971 he left the army and, at the request of Gov. Ronald Reagan, organized the California Specialized Training Institute and has directed it since its inception. In addition, he served as an adviser on terrorism, emergency management, and other special topics for the office of the Governor of California. He was recently promoted to the rank of general in the California National Guard....."

This document states that the President announced his intention to nominate Giuffrida to be Director of FEMA. Obviously there was no opposition to that nomination because on July 7, the same day Reagan nominated Sandra Day O' Connor to be an Associate Justice, he also "announced the appointment of the following officials to serve on the board of governors of the American National

Red Cross Corporation for a term of 3 years: Secretary of State Alexander Haig, Jr., Secretary of Health and Human Services Richard S. Schweiker, Secretary of Education Terrel H. Bell, Assistant Secretary of HHS Edward N. Brandt, Jr., Louis O. Giuffrida, Director, Federal Emergency Management Agency, and Gen. David C. Jones, USAF, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff."

More about Giuffrida. Back in the early 70's, when LEAA was feeling its oats and seeking ways to take over and control Americans in case a National Emergency was declared and martial law imposed, its leaders chose the State of California as a training camp for "highly trained specialists capable of controlling the civilian population until the military can take over" and institute "martial rule" in America. One phase of that highly controversial operation was called the "California Civil Disorder Management Course." We quote one paragraph from the "1974 Report to the California Senate by the Subcommittee on Civil Disorder," January 31, 1974: "The California Civil Disorder Management Course (CCDMC) is a one-week, highly intensified and coordinated learning exercise in all phases of civil disorder management. Both consultants recommend, and the Subcommittee members concur, that Colonel L.O. Giuffrida, MPC, CAL ARNG, Commandant of the California Specialized Training Institute, and the instructors of the CCDMC be commended for their enthusiasm, expertise and professionalism in developing and conducting their CCDMC."

Explanation: If a National Emergency were declared and E.O. 11490 put into effect, such a federal dictatorship would require the imposition of martial law. Specialized "SWAT Teams" would have to take control until the military could move in and enforce "martial rule." This same L.O. Giuffrida was the man selected by Governor Reagan to train such a team of experts, under LEAA. Well LEAA has now been dethroned and FEMA has taken its place; and Luis Giuffrida has been selected by President Reagan to act as Director of FEMA!

According to the training manual used by the Specialized Training Institute operated by the man who now directs FEMA, martial law "comes into existence when civil government can no longer maintain law and order, and it exists so long as it is necessary to restore conditions where civil government can again function." And "Martial law cannot be invoked by an elected official, or by a civilian officer of any stature. Rather, it occurs upon a determination by the highest military commander in the jurisdiction." Of course, this is a kind of double talk, since the President wears two hats. He's a civilian executive but he's also commander-in-chief of the armed forces. Therefore, he can declare a national emergency, invoke the standby Executive Order establishing a bureaucratic dictatorship, and at the same time invoke martial law and call out the military to enforce the bureaucrats' decisions.

Of course, any such action on the part of our present "caretaker government" or even the "real government" which may be standing by to take over totally, is most unlikely. But - if the Reagan economic program should fail and a real crash occur, if medfly manipulation and weather control should destroy crops in California, Florida and Texas and starvation should threaten, and if people should become unduly restive, a National Emergency might be declared. Best answer: If ours is a Constitutional Republic, what are we doing with a FEMA or with the Regional Governance system that gave it birth?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Thirty-Six.....September 11, 1981

## **THE COMMUNIST-CAPITALIST CONNECTION**

"Communism-Socialism is an economic failure, but doing business with Communist regimes and doing their business for them can be most profitable, so there is no contradiction in wealthy men supporting Communists. People like the Rockefellers, Eatons and Hammers [Rothschilds and Oppenheimers], and others have made no secret of their profits from helping Communism; and many of the big corporations likewise have made obscene profits in the Red business they're engaged in. The U.S. government taxes us to guarantee their payments....It's said that we built the Soviet's military-industrial complex, and now we're doing as much for Red China, but we aren't told how big were the obscene profits taken by those who carried on this business, and they were huge. So it's not at all surprising that some super-wealthy Americans, individuals and businesses, are anything but anti-Communist or pro-American." So wrote J. Kessner Kahn of Chicago, in a recent column.

Corroborating that statement was one made by the Russian political refugee Alexander I. Solzhenitsyn shortly after his arrival in the United States. He spoke to a packed and select audience in the ballroom of the Washington Hilton Hotel, advised his listeners of the existence of an amazing and mysterious alliance "at first glance a strange one, a surprising one - but if you think about it, one which is well grounded and easy to understand. This is the alliance between our Communist leaders and your Capitalists." Unfortunately, he was wrong in one respect: it is not easy for the average American to understand, and know, that there is this Communist-Capitalist Connection, that it was the so-called Free World which built and maintained this Communist slave world from the very beginning. Most Americans are shocked and just can't believe it upon hearing a statement such as that made by Senator Steve Symms of Idaho: "History has proven that the Soviet Union's planned industry feeds on the industrial freedom of the West. It would long ago have died a natural death, had it not been for the repeated injections of lifeblood that are still being pumped into it today." And Congressman Larry McDonald of Georgia offers us figures that the average American never heard of: "...the United States has provided \$1,033,400,000 in foreign aid and assistance to the Soviet Union from 1946 through 1974. When you also consider the so-called lend-lease program (outright charity to the tune of nearly \$12 billion)...the true figure of aid to the heartland of totalitarian communism would be somewhere between \$30 and \$40 billion. Most Americans are staggered upon learning that USSR has been the Number One beneficiary of U.S. aid in this century.... All of this certainly destroys the accepted view that the United States has an anti-Communist foreign policy."

So, there exists this unbroken alliance between Monopoly Capitalism and Communism, an alliance that also exists between our own federal government and the totalitarian governments of the Communist world. But - the people of the United States are taught that Communism is our greatest enemy, that we must resist its advances at every turn as in Korea and Vietnam and the Middle East and in Europe, and everywhere; that we must build the world's greatest war machine to protect our country - and the rest of the world - from the ravages of Communist conquest.

Of course, the people living in countries dominated by Communists are told the same things about us, those "imperialistic Americans." But, even as we are told that Communism is our enemy, we witness our governments and our corporations trading with each other, establishing cultural, and educational, and scientific exchanges with each other. All of this while we are told that we can not trust the Communists, and we must always fear them. So is it any wonder that people are confused?

Take Libya, for instance. There's a global terrorist axis existing between the USSR, Cuba and Libya. Dictator Qaddafi has determined that his worst enemy is the United States. When two of his planes challenged two American fighters and promptly got shot down, Qaddafi raved and ranted. And he told the world once again that his country was going to build power dominance in the nuclear weapon field, and that his chief targets would be American installations in and around the Persian Gulf area. But even as he denounced the United States and talked of retaliation, the United States continued to purchase some two-thirds of Libya's oil production. They speak of war, but crude oil from Libya is our third largest foreign supply.

The techniques developed and applied by the Communist-Capitalist Connection have confused people from their very beginning. They were intended to confuse and bemuse all but the "insiders." Stated very simply: Bolshevism, or Hard Socialism - later to be called Communism - was established and financed, and has been maintained in the Soviet Union, to be used as the "stick" that would force people and governments into acceptance of the economic, ideological and political confederacy that was planned for the whole world by the Communist-Capitalist Connection, or Alliance. At the same time and in other parts of the world, various types of Soft Socialism were promoted. These were designed to serve as "the carrot" to Communism's "stick" in deceiving peoples and governments into acceptance of the One World Alliance. Thus we have Fabianism, Welfare Statism, Social Democracy, etc., in those parts of the world where people were too alert to accept the Hard Socialism that had been forced upon the Russians, the Red Chinese and the people of their satellites.

Later on, in addition to the Hard Socialism of the USSR and the Soft Socialism of the so-called free world, a third technique had to be adopted. This was to force the people and governments of the so-called Third World into accepting the economic, ideological and political framework desired by the Communist-Capitalist Connection. Instead of using "the stick," of direct invasion and conquest, or "the carrot" of persuasion, education and legislation; it was decided that terrorism and infiltration should be used. For example, While the Western World was worrying about SALT and the potential invasion of Europe by the method of the Communist "stick," Brezhnev was telling his Politbureau members in Moscow:

"Our aim is to gain control of the two great treasure houses on which the West depends: The energy treasure house of the Persian Gulf and the mineral treasure house of central and southern Africa." But the "stick" method seemed too dangerous because the plan was not to destroy those treasure houses, but to take them over intact. And the "carrot" method seemed impractical. So, this third method, "infiltration and terrorism," which had proved so very effective in Central America, would be used in the Persian Gulf and in southern Africa. This third method was shown to be more satisfactory when the direct invasion of Afghanistan "came a cropper," and when the Polish problem created such a dilemma within the Communist hierarchy. Thus, the Soviet did not move in and occupy Iran, it supports and advises Marxist terrorists instead, who will do the job through terror tactics. There is also the softer Communist control of

Iraq, Syria, Yemen, etc. And now the same technique is being used in southern Africa, where the Soviets have been shown to have a direct connection. U.S. News (9/14/81) provides some interesting facts and figures concerning this use of terrorism. We quote:

"Russia' first military casualties in southern Africa spotlight the growing involvement of Communist-bloc troops in local conflicts around the globe.. Two Soviet colonels were reported killed and a sergeant major was captured when South African troops raided Angola in late August to hit guerrilla bases of SWAPO - the South-West Africa People's Organization. The Russians were part of a contingent of 1,000 Soviet and 400 East German military men advising the Angolan Army. Also in service in Angola are 15,000 to 19,000 combat troops from Cuba. The heavy Marxist role in southern Africa prompted a rare U.S. veto of a United Nations resolution condemning South Africa's thrust into Angola..... According to U.S. officials, at least 135,000 Russian, Cuban and East German military personnel are playing combat or advisory roles in some 20 countries outside the Soviet bloc. The biggest force by far is Moscow's 85,000-man army in Afghanistan, target of a 1979 Russian invasion. Afghan guerrillas have killed or wounded at least 5,000 Soviet soldiers. In Ethiopia, 11,000 to 13,000 Cubans and 1,250 Russian advisers are helping the local forces against Somalian and Eritrean guerrillas, reportedly with considerable success. In the Mideast, 1,500 Soviet, East German and Cuban military advisers are supporting South Yemen's pro-Marxist regime in sporadic fighting with North Yemen. Moscow's reward: Access to strategically valuable bases. Nearly 2,500 Russian advisers are helping Syria's army, which is caught up in the Lebanon war - a conflict which threatens to escalate into wider hostilities embroiling Israel. Strategy analysts view the Communist bloc's deepening involvement in conflicts around the world as a major potential source of superpower confrontation. Many, in fact, believe a showdown is far more likely in a Third World country than in Europe." (Unquote).

The belief that a showdown is more likely in a Third World country than in Europe is bolstered by the fact that the old Socialist International has been re-activated and, since the failure of "Eurocommunism," is to be tried out as a method of "conquering Western Europe without a shot being fired." Chairman of this Socialist International is Willy Brandt of West Germany, his assistant is Francois Mitterand of France, and a third very important member is Pierre Trudeau of Canada. Brandt traveled to Moscow where he was treated as "one of the Communist faithfuls." A Brandt-Brezhnev Alliance was formulated, the chief aim of which might be paraphrased as "the merging of the nations of Europe into an expanded Warsaw Pact" which would leave the United States isolated, NATO totally ineffective, and with Canada Socialized and Mexico Communized. Mitterand of France has endeared himself to the Kremlin, by taking Communists into his cabinet - an act that was accepted without apparent concern by our own government in Washington. Trudeau is presently engaged in formalizing the Socialization of Canada, complete with a new Constitution and a centralized government. Jose Lopez Portillo is steadily moving Mexico into Castro's Communist camp. Most of this is the work of the revived Socialist International, which would leave the United States ready to fall like ripe fruit into the hands of the Communist-Capitalist Alliance. (Lest any reader misunderstand, our reference in this Report is to Monopoly Capitalism, not to free enterprise capitalism which helped to make our Nation the most prosperous the world has ever known).

We spoke of Brezhnev's aim: to gain control of those two treasure houses: the Persian Gulf (oil) and central and southern Africa (minerals). To accomplish this goal, the USSR has taken on a new axis partner: Libya. From now on, as

the situation grows more tense in these areas, we'll be hearing more and more of this Soviet Axis, which includes the USSR, Cuba and Libya. Americans in general knew little or nothing about Libya or its dictator, Muammar Qaddafi, until Billy Carter's strange connections with Libya became front-page news. But, since the downing of two of his planes by American airmen (an act which made us proud to be an American) we'll be hearing more and more about this North African madman. In 1969 he overthrew senile King Idris, came to power at about the same time the oil cartelists began bloating the price of oil. This gave Qaddafi an estimated income of about a billion dollars a month. He used some of that money to help his subjects, most of it to buy arms. He spent billions on Mirage jet fighters from France, Leopard tanks from West Germany and military hardware from Italy. He placed with the Soviet Union a \$12 billion dollar order for tanks, planes, artillery and missiles. He also bankrolls a team of atomic scientists in Pakistan, where nuclear weapons are being built for his arsenal. And not satisfied with that \$12 billion deal with the USSR he went to Moscow and signed more contracts. Also became an Axis Member!

Here was a real break for the Soviets. In making Cuba a partner, the Soviet found it necessary to bankroll Castro and his government. They say that Cuba costs the USSR as much as \$12 million a day. But in the case of Qaddafi and oil-rich Libya, it's just the opposite. Not only does Qaddafi pay his own way, he's also able to help support some of the Soviet's expensive efforts at "liberation" of Third World countries. And the Kremlin must have been overjoyed when it learned that Qaddafi's specialty was the operation of training camps for terrorists. Qaddafi has spent millions in the training and equipping of terrorists from Nicaragua's Sandanistas, Argentina's Monteneros, Uruguay's Tupamaros, the IRA provisionals, Spanish Basques, French Bretons and Corsicans, Turks, Iranians, Japanese and Moslem insurgents in Thailand, Indonesia, Malaysia, the Philippines, and especially the PLO. Qaddafi is a Marxist, but with a difference; he also is an Islamic extremist. In regard to that aim of Brezhnev's, to control the two treasure houses, that axis partnership with Libya was made to order.

African Intelligence Digest observes that "Libya is strategically important because it is close to U.S. air, sea and communication lines with the Middle East and only 150 miles from Italy and Greece.... Among other reasons to watch Qaddafi: 1) He is presently attempting to 'stage manage' a 'Khomeini-style' revolution against President Sadat of Egypt (Sadat's roundup of opponents and dissidents was prompted by Qaddafi's stage managing-Ed.). 2) He has undertaken to oppose by all means possible any negotiated Arab-Israeli peace settlement. 3) In the event of any new Arab-Israeli war, he has threatened to attack America's military bases in the Arab homeland- in Egypt, Oman, Somalia and Saudi Arabia. 4) He is dedicated to the overthrow of the Saudi royal family, and 5) He is determined to establish his 'Islamic Republic of the Sahara' by taking over the states of Niger, Mali, Mauretania, and the Sudan. He has already taken Chad.... In conclusion, Qaddafi is trying to be a big chief, but with a very small tribe. And he is playing with the Russian bear in hopes of aggrandizing himself with a sprawling empire... Anwar Sadat has called Qaddafi 'a vicious criminal, one hundred percent sick and possessed of a demon.' (Quoted from African Intelligence Digest, P.O. Box 22998, Denver, CO 80222. Monthly, \$25 per year).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Thirty-Seven.....September 18, 1981

## "TO PROVIDE FOR THE COMMON DEFENCE"

At a time when nobody knows how much an unbacked Federal Reserve dollar note will be worth a month from today, a debate is raging in Washington. It's about how much can be spent - not about how much *should be spent* - "to provide for the common defence." As we go to press, the Reagan Administration plan calls for the chopping off of \$13 billion from a previously promised \$652 billion that was to have been spent in the next three years. Defense Secretary Weinberger admits that this is far from enough to catch up with Soviet Russia. In an declassified report the Defense Intelligence Agency says the USSR is outproducing the United States by as much as 3 to 1 in strategic and tactical weapons. Soviet annual production for the past five years has averaged 3,000 tanks, 5,500 armored vehicles other than tanks, and 400 short-range ballistic missiles for battlefield use. The report adds that the Soviets outproduced us 11 to 1 in submarines, 700 to 0 in submarine-launched cruise missiles, 3 to 1 in surface-to-air missiles, 5 to 1 in antitank missiles, and 30 to 1 in bombers - this in 1980 alone. So, spending \$639 billion in the next three years won't come close to closing the gap. There's also the question of morale. Drugs and alcohol, low discipline, inefficiency, inability to obey orders, lack of esprit, these and other complaints are heard. And, as usual, the suggested remedy: a pay raise! Most likely is the raise of a recruit's monthly pay from \$501 to \$573. (How times have changed; when we enlisted in the Marines in 1926, our base pay was \$21 a month, with 20¢ of that deducted for the Red Cross.)

Just as much of a question as "how much" is "what for"? Should the Navy get three more super-aircraft carriers, or more destroyers and submarines? On the subject of MX Missiles, how should they be deployed? What kind of bomber should be built? What about NATO's attitude toward the neutron bomb? And so on. All this plus the wail of the peaceniks that we don't really need to spend a single dollar in defense because we've already got more than we need for our defense. Example:

Here comes Senator Charles Mathias of Maryland back from Moscow and a visit with Brezhnev and Gromyko with a mouthful of Soviet propaganda. According to AP (9/17/81): "Soviet leaders deny seeking military superiority over the United States and seem interested in negotiating new controls over nuclear missiles in Europe, according to a Republican senator just back from Moscow. 'They said they recognized the danger of a limited war escalating into a total war was very real,' Sen. Charles Mathias (R.Md.) told the Associated Press after reporting on his Kremlin talks to Secretary of State Alexander Haig. 'Secondly, they demonstrated concern over an arms race by repeatedly denying that they are ambitious to have a force superior to that of the U.S. They said they continued to want only a rough parity'."

Another example: Pugwash is back in the news. Review of the News (9/16/81) reports: "The 31st Pugwash conference took place in Banff, Alberta, Canada with a major speech from Paul Warnke, the Carter Administrations' SALT II negotiator. Warnke is now out in the open as a trustee of the Institute for Policy Studies, the radical Marxist think-tank characterized as 'the perfect intellectual front for Soviet activities which would be resisted if they were to originate openly from the K.G.B'." This sudden re-emergence into the open



of Pugwash is important. For those who may have forgotten about this Soviet-controlled elitist group, a review may be in order:

Back in 1957 the late socialist professor Bertrand Russell, chief promoter of the slogan "better red than dead," also promoted the idea that there should be an exclusive society of scientists similar to the newly formed Bilderbergers. This elitist group should be composed mostly of scientists from the USSR and the USA who would seek to achieve a "rough parity" between the East and the West in the development of nuclear weapons. Such an effort required financial support, so Russell approached the late pro-Communist industrialist, Cyrus Eaton. Eaton was anxious to bankroll such a project. So, like the Bilderberg Group which took its name from the place where its first secret conclave was held, this first meeting of Soviet and Western scientists came to be called the Pugwash Conference, since the first meeting was held in 1957 at Cyrus Eaton's estate, Pugwash, Nova Scotia. Also like the Bilderbergers, Pugwashers conduct their meetings in a different place each time they meet, and the proceedings are always conducted in secret and kept secret. Pugwash power and influence derived from the fact that the members also held important positions in government and the scientific society, and could present the plans developed at Pugwash as their own. Prominent Pugwashers included Henry Kissinger, Jerome Wiesner, Walt Whitman Rostow, George Kistiakowski (science adviser to President Eisenhower), James Killian, John P. Phelps, J.P. Riuna of the Institute for Defense Analysis, F.A. Long of the U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency until 1963, Paul Doty of Harvard, David Frisch of MIT and Marshall Shulman, Donald Brennan and Louis Sohn of the Council on Foreign Relations. But the most important Pugwasher of them all was the Communist Commissar of Soviet Scientists, Dr. Alexander V. Topchiev. The U.S. conferees affectionately referred to him as Dr. Top Chief. He served as the Soviet keynoter at the first ten Pugwash Conferences.

The Sixth Pugwash Conference was held in Moscow in 1960. At that time Nikita Khrushchev was at the height of his power, and he gave the chief address at the conference. Walt Rostow applauded often, was reported to have told the gathering, "Trust is easy to develop between individual men who can talk and eat and drink together and look into each other's eyes." In the year following the Pugwash conference held in Moscow, the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee published a report in which it was stated that "Soviet participation in the Pugwash movement was totally controlled by the Soviet Academy of Sciences, which is an arm of the Soviet Government." And in the book Kissinger on the Couch, authors Schlafly and Ward commented: "The Pugwash penetration is the Soviet Politbureau's most brilliant creation in psychological warfare. Not since the Trojan horse has there been such an imaginative yet practical instrument for conquest by trickery and subversion, as well as for essential espionage on a legal and mass-production basis." They also said that:

When Henry Kissinger unfolded his SALT I Agreements...one thing became perfectly clear...Every theory on which he based his "new world order"...originated not in the Kissinger mind but in the Pugwash conferences....

Since Paul Warnke was President Carter's chief negotiator at the SALT II conferences, and was major speaker at the recently concluded 31st Pugwash conference, it may be said that every part of the SALT II Agreement is aimed at promoting this same "new world order." Incidentally, fresh from his Pugwash assignment, Paul Warnke was interviewed by U.S. News (9/21/81). The question was asked, should we "Build Antimissile System Now?" Warnke said NO - because "there's no way to defend U.S. cities against Russian warheads

...Russia knows what our strengths really are and what our vulnerabilities are." Did they learn this at the Pugwash conferences which they control?

It will be remembered, of course, that this treasonous practice of giving secrets to the Soviet did not begin with Pugwash. As early as 1943 Major George Racey Jordan discovered the giveaway of uranium, atomic secrets, and other classified information to the Soviet while serving at the Great Falls lend-lease air base. It was his duty to clear all flights going to Russia. As the story is told by Cleon Skousen in The Naked Communist, and we quote:

"One night the Russian commander at the base almost demanded that Jordan go into Great Falls as his dinner guest. Jordan was suspicious but accepted. About midnight he received an excited telephone call that a plane had just landed and the Soviets were going to take off for Russia without waiting for Jordan's clearance. Jordan raced back to the airfield. Sure enough, the plane was a joker. In it were fifty black suitcases protected by armed Russian guards. Jordan ordered a GI to hold the guards at bay and shoot to kill if they forcibly interfered with his inspection. Jordan later testified under oath before a congressional committee that he found each suitcase to contain a file of information about U.S. industry, harbors, troops, railroads, communications, and so forth. In one suitcase Jordan said he found a letter on White House stationery signed by Harry Hopkins and addressed to the number three man in the Russian hierarchy. Attached to the letter was a map of the top-secret Manhattan (atomic energy) Project, together with descriptive data dealing with atomic energy experiments! One folder in this suitcase had written on it, "From Hiss."...When Major Jordan reported the facts to Washington he was severely criticized for holding up the plane!" (Emphasis as in the original).

Throughout our dealings with Communist Russia, there has existed a kind of two-route communications system. By one route, spies are sought out, sometimes even executed as with the Rosenbergs. But along the other, the official route, there was always an attempt to exonerate, whitewash or forgive agents who worked for the Kremlin. There was Hiss who was a CFR member and had the unalloyed backing of Secretary of State John Foster Dulles; Harry Dexter White, Lauchlin Curry, whole nests of spies and double agents, who supplied the Kremlin with classified information surreptitiously. But in addition to the spy-route, there was the official give-away of vital information, technology, materials, whole factories. In view of what we are about to report, perhaps the most dangerous practice of all was the buddy-buddy sharing of space secrets with the USSR.

The media will mention the fact that the Soviet has outstripped us in the field of conventional weaponry and in nuclear developments. But that we have been outstripped in space-war techniques seems to be some kind of a secret known only to top echelon officials and elitist minorities. This all had its beginning back in the 1930s, even before the Power Monopolists had determined that a Second World War would be a necessary and profitable venture. There was in the United States at that time an electrical genius named Nikola Tesla. We've told this story in previous Reports, so we'll be brief. Tesla had perfected a way to transmit electricity without the use of wires. He had developed a way to control the weather. He also had invented a "death ray" which could disintegrate oncoming ships, missiles or airplanes. He pioneered in particle beam weaponry and other important scientific fields. He offered his discoveries and developments to the United States. His offer was refused and his papers were impounded on the grounds that he was a dangerous alien. When he died in 1941 his papers were sent to a museum in Yugoslavia, where they were made available to Soviet scientists in 1977. Since that time the Russians have been de-

veloping and perfecting Tesla's theories, much to the detriment of the United States, and this accomplished with equipment supplied by the United States!

In this connection we should like to quote a Special Office Brief from London, just published by the newsletter Globescan (9/12/81):

"Until the launch of the Columbia, the United States had not undertaken a manned space mission for more than five years. In stark contrast to its disappointing performance, the Soviet Union had maintained a virtual commuter service to and from space with the Soyus/Salyut space craft. During 1980 alone, in addition to numerous communications, reconnaissance, meteorological, intelligence, early warning and ocean surveillance satellite launches the Soviets launched six manned flights including a 185-day mission - the longest in the history of space flights. The Soviet space program has now amassed more than double the manhours achieved by the United States. The U.S. space shuttle mission was an important step in establishing permanent space stations for a wide range of activities among which will be the deployment of defensive systems, including high-energy lasers and charged and neutral particle beam weapons. The revolution in strategic space armaments now taking place represents a war potential greater than the discovery of nuclear weapons. With sufficient funding such strategic weapons could begin to become operational towards the end of this decade, increasing the effectiveness in the 1990s to the point where all ground-based and submarine-launched ballistic missiles would become highly vulnerable in the boost phase of their trajectories. The Soviet Union is striving relentlessly to acquire the capability to dominate space militarily. The United States has at long last begun to take the threat seriously, and the one that wins will control the planet." (Quoted from Globescan. 1 year [24 issues] \$125. U.S. Subscription Service Center: P.O.Box 2100, Rolling Hills Estate, CA 90274.)

COMMENT. "It may sound simple, but nevertheless absolutely true, that with the development of unbacked paper money and the dual techniques of frightening opponents into borrowing to build armies and the creation of enemies to collect debts became highly refined. All in order to lend vast sums to despotic rulers who are trying to steal the assets of others." A Communist enemy was created by the money monopolists who needed a permanent force to pose a frightening military threat to any nation or group of nations which failed to go along with their plans for a New World Order. Trouble is, so much money and technology has been poured into that created enemy that it has developed to a point where it could defy its creator and carry out its own plan for a World Government! The Soviets could develop a space-war system that would enable them to destroy totally our entire Western missile system as well as all other ground, sea and air defenses. One wonders, is it practical to build more conventional defense weapons when they could easily be destroyed by space-stationed laser and particle beam weapons? Is our proposed defense system obsolete before it has even been built? Are we allowing an unpredictable enemy to dominate space? Let's pray this Special London Report is correct in saying "The United States has at long last begun to take the threat seriously," since "the one that wins will control the planet."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

## EAST-WEST CONFRONTATION - OR COALITION?

Harry Schultz publishes a much respected International Newsletter that tops the field in circulation for its type of publication. For some time past he had included in his letter a column containing a countdown of "the number of days of total freedom-of-movement left till the USSR Finlandizes the West, *unless* we're able to miraculously catch up with their vast military superiority. But, he gave up the column, explaining: "...not everyone can face such a prospect (and some may disagree). One confessed to me she skips this section because it's too upsetting'. Another says he doesn't like to pay for bad news. The fact that our very survival is at stake is apparently a minor consideration with many, who can't handle it emotionally. Gary North, Remnant Review publisher who writes much more about the Soviet threat, says: 'The public, including the conservative public, is asleep at the wheel. Even the newsletter industry is experiencing defections, as people cancel subscriptions to bad news, as if the message-bearers were the cause of the problems. The Soviets don't want to *destroy* us and our high productivity. They want to *defeat* us. They want a *strategic* victory. What we need is a defensive strategy to make it riskier for them to try to checkmate us.' So I will rename this section, cut its size and try to be more subtle in the hope of its message being more palatable. The same medicine but with sugar coating. You can keep your *private* countdown of days of freedom left if we don't do much more than we, the West, are doing *now*. The space I save from cutting this section will be used in part for suggestions on how to survive *whatever* happens, and the rest of the space for money-making ideas because that's what our surveys show people want. They don't want to survive. They want to get/stay rich. Never mind if they end up in a Gulag. They'll be happier until *that* day." (Unquote).

Our subscribers are far fewer in number. But we thank God that they are of a different breed. We give you bad news, because we try to give you facts. You often tell us that our Reports are frightening, distressing, awful, filled with things you'd rather not read about. But many of you order extra copies to send to people you hope you can wake up before it's too late for all of us. You understand that a statement made concerning personal salvation can also apply nationally; that if we know the truth, the truth shall make us free - if we also remember that faith without works is dead. So, get ready for more bad news.

On August 31, a State Department spokesman said the Reagan administration was "taking precautions" to protect its diplomats and American citizens overseas. The occasion for the statement: a bomb had exploded at the U.S. Air Force Base in Ramstein, West Germany, injuring 15 Americans, one of whom was a Major General. Other bombs went off in Lima, Peru, damaging the U.S. Embassy, the residence of the U.S. Ambassador, and factories and offices of the Bank of America, Ford Motor Co., Coca Cola and Carnation Milk. Next, five cars bearing American military license plates were burned at a military housing in Wiesbaden. Also, bombs were discovered and defused in time on a railroad line over which military supplies were to travel next day. Alexander Haig was in Berlin on September 13. As he signed the city's guest book at the Schoeneberger Town Hall, tens of thousands of people took part in a noisy and violence-filled protest against the Reagan administration's decision to station

Pershing 2 and cruise missiles in Western Europe, and with the production of neutron bombs. over 1,000 militants battled with police, 40 policemen injured and 100 protestors arrested. Meanwhile, as the Warsaw Pact Satellite States concluded their massive war games around the border of Poland, NATO troops were beginning maneuvers that bore the uncomfortable title Certain Encounter. To make matters seem more crucial, the London-based International Institute for Strategic Studies reported that the Warsaw Pact military force had better than a three-to-one advantage over NATO in nuclear weaponry, a much greater numerical advantage in conventional armament and manpower. What is called, by President Reagan, that "window of vulnerability" was wide open, and could be closed very slowly indeed, because of that other "economic window of vulnerability."

On the diplomatic front, the words were hardly diplomatic. Haig returned from his world travels to go to the UN rostrum and point out that the Soviet Union and the Vietnamese have willfully violated the national integrity of Afghanistan and Cambodia, etc. Soviet Foreign Minister Gromyko retaliated from the same platform with charges the the U.S. was oppressing Cuba, etc. Then the two met elsewhere, smiled at the camera and at each other, announced they had agreed on an agenda for talks about a SALT III treaty, to begin in Geneva on November 30. Barry Dunsmore of ABC summed it up nicely when he said that both the Soviet Union and the United States want to impress Europe with the fact that these talks are very serious.

Lots of military maneuvering, diplomatic threat, and an atmosphere of unrest, but one gets the general idea that this all resolves itself into a game to gain the favor and trust of the Nations of Western Europe. "Neutralism" is the key word. And such a condition would work to the distinct advantage of the Soviet Union. Mired down with a political stalemate in Poland and a military checkmate in Afghanistan, the Soviet seeks not to conquer Europe, but to neutralize it, so they can concentrate on winning those two "treasures", that are the oil of the Persian Gulf area and the minerals of Southern Africa. The British Intelligence Digest of September 16 commented: "...to an American observer visiting Western Europe, the evidence of a growing refusal on the part of West Europeans to do what is necessary to defend themselves is persuasive. What appears to be growing in West Germany, in Holland, in Belgium, in Denmark, in Norway and, to a lesser extent, in other West European countries has been called 'neutralism' and 'pacifism' by some, and a move toward 'Finlandization' by others. Whatever the proper name, the tendency is widespread - and growing."

From various sources, especially Allen Keyte's World Affairs Review, H du B Reports, Globescan, American Opinion's July-August Scoreboard Almanac, and Intelligence Digest Weekly Review of September 16, we have compiled the following information:

WEST GERMANY. Willie Brandt, who heads the resurgent Socialist International, has great influence in Berlin as well as Moscow. His goal is to neutralize the EEC, marry it to the Warsaw Pact Regional Government Combine. Also in West Germany, there is a popular front made up of an Ecological party, the left-wing Social Democratic party, and the Trilateral-type intellectuals. Chancellor Helmut Schmidt tries desperately to keep his country allied to the United States and supportive of NATO. But it has cost him dearly, and Brandt might defeat him in any coming election. Schmidt has announced that he would resign if the neutralist forces in his party should gain the upper hand. They might, and he might. If West Germany went "neutralist," NATO would fold up and fade away, like the League of Nations, SEATO, and similar "defensive" arrangements.

HOLLAND. The Netherlands has devoted little effort to defense. Its military force of 115,000 is unionized, therefore virtually impotent. The new Queen, Beatrix, is the daughter of Prince Bernhard, founder of the Bilderbergers. A few years ago Beatrix married a German diplomat who had served in the German Army under Hitler. On the day of her coronation, she called for closer ties between the Netherlands and the Third World. Politically the Dutch Labor Party once was pro-NATO, but has been taken over by left-wing radicals. In addition, both the Roman Catholic and Protestant churches have been radicalized, now openly propound the pacifist doctrine that the traditional Christian idea of a "just war" is no longer valid. Prime Minister Andreas van Agt tries to support NATO, but has no support from his own party.

FRANCE. Francois Mitterand lost to Charles de Gaulle in 1967, to d'Estaing in 1974, needed the vigorous backing of the Communist Party in order to win on his third attempt. In payment, he included Communists in his government. He has nationalized French banks and her principal industries, is a ranking member of the Socialist International, is in a splended position to play East against West while seeking control of the EEC. NATO can expect little from a Socialized France.

BELGIUM. The leader of the influential Belgian (Socialist) Party, Karel van Miert, deplores the fact that "we have become permanent vassals and nuclear hostages of the U.S. We have become an American protectorate, more than ever." Here is another case of Church-and-Socialist cooperation neutralizing a country, thus making real support against Communism virtually impossible.

NORWAY. Once a staunch pillar of the Western alliance, Norway has become neutralized. Socialist leader Jens Evensen led the march into apathy. Aiding and abetting was "Women For Peace" leader Eva Nordland, who declares that "If women had their way in running the world, we would never have had nuclear weapons." Norway will still support NATO - if no nuclear weapons are involved.

DENMARK. Danish Prime Minister Anker Jorgensen has joined the Norwegian Prime Minister, Gro Harlem Brundtland, in advocating a Scandanavian nuclear-free zone.

Intelligence Digest comments: "How much the Soviet Union is influencing these developments in Western Europe remains unclear. Yet, the evidence that Moscow is deeply invloved is persuasive. It is reported for example, that the Soviet Union, aware of the fact that Denmark and Holland are now the weakest links in NATO, has decided to concentrate its activities on these countries. Shortly after President Carter reversed his position concerning production of the neutron bomb, Leonid Brezhnev personally decorated the former Soviet ambassador to the Netherlands, Alexander Yosipovitch Romanov, for his success in marshalling 'the resistance of the people of the Netherlands' against the weapon. This year, Radio Moscow had for weeks led its broadcast with news of the progress of the '1981 March For Peace,' a six-weeks, 750-mile procession that began in Copenhagen and wound up in Paris on August 6, the 36th anniversary of Hiroshima. In a June interview with a Finnish newspaper Brezhnev vaguely hinted that if the idea of a Scandanavian nuclear-free zone catches on, the Soviet Union might pull back weapons from the Scandanavian border areas. In June, Brezhnev invited Willie Brandt, the increasingly anti-defense West German Social Democratic leader, to Moscow, and raised once again the Soviet proposal for a moratorium on Soviet and Western missile deployment in Europe. Brandt returned home overawed by Brezhnev, described the manner in which he 'trembles when he speaks of world peace.' Earlier this year, the Soviet-sponsored World Peace Council met in Havana to plan a 'cal-

endar of mass solidarity action, in favor of unilateral nuclear disarmament by the Europeans."

So, regardless of what the media may be feeding us, it would seem that Western Europe is sold on neutralism, with the exception of the United Kingdom so long as Margaret Thatcher remains in charge. And it seems equally true that the Soviet Union is gaining the position she wants to be in, insofar as Europe is concerned, giving the Soviets time to concentrate on Persian oil and South African mineral wealth, while the U.S. concentrates on the defense of an unwilling Europe. One leading question remains: If this is what the Soviet Union wants, is it also what the World's Monopoly Capitalists want? Perhaps we can find an answer if we look at the situation in Angola.

Namibia is the door to that South African treasure Brezhnev talks about. And Angola was being used to provide sanctuary for communist-led terrorists that were trying to take over Namibia. So the military forces of South Africa invaded southern Angola. A superb job, and some Russian soldiers were taken, proving Soviet presence and participation. Then came the diplomatic furor - the UN Security Council sought to condemn South Africa, and the U.S. calmly vetoed the resolution. Result: hysteria. Russia's "Non-Aligned" states led by Cuba, Vietnam, North Korea, Libya, South Yemen, Ethiopia - all railed and ranted at the "shameless connivance of the Reagan Administration with the apartheid regime of Pretoria." The Reagan Administration held firm. But - - -

Angola is ruled by a totalitarian Marxist-Leninist gang calling itself the Movement for the Liberation of Angola/Workers Party (MPLA). It is kept in power by the presence of 20,000 Cuban troops and swarms of Soviet and East German "advisers." Gulf Oil Company negotiated with the communists for the right to pump 160,000 barrels of crude petroleum per day. Part of the deal: several thousand Cuban troops commanded by a Soviet general were provided to protect the operation. Also, the Massachusetts-based consulting firm of Arthur D. Little was retained to handle Communist Angola's oil negotiations. Since 1977, the Communist gang that rules Angola has been enriched by oil exploration and production contracts with Gulf, Mobil, Texaco and Cities Service, as well as with other multinationals from France, Belgium and Brazil. Angola's Cuban-guarded airfields are doubly protected by radar installations by Westinghouse. The General Tire Company became involved, while Boeing provides jet planes on very favorable terms. Moreover, a combine of American based banks led by Morgan Guarantee Trust and including Chase Manhattan, loaned Communist Angola \$50 million for the purchase of oil development equipment. And last July 8th the U.S. Export-Import Bank signed an agreement with the Communists to lend them \$85 million of our taxpayers' money for an offshore oil project.

But the Reagan Administration didn't "get the message," called Angola a surrogate of the Soviet Union. This hurt David Rockefeller and he wrote a letter to President Reagan saying U.S. policies toward Angola "are hurting American business in that country and in the rest of black Africa." The big question: Will the Reagan Administration have the backbone to continue to resist or will it cave in to the pressure of the Trilateral bankers and multinationalists?.... Need we give you the answer?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasized the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 40: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12 ¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Forty.....October 16, 1981

## **A TIME OF TROUBLE, TURMOIL AND TERROR**

Another murdered president interred with honors. Another president elected and installed. Other presidents, prime ministers and kings returned to their homelands to take up other burdens. But in the Middle East the chaos remains, wars continue, and rumors of future wars permeate the area. And the United States has become more deeply involved in the problems of other peoples and other nation-states. A reappraisal seems essential.

By now we should know that assassination has become a regular policy of the political extremists, taking its place alongside coups, organized terrorism, rebellions, revolutions, insurrections, incursions, civil wars, military occupations, and wars between nations. President Anwar Sadat of Egypt was the fifth head of state to become the victim of planned assassination in the past two years. President Park Chung-kee of South Korea was the victim of a murder plot led by a member of his own staff. Anastasio Somoza, former president of Nicaragua, was killed in a barrage of machine gun fire in Paraguay. William R. Tolbert, Jr. president of Liberia, died in a gun battle. Former president Nihat Erim of Turkey was assassinated. President Ziaur Rahman of Bangladesh was murdered with his whole family. President Ali Rajai of Iran died in a bombing. And now President Anwar Sadat of Egypt, assassinated October 6, 1981. This does not include assassinations of diplomats and ranking government officials in Italy, West Germany, Ireland, Iran and other countries. It does not include the near misses such as President Reagan in March, or Pope John Paul in May. Indira Gandhi of India has survived four attempts by assassins; there were two tries at Prime Minister Mugabwe of Zimbabwe (Rhodesia), President Sekou of Guinea survived when attackers threw two hand grenades at him and his party. There was an attempt on the life of King Hussein of Jordan last summer. In addition to outright assassination attempts, the media has provided us with sufficient evidence that there is a very active International Terrorist Network which operates in all parts of the world.

But, let's focus on the Middle East and its trouble, turmoil and terror. This is a strategic region which forms a land bridge connecting three continents: Europe, Asia and Africa. Like the Cathay of old, this ancient, historic part of the world was in sort of political, economic and religious state of lethargy until awakened by World War I and the discovery of great oil reserves in the area. With the exploitation of those reserves of "black gold" - the Rockefeller lackeys were the chief exploiters - there began a period of great unrest in the Middle East. This was intensified with the peace treaty arrangements which threw peoples of different customs and different religions together in the new nation-states: Iran, Lebanon, Afghanistan, etc. But extreme unrest followed the establishment of Israel as a nation-state in 1948. There were wars: 1948, 1956, 1967, 1973. And there'll probably be more wars. Also, there exists a continuing war along the Lebanese border, on the West Bank of the Jordan. A war continues between Iraq and Iran. There is war in Afghanistan. There is a virtual civil war in Iran. And wars are bound to continue so long as there exists an international contest for control of the Persian Gulf oil riches, and so long as the Palestinians that were displaced by Israelis are left homeless and stateless. Even Jerry Ford and Jimmy Carter agree on this latter fact. Following the assassination of Sadat, a Saudi Arabian official told a reporter

that "the proof now is overwhelming. Being America's friend in the Middle East is fatal!" The statement was made to Karel Elliot House, a reporter for The Wall Street Journal, who then commented:

"As that remark indicates, the assassination of Egypt's Anwar Sadat following the downfall of the late Shah of Iran, another of America's closest friends, has created a crisis of confidence in U.S. leadership that threatens to undermine vital American interests in the Middle East. Because this country is increasingly seen as unable to influence events in the region while Moscow and its surrogates thrive, Arab nations such as Saudi Arabia, Jordan, Oman, Morocco and Tunisia are likely to be even more reluctant to identify with the U.S. At the same time, the emergence of Hosni Mubarak as Egypt's new leader opens the possibility of rapprochement between Egypt and those moderate Arab nations. Mr. Mubarak, who has never been to Israel, has quietly maintained contact with many of the governments that broke diplomatic relations with Egypt after the Camp David peace accords in 1978. These twin currents - doubt about American effectiveness, and desire for Arab rapprochement - could significantly alter political alignments in the Mideast, complicating prospects for peace.... 'Look who survives,' says a Saudi official. 'It's the Soviets' friends - Qaddafi [of Libya], Assad [of Syria], Hasseini [of Iraq]... These guys who are gone are those who turned to America: the Shah, Sadat, and Numiery [of Sudan]'. " (End of quote).

The evidence corroborates: nations that have depended upon the United States include Saudi Arabia, Jordan, Oman, Yemen, the Emirates, Kuwait, Qatar, Egypt, Sudan, Morocco, Tunisia, and Iran under the Shah. All have had, or are having, trouble politically, economically, with terrorists, etc. However, those Mideast nations that are aligned with the USSR - Libya, Syria, South Yemen, Iraq - all seem to be doing quite well, all things considered. So, the consensus in Washington after the assassination of Sadat: If the United States didn't do something quickly to avoid increasing distrust and even hostility in the Arab-Moslem world, for the love of Israel a world might be lost. A show of extreme friendship and power had to be displayed immediately. So, American armed forces in the Mideast were placed on the alert. Since Reagan was told not to go, a most unique trio was directed to accompany Haig and other officials, consisting of the three living ex-Presidents of the U.S. Democrat Carter and Republican Ford returned to say there could be no enduring peace in the Mideast until after the Palestinian question had been resolved - a mild, bi-partisan statement designed to appease the Arabs without antagonizing the powerful Zionist Lobby. But Nixon remained, began a series of personal calls on heads of government in the Arab-Moslem Mideast, beginning with oil-rich Saudi Arabia. When it was hinted that Nixon was on a personal mission for the President, Nixon denied this, leading one to believe that his mission was undertaken in behalf of someone bigger than Reagan; to wit, the founder of the Trilateral Commission, who is rumored to be working out a deal with the Soviet Union whereby oil exploitation and distribution rights for the whole area would be divided between the Communist Monopolists and the Monopoly Capitalists. However, for the time being at least, the idea that competition - even to the threat of war - must be maintained in order to keep the masses from knowing what's really being planned. Perhaps it was said best by the British journalist Douglas Reed, who wrote: "The plan, I think, is the old one of world dominion in a new form.... Today the scene is set for the third act, intended to complete the process. The money-power and the revolutionary power have been set up to give sham but symbolic shapes ('Capitalism' or 'Communism') and sharply defined citadels ('America' or 'Russia').... Suitably to alarm the mass-mind, the picture offered is that of bleak and hopeless enmity and con-

frontation....Such is the spectacle publicly staged for the masses. But what if similar men, with a common aim, secretly rule in both camps and propose to achieve their ambition through the clash between those masses? I believe any diligent student of our times will discover that this is the case."

Whatever you may think of the Conspiracy Theory so clearly defined by Reed, it follows as day follows night that America's "crisis of confidence" in the Middle East must be overcome, and this without seriously disturbing the existence of political Israel. So, Haig has promised vast military and economic aid to Egypt and Sudan. And Reagan has promised that Egypt will be protected and defended from any and all external enemies, even intimating that American servicemen could be involved directly in such a defensive war. To emphasize the promises, two AWACS planes, manned by American crews, have been sent to act as aerial watchmen on behalf of Egypt and Sudan. Asked if the AWACS are to be protected, a Pentagon spokesman answered that fighter planes from aircraft carriers in the area would provide the protection. This alone could involve the U.S. in a shooting war. But, regardless of risk, it was necessary to relieve and dispel that "crisis of confidence" in America on the part of the Arab world. This determination to protect Egypt and Sudan, when confined to the nations now friendly with Israel, would not disturb the Zionist Lobby. But aid to the Arab nations that talk about a "holy war" against Israel, especially Saudi Arabia, is anathema to the Israelis.

Thus, whatever Reagan may do to restore confidence on the part of the Arab-Moslem States has been placed in jeopardy by the Zionist Lobby's objection to the sale of AWACS to Saudi Arabia. Prime Minister Begin came to the United States to organize opposition to the sale and a large section of fundamentalist Christians joined in the opposition. The result: the House voted three-to-one against sale of the AWACS, the Senate Foreign Affairs Committee voted nine-to-eight against the sale, and Reagan may suffer his first really important defeat when the full Senate votes on the sale on or about October 26. Reagan's inability to keep his promise to Saudi Arabia will make all Arabs exceedingly dubious about America's ability to keep any promises. And more Arab leaders will say it's fatal to be friendly to the United States, and point to the fate of the Shah and Sadat. A Saudi editorial that was reprinted in the October 8th issue of Straight Talk requires no comment. We quote portions of it:

"Israel wants to reinforce its military power in the Middle East in the name of peace and security by obtaining more U.S. aid in the form of F-16 aircraft. Furthermore, Begin wants the United States to limit or halt any military purchases by any Arab country....Note that Saudi Arabia will be paying \$8.5-billion in cash for the AWACS, while Israel is receiving U.S. equipment under the terms of military aid or at low interest, long-term rates....Reagan's decision to endorse the sale of AWACS to Saudi Arabia was not very well received by Begin. But who is Begin to question Reagan? Why does the United States even give Begin the opportunity to approve or disapprove decisions that are based on the best interests of the United States in the Middle East?....Would the state of Israel survive if U.S. military aid were stopped? The answer is very clear that Israel's survival depends heavily on U.S. aid and also American Jews' donations and tax-deductible contributions. Since that is the case, Begin needs to come off his U.S.-made high horse and face reality....U.S. interests and Israeli interests do not coincide in the Arab countries. Rather, they clash head to head. The Arab nations are tired of waiting for the day when the United States uses the diplomacy of force with Israel. Why not use U.S. military and economic aid to bring peace to the area? The technique to be used is very simply called the golden rule: The one with the gold makes the rules." (Unquote).

So the "crisis of confidence" remains and regardless of whether Saudi Arabia receives the AWACS, F-16s, auxiliary fuel tanks for extended flight, and the deadly Sidewinder rockets that never seem to miss their target, that "crisis of confidence" will remain - as all seem to agree - until there is a satisfactory resolution of the Palestinian Problem. There has been great confusion, ever since President Truman recognized political Israel as a legitimate government in 1948. There is ever greater confusion now that Sadat is gone and the future of the Camp David accord is in doubt. The future policies of Egypt also are in doubt, as is the future of Sudan since Kadaffi of Libya, having swallowed up Chad, now seeks to add Sudan - and hopefully Egypt - to his Moslem Empire. Libya has joined Cuba and East Germany as militant and terror-promoting satellites of the USSR and members of the Communist International that seeks to bring "peace" to the whole world. As for the other Arab-Islamic states: Syria has its partnership with the USSR. So does Iraq. Afghanistan is resisting Soviet "protection." Lebanon is torn asunder by a four-sided civil war which could escalate into a regional conflict. Iraq and Iran are engaged in an interminable war. Once Khomeini dies or is deposed, the Russians can be expected to rush in as they did in Afghanistan, to "protect" what's left of the country. South Yemen is loaded with Soviet military bases "to protect the Persian Gulf oil states." North Yemen could fall at any time. That leaves the moderate and important oil-producing Nations that have tried to remain friendly with the United States despite our extreme favoritism toward their mutual enemy, which is Israel. Most important of these is Saudi Arabia, which may turn to England for Nimrods if AWACS are denied, and may turn to the USSR for other military equipment, paying cash for same. Jordan, Qatar, Oman, the Emirates, all prefer to look to the U.S. for protection. But this could change.

All is confusion. And to add to it, Brezhnev is said to have a plan. He called Yasir Arafat to Moscow last June. As a result, the leopard-topped leader of the Palestine Liberation Organization is supposed to try to change his spots. The PLO has a very bad name as a terrorist organization, will never be accepted by the Trilateral Nations in conferences, etc. So, it is reported that Brezhnev told Arafat that the PLO must become the "Palestinian Provisional Government." And Fatah, the armed branch of PLO, is to cease being called a terrorist organization, and become a Regular Army. The man chosen to head this regular army is a former Egyptian colonel who turned against Sadat, was trained at the Frountze military school in Moscow, did post-graduate work in terrorism at camps in the Crimea and East Germany, had some field training with the Sandanistas in Central America, speaks fluent Russian and has taken the name of Ibrahim al Shaier. The master plan calls for Soviet recognition of the Palestinian Provisional Government (nee PLO), with an Embassy opened in Moscow, full recognition by all Warsaw Pact countries, and by all pro-Soviet Asian and African States. And a direct confrontation between U.S. troops in the Persian Gulf area and this Moscow-backed Libyan-Palestinian Army might become inevitable. As if Korea and Vietnam were not enough, it seems that the powers that be may be determined to involve us in another limited war, which could easily become an unlimited war.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 8: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Forty-One.....October 23, 1981

## THE CANCUN CONSPIRACY

In the course of human events, there have been times when the leaders of the governments of nations could engage in the gentle arts of diplomacy with some hope of success in their efforts to untangle presumed and sometimes real external problems. If gentler methods failed, then these leaders might resort to that extremist form of diplomacy: war. Nowadays, however, there are leaders of governments who seek to gain the fruits of war without incurring the risks and responsibilities that might be entailed. Leaders of this type resort to the use of primitive and bestial methods: irresponsible terrorism carried out by surrogate vandals and assassins within nations. In this sense, we are back in the Middle Ages, but with twentieth century weapons. As a result, simple diplomacy has become a dangerous activity, although the leaders of governments still try to negotiate, even as assassins try to 'waste' them. We suspect that the world's last real diplomat disappeared with the assassination of Anwar Sadat, whose practice of diplomacy brought about his death.

Yet, despite the epidemic of global terrorism, and the admitted fruitlessness of conferences without agendas, the heads of government of twenty-two states and nations assembled on a remote and lavish resort island called Cancun, off the coast of Yucatan where the Gulf of Mexico meets the Caribbean Sea. They would talk about food, trade, energy, money and finance, and discuss ways in which the world's wealth might be divided equally among nations (if not among the people of these nations.) Twenty-two heads of government were at Cancun without an agenda. Fourteen of them were representative of some ninety-three non-aligned, developing nations. Eight were representatives of the countries that were supposed to help all the others. It's all worked out so that whatever the help that is given, it will be paid for by you and me and taxpayers from the other "Trilateral" countries. But this was not the unique thing about the Cancun Conference. And, to explain this, we need to look at the record:

There have been seven Economic Summits, from Rambouillet in 1975 to Ottawa in 1981. Each of them was planned and controlled by members of the Trilateral Commission. They all were parts of the plan to complete the building of The New World Order. But there is another plan with a similar goal but travelling a different road toward that goal. It is the United Nations plan which is called the New International Economic Order (NIEO). The plans are different in this respect: The New World Order is the plan followed by the controllers of the Developed Nations, while the New International Economic Order is a plan that was created to control the Developing Nations. Or, to put in another way: the New World Order is the program of the Monopoly Capitalists, while The New International Economic Order is the program of the International Socialists, and the Communists. They seem to compete, but they always cooperate. And, here is the important and unique part of the overall Conspiracy: This Cancun Conference was the first time the two met together openly! Cancun was a UN Conference attended by Trilateralists. Now, some blacked out history:

The background was like this. A Third World was about to collapse because of the debts owed to the megabankers which they couldn't pay, partly because of the creation of the Organization of Petroleum Exporting Countries (OPEC) and the sudden jump in energy costs. The Megabankers had to find ways to recoup

their losses, else a world-wide economic collapse might eventuate. The Tri-lats, Bilderbergers, Fabians, representatives of the Organization for Economic and Commercial Development (OECD), and Money Barons got together to find ways and means of surviving. Among other things, a new kind of international currency was devised, and a new and reduced schedule for aid to developing countries was planned. About this time the so-called Nonaligned countries in the UN began to organize and present their own program. It began as the "Group of 77," at the UN. The members held their own ministerial meeting in Belgrade just before the annual meeting of the World Bank and the IMF. As this Group of 77 grew (it's now a group of 93), it was taken over by the Communists and International Socialists (even as the United Nations General Assembly had been taken over by Communists and International Socialists.) The Sixth Annual Conference of the Non-aligned countries of the UN was held in Havana, Cuba. President Tito of Yugoslavia was its leader at the time. In his address to the delegates, he said: "We have initiated long-term actions for the establishment of the New International Economic Order. We have contributed to the realization of the universality of the United Nations and to the strengthening of its role and importance....The establishment of the New International Economic Order is the only way to cope with the pressing problems of development and the profound crisis into which the world has fallen."

Immediately after that Havana Conference, Fidel Castro spoke to the United Nations General Assembly, telling the Assembly of the imperative need for the development of NIEO, demanded the allocation of a minimum of \$300 billion in the form of grants and low-interest loans, from the industrial nations to the Third World nations. A few days later the World Bank and the IMF held their annual general meeting in Belgrade, and Tito the Communist, who was to die shortly thereafter, was on hand to open that conference, and he demanded the introduction of the New International Economic Order.

A year later, the Soviet Union published its official view of NIEO and claimed credit for its creation. Soviet professor Ernest Obminsky, one of almost 400 Soviet Communists on the UN payroll, wrote: "The questions of restructuring international economic relations on a just and equitable basis was originally put on the agenda of international affairs by the first socialist state in the world....The new international economic order cannot be anything but a mechanism possessing the ways and means of curbing the negative consequences of the capitalist method of production which is still continuing to function on a part of our planet. Equally obvious is the transitional nature of such a mechanism which can, none the less in Lenin's words, make up an 'entire epoch' in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism."

Despite the backing of the Communists, Socialists, and Third World activists in the UN, the "transition from capitalism to socialism" was not progressing as fast as the radicals hoped, nor was the NIEO gaining the recognition which was desired. That's when Robert Strange McNamara attempted to come to the rescue. Begetter of the Edsel, Secretary of the Vietnam War, now head of the World Bank, McNamara long had been a promoter of any plan for distributing the wealth of big governments among poor governments (poor in more than one respect). Now he must do more. The story is told in a few lines of a lengthy article appearing in the current (Fall 1981) issue of the CFR organ, Foreign Affairs. Titled "Robert McNamara at the World Bank," the article by William Clark includes the following:

"But the tide of sentiment against increased aid to developing countries continued to grow; the United States in particular dropped its foreign aid proportion of GNP steadily...and other donor countries began to flag as well...His

[McNamara's] response was the creation, in 1978, of a new commission headed by Willy Brandt, winner of the Nobel Peace Prize, and former Chancellor of the Federal Republic of Germany." The author fails to mention that Brandt had been forced from office by the disclosure of his sanctioning of a top Soviet agent in his own Cabinet, that he would become head of the reorganized Socialist International, or that he would accept a commission to help to neutralize Western Europe and destroy the effectiveness of NATO in behalf of the Soviet Union. Members of this Brandt Commission included former British Prime Minister Edward Heath, former French Prime Minister Mendes-France, Washington Post publisher Katherine Graham, and former Chilean President Eduardo Frei Montalva; all of whom were associated with the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderberg Group, or the Fabian Society. The commission recommended: creation of an international energy agency operating through the UN, a global food program administered by FAO, major reforms in the international economic system, the introduction of an international income tax to be collected and used by the UN, and large-scale transfer of resources to developing countries along the lines advocated by the UN's New International Economic Order.

William Clark, in his tribute to Robert McNamara, ended his article with this significant paragraph: "Robert McNamara believed that lifting people out of absolute poverty was the foundation upon which development must be built. He acted on the assumption that it was a correct use of his power to create in the World Bank a machine that if used to the full could lead many poor countries to end absolute poverty in their midst while building a reasonable level of development. There are many who believe that the creation of that machine was his finest achievement, and that if it is not used, soon and fully, it will be a historic blunder, which may shatter the possibility of creating a planetary order that can accommodate six billion people by the end of this century."

In order to better understand the difference between the Trilateral New World Order and the Third World's New International Economic Order, we quote the following from a recent publication of the Trilateral Commission, The Dialogue Papers: 21, which concerns "North-South Partnership." It states: "The eventual establishment of UNCTAD as a permanent organ [of the UN] in 1964 gave new impetus...to the formal call for a New International Economic Order....Much has been written about the NIEO - by advocates and defenders, by opponents and critics, and by analysts of a sympathetic or unsympathetic stripe. This is not the place to rehearse the debate....[but] the NIEO is no longer center stage...."

It is certainly true that when Ronald Reagan was elected President the NIEO suffered a near collapse. The Trilateral Commission was in clear command, and its plans for North-South development were proceeding apace. But there the proponents of the NIEO had a card up their sleeve, and a chance to be on center stage, with the Trilats even approving that position. It had to do with Reagan's obsession about creating a North American Regional Economic Community composed of Canada, Mexico and the United States. Reagan had already had two meetings with Trudeau and two with Portillo to discuss the plan. Now Trudeau of Canada was a professing Socialist and a One Worlder, while Portillo of Mexico admits openly that Fidel Castro is one of his best friends. But bewitched by this dream of a North American Common Market, which certainly had the Trilats' blessing, Reagan might be induced to overlook Portillo's pro-communist leanings and agree to attend a NIEO Summit if hosted by Portillo in Mexico. The Trilats had just staged an Economic Summit in Canada, why not a NIEO Summit in Mexico. It would be of inestimable propaganda value to the One Worlders of every stripe, and the Trilateral Commission would have to go along with the idea. There was just one hitch: Reagan refused to attend such



a conference if Fidel Castro were invited. The concession was made, Castro and other heads of Communist Governments stayed away, although there were three Socialist heads at Cancun.

So, Cancun was a success, at least for the NIEO. It is true that Reagan remembered his lines and followed the script, speaking out for free enterprise, individual initiative, the creation of incentives to work, save and succeed, as opposed to the idea of giving more and more money to governments that helped themselves but seldom helped their people. However, the principal purposes of the Cancun Conference were to gain recognition for the UN as the dispensing agency for aid to the Third World, and to get Reagan to approve - and to attend future global summits that were staged by the UN-backed-NIEO. And in these areas, Reagan weakened, even agreed to further negotiations at the UN. This revives the power and prestige of the Communist-Third World controlled UN at a most dangerous time. In an article, "Dramatic New Developments at the U.N.," appearing in the current (10/21/81) The Review of the News, John Rees writes:

"This fall saw the convening of the 36th General Assembly of the United Nations. As the session opened in New York City the smoldering hatred of the so-called 'Nonaligned' group of 93 nations burst into flames. Their target was as usual the United States. In a 21-page document adopted at the end of September, the 'Nonaligned' group, led by its chairman, Cuban Foreign Minister Isidoro Malmierca, made it plain that as far as these friends of Moscow were concerned the time had arrived to declare their total hostility toward the United States. Issued on the letterhead of the Cuban U.N. Mission in New York, the document was grandiously entitled 'A Communique On The Meeting Of The Foreign Ministers And Ambassadors To The U.N. From The Nonaligned Nations Present At The 36th General Assembly.'...Let's look at what the 'non-aligned' group is complaining about. First, it 'deplored' the veto of the U.N. Security Council Resolution that sought to condemn only South Africa for its raids into Angola against the bases of Soviet-controlled terrorists there.... our government was accused of attempting to 'destabilize' the pro-Soviet military dictatorships in Cuba, Grenada. and Nicaragua....On and on went this attack against the United States, following the Soviet line at every jot and curve..."

To be brief: The Soviet Communists dictate to the "nonaligned" group in the UN, and the nonaligned group in the UN dictates to the UN General Assembly. And yet, the United States Government insists upon playing host to the United Nations, paying most of its bills, giving its communist spies diplomatic immunity, and regarding most of the declarations and decrees of its many agencies as international law! It costs us nearly a billion dollars a year, it provides cover for foreign terrorists to enter the United States, it houses the largest nest of spies in the country. It is dedicated in every way to the destruction of our national sovereignty. And we retaliate by promoting global economic summits for its NIEO which would make of us an administrative region in a One World Government. And the media call Cancun a great success!

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Forty-Two.....October 30, 1981

## THE MENACE OF A MONEY MONOPOLY

*The following dull and depressing (to gold bugs) story was published by The Miami Herald on Tuesday, October 27, 1981:*

"Washington - Five members of the U.S. Gold Commission indicated Monday that they will steer clear of any recommendation that the nation returns to a direct gold standard, one in which paper money would be only a substitute for the precious metal. But three of the panel's 17 members said they supported at least some linkage of gold and the U.S. monetary system. One of them, Republican Congressman Ron Paul of Texas, called for a return to a direct gold standard. The commission, appointed by President Reagan, is to report to Congress by the end of March on what steps, if any, the nation might take to include links to gold in its monetary policy. Advocates of a gold system argue that basing money on gold - a commodity whose supply grows slowly - would automatically put the brakes on inflation. Paul suggested that 'a direct link would be the best way.' But he added that he was not so optimistic as to 'anticipate this in the next six months.'

"In a pure gold standard, Paul said, no price per ounce would be set for gold, but the value of goods would be calculated in the weight of gold someone would be willing to give for them. He got no direct support for the suggestion, and he was pointedly questioned about it by other commission members representing Congress, the Federal Reserve Board and the Reagan Administration. Did he mean, asked Federal Reserve Governor Henry Wallich, that 'a car would cost 10 ounces of gold?' That was just what he meant, Paul replied....

"Rep. Stephen Neal (D., N.C.) said he was unconvinced of the need for a move to a gold standard, speaking of the 'uncertainty and very damaging possibilities' in such a big change in the U.S. monetary system. Other commission members - including Federal Reserve Governors Wallich, Emmet Rice and J. Charles Partee, and Rep. Henry Reuss (D., Wis.) - are openly hostile to the idea of returning to a gold standard or developing a new one. Only three - Paul and businessmen Lewis Lehrman and Arthur Costamagna - have seemed sympathetic so far." (There are 17 members of the U.S. Gold Commission, four from the House of Representatives, three from the Senate, three governors of the Federal Reserve System, two from the President's Council of Economic Advisers and four from the public. The 17th member is Treasury Secretary Donald Regan. Anyone wishing to communicate his views about gold to the Commission, should write to the Commission's Chairman, Donald Regan, Secretary of the Treasury, 15th and Pennsylvania Ave. N.W., Washington, D.C. 20220.)

*The day after the foregoing story appeared in the press, we received a report from the principal gold bug at that meeting, Rep. Ron Paul. He reports on a different, but related, subject and we quote:*

"Recently, the U.S. Postal Service raised its rates for first-class mail from 15 to 18 cents. Now, they are raising rates again - this time to 20 cents - and a lot of Americans are understandably upset by these constant increases.

"Considering the poor quality of service the Post Office has provided in recent years, you might think they deserved to have their rates decreased, rather than continually increased. To make matters even worse, it was announced

recently that the U.S. Postal Service is building what amounts to a Postal Service resort in Maryland, which of course will be subsidized by American taxpayers. The cost of this plush resort is estimated to be between \$30 and \$50 million. The resort currently consists of 80 acres of land, an Olympic-size swimming pool, and a large gymnasium. Also planned are eight tennis courts, a jogging trail and a 22,000 foot recreational area. All of this, paid for at your expense, so selected postal supervisors will be able to enjoy themselves while receiving postal training. This outrageous example of government waste is just one reason why postal service and rates, to say the least, are not what they should be.

"I believe we could end such bureaucratic extravagance in the U.S. Postal System simply by legalizing postal competition, and I have introduced legislation in Congress to do this. By allowing competition and enabling free enterprise to help move our first-class mail, we could (without any interruption in service) make great strides toward improving mail service, holding down and even reducing rates, and preventing the kind of waste and abuse exemplified in the Maryland postal resort. Private competition, not government monopoly, is what we need to strengthen our economy and improve service to consumers. This is true for every area of our economy - including mail delivery - and my legislation will help to bring this about." (Unquote).

We have reprinted two articles, one concerning the nation's money supply, the other concerning the nation's postal service. There is an important point of similarity: both concern monopolies. An accepted definition: A monopoly is a condition in which there is only one seller of a commodity or service, this by virtue of the control over supply, by a person, a corporation, a cartel, or a government. The Federal Reserve System sells a commodity: public debt. In order to maintain this monopoly, it issues what is known as the nation's money supply (it isn't really money, it's evidence of debt.) Similarly, the U.S. Postal Service has a monopoly on the delivery of first-class mail, and in order to maintain such a monopoly, it sells postage stamps. There are other government-approved monopolies in the U.S., such as power companies and other public utilities. But the governments maintain a form of control over monopolies of this type, so that prices never become too unreasonable or service unacceptable. On the other hand, the Federal Reserve System is uncontrolled. Congress is supposed to have some control over the FED but when someone, like the late Rep. Wright Patman, tried to exert any kind of control, he is ignored, or silenced. Congress also is supposed to have some control over the Postal Service. But you'll remember all that attempted control did was delay the increase of the price of first-class stamps to twenty cents.

But our chief concern (though the postal increase hurts) is the money monopoly that is exercised by the Fed, and which is responsible for the current inflation, ridiculously high interest rates, and idle stores and factories. As we have stated many times in many different ways, we have two central governments. There is the federal government, which is visible for all to see. And there is a hidden economic government which stands above the elected government and which is controlled by what is called the Eastern Establishment. It has its various affiliates emanating from the Control Cabal that is called the Federal Reserve System, such as the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, and so on and on. H.S. Kenan, in his book, "The Federal Reserve Bank," gave an excellent comparison between the two great money dictatorships that have been established in the world. Kenan wrote the following in 1968, but there has been no basic change since that time. We quote:

"...the parallel between the setup of the Communist Party in Russia and the Federal Reserve System in the United States is startling...In both countries a small group of people have knowledge of, and benefit from, the decisions of tightly knit cliques. In the United States, monetary policy is basically controlled by the 7 members of the Federal Reserve Board, the 12 presidents and the 108 directors of the 12 Federal Reserve banks. These 12 people, operating in a secretive manner, have absolute power over monetary decisions. In the Soviet Union there are 133 members of the Central Committee of the Communist Party. This is the group that runs everything in Russia.

"Both the Federal Reserve System and the Communist Party in Russia also have a more elite group - a small super committee...In the Federal Reserve System this group is known as the Federal Open Market Committee, and it is composed of the 7 members of the Federal Reserve Board and 5 of the 12 presidents of the Federal Reserve banks - 12 in all - with the other 7 presidents participating. In the Soviet Union, there is a small committee within the Central Committee known as the Politbureau. This has 11 members compared with the Federal Open Market Committee's 12.

"When the Federal Open Market Committee meets every three weeks in Washington it goes behind locked doors....We never know what goes on at these meetings...It is in these sessions that the monetary decisions, interest rates and the money supply are decided. Not even the President of the United States can attend these secret sessions. In the Soviet Union, the Politbureau meets several times a month in Moscow in totally secret sessions...Like the Federal Open Market Committee, the decisions of the Politbureau are kept secret until the party decides to release the information. In both the Soviet Union and the Federal Reserve System, favors are dispensed to a select few...I am not accusing anyone of being a communist. But I am saying that both systems operate as dictatorships against the will of the people." (Unquote).

There is something that must be understood by those who hope for a recovery of our sick economy. The treatment of symptoms, administration of placebos, and giving of promises that can't be kept, will never restore the Nation's economic health. We have an excellent example: The Reagan Administration tries to reduce taxes to increase production. But even as taxes go down the national debt goes up. It's the same old story of trying to make ends meet by borrowing more money and going deeper into debt. No matter what old scheme or new innovation is tried out, so long as printing presses can create money, and so long as a monopolistic control over the issue of that created money remains, There cannot be any significant improvement in our situation. Two things must happen if free enterprise is to survive: The Federal Reserve System must be abolished, and the ability of the government or any agency thereof, to create money must be forbidden by law. This is another way of saying that we must return to the use of gold - and silver - exactly as the Constitution dictates. An excellent statement of the problem appeared in Newsletter Digest, a quote from Common Sense Viewpoint, in which John Pugsley comments:

"Historically, two groups have been preeminent in gaining control of the money creating process: the politicians and the bankers. Usually they wind up working in concert, and sharing in the spoils of their efforts....You can't create precious metals with bookkeeping entries. You must find some type of commodity that can be easily manufactured if bankers and politicians are to produce it. The commodity they eventually discovered was debt. It took over a century and a half for the bankers and politicians to gradually eliminate the gold and silver from our money, and replace them with the printing press. Once gold backing was removed from our currency, those in control had the power to

plunder the producers without restraint. What most of the gold advocates miss however, is that it wasn't the gold in itself that had any magical quality that prevented inflation or stabilized the currency. It was just that having any form of money that couldn't be created at the stroke of a pen prevented money creation. The real objective is not the return to gold, as such, but rather to return to any effective system that prevents the creation of money. The real issue in the great gold standard debate...should be the abolition of the power to create money.

"It is inconceivable that those who benefit from this power would willingly give it up. Who will be the first businessman to refuse the government subsidy? Who will be the first social security recipient to send back his check? Who will be the first banker to turn away fresh money from the Fed? And which political candidate will run for office on the platform that he is going to cut off the benefits to these groups? It must be clear that there are too many political interests at stake for a real gold standard to be adopted. Individuals in this society have learned that they can vote themselves a free lunch, to be served at the public trough, and a gold standard is going to eliminate that power. My opinion is that a true gold standard will be argued, but not adopted. The most probable outcome, once inflation has reached the stage it has in this country, is for it to intensify until it finally destroys the money creators, either with hyperinflation or a massive bank collapse. The only other reasonable alternative (and the most probable outcome of all) is that government will gradually nationalize all private property, justifying this action by blaming the free market for the effects of inflation. I think an attempt to reinstate the gold standard is a misguided approach to the whole problem [because] the only mechanism that can be used [to reinstate a gold standard] is the vote, and the plunderers will outvote the victims every time. What should you do? Educate those around you. Bring peoples' attention to the real issue - that of plunder. The answer is a free market in which individuals understand the importance of preventing the creation of money." (Underlining added for emphasis. Quoted from "Common Sense Viewpoint," 711 W 17th St. G-6, Costa Mesa, CA 92627. \$75 per year).

We must agree that reinstating a gold standard is a rather vain hope, because of those who insist upon voting themselves free lunches. However, if we are to "educate those around" us, we must try to make them understand that inflation can be abolished and a stabilized currency established only if we are using precious metals instead of printing press paper. There are two ways in which we can help. First, the U.S. Gold Commission is to report to the Congress on gold by March 31, 1982. Rep. Ron Paul is a member of that Committee and he deserves every possible support. Second, there now is a national organization created for the purpose of abolishing the Federal Reserve System and replacing it with an honest Constitutional money system. Named ROC (Redeem Our Country), it can really help to "educate those around you." For further information write Jim Townsend, 1110 S. Pomona Ave., Fullerton, CA 92632. Be sure to enclose a self-addressed, stamped envelope. On these two stands our hope of economic survival: Death to the Fed, and to creators of money!

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9, 25¢ each. 10 to 49, 20¢ each. 50 to 99, 15¢ each. 100 or more, 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Forty-Three.....November 6, 1981

## DEFENSE - BUT AGAINST WHAT, AND WHOM?

Hundreds of thousands of people in the capitals of the various United States of Europe demonstrating, protesting the NATO plan to provide for their common defense by placing nuclear weapons in strategic spots in Western Europe; this in response to the common knowledge that the Soviet Union already has placed its own nuclear weapons in all its satellite countries bordering the so-called free world. To intensify the drama, a Soviet submarine goes aground in restricted Swedish waters and isn't allowed to leave until after it is discovered that it's carrying nuclear-tipped torpedoes. Almost simultaneously, before a Senate Committee in Washington, D.C., Secretary of State Haig admits that a limited nuclear war is possible in Europe, that "There are contingency plans ...to fire a nuclear weapon...to demonstrate to the other side they are exceeding the limits of toleration." Secretary of Defense Weinberger was quick to deny Haig's statement. The Pentagon was quick to announce that both Haig and Weinberger were right. And the White House was quick to explain: that "a possible nuclear warning shot in the event of war in Europe has been considered as a NATO option - but always with 'significant doubts' that it ever would be done." To further confuse foreign policy direction President Reagan called both National Affairs Director Richard Allen and State Secretary Alexander Haig into a private conference and told them to "stop bickering" and try to get along. As a matter of record, ever since the post of National Security Advisor was created, there has been disagreement between the man who held that post and the Secretary of State, with one exception: that was when Henry Kissinger held both positions at the same time. To further confuse the issue, Major General Robert Schweitzer, who was top military advisor to the National Security Council which Allen heads, was fired from that job when he spoke out in public and said much the same thing that Haig said later, regarding the use of nuclear weapons. Schweitzer said the Soviets have nuclear superiority (which is true), and "are going to strike (which is questionable). Other military men have been saying much the same thing. Generals Keegan and Singlaub are outstanding examples. They insist, as does Schweitzer, that "the United States is in the greatest danger that the Republic has ever faced since its founding days."

They are right. But not because of a possible "nuclear holocaust". The Communists, in secret collaboration with the Monopoly Capitalists, want our resources, our industries, our farms and our factories. They don't want to capture a continent of burned out junk on a vast scorched and uninhabited earth.

Nevertheless, as in the 1950s and 1960s, the idea of what is now being called a potential "nuclear holocaust" is being promoted in all parts of the Western World. For example, the CIA recently reported that the Soviet Union's massive civil defense program is aimed at protecting the country's leaders. The CIA even has figures: a selected 100,000 people are to be protected in event of nuclear attack. This includes 5,000 top-ranking Party and Government officials at national and republic levels, 63,000 Party and Government officials at city level, 2,000 managers of key installations, and about 40,000 others. To counter this, our National Security Council is said to be in the midst of a review of its civil defense policy, is expected to recommend a big increase in spending to build more shelters for more of the so-called "elite" and their top

officials and bureaucratic civil servants. According to "Globescan," a highly reliable news service, there already are 19 emergency facilities situated in a 300-mile radius of Washington, D.C., called the "Federal Arc." These installations are supposed to protect Government officials and Invisible Government "elitists" from potential nuclear attack. But they can also be used by the "leaders" for protection against a 1776-type counter revolution on the part of the people of the United States, if they ever discover - and believe - what has been done to them in the destruction of their Republic, and their freedoms.

These 19 emergency installations are supposedly "top secret." But, a few of them have been exposed. One of the most important is a subterranean city inside Mt. Weather, about 50 miles west of Washington in the Blue Ridge Mountains. This is a complete underground city managed by the Federal Emergency Management Agency, is designed to provide refuge for top Federal officials. The Federal Reserve System has its own deluxe underground city, which has been blasted out of solid rock in Mt. Pony near Culpeper, Va. about 80 miles southwest of Washington. There are three-story houses, complete with all the comforts of regular residences. Another similar Hideout is located within Iron Mountain, near Hudson, N.Y. "Survival West" is located approximately half-way between San Francisco and Los Angeles. Another is in Little Cottonwood Canyon in the Wasatch Mountains of Idaho, another is 15 miles west of Spokane, Washington. According to investigative reporter Robert Aldridge, of the Los Angeles Times, "Jimmy Carter's Presidential Directive 58 touched off a new flurry of relocation plans. Although not available to the public, its 18 secret pages reportedly ordered a new network of blast shelters and underground control stations for dispersing government officials during crises...The Federal Emergency Management Agency currently plans to relocate only 18 million people...." (Unquote). Since President Reagan has issued his own Executive Order confirming and strengthening the Regional Government System, and since the Federal Emergency Management Agency is the key federal agency in case of a declared national emergency, we can assume that FEMA continues to build underground cities for key officials. But if Douglas Casey, the author of the "International Man" is correct, Washington, D.C. is one place that will never be attacked by an outside enemy because "Washington would be spared, otherwise there would be no one to surrender the U.S."

Barring the possibility of a full scale nuclear attack there remains the potential danger of a conventional attack against Western Europe, the Middle East, or even somewhere in the Americas. In case of war, what of our chances of defending ourselves and allies? Ray Heaps of the American Independent Party edits the "Bay Area News," for the benefit of party members. In his October 1981 issue, he published an analysis of our defense position which is worthy of study. We quote from that analysis:

\* \* \* \* \*

If we made here the statement that we shall make at the end of this review our readers might find it too fantastic to be true. So, let us review a bit of the history of U.S. defense. In the 1930s a man haunted military and political leaders in Washington, D.C. trying to get someone interested in rockets as a weapon of war, but no one would listen to such a crazy idea. In 1945 when peace terms with Germany were being signed, U.S. military leaders asked the Germans: "May we meet the man who is responsible for such fantastic weapons as the V-2 rockets with which you bombed London?" The Germans replied: "But you will have to go back to your own country to meet Dr. Goddard -- we only bought his book." Dr. Goddard had haunted military and political leaders with his "crazy ideas" after launching the first rocket into the stratosphere at



White Sands, New Mexico. The United States had missed the boat. Still, the U.S. was militarily supreme.

Beginning with Robert S. McNamara, one U.S. Secretary of Defense after another has spent more money than any other nation on earth, but at the same time reducing U.S. defensive capability. Through all of these years, U.S. military technological developments led the world, but very few reached production for our military forces. We still fly old B-52 bombers that are older than their pilots. We still have the old, old Minuteman ICBMs in silos that would require several days to get ready for load and launch of a second Minuteman after the first was fired.

The MX-Mobile missile has been ready for production for several years, but has been stalled. When production was discussed under the Carter Administration, the "race track" basing mode, which would cost \$60 billion and take nine years to complete was considered. Now, the Reagan Administration is considering building 100 MX missiles and deploying them in the old Titan silos. This should make the Kremlin very happy - they have had those silos targeted for many years for a first strike; it will change the MX-Mobile missile to the MX-non-mobile missile, making it easily destroyed on the ground.....

"The Laser and Particle Beam weapons also were invented in the U.S. Carter's Secretary of Defense, Harold Brown, decided that to develop them would be impossible. A couple of years later, the Soviets had solved the problems that were so impossible. Robert Moss, a columnist for the London Daily Telegraph, has written a new novel in which he tells (fictionally) of "star wars" beam weapons being deployed by the Soviets. In an interview with Review Of The News, Moss tells of Klaus Fuchs, the atom bomb spy, giving the Soviets the theory of the electromagnetic pulse and related ideas in the 1940s...He tells of General Keegan and Air Force Intelligence insisting in the 1970s that the Soviets were building a beam weapon, but the CIA was uncertain. Then it was later firmly established that the Soviets were testing a beam weapon like a lightning bolt, to shoot down U.S. planes in the atmosphere and lower areas of space. In March 1981 the Soviets successfully homed in a killer satellite and destroyed a dummy satellite in space. 80% of U.S. military communications depend upon space satellites. There is the possible blinding of the U.S. early warning systems based space satellites....We know from defectors and other sources that the Soviets have been working on a super-giant neutron bomb for at least 20 years. The Pentagon even has a code-name for it - "Four Sevens."

It is a fact well known by every military man that strict discipline is essential in any effective military organization. If you destroy its discipline, you destroy it as an effective military organization. After World War II the accidental drowning of a recruit in the U.S. Marine Corps was used as a wedge to begin the erosion of discipline in most, if not all, of the U.S. Armed Forces. It reached the point that a private was made to believe that he had the right to question every order given him by a superior. As discipline deteriorated so did the morale of career men. If discipline could not be maintained, what was the use? The armed forces began losing their most experienced and valuable men.

Next came the widespread use of "pot" or marijuana, followed closely by the use of hard narcotics such as cocaine and heroin. 85% pure cocaine went for 50¢ a "fix" in the Panama Canal Zone. Almost pure heroin went for 50¢ to \$1 a "fix" in Vietnam. On Okinawa and in Europe the going rate was a little more. Soon, our Armed Forces were sending back for discharge thousands of narcotic addicts. They are trying to clean it up today, and we'd better pray that

they will succeed.

The Soviet war buildup has been supported with U.S. products, technology, and dollars. Year after year, from four to ten metric tons of U.S. grains have been shipped to the Soviets at subsidized low prices, much of which they then sold at a high price on the international market. The U.S. produced the Centalign-B - the only machine in the world that can make micro-miniature ball bearings that are accurate to one 25-millionth of an inch - and are essential in the guidance systems of ICBMs for high accuracy. The U.S. shipped to the Soviets more than half of all the Centalign-B machines that we had produced, so that Soviet ICBMs could be as accurate as our own. The U.S. built on the Kama River in the Soviet Union the world's largest and most modern factory for making trucks and military vehicles. The U.S. has supplied to the Soviets advanced, exotic computers that they needed to guide and control their nuclear warhead ICBMs. Countless U.S. technological developments have been freely given and, year after year, the U.S. has extended to the Soviets many billions of dollars in Foreign Aid.

We submit that all of the above items can be checked and verified - that so many successive detrimental acts could not have been coincidental, or the result of ignorance. Do you doubt that they are the strategy and tactics of the planned betrayal of the United States into slavery under a Totalitarian Socialist One-World Dictatorship? Or are you one of those who insists that our government could not have been so saturated with infiltrators at the top level? Where but at the top? (End of article by Ray Heaps of the American Independent Party, editor of the "Bay Area News," 64 Joost Ave., San Francisco, CA 94131.)

Observe the inanity of our officially admitted situation. Secretary of Defense Weinberger concedes that we are militarily inferior to the Soviet Union, especially in nuclear capability. He says that we must seek to become "equal" to the USSR militarily, this in accordance with the recognized restrictions of the MAD (Mutual Assured Destruction) theory of arms control. It is conceded that it will take us a matter of years to catch up and become "equal" with the Russians militarily. Yet, from such a position of admitted weakness our Government declares that it is our national duty to protect the Middle East, the Free World and the Third World from the evils of Communism; while at the same time helping to build up the military strength of Communist China, and while feeding the Soviet and "giving her the technological rope with which she could hang us"!

In this MAD Crusade to replace the former British Empire as the savior of the world, let us think of the current odds against us. According to one respected analyst, the Soviets are executing a four pronged attack: 1) Elimination of all pro-Western governments in the Middle East, as with the Shah of Iran, Sadat of Egypt, with the ruling family of Saudi Arabia said to be next.. 2) Neutralization of Europe and the subsequent collapse of NATO. 3) An attack on South Africa launched from Angola, Botswana, Zinmabwe and Mozambique....4) The conquest of Central America and the drawing of Mexico into the Soviet Orbit. And we are to halt this program with inferior forces? Only fools or traitors could have placed us in such an intolerable position. And there are few fools among the Old Guard in Washington and New York City.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9, 25¢ each. 10 to 49, 20¢ each. 50 to 99, 15¢ each. 100 or more, 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Forty-Four.....November 13, 1981

## THE MEDIA RECEIVES A MANDATE

There is a power that can shape the opinions and command the actions of the masses, that can destroy governments and create nations, and make or break politicians. This is the power of the Communications Media. It is a controlled power, in part by a Zionist Lobby, in part by an Eastern Establishment, both of which are controlled by International Megabankers and Multinational Power Brokers. We often hear editors and publishers, radio and television executives, and other communications chieftains speak out in defense of freedom of the press. In reality, there is no such thing as freedom of the press, except where it still is exercised by editors of small independent newspapers and in an ever expanding sphere of independent newsletters and other patriotic publications of limited circulation. Today's Communications Media is a Controlled Media.

Regardless of what one may think of the Nixon Administration, it was the Controlled Media which destroyed it, sent many of its officers to prison and many others to retirement. And now, regardless of what one may think of the Reagan Administration, it would seem that the Controlled Media has been given the command to destroy it. The word was given by James Reston of The New York Times, and Joseph Kraft of the Los Angeles Times. Reston wrote:

"In the fifth news conference of his nearly 10 months in the White House President Reagan defended his foreign policy and made some astonishing remarks. ...Even Reagan's best friends know that most of these claims by the president in his press conference are false. Prime Minister Trudeau of Canada and President Lopez Portillo of Mexico are challenging his militaristic approach to the problems of the world, and not agreeing that all is well in the hemisphere.... The European allies are not stronger on Reagan's side, as he says, but much weaker, more doubtful of his military attitude toward the Soviet Union, and increasingly alarmed by his Cold War propaganda. As a result the allies are not following Washington's lead.... Israel is appalled by Reagan's efforts to give sophisticated weapons to Saudi Arabia...Reagan...didn't even concede that there was any conflict within his own administration..."

And Kraft wrote: "Far more than gossip is involved in the recurrent stories of deep rifts within the Reagan Administration. There is a basic problem of structure. It arises from the special character of President Reagan and it is not going to go away. Mr. Reagan came to the White House with very limited experience in the major issues of foreign affairs and national economic policy. ... (He) regularly commits howlers. Thus, he set off the latest spate of transatlantic confusion by asserting, at a session with out-of-town editors, that Europe might be the battleground in a tactical war that did not touch Europe or the United States. At the same meeting, he amazed informed people in the world by declaring that the Soviet leadership could not expand its military program because it had already put the Russian people on 'a starvation diet of sawdust'...in running the Government, allowance has to be made for a President who is apt to get wrong the details of critical business."

As opinion molders like Reston and Kraft lead the way, the media lackeys follow. And, so the campaign begins to destroy the Reagan Administration, even as The New York Times and The Washington Post began with Watergate, then

followed through to destroy all but Kissinger and Haig, and put Nixon on hold. The Media's opinion molders were fairly tolerant of Reagan and his principal staffmen; Meese, Baker, Deaver, Allen, and Stockman, until two things happened. First, Reagan won a battle (but not the war) by defeating the Zionist Lobby in the sale of weapons to Saudi Arabia, then by twisting the knife when he praised the Saudi peace plan and stating that parts of it could be tied into the Camp David package. As an aide explained, it is good for Israel to be a client of the United States, but it is not good when the United States becomes a client of Israel. But to take a stand against the Zionist Lobby has meant the political demise of many a man, and Reagan is feeling the after effects of his victory in the Senate. His second error (in the eyes of Trilateralists and the Third World medics, that is) was the fact that he kept right on proclaiming the merits of private enterprise and initiative at both Ottawa and Cancun. He was supposed to listen and make promises, not listen to a different drummer, read from a Horatio Alger script and give advice instead of money. And he may have meant to tell the reporters at his recent press conference that he understood the cost when he told them: "We were supposed to be destroyed at the Ottawa summit and suddenly you decided by some fluke we weren't. And then came Cancun and I was not burned at the stake." But he may have destroyed himself politically because he did not lend his support to the plans of the New International Economic Order which had been approved by the UN, and which were to have their trial flight at Cancun. Just before the Cancun Conference, there had been a UN meeting of the heads of the Least Developed countries in Paris. The NIEO program had been launched, and it was supposed to receive its blessing and approval by the Developed or Capitalist countries at Cancun. But plans went awry and if the Trilateral Commissioners and the Third World Mendicants had had their way, Reagan might have been "burned at the stake." This may be a bit difficult to explain, but the New International Economic Order (NIEO) means a different thing to different groups. To the least developed and lesser developed countries (the Third World as well as the UN majority), NIEO means a division of wealth among the nations of the world. To the Trilateralists NIEO means monopoly control over the world's commodities. To the taxpaying citizens of the developed nations of the world, it means the end of free enterprise, and global socialism under a New World Order.

Five years ago a conference was held by UNCTAD, a UN agency, at Nairobi, Kenya, a new "republic" made famous by Jomo Kenyatta and his Mau Mau terrorists when they rebelled against British rule in 1963. At that UNCTAD conference the NIEO program was presented, discussed, and debated. It called for a four point program:

- 1) The transfer to the Least Developed Countries (LLDCs) and the Lesser Developed Countries (LDCs), with no strings attached, of the financial assets of the Developed, or Capitalist Countries in the amount of seven percent of the Gross National Product (GNP) of each of the world's Developed Countries.
- 2) The transfer to the LLDCs and the LDCs of an equitable share of the technology and productive facilities of the Developed Countries.
- 3) The further transfer of wealth to the LLDCs and the LDCs in the form of the cancellation of their economic debts to the Developed Countries (and this is where that new provision on the U.S. Monetary Control Act of 1980 comes into play. We'll explain later).
- 4) The guarantee of "permanent sovereignty" of every State over its resources and its economic activities (this "permanent sovereignty" is an important ingredient of the U.S. Monetary Control Act of 1980).

Now bear with us and we'll try to explain how this U.S. Monetary Control Act

ties in with NIEO. In a previous Report we explained how this secretly inserted provision of the Monetary Control Act gives the Federal Reserve Corporation the right to purchase at face value any debt owed to American Banks by Communist or Third World countries (it's called "monetizing"). Another part of this Act provides that before this "monetizing" can be accomplished, the sovereignty of the debtor country must be established. This is the reason for points three and four of the NIEO program. What it means is that the debts of any Communist or Third World country can be purchased by the simple process of "creating" that much more money and issuing it into the American monetary system, which means super-inflation! It also means that American Megabanks can cover their previous losses and make huge profits out of loan transactions with the LDC and LLDCs, and also out of the multinational corporations which no longer stand any chances of expropriation, confiscation or nationalization of any of their installations or facilities in Third World countries. This means that American-based Megabanks and Multinational Corporations cannot lose, and American taxpayers and other victims of super-inflation cannot win.

But we are not alone. This is a Global Conspiracy and it follows that the same arrangements are being made in the other Developed or Capitalist Countries. This was brought to our attention by developments in South Africa. Ivor Benson of that country explained in his August issue of Behind The News how the scheme is being worked in his Republic. With the least possible public notice there was created a "Credit Guarantee Insurance Corporation, Ltd." with its headquarters in Johannesburg. This new corporation issued a pamphlet, from which we quote:

"A new field of operations is at present being opened by allowing the company to issue investment guarantees which will be re-insured with Government and which will protect South African entrepreneurs making investments in a foreign country against such risks as expropriation, confiscation, and non-convertibility. The issue of such investment guarantees can be considered in connection with the promotion of export trade but also as an instrument to promote economic aid to developing countries. The pursuit of economic cooperation between countries in Southern Africa will most probably be assisted by the availability of the protection afforded by these guarantees." (Unquote).

In short, the pattern repeats: South African Megabanks and Multinational Corporations cannot lose, and South African taxpayers and other victims of inflation cannot win. We are informed that similar arrangements have been or are being made by the power brokers in England, Germany, Australia, Japan and the other Trilateral Nations.

Getting back to this New International Economic Order, it has been approved and adopted as an official policy of the UN, is backed by at least 124 members of that organization, is being promoted by Willy Brandt who heads the Socialist International, and its Cancun debut was hosted by Fidel Castro's admirer President Jose Lopez Portillo of Mexico. In line with point one of the plan of NIEO, a "common fund" has been established. This is the nucleus of the seven percent of GNP of each Developed Nation that is to be doled out to the mendicants. Germany was first to announce its contribution, reported that the common fund already amounted to \$750 million, with donations from all the other Trilateral Nations to follow. Whether the United States has anted anything to this common fund, as yet, we have not been able to determine.

At the risk of some repetition, here is the way this NIEO is expected to function. Those running the operation will "create" the money to finance the LDCs and buy up their commodities and natural resources. In order to accomplish this, the IMF will become a Global Central Bank, or a Universal Federal Re-

serve System, which will finance the operations by creating whatever monetary reserves are required and loaning at whatever rate suits their purpose. But this will produce a flood of counterfeit money all being spent with nothing to back it up. This means that super-inflation will devalue everyone's assets. The debts of the LDCs will then be monetized and this will cause more super-inflation and, as Globescan comments: "This will mean your house, your car, your business and your nation can be bought up cheaply with valueless money by those who mint the stuff." The final result: Worldwide Socialism, which is economic slavery.

In an excellent commentary on Cancun by Susan Huck appearing in The Review Of The News of November 11, the author comments: "Too bad that President Reagan has not seen fit to reverse policies which mean commercial advantage for the Rockefeller coterie at the price of every principle for which we claim to stand.... That we will continue to disgorge foreign aid, that we still feed the World Bank, that we still support and host the United Nations - All these remain unsatisfying aspects of Reagan policy, just as they have been under so many previous Presidents of both parties..." And there is one other very important way in which Reagan continues to promote the Trilateral line. This is in his attempts to create a North American Common Market, which would be a giant step toward the establishment of a North American Regional World Government, composed of Canada, Mexico, the United States, with the Nations of Central America and the Caribbean to follow; this administrative department of a World Government then taking its place alongside a Regional United States of South America. This, too, is a part of the Global Conspiracy, for we are informed on unimpeachable authority that Prime Minister P.W. Botha of South Africa has been promoting the concept of a "Constellation of Southern African States," which is pure Trilateralism and promotion of the New World Order. Also, Prime Minister J.M. Fraser of Australia is reported to be promoting a similar scheme: the creation of a Regional Economic Union which is to include New Zealand, Malaysia, Indonesia, Singapore, Hongkong and other developed lands in the Indian and South Pacific Ocean area. Again, the Regional Government approach to the New World Order with its Socialist World Authority. In considering all these summits, the creation of Regional Constellations of Nations, NIEO and New World Orders, we are reminded of the excellent description of Conspiracy that was voiced by Abraham Lincoln: "When we see a lot of framed timbers, different portions of which have been gotten out at different times and places and by different workmen - and when we see these timbers joined together, and see they exactly make the frame of a house or a mill, all the tendons and mortises exactly fitting, and all the lengths and proportions of the different pieces exactly adapted to their respective places and not a piece too many or too few - not omitting even scaffolding - or if a single piece be lacking, we can see the place in the frame exactly fitting and prepared to yet bring such piece in - in such case we find it it is impossible not to believe the conspirators all understood one another from the beginning and all worked upon a common plan drawn up before the first lick was struck."

President Lincoln understood Conspiracies. He was assassinated. But he did preserve our Republic. Such sacrifice is hardly in vain.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9, 25¢ each. 10 to 49, 20¢ each. 50 to 99, 15¢ each. 100 or more, 12¢ each. Address all order to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Forty-Five.....November 20, 1981

## PLANNED RETREAT, OR STRATEGIC WITHDRAWAL?

In this Third World War, in which few realize we are engaged, the President of the United States has conceded to the President of the Soviet Union a psychological victory. Ronald Reagan has changed courses. He has bowed to the wishes of the pacifist and neutralist gangs of Europe. He has lent assistance to the promoters of Interdependence and World Government. He has given aid to the Kremlin's propaganda machine. And he has acceded to the demands of the Power Elite that controlled the President before him. Ronald Reagan did all of this in a half hour speech delivered on the morning of November 18th. There are hints that he also made his peace with the Communications Media by giving his address at the Washington Press Club. The Media had received its mandate to "get tough" with the Reagan Administration, and especially with its "ultra right" members who had been causing difficulties for the Trilateralist policies that were to be carried out. Reagan's selection of the Press Club for his appeasement address was hardly fortuitous, and as he concluded his address he was handed a complimentary membership card. His change of course may have so pleased the Commissars of Communications that they called off the hunt.

We dislike to imply that a recent series of events were all 'planned that way,' but these unusual happenings could lead to such a conclusion. A little over a month ago, on October 16th, President Reagan was hosting a group of out-of-town editors and publishers at a White House luncheon. He made a remark that was supposedly off-the-record, but received wide publicity nevertheless. He said that "a battlefield exchange of tactical nuclear weapons would not necessarily lead to a full-scale nuclear war between the United States and the Soviet Union." Leftwing newspapers in Western Europe picked it up and claimed that Reagan's words meant that there would be no nuclear bombings of the US or the USSR, but that a nuclear war could be fought within the confines of the countries of Western Europe. Another "limited and controlled" war like those fought in Korea and Southeast Asia, except that this time nuclear weapons as well as conventional weapons would be used, thus destroying Western Europe. This Communist-inspired reaction was enough to send hundreds of thousands of people into the streets of European cities demonstrating, not against their supposed enemy the Soviet Union, but against their alleged ally the U.S.A.! Next, fuel was added to the smouldering fire when State Secretary Haig told the Senate Foreign Relations Committee on November 4th that "there are certain contingency plans in the NATO doctrine to fire a nuclear weapon for demonstrative purposes to demonstrate to the other side that they are exceeding the limits of toleration..." Defense Secretary Weinberger and President Reagan then exacerbated the propaganda value (to the communists) of the original statement by first denying and then trying to explain what Haig really meant. Of course, the anti-American agitation in Western Europe intensified. Then, perhaps coincidence was involved, just three days after Haig's remarks about a "nuclear demonstration shot" in Europe, the Soviet Union held its 64th anniversary celebration of the Bolshevik revolution. Defense Minister Ustinov referred to American "warmongering", stood on top of Lenin's tomb and said: "We shall not allow anyone to create...military superiority over us. The Soviet armed forces have everything needed to give a crushing rebuff to any aggressor...The decision of the NATO bloc to deploy U.S. medium-range mis-



sile nuclear weapons in Western Europe would tend to undermine the process of detente, cause a serious deterioration in the international political climate and intensify the war threat." Thus, in the ears of the listeners, the United States wanted war, the Soviet Union sought peace. And how did our President respond to this charge? He sent a message of congratulation to the bosses in the Kremlin, extending "best wishes for prosperity and peace to the people of the Soviet Union..."

Then came the turn to the left. On November 18th President Reagan delivered his disarmament address at the Washington Press Club. He called for a policy of "zero option," removal of *all* nuclear weapons from the European theater. As one editor commented, "It will never happen, of course. The Soviets like to flex their muscle, and they don't let world opinion get in the way of the flexing. The odds against their removing their missiles resemble the size of the U.S. national debt-to-1." Besides, considering the fact that Russia proper is in Europe, no matter where the Soviets might put their nuclear missiles, they could still be aimed at the European theater. Moreover, experience should be our teacher in such matters. We have signed disarmament treaties in the past; we have kept our part of the contract, have stopped building and even reduced our stockpile of weapons. But the Soviet Union has ignored treaty promises,

---

The Following Warning has been published by "Pro Family Forum" regarding Senate Bill 1630 which, if passed, will apply to the entire nation:

The bill is a recodification and revision of Title 18 of the U.S. Criminal Code and for years has been a pet project of Sen. Ted Kennedy. As written it would radically liberalize many existing criminal laws and build a liberal agenda for the 1980s without attracting much attention from conservatives. Hidden in its 425 pages are provisions which would:

- \* Eliminate all death penalty provisions now in existing law.
- \* Rewrite the substantive Federal anti-pornography laws, making pornography virtually unpunishable.
- \* Reduce maximum penalties for sexually exploiting a child from ten years (fifteen years for the second offense) to six years (twelve years for the second offense).
- \* Lower the maximum penalty for rape from death or life imprisonment to twelve years maximum.
- \* Reduce the maximum statutory rape penalties from fifteen years (thirty years for the second offense) to six years (one year if the defendant is under 21, even if the victim is only three or four years old).

These are only a few of the provisions found in the 425 pages of S 1630 (similar House bills are H.R. 1647 and H.R. 4711, which are as bad, if not worse than the Senate version). These bills further reduce penalties for criminal offenses and make a mockery of our justice system. They must be stopped.

The following members of the Senate Judiciary Committee are also sponsors of S. 1630: Thurmond (SC); Laxalt (NV), Gatch (UT), Dole (KS), Simpson (WY), East (NC), Denton (AL), Specter (PA), Biden (DE), Kennedy (MA), DeConcini (AR). We feel sure that many of these Senators have not had time to study the 425-page bill. Urge them to do so, and to withdraw their sponsorship.

Members of the House Judiciary Subcommittee who are also sponsors of H.R. 1647 are: Conyers (MI), Sam Hall (TX), and Kindness (OH). Other members of the subcommittee (who are not sponsors) are Edwards (CA), Seiberling (OH), Sensenbrenner (WI) and McCollum (FL). (This information submitted to us by "Pro Family Forum," P.O.Box 8907, 3602 E. Lancaster, Fort Worth, Texas, 76112).

has kept right on building until it holds an advantage over us on land, in air, in space, even on the sea where a landlocked Russia has a navy that is larger than our Nation which is surrounded on three sides by deep water. All of this President Reagan admitted. And yet, he offered the Soviet Union a chance to double cross us once again. This to appease the pacifists, the neutralists and the builders of the New World Order. To the dismay and disgust of this reporter, The Washington Post gave the most nearly accurate analysis of Reagan's message. Michael Getler of the Post wrote:

"The speech could change the tone of his [Reagan's] administration and the way it is perceived by friends in Europe and foes in Moscow. The belligerency that has characterized administration statements about the Soviets was absent from Reagan's speech Wednesday... The President said all the right things to calm America's Western European allies, many of whom have become alarmed by the administration's off-the-cuff and ill-timed comments about nuclear war..... Reagan adopted a position that has been favored more by the West Europeans than by members of his administration.... The Europeans have pushed Reagan toward a course he may not have foreseen six months ago.... Reagan did not attack the pacifist and neutralist demonstrators who have directed their protests at this country rather than the Soviet Union...(but) the Soviets will not accept Reagan's proposals....."

Our admittedly prejudiced analysis: The Soviet Bear was in deep trouble. He had overstepped himself in Afghanistan. In spite of much aid from Cuban, East German and native surrogates, things were not going well in Africa. Even in the Middle East there was an inability to push forward as was desired, and in the Caribbean and Central America a sort of stalemate had developed. And the Polish problem continued unsettled. Now, if Western Europe could be neutralized or "Finlandized," then the Red Bear would be free to concentrate on the problems of "liberating" Africa, those parts of Asia that Red China had not already "liberated," and on the encirclement of that last bastion of free enterprise, the United States of America. So, a mammoth propaganda campaign to make Europe neutral was initiated. Among other things, the energy crisis was utilized. The USSR would construct (with US supplies and technology), a gas pipeline stretching from the fields of Siberia to the factories of Europe. This was something of a clincher. Leonid Brezhnev will be in Bonn, West Germany from November 22 to 25. While there, the contract will be signed, and all of Western Europe will become dependent upon the USSR for its energy supply. Europe needed the natural gas, but there are fields in the gas-rich North Sea that could have been tapped, and this would have been far less expensive than the Soviet pipeline. But this plan was ignored, because some American companies stood to make profits from the Soviet pipeline deal; among them are the Caterpillar Tractor Company, General Electric, Exxon, and Texaco.

You see, even as Lenin predicted, American based multinational corporations are "selling the rope" which the Bolsheviks will use to hang us! And, when a great wave of anti-American sentiment was generated in Western Europe by a combination of Soviet propaganda and multinational lobbying, it would follow that the Reagan Administration would be forced to change course, assist in the neutralization of Western Europe, so the Soviets and the Monopoly Capitalists could continue their joint drive - by different routes - toward a Socialist New World Order.

Not only is our Trilateral-guided Government feeding the Russian Red Bear, assisting it in the building of arms and the subjugation of peoples, our Federal Government is doing the same for the Chinese Red Dragon. Spurning the free enterprisers and freedom lovers of Taiwan, the Rockefeller-directed team of

Kissinger and Nixon awakened the Dragon; the Rockefeller-ruled duo of Carter and Brzezinski started to nourish, provide technical know-how, and arm this enemy. And the Rockefeller-influenced Reagan Administration continues to carry out the program set in motion by previous Administrations. A Washington Post article of November 2nd boasts that "China [is] on the way to becoming the leading U.S. farm customer." The article begins: "Sales missions and scientific teams have been crossing the Pacific with little fanfare for months, but behind that lies the biggest agricultural trade story in years; the dramatic inroads American farmers have made in China." Reference is not to independent American farmers, but to Agribusiness Associations which supply food while other multinationals supply the rope. There is the American Soybean Association, the U.S. Feed Grains Council, the Cotton Council International, the U.S. Wheat Association, the National Renderers Association and other organizations that supply the food while other multinationals supply the rope. Such as the Burroughs Corp., whose head, Trilateralist Michael Blumenthal, is negotiating the sale of a sophisticated large-scale computer to Red China, a \$3.7 million computer that is needed by the four-million man Chinese Army to organize and direct the troops in battle. This B-7830 computer would be the center of a network of 20 computers operating on the Chinese mainland. But there is nothing new about this business of strengthening our enemies for megabank and multicorporation profit. The late Carrol Quigley, author of the book "Tragedy and Hope," explained that "...the powers of financial capitalism had another far reaching aim, nothing less than to create a world system of financial control in private hands able to dominate the political system of each country and the economy of the world as a whole." And, the eminent researcher Antony Sutton dated the modern beginning of this plot with the beginning of World Wars (so did Reagan in his Press Club address). In one of a trilogy of books, "Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler," Sutton explains:

"Looking at the broad array of facts....We find persistent recurrence of the same names: Owen Young, Gerard Swope, Hjalmar Schacht, Bernard Baruch, etc.; the same international banks: J.P. Morgan, Guaranty Trust, Chase Bank; and the same location in New York, usually 120 Broadway. This group of international bankers backed the Bolshevik Revolution and subsequently profited from New Deal rearmament in the 1930s...On May 1st, 1918, when Bolsheviks controlled only a small fraction of Russia (and were to come near losing even that fraction in the summer of 1918), the American League to Aid and Cooperate with Russia was organized in Washington, D.C. to support the Bolsheviks. It was a committee created by Wall Street, with George P. Whalen of Vacuum Oil Company as Treasurer and Coffin and Oudin of General Electric, along with Thompson of the Federal Reserve System, Willard of the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad, and assorted socialists....When we look at the rise of Hitler, and Naziism, we find Vacuum Oil and General Electric well represented...So, in but one of many examples, we find the Rockefeller-controlled Vacuum Oil Company prominently assisting in the creation of Bolshevik Russia, the military buildup of Nazi Germany, and backing Roosevelt's New Deal."

Some of the names have changed, the "far reaching aim" has not. And history lessons unlearned often are retaught, at terrible cost and suffering.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

## PERZONAL

### THE GIFT

As the mother gazed upon the Perfect Face of her First Born Child, she saw Prophecy made Flesh.

Words came back to her mind; words spoken by the Angel of God months before.

First, a Hymn of Praise:

*"Fear not, Mary; for thou hast found favor with God!"*

How wonderful! How deeply moving, to have found favor with God!

Second, a Promise of Fulfillment:

*"And, Behold, Thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a Son, and shalt call His Name JESUS."*

And the mother recalled her trembling response to the Angel of God. Not quite understanding her Glorious Mission, she obediently answered, *"Behold, the Handmaiden of the Lord; be it unto me according to Thy Word."*

And, as the mother paused in her dreamy reverie, the Child stirred in His sleep. He had not cried but only looked upon all who came to worship Him with the loveliest of smiles. His Halo seemed to fit His Head in the merest suggestion of a Crown.

"How like a little Prince He is," thought Mary.

Suddenly, a cold damp wind blew through the cave where the Child lay. A frown creased the mother's brow. More words were coming now. She felt a small separation between her and The Babe.

*"How is it that ye sought me? Wist ye not that I must be about My Father's Business?"*

The Child still slept serenely, but the Words echoed hollowly about the cave.

Mary's heart grew cold. Ah! It was the mother and the woman of her, not to see the Glory of this Moment. Nay, her mother's heart could only feel the wracking of the Awful Pain to come.

More words came: *"Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?"*

The Child stirred in His sleep. The mother's mood had reached Him.

Again the Words, and their Voice was the Voice of the Son of Man.

*"To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the Truth."*

Suddenly, the cave was filled with sounds as of many, screaming, the very air poisonous with hate. Mary shrank within herself, as the words rang out clearly above the din:

*"Crucify Him! Crucify Him!"*

And the mother leaned over her Babe, as though to enfold Him within her protective love, that His very Destiny might be prevented.

A tear fell upon one tiny Hand. Instantly, beneath her tear, appeared A Spot of Blood.

Listen, Mary, to the Words again:

*"Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do."*

A shudder passed through the Body of the Babe. A shadow passed across His Face.

The Drop of Blood dried upon the Rosebud Hand and disappeared.

A last whisper of Words came through to Mary:

*"It is Finished."*

Suddenly, a Light from Heaven filled the cave. The Babe slept on. Serenely now. Mary fell upon her knees.

She saw the Angel of God, and His Words came clear:

*"Fear not, Mary. For thou hast found favor with God."*

*"And Behold, Thou hast conceived in thy womb, and brought forth a Son, and hast called His Name JESUS."*

And Mary, smiling through her tears, answered and said,  
*"Behold the Handmaiden of the Lord; Be it unto me according to Thy Word."*

\* \* \* \* \*

*"And the Angel departed from her."*

*Griffith*

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Forty-Six.....November 27, 1981

## POPULAR DELUSIONS

Bernard Baruch, financier and successor to Colonel Edward Mandel House as Advisor to U.S. Presidents and Administrator of the Invisible Government of the United States, wrote: "Have you ever seen, in some wood, on a sunny quiet day, a cloud of flying midges - thousands of them - hovering, apparently motionless, in a sunbeam?...Yes?...Well, did you ever see the whole flight - each mite apparently preserving its distance from all others - suddenly move, say three feet, to one side or the other? Well, what made them do it? A breeze? I said a quiet day. But try to recall - did you ever see them move directly back again in the same unison? Well, what made them do that? Great human mass movements are slower of inception but much more effective."

Baruch said he had made his millions by observing, acting upon and sometimes activating such "human mass movements." especially when they concerned the stock market. The statement was made in the foreword to the 1932 republication of a non-fiction classic, "Extraordinary Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds," by Charles Mackay, LL.D. First published in 1841, it was republished in 1852, again in 1932, and finally in 1980 by Harmony Books. In the author's preface to the 1982 edition, Mackay wrote something very similar to what Baruch had added in 1932. The author wrote: "In reading the history of nations, we find that, like individuals, they have their whims and their peculiarities, their seasons of excitement and recklessness, when they care not what they do. We find that whole communities suddenly fix their minds upon one object, and go mad in its pursuit; that millions of people become simultaneously impressed with one delusion, and run after it, till their attention is caught by some new folly more captivating than the first. We see one nation suddenly seized, from its highest to its lowest members, with a fierce desire of military glory; another as suddenly becoming crazed by a religious scruple, and neither of them recovering its senses until it has shed rivers of blood and sowed a harvest of groans and tears, to be reaped by its posterity." Even as Baruch was able to observe, act upon and even activate "human mass movements" for personal advantage; isn't it reasonable to assume that a company of people like Baruch can also observe, act upon, and even activate the movement of nations to their own advantage?

Which brings to mind the events of Monday, November 16th, when hundreds of thousands of people went into a panic because President Reagan vetoed a bill. It was an appropriations bill and the word was spread that the government had run out of money, was broke and would have to go out of business (actually, it has been broke for years and was still doing business). To add drama to the ploy, all nonessential workers on the federal payroll were told to pack up and take an indefinite furlough. So, a delusion was fabricated and some panic ensued, especially among nonessential workers and dole getters. Of course, it was a political gambit in a contest between Congress and the President. The President won, at least until December 15th, and it is well that he won since it should mean another couple of billion dollars less overspending. However, it seems to this reporter that it would have been a far better thing that he had done if the President had placed all those nonessential workers on permanent furlough. In times like these, if they're not essential, then why keep them on the overtaxed public payroll?

The popular delusion of a bankrupt government unable to write welfare checks was soon dissipated. We say it's a popular delusion because just so long as a government is able to create what is accepted as money simply by making an entry in a ledger and then starting the printing presses that government is also able to write welfare checks. How much such checks will buy is a different story. So, here we are, like the midges Baruch mentioned, engaged in mass movement from right to left and then back again, without a rational or logical explanation, probably with a company of Trilateral-types "observing, acting upon, and activating" the movements for their own profit. You will remember how it has happened. Carter came in acting as if he were the President of the world. The masses cheered, and then they jeered. Carter went out in abject defeat because a new man had come along with a "New Economic Plan" which carried with it a promise of moral recovery. The masses cheered so long as they believed the popular delusion that financial and social salvation was just around the corner. The idea of cutting taxes created a kind of mass hypnotism and the accompanying idea of cutting federal expenditures was considered to be a natural corollary. Nobody was told that the result was going to be an increase in the public debt and more money in interest for the Trilateral-types. So the popular delusion and madness of crowds continued until suddenly it was discovered that social services and federal handouts would have to be cut, or even discontinued in some cases. Then came the mass movement that had been the result of the new popular delusion that Reagan was "recklessly reactionary." Media exposures concerning Stockman, Allen, Casey and others of the Administration added to the consensus of scorn and scare. So, as Gary North wrote in an addenda to his Remnant Review of November 20th: "...President Reagan's economic recovery program is visibly headed for the rocks...Congress, obviously, is in no mood for further cuts. In an election year it's more likely that they will increase expenditures." Which is exactly what Congress tried to do, when Reagan's veto brought on the popular delusion concerning a bankrupt government. It became obvious that, in the mass mind the honeymoon was over and, as Gary North noted: "He [Reagan] shot his wad; now the voters are scared. They think that their welfare benefits will be cut off in a recession year."

Let's face it: The whole "New Economic Plan" was just another popular delusion, promoted by those who felt it profitable to have a change in administration. It hurts to try to tell it like it is. But, as a subscriber recently wrote as she renewed: "I really don't want to hear all that gloom and doom. But it is better to be informed. One thing - it has turned me back to my church and the Bible - where the answers are." We also know of a Congressman who has dared to tell it like it is, popular delusions and the madness of crowds notwithstanding. He is Ron Paul of Texas. Being a doctor by profession, he likes to diagnose, and then prescribe a cure. But his cure is rejected because it's strong medicine: Adopting a gold standard; Doing away with the Federal Reserve System, even limiting the number of terms a Representative or Senator may serve in the Capitol; thus eliminating the prevalent habit of professional politics, of spending and spending our money to get themselves re-elected and re-elected. Congressman Paul recently wrote:

"We must take steps to restore our economy. But this will not occur so long as Congress refuses to bite the bullet and make *real* cuts in spending. It is imperative that we end the dangerous spending game in which many congressmen vote for the give-aways and costly government programs in order to get themselves reelected, and I have introduced legislation in Congress to do this. By doing away with the lifetime politicians we will be able to finally correct the economic mess these big-spending career politicians have created. My bill to



limit congressional terms will enable us to slow down the giveaway game. Only by placing political interests behind the more important national interest will we succeed in solving our economic problems. Limiting terms of Congressmen would provide some badly needed courage to help bring this about."

What Congressman Paul proposes is exactly what was intended by the writers of our Constitution, although this was not spelled out in the document. President Washington established the precedent when he refused to serve for more than two terms. That precedent was not violated until the Power Brokers decreed that Franklin Delano Roosevelt should serve for the rest of his life. In Congress, of course, there was no such precedent and with most Representatives and Senators, especially after the War Between the States, politics became a career for profit rather than a service to fellow citizens. Here again we find a fixed popular delusion: that the longer a person stays in Washington the better he or she becomes as a representative of the grass roots.

There is a long string of popular delusions that stretches all the way back to the time of the adoption of our Constitution of the United States. It is concerned with the business of "making money mysterious"; and in this respect the Constitution was violated even before the ink was dry on its Bill of Rights. At the Constitutional Convention the Founders determined that they would make the American dollar completely independent of any power or combination of powers outside of the American people. So they gave the exclusive power to issue and control money to the people's representatives, the Congress; and forbade anybody, even the States, to meddle with it. All money was to be "coined" in metal. Paper "notes" were not money; they were just "promises to pay" in gold or silver; were not to be considered legal tender and could be redeemed, at any time, in gold or silver. The States were forbidden to allow debts to be paid except in gold or silver. But the Constitution was immediately violated. The issuing of money was turned over to a company of bankers who set up a private bank, called the Bank of the United States. (A similar arrangement exists today in the Federal Reserve System). Alexander Hamilton promoted the plan, to the benefit of foreign bankers. Thomas Jefferson opposed the plan, saying: "If the American people ever allow the banks to control the issuance of their currency, first by inflation, and then by deflation, the banks and corporations that will grow up around them will deprive the people of all property until their children will wake up homeless on the continent their fathers occupied. The issuing power of money should be taken from the banks and restored to Congress and the people to whom it belongs." But the country was coming out of a devastating depression because of the expenses of war. So Congress ignored the Constitution, President Washington was talked into signing the bill. Then came step two of the banking plan: "fractional banking" was allowed. The bank was allowed to have only a "fraction" of the gold and silver needed to back up its issue of paper "notes" and credit. Again Jefferson protested: "The banks themselves were doing business on capitals [assets], three-fourths of which were fictitious." Came the boom and then the bust which he had predicted and Jefferson lamented: "This fictitious capital...is now to be lost...[people] who have suffered themselves to...be in debt...must now sacrifice their property of a value many times the amount of the debt. We have truly been sowing the wind, and reaping the whirlwind." These cycles of "boom and bust" have been repeated off and on for over 200 years, without its unconstitutional cause ever being corrected.

The charter of the original Bank of the United States expired in 1811 and Congress refused to renew it. But a second Bank of the United States was set up in 1816, ceased to function as a "federal" bank in 1836. And the International Bankers tried again, bringing on our War Between the States (the popular de-

lusion was "slavery"). They finally succeeded in 1913 with the passage of the Federal Reserve Act and the enactment of the Federal Income Tax. And so in 1981 we can still lament as did Jefferson in the latter days of his life: "We are overdone with banking institutions, which have banished the precious metals, and substituted a more fluctuating and unsafe system...These have withdrawn capital from useful improvements and employments to nourish idleness.... We are completely saddled and bridled. and...the bank (substitute Federal Reserve) is so firmly mounted on us that we must go where it will guide."

The popular delusion that paper is money has been with us for two centuries, despite the prohibitions of the Constitution, in spite of the sincere efforts of such great Presidents as Jefferson, Jackson and Lincoln to correct the evil. Can we in our generation dispel this popular delusion and force Congress to assume the Constitutional power and control it has never exercised?

Other popular delusions; That this is a Democracy and that Jefferson was our first Democrat President. The Founding Fathers rejected the term and all it implied. Jefferson called himself a Republican, as opposed to the Federalists. This was stated quite clearly in his "creed of political faith", which forms a part of his first inaugural address, as follows:

\* \* \* \* \*

We have called by different names brethren of the same principle. We are all Republicans, we are all Federalists....Let us, then, with courage and confidence pursue our own Federal and Republican principles, our attachment to union and representative government.

A wise and frugal government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, which shall leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government.

Equal and exact justice to all men, of whatever state or persuasion, religious or political, peace, commerce, and honest friendship with all nations, entangling alliances with none; the support of the state governments in all their rights, as the most competent administrations for our domestic concerns and the surest bulwarks against antirepublican tendencies....economy in the public expense that labor may be lightly burdened, the honest payment of our debts and sacred preservation of the public faith....

These principles....should be the creed of our political faith, the text of civil instruction, the touchstone by which to try the services of those we trust; and should we wander from them in moments of error or alarm, let us hasten to retrace our steps and to regain the road which alone leads to peace, liberty and safety.

I repair, then, fellow-citizens, to the post which you have assigned me.. And may the Infinite Power which rules the destinies of the universe lead our councils to what is best and give them a favorable issue for your peace and prosperity. (Abridged from Thomas Jefferson's first inaugural address, March 4, 1801).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Eight.....Number Forty-Seven.....December 4, 1981

## THE ANGOLAN EXAMPLE

On December 1st in Communist Angola, an American owned and operated oil refinery was bombed and partially destroyed. After the initial announcement the news was suppressed and we were unable to learn which of the four United States based oil companies suffered the loss. Nor were we able to learn just which of the guerrilla outfits operating in that area was responsible for the bombing. Cuban troops are supposedly guarding and protecting American installations in Communist Angola. Maybe the guards were caught off guard. But the fact that an American installation was bombed is significant; almost as significant as the news blackout. They are indicative of a certain change that is taking place in Communist-Super Capitalist strategy in that part of Africa. We are told by European intelligence experts that there are about 32,000 Soviet-bloc troops in southern Africa: more than 28,000 Cubans, 2,800 East Germans and a command framework composed of about 1,000 Russians. Hilaire duBrier, by way of his column in The Review of the News (12/2/81) tells us that Dr. Vasily Solidovnikov, a senior KGB officer, directs operations from his command post in tiny Zambia, where he has a staff of 400 Russians from Moscow assisting him. Military commander is Gen. I.S. Maganov, who is the Soviet's man in charge of selecting and training guerrillas in the countries of the so-called Third World. H du B believes the Soviet-directed disarmament campaigns in Europe and America, and the uprisings in Latin America, are to detract from Russian aggression in Africa and other parts of the world.

There are indications from other sources that the Soviets have already done their assigned task in Angola, however, and that the Soviet-bloc troops are in Angola just for purposes of "show and deception" and will soon be moving into other parts of the world where there is still "liberation" of the natives to be accomplished. The completion of their work in Angola simply means the International Bankers and Monopoly Capitalists have been thoroughly installed in Angola, so Communist assistance is no longer needed (we'll explain this later). Lending credence to this theory: the U.S. Export-Import Bank has just lent Communist Angola \$85 million for off-shore oil development, a consortium of bankers led by Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan and Morgan Guarantee Trust has lent Communist Angola \$50 million for the purchase of development equipment, to be supplied by Westinghouse, General Tire, Boeing and other Rockefeller-Trilateral related companies. Communist Angola's vast oil business is being conducted primarily by Gulf, Mobil, Texaco and City Services (Exxon has been pumping oil for Soviet-oriented Libya).

Further evidence of a change in Angolan affairs: the ruling Marxist MPLA is beginning to lose control of the country. Jonas Savimba, head of the National Union for the Total Independence of Angola (UNITA) is now getting considerable support from international sources, both Communist and Capitalist. Over 550 tons of weapons have been delivered to UNITA from Communist China, including recoilless mortars, anti-tank mines, rocket-propelled grenades, and anti-aircraft guns. Over 500 UNITA officers have received advance military training in Morocco; another 300 are now being trained. And Saudi Arabia has been induced to contribute \$10 million a year to help support UNITA. And not only this kind of support, but UNITA has officially recognized representatives in Washington, London, Bonn, Geneva, Paris, Lisbon, Dakar, Kinshasa, and

Lusaka. Also interesting: while both Zaire and Zambia have diplomatic relations with the Marxist MPLA which currently rules Angola, these countries also allow Savimba to maintain UNITA offices in their capital cities, and even to operate from their territory. Savimba is building his forces so fast that he says by the end of this year he'll have 15 battalions of regular army, 80,000 guerrillas and village militiamen operating in Central Angola. And early next year he expects to start moving north to take over the whole country. So, the Angola situation seems to be changing very rapidly.

The importance of all of this to American taxpayers is pointed out by a Paris/Geneva based newsletter, Globescan, which is "dedicated to free enterprise and individual freedom, opposed to economic intervention and collectivism." Its U.S. Subscription Service Center is at 1545 New York Avenue, N.E., Washington, D.C. 20002 (24 issued per year, \$125). After naming the Banks and Multinationals with interests in Communist Angola. Globescan comments:

So money taken from U.S. citizens by taxes along with their money deposited in private banks flows through a Communist Regime to the oil and related companies. They use it to find, recover, transport, refine and sell fuel to the same Americans who fund the operation. Americans get to pay for their fuel twice at least - plus the part the bankers take in interest when they lend your money in the first place!

Ivor Benson, South African editor, lecturer, and political philosopher, once commented: "The mystery of mysteries of the 20th century, an enigma all mummified and wrapped in mystery, is the weird relationship of super-capitalism, or international finance capitalism; and Communism, or Marxist socialism. There are two indisputable facts of history, although still not generally known: (1) The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia could never have taken place without massive financial support from the West, mainly Wall Street; (2) The industrial and military might of the Soviet Union is almost entirely a creation of Western high finance and big business, especially American. Not surprisingly, therefore, most Western governments can still be seen to be implementing, in all kinds of ways, Karl Marx's own ten points of policy calculated to bring the whole world under a socialist imperium." One of the most difficult tasks of a Christian patriot is to convince others that there is an actual partnership between Communism and Finance Capitalism, and that Western Governments are also involved in promoting this Socialist New World Order. A study of the history of Angola will show how this is being done. We mentioned Globescan. In its issue of November 21, it has rendered a real service in its analysis of the Angolan situation. The following is taken in large part from that analysis.

Back at the beginning of the so-called Industrial Age, the Nations of Europe began seeking for new regions in other continents in order to develop and expand their industry and trade, as well as to spread the Gospel among heathen peoples of the world. The United States didn't need to seek colonies, because there was a vast undeveloped land stretching from the Atlantic to the Pacific, and from Canada in the north to Mexico in the south. And save for the Barbary Pirates, there was nominal freedom of the seas for American ships. A fear of too great a foreign influence in the Americas caused the proclamation of the Monroe Doctrine. "Darkest Africa" became a favorite continent for the establishment of colonies by Britain, France, Spain, Portugal, Germany, Belgium and the Netherlands. "The white man's burden" became a descriptive phrase. Angola became a colony of Portugal. About the size of Texas and California combined, it was rich in diamonds, iron, copper, manganese, sulphur, phosphates, and then undiscovered oil. Portuguese businessmen did the deals and made the profits. This, of course, was not to the liking of international financiers and monopolists who sought to control the resources of the world. And,

after World War II came a change in the world's economic and industrial balance. The International financiers decided that decolonization throughout the world was the next step in their plans for creation of their New World Order. Three important steps had been taken as a result of World War II:

- (1) The United States had been established as the controller and the supplier of money needed for the worldwide control and development of the world's resources;
- (2) A Communist Empire had been created to pose as an enemy, and to supply the military power and the surrogate manpower for the "liberation" of the people of the colonies and undeveloped lands;
- (3) The United Nations had been formed to act as a World Headquarters and a liaison to coordinate Communist and Monopoly Capitalist activities through its various international agencies (IMF, World Bank, UNCTAD, FAO, ILO, UNICEF, UNESCO, UNIDO, WHO, etc.)

The policy of decolonization became a priority program with the UN, the plan was backed by the United States, and the Communists began their campaign of "liberation" of the peoples of Africa. All the former empires of the world began to disintegrate, except the Soviet Empire which grew and grew. In those parts of the world where British, French, Dutch, Portuguese and other businessmen were doing business, they were out of business; and in their places were the International Money Monopolists, "the super institutions who thrive on political manipulation and legalized monopoly, and who somehow convince Americans to continually finance their operations" while Communist surrogate forces pave the way for the New Order.

In our Report of September 25th we referred to the situation in Angola, said that at that time the Reagan Administration had been calling Angola "a surrogate of the Soviet Union." And we wrote: "This hurt David Rockefeller and he wrote a letter to President Reagan saying U.S. policies toward Angola 'are hurting American business in that country and in the rest of black Africa.' The big question: Will the Reagan Administration have the backbone to continue to resist or will it cave in to the pressure of the Trilateral bankers and hurting American business in that country and in the rest of black Africa." The big question: Will the Reagan Administration have the backbone to continue to resist or will it cave in to the pressure of the Trilateral bankers and multinationalists?...Need we give you the answer?" (unquote). Well, we have the answer. Our government is cooperating just as Rockefeller desired. An excellent analysis of the situation was published by Globescan in its issue of November 21. We quote from that analysis:

"The arms came from China, the newly-laundered Communists. New members of the World Bank and the IMF. China who hosted the latest Rockefeller Trilateral Commission plenary session whose agreements with the Chinese bosses were hastily ratified as U.S. policy by Rockefeller's CFR member, Alexander Haig. America now provides weapons to Communist China. Communist China now provides weapons to non-Communist Savimbi. Do you think Mr. Haig and Mr. Roosevelt don't know this? And Savimbi's leaders are trained in Morocco under the nose of Ambassador Joseph W. Reed, Jr., a long-time confidential aide to Rockefeller. And Saudi Arabia provides the financing...Saudi Arabia, a nation created by Standard Oil out of sand, nomad tents, and mirage. Saudi Arabia whose incredible oil capacity can make or break countries and governments...who has been instructed by the super bankers how to lend and recycle their petrol-profits...who would be bankrupt tomorrow if they didn't cooperate with the world's oil monopolists who recover, transport, refine, and put Saudi's oil and gas in your can. Why does Saudi lend to Savimbi who is trying

to take over a 'competitive' oil-rich country? Does Saudi Arabia have a choice? And South Africa? Well, American business is flowing in and the Council of Churches and Andrew Young are strangely quiet. The pressure seems to be off. Zaire and Zambia have both been recently bribed; that is, re-funded with U.S. tax money from the IMF and World Bank. That should keep them quiet for a while.

"So here's what seems to be happening in South Africa and how it fits into the world situation. Soviet influence will diminish in Africa, and the African nations will develop closer ties with the West, particularly the U.S. Africa will be depicted as good socialists, not non-Marxist. Libyans and Qadaffi will probably continue to be the bad guys in Africa, but the Cubans will leave and Savimbi will take over the job of guarding American interests in Angola. And where will the Soviet surrogates, the 40,000 Cubans in Angola, go? Home to Cuba? Sure, for rest and more training - then probably to Central America: Nicaragua, El Salvador, Honduras, Costa Rica, Belize and even Mexico. And to South America, starting in Colombia. Then the Philippines?.. And look for renewed Russian activity in Southeast Asia now that they've done their job in Africa.

"Done their job in Africa? What job? Decolonization and Socialization?...Who planned and directed the show in the 'decolonization process' that transferred the control and wealth from the portuguese and the French and the English? The Russians supplied the arms (just like China). Castro supplied the training and soldiers (just like Morocco). And the finance? Where did the finance come from? The Soviets are in debt to Western governments and Western bankers and they have been since Trotsky and Lenin were sent in. Russia doesn't have any money to give or lend to anyone unless it is supplied from outside. Then who else could provide the finance that energized the Marxist decolonization and ownership transfers that have taken place around the world since the end of WWII? The finance comes from the internationalist supra-national bankers who control government granted monopolies to create money through the Federal Reserve System and other privately owned central banks. And why shouldn't they finance the destabilization processes? They have a money machine that will allow them to print as much money as is necessary to gain control over the world's resources and markets. And it is we who put our money in Chase, Bank of America, Citibank, First Boston, and other international lenders, so that they can finance - with your money - the transfer of others' assets to their control....The process of transferring the wealth you and others produce will speed up drastically when their IMF begins issuing Bancor reserves, created out of absolutely nothing - the ultimate counterfeit money to go along with ultimate control through centralized, planned and directed World Government - as dreamed of throughout history; the 18th century Illuminati's Novus Ordo Saeculorum; President's Wilson's (Col. House's) New Order; the Swope Plan that became Roosevelt's New Deal; and Hitler's New Order; the United Nations' and the Socialist International's New International Economic Order; and sadly, Mr. David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission and Council on Foreign Relations' New World Order.

"And now that we understand more about the geo-political and financial manipulations that control our money and our lives, will we do something about it?"

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

## THE LOT OF SINFUL MONEY

Headlines can give clues to the condition that has propertied Americans most concerned about the future of their families, their property and their country. The following headlines were among those appearing in a local newspaper on the mornings of December 9, 10 and 11, 1981:

- "Wholesale Inflation Pace Slows."
- "Budget Outline Approved By Narrow Vote In Senate."
- "Aid Bill Trimmed To Satisfy Reagan."
- "House Panel Rejects Cuts In Spending."
- "House OKs \$12-Billion Foreign Aid Measure."
- "Jobless Rate Surges To 6-Year High."
- "House Cuts \$4-Billion Out Of Bill.  
Measure Will Keep Government Going."
- "Tax Hikes To Cut Deficit Weighed."
- "New High In Deficit Predicted,  
Economists Foresee Massive Problems."

Let's follow up on that last two-line heading. The AP report under that headline begins: "In the gloomiest forecast yet, Reagan administration economists estimate the budget deficit could soar to a record of \$109 billion in 1982, and \$162 billion by 1984. The bleak projects....point to the 'monstrous problem' confronting Reagan in his quest for a balanced budget and a strong economic recovery, one administration official said yesterday....In September the administration forecast deficits averaging about \$60 billion a year through 1984 without any further cuts or new tax increases. But now, with the economy in a deepening recession that the administration had not predicted the deficit projections are ballooning for the three fiscal years that began October 1.... By comparison, the 1981 deficit was \$57.9 billion and the record deficit, \$66.4 billion, occurred in 1976 during President Ford's last year in office. President Carter's largest deficit was \$59.6 billion in fiscal 1980. As a candidate, Reagan attacked Carter's budget and pledged to balance the budget by 1983 at the latest. As President, he postponed that goal, first to 1984, and now to an unspecified date...."

While Americans were being reminded of that "day of infamy" that was planned by our own administration of that day and carried out by our greatest supplier of imported cars and trucks, cameras and television sets of this day, a Congressman was reminding the Nation of another "day of infamy" which occurred less than two months ago. Representative Bill Dickenson of Alabama remarked that we should "Mark Thursday, October 22, 1981 as a fateful day in the economic history of our nation - the day our national debt reached one trillion dollars for the first time. This unmeritorious happening is the result of a national practice of gross overspending - largely during the past 50 years. We have played the role of generous 'Uncle Sam', the benevolent uncle who gives away and spends money he doesn't have. A trillion is one hundred billion. What a staggering number. Several years ago someone gave me a thought provoking statement: Most of the people in Washington have lost sight of what a billion dollars is. One billion seconds ago, the first atom bomb had not been exploded; one billion minutes ago, Christ was still on earth...yet one billion dollars ago



- in terms of government spending - was yesterday....The fact is, today the federal government is spending nearly \$2 billion per day and adding \$100 billion annually to the federal debt.

"Historically, the U.S. began in debt. In 1789 the federal government assumed the \$75 million debt for the Revolutionary War. By 1836 this multi-million dollar debt had been reduced to \$38,000. By the end of the War Between the States the U.S. debt had risen to \$2.7 billion and by the end of World War I it had reached \$24 billion. Following World War I, the Nation began the process of reducing the debt to \$16 billion by 1930. During the next ten years and the beginnings of the Roosevelt 'New Deal', the debt reached \$43 billion. By 1946 and the end of World War II, the debt had risen to \$269 billion.....We again started reducing the debt until it was down to \$257 billion in 1950... Through the next 31 years - up to today - U.S. governments have increased the debt to the one trillion dollar mark that we reached on October 22nd....The interest costs on this huge national debt will be \$100 billion. This debt is held in U.S. Treasury bills, notes and bonds by individuals, banks, corporations, federal agencies and foreign governments. Foreigners hold about 15% of the debt and this year we will send \$15 billion in interest payments abroad. Service of the debt is the third largest expenditure in this year's federal budget....."

One of the chief reasons for the national debt having grown so great so fast was the removal of the gold and silver backing from our dollar and the making of Federal Reserve notes legal tender in the payment of debts. Since it was no longer necessary to back dollars with anything more stable than political promises, the printing presses began working overtime on behalf of the politicians who buy their terms in office, and for the benefit of the Federal Reserve System which "manages" our money and our national debt. So that, in the past 10 years, the U.S. money supply has more than doubled, even though the population has increased only 12 percent and the Gross National Product has increased only 37 percent. But prices have increased 149 percent, the interest rates have soared to levels never before seen in our country and bankruptcies, especially of small businesses, have more than doubled. Real income and personal savings have declined alarmingly.

When President Reagan entered the White House he took with him plans which, he promised, would reverse the trend toward economic catastrophe. But, no matter how serious he may have been, no matter how promising this program with the new name (supply side economics) seemed to be, it is now evident that nothing has really changed. except that the national debt gets bigger and bigger with each passing budget. Dr. James Davidson of the National Taxpayers Union called the tune when he said "No government has ever voluntarily reversed the drift toward greater spending in modern times." Reagan must have known that there was already three strikes against him when he came to bat: 1) There was no gold standard; 2) there was no hope of balancing the budget, because entrenched politicians and bureaucrats would prevent it; 3) there was a Federal Reserve Corporation operating on its own issue of fiat money, and had no intention of allowing anyone to interfere with their system. In case any reader is unfamiliar with the term fiat money; it is money that is money *only because government decrees that it is money*. The eminent political historian Clarence B. Carson gives us this definition: Fiat money is money because the government has decreed that something *worthless in itself* is money and the government does not promise to redeem it in anything of intrinsic value, (like gold or silver). Dr. Carson also gives the following excellent description of the fate awaiting fiat money, which appears in the current (12/9/81) issue of The Review Of The News (weekly, \$20 per year, 395 Concord Ave., Belmont, Massachusetts 02178):

"The fate of fiat money may be best understood in terms of the traditional Christian prognosis for sinful man. Man is bent by nature to sinfulness. Because of his sinfulness, his case is hopeless so long as he relies on himself alone. By his own efforts, he might cut down on his sins, sin less from time to time, but all of this is of no avail. In his unregenerate state he is condemned to damnation. He can only be redeemed, saved from his ultimate fate, by Something outside and beyond him. So it is with fiat money, i.e., fake money, worthless in itself. It may prosper for a time, even appear to be improving on its own merit, but ultimately it is condemned money. It must either be redeemed by something of value beyond itself or become worthless... Our money is worth less and less, not simply because the amount of it has been increased, but because it is, ultimately, worthless...."

This "ultimately worthless money" that we must use to buy things, pay debts and taxes, is the Federal Reserve note or its checkbook substitute. It is not really money at all, but it has been declared "legal tender" by our government. By definition legal tender is "a legally approved currency to be given in payment of a debt and which must be accepted by the creditor, which may not be refused by the creditor." The legal tender doctrine holds that the State has the power to define money and to enforce its use. Thus, the State forces us to use ultimately worthless Federal Reserve notes as legal tender. This was an important issue at the time of the writing of the U.S. Constitution. That is why Article I, Section 10 states that no State can make "anything but gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts." However, the unconstitutional legal tender laws hold that States, companies and individuals, must accept the ultimately worthless fiat paper notes instead of gold or silver, as though the notes were real money. The result is a form of legalized theft. So believed Madison, Patrick Henry, Noah Webster of dictionary fame, and others. They all opposed paper money, as well as Hamilton's idea of a National Bank which was similar to the Federal Reserve Banks.

To heal our ailing economy and restore real money, our first job is to get rid of the Fed. Rep. D. Lee Jones of the Arizona State Legislature proposes that this be done through action by State Legislatures, since it will never be done through appeal to the U.S. Congress. So, he will introduce a memorial in the upcoming 1982 session of the Arizona Legislature. We commend, recommend, and reproduce that memorial, with one omission: we have deleted the name of the State of Arizona and substituted a space for writing in the name of another - your own - State. Then send the memorial to your State Senator and Representative.

---

## A CONCURRENT RESOLUTION

### URGING THE PRESIDENT AND THE CONGRESS OF THE UNITED STATES TO REPEAL THE FEDERAL RESERVE ACT.

To the President and the Congress of the United States of America:  
Your memorialist respectfully represents:

*Whereas*, article I, section 8, Constitution of the United States provides that only the Congress of the United States shall have the power "to borrow Money on the credit of the United States;" and

*Whereas*, article I, section 8, Constitution of the United States directs that only the Congress of the United States is permitted "to coin Money, regulate the Value thereof, and of foreign coin, and fix the Standard of Weights and Measures;" and

*Whereas*, the Federal Reserve Act of December 23, 1913 (Act of December 23,

1913; Stat. 251; 12 United States Code section 221 et seq.) transferred the power to borrow money on the credit of the United States to a consortium of private bankers in violation of the prohibitions of article I, section 8, Constitution of the United States; and

*Whereas*, the Congress of the United States is without authority to delegate any powers which it has received under the Constitution of the United States established by the People of the United States; and

*Whereas*, article I, section 8, Constitution of the United States provides that "all legislative Powers herein granted shall be vested in a Congress of the United States, which shall consist of a Senate and a House of Representatives;" and

*Whereas*, the Federal Reserve Act of December 23, 1913 was imposed upon the People of the State of ..... in violation of the provisions of article I, section 1, Constitution of the United States; and

*Whereas*, members of the Federal Reserve System, a consortium of private bankers, have threatened the very integrity of our national government through their arbitrary and capricious control and management of the nation's money supply; and

*Whereas*, testimony entered into the *Congressional Record* on April 19, 1971 by one observer, Mr. Archibald E. Roberts, indicates that past and present members of the Federal Reserve Board may be guilty of criminal conduct and there is evidence to support his view; and

*Whereas*, the United States is facing, in the current decade, an economic debacle of massive proportions due in large measure to a continued erosion of our national currency and the resultant high interest rates caused by the policies of the Federal Reserve Board; and

*Whereas*, a consortium of private bankers which is not subject to any official periodic review or oversight by Congress has unconstitutionally controlled the economy of the United States through the Federal Reserve Act since 1913; and

*Whereas*, this nation faces an immediate economic crisis, it is extremely urgent that the Congress of the United States act before it is too late by repealing the Federal Reserve Act and restoring the economy of this nation to a sound basis through a withdrawal of all "fiat money" now in circulation -- the so-called Federal Reserve Notes -- and return to the gold standard.

*Wherefore*, your memorialist, the House of Representatives of the State of ....., the Senate concurring, prays:

1. That the Congress of the United States immediately enact such legislation as is necessary to repeal the Federal Reserve Act and restore the gold standard.
2. That the President of the United States immediately sign the necessary enabling legislation once it reaches his desk.
3. That the Secretary of State of.....transmit copies of this Memorial to the President of the United States Senate, the Speaker of the House of Representatives of the United States and to each Member of the.....Congressional Delegation.

---

"Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small. Thou shalt not have in thy house divers measures, a great and a small. But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

## THE TRANSFER OF POWER STRATAGEM

Most of our United States Senators and Representatives have, or pretend to have an endemic blind spot. It is evidenced whenever anyone mentions a very dangerous citizen-control system known as Regional Government. Recently a dedicated researcher, Bernadine Smith of Hanford, CA sent us a copy of the presentation she had submitted to her State Assemblyman. She deals with the beginnings, development, and impact of Regionalism, and she begins by asking the question, "What does Regional Government mean?" Then she answers:

This is what regional government means: No more States...No more Counties...No more special districts...No more American Constitution...No more Bill of Rights...No more Declaration of Independence...No more "Check and Balance" System...No more state sovereignty...no more national sovereignty...No more personal sovereignty...No more elected Representatives (appointees shall rule, because voting is not in conformance with the "command and control" systems)...No more right to control those who control you (people are to have a new classification. They are to be reduced to the term "Human Resources" - with all its ramifications!)...No more right to recall...No more right to initiative...No more right to referendum...No more local control...No more state or national control...No more right to be called "The government"...No more recognition of "unalienable rights" given under God...No more true assurance of freedom of religion...No more true assurance of freedom of speech...No more right to own a gun...No more assured right to own property...No more right to fully operate your own business...No more right to freely use your own car...No more assured right to choose where you will live...No more assured right to choose where you will work...No more assurance that you may raise your child according to your own values...No more Army...No more Navy...No more Air Force...And no more right to withdraw as it is being written in perpetuity, with no withdrawal rights.

Is the above an exaggeration, an overstatement, the hysterical summation of a paranoid patriot? Well, to substantiate her conclusions, Bernadine Smith has submitted a brief which is the result of her many years of research. She calls it a study in "The Transfer of Power" from all levels of state and local government to the centralized, federal level, and then to the level of totalitarian world government. She begins her thesis with reference to Charles Merriam, who wrote in depth on the subject of the "Study of Power," advocated a "moderate planned collectivism" and proposed Regional Government as a means to that end. He headed the political science department of Rockefeller's University of Chicago, chaired the Spelman (Rockefeller) Fund, then was brought into government service by President Hoover as a social science adviser. Still later he became a member of FDR's National Resources Planning Board. "He possessed the expertise to devise a stratagem that would ensure that the power structure of the U.S. government was reorganized." A part of that stratagem consisted of aligning the nation into nine standard federal regions, then abolishing the States. He is quoted as having said: "Revolution is the OLD way. The NEW WAY is 1. Education, 2. Persuasion, and 3. Co-operation." He also advocated using the Constitution itself to bring in centralization of power, through regionalization. He said, "Fortunately, our constitution is broad enough in its terms, flexible enough in its spirit, and capable of liberal enough

interpretation by the judiciary to permit the adaptation of democracy to changing conditions without serious difficulty. And fortunately, the temper of our American people is such as to look with favor upon necessary changes in industry and government alike." Merriam's definition of democracy was synonymous with communism. What was to happen was acceptable to the people since it would be gradual. Public officials were sold on the various plans, because compliance indicated their co-operation in 'modernizing,' 'updating,' 'making more efficient,' 'cutting out waste,' 'streamlining,' and 'decentralizing'!

However, with Merriam's Fabian formula of "education, Persuasion, and Co-operation" it was thought that people would never notice the gradual transfer of power changes that were to occur. We weren't supposed to notice that power was being moved away from our elected officials to unelected officials.. We weren't supposed to notice that, when ten men were first appointed to chair the newly-created positions in the Ten Standard Federal Regional System that these men were to Govern our Governors, were also appointed and unelected officials. We weren't supposed to notice that the Ten Standard Federal Reg-

---

## CALIFORNIA SENATE JOINT RESOLUTION No. 2

Introduced by Senator John G. Schmitz

Relative to Federal Regional Councils

*Whereas*, The United States has been divided into ten federal service regions by Presidential Executive Order No. 12149, and the states, encouraged by the promise of federal dollars or threat of the withdrawal of federal dollars, have been further divided into planning and service districts; and

*Whereas*, Executive Order No. 12149 provides 10 federal regional councils for each of the 10 designated service regions, which are composed of appointed officials selected by the appointed heads of 17 federal executive agencies, and

*Whereas*, Executive Order No. 12149 directs the 10 councils to ensure that federal programs are implemented in a manner consistent with overall federal policy; and

*Whereas*, There is no provision in Executive Order No. 12149 for the states to approve or deny the formation of the federal service regions, nor the formation of the federal regional councils, nor to approve or deny appointments to the councils; and

*Whereas*, Federally mandated regionalization often results in an undesirable centralization of power and overrides the authority of state and local governments, and may well conflict with the Tenth Amendment of the United States Constitution, dealing with state rights; now, therefore, be it

*Resolved* by the Senate and the Assembly of the State of California, jointly, That the Legislature of the State of California respectfully memorializes the President and the Congress of the United States to rescind that portion of Executive Order No. 12149 which divides the United States into service regions, and restrict the tendency toward further federally imposed regionalization; and be it further

*Resolved*, That the Secretary of the Senate transmit copies of this resolution to the President and Vice President of the United States, to the Speaker of the House of Representatives, and to each Senator and Representative from California in the Congress of the United States.

---

ional System was turning the Governor's job into a "go-between" job so that the federal government could dictate to and control all of our cities, counties and other units of government. As our cities and counties became federalized we weren't supposed to notice that this was being accomplished through monetary trade-offs: recreation bonds that mandated adherence to federal plans if granted, planning grant money that had to be "matched" with local funds, so that we could participate in this massive transfer of power. We weren't supposed to notice that when the federal government teasingly dangled those block grants and categorical grants, that a first requirement was that a plan to regionalize had to be filed with the federal executive, and approved, before the Revenue Sharing money was allocated through the Governor's Office. And we weren't supposed to notice the total disregard of the Check & Balance System mandated by our Constitution that was occurring when the President, through his Executive Orders became the Chief Legislator of the Land. And we weren't supposed to notice that the Congress backed up these Executive Orders with bills forcing States to align with other States in various Interstate Compacts, so the federal government could operate a Comprehensive Planning Process which robbed the States of more power. We weren't supposed to notice that the Sub-State Districts were being established to do away with our county system of government. We weren't supposed to notice that when the LEAA finished its restructuring of the California court system and law enforcement system, that we were left with a Regionalized Law & Court System which gave the federal government its greatest tool: an "On-Going Planning Process" for future control of California in its law enforcement system, its criminal justice and its courts system. When it was all over, we weren't supposed to notice that our law enforcement system had been merged with the military, which is necessary for the operation of Regional Government.

But we did notice that when this merging of the military, the regular law enforcement system, and other civilian administrative functions, the man who is now President of the United States was then Governor of California. He also approved PPBS, the federal Planning, Programming and Budgeting System, which requires that all planning and budgeting must come out of Washington's Office of Management and Budget (OMB); thus making the OMB Director a kind of Second President of the U.S., in charge of Regional Government.

As this transfer of power was being accomplished domestically, there also was an International Transfer of Power underway. Most obvious were the "Human Rights" treaties which would form a "Global Bill of Rights" that would usurp our Constitution, its Bill of Rights, and all State Constitutions. The Genocide Treaty would allow the World Court to supersede our federal and state courts. Thus would be accomplished the total transfer of power: from cities, counties and states to a federal authority; then through treaties, conventions, declarations and other piecemeal advances, the transfer of power from the federal authority to the international authority, which is called the New World Order! It is important to understand that Regionalism is a plan for World Government. In addition to the United States, the following countries have been Regionalized, and this list may not be complete: Australia, India, China, USSR, Pakistan, Saudi Arabia, Israel, Italy, Poland, West Germany, United Kingdom, France, the Netherlands, Denmark, Hungary, Belgium, Spain, Canada, Mexico, Brazil, Ecuador, Chile, Venezuela, and Japan. Of course, this process of worldwide regionalization is being financed mainly by the United States.

Returning to our national situation, the following is quoted directly from the ERRATA. In our last issue (12/10/81), near the bottom of page one Rep. Dickinson is quoted as saying, "A trillion is one hundred billion." It should have read, "A trillion is ten hundred billion."

conclusion of Bernadine Smith's presentation to her State Assemblyman:

"How can we help but notice the changes being made to federalize our election process? We remember that Charles E. Merriam had said: 'Legislative bodies are incompetent, it may be said, or corrupt or dilatory, or unrepresentative of the general interest of the community....The elective process is not favorable to the choice of leaders of the community.' We could not help but notice the changes in our election processes which threaten the sanctity, the stability and the structure of the voting system as a result.

"Am I saying that Merriam was solely to blame for the transfer of power that has been occurring in our Nation's governmental structure? Of course not! He was but one of many people that were active in the redesigning of our government....One day I took a pencil and I listed all the dates of the administrative years that each president served his time in office, beginning with the first president on to the current president. I then went through my library of regional legislation, listing opposite each president's term the regional legislation that was enacted during his term....The results were astounding! I found that each president, from Theodore Roosevelt on, had been an active participant in the development of the regional movement. Each president from Theodore Roosevelt on (he being backed by J.P.Morgan) picked up the reins of the centralization and the regional government work of his predecessor, carried on that work, and added to it his own achievements in the restructuring of the United States for World Government. Not one of the presidents ever cancelled out any of the intensifying framework which was markedly proliferating. The conversion was always a prime presidential function. This is corroborated by the evidences in the Executive Orders; the treaties; the reorganization plans; the transmittal letters from the Disarmament Agency; the Advisory Commission on Intergovernmental Relations; the Revenue Sharing Act; the various pieces of federal legislation which delegate Congressional authority to and for use of the President of the United States, for purposes of regional command and control. One of our presidents is on record as having addressed the Congress with the statement that he fully realized that he was asking the Congress to yield to him some of their power, relative to the reorganization. Richard Nixon even spoke of it as 'The New American Revolution.'...The proponents of World Government secured the Office of the Presidency for themselves, with every president since Theodore Roosevelt being chosen for that purpose. If the Senate ratifies those (previously mentioned) treaties; or agrees to accession, thus transferring over enormous power for a Global Bill of Rights, what then is next? They have already cinched the world judiciary and world army. ....Regionalism is an international thing...How much time do you suppose we have left? Although they may not consider it of much importance, our presidents are going to have to realize that we did not hire them to put us under Regionalism and World Government rule. Meanwhile, how are we going to reverse the leverage they have, so that we may return to the States their rightful power? The Safety of the State is the Supreme Law. For the time being we are asking that you give every type of legislative support to John Schmitz and SJR 2 (which is reproduced in this Report)." (Unquote).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



## POLAND, A PAWN IN THE GAME

In the last few weeks of the year of our Lord 1981, the world has been shaken by two important geopolitical happenings, highlighted by the internal misery that has been visited upon Poland, and the external audacity of the man-made state of Israel. There is a connection, in that Israel's Begin took advantage of the brutal action ordered by Moscow and commanded by Jaruzelski against the people of Poland. Begin obviously believed that world leaders would be so obsessed with the Polish problem that he would be able to announce the political annexation of Syria's Golan Heights without much reaction. He was wrong because the whole world reacted, and Begin's reaction to Reagan's reaction caused considerable condemnation by Zionists abroad, and Israelis at home. But the furor subsided, Begin got away with the conquest - at least for now. However, the Polish persecution will not so easily be dismissed.

Few people have suffered so much so long in their fight for freedom, and few have been so indomitable as the Polish. Partitioned four times in the past 200 years, Poland has remained a pawn in the game of the Power Brokers, been shifted from domination by Prussia to Russia to Austria to Nazi Germany, and finally to enslavement by the USSR. Once again the people are as pawns, used by their own leaders for further gain by the Power Brokers and their accomplices, the members of the Politburo in Moscow. While the civilized peoples of the world must feel the deepest sympathy for the people of Poland, there is a situation that has been glossed over or ignored by the Communications Media and by our own President in his peroration for Poland on the night of Dec. 23. It is this: Solidarity is not an anti-communist movement. It's a protest against mismanagement and mistreatment by overlords. but not because they are communist overlords. The Detroit Free Press came close to exposing the plot in its issue of Dec. 15 when it affirmed editorially: "Here were the workers, the supposed essence of the Communist Party, proclaiming that their government gave them neither the freedom of expression nor the basic foodstuffs that were rightfully theirs. By establishing their own rival governing body, by co-opting the communist slogan 'solidarity',...they robbed the government of all legitimacy." The editor is right. Solidarity is a Communist Slogan. Yet President Reagan used the word as though it were a synonym for freedom. It should be understood that the Communist leadership allowed Solidarity leader Walesa to incite the people, build up a membership of ten million and create a real threat to the government before taking its brutal action against the movement. It was a thing unheard of in a communist police state. And Walesa really was saying to his followers, "Workers of Poland, Unite!" which is a paraphrase of one of Karl Marx's original slogans. While manifesting great sympathy for the people of Poland, we must also understand that (even as we) are pawns in the game, and that the Polish horror is a socialist reaction against a socialist government, although they people themselves see it as a fight for survival, which it is, of course. The USSR robbed Poland of its resources, allowed the nation to accumulate a foreign debt, owed mostly to Megabankers, of more than \$25-billion. And now this Soviet Satellite has become another victim of wholesale genocide as practiced by the Communists in Russia, China, Cambodia, and in parts of Africa whenever force seemed expedient.

There is a Brezhnev doctrine which applies, and which is being upheld: "Once

a country has been "liberated" by the Communists, it must never be allowed to free itself from communist control. This doctrine has been upheld by force in Hungary, Czechoslovakia, East Germany, and now Poland. However, there is another Brezhnev doctrine that has had to be delayed once again, because of the pressure of debts to the Megabankers and the possibly planned Solidarity resistance in Poland. This doctrine has to do with the creation of a Regional World Government, a necessary step before de facto Socialist World Government can be proclaimed publicly. Related to this doctrine is the creation of the European Common Market which is fact becoming a political United States of Europe, and also President Reagan's promotion of a similar North American Common Market composed of Canada, Mexico and the United States. Brezhnev has the Warsaw Pact, but he is to go one step further, and make the Satellite countries integral parts of the USSR itself. The story is told in detail by the British Weekly Review, Intelligence Digest. We quote:

#### **BREZHNEV'S GLOBAL PLANS**

The extent to which the Polish crisis has thrown a monkey wrench into the Soviet plans for the consolidation of Moscow's empire is only now emerging more fully. The consolidation was to have been announced by Brezhnev at the 26th Soviet party congress early this year but had to be postponed – and perhaps cancelled – at the last moment. All Brezhnev was able to do was to refer to a project envisaged to establish a 'new and historically unprecedented kind of interstate relations' within the 'socialist community' in which a single, collective Politburo would rule. But the time for it was not quite ripe, he had to acknowledge.

To place the project in a proper perspective it is necessary to go back some years. In the early 'sixties, under Khrushchev's leadership, a plan was worked out for the virtual annexation of the East European Satellites and their incorporation into the Soviet Union, starting with Bulgaria. It was then that Todor Zhivkov, the Bulgarian leader, declared his country's willingness, even eagerness, to be proclaimed the 16th Soviet republic. After Bulgaria, Zhivkov said at the time, other East European countries would be 'free to decide' whether or not to merge with the Soviet Union, adding that he saw no reason why other countries proclaiming themselves socialist should not join the Soviet Union. At the time the only outspoken objection came from Romania. The plan was in an advanced stage when, in 1964, Khrushchev was overthrown, and Brezhnev took over. The decision to get rid of Khrushchev was not unanimous. It was taken in the absence of several members of the Politburo (Khrushchev was on holiday in the Crimea) and even among those present there was dissent.

Brezhnev's assumption of power, with a new coterie of his own choosing, made necessary a period of consolidation in Moscow itself and this in turn called for the temporary shelving of the plan. The explanation given within the party was that the project had been deemed premature. Then, when Brezhnev was firmly in the saddle other more immediate problems arose, for instance the so-called counter-revolution in Czechoslovakia and the seemingly irrevocable break with China, also the Vietnam war which preoccupied Moscow much more than it pretended. When the plan was again considered, Brezhnev had launched his so-called detente strategy and on balance it was decided that pushing ahead with it might kill the prospects of the West swallowing the detente bait Brezhnev was dangling.

But the project was not abandoned and about three years ago it surfaced again, this time as allegedly Brezhnev's own grand idea. It now called for the 'unification' into a federation comprising the Soviet Union itself, Poland, East Germany, Czechoslovakia, Bulgaria, Hungary, Romania, Cuba, Mongolia, Viet-

nam and Laos, with a similar option later to be extended to Ethiopia, Angola, and Mozambique. It was again considered that the major obstacle might be Romania, but that under pressure from the entire bloc Ceausescu, the Romanian leader, would not be able to hold out for long. The timing of the implementation of the grand design was considered to be of great importance, and its announcement was deferred several times. Finally it was agreed that the 26th party congress at the start of this year would be an appropriate occasion.

And then Poland erupted, in fact blew up in the collective face of the Soviet Politburo, with nobody able to foretell what the wider consequences in other European satellite countries might be. On the eve of the party congress the project was hurriedly reconsidered and a much watered-down version of it was all that was deemed prudent to make public. So watered-down in fact that it hardly made an impact at all – a plus factor in the Soviet view. The major innovation was the dropping of Brezhnev's earlier doctrine of 'limited sovereignty' for the satellite countries and its replacement by 'collective sovereignty within the socialist community', to create a supranational single entity. An 'international Politburo' would ensure that the collective burden was shared collectively. Of course the major part of the burden would fall upon the Soviet Union and it would become Moscow's responsibility to ensure stability everywhere within the new Red Commonwealth. In view of this the international Politburo would have two tiers, an inner and an outer circle.

What it would amount to in effect is the creation of Crown colony status for the satellites, each to have representation in the second or outer tier of the enlarged Politburo. But it would also make Cuba, for instance, an integral part of the Soviet Union, with major implications for the U.S. It is a grandiose project, but Poland has for the moment brought it to a halt.... Much now depends upon what happens in Poland. And, of course, time is slowly running out for Brezhnev. But a further shelving of the project, once more to gather dust, seems unlikely..... (End of extended quotation from article in the weekly review Intelligence Digest, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL50, 1HX, U.K.)

In this reconstructed Soviet Empire, Cuba has a very special role. It is to create a "Federation" or another Regional World Government composed of the countries in Central America, the Caribbean and South America. Like the incorporation of the Eastern European bloc of nations into the Soviet Union, the original plan was the work of Khrushchev. When Fidel Castro, with the able assistance of such men as Herbert L. Matthews of The New York Times drove out Batista and Communized Cuba, Che Guevara and other trained terrorists were to go into other Latin American countries and "liberate" the masses. At the time they had little real success. But later the Communist conquestors got a real boost from our own State Department and a cajoled, bribed, consenting or misguided Senate. Panama's dictator Torrijos was paid to take over our Panama Canal, in return for which the Megabankers were given very special banking privileges and the Communists were given freer rein. Then West Point trained Anastasio Somoza of Nicaragua was ousted and later assassinated and that country was taken into Cuba's budding federation of states. And now that Cuban surrogate troops are no longer needed in such great numbers in North Africa, they can return for future assignments nearer home. And the original Khrushchev plan – now Brezhnev's grand design – can be revitalized. Walter Riley reports in Spotlight of Dec. 28 that "The Soviet Union and Fidel Castro plan to consolidate victories after takeovers in Latin America and the Caribbean into a new federation, according to free Cuban intelligence reports..." Just as a "Federation of Arab States" (another Regional World Government) is being planned for North Africa and the Middle East, a similar regional government in our hemisphere is to include Nicaragua, Guatemala, Surinam, To-

bago, Trinidad, Santa Lucia, Guyana, Honduras, Costa Rica, Belize, etc. And finally, the Communist federation plans to move southward from Panama to communize strategic Colombia, Venezuela, Guyana, Ecuador, Peru, Bolivia, and the rest of Latin America. Guerilla activity is to be stepped up, the strategies that worked so successfully in Africa will be adapted to the Americas. As Globescan notes: "It's a worldwide transfer game. Training a guerilla is easy. Give him a little ideology, a lot of promise and a gun and he's ready to go. But he must be financed. And where does the money come from? Cuba? They get it from Russia. Russia? Sadly, they get it from the West, principally from the U.S. through the taxpayer-funded Ex-Im Bank, followed by Chase, Citibank, Bankers' Trust, Bank of America and the rest. They lend your money to Russia. That means your money supports the world's overt enemy of freedom and its worldwide destabilizing apparatus. But why? For the answer watch who ends up making the money and directing the power..... Watch who makes the 'development' loans and who gets control over the resources and the industries: the tin, the rubber, the food, the oil - particularly the oil" (from Globescan, Paris, Geneva. U.S. office, 1545 New York Ave., N.E., Washington, D.C. 2002).

Poland is a very important pawn in this worldwide game. Here again a leading question is who finances this bankrupt country? Russia can't. The debt is so great (\$25,000,000,000) that the Megabankers can't continue the financing and must get their original loans back or themselves go bankrupt. Since the Conspiracy originally planned that Communism should supply the manpower, and Capitalism should supply the moneypower, guess who is slated to bail out the Megabankers? But, as in similar cases in the past, it seemed very necessary to generate a world-wide wave of sympathy for the people of Poland, who are near starvation and can do no other than rebel against a murderous situation which was planned that way. In his Poland-directed television address, President Reagan outlined the way things are to develop: Martial law will be gradually lifted, a more responsive government will be established, a semblance of peace will return, the government will make the appropriate promises. Food, and then money, will be poured into Poland from the West, especially from the United States. But one thing must happen before that \$25 billion debt is to be taken care of: Poland must be admitted to membership in the IMF, because the taxpayers' money will be channeled through that channel. Originally the USSR opposed its Satellites' membership in the IMF. But Romania has already been allowed to join. The International Herald Tribune of Paris reports that "One high-ranking Soviet economist reportedly said that the time might come when all socialist countries would join the IMF in a coordinated action." That's so all debt-ridden socialist countries can pay their debts to the Megabankers with U.S. dollars created out of nothing by the Federal Reserve (through Monetizing foreign debts).

This is why the Moscow Politburo has had to postpone the consolidation of all its satellites into one gigantic USSR. Poland's bad debts to Chase, et al must be taken care of, along with other bad debts of socialist and Third World nations. Then can come the factual establishment of the gigantic Soviet Empire of Western Asia, Northern and Eastern Europe. But the creation of the "Federation of Central and South American States and the Caribbean" can proceed apace. As one European source states: "Perhaps 1984 is, after all, a target date for world control - starting with financial control."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

## THE NATURE OF WORLD WAR III

Toward the end of each calendar year many editors and publishers look back and catalog what they consider the most important news events of the year. The Associated Press polled its scattered editors and publishers, and asked them help construct a consensus. AP's top ten news stories for the year 1981 were listed in this order of importance: 1) The assassination attempt on President Reagan; 2) The return of the hostages from Iran; 3) The assassination of Anwar Sadat; 4) The attempted assassination of the Pope; 5) The new conservative administration in Washington; 6) The American economy; 7) The flight of the space shuttle Columbia; 8) The air controllers' strike and their dismissal by President Reagan; 9) The appointment of Sandra Day O'Connor as first female Supreme Court Justice; and 10) Developments in Poland (it is obvious that this list was compiled before the invoking of martial law in Poland, otherwise Polish developments would have ranked much higher in this poll.) Some of the other important stories that failed to make AP's top ten hit list: The wedding of Prince Charles and Lady Diana, the death of 113 people in the collapse of the walkway over a crowded dance floor at the Hyatt Regency Hotel in Kansas City, the strike that eliminated one-third of the baseball season, the arrest of a suspect in the two-year run of deaths and disappearances of young blacks in Atlanta, Israel's bombing of Iraq's nuclear reactor, the destruction of two Libyan fighter planes by American airmen, etc.

The first four of AP's top ten stories are crimes of international importance. Attempts to rid the world of its leaders, illegal takeover of an American embassy and the holding of hostages who had diplomatic immunity, the many kidnappings of VIPs and military officers, bombings of buildings and acts of arson, sabotage and skynapping of airplanes, and wholesale terrorist activities throughout the world; these form a new definition for war. As H du B Reports in his issue for November/December 1981: "The blunt fact is, the world is already at war. (But) the days of Pearl Harbor are over. The act of formally going to war involves risks which a nation that has perfected subversion - and is the only one pledged to impose its ideology on the world - is not going to take. Moscow knows that Pearl Harbors bring Hiroshimas. (But) democracies do not think of war in terms of terrorism. The new form of war is through terrorism within nations, for which the aggressor can deny responsibility. The objective of all wars is to destroy the enemy's capability of continuing the war or the will of its people to wage a war. Destabilization through terrorism accompanied by subversion accomplished the same objective. The first move in the the softening of a nation is to lead its press to attack any manifestation of loyalty as 'super-patriotism.' In war there is no substitute for patriotism. After that, move to the enemy's planning table..."

Crime at the international level has replaced the original concepts of war and few people in the West realize that we really are at war. But this is not a war of nations against nations. It is a war against Christian society, against civilization itself. The enemy has four universal objectives: the abolition of traditional religion in favor of atheistic humanism, the destruction of the family, the abolition of private property, and the suppression of individuality in favor of communalism. Hence, we find the enemy using crime at every level of human existence in order to achieve its four goals. Crime has reached the level at which we are turning our homes and schools, our places of business and our

churches into fortresses. We see and read ads for deadbolt locks, electrical alarm systems, trained watchdogs, security guards, and, among the wise, a pistol in the dresser drawer despite efforts to disarm us. The national average is fearful: some member in one out of every three households in the land has been a victim of crime during the past year. Even worse: more than half of the crimes have been committed by children or young adults.

But, as Dr. John A. Howard, President of The Rockford Institute, has said, "The problem is much larger than crime. It isn't only the public laws that are losing their effectiveness as restraints on human conduct, all the informal rules which make it possible to live together amicably and productively are being just as widely disregarded as the public laws. Courteousness, pride in doing one's work well, faithfulness in marriage, truthfulness, patriotism and many, many other norms of behavior which make for a pleasant and workable and unified society are falling by the wayside" (from an address delivered before the Tucson Rotary Club, December 2, 1981).

Too many of us keep thinking only in terms of an enemy that might attack from outside our borders, invade and destroy our way of life, enslave us and take away our remaining freedoms. But there also is an enemy which is among us, and within us, an enemy that is destroying our society, abolishing our civilization, using ideas and words as weapons which we fail to recognize as weapons of war. This is an enemy that is waging a third world war against us, and so few of us are fighting against this enemy.

How has this enemy brought about such a condition? Dr. Howard names three related causes: 1) The disintegration of the traditional family; 2) The system of schooling; and 3) The destruction of religion. He explains a Biblical truth in terms that even an avowed atheist should be able to understand: ".....The human being is not born with the knack of getting along with his neighbors. That kind of conduct must be learned. We can wish that everyone were born friendly and considerate, but our instincts, for the most part, incline us to look out for ourselves and trample on the folks who get in the way. Self-restraint, cooperation, helpfulness, the willingness to sacrifice in order to keep a marriage together, or a nation together - these are attitudes and skills which must be taught to the young and continually reinforced for all generations.... And the most powerful and effective training center is the family. It is within the family that the child learns best that he can't have his own way all the time, that there are rules which everyone must obey."

So, the first line of defense against this enemy that is destroying our society and our civilization is the traditional family, a family in which all its members are related by marriage or by blood. In such a family it is the duty of the parents to feed, protect, care for and train the children during their formative years; and in later years the process is reversed. This first line of defense has been breached, is no longer holding against the enemy. The second line of defense should be the school. It has been pointed out that virtually every society in history - until quite recently - has recognized that a chief purpose of education is to train the young how to live responsibly and effectively in their own tribe or nation. Again quoting Dr. Howard, former president of Rockford College and now president of Rockford Institute, educating the young means "teaching them about the ideals, the things that make life worth living...and teaching about the obligations and the taboos. The young are introduced to the heroes who are revered for the sacrifices they made and the traitors who damaged everyone by their harmful acts." But today heroes are forgotten and men who offer new "lifestyles" are extolled. Educationists insist that each person regardless of age or knowledge, must decide for himself what is right or what



is wrong, then do what he thinks is right. It's okay to smoke marijuana, even in grade school. "It doesn't hurt anyone else and it brings you pleasure." In the book "The Family, America's Hope," it is pointed out that the enemies of our society have perverted language to advance their destructive methods. As an example, "situation ethics" is one of the more popular perversions. Ethics is the study of what is either right or wrong on all occasions. Situation means sometimes; sometimes something is right, sometimes it is wrong. This denies the very meaning of ethics. So "situation ethics" is a perversion of language, but a very neat trick for promoting "the new morality." Another such popular perversion is "freedom of choice". It is used to justify abortion, any kind of sexual activity, any "life style" - and that's another language perversion. Of all the weapon-phrases in the arsenal of the armies attacking our form of society and our Christian civilization, the one which has probably inflicted the deepest wounds on the institution of the family is the innocent-sounding "life style." Quoting "The Family - America's Hope": "This is an ingenious verbal sleight-of-hand which in one stroke abolished the standards and models for adult behavior. It proclaims that marriage is simply one option among many, no better than the others. It places a stamp of approval on temporary liaisons, homosexual partnerships, recurring group sex or whatever suits the preference of the individual....Anarchy, that is, the absence of any rules and laws, is the underlying objective." Another popular weapon-word which has become generally accepted is "parenting." Joyce Taylor, in "Pro-Family Forum" has exposed this weapon-word for what it really is. We quote:

"The distasteful word 'parenting' is a rank example of faddist nouning when they should be verbing. After all, we don't speak of sistering, brothering, aunting, uncling, and cousining. It would seem the nation's educators have spent too much time wording and not enough thoughting, leaving almost no time at all for teaching. Even more unfortunate, this distasteful word describes a program crippling to the American family and the social and moral climate of our nation. Probably the most popular Parenting programs nationwide, stem from Dr. Thomas Gordon's books "Parenting Effectiveness Training" (PET), and "Teacher Effectiveness Training" (TET)....The author himself describes it [parenting] as 'humanistic' and calls it 'a complete system that differs dramatically from tradition'....The program would abolish the authority of parents, instead stresses 'effective management of conflict'...Hence, we have 3 common characteristics of all Parenting Programs: 1) Don't be the kind of parent you have (authoritarian); 2) The family is a democracy and children should have equal rights in decision-making; and 3) Children should never be subject to physical punishment.....Unfortunately, many churches are using the same Parenting programs rapidly being embraced by public education. State legislatures are funding Parenting programs without the foggiest idea of the content. National organizations, including the PTA, advocate the teaching of Parenting. The following quotes are taken from PTA publications: 'The PTA's concern with parenting is part of its larger effort to introduce comprehensive programs of school health education in all public schools, kindergarten, high-school.....Teachers should be comfortable with and accepting of students who use 'street language' in conveying their knowledge, concerns, and ideas related to sexual behavior. Teachers who use 'street language' in communicating with students should not fear reprisal from school authorities."

Alongside this weapon-word "Parenting" there has been developed yet another potent weapon-word, one that is being used very effectively by our enemies. Unfortunately, the word is also being used as an action word by those people who, unthinkingly or ignorantly, accept any new fad that is being promoted by the Media and recommended by some alleged "expert." This weapon-word is



"Unisex." Any Christian knows that God made women different from men both physically and psychologically, so they could become a team and supplement each other in the building of families, which form the nucleus of any and all human societies that can endure. There are those who know not God, or deny His Laws. But, as St. Paul might have written, they still must know by the universal laws of nature, and understand in their hearts, that the roles of men and women are not totally interchangeable. Current literature (?), movies and television productions continue to stress the idea that men can replace women even as mothers, and that women can replace men in any role of society. That is a lie, of course. But many are made to believe a lie. And this unisex myth has penetrated so deeply into public consciousness that the very important development of sexual identity among the youth is blurred and inhibited. The increasing frequency of homosexual activity among the nation's youth is but one manifestation of the potency of this unisex myth. Today's parents, instead of "Parenting" and "Unisexing", ought to take pride in their respective roles as fathers and mothers, and as partners who supplement each other in the God-commanded activities of the family enterprise. To do otherwise is to play into the hands of the enemy - and reap the whirlwind.

The problems and challenges that will confront us in 1982 are likely to have a profound effect on all our lives, and on the lives of future generations. There are so many things that seem impossible to overcome; because behind all these things which we read, see, hear or experience, there is a great conspiratorial struggle for control of the earth's resources, and in the eyes of these Power Brokers, any form of human labor or endeavor is a natural resource. It is this struggle of the Power Brokers that causes wars, food shortages, such wholesale suffering as is presently being visited upon the people of Poland, and all manner of social and civil disturbances over which we seem to have no control. Currently there is a movement in Europe called "democratic socialism," similar to the "economic democracy" which now threatens America. We will hear much of this in 1982. And again, we'll feel we have no control. But there is One Who always has control, and He has given us dominion over His earth. We should never fear, but remember that the exercise of that dominion begins at home, in the family, for there lies the future of America. Dr. Howard, whom we have quoted so profusely in this Report, reminds us:

"It is easy to become discouraged in the face of the powerful disintegrating forces loose in the land. Nevertheless, much of the folly of our time is the result of boredom. Once the basic activities of life are provided the human being seems to need a cause to espouse... The cause of the God-centered disciplined life has been upstaged by a whole menagerie of prophets advocating silly departures from their religious norm, not because their alternatives were superior or even made sense, but because far too many of us rooted in and committed to our religious values, have like the campus professors of the sixties taken our heritage for granted and gone about our daily business. The ideological war is being lost by default. We must bring our affirmative message to center stage so that it becomes the cause that fills the vacuum in the hearts and lives of a confused people. It is the banner of permanent and ennobling obligations that we must raise on high and which we must joyfully and consistently commend to our children by word and deed and prayer."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

## THE "PIECEMEAL FUNCTIONALISM" PLOY

When Richard Allen resigned, or was dismissed, as the White House Security Adviser and was replaced by William Clark, Allen insisted that "politics was involved" in his resignation, or dismissal. He didn't elaborate but it was obvious that he had reference to more than the fact that Nancy had grown to dislike Allen because of his handling of the Japanese interview and wanted Ronny to fire him. The "politics" to which Allen referred in his farewell statement probably had to do with the significant victory the Trilateralists were about to win through Deputy Secretary of State William Clark. Clark was the selected promoter of a scheme that would tie the United States irrevocably into a plan for acceptance of the UN-promoted New International Economic Order, a pet scheme of the Trilateralists, but a scheme which has to be divorced from any direct UN control. The need was to make the United Nations Industrial Development Organization an international authority independent of parent, the UN. We'll explain this later, but the story really begins in the time when Nixon was President. At that time both Allen and Clark, as well as Reagan and the rest of his inner circle (except Weinberger) were still in California awaiting a call to national service. In 1972 a "change in direction" on the march to The New World Order became expedient. David Rockefeller, Zbigniew Brzezinski, and others of the Conspiracy were planning the creation of a new organization to be known as the Trilateral Commission, and were also planning some changes in the White House management and staff. First, Spiro Agnew was ousted, so Gerald Ford could become Vice President. Then came the Watergate Scam, to get Nixon out without impeachment and Ford in without election, so that Ford could appoint Nelson Rockefeller as Vice President (failing health made this last action a failing ploy). But the Watergate aftermath required an able manager who could affect the necessary changes in personnel without involving a few Rockefeller agents, especially Henry Kissinger. Kissinger had to be protected from public exposure, Nixon got out without impeachment and with pardon, and Ford and Nelson got in without a national election. For this careful engineering job, Alexander Haig was just the man. He was just a colonel when Kissinger chose Haig as his military deputy. In four short years he became a four-star general. And he handled the Watergate transition magnificently. As further experience he became NATO chieftain, did a short tour of duty in the "military-industrial" complex, and was ready for more important assignment. So that President-elect Reagan found it expedient, perhaps mandatory that he select Haig as his Secretary of State (in lieu of Kissinger who was hardly acceptable to the public at the time). But that usually reliable source informs us that Reagan didn't quite trust Haig, so he appointed one of his trusted friends Deputy Secretary of State, to keep an eye on Haig. That man was one William Clark, and he was completely unqualified for a responsible State Department post. As Hedrick Smith of The New York Times reported: "At his Senate confirmation hearings, he was sharply criticized for admitting he did not know the names of the leaders of South Africa and Zimbabwe, knew little about aversion to American nuclear weapons in Europe, and was unwilling or unable to state his policy position on many issues. One Western European newspaper reacted to his appointment with a story headlined: 'Reagan chooses nitwit as minister'.

But Clark's job was to keep his eye on Haig. Instead, Haig entranced him and instead of being an informer, Clark became a "peacemaker" between Haig and

the White House, and between Haig and Defense Secretary Weinberger. Clark "also earned Haig's high regard by alternately defending and restraining him." remarks Newsweek. While Deputy Secretary of State, says the NYTimes, "he has had overall responsibility for devising an economic development plan for the Caribbean basin." The Times should have added that he had overall responsibility for proposing that the United States become a full-fledged partner in the New International Economic Order. This World Government tie-up can be even more successfully promoted when Clark has daily access to President Reagan's Office.

Now, concerning Regional Functionalism: Harlan Cleveland of the Aspen Institute is given credit for pointing out that if they were ever to create a World Government, it was essential that there be a change in plans. In this century two different tries had been made; both were unsuccessful. The first attempt at building a New World Order was the Wilson-House plan, the old League of Nations. According to Cleveland it "could not survive the rise of fascism, Nazism and militarism." The second try was the United Nations. But "the poor country majority took over from us the practice of bloc voting on symbolic resolutions, thus intensifying our isolationist super fears and disappointing our internationalist super hopes....As presently organized it [the UN] is ill-adapted to arrange the new bargains that are urgently needed, or for getting decisions on a lengthening list of new global issues." (unquote). There has been no lack of support for these attempts at creating a New World Order. There were the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Foreign Policy Association, the Royal Institute for International Affairs, the German Society for Foreign Policy, the International Affairs Institute, the Swedish International Institute of International Affairs, the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, the Atlantic Institute for International Affairs, the Bilderberg Meetings, the Ford Foundation, the Rockefeller Foundation, the German Marshall Foundation, the Guggenheim Foundation, the Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD), the Atlantic Council of the United States, the Brookings Institute, the Rand Corporation, Exxon, General Electric, Xerox, Mobil, Standard Oil of California, Sony Corporation, Texas Instruments, Royal Dutch Shell, ITT, Chase Manhattan Bank, Bank of America, Citicorp, Deutsche Bank, Banque Nationale de Paris, J.P. Morgan & Co., IMF GATT, World Bank, EEC, and many, many more. There were plenty of generals, sufficient manpower, overflowing munitions and armaments, but no plan of battle that had succeeded. So Cleveland suggested this supposedly new approach which he called Piecemeal Functionalism. The Trilateral Commission adopted the plan and a Triangle Paper explained the concept in the following words: "In general, the prospects for achieving effective international cooperation [control] can often be improved if the issues can be kept separate - what we call piecemeal functionalism.... Coalitions of specialists can be built across national boundaries in specific functional areas, blunting the nationalism that might otherwise hinder agreement.... Functionally specific international organizations succeed far better than multipurpose organizations in accomplishing concrete tasks..." In easier language, trying to create a New World Order through one all-encompassing control mechanism like the League of Nations or the UN hasn't worked. But, if we do it piece-by-piece, function-by-function, area-by-area, organization-by-organization, then eventually all of the pieces can be put together, like a global jigsaw puzzle. Thus a New World Order, created piece by piece!

It should be noted that Harlan Cleveland didn't propose anything new with his process of piecemeal functionalism. The process actually began as a spinoff from the League of Nations. Encyclopedia Britannica explains: "The League of

Nations provided a focal point for intergovernmental organizations and also for the growing network of nongovernmental agencies. Following World War II the United Nations became a kind of 'roof organization' for the major enterprises in systematic international cooperation [and control-Ed.]. In accordance with its Charter, the UN entered into agreements with intergovernmental agencies operating in economic, social, cultural, educational, health and related fields." These agencies are autonomous, authoritarian, independent, jigsaw pieces of World Government affiliated with the UN. They include the International Labor Org. (ILO), Food & Agriculture Org. (FAO), UN Educational, Scientific & Cultural Org. (UNESCO), World Health Org. (WHO), International Monetary Fund (IMF), General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT), International Bank for Reconstruction and Development (World Bank), International Development Association (IDA), International Finance Corp. (IFC), and others.

We repeat, these were independent organizations, affiliated with but not under the control of the UN. They have their own secretariats and governing bodies. They are 'pieces' in the complex of 'piecemeal functionalism'. This arrangement is in accord with the wishes of the Monopoly Capitalists who, as Harlan Cleveland had pointed out, "it is ill-adapted..for getting decisions made on a lengthening list of new global issues." More accurately, control of any United Nations agency by the Power Brokers is no longer assured. However, in 1964 the UN created a new agency, United Nations Commission for Trade and Development (UNCTAD), out of which had come the New International Economic Order with its promotional agency, the United Nations Industrial Development Organization (UNIDO). Now, this was a desirable idea in the eyes of the Tri-lats and the Megabankers, but there was this one drawback: UNIDO was established as an agency of the UN. It was necessary, therefore, that UNIDO be divorced from UN control and set up as an independent organization. Only in this way could the Monopoly Capitalists be assured of control over it. Trilateral Commission Triangle Paper #21, dealing with trade with the Third World explains: "The eventual establishment of UNCTAD in 1964 gave new impetus to the elaboration and persistent advocacy of an agenda that evolved in the 1970s into the formal call for a New International Economic Order...Much has been written on the NIEO...This is not the place to rehearse the debate. The essential point is that even while arguing for equal opportunity some supporters of the New Order seemed to call into question the underlying principles of liberalism under which the old order had prospered...In the words of Thierry de Montbrial in the January 1977 meeting of the Trilateral Commission: 'These kinds of protectionist measures will come whether we like it or not. My point is that we should organize them and not let them appear in disorder'." Translation: NIEO is a good idea, but it must be organized and managed by us. So, UNIDO must become an independent organization, affiliated with but not controlled by the United Nations!

This is where William Clark, former Deputy Secretary of State, comes on the scene. He was assigned to specialization in economic matters. And it was he who was given the job of promoting the adoption and ratification by the United States Senate of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization. As a matter of fact, this was some left-over business that the Carter administration couldn't complete. UNIDO had been adopted as a "specialized agency" of the UN on April 8, 1979. It was signed on behalf of the United States on January 17, 1980. But, like Carter's signing of those UN Declarations on Human Rights, the Senate had not ratified the UNIDO Constitution. So, the Trilateral Commission wanted the Reagan administration to complete the sellout of one more "piece" of the "piecemeal functionalism" complex. Accordingly, on September 12, 1981 William Clark, then Deputy Secretary of State, sent to Presi-

dent Reagan a "letter of submittal." Then, on October 5, 1981 President Reagan sent to the United States Senate a "letter of transmittal" which called for approval of its Constitution and ratification of UNIDO as an authoritarian and independent "piece" in the "piecemeal functionalism" process that the Trilateral Commission had adopted as the third - and best - way to build their New World Order.

In submitting the UNIDO Constitution to the President, Clark wrote in part: "The Constitution would establish UNIDO as an independent specialized agency of the United Nations system...UNIDO has a mandate to provide developing countries with industrial-related technical assistance, including establishment and management, training, feasibility studies, and investment promotion... It is truly a precedent setting document for the United Nations system which deserves our earnest and rapid support. The other agencies most concerned, the Department of Labor, the Agency for International Development, and the Department of commerce have no objection to the ratification of the Constitution. I hope that you will ask the Senate to consider the Constitution and give its advice and consent to the ratification as soon as possible. ....William Clark"

President Reagan's letter of submittal to the Senate reads in part:

"In recent years, there has been growing recognition of the need to formulate more effective institutions within the United Nations system [Piecemeal Functionalism-Ed.] to deal with the problems of development in an increasingly interdependent world. Such institutions need to serve the interests of all member nations and be governed in a manner that realistically reflects the political and economic situation in the world today.... In addition to helping create a better institutional framework, ratification of the Constitution by the United States will be a strong reaffirmation of our commitment to the industrial development of the less developed countries and to demonstrate our political will to pursue beneficial relations with these countries. I recommend that the Senate give prompt consideration to the Constitution and advise and consent to its ratification. (signed) Ronald Reagan."

The Constitution of UNIDO which, in a piecemeal manner superseded our own Constitution of the United States, reads in part: "Bearing in mind the broad objectives adopted by the sixth special session of the General Assembly of the United Nations on the establishment of a New International Economic Order ...Declaring that it is necessary to establish a just and equitable economic and social order to be achieved through the elimination of economic inequalities...implementation of dynamic social and economic changes and the encouragement of necessary structural changes in the development of the world economy...The primary objective of the Organization shall be the promotion and acceleration of industrial development in the developing countries with a view to assisting in the establishment of a new international economic order. The Organization shall also promote development and co-operation on global, regional and national, as well as sectoral levels...The seat of the Organization shall be Vienna...." (Emphasis added in the above quotes).

Constitution by constitution, treaty by treaty, convention by convention, declaration by declaration, like water dripping drop by drop upon the civil rock which is our Constitution of the United States. This is the action and purpose of the enemy's "Piecemeal Functionalism." We must plug the leak, or else...

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Nine.....Number Three.....January 15, 1982

## **THE STATE OF ENIGMATIC REAGANOMICS**

Television reporter Mike Wallace of the "Sixty Minute" program would like to respeak about sixty seconds of dialogue. He didn't know that the recorder was loaded and on target when he referred to certain puzzling financial dealings he was discussing which, he said, would be hard to understand "over a watermelon or a taco." His implied reference to the intelligence level of blacks and Latins was duly published and his defense was typical and characteristic. He said that sometimes he even made jokes about Jews. Disregarding any ethnic or minority class overtones, we should like to observe that Wallace's remark could apply to almost any American when we try to understand the things that Establishment and Rockefeller-oriented economists are telling us and asking us to believe about the financial, industrial and labor situations which we face in this hard freeze winter of 1982. Without thinking of watermelons or tacos, these contradictory promulgations and projections are hard to digest over any kind of food one might mention. The statements of these "experts" never seem to jibe, their predictions depend entirely on what they want us to believe, and not on what they think will really happen. For example, let's take the diametrically opposite views of Lyn Nofziger who is President Reagan's chief political adviser, and Robert Dole who heads the Senate Finance Committee.

Nofziger is against tax increases of any kind, because he must be loyal to his boss. He says a tax increase at the federal level would be disastrous to the Republican Party, even bad for the country. He knows that deficit spending is the chief ingredient of the Reaganomic system, but he thinks that is okay. He says that a \$100 billion deficit in fiscal 1982 would be meaningless. He says, "If people are feeling good about the country, if they are feeling good about the economy, if joblessness is on the decline, then nobody is going to give a damn about the deficit. If people really cared about deficits, the Democrats wouldn't have been re-elected and re-elected over all these years. I don't know anybody who has ever lost an election because of a federal deficit."

But Senator Dole says Congress disagrees, believes that there should be an immediate increase in taxes of some sort. "I think there is a consensus in the Congress for raising revenues in order to lower the deficit.... I'm going to tell him (Reagan) to do whatever he has to do to bring down the deficit. We do not want to increase revenue, but I think we have to...I don't see any other course...."

What worries most conservatives (Reagan and Nofziger obviously not included) is the fact that the deficit for fiscal 1981 for which the Carter Administration was responsible, was about \$58 billion; but the Reagan deficit for 1982 will be at least \$100 billion; and for 1983 at least \$150 billion; and no balanced budget as originally promised. But the Reaganomic theory is that it makes no difference how high the deficit climbs. This must fill the Federal Reserve Bankers and stockholders with glee, because the bigger the principal, the bigger the amount of interest they'll get. The Reaganomic theory is that the less that people pay in taxes, the more they'll save or spend, production will increase, unemployment will decrease, and prosperity will be just around the corner. But, in practice it isn't working out as it's supposed to. On Jan. 14th, AP carried the report that "The nation's businesses, starting the year mired in recession, intend to ignore the Reagan administration's plea for a 1982 surge in expansion

a government survey showed yesterday. And another federal report showed retail sales gaining by a sluggish 0.4 percent in December, an apparent indication that Christmas sales weren't strong enough to make much headway against the current recession. A Commerce Department poll of executives concluded that they now plan to actually cut back spending for new plants and equipment by 0.3 percent this year,..."

Hans Sennholz of Grove City College is a recognized authority when it comes to economic and associated matters. He says many Americans just love to be deceived, and they are seldom disappointed. And all this talk about balancing the federal budget is one way they're really deceived. Most people think that a balanced budget would reduce inflation, make more jobs for more people and restore the old time economy. Example: A poll was taken recently by the Los Angeles Times and Ted Turner's Cable News Network. The poll showed that a vast majority of people insist that the most important step to be taken is to balance the budget. Unfortunately, this is the biggest deception of all, since a balanced budget would not stop deficit spending. That's because so much of federal spending doesn't even appear on the budget. They refer to it as off-budget spending. So, remarks Sennholz, "when there is talk of a budget deficit of, say, \$60 billion, they think that's all the deficit there is. But there are three additional sets of expenditures that never show on the budget:

1. The expenditures of the Federal Financing Bank within the Department of the Treasury;
2. The spending of government-sponsored enterprises which are already earmarked and can't be changed; and

---

## CONGRESSMAN RON PAUL REPORTS

### Congress Gives Itself a "Black Lung" Pay Raise

While the average American continues to be hard hit by government caused inflation, high interest rates and unemployment, Congress has given itself what amounts to another back door pay raise. Hidden within a recent Black Lung Benefits bill for coal miners, was a measure to provide Congressmen with an unlimited tax exemption for their Washington, D.C. living expenses. Prior to passage of this bill Congressmen had a \$3,000 ceiling on the amount they could deduct on their income tax for living expenses. Now, they can deduct virtually all of their costs. Characteristically, Congress waited to the last minute as it was preparing to adjourn to sneak this bill through. Unfortunately, I was only one of less than fifty Congressmen who stood in opposition to this bill, which beyond the tax exemption, also increased the government excise tax on coal - thus raising the price of energy to consumers. This legislation, which is the equivalent of Congress giving itself another big pay raise, demonstrates the lack of concern that Congress has for the average American who is (unlike Congress) unable to insulate himself from rising living costs. Recent surveys have shown that a majority of Americans can no longer afford to even purchase a home. Yet Congress, which is rightfully responsible for our disastrous economic problems, continues at taxpayers' expense to assure that their own lifestyles are not disrupted. Moves such as this make it little wonder why polls show that Congress continues to be held in very low esteem by the American people. The Administration's belt-tightening and cut backs should apply across the board - and should especially include Congress which is responsible for our economic problems in the first place. In the real world only those who do their jobs well get pay raises - but then, few would argue that Washington, D.C. bears much resemblance to the world.

---



### 3. The government-guaranteed credit operations and their shortfalls."

In regard to this Federal Financing Bank, which most Americans have never heard of, a surprisingly frank and revealing article was published in the Wall Street Journal on December 15, 1981. John J. Fialka, a staff reporter for the WSJ says it is the second largest bank in the land, an institution that has more than \$107 billion in assets, operates out of one small office in Washington, D. C., and its only outward sign is "a hand-lettered one that someone has taped on a paint-chipped wall." Staff reporter Fialka says this obscure lender is bigger than Citibank, is a growing giant, and masks federal debts and deficits and drives up interest rates. Following are direct quotes from this important article.

\* \* \* \* \*

It is called the Federal Financing Bank, or FFB, and it started from scratch in 1974. This summer it shot past Citibank N.A. (\$106.1 billion in assets) and next year [1983] it will probably overtake the biggest of them all, Bank of America (\$115.7 billion). But whereas Citibank has 22,000 employees and Bank of America has 76,000, the FFB has just seven full-time employees. The success story of this bank, which was intended to streamline the federal government's borrowing, is based on several attributes unique in the world of banking:

- The FFB borrows money from the Treasury at the Treasury's bargain rates and lends the funds to federal agencies and to all users of federally guaranteed loans, including businesses, foreign governments and rural electric cooperatives, at only one-eighth of an interest point higher.
- It is guided in the financial markets by the very brains that run the Treasury itself. For example, Francis X. Cavanaugh, the Treasury's director of government financing, is acting secretary of the FFB.
- Through a variety of arcane procedures, the FFB can be used to "hide" federal debt that would otherwise appear in the federal budget. This aspect of the FFB has attracted a number of eager, well-heeled customers, but it has also attracted critics who charge that the bank's "off-budget" wizardry is making a heavy contribution to the nation's \$1 trillion public debt.

Part of the success story of the FFB relates to the fact that there are relatively few members of Congress who understand how it works. Those that do understand are often members of the agriculture committees, and their constituents are solidly for it. "This is such a big honey pot and the lobbies that use it are so powerful that if you just put it higher on the shelf, they'd respond by getting a taller ladder," says one banker who has studied the FFB.... Critics of the FFB, a chorus that has been led by David Stockman, the director of the Office of Management and Budget, argues that it obscures the government credit process and drives up interest rates by providing stiffer competition for private borrowers.... Mr. Stockman has even called it a money laundry.... If Mr. Cavanaugh was the father of the FFB, then the midwife would have to be Paul Volcker, currently the chairman of the Federal Reserve Board....

....The FFB could simply borrow from the Treasury and the obligations would go to Wall Street in the form of Treasury notes. And there was no legal limit on the amount of credit that could be extended that way. So that is how an obligation of the government of Sudan (guaranteed by the Defense Department), a lease signed by Western Union Corp. (guaranteed by the National Aeronautics and Space Administration), and a debt of the Corn Belt Power Cooperative (guaranteed by the Rural Electrification Administration) all came to be financed at exactly the same rate.... For some federal agencies, the FFB has provided a fiscal renaissance. Take the Farmers Home Administration. As an entity of the Agriculture Department, the FmHA operates three revolving funds

that make loans to farmers, ranchers and small communities for a variety of purposes. Through the use of the FFB, the agency expanded its loan capabilities far beyond the amount budgeted for it by Congress. It did this by offsetting the loans with notes...that it sold to the FFB. Although the government still wound up holding the loan, the farm agency cancelled the debt on its books, showing a zero outlay....Since 1974, according to the General Accounting Office, the FmHA has used the FFB to make about \$41 billion in loans that are not counted in the federal budget. The REA was even more innovative...it began to guarantee notes of rural electric cooperatives, entitling them to discount the notes at the FFB for cash. Since the FFB is also an "off budget" agency, the transactions didn't appear on the federal budget...In 1976 NASA signed a \$786 million, 10-year agreement with Western Union...The arrangement freed the OMB from the burden of budgeting the funds for the system and relieved Congress of the burden of appropriating money for it. The public debt however, was burdened. In 1979 TVA found that it had purchased too much nuclear fuel. So the authority created a California corporation, the Seven States Energy Corp., and sold the fuel to it. Then it arranged for a five-year \$2 billion loan through the FFB for Seven States to use in buying the fuel. As it needs the fuel, TVA leases it back from Seven States. As far as the TVA's books are concerned, the fuel is gone - but its memory lingers on - in the public debt. (End of quotes from Wall Street Journal, December 15, 1981).

Hans Sennholz points out that the Reagan Administration is encouraging "off-budget" spending through FFB. There is, for instance, a \$21.9 billion item, for purchase of a Strategic Petroleum Reserve. The Energy Secretary is empowered to secure these funds through the FFB, so the amount will not show on this 1982 budget "that cannot be balanced." Such off-budget financing abuses, according to Sennholz, "are the primary cause of the exhaustion of our capital markets, and therefore of high interest rates in the United States.... How can we expect economic recovery and improvement if the 'enlarged federal sector deficit' in the coming year will exceed \$150 billion?"

"We must understand," Dr. Sennholz concludes in an article appearing in the January 1982 issue of American Opinion, "that an off-budget loan has the same deleterious effect on the capital markets as a direct budget deficit. As total off-budget demands are at least twice as high as the budget deficit itself, the damage inflicted on the national economy by the former greatly exceeds that inflicted by the latter. Both together manage to keep the economy depressed, raise unemployment, and lower our standards of living. Both are feeding the fires of inflation."

So the "enigma of Reaganomics" is another sham, a cruel deception so long as there are hidden deficits that even Congress knows nothing about. And these deceptions will continue as long as money can be created out of thin air, and as long as there is a privately controlled banking and financial system which issues the currency, sets interest rates, restricts or loosens credit requirements and creates inflation or deflation at will." Can nothing be done about it? Well, there is a clause in the Federal Reserve Act, Section 30 which states: "The right to amend, alter, or repeal this act is hereby expressly reserved." But wresting control of Congress from the International Money Lords would be a battle like that of David versus Goliath.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail" \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## PRESIDENT REAGAN'S FATEFUL FIRST YEAR

Sometimes a political cartoon is worth a thousand words. This one was not a typical cartoon. That is, there was no caricature or drawing, it consisted of letters only, spelling out a question and an answer. It appeared in our local daily just after President Reagan had celebrated his first full year in the White House. The question: *"What famous Republican President has six letters in his last name, enjoyed the reputation of being a very nice man and told Americans not to worry about his economic policy because the system would work if they gave it the chance?"* And the answer, spelled out in upside down, underlined letters: *"Herbert Hoover."*

The message is portentous because Herbert Clark Hoover was selected by the financial elite of the 1920s to prepare the way for the coming of one Franklin Delano Roosevelt and the socialist New Deal. Hoover's one term was featured by the stock market crash in October 1929, which heralded the Great Depression that was to follow. He was overwhelmingly defeated by Roosevelt in 1932, just as planned. Hoover half a century ago, like Reagan today, tried to stem the tide by introducing new economic policies. In the first year of his administration he pressed for tariff revision (the Hawley-Smoot Tariff Act), he installed a Federal Farm Board, recommended a large public works program, was responsible for the Reconstruction Finance Corporation, the Emergency Relief Act and some other measures for which Roosevelt has been given credit by establishment historians. But it all was to prepare the way for the coming of Roosevelt and the New Deal. Today, there is much similarity between those days of the Great Depression of fifty years ago and what is today being called a recession. And there is - as our cartoonist suggested - a growing fear that like Hoover, Reagan has been selected by the financial elite to usher in, not a domestic new deal, but a universal new deal called the New World Order. Without calling a spade a spade, or a Trilateralist a Trilateralist, and while displaying an overweening zealotry for the Reagan program, columnist M. Stanton Evans suggests what may be happening. In an article in the conservative weekly Human Events, January 23, Evans writes and we quote while adding an occasional bracketed note of identification in the case of certain people he names.

\* \* \* \* \*

### THE BAKER NETWORK

## REAGAN REVOLUTION - OR BUSH REBELLION?

The dumping of Richard Allen and the departure of Lyn Nofziger [who resigned on January 21st] from the White House staff together highlight one of the most bizarre reversals in the history of our politics. With these leave-takings and associated changes in the government, the Administration of Ronald Reagan is about to be captured by "moderate" [Eastern Establishment] Republicans who opposed his presidential aspirations [?]. The White House itself is heavily tilted toward the followers of George Bush (and others of even more liberal persuasion), while the management of foreign policy is firmly in the grasp of those who came to power as acolytes of Henry Kissinger. Here and there some pockets of Reaganite resistance remain, but they are isolated and under siege. The soulful plaint of Reaganites in one department after another is that they

are surrounded by Bush-style "moderates," careerists, and Carter holdovers [that is, by Trilateralists, CFRists, and one-worlders]. Numerous followers of the President, meanwhile, are on the streets, hoping some Bush or Kissinger type will look with favor on their application for employment.

By all accounts, the dominant force inside the White House is Chief of Staff James Baker [CFR], who fought against Reagan as a delegate hunter for Gerald Ford in '76 and again as Bush's campaign manager in 1980. Unsuccessful in electoral politics, Baker is apparently a master of inside maneuver. His influence is spread through the White House staff, communications setup, congressional liaison, and the Republican National Committee. Most publicized of Baker's aides is Richard Darman [CFR], a follower of liberal GOPer Elliot Richardson [CFR], who controls the flow of information to the President and is considered a rising presence in the White House. Darman is joined by the new chief of lobbying efforts, Kenneth Duberstein, a former aide to Senator Jacob Javits of New York. Over at the RNC [Republican National Committee], Baker's man, recently installed, is Deputy Chairman Richard Bond, former staffer for Senator Charles Mathias of Maryland and assistant to Bush.

It would be hard to imagine three appointments in more critical spots, drawn from sources more distant from the grass-roots conservatism that boosted Reagan to the presidency. Add to these the control of White House communications by Baker's shop and the pervasive influence of the non-Reaganite wing becomes apparent. Even the Washington Post, not given to hard-line comment on such matters, observes that the White House staff today has a distinctly non-conservative look.

At the State Department, the paradox is just as evident. Alexander Haig, a protege of Kissinger, has dashed the wistful hopes of those who thought he had been converted to a hawk-like posture. On most issues he has pursued the Kissinger line, and he has staffed his agency with followers of his one-time boss such as Lawrence Eagleburger [CFR], and with careerists such as Walter Stoessel [CFR]. The Reagan State Department looks very much like a Kissinger State Department, minus Kissinger himself. Similar problems exist in other agencies, including Justice, Education, Defense, the Peace Corps, the Arms Control and Disarmament agency, etc., and the policies followed are of a pace with the appointments. There are Reaganite Cabinet officers of course but most of these don't have the clout of State and Justice, and many of them have "moderate" underlings. The net result must be, and is, an erosion of the Reagan mandate. At the White House Reaganite hopes are pinned to presidential counselor Edwin Meese, but his influence is perceived as waning while that of Baker rises, the kind of perception that acts as self-fulfilling prophecy. Allen's ouster is being treated as a Meese set-back and the media abound with stories leaked by "White House aides" downgrading Meese and questioning his staff, and singing the praises of Baker's operation. One story went so far as to suggest Meese himself was on his way out (vehemently denied by the White House). The transfer of William Clark from State to national security adviser is an imponderable in all of this. He is a long-time Reagan loyalist. But his knowledge of foreign policy is thin, and a major argument for his new appointment was compatibility with Haig and the State Department professionals. Unless Meese and Clark assert themselves strongly in the days ahead the Reagan revolution could soon become the Bush rebellion. (End of article by Stanton Evans).

With apologies to Mr. Evans, there remains one leading question: Does all of the foregoing reveal a plot against President Reagan, or is President Reagan privy to the plot and a part of it? Leaders of the New Right suggest the latter.

On a national TV broadcast, Paul Weyrich said. "I think that President Reagan offered hope in the first few months of the administration. but that has diminished and we're back to the old traditional Republican way ...of looking at things...the politics of sacrifice, and it isn't working." Another leader of the New Right observed that the President had said "The buck stops here," must be held responsible for what has happened to his Administration. Again comes the leading question: Is the record one of disappointment, or of deceit? Some concerned citizens see an answer to that question in the news that a New York luncheon for Ronald Reagan was given last week by David Rockefeller.

Ronald Reagan the candidate received a majority of the votes because he said among other things: "The federal government must balance its budget in order to avoid runaway inflation. No other cure can work." But he has retreated or has been forced to retreat from that stand and now virtually conceded that this is an impossibility. And the voters remember; and this is an election year. He said that the Carter-created Department of Energy must be liquidated. But it continues to function; and the voters remember. He was very insistent on his promise that the Carter-created and NEA-operated Department of Education be eliminated and control of schools returned to the local level. But Terrel H. Bell still controls so-called public education from his offices in Washington, D.C. And the voters surely remember; and this is an election year. In all of these matters he has retreated or been forced to retreat. He promised to reduce taxes, and this he did. But he did it by borrowing money, increasing the federal debt and the fiscal deficit. He promised to cut down on the regulations that were hamstringing the economy. He has done so, but he has also restructured the Regional Governance System so that those regulations which remain can be better enforced. And in some cases, he has eliminated a regulation in order that it may become a law. This, he said, was the reason for his allowing tax-exemptions for private and church schools. He said, in effect that the IRS should not make such a regulation (and could not enforce it, perhaps), so he ordered IRS to cease and desist so that Congress could pass a law dealing with the matter (laws are easier to enforce than administrative regulations). Whether this was a copout on the part of Reagan who had to backtrack on one more decision, we'll probably never know. But it amounts merely to an argument over which is the better weapon to kill non-government managed schools, the IRS or the Congress.

Also, Reagan said that he would abolish the draft registration, and here again he has reversed himself, and this is an election year. What his aides consider the biggest and most serious reversal had to do with the bankrupt Social Security System. He put out certain orders and then had to recall them. And this is an election year. He kept one other promise: he put a woman on the Supreme Court, but a woman about as conservative as that other woman, UN Ambassador Kirkpatrick. Another real loss of Presidential confidence and integrity, one that pleased the anti-Reaganites no end, had to do with the unemployment situation. Unemployment is said to be 8.9%, is slated to go much higher. In an attempt to justify this, President Reagan displayed some very bad arithmetic. At his latest press conference he said there are "a million more people working than there were in 1980." He also claimed the rise in unemployment was a "continuation of an increase that got under way in the last several months of 1980." He then used some wrong figures to prove his point, and his opponents were quick to contradict him, as did the official records of the Labor Department. Deputy White House press secretary Larry Speakes said the President had "misspoke." But that flap, plus the one he made in his attempt to explain the school tax mixup, gave the media a chance to really denigrate the President. The Miami Herald, a Knight-Ridder biggie, carried a lead editorial that

was headlined "President Misspoke." It asked: "Is President Reagan really ignorant of the nation's economy, or was he deliberately misleading the television audience?...His was no error of detail. The President completely reversed the trends of unemployment and of the growth in total jobs since 1980.

Such a fundamental distortion suggests that he either doesn't understand those trends, which would be shocking, or that his intent was to deceive, which is unthinkable...."

Whether there be distortions or deceptions, there are these facts, which we have gleaned from a number of "hard money" newsletters:

- 1) Auto sales are the worst in 20 years, meaning real depression for workers in that industry, and all other industries associated with auto production.
- 2) The real estate market is in a kind of coma, with little signs of returning activity so long as interest and mortgage rates remain so high.
- 3) The Reagan Administration has, to use Howard Ruff's term, "run out of steam legislatively and emotionally." It is beset with internal strife: The resignation of Richard Allen, of Lyn Nofziger, the rumored resignation of Edwin Meese, David Stockman's embarrassing disclosures; problems like those of Jimmy Carter in his administration: Bert Lance, Bourne, Brother Billy, etc.
- 4) There is no real trend to the economy, except for the continuing mergers of big corporations and a record number of bankruptcies of small businesses that can't find any place to merge.

In addition to this, here are some important things that have not been told the people by the controlled media:

- 1) Congress has passed a law allowing emergency "bank holidays". All older readers will remember what happened when FDR declared a bank holiday in 1932.
- 2) The real federal debt is said to be over twelve trillion dollars and is still growing at a dangerous rate because Reagan prefers deficit spending over budget balancing.
- 3) The Social Security system is bankrupt, despite the massive increases in the Social Security taxes that are already scheduled by law.
- 4) It is now legal for the Federal Reserve System to buy up foreign government bonds as a reserve for the U.S. dollar - fiat money to bail out Third World and Communist-controlled countries that might otherwise default on billions of dollars of loans to U.S. Megabanks.
- 5) The Megabankers earn most of their profits from loans made to foreign nations and businesses - loans that are "secured" by collateral the banks can not repossess; therefore the IMF-Federal Reserve guarantees, with U.S. taxpayers' and fiat money.
- 6) Hundreds - perhaps thousands - of U.S. banks are technically bankrupt and the only reason they can still keep their doors open is that the government allows them to count as assets loans that are only worth a fraction of their official "book" value.
- 7) U.S. farmers are facing a crisis that rivals any slump seen since the 1930s. And so are rural banks.

It's a terrible economic course we're running. But as an old departed friend once said, "We know things will get better because things are getting worse."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

## THE MAKE-BELIEVE RETURN OF STATES' RIGHTS

Six months ago, on July 29, 1981 at a Conference of State Legislators held in Atlanta, President Ronald Reagan said, "My administration is staging a quiet federal revolution." Today that federal revolution is no longer a quiet one. In what was purported to be a "State of the Union" address to Congress, Reagan laid out the broad principles of his "New Federalism" program. As he spoke, there was much cued applause at appropriate places. But when he finished, a storm broke out. Some called his address little more than a diversion to shift the spotlight from deficits, unemployment, and other fiscal and economic problems that have been growing more and more serious. They said that instead of trying to solve today's problems, the President talked about a long-term plan - an eight year plan - that Reagan wouldn't be in the White House long enough to see it completed even if Congress approved it. Others insisted that regardless of the merits of his New Regionalism, first things had to come first. And first things had to do with hungry people, people out of a job, factories closing down and businesses going bankrupt. Still others, especially the Governors of States and Mayors of Cities, wanted to know where they were going to get the money to finance all these welfare programs that the federal government was trying to shift onto them. The arguments became so intense, and so confusing, that it was difficult to know who was promoting what, and why. The President probably started it all by reversing himself several times on several important issues. He was not going to let the Red Chinese government tell him what weapons he could or could not sell to Nationalist Chinese government on Taiwan. Then on January 11 he reversed himself and said he wouldn't permit the sale of sophisticated jet fighters to the Free Chinese government. No sale of advanced aircraft is required "because no military need for such aircraft exists," said State Department official Alan Romberg. There arose immediate cries of protest from the New Right which had been growing tired of Reagan's disregard of issues they thought important. Possibly as an attempt at appeasement came an order disallowing IRS persecution of private and church schools and other non-profit institutions on charges of practicing race discrimination. Then came an immediate outcry from "civil rights" advocates and Reagan reversed himself once again; said he did it so Congress could pass a law denying tax exemption to schools practicing racial discrimination. By this time, those leaders of the New Right decided some action was required. They met on January 21 in Washington, issued a biting critique charging that Reagan had made a turn to the left and abandoned the policy goals which had caused them to vote for him in the first place. Said a White House aide, "We badly need the enthusiastic backing from this base group of Reagan's supporters." So, again an act of appeasement: Reagan formed a Commission and named William Buckley and Clare Booth Luce as members. Somebody must have thought they were conservatives. But the protests continued: The real conservatives demanded no new tax increases, an all-out effort to cut social-entitlement programs, support of bills barring abortions, end of busing to achieve school integration, the State Department must be cleansed of all pro-Kissinger (Rockefeller) influence; the Department was labeled "Haig's plague." U.S. News reported that when asked if they had anyone to turn to except Reagan, Paul Weyrich, President of Coalitions for America, "chilled White House officials by warning that in the upcoming November elections the voters "can vote for conservative Democrats



or they can stay home."

This warning may have had some effect, at least temporarily, because Reagan had been straddling the political fence on whether to ask for bigger taxes on luxury items (gasoline being called a luxury), or to hold out for no increases in taxes of any kind. And in his State of the Union address he stuck with his original promise not to raise taxes, but to continue to cut them. Further tries at appeasement of this "base group of Reagan's supporters" might be read into the fact that Reagan again spoke of "dismantling" the Departments of Education and Energy. And, at least on the surface, Reagan's so-called New Federalism seemed to be a sincere plan for returning to the Sovereign States the rights and powers that belonged to them Constitutionally, but had been gradually gobbled up by a power-hungry federal monster that had got beyond control of the States or the people.

A national election year, a time when all of the Representatives and one-third of the Senators can be replaced or re-elected, is a time for political expediency on the part of "ins" who don't want to become "outs." And it was obvious to every politician who heard Reagan's address that he was proposing a long-range program that had little or nothing to do with the immediate problems of today and now. So, since nothing could be done about the recession, deficits, unemployment, bankruptcies and idle industrial plants, a scapegoat had to be found. The blame for all this must be placed on something besides Reaganomics. And, wonder of wonders, a previously sacrosanct and untouchable institution was selected. The Federal Reserve System was the culprit. It was the goat that would bear the sins of the Reagan Administration and the 97th Congress! And, lo and behold, people in high places began saying out loud some of the things some of us have been saying about the Federal Reserve for many years.

In a recent press conference President Reagan said that the Federal Reserve System is autonomous. That means the Fed is its own boss, governs itself and nobody can give it any orders except its own stockholders. Reagan as much as admitted that he could do nothing about the Fed, could only appeal to it for the support he had not been getting. Then in his State of the Union address, President Reagan again referred to the Fed. He said that economic recovery depended upon, among other things, "a healthy dollar and a stable monetary policy - the latter a responsibility of the Federal Reserve System." Unquote. Then, when the political storm broke after the President's address, a person who had supported, lived with and worked with the Federal Reserve System for all of his professional life, came out with an unexpected blast against the Fed. Treasury Secretary Donald Regan told a joint Economic Committee of Congress that the Federal Reserve was to blame for the current deep recession. He warned that further "erratic" control of the money supply could derail Reagan's program for economic recovery. But Regan wouldn't go all the way. He said "the president is not going to call for (the) resignation" of Paul Volcker, present chairman of the central bank. Still, said Regan, "A steady monetary policy is absolutely essential if we are to steady the financial markets and reduce interest rates. Stability is the key requirement for any permanent recovery in output and unemployment." So, we have our scapegoat -- our present economic predicament is the fault of the Federal Reserve System but, supposedly, there isn't a thing we can do about it. Because the Federal Reserve Corporation is "an independent, autonomous agency which makes its own decisions."

However, says President Reagan, there is something else that can and should be done: The Congress should approve and proceed to implement his New Fed-

eralism program, which at least is a diversion and at most is presented as a long-range cure of our economic ills.

It is important to understand that there is nothing new about this slogan "New Federalism." It's been used before, and for a similar purpose. On August 8, 1969, President Richard Nixon said: "After a third of a century of power flowing from the people and the states to Washington, it is time for a New Federalism in which power, funds and responsibility will flow from Washington to the states and the people." This statement was made when Nixon was urging Congress to approve his "revenue sharing" plan; which Congress did. It should also be understood that it was President Nixon who first initiated the Concept of Regional Governance. He divided the Nation into Ten Federal Regions each with its own regional capital and its appointed Regional Council to govern and administer the disbursement of those revenue sharing funds. In short, Nixon's New Federalism consisted of the establishment of a new fourth, and unconstitutional branch of federal government. In theory, it was expected that State and local governments would be free to use Nixon's "shared revenue" as they saw fit (and as Nixon had indicated). But it didn't work out that way. Regional and Sub-Regional authorities were set up, and before any of this "shared revenue" could be used, the express purpose of its use had to be approved by the appropriate federal agency. Revenue Sharing simply provided a way that could be used by the federal administration to control state and local administrations in all their development and promotional projects. This was the basis of that first "New Federalism."

Seven and a half years later a new Republican President borrows the same old slogan, "New Federalism," and proposes another step in the development and completion of the Regional Governance Concept. Again, the operation of some programs, especially welfare programs, will be turned over to the States for administration and operation. But, because there is much money involved, the president proposes that a federal trust fund be established to provide some of the money the States will need. So, here is nothing more than an extension of the Revenue Sharing program. The power to administer will be turned over to the States and their agencies, but the money will be provided, but only after the particular program has been approved by the appropriate federal agency! And for this purpose, the Ten Federal Regional Councils are in the appointed positions in their respective Regional Capitals to control and direct! This is hardly a returning to the States the powers and rights conferred by the Tenth Amendment to the United States Constitution:

*The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people.*

One more peculiar aspect of President Reagan's New Federalism concerns the Departments of Education and Energy. Among President Reagan's many campaign promises was the assurance that as soon as he was able, he would eliminate these two new departments that had been created by President Carter. But Secretaries were duly appointed, they continued to operate. In fact, when he restructured and re-established the Ten Federal Regions with their respective capitals and appointed administrative councils, Reagan included these two departments in the Regional makeup. Still, in his State of the Union address, possibly to appease the New Right, he said: "The budget plan I submit on February 8 will realize major savings by dismantling the Departments of Energy and Education, and by eliminating ineffective subsidies for business." Notice the phrase "by dismantling the Departments." Not by eliminating, but by dismantling. Which implies that the departments may disappear in name but

that their activities will be shifted to other federal agencies. That is, if the departments are even dismantled. For, if Reagan really intended to do away with them, then why include them specifically in his Executive Order # 12314, establishing Federal Regional Councils?

One other thing. It is known that, along with President Nixon, Governor Reagan was a proponent and an official participant in the creation of the Federal Regional Governance System. In fact, California became a test State for some of the experiments in federal power-grabbing. As President, he has a dream: that of not only operating a National Regional Government; but of establishing a Regional *World* Government, composed initially of Canada, Mexico, and the United States. Unlike Reagan's *proposed* federal revolution, Canada under the leadership of Trudeau has already undergone its revolution. It has involved a change in principles, values and direction. The Trudeau policy entails federal control of every major activity in every region of Canada. His is the socialist credo: personal freedom must be subordinated to the collective good. The only way to achieve this: centralization of power is essential. A government is not created to serve the individual, it is created for the individual to serve it, for the common good. Moreover, Trudeau is dedicated to the United Nation's New International Economic Order and to the One World Government which must follow. Trudeau described his navigation of the Canadian Ship of State in these words: "I have spun the wheel and I know that the rudder is beginning to press against the waves of the sea... The observer who is on the deck and smoking his pipe, or drinking his tea, sees the horizon in much the same direction and he doesn't realize that he will find himself disembarking at a different island than the one he thought he was sailing for!" (Quotation compliments of Globescan, U.S. office, 1545 New York Ave., N.E., Washington, D.C. 20002. 1 year (24 issues) \$125).

So much for the plight of our longtime friend and ally Canada. Trudeau seeks to legalize a new constitution which would make of our northern neighbor a totally Socialized State, a thinly disguised dictatorship with all property rights sacrificed and individual freedoms curtailed. As for our neighbor to the south, it has been publicly proclaimed that the Mexican government looks upon Cuba's Castro as its best friend, and looks to Washington with dislike and distrust. Currently much agitation is being stirred up through a Communist-inspired demand for the return of "stolen Mexican land" in Texas, Arizona, Mexico and California. And against this background, with Socialism to the north of us, incipient Communism to the South of us, and with Welfarism and Corporate Socialism polluting our own body politic, President Reagan voices the hope that he can create a North American Common Market similar to the European Common market which already has integrated its members into a Regional World Government. Its latest move: the call for installation on January 1, 1985 of a "European Community passport" for all of its inhabitants, regardless of country of original origin. Again quoting Globescan: "The pincer is closing on the U.S.! Europe and Africa are Socialist; and most of Asia and South-East Asia also. Latin America is unstable - the world is in a terrible crisis provoked by Socialism and financed by an International Establishment intent on having now - right now - a unified world that they can control."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail" \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## **WE WOULDN'T "LET POLAND BE POLAND"**

If the national polls are correct, most Americans seem to believe the Reagan Administration has no sound and effective foreign policy. We believe that they are wrong. Our foreign policy has been the same under every President since FDR, ever since the Council on Foreign Relations began influencing or dictating that foreign policy. Basically, it has been the policy of spending money we don't have to win friends and bribe enemies for the benefit of a financial elite. A case in point is the recent spending of \$71 million of our money to pay the interest on the Polish Communist government's debt to U.S. Megabankers. We can add a second example: That of sending food to Poland and offering to cooperate with its Totalitarian, Police State government in the distribution of that food, on the trumped-up excuse that the Polish Catholic Church which is potentially the biggest service organization any country ever had, is not able to handle food distribution to its people. And there is a third current example of a slightly different kind:

The International Communications Agency, new name for the old United States Information Agency, spent half a million dollars for a lavish propaganda production called "Let Poland Be Poland." It was a television show that included messages from allegedly allied world leaders, featured narrations by Charlton Heston, Orson Wells, Henry Fonda, Glenda Jackson, Max von Sydow; Frank Sinatra sang a song in Polish; Bob Hope talked about the jamming of programs radioed to Russia. There was some good Polish music; and it was a complete flop. Even the Washington Post and the New York Times said so. Some of the European television stations broadcast bits of the program in which their own leaders spoke, cut out the rest of the 90-minute propaganda extravaganza. A British reviewer who sat through it called it a "devastating flop." The London Times said it was "almost as dull as an East European propaganda film." The Amsterdam de Volkskrant commented on the lack of good taste on the part of the American producers, said the use of movie stars to help steer foreign policy "ill fits our norms." The only success for "Let Poland Be Poland" was the fact that in Israel a half hour of the 90-minute program was televised. But the independent Ha'aretz daily said that the Kremlin and the Polish government would have been much more impressed by strong economic measures than with a television show.

All things considered, our alleged allies in Europe and the Pacific have not been impressed, or cooperative, in our dealings with Poland since the Solidarity campaigns began. Their memories are longer than ours, especially the countries that were ravaged by the forces of Hitler's National Socialism, or the USSR's International Socialism. Let us recall a few facts that Americans may have forgotten, but Europeans will remember.

The World Almanac for 1982 briefs the background sufficiently: "A worldwide financial panic and economic depression began with the Oct. 1929 U.S. stock market crash and the May 1931 failure of the Austrian Credit-Anstalt. A credit crunch caused international bankruptcies and unemployment.....The condition continued almost unabated on a worldwide scale." The financial elitists had milked the globe dry and in order to prevent total worldwide chaos it was decided that another world war was necessary. Hitler had come to power in

Germany, was ripe for such a move, if he could be supplied with enough money and munitions. American, British and German financiers supplied Hitler with the necessary funds to build his war machine. Anyone finding this difficult to believe should read Antony Sutton's thoroughly documented book, "Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler" ('76 Press, Seal Beach, CA 90740). Revisionist history will indicate that, just as the Great Depression was planned, just as the war was planned, just as the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor was planned, there also was a Master Plan which had to do with World Government and world control of world resources, including human resources. To establish this New World Order, it was planned to create two gigantic powers that would oppose each other in the squeezing together and shaping of the New Order. Those two powers were to be the United States of America, the seat of Finance Capitalism; and the Soviet Socialist Republic of Russia, the seat of International Communism. A second world war would serve to put these two giants in their respective places. Germany would provide the instrument, and Poland would be the spark that would ignite a continent. Note this careful timing:

The green light apparently was given on Sept. 30, 1938 when Adolf Hitler and Neville Chamberlain signed the deceptive Munich Pact. This marked the start of a period of ten months of feverish activity on the part of Nazi Germany, and a time of placid appeasement on the part of Great Britain. Chamberlain called it "peace in our time." Then, after the stage was set:

- \* On August 23, 1939 Germany and the USSR signed a nonaggression treaty, one which included clauses providing for the conquest and the partition of Poland between them.
- \* Two days later, on August 25 a treaty of alliance between Poland and Great Britain was signed, whereby Britain would immediately come to the aid of Poland if that country were attacked.
- \* Seven days later, On September 1 Germany invaded Poland.
- \* Two days later, On September 3 Britain declared war on Germany. France followed a few hours later.
- \* Meanwhile, Russia invaded and took over Eastern Poland, attacked Finland took Latvia, Estonia and Lithuania; and the Allies did nothing about this aggressive action; merely accepted Russia as a full-fledged ally when Hitler and Stalin split, and the United States poured lend-lease materials into the USSR, at the expense of our own fighting men, especially those with General MacArthur in the Pacific.

Still later, when Germany had been defeated, the Allied leaders permitted the Soviets to take over most of the countries of Eastern Europe, East Germany, and Poland. We gave Poland to Russia in 1945!! Yet, speaking on April 9 1944, the then Secretary of State Cordell Hull declared that "Liberation from the German yoke will give the people of Europe a new and magnificent opportunity to fulfill their democratic aspirations. It is important to our national interests to encourage the establishment in Europe of strong and progressive governments."

Remember that World War II began for the publicly avowed purpose of protecting Poland from conquest by a totalitarian, Police State. Kenneth DeCourcy in "The English Review of World Affairs," March, 1945, wrote: "If the war is to end with the Poland we guaranteed blotted out, . . . then the whole continentalist theory will have been shattered and the object of war not attained. . . This will be treating an ally worse than we treat ex-enemy nations." And Congressman Hamilton Fish in his book, "The Challenge of World Communism" (1946) wrote: "When the San Francisco [United Nations] Conference, and the Potsdam Conference failed to undo the great wrong done to the Polish people as a nation,

President Truman should have insisted on fair and unfettered elections, and the establishment of a democratic government free of Communist control. Instead, he joined in the betrayal of Poland following the appeasement policy of his predecessor...President Truman and Secretary Byrnes, those two worried heirs of Roosevelt's foreign policies, let the millions of Polish allies down."

When the United Nations had been formed, the Communist-established government at Lublin, Poland was accepted as a bona fide government of the Polish people, without any say-so on their part whatsoever. The Polish people had been sold out to the Communists, by our own leaders. Who then was there to "Let Poland Be Poland"? The Soviets took charge, a constitution was written in 1952, was forced upon Poland and make it a "people's republic" copied after that of the USSR. Poland then was told to join the Communist Council for Mutual Economic Assistance (COMECON), and in 1955 Poland became a charter member of the Warsaw Treaty Organization. From that time onward Poland was a slave state of the USSR. And who then was there to cry "Let Poland Be Poland"?

What did the people of Europe think when official America at this late date said "Let Poland Be Poland"? One of the most perceptive answers was given us by Intelligence Digest, a British weekly review. On January 13, 1982, the following was published and we quote:

\* \* \* \* \*

The leaders of the Soviet Union are genuinely puzzled over all the fuss that is being kicked up over events in Poland. They have a clear recollection that the United States in particular and the West in general agreed to the political and geographical fact that Poland was in Moscow's sphere of influence, and that Warsaw must have a government which is fully approved of by Moscow. When was all this agreed? In 1945 in San Francisco when the UN was being set up. The West, through the UN, gave in to Stalin's insistence that the Soviet-appointed, communist Lublin government be recognized and that its delegation be accredited to the UN. By that act and from that moment Poland, which was already occupied by the Red Army, was ceded to the Soviet Union, before the world forum of the UN. The seeds of Solidarity's destruction were sown then. That was the time when the West should have drawn lines, dug in heels and refused to fudge or compromise.

You have to admit that Moscow has a point. If we recognized, however reluctantly, the reality of Soviet hegemony over Poland, then why should we pretend that today such hegemony does not exist? Or are we trying to terminate it without offering anything in exchange? This is what Moscow means when it talks of US interference....The Soviets negotiate from the basic premise that what is communist must remain so, but what is not is negotiable. Or, to put it simply, what is theirs is theirs to keep, while what is ours we will talk about. What a tragedy that this was not understood in 1945. What a disaster that it is still not understood today.

Poland is not a problem for the Soviet Union, it is an opportunity. And it is exploiting the opportunity to the full with considerable success.... The main thrust of Soviet foreign policy in Europe has always been to weaken Europe's ties with the United States. This will create both a feeling of isolation and the conditions for Finlandization. Thus Europe will eventually be absorbed in the Soviet sphere by political and economic means. Already US foreign policy is portrayed as being 'simplistic' and therefore fraught with danger, particularly for Europeans. Moscow hopes that the Europeans will not give the Amer-



icans the full backing they expect. This will encourage latent isolationism in America, particularly if the grain embargo hits the Mid West while the Europeans continue to trade with the Soviets.

This potential development is in fact the most dangerous aspect of the entire crisis, and it is one which the Soviet Union and its allies are exploiting for all its worth. The prize is very tempting. A neutralized or non-aligned Europe would in fact become by degrees a pro-Soviet Europe. With the disintegration of NATO acting as an effective shield, the change in the balance of power would have a great impact on the Middle East and northern Africa.

The Polish crisis, while posing serious problems for the Soviets, is therefore seen as a great opportunity to further Soviet foreign policy. It will be interesting to see, when all the dust has settled, which side comes out with an increased advantage. At the moment it looks as though the Soviet Union, in the long run, will finish ahead. Of course there will be nothing dramatic in Western Europe, just a shifting of positions and a change of attitudes which will find a response among pro-isolationists in the US Congress. (End of comment from Intelligence Digest, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL50 1HX, United Kingdom. Subscription rates upon request).

The foregoing provides an excellent commentary on the attitudes and opinions of the Soviet and the governments of Western Europe. But it should be understood that this digest concerns governments. So, Intelligence Digest predicts that Moscow should be the winner in this round and could succeed in weakening NATO so much that Western Europe might become Finlandized. But, we must realize that behind governments, behind countries, behind peoples even, there is a financial elite that controls governments, countries, and peoples, because it controls the money and the economy which are needed for national survival. So, in the final analysis, no government will win, only that financial elite can win. The \$71 million we have paid to the Megabankers via Poland is a drop in the bucket. Poland's debt is estimated at \$25 billion, owed to Chase Manhattan et al. But they won't lose that money, though it won't be paid by Poland. Thanks to the infamous 1980 Monetary Control Act and similar measures, that debt will be paid by you and me. Not only that, but Poland, and the Soviet bloc, needs more money, and we'll foot the bill. Example: Zycie Warszawy is a Polish newspaper owned by the Communists. Its deputy editor, Janusz Stefanowicz, was recently asked how other nations could help Poland. He answered: "First, leave us alone for the moment. Then let us talk about help, but let it be substantial...I hope that in a month or two we can tell our partners, 'We have introduced a new economic system and in order to start the motor we must have some fuel. So please help us.' This may be the situation this spring. We will certainly need over \$10 billion. Anything less would be merely cosmetic."

Unless something drastic and unforeseen occurs, Poland will get the \$10 billion or more, Communist control will continue, Solidarity will just melt into the mass of enforced labor. And, thanks to the Fed, the Treasury and an obliging Congress, we'll foot the bill. This seems to be what the Trilateral controlled Reagan Administration really means when it says, 38 years too late: "Let Poland Be Poland."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine.....Number Seven.....February 12, 1982

## STATE'S NEW WAR AGAINST CHRISTIAN SCHOOLS

*Congress shall make no law respecting the  
establishment of religion, or prohibiting  
the free exercise thereof;...*

THE EMERGENCY. The following was written under date of January 28, 1982:  
"This is an emergency letter of very great importance and urgency. As you know, the administration has introduced a bill which is supposedly to control racism in Christian Schools. My father, the Rev. R.J. Rushdoony, was one of eight men who met with presidential aide Edwin Meese and several Justice Department lawyers in the White House for almost two hours on Tuesday, January 26. He took with him the great constitutional lawyer William Bentley Ball, to give a legal analysis of the Reagan bill.... My father said that the following things stood out clearly in the meeting:

- 1) Public policy is given priority over religious freedom. If public policy can require this step today, will not the IRS have the power tomorrow to require women pastors and priests, as well as homosexual ones, as public policy? Mr. Meese said, yes, if Congress chooses so, but it was not likely to happen in this administration.
- 2) Former IRS Commissioner Jerome Kurtz has admitted on the stand, before a Congressional Committee, that in their study of 538 Christian Schools (in areas where they expected to find racial discrimination) only one did discriminate. Add to this Bob Jones University, which forbids inter-racial dating and marriage of its students. Racism is clearly not a problem if only two out of over 12,000 schools have discrimination! Why tar the whole movement as racist? There was no answer given.
- 3) Every effort is being made to rush this bill through at once. Normally, except for a declaration of war, a bill is in committee for months, for hearings and testimony by all sides. They refuse now to give us time. Is this a declaration of war on the Christian School?.....

Write or telephone, or both, at once: the White House, your senators and your congressman, and ask that the bill to control Christian Schools be killed....

Very sincerely,  
(Mrs.) Joanna Monesajian  
P.O. Box 673  
Angels Camp, CA 95222 "

\* \* \* \* \*

This was followed by a second letter, dated January 30, 1982:

".....As you know, the president has introduced a bill into Congress to control Christian Schools and to place them under the IRS as supposedly racist institutions. Now we have another bill, Senate Concurrent Resolution no. 59, which has been introduced by over 30 senators. This resolution says that all Christian Schools are under the Civil Rights Act and cannot therefore discriminate.

What Does This Mean? The Civil Rights Act forbids discrimination with respect to race, sex, or creed. This will mean that these Christian Schools (and the churches of which they are a part) cannot refuse to hire, for example, a

homosexual, an atheist, a Buddhist, or raise any questions about the faith of prospective staff-members.

Both bills are very bad, and very dangerous....To call the White House and register your protest by telephone, dial 202-456-7639."

\* \* \* \* \*

THE BILLS. S.2024 is "A bill to amend the Internal Revenue Code of 1954 to prohibit the granting of tax-exempt status to organizations maintaining schools with racially discriminatory policies; to the Committee on Finance." This bill was introduced by Senator Dole, by request of the president. A similar bill, HR 5313, was introduced in the House of Representatives at the same time.

Senate Concurrent Resolution No. 59 is the more dangerous bill. It was introduced on January 28, 1982 by the following senators. Hart, Durenberger, Moynihan, Weicker, Bradley, Kennedy, Schmitt, Tsongas, D'Amato, Cranston, Bumpers, Glenn, Sarbanes, Williams, Pell, Percy, Riegle, Dixon, Exon, Burdick, Proxmire, Baucus, Jackson, Leahy, Levin, Gorton, DeConcini, Eagleton, and Biden. The bill was referred to the Committee of Finance. Here is the text of that Resolution, as published in the Congressional Record:

"Whereas, the Congress provided the legislative basis for denying tax exemptions to private schools that discriminate on the basis of race when it passed the Civil Rights Act of 1964.

"Whereas, in 1971, the U.S. District Court for the District of Columbia stated in *Green vs. Connally* that: 'The Internal Revenue Code provisions on charitable exemptions and deductions must be construed to avoid frustrations of Federal policy. Under the conditions of today they can no longer be construed so as to provide to private schools operated on a racially discriminatory premise the support of the exemptions and deductions which Federal tax law affords to charitable organizations and their sponsors.' and the Supreme Court of the United States has affirmed that decision.

"Whereas, it has been the policy of the Internal Revenue Service since 1970 to deny the benefits of tax-exempt status and deductibility of contributions to racially discriminatory private schools.

*"Therefore be it resolved,* It is the sense of the Congress that current Federal law clearly authorizes and requires the Internal Revenue Service to deny tax exempt status and deductibility of contributions to private schools that practice racial discrimination."

THE INTENT. Though loosely written and ambiguous, this S. Con. Res. 59, all set to be rushed through Congress as though it were a Declaration of War, does two things: It places Christian Schools (and by inference, the churches that conduct them) under the Civil Rights Act of 1964, and it becomes retroactive to 1970, an ex post facto law, therefore clearly unconstitutional. But, bypassing, overriding or ignoring the Constitution has become a common practice since the time of FDR. In discussing this bill, the constitutional lawyer, William B. Ball comments:

" [The bill] permits IRS to investigate and influence all of the policies, programs, rights, privileges, and activities of religious schools, it violates the constitutional proscriptions against excessive church-state entanglements. It ... singles out for express disapproval (and consequent penalty) and religious 'belief that requires discrimination on the basis of race.' It is absolutely incredible - and completely without valid precedent - that an Act of Congress would so specify a sincerely held point of religious conviction for secular punishment. The precedent such a provision would set, in the hands of future leg-

islators, courts, and Government officials, is frightening to consider. "Free exercise of religion' would become, instead of a preferred freedom, a mere privilege, to be enjoyed only at the sufferance of Government..."

**THE BACKGROUND.** Under the title "Mass Psychology," Ben Barker, editor of "Crisis Advisory Newsletter," remarked that "Our educational system is the cruelist hoax of all. Without the ability to think, to activate his intellectual processes, man is very similar to the lower animal forms. He cannot postpone appetite gratification, acts impulsively and selfishly and appears incapable of long-range planning. This describes the product of our state-run schools that I see about me today. They [the products] are mass creatures and respond to mass psychology and motivational techniques ..." Of course, that is the way Big Brother would want the masses to be. And the Socialists, Humanists, and assorted Change Agents have worked hard to achieve this product through the state-run schools.

However, because of rampant amorality, lawlessness, and approaching social chaos, there has begun a slow but definite awakening on the part of many parents, especially Christian parents. The result: attendance at schools run by the government has decreased rapidly, even as the costs of maintaining state-run schools have risen just as rapidly. And attendance at constantly increasing Christian and private schools has grown amazingly - and satisfactorily to both parents and students. There are solid reasons for the phenomenon. Parents who have chosen to send their children to schools of their choice, want their children to escape from the state-mandated religion, Secular Humanism. They want their children to be taught the basics: reading, writing, arithmetic, Bible-based morality, honest history and civics, free and private enterprise, and the ethical and religious absolutes which are essential to good citizenship and lawful living.

Now, this shrinking of state-run schools and expansion of church-run schools has caused near panic within the ranks of the humanist-oriented educationists and change agents. They began to react by trying to drive out of business all schools not run by or subservient to the state. That very powerful labor union known as the National Education Association was able, through the efforts of President Carter, to obtain a Federal Cabinet Department of Education. The Internal Revenue Service also was called upon to make new regulations concerning tax-exemptions and other obstacles to church and private schools, so much so that all such schools would have been either liquidated or placed under strict government control. But there was such an outcry against this illegal and unconstitutional action that Congress found it expedient to step in, and cause a postponement of such administrative action. And Ronald Reagan, as a candidate, promised that he would, if elected, dismantle the Department of Education. But, after the election, there was such an outcry from left-wing lobbyists and politicians that President Reagan failed to fulfill the promise, although he still promises. In the meantime, the socialist-oriented did what they have been doing ever since the Swedish Socialist Gunnar Myrdal showed them the way by changing our Supreme Court from a law-minded to a socially-oriented body: it took to the courts to win its war. Most important of its recent cases have been that of Bob Jones University and Goldsboro Christian Schools of Goldsboro, Mississippi, although other cases have been pending. Dr. Paul A. Kienel, Executive Director of the Association of Christian Schools writes that since 1978 his association has "raised and disbursed more than \$300,000 in litigations" attempting to resolve "the questions concerning such cases." He cites the Grace Brethren Church vs. United States which was scheduled to be argued before the Supreme Court this month. The Clarksdale Baptist Church and School, in Mississippi, also was scheduled for a hearing, presumably this

month. In a number of such cases, the IRS was being seriously challenged.

It may have seemed that - or federal officials may have feared - that the Supreme Court might actually rule in favor of religious liberty, might adhere to the mandate enjoined by the First Amendment to the Constitution, and overturn the IRS attempts to make all Christian and private schools federally controlled institutions. There seemed a very strong indication that Bob Jones and Goldsboro might win their cases. Such might establish a precedent favorable to all Christian Schools! It was against this background that President Reagan was advised to step in and halt the action of the Supreme Court! William Ball, the constitutional lawyer pleading the cases, explained:

"On Friday, January 8, the situation was dramatically changed when at 4 p.m., the government suddenly went before the Supreme Court and announced that it was revoking all the illegal IRS rulings, restoring tax exemption to Bob Jones and Goldsboro Christian School cases as moot. Lawrence Wallace, Esq., of the Solicitor General's Office, having informed me of this, we then warned Christian school representatives that a nationwide explosion was sure to ensue. In this we have also witnessed an awesome triumph of media distortion. The avalanche of telecasts editorials and cartoons have almost totally omitted any reference to: (a) whether Congress gave IRS the power it has asserted, or (b) whether religious institutions must lock-step their practices to 'federal public policy' as the price of their tax-exemption (and thus their existence)... The Administration's action, though ostensibly favoring Bob Jones and Goldsboro, has resulted in imminent and extreme danger to the whole Christian school movement.... This sudden, last-minute reversal looked like an attempt to 'throw' the case. We did not need that kind of 'help'."

Mr. Ball was certainly right about "the awesome triumph of media distortion." Current Newsweek is an example, tells a tale titled "Tax Exemptions: Congress vs. Reagan." It is distorted, fabricated, left-leaning and confusing. One correct statement is quotable: Tip o'Neill and other leading Democrats believed that "no new law was needed" and "the likely compromise was a face-saving resolution of Congressional intent in support of the IRS position." So, they approve of Sen. Con. Res 59 which we quoted on our page 2, a resolution that would place all Christian schools under the Civil Service Act. And Human Events also reports under the heading "White House Continues to Fumble School Tax Issue." Here again, confusion reigns, but there is one factual statement: "Neither the Administration measure (S 2024) nor an alternative resolution such as Sen. Con. Res. 59 would be acceptable to most conservatives. At the same time, most conservatives will support legislation denying tax exemption to segregated schools providing that sufficient safeguards are included to protect 1st Amendment rights and to assure that innocent schools are not unfairly harmed. Unfortunately, such legislation (the Helms bill, S. 2029) although considered, was shot down by the senior White House staff."

CLARIFICATION. The most dangerous and most likely to pass is Senate Concurrent Resolution No. 59, which not only supports the IRS position but also places Christian and private schools under the Civil Service Act. This would mean Christian schools and churches could not refuse to hire homosexuals, atheists, persons of heathen religions, as staff members, teachers, pastors, or priests.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

## THE POLITICS BEHIND STATIST EDUCATION

You may have seen the article. It appeared on pages 73-4 in the current issue of U.S. News (2/22/82), and dealt with the difficulties entailed in any attempt to kill an established Federal agency, especially with a controversial agency such as the Humanist-oriented Department of Education. This article is significant in that it contains a number of important facts about this battle for the control of monopoly education in the United States. It also leaves out some of the important facts concerning the growing opposition to federal control of the schools in America. As a starter, let's check the chronology of the conflict:

1. On May 4, 1980, in tardy fulfillment of a campaign promise by Jimmy Carter to a labor union known as the National Education Association, a Federal Department of Education came into existence. The move was delayed because there was considerable opposition to the idea of taking the "E" out of the Socialized "H.E.W." and making of it an independent pet of N.E.A. But the leaders of the Parent Teachers Association, the National Congress of Parents and Teachers, the American Federation of Government Employees, and assorted other teachers organizations were able to combine their lobbying efforts with those of N.E.A., and the U.S. Congress submitted.
2. Sensing the growing public opposition to what many saw as an attempt of a labor union to dominate the American educational institution, Ronald Reagan the Candidate immediately denounced Jimmy Carter's newly created Department of Education, promised that if elected one of his first acts would be to wipe out that Department. And, speaking at a National Affairs Briefing at Dallas in August of 1980, Candidate Reagan also promised that if he were elected he would "take the IRS off the backs of Christian Schools."
3. After his election, President Reagan found little time to deal with his campaign promises concerning schools. He was too busy selling that economic program called Reaganomics. He did, however, take time to give approval to, and restructure, that fourth and unconstitutional branch of federal government known as Regionalism. And when he named "the nine Federal agencies located in the ten standard Federal regions," it was obvious that the Department of Education was one of the Nine within the odious Ten.
4. On January 8, 1982, delayed educational controversy caught up with President Reagan because of some anticipated action by the Supreme Court. It was about to render some decisions regarding Bob Jones and some other Christian Schools. Reagan found it expedient to remember that promise to "take the IRS off the backs of the Christian Schools." So he intercepted the play in the Court and rendered a decision of his own: that no tax-exemption would be denied Christian Schools regardless of charges concerning race discrimination, etc. When the smoke had cleared, this was seen as an act of gross duplicity seldom matched by a President of the United States since 1933, when Franklin Delano Roosevelt renounced his splendid Democratic Party platform and adopted the fascistic New Deal Program instead. This was discussed in our last Report, so we'll delay further comment.
5. On February 6, 1982, President Reagan saw fit to remember another campaign promise concerning schools. He said he would dismantle the Federal Department of Education on October 1, this as a part of his 1983 Federal-Budget proposal. However, here again we encounter duplicity and double-crossing. Because Reagan no longer proposed to actually "kill" the depart-

## THE NEW IMMIGRATION ORDER

Following is the copy of a Presidential Document that was entered in the Federal Register on Monday, November 9, 1981. The allocation of immigrants should be noted especially.

---

### Presidential Documents

---

**Presidential Determination No. 82-1 of October 10, 1981**

#### **Determination on FY 1982 Refugee Ceilings**

**Memorandum for the Secretary of State, the Attorney General, the Secretary of Health and Human Services**

Pursuant to Section 207(a) of the Immigration and Nationality Act (INA), and in accordance with Section 204(d)(1) of Public Law 96-212 (94 Stat. 109), I hereby determine, after appropriate Congressional consultation, that the admission of up to 140,000 refugees to the United States during FY 1982 is justified by humanitarian concerns or is otherwise in the national interest. I also determine that providing an additional 5,000 refugee admission numbers to be available for the adjustment to permanent residence status of aliens who have been physically present in the United States for at least one year after being granted asylum, in accordance with Section 209(b) of the INA, is justified by humanitarian concerns or is otherwise in the national interest.

Pursuant to Section 208(a)(3) of the INA, I determine, after appropriate Congressional consultation, that the 140,000 refugee admission ceiling shall be allocated as follows:

Asia	100,000
Soviet Union	20,000
Eastern Europe	9,000
Near East	5,000
Latin America and Caribbean	3,000
Africa	3,000
Total	140,000

Pursuant to Section 101(a)(42)(B) of the INA, I hereby specify, after appropriate Congressional consultation, that special circumstances exist such that, for the purposes of admission under the limits established herein, the following persons, if they otherwise qualify for admission, may be considered refugees of special humanitarian concern to the United States even though they are still within their countries of nationality or habitual residence:

persons in Vietnam with past or present ties to the United States; and

present and former political prisoners, and persons in imminent danger of loss of life, and their family members, in countries of Latin America and the Caribbean.

The Secretary of State is requested to inform the appropriate committees of the Congress of these determinations.

This memorandum shall be published in the **Federal Register**.



THE WHITE HOUSE,  
Washington, October 10, 1981.

ment as he had promised. Instead, he would merely reduce it from cabinet level department to a "subcabinet education foundation." Not only this, but the various activities previously assigned to the former department, would be maintained and distributed among the other departments and agencies of the Federal Government. The Department of Education would be wiped out in name only. Here was Ronald Reagan reversing himself once again, and probably because the Trilateral Commission was telling him, paraphrasing Sir Walter Scott's charge: "Yours not to reason why, yours but to do as we say or die, at least politically."

Bringing the controversy up to the present, U.S. News observes that "Ronald Reagan's proposal to abolish the Department of Education draws the lines for a battle in which the President has few allies and a formidable array of enemies....The opposition lineup provides a classic illustration of the fabled 'iron triangle' - the three-cornered alliance of special-interest groups, bureaucrats and members of Congress that traditionally united to defend federal agencies under fire....With no comparable muscle on the President's side of the fight, many analysts see the opposition as far too strong for challenge in this election year....It can be much harder to abolish a government agency than to create one."

After identifying the supposed "millions" of opponents who are against change of any kind in the present setup of the Department of Education, reporters for U.S. News then supply the clincher: "Still, the crowning blow may come from the opposite quarter; disillusioned conservative groups that have crusaded for the abolition of all federal education controls and that now fear the compromise plan may be a sellout. 'It's neither fish nor fowl,' declares Onalee McGraw of the Heritage Foundation, a conservative think tank. 'The problem is that it doesn't authentically abolish the department. It retains a federal entity - the proposed education foundation.' Widespread conservative defection on this issue would kill off the only vigorous public lobby in Reagan's corner. The Washington-based Public Service Research Council, for instance, has mailed out 2.5 million letters denouncing the department as a tool of 'NEA union bosses' and urging its abolition. The Taxpayers Education Lobby, based in Mobile, ALA., has invested about \$500,000 in citizen donations in a similar anti-department mass-mail campaign. Reagan's half-loaf compromise proposal left both groups in a quandary....What started as a stock campaign promise - to abolish what he considered to be a wasteful and intrusive agency - has turned into a donnybrook with fired-up opponents and disgruntled conservatives alike."

U.S. News is right in this conclusion. Once again in the battle over education Reagan has compromised an issue that puts him right back on the same side as Jimmy Carter. All Reagan would do would be to change the name of the department from cabinet to subcabinet, and distribute whatever power it might lose to other cabinet level departments. It is true that millions of parents cling to the hope that public education will finally clean itself up and become an actual educational institution, not merely a training camp turning out so many young people fit for nothing better than prisons, labor camps, or to become merely contented slaves in a New World Order. However, most of these sincere and hopeful people who long for a better public school system know in their hearts that government control of schools may work out well enough in Communist and Statist countries, but are diametrically opposed to life in a free society. Karl Marx knew this well when he wrote into the Communist Manifesto, the demand for universal public education.

One of the best statements on this subject comes from Samuel L. Blumenfeld, among whose several books on the subject is his latest, "Is Public Education



Necessary?" (Devin Adair Company, 143 Sound Beach Ave., Old Greenwich, Connecticut 06870. 264 pages, hard cover, \$12.95). He traces the history of public education in the United States and then in a postscript he writes:

"Is public education necessary? The answer is obvious... Schools are necessary, but they can be created by private enterprise today as they were before the public school movement achieved its fraudulent state monopoly in education. Subject education to the same competitive market forces that other goods and services are subjected to, and we shall see far better education at much lower overall cost. Instead of a 'crusade against ignorance' to reform the world, we shall have schools capable of performing the limited and practical functions that schools were originally created to perform.

"The failure of public education is the failure of statism as a political philosophy. It has been tried. It has been found wanting. Having learned from our mistakes, would it not be better to return to the basic principles upon which this nation was founded? Education was not seen as a cure-all for mankind's moral diseases. But it was on that premise that the reformers built the present system. They were wrong. The system cannot work because in a free society government has no more place in education than it has in religion. Once Americans grasp the full significance of this idea, they will understand why the return of educational freedom is essential to the preservation and expansion of American freedom in general..."

But, if Americans really understood the failure of statist education and if the whole country suddenly demanded Christian, private enterprise and community controlled schools, would the operators of such schools start looking to Big Brother Government for tuitions, tax-exemptions, and other handouts? There are today few schools that reject any and all help from Caesar and look solely to God and His children for the support and sustenance that would permit their children to grow in stature and knowledge. We say God bless the schools that reject all federal aid and may their number increase. All others are still part slave, and not to their Christ.

Finally, there is this solemn warning to all Christian and independent schools: The statist educational monopoly is in trouble. State-run school attendance is falling fast and money to keep public schools operating is harder and harder to come by. The education monopolists see one answer: Soak the church schools or close them down so public school attendance will increase; make state-run education an absolute monopoly. To do this bills have been introduced into the Congress, bills whose power is far more effective than any previous IRS regulations. Racism is the excuse, and every school will be presumed guilty and forced to prove its innocence. Then, after the schools are conquered or destroyed, comes the attack on the churches that run the schools. Churches will then suffer the same treatment. Your senators and representative may not even know about this betrayal; it's all been very hush-hush. Hearings have already been held and quick passage of one of these anti-Christian school bills can be expected. So, action is essential. If good men do nothing.....

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

## **THE NORTH AMERICAN COMMON MARKET**

The event was preceded by a masterpiece of manipulated misinformation on the part of the media, stretching all the way back to before the ouster of Batista in Cuba. And President Reagan was at his very best in regard both to the content and the delivery of the address he delivered at high noon, eastern time, before the assembled leaders of the countries of Central America and the Caribbean. The media treated it as simply an aid program, coupled with promises of peace and security for all those "democratic" countries that would cooperate. Actually and unheralded as such, however, this was another step toward the creation of one more Regional World Government, one more economic union of formerly independent states, like those of the Soviet Comecon, the European Parliament, the ASEAN Bloc dominated by Japan, the three-nation Common Market in South America (SACOM) - and now a North American Common Market (NACOM), which President Reagan prefers to call "The Accord." And it seems remarkable that so very soon after President Reagan had presented his "New Federalism" program for the United States, he presented a surprisingly similar "New Federalism" program for the American States.

Susan Kaufman Purcell, Senior Fellow at the Council on Foreign Relations, specializing in Latin American and the Caribbean, wrote in the CFR's official publication, Foreign Affairs, winter of 1981-82 issue: "Even before his election to the presidency, Ronald Reagan publicly supported the idea of a North American Common Market or Accord that would eventually allow goods and people to move freely among Mexico, Canada and the United States." In this connection, in our DBR #1, January 2, 1981, we outlined the steps that were to be taken in the development of this North American Common Market, which were confirmed by President Reagan himself when he spoke before the leaders of the Organization of American States (OAS) on Wednesday, February 24th. He said: "Some two years ago, when I announced as a candidate for the Presidency, I spoke of an ambition I had to bring about an accord with our neighbors here on the North American continent...I met with President Lopez Portillo in Mexico before my inauguration and with Prime Minister Trudeau in Canada shortly after I had taken office; we have all met several times since in the United States, in Mexico, in Canada. And I believe that we have established a relationship better than any our three countries have ever known before."

But, like his confusing Kennedy and Johnson in the escalation of the Vietnam War, President Reagan again confused some facts. Relationships are not better between Canada and Mexico. And he did not establish his "Accord" as he had hoped. As CFR Senior Fellow Purcell observed: "As President, Reagan continued to support the idea of a North American Accord until August 1981, when the administration announced that the lack of Mexican and Canadian enthusiasm made the concept unfeasible for the present." Actually, Trudeau was busy setting up a totalitarian socialist state in Canada, while Portillo was too friendly with Castro of Cuba to agree to any Common Market arrangement until Cuba and other communist states (Nicaragua and Grenada) could be brought into the fold. This was the subject of Portillo's "peace proposal" of February 21, which was "welcomed" by President Reagan.

So, without gaining agreement or support from Canada and Mexico, President

Reagan decided to go ahead with the plan anyway, develop his North American Common Market which would involve all the "democratic" states of the Caribbean and Central America, plus Venezuela because of its oil, hoping that Canada and Mexico would at least cooperate. The original plan was different and more comprehensive. As explained by Michael Lord Chadwick, Director of the Center for Global Studies:

"The nations of North and South America are ideally suited for implementation of the concept of republican government. It would involve a re-evolution process. The countries of North and South America would evolve from nationhood to statehood in a constitutionally federated republic [that is, the present independent and sovereign nations, including the U.S., Canada, Mexico, et al, would become integrated states in a federated Regional World Government-Ed.] This process could occur in three major phases. The first phase would include the linkage of Canada, Mexico and the states of the United States. The second phase would include linkage of the U.S., Canada and Mexico with the nations of Central America. The final phase would include linkage of the above areas with the nations of South America". (Unquote). Chadwick then goes on to state that "Because state sovereignty is a vital precept of republicanism, the former nations would enjoy greater status and prestige as their Senators, Governors and Representatives would assume their preeminent positions of honorable service in the new federation."

Since Canada and Mexico wouldn't amalgamate, it was decided to go ahead with the second phase of the plan and bring the Caribbean Basin countries into the "Accord." This required what we described as "that masterpiece of manipulated misinformation on the part of the managed media." The planners long ago had learned that to bring about such a "union of states," a crisis must be engineered, making such a union desirable, even demanded, on the part of the people involved in the integration and amalgamation. Col. House found this out while masterminding President Wilson. He attempted to create a regional world government in the Americas as early as 1914 through his Pan-American Pact. A created financial crisis had brought about the creation of the Federal Reserve System. House wrote in his intimate papers: "I advised him (President Wilson) to pay less attention to his domestic policy and greater attention to the welding together of the two western continents. I thought the Federal Reserve Act was his greatest constructive work and was the thing that would stand out and make his administration notable. Now I would like him to place beside that great measure a constructive international policy." House wrote to Wilson a few days later, telling him, "The opportunity to weld North and South America together in closer union is at your hand; do you not think you should take some initiative in this direction before your speech at the Panama Exposition?"

House's plan for a North and South American Common Market flopped because there was no desire on the part of the nations involved to sacrifice their sovereignty to any Regional World Power. And there was no created crisis which would induce them to change their national minds. However, House didn't give up, he merely made his Pan-American Pact to model for a greater Covenant of the League of Nations, which would have succeeded had it not been for a handful of U.S. Senators who refused to give in to a World Government.

The plan to unite the Americas did not die, however. The Rio Treaty of 1947 led to the Organization of the American States (OAS) in 1948, which is a regional organization under the aegis of the United Nations. President Kennedy bolstered its importance through a Rockefeller-sponsored Alliance For Progress in 1961. And it was this OAS that President Reagan was to use as a vehicle for the promotion of a North American Common Market. But, as we said

before, there had to be a created crisis to make any such amalgamation plausible or worthy of consideration. So, enter the power of the media.

It was the media, led by The New York Times, which made it possible and acceptable by the American public, for Fidel Castro to take over, establish and maintain Communism in Cuba. It was mostly the media which induced our Senate to pay Panama for taking charge of the Canal in that State, so the International Bankers might establish another free money-laundering sanctuary. It was the media which led the people to accept the exile and death of Somoza and the conquest of Nicaragua by the Communist-oriented Sandanistas. And finally by publishing so much inflammatory and sensational misinformation concerning El Salvador, it became almost essential that something be done about that unhappy country. It was this "crisis creation" which gave President Reagan an excuse for bypassing Canada and Mexico, and presenting his Accord directly to the countries of the Caribbean Basin.

President Reagan says this is not a proposal for the creation of a North American Common Market, it is merely an "Accord." But would a mere aid proposal involve an unprecedented free trade area for all the nations of the North American continent? This to be a duty-free treatment for the next 12 years? Would a mere "accord" encompass "significant tax incentives for investment" in the area? Would a simple "Accord" provide promised technical assistance and training, to tell the Latin countries how to run their businesses? And if this were merely assistance to the beleaguered Caribbean, then why should we make it a point to "work closely with Mexico, Canada and Venezuela" and perhaps with Colombia?" Does it not sound like a groundwork for the beginnings of a Regional World Federation when President Reagan tells the members of OAS: "We have to ask ourselves why it has taken so long for us to realize the God-given opportunity that is ours. These two great land masses - North and South, so rich in virtually everything we need - together our more than 600 million people can develop what is undeveloped, can eliminate want and poverty, can show the world that our many nations can live in peace, each with its own language and culture, but sharing a love for freedom and a determination to resist outside ideologies that would take us back to colonialism.... We can create a peaceful, free and prosperous hemisphere based on our shared ideals and reaching from pole to pole of what we proudly call the New World."

Do these words of President Reagan comprise a plea for a simple "Accord," or is this a call for North American Federation, which would eventually become one of the several expanding and developing Regional World Governments which are the aim of the Trilateral Commission and its affiliated and cooperating elitist power groups? For a possible answer, let's explore this scheme from the viewpoint of the Trilateralists.

Writing in favor of the creation of a North American Common Market, Jeremiah Novak wrote in The Christian Science Monitor of April 17, 1980: .... "As the [presidential] primaries are now shaping up, it appears increasingly likely that a trilateralist, Jimmy Carter, will be facing a continentalist, Ronald Reagan, in the race for president." Novak thought, as did almost all conservatives at that time, that Ronald Reagan was what he claimed to be: an outright and confirmed opponent of the trilaterals, a man who had publicly condemned George Bush, Jimmy Carter, Walter Mondale, and all the others who were or had been members of the Trilateral Commission. But Novak wrote his article before Reagan had capitulated to the Trilateralists by accepting and praising George Bush as his running mate, and later naming Trilateralists or members of the senior club, the Council on Foreign Relations, to every important post having to do with foreign affairs or economics in his administration.

In this reporter's opinion, here's what happened. The Trilateral Commission was founded in 1973 at the insistence of David Rockefeller. He reckoned that by forming three Regional Coalitions (the U.S. and Canada, Japan, and Western Europe), and by operating through annual economic and political Summits and occasional intramural conferences, the New World Order could be established and maintained; a World Order in which Monopoly Capitalists (of which the Communists are a part) could control the world's resources—people being a human resource. The Trilateralists operated on a wide range of issues from money to energy, and the first step was to gain control over governments, especially that of the U.S. Government. Hence, Jimmy Carter, Walter Mondale, Zbigniew Brzezinski and 18 others were placed in their appointed places. But before Carter was even settled in the Oval Office, things began to change, especially in Western Europe and Japan. The EEC started discriminating against the U.S., particularly in agricultural products. In 1978 Europe formed a new monetary system designed to replace the U.S. dollar. Japan built its own protectionist economy, formed the ASEAN Regional Market. A new Franco-West German axis began to develop. All of Western Europe was being neutralized, and NATO was in jeopardy. Jim Wooten, an issues man with the now defunct Connally bloc, wrote: "When the crunch came in Iran, both Japan and Britain signed contracts for oil with Khomeini's government. When the crunch came in Afghanistan, Europe and Japan reacted slowly because, for example, Western Europe trades almost as much with the Soviet Union as it does with the United States, and Japan receives a high percentage of its raw materials from Siberia. Europe and Japan no longer are dependencies of the U.S. They have their own policies vis-a-vis the Soviet Union, and these may not coincide with ours." CFR-man David Calleo, a professor at Johns Hopkins School of Advanced International Studies, wrote in 1979 that "The world economic system is breaking into three competing, semi-isolated blocs: Europe-Africa, U.S.-Western Hemisphere, and Japan-Asia." This was not the trilateral setup that Rockefeller had originally plotted. Another commentator, Mary Kalder, in her 1978 book, The Disintegrating West, wrote: "Only if the US succeeded in establishing its former economic dominance and solving its balance of payments problem, would a new dollar-based SDR (the Trilateral-backed IMF currency) standard become a reality." In short, the Trilateral scheme as it was originally mapped by Brzezinski and his colleagues, was not succeeding...Changes had to be made.

So, out went Jimmy Carter and the One World Plan he was told to promote and in came Ronald Reagan with a Regional World Government plan which could be sold as a conservative policy, which would save the Rockefeller coterie, and one which would allow a greater economic concentration on a home Region: a North American Common Market that would complement, perhaps even supplant the original Trilateral Regions, because of the latter's lack of proximity that made them geopolitically unsound in the first place. So, with Reagan's "New Federalism" disguising a restructured domestic Regional Government and with his "The Accord" disguising a potential Regional World Government, the new program for the establishment of the New World Order becomes clear to those "with ears to hear and eyes to see." We hope and pray.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

## THE SEPARATION SYNDROME

In many of our public gatherings, we often pledge ourselves to the proposition that this is a Republic and "one Nation under God." As a people, we have deceived ourselves on both counts. This is no longer a Republic according to the letter and the spirit of the Constitution of the United States, which supposedly remains the "Law of the Land." We have become a Democracy and since democracies cannot long exist, we are fast becoming a Socialist Welfare State, and are well on the way toward becoming a North American Administrative Region in a Socialist World Government. We still give lip service to the phrase "one Nation under God," but it has become meaningless to the majority, thanks to our politicians, the media, the state schools, and the institutional churches. Although it is not always recognized by its court-established name, Secular Humanism has become our state religion in these United States. And since it has become so well established, there has been a constant hullabaloo about a perverted and misunderstood doctrine called "The Separation of Church and State." It is never levelled at Humanism, of course; the humanists and those they have been able to deceive promote the idea. And it's levelled against the Christians who take any active part in the affairs of government and society. But while this wholly unconstitutional slogan is being bruited and ballyhooed throughout the land, there is another wholly Constitutional doctrine which is seldom, if ever, mentioned seriously. It has to do with Separation of Powers in our governmental structure. The Constitution has it all worked out in detail and it was splendidly successful so long as we had a Constitutionally ordained Republic - which wasn't for very long. However, since the Constitution, even as the Holy Bible from which it derives its authority as the Law of the Land, is ignored, rejected, misinterpreted; let us pause and consider some important facts which should be brought to the people's attention, facts which lie at the root of our national social, political, fiscal and economic distress.

First, any Christian American should realize, with a certain sickness of heart, that those little gummed stickers that we see on so many patriotically-inspired papers and envelopes are no longer true. These little stickers insist that this is a Republic, and that we should keep it that way. Too little and too late. We became a Democracy some years ago, and since democracies are merely here today and gone tomorrow, we are now a Regional Socialist Welfare State, and are headed toward becoming an Administrative Region in a Socialist One World Government.

We were not really surprised to read in the 1981 edition of the American Heritage Dictionary that a republic is defined as "any political order that is not a monarchy." The second definition: "A constitutional form of government, especially a democratic one." Webster and most other standard dictionaries now agree with those definitions. But this is not at all what our Founding Fathers meant when they said we had a Republic. Nor is it what the Constitution means when it says that every State shall be guaranteed a Republican form of government. As the term was understood by the authors of our Constitution, a Republican form of government is a state headed by a president or governor who is elected by a qualified electorate. That word "qualified" makes most of the difference that separates a Republic from a Democracy. A Democracy means a rule by the majority; which sounds okay until we realize that a majority of the

voters are tax-consumers rather than tax-payers. Tax-consumers rank from a Rockefeller to the meanest welfare recipient, and they greatly outnumber the hard-working, tax-paying producers. And, just as honest statesmen have said ever since the word was introduced into the English language, any democracy is bound to destroy itself because when tax-consumers voting as a majority, write and pass laws which force the producing individuals to share the wealth we get into the situation in which we find ourselves today. And when the politicians, in order to get more votes, spend more money than the government can collect through honest revenue, they resort to counterfeiting. Aided by a Central Banking System that is happy to comply, the printing presses begin to turn out more and more supposed wealth whose value the people are not sup-

---

### PRAYER IN PUBLIC SCHOOLS DOES GOD REALLY WANT IT ?

There is a cherished myth that when our fathers were children, they went to public schools, and that the public schools always had a ritual of reading from the Bible or a morning prayer of some kind. The myth further contends that this ritual was the dam holding back the flood of evil in the schools and among the younger generation, and that its removal by the Supreme Court opened the floodgates. The conclusion of the myth is that the restoration of the ritual by Constitutional amendment will banish evil once again from our schools and from their students.....

But...two years before the Supreme Court decision [only] 8% of all public schools in the Midwest had Bible reading and [only] 6% had full-on "devotional homeroom exercises." Percentages for the West Coast were even lower. That meant that at least 82% of students in the fifties were unprotected against evil! We have reason to hope that parents sometimes made up for this "deficiency." But the cause of the decline is a complicated one, and the repeal of classroom religious exercise was only a symptom.

But do we want the ritual back? Prayer is either in the name of Christ or it isn't. Public school prayer in the name of Christ would require a drastic change in the Constitution and in the beliefs of most people regarding the relationship between government and religion. And the 'name of Christ' is no guarantee of orthodoxy. The Gallup Poll showed that about 25% of the American people believe that Christ is fully God and fully man; 53% take the Arian view that He is the Son of God, but not God the Son.

And "neutral" prayer? If I were the devil, I could think of no more effective way to convince a generation of school children that it really doesn't matter what you believe about God. After all, aren't Christian, Jew, Muslim, and Hindu together in that classroom? Worse than that - all the legal barriers against chanting or Transcendental Meditation in the schools, which we have struggled so hard to defend, will be laid to rest. Why can people not see this?

First, many parents are looking to public school to make up for their own failures. Since the public schools have failed, many have diverted their children to more consistently Christian schools. If the ritual is restored in the public schools, will these Christian schools be emptied? If so, the people have misunderstood the issue. The issue is learning all things under the Word of God. The issue is not a matter of rituals.....

*(Howard F. Ahmanson in "Chalcedon Report," March, 1982  
P.O.Box 158, Vallecito, California 95251 U.S.A.)*

---



posed to question. This is what is bound to happen when an unqualified electorate is allowed to vote.

That's why our Founders were so very careful about voters being qualified to vote. The States already had their own laws. In many of the States only confessing Christians were allowed to vote. In other States, ownership of real property was a qualification for the franchise. James Madison, known as the "father of our Constitution," was very firm on this latter qualification, said if people without property were allowed to vote, this would eventually lead to an abolition of private property by the nonproperty owners. Which is a good way of defining Socialism-Communism. But the Constitution is not specific in the matter of voter qualifications, because there was the matter of States Rights, and the States were handling the situation by themselves. Also, the only federal officials for which the people were to have a direct vote were the Members of the House of Representatives. The electorate had no direct voice in the election of Presidents and Senators. That's what made ours a Republic, not a Democracy. However, as time passed things began to change. First, the Electoral College, supposedly an independent nonpartisan group of respected citizens, were to vote for a President and a Vice President. But almost from the very beginning, this was taken over by political parties. Now we vote for a group of electors selected by party bosses. The electors, in their turn will meet and vote, not according to their conscience or knowledge of the nominee, but according to the dictates of their political bosses. Then we the electorate every four years vote for a group of selected party pigeons, under the quaint assumption that we are voting for a President. Later on, there came another step toward Democracy. Instead of Governors and State Legislators selecting two United States Senators who would represent their State for the next six years, a direct vote of the people was instituted. Right after the Federal Reserve Act and the Income Tax Amendment, came the 17th Amendment, providing that the people should vote directly for their Senators. This destroyed the very important House of the States, and converted the Senate into just another House of the People; another giant step toward total Democracy. Still later, it was decided that the States could no longer be trusted to decide who could, and who couldn't be qualified to vote in any election. The Democratic ideal of "one man, one vote" became the law. That's when the non-consumers became the majority and the distribution of wealth in accordance with the doctrines of Democracy, and Socialism, really began. It was all spelled out in The Great Society policies that had been written by a Fabian Socialist and adopted by a Democrat who came to power by virtue of a President having been murdered.

So much for the manner in which our Constitutional Republic became a Democracy. The story of the destruction of our Constitutionally demanded Separation of Power is equally important. We have seen this terminal illness of our Nation develop in our own lifetimes. Article 1 of the Constitution declares that the Congress - the exclusive Legislative Branch of our federal government - shall have certain specific and limited powers. But these powers were to be separated, divided between the Senate and the House so they could check each other. The Representatives were to serve but two years. That was designed to make them more responsive to the electorate. And, because they were responsible directly to the people, only the Representatives could initiate laws dealing with taxes or the spending of tax money. The Senators, serving for a period of six years, were to have their own specific duties and limitations; and both the Senate and House could check each other, and be checked by the President through the veto power. These checks and balances were essential in the Constitutional Separation of Powers. Also most important and now ignored: The Congress, and only the Congress, has the power to pass laws, and

the Congress, not the Treasury, the IRS not any other administrative or independent agency; only "The Congress shall have Power To Lay and collect Taxes, Duties, Imposts and Excises, and to pay the Debts and Provide for the common Defense and general Welfare of the United States;" also "to coin Money (and) regulate the value thereof." This means it is thoroughly unconstitutional for the IRS or any executive agency to collect taxes, or for any of the federal agencies in the Ten Federal Regions to have anything to do with the dispensing of welfare funds, revenue sharing, or other matters dealing with the spending of federal tax money. Only Congress has such power, and it has no power to turn over such duties to the Executive branch of government.

The Executive branch of government is made up of the President, Vice President and the necessary staff. Their power is limited to administrative functions. Making new laws through Executive Orders and Presidential Proclamations is a violation of the Separation of Powers. As an interesting sidelight to this subject, it was President John Kennedy speaking at Columbia University, who said: "The high office of President has been used to foment a plot to destroy the Americans' freedom, and before I leave office I must inform the citizen of his plight." Ten days later he was assassinated.

Article 3 of the Constitution defines the powers and limitations of the judicial branch of government. Here is where we could wish, as did Thomas Jefferson and John Adams, that the Constitution could have been more detailed in limitations upon the judiciary. But it is specific in stating that its power shall extend to "all Cases in Law and Equity arising under this Constitution." There is no power to make laws, or to impose regulations such as school bussing, or tell city governments how they shall elect their officials.

Another most important Separation of Power has to do with those powers that have been taken from the States by all three branches of the federal government. The framers of the Constitution established a fundamental check on the exercise of governmental power, and at the same time protected the rights of State, County and Local governments. The right of such local government was further reinforced against the threat of expanding central power by the Tenth Amendment: "The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people." In unlawful disobedience to this Constitutional prohibition the Central Government has erected a system of Ten Regional Councils which are designed to establish centralized control over the legislative, administrative, and judicial branches of State governments, and to assume control over all of the activities and duties of County and Local governments. This regional control is, in fact, a fourth branch of the federal government. And it constitutes one further unconstitutional step leading from an already failing Democratic system toward a Socialist-Welfare system which can end only in a totalitarian system "to prevent total collapse of society".

It was President John Adams who remarked that "Our Constitution was made only for a moral, religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other." Since our answer to our national dilemma involves restoration of the Constitution, and repeal of all unconstitutional laws, and if Adams was right, then it must be the moral, Christian people who must do the job.

---

Don. Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine.....Number Eleven.....March 12, 1982

## PIPELINE SCAMS AND OTHER SWINDLES

When former Senator Harrison Williams, victim of the controversial ABSCAM entrapment, tendered his resignation to the jury of his senatorial peers, he was much quoted by the media for having used the words the Apostle Paul had written to Timothy when nearing the end of his ministry: "I have fought a good fight. I have finished my course. I have kept the faith." More appropriate for the time and the occasion would have been the quotation he had intended to use had Williams continued his own fight. It is reported that he had searched the Bible and had decided that he should look at his accusers and quote the words found in the Gospel of John, 8:7. The scribes and the pharisees of that day had tried to entrap Jesus by asking Him to judge a woman who had been caught in adultery. The words of the Lord might aptly fit our 97th Senate: "Let him who is without sin first cast the stone..." For, to the close observer, the machinations of our national politics has been a wonder to behold; and it has been a wonder that the people of the United States continue to tolerate the many sins of commission and omission on the part of those supposedly representing them in Washington, without casting hypothetical stones. The evidence of swindles in which so many of our "democratic" legislators are engaged can be seen in a series of pipeline decisions, about which the media has been not surprisingly silent. There are three connected instances: The Trans-Alaskan Pipeline, the gas pipeline that is being built at our expense from Siberia to Western Europe and the proposed gas pipeline that is to be laid from Prudhoe Bay in Alaska to run through Canada to San Francisco and Chicago.

These pipelines all have connections with the New World Order movement and the promotion of INTERdependence on a global scale. And the tie-in: the fake energy crisis that had been created to raise and equalize petroleum prices on a world-wide scale. Court historian Henry Steel Commager had presented the proposition clearly in the "Declaration of Interdependence," that he wrote and delivered, and was signed by 125 U.S. Senators and Representatives in 1976. He said: "We affirm that the resources of the globe are finite, not infinite, that they are the heritage of no one nation or generation, but of all peoples, nations and of posterity, and that our deepest obligation is to transmit to that posterity a planet richer in material bounty, in beauty and delight than we found it. Narrow notions of national sovereignty must not be permitted to curtail this obligation." The idea that "the resources of the globe are finite" was the idea behind the creation, by the Rockefeller-established Trilateral Commission, of the European-based International Energy Agency (IEA) in 1974. This was an organization that was to oversee the world's use of energy. It was created to oversee the created worldwide energy crisis. The Trilateral Commission told the world's opinion makers through its Trilateral Paper #5 that "We can see the end of the hydrocarbon age...The (energy) crisis poses fundamental questions about how our expanding industrial societies....will fare in the coming decade when oil supplies are neither cheap nor secure.... All our countries have got to get along with less energy." The Triangle paper concludes: "Our peoples need a wartime psychology to fight this (energy) war against ourselves. They should be prepared to share sacrifices among themselves because it will be a long, uphill battle."

This fabricated threat of running out of hydrocarbon produced a secondary re-

action: There was a rush to seek out new sources of oil and gas. Even before the energy crisis was announced, nine oil companies formed a consortium, the Alyeska Pipeline Service, to construct a pipeline across Alaska so that some of that State's fabulous oil reserves could be provided consumers. However, for reasons we won't go into at this time, just as the project was getting under way in 1969, the federal government halted it. We'll also omit the machinations and manipulations that went on for half a decade; but in 1974, when the Trilateral Commission was overseeing its energy crisis through Congress and the Administration, the Alyeska Pipeline Service Company was given permission to continue the pipeline construction. However, a project that was estimated to cost \$600 million now was going to cost \$12 billion! And the oil companies had to make up the difference. However, oil companies don't pay taxes - they just collect them for the government. And they don't pay out billions to build pipelines, they just transfer the costs to the consumers. Then there followed that "Windfall Profits" tax, which was just another ploy to weaken private enterprise. As Lindsey C. Williams remarked in an excellent article appearing in the March 1982 The National Educator: "The energy crisis which began in 1974 was a test to see how much you would allow yourself to be controlled." It also was an almost foolproof way of promoting interdependence -- because that Alaskan oil reportedly isn't sold in the United States. It's transported to overseas markets, especially to Japan. Incidentally, only the Prudhoe field was permitted to be pumped. There are two other fields in that part of Alaska, Kuparuk and Gull Island - both of which are said to be far greater than Prudhoe, and potentially the richest fields on the face of the earth. Lindsey Williams refers to the Alaskan Scam as "a scandal greater than Watergate since whoever controls energy controls the people." For a detailed account of the Alaskan Swindle, we suggest you read (if you haven't already) the story of "The Energy Non-Crisis," Write to Energy, P.O.Box 7, Kasilof, Alaska 99610. \$3.70 postage paid.

More important to our national security was the next Pipeline Promotion, from Urengoy in Siberia through the USSR to West Germany, where it is to deliver natural gas to European (NATO) buyers. An excellent article was front-paged in Human Events of March 13, 1982. A few important quotes: "How committed is the United States to stopping the Soviet natural gas pipeline? The Administration has been sounding a bit tougher of late.... But words are cheap.... The Department of Commerce on August 3 approved a deal for Caterpillar to sell 100 super pipe-layers to the Soviets for \$40 million, a deal that would clearly facilitate the pipeline transaction.... [Secretary of State] Haig pushed for approval of the Caterpillar sale, as did Robert D. Hormats [CFR], assistant secretary of state for economic affairs, and Myer Rashish [CFR], under secretary for economic affairs.... On December 9, President Reagan decided to approve an export license for Caterpillar Tractor Co. to sell 200 more pipelaying machines to the Soviet Union for its oil and natural gas projects. On February 10, The New York Times reported from Lisbon: 'Secretary Haig said today that, despite differences with the Western Europeans over a natural gas pipeline from the Soviet Union, the United States should not use the Polish crisis as an excuse to pressure them or cancel or cut back on the project.'..

"The embrace of the Soviet pipeline... is what may well end the NATO alliance, as American lawmakers such as Majority Whip Ted Stevens (R-Alaska).. have already begun to suggest a U.S. pullout from Europe if the pipeline goes forward. The pipeline is a jeweled dagger aimed at the heart of Europe. Under the proposed project... the Soviets would be transmitting gas to as many as 10 European countries.... Not only would Western Europe be far more dependent on the Soviets for energy supplies, but the Russians would be earning enor-

mous amounts of foreign currencies." (unquote).

Here again, we see the sacrifice of national sovereignty in the name of Interdependence. As Leonid Brezhnev said, "The accelerated development and exploitation of Siberian natural gas resources is a matter of highest economic and political priority." The idea of eventually merging the Soviet Union and the United States has long been the goal of the financial elitists. And, just as the Trilateral Commission has indicated in its own papers, control of energy leads to control of countries and of peoples. It also leads to financial gains of enormous amounts to those politicians who become tools of the "elitists." Here is an example, which comes to us from Globescan, a Paris/Geneva based news source which provides "real news behind the media coverage." We quote:

\* \* \* \* \*

#### EVER GET THE FEELING YOU'VE BEEN HAD?

The recent passage of the \$37 billion Alaskan pipeline waiver has enabled the public to view the machinations of politics in America at their worst. In this latest test of the "government of the people," the clear winners were an influential private businessman, three major oil companies, an assortment of major banks, and the coffers of the political machinery in Washington. And the losers? The American people who could end up paying for gas they will never use. Here's the way it was done:

- 1) In 1977 the Northwest Alaskan Pipeline Company (NAPC) was granted the exclusive right by the Federal Government to build a 4,800-mile natural gas pipeline from Prudhoe Bay through Canada to San Francisco and Chicago.
- 2) The government stipulated that the entire project was to be privately financed; that gas consumers would not be charged until gas was delivered; and that oil companies owning Prudhoe reserves would be prohibited from having an interest in the pipeline.
- 3) But the banks wouldn't finance; Chase Manhattan, Citibank, Morgan Guarantee and Bank of America, even with their tight links to the oil companies, considered it too risky. So behind the scenes the power brokers, with their favors, pressure and money went to work. Result: John G. McMillian, chairman of NAPC, got Congress to change the law.
- 4) First he made friends with the President's top advisers and Mr. Rockefeller's top aide in the White House, Mike Deaver. Mr. McMillian hired the public relations firm of Peter Hannaford, former partner of Mr. Deaver. Mr. Hannaford had purchased his consulting firm from National Security Adviser Richard Allen. That took care of the Republicans.
- 5) Next he hired former Vice-President Walter Mondale as a consultant and contributed to his political action committee. Also among the Democrats was Robert Strauss, former chairman of the Democratic Party. McMillian also hired White, Fine and Verville, one of whom was the chairman of the Federal Power Commission under Lyndon Johnson. Also the law firm of Charles Mannatt, the current chairman of the Democratic Party. Even the oil companies kicked in and showered Congress with \$80,000 in January alone.
- 6) On September 22nd McMillian met with Presidential counsellor Edward Meese, The President endorsed the necessary waiver on October 6th. It was sent to Congress on October 15th and on November 19th the Senate passed the bill, after just one hour of debate.
- 7) In the House there was not much opposition either, but Representative Edward E.J. Markey (D-Mass.) rightly observed that the bill was "nothing more than a subsidy for the oil companies and the banks:" and Rep. Tom Corcoran (R-Ill.) declared that the bill had the potential to be "The greatest consumer ripoff in the history of the United States."

8) On December 15th 1981, President Reagan signed the waiver bill. The entire legislative process took exactly two months - for a \$37 billion project which nearly equals the budget cuts Congress had been haggling over since the beginning of the year (and our legislators congratulated themselves two weeks later by raising the ceiling on members' additional outside income to \$100,000 and giving themselves a special tax break for maintaining two homes.)

9) "We lobbied hard," said Mr. McMillian afterward. "I don't know how much I've given. I don't mind giving money away. Politics and the people who run our country are very important to our country's future." Obviously, Mr. McMillian never knew, and the Congressmen "forgot," that their job is not to create and change laws but to represent the people. (Globescan plus Research Reports, Great Barrington, Mass.)

Globescan Comment: The pipeline is supposed to be paid for by pre-billing the consumers whether or not other segments of the pipeline and even though the consumers may never receive any gas at all. In other words, the financial risks and none of the rewards are transferred to the consumer. The government has forced the consumers to invest and assume the risks of a project on which the banks wouldn't lend. And the economic feasibility still remains unanswered. You may be pre-billed anywhere from \$1.50 to \$12 a month!

Now the banks are eager to lend because you are going to guarantee their loans. There is no cost limitation. The consumers are committed to guarantee the project. \$37 billion? \$100 billion? And to add insult to this terrible injury, no one, not even the proponents of the pipeline, denies that the Alaskan gas will be more expensive than domestic gas. One member of Congress said it will be four times more costly. This could give "forced" consumer-investors higher monthly gas bills than the return on their investment!

So the bankers are guaranteed and thanks to the new waiver, Exxon, Atlantic Richfield, and Standard Oil (Ohio) now can own an interest in the pipeline. One of the curiosities of the whole pipeline's scam is that the oil companies which were prohibited from the program originally when financial risks were involved can now participate freely with virtually all financial risks transferred to the consumer. But the laws can always be changed - can't they? Mr. McMillian and the other sponsors are gifted with foresight; the new law states that the concessions cannot be amended by Congress in the future.

Evidently American citizens have forgotten and the government no longer cares about the legislative process embodied in the Constitution. Americans used to elect and send their representatives to Washington. Now, unquestioning Americans democratically select legislators (law-makers), not representatives, who create laws and compel the people who elect them to comply. Poor America - or more appropriately - poorer Americans - \$37 billion poorer, at least. (Reprinted from Globescan, Paris/Geneva. U.S. subscription service center: 1545 New York Avenue, N.E., Washington, D.C. 20002. 24 issues: \$125.00)

\* \* \* \* \*

Three Pipeline Scams. One helps overseas consumers. One helps the USSR. All help the Money Barons and the Washington Politicos. None help the people who end up paying the bills. We pray this Report may awaken some of them.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Nine.....Number Twelve.....March 26, 1982

## IF A MONROE WERE WITH US TODAY

"It was the late Adlai Stevenson who, in a naive moment, said he would campaign for the office of President by trying to 'talk sense to the American people.' The voters responded by voting overwhelmingly for the other guy. Since then, any politician who threatens to talk sense is ordered by his campaign advisers to go lie down and sleep it off. President Reagan has a much more effective approach. His policy seems to be, 'Let's talk nonsense to the American people.' Or, 'When in doubt, confuse them'." So commented Mike Royko, a not-so-conservative columnist for the Field News Service. The rest of his article deals with the confusion that exists in policy making circles. So does a column by Flora Lewis, a New York Times foreign affairs correspondent. She wrote from Paris that "It's hard to remember when there was more confusion in the world about signals from Washington...The messages from press conferences by Secretary of State Alexander Haig and other statements in recent weeks have seemed so contradictory that there is a tendency among foreign officials to read them according to their own temperament and leanings."

However else we might find fault with the comments of Royko and Lewis, they are not confused in their references to confusion in Washington, in the United States and in the world at large. But they might have added that much of it is planned confusion, created deliberately to keep the people from knowing what is really going on in higher circles. This confusion making is not necessarily confined to the agents of the Power Elite, or to the controlled communications media. There are scores of pressure groups that try to influence policies and confuse issues, for their own purposes. The Washington Post of March 7 lists more than twenty "principal groups seeking to influence U.S. policy and public opinion on Central America." These are a part of the reason why there is so much confusion concerning what's really happening in Central America today. A sampling of these pressure groups includes:

- \* The American Institute of Free Labor Development, an AFL/CIO propaganda group which is supposed to represent the interests of laborers, but which is largely funded by the U.S. Agency for International Development (AID).
- \* Caribbean-Central American Action; a Business Council type and CFR adjunct composed of about 50 leading business and industrial organizations that seek exploitation and resources development in the area, and work with the State Department and the Trilateral Commission. More about this organization in the next paragraph.
- \* Coalition for a New Foreign and Military Policy. The name speaks for itself.
- \* Committee in Solidarity With the People of El Salvador; a holding organization composed of about 300 different groups, anti-Reagan administration and supported principally by grants from tax-exempt foundations.
- \* Inter-Religion Task Force; an ecumenical group affiliated with the National Council of Churches and Liberation Theology Catholic groups. It organizes protests and demonstrations against all Reagan administration policies, and gives support to "liberation" movements throughout Latin America.

---

Editorial Note: Due to unpremeditated and unavoidable circumstances beyond our control, we were unable to publish our usual weekly Report on March 19. We hope it won't happen again, either unpremeditatedly or unavoidably.. and thanks for your patience and understanding.

---



This is just a sampling; but among the most important of "these groups seeking to influence policy and public opinion" is a recently created coalition that was formed at the instigation of David Rockefeller. It is very similar to the Trilateral Commission in that it is composed of three groups having a membership of some 200 corporations that have investments in Latin America. The coalition is called "The American Society" and is headed by one Sam Hayden who also is president of the Rockefeller-slanted "Council of the Americas." In addition to this Council, there is the "Center for Inter-American Relations" and the third side of the triangle is "The Pan-American Society." This "American Society" which is analogous to the Trilateral Commission, has an affiliate that might be considered a Latin American Council on Foreign Relations. It is the previously cited "Caribbean-Central American Action," which is headed by a former State Department official, Peter Johnson. According to The Washington Post, this trilateral-type "The American Society" and its affiliated "Caribbean-Central American Action" that, and we quote, "submitted ideas to the government for President Reagan's recent speech to the OAS [Organization of American States] proposing the dropping of tariff barriers and increased economic aid for the Caribbean and Central America." This was the speech which we mentioned at length in our Report #9 of February 26th. In that address he told the Latin American leaders: "I have already expressed our support for the coming election in El Salvador. We also strongly support the Central American Democratic Community formed this January by Costa Rica, Honduras, and El Salvador. The United States will work closely with other concerned democracies inside and outside the area to preserve and enhance our common democratic values." However, those common democratic values, when analyzed, become common socialistic values.

Our Federal Administration, like all Administrations preceding it for the past 50 years, takes a public stand against Communism. It does this publicly while at the same time trading with, cooperating with, sometimes collaborating with and forever financing the promotion of Communist advancement throughout the world. It helps Communists build military might while at the same time spending billions to defend against that military might. Still, our government insists that it is anti-Communist. But it never says that it is anti-Socialist! The Soviet Socialist Republics can make giant steps toward total world control as a result of this two-sided administration policy. There is one theoretical difference between these two totalitarian sister systems, between Big Stick Communism and Carrot Socialism, that can be utilized by the New World Orderers to make the former seem like dictatorship, and the latter seem like democracy: Communism implies ownership, by the state, of all means of development, production, and distribution of goods and services. Socialism implies control of all means of development, production and distribution. To carry this one step further, our "democratic system" is built on federal controls, of development, of production, of distribution, of services such as schooling, welfare, abortion, minimum wages, working conditions, and a multitude of rules and regulations that are diametrically opposed to our Constitutional, representative and free enterprise system. So, when President Reagan speaks of preserving and enhancing our common democratic values, he is actually embracing, perhaps, our common socialistic values.

Hence, our previous administration was greatly disturbed when the people of Chile got rid of a Communist leader and installed a so-called right-wing form of government. Secretary of State Alexander Haig seemed equally disturbed, and virtually speechless when the right-wing military of Guatemala kicked out a left-leaning president and substituted a three-man junta without first telling Haig what was happening. Likewise, in the elections in El Salvador, one now

concluded and the really important one still to come, our State Department and its Trilateralist controllers will be exceedingly dismayed if Jose Duarte, the Socialist, should lose to Roberto d'Aubuisson, the right-wing leader. It isn't ever mentioned by our administration or the media that this Duarte they and the Trilateral Controllers are backing is a pro-Communist, and a thorough-going Socialist.

In El Salvador, where the constituent assembly elections will have been held, or disrupted and made meaningless by the time this Report is read, there are five major militant parties ranging from Guillermo Manuel Ungo's Revolutionary Front on the left, to Roberto d'Aubuisson's Nationalist Republican Alliance on the right. The Communist Party is officially outlawed but its front man and party platform bearer is Ungo, who has boycotted the elections, tried by terrorist tactics to prevent them, and will say they are corrupt and meaningless. On the other hand, d'Aubuisson campaigned actively, had the support of local businessmen and farmers. More or less in the middle politically between Ungo and d'Aubuisson is Jose Napoleon Duarte, junta leader who is favored by our Administration and the Rockefeller Cabal. How Duarte came to be a leader in El Salvador is interesting. In 1972 the Communist Party as such was outlawed officially, so an electoral coalition was formed. Duarte was its presidential candidate, and Ungo was his vice presidential running mate. Thus, as was reported by The Review of the News, "Duarte and Ungo were the *de facto* candidates of the Salvadoran Communist Party (PCS)." They lost that election to Colonel Molina, and Duarte promptly staged a coup, which failed, and Duarte fled into exile in Venezuela. He returned later, was able to gain control of the government through a coalition of left-wing parties. President Jimmy Carter in his "human rights crusade" recognized and adopted Duarte, and the Reagan Administration inherited him. Duarte has attempted to install a radical socialist program which includes the usual agrarian reform, nationalization of the banks, state control of agricultural exports, etc.

Although Duarte ran for election on a Communist platform in 1972, and is a confirmed and dedicated Socialist, both our Administration and the Rockefeller coalition have done and are doing their utmost to keep Duarte in control of El Salvador, in order that he may establish his program of Socialization. This may seem strange to those who still do not or refuse to comprehend that there is an alliance between the International Bankers and the Communist Inner Circle. Here is a current example of how this works:

David Rockefeller recently completed a 10-nation tour of the Communist capitals in Africa. After conferring with Communist leaders in Angola, he went to Salisbury in Zimbabwe. There, according to the International Herald Tribune: "David Rockefeller, whose name is the epitome of capitalism, has said that he does not think that African Marxism is a threat to the United States, or to American business interests." Rockefeller said that "Dealing with socialist or Marxist countries does not cause any problems at all." To the statement that Rockefeller's name is "the epitome of capitalism," Globescan gave the perfect response:

*Mr. Rockefeller is not a capitalist. Bankers do not produce capital. They only lend capital produced by others. The Supra-Bankers' way of using the capital of others is exactly like the methods of the Socialists -- both take and use the capital produced by others in order to increase their power and profits.*

Rockefeller made his stand quite clear. He said: "I don't think an international bank such as ours ought to try to set itself up as a judge of what kind of government a country wishes to have. We have found we can deal with any kind of

government, provided they are orderly and responsible." If this were a true statement, then one must wonder why Rockefeller has judged and controlled so many governments - including our own - through the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, and the newly formed "American Society," which is attempting to judge and control El Salvador and other Latin Nations?

Perhaps as a reward for what Rockefeller says, or perhaps he can do no other if he is to remain in the White House, President Reagan gave David Rockefeller and Henry Kissinger formal appointments to the National Security Council "Board on East Bloc Credit"!! Lawrence Patterson wrote: "No doubt about it now - the Carter puppet from Plains has been replaced by a suave sophisticated puppet - who will fool Americans 10 times more effectively than could Jimmy Carter!!"

We have attempted to illustrate how the Supra-Banker - Socialist Alliance has worked, and is working. Behind this Alliance, which we call a Conspiracy, there always seems to be a plan to create chaos within a country, in order to convert it either to Carrot Stick Socialism or Big Stick Communism. The plan worked in Cuba, it worked in Nicaragua, it is working in El Salvador. Caribbean dominoes will continue to fall unless we finally awake to the realization that as a Constitutional, free enterprise, representative Republic, we cannot compromise or concede to political coalitions on the part of either the International Bankers or the International Communists.

Once before in our comparatively short history we were faced with a similar situation. The War of 1812 had been fought primarily as a result of alien efforts to destroy American business and industry, and create sufficient chaos to force our government to submit to the tyranny of the then European based International Bankers. As a result of that war, our still small Nation of only 12 million souls had been weakened financially, and our military establishment diminished and almost non-existent. At such a time, the newly independent nations to the south of us were being threatened with an alien takeover by a coalition of European monarchies including Spain, France, Russia, Prussia and Austria. We were in a poor position to do anything about it, President James Madison was worried, but determined. In a message on the State of the Union delivered to Congress on December 2, 1823, he spoke out boldly, pronounced the words that later would come to be known as the Monroe Doctrine. Although it never became a treaty or an official document, that Monroe Doctrine became one of the most important statements ever made by an American President. It was honored by all Nations, enforced when dishonored. In his historic address President Monroe made four basic points:

1) No European power would be allowed to alter the status quo in the Americas; 2) The American system of Republics was utterly distinct from the European monarchical system (now the Socialist system-Ed); 3) Any European effort to export its system to the Americas would be viewed as an unfriendly act, dangerous to the peace; 4) The United States of America recognized existing colonial relationships in the Americas, and disclaimed any intent to interfere in European domestic affairs.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

## HUMANISM ON THE OFFENSIVE, OR JUST OFFENSIVE?

A half-page advertisement in The New York Times Book Review announces that "Corliss Lamont at Eighty celebrates a distinguished life with the publication of *The Philosophy of Humanism*." This is the sixth edition, is revised and enlarged and features an introduction "exposing the Moral Majority." The blurb openly confirms that "The Moral Majority has particularly targeted Humanism, claiming 'most of the evils in the world today can be traced to Humanism... It is destroying our culture, families, country and...the entire world.'"

The claim can be considered accurate, accurate enough that we felt someone ought to just as accurately expose Corliss Lamont, who is much more than the author of books about Humanism, or honorary chairman of The American Humanist Association, or 'chairperson' of the National Emergency Civil Liberties Committee, or a multimillionaire whose daddy left him an inheritance gained by the financial manipulations of an International Banker who took charge when the late J.P. Morgan went to his ultimate reward.

Putting our attitude into action, we started digging into some of our old files and books to refresh our memory. One of the first things we came upon was a Report on Communist Activities in the United States which was issued April 1, 1935 by the Intelligence Bureau of the United States Navy. This kind of documentation can be suppressed, but it can't be disproved. And the Naval Intelligence Report contained this statement:

"Therefore the Robert Morss Lovetts, Roger Baldwins, Clarence Darrows, Arthur Fishers and a long string of Communist-minded intellectuals (Harry F. Wards, Jane Addamses, Frederick J. Libbys, Dorothy Detzers, Kirby Pages, Corliss Lamonts, George S. Countses, Sherwood Eddys and William Kilpatrick) that are busily engaged in spreading the philosophy of discontent destructively, not constructively, are the primary factors in the situation which loyal Americans must contend for the preservation of American ideals, traditions, institutions and government. These are the 'fringe revolutionists' too lacking in intestinal fortitude to go all the way with Communism, but who stand by and urge the Communist to do his worst, and provide him with protection, sympathy and defense, while he commits the overt act they have not the courage to commit themselves." [Underlining to Corliss Lamont's name added.]

Almost all of these aiders and abettors of Communism named by the Naval Intelligence Bureau have, with the passage of time, been whitewashed and made image-pure in the eyes of the public. They have been exalted to Humanismic sainthood by the mind-benders and people-shapers by the controlled communications media, the institutionalized church and the state school. Since birds of a feather do flock together - especially ducks, as our late friend Senator Joe McCarthy used to tell us - it seems appropriate that we of the Lamont opposition cite some of past Un-American accomplishments of these birds who were identified with Comrade Lamont. So, briefly, some cases and characters:

ROBERT MORSS LOVETT. A peripatetic professor who was president of the League for Industrial Democracy, the U.S. counterpart of the British Fabian Society, Lovett also served as director of the American Civil Liberties Union, as a trustee of the communistic Federated Press, and a trustee of the Communist-aiding Garland Fund. While teaching at the Rockefeller-supported Chica-

go University, he was investigated in 1935 by the Illinois Senatorial Investigating Committee which charged: "Professor Lovett's activities in communistic or unpatriotic organizations and associations with communist speakers prove that Professor Lovett cannot be an asset to any forward-looking American institution." So he 'retired' and was appointed governor of the Virgin Islands by President Roosevelt, but was promptly removed by an Act of Congress and his pay withheld. Whereupon he is said to have said in anger, "I hate the United States! I would be willing to see the whole world blow up, if it would destroy the United States!" An equally subversive friend of his, Milton Mayer, wrote of Lovett: "The associate of so many Communists, the defender of so many more, and the tool of all of them has never been a Communist. Yet, of the four hundred organizations which the FBI connected him with, it is safe...to name three that were not at any time and in any degree infested by Commies."

ROGER BALDWIN. When organizing the American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU) Baldwin wrote to his associates: "Do steer away from making it look like a Socialist enterprise. We want to look patriots in everything we do. We want to get a good lot of flags, talk a good deal about the Constitution, what our forefathers wanted to make of the country, and to show that we are really the folks that really stand for the spirit of our institutions." But his deceptiveness was shown when he wrote in a Socialist symposium published by the radical Vanguard press in 1929: "I believe in revolution - not necessarily in the forcible seizure of power in armed conflict, but in the process of growth of class movements determined to expropriate the capitalist class and to take control of all social property. Being a pacifist...I am opposed to revolutionary violence... But I would rather see violent revolution than none at all..."

CLARENCE DARROW. This agnostic lawyer was a charter member of the Intercollegiate Socialist Society, later named the League for Industrial Democracy. He became nationally known for his defense in the Loeb-Leopold trial. A year later he unsuccessfully defended against William Jennings Bryan in the Scopes evolution trial. However, his attacks on Bryan and Bible truths opened the way for the teaching of the theory of evolution in state schools, which was an essential tenet of the religion of Secular Humanism.

HARRY F. WARD. Author of the Methodist Social Creed of 1908, Ward was an active member of the Communist Party while also serving as associate secretary of the Federal Council of Churches, now named the National Council. The House Un-American Activities Committee Report (1953) states that Ward "had for many years been the chief architect of communist infiltration into and subversion of the field of religion, and that he had used his role as professor of social ethics at Union Theological Seminary in New York for this purpose."

JANE ADDAMS. A Fabian Socialist and member of the national committee of the ACLU, this forerunner of the Women Libbers organized Hull House in Chicago, was a great friend of Eleanor Roosevelt.

KIRBY PAGE. Posing as a Social Gospel Christian, Page was successful in spreading propaganda in favor of Communist Russia throughout the church organizations affiliated with the Federal and National Councils of Churches.

SHERWOOD EDDY. Another religious leader who used his ministry to promote Communism.

DOROTHY DETZER. She became executive secretary of the HUAC-cited Women's League for Peace and Freedom. Another favorite of Eleanor Roosevelt's.

GEORGE S. COUNTS. A disciple of John Dewey of progressive education fame, Counts "went beyond Dewey" in his promotion of a New World Order which was to be achieved through the state schools. Like Dewey, he went to Soviet Rus-

sia as American Adviser to the Communist State Summer University in Moscow and translated a Communist "New Russia Primer" for use in American schools. Perhaps best known in educationist circles for his revolutionary book, "Dare the Schools Build a New Social Order?"

WILLIAM KILPATRICK. A follower of Dewey, Kilpatrick was vice president of the League for Industrial Democracy, also visited Communist Russia where he was warmly welcomed. He was taught, accepted and upon his return to the United States promoted "the Soviet ideal of a supranational government to be achieved by the employment of the national state in a revolutionary program." (Quoted from "The Messianic Character of American Education," by Rousas Rushdoony). A fixture at Columbia Teachers College, he has been called "the symbol of radicalism in education" and credited with "having influenced more teachers and children than any other person in this generation, according to many educators" (from "Bending the Twig," by Augustin A. Rudd.)

These were a few of the Communists, Fabian Socialists, radicals, social gossellers and educationists mentioned by the U.S. Naval Intelligence Bureau in connection with Corliss Lamont, who is the principal subject of this report because he has made a direct attack on Christian American activity, in behalf of what has now become a state religion: Secular Humanism. Having noted briefly a few of his associates, let us now regard this honorary president of the American Humanist Association.

CORLISS LAMONT. The story really begins with the parents of our subject. Thomas W. Lamont was a Harvard graduate who was working as a financial reporter on a New Jersey newspaper. According to Rose L. Martin in her "The Selling of America," Lamont "displayed a rare gift for ingratiating himself with the most imposing figures of Wall Street." And the most imposing figure of the time was J.P. Morgan, who spotted Lamont and gave him a position in his firm. Soon Lamont was a junior partner in the company. Then came a brief hiatus in his climb to money power. Colonel House was organizing his "The Inquiry," a team of young intellectuals who were to accompany him to Paris and the Peace Conference that was to end the war and set up the League of Nations. And Lamont was selected as one of the group. Here was born what came to be called The Council On Foreign Relations, Lamont being a charter member. Also, he had connections with the super-secret Round Table Group, and in 1940 became president of the super-super-secret Pilgrim Society USA. He and his wife became officers in the Foreign Policy Association. Mrs. Lamont was a trustee of the pro-communist New School for Social Reserach (Eleanor Roosevelt was a member of the board). Meanwhile, back on Wall Street, Thomas had become a senior partner with J.P. Morgan, had become sufficiently important that it was he who signed to so-called "Bankers' Report" advocating diplomatic relations with Soviet Russia. President Roosevelt duly followed suit and in 1933 established full diplomatic relations with the Bolshevik regime.

Meanwhile young Corliss had grown up, graduated from Harvard, which school had received a two million dollar donation from Lamont Senior. Corliss, while a student had become active in the League for Industrial Democracy, began his career of writing and teaching to promote Communist causes. His first important public notice came about as a result of his relationship with the Carnegie foundations. In his well documented book, "Prejudice and the Press," Frank Hughes wrote: "The Carnegie Endowment's 1946 Yearbook, reported that the Carnegie Endowment had distributed to its 'international mind alcoves' in high schools and universities copies of 'The People of the Soviet Union,' by Corliss Lamont. Lamont was a lecturer in the Jefferson School of Social Science, the Communist Party school in New York City, and has been affiliated with a

host of Communist Front organizations." The HUAC and other Congressional investigating committees have listed Corliss Lamont as having been a member of 56 Communist and/or Communist Front organizations. A brief but accurate account of the pro-Communist activities of the Lamont family can be found in an unexpected place, in the pages of the book "Tragedy and Hope" which is subtitled "A History of the World in Our Time," by the late Carroll Quigley. Beginning on page 945 of this book we read:

"Our concern at the moment is with the links between Wall Street and the Left, especially the Communists. Here the chief link was the Thomas W. Lamont family....Tom lamont had been brought into the Morgan firm...became a partner in 1910...Tom Lamont was simply Morgan's apostle to the Left....The chief evidence, however, can be found in the files of the HUAC, which shows Tom Lamont, his wife Flora, and his son Corliss as sponsors and financial angels to almost a score of extreme Left organizations, including the Communist Party itself....During this whole period of over two decades, Corliss Lamont, with the full support of his parents, was one of the chief figures in 'fellow traveler' circles and one of the chief spokesmen for the Soviet point of view both in these organizations and also in connections which came to him either as the son of the most influential man in Wall Street or as professor of philosophy at Columbia University....In January, 1946, Corliss Lamont was called before HUAC. He refused to produce records, was subpoenaed, refused, was charged with contempt of Congress....Adverse publicity continued, yet when Thomas Lamont rewrote his will on January 2, 1948, Corliss Lamont remained in it as co-heir to his father's fortune of scores of millions of dollars."

Permit us to hypothesize. Corliss Lamont the multimillionaire was a dedicated if not a card-carrying Communist. He had devoted his life to the proselytization of his Godless religion. He was doing this as a writer of books, as a lecturer to students, and as a financier of the Communist Party and its scores of Fronts. But he was exposed, publicly charged and condemned at a time when the preaching of outright Communism was on the wane. The time of the McCarrans and the McCarthys had come, and even a few serious attempts were being made to drive the Red Tares out of the gardens of administration and academy. Lamont sensed that the preaching of Communism was no longer sufficiently productive *if preached in the name of Communism*. So, Lamont and his ilk sought a new approach, a different name, another way to delude and deceive, and win people away from Christian tradition and Bible-centered law and morality. And this was found in the very philosophy that was preached by Satan in the Garden of Eden: the philosophy of humanism, belief in the unrestricted ability of man. The belief that man is able to save himself, to guide his own evolution and that of society; to control himself, his world, and all things else. Of course, if man can control and re-order all things, then man will have recreated the world and made it into a paradise, a kingdom of gods. And this, whether you call it Communism, Socialism, Fabianism, Fascism, or Democracy is the dream of Secular Humanism. And where Communism can fail, people will still fall for that satanic lie when called by the name of Humanism. But - Glory to God - its two strongest institutions, the state and the state school, are in rapid decay, and Christian reconstruction may become the wave of the future. Again, God willing and at least a remnant be found worthy.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida, 33480

---



## NIEO, ECOSOC, ESCAP, AND ALLIED ACRONYMS

Pope John Paul II has affiliated his followers with that crowd of International Socialists and One Worlders who are promoting NIEO, the New International Economic Order. That crowd includes the World and the National Councils of Churches, a group calling itself the Action for World Development, the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Club of Rome, OECD (Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development), the United Nations, the Socialist International, and a host of other organizations promoting World Government, including the recently formed (1981) Parliamentarians for World Order. Regarding the Pope's affiliation, we quote:

### *"NEW ECONOMIC SYSTEM CALLED FOR BY THE POPE"*

"ROME, April 3 (AP) - Pope John Paul II called today for a global economic order that would assure human dignity and 'just sharing of the property of God' with special concern for the people in developing nations. "Human dignity remains the decisive criterion for a world that wants to build itself in justice and peace," the Pope said in a keynote address to a Vatican-sponsored international symposium called 'Toward the Year 2000.' 'If we are guided by this principle, we can overcome false and partial systems as well as materialistic and capitalist ideologies,' the Pope said, speaking in Italian. He characterized the world's present economic system as unresponsive to the well-being of the people and 'insufficient' and 'inadequate' to meet social challenges of the third millenium... 'We are committed to the cause of social justice,' the Pope told 200 guests and panelists gathered at the Vatican's Synod Hall, including the United Nations Secretary General, Javier Perez de Cuellar." (Unquote). In addition to attending the Pope's symposium, Perez de Cuellar also contributed an article in the latest Trilateral Commission's quarterly Dialogue 28. The new UN Secretary General said, "I have always favored a global negotiation," adding that "To me, a new international economic order is clearly necessary."

This Dialogue 28 deals exclusively with comments and suggestions concerning the Cancun Conference held last October and co-hosted by President Portillo of Mexico, a friend of Fidel Castro of Communist Cuba; and Pierre Trudeau of Canada, a confirmed International Socialist. That Cancun conference was reported by the media in the United States as being a great success on the part of President Reagan, who delivered the message that "the free market system is the best way to improve the lot of the developing nations." But, as is often the case, the media misinformed the people. Because, it wasn't Ronald Reagan who was the star of the show; it was Willy Brandt, the International Socialist who wasn't even there in person. The real "spirit of Cancun" was described by Henri Konan Bedie, currently the president of the national assembly of the Ivory Coast, once an ambassador to the United States and a trusted adviser to Robert Strange McNamara while the latter was president of the World Bank. In this same issue of Dialogue 28 Bedie wrote:

"The Summit Meeting of heads of state and government of 22 industrialized and developing countries, held in Cancun on October 22 and 23, 1981, translated into reality a proposal formulated by the Brandt Commission in an effort to rekindle international cooperation and, in particular, cooperation between North and South, in order to promote the development of poor countries. The Brandt

Commission had been created at the initiative of then World Bank President Robert McNamara to encourage further the momentum of ideas on third world development."

The Brandt Commission Report, which is the blueprint from which the New International Economic Order (NIEO) is to be constructed, is much in the minds of the World Planners since it was accepted by the Trilateral Commission after Cancun. In charge of plans for the distribution of wealth in behalf of the Trilateral Commission are Takeshi Watanabe, its Japanese chairman; Robert McNamara, former World Bank President, now Bank of America President, and Jacques Lesourne, professor of economics and industrial statistics at the Conservatoire National des Arts et Metiers in Paris. Chairman Watanabe is of the opinion that changing the world from free enterprise to socialist economy will take a little time. He says to his Trilateral Commissioners: "We must realize that immediate difficulties cannot be solved by short-term expedencies alone. More fundamental, long-term measures often prove more effective. A dose of medicine may help relieve pain, but only a healthy body can overcome disease. This is why I welcome the decision taken at the meeting of the Chairmen of the Trilateral Commission in Paris in November 1981 to take up the theme of 'strategies for assistance to developing countries' as one of the topics on which a new task force will prepare a paper to be discussed at the plenary session in 1983."

However, other world planners are not as patient as the Japanese chairman. And a kind of climax can be expected to occur in June in Paris. The Heads of State and Government are holding another Summit, at the Versaille Palace, in June. At the same time a meeting of the Trilateral Chairmen is planned. Also, a NATO conference is scheduled. So, we may conclude that, while President Reagan is busy delivering well-written, excellently-delivered and popularly-received messages extolling the merits of free market, free enterprise, other freedoms and securities, the real rulers of the world will be meeting in secret and well-guarded sessions in which the equal division and controlled distribution of wealth may be accomplished in such a way that the Money Barons can reap profits and power as a result.

Having a heavy hand in all of this will be the United Nations, its Economic and Social Council (ECOSOC) in particular. Taking it for granted that NIEO will be established, last month (March 1982) ECOSOC released its "Special Survey on Asia and the Pacific (ESCAP). It will serve as a type of codicil to Brandt's blueprint for the fulfillment of NIEO. More about this later, space permitting. But before delving deeper into the current global melange, let's go back a few decades and trace its development:

1942 is a good starting time. The U.S. had been jockeyed into World War II, and this may have seemed a good time to make plans for for remaking the world and its methods of governance. John Maynard Keynes wrote a memorandum that was seen only by the World Planners prior to its publication in 1974. Its title: "The International Control of Raw Materials." Also that same year, the Federal Council of Churches (now the NCC) published the report of its "Commission to Study the Basis of a Just and Durable Peace." Chairman of the panel was John Foster Dulles, member of Colonel House's "The Inquiry," a charter member of the Council on Foreign Relations, later to become the Secretary of State under Eisenhower. Time magazine of March 16, 1942 reported the conclusions of the Federal Council-Dulles Commission: "...Individual nations, it declared, must give up their armed forces except for preservation of domestic order and allow the world to be policed by an international army and navy..." The ultimate goal: "a duly constituted world court with adequate jurisdiction, international administrative bodies with necessary powers, and adequate in-

ternational police forces and provisions for enforcing its world-wide economic authority." Also a universal system of money, world-wide freedom of immigration, and a democratically controlled world bank.

Also in 1942 the Council on Foreign Relations effectively assumed control of the U.S. Department of State. The CFR boasts of how it happened. Finances were provided by the Rockefeller Foundations and the CFR produced a series of "War and Peace Studies" composed of five sections covering economic, security, political, territorial and post-war foreign policy areas. Cordell Hull, then Secretary of State, accepted the studies and brought into the Department the chairmen of each of the sections. Out of this CFR takeover of the State Department developed, with the help of some Communists who were also members of the CFR, the IMF, the World Bank, the United Nations, and our country's post-war programs such as the Marshall Plan. After solidifying its control of the State Department, came the amalgamation of War, Navy and Air Force into a Department of Defense and a Pentagon with control over same, this followed by firmer control of Treasury and foreign trade. With the establishment of the Ten Federal Regional Districts, considerable control over State, County and local governments was gained by agencies promoting welfare statism, centralized authority and resources control and management.

Meanwhile at the "people's level" in contrast to the leaders' level, many other organizations and associations were being formed. Norman Cousins of "Union Now," United World Federalists financed by James Warburg and headed in the beginning by Cord Meyer who later found the CIA a richer field, many similar organizations were formed, most of them following the Fabian line of "making use of the amendment process of the United Nations to transform it into a world government." Such groups are too numerous to detail in one short Report.

The Socialist International, European based, originally established in 1864 to promote world government through means more peaceful than those used by the International Communists, became dormant until 1951, when it re-awakened to establish headquarters in London and, at a Milan congress that year issue a "Socialist Policy for the Underdeveloped Territories." The statement said it is "the primary task of Socialists to create a public opinion favourable to active participation in a programme of assistance to underdeveloped countries, even if this effort should entail sacrifices from the peoples of the more advanced countries."

In May 1954 the Bilderberger Group was formed. Over 80 internationalists attended the first conference where it was decided, according to strictly confidential minutes later revealed, that "Insufficient attention has so far been paid to long-term planning, and to an evolving international order which would look beyond the present-day crisis. When the time is ripe our present concepts of world affairs should be extended to the whole world." In 1974 David Rockefeller added yet another control group, the Trilateral Commission. Last year, a new organization was formed: The Parliamentarians for World Order. Its promotional brochures read, "Parliamentarians for World Order is a newly formed network of 550 legislators in eighteen countries, working in national parliaments and at the United Nations to help build a more just and secure international system." Its chairman is a Canadian M.P., Douglas Roche; its American officer, designated a councilor, is Paul Simon, (D.Ill.), 1980 chairman of Members of Congress for Peace through Law, a Carter-appointed delegate to the UN Special Session on Disarmament in 1978. The Review of the News Conservative Index for March 31 gives Simon 9 points out of a possible 100. Simon is but one of many members of this coalition, but we don't have a complete list. We do have this statement: "Parliamentarians for World Order...

calls upon parliamentarians throughout the world to work in their own parliaments and in the United Nations Organization to fully implement the Report of the Independent Commission on International Development issues under the Chairmanship of Willy Brandt,...."

Another organization, "The Institute for World Order," headed by Saul Mendlovitz of the Brookings Institution, advocates the dividing of the world into Territorial Regions, similar to the Ten Federal Regions into which the United States has been divided. Ultimately these Territorial Regions would be absorbed into a World Federation. The Club of Rome also favors the creation of Regional World Governments as a preliminary step, and disguises its goal as the establishment of worldwide Humanistic Socialism. A Canadian publication, Enterprise, comments: "It is quite clear that the World Government idea was to be hidden in the altruistic garb of 'development and aid' - much more appealing to gullible Christians. Indeed, in 1954 and 1955, two specific conferences - the First and Second London Parliamentary Conferences on World Government - were held under the chairmanship of British Fabian M.P. Ernest Davies.... At the second of these it was decided to set schemes of World Government aside temporarily, in favour of a World Development Programme." And this is where Willy Brandt's Socialistic scheme takes precedence. It is a plan for the establishment of a World Government disguised as a program of aid and development especially to the Third World countries, a group of countries headed by Communist Cuba! In this same connection, it is seldom understood that in promoting the Atlantic Alliance and its NATO, we are actually helping to develop a Socialist World Government. Globescan carries a headline: "NATO Makes the World Safe for Socialism." Pointing out that all the countries of West Europe (except Britain recently) have Socialist Governments, the article adds: "From the time NATO was founded in 1949 the top political posts have been held by Leftists. First was NATO's Belgian Secretary General Paul-Henri Spaak, a Socialist Internationalist, whose admitted objective was one-world government by merging the West with the Soviet Union. Since this time, all of NATO's leaders, all the Secretary Generals, have advocated one-world government. They still do today. The United States foreign policy is directed by members of the Rockefeller-led Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission. Their published plans call for a 'New World Order.'...A New World Order policy is not an American policy against Socialism;...it is a policy of World Socialism. It appears as if the role assigned to the United States by the International Establishment is to make the world safe for Socialism." (Accent added. Quoted from Globescan, U.S. subscription center: 1545 New York Ave. N.E., Washington, D.C. 20002).

Enterprise, previously quoted, summarizes: "Many capitalists in the West believe a World Government would be a means of offsetting the advance of Communism. Many idealistic Communists sincerely accept that World Government would deal a death-blow to monopoly capitalism. The real truth is that World Government would be in the hands of an unholy alliance that has worked as one since the revolutionary process started - International Bankers, International Communism and the Socialist International. The real objective is power."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

## THE POWER TO "CREATE" MONEY

Ron Paul, Member of Congress from the 22nd District in Texas, is a minority (Republican) member of the House Committee on Banking, Finance, and Urban Affairs. He is a dissenting member of that Committee. He objected to the monetary policy taken by that Committee in its semi-annual Report. He sent to us a copy of his dissenting views, along with a letter of explanation. In view of our present national financial and economic situation we believe that his opinions on the subject of money should be published for all to read. However, we don't expect to see information of this nature published in organs of the controlled press. Therefore, we are taking the liberty of publishing Ron Paul's letter of March 5th, 1982, along with his dissenting views on monetary policy.

\* \* \* \* \*

Dear Friends:

I am enclosing a copy of my dissenting views on monetary policy for your information. There is some background explaining these views which I think you ought to know.

When the Banking Committee circulated the first draft of its semi-annual Report on Monetary Policy, it was reliably reported that the Report emanated from Representative Reuss's office, specifically from James Galbraith, son of John Kenneth Galbraith. The Report quoted the Constitution as authorizing Congress "to create money, regulate the value thereof." Mr. Reuss, Chairman of the Joint Economic Committee, also put a statement in the Congressional Record on March 22 containing this revealing misquotation of the Constitution.

After I submitted my dissenting views, several members of the Banking Committee majority staff telephoned my office to say that they had enjoyed reading my views and that I had really caught the majority in a major gaffe. No doubt that explains why all references to the Constitution were deleted from the final Committee Report, which was a major revision of the first draft of the Report. So major were the revisions that the publication of the Report was delayed a week. The dissenting views are my final version; I simply added a few paragraphs criticizing the Report in its final form.

\* \* \* \* \*

### DISSENTING VIEWS OF RON PAUL ON MONETARY POLICY

I was astonished when I read the draft of the Committee's views, for their last paragraph quoted from the Constitution. It is a rare occasion when any Committee takes cognizance of the Constitution, and the majority deserves our commendation.\* But not our highest commendation. I would be more lavish with my praise were the Constitution quoted accurately. The Committee writes: "The Constitution (Article I, Section 8) entrusts the Congress of the United States the power to create money, regulate the value thereof." If the Federal Reserve should refuse, on its own initiative, to alter its present, dangerous policy, then Congress must exercise its constitutional mandate and its public responsibility."

\* All references to the Constitution, erroneous or otherwise, have been deleted from the final version of the Committee Report.

I don't understand why Congress should defer to the Federal Reserve and postpone performing its "constitutional mandate," but more importantly, that mandate is to "coin" money, not "create" money as the Committee has it.

Article I, Section 8, clause 5 says: "The Congress shall have power.... to coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and fix the standard of weights and measures." Nothing is said about "creating" money. In fact it was the creation of paper money that caused the authors of the Constitution to use the language they did.

When the Founding Fathers wrote the Constitution, in the summer of 1787, they had, fresh in their minds, the debacle of the paper money printed and issued by the Continental Congress during the Revolutionary War. The paper notes, "Continental" as they were called, eventually fell to virtually zero percent of their original value because they were not redeemed in either silver or gold. They were "greenbacks," and were the first of three major experiments with "greenbacks" that this nation has conducted.\* The Continental greenback failed miserably, giving rise to the popular phrase "not worth a Continental."

Consequently, when the Constitutional Convention met in 1787, the opposition to paper money was strong. George Mason, a delegate from Virginia, stated that he had a "mortal hatred to paper money." Delegate Oliver Ellsworth from Connecticut thought the Convention "a favorable moment to shut and bar the door against paper money." James Wilson, a delegate from Pennsylvania, argued that "It will have a more salutary influence on the credit of the United States to remove the possibility of paper money." Delegate Pierce Butler from South Carolina pointed out that paper was not a legal tender in any country of Europe and that it ought not be made one in the United States. Mr. John Langdon of New York said that he would rather reject the whole Constitution than allow the federal government the power to issue paper money. On the final vote on the issue nine States opposed granting the federal government power to issue paper money, and only two favored granting such power.

The framers of the Constitution made their intention clear by the use of the word "coin" rather than the word "print," or the phrase "emit bills of credit." Thomas M. Cooley's Principles of Constitutional Law elaborates on this point: "To coin money is to stamp pieces of metal for use as a medium of exchange in commerce according to fixed standards of value."

In his explanation of the Constitutional provisions on money, James Madison, in Federalist No. 44, referred to "the pestilent effects of paper money on the necessary confidence between man and man, on the necessary confidence in the public councils, on the industry and morals of the people, and on the character of republican government." His intention, and the intention of the other Founders, was to avoid precisely the sort of paper money system that has prevailed for the past ten years. This intention was well understood throughout the 19th century, and was denied only when the Supreme Court found it expedient to do so. For example, Daniel Webster wrote:

If we understand, by currency, the legal money of the country, and that which constitutes a lawful tender for debts, and is the statute measure of value, then undoubtedly, nothing is included but gold and silver. Most unquestionably, there is no legal tender, and there can be no legal tender in this country under the authority of this government or any

---

\* The other two experiments were during the Civil War, 1862-1879, and the present period from 1971. The second experiment had a happy conclusion because the Civil War greenbacks were paid off dollar for dollar in gold.

✓ other, but gold and silver, either the coinage of our mints or foreign coins at rates regulated by Congress. This is a Constitutional principle, perfectly plain and of the very highest importance. The States are expressly prohibited from making anything but gold and silver a tender in payment of debts, and although no such expressed prohibition is applied to Congress, yet as Congress has no power granted to it in this respect but to coin money and to regulate the value of foreign coins, it clearly has no power to substitute paper or anything else for coin as a tender in payment of debts in a discharge of contracts.... The legal tender, therefore, the constitutional standard of value, is established and cannot be overthrown. To overthrow it would shake the whole system. ✓  
(Emphasis added.)

In 1832, the Select Committee on Coins of the House of Representatives reported to the Congress that "The enlightened founders of our Constitution obviously contemplated that our currency should be composed of gold and silver coin.... The obvious intent and meaning of these special grants and restrictions [in the Constitution] was to secure permanently to the people of the United States a gold or silver currency, and to delegate to Congress every necessary authority to accomplish or perpetuate that beneficial institution." The Select Committee stated its conclusion that "The losses and deprivations inflicted by experiments with paper currency, especially during the Revolution; the knowledge that similar attempts in other countries were equally delusive, unsuccessful, and injurious; had likely produced the conviction [in the minds of the framers of the Constitution] that gold and silver alone could be relied upon as safe and effective money." Twelve years later, in 1844, the House Committee on Ways and Means concluded that:

✓ The framers of the Constitution intended to avoid the paper money system. Especially did they intend to prevent Government paper from circulating as money, as had been practiced during the Revolutionary War. The mischiefs of the various expedients that had been made were fresh in the public mind, and were said to have disgusted the respectable part of America... The framers [of the Constitution]... designed to prevent the adoption of the paper system under any pretext or for any purpose whatsoever; and if it had not been supposed that such object was effectively secured, in all probability the rejection of the Constitution might have followed.

Later in the century, Justice Stephen Field presciently wrote in the case Jul- liard v. Greenman (1884): 1884

There have been times within the memory of all of us when the legal tender notes of the United States were not exchangeable for more than half of the nominal value. The possibility of such depreciation will always attend paper money. This inborn infirmity, no mere legislative declaration can cure. If Congress has the power to make the [paper] notes legal tender and to pass as money or its equivalent, why should not a sufficient amount be issued to pay the bonds of the United States as they mature? Why pay interest on the millions of dollars of bonds now due when Congress can in one day make the money to pay the principal; and why should there be any restraint upon unlimited appropriations by the government for all imaginary schemes of public improvement if the printing press can furnish the money that is needed for them?

Justice Field foresaw exactly what would happen in the 20th century when the federal government had used the printing press -- and the computer -- as the means of financing all sorts of "imaginary schemes of public improvement."



*A measure of value*

Under the Constitution, Congress has power to coin money, (not print money) substitutes. Such money is to be gold and silver coin, nothing else. It is significant that this power of coining money is mentioned in the same sentence in the Constitution as the power to "fix the standards of weights and measures," for the framers regarded money as a weight of metal and a measure of value. Roger Sherman, a delegate to the Constitutional Convention, wrote that "If what is used as a medium of exchange is fluctuating in its value, it is no better than unjust weights and measures...which are condemned by the laws of God and man..."

Rather than urging Congress to execute its "constitutional mandate" to "create" money, the Committee should urge Congress to "coin" money as the Constitution requires. But the Committee recommends instead that "The Federal Reserve should ease the monetary targets in effect for 1982 so as to permit interest rates to fall." The Committee is recommending, to be candid about it, the rapid creation of paper money this year in order to compensate for what the Committee views as its too slow creation last year.

After reading the Committee's Report it is obvious that inflation is and will continue to be a deliberate policy of the government. Inflation is not an accident, nor an Act of God; it is a man-made phenomenon, a deliberate policy of this government. The Committee thinks that "easing the monetary targets" will "permit interest rates to fall." The Committee ignores all the data which shows that the market has become so alert to fluctuations in the money supply that increases in the money supply cause interest rates to rise, not fall. In his testimony before the Domestic Monetary Policy Subcommittee, Undersecretary of the Treasury for Monetary Policy Beryl Sprinkel called the attention of the Subcommittee to this phenomenon. But his data have apparently been lost on the majority.....

Until confidence in our money is restored, interest rates will continue to fluctuate at high rates. The only practical way to restore that confidence permanently is to fulfill our constitutional mandate and institute a modern gold standard.

The Committee dimly recognized that the present interest rate problems are a-historical. The Report states:

Historically, even under the most stable (sic) economic conditions, nominal interest rates have normally been no more than 3 percentage points higher than the inflation rate, resulting in a real interest rate of about 3 percent."

The Committee fails to realize that "historically" the dollar was tied to gold, and even the most tenuous of gold-paper links such as that under the Bretton-Woods System seem to stabilize interest rates. Interest rates today are a-historical precisely because our present monetary system is a-historical.

It is time that the Committee examined its premises. There can be no proper monetary policy unless the system is changed. Managing a central bank - and through it the entire economy - is as impossible as squaring a circle.

The American people need gold money now. *Announcement April 1982 that money supply of the public is only once - a - month no longer weekly.*  
Paper has failed; it will always fail.

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine..... Number Fifteen..... April 16, 1982

## THE POWER TO "CREATE" MONEY

Ron Paul, Member of Congress from the 22nd District in Texas, is a minority (Republican) member of the House Committee on Banking, Finance, and Urban Affairs. He is a dissenting member of that Committee. He objected to the monetary policy taken by that Committee in its semi-annual Report. He sent to us a copy of his dissenting views, along with a letter of explanation. In view of our present national financial and economic situation we believe that his opinions on the subject of money should be published for all to read. However, we don't expect to see information of this nature published in organs of the controlled press. Therefore, we are taking the liberty of publishing Ron Paul's letter of March 5th, 1982, along with his dissenting views on monetary policy.

\* \* \* \* \*

Dear Friends:

I am enclosing a copy of my dissenting views on monetary policy for your information. There is some background explaining these views which I think you ought to know.

When the Banking Committee circulated the first draft of its semi-annual Report on Monetary Policy, it was reliably reported that the Report emanated from Representative Reuss's office, specifically from James Galbraith, son of John Kenneth Galbraith. The Report quoted the Constitution as authorizing Congress "to create money, regulate the value thereof." Mr. Reuss, Chairman of the Joint Economic Committee, also put a statement in the Congressional Record on March 22 containing this revealing misquotation of the Constitution.

After I submitted my dissenting views, several members of the Banking Committee majority staff telephoned my office to say that they had enjoyed reading my views and that I had really caught the majority in a major gaffe. No doubt that explains why all references to the Constitution were deleted from the final Committee Report, which was a major revision of the first draft of the Report. So major were the revisions that the publication of the Report was delayed a week. The dissenting views are my final version; I simply added a few paragraphs criticizing the Report in its final form.

\* \* \* \* \*

### DISSENTING VIEWS OF RON PAUL ON MONETARY POLICY

I was astonished when I read the draft of the Committee's views, for their last paragraph quoted from the Constitution. It is a rare occasion when any Committee takes cognizance of the Constitution, and the majority deserves our commendation.\* But not our highest commendation. I would be more lavish with my praise were the Constitution quoted accurately. The Committee writes: "The Constitution (Article I, Section 8) entrusts the Congress of the United States the power 'to create money, regulate the value thereof.' If the Federal Reserve should refuse, on its own initiative, to alter its present, dangerous policy, then Congress must exercise its constitutional mandate and its public responsibility."

---

\* All references to the Constitution, erroneous or otherwise, have been deleted from the final version of the Committee Report.

I don't understand why Congress should defer to the Federal Reserve and postpone performing its "constitutional mandate," but more importantly, that mandate is to "coin" money, not "create" money as the Committee has it.

Article I, Section 8, clause 5 says: "The Congress shall have power.... to coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and fix the standard of weights and measures." Nothing is said about "creating" money. In fact it was the creation of paper money that caused the authors of the Constitution to use the language they did.

When the Founding Fathers wrote the Constitution, in the summer of 1787, they had, fresh in their minds, the debacle of the paper money printed and issued by the Continental Congress during the Revolutionary War. The paper notes, "Continental" as they were called, eventually fell to virtually zero percent of their original value because they were not redeemed in either silver or gold. They were "greenbacks," and were the first of three major experiments with "greenbacks" that this nation has conducted.\* The Continental greenback failed miserably, giving rise to the popular phrase "not worth a Continental."

Consequently, when the Constitutional Convention met in 1787, the opposition to paper money was strong. George Mason, a delegate from Virginia, stated that he had a "mortal hatred to paper money." Delegate Oliver Ellsworth from Connecticut thought the Convention "a favorable moment to shut and bar the door against paper money." James Wilson, a delegate from Pennsylvania, argued that "It will have a more salutary influence on the credit of the United States to remove the possibility of paper money." Delegate Pierce Butler from South Carolina pointed out that paper was not a legal tender in any country of Europe and that it ought not be made one in the United States. Mr. John Langdon of New York said that he would rather reject the whole Constitution than allow the federal government the power to issue paper money. On the final vote on the issue nine States opposed granting the federal government power to issue paper money, and only two favored granting such power.

The framers of the Constitution made their intention clear by the use of the word "coin" rather than the word "print," or the phrase "emit bills of credit." Thomas M. Cooley's Principles of Constitutional Law elaborates on this point: "To coin money is to stamp pieces of metal for use as a medium of exchange in commerce according to fixed standards of value."

In his explanation of the Constitutional provisions on money, James Madison, in Federalist No. 44, referred to "the pestilent effects of paper money on the necessary confidence between man and man, on the necessary confidence in the public councils, on the industry and morals of the people, and on the character of republican government." His intention, and the intention of the other Founders, was to avoid precisely the sort of paper money system that has prevailed for the past ten years. This intention was well understood throughout the 19th century, and was denied only when the Supreme Court found it expedient to do so. For example, Daniel Webster wrote:

If we understand, by currency, the legal money of the country, and that which constitutes a lawful tender for debts, and is the statute measure of value, then undoubtedly, nothing is included but gold and silver. Most unquestionably, there is no legal tender, and there can be no legal tender in this country under the authority of this government or any

---

\* The other two experiments were during the Civil War, 1862-1879, and the present period from 1971. The second experiment had a happy conclusion because the Civil War greenbacks were paid off dollar for dollar in gold.

other, but gold and silver, either the coinage of our mints or foreign coins at rates regulated by Congress. This is a Constitutional principle, perfectly plain and of the very highest importance. The States are expressly prohibited from making anything but gold and silver a tender in payment of debts, and although no such expressed prohibition is applied to Congress, yet as Congress has no power granted to it in this respect but to coin money and to regulate the value of foreign coins, it clearly has no power to substitute paper or anything else for coin as a tender in payment of debts in a discharge of contracts..... The legal tender, therefore, the constitutional standard of value, is established and cannot be overthrown. To overthrow it would shake the whole system. (Emphasis added.)

In 1832, the Select Committee on Coins of the House of Representatives reported to the Congress that "The enlightened founders of our Constitution obviously contemplated that our currency should be composed of gold and silver coin....The obvious intent and meaning of these special grants and restrictions [in the Constitution] was to secure permanently to the people of the United States a gold or silver currency, and to delegate to Congress every necessary authority to accomplish or perpetuate that beneficial institution." The Select Committee stated its conclusion that "The losses and deprivations inflicted by experiments with paper currency, especially during the Revolution; the knowledge that similar attempts in other countries were equally delusive, unsuccessful, and injurious; had likely produced the conviction [in the minds of the framers of the Constitution] that gold and silver alone could be relied upon as safe and effective money." Twelve years later, in 1844, the House Committee on Ways and Means concluded that:

The framers of the Constitution intended to avoid the paper money system. Especially did they intend to prevent Government paper from circulating as money, as had been practiced during the Revolutionary War. The mischiefs of the various expedients that had been made were fresh in the public mind, and were said to have disgusted the respectable part of America...The framers [of the Constitution]...designed to prevent the adoption of the paper system under any pretext or for any purpose whatsoever; and if it had not been supposed that such object was effectively secured, in all probability the rejection of the Constitution might have followed.

Later in the century, Justice Stephen Field presciently wrote in the case Juliard v. Greenman (1884):

There have been times within the memory of all of us when the legal tender notes of the United States were not exchangeable for more than half of the nominal value. The possibility of such depreciation will always attend paper money. This inborn infirmity, no mere legislative declaration can cure. If Congress has the power to make the [paper] notes legal tender and to pass as money or its equivalent, why should not a sufficient amount be issued to pay the bonds of the United States as they mature? Why pay interest on the millions of dollars of bonds now due when Congress can in one day make the money to pay the principal; and why should there be any restraint upon unlimited appropriations by the government for all imaginary schemes of public improvement if the printing press can furnish the money that is needed for them?

Justice Field foresaw exactly what would happen in the 20th century when the federal government had used the printing press -- and the computer -- as the means of financing all sorts of "imaginary schemes of public improvement."

Under the Constitution, Congress has power to coin money, not print money substitutes. Such money is to be gold and silver coin, nothing else. It is significant that this power of coining money is mentioned in the same sentence in the Constitution as the power to "fix the standards of weights and measures," for the framers regarded money as a weight of metal and a measure of value. Roger Sherman, a delegate to the Constitutional Convention, wrote that "If what is used as a medium of exchange is fluctuating in its value, it is no better than unjust weights and measures...which are condemned by the laws of God and man..."

Rather than urging Congress to execute its "constitutional mandate" to "create" money, the Committee should urge Congress to "coin" money as the Constitution requires. But the Committee recommends instead that "The Federal Reserve should ease the monetary targets in effect for 1982 so as to permit interest rates to fall." The Committee is recommending, to be candid about it, the rapid creation of paper money this year in order to compensate for what the Committee views as its too slow creation last year.

After reading the Committee's Report it is obvious that inflation is and will continue to be a deliberate policy of the government. Inflation is not an accident, nor an Act of God; it is a man-made phenomenon, a deliberate policy of this government. The Committee thinks that "easing the monetary targets" will "permit interest rates to fall." The Committee ignores all the data which shows that the market has become so alert to fluctuations in the money supply that increases in the money supply cause interest rates to rise, not fall. In his testimony before the Domestic Monetary Policy Subcommittee, Undersecretary of the Treasury for Monetary Policy Beryl Sprinkel called the attention of the Subcommittee to this phenomenon. But his data have apparently been lost on the majority.....

Until confidence in our money is restored, interest rates will continue to fluctuate at high rates. The only practical way to restore that confidence permanently is to fulfill our constitutional mandate and institute a modern gold standard.

The Committee dimly recognized that the present interest rate problems are a-historical. The Report states:

Historically, even under the most stable (sic) economic conditions, nominal interest rates have normally been no more than 3 percentage points higher than the inflation rate, resulting in a real interest rate of about 3 percent."

The Committee fails to realize that "historically" the dollar was tied to gold, and even the most tenuous of gold-paper links such as that under the Bretton-Woods System seem to stabilize interest rates. Interest rates today are a-historical precisely because our present monetary system is a-historical.

It is time that the Committee examined its premises. There can be no proper monetary policy unless the system is changed. Managing a central bank - and through it the entire economy - is as impossible as squaring a circle.

The American people need gold money now.  
Paper has failed; it will always fail.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

## LEGISLATION TO DECEIVE THE ELECTED AND THE ELECT IF IT WERE POSSIBLE

At one time He said, "Woe unto you, scribes and pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness." If this statement were impersonalized it well could be applied to certain laws and regulations that appear beautiful, functional, economical and desirable at first reading, but when examined more closely are shown to be deadly deceptions and pitfalls to entrap the gullible. President Reagan recently suggested just such a measure, an old idea with a new name. It's called The Educational and Opportunity Equity Act, but it's nothing more than the old "Tax Tuition Credit Vouchers for Education" idea. When explained without going into detail and background, this seems to be a beautiful bill, one that would grant tax write-offs for all parents who send their children to private, church and parochial schools. To parents who have been paying taxes to support government schools and also paying the tuition costs to send their children to private or church schools, a tax break of this kind sounds wonderful. So, a great number of conservative educators who ought to know better, right-wing legislators and dedicated promoters of private/church/parochial schools are falling head-over-heels for the plan.

It all began this time when President Reagan went to Chicago to address members of the National Catholic Education Association. He told them that working Americans "are overtaxed and underappreciated." And he proposed tax credits "of up to \$500 for families earning as much as \$75,000 who send their children to private or parochial schools." Under this plan, said President Reagan, "working families would be able to recover up to half the cost of each child's tuition. Our proposal is fair, equitable and designed to secure the parental right to choose."

Newsweek called it a political gesture, reported that "When Ronald Reagan's advisers gathered at Camp David earlier this year to review his latest polls, they discovered that he was slumping badly with Roman Catholics. Last week they came up with what they hoped might be a quick fix. The President flew to Chicago, home of the country's largest Catholic school system, and announced his intention to give tuition tax credits to families that send their children to nonpublic schools." But the Newsweek article was but an opening blast, since soon - probably next month - both Time and Newsweek will carry a four page spread publicizing this education voucher plan. Heading a national promotional effort will be David Packard of Hewlett-Packard Co. Behind the program is a think tank calling itself the Education Voucher Institute, which is associated with an ever larger organization called the Center for Independent Education. Both EVI and CIE provide "expert testimony on vouchers, tax credits and related issues before Congress, state legislatures and local school boards."

It should be noted that both EVI and CIE are opposed to government schools, are solidly behind all programs to expand private and church schools. We have a promotional brochure from EVI which correctly asserts that "We taxpayers spend over 100 billion dollars a year to support a public education system that is not working...Many schools are not teaching children to read and write... Many schools are teaching subjects parents find objectionable....Too many schools have become centers of violence, vandalism, drug abuse and alcohol-

ism...These conditions and problems will continue to exist as long as we allow the government's virtual monopoly to be responsible for the education of 90% of our children..." Yet, this Education Voucher Institute is actually promoting a program that would give the government a 100% monopoly on all American education! On April 29-30, 1982, a "conference on education vouchers and tax credits" is being held and attending and speaking will be some of the men who have been the best friends of those promoting private education. Among them will be George Roche, president of Hillsdale College, who has been a strong and effective opponent of government control of private schools. He has been elected to the governing body of EVI and now promotes the voucher syetem. So does William B. Ball, noted constitutional lawyer who has defended Bob Jones University in its stand against federal control of its institution, and who has long been a leading advocate for church and private schools. Also active in the promotion of the educational voucher system are Milton Friedman, monetarist, Nobelist, successor to the Maynard Keynes system of economy; Mrs. Onalee McGraw of the Heritage Foundation; Robert E. Baldwin of the Council on Foreign Relations; and a large number of educationists. All of these dignitaries say they are solidly against a federal monopoly on education. Yet all of them are promoting the voucher system. They all may have overlooked the fact that whatever the federal government subsidizes, the federal government controls. So says the Supreme Court. And they may have failed to recognize the type of umbrella control over American education which the federal government maintains.

In introducing his Educational and Opportunity Equity Act, President Reagan proposed a bill that would 1) provide a maximum tax credit of \$100 per child in 1983, \$300 in 1984, and \$500 in 1985; 2) allow parents to deduct the amount of the credit from total taxes owed; 3) allow full credit to families with incomes of up to \$50,000 while families earning up to \$75,000 would get partial credits and families with incomes of over \$75,000 a year would get no tax break; and 4) families who send their children to schools that discriminate because of race would get no tax breaks at all. This is the schedule that professing conservatives who ought to know better are promoting. Perhaps these dupes - we use the word advisedly - would know how they are being deceived if they knew how federal agencies control American education. From experts in this field who are far more knowledgeable than your reporter, we have learned that the entire process of educational control comes under the umbrella of a set of regulations called Interagency Day Care Standards. Adopted June 18, 1971, they were not printed for public sale and are difficult to obtain, the master control system hinges upon the federal government's definition of "day care." Here is the definition:

Day care is defined as the care of a child on a regular basis by someone other than the child's parents, for any part of the 24 hour day....

Day care services and programs are further defined as:

Comprehensive and coordinated sets of activities providing for care, protection and development of infants, preschool and school age children on a regular basis during any portion of a 24 hour day... Comprehensive services include, but are not limited to, educational, social, health, and nutritional services and parent participation activities. A day care program constitutes a particular set of day care services.

And here are the clincher statements:

As a condition of federal funding, agencies administering day care programs must assure that the requirements are met in all programs or facilities which the agencies establish, operate, or utilize with federal support...[An Operating Agency is] any agency, public or private, which



receives federal funds directly (as an administering agency), or indirectly through a grant or contract with an agency acting as administrator of federal funds in the area, by way of reimbursement through a vendor payment made by the administering agency or by way of a voucher given to the child's parent(s) by the administering agency for day care services provided for the child and his family.

All of the above are excerpts or definitions found in the "Federal Interagency Day Care Requirements" with underlining added. Interested parents are advised to ask their Representative or a Senator to obtain for them a copy of the "Interagency Day Care Standards," dated 18 June 1971, from the Department of Education. The Freedom of Information Act supposedly guarantees access to such records.

Here, briefly, is the method of operation by which federal agencies control all education that is subsidized directly or by voucher payments or tax credits:

1. The State Education Department of each State receives Federal funds (directly or indirectly from another agency such as Welfare, Mental Health, Social Security, etc.) for a program that complies with the federal definitions of "day care." These include but are not limited to Head Start, Neighborhood Youth Corps, Manpower Development and Training Act, Title I of Elementary and Secondary Education Act; also any federally funded program providing for day care services such as work incentive programs for welfare mothers, or other child care services purchased for welfare mothers under Title IV of the Social Security Act.

2. The State Education Department is obligated to coordinate its activities on a statewide basis with the Federal Interagency Day Care Standards.

3. The State Education Department also is obligated to apply the Interagency Day Care Standards to "all programs or facilities which the agencies establish, operate, or utilize with federal support."

4. Thus, the use of federal funds places the school receiving those funds - or the entire State school system when the grant is statewide - under the obligation of complying with the "umbrella type" Interagency Day Care Requirements in all its operations, whether it be the one school or the entire State's school system! This would seem to be the chief reason why the States are trying so desperately to include the policing of all private and church schools under the control of the State Educational System. The State risks the loss of federal funds if all schools in the State do not comply in all respects with the federal requirements!

5. These Interagency Requirements are imposed directly on State and local school systems, by-passing State and local elected officials, as well as State laws and local ordinances. The intention is to penetrate all private and church schools as well; much of which has already been accomplished.

6. Under these Interagency Requirements public school education is defined as a "day care" activity. The Interagency Manual, which your elected representative or senators probably have never seen, admits that "a variety of different definitions appear in federal and State legislation particularly in laws relating to day care licensing." But, the bureaucrats aren't interested in the legal definitions, because "For the purpose of this manual, day care is defined as the care of a child on a regular basis by someone other than the child's parent(s), for any part of the 24 hour day."

7. Under this Interagency definition of "day care," "All administering agencies at the State level and the local level in a State must coordinate their day care program planning and operations activities.... It is the responsibility of administering agencies at all levels to pursue joint program pre-planning and continued coordination." In short, obey the federal agency guidelines as laid

out by the Regional Council in your Regional Capitol, or else no federal funds for your State Education Department!

8. In addition to these "Interagency Day Care Standards" we have discussed in this Report, there is yet another "umbrella" regulation under which public (government) schools are expected to operate. This is the "Juvenile Delinquency Prevention Program. It's stated objective is to "develop techniques and practices leading to a solution of the nation's juvenile delinquency control problems based on the assumption that delinquent behavior is rooted in the fabric of society." The basic objective of this program is not to stamp out delinquency as such. The program is focused on behavioral research and admits that its objective is to "bring about changes in youth and society, and to train all levels of...police, teachers, probation officers, judges, community leaders, and social workers" to "prevent" delinquency. Furthermore, the program is "directed at all youth - ages 0 to 24." If you have read Orwell's "1984" recently, you will recognize the pattern: to change youth and society by eliminating all Biblical standards of morality and installing instead the tenets of Secular Humanism! To do this, private and church schools must be "controlled."

This is why the tuition tax credits and voucher plans are so deadly. If private and Christian schools are required to accept federally-backed vouchers, this would place them in a position where they would be forced to apply all federal regulations, including this Juvenile Delinquency Prevention program. in all of the school's activities. Don't be deceived by this as so many are: The federal takeover of private and church schools is the objective; and the granting of tax tuition credits and vouchers is the means!

What is to be done about it? A legal research expert associated with the National Association of Home Educators gives us this advice: The place to begin is with your local and State elected officials. Show them how they have been by-passed, how the State and local governments have been made mere administrators for the policies of federal agencies - policies that the agencies themselves admit are quite alien to the laws passed by our Congress and the State governments, and are controlled from a source that eliminates legitimate citizen participation in government, while imposing a single, alien ideology which attacks the very substance of American institutions.

Get this information to your Congressman and Senators. Demand a public investigation, and action. Inform your friends and neighbors. Insist that elected officials carry out their Constitutional obligation to represent the people. Federal control of local schools is unConstitutional but it exists under the process briefly described here. That this stems from government action in areas where government action is forbidden by the Constitution is both the major problem and the hope for solution. The seizure of the Nation's institutions by a single ideology has simply derived from the ability of certain agents controlling Federal Agencies to foist their programs upon a deceived and unwary citizenry.

The control of education is a function not permitted and specifically denied the Federal Government under the United States Constitution. Therefore, control of education, public or otherwise, by federal regulations or laws, is intolerable. Let your elected officials know you know this.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

## **THE FALKLANDS CONFRONTATION**

To the British it's the Falklands. To the Argentinians it's the Islas Malvinas. To the Chileans it's a part of the long-standing Terra Del Fuego feud. To the International Socialists it's a means of challenging conservative leadership in Britain and causing confusion to those they intend to overcome, wherever they may be. To the International Communists it's a means of gaining strength in terms of propaganda, trade, and military power while weakening the strength and stamina of those they intend to conquer. To some 1800 Britons living there it has been a good land, a bit of Britain away from Britain, similar geopolitically to Hong Kong and Gibraltar. But to most people it's just a description in a book: a lonely, cold, windswept and rain-chilled set of islands hundreds of miles off the coast of that icicle-shaped point of land where the cold Southern Pacific meets the colder Southern Atlantic off Cape Horn. But to the world at large, even as you read this, these remote bits of land may have become the stage on which a ridiculous sort of pre-planned, limited war is being waged. And, as with other pre-planned, limited wars that began with Korea, the only winner will be the International Communists, in terms of propaganda, diplomatic leverage, trade and expansion. All in all, this one has been a cleverly manipulated operation typical of the tactics employed by Fabian Socialists.

English language history books tell us the Falklands were first discovered by the navigator John Davis in 1592, who claimed them for England. But the islands were so distant, so lonely, so unproductive that little attention was paid them and they changed hands several times, were in turn claimed by Spain, by France, by Argentina. But in 1832 an American sealing vessel was seized by whalers residing in the Falklands. This was at a time when the United States government believed in America first, and a punitive expedition was launched to regain the vessel and free the American sailors. Britain stepped in to act as arbitrator, reclaimed sovereignty over the Falklands and, since that time, has maintained the Falklands as a Crown Colony. Argentina has disputed that claim ever since. At times Chile has disputed the claims of both nations, has long been engaged in a feud with Argentina over the question of the ownership of land at the Southern tip of South America and of the islands in the area.

While the Falklands maintain the status of crown colony, little has been done to develop or protect the islands. Sparsely populated, little economic potential, 8,000 miles from London, the British government has kept watch over the islands mostly because its inhabitants are passionately British and attached to their lonely but British way of life. Also, there is a bit of pride involved: In one of the most stirring naval engagements of World War I, a British fleet under command of Sir Frederick Sturdee, on December 8, 1914, met in combat and completely destroyed a German squadron under the command of Graf von Spee. Another factor among conservatives in England: Crown colonies remain as strong reminders of a time when there was a British Empire that ruled the waves, and there remains a small but powerful pro-Falklands lobby in London. However, the Argentinians have always believed that the Islas Malvinas are a part of their country, that the British have no claim over the islands, and that sovereignty should be returned to Argentina.

So, the Anglo-Argentine controversy has continued for years and years, and

the British Foreign Office has done a commendable job of keeping the situation under control so long as it suited the purposes of the Supranational Fabian agency which still controls the Foreign Office, even as the Trilateral Commission still controls our own State Department. As Hugh O'Shaughnessy wrote in the influential London Financial Times: "British diplomats in London, Buenos Aires, Port Stanley and the UN had successfully balanced a welter of contradictory interests. With the ease of consummate jugglers the Foreign and Commonwealth Offices kept a dozen balls in the air. These diplomatic jugglers can be faulted for only one thing: they did not realize how close the Argentines were in recent weeks to tossing a hand grenade....Caught in the center and aware of the scant international appreciation of their position, British diplomats sought to win time with a carefully graduated program that involved Argentina in island life. YPF, the Argentine state oil company, was given the job of fueling the islands; LADE, the Argentine Air Force's feeder air line, was allowed to run a service from Comodoro Rivadavia on the Patagonian coast-line to Stanley. The islanders were encouraged to send their children and their sick to Argentine schools and hospitals. The theory was that the insular Falklanders would get to know their neighbors are the Argentines would see that they did not want the Argentine rule." It was a Falklander political leader who proposed what came to be known as the "Hong Kong Solution." Most of Hong Kong is on land leased from the mainland Chinese government, but is administered exclusively by the British as a Crown Colony. Under a similar arrangement the Falklands would continue to be administered as a British Crown Colony, but sovereignty would gradually be transferred to Argentine, the deal to be consummated in a couple of generations. But this scheme fell through as strange things began to happen, not by accident, we might add.

First, in Argentina an ambitious general, Leopoldo Galtieri, had elbowed his way into the presidency of the country. Communist agents knew about his ambitions and were anxious to make deals to obtain beef and wheat from Argentina. Galtieri is said to be a shrewd man and an intelligent leader. But almost any politico is anxious to be sure of votes. Galtieri apparently was influenced into believing that he should keep his political promises by doing some heroic and spectacular act that would win the applause and support of Argentinians. In addition, there was great need to divert the people from their worries about the awful inflation and the devastating economic depression from which the country suffered. One way to win plaudits and divert minds from thoughts of hunger and desperation would be for the General - now President - to seize the Islas Malvinas and kick the British Marines out of the islands.

Secondarily, the Fabians and leaders of the new Social Democratic party in Britain were seeking ways to embarrass and end the leadership of Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher, by forcing her to submit to a General Election, one that she would almost surely lose, to her arch Labour party leader and enemy, Michael Foot. So, on a global scale the propaganda mills began grinding out stories about how Britain was no longer interested in defending the Falklands and a liability would be lifted if some country just took them over. The Fabian types in the British Foreign Office began to influence then Foreign Secretary Lord Carrington, and he did nothing about it when someone in his department issued an order for the withdrawal of the naval forces that had been stationed at Port Stanley, leaving the islands guarded by but a handful of Royal Marines.

Thus the trap was baited and set. The Falklands were there for the taking and Leopoldo Galtieri would become an instant hero if he gave the order to seize and occupy the Islas Malvinas. He walked right into the trap, and Lord Carrington was caught in the trap. Carrington and his aides resigned because of

their lack of alertness and consequent error in judgment. And President Galtieri found his country faced with a potential war which he had not intended, did not want, and didn't know how to prevent without loss of pride and political prestige. Like Caesar before them, President Galtieri's and Lord Carrington's best friends had been their worst enemies. And the International and Fabian Socialists who had baited the trap for Britain, and the International Communists who had baited the trap for Argentina, sat back and awaited the explosion which was planned and expected, gloating and hoping. Actually, the Fabians guessed wrongly. What happened was certainly an unexpected shock and crisis to "iron maiden" Thatcher, but she didn't react as her political enemies expected. Instead, she took charge of the situation bravely, refused to give an inch politically, militarily or territorially. If those Argentine troops got off those British Islands post haste, she might talk. But if they failed to move then she would tell the Royal British Navy to do whatever seemed necessary to re-establish British control of the Falklands. She figuratively "stuck to her guns" and what was intended as a humiliation and defeat for the Thatcher government rebounded in its favor. The "Market & Opinion Research International" (MORI), a kind of British-based Gallup poll, reported through the London Economist of April 17: "On the government's actual handling of the crisis, 60% profess satisfaction with only 30% professing dissatisfaction. The Labour party's response is favoured by just 40%, with 39% dissatisfied. The government has clearly found itself in the benign position of wrestling with an issue which a large number of people regard as important and on which their performance is actually well regarded. After the apparent political debacle two weeks ago this is an achievement...The conclusion would appear to be that the public want the government to save its national pride..." So, what was intended to sink Margaret Thatcher has actually become a political buoy.

However, while Fabians may be groaning, Communist leaders may be gloating. This not as a result of the British government's troubles, but because of the situation into which the United States government has been squeezed. We were warned by our very first President about getting involved in foreign entanglements. Well, the chickens came home to roost. Our government got caught in a vise between a Rio Treaty and a NATO Treaty, with no honorable way out.

There are treaties which guarantee the defense of Argentina against any foreign power; and there also are treaties which guarantee aid to Britain whenever such aid is required. Secretary of State Alexander Haig was placed in a most embarrassing position. Like Dulles and Kissinger before him, he became a traveling salesman with a product he couldn't sell. Jaunts were made to London, to Buenos Aires, to Washington, to London, to Buenos Aires, and all to no avail. Finally, he was forced to choose sides. Logically, he chose Britain and the Senate hastened to back up his decision. But that caused Fidel Castro to opt for Argentina, and the majority of the members of OAS did likewise. So the sides had been chosen and all the world waited to learn whether yet another limited war had been forced upon it.

Without mentioning the part played by Fabian and Communist propaganda, the World Press Review for May 1982 gave this summary of the buildup for potential war: "In Argentina an ambitious general...was committed to carving his name on the tablets of Argentine history. His plan was soon reported in the Argentine press, and in British newspapers. Why such clear signals did not immediately lead to a quiet reinforcement of the British naval presence is still a mystery." But it was less of a mystery to the editors of The British Weekly Review, Intelligence Digest, which explained: "Argentina occupied the British Falkland Islands because a British government representative let it be known that Britain was not interested in the Falklands, that they were a poli-

tical and military embarrassment, and that the sooner the 'problem' was out of the way, once and for all, the better. There can be no doubt that the Argentine government became aware of this attitude and so launched the invasion that has produced the present crisis. The British government official responsible is not among those who recently resigned with Foreign Secretary Lord Carrington. However, it was the knowledge of this attitude of the British Foreign Office...that played a major part in convincing Lord Carrington and his two subordinate ministers that they must resign. There is no question that Britain intends to fight...unless Mrs. Thatcher can achieve an honourable solution she will not survive politically. Her government could possibly fall and there would be a General Election."

In this British Intelligence Report there lies between the lines an affirmation that the British Foreign Office, an entrenched bureaucracy that long has controlled the United Kingdom's foreign affairs, is itself under the control of that coalition of powers that began with Lord Milne, and which now includes besides the original Round Table, the Fabian Society, the Socialist International, the Communist hierarchy, the International Banking coterie, and those other international organizations associated with the London-based Institute of International Affairs (Chatham House), and the New York-based Council on Foreign Relations. Of course, what can be said of the British Foreign Office also can be said of our own State Department. There is this Supranational Power that controls or effectively influences all national governments, including that of Argentina. In this connection, although it is generally believed that Communism and Fascism are bitter enemies and are at opposite ends of the political spectrum, they are sister socialist systems, their chief difference being that one has a global goal, the other is mainly national in outlook. But it should be easy to understand why Soviet Russia is supplying arms to Argentina, spying on the British fleet and informing Buenos Aires of its every move, and is co-operating with Argentina in the development of nuclear technology. Also important: since our government sided publicly with Britain, Brazil is supplying fighter planes to the Argentine Air Force, and Mexico has offered aid to the blockaded Argentina.

To the United States there is a most serious aspect to the Falkland affair. The reason for this Anglo-Argentine confrontation lies partly with the question of Falkland sovereignty. But while the spotlights are focused on the Falklands, in the shadows they cast is concealed a plan to separate all of Latin America from U.S. relations, trade and commerce. The so-called Third World is not being exploited for the benefit of the United States or any other Nation. There is a movement to develop international control over all areas of the world, an aim that already has been partially realized in that most Latin Nations, including Argentina and Brazil, are deeply in debt to International Bankers, cannot pay even the interest on their debts. Ownership of the world's resources by a clique of international financiers and developers is the ultimate aim. Beef and grain in Argentina, almost untapped forests and mineral resources in Brazil, oil and minerals in Mexico, unmined riches in other South American countries! And a Falkland Confrontation is another step toward the supranational control of national governments. If people only understood, perhaps the Conspiracy could be checkmated.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.



# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Nine.....Number Eighteen.....May 7, 1982

## WHO REALLY RUNS AMERICA?

For the ninth time in nine years, U.S. News has conducted its annual survey to find out "Who Runs America." The newsmagazine called on "1,548 opinion molders in 30 fields" and the majority of them agreed that Ronald Reagan exercises "the most influence in national life." This would be an obvious assumption of opinion molders, since Reagan is the Nation's chief administrator and announces most new policies or changes in policy, signs all bills before they can become laws, or vetoes them in the hope they won't become laws, is responsible or must bear the responsibility for everything that is published in the Federal Register, is commander-in-chief of U.S. armed forces, etc. As President Harry Truman observed, the buck stops at the oval office in the White House. Hence, the President of the United States, whoever is in that office, would appear to "exercise the most influence in national life." But, actually, these 1,548 opinion molders came closer to the truth when they said that Paul Volcker, Federal Reserve chairman, was the second most influential man in American life, since President Reagan admits that he has no control over the Federal Reserve's actions and decisions. Ranked third in this opinion molders survey was State Secretary Alexander Haig. After the usual ranking members of Cabinet and Congress, Supreme Court Justice Warren Burger came in tenth while influence-maker David Rockefeller was relegated to eleventh place.

Most Americans would accept the list without question. But if the whole truth were told, number eleven on the list should be number one, with Paul Volcker ranked second, Alexander Haig third, and then possibly Ronald Reagan. This can be said because there really is an unelected government that really runs America; an unelected government that includes Rockefeller, Volcker, Haig, Regan, Weinberger, and about eighty other unelected leaders all of whom are members of the Rockefeller-led Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, or both, some few of them having resigned upon becoming a part of the visible federal government, like George Bush and Donald Regan.

Readers of Don Bell Reports are familiar with the position of influence occupied by David Rockefeller in America as well as the world. But, perhaps the whole story has never been told about the influence exerted by Paul Volcker. Donald McAlvany, Intelligence Adviser, has recently published a review of the activities of this man who represents the special interests of a handful of private investors, many of whose names have never been made public. We quote the following from the May issue of The McAlvany Intelligence Adviser.

\* \* \* \* \*

An Excellent subject for a doctoral dissertation would be a study of who owns the U.S. Federal Reserve System. It is not owned by the government, nor the banking system, nor the people of America. The U.S. central bank, like its sister central banks in Western Europe is privately owned by a small handful of private investors - the list is a more closely guarded secret than the 'actual' amount of gold in Fort Knox. Certainly a strong clue as to the ownership group is that a majority of appointees to the Federal Reserve Board and the powerful Open Market Committee come from the liberal Eastern Establishment group headed by David Rockefeller. Today, since Fed Chairman Paul Volcker and the twelve man 'Open Market Committee.' (the unelected officials who control



the U.S. money supply and interest rates), wield more financial power than President Reagan, the entire U.S. Congress and the U.S. judiciary combined, it might be well to ask - 'who are these men and where do they come from?' Five of the eight permanent members of the Federal Open Market Committee are Carter appointees. Four of the seven Governors of the Federal Reserve Board are Carter appointees. (This Board must approve the Presidents and Vice Presidents of the twelve Regional Fed Banks.)

When Paul Volcker was appointed by Carter as Chairman of the Federal Reserve Board, the New York Times commented that David Rockefeller had a 'strong influence' in the Carter selection...Paul Volcker (a liberal Democrat and graduate of Princeton, Harvard and the London School of Economics), rose to prominence first at the New York Fed Bank and then as an assistant in the Kennedy Treasury Department. He later served in the Johnson and Nixon Treasury Departments and has held several management positions (e.g. Director of Planning) at David Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan Bank. In addition, he is a trustee of the Rockefeller Foundation, a board member on the Council on Foreign Relations and a member of Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission. As Under Secretary of the Treasury for Monetary Affairs under Nixon, Volcker was the man who in 1969 engineered the inflationary boondoggle whereby the IMF created billions of dollars of SDR's (called 'paper gold') out of thin air. In 1971, Volcker engineered the final severance of the dollar from gold, and the move away from fixed currency exchange rates to floating exchange rates... These three Volcker achievements set the stage for the massive global inflation of the 1970's and prompted a number of the leading European bankers to comment, upon Volcker being named by Carter to head the Fed that 'it closely approximated placing Dracula in charge of the blood bank.'...

Conclusion: The Federal Reserve, a small group of unelected bank officials, has too much power. The power to manipulate the economy of the United States and indirectly much of the world, in conflict with the wishes of the elected U.S. executives and legislative branches, was never intended by our founding fathers to be vested with a small handful of private bankers. Such incredible power could obviously be used (and abused) to manipulate economies and governments, and for the concentration of vast political and economic power.

(End of quotes from The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor. Monthly. \$75 per year. Subscription office: P.O.Box 39810, Phoenix, AZ 85069).

\* \* \* \* \*

It should be conceded that all of the blame for our country's financial and economic distress cannot be laid at the feet of unelected officials in the Fed. The majority of elected officials in our Congress seem to have a positive lust for giving away American wealth in the form of foreign aid, loans, and guarantees to private banks to protect their loans to governments that have no hope and no desire to repay the loans. Howard Ruff recently wrote: "One bit of irony that seems to have escaped most commentators on the subject of Soviet military superiority is that they wouldn't even have been in the arms race had it not been for the incredible volume of loans made directly to the Soviet Union by U.S. banks and other Western banks. Even the hard money credits granted to other Iron Curtain countries have benefited the Soviet Union because that is foreign aid they [the Soviets] didn't have to come up with. The dimension of the communist loan problem is awesome. The Soviet Union is in hock to the West for at least \$19 billion. The total outstanding debt to the United States, Western Europe and Japan is \$82.5 billion. A decade ago it was \$37.8 billion. Interestingly enough, that last decade was the period in which the huge military buildup occurred.

"Loans to the communist countries give us two problems: the aforementioned military buildup that would not have occurred without it, and the fact that it is virtually inevitable that sooner or later all those loans will default and, as a result, our banks will be in deepest trouble. As I have consistently said, the government will bail out the banks because most of these loans are federally guaranteed, and even if they weren't, the government can't afford to let the banking system fail. But, this is an immensely inflationary event. There is an old adage that says, 'If I owe you \$10 and can't pay you, you've got me. If I owe you \$10,000 and can't pay you, I've got you.' The Soviet Union has pulled off the incredible feat of getting us to finance their military buildup, which forces us to engage in a higher military buildup, resulting in a huge increase in domestic debt and more inflation. They have left us in a position where we have to continue to finance them because the consequences of default are so great. So we continue to throw good money after bad, and that money some day could come flying across the North Pole with a tail of fire. The Soviet Union's economy and its military effort would collapse in no time if it became the policy of the West to refuse to loan or do business with the Soviet Union.....Lenin was right when he said that we capitalists would braid the rope by which we would be hanged."

Congressman Ron Paul was one of the few legislators who have tried to stop the giving of loans to sustain communist regimes. In introducing a bill, H.J. Res. 414, which would prevent such "rope braiding," he said: "A staggering \$57 billion in various loan guarantees and credits has been provided by the U.S. government for the benefit of foreign governments. This is just the sort of government activity which has kept interest rates high in the midst of a terrible recession. If it weren't for these government credit programs those 57 billions would be available to American consumers and businessmen, to buy homes or cars, or to improve outmoded plants and equipment....Our foreign policy is being wagged by the tail of global debt. It is the U.S. government, not the regimes in Poland or Russia, which is being held hostage by the big banks and their overextension of credit abroad."

Ron Paul's H.J. Res. 414 will undoubtedly go unheeded by the majority of Representatives and Senators. For months Congress has wrestled with problems concerning spending and taxing, and attempts to present an acceptable budget for the coming fiscal year. But, it seems the consensus of Congress that we who are broke must keep trying to keep other countries from going broke. An example is that incredible act that permits the Fed to "monetize" the debts of foreign countries so that we, the taxpayers, must pay the bills. Then there is the case of the \$1.9 billion paid to Poland to save that country from default. It did nothing for the Polish people, hurt us, and helped the Soviets. Another example surfaced about two weeks ago. A Commodity Credit Corporation official, Lester LeCompte, said the CCC will soon begin to reimburse American banks for some \$138 million they loaned to the Communist Government of Poland. Since Poland can't pay her bills, we'll pay them for her, through CCC. Payments will be made to the First National Bank of Chicago, Bank of America, Marine Midland Bank of New York, and the Girard Bank of Philadelphia. This will be a kind of first payment, because Poland will still owe American banks some \$679 million, and our government will reimburse the banks. Even worse, Poland owes free world governments and banks some \$28 billion, and if the "handful that rules the world" decides Poland has to be kept afloat, they have the permission of our government to "monetize" those debts - which will also help to keep Soviet Russia afloat.

And now comes Argentina's bill. Before the shooting started, Argentina had a foreign debt of \$38 billion, a debt on which the government couldn't even pay

the interest. And eaten up by inflation (13,500 inflated Argentine pesos equal one inflated U.S. dollar at this writing), going deeper and deeper in debt and the government about to be juntaed out of existence, something had to be done. Now, by a strange kind of magic seemingly known only to "that handful," war has become a good way to turn bad debts into good profits, usually at the expense of the United States. Therefore, it was clever strategy to drag Alexander Haig into the mess as mediator. When the smoke has cleared the United States Government will undoubtedly assume responsibility for the debts, and we, the people, will indirectly reimburse the banks, at the very least in the amount of \$6 billion, which is owed to American-based banks.

And Red China must not be overlooked. At this writing Vice President George Bush is in Peking making deals. For the past many months, through arrangements of the government, American businessmen have been going to Red China to arrange for trade and commerce with a Nation that has little, if any, hard money and little except opium products to trade. So, whatever deals that can be made will be guaranteed by our government. In this connection, an article appearing in the British Intelligence Digest of April 28 1982 is important. We quote:

"Know Your Enemy: China.... Some little time ago, Huang Hua, the Foreign Minister of Communist China, delivered a secret report in Peking. It makes interesting reading as Americans prepare to 'do business' with Communist China. [Huang Huo said]:

'We need to learn from the United States advanced technology and know-how, and advanced experience in scientific management and to buy from the U.S. equipment, sophisticated instruments, and research facilities. It is also necessary to gain from the U.S. much more information on industrial buildup.....The United States is an advanced capitalist country, with powerful industrial workers and great potentialities for revolution. Through mutual exchanges we can disseminate among Americans Marxism-Leninism...which are like seeds taking root, sprouting and growing strong in the United States and will thus quicken the pace of the U.S. revolutionary movement. If the door to Sino-American relations is opened, we will open the road to revolution in the United States...the U.S. revolution shows promise.'

'Now we quote from an American businessman who was with a party of top American business and oil men on a trip to Communist China.....

'Dear Editor:....I thought that my traveling companions should know the true facts of the country they are visiting...I know, even though I am going reluctantly, that we will give them everything we know so that they can hang us with it, just like the free world is going to help Russia build that gas pipeline which will make Free Europe vulnerable to the Communists. Be they in Moscow or Peking they are all Communists motivated by the same basic doctrine of revolutionary Marxism-Leninism'."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign air mail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

## THE GROUND ZERO RIP-OFF

Whatever may be the outcome of the Battle of the Budget and the struggle for a return to economic sanity, one thing is sure: the Communists have won a clear and resounding victory in one phase of the Propaganda War. There has been a constant and intensive drive to disarm the United States, unilaterally if necessary. The alleged goal is universal peace and the supposed means of attaining this objective involves the scrapping of all nuclear weapons and the shutting down of all nuclear power plants. Such plants, the anti-nukes affirm, are a hazard to life (except when they are located in the Soviet Union or its satellites). They also are looked upon as potential producers of fissionable materials needed to manufacture nuclear weapons. In observance of this propaganda victory the Communist Daily World of April 20, 1982 carried the largest possible headline on its front page declaring that "Peace Protests Sweep Nation" and announcing the news that there is to be a "giant action set for June 12." The bottom half of the front page was occupied by a picture of César Chavez, Bella Abzug and Harry Belafonte, huddling together and making plans on behalf of the Communist Party for the carrying out of the "giant action" which is to coincide with the opening of the UN's Second Special Session on Disarmament. Inside this Communist West Coast tabloid was the lead story written by Tim Wheeler. It began: "With simulated detonations of mock nuclear bombs at 'Ground Zero' in towns and cities across the nation, a week of rallies, marches, teach-ins and vigils against nuclear war began....The activities reached millions in towns and cities never before involved in antinuclear activities..."

Lending support to the mass movement which involves the Nations of Western Europe as well as the United States, was a "religious" activity in Moscow. The KGB-controlled Russian Orthodox Church sponsored a four-day World Conference of Religious Workers for Saving the Sacred Gift of Life from Nuclear Catastrophe. Some 25 U.S. church leaders attended the Communist-led conference, the most prominent of them being Billy Graham. Graham had been traveling between colleges and universities preaching to students against nuclear buildup and defense strategy on the part of the U.S. He interrupted his schedule to go to Moscow. Even Vice President George Bush advised Graham not to attend the Communist conference. But the 63-year-old evangelist disregarded all advice, decided to spend a whole week in Moscow, preaching and "communing" with Communist leaders. He conferred for three hours with George Arbatov, the Kremlin's top North American affairs specialist. The Los Angeles Times noted that "Graham, who once called communists Satan worshipers, pointed to Arbatov and said, 'I have met a very wonderful official here.' Arbatov said, 'Dialogue between atheists and believers - this is what we need.'"

It was understood from the beginning that this was to be a religious conference, but that Communist officials - atheists, not believers - would also attend the sessions. Among U.S. church leaders attending the conference were the chief executives of several denominations, including William P. Thompson of the United Presbyterian Church, the Rev. Avery Post of the United Church of Christ, and Bishop David Press of the American Lutheran Church. As an appointed leader of the U.S. delegation, Graham read a prepared statement which began: "I was born, reared and educated in America, and I am a loyal citizen of America. But I also consider myself a member of the world community with responsibilities not only to one nation but to the whole human race. As a Christian and a follower of Jesus Christ, I believe the threat of

nuclear war is not only a political but a moral and spiritual issue. It is an issue which is concerning me more and more."

A well documented answer to this disarmament and anti-nuke crusade was answered by G. Russell Evans, a retired Captain of the U.S. Coast Guard. We are not acquainted with the writings of Capt. Evans, but we came across his column which was published in the excellently edited Mountain Lakes Shopper, a weekly published by Ogden and Florence Brouwer of Andrews, NC. 28901. Because Capt. Evans names names and supplies documentation, we are taking the liberty of republishing his article, as follows.

\* \* \* \* \*

The mushrooming movements in both Europe and America against nuclear weapons are aimed at converting us to pacifism, but none of the reformers seem to care about the vital question: What is your solution to the danger of communist enslavement? The essays and monographs of religious activists and other writers and the pronouncements and warnings of the major church spokesmen are really promoting Bertrand Russell's old slogan, "Better Red than dead." ¶ These crusaders vividly describe cataclysmic annihilation by nuclear holocaust, along with raging fire storms, vast gamma radiation and medical problems too extensive to imagine. Tragically true. Professor Walter Wink of Auburn Theological Seminary, writing in The Christian Century, calls the government paranoid and the people paralyzed, as "we quietly make ready to die together." (March 3, 1982, p. 234). His solution is (1) a nuclear freeze by mutual treaty with the USSR, (2) peace coalitions in America's churches, praying, demonstrating in the streets, and refusing to pay "war taxes," and (3) faith - "exercise the bit (of faith) we do have."

In the same issue, a full page ad features the Harvard Divinity School, led by Harvey Cox with his 210 faculty members and students - all calling for the abolition of nuclear arms which they declare to be "contrary to the will of God." Excellent. But what about the Soviets? And their record for abolishing armaments? Cox's record is impressive: career pacifist agitator, counselor for draft dodgers, and advocate for Christian Communism - the latter, a genuine "non sequiter." Cox, the man who told Communist bigwig Herbert Aptheker that Communists are more virtuous than Christians, now asks Americans to lay down their arms.

Not to worry, however, for America's mainline churches will not be upstaged by Harvey Cox: Listen to the American Baptist Church, the Episcopal House of Bishops, the disciples of Christ, the United Presbyterian moderator, the National Conference of Catholic Bishops, and others in their pleas for disarming America. Indeed, hear United Methodist Bishops John B. Warman and LeRoy Matthiesen, Roman Catholic Archbishops John R. Roach and John Quin, Sweden's former prime minister Olof Palme, Japan's Professor Mitsuo Okamoto, and dozens of others give their formulas for universal peace, including: quit paying "war taxes," walk off jobs involving armaments, and "voice a loud NO to...nuclear weapons." But what about the Soviets?

Of course, the World and National Councils of Churches, flushed with generous American church support, are in the van of the anti-nuke parade. Also flushed with American support (foreign aid and U.S. Army troops) are our European allies, some of whom, unfortunately, are aiding in the anti-nuke procession too, and showing little interest in defending themselves. Among these are the governments of Rome, Bonn, Paris, Amsterdam, and Vienna. French writer Ray Aron reports that Europe is "decadent" and "condemning itself to death when it loses interest in the future" (Virginian-Pilot, Jan 1, 1982, p. A10). Alan Geyer, United Methodist and editorialist, decries the "repeated putdown of European dupes of Soviet propaganda" and rejoices that the United Nations Second Special Session on Disarmament (June 7-July 3) will "open American minds to the views of representative

non-Americans." Very clever. This "opening of minds" will be supervised by a Communist (the Under-Secretary for Political and Security Affairs), a post guaranteed to the Communists by Alger Hiss since 1945 (In the Cause of Peace, by Trygve Lie, p. 45). Need we ask: What about the Soviets?

At this point, we need the logic of Pierre S. DuPont who told the French General Assembly in 1790: "Gentlemen, It is necessary to be gracious as to intentions...but we do not have to be gracious at all to inconsistent logic and absurd reasoning. Bad logicians have committed more involuntary crimes than bad men have done intentionally." We have been exposed to "bad logicians."

Moreover, we need no grace to understand the awesome military advantages of the Soviets and their intentions to dominate the world. The former Air Force intelligence chief, Maj. Gen. George Keegan sets Russian superiority at 2-10-1-overall, and most analysts agree. President Reagan is laboring mightily to gain parity for America before negotiating another SALT Treaty, knowing full well that power is the only thing Communists respect. Does anyone doubt, for example, that a nuclear freeze today means second place for America?

The current hysteria for pacifism neglects the responsibility of free men to preserve liberty. The churches know what they want, but do they know the price? Indeed, they offer no Scriptural justification that nuclear weapons are "contrary to the will of God" or that man will destroy the earth. There are none because these are God's prerogatives. [But] the Bible has much to say about national defense... (End of article by G. Russell Evans, Captain USCG Ret.)

\* \* \* \* \*

Under the heading "Communist Disarmament Lobby in High Gear", Straight Talk of May 13, 1980 presents further information concerning this disarmament movement which is sweeping the world. Again we quote:

"The Communist anti-nuke, disarmament lobby is having a field day. Everywhere you turn you hear about the 'Ground-Zero' group and their assorted hangers-on. Our media is playing it to the hilt with the 'news' shows interviewing Senator after Representative after 'Expert' proclaiming that two-thirds of the American people want a nuclear freeze. This is pure hogwash. Loaded questions and doctored reports can indicate anything the questioners want them to indicate.

"The campaign to unilaterally disarm America is reaching its zenith. It began with Sputnik and seems destined to end with their elusive one-world government,-controlled of course, by the multi-national corporations and the international bankers. The goal is one-world monopoly, the machinery is one-world government and the tactics are the disarming of the western world.

"The 'nuclear hoax' has brought the conspirators very close to their goal and that, with world-wide disorder brought on by a manufactured depression and then hyperinflation, is calculated to push us over the edge. Out of the land will come a great cry to 'do something!' and when that happens the ripe fruit will fall into patient communist hands. If Reagan fails in his apparent effort to rebuild our defenses then it is all over but the bleeding and the American Republic will be purged from the history books. George Orwell's 1984 will be the reality and the world will slide back into the dark ages, probably never to shine again until after Armageddon.

"The time has come for drastic action on the part of the American people. Like the 'letters of correspondence' of Revolutionary days, the hard money newsletter industry is trying to warn the people but we are seemingly being ignored. But, if the fabled 'Man on a White Horse' appears, riding in from nowhere, what will be the outcome? Will he save the day or will he, once he gains power, turn on his followers and impose his own brand of dictatorship?

"But If we are faced with certain conquest by the Communist Monster and If the man arises, we'll have no apparent choice but to follow him and hope for the best."

At his prime time press conference on May 13th President Reagan read from a prepared statement, said he is convinced "America's highest mission is to stand as a leader among free nations in the cause of peace. That's why, hand in hand with our efforts to restore a credible national defense, my administration has been working for a reduction in conventional and nuclear forces that can help free the world from the threat of destruction." So, a conference aimed at reducing the number of nuclear weapons is convened in Geneva. Another conference aimed at reducing the number of conventional weapons is going on in Vienna. But the stumbling block is inspection, finding a way to be sure that the Soviets are keeping their end of whatever bargain is struck. So, said the President, "It will not be a short or easy work. But I believe the Soviet people and their leaders understand the importance of preventing war." We can be reasonably sure that the Soviet people understand the importance of preventing war. But we can't be sure about their leaders, and the people have no say in the matter. "Theirs not to reason why." Of course, in the final analysis, people don't make wars; they just fight them, and perhaps die in them. Nor do governments, as such, make wars. There is what the late Carroll Quigley called "The Select Group." This is the group that makes wars. Its members have no real sense of patriotism, no thoughts of the importance of national sovereignty, or of the defense of a homeland or a people. Again: people don't profit from wars. Governments don't profit from wars. But there is a group that always intends to profit from wars. A current example: A war is being fought over The Falklands. The people understand one set of reasons, are willing even to die for those reasons. But beyond the people is the knowledge that a drilling team brought in one oil well in the area. There are expectations that this is an oil-rich area newly discovered and there is this "Select Group" which intends to control the world's resources. The Argentine Government hoped to develop those sources and enrich Argentina, or at least its leaders. But "The Group" has no thought of allowing any national government to control any potential natural resource of this nature. Make no mistake about it: the war will be settled on "The Group's" terms.

There is a formula: to gain control of the world's resources the United States is to supply the financing, the USSR is to supply the policing. As for the threat of any nuclear war, it should be remembered that the goal is control, not destruction of resources. However, if our elected leaders are impotent or deceived or traitorous, and if war should come, even a nuclear war, by accident or intent, the words of Dr. Petr Beckman of the University of Colorado make sense:

"The morality of war does not depend on the weapons with which it is fought. You have exactly one life to risk in the defense of everything that makes it worth living, and it matters little whether you lose it to a spear, a bullet, or nuclear radiation. Your forefathers risked, and often gave, that one life for your life, liberty and pursuit of happiness. You have no right to squander that heritage, to invite war by weakness, and to leave your children to the demeaning cancer of serfdom."

Bear in mind, this is still just a propaganda war, probably incited by the need to divert attention from the economic mess "The Group" has created. There is one way out: Elimination of the privately-controlled money monopolies, especially the Federal Reserve, and a return to real un-debt money. If there is no profit for "The Group," there should be no war.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 100: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Twenty . . . . . May 21, 1982

## **BOOKS THAT SHAKE THE WORLD**

"History," remarked Cicero, himself a historian and Roman patriot, is the witness of the times, the torch of truth, the life of memory, the teacher of life, the messenger of antiquity." He laid down certain rules by which a historian should be judged: "The first law is that the historian shall never dare to set down what is false; the second, that he shall never dare to conceal the truth; the third, that there shall be no suspicion in his work either of favoritism or prejudice." Unfortunately, with the passage of time and the development of more sophisticated methods of conspiracy, Cicero's words have been unread, forgotten, or ignored by those who have been accepted as historians by the agents who censor and control all communications media, including history books. Thus, these so-called historians are not so much historians as opinion molders, writers who are willing to set down what may not be true, who commit sins of omission by concealing much of what they may know to be true. One of the first rules of The Conspirators, as declared by one of the first of our historical era, Adam Weishaupt, is to control all writings and to set up a system of censorship so that all avenues of communication are banned if not favorable to The Conspiracy, and that are prejudiced in favor of what has been called "The Society of the Elite."

It is unusual, therefore, to find any such "accepted" historians breaking loose from the bonds of such censorship and writing revisionist histories that really expose certain facets of the overall Conspiracy. As one reviewer observed:

On rare occasions a book is published which must forever alter the way in which we view the world around us. Within a short while it becomes difficult to understand how we could have functioned without the knowledge gained from it.

In less than twenty years three such books have been published, books dealing with history, books that are quite possibly the most important studies of modern history since de Tocqueville's "Democracy in America." One of these books was written by James H. Billington: "Fire in the Minds of Men - Origins of the Revolutionary Faith." The other two are by the late Carroll Quigley. Most of our readers will be familiar with what is contained in Quigley's "Tragedy and Hope, A History of the World in Our Time." Equally important, there has been published posthumously and quite recently, "The Anglo-American Establishment." This latter book was written and prepared for publication as early as 1949. But its contents were so sensational, and so very truthful, that no publisher could be found until recently, 1981 to be precise. This is a book which traces the development of the One World Conspiracy from the time of "The Round Table," "Milner's Kindergarten," Rhode's Secret Society, and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, through the establishment of the Council on Foreign Relations, the Institute of Pacific Relations, and other organizations of the Anglo-American Establishment. In his introduction to this book, Quigley wrote:

It is not easy for an outsider to write the history of a secret group of this kind, but...it should be done, for this group is...one of the most important historical facts of the twentieth century...I suppose in the long view my attitude would not be far different from that of the society...but agreeing with the group on goals, I cannot agree with them on methods...In this group were persons who must command the admiration and affection of all who know of them. On the other

hand, in this group were persons whose lives have been a disaster to our way of life. Unfortunately, the influence of the latter have been stronger. I have been told that the story I relate here would be better left untold...but I feel the truth, once told, can be of injury to no men of good will.

In his book "Fire in the Minds of Men," Billington delineates and documents a different phase of the One World Conspiracy. When taken together, the works of Quigley and Billington illustrate the fact that there are two broad highways leading to World Government. One is usually referred to as the Socialist Route, which includes any number of mass movements and political parties that promote "equality" as well as collectivism, such as Communism, Fascism, Fabianism, Social Democracy, Welfare Statism, etc. The other broad highway leading toward the New World Order is in no sense a movement involving masses of people. It is a closely knit secret society whose members are International Bankers, Industrial Monopolists, Media Managers, and their carefully selected agents who usually are found in such exclusive "clubs" as the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, the Committee for Economic Development, the Organization for Economic and Commercial Development, the Bilderberg Group, the Club of Rome, and the rest of the organizations not specifically identified with and supposedly in opposition to the Communist wing of the Socialist movement. It is with the Socialist Route that Billington deals, and favors. He insists that it is more than just a revolutionary movement as such; it is a kind of new religion, a "faith" which as a secular religion is due to replace Christianity (even as Secular Humanism is about to do in the United States). Billington writes:

This book seeks to trace the origins of a faith - perhaps the faith of our time. Modern revolutionaries are believers, no less committed and intense than were the Christians and Muslims of an earlier era. What is new is the belief that a perfect secular order will emerge from the forcible overthrow of traditional authority. This inherently implausible idea gave dynamism to Europe in the nineteenth century, and has become the most successful ideological export of the West to the world, in the twentieth.

This "faith" about which Billington writes began, as he documents it, with the Masonic Lodges of the eighteenth century; its ritualism and orders copied from the Jesuits. The "faith" progressed from Germany to France where it inspired the French Revolution, to the other countries of Europe, was especially promoted by Karl Marx who found both Germany and France too hot for his presence, settled in London from where he lived on the bounties of his associate Frederick Engels. Billington notes that "the city is the crucible of modern revolution." Although the first revolutionary leaders were intellectuals (still are), Marx originally had the idea that the revolution would be accomplished through the proletarian class, the "workers of the world" who "had nothing to lose but their chains." He soon learned, however, that though it still was called a "revolution of the proletariat," the proletarian masses provided a poor army, that he must continue to depend upon the intellectuals and the men with money who would support him (as did his partner, Engels). In writing about it, Billington agrees that if this new "faith" is to overturn the world, it must begin in the cities. He writes that "The revolutionary tradition, seen from below, is a narrative of urban unrest successfully dominated by Paris and St. Petersburg (now Moscow)." But, most important in his history of this "fire that is a faith," Billington starts at the proper beginning of the "Socialist Route" to the New World Order. He writes:

If freemasonry provided a general milieu and symbolic vocabulary for revolutionary organization, it was Illuminism that provided its basic structural model. It may be well to trace in some detail the nature and impact of this baffling

movement, because its influence was far from negligible and has been as neglected in recent times as it was exaggerated in an earlier era.

The Order of Illuminism was founded on May 1, 1776, by a professor of canon law at the University of Ingolstadt in Bavaria, Adam Weishaupt, and four associates. The order was secret and hierarchical, modelled on the Jesuits and dedicated to Weishaupt's Rousseauian vision of leading all humanity to a new moral perfection freed from all established religious and political authority. Weishaupt did not so much invite intellectuals to join his new pedagogic elite as taunt them to do so. He radiated contempt for men of the Enlightenment who 'go into ecstasies over antiquity, but are themselves unable to do anything,' and insisted that 'what is missing is the force to put into practice what has long been affirmed by our minds'."

In a review of Billington's book by Medford Evans, appearing in the October 1981 issue of "American Opinion," Evans writes: "The logical link with Marx and with Lenin is obvious. The link with the French Revolution is established, through Mirabeau and others. The point I want to leave with you...is simply this: Why have a thousand scholarly experts for two decades treated with a show of silent contempt, as if the Illuminati were all a fairy tale, the well established position...that in this order was the central focus of what is now a Master Conspiracy?"

The answer to Evans' question might be considered academic. Any number of qualified and reputable historians and researchers have recognized that the Order of the Illuminati was the beginning of what is now a Master Conspiracy. John Robison in 1797 published the first English-language book exposing the Illuminati and explaining how it had penetrated into certain Masonic Lodges. He titled his book "Proofs of a Conspiracy." Nesta Webster, in her books on the subject, especially "The Socialist Network," identified the movement as a conspiracy. In later times there have been many accredited writers who accept "The Conspiracy" as a fact, not a theory.

The same is true of the "second avenue" toward the New World Order, which Quigley has identified as "The Society of the Elect." It too has been thoroughly identified, and the facts documented, proving it to be the other side of the Master Conspiracy. But, following the pattern laid down by Weishaupt, control and censorship of the communications media have been so firmly established that books and articles revealing the truth are never mentioned in such publications as The New York Times Book Review section. Historians and researchers who dare to call it a conspiracy are criticized, condemned, subjected to character assassination, and their works suppressed whenever and wherever possible. As the author of the blurb on the dust jacket of "The Anglo-American Establishment" comments:

While the notion of conspiratorial influence on world events has gained credence with both extremities of the American political spectrum, and to a degree with the general public, the more academically-oriented person has tended to downplay such influence, largely because of the lack of scholarship in the presentation and analysis of the facts by those supporting the conspiracy

---

#### BOOKS DISCUSSED IN THIS REPORT

Fire in the Minds of Men, by James H. Billington. Copyright 1980. 677 pages including extensive documentation. Basic Book, New York, N.Y. \$25.00.

Tragedy and Hope, by Carroll Quigley. Copyright 1966. The Macmillan Co., New York, N.Y. 1348 pages. Probably available from Alpine Enterprises, P.O. Box 766, Dearborn, Mich. 48121. Last quoted price, \$27.00.

The Anglo-American Establishment, by Carroll Quigley. Copyright 1981 by Books in Focus, Inc., P.O. Box 3481, Grand Central Station, New York, N.Y. 10163. 354 pages including extensive notes. \$20.00.

theories. In addition, many such supporters have made themselves easy to ignore and, in fact, have themselves always assumed that they would be ignored. Professor Quigley's work does not suffer from these defects. The evidence he presents...appears irrefutable.

In this denigrating statement concerning us other Conspiracy buffs, the writer (not Quigley) makes our point and also emphasizes the real importance of books written by men such as Quigley and Billington. The blurb-writer indicates that we others - John Robison, Nesta Webster, Dan Smoot, Gary Allen, or name your own favorite Conspiracy advocate - can be treated with "silent contempt." Not because what we write is neither factual nor truthful, but because we can be labeled as "extremists." Therefore we are prejudiced and our works deserve to be burned. On the other hand, take a writer who is in favor of the aims of the Conspirators, has examined their files and records with approval, but merely dislikes the methods used by the Conspirators; let such a person write the same message as ours, perhaps even in the same words, and those who won't believe us will probably believe him. That is why Quigley's witness is important. Our evidence is labeled "Questionable," but his (the same evidence) becomes "irrefutable." Of course, Quigley did overstep the limits a bit. When the members of the "Society of the Elect" learned what Quigley had actually written in his "Tragedy and Hope," there was an attempt to ban the book, and his sudden death did seem a little strange. Billington, on the other hand, is being accepted wholeheartedly by the "elitists." His book is being advertised in Foreign Affairs and being promoted in intellectual publications. This probably because he wrote only about the Socialist wing of the Conspiracy, wrote not a word about the more sinister, controlling, closed "Society of the Elect." Furthermore, the affiliations and connections between the Socialist and Super Capitalist forces of the Conspiracy were spelled out by Quigley, left untouched by Billington. Nevertheless, "Fire in the Minds of Men" is a very important book, because it fills in those times, events and spaces between Weishaupt in 1776 and Lenin in 1917. This information, so thoroughly documented, has been hard to come by previously.

A final word about the Quigley contribution. In his book that was written first (1949) but published last (1981), Quigley wrote of the Conspiracy as plotted by Cecil Rhodes and Nathan Rothschild, Arnold Toynbee and Alfred Milner and others of the "Society of the Elect" from 1875 to 1945, at which time, according to Quigley, "it would seem that the great idealistic adventure which began in 1875 had slowly ground its way to a finish of bitterness and ashes."

So he wrote in 1949. But apparently he discovered that the Conspiracy had not ended: the power base of the "Society" had just been shifted from London to New York City, from Rothschild to Rockefeller, from Chatham House in London to the Harold Pratt House in New York City where the CFR is headquartered. So Quigley began to write again, this time chronicling the continuing Conspiracy up to 1966, at which time the book which he wrote last but was published first, "Tragedy and Hope" appeared in book stores for a brief spell.

It was Taylor Caldwell who said: "I have fought these enemies of liberty in every book I have written. But too few have listened to me, as too few have listened to others who have warned of these conspirators. The hour is late. Americans must soon listen and act. . . or endure the black night of slavery that is worse than death."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 100: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Twenty-One . . . . . May 28, 1982

## **THE FALKLANDS - MALVINAS CRISIS REVISITED**

An unidentified AP analyst reporting from Buenos Aires almost exposed the news behind the news of the Falklands-Malvinas conflict when he wrote: "It is a war of bitter ironies. The United States is blamed increasingly in Buenos Aires for the Falklands war it sought to prevent. If Argentina loses, Secretary of State Alexander Haig is the likely scapegoat. Argentina, whose leaders rallied behind a popular cause at a moment of internal dissension, has paid an enormous economic, political and social price. And Argentines have convinced themselves that military setbacks are because the Western powers ganged up against them unfairly. . . The conflict is even referred to as 'Haig's War' in some Argentine circles. . . In New York, a top-ranking Argentine foreign ministry official said he felt the U.S. backed Britain because it wanted to establish a U.S.-British base on the Falklands 'to dominate the South Atlantic'."

There is one serious but never generally understood flaw in reasoning behind the foregoing quotation. It is not the United States which is behind the conflict, or is aiming to establish a U.S.-British base in The Falklands. Nor is Alexander Haig representing the United States in his "moderating" activities, which now have been turned over to the United States. If that is difficult to understand, think of it this way: In conflicts such as this the nations are instruments, the people are pawns, but the initiators of the moves are a select group of people who are seeking to gain certain ends and advantages as a result of the conflict. Haig, supposedly acting as Secretary of State of the United States, actually is acting as an agent of the man who he says "made him what he is," and is responsible for placing Haig in a position where he can serve interests other than those of the United States, or of any other country or its people.

Something very important happened as April 1982 was drawing to a close. The event was reported by The New York Times of April 30 in these words (excerpts): ". . . The United States is prepared to reject a sweeping United Nations treaty that would fix rules for the use and exploitation of the seas. . . . After eight years of negotiations, the code is due to be adopted by some 150 Nations. . . . In addition to providing for seabed mining, the treaty would give Nations sovereign power over waters 12 miles from their coasts. Beyond that, there would be free passage for all ships and planes, civilian and military. The document provides each Nation with an economic zone 200 miles from its shore. This means that every coastal State would have exclusive rights to the fish and other marine life in these waters. Each Nation is also given rights to the oil and gas lying on the continental shelf 350 miles off its shores." While it is true that the United States refused to sign this seabed treaty, 150 other Nations did. And The Falklands are said to be in the very heart of vast oil and gas fields. In addition, the surrounding seabeds are loaded with important minerals that are growing scarce on land. Perhaps even more important, The Falklands are the gateway to the as yet undeveloped mineral riches of the Antarctica. And again, with the Panama Canal in potentially hostile hands, the only sea route connecting the Atlantic with the Pacific lies around Cape Horn; and The Falklands could form the perfect guardian and barrier to any such passage..

This new Law of the Sea Treaty which took eight years of negotiation to complete is a part of the "piecemeal functionalism" program which was adopted by the Trilateral Commission as the best means for further developing the New World Order. The program calls for the setting up of separate Specialized Agencies, preferably under the United Nations, as supranational authorities that would deal with specific areas of

world government. As Zbigniew Brzezinski, former Director of the Trilateral Commission, explained in his book Between Two Ages – America's Role in the Technetronic Era, "The movement toward a larger community of nations will necessarily have to be piecemeal." Meaning that the New World Order would be built institution by institution and region by region. These institutions and regions would later be connected into a Global Government. As CFR big-wig Kingman Brewster explained in an article appearing in the CFR's official organ, Foreign Affairs:  
"... supra-national institutions with some of the attributes of governmental authority will first emerge [such as] control and management of worldwide satellite communications; prohibitions and requirements to diminish pollution, plunder and decay of natural environment [Seabed Treaty]; the regulation of international capital and

## THE WIDE-OPENED DOOR OF VULNERABILITY

The victims of his alleged, but eye-witnessed crime were being ignored. Whether or not he was guilty didn't seem to matter to the officers of the court. The whole case seemed to depend upon one the answer to one question: Was John Hinckley capable of knowing right from wrong when he tried to assassinate President Ronald Reagan, his aide John Brady, and two officers of the law. Thousands upon thousands of taxpayers' dollars were being spent to obtain contrary and conflicting opinions from a gaggle of psychiatrists and psychologists. Whether he was guilty beyond any reasonable doubt seemed unimportant. The only question: Was he mentally alert when he pulled the trigger? In effect, the psychiatrists and psychologists who couldn't agree among themselves would decide the outcome of the trial and the fate of the accused.

While this courtroom game was being played out for the benefit of the media, there arrived in the mail the following letter from J. Kessner Kahn. He asks: Maybe you, too, would like to think on this - - - -

Dr. John Doe, M.D., S.C., P.C., KGB:

In the battle for men's minds psychiatrists would be prime targets for recruitment by the Soviets. Psychiatrists are open and available to the likes of KGB agents posing as patients, building their personality images and being able to use their contacts to recruit, if not the psychiatrists themselves, at least their services.

Who better than psychiatrists could provide 'zombie' types who would be easily programmed to carry out specific actions . . . could do the necessary programming of the selected subject? Who better than psychiatrists could bring forth selected items of information sought by the KGB people, could search the strengths and weaknesses of a person's character that would assist the KGB in future handlings of a selected subject? And where else could the KGB find cover as effectively as the patient-doctor relationship privacy laws? The KGB agent as a patient is protected, the psychologist or psychiatrist is protected, and the others as patients are also assured privacy.

Further, in court or otherwise giving professional opinions, who better than psychiatrists have been able to influence the outcome of trials, investigations, establish 'media images,' and affect legislation? Psychiatrists and psychologists of course are the experts, the tacticians and strategists, and also the hidden and protected agents in the battle for the minds of men which the Soviets are so successfully waging - far more successfully than we realize.

Investigation, exposure, alertness, recognition of what's going on is a pressing and present need.

financial transactions - all of these areas are already demanding a regimen which no single nation can provide on its own."

In view of this program of the builders of the New World Order, it can be seen how important it is to them to have the Falklands region under the control of a government which will be responsive and obedient to the New World Authority, as represented in this case by the Seabed Treaty, which will control the production of oil and gas, minerals from the sea, etc. And it makes little difference to the Trilateral plan whether such a region is controlled by a Western Nation or a Communist Nation. In fact, David Rockefeller had let it be known that he has no difficulty dealing with Communist governments. Indeed it's often easier, he says, to deal with a Communist or Socialist government.

In this connection, we are informed by an authoritative European intelligence source that this present Falklands War came about because the Rockefeller-British Petroleum cabal had lost control over the region. Last year the Argentine government was favorable. President and General Viola and his Economy Minister, Jose Martinez De Hoz were Rockefeller's men. But they were deposed in December by a junta led by General Galtieri. That stopped the planning of the international lenders and multinationals. This also placed the new Argentine government in a precarious economic situation, and it was decided that seizing the Malvinas Islands would be a good move, both for economic improvement and morale building among the Argentinians. But the Galtieri junta didn't seem to realize at the time that this would mean war against Exxon, Chase Manhattan Bank, and British Petroleum. Then the junta made another blunder. When Alexander Haig was sent to mediate, they immediately recognized him as an agent of the Rockefeller Group, and refused to play ball, demanding instead, UN mediation. So, as our European source suggests, General Galtieri should start planning his retirement, because the oil monopolists always get their way - even if U.S. troops have to be brought into the "little war" to make it so; an event which President Reagan promises will never happen.

Because of pressure from above (but not from heaven) President Reagan has been forced to renege on several promises. We must be sure he keeps this one.

There remains one more very important aspect of this Falkland Islands affair that has not been mentioned by the media, and which the Power Brokers are not anxious to have publicized. There is a strong and influential lobby in England which has not been deceived by the machinations of the builders of the New World Order. It is called the Keep The Falkland Islands British Organisation and headquarters at 14 Park Village West, London, NW1. It has published a question-and-answer fact sheet that should remind all American readers of the manner in which the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission infiltrated and took control of all departments of our federal government having to do with money, trade and foreign affairs; and how, among other things, the Panama Canal was given away.

In this fact sheet the question is asked, "Who are the enemy?" The answer given: "The Soviets, directed by the world's main Bankers, and funded by Banker opera-

REDS, REED AND ROCKEFELLER

With all the recent Academy Awards and attention to the movie "Reds," it is appropriate to mention that E.M. Josephson in his book The Truth About Rockefeller has this to say: "John Reed (whose treasonous conduct was glorified in 'Reds'), the most violent of the native American Communists, testified that his Communist activities were supported by Mrs. John D. Rockefeller, Jr., and her friends. Mrs. Rockefeller, Jr. was the mother of Nelson and David Rockefeller. She was a benefactor to many leftist and "progressive" causes and schools. One such notable indoctrination center to receive the family's money is the notorious London School of Economics, David Rockefeller's alma mater, and from whence come most of the world's Socialist leaders. (Courtesy Globescan, 1545 New York Ave., N.E., Washington, D.C.)



tions world wide. Plus the multinationals. These are industrialists always ready to subdue conscience to making a fast buck. The Zionists are also a vital part. We will call the Bankers the R-R boys (meaning Rothschild-Rockefeller).

Asked how the Big Bankers are involved, the answer given is: "The Bankers have stolen the sovereign right of individual nations to issue new money. They call them 'loans' which they are not. These 'loans' are mere book entries and are made out of nothing . . . This is the power source behind the enemy."

Also roped in: "The world's media. With vast financial funds this is not difficult. Trade unions were infiltrated to make newspapers unprofitable. Multinationals in return for promised favours were made to take these over, and of course they kept their papers in line. The relatively new Radio and TV were a godsend to the Conspirators.

As to how this concerns the Falklands, the answer given should remind you of how we lost the Panama Canal and started turning the Caribbean into a Red Lake: "The enemy has since 1950 been building an enormous Soviet Navy. It is now the world's biggest and is growing rapidly. To operate, and to control the world, this Navy wants all the world's vital strategic bases. The Falklands is such a base. Great Britain had almost all of these bases in 1950, and so the two R-R's set about to get them out of British hands. Task forces were set up and told to devise schemes for achieving these objectives.

"The first thing was to infiltrate agents into British Governments - Wilson, Heath and almost every Foreign Secretary since 1950, with the one great exception of Earnest Bevin, were all working for the Soviets. Singapore, Malta and Aden were easy. The media blazed away; the pro-Soviet Government traitors did the rest, and three vital strategic areas were gone. Suez was more difficult. It took a very involved plan indeed. But (Anthony) Eden fell for it and Suez was gone.

Rhodesia had to fall, to lay open South Africa to attack. Rhodesia was a tough nut, but successive British Prime Ministers - MacMillan, Hume, Wilson, Heath and their Foreign Secretaries worked industriously at it. In the end tricksters Carrington and Soames succeeded in deceiving the splended Rhodesians into submission. Rhodesia is now a Soviet State. And South Africa is now open to attack from the north.

And now the Falklands, controlling the vital strategic point of The Horn . . . The R-R boys got to work. Used Banker funds to work up nationalism in Argentina for the return of the Falklands. Promised the Argentines Soviet support . . . Got cracking on the Argentine media. . . But how will this help the enemy with its Soviet Navy?

"The Argentine is hopelessly in debt. Its junta is atrocious. The Argentines can be taken over by the enemy and turned into a Soviet State at any time; and, bingo, in goes the Soviet Navy."

The end result of this "little war" may please the Exxon-Chase Manhattan-British Petroleum-Communist Cartel. But only one nation can win. Argentina will return to her role as debtor-slave to Money Barons. Britain will face a geographic situation she can neither accept nor reject comfortably. The US will be estranged from her Southern neighbor Nations. Those Nations will suffer if they turn to the USSR in rejection of the US. Castro, as on-the-spot agent of the International Communist Conspiracy, will seem to gain some glory; but this will not aid his suffering subjects. And men will still cry peace when there is neither peace nor victory.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each, 10 to 49: 20¢ each, 50 to 100: 15¢ each, 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Twenty-Two . . . . . June 4, 1982

## THE STRATEGY BEHIND ECONOMIC SUMMITRY

United States Communications Chief David Gergen calls it "public diplomacy". His reference is to the ten day presidential tour of the capital cities of Europe: Paris to confer with Socialist Mitterand of France. Then to Versailles for the Economic Summit. From there to Rome for an audience with the Pope. Next to London for dinner and a horseback ride with Queen Elizabeth II and a conversation with Margaret Thatcher at 10 Downing Street. Bonn comes next, where the 15 nations of NATO will have some serious discussions, followed by a trip to the Berlin Wall and finally an inspection of U.S. troops in West Germany. Sandwiched in between these personal appearances will be major addresses before the British and West German parliaments, and a speech at the Vatican - all of which being live broadcasts by European television. "A lot of people in Europe have not seen Reagan and don't understand him," explained Communicator Gergen, "so this will be an attempt to introduce the man and his message."

His "message" consists of a series of appeasements and compromises. He will hold out great hopes for the arms limitation talks with the Soviets, beginning on June 29 in Geneva. He will promise that interest rates will drop. But this is a rather idle promise, because it is the independent Federal Reserve and not the Federal Administration which determines how high or low interest rates are going to be. And the strangest promise of all: Reagan will hold out hope for "a quasi-governmental program aimed at promoting democracy in developing countries and, where possible, in communist nations." Quite frankly, the people in most developing countries would interpret democracy as license to rebel and terrorize, and in communist countries the people already have their "people's democracy."

"Public diplomacy" is an apt name for this series of appearances by President Reagan. However, the Economic Summit at Versailles - probably concluded as you read this Report - is not public diplomacy in any sense. These annual Economic Summits are very private and very serious. For this is the nearest approach to World Government in action that is possible at this stage of the game. We'll explain later.

For this particular Economic Summit a vast amount of briefing on the part of President Reagan was necessary. Steven R. Weisman of The New York Times reported on May 30 that "In between horseback riding and clearing brush at his Santa Barbara ranch last week, President Reagan pored over a fat briefing book on the conference of leaders of the big industrial democracies that he will attend this week in Versailles. Before leaving for Europe on Wednesday, he will have studied five more briefing books on issues and personalities he will encounter." Also, AP reported that "Reagan spent much of the 7½-hour flight studying three thick books of briefing papers."

This intense study of briefing books has more significance than one would suspect. This Economic Summit was not merely a meeting of the heads of seven governments getting together to talk over their mutual problems as Presidents, Prime Ministers and Chancellors of independent, sovereign nations. This was a meeting called, arranged and managed by the Trilateral Commission and the Paris based Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD). It was, therefore, very important to the leaders of the Supranational, or World Government, that the seven leaders of the national governments know exactly what was to be expected of them after the Summit had ended and the heads of government had gone home.

For these Economic Summits, from the Rambouillet Summit near Paris in 1975 to the Ottawa Summit of 1981 and the present Versailles Summit of 1982, the plans and

programs submitted the seven heads of government had to be studied beforehand, then discussed at the Summit, and implemented by each of the Trilateral Governments after the meetings had ended. It may be recalled that when the TLC and OECD arranged Economic Summits while Jimmy Carter was President of the leading nation of these seven trilateral countries, things didn't go quite as expected by the arrangers. To use an appropriate colloquialism, Carter made an ass of himself, did little good for the Planners of the New World Order and no good at all for the people of the United States. We can be sure the Trilateralists had no intention of permitting things to get out of hand at Versailles, and after Versailles. This time Ronald Reagan was to represent their interests, and Ronald Reagan was not one of their members. However, being surrounded by members of the CFR and the Trilateral Commission, things should go much better for the Supranational Government. There was a precedent. In his first term Richard Nixon had done things for the New World Order Planners that a Democrat could never have done and gotten by with. The ping-pong diplomacy and the opening of the gates to Red China, for example. Now with Ronald Reagan in the leader's seat, let's see if we can come up with a reasonable explanation for all those fat briefing books.

Now, Ronald Reagan was (and is) an actor, and a good one. His outstanding ability in that field has to do with his reading, and memorizing, difficult scripts. Some say he has a photographic memory. So, a far better way to be assured of Reagan's performance would be, not to have him coached by a Kissinger or Brzezinski, or even a Halg; but to have him study the scripts in private and in his own time. Like resting after a horseride or a brush clearing, or during a long ride in an air jet. By the time he arrived at Versailles, or Bonn where the NATO Summit would be held, he would be letter perfect in his part.

Does this sound too harsh and denigrating when we discuss President Reagan? Well, let's remember that he has on his official team more members of the Council on Foreign Relations and Trilateral Commission members and graduates, than Carter ever had. Remember, too, that almost every time Reagan makes a positive statement or official action that can be sincerely applauded by the "new right," a few days or weeks later he has found it necessary or expedient to reverse himself and accept some compromise or watered-down policy. Jeremiah Novak, in an article entitled Trilateral Governance, published in 1979, stated very candidly that:

"Policy making in the age of Trilateralism has shifted from the Congress and even from the Administration of the United States to the Supranational Summits, where it is directly influenced by the members of the Trilateral Commission, the supranational preparatory groups and the supranational OECD. President Carter is not the President of the United States, but the general manager of a subsidiary institution. Policy comes from the Summits to the Administration, and is not the desires of the American people or the people of the summit countries, who are unaware that the summits have been institutionalized into a semifederal supranational directory." What Novak said of Carter can also be said of Reagan, or of any other future President of the United States who may be selected for that office by this supranational institution. If we are to understand the important role of these annual Economic Summits, and if we are to understand U.S. Foreign and Economic Policy in 1982, it is necessary to trace the origin of these arranged conferences.

Henry Owen has been a long-time Director of Foreign Policy Studies at Brookings Institution. He is a ranking, policy-planning member of the Council on Foreign Relations. As a charter member of the Trilateral Commission he assisted Commission Co-ordinator George Franklin and Commission Director Zbigniew Brzezinski in the training of Candidate Jimmy Carter in foreign policy affairs. Owen then stayed on as Special Representative on Economic Summits under President Jimmy Carter, with the rank of U.S. Ambassador at Large. When Brzezinski broached to David Rockefeller the idea of creating the Trilateral Commission, it was Henry Owen who

suggested that Trilateral Commission Summit meetings attended by members only would not be sufficient; that there also should be annual Economic Summits to be attended by the heads of state and/or government of the nations represented in the Trilateral Commission; especially the United States, United Kingdom, Canada, West Germany, France, Italy and Japan. In 1968 Owen had written an article entitled Foreign Policy Premises for the Next Administration. He probably wrote it in the expectation that Hubert Humphrey would be the next President, but Richard Nixon won the election by a very narrow margin. In any case, Owen's blueprint was accepted by the Eastern Establishment, probably by President Nixon, definitely by Henry Kissinger. Owen declared that:

"It is now clear that the modern industrial nation-state is simply not adequate to the needs of the day. . . . Traditional notions of the power and authority of national governments no longer command the allegiance they did in times past. . . . The current transitional period presages: the increasing emergence of institutions which will permit like-minded people to direct their efforts to common ends, without regard to traditional limitations imposed by the sovereign prerogatives of national governments. . . . The task for the developed world is thus one of concerting the sum total of its economic policies in respect not only of aid but also of trade, monetary policy and private investment - in ways which will create an environment congenial to growth in the developing, as well as the developed, world. Here is a task which can give substance to the concept of a community of developed nations made up of the United States, Western Europe and Japan. For only if these three industrial giants cooperate closely can the task be discharged. And it is hard to see how the West European nations can play their proper role in this concert, except as they come together increasingly in joint action and joint institutions. . . ."

As director of foreign policy at the Brookings Institution, Henry Owen continued to press for creation of a "community of nations" at first composed of the United States, Canada, Japan and the industrial nations of Western Europe. In this he was joined by Zbigniew Brzezinski and others of the Rockefeller administration. In 1973 he served as editor of a Brookings Institution book entitled The Next Phase in Foreign Policy. In its preface he echoed his 1968 cry for a New World Order, and wrote that "The day When Americans could speak, as John Adams did, of producing a grand design that would illuminate the future of all mankind is gone. . . . In the seventies, the focus will shift to economic needs within the non-communist world, and these will have to be met multinationally, as our unilateral role diminishes. Helping to create a world order in which international action for this purpose can be mounted should be a chief objective of U.S. strategy in the post-cold war era we are now entering."

After the Trilateral Commission had been established, Owen then explained that Economic Summits of "the elite" would not be sufficient. There also should be Economic Summits to be attended by the heads of state and government. He wrote: "Bending the political prerogatives of the nation-state to the economic needs of interdependence will require that the larger political considerations involved be brought to the attention of the public. This is more likely to occur if negotiations can be launched with a powerful impulse involving the active participation of heads of government." What Owen proposed in 1973 became a reality in 1975 with the first Economic Summit held at Rambouillet. This accomplished, Owen then was joined by two other Trilateralists; Francois Duchene, Director of the International Institute of Strategic Studies in London; and Kinhide Mushakoji, Director of the Institute of International Relations for Advanced Studies on Peace and Development in Tokyo. These three produced the Trilateral Commission's Triangle papers; 2. Their proposal was that, to put it bluntly, the United States, Japan, England, France, West Germany and Canada cease governing themselves as though they were independent nation-states, and submit to management by "international institutions and inter-governmental mechanisms. The IMF, World Bank, OECD, GATT, and other

International Institutions would form segments of a world economic order, and the Summit Preparatory Committee, drawn from the ranks of the three sections of the Trilateral Commission, would become a kind of supranational administrative group that would make plans and programs for the nation-states, which now would be little more than subsidiary administrative branches of a world government. No longer would any nation be able to claim itself to be independent or sovereign.

In 1977 Henry Owen was named Special Representative of the President for Economic Summits, and President Carter gave him the rank of Ambassador at Large. This gave Owen an opportunity to complete the work of establishing that Preparatory Committee which was made up of carefully selected individuals from the U.S., Western Europe and Japan. This Preparatory Committee would "arrange for the agenda of subjects to be discussed, identify the issues or problems on which harmonization of policy is inadequate, serve as an 'early warning system' with respect to potentially critical situations and, if necessary, recommend ad hoc Ministerial meetings." In other words, this Preparatory Committee sets up the agenda, and manages the Economic Summits in behalf of the Trilateral Commission and its affiliated internationalist organizations.

However, much of this was merely window dressing. Because we are told that there is not just one Economic Summit such as the Ministerial Summit just concluded at Versailles. There is another Summit, being conducted simultaneously; a Summit attended by the money managers of the seven countries. And this is said to be the really important summit.

We have no authentic information about how this Versailles Summit was managed. But Jim Cochran, who was a member of Jimmy Carter's National Security Council Staff assigned to Henry Owen's office, in an interview with Michael Lord Chadwick, then editor of the Freeman Digest, published shortly after the Tokyo Summit of 1979, Jim Cochran referred to this Preparatory Committee as the Owen Preparatory Committee. Cochran explained that all joint decisions, policies and programs are worked out privately before the Economic Summit is called. Then the leaders of the industrial nations are called together at the Summit, and are told how these policies and programs are to be carried out by each nation.

"Jim Cochran," Chadwick reported, "stated that when a summit meeting is held there are really two summits being conducted simultaneously. One meeting is between the official heads of state, such as President Carter, etc. The other meeting is between the Finance Ministers, Special Representatives for Economic Summits, Treasury and State Officials, etc. This latter meeting, Mr. Cochran states, is the real summit meeting. The other meeting is held for the press to stimulate public acceptance of the joint decisions and programs worked out previously and finalized at the summit by the Preparatory Group." (Emphasis added).

As Freeman Digest concludes: "There has been a constant effort to converge the economies of the West. Each of the summit declarations demonstrates the evolutionary movement of individual nations into a global system of governance. With each summit international institutions are being strengthened to facilitate the new demand of 'decision-making in an interdependent world.' With each summit more and more decisions which affect domestic policy are being made at the international level. The end of the nation-state and national sovereignty is being heralded by influential members of the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Atlantic Council, Brookings Institution, etc.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 100: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Twenty-Three . . . . . June 11, 1982

## TO TRAIN TOMORROW'S NEW WORLD ORDER BUREAUCRATS

Cecil Rhodes was never in doubt as to what he wanted to accomplish. Enthralled by the charismatic eloquence of Professor of Arts John Ruskin while still an undergraduate at Oxford University, the twenty-four-year-old Rhodes wrote the first of his seven wills. This first will provided that his fortune be used for "The extension of British rule throughout the world, . . . the ultimate recovery of the United States of America as an integral part of a British Empire, . . . and finally the foundation of so great a power as to hereafter render wars impossible and promote the best interests of humanity." To accomplish these aims, Rhodes would have his vast personal fortune plus the financial support of Lord Rothschild and a number of the merchant bankers in "The City." The problem was not how to finance such a project or how to obtain helpers for its accomplishment. Rather, the problem was: what kind of a program should be adopted to achieve the goal? By the time Rhodes had written his fourth will, he believed that a secret society would be necessary, as well as a scholarship program that would complement the secret society, and provide young, new members for it. Historian Carroll Quigley observed:

"The secret society, after much preliminary talk, took form in 1891, the same year in which Rhodes drew up his fourth will and made (W.T.) Stead as well as Lord Rothschild the trustee of his fortune. . . . About the same time, in February 1981, Stead and Rhodes had another long discussion about the secret society. First they discussed their goals and agreed that, if necessary to achieve Anglo-American unity, Britain should join the United States. Then they discussed the organization of the secret society and divided in into two circles: an inner circle. 'The Society of the Elect,' and an outer circle to include 'The Association of Helpers'." It should be noted that this secret society was not to include formal initiations, oaths, secret signs of recognition, etc. as did, for example, the Order of the Illuminati. To these members of "The Society of the Elect," secret signs and oaths were neither necessary nor desirable, for the initiates knew each other intimately and had implicit trust in each other. Thus, to again quote Quigley: "The melodrama envisioned by Rhodes was watered down (after his death-Ed) without in any way reducing the seriousness with which the initiates determined to use their own personal influence and Rhodes's wealth and power to achieve the consolidation of the British Empire." Thus, this "Society of the Elect" later came to be known as the "Round Table" while the outer circle, the "Association of Helpers" helped stock the administrative posts in the Royal Institute of International Affairs and other internationalist groups. This "outer circle" was supplied to a great extent by selected Rhodes scholars. These were young graduates of colleges and universities who had been chosen to receive Rhodes Scholarships and thus be subjected to special indoctrination at one of the colleges at Oxford University. Each year, some 170 are selected from the former British colonies and Commonwealth Nations, the United States and Germany. Again quoting Quigley: "These scholarships were merely a facade to conceal the secret society, or, more accurately, they were to be one of the instruments by which the members of the secret society could carry out his purpose." It should be observed that these scholars usually find important positions awaiting them in Internationalist, Eastern Establishment, and/or political circles. Much of the control has shifted to the Rockefeller group, although the Rothschild influence also remains. Which brings us to the principal theme of this Report.







into conversation about a project dear to Lord Mountbatten's heart – the creation of a network of new two-year schools to educate selected students, ages 16 to 19, from around the world. The first such school – the United World College of the Atlantic – had been designed in the early 1960s in Wales by a group of Englishmen, including Kurt Hahn, who had started the Outward Bound program. Students who attend the Wales school were selected from over 60 countries, including many poor and developing nations. The rigorous two-year program, Lord Mountbatten explained, emphasized physical development and community service as well as intellectual growth. It prepared students to compete, through standardized exams, for the international baccalaureate certificate, an internationally recognized degree that is equivalent to the last two years of high school in Europe or the senior year of high school and the freshman year of college in the United States. Under the direction of an international council, which Lord Mountbatten then headed, and with government assistance and private donations, three other campuses had been built in Singapore, Canada and Swaziland. At least three more were planned in Italy, Venezuela and India.

But Lord Mountbatten said his real dream had been to establish a United World College in the United States. Upon hearing this, Prince Charles turned to his uncle and said, "If anyone can do it, Dr. Hammer can. Why not give him the job?" Hammer, a philanthropist interested in international causes as well as one of the world's most powerful capitalists, took to the idea of a "world" college immediately. Besides, Hammer had lent a helping hand to world leaders before in a variety of circumstances, and such actions had never hurt the fortunes of Occidental Petroleum. Hammer flew to Vancouver, B.C. with his wife and Prince Charles to visit the Lester Pearson (World) College of the Pacific. Hammer said that what he saw there – 200 capable students from more than 40 countries learning not only to tolerate the cultural and political differences of others, but to appreciate them – so impressed him that he immediately instructed his newly appointed assistant, James Z. Pugash, vice president of Occidental, and a small army of real estate agents to find a site for an American campus. The task was not easy. They looked, Pugash said, at close to 100 places – existing institutions that had extra facilities, schools that had gone out of business, resorts that were no longer operating. "We had to find something that was just right," said Theodore D. Lockwood, the 57-year-old retired president of Trinity College in Hartford, Conn., who was then serving as an adviser to the planning committee and is now the college's first director.

. . . When the planners saw Montezuma in the rugged desert lands of the American West, they knew they had found their spot. The people were friendly and they represented the span of cultures, Spanish, Indian and American, that had settled the American frontier. "I took one look at the place and I said, ' This is it'." Hammer said in a telephone interview. "It's so typically American." Indeed, even before the campus – which is to be called The United World College of the American West – is opened, the farmers and shopkeepers in Montezuma and nearby Las Vegas, N.M. are giving it an old-fashioned American reception. . . .

Hammer is having his way in getting the kind of students he wants. When Prince Charles expressed his disappointment that the Soviet Union had not been participating in the program, Hammer simply spoke to his old friend Soviet Premier Leonid I. Brezhnev about the matter the next time he visited the Kremlin. As a result of that discussion, which is perhaps typical of the man who is said to have more influence

ABOUT AMY CARTER'S APPOINTMENT as a Senate page. Yes, it took considerable political influence to accomplish the trick. But, then, that's true of all such appointments. The jobs are pure patronage. Amy will be paid \$174 a week; not a bad salary for a 14year-old. However, there's some discrimination involved which is said to be causing a bit of a juvenile bureaucratic brouhaha: the Secret Service will continue to provide round-the-clock protection for Amy. This is a privilege not provided for the other 29 Senate and 51 House pages.

over world leaders than many U.S. Presidents have had, two Russians will join 73 other foreign students and 25 Americans when the college opens Sept. 9.

The American selection process, which is now being completed for the fall, follows that of the other world colleges in allowing each country to choose a predetermined number of candidates, either through special selection committees or by the governments themselves. "These are extraordinary students," said Jack Matthews, director of the world college in Canada and adviser to the U.S. college. "They are more than just academically talented. They have friends, they are on sports teams, they are student leaders. If you are willing to give all that up and leave your home and family, you have to be pretty adventurous." Much the same can be said for the dozen or so faculty and staff who will open the college this fall. Most are experienced educators, including Lockwood and William McGill, former president of Columbia University, who is chairman of the board. Many of their academic credentials are as impressive as the financial portfolios of the board of directors, which includes Anna Bing Arnold, a major Los Angeles educational philanthropist; Gilford Glazer, a California real estate developer; John Kluge, president and chairman of the board of Metro Media Inc., and Abigail Van Buren ("Dear Abby").. . .

Whether the curriculum and the unusual collection of people will combine to make a successful educational enterprise is yet to be determined. . . . Because it does not fit into the traditional system of American education, the North Central Assn. of Colleges and Schools, which officially evaluates most educational institutions in the region . . . has yet to decide whether it can be called a secondary school. . . . Some educators also are concerned that because of his generous financial support, Hammer may exert too much control over the operation of the school. While Prince Charles (who will travel to New Mexico in October for the official opening of the American college) is thought by many to be as devoted to the idea as his uncle was, some have speculated that Hammer's motives may be more cynical. Some skeptics argue that Hammer is simply currying favor with the future king of England to keep open Occidental's vast oil interests in the North Sea.

Hammer firmly denies that there are any business interests whatsoever associated with his involvement in the college. He views the college as a place to train the future leaders of the world: "Arabs and Israelis, blacks and whites - people from various cultures - (who) can get along with each other." Hammer does not deny that the United World College of the Americas is something of a memorial to himself. Not only was the \$1-million property bought with Armand Hammer money, the Armand Hammer Foundation and the Occidental Petroleum Corp. will pay another \$5-million or so by the end of the year to renovate the campus, pay faculty and staff salaries and provide scholarships for those students who cannot afford to pay the \$8,500 tuition the first year and the \$9,400 tuition the second. Moreover, Hammer said, whatever other expenses the college incurs, he will cover, too - not just this year but as long as he lives. After his death, the college will be provided for in his will .

(End of Article)

\*\*\*\*\*

**Syntheses:** Rhodes sought to unite the United States with the British Empire, or vice versa. As a means to that end he provided scholarships for students he hoped would become future leaders of the world. 80 years later Hammer seeks to unite the United States with the Soviet Union, or vice versa. As a means to that end he endows colleges and provides scholarships for his future leaders of the world.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Twenty-Four . . . . . June 18, 1982

## BIG BROTHER'S EDUCATION MONOPOLY

Big Brother's change agents are pulling every available string in an effort to tie down the American education system and bind it to the limiting and absolute control of the Central government. It's as though the Supreme Court, Terrel Bell and his Department of Education, and the NEA are conspiring to destroy all that's left of our traditional system of education in these United States. The latest move in this direction occurred last Tuesday, June 15th, when the liberalest components of the U.S. Supreme Court decided it had the right to interfere with the right of the State of Texas to determine the manner in which schools should be run in Texas. The Court decreed that the children of all illegal aliens, undocumented immigrants and others - be they communists, terrorists, felons or otherwise - must be given free education at the State's - not the federal government's - expense. It is estimated that there are at least twelve million illegal aliens in these United States. It is also estimated by some that about eleven thousand of these are children presently located in Texas. This Mexican influx had caused a serious drain on the State's ability to keep these undocumented individuals in a manner to which they were hardly accustomed. So, State officials decided that if these illegal aliens wanted their children to receive an education in state-supported schools, then they'd have to pay a tuition for the privilege. Of course and as expected, this decision was immediately challenged by the usual "liberal" crowd. And, also of course and as expected, the Supreme Court agreed to hear the case, and sustained the challenge. However, the vote was the narrowest possible: 5 to 4, and the dissenters - Warren Burger, Byron White, William Rehnquist and Sandra Day O'Connor - made an important but an overruled point: Why should States be forced to pay the costs of "educating children whose presence in this country results from the default of the political branches of the federal government?"

A result to be expected almost immediately: States that are suffering from invasions by hordes of illegal immigrants, particularly Texas, California and Florida, will be forced to appeal to the federal government for the necessary funds to take care of these aliens. And when the federal government supplies the funds which it also doesn't have, this gives the central government that much more power and control over State and Local Governments. And a probable final result of this Supreme Court ruling: A precedent will have been set whereby all the "undocumented" people be they communists, terrorists or otherwise, will be able to demand and receive all the other forms of social welfare: health care, food stamps, housing, etc.

This court ruling concerning childrens' education was the most recent attempt to establish centralized monopolistic control over education in this country. Just a few days earlier, another rather ludicrous series of events occurred which have some bearing on our presentation. This also occurred in Washington, D.C., but it concerned another branch of government.

Ed Curran was head of the National Institute of Education (NIE). This happens to be one of Secretary Bell's favorite agencies. According to Donald Lambro, a noted expert on government waste, NIE also is "one of the ten worst agencies in the entire federal rathole." Well, Curran wrote a letter to President Reagan during the last week of May, suggesting that NIE - the agency that Curran headed - ought to be abolished. This action infuriated Secretary Bell, who called Curran into his office and demanded: "How can you head an agency that you think should not exist?" It's difficult to fire a federal employee, even for a good reason. So, it wasn't until June 9th that Curran was actually fired. and this because the action was approved by



exchange of ideas, people and information, and that can continue to grow and to function even after the work of the project is completed. Specifically, the project will provide training and technical assistance to State Education Agencies (SEAs) in the areas of basic skills and technology. Increasing the abilities of SEAs to utilize advanced telecommunications technology and adding to their awareness of successful applications in the field will, in turn, strengthen state efforts to improve Local Education Agencies and school capabilities. The project staff will develop a variety of products, services, and linkages with people and resources in the public and private sectors to accomplish the above goals. They will include:

- \* written materials on the use of technology in basic skills education
- \* audio-visual teleconferencing to present information on successful applications in the field
- \* an electronic mailbox to encourage information sharing
- \* a data bank that will include information on software; names of local experts available to assist SEAs and local school districts; and bibliographies of materials on educational technology, the use of technology in education, and the application of technology to basic skills education.
- \* a series of ongoing working relations with industry, professional associations, state, regional, and local education groups. (Unquote).

Project BEST is a part of Secretary Bell's Technology Initiative, and includes a National Diffusion Network which, in the final analysis will go far beyond the school-room. The outcome, as stated in a Department publication, is explained in these words:

"At the national level, working jointly with technology and basic skills professional associations, data bases are to be made available on technology supported education in reading, communication skills, and mathematics. A series of written and audio-visual training materials is also to be made available.

"In addition, the State Team approach and the communications network with professional associations and other groups established by the project will serve as a model for the states in implementing similar efforts in other areas of education, or in such program areas as health, human services, housing transportation, etc."

When the title "state teams" is used, it refers especially to an organization called the Council of Chief State School Officers, 379 Hall of the States, 400 North Capitol Street, N.W., Washington, D.C. 20001. This non-profit organization believes that education "is the responsibility of the individual states." Not of the parents, not of the church, not of the community, but of the states. However, it also believes that "each level of government has appropriate roles and responsibilities which are complementary to one another. Thus, each level of government must provide strong leadership in its educational efforts . . . the federal government should provide a proportional share of education's financial support (and) if special national educational goals are developed, federal programs to achieve them must allow states to have some flexibility in putting them into practice."In the matter of Education for Global Interdependence "the Council urges state education agencies, with the aid of the federal government, to set up, maintain and coordinate programs of international education. Based on the concept of global interdependence, such programs can lead to increased understanding and help in the struggle to attain world harmony and peace."

As for Terrel Bell's "Project BEST", "National Diffusion Network", and "Technology Initiative", the Council "supports the wise and well-planned use of available technology to extend the effectiveness and efficiency of instruction. The Council advocates increased federal financing for the development of important educational and instructional programs, i.e., the Corporation for Public Broadcasting, computer-assisted or monitored instruction, and instructional television, including the use of satellites."

This "National Diffusion Network" has recently been strengthened by moving it into regional offices. At least 45 States have received over a period of five years an average of half-a-million dollars each to set up a sophisticated computerized dissemination system through which State Departments of Education provide pre-selected and pre-programmed curriculum materials from computerized data banks. Such materials are prepared by those same change agents and educationist organizations that have already done so much to bring about the decline in public education. Through Project BEST such materials are to be made available on a wholesale basis to every public school in the nation. Remember, so long as the Department of Education continues to exist, America's children will be compulsory attendants at a nationally telecomputerized project aimed at making them wards of the state and contented socialist slaves in a humanistic society devoid of any hope beyond their graves. For some there remains a way of escape: enrollment in a private or church-operated school. But in times like this, millions of parents would find the paying of the necessary tuition difficult, or even impossible. Therefore, if our country is to be saved, its schools must first be saved. And parents must be alerted to this necessity, and must act as independent citizens, not as the spiritless slaves Big Brother expects them to be.

Guardians of Traditional Education, P.O.Box 606, Bowie, Maryland 20715, insists that "The moment of truth has arrived on education - not only for President Reagan but for all of us. Over and over again the American people have demonstrated by their votes and their concerns that they care deeply about what has happened to American public education. Now is the time for action! . . . Under Bell's "New Technology Initiative" the agenda for education has once again been turned over to the same coterie of national education interest groups whose perverse priorities and betrayal of the public trust precipitated a national crisis. Education is the most important domestic issue of the eighties. You Must Prove It!"

And Betsy Kraus, president of Missourians for Educational Excellence and also head of the educational network exchange Committee for Educational Research & Analysis, issues the following warning:

#### URGENT

The situation has become critical. Terrel Bell, Secretary of the U.S. Department of Education, is spending dollars fast and furiously to establish an even broader Computer Technology network, "A New Initiative" around the country which is called Project BEST. This project is one of the final, if not the final "jerk" of the MBO noose around our children's necks. "If Project BEST is not stopped, it's going to be curtains for our kids," states Charlotte Iserbyt. Mrs Iserbyt is the Senior Policy Advisor to Donald Senese, who in turn is the Assistant Secretary of Educational Research and Improvement with the Department of Education. Mr. Senese's department is the cutting edge for all educational policy which has tremendous consequences at our local level. Mrs. Iserbyt has been in the battlefield of education, fighting to save our children for the last ten years. She has been in Washington for about a year, watching these latest developments. Now she has courageously and accurately reported what is happening within the Department. But she cannot fight this alone. We must demand that Project BEST be stopped! Write to your Congressman, your Senators, your President. . .

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach Florida 33480.

# **Don Bell Reports**

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Twenty-Five . . . . . June 25, 1982

## **A TURNING OF THE TIDES?**

Could things really be looking up? Within the paper-money cloud that threatens to bring about even greater economic storms, is there a silver lining; or even a glint of a returning gold standard? Despite the wars and rumors of wars is there yet hope of some peace and some good will toward men? In spite of the soaring "Volckernomic" interest rates, has the administration been correct in saying the recession has bottomed out? Disregarding the sudden jump back into double-digit inflation, can we expect better times; even with the sudden revelation that "the law is a ass" when it permits a man to shoot a President and three others and suffer less than any of them? These all seem to be signs of the times that, when considered carefully, seem to point to a potential change in the moral and political air.

On the longest day of the year in our northern hemisphere, that ever faithful sign of the times indicating that summer has come, brought with it other signs that may indicate a possible change in the weather politically and morally, if not yet economically. First, there came the admitted defeat of ERA when the Florida Legislature turned down the proposed amendment for the last time. That cleared the air a bit. But then came the nation-wide outrage brought on by a jury's declaring that John Hinckley was not guilty of planning the death of President Reagan by reason of insanity. It was a good thing because it made important people realize that our man-made laws favor criminals at the expense of their victims, and of society itself. Yet another sign of the times: As Menachem Begin visited Washington seeking to justify his actions in ordering the invasion of Lebanon which led to the death of perhaps hundreds of thousands of innocents, he was not greeted with the customary "hail fellow, well met" attitude which has characterized his previous visits. This man who was a murderer from the beginning (ask any Briton about the King David massacre, the torture of British Tommies, and the assassination of Count Bernadotte), gained little sympathy and no outright promise of more military aid for having used American-supplied war machines and armament for the destruction of Tyre and Sidon, and now of Beirut. A fourth sign of the times: At long last important people are beginning to demand that something be done about the invasion of the United States from places like Mexico, Haiti, Guatemala, El Salvador, the Dominican Republic, the Philippines, the countries of Southeast Asia, India; from almost any part of the globe not inhabited by Caucasians. Yet another sign of the times: people in high places are beginning to demand that something be done about that monopolistic, independently owned corporation known as the Federal Reserve System. Let us consider some of these signs that came with the summer, and think of their possible portent.

The ruling that John Hinckley is not guilty by reason of insanity may have been one of the best things that could happen to our country, because men in important places have been forced to admit, publicly, that our system of anti-Biblical, man-made laws give all the breaks to the criminals and none to the victim, or to society. Donald Regan was best qualified to speak out because, as Secretary of the Treasury he is in charge of the Secret Servicemen who are supposed to protect high officials. Regan said, "Frankly, I'm outraged at that jury decision. I think it's wrong. It's not the type of thing that society should condone. I think that when a person stalks a leading citizen of this country, shoots him and three of the people surrounding him and then goes scot-free, I think that's absolutely atrocious." Attorney General William French Smith also was qualified to speak because this was his sphere. "There must be an end to the doctrine that allows so many persons to commit crimes of



violence, to use confusing procedures to their own advantage, and then to have the door open to them to return to the society which they victimized." Of course, we should add that whether Hinckley goes to prison or to a mental institution differs chiefly in the time of confinement. If he had gone to prison it would take a parole board to free him and his "rehabilitative treatment" would be a matter of a few years at the least. But since he went to the relaxed atmosphere of a single room in a wing of St. Elizabeth's hospital, he could be declared by psychiatrists to be no longer a danger to society and released within a few months.

Remember Charles Colson of Watergate connections? Confessing himself to be a converted Christian, he now heads a prison ministry with a staff of 140 helpers. Colson says that the view that imprisoning people solves crimes is a myth. "The prisons are justifying their existence on the notions of rehabilitation and public safety. But rehabilitation is a myth. . . We are putting more people in prison per capita than any country except South Africa and the Soviet Union, and yet we have the highest crime rate." Colson says that when a person is locked up for some crime, he is more likely to commit another crime after coming out than he was before he went in. The average cost of a prisoner is about \$17,000 per year, plus the \$70,000 to \$80,000 per cell. He points out that unless the system is changed, "we will bankrupt this country by turning it into one gigantic prison." Colson urges that we return to the Biblical principle of restitution, requiring that criminals restore property to the victims. If property cannot be restored, in the case of murder, for example, execution is commanded. As Rev. Curtis Dickinson points out, God had no prisons in the nation of Israel. One either made restitution or was executed. "Punishing people by locking them up is neither helpful, nor humane. Until we get back to God's system, the crime problem will worsen." The treatment accorded John Hinckley may cause the Nation to at least take a step in the right direction.

As for our constant official coddling of Begin and the political nation he represents, we must face the fact that a vast majority of Christians actually believe that the present state of Israel is a kind of reincarnation of the Israel of God of Old Testament times. "Touch not mine elect" is a phrase instilling such fear in most Christians that they think anything done by Socialist Israel and its leaders must be accepted as though it were the very voice of God. This "enigma of twentieth century Christianity" was explained by Smyrna Publications in the following words:

"Many Christians undoubtedly believe Smyrna to be too politically oriented for them. But we are convinced that political neutralism practiced by many contemporary Christians is a recent phenomenon. We believe that those Christians who compartmentalize their lives have in fact aided and abetted the anti-Christ system. Perhaps these brethren are so "heavenly" minded that they are no earthly good. On the other hand, there are those who are so earthly minded that they aren't any good for heavenly purposes. A wise balance must therefore be struck. Where is that balance? The balance is to be found in the great foundational precepts taught in God's Word. However, these precepts are not understood by literalizing all of Scripture. One must understand the spirit of God's laws and then apply them to everyday life. This is not easy.

"For instance, when the ancient Israelites got the message that they had been chosen to demonstrate to other nations what God really desires for mankind, they misread this commission and became provincialized, ingrown and holier-than-thou. In short, they became the "chosen people" who could do no wrong. Consequently, throughout history their religious descendants have maintained an attitude of superiority and have now re-established themselves in the land of Palestine for the purpose of bringing in their long awaited but never received millenium. A millenium without the Messiah Whom they rejected. . . .

"Now, Christian brethren, comes the most astounding part of a most astounding

history. Many Christians, who have believed and trusted Christ as Saviour, who know full well the Scripture that says 'For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them in chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment; . . . (then) The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:' (II Peter 2:4-9) - these Christians maintain that the nation of 'Israel' today, the religious descendants of those who crucified the Christ, are God's chosen people and will inherit the earth from God. Does God maintain a double standard? Does He condemn to hell all those who reject Christ - except the Jewish people? " (Smyrna Publications, P.O.Box 41054, Sacramento CA 95841).

As we mentioned previously, when Begin came to Washington this time there was a difference in his reception. A headline blared: "Senators Level Barrage At Begin Over Invasion." Senator Larry Pressman (R-S.D.) said Begin "encountered a great deal of opposition" from senators, including some who usually supported Israel. "This is the first time I have seen a confrontation between the prime minister of Israel and senators in terms of head-to-head disagreement." The Knight-Ridder daily, The Miami Herald, which serves a city with a Jewish population said to be second only to that of New York City, carried an unusually critical leading editorial in its June 24th issue. It said that "Israel's invasion of Lebanon began as a legitimate act of self-defense, but it is not that any more. Now it is a campaign of savage destruction, and its present course is neither defensive nor legitimate...The Israeli offensive already has killed thousands of innocent Lebanese civilians. Tens of thousands - or hundreds of thousands depending on the figure's source - of Lebanese are homeless. Israeli's artillery methodically levels whole streets of Beirut and errant shells fall on schools and hospitals. President Reagan, heeding the advice of Secretary of State Alexander Haig, is condoning Israel's excessive overreaction. The President should listen instead to Secretary of Defense Caspar Weinberger, who says that the Israelis have gone too far. Mr Weinberger is correct." This kind of public and official criticism is another sign of the times that could portend some spiritual, as well as political progress.

Yet another sign of the times that could be important: people are beginning to demand some answers to questions about the "mysterious" Federal Reserve System. An excellent article by Carolyn Fling appearing in the June 21 issue of The American Sunbeam begins with the statement that "the rapidly increasing interest concerning the Federal Reserve System which is springing up all around the nation gives proof to what has been said many times - that the only thing that will arouse the apathetic grass roots will be a severe pinch in the wallet. At present we see signs of economic agony in all quarters. And it is encouraging to see that many victims blame their misfortunes on the ones who control our money system. Our best hope can be that the energies of the disgruntled and desperate victims of the FED's manipulations can be directed to putting pressure on Congress to get us out of this mess which they [the group of international bankers and their representatives] have saddled upon the nation almost 70 years ago."

Reacting to this grass roots economic agony, AP reports that "The Treasury Department...is considering ways to place the independent Federal Reserve Board under administrative control." And with the passage of a \$770-billion budget with an understanding that there's going to be at least a \$104-billion deficit, some people are beginning to point out that this proposed deficit is almost the precise amount that we must pay in fiscal 1983 in interest on the national debt. And with the debt going even higher because money must be borrowed to pay the interest on it! On the editor's page of the U.S. News (6/28/82) Marvin Stone points out that "One thing that unbridled spenders need to admit to themselves is that we have to pay interest on the national debt, and if we must borrow to pay the interest, the borrowings also demand interest. This is the annual budget item, which already stands at

about \$100-billion, and it can only tend to get bigger and bigger. It leaves less and less to feed the destitute, bolster defenses and carry on the multitudinous business of government. To avoid the vicious cycle, we can only cut spending or raise revenue - or both" (Unquote). Or, we can do something about getting the Federal Reserve System off our backs! That so many officials, congressmen, economists, and businessmen are demanding changes in the Fed should be a good sign of the times.

And now comes a sign suggesting that Emma Lazarus's sonnet engraved on the pedestal of the Statue of Liberty is a dangerous symbol for our immigration and open borders policy. Congressmen George Hansen, Jim Jeffries and Larry McDonald along with Generals Wedemeyer, White, O'Meara, Holloway, and U.S. Border Patrol Deputy Chief MacDonald (Ret.) and a number of other concerned citizens have formed an organization called the Advisory Board of Conservatives for Immigration Reform. They say we are being invaded. Invaded by illegal aliens and placing our country in real danger from within. Chief MacDonald writes:

"Thousands (of illegal aliens) sneak across our borders every night. Others come into our country using false documents or posing as students, tourists, or businessmen...William French Smith, the Attorney General of the United States, told the Cabinet last year that between 1.5 and 2 million illegal aliens enter the country every year. That's in addition to legal immigration of 700,000 to 800,000 each year! Smith told a Senate Subcommittee, 'We have lost control of our borders.' Even though the flow of illegal aliens has increased ten-fold in the last decade, Congress has failed to provide adequate manpower to guard our borders...How does this alien invasion threaten America? Look at the tragic increase in crime:

- \* The waves of Cubans, Haitians, and others that have landed uninvited on the Florida beaches have given Miami the highest per capita murder rate in the nation.
- \* Mexican gangs roam the streets in Los Angeles and other cities of the Southwest.
- \* Illegal aliens from Colombia and elsewhere in Latin America are behind the illegal cocaine traffic that has virtually taken over the Miami economy and destroyed the lives of thousands of young Americans.
- \* Cuban criminals have gone on a crime spree of murders, rapes, and armed robberies in New York City, according to Bronx District Attorney Mario Merola...

"Let's not forget that there are over ten million unemployed Americans looking for work today. My old boss, Commissioner Leonard Chaplan, said in 1976: 'At least one million illegal aliens are holding good jobs that pay well...probably another two or three million are holding lesser paying jobs.' The number of Americans thrown out of work by illegal aliens is at least twice as large today, six years later. The Congressional Budget Office estimates that every million unemployed Americans costs the federal treasury seven billion dollars in unemployment payments, food stamps and other assistance. No matter how successful President Reagan's economic program may be, we cannot provide jobs for all of our citizens plus millions of illegal aliens. To add insult to injury, many illegal aliens are on welfare and food stamps and living in public housing projects. And you pay the bills. But perhaps the greatest threat of all is the danger illegal immigration poses to our national security!

. . . He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red. And in the morning, It will be foul weather: for the sky is red and lowring. . . . Ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times? (Matthew 16: 1-2-).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach Florida 33480.

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Twenty-Six . . . . . July 2, 1982

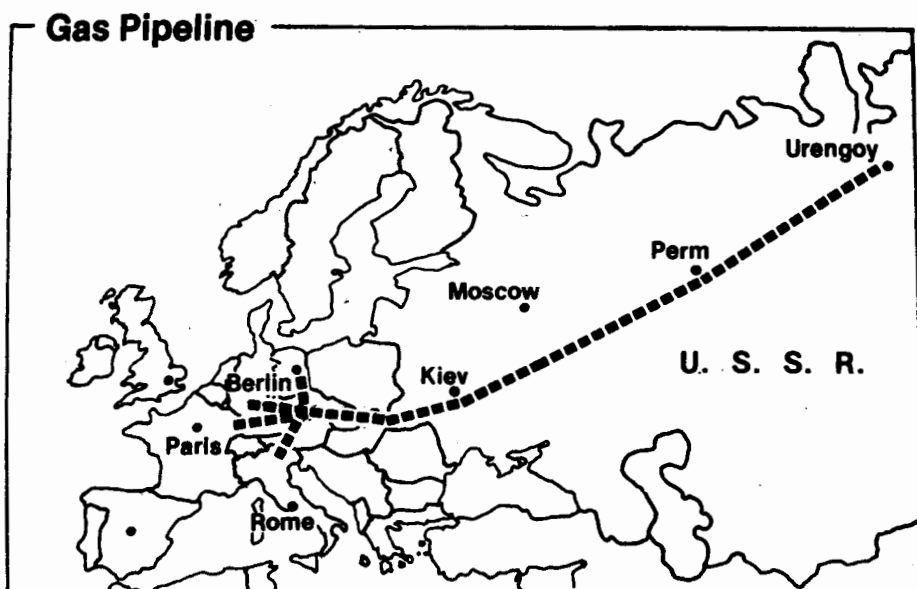
## MORE SIGNS OF THE TIMES?

In our last newsletter (DBR # 25) we listed a number of signs of the times that may indicate a possible change in the weather, politically and morally if not economically. We mentioned the death of ERA, the atrocious Hinckley decision, the awful Israeli invasion of Lebanon, the current and expanding invasion of the United States which is causing official concern, and the growing demand that the Federal Reserve System be curbed or killed. But the most sensational sign of the times occurred while we were printing last week's Report, therefore couldn't be included. It is not the most important, simply the most sensational sign of the times. We refer, of course, to the sudden resignation of Alexander Haig as Secretary of State. The actual resignation is not an important event, because he is to be replaced by a "team player," George Shultz, multinational executive and long standing member of the Eastern Establishment's Council on Foreign Relations. His appointment to replace Haig already is being described as a matter of "jumping out of the frying pan into the fire." However, the circumstances surrounding Haig's resignation are of extreme importance in that, for a little while at least, Ronald Reagan is back on the track that brought him to the White House a year and a half ago. He and his administration, Haig excepted, are abiding by foreign policy promises that place the interests of the United States first - for a little while at least.

Among the many, there were three important foreign policy disputes which found Haig at odds with other members of the American Security Council. There was Haig's attitude toward the Israeli invasion of Lebanon, which our administration condemned, though with moderation, and which Haig applauded. This is best shown in an item by UPI, datelined London, June 9th. We quote: "Secretary of State Alexander M. Haig Jr. apparently had an identity problem speaking to reporters aboard Air Force One about the Israeli invasion of Lebanon. 'We not only lost an aircraft and a helicopter yesterday,' he told reporters Monday, according to the official transcript. 'There's a claim a second aircraft has been shot down, a second helicopter and a number of army vehicles.' By 'we,' Haig apparently was referring to Israeli." (unquote). The Reagan administration was pointing out that certain weapons supplied by the United States to be used for defensive purposes only, were being used offensively and illegally in the invasion of Lebanon. But at the same time Haig was applauding their use and bemoaning some of their losses. Haig, at the wrong time, was out front speaking as if Israel really were the fifty-first State in our Union. Haig was incensed because the Security Council wouldn't back him up.

The second important policy dispute involved the two Chinas. From the very beginning of his term, President Reagan had promised that we would continue to sell - not supply at our expense - needed arms for the defense of the National Republic on China on Taiwan. Haig opposed the policy. In a June 26th dispatch, "Rep. John Rousselot (R-CA) speculated Haig resigned because of a combination of clashes over policy with members of the Reagan administration. . . He noted that a memorandum from Haig opposing U.S. arms sales to Taiwan was circulated at a meeting he attended with National Security Adviser William P. Clark. The memo put Haig at odds with, among others, Defense Secretary Caspar Weinberger, who supports the sale. Rousselot said Haig also expressed disagreement with Reagan during the President's recent visits with European heads of state."

But the policy disagreement that really caused Haig to submit his resignation had to do with that proposed Siberian gas pipeline. There's a lot of natural gas in the fields



around Urengoy, and the Soviet bosses would like to sell it to the industrial nations of Western Europe, who are short on energy. This would require the building of a pipeline some 3,500 miles long, and would cost an estimated \$10 billion to complete. But if the gas could be delivered, the USSR could make a profit of about \$8 billion a year for at least 25 years. That would, as Lenin might say, cause the capitalists to buy a lot of rope with which to be hanged. In addition to the money, which the USSR could use for the building of a bigger war machine, the sale of gas to the Nations of Western Europe would make them subservient to as well as dependent upon the Soviet Union for the needed supply of energy to keep their factories running. But the USSR would be in complete control for, as President Reagan commented, all the valves that control the gas flow would be on the other side of the wall. Now, most of the materials and equipment needed for the building of this pipeline would have to be supplied by American firms, such as General Electric, Caterpillar Tractor and about 60 other firms. Most all of them are connected in some way with that Rockefeller-Eaton-Hammer coalition of Eastern Establishment Multinationals and Megabanks that have traded with and kept the USSR alive and reasonably well for the past fifty-odd years. So, when President Reagan extended and expanded that ban on selling oil and gas equipment to the Soviets, or to any European middle-men who might like to purchase and re-sell, he defied, not only the Soviet Union, but the Eastern Establishment multinationals and megabanks, the Trilateral Commission and the Council on Foreign Relations, most of the leaders of the Nations of Western Europe – and Alexander Haig as well as his Secretaries of Agriculture and Commerce. At a National Security Council meeting which Haig did not attend (he was talking to the Soviet ambassador at the time), President Reagan made his decision, slapped the table and said, "If the Soviets want to build that pipeline, they're going to do it without the United States." Human Events of July 3 commented: "The President's toughening posture can be traced to several factors, including . . . the rising tide of criticism from conservatives . . . the gradual 'settling in' of Bill Clark at the National Security Council . . . the Pentagon's Fred Ikle and Tal Lindstrom also played essential roles [as did Caspar Weinberger]. No one likes to talk about waging 'economic warfare' against the Soviet Union, a phrase that perceptibly scares the Europeans [and angers the Trilateral Commissioners and the CFRers-Ed.]. But this Administration – thanks to the President – has finally decided to wield trade as an important weapon in the battle for the West's survival."

It must be noted, however, that President Reagan did hedge a bit in his decision. He said what he did was in retaliation for what the USSR was doing to Poland, and that

if and when Poland is treated honorably and decently, his sales ban on oil and gas equipment might be lifted. Nevertheless, the fact that the Administration acted in favor of the United States instead of the Trilat, is a sign of the times that is bound to give hope.

However, let us be warned. Reagan hedged in yet another way in order not to antagonize the Trilat-CFR combine: when CFR member Haig resigned, he was replaced by CFR member Shultz. And in regard to trade with the Soviet, Haig and Shultz seem to be in agreement, and opposed to the principles expressed by Reagan and his administration. A situation similar to the pipeline case arose under the Carter administration in 1978, and the Carter administration also was divided on whether to cancel permission to sell some advanced oil-drilling technology to the Soviets. At that time Shultz, then an executive of what is known as the world's largest private multinational corporation, wrote an article for Business Week which appeared in its issue of May 28, 1979. We quote from that article written by George P. Shultz:

"An extra element has been injected into international trade in the past few years; a political dimension overlaid on commercial transactions. This political element is a vigorous and flamboyantly administered initiative that uses foreign trade as a tactical instrument of foreign policy. I call it light-switch diplomacy. . . . Government should provide a stable and predictable set of rules under which trade can take place on individual and corporate initiative, as free as possible from the uncertainties inherent in the ad hoc exercise of government authority. Rules instead of authorities - rules that we can read, rules that are predictable. Traders, individual or corporate or government, must keep their bargains, and government must not place private parties in the position of breaking a bargain properly arrived at. We cannot ignore the essential importance of trust, confidence and continuity. . . . And so, to guide this complex relationship between trade and foreign policy, I urge our government: Operate insofar as possible on the basis of rules, not authorities. Avoid actions that undermine the ability of U.S. companies to be reliable suppliers. . . "

Now, this is exactly the stand that Haig was taking in regard to the gas pipeline controversy. So, Haig and Shultz - and GE and Caterpillar - and the Trilateral Commissioners and Councilors on Foreign Relations - are all agreed, and against the stand taken by Reagan and his advisers. So, they tell us that Shultz "is a team man." But which team ?

Nevertheless and despite the awful power of the Eastern Establishment and its owned/or/controlled Communications Media, there are signs and portents which indicate that changes have been in the works ever since Keynesianism and Welfarism began to fail, and are about to be made. Whether such changes will be for the good of America and its people are still questionable. But, take the case of the writings of Theodore H. White as an example. He's the author of that series of books about The Making of the President. We first met Teddy in Chungking, China during World War II. Then he was sure that Communism was the inevitable way of the future, world-wide. We had been shot down over Amoy, made our way with other survivors to Chungking where we were awaiting medical clearance to return to America and reassignment to General MacArthur's command. To pass the time a riverboat party was arranged, in the midst of which Teddy stood on the riverbank, addressed a crowd of curious but not understanding Chinese, delivering the most emotional, pro-Communist speech we had ever heard. We met him later in Washington, D.C. where he tried to get us to use our regularly scheduled radio commentaries as a diatribe against Chiang Kai-shek who was then seeking arms to resist the forces of Mao Tse-tung (he didn't get them). Anyway in 1945 Teddy White sang the Red Song. Today his tune is entirely different. Apparently he has seen the light. But whatever his personal commitments may be, his analysis of the situation as it appeared in the July 5th U.S. News is objective, makes good sense. He writes:



"The election of 1980 marked the rejection of a whole system of ideas that dominated American life ever since early 1960. The basis of those ideas was high promises to everybody - promises to save cities, promises to take care of the sick, the old, the universities. By 1980 we had promised ourselves almost to the point of national bankruptcy. Now we have a budget that is uncontrollable, and the promises are rubbing against the reality of life. We can't keep the promises we made to ourselves and the rest of the world. It's that rub of promise against reality, of dream against fact, that confronts us with the social, political and economic crisis we face today. . . I believe that the solutions to these problems will come because we can't go on this way."

We prefer the way Congressman Larry McDonald says much the same thing, perhaps because our confidence in him has never been shaken. Or perhaps because he's not a lawyer or a millionaire who could buy a seat in the House. He's just a doctor who felt the body politic could stand some treatments, like his Texas com-patriot Dr. Ron Paul. He's a member of the Armed Services Committee and probably the top expert in Congress on the subject of international terrorism. He's also something of a historian and author of We Hold These Truths, a "reverent review of the U.S. Constitution." He puts our case in a historical perspective, says the United States is in a third transitional stage. First was the transition from the Articles of Confederation to the Constitution and a Republic. Then came the change from a Constitutional Republic to a Welfare State, which he says began fifty years ago. Now, changes are in the offing, another transition is about to occur because people are seeking a formula to rebuild the country. "The patient is in a raging fever, and has been in a coma for a long time. The good news is that the body is developing a defense mechanism. The question is: Will we hold together?"

Alan Stang, writing an article for the July-August 1982 issue of American Opinion, asked Dr. McDonald what problems stand in the way of recovery? We quote a part of his answer: "The Budgetary impact will be bad. . . . To finance L.B.J.'s Great Society, money was drained off from military research and development. Year after year, we postponed it and said we would get to it in the early 1980s. Now we're here, but everybody is talking about how we must compromise. Now, entitlements are so big that even robbing from defense does not produce enough to pay for them. There is also the fact that the mass media, 'the most powerful branch of the federal government,' don't want a turnaround. They have a vested interest in collectivism. And the same people have been at the top of both parties for forty years." The Congressman said it is essential to get reinforcements on the Americanist side in Congress. . . . The trouble is that people who otherwise would be good candidates cannot afford to run. As a result, we usually get three types: (1) the Teddy Kennedy rich boy, who has never held an honest job; (2) the political prostitute who sells himself to the labor boss or other special interest; and, (3) the attorney, for whom congressional office is an enhancement on his key chain. "I'm a surgeon. The fact that I've been in Congress won't help my practice. It won't help the businessman or the preacher. It's therefore difficult to get good people. . . . On the other hand, people are very angry. This is not just another year: This is the point of division between the life or death of Western Civilization. The days we are living through will decide. . . My message to any Conservatives who are lagging is: If you ever put out for the cause, do it now. Don't say, 'If it gets bad, I'll do something.' The time is now - or dig a hole and crawl in."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach Florida 33480.

---



# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Twenty-Seven . . . . . July 9, 1982

## **MORE FOREIGN ENTANGLEMENTS TO ALLEVIATE DOMESTIC CRISES?**

National elections begin on the first Tuesday in November. Consequently, official election registration and campaigning began on the first Tuesday in July. Incumbent U.S. Senators and Representatives may not take full advantage of the four months of open hunting. But this did not deter President Reagan, who came off the starting pad with a celerity that would give credit to much younger runners in the political races. Off from another brief vacation, he hadn't time even to settle himself in the Oval Office before he was addressing a selected group of state, county and city officials, selling them on a revised edition of his New Federalism and promoting the respective candidates of his party who can be expected to assist him in carrying out his much-delayed programs. During the course of the address he was able to express much interest in the suggested flat rate tax system which has a good chance of sometime replacing the present hated and unconstitutional graduated income tax which has placed us all under a condition of involuntary servitude. He also was questioned about the Federal Regional Councils which preside over the Ten Federal Regions into which our fifty States have been apportioned. He gave some hope in that he now felt this was "another complicated" way of keeping federal bureaucratic control over the States and communities of the Nation. If he really meant it, his New Federalism will gain much support from those of us who detest that Fourth - and unconstitutional - Branch of Government that was first foisted upon us by Richard Nixon.

Next, President Reagan was addressing a group of senior citizens, telling them that unless something is done about it, the Social Security System will be completely bankrupt by July 1984. However, there was a task force studying the situation, and he could assure them all that something, he knew not what, would be done to save the system and that none should feel socially insecure. But the most important thing about this meeting: Reagan turned down an invitation to address an NEA convention, and spoke to the senior citizens instead. This would indicate that the President is not necessarily in sympathy with Education Secretary Terrel Bell's idea of teaching the nation's children by computerized programs prepared by Humanist educationists and supplied by a corporation controlled by the NEA. However, after a good start in the new campaign season, President Reagan may have committed the worst mistake of his entire presidential career when he agreed that U.S. troops might be sent into Lebanon.

If columnists Evans and Novak, reporting from Jerusalem, have their information straight, it was Alexander Haig who started it all. The columnists wrote: "Israel's once dominant Labor Party is convinced that secret machinations between Alexander Haig and Menachem Begin not only paved the way for the invasion of Lebanon but pushed Israel into an exposed position carrying the danger of boomerang."

When Begin ordered the invasion of Lebanon almost every American official with the exception of Haig, criticized the move. And when it was known that President Reagan might agree to send U.S. Marines into Lebanon, most Washington officials voiced real alarm. Wire services reported that "leading members of Congress voiced deep concern over President Reagan's decision to involve American troops in a peace-keeping role in West Beirut. Senate Majority Leader Howard Baker said it 'is not wise to introduce American fighting men in the Lebanese conflict.' Rep. G.V. Montgomery (D-Miss.) said Reagan should be prepared for American casualties if

forces are sent to Lebanon. Sen. David Pryor (D-Ark.) said he thought it would be a grave mistake." And so on down the line. It was later learned that the retiring Alexander Haig was responsible for this event also. Haig, talking by telephone to the President, kept insisting that Reagan should make such an offer. So, Haig, apparently in defeat, was able to insure the vote of the so-called Jewish block and all those who think Israel is God's chosen Nation prior to the coming of Armageddon, if and when he decides to run against Reagan and/or Bush in 1984. There is reason to believe that Reagan was influenced by the feeling that Congress and his administration had been "too tough" on Begin because of the invasion. The offer to aid in a peacekeeping move would serve as a kind of penance and restore relations with Israel. So, Haig won out over Reagan even as he was packing his bags.

More and more people are asking why Israel should be treated as though she were our 51st State. And the question has come close to the boiling point as officials mull over the plan to "risk another Vietnam" in behalf of Israel. For, if U.S. Marines were sent into Lebanon, they would not assist with the removal of PLO activists to other Arab States and then leave. They would stay on as a buffer force between the Lebanese Christians and the Lebanese Moslems, who are almost sure to start fighting each other as soon as the Syrian troops and the PLO terrorists are gone. We have no brief for Arafat, but we are pleased that he has rejected the offer of any kind of aid from the U.S. And that another PLO spokesman, Bassam Abu Sharif, said the whole idea is "ridiculous" because "you don't expect the aggressor to come to the rescue of the victim." To which Arafat responded that "We are not in need of American help. The weapons and the 6th Fleet that helped kill my women and children cannot protect us. Definitely, I won't accept." Of course, he could be overridden in his resolve.

If Newsweek is correct, this whole ridiculous and dangerous proposition began when Begin suggested (to Haig) that a "peace keeping force" of American troops be sent into Lebanon, seemingly to replace the Israeli troops when the latter begin to pull back toward Israel. The Pentagon was immediately alarmed, concluded that "an American military presence in that no-man's-land would be so tempting a target for terrorists that nothing short of a full armored division of 15,000 men with artillery would be needed to make it secure." Furthermore, "Placing such a large U.S. force within striking distance of Damascus, officials fear, would be seen as a provocative strategic action in the highly sensitive region." Defense Secretary Weinberger added that "Working out conditions that would allow the entry of a peacekeeping force into besieged West Beirut is proving to be hideously difficult, because of the many factions involved. There are groups without spokesmen and spokesmen without groups." But it seems that only Weinberger and other officials in his Department are opposed to the proposal. Actually, the Palestinians are opposed, the Lebanese are opposed, and the Israelis are opposed unless far better arrangements can be made. Those better arrangements now seem to involve the creation of a UN peacekeeping force, of which the U.S. Marines would be a part. Thus, instead of referring to the situation as another Vietnam, it could become another Korea. We lost both of those wars at terrible cost in American lives, it should be remembered.

Reaction from the Arab Women's Council in Washington, D.C.: full page advertisements were run in leading metropolitan dailies headlining the ad with the words "Begin's Holocaust in Lebanon." This was followed by a picture of some of the devastation in Beirut, then came the copy: "In One Week: 600,000 Lebanese and Palestinians were made homeless, 10,000 Lebanese and Palestinians were killed, 30,000 Lebanese and Palestinians were wounded, 10,000 Lebanese and Palestinians were made captive, and whole cities, towns and villages were levelled." Even Meg Greenfield of Newsweek was shocked, spoke of the visit of Begin to Washington, D.C. as "a kind of boiling-point discourse we have not heard before. . . A number of senators and other politicians are heard to say that they will not be

intimidated by the Israeli lobby, but will vote and act as they damn please. The papers and magazines are full of no-holds-barred attacks on the Israeli action; living rooms and the lunch places resound with argument about it." Greenfield ends her "Plain Talk About Israel" with this paragraph:

"And we should thank Begin. His utterly outrageous go-to-hell behavior in Washington was nothing if not human and normal and wanted nothing so much as a kick in the pants or at least a good shout back. I think he got the latter from the assembled senators. The Israelis and the Americans could see each other as they were and hear each other plain for once. This is the way it ought to be." So wrote Meg Greenfield. If it had been written by a conservative columnist, little would be thought about it. But by Meg Greenfield! However, all is now forgiven and everybody but the people in the Pentagon are anxious to get ourselves involved in another Korea-type mess.

Making the situation even more dangerous: As soon as it seemed that no immediate plan could be worked out, the Israeli guns started booming again, and the Soviet Embassy was hit. The Kremlin immediately said that "Israeli artillery heavily damaged buildings at the Soviet Embassy in Beirut and the Soviet government cannot be indifferent to what is going on in the Middle East. That area is in direct proximity to borders of the U.S.S.R. Therefore our country is interested in what is going on there not in abstract terms, but from the viewpoint of its own security." The author of that statement was Leonid Zamyatin, chief of the international information department of the Communist Party's Central Committee. So, American military involvement in Lebanon could lead to American military involvement with the Soviet Union. And who wants that?

As we went to press with this issue of DBR, no resolution of the situation in Lebanon was in sight. Still indirectly involved were the United States, France, the Soviet Union, and possibly the United Nations. Involved directly were the Israelis, the Syrians, the Palestinians and the PLO, the Christian Lebanese, and the Moslem Lebanese. Not one of these groups was in accord with any other group. And in addition to the danger presented to the U.S. by the Lebanese situation itself, there is the growing antagonism toward the U.S. of all the Arab Nations. This hostility was shown rather subtly by the Saudis who have a pavillion at the Knoxville World's Fair. There they are giving out maps of the Middle East in which Israel doesn't even appear. The land now called Israel is included as a part of Jordan; which it was before the British grant of that part of Palestine to create the State of Israel. That the next Secretary of State, George Shultz, as a multinational developer has had much business with the Saudis and none with the Israelis is supposed to temper the situation insofar as Saudi Arabia is concerned. But in the final analysis Shultz is not a Reagan-type, Western Republican from California. In fact, he's just another member of the Council on Foreign Relations, is firmly (and by his firm) connected with the Rockefeller-controlled Eastern Establishment. The appointment of Shultz will in no way stem that slow drift of the Arab Nations toward further business accommodations with the U.S.S.R.

In this same trend, there is an ever widening split between the U.S. and its allies in Western Europe. Despite warnings that they are buying the rope with which they are to be hanged, the United States of Europe insist that the building of the Siberian gas pipeline "is just good business," and has no serious political overtones. Margaret Thatcher recently joined the chorus, lent her voice to criticism of Reagan, said the building of the pipeline was just a good business deal. And Moscow, to seal the deal, said it doesn't matter whether the U.S. suppliers cooperate, the pipeline will get built anyway - with slave labor if necessary. At least, that's what we read into the announcement from the Kremlin that the workers of the Communist world have united themselves in a pledge that they will build the pipeline, regardless of the misery and suffering that its construction with U.S. technological aid may entail. In

all of this European leaning toward the U.S.S.R., it is becoming clear that the United States of Europe are beginning to assume that they are bigger, wealthier, more productive industrially, economically and financially more powerful than the United States. In every way except military power and agricultural production, we have built a part of a developing Trilateral World Order composed of the United States, the Soviet Union, and the United States of Europe. Yes, we've built them all! And sooner than we think, the Marshall Plan may be back to haunt us.

But that isn't all. Our taking sides with Britain when we should have remained neutral, has alienated us with most of Central and South America. As U.S. News remarked: "Repairing ties with Latin America, damaged by U.S. support of the Falklands war, calls for early and imaginative action by Washington. The administration will find itself in a difficult bind - with Britain pressing for participation by the United States in a multinational force to protect the islands under an independent government, while Latin Americans seek greater sympathy for Argentina's claim to sovereignty."

Yet another area with which there can be trouble involves the two Chinas. The Trilateral Commission plan was to open up Red China for industrial development and expansion. But relations have been strained from the very beginning. Haig had spent much of his time trying to get the U.S. to limit arms sale to Taiwan. In exchange, Peking would seek a peaceful settlement with both the United States and the National Republic of China. But Haig is gone; officially, that is. He's still a strong man on the Rockefeller team and may be playing his cards in the hope of replacing Ronald Reagan in 1984.

STOP PRESS: As we were finishing this report it was revealed that Brezhnev of the USSR and Reagan of the USA have been in communication regarding Lebanon. Brezhnev released a letter to Reagan, warning that the Kremlin might take action if U.S. troops are sent into Lebanon. Just what action was not specified. In reply: "State Department spokesman Dean Fischer said the Brezhnev letter would not derail plans to send a contingent of U.S. troops to Beirut. Deputy White House press secretary Larry Speakes said American policy in Lebanon remains unchanged despite the Brezhnev message." Meanwhile, "The Soviet Union has started an apparently major replacement of Syrian weapons and equipment destroyed or captured by the Israelis." Surrogates again?

There are indications that more than the Pentagon officials are worried about the possibility of another Vietnam or Korea. Saul Friedman of Knight-Ridder reports: "There is growing skepticism within the White House over Israel's motives in Lebanon and fear that the United States could be drawn into a military role in the Mideast. . . . "The President now is almost alone in his unstinting commitment to Israel. . . . Officials added that while most advisers support the President's offer, they fear that if Americans are killed or wounded, or even fired on, the United States could be put into the position of having to fight on the side of Israel . . . . Indeed, there are some suspicions, the official said, that some elements of Israeli leadership would welcome this. 'They've been wanting U.S. forces to become involved for some time.'

We began this Report with the headlined question: "More Foreign Entanglements To Alleviate Domestic Crises?" When the "Society of the Elite" fears financial collapse, a war is started. Are we falling into the same old trap?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Twenty-Eight . . . . . July 16, 1982

## DETHRONING THE I.R.S.

Congressman George Hansen is very concerned about "the awful truth of big government snooping and interfering in the lives of American taxpayers." He is talking about "the bone-chilling effect the Internal Revenue Service has on citizens across the country when the IRS decides to play prosecutor, judge and jury." He contends, and most Americans will agree, that "as prosecutor, judge and jury, the IRS ruthlessly tramples the Constitutional rights of taxpayers; individuals, small businesses, church groups, farmers, any and every group is subject to their brazen and often illegal tactics." Congressman Hansen put his charges in a letter which was not prepared or mailed at government expense. Here is a part of what he wrote in the letter:

"The IRS has taken upon itself the role of intimidator of the public. A former IRS agent expressed the problem to me with a story: 'I was talking to a lady from Germany who said the IRS is getting like the Gestapo was. She said that when the Gestapo first started, nobody thought much about it, but within a few years, every time you heard the name Gestapo, you'd really get a chill. That's the way it is now with the IRS. I'm not sure the lady wasn't absolutely right. I think people are afraid'. The IRS even intimidates its Congressional creators to go virtually unchallenged in its illegal exercise of awesome powers against the American public.

"The story of the IRS is a history of a tax collection agency gone wrong - drunk with power, ruthlessly smashing dissent among its own personnel and brazenly roughing up taxpayers as well. If the IRS decides that you have underpaid your taxes, it can assess what it decides you owe and then, without court proceedings or order, it can and often does place liens and take all but \$50 of your weekly wages. Also without court order, it can seize your home and sell it, no matter how much or little you owe. Also, upon the sole signature of the local IRS office supervisor, it seizes bank accounts, automobiles and anything else it can find, all without you, the victim, ever having a chance to make your case in a court of law.

"The people of this country are afraid. They are frightened by this runaway arm of government which has powers that no business or no government agency would dare to claim or use.

- \* Only the IRS can invade the privacy of a citizen without court process of any kind.
- \* Only the IRS can seize property without a court order.
- \* Only the IRS can force a citizen to try his case in a special court government by the IRS.
- \* Only the IRS can, with impunity, publish a citizen's debt.
- \* Only the IRS can wiretap your phone without a court order.
- \* Only the IRS is free to maintain listings of citizens guilty of no crime for the purpose of harassing and monitoring them.
- \* Only the IRS is free to violate a written agreement with a citizen.
- \* Only the IRS can take property on the basis of conjecture.
- \* Only the IRS is free to violate a written agreement with a citizen.
- \* Only the IRS can take property on the basis of conjecture.
- \* Only the IRS publicly admits that its purpose is to instill fear into the citizenry as a technique of performing its function.

"There are countless cases documenting these charges. On the element of fear alone, two recent IRS Commissioners testified before Congress that fear is an essential element in the collection of taxes. This was demonstrated in Colorado recently.

The IRS seized and sold the \$80,000 home of a delinquent for \$1600, not one cent of which went to reduce the alleged tax delinquency. The seizure and sale were purely punitive - to teach the taxpayer and the rest of us a lesson. A Federal court condemned this seizure without notice, but it was too late to stop the IRS. . . . I now have facts to prove the IRS is so determined to smash the public, rather than deal with it through proper legal channels, that no corrective analysis can be complete without a review of the system's reckless practice of illegally revealing tax returns, to rig everything from GAO audits, to juries, to elections. Violence and brutality are becoming an all too common practice of the IRS - and dangerous to the public. . . ."

Congressman Hansen has written a book, "How the IRS Seizes Your Dollars and How to Fight Back," published by Simon and Schuster. He also has organized a grass-roots organization, the "Association of Concerned Taxpayers" (ACT). He hopes to generate enough public support to get Congress to curb our national gestapo before it's too late.

Perhaps an even better way to abolish these assumed powers of our national gestapo is to support those who are promoting the Flat-Tax Rate. Although any number of Senators and Representatives are laying claim to its authorship, and have started arguments about whether it should be 15%, 17% or what have you, and how many loopholes should be permitted; the two really responsible for actually introducing legislation calling for a 10% Flat-Rate Tax are Ron Paul in the House and Jesse Helms in the Senate. On March 15, Senator Helms introduced S. 2200, known as the "Flat Rate Tax Act of 1982". The bill would replace our entire present income tax system with a 10% across-the-board flat rate income tax on all sources of private income, with just one qualification: a \$2,000 basic exemption for all taxpayers. On May 11, Congressman Ron Paul introduced H.R. 6352, also known as the "Flat Rate Tax Act of 1982," and it would replace our present complex and unfair income tax with a 10% tax on all income over \$10,000.

It should be understood that the Flat-Rate Tax Act is a compromise measure. Any person with a fair knowledge of the Constitution will understand that anything like a personal income tax was anathema to the Founding Fathers. They carefully worded all references to federal taxation in order to prevent any such invasion of a person's property, and to prohibit involuntary servitude, which is exactly what is happening whenever any employer is acting on behalf of the government in withholding the taxes of an employee. When the "Society of the Elect" determined that it must solidify its rulership by creating a Central Bank (the Fed), by establishing an income tax system, and by establishing tax exempt foundations and legal loopholes so the "Elect" could avoid payment of such taxes, it was discovered that the Constitution strictly prohibited this form of taxation. So, an Amendment (the 16th) had to be ratified by three-fourth of the States. This was accomplished by promising that the tax would never get above two or three percent of income; and the very idea of a Marxist progressive income tax was unthinkable. Without the almost clandestine passage of the Federal Reserve Act and the ratification of the Income Tax Amendment, there might never have been an American entry into World War One. And certainly this nation would never have become a Socialist Welfare State.

However, like it or not, our Constitutional Republic has become a Democratic (synonym for Socialist) Welfare State. To abolish the Fed and install an honest money system could be accomplished without too much suffering on the part of the citizenry. But to abolish the system of income taxation completely at one fell swoop, would bring on a kind of catastrophe, perhaps outright anarchy. So, the better first step (in regard to the income tax) should be the elimination of the illegal powers of the IRS and the establishment of an honest and equitable income tax system. Hence the 10% Flat Rate Tax Act of 1982, which would actually bring in more taxes for the Federal Government, and perhaps stop it from borrowing another billion or so every

fiscal year, thus adding to the illegal public debt on which we are now paying a hundred billion a year in interest. We avoided using the word dollar in that statement, because we're really talking about book entries and promissory notes, not dollars.

Ron Paul says the Flat Tax Rate is "an idea whose time has come" because "Four out of ten taxpayers are now driven to hire professionals to fill out their tax returns, at a cost of over \$60 billion a year. And this doesn't even include the billions that the government spends to process returns, catch tax evaders, etc. It is high time that Congress scrapped this lousy tax system of ours, which is broken beyond repair." Congressman Paul says a chief merit of his legislation "would be its utter simplicity and fairness: everyone would pay the same 10% on all their income over \$10,000 with no exemptions, no deductions, and no exceptions. To allow even one deduction (say, for charitable expenses) would surely open the flood gates and ruin the whole thing. Some proposals call for a higher percentage tax. I believe that if the Church asks for only 10% of our earnings, then this should be sufficient for the government as well. . . . Our present, so-called 'progressive' tax system, with its absurd number of tax shelters and loopholes, allows some to get away without paying their fair share of taxes. I believe that the simple, fair flat rate tax should appeal to people of all ideological persuasions."

When introducing his bill (S. 2200) in the Senate, Helms quoted a former Secretary of the Treasury, Andrew Mellon. It is true that Mellon was a megabanker, financier, multimillionaire and creator of foundations. Yet when he gave up his business activities to become U.S. Secretary of State, he compiled one of the finest records of any man in that office. He lowered taxes drastically and at the same time reduced the national debt from \$24 billion to \$16 billion in ten years, under Presidents Harding, Coolidge and Hoover. He wrote a book, "Taxation: The People's Business." It was from this book that Senator Helms quoted, which gave this definition of the proper role of a good tax system:

"The problem of the government is to fix rates which will bring in a maximum of revenue to the Treasury and at the same time bear not too heavily on the taxpayer or on business enterprises. A sound tax policy must take into consideration three factors. It must produce sufficient revenue for the Government; it must lessen so far as possible the burden of taxation on those least able to bear it; and it must also remove those influences which might retard the continued steady development of business and industry on which, in the last analysis, so much of our prosperity depends. Furthermore, a permanent tax system should be designed not merely for one or two years nor for the effect it may have on any given class of taxpayers, but should be worked out with regard to conditions over a long period and with a view to its ultimate effect on the prosperity of the country as a whole. . .

"I have never viewed taxation as a means of rewarding one class of taxpayers or punishing another. If such a point of view ever controls our public policy, the traditions of freedom, justice and equality of opportunity, which are the distinguishing characteristics of our American civilization, will have disappeared and in their place we shall have class legislation with all its attendant evils. The man who seeks to perpetuate prejudice and class hatred is doing America an ill service. In attempting to promote or defeat legislation by arraying one class of taxpayers against another, he shows a complete misconception of those principles of equality on which the country was founded.

"Any man of energy and initiative in this country can get what he wants out of life. But when that initiative is crippled by legislation or by a tax system which denies him the right to receive a reasonable share of his earnings, then he will be deprived of the energy on which his continued energy depends." (Unquote).



And under this definition, our system of taxation is intolerable, said Senator Helms. He continued: "If we simplify our tax system so that every American can fill out his or her income tax literally on the back of a post card, we will put an end to the huge and burdensome tax avoidance industry. The complexities of our Tax Codes are mind-boggling - nearly 52 percent of the 1040 forms and 16.9 percent of the 'simple' 1040A forms were filled out with professional assistance in 1981, and then over half of the Itemized returns contained mistakes - according to IRS. This complexity is especially unfair to those who cannot afford to pay for the services of a professional tax accountant. . . . It is no wonder that people are losing faith in their Government. There is something Orwellian about a government that subjects its citizens to rules that are too complex for them to understand. As one shrewd commentator has observed, 'How can you obey a law when you cannot understand it? They tell you that ignorance of the law is no excuse. Catch 22.' The IRS today is a 'big brother,' a force that, to many people, acts mysteriously, arbitrarily, and, often, viciously. Perhaps ominously, too, the IRS represents a taxpayer's most intimate tie to his Government."

"At present," Senator Helms continued, "America has the lowest savings rate of any major industrial country, and our economic growth has come to a virtual standstill. I was personally surprised to find that Americans have been net disinvestors in corporate equities for 18 out of the past 19 years. The crux of our problem is . . . we are paying people not to work. . . . Our present tax system is unworkable and intolerable. The need for a complete overhaul of the system should be obvious to everyone - The problem is not solved by piecemeal reform, which can only add to the confusion and inefficiency. We should wipe the slate clean of tax preferences, deductions, exemptions, exclusions, and all other complicating factors. We must take the stand that the flat-rate across-the-board tax rate is the only possible solution to our tax system's inequities and inefficiencies. If we adopted a 10 percent flat-rate tax we will collect more revenue and at the same time fuel economic growth. . . ."

\* \* \* \* \*

If you're still with us, you have read the presentations, in their own words, of three elected representatives; Congressmen Hansen and Paul, and Senator Helms; who are seeking to curb the powers of the IRS and reorder the intolerable tax system with which we are beset. Yet they must know that this is but a compromise measure for each of them also has introduced legislation to curtail or kill the Federal Reserve System, and to restore an honest money system through passage of a Gold Standard Act. None of these measures is apt to pass in the near future, because of the Eastern Establishment which supports the Fed, and the entrenched bureaucracy which has and will oppose any real movement to restore the Republic we have lost. As early as 1926 a social critic, H.L. Mencken, observed that the State "has taken on a vast mass of duties and responsibilities; it has spread out its powers until they penetrate to every act of the citizen, however secret; it has begun to throw around its operations the high dignity and impeccability of a State religion; its agents become a separate and superior caste, with authority to bind and loose, and their thumbs in every pot. But is still remains, as it was in the beginning, the common enemy of all well-disposed, industrious and decent men."

Yet there is this assurance from the God of history: When a great crisis arises, there is always provided a Remnant which shall build and restore. This is our hope and His promise.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Twenty-Nine . . . . . July 23, 1982

## THE COMING OF THE THOUGHT POLICE

In most editions of George Orwell's 1984 there is an Afterthought written by the German-born American psychiatrist, the late Erich Fromm. He explains in detail the development of Orwell's Newspeak, that simplified, emotionless, colorless socialist language designed to replace Oldspeak, or the traditional English language. Fromm explains that in Newspeak all words such as honor, justice, morality, religion, freedom, etc. no longer exist. All such words have been replaced by one word: Crimethink. Any person who expresses a thought or an idea contrary to the current party line (Ingsoc) is hunted down and punished, brainwashed or exterminated by one of Big Brother's special agencies called Thinkpol, or Thought Police in Oldspeak.

As the year draws near, many of the props for Orwell's scenario are already in place. In our last Report we quoted Congressman George Hansen, who is very concerned about the way the IRS is playing the part of an American Gestapo. He pointed out that the people of this country are afraid, frightened by this runaway arm of government which has assumed powers that no other government agency would dare to use. Well, now pending before Congress is a Post Office Bill which is even more dangerous, and if passed could convert postal officials into thought police. The shocking thing about this bill is that it has already been passed by the Senate, has been approved by the Reagan Administration's Office of Management and Budget, is sponsored by more than 300 Representatives and now awaits action by the House Post Office Committee.

We can understand how this bill could be approved by legislators if they failed to read it carefully. It purports to be a new bill aimed to curb mail fraud. But this bill does much more than that. It was introduced in the House by Rep. Claude Pepper of Florida as H.R. 3973, and in the Senate by David Pryor of Arkansas as S. 1407. As amended and passed by the Senate, here are some of the things this bill would do:

\*Authorize a \$10,000-per-day penalty against any person who continues to write or distribute a pamphlet, newspaper, magazine, newsletter or book after being ordered by the Postal Service to cease and desist from such activity. This one provision could kill any newsletter, such as this one, if it should publish any thought, idea or statement contrary to the established political line of any agency of the government.

\* Authorize the Postal Service to designate any or all of its more than 60,000 post office employes to "demand access" without a search warrant to any home, business, private library, files, bank vaults or safes "to inspect and copy books, records, documents or other objects that the Postal Service has reason to believe relate to any matter under investigation."

\*Forbid the shipment or transportation of a banned book not only by mail but by any other "instrumentality of interstate commerce" including airlines, parcel services, buses, trucks or your own automobile.

As Maureen Soloman, president of the National Health Federation of Monrovia, California said in regard to this proposed bill: "This new proposal violates freedom of speech, freedom of the press and freedom of thought in general. When you hear the gentle rapping on your door, when the postman rings your bell but has no mail to deliver to you, ask not for whom the Thought Police come, they come for you." In an article published in Spotlight July 5th, this health promoter and opponent of



been struck by two facts. First, most of them, if suspect, are written in a kind of legal newspeak that only lawyers are supposed to comprehend and judges to interpret. Secondly, the bill, especially if it is an amendment to an existing Act, begins with a short description of the purpose and intent of the bill. The statement usually is so worded that the casual reader feels it to be a thoroughly worthwhile and needed bill. The only thing that makes its suspect is that final phrase: "and for other purposes." Those "other purposes" are seldom spelled out and explained, and their interpretation is left to lawyers and judges who use the bill when passed for their own "other purposes." Then, so very often, a bill that isn't even needed may be proposed, ballyhooed and approved with great fanfare simply because it's a good vote getter in an election year. Take for example this balanced budget amendment which President Reagan took great pains to endorse publicly. We appreciate the manner in which Marvin Stone, editor of U.S. News, explained it in his July 26th editorial:

"A powerful train moving down the track - that's how Representative Henry Hyde sees the balanced-budget amendment now under debate with President Reagan's blessing. Hyde has his misgivings about being run over, and, like many of us, he asks: 'Will it work?' Well, it has a chance, if you don't expect it to work miracles with an undisciplined Congress. Basically, this proposed amendment to the Constitution would order that every fiscal year must start with a balanced budget unless three fifths of the members of Congress vote to unbalance it. And a strict limit of placed on revenue increases unless a majority of all members of both houses sanctions them. It would thus be perfectly legal to unbalance the budget. So why bother with the amendment?"

Now, just how dangerous this H.R. 3973 really is can be understood only if you read the proposed bill very carefully. And we suspect that's what a majority of the Senate and 300 members of the House failed to do when they voted for or sponsored such a bill. Introduced by Claude Pepper of Florida, who himself has always been a thoroughgoing socialist, and by Ms. Oakar, Ms. Ferraro, Mr. Ratchford and Mr. Biaggi, with an additional 398 sponsors to make the bill passable as soon as it clears the House Ways and Means Committee, it is a bill "To amend Title 39, United States Code, by strengthening the investigatory and enforcement powers of the Postal Service by authorizing inspection authority and by providing for civil penalties for violations of orders under Section 3005 of such title (pertaining to schemes for obtaining money by false representations or lotteries), and for other purposes. (Emphasis added).

#### FOLLOWING ARE SOME OF THE KEY PROVISIONS OF H.R. 3973:

\* \* \* \* \*

Sec. 2 (a) Chapter 4 of title 39, United States Code, is amended by adding at the end thereof the following new section:

##### §413. Inspection authority.

(a) The Postal Service may require, pursuant to a written demand made under this section, that any officer or employee designated by the Postal Service be given access at reasonable times to inspect or copy any books, records, documents, or other objects that the Postal Service has reason to believe relate to any matter under investigation by the Postal Service pursuant to its authority under section 404(a)(7) of this title. . . (b) If any person issued a written demand under subsection (a) refuses to obey such demand, any district court . . . may order such person to comply with the written demand. . . . Any failure to obey such order of the court may be punished by the court as contempt thereof.

##### §3005. False representations; lotteries.

(a)(1) The Postal Service may issue an order described under paragraph (1) or (2) of

subsection (b), or both such orders, upon determining on the basis of evidence satisfactory to the Postal Service that any person--

(A) is engaged in conducting a scheme or device for obtaining money or property through the mail by means of false representations, including the mailing of matter which is nonmailable under section 3001(d) of this title; or

(B) is engaged in conducting a lottery, gift enterprise, or scheme for the distribution of money or of personal property, by lottery, chance, or drawing of any kind.

The mailing by any person of matter which is nonmailable under section 3001(d) shall constitute prima facie evidence that such a person is engaged in conducting a scheme or device described by subparagraph (A).

When permitted under subsection (a), the Postal Service may issue an order which-- (A) directs the postmaster of the post office at which mail arrives, addressed to any person engaged in an activity described by subsection (a)(1) (or to any representative of such person), to return such mail to the sender appropriately marked as in violation of this section ; and

(B) forbids the payment by a postmaster to such person or representative of any money order drawn to the order of either, and provides for the return to the remitter of the sum named in the money order. . .

If the Postal Service issues to any person a written demand, under section 413 of this title, to inspect documents or other items in the course of investigations to determine whether such person is engaged in activities described by subsection (a)(1), any unreasonable refusal by such person to comply with such demand shall . . . constitute probable cause to believe that such person is engaged in activities described by such subsection.

#### Civil Penalties.

Any person--

(1) who evades or attempts to evade the effect of an order issued under section 3005(b)(1);

(2) who fails to comply with any order issued under section 3005(b)(2); or

(3) who has actual knowledge of any such order, is in privity with any person described by paragraph (1) or (2), and engages in conduct which assists any such person to evade, attempt to evade, or fail to comply with any such order (as the case may be);

shall be liable to the United States for a civil penalty in an amount not to exceed \$10,000 for each day that such person engaged in conduct described by paragraph (1), (2), or (3).

If any person fails to pay an assessment of a civil penalty the Attorney General shall recover the amount assessed (plus interest at currently prevailing rates) in an action brought in any appropriate district court of the United States. In such an action, the validity, amount, and appropriateness of such penalty shall not be subject to review. . . .(end of quotes from H.R. 3937).

Tedious reading; but important reading. Notice that "false representations" and lotteries are the only violations specifically mentioned; and "false representation" to the Postal Service could mean almost anything. Also, like the I.R.S., under this bill the Postal Service would become its own prosecutor, judge and jury. This is a Thought Police bill which must be killed before it can become law.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Thirty . . . . . July 30, 1982

## THE GREATER WAR IS ECONOMIC, NOT MILITARY

For the fifth time since its recognition as an independent State, Israel is at war. And, as would be expected, even though that war has almost run its course, the invasion of Lebanon and the shelling of sections of Beirut still dominate the news - at least in the Middle East and in the Western World. There are some references to the stalemated Iraqi-Iranian War. On rare occasions there's an item about the Soviet attempts to dominate the people of Afghanistan. Poland receives little attention by the media. The same is true of the Vietnamese atrocities in Cambodia, the actions of the Turks in Cyprus, the continuing little wars, revolutions, invasions, incursions and coups in all parts of Africa save within the Republic of South Africa, the only stable - and therefore most hated - government in that part of the world. Now that the Falklands forays are finished, the Middle East, especially Lebanon, dominates the news.

However, even while concentrating on the destruction and bloodletting in the Middle East, seldom if ever does a reporter, commentator or editor ever refer to these military conflicts as being but a part of a much greater, an economic war, which has to do with control of the oil centers of the world, and with the waterways which control the distribution of oil and the world's other resources. And this economic conflict makes the military conflicts seem very confusing. An important European news source commented just prior to the Israeli invasion of Lebanon, that Israel, "the defender of American interests" in the Middle East, was shipping arms to Iran, and also helping Iraq. Likewise, the Soviet Union had a mutual aid and defense treaty with Iraq, but at the same time was sending arms and an estimated 2,000 Soviet advisers to Iran. While the USSR was aiding the PLO and Syria it was at the same time currying favor with Israel. Said an observer: "Obviously, none of the people of America, Israel, Syria, Iran and Iraq want war. But it's evidently wanted by Russian leaders and the U.S. State Department's foreign oil-profit policy (a Trilateral Commission policy-Ed.) And since the USSR doesn't have any money of her own, but lives on U.S. loans, it stands to reason that the oil-money monopolists who 'guide' U.S. foreign policy finance all sides of the Mid-East conflicts." If this is true, then why? Well, let's look at the record:

In 1952 there was published a book that certain interests tried to "burn." But so far as we know, the facts contained in the book have never been denied. It's title: "Rockefeller, Internationalist. The Man Who Misrules the World," by Emanuel Josephson. We quote from pages 212, 213 of that book:

"In March 1926, Vacuum Oil Co. entered into an agreement with the Russian government monopoly, the Naptha Syndicate, for the purchase of 800,000 tons of crude oil and 100,000 tons of kerosene, primarily in order to ingratiate itself with the Russians. This was the first direct commercial postwar transaction between the Soviet Government and the Rockefeller Standard Oil interests. The terms of this agreement entered into by the Rockefeller interests and Soviet Russia have never been published. It was well known, however, that the monetary price paid by Standard Oil was most favorable and low. Price was no object to the Communists. World conquest on the basis of the plans laid down by Lenin was for them the prime consideration, and the oil deals were, for the Soviets, merely bait and the means to that end. Bearing in mind this fact and the subsequent course of events, however, it is not difficult to arrive at a reliable conclusion concerning the terms that were demanded by the Soviets and accepted by the Rockefeller interests."





telite through the device of a 'popular front.' A 'popular front' in Communist language means a Communist government. The setting-up of a Communist controlled government in the United States is the ultimate Soviet purpose of any deal that the Rockefeller Standard Oil interests could have entered into on the basis of surrender to the Soviets in exchange for control of their oil. . . . Finally since both of the contracting interests (Rockefeller and the Soviet Union in 1926-Ed.) aimed at world conquest and dominion, there was undoubtedly an initial agreement to divide the world between them as a beginning. (Unquote).

Of special interest is the fact that at about this same time the Rockefeller and Carnegie controlled foundations, the Council on Foreign Relations (which the Rockefellers had taken over in 1927) and our State Department all adopted and began to promote the policy that they should all work toward an eventual "merging" of the United States and the Soviet Union.

Added to the Soviet demand for "popular fronts," was a dream that began with Peter the Great in the seventeenth century. It was he who attempted to make Russia a part of Europe proper, had buttons sewed on the sleeves of his troops for sanitary reasons, taught them the beginnings of western military tactics, and made French the social language of his royal court. Russia then was virtually landlocked, had no navy or ports of any importance. Peter knew that open corridors to seas and oceans were essential if Russia were to become at all "westernized." His one great dream was the conquest of the lands between the Russian border and the ports of the Indian Ocean. Now that the USSR has built the world's largest navy, access to the Indian Ocean is ever more important than in Peter's time. For, in addition to free access to the world's third largest ocean, control of the flow of oil from the Persian Gulf and the Gulf of Hormuz was possible. Consider these facts. There is this worldwide peace drive which originated in the Soviet Union and which has virtually neutralized the Nations of Western Europe, and caused a campaign for unilateral disarmament among the socialist and liberal elements in the United States. Add to this, there is the anti-nuclear movement which would make us more than ever dependent upon oil to keep our factories running and our industries producing. Also important in this connection is the report that the Soviets are preparing for war. Not necessarily a war that would involve Soviet troops, but another series of pressure-imposed "popular fronts," in which more Nations become Communist nations through infiltration, terrorism, revolution, and the use of surrogate troops trained and supplied by the USSR. On June 14 Paul Scott wrote a column headed "Soviets Prepare For War." He warned that "President Reagan's tightly packed nine day voyage to Western Europe was designed to warn leaders of NATO countries and France that while Soviet leaders talk peace and nuclear disarmament, they are preparing to cut off Western Europe's life line from the oil-rich Middle East. When pieced together the evidence is: planned are a major Soviet military thrust from newly established bases in Afghanistan through Pakistan to the Indian Ocean in the April-June period of 1983." To further cut off the United States and Western Europe came this Siberian gas pipeline scheme. Fear that they must deal with the USSR for their future supplies of energy, oil as well as gas, caused the Nations of Western Europe to reject Reagan's counsel and provide the money and materials to build the pipeline, while the USSR would supply the necessary slave labor to build it.

Speaking of military developments, Hilaire du Berrier wrote: "It would be wrong to think of the Israeli blitzkrieg into Lebanon and the seemingly hopeless predicament of Yasir Arafat's encircled Palestine Liberation Organization as creating a prelude to peace in the Middle East. From unimpeachable information reaching your correspondent, it is clear that what we are seeing now is only the beginning of a struggle which could make the word holocaust seem an understatement." Here is a list of sequence of events which seem to confirm du Berrier's prediction:

1. On November 13, 1979, Yasir Arafat presented a proposal to the Kremlin officials.

Since his PLO and the Syrian troops occupied Lebanon, why not make it the headquarters and supply base for the coming war to win control of the entire Middle East? After much discussion, Brezhnev & Co. decided to "shoot the works." Planning started immediately and "what the Palestinians and Soviets together accomplished since that time defies imagination. In addition to piling huge stores of armaments, intelligence materials were also hidden in huge underground vaults. Said Cleon Skousen of The Freeman Institute who has recently returned from the Middle East: "The Soviet Union has made Lebanon its principal ammunition dump and supply base for ANY war which might break out in the Middle East. Prime Minister Menachem Begin said it would take many weeks to transport these captured supplies . . . out of Lebanon." Which could be the reason for the Israeli slowdown in the war these past weeks.

2. While the Lebanese military buildup by the Soviets was being carried out, Cuban soldiers moved into Southern Iran, began installing electronic listening devices for the purpose of monitoring Pakistanis in preparation for moves against that country. Soviet advisors and technicians are building, with Iran's approval, a military base and seaport on Iran's southern coast near the Strait of Hormuz. Meanwhile, to divert attention from what is really going on, the Soviets are also aiding Iraq in its war against Iran (the old game of confuse and conquer).

3. The Scott Report of July 15 noted that the Russian Army and Air Force in Afghanistan are methodically turning that country into a forward operational base for military moves against Pakistan. "By driving to the Indian Ocean through Pakistan," said Scott, "the Russians will be able to control the strategic Strait of Hormuz, and thus the oil flow from Saudi Arabia and other oil-producing States in the Persian Gulf. This control would mean the neutralization of Western Europe, Japan, South Korea, and the Republic of Free China, all of which depend heavily on oil from that region. This is the giant prize the men in the Kremlin are now seeking and this is why the Russian economy and its military are now on a 'war footing' while its diplomats cover these war preparations by publicly talking about peace and arms reduction.

A final note about that Soviet occupation of the Southern coast of Iran. At Chah Bahar and Bandar Abbas are huge military establishments, complete with dock facilities, airfields, sophisticated weaponry and computerized operational systems. This gives Russia one of its long desired "warm water ports" as well as control over all the shipping via the Strait of Hormuz. But the Soviets did not build these facilities. They were built and left intact when President Carter ordered the evacuation of U.S. personnel from Iran. The facilities remained unused until, allegedly, Arafat and Brezhnev had their conference in November 1979, when it was decided that the big push would begin in the spring of 1983. The Kremlin made a deal with the government of Iran, reportedly paid U.S.\$4 billion for the whole thing. Reminds one of how Cam Ranh Bay and other military facilities were left for the Communists when U.S. troops left Vietnam. Commented Globescan: "What a way to transfer technology and wealth to the created enemy. At least, this way, it looks as if it was all a mistake." Actually Russia paid nothing for the facilities in Iran. American taxpayers paid twice. Once when they were built. Second through continual American loans to Russia which makes such purchases possible. Russia's socialist empire would collapse tomorrow without financial aid from Western bankers and suppliers. So who is the real enemy?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Thirty-One . . . . . August 6, 1982

## **CUBA, OUR DEPENDENT ALLY?**

There is plenty of news about Cuban activities these days. But it's the kind of news you won't be reading in your daily newspaper or hearing on your TV. Because it's news about Cuban terrorist activities and Cuba's new role in the international scheme of things. However, there'll be a different kind of news about Cuba which probably will receive the fullest possible treatment by the controlled American communications media. This second kind of news will comprise a "laundering" job; stories of how relations between Cuba and the United States are improving, how we should consider extending complete diplomatic recognition, let bygones be bygones, send help to the hungry people of Cuba, etc. We predict you'll soon be hearing a lot of this kind of "good news" about Cuba; but it won't be truthful news. It's just that the International Bankers are finding themselves in a sort of embarrassing situation because of so much lending to socialist nations that can never pay their bills, and people are beginning to wonder about it. This is especially true of the loans to countries that are controlled by the USSR but aren't considered to be satellites. Already the media are telling us that the Soviet Union and its satellites currently owe more than \$85 billion to nations and banks of the free world. This includes debts owed by the Soviet Union, Poland, Rumania, East Germany, Czechoslovakia, Hungary and Bulgaria. But there also are nations like Cuba and Somalia which are associated but aren't satellites. That's where the embarrassment seems to lie. We are told that the USSR must spend \$4 billion a year - \$11 million a day - to keep Cuba living in the manner to which her people have been forced to become accustomed. There are ways of monetizing the debts of the satellites; but Cuba and Somalia, for example, are in a slightly different category, and are something of an embarrassment to the International Bankers. Almost a year ago we first heard that Somalia was due to be "sanitized" just as soon as feasible. And now the same treatment is to be accorded Cuba. As Globescan recently reported: "On June 10th, the (London) Economist poured on the soft soap, saying that Russia can no longer afford Cuba. They cried that the Russians pump in roughly \$4 billion a year. Obviously Russia cannot continue to finance Cuba. Russia doesn't even produce enough wealth to feed herself - no socialist country does. They must continually borrow from countries where freedom to produce and keep things creates surplus capital. If socialism in Cuba or in Russia were allowed to fail, then the game would be over for the international bankers who live to lend to socialists who can never repay - and who are hooked on loans forever." Of course, the international bankers have a way of having American taxpayers foot those bills, by monetizing the debts if required. So the business of lending to countries that can never repay is still a very lucrative practice. But, as we noted, Cuba seems to have become something of an embarrassment and changes must be made. Likewise Angola.

It will be recalled that there are Cuban troops in Angola, chiefly for the purpose of guarding the installations of multinationals like Gulf Oil General Electric, and similar firms. But, as the Patterson Strategy Letter of July 31 notes: "Castro's troops are now an embarrassment and a liability. Cubans in Angola are now a stumbling block to Marxist plans. Why? Because Angola is bankrupt and desperately needs funds. The economy has collapsed because of Marxist management, and the USSR can no longer afford to funnel scarce hard currency and foodstuffs which it needs to feed Poland and its own people. Some other way must be found to finance the Marxist

government of Jose Eduardo dos Santos. Naturally, the New York banks stand ready to funnel U.S.\$ capital into the Marxist Angolan camp, and relieve the pressure on the East bloc. However, to do so at this time would be just a bit embarrassing. Therefore 'the way must be paved' before Chase Manhattan and its London affiliates can organize a syndicate to funnel money into Angola. The way must be paved for a U.S. media laundering and cleaning of Angola's image. To do this Cuban troops must go, as they are, after all, a paid Invasionary force acting on orders from Moscow - and the whole world knows it. . . Here is why we see such frantic efforts being made by the Trilateralist, Chester Crocker (U.S. ambassador to South Africa) to meet with the Swapo leader, Sam Nujoma, to explain the new realities - and why you see the New York Times running dozens of column inches on the 'Angolan revolution.' The Times is in the process of explaining to their readers why the Cuban troops have served their purpose in Angola (see New York Times of June 18th and 19th.). What will be done with the Cuban troops? Unfortunately, the Cuban troops in Angola have been counted and estimated. Their numbers are well known to international news media and government bodies. There are between 20,000 and 30,000 troops in Angola and the surrounding countries. The plan on the surface is to return them to Cuba, while secretly re-deploying some troops to support the collapsing Sandanista regime in Nicaragua." (Quoted from PSL Strategy Letter, July 31, 1982. 12 issues, \$149.95 per year. P.O.Box 37432, Cincinnati, Ohio 45237.)

So, as Globescan and PSL affirm, the first step is to launder and cleanse Angola and Cuba, so their financial burdens can be transferred from the USSR to the USA. Then, as PSL indicates, the Cubans have a new assignment. They are to concentrate on the Nations of Central and South America and the Caribbean. It would seem that the Soviet leaders have discovered that direct intervention and invasion by foreign, uniformed troops, is not as productive as they might wish. True, it was necessary to invade Afghanistan militarily, because Communist governments had already been established in that country, and the Afghan Communists simply couldn't keep the people under control. Control of the borders of that country was essential to the Soviet planning. The whole scheme of taking control of all Middle East oil regions, and also securing warm water ports on the Indian Ocean demanded at least nominal control over Afghanistan. So the Soviet was forced to invade, however costly and impossible of completion the job might be. But in contrast, they have been careful not to send Russian troops into Poland; and the transfer of Cuban and other surrogate troops from Angola and other countries that already have Marxist governments, seems practical to the Soviet. Hence the enormous buildup of arms and the setting up of training camps throughout Lebanon, which the Soviets expected their allies, Syria and the PLO, to keep under control. Now that new arrangements must be made, Dr. Fred Schwarz of the Christian Anti-Communist Crusade has come up with some very important information. We quote from his newsletter of August 1, 1982:

"A few days after the Sidon base (PLO base in Lebanon) was destroyed, the Libyan prime minister, Abdel Salam Jalloud, conferred in Tehran with top Iranian leaders and urged close cooperation between the Libyan and Iranian revolutions to offset the grave blows he said the Israelis had meted out to revolutionary fundamentalist Islam. It is reported that an agreement was signed on June 19. They decided that, with the help of Libyan financing, Iran would try to replace Lebanon as the new center for training violent revolutionaries. Recruits would be assigned to bases in North Teheran, near Gom and near Zahadan in the Iran-Afghanistan-Pakistan frontier district of Baluchistan. Those who manage to get out of Lebanon, and those in Libya, would be transferred to Iran, where they would be trained by North Vietnamese, North Koreans, Cubans and Bulgarians. Khomeini's presumed successor, Ayatollah Hossein Ali Montazeri, would be in charge." (Unquote).

This is quite an optimistic venture for Iran, and could be accomplished only with the full support of the USSR. There is documentary evidence to show that in Lebanon there were training grounds accomodating 33 different guerrilla organizations. Ten from Western Europe, seven from South America, three from the Far East, five from the Indian subcontinent and eight from the Gulf and the Middle East. In addition to the Palestinians affiliated with the PLO, Israel claims to have captured terrorist trainees and instructors from Iraq, Syria, Jordan, Egypt, Morocco, Tunisia, Algeria, Libya, Turkey, Pakistan, Somalia, Bangladesh, North Yemen, Niger, Sri Lanka, Brazil, Canada (one Quebec nationalist), Nigeria, India, Saudi Arabia, Iran, Abu Dhabi, Kuwait, Mali, Sudan and Maritania. Also captured were about 800 very dangerous men from western terrorist organizations: Japanese, West Germans, British, Irish, French, Italian, Swiss, Armenians, Portuguese, Spaniards and South Koreans. They came from terrorist groups including the Bader Meinhof gang, the IRA, France's Direct Action, Italy's Red Brigades and Spain's ETA. All of the training camps originally in Lebanon are to be transferred to Iran. And, according to Hilaire du Berrier, the Khomeini has lent his personal support in a special way:

"The latest development in the Ayatollah Khomeini's conspiracy to dominate the Moslem world is a campaign being run through Iranian Embassies. In all capitals where Moslem students are present in numbers, Iranian agents are offering expensepaid trips to Teheran. Visas are stamped on loose sheets the size of the student's passport, so that his own government will have no indication that he has made a visit to Iran. On arrival at Teheran, the student learns that he has been granted a scholarship for a period of training in an Iranian military and terrorist training school where the instructors are North-Korean, Syrian, and Asiatic Soviet experts. The direction of these 'schools' has been turned over to Khomeini's bloodthirsty henchman, the Ayatollah Montazeri." (Unquote).

But about those Cubans and their future assignments. As we said, first comes the "laundering" and cleansing so the Soviet's financial burden in supporting Cuba can be transferred more directly to the U.S. taxpayers. How is this being done? Here is an explanation: "The International Monetary Fund has lots of money, thanks to U.S. taxpayers, and so does the World Bank, thanks again to Americans who put their money in banks that buy World Bank bonds. So, in order to spring loose all that money for Fidel, simply soft soap Americans to change the way they think about Cuba and Dr. Castro. Make Cuba out as struggling to obtain the good life, but misunderstood; driven into the Russian camp only because of America's twenty-year-long cold shoulder. The operation is under way. The IMF, as the emerging World Central Bank and lender of last resort, will take over the Cuban financial burden, using American money, as usual. The IMF is already doing it in Eastern Europe. Soon all of Russia's satellites and socialist regional governments will be re-financed - then, as banker to One-World government and the New International Economic Order, the IMF will take over the financing of Russia as well." Quoted from Globescan, Paris, Geneva. 24 Issues (one year), \$125. U.S. Subscription Center, 1545 New York Avenue, N.E., Washington, D.C. 20002).

And when the Cuban surrogates have returned home from Angola and other parts of Asia and Africa, what will be their next assignment? Allen Keyte, Editor of World Affairs Review, gives us this description as of July 30, 1982:

"A country-by-country examination of Cuba's activities in Latin America and the Caribbean makes clear that Cuba has renewed its campaign of the 1960s to promote armed insurgencies. In particular, Cuba has stepped up efforts to stimulate violence and destabilize its neighbors, turning away from its earlier policy of strengthening normal diplomatic relations in the hemisphere. Since 1978 Cuba has:

- \* Worked to unite traditionally splintered radical groups behind a commitment to armed struggle with Cuban advice and material assistance;
- \* Trained ideologically committed cadres in urban and rural guerrilla warfare;

- \* Supplied or arranged for the supply of weapons to support the Cuban-trained cadres' efforts to assume power by force;
- \* Encouraged terrorism in the hope of provoking indiscriminate violence and repression, in order to weaken government legitimacy and attract new converts to armed struggle; and
- \* Used military aid and advisors to gain influence over guerrilla fronts and radical governments through armed pro-Cuban Marxists.

"Unlike Che Guevara's attempts during the 1960s, Cuban subversion today is backed by an extensive secret intelligence and training apparatus, modern military forces, and a large and sophisticated propaganda network. Utilizing agents and contacts nurtured over more than 20 years, the Castro government is providing ideological and military training and material and propaganda support to numerous violent groups, often several in one country.

"Cuba is most active in Central America, where its immediate goals are to exploit and control the revolution in Nicaragua and to induce the overthrow of the Governments of El Salvador and Guatemala. At the same time, Cuba is working to destabilize governments elsewhere in the hemisphere. Cuba provides advice, safehaven, communications, training, and some financial support to several violent South American organisations. In the Caribbean, Cuban interference in the post-election period has been blunted in Jamaica, but Grenada has become a virtual Cuban client.

"Cuba's new drive to promote armed insurgency does not discriminate between democracies and dictatorships. And attempts by Cuba to destabilize governments occur in spite of the existence of diplomatic ties.

"The long-range campaign is directed by the Cuban Communist Party, which oversees farflung operations that include secret training camps in Cuba, intelligence officers abroad, training programmes for select foreign students, networks for covert movement of personnel and material between Cuba and abroad, and propaganda support.

"Cuba's enormous investment of energy, money, and agents in this campaign would not be possible without Soviet help. Soviet assistance, now totaling over \$8m a day, enables Cuba to maintain the best equipped and largest per capita military forces in Latin America and to channel substantial resources abroad. In return, Cuba usually is careful not to jeopardize ongoing government relationships in Latin America important to the Soviet Union." (Unquote).

Likewise, Cuba usually is careful not to jeopardize ongoing financial transactions in Latin America that are important to the Multinationals and International Bankers. Example: Panama has been set aside as a bankers' sanctuary, this being arranged through our gift of the Panama Canal. Recently Panama was used as a transit point for Colombian guerrillas. This led to sharp criticism of Cuba's "manifest disregard for international standards of political and economic co-existence." The supranational authorities were very upset. For Panama is set aside for money laundering and supersensitive financial dealings. Otherwise Cuba is free to Communize the Americas at our expense. But not at the International Bankers' and certain multinationals' expense. We the people are caught in the middle; supporting both. And if the media are successful, we will comply without a whimper. That is, most of us will.

---

**Don Bell Reports** is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach Florida 33480.

---

## PERZONAL

### THE TRENDY TANK

Q. Any truth to the story that the Philadelphia Eagles have bought one of those immersion tanks like we saw in the movie "Altered States"?

A. The Eagles hope to soar straight to the Super Bowl again this year, with the addition of the trendy tank, in which players can float endlessly while contemplating missed blocks and uncaught passes.

"You're going to what?"

"You heard me. I'm going to write a sports column."

"Ha. Ha. Ha. Ha. Ha. Ha. Ha."

"Go ahead. Laugh. But you'll have to admit that I have a socko beginning."

"I'm afraid to ask."

"Ready?"

He groans.

"There is only one trouble with sports. They don't pay the athletes enough."

"Ha. Ha. Ha. Ha. Ha. Ha. Ha."

"I know. I know. You think I don't know anything about sports. There are 10,000 Cuban socker players in South Florida and you don't know how to recognize one."

"How?" he asks, fascinated in spite of himself.

"If a guy can't scratch or blow his nose except with his knee, he's a socker player."

"I thought that was Rugby. Anything more?"

"Well, there's a lot of talk about the medfly destroying the earth, but I think we're in much more danger from the athlete's foot brought in by the Spanish Armada."

"Alright. So you're an expert on socker. But you know nothing about football."

"I do so."

"You can't name a single Dolphin."

"Ha. Ha. Flipper."

"The team. The team."

"Oh them. Anyone can remember them. Bennett, Woodley, Strock. Back in the twenties when West Virginia U. played Pitt, we had Wykoski, Koji Liniski, Sicksklocky."

"Wy . . . ? Koj . . . ?"

"That's easy for you to say."

"They came out of the coal mines and the steel mills. They played TOUCH-DOWN, not FIELDGOAL. The Dolphins don't have the guts to run for a touchdown."



Sarcastically he concedes, "Alright. Alright. So you are a football expert, too."

"I know you are remembering how I thought the Dolphins Taxi Squad was a flock of checkered cabs. But I'm smarter now. I even have plans for the Orange Bowl."

"Ha. Ha. Ha. Ha."

(Eagerly) "All Miami has to do is to get rid of football and introduce bull-fighting. Think how the Spanish would run for tickets!"

"And this from an animal lover?"

"Oh, you don't understand. I didn't say bull-man fighting. I said BULLS fighting." I would have the bulls fight each other. Not people. Just bulls.

"What would these bulls do?"

"How about mud wrestling?" And may the best bull win!"

(Glumly) "I don't like it."

"Well, how about a Floating bowl? It could go down the inland waterway and furnish all kinds of entertainment. We could give the gondola concession to the Cubans for a hobby."

Expecting a protest, I put up my hand. "It beats armed robbery. There's money in chickens, too."

"Chickens ?"

"Chicken sports. Legalize cock fighting. It's hard on the feathered losers, though. They get sold to the Haitians for voo doo!"

"Please," he says weakly, "Don't attack baseball."

"Do you know my very best thing about baseball?"

"Frankly, no."

"My very best thing about baseball is the spit."

(Helplessly) "The spit?"

"You know - spitting on the ball."

"But that's illegal."

"I don't care. I love it. Did you know Billy Martin gets his big mouth from his mother? My second most favorite part of baseball is when they hit the referee."

(Helplessly) "The umpire."

"I love it when there are more strikes on the umpire than the batter!"

"But that's illegal."

"By the way," he says, suddenly alert, "What's that crazy outfit you've got on?"

"These are my old Fairmont Sr. High gym bloomers. I thought they might inspire my sports column."

Grimly, he commented: "You've come a long way, Amelia Bloomer, but what you need is knowledge, not nostalgia. Now go take off those ridiculous pants and let me enjoy my football game in peace."

"But I need a socko ending for my sports column."

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Thirty-Two . . . . . August 13, 1982

## **FAREWELL TO REAGANOMICS**

Once upon a time there was discovered a new and pleasant land, one that was oceans apart from the old and intrigue-infested lands in other areas of the earth. This new and pleasant land was in time occupied by industrious and, for the greater part, God-fearing men and women. They severed their old world political and economic, and sometimes their religious ties, battled and won their independence, wrote a new and unique compact called a Constitution, formed a government according to its provisions, and the people prospered as no people had ever prospered since the dawn of history. However, as always seems inevitable in the course of the rise and decline of civilizations, a strange kind of evil began to infest the land. It grew slowly, step by step, Act by Act, so gradual that even today few people realize what has happened to them and their land. It began when a small group of New York gnomes began to take control of the Government in Washington. The dictionary defines gnomes as a race of creatures who live underground and guard treasure hoards. Hence the phrase gnomes of Zurich in reference to International Bankers. Such gnomelike creatures are indigenous to the Empire of the City in London, to Wall Street in New York, to the privately controlled Reichsbank in West Germany, the Banque de France, the Bank of Italy, and other tax havens where international banking activities prosper.

With government authorization the people of this new and pleasant land were deceived into giving their real money, which consisted of minted pieces of gold and silver, in exchange for little rectangular pieces of greenish paper purporting to be of certain values, but actually worth nothing more than the cost of printing. The year 1913 was the year of the great betrayal. The Federal Reserve Act was passed on the twenty-third of December and signed by President Wilson that same night. The Sixteenth Amendment was ratified and became a part of the Constitution. The seventeenth Amendment was ratified and the States lost their right to appoint Senators to represent them in Washington and had to have them popularly elected instead, which unbalanced the whole federal system so carefully laid out in the original Constitution. Also in that year tax-exempt foundations and other tax shelters became prevalent among the gnomes and their associates, so that David Rockefeller could testify before a Congressional committee: "You know, gentlemen, that I do not owe any personal income tax. But nevertheless, I send a small check, now and then, to the Internal Revenue Service out of the kindness of my heart."

But the one act that was perhaps the most monstrous of all was the turning over of the Nation's gold to the gnomes of New York, now in charge of the Federal Reserve System. Dr. Martin Larson, probably the foremost authority on the Federal Reserve System (outside of its members, who seldom talk about it), recently told those attending a Freeman Institute Century Club Banquet: "When Franklin D. Roosevelt went into office in 1933 he followed the desires of the bankers, just as Woodrow Wilson had done before him back in 1913 when he promised in his campaign speech to get the Federal Reserve Act passed. One of the first things that Roosevelt did ... was to close all the banks. Then he got the Gold Reserve Act passed in 1934 under which the United States government gave the Federal Reserve System all the gold that was in Fort Knox. They gave it to them as an outright gift. They didn't even ask for a receipt in return for the gold. (Emphasis added). This was at a time when gold could be produced for about \$12 an ounce. Americans who owned gold were told, under penalty of felony, that they had to turn in all their gold coins to the

United States government or to the Federal Reserve System. As of 1954, the Federal Reserve System owned about 28,000 tons of gold in Fort Knox - worth something like \$30 billion at \$35 an ounce. Now between 1955 and 1972 this gold was sold to foreign investors at \$35 an ounce. Today it is worth several hundred billion dollars. As it was sold, the gold was taken out of Fort Knox and placed in the vaults of the New York Branch of the Federal Reserve System. So far as I know, it lies there at this date and is stored there for its foreign owners at the expense of the American taxpayers." (Unquote).

In this connection, there has always been much speculation about who owns the Federal Reserve System. We don't mean the managers of the twelve Federal Reserve Banks who run them for the owners, or the members of the Federal Reserve Board who make decisions in favor of the owners, or those who sit in the Open Market Committee which operates only through the New York Branch of the Federal Reserve. We mean the owners of the Federal Reserve. This has been one of the best kept secrets of this century, because the Federal Reserve Act of 1913 provided that the names of the owner banks must be kept secret. However, R.E. McMaster, publisher of the newsletter The Reaper is said to have asked his Swiss and Saudi Arabian contacts which banks hold controlling stock in the Federal Reserve System. The answer: Rothschild Banks of London and Berlin, Lazard Brothers Bank of Paris, Israel Moses Seif Bank of Italy, Warburg Bank of Hamburg, Lehman Brothers Bank of New York, Kuhn Loeb Bank of New York, and Chase Manhattan Bank of New York. We cannot verify this list personally, but believe it to be authentic. And it would explain why the President of the United States admits that he has no control whatsoever over the Federal Reserve.

To continue with our story, from the administrations of FDR through the administrations of Nixon, the Federal Reserve gradually manages to have the Federal Government sever all monetary connections with gold. In a less complicated way, the same thing happened to silver in 1965. Even the present copper-based penny is due to be discontinued next October, because of its value in copper. So, what we actually are using in place of any money of real value, are these Federal Reserve notes - notes which are not redeemable and must be accepted as legal tender for all debts, public and private. There is also checkbook money, computer-entry money, and credit card money, none of which represent money of real value. All they have is the peoples' confidence in them, and when that has disappeared . . .

Now, when the Federal Reserve System began to slowly deprive American taxpayers of all their money of real value, there also began a whole system of economic theories and national planning schemes which would slowly convert our Constitutional Republic into a Social Welfare State, even though there wasn't enough tax revenue to sustain any such programs. That's when unbalanced budgets began and the national debt started mounting into monetary infinity. So that, at a time when the National debt had legally topped a trillion alleged dollars, and when the annual interest on that debt had become \$100 billion, unemployment was dangerously high and inflation had become a double-digit affair, up stepped Candidate Ronald Reagan with a plan that was supposed to solve all these problems, slowly, yes; but surely, definitely. The people elected him because they were sure he had something better to offer than Jimmy Carter. By sheer force of personality and acting ability, he put through the first part of the biggest tax reduction program in all history. But a year and a half later here he is cancelling vacations and stumping the grass roots for passage of the greatest tax increase in peacetime history (although he disputes its size).

So, like it or not, Reaganomics is dead! The largest tax cut in history is to be replaced by the largest tax increase in history. The amazing part of this is that the tax increase was engineered by Republicans in an election year with the blessing of the White House. Not only this, but all these men who swore to uphold the Constitu-

tion of the United States have violated it openly and flagrantly by writing the tax bill in the Senate, when all revenue bills must originate in the House. Furthermore, all bills calling for tax increases for the past fifty years have been written and sponsored by Democrats. This largest bill in peacetime history, however, was written by ranking Republican Robert Dole of Kansas, was passed by Republicans in the Senate, who then sent it to the House. The Democrats were gleeful, because if such a massive tax bill actually becomes law, there'll probably be a Democratic landslide in the November elections. But the Republicans in the House, more wary than their Senatorial colleagues, saw the dangers and came out against the bill. This in spite of the fact that their leader, President Reagan, had approved the bill and was actively campaigning for its passage. In fact, Reagan is spending day and night pressuring House Republicans, trying to get them to change their minds, with some success but probably not enough to get the bill passed in the House. In any case, this is the end of Reagonomics, and just what will be tried next seems to be anybody's guess.

President Reagan made his mistake at the very beginning. His economic program, described as a kind of "cross between Keynesian and Monetarist economics," might have worked out if, while calling for and getting his big tax cut, Reagan had also called for a drastic reduction in Federal spending. Here he compromised and, instead, called for an increase in the public debt to make it more than a trillion dollars while adding to that annual interest that must be paid to the stockholders of the Federal Reserve Corporation.

So, the situation went from bad to worse. A couple of weeks ago the Congressional Budget Office estimated that federal deficits would be about \$110 to \$112 billion for 1982, \$141 to \$161 billion for 1983, and \$145 to \$160 each for 1984 and 1985. In addition to the budget deficits, there are those ever present "off budget" deficits (such as Social Security and other insurance programs) which amount to somewhere between \$20 and \$30 per year. Considering these astronomical "over the budget" spendings, no kind of a tax bill that could be passed would ever take care of such deficits. The only real solution includes drastic reductions in spending, a return to an honest money system, and Congressional action which will do away with the Federal Reserve System. But most Senators and Representatives don't even seem to know what that payment of over \$100 billion a year is doing to us.

Meanwhile, the recession continues, threatens to get worse. Unemployment increases. Re-inflation is beginning. And on the foreign policy side of the ledger, even under the alleged "conservative" Reagan administration, the leftward march continues. Taiwan is being sold out and support for Red China is accelerating. The people of El Salvador gives us an excellent example of our present policy toward our Latin neighbors. El Salvadorans voted overwhelmingly against the Marxist program that was being forced upon them by Communist supported terrorists. But now Washington is forcing the same kind of Marxism upon them. They call it "made in Washington socialism" and the dominant feature of it is the insistence upon land redistribution. The federal government is going ahead with plans for that great electronic program (Radio Marti) which aims to sell American style socialism to the Cuban Communists. The U.S. government continues to give financial aid to the communist government of Zimbabwe. We wrote previously of that bill in the House to outlaw the importation of the Krugerrand from South Africa and the severance of trade relations with that country. The U.S. continues to lend aid to the Communists Nations, continues to trade with the U.S.S.R. and Red China.

Occasionally, one sees rays of hope, hope that our Congressmen will remember that they are supposed to represent the interests of their constituents, rather than the interests of Trilateralists and Eastern Establishmentarians. Senator Steve Simms of Idaho provides an excellent current example. Sensing the policy of softness being cultivated by our State Department toward Cuba (we wrote of that in our DBR # 31)

Sen. Symms decided to do something to halt the trend. He wrote a resolution regarding Cuba, presented it to his colleagues and called for a voice vote. Made a rider to a supplemental appropriations bill for the rest of fiscal 1982, the resolution asserts that the United States is determined to:

- \* Prevent by whatever means may be necessary, including the use of arms, the Marxist-Leninist regime in Cuba from extending by force or the threat of force its aggressive or subversive activities to any part of this hemisphere.

- \* Prevent in Cuba the creation or use of an externally supported military capability endangering the security of the United States.

- \* Work with the Organization of American States and with freedom-loving Cubans to support the aspirations of the Cuban people for self-determination.

As might have been expected, Senator Percy, chairman of the powerful Foreign Relations Committee, stormed against the resolution, hinting that it would embarrass Cuba and give President Reagan power similar to that given to President Johnson by the Tonkin Resolution of 1964, etc. Nevertheless, the Symms resolution passed by a roll call vote of 68 to 28. Unfortunately the resolution is just an expression of the attitude of the Senate and has no binding effect. So our official foreign policy will continue to call for developing friendlier relations with Communist Cuba. As Don McAlvany, publisher of the Intelligence Adviser which bears his name, remarked: "U.S. foreign policy can best be described as 'love thy enemies, betray thy friends'."

There also are very disturbing developments domestically. The Administration now is determined to raise taxes, which will work a greater hardship on all of us. The IRS is being strengthened, as we noted in our DBR # 27, titled "Dethroning the I.R.S.". The CIA has been granted domestic surveillance powers. Already the government maintains nearly 1½ billion information files on American citizens (though the files on criminals and terrorist groups and individuals have reportedly been destroyed at the instigation of the old L.E.A.A.). It is said that there is an average of 15 different files on each citizen in the United States. The Post Office is seeking power to censor all newsletters, even stop their distribution, this in violation of the First Amendment. (We covered this story in our DBR #29, "The Coming of the Thought Police".)

The following is quoted from The McAlvany Intelligence Adviser, P.O.Box 39870, Phoenix, AZ 85069: "Whether from the federal bureaucracies or its agencies, the Congress or State or local governments, the attacks from the left on our freedoms and privacy are continuing to spread like a prairie fire. Three remaining 'loopholes of freedom' which this writer expects the left to target in the near future are gold, guns and newsletters. "1984" is approaching like a freight train, but most Americans haven't even noticed. They are too busy playing their video games or watching television.

The world is not coming to an end, but we are on a global monetary, economic and geopolitical rollercoaster ride and the ride is accelerating. Preservation of our assets and of our freedom will be a real challenge over the next five years. While preservation of our assets and of our freedom is essential, it should be remembered that 'the richest man in a sinking lifeboat still sinks.' Americans had better start reordering their priorities to stop the incredible erosion of our freedoms, or as with so many people behind the Iron Curtain, our wealth will be meaningless. As Solzhenitsyn said, 'The hour is very late'."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# **Don Bell Reports**

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Thirty-Three . . . . . August 20, 1982

## **"ON PRESENTATION . . . OF A GRAND JURY"**

They're doing it to us again. With variations, of course, so people won't notice what's being done to them. But it's the same old double-cross that was employed so successfully by the Money Barons seventy years ago. We refer to the grand scheme to so divide the majority of voters in such a way that a minority group is sure to win the next election; this time in November, less than three months away. Here's how the scam was worked back in 1912:

In 1907 the people were told that the American economy was going into bankruptcy unless we had a Central Bank. A panic developed because J.P.Morgan spread rumors that the Knickerbocker Bank and Trust Company of America was insolvent. The public believed it, started a run on the banks, and the rumor came true. Next, Congress set up a National Monetary Commission to study how central banking could be brought to the United States. Senator Nelson Aldrich (David Rockefeller's maternal grandfather) headed a group of sixteen Congressmen that spent two years at taxpayer's expense studying central banking in London, Berlin, Paris, Rome, etc. Nothing much came of this particular study. But Paul Warburg, a German banker, came to the United States, worked as an employe of Kuhn, Loeb & Company at a salary of \$500,000 a year. Quite a salary in 1907. Warburg took charge of the project and where the Aldrich Committee failed, Warburg had great success. However, a presidential election was coming up in 1912, and the man most likely to win, William Howard Taft, was an enemy of the central banking scheme. So, the Money Barons worked a double whammy. First, they got Teddy Roosevelt to come out of semi-retirement and organize the Bull Moose Party and thus take votes away from Taft. Meanwhile, the Morgan agent Edward Mandell House took charge of the campaign of Democratic candidate Woodrow Wilson, and Wilson thus won the election in 1912, because the Republicans had been divided into two camps. Even so, the Central Bank scheme would never have been approved except by a clever deception. The ones who wanted the central bank to be established appeared to be against it. That swayed enough Congressmen to vote for the bill (the Federal Reserve Act) because they thought the bankers were against it! The smokescreen of opposition worked, so that on December 22, 1913 the Federal Reserve Act was passed, and President Wilson signed it that night.

The obviously unconstitutional Federal Reserve Act was passed because:

1. The majority party was divided so that Wilson and those that rode in on his coat-tail, could control the government, and
2. Those insiders who were for the Act appeared to be against it, and the Congressmen were thus deceived into voting for something they didn't really understand.

We say the Federal Reserve Act was - and is - unconstitutional for two obvious reasons. First, the Constitution declares that Congress alone shall have the power "to coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin." This power has been transferred to a private corporation over which neither the Congress nor the President has any real control. Secondly: "No State shall . . . make any Thing but gold and silver Coin a Tender in payment of Debts;" One of the purposes of this provision in the Constitution was to prevent States from permitting the payment of debts in paper money! Although officials choose to ignore this provision, the fact remains that when you pay your taxes in anything other than gold or silver coin, and when the State accepts anything other than gold or silver coin, you both are violating the Law of the Land! The Fed has made it impossible for you or the State to comply, however, by doing away with both gold and silver coin; so that we no

longer have a legal dollar; only unredeemable pieces of paper.

Now, notice how this same "divide and conquer" technique is being used by the Money Barons to solve a current problem. We quote from the lead article appearing in Human Events of August 21, 1982:

"It was quite a spectacle in the Nation's Capital last week - the President of the United States, flanked by his old political comrade, Lyn Nofziger, twisting the arms of Reaganite Republicans to support the largest tax hike in U.S. History. Conservatives could hardly believe what was going on. Hadn't this President told them over and over again that it was wrong - positively harmful - to weigh the economy down with tax increases, let alone burden it during a recession? Hadn't he repeatedly - and vigorously - stressed that the country can't tax itself into prosperity or a balanced budget or lower interest rates? Well, he had, but last week he was singing a far different tune.

"The Irony was there for all to contemplate. Here was Ronald Reagan leading the charge for a huge tax hike . . . and he had his avid supporters: liberal Democrats, the New York Times, the Washington Post and The New Republic. The most conservative President we've ever had had also decided to pit himself against his strongest conservative supporters. In the Congress, he was battling such stellar Reaganites as Representatives Mickey Edwards (Okla.), Jack Kemp (N.Y.), Newt Gingrich (Okla.), and Bob Walker (Pa.). He was at odds with virtually every prominent conservative organization in the country - from the American Conservative Union to the Conservative Caucus to the Chamber of Commerce. Not a single prominent conservative publication was in his corner, and virtually every conservative columnist . . . was vehemently in opposition to this 'revenue enhancement' measure. Nevertheless, the President was pushing hard, insisting that defeat of this kingsized hike would be a disaster to the country. He posed the problem to the country this way: 'For a conservative President like me to have to put his arms around a multi-billion-dollar deficit . . . well, it's like holding your nose and embracing a pig.' And so unless his revenue raising measure passes, he contended, the alternative is 'larger budget deficits,' higher interest rates and higher unemployment."

So here we see a repeat of the Teddy Roosevelt act of 1912, with this variation: This time it is the "great conservative leader" who becomes the "great liberal spender" and splits the conservatives right down the middle, some to follow the lead of their conscience, others to follow their leader. The huge tax bill passed narrowly, may be challenged because of its unconstitutionality, but it makes little difference in that the liberals will have won all those seats they lost to the conservatives in 1980. Reagan has become the Money Baron's political Judas. You see, the stockholders in the Federal Reserve Corporation aren't interested in balanced budgets, or tax reductions, or smaller deficits. The more the federal government owes as a national debt, the more interest they will collect. To them, the principal means nothing, except when it increases the interest to be paid them. So, they're not about to let a Jack Kemp alter their system. And Reagan was their man from the very beginning. That should have become very obvious when Bush became his running mate, and when he named members of the Trilateral Commission or the Council on Foreign Relations to every post having to do with foreign affairs, or federal finances.

Not only is this "divide and conquer" scam similar to that used when the Federal Reserve Act was sneaked in and enacted into law; there is yet another important similarity in that this 1982 taxscam is patently unconstitutional. This measure originated in the Senate. It was introduced by Senator Robert Dole of Kansas, was passed by the Senate, and then sent to the House for discussion and eventual approval. The Constitution, however, is very specific in that "All bills for raising Revenue shall



originate in the House of Representatives; but the Senate may propose or concur with amendments as on other bills." There are rumors that this huge tax bill may be challenged because of its unconstitutional origin; although this fact was ignored or considered unimportant by a majority in both the Senate and the House. So much for our "representatives'" regard for the covenant they swore to uphold and protect when they assumed public office.

WE ARE CONVINCED THAT NO TAX BILL, no budget-balancing amendment, no deficit-diminishing action, no man-made measure of any kind is going to solve our economic and monetary problems. The economy will continue to be strangled, interest rates will remain high, inflation will continue and unemployment will remain a problem just so long as our national economy is based on dishonest, debt money. No matter what type or variation of Keynesian-Monetarist-Supply Side man-made measure of relief is attempted, nothing is going to help so long as the dollar is an I.O.U nothing. And fighting to get our Nation into an attitude where God will heal our land is going to be a painful battle. Because our first enemy is the solidly implanted Federal Reserve System. And its owners aren't about to let us see even an audit of their private corporation.

However, recently there has been brought to our attention a way in which the battle against the Fed might be won. The controlled communications media have done their best to have the story killed. But thanks to an independent patriotic news service including such publications as The Main Street Journal, The Review of the News, The Upright Ostrich and certain newsletters, the story is being told. And it's an important story. (See footnote below for addresses and other information).

To begin at our story's beginning, last year "Red" Beckman of Billings, Montana wrote a paperback, "Born Again Republic," in which he explained the forgotten importance of the Grand Jury system. The Grand Jury, by the way, like our common law, comes to us from England. Back in the 12th century, Henry II established it as a means of reducing the power of the baronial and ecclesiastical courts of medieval England. It evolved into a protection against tyranny and injustice, but also could be misused because of the power of its jury members. The grand jury is mentioned in our U.S. Constitution: "Article V. No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on presentment or indictment of a Grand Jury." This is repeated at the beginning of the Fifth Amendment. In his book, Beckman points out that "The Grand Jury is made up of people like you and me. The fifth amendment tells us the government must get permission from the Grand Jury in the form of an indictment for violation of government-passed law. The government must go to the people for permission to even prosecute. The Grand Jury also has tremendous investigative power to keep watch on governmental activities.) Beckman adds:

"If a Grand Jury gives the U.S. Attorney General permission to prosecute an individual, the Jury becomes the final check on our system. The Jury must first try the law, as to whether it is a just law and if it is good for the country. Remember this law was written by politicians who may be very dishonest, so when we are on the Jury we have an opportunity to approve or disapprove of our politicians' performance." Later Beckman writes: "We need informed people on our Grand Juries to investigate the Federal Reserve Bank system and find out why our government has no control. We need Grand Juries who will indict any who would promote

Publications mentioned on this page: The Main Street Journal, monthly. \$36 per year. Spencer Judd, Publishers, P.O.Box 143, Sewanee, Tennessee 37375. The Review of the News, weekly. \$25 per year. The Review of the News, Inc., Belmont, Mass. 02178. The Upright Ostrich, \$25 per year. P.O.Box 100787, Ft. Lauderdale, Florida 33310. Born Again Republic. Paperback. \$5.00 each. Freedom Church Bookstore, P.O.Box 1544, Billings, Montana 59103.

Democracy as our form of government. 'We the people' have not understood our power when we serve on the Grand Jury.

In June 1981, 23 American citizens from various walks of life "got the message." They became a Federal Grand Jury impanelled at the United States Court House on Main Street in Salt Lake City, Utah. Meeting regularly to discuss possible violations of the law, and to try the laws with which they were dealing, they came to the conclusion last March that there is no gold and silver coin in circulation today, that this is due to some high-level trickery in our Nation's banking agent, the Federal Reserve system, and that there was evidence of criminal activity in the way the Federal Reserve system was being operated. So, the Grand Jury indicted the Federal Reserve system. But, as might be expected, the indictment was dismissed by Judge David K. Winder. The Grand Jury handed down a second indictment. It met that same fate. . But Jury Foreman Hans V. Anderson wouldn't give up. This time a quorum of Grand Jury members rewrote the dismissed indictments and submitted it as a petition for a civil suit against the Fed. A Salt Lake City attorney, Gary James Joslin helped out. Fearing that "the sanctity of the Grand Jury system under common law and the Constitution is at stake," he filed a petition with the court on behalf of the Grand Jury, charging that Judge Winder and U.S. Attorney Brent Ward "were designedly thwarting, obstructing, and otherwise refusing to assist the Grand Jury in this investigation."

And what was the reaction of the Fed when this story broke? Absolute denial. A concerned citizen, Emil Grohman, wrote to his Senator, Carl Levin (Mich.), asking for information. Sen. Levin in turn wrote to the Fed and received a reply on a letterhead of the "Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System," signed by Donald J. Winn, Assistant to the Board. The letter said in part: "The Board has no knowledge of any such indictment. Staff of the Board's Legal Division contacted Brent D. Ward, Esq., the United States Attorney for the State of Utah, to discuss the facts described in Mr. Grohman's letter. Mr. Ward said that the Federal Reserve System has not been the subject of a U.S. Grand Jury indictment, and thus, he had not 'quashed' any such indictment. Moreover, after searching the major news services, the Board's Legal Division has found no stories remotely similar to the story described by Mr. Grohman. I hope this information is helpful to you. Please let me know if I can be of further assistance."

We have no knowledge of the Fed's reaction after the Utah indictment became a civil suit. But there must be much concern because in addition to the Grand Jury action, two State Legislatures have taken action against the Fed. Legislators in Alabama, encouraged by Governor James, passed a resolution which calls the Fed "an oppressive and extortionate privately owned economic monopoly," and calls for passage of H.R. 4358, a bill introduced by U.S. Congressman Henry Gonzales of Texas, demanding a repeal of the Federal Reserve Act. Also, both houses of the State of Washington passed a resolution requesting that a suit be brought in the U.S. Supreme Court challenging the constitutionality of the Federal Reserve and demanding that an independent audit be made of the system. It is hoped that other Grand Juries, and other State Legislatures, will follow suit; and maybe we'll really have the unconstitutional and nation-devouring Fed on the run.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Thirty-Four . . . . . September 3, 1982

## TO SO ALTER AMERICAN SOCIETY. . .

As we watched the children climbing into the dirt-brown bus to be transported into another town for their statist indoctrination, we were reminded of the statement made recently by Eleanor Howe, research editor of The National Educator. She wrote: "Recently deceased Dr. Max Rafferty once told me the school establishment had no need to change to meet any demands by the citizenry. The then Superintendent of Public Instruction for California schools told me on one of my many trips to the State Capitol that battling sex instruction, textbooks, etc., was an exercise in futility. He said, 'On the one hand you wear yourself out mentally, physically and financially trying to get the establishment to see your point of view. Why should they change the course they have charted when, on the other hand, you continue to supply them with all they need to stay in business - your children and your money ?' Since he told me that in 1970, I have been trying to get people to understand that they can in no way change the humanist seminaries better known as public schools."

The answer, then, is obvious. Quit paying more and more money into the statist education system; and stop sending your children to statist schools. U.S. News in its issue of Sept. 6, cites a trend: "Last March, Illinois voters in 31 of 37 districts refused requests for tax increases or bond issues to aid local schools. In Michigan, 12 percent of the appeals to sustain current funding were rejected. Fifty-eight Oregon districts may have to shorten their school year unless voters approve more funds. . . . Growing local resistance comes as state and federal officials are reducing school aid. Federal funding for elementary and secondary education could drop as much as 9 percent this fall. . . . Congress has approved higher spending levels, but President Reagan has yet to agree. . . . In Minnesota support for elementary and secondary education dropped to 2.1 billion dollars . . . About 2,500 teachers in Minnesota were laid off . . . The American Federation of Teachers estimates a record of 55,500 teachers will be out of work when schools open this fall."

As funds for statist schools drop off, more and more independent and church operated schools are opened. And an important new development has been spreading like a forest fire. Parents in ever greater numbers are deciding to teach their own children. Where there are no Christian schools available, or where the tuition cost is too high for the family, parents are schooling their own children at home, with dramatically good results. Best source of information on this subject is an excellent manual by Virginia Birt Baker (Mrs. Charles N. Baker), Teaching Your Children At Home, can be ordered from Ginny Baker, Rt. 1, Box 25, Fairfield, Montana 59436; \$7 plus \$1.75 for postage and handling. Listed in the manual are the compulsory attendance statutes of the various states, court decisions regarding home education, a grade-by-grade curriculum, how to teach, etc. Essential questions are answered plainly and specifically. And for those interested in the development of the home education movement, there is an excellent Home Education Newsletter, a publication of The National Association of Home Educators, Rt. 3, Box 324-B, Gallatin, Missouri 64640. Monthly, \$17.50 per year. Please understand that these are not "paid advertisements." It is essential that dedicated Christian Americans see to it that their children are not subjected almost daily to the humanistic and atheistic indoctrination that they are sure to receive in the statist schools of today. The only legal alternative is the Christian school or Christian home education. For this reason, those aiding in the home education movement are literally doing a service to both God and their country.

As more and more children fail to report to the statist schools, the funds from governments for supporting those schools are reduced. This has made Terrell Bell, Secretary of the Department of Education and the NEA more determined than ever to control the indoctrination of all American children. Bell is determined, regardless of cost or where the money is coming from, to bring the American society into the "Technetronic Era" which was explained by Zbigniew Brzezinski in his book, "Between Two Ages." In writing this blueprint for the Trilateral Commission, Brzezinski was quite frank. He wrote: "Though the objective of shaping a community of the developed nations is less ambitious than the goal of world government; it is more attainable. It is more ambitious than the concept of an Atlantic community but historically more relevant to the new spatial revolution. Though cognizant of present divisions between communist and non-communist nations, it attempts to create a new framework for International affairs not by exploiting these divisions but rather by striving to preserve and create openings for eventual reconciliation." Accordingly, an effort must be made to forge a community of the developed nations that would embrace the Atlantic states, the more advanced European communist states, and Japan."

Therefore, Brzezinski continues, there must be developed "a new generation . . . accepting as routine managerial processes current innovations such as planning-programming-budgeting systems (PPBS) and the appearance in high business echelons of 'top computing executives.'" Furthermore, "in the technetronic society the trend seems to be toward . . . effectively exploiting the latest communications techniques to manipulate emotions and control reason. Reliance on television - and hence the tendency to replace language with imagery, which is international rather than national, creates a somewhat cosmopolitan (internationalist) involvement of global affairs." Hence, "Scientific and technological developments may become the handmaidens of constructive change (through home video tapes, closed-channel programming) far greater in diversity than is today available ((1970) well as more extensive exploitation of the audio-visual media by more institutions (schools) and organizations." Finally, "the increasing involvement of business companies in education may lead to a more rapid adaptation of the latest techniques and scientific knowledge to the educational process. American business and, to a lesser extent, the government have already undertaken extensive programs of managerial retooling and retraining." This was written in 1970, remember.

To so alter American society, making it compatible with the technetronic era that Brzezinski proposed, he stressed two Imperatives: 1) Businesses as well as government must take part in this "retooling and retraining;" and 2) Computers, Visual-aids, every new form of technological and electronic skills (hence the word technetronic) must be used in the school classrooms. It is noteworthy how Terrell Bell has stressed these same Imperatives. It is as though the blueprint was completed long before Bell became Secretary of a separate Department of Education. As soon as he was approved and took charge, Bell began his program of converting the Department into a foundation. As such, like the Public Broadcasting Corporation and similar quasi-government institutions, Bell would have little or no congressional or administrative checks and balances, and would be able to bring businesses into the educational institution (this once was called fascism). This American Educational Foundation would be able to accept, in addition to government grants, donations from corporations, other foundations, wealthy philanthropists such as Armand Hammer and David Rockefeller, etc. U.S. News of Sept. 6 notes the trend: "In California, about 60 nonprofit, tax-exempt educational foundations have been created, most since the mid-70s, to assist financially troubled schools. . . More local busi-

Editor's Note: Sorry, no Don Bell Reports was published last week (August 27th). A bit of rest and recuperation was demanded. Thanks, we're feeling better this week.

nesses are extending a hand to the public schools. Among the most popular partnerships are 'adopt a school' programs in which businesses assume responsibility for donating money, equipment or instruction to a particular school. In Atlanta, 104 businesses have adopted 50 schools. Telecommunications giant Scientific Atlanta, for example, works with a magnet school of math and science, lending equipment and engineers to teach classes. . . Apple Computers, Inc., has offered to put a computer in every school if Congress passes a law that would let the firm write off the cost of making the equipment. Observers give the bill an even chance of passing next year, but the Reagan administration opposes the measure. Anthony Sutton and Patrick Wood in their book Trilaterals over Washington, Vol. II, page 13, comment: "A prime Trilateral objective is to blur the distinction between 'private' and 'public' operations so as to divert public funds into private projects set up by Trilaterals to achieve Trilateral objectives."

Zbigniew Brzezinski's book "Between Two Ages" is said to be the bible of the Trilateral Commission. It deals with the development of the "Technetronic Era," the aim of which is, among other things, to do away with all religions, especially Christianity, and all traditional ethical standards, replacing them with what he calls "rational humanism on an international scale." In his book he mentions briefly the educational systems of France, West Germany, India, Italy, Japan, Latin America and the Soviet Union. When he discusses education in America, he begins with the acceptance of PPBS, then concentrates on the technological and electronic development which will alter American society. A computer in every classroom, data banks from which will be issued software, that is, computer discs on all subjects, prepared by "experts" and used instead of textbooks. There is to be distribution of electronic mail, the very latest audio-visual equipment. The final plan is the creation of a controlled and directed society, and a society that is to be dominated by an elite. To tie this all together properly, let's start where Brzezinski started, with PPBS.

In 1954 a series of reports was introduced at the Rand Corporation, a think tank which does much business with our Defense Department. Out of these reports was born the Programming, Planning, Budgeting System (PPBS), often referred to by other names, especially Management By Objective. PPBS, in 1956, was introduced into the Defense Department by Robert Strange McNamara, then its secretary. In 1965, President Johnson initiated the program on a government-wide basis. When the computer came along, PPBS found its home and under the guise of efficiency and financial accountability, the computerized (or technetronic) system has been promoted by the Federal Department of Education, by the State Departments of Education, and certainly by computer producers and programmers. So, pre-programmed instruction found its way into the classrooms of the nation. It should be apparent that whoever controls such programs, controls the minds of the future generations. And, as one critic pointed out, "Objectionable change-agent programs can be hidden within the coded security of the computer - known only to the change-agent who placed them there, down in the bowels of the machine where they will escape the notice of even the most knowledgeable parent!"

There is another side to this technetronic era: Programs are not produced and developed by the "elite" unless there is going to be a profit in the venture. A corresponding friend took the time and trouble to check Standard and Poors at the local library. The research revealed some very interesting information concerning the connections between technetronic equipment producers and members of the Council on Foreign Relations and/or the Trilateral Commission. We quote:

Burroughs Corporation. President, W. Michael Blumenthal (CFR, TC, Rockefeller Foundation).

Control Data Corporation Accountants: Peat, Marwick Mitchell. Bank: Chase Man-

hattan. On board of directors is listed Phillip M. Morse who is also to be found on the board of Rand Corporation from '48 - '62. Also word has it that CDC has appointed former Vice President Walter Mondale (CFR, TC) to its board of directors.

Texas Instruments. Chairman and Chief Executive Officer, Mark Shepard, Jr. (CFR). President, Fred Bucy (CFR). On board of directors Paul W. McCracken (CFR) and Frederick Seltz (CFR).

Radio Shack. Executive Vice President, James E. Baker (CFR).

Atari. (Warner Communications Corporation). S.J. Ross, Chairman and Chief Executive Officer. President, Jay Emmett (see Spotlight, 28 June '82 p.4). On Board of Directors, Bess Meyerson (CFR).

Borg-Warner Educational Systems. A division of Borg-Warner Corporation on whose board we find William B. Graham (also on the board of Bell & Howell); Thomas C. Theobald (CFR); Robert S. Ingersol (CFR), Aspen Institute, Trilateralist, First Chicago Bank, ARCO, Caterpillar, Weyerhaeuser Corporation. Accountants, Peat Marwick Mitchell.

And so it goes. While the list is far from complete, it should serve to make the point, as to who is in control of the technology designed for the 'Technetronic Era.'

Though not a computer manufacturer, let us take a quick look into the RAND Corporation - the folks who brought you Delphi Technique/Consensus, PPBS, and a public school voucher demonstration; "The First Year at Alum Rock." Chairman and director is listed as J. Paul Austin, (Coca-Cola, CFR, TC, Hudson Institute, Woodruff Foundation, Russell Sage Foundation). Vice President, George K. Tanham (CFR). On the board of directors we find William T. Coleman (Brookings Institute, CFR, TC, Chase Manhattan Bank); George H. Weyerhaeuser (TC.) Six other members of the CFR are listed as directors of RAND in addition to the above named persons: Lewis M. Branscomb, Lloyd N. Morriset, Wesley W. Posvar, Donald H. Rumsfeld, Eleanor B. Sheldon, and Walter B. Wriston.

In view of the aforementioned facts, can there be much doubt about the 'Technetronic Era' being a quantum leap into cybernetic suicide? Is there any doubt but what this does indeed constitute a society dominated by an elite who would not hesitate - in fact has planned to achieve its political ends by using the latest modern techniques for influencing public behavior, opinions, and at the same time keeping society under close surveillance and control? (End of extended quotation).

On the subject of "Global Schooling: The Re-Education of America" for the Technetronic Era, the following article appeared in the Oct. 1980 issue of Trilateral Observer under the sub-heading "Parents Need to be Educated Also": "John I. Goodland wrote in "Schooling for a Global Age": 'Parents and the general public must be reached also. Otherwise, children and youth enrolled in globally oriented programs may find themselves in conflict with values assumed in the home. And then the educational institution frequently comes under scrutiny and must pull back. (Emphasis added.)

The greatest obstacle to the implementing of global education is not lack of funds, of change-agents or computers. It is the parent who rejects statist, atheistic training for his children. Persecution sometimes results, but perseverance for Christ-oriented teaching always receives its own rich reward.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Thirty-Five . . . . . September 10, 1982

## IS THE MEGABANKER CRISIS FOR REAL?

"They took away our gold, they took away our silver, now they're taking away our last hard money - the copper cent," said the rare coin dealer who usually thinks of coins far more valuable than the popular Lincoln Cent. And he was disturbed because "they're doing it in the sneakiest way imaginable. In 1965 silver was removed from our coinage without any attempt at deception. But in 1982 things are different. The 1982 cent is not 88% to 100% copper as all cents have been (with the exception of the war-year 1943) since 1793! The 1982 cent is copper-plated zinc. I see the 1982 zinc cent as a symbol of all that is wrong with our fiat money system. Perhaps we'll see a balanced budget amendment. Perhaps we'll go back on the gold standard. Perhaps we'll see a true fixed-rate income tax system that doesn't penalize the productive members of our society. Perhaps the size of the bureaucratic monster will decrease. This is my hope. But investment decisions should not be based on hope. Realistically, what we are witnessing is the destruction of our currency and the possible death of the American Dream" (David Hall's "Inside View," August, 1982.)

Here is a kind of paradox: If the International Bankers, the IMF and its auxiliaries and the supporting governments had been making their deals in real, honest money, they all would have become bankrupt years and years ago. However, since they are not dealing in honest money but in unbacked paper money that can be created in any given quantity simply by making a computer input and starting a printing press, this economic world that, like Humpty Dumpty, should fall completely to pieces, never seems to do anything except make the very wealthy elitist few very much wealthier, make the ever growing poor welfare recipients, and the ever-dwindling middle class the suckers who pay the bills. ~~These money~~ manipulators have worked out a scheme whereby everybody seems to get along except the productive citizen - until the final collapse, that is.

Some insist that there was a chance that this Great American March Into Economic Chaos might have been stopped, or at least slowed down, with what came to be called Reaganomics. But we can only guess because the experiment was never completed. Reagan did a complete about face and still is trying to prove that he didn't do so. Gary North, in his Remnant Review of Sept. 3, refers to the "new, improved Reaganomics." He comments: "Reaganomics is dead, long live Reaganomics! . . . The fact is, the Republicans have adopted the Dole mentality. It's a replay of 1930 and 1953; hike taxes during a recession. Balance the budget. But the game is far different today. The mentality of the public has shifted dramatically in the last five years. The tax revolt is more open today."

Reflecting that "change in mentality" is the bitter denunciation by Lawrence Patterson in his PSL Newsletter of August 31. Referring to Reagan's promotion of that biggest in history tax bill, Patterson wrote: "The President has turned on his countrymen with a vicious ferocity which surprises even me. The candidate who campaigned for the biggest tax cut has evolved into the President who has aided the Trilateral Party in changing our form of government! He has participated in dishonesty, fraud, immortality, blackmail and harrassment in his secret deal with Trilateral Party member Paul Volcker."

Howevermuch Reagan may have had to do with it, the fact remains that the late summer of 1982 was filled with some strange contradictions. None of the alleged experts seemed to know exactly what was happening. Corporate and private bank-



ruptcies continued occurring at a dangerous pace. More workers were being laid off. Suddenly interest rates began dropping. The stock market exploded. Gold and silver suddenly became more precious in the eyes of the paper-holders. But the economy continued to slip downward. Then came the biggest tax increase in our history. Here are a few of the figures that were released by the government. Business failures had been running at a weekly rate of 572 by late August. This meant 50 failures for every 10,000 companies. Johns-Manville was one of the biggest. Among the failures were more and more banks. All in all, the situation in the United States was bad, and was getting worse. Meanwhile, some bad news was being spread by the International Banking sources. Examples:

POLAND owes \$27 billion to 503 Western banks, of which \$7 billion in principle and \$3 in interest are due this month. These debts can't be paid, must be rescheduled. Poland is demanding major concessions from the bankers; otherwise it has threatened to default. If that happened, we are told that an avalanche will follow.

ROMANIA owes 10.2 billion to the West, about half due or overdue this year, and Romania is now demanding that 80% of its 1981-82 debt be stretched out for another 6½ years, with no payments due for the next three years.

HUNGARY owes \$7.8 billion and is asking for massive new and the rescheduling of its existing debts.

YUGOSLAVIA has \$4.2 billion in interest and principle due this year and, instead of paying is demanding rescheduling of old debts and more loans. All of the foregoing are Soviet Sattelite countries that keep getting more loans even when they can't, or won't pay the old loans. Now the megabankers have new troubles in Latin America:

MEXICO has the world's largest debt: \$80 billion. It owes \$22 billion to 55 U.S. banks and \$12 billion of that is owed to the biggest megabankers: Chase Manhattan, Manufacturers Hanover, Citibank, Morgan Guaranty Trust, Bankers Trust, and Chemical Bank. After Mexico was about to default, representatives of 100 international banks held an emergency meeting in New York. They agreed to delay Mexico's debt payments, to reschedule \$10 billion in loans due this year, and loan Mexico another \$1 billion. In addition, the U.S. Government will give Mexico \$4 billion. ~~Mexico needs even more than that to stay afloat, and even more dangerous:~~ this current economic crisis could easily lead to a Marxist revolution and takeover within the next few months.

ARGENTINA was in real trouble before its war over the Falklands. Has a foreign debt of nearly \$40 billion; owes U.S. banks \$9 billion and the bankers are arranging to provide another \$17 billion this year.

BRAZIL has a total foreign debt of almost \$80 billion, and is seeking new loans.

All of the above does not include the loans that have been made, and may never be repaid by the third world nations. As for our own domestic banking system, The McAlvany Intelligence Adviser has published the following information:

PENN SQUARE was the biggest bank failure since the Depression. It cost Continental Illinois \$1 billion, Chase Manhattan \$212 million, Seattle First \$400 million, etc. CITIBANK has loaned to 3rd world nations 200% more than its reserves, or enough to wipe out its entire shareholder's equity twice.

CHASE MANHATTAN is in deep trouble but we have no accurate estimate. In addition to these, in the first three quarters of 1982, 27 banks have failed, 24 mergers of failing S&LS have been arranged by the government, the Comptroller of the Currency says there are 277 "problem banks", and the FDIC hasn't enough to protect depositors. So the domestic situation caused by the Megabankers' overindulgence to other countries and their bureaucratic dictators could become serious indeed.

Meanwhile, to find a solution to their international problems the representatives of the 146 member nations of the IMF have been holding a conference in Toronto. Latest available information comes from AP, which says the United States is the

"lone holdout" among the 146 nations on how to avoid an international credit crisis. The other nations, especially those that have no money and already owe the IMF on loans they'll never repay, want the wealthier nations to pour billions upon billions into the IMF vaults so more loans can be stretched or even defaulted. Donald Regan, the U.S. Treasury Secretary, wants to go slow with more money for the IMF. In the lexicon of the financial chieftains, says AP, "the United States has shifted gradually from favoring a 'small' increase and now an 'adequate' increase. It must still move up to a 'significant' increase before it gets to 'substantial'." Regan has told the group that "In previous times of prosperity, we could afford to be generous. But now we don't have as much available and naturally, the rest of the world is dismayed." In this instance at least, most Americans will side with Regan. Ever since the days of Lend-Lease and the Marshall Plan, the United States has been financing the world, with special emphasis on the USSR and its satellites, and on Israel. Now that the other "Trilateral" Nations are doing as well or better than we are, surely they can spend more if they insist on feeding foreign bureaucrats and oligarchs. Foreign aid seldom helps the people of a country, only those at the top. So, why not let the United States think of its own first for a change?

In an excellent summary of the overall situation, Donald McAlvany gives this conclusion, and we quote him directly:

"The cracks are beginning to spread throughout the international and domestic (US) banking system. The speculation, greed and outright incompetence that characterized the Penn Square collapse and the incredible loans bought by Continental Illinois, Chase Manhattan and Seattle First, is a tiny illustration of the modus operandi of the international banking system. But instead of speculative loans to risky oil and gas operators, the U.S. money center banks, their foreign branches and other foreign international banks have loaned hundreds of billions to Third World or Soviet Bloc basketcases or criminal borrowers, many of whom don't have the slightest intention (or capacity) of paying off these loans. According to Federal Reserve figures, the nine largest U.S. banks have a debt exposure to developing countries and Eastern Europe equal to 227% of their capital. With defaults and bankruptcies multiplying both in this country and abroad, confidence in the banking system is beginning to erode. It is unlikely that a wholesale collapse of U.S. banks, such as in the 1930s, will take place. The Fed would simply resort to the printing press as it has already done with Penn Square, Drysdale, and other recent failures. However, if the international financial dominoes begin to tumble, the Fed and its sister central banks could have a difficult time containing the avalanche (Quoted from The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor, September, 1982. Monthly, \$75 per year. Subscription office: P.O.Box 39810, Phoenix AZ 85069).

If the International Bankers are in something of a self-created muddle, it must follow that any number of Multinational Corporations are also "biting the bullet" and looking for ways to keep from going broke. And this situation seems to have brought about a most extraordinary development. A selected team of Trilateral Commissioners has formed a kind of rescue squad for beleaguered Multinationals. Headed by none other than Henry Kissinger, this bids to be a most powerful group in the developing of the New World Order. Perhaps you've seen the article, but we feel it must be published anyway. So, here is the article as it appeared in the August 24th issue of The Washington Post:

#### KISSINGER FORMS GOLD-PLATED CONSULTING FIRM

By Don Oberdorfer

The Washington Post

Washington - Former Secretary of State Henry A. Kissinger has lined up a team of diplomatic and economic superstars, including former British Foreign Secretary Lord

Carrington, to support "Kissinger Associates Inc." an international consulting firm that is offering its services to blue-chip clients. ¶ The Kissinger firm, for a retainer reported in economic circles to be \$250,000 per client, plans to provide 'strategic planning' advice to a small number of large clients in the corporate world. ¶ Kissinger is chairman of the new firm, which was formed last month. Its president is Gen. Brent Scowcroft, who succeeded Kissinger in November 1975 as White House national security adviser to President Ford. ¶ Scowcroft said Monday that the firm plans to supply expert advice on making international business decisions. He said it expects to work more closely with its clients than risk assessment groups, which advise firms on the political and financial policies of foreign nations. ¶ Some clients have already been signed up for the service, according to Scowcroft, but he declined to name them or to disclose the fees being charged. Among the members of the board of directors signed up for Kissinger Associates, according to Scowcroft:

Lord Carrington, who resigned as Britain's foreign secretary in April, taking responsibility for the Argentine invasion of the Falkland Islands.

Robert O. Anderson, chairman of Atlantic Richfield Co.

Per Gyllenhammer, president of Volvo, the Swedish automobile manufacturing firm.

William D. Rogers, who served as assistant secretary of state for Latin American affairs and undersecretary of state for economic affairs while Kissinger was secretary of state. Rogers is now an attorney in Washington.

Scowcroft said Kissinger Associates, with offices in New York and Washington, will have a small staff of about eight persons. Jess Cunningham, formerly with a Chase Manhattan Bank-affiliated firm in the Eurocurrency market, is to be its secretary, according to Scowcroft. Kissinger, since leaving office as secretary of state in early 1977, has served on the international advisory committee of Chase and of Goldman Sachs, a New York investment firm, as well as associating himself with other business ventures. He has also been affiliated with Georgetown University's Center of Strategic and International Studies and has written two lengthy volumes of his memoirs of government service.

Kissinger was among the first persons to be consulted by George P. Shultz after Shultz was named secretary of state by President Reagan in late June. Kissinger was called in to advise Shultz on the Middle East and subsequently joined Shultz, West German Chancellor Helmut Schmidt and Singapore Prime Minister Lee Kwan Yew at Shultz's California home.

At his news conference last Friday, Shultz, answering a question, called Kissinger "a wonderful person and a great friend (with) tremendous comprehension of what is going on." He said he expects to 'continue to benefit from his (Kissinger's) advice'."

These New World Order elitists are specialists, each in his own field. Kissinger acts as secretary of state to David Rockefeller, in the last year has been to South America, Asia, the Middle East, Europe, plans trips to Southern Africa and China. Robert Anderson is a Chase Manhattan director, heads the important Aspen Institute, hopes to make "Rational Humanism" the one world religion. William Rogers is a top-notch international lawyer, Cunningham a specialist in world economies, Carrington is prominent in European politics, Gyllenhammer is a financial expert. The purpose of Kissinger Associates is to provide "strategic planning" for multinationals. Here is an outfit as dangerous as the Trilateral Commission itself.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Thirty-Six . . . . . September 17, 1982

## **WE'RE BAILING OUT THE WORLD** **WITH FEDERAL RESERVE NOTES**

"Dear Editor:

"The imminent or present bankruptcies of Mexico, Argentina, Bolivia, and Poland ought to direct our attention to the Monetary Control Act once again.

"By the end of August, the Federal Reserve had purchased debts of West Germany, Switzerland, Italy, Canada, France, and England, and used those debts as collateral for printing and issuing, on 70 different occasions, about \$2 billion worth of Federal Reserve notes from four different Reserve Banks.

"There is no legal impediment that would prevent the Federal Reserve from buying the debts of Mexico, Argentina, Bolivia, or Poland and using them for the same purpose. With the nationalization of the banks in Mexico, virtually all Mexican debt becomes eligible for Fed purchase, for the Monetary Control Act empowers the Fed to buy the debts issued or guaranteed by foreign governments or their agents.

"Mexico's external debt is between \$80-85 billion, \$27 billion of which comes due this year. Mexico has already announced its inability to pay, and Argentina has requested a standby IMF loan. The Federal Reserve, which prides itself on its lender-or-last-resort position, will be bailing out the world.

"The total Communist and Third World external debt is now about \$850 billion. In the next few weeks, the Monetary Control Act will become more and more important.

Sincerely,

Ron Paul  
Member of Congress."

Congressman Paul's reference is to the first Title of Public Law 96-221, which became a law on March 31, 1980. It already has become justly notorious because of its potential for causing economic and financial havoc. Among other things, it (1) gives the Federal Reserve control over all depository institutions; (2) lowers bank reserve requirements, potentially to zero; (3) enables the Fed to print unlimited quantities of Federal Reserve notes by abolishing all collateral requirements on cash held in vaults; (4) allows expansion of circulating notes by permitting the Fed to use virtually any of its assets as collateral for Federal Reserve notes; and (5) allows the Fed to monetize debts of foreign governments and their agencies by issuing Federal Reserve notes collateralized by foreign government obligations.

Although the Federal Reserve can pride itself in being in the lender-of-last-resort position, there is one other major method by which American taxpayers are bilked into covering the debts of overextended megabanks and bankrupt countries. This is through the IMF and its associated international financing agencies. In our last DBR, we mentioned the IMF conference that was taking place in Toronto. But it was too soon to know how we fared in that giveaway contest. Human Events of September 18 has some information. We quote:

". . . officials from nearly 150 countries were engaged in an effort to gang up on the American taxpayer. They were demanding, urging, cajoling and begging the United States to hand out huge new helpings of dollars to such institutions as the IMF and the World Bank for the purpose of bailing out the debtor nations and supposedly,

lifting the underdeveloped countries to a state of Nirvana. On September 4, it was learned the U.S. (had agreed) with nine other leading industrial democracies to increase IMF funds by at least 25 per cent, which would give this institution some \$85 billion in lending authority. With a fresh supply of dollars, the IMF would then be able to continue rescuing the dead-beat nations of the world, thus ensuring that their profligate ways of the past would not come to a halt. (Also important, so the overextended International Banks would not come to a halt). After considerable discussion of how International Development Association (IDA) is going to have its giveaways to "poor nations" increased by 50 per cent, the article concludes: "The time has come, as the Administration well knows, to put an end to giveaways and the fueling of our enemies through the multilateral lending institutions. But it was less than clear from the Toronto meeting as to just how firm the United States was going to be in resisting the Third World pressures for lavish new handouts, largely paid for with taxes from American citizens." Actually, it should be very clear: the U.S. government is not going to stop its giveaways to enemy nations, because this would ruin such institutions as Chase Manhattan, Citibank, BankAmerica, Morgan Guarantee, etc. And, nothing serious is going to happen to them in this decade because of their sins. The world's ruling clique has so spoken.

One of the interesting (and maddening to this reporter) incidents that will develop is the transfer of Cuba's debts from the USSR to the USA. The London Daily Telegraph reported recently, "Senior Cuban officials have told the Reagan Administration they would like to reduce Cuba's economic dependence on the Soviet Union. So far Washington has not responded, but American officials confirmed privately yesterday that some weeks ago the Cuban approach was made. The Cubans indicated their country needed an economic relationship with the United States and would be prepared to guarantee an end to the Cuban political interference in Central America to which the Reagan Administration has so strongly objected. Cuba's economy is in dire straits, and the Kremlin, which has repeatedly balled her out, appears to be saying 'no more'."

DBR readers should not be surprised at this development. Our DBR #31, August 8, 1982, dealt in depth with this slow but sure takeover by the United States of the financial burdens of Cuba, under the title "Cuba, Our Dependent Ally?" We noted that Larry Patterson had mentioned the upcoming event. And Globescan in its current issue (10 Sept. 1982) carries a full report of the developments. We quote: "Way back on August 30, 1981 Globescan warned, 'The IMF and America will, in the not too distant future, take over Russia's subsidy of the Cuban Operation.' On October 10, 1981, Globescan said that 'Cuban Marxists are to be laundered to become clean Socialists like France and the rest of the European Community.' On April 22, 1982, Globescan said to start watching Cuba very carefully, that the

\*\*\*\*\*  
FEDERAL REGISTER, Vol. 47, No. 175, Thursday, September 9, 1982.

Presidential Determination No. 82-19 of August 30, 1982.

MEMORANDUM FOR THE HONORABLE GEORGE P. SHULTZ, THE SECRETARY OF STATE

Pursuant to Section 2(b)(2) of the Export-Import Bank Act of 1945, as amended, I determine that it is in the national interest for the Export-Import Bank of the United States to extend a credit and guarantee in the aggregate amount of \$68,425,000 to the People's Republic of China in connection with its purchase of steel making equipment and related services.

On my behalf, please transmit this determination to the Speaker of the House and the President of the Senate.

This determination shall be published in the Federal Register.

(signed) Ronald Reagan  
THE WHITE HOUSE

Washington, August 30, 1982.

\*\*\*\*\*

operation to cleanse Castro was getting underway. Before he quit, Alexander Haig met secretly with Cuba's Vice-President Rodriguez, and top roving ambassador from the CIA, General Vernon Walters, has had lengthy meetings with Castro. And from Globescan, July 5, 1982: 'A June 5th editorial in The Economist of London represents Cuba as the U.S.'s battered sparring partner, tired of the fight and ready to talk. The article states that '20 years of trying to isolate Cuba have got rid of neither Mr. Castro, nor the Russians in his country.' This is absurd. No one ever intended to rid Cuba of Castro or the Russians. Cuba was developed and maintained as an 'enemy' to frighten U.S. taxpayers into financing foreign schemes - undertakings such as the wealth transfers in Central America, or the use of Cuban soldiers to guard supranational monopolies like Gulf Oil against sabotage by patriotic freedom fighters in Angola. On June 19th, The Economist again poured on the soft soap, saying that Russia can no longer afford Cuba. They cried that the Soviets pump in roughly \$4 billion a year - \$11 million a day. Obviously Russia cannot continue to finance Cuba. Russia doesn't even produce enough wealth to feed herself - no socialist country does. They must borrow continually from countries where freedom to produce and keep the earnings creates surplus capital. If Socialism in Cuba or Russia were allowed to fall, the game would be over for the International Bankers who love to lend to socialists who can never repay - and thus are hooked on loans forever. So what must be done to keep things going?

"The International Monetary Fund has lots of money, thanks to U.S. taxpayers, and so does the World Bank, thanks again to Americans who put their money in banks that buy World Bank bonds. So, in order to spring loose all that money for Fidel, simply soft soap Americans to change the way they think about Cuba and Dr. Castro. Make Cuba out as struggling to obtain the good life, but is misunderstood and driven into the Russian camp only because of America's twenty-year-long cold shoulder. The operation is underway. The IMF, as the emerging World Central Bank and lender of the last resort, will take the Cuban financial burden, using American money, as usual. The IMF is already doing this in Eastern Europe. Soon all of Russia's satellites and socialist regional governments will be re-financed. Then, as banker to one-world government and the New International Economic Order, the IMF will take over the financing of Russia as well ." (Globescan, 10 September, 1982. 1 year (24 issues) \$125. U.S. subscription center: 1545 New York Avenue, N.E., Washington, D.C. 20002).

That the USSR is willing and eager to let the United States support Cuba does not mean that there will be any lessening of Soviet pressure in the Caribbean, in Central and South America. In the first place, there is an inviolable Communist command: Once any country has adopted a Socialist form of government with the approval of or aid from the Soviet Union, that country will never be allowed to change its mind. It will remain a Socialist country, even if the Soviets have to fight to keep it that way; as once in Hungary, now in Afghanistan, perhaps later in Poland. And in the second place, the elitists and International Bankers must maintain an "enemy" to frighten people and governments into supporting the elitists. That's why the International Bankers supported Lenin and his few followers in the beginning, why they have continued to support the USSR ever since. There must be that "threat" to scare people into agreement. That 'threat' has become so real in the 1980s that even the International Bankers must often feel that their monster might rise up to destroy them.

So the "enemy" must remain a threat in the Caribbean, in Central and South America. It's just that, with the US financing Cuba, now the USSR can adopt new strategies and take new directions. In fact, according to Mike Blair in The Spotlight for September 20, the new Soviet strategy has been announced. "In an effort to block the Reagan administration's so-called 'Caribbean Basin initiative,' says Blair, "a plan to pump up the economies of Eastern Caribbean nations with \$60 million this

year alone, the Soviet empire has initiated its own massive plan of aid, generously laced with massive military efforts. . . Soon from bases being built in Nicaragua, Grenada and Guyana, Soviet MiG jet aircraft will be able to strike vital oil tankers anywhere in the Caribbean." Reporter Blair is of the opinion that Cuba will be involved in these future operations. But we don't think so. If all the signs of the times are right, now begins a period of cleansing for Cuba and Castro. They need our money. More Russian aid has become problematical.

So, except for their troubles with Afghanistan and Poland, the Soviets are doing very well, thanks to Megabankers' aid. The same can be said for the Megabankers, who aren't really worried about unpaid loans so long as those lenders-of-last-resort, the IMF and the Fed, are there to keep them lending, and their operations chieftain, David Rockefeller, whether he is in his office at 1 Chase Manhattan or his branch office at 1 Karl Marx Square, or visiting heads of state, continues to dominate the American government. Congress has the power to change all this, but doesn't dare to exercise its power in killing the Fed and establishing a gold standard.

In the final analysis, it seems to be up to we, the people, who are helpless without the support of their King of Kings.

\* \* \* \* \*

### TRILATERALISTS IN DISARRAY?

The following observation comes to us from the British-based Intelligence Digest. We quote without comment:

The Trilateralists and their one-world government elitist associates in a variety of organizations are in some confusion as a result of recent foreign policy developments. The departure of Secretary Haig is but an outward sign of deeper cross-currents. ¶ The strains began not in Europe but in Japan where there is an organization dedicated to training the leaders of the 21st century to shoulder the responsibility which some Japanese believe will fall on their shoulder as a result of the change in world power patterns following political and economic changes.

The strength of the Japanese economy is well known inasmuch as it has had a considerable impact on the United States and Europe. But the Japanese have also had a less well-publicized impact in Asia. ¶ A number of American Trilateralists have found themselves in disagreement with their Japanese counterparts. But as if that were not bad enough, there is now a division between the European and US Trilateralists which involves a number of Bilderbergers and members of the US Council on Foreign Relations (CFR). ¶ Now all this is supposed to be confidential; indeed it is not supposed to be happening at all. And of course it is quite above our heads, secrecy and elitism being two key factors in the entire international set up.

The European divisions have come about because of conflicting foreign policies concerning the Middle East. A well known Bilderberger is reported to have accused a well known US Trilateralist of being a Zionist before anything else. The argument that there was no conflict was soundly rejected by the Europeans. ¶ However, the elitist power brokers of these organizations are determined to repair the divisions and continue the development of the powerful international network of top people who are convinced that they know what is best for the rest of us. (Intelligence Digest, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL50 1HX, United Kingdom. Subscription rates available on request from the publisher).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Thirty-Seven . . . . . September 24, 1982

## THE LEBANESE POWDERKEG

Commenting on the terrorism which has been sweeping through the world, most of it inspired and directed by Communist leaders, Hilaire du Berrier recently remarked that "World War III, now in the phase of destabilization by terrorism, has already started." This statement seems to have been confirmed by the Pyrrhic victory that has heaped such universal criticism upon the political state of Israel, and has caused such a loss of respect and trust among nations, as well as so much expense, upon the part of the United States. Prior to September 1, 1982, it was true that virtually every nation in the world, Western, Eastern, Mideastern, Nonaligned and Third World Nations, was critical of the actions of the Begin-controlled government of the political state of Israel. This was evidenced by numerous UN sanctions against Israel, the votes being unanimous because Israel's only friends among nations; the United States and the Republic of South Africa; chose not to vote.

However, after September 1, 1982, and especially after September 15, 1982, there were no abstentions. The whole world was unanimously and openly criticizing or condemning Israel for its actions in Beirut. Even a sizeable number, perhaps a majority of Israeli citizens were joining in the criticism and the condemnation. This because the Israeli troops had violated its promises, had re-entered West Beirut, and then had permitted members of the Lebanese Phalangist Party and members of the private army of renegade Lebanese Major Saad Haddad to pass through the Israeli lines and enter two refugee camps where they then proceeded to murder in cold blood still uncounted hundreds of Palestinian men, women and children. President Reagan was one of the first to denounce Israel. And he did it in unusually harsh terms. "All people must share the outrage and revulsion at the murders, which included women and children. We strongly opposed Israel's move into West Beirut . . . both because it was wrong in principle and for fear that it would provoke further fighting."

The American communications media, usually emphatically pro-Israel, turned against its former admirer and promoter. For example, The New York Times of September 21, remarked in a lead editorial that "There are Lebanese precedents for the barbarity in Beirut last week. But there are no Israeli precedents for . . . the mass slaughter of Palestinians whom Israel had undertaken to protect. In the presence of such horror, who speaks for Israel? Surely not the Government of Prime Minister Begin. His Cabinet failed an essential test of humanity as the shocking news and pictures spread among its people. Instead of remorse, it could find only a passing phrase of 'deep grief and regret.' Instead of doubt about the performance or assigned mission of its army, it uttered shameless self-praise. Instead of rage against the criminals who made Israel an accomplice in a pogrom, it spouted defiance: 'No one will preach to us ethics and respect for human life'."

In a most surprising and unusual editorial and reportorial about-face, Newsweek almost told the "story like it was." Save for the use of the unqualified word Christian, the story seemed objective and without the usual liberal slant. With a picture of a cluster of dead bodies of Palestinian victims crumpled in the streets of the refugee camp of Sabra, and under the heading "Massacre in West Beirut," Newsweek declared unequivocally that "The Massacre in West Beirut was the work of Lebanese Christian militiamen supported and armed by Israel. The Israelis invaded Muslim West Beirut last week on the pretext of preventing bloodshed after the

murder of their principal ally, President-elect Bashir Gemayel, 34. If peacekeeping was their aim, they made a horrible mistake when they put their bloodthirsty friends in charge of the Sabra and Shatila refugee camps, which housed the families of evacuated Palestinian fighting men. As the Israelis stood by, Christian gunmen rampaged through the two camps, executing hundreds of Palestinians. The exact number may never be known, but estimates ran as high as 1,000 – including some who died with their hands and feet bound. . . . When Newsweek's James Pringle attempted to get into the Sabra camp while the killing was still going on, his way was blocked by Israeli troops and members of Haddad's army. As rifle fire crackled inside the camp, Pringle asked one of Haddad's men what was going on. 'We are slaughtering them,' the militiaman replied cheerfully. Nearby, an Israeli colonel who identified himself only as 'Eli,' said his own troops would not interfere to 'purify the area'."

Days later, after heated debates and name-calling in the Israeli Knesset (parliament) Defense Minister Ariel Sharon admitted that Israel had a direct hand in plotting and arranging for the Phalangists to enter the two refugee camps. But a direct investigation of the mass murders was rejected. A few cabinet ministers and other officials resigned in protest, but in the long run Begin had a vote of confidence from the Knesset members. Meanwhile President Reagan sought some way of restoring America's lost credibility. American officials had promised that if the PLO terrorists would depart, with their sidearms and ammunition, leaving their families behind in Lebanon, the members of those families would be protected. Those were the people who were murdered in the two refugee camps. Shocked and outraged, the Reagan administration decided that the multinational force composed of U.S. Marines, French Foreign Legionnaires, and Italian troops, must return to Lebanon and see to it that all "foreign troops" leave the country and let the Lebanese Army take full responsibility for restoring order. These arrangements were predicated upon the agreement of the Israeli government. Begin agreed, but decided that the Israeli troops would not all leave Lebanon immediately, that some elements of the Israeli troops would remain and work with the multinational forces in the "purification" of Lebanon. So, Begin is still in charge of "Operation Lebanon."

And now comes the really dangerous part. U.S. Marines were to land and re-enter Lebanon, but this time in a different area, under different circumstances, and with different orders. Those orders were never publicized, but it seems that our Marines, although this time supplied with ammunition with which to defend themselves, were not to use it when fired upon. Only if they were fired upon or attacked for a second time were they to fire back and defend themselves. It makes for a situation seething with danger. As Senator Goldwater remarked, if any one of those U.S. Marines is lost, we could be mixed up in another foreign war.

There are two sets of circumstances that should cause great worry to the American people. First, whenever the economy becomes shaky on a worldwide scale, the age-old answer has been the creation of a war. This puts millions of people to work, causes factories and plants to operate at full capacity, and improves the economy by pouring billions into conventional weapons that have no resale value, and uses foodstuffs, pharmaceutical products, etc. Time after time, International Bankers have saved themselves from disaster by financing wars. And there is a second consideration: The same forces that engineered the United States into participation in World Wars I and II, the Korean no-win war and the Vietnamese no-win disaster, also are promoting a World War III, and direct American involvement in a war in the Middle East could be the start of something too big and too horrible to contemplate. One thing is sure: Lebanon is no place for U.S. Marines. The powers that be created the UN and has used UN peacekeeping forces to restore order in other parts of the world. Why not in Lebanon when the situation became so serious?

In order to better understand the background of this potentially disastrous affair,

perhaps we should recall the events of the past which brought about such a situation. Following, as briefly as possible and as objectively as is possible for this reporter, here is the historical development:

Palestine has never been a land of peace. Its location as the meeting place for Asia, Africa, and Europe is too strategic, militarily, politically, and economically, for the world to leave it alone. Perhaps because it was the meeting place of three continents that the Prince of Peace chose to be born there in the flesh, that His message of Salvation might more easily be spread throughout the world. But only through Him was there ever any real peace, and that of a peace that passes understanding on the part of the people of this world. The only National Israel of which the Bible speaks was born in war as Joshua conquered the land; died in war as the Roman General Titus destroyed the Temple in 70 a.d. The Jews (a sobriquet of the tribal name Judah) who had rejected the Messiah and escaped the slaughter in Jerusalem and Judea, were scattered abroad, many of them settling in Rome. They tried to re-establish themselves in Jerusalem but were driven out permanently by the Romans in 135 a.d. Ever since that time, there has been the dream of a homeland for this people. But not until the nineteenth century was there any real opportunity for such a development. In 1837 Sir Moses Montefiore, an International Banker, visited Palestine and was impressed with the possibilities of the land. Montefiore began promoting among the Jews in Europe the idea of emigrating to Palestine and creating a kind of homeland. There was a little response from Jews living under extreme conditions in Russia and Germany. But the idea never really caught fire until Theodore Hertzl came on the scene. In the 1880's this assimilated and secular Jew decided to devote his life to the aid of his people. This has been suppressed, but Hertzl's first idea was that all Jews be converted to Christianity so they might be accepted in European society "as social equals." But Rabbis and leaders of Judaism rejected the idea with scorn. So Hertzl then created an organization of political Zionists, and proposed the mass migration of Jews to some spot where a homeland could be created. Hertzl assembled the first congress of Zionists in 1897, in Basle, Switzerland. At that time they decided that they should try to establish a homeland in Palestine.

It is noteworthy that at this time the thought was of a "Jewish Homeland," rather than a "Jewish Nation." The Zionists were very emphatic about the difference. At the tenth Zionist Congress, held in Basle in 1911, the president opened the congress with these words:

"Only those suffering from gross ignorance, or actuated by malice, could accuse us of the desire of establishing an Independent Jewish Kingdom. . . Not a Jewish state but a home in the ancient land of our forefathers." (Emphasis added).

The Balfour Declaration of 1917 repeated this sentiment: "His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people. . . It being clearly understood that nothing shall be done to prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country." (Again, emphasis is added.)

To repeat: In establishing a national home for the Jewish people there was to be no change in government, no creation of a State of Israel, just a place where Jews could reside under the protection of the existing government which was at that time British, since Palestine had been mandated to Britain after the land had been taken in war from the Turks. But what a change when the Jews started implementing the Balfour Declaration in 1946! Suddenly the demand changed from that of a Jewish homeland to that of an independent Jewish nation. Terrorist gangs were formed to enforce the demands. One of the leaders of such a gang was Menachem Begin. At

that time he was a terrorist fighting for a "return" of land in exactly the same sense that Yasir Arafat of the PLO is now a terrorist fighting for the return of a land that has been taken from the Palestinians unfairly.

The situation became intolerable to the British Government, which decided to relinquish its Mandate over Palestine and let the newly created United Nations Organization settle the issue as best it could. Count Folke Bernadotte of Sweden who had helped arrange for the German surrender at the end of World War II was asked to act as UN mediator in Palestine. He was assassinated by Jewish terrorists headed by Begin. The British placed a price on Begin's head, but he managed to live and eventually to become the Prime Minister of Israel, and to conduct the invasion of Lebanon and its capital city, Beirut.

We haven't the space to fill in the details of how, the moment Israel declared itself to be an independent state, President Harry Truman immediately accorded official recognition; and how Israel has been our dependent and our protectorate ever since. This has made it more difficult to deal with the oil-rich Arab states, and Carter's Camp David pact between Egypt and Israel was supposed to be a giant step in reconciling a complicated situation. The extremist Palestinian nationalists, under the leadership of such organizations as the PLO, began to accept aid from the USSR, thus making the entire situation even more dangerous to the United States.

But to fill in the years within a little space, we'll quote A.C.Forest, a Christian reporter and author of the book "The UnHoly Land," who wrote some ten years ago: "In 1947 the UN decided to partition Palestine. . . The Jews who had less than 6 per cent of the total (area) were given 56 per cent of it. . . . Between the UN decision of November 20th, 1947 and the actual close of the Mandate and withdrawal on May 15th, 1948, Jewish regular and irregular (terrorist) forces seized most of the Arab cities of Palestine and scores of Arab villages. They not only forcefully overran territory lying within the proposed Jewish state . . . but also cities and scores of localities assigned to the Arab states, including Jaffa and Acre as well as the new City of Jerusalem. This process continued through the Arab-Israeli war with the result . . . the total area which fell under Israel control rose to almost 80 per cent of the country." (Quoted from "The UnHoly Land, by A.C.Forest. Devin-Adair Co., Old Greenwich, Conn. 1972).

After that came the Gaza Strip, Sinai, all of the rest of Palestine, part of Syria, the presently contested West Bank, and probably parts of Lebanon. Ten years ago, Forest wrote: "So the struggle goes on. The homeless (Palestinians) have tripled in number and the territory occupied by Israel has been increased many times. Three wars have been fought and skirmishing continues. The whole Middle East dangles on the edge of war."

And now, with this Pyrrhic victory for which we are going to pay, that "edge of war" will appear narrower than ever. The PLO has not been eliminated. It has just been made an international force which will command more and more aid from the USSR and its Communist Friends in Asia and Africa, especially Syria and Libya. The future role of the oil-rich Arab states becomes more and more questionable. And, most serious of all, now there are United States Marines on the spot in a foreign country where a Lebanese powderkeg might ignite a total war. Let us pray those boys over there will soon be getting back over here, where they belong.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Thirty-Eight . . . . . October 1, 1982

## **WHAT HAPPENED TO OUR CONSTITUTION?**

At the proper time in this Year of our Lord 1982, Ronald Reagan duly honored and observed a tradition that had been established by a previous President. He issued a proclamation declaring that September 15th was the 195th birthday of that great document, the Constitution of the United States of America. And he called upon Americans to rightly honor and observe the day as Constitution Day. Whereupon, we can be assured that many Americans honored the day in their own particular ways. But, we can be just as sure that no officer of the United States, either elected or appointed, actually observed the letter and the spirit of that document which they had sworn to uphold and protect as the Law of the Land and the source of our civil liberties. We have the feeling that few of our federal officers have even read it. Some who have read it have declared it to be a relic of the horse and buggy days, unfit to be regarded as law in this technetronic era. Others have said "Damn the Constitution, full speed ahead toward Social Democracy." Still others have sought that it be replaced by a new Constitution. And still others would smother it with unnecessary amendments.

We were pleasantly surprised by the way Joseph Sobran handled the subject. Sobran is a syndicated columnist with the Los Angeles Times, a daily newspaper often referred to as the West Coast Washington Post. That's a part of what made his column so unusual on this particular occasion. On the opinions page of our local five-days-a-weeker, under the heading "Not the Way the Constitution Was Written," were the words, and we quote:

"It is a favorite principle of mine that before you set out to amend the Constitution you should read it once or twice. You might even have a gander at The Federalist. The pending amendment to limit taxes and require a balanced budget is said to be a carefully weighed measure by no less an authority than Milton Friedman. Contrary to some charges, it is not at all a slap-dash attempt to apply the techniques of Procrustes to the handiwork of Publius. Even so, there is a melancholy air of second-bestness about it. One senses that the amendment tries to do by crude quantative methods what the original Constitution did by subtle, qualitative, structural methods.

"I say 'did' because I am not at all sure we live under the same Constitution. After studying The Federalist papers, my conclusion is that we have turned the old system completely around. This is to be sure, a non-scholarly view, but I think it meets the test of common sense. In that spirit I offer my findings. The Federalist was of course a series of articles written mostly by Alexander Hamilton and James Madison under the penname 'Publius, to urge ratification and to promote understanding of the Constitution. Its basic argument is that the 13 states now (as of 1789) form a nation, and need a national government with appropriate powers: army, navy, postal system, power to conclude treaties, and so forth. Publius made his argument carefully specific. He knows he faces strong anti-federalist sentiment among people who fear a strong central government, and he wants to calm them down. He does not argue for a national government of unlimited power, but one with strong powers for carefully defined purposes - and no others. Federal jurisdiction, he says in the 39th paper, 'extends to certain enumerated objects only, and leaves to the several states a residuary and inviolable sovereignty over all other objects.' In the 45th he repeats the point that the federal powers are to be 'few and defined,' whereas state powers will remain 'numerous and indefinite.'

"The 10th Amendment was intended to confirm this point: it says that the powers

not delegated to the federal government are reserved to the states and the people. Whatever the federal government is not empowered to do, it is forbidden to do. This Amendment . . . represents the whole philosophy of the Constitution in a nutshell. We have forgotten that philosophy. Federal powers have been so vastly expanded as to defy any enumeration, specification, or definition. One pretext for this has been the 'general welfare' clause of Article I. Publius, in the 41st paper, discusses this clause. He is contemptuously incredulous that anyone could ever take it to imply unlimited federal power, and he decisively refutes any such interpretation. Unfortunately, his argument, though irrefutable, has been ignored. The worst anti-federalist fears have come true.

"By the way, where was the Supreme Court all this time? Publius expected the Court to stand guard against 'encroachments' by the federal government, as he says in the 78th paper. . . So Publius' vision is of a strong but limited federal government, in which any attempt to enlarge its powers beyond those enumerated in the body of the Constitution would be checked by the Court (as well as by the vigilance of the people).

"This certainly does not describe the system we live under now. The proposed amendment, presently bottled up in the House Judiciary Committee, is an attempt to limit the federal government not by defining its scope, as the framers of the Constitution tried to do, but simply by retarding the pace of its growth. Is this the best the descendants of Publius can do?" (End of article by Joseph Sobran of the Los Angeles Times Syndicate).

The argument Sobran uses against the proposed budget balancing amendment could also be applied to a batch of other proposed Constitutional Amendments that are loitering in Congressional Committees or are being considered by State Legislatures. There are amendments to curb abortion, one to stop the forced busing of school children for racist purposes, another to return prayer to government (public) schools. There's a proposed amendment to abolish reverse racism (Affirmative Action). There is the long-pending Liberty Amendment. And to top them all is a call for a Constitutional Convention which might add or delete amendments or even throw out our present Constitution and introduce a new, socialist Constitution that has been hovering in the background for several years. But, if our elected representatives were conversant with the terms of our present Constitution, they would learn that amendments such as these are totally unnecessary; that there are legislative cures for every one of these evils. Most of the proposed and pending amendments are for the purpose of halting the unconstitutional and illegal "lawmaking" proclivities of the Supreme Court or its lesser circuit and district judges. Such judicial actions can always be abolished by the proper legislative action. Or, in case of extremes, there is the Constitutional provision for impeachment. Impeachment of judges has been virtually ignored; but so have so many other duties and obligations imposed upon the U.S. Congress by the Constitution, which in the final analysis is the only supreme law of the land.

Where the Federal Judiciary is not directly involved in matters that cause people or their representatives to call for some Constitutional Amendment, the second cause usually has to do with illegal and unconstitutional actions by some part of the entrenched Federal Bureaucracy. The Constitution established a federal government with just three branches: Legislative, Executive, and Judicial. Our Founding Fathers understood that concentrations of political power are fatal to liberty. They knew that if they formed a government in which it was possible ever to concentrate the legislative, executive and judicial functions in one branch, such a concentration of power could lead to tyranny and dictatorship. But they did not expect that, under bureaucratic agencies of the executive branch, all of these powers could be merged, so that a bureaucratic agency may act as its own prosecutor, judge, jury and executor of punishment in the case of hapless individuals or companies that

might run afoul of their so-called administrative law.

How did this happen? Dan Smoot has explained that "Congress makes broad grants of power to the administrative agencies, enabling them to make whatever rules and regulations they may deem necessary to carry out the purposes of the laws they administer and enforce. Their administrative rules and regulations have the force of law; and the administrators can change this 'law' any time they wish, without consulting anyone. All they have to do is promulgate a new rule or regulation and publish it in the Federal Register. Thirty days after publication, it becomes a binding 'law'." (From "The Business End of Government," by Dan Smoot, Western Islands publisher, Belmont, Massachusetts 02178).

In order to make these so-called administrative laws even more binding, there has been established in the United States a Regional Government system whereby these bureaucratic agencies can operate out of any one of the ten Federal Regional Capitals and apply these rules and regulations at their regional level. And here again, the original fault was with the Congress itself, which didn't bother to lay down specific and limited rules and regulations, but passed "loose" laws that could be interpreted by these bureaucratic commissars as they desired, and without recourse either to the President or the Congress. In such events, if a case ever gets into a federal court (it seldom does) the federal judge will almost always back up the bureaucratic ruling. Like a case Lowell Mason, a former Federal Trade Commissioner, told about a deputy fire marshal in Ohio some years ago, who held his own inquisitorial trial of the man, wouldn't even allow the man's lawyer to be present, and sentenced the man to jail. An appeal went all the way to the Supreme Court, which upheld the sentence "because the trial was not a criminal trial, but was an administrative investigation of incidents damaging to the economy"!

That ruling is important because, as has been pointed out by investigators, since the establishment of the Regional Government System in the United States there has begun to evolve the same kind of jurisprudence that exists in the Communist-controlled countries, especially during the period when Communists are solidifying their control. At that stage in particular Communist Commissars are tolerant with criminals who commit crimes of violence or moral depravity; but they brutally punish economic and political offenses. As Dan Smoot (op. cit.) noted: "It is not common criminals who are sent to slave camps in Siberia, but persons accused of disobeying the economic and political commands of the Communist State." The process has been so slow that few have recognized the trend, but here in our own country, as those who control our government fashion our economy into the likeness of Communism (or Socialism, if you prefer the carrot word), businessmen and others who violate the commands of the regulatory agencies are considered more dangerous than criminals. "Our courts and other branches of government are becoming so permissive about crime and so concerned about the rights of criminals that the right of society to be protected is sometimes ignored; but businessmen accused of economic offenses are punished without due process of law." This, of course, is in line with the Communist command to do away with the bourgeois, or the middle man; so that finally there is a small group of The Society of the Elect at the top, and a great mass of obedient slaves at the bottom, with no-one in between.

In defending his Trilateral-CFR-controlled Administration in the face of the social, moral, economic and political crises which beset us just one month before a crucial national election, President Reagan likes to point out that our present difficulties all began to develop and grow to their present proportions because of the many years of continuous Democratic control of Congress. Actually, our crucial situation can be traced back much farther for its beginnings. It might be said that our difficulties as a Nation really began with a change in an attitude toward our form of government, both on the part of the people and the federal congress. We can spot the beginning



when people began to accept the false notion that ours is not a Constitutional, Representative Republic, but a Democracy. The eminent Constitutional authority Harry F. Atwood noticed how this was being taught in the government (public) schools, and he wrote as early as 1921: "There is much talk of democracy in our schools, and yet there is not a democratic thing in the Constitution, nor the faintest hint of a suggestion that anything under the Constitution would ever be done in a democratic way, even in the Constitution itself, or its adoption, or its amendments, or its plan of administration. And we still require our public officials to take an oath to uphold, protect and defend the Constitution, and that is the only thing they are sworn to do. The Constitution provided for a representative government, and the founders called it a Republic. It guarantees to each of the States a republican form of government. Those who are talking democracy . . . should turn to the Federalist, and ask themselves what Madison meant by the following language: 'Hence it is that democracies have ever been spectacles of turbulence and contention, have ever been found incompatible with personal security or the rights of property, and have in general been as short in their lives as they have been violent in their deaths'."

This trend toward democracy, which led to the ratification of the 17th Amendment among other evils, also led to a statement made in 1953 which, unfortunately seems to have come true 29 years later. Arthur S. Miller, of the Law School of Emory University, made this statement: "The advent of a 'new society' has created the need to re-evaluate traditional formulations of American Constitutional law and theory. . . The United States can be thought of as a combination of a Social Service or Welfare State, which we have become during the past two decades, and a Garrison State, which we have in some measure approximated since the end of World War II. An approximate label for this combination is the 'Security State,' a name derived from the apparent character of Americans today, which reflects the demands of the individual for economic and psychic security subsumed under the notion of the social-service or welfare principle of government and the demands of people generally for national security or self-preservation." (Published by the now defunct Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions in November, 1953).

The other trend, the Congressional attitude, which has led to our present difficulties, has been Congress's habit of shirking the duties imposed upon it by the Constitution, and relegating those duties to agencies over which they have little or no control, such as turning the control of money over to the Federal Reserve Corporation, the distribution of mail to a "Service," the collection of taxes to an Internal Revenue 'Service,' and the delegation of full powers to the many regulatory agencies of the federal administration, now governed almost exclusively by non-elected administrators (Commissars). This unelected and controlling "Society of the Elect" knows that the most effective way peaceful totalitarianism can be achieved in the United States is through complete control of the common everyday acts of all the people. This is the aim of the Bureaucratic Dictatorship which they seek to install. No President or "buyable" Senator will stop it, but with next month's election of Representatives there's a chance because not all of them can be bought or bullied by the Trilats and Labor Goons. Forget party labels and idle campaign promises. Just try to be sure your next Representative will try to live up to every jot and tittle of the Constitution he must swear to uphold, protect and defend. Then watch him, warn him if he goes wrong, praise if he the votes right; and pray, for him and for us all. For, as Franklin insisted, "The longer I live the more convincing proof I see of this truth, that God governs in the affairs of men."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Thirty-Nine . . . . . October 8, 1982

## THE LEGALIZED CRIME OF BLACKMAILING UNCLE SAM

Most of us have known it for years. But it's always important to have more proof, because this often serves to awaken more sleepers and lethargics in our society. We refer to a dispatch out of Munich via UPI which states that U.S. bankers aided Hitler in his rise to power and in the establishment of Nazism in Germany. There has been much convincing evidence to prove that Bolshevism would never have succeeded had it not been for the lavish financial aid given Lenin and Trotsky by German, English and American based International Bankers, when those two with their handfuls of followers were able to invade Russia and gain control of its government. Nor would Stalin and his despotic successors have been able to keep Communism alive in the USSR and spread its evil system over a third of the world, had it not been for the financial aid given them (and is still being given them) by those same International Bankers. As for the rise of Hitler and Nazism, the following UPI dispatch was published in a few U.S. newspapers on or about September 25, 1982. We quote from the dispatch as published in the San Jose (CA) Mercury News of that date:

### U.S. Bankers Aided Hitler, Book Claims

Munich, West Germany (UPI) - A publishing firm claimed Friday to have discovered a book that alleges American bankers supplied Adolf Hitler with millions of dollars to help build up his Nazi party. Droemer Knaur publishers said they received a copy of the book from a Dutch doctor and were convinced that it was authentic. They said the book, written by the late U.S. banker Sidney Warburg, disappeared during the war. Warburg, a joint owner of the New York bank Kuhn Loeb and Cie, described in the book three conversations he held with Hitler at the request of American financiers, the Bank of England and oil firms to facilitate payments to the Nazi party, the publishers said.

The book alleged that Hitler received \$1 million from Kuhn Loeb and Cie during 1929, further payments of \$15 million in 1931, and \$7 million when Hitler took power in 1933, the publishers said. They said Warburg described himself in the book as the "Cowardly instrument" of his American banking colleagues for having arranged deals with Hitler.

The book was originally published in Holland in 1933, shortly before Warburg's death, but disappeared during the war after its translator and publisher were murdered, the publishers' spokesman said. He said it was thought the Nazis carried out the murders and destroyed the copies of the book to avoid being discredited. The book will be republished Dec. 1 under the title "How Hitler Was Financed," he said. (End of dispatch)

It should be understood that the Megabankers did not finance Hitler because of their love, either of Hitler or of the kind of National Socialism he was promoting. It was necessary that there be a World War II. Hitler and his followers in Germany which still writhed under the awful reparations demanded as a result of its loss of World War I, were the perfect instrument for starting such a war. This would be a war that would destroy all the former Empires, especially the British Empire, and create in their place two strong antagonists: Capitalist USA and Communist USSR. Between the cold wars, containments, detentes, nuclear freezes and other controversial issues that could be manufactured, the New World Order would slowly emerge, with the two giants - USA and USSR - finally merging into the desired One World Government. Or so the World Power Brokers hoped. And so they seem to be



are talking about different names. Mexico is one. But I don't see any likelihood of default. I think that what will happen there, just as it did in Turkey, is that the banks that extend credit will get together with Mexican officials, the international Monetary Fund and the World Bank and work out a program. It may be a stretchout of the debt rather than paying it exactly as planned. Nobody likes to be paid later than was planned. But that isn't the end of the world." (Unquote).

In other words, the International Agencies and the Central Banks will "work out a program" so that Megabankers have little worry about lending and lending to governments that can never repay; there are "banks of last resort" that will pick up the burden. In most cases, those "banks of last resort" are the ones that are being financed by the U.S. Government, through its Central Bank (the Federal Reserve) or through one of the government's regionalized Import-Export Banks.

What actually happened in the case of Mexico was mentioned by David Rockefeller, but he didn't tell how it was done. Or exactly why. As one advisor noted: "In Mexico, seventy years of socialism is finally bearing its fruit, as the world's largest debtor nation moves to bankruptcy, exchange controls, nationalization of its banking system, and economic and social upheaval. Looking very much like pre-revolutionary Iran in 1977, Mexico could experience a revolution and communist dictatorship before the end of 1983." So, the time was ripe to take control over Mexico and at the same time allow the country to go socialist, or communist if that's the way the ball bounced. As David Rockefeller said, there's nothing wrong with trading with Communist Nations. After all, the Chase Manhattan's most important branch bank outside the United States is located in Red Square in Moscow.

But back to the Mexican caper. The first thing was a demand on the part of the Federal Reserve that the Mexican banks be nationalized. The reason for this goes back to that Monetary Control Act of 1980 which gave the Fed the power to print money with which to purchase debts from foreign countries, so long as the debts were guaranteed by the respective government. This had been the case with Poland, which had to prove itself to be a government in its own right (sans Soviet occupation), and then had to guarantee its national banks. After that, loans were extended, new loans arranged. Much the same had to happen in the case of Mexico. However, in this settlement, which was mentioned by David Rockefeller in his interview with U.S. News, something new and unprecedented in world banking circles was added. Among the various deals concluded, an emergency loan was made to Mexico by the Basel-based Bank for International Settlements (BIS). BIS is older than the UN, the IMF, or the World Bank. It was established by the Central Bankers in 1930 to take care of the upcoming German reparations settlements that were made during and after World War II. BIS later became a kind of superexclusive headquarters and meeting place for representatives of some 30 of the world's major Central Banks, including all of the Trilateral Nations. Just about any country can become a member of IMF, and a few of the Soviet satellite countries have done so, in order to qualify for special loans and grants (grants are loans that are not expected to be repaid). But the BIS is a more exclusive Big Bankers' Club, and those marked as debtor nations don't belong. The unprecedented action: a financial package was put together by the Central Banks of twelve BIS member nations: Belgium, Britain, Canada, France, Italy, Japan, the Netherlands, Sweden, West Germany, Switzerland, Spain and the United States - with the United States providing half of the total amount. This pooled loan was then made, by the BIS, to Mexico. This kind of a world pool may be the way in which the Central Banks will organize to form their upcoming World Bank, thus by-passing the IMF which, like the UN, has sort of been taken over by the so-called Third World debtor nations. The "Society of the Elect" doesn't relish large memberships and non-productive hangers-on.

Anyway, now that Mexico has been re-financed and is well on the way toward

becoming a totalitarian socialist state (with the aid of the Trillats), now comes the question of Cuba, which is anxious to be supported by the United States, while still serving the Communist cause. As we have indicated in previous reports, there have been conferences between Cuban and American officials, and much groundwork has been laid toward relieving the USSR of another of its financial burdens (as we did with Poland) and having us take on the job of financing Cuba directly. Ambler H. Moss, Jr. who just resigned in August after four years as a ranking U.S. Ambassador to Panama, previously served as a diplomat in Havana, Cuba. Presently an adjunct professor at the University of Miami's Center for Advanced International Studies, Moss wrote the following, which appeared in the Miami Herald of Oct. 3:

"Should the United States change its relations with Fidel Castro's Cuba? We are once again hearing expressions of what could be called, depending upon one's point of view, exhortations to creative thinking or dangerously naive misconceptions concerning U.S. policy toward Cuba. In a recent article, Wayne Smith, former ranking U.S. diplomat in Havana, is reported as scoring the Reagan Administration for rejecting serious peace overtures by Castro (Sept. 5). In another article, syndicated columnist Gary Wills goes so far as to suggest that the United States could detach Cuba from the Soviet Union if our government merely chose to do so (Sept. 22)."

Ambassador Moss is totally against any idea of accepting Cuba as a dependent and ally of the United States. His reasons are sound. But Moss is just a retired ambassador, not an agent of the communications media, and so far as we know is in no way connected with the Eastern Establishment. And the media power has been turned on. Columns and articles are to be written to soften up the American attitude toward Castro and Cuba, so that Cuba can be "saved from default" by the Federal Reserve or some affiliate of our Central Bank.

In an article appearing in the September 1982 issue of Speak Up, a conservative Canadian monthly, "The Mortgaging of a Revolution" is discussed by Ernesto F. Betancourt and Wilson P. Dizard III. They point out that: "The dependency of Fidel Castro's government on Western banks is fast approaching a crisis state. In 1982 Cuba's debt is 58 times what it was in 1959. If the Soviet debt were added, Cuba's debt of almost \$10 billion is more than 200 times what it was in 1959. . . The financial difficulties of the Castro government are highlighted by two political factors. First, Poland's large rescheduled debt has recently focused attention on the overall Soviet bloc commercial debt. Yet, Cuba's debt situation is one of the worst within the Soviet bloc. . . Second, Cuba's bank debt grew largely during the latter half of the 1970's - a time of renewed Cuban support for international violence and actual deployment of thousands of troops and civilians abroad. . . Cuba has launched an aggressive campaign to refinance its debt and promote foreign investment. Central to this campaign is a public relations blitz to lift the U.S. trade embargo. . . In summary, present funding sources for Cuba's failing economy are drying up. The well orchestrated propaganda campaign on rapprochement with Havana seems to be an effort to have U.S. banks and investors close the gap left by other Western banks. The ultimate goal of this effort is to secure government insured U.S. investment in Cuba, thereby saddling the U.S. taxpayer with the responsibility for the Cuban debt - as in the recent Polish rescheduling. Cuba may even try to rejoin the IMF and the World Bank as part of a package deal." (Unquote). So, if the Power Brokers have their way, we'll be financing the upkeep of that Soviet military base in the Caribbean.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Forty . . . . . October 15, 1982

## COMRADE ARMAND HAMMER HOSTS A ROYAL RECEPTION, DEDICATES A WORLD COLLEGE, PLANS A SOVIET PIPELINE.

"When self-appointed saviors of humanity set about their task of trying to change the world to meet their desires, they usually find that schools are essential to their program. . . . Rhodes sought to unite the United States with the British Empire or vice versa. As a means to that end he provided scholarships for students he hoped would become future leaders of the world. Eighty years after Hammer seeks to unite the United States with the Soviet Union or vice versa. As a means to that end he endows colleges and provides scholarships for his future leaders of the world." So quoted Gary Allen in the September 1982 issue of American Opinion, from our Don Bell reports of June 11, 1982, in which we spoke of the plans of Comrade Hammer and the Prince of Wales who were building a United World College in Monetzuma, New Mexico. Four months later 73 students from around the world have settled into a new way of life at Armand Hammer's United World College of the West. There are prospective world leaders recruited from Soviet Russia, Arabs and Israelis, blacks and whites, "people from various cultures who can get along with each other," according to Comrade Hammer.

On Oct. 28, this United World College will be formally dedicated. According to Jody Jacobs of The Los Angeles Times, "In typical Hammer grand style the dedication will be just the beginning for a weekend of socializing and celebrating. The Prince of Wales will be attending . . . and such stalwarts as the Marques de Portago, the Duke and Duchess of Bedford, Mr. and Mrs. Maxie Anderson, Houston's Mrs. Oscar Wyatt, Jr., Sharman Douglas, Baroness Vittorio de Nora de Bavier, Mrs. Ralph Levy, Dr. Aldo Gucci, Yasmin Aga Khan (the lovely daughter of Rita Hayworth and the late Aly Khan), L.A.'s Mr. and Mrs. Guilford Glazer, Mrs. Joseph Lauder (Estee Lauder), and quite a few more titled and untitled folk are all involved in the social side of the three day events. . . Among those serving on the American West college's board with Dr. Hammer are William J. McGill, Theodore D. Lockwood, Anna Bing Arnold, Helen M. Boehm, John Kluge of Metromedia, Sherry Lansing of 20th Century Fox, and James Pugash, who serves as board secretary. Frank Sinatra, Bob Hope, Merv Griffin, Phyllis George Brown (wife of the governor of Kentucky), Douglas Fairbanks, Jr., Arthur Gilbert (the art collector), and A. Robert Abboud are just a few of the honorary trustees," (Unquote).

But don't get any idea that this 84-year-old Monopoly Capitalist that Lenin called "Comrade Armand Hammer" is going to settle down and run a college. This is just one of a veritable multitude of activities engaged in by the man who would like to see the US and the USSR merged into one Socialist World Government. His most important activity at present is the promotion of a coal slurry pipeline running from Siberia to Moscow. And this tricky scheme requires some explaining:

You'll remember that when the Soviet Union offered to sell natural gas to the Nations of Western Europe, those Nations agreed to supply the technology (American technology, of course) and the materials necessary, if the Soviets would build the pipeline. That slave labor would be used to do the Soviet's part of the job wasn't even considered by the Western governments, nor was the possibility that becoming dependent upon Soviet energy would make them economic captives of the USSR. President Reagan promptly spoke out against the proposition, properly, and ordered economic sanctions against any government or multinational company that supplied any kind of US technology or materials for the building of the pipeline.

Here is one case where President Reagan spoke out against the Trilateral Commissioners and Foreign Relations Councilors in his Administration. But, silently and without fanfare, Reagan's orders were simply ignored, and plans to build the pipeline went ahead just as if Reagan hadn't spoken. Furthermore, shortly after Reagan gave his orders, he appointed George P. Shultz as his Secretary of State; and the Bechtel Multinational Corporation which Shultz formerly headed, was one of the principals in the building of any project of this size and extent. As would be expected, Shultz has said not a word about the pipeline controversy, has remained discreetly silent. It might be interesting to notice the "P" which stands for Shultz's middle name. His full name, almost never published, is George Pratt Shultz. Back in 1939 Mrs. Harold Pratt gave The Pratt House in New York City to the Council on Foreign Relations as a memorial to her husband Harold, who was a member of the CFR and was intimately associated with John Dr. Rockefeller while a partner in Standard Oil. So George Pratt Shultz is bigger than Henry Kissinger, Zbigniew Brzezinski, or Alexander Haig. Shultz is not just a hireling; he's virtually a member of the Rockefeller family. So, that gas pipeline is going to be built, Russian gas will be delivered to Europe. And, it might be said that, when Reagan objected, the first team was sent in to replace such men as Haig. And with Shultz, formerly of Bechtel; Weinberger, formerly of Bechtel, and Deputy Energy Secretary E. Kenneth Davis, formerly vice president of Bechtel Power Co.; running the show, Reagan can impose sanctions to his heart's content against companies using U.S. technology to send gas pipeline equipment to the Soviet Union, and he'll simply be ignored.

All of which is important in the case of the newest project of Comrade Armand Hammer. About two weeks ago, Hammer was in Moscow, discussing the building of a coal pipeline from Siberia to Moscow. This would be somewhat similar to the gas pipeline, except that coal would be crushed and converted into slurry, and pumped to Moscow, where the mudlike mess would be dried out and the coal used to provide energy and heat to a very cold city. When Hammer went to Moscow to talk over the proposition, along with him went at least two representatives of Bechtel, which would be responsible for providing the technology and equipment necessary for the building of the coal slurry pipeline.

Commenting on the project, Peter Almond of the Washington Times staff said that when "asked whether Occidental or Bechtel officials had contacted the administration for its views about the pipeline, a Commerce Department spokesman said, 'Private industry contracts with us must remain confidential. In the whole realm of export controls, we deal in confidentiality.' The pipeline, running some 3,000 miles from Siberia to Moscow, was suggested in Moscow on Wednesday by Armand Hammer, chairman of Occidental Petroleum, who was in the Soviet Union along with two Bechtel officials. He said Bechtel, 'a leader in the field of building slurry,' would be joined by the Italian firm of ENI in doing the engineering work for the pipeline. . . A Bechtel Corp. spokesman in San Francisco confirmed yesterday that Peter Behr, a vice president of Bechtel, and Richard Hill, head of the company's slurry division, were in Moscow at the invitation of Occidental Petroleum. Gordon Reese, an Occidental spokesman in Los Angeles, told the Washington Times that Bechtel and ENI have together been considering the pipeline with the Soviets for some years. He said Occidental came along later as overseer of the project. However, a Bechtel spokesman said the company first was contacted about the project less than a month ago. He declined to say what alternatives Occidental had for such a project other than to team up with Bechtel and ENI, adding any inquiry about Bechtel's possible influence with high-ranking members of the Reagan administration was not worthy of an answer. 'We know where to turn (for a project of this kind),' said Reese." (Unquote).

Ever since the 1920s when Armand Hammer was commissioned to "handle" Imperial Russian art treasures on behalf of the Bolshevik government, and he and his brother Victor opened the Hammer Galleries in New York City for the "handling" of same,



Comrade Armand has been quite a "culture buff." Accordingly, while engaged in Communist deals in oil, gas, coal, phosphate, educational activities, and various other industrial and commercial projects with the Communist countries, Hammer also is presently engaged in plans for the importation and showing of motion pictures, television programs, and other "cultural events" from the Soviet Union and Communist China.

It all began with his father, Julius Hammer, who was of Russian origin, came to the United States and helped to organize the Communist Labor Party. When Ludwig C.A. Martens was named official representative of the U.S. party in January 1919, Julius Hammer financed the operation, established its national headquarters at 108 East 12th Street, NYC, in a house purchased for the Party by Dr. Julius Hammer. In 1921 father Julius and son Armand were granted the first concession in the Soviet Union: the Allied American Corporation. This was a fifty-fifty company; half American, half Soviet, with Armand serving alongside a Soviet director.

Trouble arose when Julius, still practicing as a doctor, was sentenced to 3½ years in Sing Sing for criminal abortion. So son Armand took charge of the entire operation. In 1921 Lenin granted a monopoly asbestos concession to Armand, who had moved to Russia and lived there for the next ten years. During this time Hammer's Allied American Corporation acted as the Russian agent of 32 major U.S. firms, including Ford Motor Co., U.S. Rubber, Allis-Chalmers, and Oliver Plow. During this same time, Armand was granted the monopoly operation of a pencil factory in Russia. He is said to have made \$1.25 million on this operation, as did the Soviet Union because of the fifty-fifty split. In 1929 Hammer tired of the pencil business, sold his half of the concession to the Soviet government, and went seeking other fields of operation. Among his other acts of "charity" Hammer bought the Franklin D. Roosevelt estate at Campobello and offered it as a shrine in FDR's memory. Then in 1955 Hammer bought Occidental Petroleum for about \$100,000. And that was when Comrade Hammer really became important to the USSR. Occidental became a "vast tunnel for the transfer of U.S. technology and know how to the USSR, from the 60s on through the 70s to today, when Occidental ties in with ENI of Italy to build the coal slurry pipeline from Siberia to Moscow.

In 1979 Hammer was able to join up with the British royal family. The late Lord Mountbatten had this dream of, after the manner of Cecil Rhodes, establishing a series of United World Colleges to train future world leaders. But, even as the extremely wealthy Rhodes still sought additional financial help from Lord Rothschild, Mountbatten also sought outside assistance for the development of his project. It was Mountbatten's nephew, Prince Charles, who suggested Hammer as the proper man to help develop the World Colleges idea.

A brief comparison of two powerful and unrivaled monopoly capitalists who have extensive dealings with communist countries should be made. The Rockefeller family established oil relationships with the Bolshevik Government almost as soon as there was a Bolshevik Government. The association has expanded until the second largest branch of Chase Manhattan Bank is in Red Square in Moscow. But there is a certain formalism between the Rockefellers and the Communist leaders. On the other hand, Julius Hammer was born in Russia, was a Communist leader as well as a businessman throughout his life. While Armand was born in New York City, he lived in Communist Russia for at least ten years, spoke Russian fluently, and was looked upon by all Communist leaders, from Lenin to Brezhnev, as a Comrade. In fact, in Hammer's office in the Occidental Petroleum headquarters building in Los Angeles, there hangs a large, framed photograph of Lenin, autographed with the words, "To Comrade Armand Hammer." In short, David Rockefeller remains an Eastern Establishment Ivy League elitist; while Armand Hammer is one of them, not only speaking Russian, but understanding Russian. This gives him a decided advantage over Rockefeller, and we may expect that Hammer will always have more influence

than even Rockefeller in developing this "movement for merging."

This makes Hammer's influence in Washington a dangerous situation. While Hammer has never had the control over Washington that Rockefeller maintains, Hammer has had access to and considerable influence over every U.S. President from Roosevelt to Carter, beginning with the Campobello purchase. It is said that in the Reagan administration, certain precautions are taken to ensure that Hammer is never alone with any high level official. Witnesses are always present. However, the Reagan administration has done what no previous administration has ever done: Hammer was given an official position with the administration. Not an important position, merely chairman of the President's Cancer Panel. Still, this gives him the necessary standing and credibility so that he can hob-nob with White House aides on a social basis. However, there is another connection. David Gergen is assistant to the President for communications. This function includes supervision of press operations, of the Office of Communications, of the presidential speech writing staff and of some press briefings. And this communications assistant is a friend and associate of Armand Hammer. This could mean that everything that passes from the President to the American public is filtered through a friend of Armand Hammer. Guilt by association? Perhaps.

One thing is sure: Hammer boasts that Lenin was one of the finest men he ever met. In a book by the late Bob Considine praising Hammer, Hammer is quoted as describing Lenin in this manner: "To talk with Lenin was like talking with a friend one knew and trusted, a friend who understood. His infectious smile and use of colloquial expressions, even slang, his sincerity and natural ways, put me completely at my ease. He has been called ruthless and fanatical, cruel and cold. I refused to believe it. It was his intense human sympathy, his warm personal magnetism and utter lack of self assertion or self-interest that made him great and enabled him successfully to hold together and produce the best from the strong and conflicting wills of his associates."

But the American Legion Magazine for April 1970 tells a different story: "Once in power he founded the oppressive dictatorship of the workers and peasants, the Cheka or secret police, the Revolutionary Tribunals, the four year civil war, the concentration camps, the cult of the modern dictator and the International Communist revolutionary apparatus. All of these deeds were accomplished by Lenin in the short space of six years, from 1917 until 1924 when he died. . . . The toll of lives stemming from those six Lenin years was a staggering twelve million victims. The brutal suppression of the Russian people, from which Armand Hammer has profited so handsomely, even being paid at one point in art objects stolen by the Bolsheviks from the murdered aristocracy, has continued to the present day. The Senate Internal Security Subcommittee reported in 1971 that 'Bolshevik policy has been responsible for the deaths of 45 million as a probable estimate,' . . . all at the hands of Dr. Hammer's good friends."

Aleksander Solzenitsyn told an audience in Washington, D.C., on June 30, 1975, that there is an "alliance between our Communist leaders and your capitalists. This alliance is not new. The very famous Armand Hammer, who is flourishing here today, laid the basis for this when he made the first exploratory trip into Russia, still in Lenin's time, (providing) Western capital (that was) used to crush our movement for freedom in the Soviet Union. . . ."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Forty-One . . . . . October 22, 1982

## **BUT WHERE WAS THE UNITED NATIONS?**

There must be millions of Americans who, if they thought it over seriously, would agree that our government missed a golden opportunity to help this Nation, when it failed to take advantage of a threat to stop funding the UN, get out of the UN, even get the UN out of the US. That golden opportunity came about when the UN's International Telecommunications Agency, about to meet in Nairobi, Kenya, decided to exclude Israel from the meeting because of that Nation's wanton invasion of Lebanon and Beirut, destroying property and killing innocent people as it did. The Nations of the Arab League and all the other habitually anti-Zionist countries took advantage of the situation and were about to vote to expel Israel out of the UN itself at the General Assembly meeting of October 25th. As would be expected, Secretary of State George Pratt Shultz, still treating Israel as our fifty-first State, immediately stepped in to stop the move, warned that "the United States will suspend participation in the International Telecommunications Union - and halt financial support - if Israel is excluded at the group's conference in Nairobi. He said U.S. payments will also be cut off if Israel's credentials are rejected later this month by the UN General Assembly." There was the hint that the US would even get out of the UN if Israel were kicked out. To base our retirement from the UN on Israel's rejection of the UN may seem somewhat childish, but any excuse would be justified in the opinion of this reporter. Of course, figures representing money are so astronomical these days that no ordinary person can understand what the figures really mean. But we the People of the United States pay a little more than 25 percent of the UN's budget every fiscal year. Since most other nations are usually in arrears in their payments of that other 75 percent, the loss of the U.S. donation would be a real blow to the world organization. And lack of US participation in the UN would assure the slow and meaningless death of that great "hope of mankind," even as lack of U.S. participation assured the slow death of its predecessor, the League of Nations.

But, think how wonderful it would have been if Shultz had gone all the way, setting the wheels in motion to actually get us out of the UN! That 25 percent would have gone a long way toward wiping out some of the deficit that our federal government keeps building onto every fiscal year. Or, if our government insists that it must take on Lebanon as a second "client state" in the Middle East, just imagine how many homes could have been built for those homeless Lebanese with that 25 percent. Furthermore, since we the People of the United States are going to be forced to pay Israel's military expenses that were occurred in its occupation of Lebanon, and since we also will have to pay the costs of repairing all the damage done by that invasion; it would have been nice to have that 25 percent we've been paying to keep the UN solvent, used instead to keep our two (yes, now there are two) client states alive in the Middle East.

There would be much justification in relinquishing our habit of maintaining the UN, since that organization hasn't lived up to a single one of its purposes or promises since being created in the Cow Palace in San Francisco in 1945. We were there for a spell, a foreign correspondent for Mutual Broadcasting System, waiting for State Department clearance to rejoin General MacArthur in Manila. We met acting secretary general Alger Hiss who headed some 45-odd other members of the Council on Foreign Relations, who were there to collaborate with the Soviet delegation in framing and approving an organization that gave one vote to every member nation, regardless of its size and importance, except to the USSR, which was given three

votes. Also, and this was so very important that it was never made public: there was a tacit agreement between the American and the Russian delegations to the UN, that future Secretaries-General (replacing the temporary Alger Hiss) would be elected by the Security Council; but the post of Undersecretary for Political and Security Affairs would always be a Communist! More about this later.

As we suggested, the United Nations was born officially in the Cow Palace in San Francisco. Somewhat reminiscent of George Orwell's other book, The Animal Farm. This idea of the UN as a beast was carried to an allegorical extreme in a recent "Letter to the Editor" by Linda Hoskinson of Lake Park, Florida. She wrote (or perhaps we should say, the newspaper printed this as what she wrote. Letters to the editor are often edited before being presented to the reading public), and we quote:

"Time is always on the side of truth. Today the United Nations is regarded not as a sacred cow, but as a trolka composed of a white elephant, a Trojan horse, and a Judas goat. White elephants are rare albino pachyderms traditionally belonging to Slamese kings, who would present them to courtiers they did not like. White elephants were not allowed to work, could not be disposed of without offending the King, had enormous appetites, which would eventually reduce the courtier to ruin. The UN, a gift to our contry from its founders, has had the same destructive impact. The decline of our national honor, influence and independence since 1945 has resulted in part from the manner in which our foreign policy and much of our domestic policy has been molded to meet UN specifications.

"The Trojan horse was presented as an offering of peace filled with Athenian warriors bent on Troy's destruction. However, the Trojans didn't know the horse contained their enemies; while the UN, with the full knowledge of our country's leaders, allowed key posts to be controlled by communists who have been given diplomatic immunity for their operations within our borders.

"Judas goats are animals trained to lead other animals peacefully to slaughter. They keep the victims deluded about actual situations until it is too late to do anything. Propagandists for the UN have misled the American people regarding the true nature of this world body. Deception has always been the feature of the UN's operations and (the UN) could not survive without it. Because Americans are finally catching on to the UN subterfuge, they are now in hot water. The UN is not the road to peace but the path toward a Marxist-oriented government." (Unquote).

As we wandered from stall to stall in the Cow Palace in April, 1945, we were greatly impressed with the opening words of the Charter that had been drawn up to deceive us all. It began: "The purposes of the United Nations are: To maintain international peace and security, and to that end: to take effective collective measures for the prevention and removal of threats to the peace and for the suppression of acts of aggression or other breaches of the peace, and to bring about by peaceful means, and in conformity with the principles of justice and international law, adjustment or settlement of international disputes or situations which might lead to a breach of the peace. . . ."

These stated purposes of the UN were meant to deceive. For the UN has never maintained "International peace and security," has never prevented a war. In fact, it has been the promoter of wars. The UN itself made one such admission. In its UNESCO Courier for 1970 there was published the report that "More than 100 wars or other international conflicts have occurred since the end of the Second World War." It listed some of the major conflicts, none of which the UN was able to stop or prevent: Vietnam, Cambodia, Laos, Uganda, Angola, Mozambique, Rhodesia, Southwest Africa, Ethiopia, Somalia, South Yemen, Israel, Egypt, Nicaragua, Morocco, Northern Ireland, Poland, El Salvador, the Falklands, Iran, Iraq, Afghan-

stan, and most especially the Korean Police Action which was a UN War, one which American and allied troops were not allowed to win, one which is not settled even today.

But, more to the point at this time is the UN involvement in Israel and Lebanon. It was decided by the powers that be that the UN should recruit a "peace keeping force" in Lebanon, to form a buffer between the PLO and Israel. This "peace keeping" action began in 1978. But what happened? Whenever the PLO made a raid into Israel-held territory, or whenever Israeli forces invaded Lebanon to attack PLO positions in that country, where was this UN force? All we ever heard about it was that about seventy of them were killed by sniper action. When Israeli forces invaded Lebanon in strength, destroying cities, towns and villages, and finally moving into Beirut itself, where was this UN peace keeping force? Where were they when there was the murder of Palestinians in those two refugee camps? There was one item which we know was published: an American officer attached to the UN force was killed, supposedly when his Jeep ran over a mine.

"Why this failure of the UN to keep the peace?" asks one intelligence source. Its answer: "An examination of its actions reveals that the United Nations is not a peace-keeping, but a revolutionary and destabilizing organization. It delivers one nation after another to Marxism and the Soviets - for the profit of the internationalists who lend money, then sell their products to these now economically unviable countries. The UN has been, since the beginning, financed and structured for this purpose."

This charge becomes more believable when we recall what we wrote about the second most important office in the UN: that of the Undersecretary-General for Political and Security Council Affairs. This person has the job of controlling all military and police functions of the UN's "peace keeping" forces, and supervises all UN-led disarmament programs. Since the UN was created in 1945, nine men have occupied that position, and all of them have been Communists: Arkady Sobolev, USSR; Konstantin Zinchenko, USSR; Ilya Tchernychev, USSR; Dragoslav Protich, Yugoslavia; Anatoly Dobrynin, USSR; Georgi Arkadev, USSR; Eugeny Kiselev, USSR; Vladimir Suslov, USSR; Mikhail Systenco, USSR. It was Trygve Lie, the first Secretary-General of the UN who revealed that through a secret agreement between the US and the USSR, this position would always be held by a Soviet general.

We mention all of this because, in spite of the UN's total ineffectiveness in "maintaining international peace and security" for the past 37 years of its existence, this attempt at world government is suddenly coming into prominence because of the Middle East situation. Much has been made by our State Department over the attempt of the Arab and Third World Nations to drive Israel out of the UN. More importantly, when the new Lebanese President seemed assured of a longer life than he might have expected, and when he made the usual world tour to seek financial and military aid, his first stop was at the United Nations. There among other appeals, he asked that the totally ineffective UN "peace keeping" force be maintained and strengthened in Lebanon. After the UN delegates voted to extend the life of that UN force which was supposed to act as a buffer between Israel and Lebanon, then Amin Gemayel went to Washington. There he made the usual appeal for financial aid (there is a rumor that the amount of \$ 10 billion was mentioned). And he also made a strange request: that all foreign troops be withdrawn from Lebanon, but that more U.S. Marines be sent to Lebanon. Then he went to Paris and conferred with that Socialist government, asking that all foreign troops be withdrawn from Lebanon, but that more French troops be sent to his country. From there he went to Rome for an audience with the Pope and a further request was made, that all foreign troops be evicted, but that more Italian troops be sent into Lebanon. The request for more troops is to be expected, because what there is of a Lebanese army is just as

Ineffective as was that UN force. The Lebanese army can't even maintain security in Beirut, not considering the rest of the country. Also, despite all promises to the contrary, there are still units of the Syrian army in Lebanon, and tens of thousands of Israeli troops that have never left the country. But, the semantics is all mixed up. Gemayel wants all foreign troops to be kicked out of Lebanon, but he wants more American troops sent into Lebanon. Likewise with the French and Italian troops, as well as the UN forces. This would lead one to believe that this American-French-Italian multinational force is looked upon, not as foreign troops, but as an international army, perhaps a UN army, as our forces were looked upon in Korea when a five-star American general, Douglas MacArthur, was reduced to being a United Nations Commander under the supervision of Konstantin Zinchenko of the USSR, who at that time was UN Undersecretary-general for Political and Security Council Affairs. What we're suggesting is that a situation similar to that in which we found ourselves in Korea in the 1950 could be repeated in the Middle East in the 1980s.

Rather disturbing is a highly regarded British intelligence system which has contacts in all of the European capitals. It points to the Islam-Israel controversy as the most dangerous development of the 1980s, this especially so because of USSR interest in that part of the world. We quote from that intelligence report which we cannot identify by name:

"Whatever one's opinion may be about the rival merits of the Palestinian and Zionist causes, had the Soviet Union not armed the Palestinians, the Syrians, etc., Israel would not have been anything like so nervous nor the United States so pushed and pressed between the two causes.

"Within the context of a perplexing muddle only the following things have become clear during the dangerous summer months of 1982:

- (1) Islam can never successfully contain Israel without direct Soviet military intervention on its behalf.
- (2) Israel will never concede whether the U.S. supports her or not. She now possesses a military and scientific outfit Islam cannot possibly overcome without Russia.
- (3) The U.S. may be extremely vexed with Israel, but will not permit the creation of a new Palestinian state which would become a Soviet military base.
- (4) Washington pretends to believe that a deal with Palestinians short of that would be possible if Israel would stop making the West Bank and Gaza part of a greater Israel. The trouble is that the PLO will not agree to less than a virtual Palestinian state and Israel will not in any way abandon (an alleged) Biblical area.
- (5) If Russia withdrew from its plans in the Middle East and conceded to Solidarity demands to Poland it would spell the beginning of the end of the present Soviet Empire. So the Politburo feels it cannot do either. Instead of concession Russia is becoming more hawkish. A sign has been the cutting of some automatic telephone links with the West."

So, this is the multifaceted dilemma: Islam is on the offensive, has declared Jihad, or religious war against Israel. Meanwhile, Israel is determined to take over all the lands once ruled by King Solomon. At the same time, the atheistic Soviet aims to complete its push to the Indian Ocean, while also taking over the oil-rich Middle East. And situated in the middle as a peace-keeping force, and at the same time a protector of Multinational Oil interests, is the United States government. And yet they cry peace when there is no peace, even in little Lebanon.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Forty-Two . . . . . October 29, 1982

## "IF I WERE A RICH MAN"

Gleaned from "The Reaper"\*

If I were a rich man, long ago I would have established a central bank to help me consolidate financial and following political power in the country; many years ago I would have established a graduated income tax to make it difficult for other men to obtain my elevated position of wealth and power; long ago I would have had abolished the states' selection of senators so that I could better consolidate power at the federal/empire level through their "popular" election; many years ago I would have seen to it that there were convenient world wars to destroy the wealth of hard-working and productive people, so that I could finance not only the war effort, but also the reconstruction effort and further increase and concentrate my wealth and power internationally; long ago I would have established a boom-bust inflationary and deflationary cycle triggered by my central bank, whereby I could profit from the extremes of inflation and deflation, further increasing my wealth and power; many years ago I would have seen to it that democracy was established, allowing people to vote for their own economic self-interest out of the federal treasury through spineless politicians, so that not only could the people be controlled, which is the case with all democracies, but so that also it would be easy for me to buy political power by making poor politicians rich; long ago, in my scheme to establish a one-world empire and condition the last free country on earth to slavery and poverty, I would have established the public school system, fought two no-win wars to demoralize the youth of the country, financed the drug trade to blow the minds of the nation's youth so that my socialistic one-world empire could be established and make leisure time and entertainment the focus of common folks' activities.

Now, my master plan is almost complete. My boys over at the Central Bank engineered an inflation in the 1970s that hooked nearly everyone in the private sector, both businesses and consumers, into excessive debt. Then my cronies at the Central Bank changed the game and brought about the devastating money crunch that crippled all the borrowers in the 1980s. And now, finally, when it's becoming obvious to all of us that we are headed for a tremendous crash and depression, the soothsayers of the day are pointing to me and my fellow cronies with financial and oil empires, saying that we are about to collapse. Sure, they know that there were two problems with my bank: 1. A devastated bond portfolio, and 2. Disastrous Third World loans. However, I'm not stupid. I've already solved my bond portfolio problem. Thanks to my friends at the Central Bank and cooperating economists, I loaded up on bonds long ago at the beginning of this year and made a killing as the price of bonds rose. Furthermore, I was able to unload the losers that I had in my bond portfolio on this rally. So much for that problem. Now, all I have to be concerned about is the loans that I have made to the Third World deadbeats. Approximately \$200 billion of them are in trouble. Does this bother me? Not at all. Sure, I knew these loans would eventually be deadbeats long before I made them. But, the Third World is stupid. And by making loans to these Third World low lifes, I was able to make a killing in profits establishing my banks there, not to mention the tremendous increase in my wealth acquired by financing the development of these Third World countries which in turn gave me control over their political leaders. To back me up, I

---

\* This article is reprinted from the September 10, 1982 issue of The Reaper, commodity advisory newsletter published weekly (44 times a year) by R.E. McMaster, Jr., P.O. Box 39026, Phoenix, Arizona 85069. \$225 per year. Foreign air mail, add 40%.



had my political cronies establish laws which forced the American taxpayers to use their hard-earned productivity to make contributions to the world development banks that I established, that both guaranteed my loans, bailed out my bad loans, and subsidized my investments.

Frankly, I hope these Third World losers default. The tulip mania panic upside in gold has convinced almost everyone that this engineered, worldwide depression will bankrupt my international financial network, that my banks will fail, that there will be a run on the dollar, that the system will collapse, and we will have a revolution. Hogwash. I have already hedged against such a loss and a default on these loans. The American consumer will again pick up the tab. But am I glad that he was educated years ago in the public school to turn over all his hard-earned productivity, his money, to me and my banking cronies. By so doing, the American consumer has allowed us to wheel and deal with a ruthlessness seldom seen in human history. Little does the American taxpayer understand the price he has paid for being irresponsible with something as basic as his productivity, his earnings. But, that's another story. . . .

A quick aside. Mexico was a real coup. I loaned them billions of dollars, bought off their corrupt politicians, saw to it that the country with its reckless spending and incompetence went bankrupt, so Mexico would default on its loans. Now, Mexico, my largest oil supplier, is forever in debt to me, providing me with effectively \$8-a-barrel oil when the world market price is \$32 a barrel. Pretty slick, eh? And, for icing on the cake, we'll have a socialist revolution in Mexico (socialist or communist, what's the difference?), leaving only this country as the final plum to be picked. But, back to my discussion on this depression.

One million jobs have vanished permanently since 1978. Dun and Bradstreet now declares that we are experiencing the highest number of bankruptcies for the last 50 years. The F.D.I.C. has 227 banks on its problem list. Office vacancies are the highest since the 1930s. The farmers are in the worst shape since the 1930s. The new tax bill, 60% of which hit business, will further ensure this depression. Effectively 80% of the new tax bill was a tax increase, but we sold it as a tax reform. My man on the Dole did a tremendous job. What suckers the American public are. We even let it out that nine of our largest banks in this country have a debt exposure to developing countries, Eastern Europe, and the Soviet Union equal to 220% of our capital. Little do they know how quickly we'll make this up on the downside of this stock and bond market, at their expense, as interest rates soar. Long ago I learned that all it takes is rumors and well-placed bits of information to achieve my desired purposes.

Having 20,000 Mexicans a day cross the southern U.S. border now has ensured social unrest in the independent and wealthy Southwestern United States, which will allow us, in time, to further centralize power and control, as hostilities between the races increase in that area of the country. Yes, my boys at Rand, Brookings, the Aspen Institute and at the Hudson Institute have served me well. . . .

Can something go wrong? Well, yes, there are two things that are troublesome. This gold move up has started to get out of hand. Gold has retraced to its latest bear leg down by 50%. Gold has rallied to the \$500 level of natural resistance. If gold blows fast and hard on through \$500 an ounce, it could test the old high of \$800 an ounce which, if this happens and is exceeded, could lead to a full blown panic out of the dollar (hyperinflation) and into all tangibles, including commodities, real estate, stocks, etc., in which case, higher interest rates and a belated attempt to salvage the dollar would not work. Then, we'd have to use Executive Orders to seize control of the country, as well as the Monetary Control Act of 1980. So, you can see why I can't cut this coming spike in interest rates too close. The public is almost at the panic stage now, and the defaults by these Third World deadbeats (I loaned

them your money) are forcing me to play my trump card more quickly than I would have liked.

My next problem? This concerns my old friend Israel. Now, you know that a lot of my cronies in these high placed financial circles are of the same religious persuasion as the folks in Israel. And, they have had a bias toward supporting Israel with U.S. taxpayers' money to the tune of \$6 million a day. However, just as in the free market, where race and religion are not issues when it comes to money, so is it particularly true in the games we play at this epitome of the humanistic/evolutionary financial spiral. When it comes to power, control and money, religion be damned. If necessary, we'll cut Israel's throat. And it looks like we may just have to do that. I have already had my boys over at the largest New York daily newspaper turn aggressively against Israel, and thus begin conditioning American opinion to become pro Arab. The Saudi Arabian threat to withdraw \$100 billion out of my banks unless my president called off the Israelis from slaughtering the PLO in Lebanon scared the dickens out of me. We put out that fire just in time. The President got on the phone to the Prime Minister of Israel and told him to call off his military dogs, which he did. Whew!

Now, I've heard rumors and, in fact have some intelligence to back it up, that suggests that Israel may have developed military technology that is superior, not only to that produced by my American military/Industrial complex, but also to that of my military surrogate in the Soviet Union, which I have financed industrially and militarily for years and years. This could prove to be a problem. The PLO terrorists that I financed through my Soviet surrogate were causing so much trouble worldwide that my plan for the centralization of power was going along nicely. Terrorism always leads to increased government control. The Israeli move into Lebanon has disrupted that PLO operation significantly, throwing off my timetable to have my Russian surrogate, the Soviet military, move in to take over and control the Middle East, in the process possibly destroying Israel, and then establish iron-fisted control over Middle East oil. Once this is done, once the Soviet Union controls the Middle East and Middle East oil, I can ration the world's oil supply, set the world's oil price, shore up and increase the wealth of my financial empire, and effectively operate a one-world financial slave empire. I'll own everything in sight and bust the Libertarians, Right Wing and Christians, too. This has been the dream of men since the beginning of time. I am just on the verge of accomplishing it. Greedy, you say? "The love of money is the root of all evil." The Arabs can't stand against the Soviets. We financed the Arabs and put them in business in the first place with all our oil technology. The oil cartel we formed for them took the bad press for the skyward streaking oil prices in the 1970s when, in fact, it was me and my oil company sisters who profited the most from that Middle East oil concession. So, to sum it up, my only worries now are gold and Israel. Gold I hope to take care of in short order. Israel comes next spring and that could prove to be troublesome. But, then again, no one ever said you establish a one-world empire easily, and this one has taken nearly all this century.

---

In the foregoing treatise by R.E. McMaster, Jr., in reference to defaulting loans by Third World and Communist satellite countries, the writer says: ". . . I had my political cronies establish laws which forced the American taxpayers to use their hard-earned productivity to make contributions . . . that both guaranteed my loans, bailed out my bad loans, and subsidized my investments." As though it were in direct confirmation of this statement comes the report of October 25, 1982, that "President Reagan will be asked today to sign an executive order authorizing the Commodity Credit Corp. to pay a further \$346 million to 12 U.S. commercial creditors for defaulted government-backed loans to Poland." The article by George Archibald in the Washington Times continues:

"Despite the recent outlawing of Solidarity by Poland's Communist rulers, the State Department seeks the authority for the CCC to continue paying off the Polish loans. (In February) the CCC made its first \$2 million payment on a defaulted Polish loan to the Bank of Boston International. . . . Poland has been in technical default on its \$26 billion debt to Western countries since 1981. . . . From February to August the CCC made 110 payments totaling more than \$259 to 10 banks and the two export companies that had made government-backed loans to pay for U.S. exports to Poland. Those receiving payments include: Bank of America, Chicago; First National Bank of Chicago; Girard Bank, Philadelphia; Marine Midland Bank, New York; European American Bank & Trust Co., New York; Chemical Bank, New York; Irving Trust Co. International, New York; Riggs National Bank, Washington; Morgan Guarantee Trust Co., New York; Bank of Boston International; Continental Grain Export Corp., New York; and Nissho-Iwai American Corp., New York. CCC plans to make \$346 million in further payments to these lenders in fiscal year 1983, \$225 million in 1984 and \$9 million in 1985. . . . Reagan delegated Secretary of State George Pratt Shultz to provide Congress with the necessary explanation. So Shultz wrote to Congress that "A declaration of default would reduce the likelihood that the U.S. government would recover these amounts from Poland." (So, the amounts will be recovered for the banks from U.S. taxpayers-Ed.)

There was opposition. Dan M. Burt, president of the Capital Legal Foundation, filed suit in federal court against the CCC payments to the U.S. banks. He said: "These loan guarantees are the sleaziest thing going. The taxpayers are getting raped by this system. This administration didn't invent it, but they have no business promoting it. We (U.S. taxpayers) are paying for the soldiers who are sitting on the heads of the Polish workers."

\* \* \* \* \*

There are some of us who are old enough to remember that about 50 years ago there was a Great Worldwide Depression. Community banks were closed never to reopen. Industries failed. Businesses went bankrupt. Farm mortgages were foreclosed. There were breadlines, wholesale unemployment. People suffered horribly. But not all of the people. . . .

Today the situation is uncomfortably similar. Industries are shutting down. U.S. steel operates at 40% capacity. Farmers are in hock. The construction industry is comatose. Unemployment and bankruptcy figures have reached rates not seen since that Great Depression. From Brussels to Buenos Aires, from Vienna to Washington, things are about the same. A West German business weekly reports: "Except for Japan and a few countries in Southeast Asia, the world has plunged into an economic depression comparable to the Great Depression of the 1930s." There is yet another important comparison. Now, as then, there exists a ruling class, a self-chosen elite connected by family or associated interests to certain major banking and industrial firms. While others suffer, they will make billions. Read the biography of Bernard Baruch for confirmation of what happens to the few at the expense of the many. Today, with conditions so very similar to those of the 1930s, we can almost hear that Wall Street banker, super-politician and Permanent President, Franklin Delano Roosevelt, voicing that victory cry of the Conspirators: "We planned it that way." In the hope that McMaster's allegorical treatise, "If I Were a Rich Man," will alert many more to the dangers we face, we hope for the largest possible distribution of this Plan of the Conspiracy.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Forty-Three . . . . . November 5, 1982

## HAS HARRIMAN EMULATED HAMMER?

Could it be that Averell Harriman, monopoly capitalist and elder statesman to the liberal Democrats, didn't want to be outdone by monopoly capitalist and Comrade to the Kremlin Politburo, Armand Hammer? Hammer contributed some \$4 million - to date - to establish the Armand Hammer United World College for the American West. So Averell Harriman has matched and even exceeded Hammer's contribution to the cause of the creation of future leaders of the New World Order. The 91-year-old friend of the Fabians has given \$11.5 million to Columbia University's Russian Studies Research Institute. In case the title escapes you, this is the institute that was headed for years by Zbigniew Brzezinski, until he was called by the Trilateral Commission to become President Jimmy Carter's National Security Adviser. The institute seems to have been suffering from a kind of political stagnation and economic anemia after Brzezinski deserted the post for his higher calling. So now W. Averell Harriman has brought the Columbia University's Russian Studies Research Institute back to life with his gift; and with the appointment of former Secretary of State Cyrus Vance to be its head. Assisting Vance will be another Council on Foreign Relations activist, Marshall D. Shulman, who will be director of the Institute under Vance's chairmanship.

This university think tank supposedly deals with a study of the Russian language, "to provide a tool which will enable future Soviet specialists to deal better with the Russians." It would be the height of asininity to believe that Harriman would donate \$11.5 million just so a few scholars could study the Russian language. But Marx Lewis, writing quite seriously in the Washington Inquirer of October 29, 1982, remarks that "There can be no objection to having a better understanding of the Russian language, just as there can be no objection to knowing any other language (but) its use as a tool in dealing with the Russians on the issues facing the world is of doubtful value. . . . Those who are students of the Soviet Union know that the Soviets speak in two languages. One of them is native Russian which the Soviet leaders use in talking to their people. Another is the one they use for those whom they seek to entice by their propaganda and which has been called by present authorities Communes, or Aesopian. The Aesopian language is derived from Aesop, a writer of animal fables, who fooled the censors of his day by the use of words which meant the opposite of what they meant in common usage. Lenin and his associates adopted the Aesopian art to fool the Czar censors." The double-talk was further developed in later years to deceive all opponents of the communist program of world conquest.

The author gives some examples: The word revolution was replaced by the word liberation. Violence became dissent. Any Western leader was an imperialist. A dictatorship became a workers democracy or a peoples democracy. When World War Two broke out and the Stalin-Hitler pact was still in effect, the war was called a war to defeat the democracies. But when Hitler dissolved the pact and ordered the invasion of Russia, the war then became a war for democracy. There are hundreds of other words the Communists use in their manipulation of language in order to deceive their opponents. But a serious study, at the university level, of such Aesopian manipulations of language, sometimes called double-talk, hardly justifies the expenditure of \$11.5 million on the part of Averell Harriman, or anyone else. There are, of course, many studies of a different sort that would justify such an expenditure, if one were trying to help the Communists and promote a New World Order. And the fact that Harriman would contribute such a sum for fellow CFR

activists to allegedly promote a "knowledge of the use of the Russian language" justifies a review of the past and present activities of this monopoly capitalist, former Governor of New York, former ambassador to the USSR and the United Kingdom, former Secretary of Commerce, etc., who has for some three-quarters of a century been at the center of a company of elitists that has been manipulating national and international affairs to the detriment of American interests and for the advancement of communist interests, and to the ultimate expense of those millions of people who have been exterminated or enslaved behind the Iron Curtain.

Before the turn of the 20th century in America there existed a gang of "economic royalists" who made or were making their fortunes by exploiting the developing resources and industries of the United States, a Nation then on its way to becoming a world power. There was, to name a few, J.P. Morgan and his pro-communist partner, Thomas Lamont, who were international bankers. There was Andrew Carnegie who wanted to "educate" the people of the United States into becoming once again a part of the British Empire. There was John D. Rockefeller who had been in on the ground floor of the oil industry. There were the Vanderbilts, the Vanderlips, the Aldriches, the Baruchs, the Schiffs, etc. And there was Edward Henry Harriman who became a prominent stock broker, then a railroad magnate, and in 1891 the father of one William Averell Harriman. So, young Harriman, like the sons of Rockefeller, Hammer, and others of that ilk, inherited millions and then proceeded to expand those millions into billions. Young Harriman graduated from Yale University in 1913 and immediately went into the shipbuilding business, which was to become a very important industry during World War One. In 1920 Harriman founded the banking firm of W.A. Harriman & Company, later to become in 1931 the powerful Brown Brothers Harriman. While Armand Hammer was busy developing industries in and trading with the Soviet Union, John D. Rockefeller was making oil deals with Russia, Harriman was making money granting loans to the Soviet Union. Harriman & Company is said to have been the organizers and financiers in 1928 of the Western engineering effort that created heavy Soviet industry. Harriman's bank "furnished the securities for all the Soviet purchases in the United States and collected all the commissions." So, while Rockefeller made deals in oil, while Hammer developed industries and trading arrangements, Averell Harriman was financing the deals.

Harriman began his governmental career with Franklin Roosevelt. He headed the National Recovery Administration from 1934 to 1935, was also a member of the Commerce Department's Business Advisory Council. In 1940 he served with FDR's Office of Production Management (OPA), a year later was appointed special Presidential envoy to Britain, then became Ambassador to the Soviet Union through the war years until 1946. In 1941, before Pearl Harbor, FDR and Churchill decided to send a full-scale economic mission to Moscow to determine Russia's wartime needs. The mission was headed by Averell Harriman, who was in Moscow for three days and, we repeat, before Pearl Harbor, signed an agreement for aid to the Soviet Union from October 1 to June 30, 1942. The agreement included the sending of 300 fighter planes, 100 bombers, and 500 tanks every month for those nine months, after which the Lend-Lease arrangement took over and even more supplies were sent each month. Harriman insisted that Stalin was not a revolutionary Communist, but a Russian nationalist. In June 1944 Ambassador Harriman wrote to the State Department, saying that Stalin had paid "tribute to the assistance rendered by the United States to Soviet industry before and during the war (Over \$11 billion in direct aid during the war). Stalin admitted that about two-thirds of all the large industrial enterprises in the Soviet Union had been built with United States help or technical assistance. Harriman insisted that U.S. policy toward the Soviet Union was "to give and give, with no expectation of return, with no thought of a quid pro quo." Harriman's spirit of giving to the Soviet Union was carried over into the Yalta Conference in 1945, where he played a key role in the betrayal of Poland to Soviet imperialism. In Tragedy and Hope, that important "history of the world in our times,"

by the late Carroll Quigley, the author reports (pages 892-3) that at the end of World War Two, while Harriman was still Ambassador, it was decided that demobilization of the Allied Forces should be carried out. "This," wrote Quigley, "destroyed the combat efficiency of all (U.S.) units by the end of 1945, when almost half the men had been demobilized and every unit, as a result, was at 50 percent. The army's 8 million men in August 1945 was at 4½ million by the end of the year and reached 1.9 million by June 1946. The air force fell from 218 combat units to 109 groups in the last four months of 1945. The navy fell from 3-4 million men in August 1945 to 1.6 million in March 1947." But the Soviet refused to cooperate in the disarmament program, instead relapsed "into isolation, secrecy, and terrorism. The most critical example of the Soviet refusal to cooperate . . . is to be found in its refusal to join in American efforts to harness the dangerous powers of nuclear fission." (Anti-nuke freezers, please note the Soviet attitude toward nuclear freezers in 1945. That same attitude exists today.)

After the war, Harriman became Ambassador to Britain briefly, was appointed Secretary of Commerce in 1946 until 1948, when he then became President Truman's special representative to the Economic Cooperation Administration in Europe. In 1951 he became director of the Mutual Security Agency. Then he decided to run for an elective office, became Governor of New York (1955-1958). There was a brief hiatus from public office but in 1962 Harriman was back in government service as Assistant Secretary of State for Far Eastern Affairs, "in which capacity he forced the nation of Laos to accept a Coalition Government with the Reds, and was architect of the disastrous nuclear testban treaty with the Soviets which they repeatedly broke." (Quoted from "The Insiders," an article by Gary Allen appearing in the September 1982 issue of American Opinion, 395 Concord Avenue, Belmont, Mass. 02178).

Harriman continued to occupy a government post in the Johnson Administration, as Under Secretary of State for Political Affairs and as an Ambassador-at-large. He remains quite active as a member of the Council on Foreign Relations, which he served as its director from 1950 to 1960. And this gift of \$11.5 to Columbia University is not the first of its kind. One of his major "donations" was the gift of Arden House, a tax exempt estate associated with Columbia University and given in the name of Dwight David Eisenhower who at that time was serving as president of Columbia University. Arden House became the home of the American Assembly, a place where the "elite" would meet to discuss controversial programs, a kind of miniature but more grandiose Aspen Institute. Billed as a "nonpartisan educational forum," Rose Martin reported that "The Assembly initiates at least two programs a year on controversial public issues, and conducts seminars where specially prepared 'background' papers are submitted for discussion and 'recommendations.' Meeting for several days at a time in luxurious seclusion, its sixty or so guests are in every case carefully culled from business corporations, the media, the universities, the United Nations, the State Department, the foundations, the military and the clergy. They appear to contain a substantial caucus of CFR members, who are also conspicuously represented on the American Assembly's Board of Directors. A session held April 13-16, 1972, for example, urged still greater United States participation in financing the United Nations. These findings would presumably be echoed in regional, state and local assemblies to be held elsewhere in the United States, as well as in England, Canada, and other areas of the world." (From The Selling Of America, by Rose L. Martin. Copyright 1973. Fidelis Publishers, P.O. Box 1338, Santa Monica, CA 90406).

In the New Deal days, Harriman's sister, Mary Harriman Rumsey, was extremely active. With Tugwell (author of the proposed new Socialist Constitution of the United States), and Fred Howe (a Fabian Socialist), Mrs. Rumsey (one of the wealthiest women in America at the time) helped push through the scheme for giving



consumer's groups the decisive vote in fixing wages and prices under the old National Recovery Act (NRA). Harriman's wife Pamela is also very active in the liberal wing of the Democratic Party. First married to Randolph Churchill (Winston's son), then to theatrical producer Leland Hayward, and now to Averell Harriman, last November she used the occasion of her present husband's ninetieth birthday to hold a "unity dinner" to raise money for radical members of the Democratic Party. She has her own political action committee, Democrats For The 80's, known among her friends as "Pam's P.A.C."

In Ferdinand Lundberg's important reference book, The Rich And The Super-Rich, (copyright 1968), there is an interesting sidelight concerning Averell Harriman's entry into partisan politics, and the similarities between his career and that of Nelson Rockefeller. Concerning the Presidential election of 1928, Lundberg wrote: "Hoover, the republican, was a J.P.Morgan puppet. Al Smith, his democratic opponent, was in the pocket of John Jacob Raskob, who was the prime minister of Du Pont, for whom J.P.Morgan was the banker. So, the victory of either man put J.P.Morgan and the Du Ponts into the presidential driver's seat. W. Averell Harriman was one of the leading wealthy republicans who crossed the line to the democrats in 1928, and has been a democrat, and a high government official in all subsequent democratic administrations." In the next presidential election (1932), Hoover was replaced by Franklin Delano Roosevelt, a democrat. At that time Nelson Rockefeller, the republican, was given the same choice as Harriman had, of "crossing the line" and becoming a registered democrat. But he refused, although his heart seemed to be with the radical democrats. Lundberg remarked: "FDR gave Nelson A. Rockefeller his first leg up in political office by making him Coordinator of Latin-American Affairs."

So, come plans for the New Deal takeover, Republican Harriman became a Democrat. But Nelson Rockefeller, presented with the same opportunity, remained a Republican. Coincidentally, thirty years later Averell Harriman quit his post as Governor of the State of New York, to be succeeded in that post by Nelson Rockefeller. Though Harriman never became a Vice President, as Nelson did by appointment, there seems a strange political parallelism existing between the political careers of these two monopoly capitalists; one choosing to be a Democrat, one choosing to remain a Republican. David Williams, onetime Director of the London Bureau of ADA, former Rhodes Scholar, Fabian Socialist, etc., wrote in an ADA publication that Nelson Rockefeller while working with the New Deal "worked serenely . . . but was unhappy under the Eisenhower Administration." Williams suggested that Nelson should have been a liberal Democrat but seemed fated to become Harriman's "opposite number" partywise. Williams suggested this reason: "Liberal Republicans and Liberal Democrats often advocate the same programs, but the Republicans have the advantage that they can execute them without destroying the confidence of business. . . ."

\* \* \* \* \*

Don Bell Reports and similar publications furnish information not obtainable in any other way. The commercial communications media have become victims of the monopolists, and our readers should understand that there are powers which will do everything possible to stop our publications. A marked reduction in paid subscriptions is a serious contribution to that same end. Please ask your friends to assist, to support your only free press movement.

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Forty-Four . . . . . November 12, 1982

## THE SUPRA-GOVERNMENT STILL GOVERNS

Now that the national election is concluded and thoroughly analyzed by the politicians, media editors and commentators, etc., we are led to agree with Howard Ruff and David Brinkley who probably told the story best in the fewest words: "The net effect is probably 'no change'." The same might be said concerning the expected and yet shock-laden death of President Leonid Brezhnev of the Soviet Union. Sunday, Nov. 7th marked the 65th anniversary of the Bolshevik Revolution and Brezhnev took part in the celebration. He stood on the reviewing stand in Red Square for over two hours, in 21 degree (fahrenheit) temperature, returning the salutes of the passing marchers. And that probably "did him in." His signature appeared on no official documents after that date, nor was he seen in public. The death will cause a stir in Communist controlled countries. But, insofar as world affairs are concerned, his passing probably will mark little or no change. And whoever follows him as titular head of the Communist Party will probably make little or no change in Soviet foreign policy. Because, since the death of Stalin, who really did rule like a dictator, there has been no one-man rule in Russia. There is, instead, a consensus of peers, most of its members being as old or even older than Brezhnev. The removal of one of them, by vote as with Khrushchev after the Cuban missile crisis, or by death as with Brezhnev, will simply mean that this ruling elite will choose another of its members to be called President. This, however, will not change Russia's attitude or action toward its current problems: Poland, Afghanistan, unrest among the Soviet subjects of the Muslim faith, working class unrest because of the shortage of food and consumer goods and reactions to Polish Solidarity.

In this connection and concerning "Who Dominates the Soviet Union?" there is a book, recently published in Europe, titled Nomenklatura, by Professor Michael S. Voslensky, who was an interpreter at the Nuremberg trials, a professor at Lumumba University in Moscow, once a member of the "Nomenklatura" about which he writes, was in close contact with the Central Committee of the Communist Party in Moscow, left Russia in 1972 and presently works as a researcher at the Max-Planck Institute in Hungary. The title of his book, Nomenklatura, refers to the nomenclature of the 70,000 to 80,000 who form the privileged classes of the USSR and treat the rest of the people as slaves. The book is reviewed by Allen Keyte, editor of World Affairs Review, who comments: "The book opens with Lenin's cynical device of creating the 'professional revolutionaries'. . . who seize power once the idealistic revolutionaries have done the dirty work and can be eliminated physically. . . Russian socialism today is known as 'real-socialism', a realistic socialism where the socialists who have seized power are only interested in maintaining and expanding that power, while extracting from it the maximum personal benefits. . . The many perquisites of power, the special stores, restaurants, clubs, dachas, that they have access to in proportion to their positions on the Nomenklatura ladder, are all given in detail." (Quoted from "World Affairs Review," published by the Centre for International Studies, Ltd., 98 Malleson Road, Gotherington, Cheltenham, Glos GL52, 4EY, United Kingdom. 24 issues per year, \$175.00).

This "real-socialism" system as the Nomenklaturists call it in Russia, also accounts for the peculiar economic situation which exists in the Soviet Union. They have developed the finest of military weapons, have conquered space, have quite possibly outdone the United States in the field of military technology. But, on the other hand, they cannot feed themselves, cannot clothes themselves, cannot build a gas pipeline

from Siberia to Western Europe without American technology and West European help. As has been pointed out, "A magnificent computer can be built in a Soviet laboratory, but to find one that can be used for practical purposes in a factory it has to be imported from the West." It is the socialist economy which makes it this way. As mentioned in a world report by Intelligence Digest from the United Kingdom, "In the West, scientific and technological progress is closely harnessed to industrial - and, yes, commercial and therefore profit - needs. In the Soviet Union the divorce between practical needs and scientific and technological development is absolute. In other words, unless linked to the armament or to the space programme, the practical application of scientific and technological work is overlooked. It could be put in a different way. The marketing of products devised, developed or invented in the Soviet Union does not have a market-oriented economy. Conversely, the managerial skills needed for a market economy have never been developed. . . ." So, the Digest continues: "In a project such as the natural gas pipeline the Soviet Union therefore, stands to gain immensely. Because of the size of the undertaking the Soviet engineers, scientists and technicians will see the practical application of a combination of Western technology, management, coordination - all functioning in harmony. . . . It is possible that this practical demonstration of managerial know-how will be the bigger gain for the Soviet Union, because there are already in Soviet research institutes many items of Western science and technology imported during the years of detente, the mysteries of which have not yet been unravelled." (Intelligence Digest World Report, 1 November 1982. 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL50 1HX, United Kingdom. Subscription rates on request).

But, to return to our original theme, just as there can be expected no important change in the USSR due to the death of Brezhnev; there also can be expected no appreciable change in the United States as a result of the recent elections. In both power spheres, the Supra-Governments will continue to govern, with minimum regard for the governed. These two basic power spheres sometimes compete, sometimes cooperate, sometimes collaborate; the final goal being the creation of a New World Order, with the Western Monopoly Capitalists hoping to rule, with the Eastern Monopoly Capitalists intending to rule. There is the Communist Council for Mutual Economic Assistance (SMEA) composed of the USSR, Bulgaria, Czechoslovakia, the German Democratic Republic, Hungary, Poland and Rumania. The Western power sphere is composed of the Trilateral countries which "are often equated with the Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD)." An example of the way in which they operate is provided by an article that appeared in the London Daily Telegraph: "The Kremlin was recently urged by Mr. George P. Shultz, American Secretary of State, to alter its behavior and develop a relationship with the United States. Mr. Shultz, in an interview published in U.S. News and World Report, said: "If you change your behavior, Mr. Soviet Union, you can get a good response from us. But in the meantime you have an adversary which is strong and determined to take care of itself." In an interview, Mr. Shultz added 'there are many ways in which a different relationship can develop, depending on their (the Kremlin's) behavior towards military might, towards aggression, towards human values'." To which Globsecan commented: "The words sound great! But look carefully at what Mr. Shultz is really saying. ¶ First of all he's not talking to the representatives of the people of Russia, but to their dictators in the Kremlin - those who decide everything, including how every one of their Russian captive subjects will live out the rest of their days. ¶ So what does he tell the slaveholders? That they can get a good response from us (repeat: us) if they'll just slightly modify their policy toward aggression and military might, and make a gesture toward 'human values.' Who is us? Certainly not the American people. They're not inclined to give a good response to those who subvert and terrorize the world and who incited North Korea and Vietnam to kill American youths. ¶ Nor does Mr. Shultz say anything about Russian people becoming free. He doesn't even speak to the Russian people, only to their bosses. He's telling them that it will be back to

business as usual, and loans as usual – payoffs to the communist bosses as usual – If they'll ease the torment just enough to raise the people's living standards slightly above the unbearable. Their agony must not become so acute that it interferes with their work. ¶ Mr. Shultz and his International Establishment financiers and friends see that the communist bosses, due to growing fear, are applying too much pressure on their subjects at this time. The Russian people are now being starved for food as well as freedom. If they were to revolt massively, the armed forces would undoubtedly join in to liquidate the tiny Communist Party and its rulers that dominate Russia. ¶ That can't be allowed to happen. What would happen to the loans-to-socialism business that provides money to captive customers to purchase their industrial products? What would happen to the International Establishment if newly-liberated Russians once again became competitors in supplying food and goods to the world? What would happen to their munitions profits for 'defending America' and the 'free world' and 'foreign aid' loans to keep nations from 'going communist' – if the created and financed Russian 'enemy' were to disappear? They can't let that happen! ¶ Thanks, Mr. Shultz, for giving the Kremlin its guidelines. And thanks for spelling it out so clearly for all of us." (From Globescan, 1545 New York Ave., N.E., Washington, D.C. 20002. 24 issues (monthly) \$125.00).

A hint as to the manner in which this Supra-Government operates was supplied by a picture appearing on page 28 of the November 28th issue of The Spotlight. The caption under the picture read: "Mexico has been in the throes of economic chaos, so it came as no surprise that among the first official visitors received by the Mexican President-elect Miguel de la Madrid (right) were David Rockefeller (left) and Henry Kissinger (center). The two Americans also met with outgoing President Jose Lopez Portillo. The specifics of their talks were not revealed." It is noteworthy that Henry Kissinger is back on the job acting as a secretary of state to Supra-Government President David Rockefeller. The following, which appeared in the Sunday, October 31, 1982 edition of The New York Times should prove informative. The article is somewhat abridged due to lack of space.

\* \* \* \* \*

### Reins of Power Belong to Kissinger Once Again

By Lynn Rosellini, New York Times

Henry Kissinger is bending over his November calendar. "Now on Nov. 6 Shultz wants to see me again," he says. . . "I'm seeing Niarchos at 10:30 in Paris. . . Giscard wants to see me on Wednesday morning. . . I want to go to the Bunker dinner after the Fulbright dinner." Outside, the Yugoslav ambassador is pacing in the waiting room. The French ambassador is holding lunch. An ABC camera crew is waiting to tape an interview. "Tell ABC I Can't waste time," Kissinger snaps at his secretary. Then on his way out the door, he addresses another staff member. "Next time," he shouts at the stricken woman, who apparently failed to do sufficient research for a recent campaign appearance, "let me know what the . . . candidate has done." Accompanied by his chauffeur and bodyguard, Henry A. Kissinger, who is back at the center of things these days, hurries out the door.

This is a story of power: how one man got it, lost it and got it again, without ever re-joining the government. When the phones stopped ringing in early 1977, it was a sobering day for Kissinger, who was national security adviser before becoming secretary of state in the Nixon and Ford administrations. Like other former public officials, he signed on as a professor (at Georgetown University), hit the lecture circuit and wrote his memoirs. But Kissinger wanted a bigger role. In the Carter administration, nobody seemed to follow his advice. When Ronald Reagan appointed Alexander Haig as secretary of state, things weren't much better. But then Haig resigned. And Shultz was appointed. And once again, Kissinger, who praised Shultz in public but, according to former aides, spoke derisively of his "limitations" in private,

was in the limelight again. Now he meets "at length" with Shultz about foreign policy every two weeks. "And we talk on the phone in between," he volunteered the other day. "And I see Clark, too," he added, referring to William Clark, the national security adviser.

How Kissinger has used this new access to nurture his influence in Washington is a textbook lesson in power. First, he gives advice. For instance, Kissinger is widely regarded as an architect of Reagan's Middle East peace proposals. Second, he lets people know that his advice was followed, and that the resulting plan was his idea. "I certainly participated in the strategy that it embodied," Kissinger said. Then he writes articles and gives speeches praising his suggested plan. In a speech to a conference of international investors last week, Kissinger praised it three times. Next, he travels abroad saying, "I have no official role." But of course everyone suspects he does, and that he gets access to the highest officials. Finally, when he returns, top American officials listen to him because they know he has talked to the key players. Take, for instance, Kissinger's recent "private visit" to China. In an 11-day trip earlier this month, he met with Deng Xiaoping, China's most powerful leader, as well as with the Chinese prime minister, the two deputy foreign ministers, the chief economic minister and the governors and vice governors of all the provinces. Among other topics, they discussed China's wish for a continued dialogue with the United States. Then, last Friday, shortly after he returned, Kissinger briefed Shultz on what he had been told by the Chinese. "I don't want to leave the impression that I'm a government in exile," he said.

It is 7:30 a.m. and a black, chauffeur-driven Lincoln is parked outside Kissinger's spacious Georgetown home. His first stop this morning is the Four Seasons Hotel, where he tells an American Stock Exchange conference, in a reference to the Middle East: "I favor the broad outlines of the Reagan approach." . . . At 9 a.m. on this particular morning, Kissinger hurries from the hotel to his meeting with Shultz. They talk about China and the Middle East. At 10:30, Kissinger is at his desk at the offices of his new consulting firm, Kissinger Associates. His retainer fee had been reported at \$250,000, a figure that he says is "high." His product? Advice on strategic planning, offered by Kissinger and the firm's other big names, including Lord Carrington, a former British foreign secretary, and Brent Scowcroft, former national security adviser. Kissinger often leaves the details of the firm's business to Scowcroft, concentrating instead on trips like his visit this week to Mexico for talks with retiring President Jose Lopez Portillo and President-elect Miguel de la Madrid Hurtado. Next month, Kissinger will be off to France for discussions with top officials.

(End of quotes from article in New York Times).

Supra-Government official Kissinger insists he isn't a Washington Government official, even though he tells Shultz what to tell the Kremlin, and how to handle things in the Middle East. But there is one who is definitely an official in both the Rockefeller Administration and the Reagan Administration: George Bush. And like Rockefeller and Kissinger, he's usually visiting with heads of state and government. His latest jaunt: off to Africa to confer with heads of state of seven countries. Chief reason for visits: economics. Trip to be interrupted briefly as Bush goes to Brezhnev funeral, representing President Reagan, who chooses not to attend.

The captains and the kings depart. People come and people go, to and from both Washington and Moscow. But, after the dust has settled, "things are just about the same." One wonders: How Long, O Lord, How Long?

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Forty-Five . . . . . November 19, 1982

## THOSE FOREIGN POLICY FACE-LIFTS

During the past few months there have been some important changes in personnel in key posts in the world's two most powerful governments. First, there was the resignation of Alexander Haig as U.S. Secretary of State, allowing this most important office to come under the control of George Pratt Shultz and Henry Alfred Kissinger both of whom are intimately associated with what has been termed, among other things, the secret government of the United States. Almost undetected and certainly unpublicized, these two have managed to alter the foreign policy of the United States in a most dangerous manner, which we shall discuss later. At the same time that this shift in policy was being accomplished in the United States, a similarly important development was occurring in the Soviet Union. In May of this year, it had become evident to the Central Committee and members of the Politburo that President Brezhnev was no longer able to conduct the affairs of state unaided, and that he might be considered to be terminally ill. In preparation for the chosen replacement if and when Brezhnev should die, it was decided that Yuri V. Andropov should be the man to take his place as President of the USSR. This meant a quick shift in the public office and in the public image of Andropov, who at that time was head of the dreaded KGB. Andropov was, accordingly, relieved of that position last May in a maneuver Soviet sources described as an attempt to portray his image and political standing. At this same time in the United States, as though it were planned that way, the communications media began to give much space to Andropov, describing him as a "closet liberal," among his other characteristics. It was on May 25th of this year that the Washington Post headlined an article: "Andropov Seen as a Closet Liberal." The Post noted that this Communist who had just been named as secretary of the Soviet Central Committee, was thought to be "a well-educated and enlightened man." On June 7, Time Magazine published the story that Andropov had become "a favorite to succeed Brezhnev" and was a skilled and experienced administrator. Helmut Sonnenfeldt, Kissinger's longtime adviser of Soviet affairs, was quoted as saying that Andropov "is the most capable guy they have," was an intellectual with an interest in rare books and modern art. It was significant that Andropov spoke English fluently. Also, noted Time: "In his 15 years as KGB chief, Andropov has prevented the secret police from terrorizing the leadership as it did during the Stalin years." In various other statements did this country's most influential opinion-makers - The Washington Post, The New York Times, Time, Newsweek, and the three Television Networks - work with the Kremlin to "improve the image and political standing" of Yuri Andropov.

But, as was the case with Mao Tse-tung the Great Agrarian Reformer and Fidel Castro the "Cuban George Washington", the media-created image of Andropov is belied by the truth. For example, after the Helsinki Agreement was signed, there arose in Russia a group of "dissidents" who took it upon themselves to investigate and see whether or not the Soviet government was living up to the human rights provisions promised in the Accord. In May 1976 Yuri Orlov, a disillusioned member of the Communist Party, announced the formation of the "Helsinki Group." Today the members of that group are dead, in prison, labor camps, psychiatric hospitals or suffering what the Soviets call "internal exile." Dr. Sakharov and his wife are in internal exile and they represent all that's left of the Helsinki Group. And its extermination was accomplished by the KGB when Yuri Andropov was its chieftain. Arkady Shevchenko, the highest ranking Soviet to ever defect to the United States, says that Andropov "relished his role as proconsul when he helped brutally crush the



like a "man let out on a tightrope below which is the exercise yard of a prison - and the tightrope is greased. I don't intend to fall off." It might be remembered that when Ronald Reagan ordered those sanctions, he said it was done to make the Communists end military rule in Poland and reinstate Solidarity as a free and independent force. Neither has happened, but the sanctions have been lifted. As one editor commented: "Ronald Reagan who won office on his pledge to make the Soviets pay for their misdeeds. The pipeline sanctions promised to do just that. Now, once again, the Great Communicator has retreated - from his own principles."

In considering foreign policy since our State Department was taken over by the Trilateral Commission, we are reminded of George Orwell's 1984 (which is less than 14 months away) and Kissinger's Triangular Constellation which may have been modeled after Orwell's concept but which was replaced by the more rational Trilateral Commission policies. Orwell portrayed (and Kissinger suggested) a world in which there were three superstates existing in a state of permanent war with each other in varying combinations. Orwell called them Oceania, Eurasia and Eastasia. In actuality and according to Trilateral reckoning they are the United States of America (USA), the United Soviet Socialist Republics (USSR) and the Peoples Republic of China (PRC). These three are looked upon as "existing in a state bordering upon war with each other in varying combinations." Hence Red China's foreign minister, Huang Hua, appeals to new Soviet leader Yuri Andropov to "work to restore good Sino-Soviet ties." At the same time the leaders of Red China seek cooperation from and good neighbor relations with the United States in order to protect itself from possible attack by Soviet Russia. At the same time, U.S. Secretary of State George Shultz appeals to now Soviet leader Andropov to "usher in a new era of U.S.-Soviet relations;" At the same time, the Reagan Administration is giving technological materials to Red China and encouraging its military buildup in case it is to become an ally in a potential war against the USSR. Because of its present dilemma in Afghanistan and its very troublesome relations with Poland, Yuri Andropov has indicated already that he is anxious to better relations with the United States in case there is trouble with China, and at the same time consider better relations with China in case there is resistance to Communist takeover on the part of the United States.

In our Report #18 (5/7/82) we noted that Chinese Foreign Minister Huang Hua (the same that is presently appealing to Andropov for cooperation), delivered a secret report in Peking in which he said: "We need to learn from the United States advanced technology and know-how, and advanced experience in scientific management and to buy from the U.S. equipment, sophisticated instruments, and research facilities. It is also necessary to gain from the U.S. much more information on industrial buildup. . . The United States is an advanced capitalist country, with powerful industrial workers and great potentialities for revolution. Through mutual exchange we can disseminate among Americans Marxism-Leninism . . . which are like seeds taking root, sprouting and growing strong in the United States and will thus quicken the pace of the U.S. revolutionary movement. If the door to Sino-American relations is opened, we will open the road to revolution in the United States . . . the U.S. revolution shows promise."

In that Report we also quoted an American businessman who had gone to Red China with a party of top American business and oil men to develop trade with Communist China. He said: "I thought my traveling companions should know the true facts of the country they are visiting. . . I know, even though I am going reluctantly, that we will give them everything we know so that they can hang us with it, just like the free world is going to help Russia build that gas pipeline which will make Free Europe vulnerable to the Communists. Be they in Moscow or Peking, they are all Communists, motivated by the same basic doctrine of revolutionary Marxism-Leninism."

Emphasizing this from words "out of the (Trojan) horse's mouth," Red China's



Defense Minister, Geng Biao, recently delivered an address to the officers of China's People's Liberation Army (PLA), in which he said: "In this new historical period, we must continue to advance along the course of Marxism-Leninism and Mao Zedong Thought, speed up the building of our revolutionary armed forces as a modernized regular army. We must firmly defend and participate in the socialist construction of our Motherland. We must implement the Party's lines, principles and policies. We must intensify our efforts in military training, political work, logistic service and the scientific research for national defense."

It was shortly after Geng Biao's Peking address, that the Reagan Administration approved the export of high technology equipment to Communist China. Prior to that time, there were sanctions against the export to Red China of such equipment, for security reasons. It should be obvious that strengthening one communist dictatorship supposedly to oppose another communist dictatorship is not going to help America and the free world. This is particularly true when our administration is also busily strengthening the second communist dictatorship to oppose the first communist dictatorship. Playing the USSR against the PRC, and simultaneously playing the PRC against the USSR is utter madness - unless there is some conspiratorial scheme involved which helps promote the New World Order!

While strengthening both the USSR and the PRC so they might more easily destroy us, it is important to know that these two communist powers are getting together, making the situation even more dangerous for the U.S. and the so-called Free World. This brief item comes from Moscow: "China's Foreign Minister Huang Hua, staying over after Leonid Brezhnev's funeral, won assurances Tuesday that the new Kremlin leadership wants to normalize relations with its estranged communist neighbor. Soviet Foreign Minister Andrei Gromyko declared that 'the Soviet leadership attached much significance to normalization of relations' with China." Then came this report by The New York Times of Nov. 18: "A member of the Central Committee of the Soviet Communist Party has told Japanese journalists that talks between the Soviet Union and China could result in a pullback of troops from the Soviet-Chinese border. Viktor G. Afanasayev, who is the editor of Pravda, the party newspaper, made the remarks Tuesday during a meeting at Pravda's offices. The suggestion was similar to one that a senior Chinese official was reported as having made to Western newsmen in Peking during a background discussion last month after the resumption of talks between Moscow and Peking. . . . Yuri V. Andropov signalled his attitude when he greeted the Chinese Foreign Minister, Huang Hua, with what appeared to be unusual warmth at a Kremlin reception that followed Leonid Brezhnev's funeral Monday. On Tuesday Huang met . . . Gromyko for 90 minutes in what was the highest-level discussion the two sides held since 1969. . . ."

STOP PRESS: As we prepared to publish, word came from Peking that Foreign Minister Huang Hua and Defense Minister Geng Biao (both of whom are quoted in this Report) have been retired. What this means regarding Sino-Soviet rapprochement is probably unimportant. Because of aging leadership there has developed in China a new generation of leaders. But, at the last Chinese Communist Party Congress, it was decided to adhere to a true "Marxist-Leninist foreign policy." Since Marxism-Leninism is the political creed of both Red China and the Soviet Union, it is the creed, not the office-holder, that is important. So, we'll continue to aid our enemies, punish our friends, and, considering those who really "call the shots," the more things change, the more they will remain the same." Unless and until - - -

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Forty-Six . . . . . November 26, 1982

## SHULTZ - HIS CHICAGO CONNECTIONS

Recently several very important people have been in the news because of trouble swallowing things. The two most important of them were the British Queen Mother, who had to be taken to a hospital in order to get a fish bone removed from her throat; and the U.S. Secretary of State who choked, but temporarily, on a piece of meat. Neither incident was of enduring physical moment. But in the case of George Pratt Shultz, there was certain embarrassment because of the people with whom he was lunching at the time of the incident. It was supposed to be a hush-hush meeting, and the public wasn't supposed to know with whom he was lunching, or the reason for the get-together. But inquiring reporters not of the New York Times or Washington Post stables found out that Shultz's lunchmates were David Rockefeller, bossman of the CFR and the Trilateral Commission; Peter Vaky, who was one of the architects of Jimmy Carter's disastrous Latin American policies; Sol Linowitz, who engineered the Panama Canal payaway; Abraham Lowenthal, a Latinist of leftist persuasion; and William Rogers, onetime Secretary of State who was one of the architects of John Kennedy's Alliance for Progress. Seems that they had gathered together, each sworn to secrecy, to discuss what President Ronald Reagan should do and say when he makes his official visit to the countries of Latin America in December. Credit the fast-growing Washington Inquirer for publishing the names of the Establishmentarians who will tell Reagan how to handle the Latins (it's a weekly tabloid, strictly conservative in character, \$30 per year if sent by 1st class mail. P.O.Box 28526, Washington, D.C. 20005).

Ever since the U.S. decision to back Britain in the Falklands crisis, there has been growing discontent with and distrust of the U.S. on the part of Latin America. One of the ways in which this has been evident is in the drop in sales of arms by U.S. companies to the Latins. They have adopted the attitude that they are going to have to depend on themselves from now on. So, they're either placing their orders for military equipment with other countries, especially France and West Germany; or they are in the process of creating arms and munitions factories of their own. Having a domestic arms industry that cannot be cut off has become very appealing to Argentina, Brazil, Venezuela, and other South American countries. In the first place, Latin America suffers at least a dozen serious border disputes that have been going on since the Spanish were thrown out in the early 1800s. Small wars keep erupting because of these border disputes, and the need for arms seems important. Besides, Latin American countries are becoming quite worried about the continued probing of their waters by Soviet ships, especially submarines and "fishing vessels." There has been just as much Soviet spying activity in U.S. waters, but such incidents seldom are reported by the media. About 60 percent of South America's transportation system operates by sea, and a very few nuclear subs could close down the system and collapse the South American industry.

But, since the Latin governments no longer trust the United States to protect them, they feel they must go it alone. There are rumors that Brazil, thanks to West German technicians and engineers, has developed a nuclear bomb potential. Chile has developed an important armored-vehicle production ability. Sales are being made to Morocco and Colombia. According to Review of the News of November 17, Argentina is in the market for a new fleet of fighter planes, Peru finds a need to develop its air force because of its long-running border dispute with Chile. Guyana has announced that it will buy planes and armored vehicles from Brazil. Mexico is

taking delivery of six Spanish-built patrol boats, capable of carrying helicopters. Ecuador is buying fighter planes from Israel. Venezuela is purchasing planes from Canada. Chile has bought fighters from Great Britain. And Bolivia is engaged in purchasing second-hand fighters from Belgium.

There was a time when the Rockefeller interests practically controlled the economic activities of most South American countries; minerals, oil, fruit, coffee etc. But since the Trilateral Commission policies were adopted, most of the attention has been on trading with the Soviet Union and its satellites, making deals with Communist China, and developing the so-called Third World countries. Now a little more attention is being paid to the loss of trade with Latin America, especially since Castro has assumed more prominence south of our border. So, when Ronald Reagan became President, he tried to create a kind of Regional Government composed of Canada, Mexico and the United States, with the South American and Caribbean countries coming in later. That fell through because Trudeau was busy selling a new socialist constitution to the Canadians, and because Portillo of Mexico was busy making friendly gestures toward Castro. Then, when the post-Falklands reactions became continentwide, the Rockefeller Group decided something had to be done to save the trade, as well as the potential bankruptcies, of Latin American Nations. Even the drug trade - cocaine, heroin, marijuana - was completely out of control and South American governments were not cooperating with U.S. authorities.

Hence, the lunchtime meeting when State Secretary Shultz choked while discussing the situation with a group of Trilateralists, CFRers, and Carter-type liberals. First step to be taken: Shultz appeared in person with a carefully prepared script before a formal meeting of the General Assembly of the Organization of American States. He was exceedingly conciliatory, was careful not to mention Communism as one of the causes of Central and South American tensions, didn't even mention Cuba or Nicaragua by name. As an unidentified State Department official said, "The speech was simply designed to be low-key, to offer reconciliation and to pave the way for the President's trip to the area." Next, step: as soon as President Reagan completes his latest vacation at his ranch in California, he'll fly down to Rio, then on to Colombia, Costa Rica and perhaps some other spots where his appearance might aid the Rockefeller interests without embarrassing the Communist interests.

It is expected that President Reagan will continue to promote his dream of an American Common Market, similar to the European Common Market and the Soviet Council for Mutual Economic Assistance (CMEA) which is made up of Bulgaria, Czechoslovakia, the German Democratic Republic, Hungary, Poland and Romania (Cuba is not included because it is expected finally to join the prospective American Common Market). But the importance of George Shultz as a kind of catalyst in all of this needs to be explained.

Our story should begin with the establishment of the University of Chicago in 1892, made possible through the financing of John D. Rockefeller, Sr. Ever since its creation there has been at least one of the Rockefellers on the university's board of directors. David is the present director. The university became well known for its leftist activities after Robert Maynard Hutchins became its president in 1929, where he remained until 1951 when he became associate director of the Ford Foundation, in 1954 became president of the Ford Fund for the Republic and still later president of the Fund's Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions. It was at this last think-tank that Rexford Guy Tugwell completed the production of his proposed new Socialist Constitution for the United States, which was intended to - and still might - replace our officially misinterpreted, ignored and disregarded United States Constitution.

While head of the University of Chicago, that institution became a virtual Fabian training camp, and two important planning groups were formed, both of which were

to have great and deleterious effect upon United States Government, free enterprise and American society. One of these was the Hutchins-Luce "Commission on Freedom of the Press." The names of that Commission will be familiar to students of The Conspiracy. Under Hutchins' leadership and Henry Luce's financing (\$200,000), there were twelve: Zechariah Chafee of the Harvard law school; William Hocking of Harvard's philosophy department; John Clark, economics professor at Columbia; John Dickinson, professor of law at Pennsylvania U.; Harold Lasswell, professor of law at Yale; Archibald MacLeish, Harvard professor who became an assistant secretary of state; Charles Merriam, professor of political science at Chicago U., director of the Socialistic National Resources Planning Board, and co-founder of Terrible 1313 which we shall mention later; Reinhold Niebuhr of Union Theological Seminary; Robert Redfield, professor of anthropology at Chicago U.; Beardsley Ruml, onetime chairman of the New York Federal Reserve Bank; Arthur Schlesinger, professor of history at Harvard; and George Shuster, president of Hunter College. One of the principal works of this Commission was the creation of yet another group, a Committee to Frame a World Constitution. This outfit was similarly loaded with Fabian Socialists and Communist Fronters, including Richard McKeon, Mortimer Adler, Giuseppe Borgese, Wilbur Katz and Rexford Tugwell, all of the University of Chicago; James Landis and Charles McLwain of Harvard, and others of like ilk. They succeeded in framing a Constitution for the World, but it never got respectable recognition, thankfully.

The second important activity while Hutchins was at the University of Chicago was the creation of what has come to be known as 1313 because of its address on University of Chicago property. This is the group of organizations responsible for development of the Metro concept, and for the installation of Regional Government. Charles Merriam (previously mentioned) headed the National Resources Planning Board and out of his efforts in this direction grew the plan to divide the United States into Ten Federal Regions, doing away with all executive, legislative and judicial authority on the part of State, County and Local Governments wherever and whenever possible.

And this brings us to George Shultz and his Chicago Connections. Born in 1920, he attended and then taught at M.I.T. until he transferred to the University of Chicago's School of Business in 1957. Five years later he had been promoted to the role of Dean of the Graduate School of Business, where he remained until 1967. At that time he was called into government service, served in various capacities under Eisenhower, Kennedy, Johnson, and Nixon. He resigned in 1974 to go into private business, became president of the multinational firm of Bechtel, Inc. When Alexander Haig resigned, Shultz was asked to return to Washington as President Reagan's Secretary of State. Shultz agreed, was quickly approved by the U.S. Senate. A comment by the editor of Le Monde of Paris is appropriate: "Everyone knows that Reagan is no expert in foreign relations. He does not claim to be. His White House inexperience seems to enhance the role of the constitutional head of foreign affairs, Secretary of State George Shultz." The editor then mentioned Shultz's "passion for consensus." It must have been that passion for consensus which caused Shultz to confer with Rockefeller, Linowitz, Lowenthal, Vaky and Rogers, in order to plan Reagan's role as he visits countries in Latin America. And we might assume that this passion for consensus also caused Shultz to call on all of his old buddies at the University of Chicago, asking them to join him in the State Department. Jim Anderson of UPI noted that just as soon as the Senate had approved his appointment, Shultz brought Kenneth Dam in as his deputy. Dam was provost at the university and a co-author with Shultz of a book on economics. As his undersecretary for economic affairs, Shultz then called on W. Allen Wallis, who had served with Shultz at the Graduate School of Business at the university. Then Shultz decided he needed an undersecretary for management, so he brought in Jerome Van Gorkom, who had been involved with the Chicago school system as head of a financial task force.

Having found Rockefeller-financed University of Chicago alumni who would work with him as deputy secretary of state, as undersecretary of state for economic affairs, and as undersecretary for management, Secretary Shultz evidently felt a need for even more assistant secretaries and undersecretaries from the Rockefeller Training Camp to complement his "passion for consensus," or maybe just to be sure his entire staff was composed of yes-men. In any case, he now sought a replacement in the post of undersecretary of state for East Asia. Paul Wolfowitz agreed to fill that post. Then came the desire for an ambassador-at-large for cultural affairs. Daniel Terra would fill that post excellently, because Terra had been on a number of boards at the university, along with David Rockefeller, especially as director of the University of Chicago's Citizens Board. Since Shultz, once a Secretary of the Treasury, would be taking an active part in government economic and fiscal affairs, he would need a compatible associate in Donald Regan's department. No special appointment was necessary, however, because Beryl Sprinkel was serving as undersecretary of the treasury for monetary affairs and Sprinkel was not only a Federal Reserve backer and a monetarist, he also got his training at the University of Chicago.

Shultz's Chicago connection even extends to Capitol Hill. When Shultz or his top aides are grilled by the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, the lead-off question is always asked by Chairman Charles Percy of Illinois, a Rockefeller business intimate and, along with David, a member of the Board of Trustees of the University of Chicago. And whenever there is a call for explanations by the House Foreign Affairs Committee, there used to be Edwin Derwinski, an Illinois Republican. But Derwinski lost his bid for re-election because of re-districting (gerrymandering?) on November 2nd. However, Shultz immediately hired the defeated Derwinski as the State Department counselor, which means that he will be Shultz's right-hand man for dealing with Congress and special projects. Actually, Derwinski is a graduate of Loyola University. However, he explained: "I'm not a blood brother, but I guess you can describe me as a member of the Chicago Mafia." That seemed to be enough to qualify him as a Shultz consensus member. Also, if Shultz runs into legal problems, he can call on U.S. Solicitor General Rex Lee, another graduate of the University of Chicago. Commenting on this "gathering of a consensus" on the part of Shultz, a consensus composed of his own appointees from the Rockefeller-financed University of Chicago, a foreign service officer who did not attend the right university and who was replaced by one who did, had this to say: "It is not unusual for a secretary of state to bring in his own team. What it means is that Shultz brings in people he has worked with and trusts. But it is characteristic of this administration to brutally move people around and replace them with outsiders who pass the ideological tests." The replaced foreign service officer did not explain what was meant by "the ideological tests." But we got the impression that they have to do with a certain consensus of agreement with the policies laid down by the Council on Foreign Relations, which has controlled the State Department almost exclusively ever since Cordell Hull, who allowed the CFR to take over just before the United States entry into World War Two.

Any "Chicago Consensus" is dangerous to our national security. But even more dangerous than any consensus Shultz can command is that New World Order consensus that commands Shultz, a consensus composed of such people as David Rockefeller, Henry Kissinger, Sol Linowitz, and other Trilateral Commissioners.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Forty-Seven . . . . . December 3, 1982

## FROM MILLIONS TO BILLIONS, NOW TRILLIONS

The Census Bureau and the Commerce Department have recently issued a report stating that for the first time, receipts and spending by all forms of government in the United States both exceeded \$1 trillion in fiscal year 1980-81. And debt also grew to \$1.4 trillion. These, remember, are figures compiled by appointed government bureaucrats, and the figures don't tell the whole story. A more accurate description of the situation is shown in the statement of account recently published by the National Taxpayers Union, and shown at the bottom of this page. The amounts boggle the mind, but they do reveal that we are in serious trouble as a nation. A private economist recently pointed out that between 1972 and 1981, the federal government had to borrow \$400 billion to pay all its bills. Between 1981 and 1982, that national debt increased another \$320 billion. By September 30, 1983, there will be an additional \$400 billion in federal and federal-sponsored borrowing. This means that the total amount borrowed between February 1981 and September 30, 1983, will be a whopping \$729 billion - and that doesn't include loans made to foreign countries nor to major private corporations. When those figures are included, says this economist, the total amount of federal, federal-sponsored and private borrowing could total over \$1 trillion; most of which will be added to our present public debt of \$1.4 trillion.

At a time when the government is seeking ways to find money to keep paying Social Security recipients, is talking about adding a 5¢-a-gallon tax on gasoline in order to keep roads and highways usable, at a time when the government must keep borrowing money, and paying interest on the loans, in order to keep operating; at such a time President Reagan tells the President of Brazil that the U.S. Treasury (that's your money and mine) will give \$1.2 billion to Brazil to keep it from defaulting on its \$80 billion debt. This as a stopgap measure until Brazil can borrow a few billions from IMF (most of which money is also yours and mine). If we give aid to Brazil, then Mexico and Argentina are next in line, since their debts are just as high as Brazil's. Just how a nation (ours) with the world's greatest national debt can continue to loan or give billions to other countries is something of a mystery to all but

YOUR ATTENTION IS DIRECTED TO AMOUNTS DUE AS INDICATED BELOW

DEBT OR LIABILITY ITEM	GROSS COST	YOUR SHARE
Public Debt	\$ 1,050,000,000,000	\$ 13,125
Accounts Payable	\$ 167,000,000,000	\$ 2,088
Undelivered Orders	\$ 487,000,000,000	\$ 6,088
Long Term Contracts	\$ 21,000,000,000	\$ 263
Loan and Credit Guarantees	\$ 360,000,000,000	\$ 4,500
Insurance Commitments	\$ 2,227,000,000,000	\$ 27,838
Annuity Programs	\$ 7,281,000,000,000	\$ 91,013
Unadjudicated Claims		
International Commitments & other Financial Obligations	\$ 59,000,000,000	\$ 738
TOTAL	\$11,652,000,000,000	\$145,653

the international bankers and money brokers. However, it might be interesting to recall that we, as a nation, started out with a whopping public debt – whopping for that time in history, that is. The Revolutionary War had cost millions, continental paper currency had been issued to take care of the situation, and the worst period of fluctuation that America has ever seen, was experienced. We got out of that dilemma by organizing a new kind of government – a Republic – with power to levy a few limited kinds of taxes. Perhaps a return to the Representative Republican, Free Enterprise System which made us great in the eyes of the world, could revive us again. A brief review of the important events that are left out of modern history books nowadays, might offer some clues.

In the beginning, there were 13 sovereign states united in a rather loose Confederation. It is important to know that when those states were acknowledged as independent by the Treaty of Paris of 1783, King George recognized not one nation, but thirteen, individually. Thus, as a matter of historical record, the 13 original states were not created by a central U.S. government; the central U.S. government was created by those sovereign states. Those states, and those that were added prior to the War Between the States, were individual sovereign states without any inherently higher authority, except as agreed on by all for limited practical purposes, as defined in the United States Constitution.

This mandate for sovereignty and a republican form of government for each State was written into the United States Constitution, and it remained intact until Appomattox when Robert E. Lee surrendered. Medford Evans emphasizes this fact when he writes: "That is the justification for the fact that the officers of the Confederacy, though they had in many cases been graduates of West Point, were never charged with treason. According to post-Appomattox doctrine those officers were certainly traitors, for they did 'levy war' against the Northern States of the Union. . . Lee did not resign his commission in the U.S. Army in order to fight the Northern States, but in order to preclude the possibility of his having to make war against his own sovereign State of Virginia. To defend his legitimately sovereign state was his duty as a man of honor. Lee no more felt bound to support the government in Washington against Virginia than Jeane Kirkpatrick (should) support the United Nations against the United States. . . The men and women of the South were men and women of honor, as were many of those in the North. In a complex world men and women may disagree as to what constitutes honor. Today it often seems that the very concept of honor is rejected. In the nineteenth century, it appears, honor was more zealously guarded."

A tragic era of hate followed the War Between the States. It is called the Reconstruction Period and, as Dan Smoot pointed out in one of his newsletters, "Two dreadful lesions on our constitutional system were made. They are called the Fourteenth and Fifteenth Amendments. The Fourteenth Amendment (which nationalized States' Rights) was never constitutionally ratified by the States; but the radical Reconstruction Congress had it proclaimed adopted (June 13, 1866); and it became the basis for most of the federal court decisions which have confused and corrupted the meaning of American constitutional government. The Fifteenth Amendment (ratified February 17, 1870) was intended, ostensibly, to prohibit federal and state governments from denying the vote to qualified Negroes. But it abrogates a fundamental concept of our original constitutional system – namely, that the power to establish voter qualifications, being essential to sovereignty, should remain in the States, beyond the reach of federal authority. The 19th Amendment guaranteeing the ballot to women; the 24th Amendment outlawing poll taxes in federal elections; and the 26th Amendment granting the franchise to 18-year-old persons; all could have been reached at the State level, without damaging our constitutional system. The two foremost 'democracy' Amendments to our Constitution are the 16th and 17th. Both were adopted in 1917....The 16th Amendment gave Congress unlimited taxing



power. The power to tax is the power to destroy. The 17th Amendment, providing for direct election of U.S. Senators by the people, weakened the wise check-and-balance of federal power. By doing so it encourages mob rule." (Unquote).

Before the adoption of the sixteenth and seventeenth Amendments and the passage of the Federal Reserve Act, there was no provision in the Constitution for converting (or perverting) our Representative Republic into a Socialist Welfare State. The following message to Congress from President Grover Cleveland illustrates this sentiment:

\* \* \*

I return without my approval House Bill No. 10203, entitled "An Act to enable the Commissioner of Agriculture to make a special distribution of seeds in the drought-stricken counties of Texas, and making an appropriation (of \$10,000) therefore. It is represented that a long-continued and extensive drought has existed in certain portions of the State of Texas, resulting in a failure of crops and consequent distress and destitution. Though there has been some difference in statements concerning the extent of the people's needs in the localities thus affected, there seems to be no doubt that there has existed a condition calling for relief; and I am willing to believe that, notwithstanding the aid already furnished, a donation of seed grain to the farmers located in this region, to enable them to put in new crops, would serve to avert a continuance or return of an unfortunate blight.

I can find no warrant for such an appropriation in the Constitution, and I do not believe that the power and duty of the General Government ought to be extended to the relief of individual suffering which is in no manner properly related to the public service or benefit. A prevalent tendency to disregard the limited mission of this power and duty should, I think, be steadfastly resisted, to the end that the lesson should be constantly enforced that though the people support the government, the government should not support the people.

The friendliness and charity of our countrymen can always be relied upon to relieve their fellow-citizens in misfortune. This has been repeatedly and quite lately demonstrated. Federal Aid in such cases encourages the expectation of paternal care on the part of the Government and weakens the sturdiness of our national character, while it prevents the indulgence among our people of that kindly sentiment and conduct which strengthens the bonds of a common brotherhood.

(signed) Grover Cleveland, The White House,  
February 16, 1887.

\* \* \*

We haven't the space in this Report to complete the story of how, in our affairs of government, the cost has gone from millions to billions and now to trillions. But we can mention one of the ways: The horrible cost to so many millions of people in being led, for the benefit of a few, to fight other Nation's wars. In a few days, perhaps as you read this, we shall observe the forty-first anniversary of a planned attack which led us into a Second World War. There are so many of our readers who were personally involved in one way or another in that conflict, that we should like to recall one incident which changed the course of the war and helped in bringing an end to the bloodshed and suffering of those who endured and survived.

Because of the position of the international date line, it was on the morning of December 8, 1941 that we in the Philippines learned of the attack on Pearl Harbor. At sunset that evening the attacks on Nichols Field in Manila and Clark Field north of Manila, began. As an eye witness with a microphone and a short-wave transmitter, we made what was probably history's first eye-witness radio report of enemy attacks on American military installations. Later we still had the facilities and ability to report on the Japanese bombing of what General MacArthur had declared to be an open city; this in an attempt to save the lives of millions of Filipino men, women

and children, non-combatants all, and with all defense forces already evacuated to Corregidor or Bataan. We survived the bombings, survived over three years in a prison camp, and were able to broadcast over a loudspeaker system set up in St. Thomas prison camp, the words "better Leyte than never," which our fellow-prisoners understood as meaning that the forces under General MacArthur had landed on Leyte Island, were on their way to Luzon Island, bringing us freedom and food.

We mention this because we have recently received a letter from Dr. R.S. Jaggard, of Oelwein, Iowa, was at that time with the U.S. Naval forces that saved the Leyte beachhead and made the recapture of all the Philippines possible. He wrote, under date of October 25, 1982, the following account, which we quote in full.

\* \* \*

Thirty-eight years ago today, I was aboard Destroyer Heerman, in the middle of the Battle of Leyte Gulf, which historians now call the biggest and most important naval battle of all time. Our little force of 6 escort carriers, 4 destroyer escorts with 3" guns, and 3 destroyers with 5" guns, was attacked by 4 battleships with 14" or 18.1" guns, eight cruisers with 8" guns, and 15 destroyers with 5.9" guns. That was the only time that guns bigger than 16" guns were ever fired in naval combat, for Yamato was there with her 18.1" guns that fired shells that each weighed as much as a Volkswagen bus. We lost 2 carriers, 1 destroyer escort, and 2 of the 3 destroyers. I was on the third. I am a "survivor" from an "impossible" situation. Everybody "knew" that the powerful enemy fleet could easily push us out of the way and steam right into Leyte Gulf to wipe out all the shipping and destroy the beachhead. It was "Impossible" for us to stop them. But we did stop them. We attacked. We used the weapons we had. We carried the battle to the enemy, and we fought back at them until they withdrew, and the Leyte beachhead was saved.

I am reminded of this when people tell me that it is "Impossible" to prevent the downward slide of America into socialism, bankruptcy and ruin. I refuse to accept that. I refuse to surrender. I refuse to be intimidated by any "superior" force, not even the illegitimate welfare-warfare-transfer society that now imprisons us and prevents freedom-lovers from establishing a Free Enterprise System. I will continue to fight collectivism with the weapons that I have, and my three most important weapons are: (1) In medical practice, I deal directly with and only with the patient. (2) I do not accept payment from government, and have not for over 20 years. (3) I recognize that the only legitimate function of government is to defend each and every person against attack by force or fraud. Using those weapons, I will attack the collectivist tyrants. We Will Establish a Free Enterprise System based on Individual Moral Responsibility. Remembering Al Rossum of Iowa, Howard Doan of Wisconsin, Al Dahlen of Oregon and Evanowski and Warren and many, many others who died on October 25, 1944, I will carry on the fight, and win, even though victory might seem "Impossible".

\* \* \*

In his fight for the "impossible" victory Dr. Jaggard names three important weapons. He overlooks a fourth, the most powerful, most victory-assuring weapon of all, one that has kept so many of us in the battle through the years. We refer to that two-edged Sword of the Spirit "which is the Word of God."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Forty-Eight . . . . . December 10, 1982

## THE TRANSFER OF PRESIDENTIAL POWERS

Wrong year, wrong month, altogether the wrong time for personal politics to dominate the news. While downplaying most of the really important political news, the Media highlighted the statement from the last of the Kennedy brothers, that he would not run in the 1984 Presidential race, nor would he accept a draft. We comment briefly on the story as it began some thirty-three years ago. At that time a newly elected, junior Senator from Massachusetts told an inquiring reporter: "Just as I went into politics because Joe died, if anything happens to me tomorrow, Bobby would run for my seat in the Senate. And if Bobby died, our younger brother Teddy would take over." The words were prophetic. Papa Joe Kennedy had gamboled in the outskirts of politics by acting as an Ambassador to the Court of St. James, by securing a near monopoly on the import of Scotch and Irish whiskey during the prohibition years, and by dabbling in Hollywood productions, and had decided that his son, Joe, should be trained to make a career of being a professional politician. Joe was sent to that Fabian training center, the London School of Economics, as was second son John, just in case something happened to Joe. Something did happen. World War Two intervened and brother Joe died a hero's death as a bomber pilot. Brother John immediately took Joe's assigned place as a professional politician and eventually President of the United States. Again came death as brother John was assassinated in Houston. Brother Bobby picked up the political cape, and again came violent death as he was assassinated in San Francisco. That left Teddy, who was met headon with violence but was saved from death when he suffered a broken back in an airplane crash. Again came violence when at Chappaquiddick he drove his car off a bridge, killing a young woman companion. There are still unanswered questions. He didn't report the accident until the next day, then only after extensive consultation with a network of relatives and cronies. The inquest was held behind closed doors, Teddy refused to discuss the accident with the press. Only he knows all the answers, and he wouldn't talk, hasn't talked, won't talk. So, Chappaquiddick has been a cloud over his political and personal life ever since. Nevertheless, all through the first eleven months of 1982, Teddy acted like a candidate in 1984. He gave interviews constantly, was featured in media news stories. He spent \$2.5 million on a Senate race that was a foregone conclusion, spent more money to see how well his campaign ads were working. Back in 1979 Gallup, Harris and other polls showed Teddy leading Jimmy by margins up to 3 to 1. And there was much media speculation that if Teddy ran against Ronny, Teddy might win the election. But first he had to beat Jimmy, and that proved impossible. Teddy may try again in 1988. This remaining younger brother of the trio, youngest of nine Kennedy children, who was kicked out of Harvard for sending a friend to take his Spanish exam, who didn't even have his law degree when he was 27, this womanizer who couldn't cover up his sexual escapades as could his brother John, who drove his wife to become an alcoholic, who will be 56 and a divorced Roman Catholic in 1988, may try again. But, somehow, we get the impression that Camelot has become a ghost town, and Teddy no longer has the ghost of a chance at the presidency. Which leaves the Democratic wing of the National Political Machine in a quandary. There are Mondale, Glenn, Cranston, Hart, Hollings, Askew, all of whom who think there is a chance now that Teddy has bowed out. But not one of them could mount a serious campaign against the proposed Republican team.

That Republican team, by the way, may not be Reagan and Bush, or even Bush and Reagan, but the Trilat-CFR choice, which would be Bush and Dole. The President

choosers are trying hard to defeat Ronald Reagan in 1982 so they won't have him to worry about in 1984. Writing as of November 25th, Larry Patterson in his Strategy Letter headlined the fact: "Reagan Snubbed By Foreign Leaders," with the subhead saying that the "Seat of Power Lies Elsewhere." Patterson noted that "Five discount rate cuts leading up to the (November) election saved the President from a crushing defeat. However, the election is passed; and for more cut rates to follow an

---

## CHRISTMAS, 1892 -- REVISITED IN 1982

Christmas 1892 came at the close of a year in which events put America's Christian reverence on the official public record. ¶ The Supreme Court decided unanimously in February 1892, ". . . that this nation is a Christian nation," in *Holy Trinity Church vs. United States*, 143 U.S. 471. ". . . these and many other matters which might be noticed, add a volume of unofficial declarations to the mass of organic utterances that this is a Christian nation." ¶ Patrick Henry's 1822-sounding statement of a century earlier follows: "There is an insidious campaign of false propaganda being waged today, to the effect that our country is not a Christian country but a religious one -- that it was not founded on Christianity but on freedom of religion. It cannot be emphasized too strongly or too often that this great nation was founded not by religionists but by Christians -- not on religions but on the gospel of Jesus Christ, for this very reason peoples of other faiths have been afforded asylum, prosperity and freedom of worship here." ¶ In October of 1892 Pastor Frances Bellamy of Rome, New York, created for use on one national occasion, the Pledge of Allegiance "to my\* flag and to the Republic for which it stands." It lives on as the voluntary oath to be reaffirmed by countless millions with hand over heart, head uncovered and spine a-tingle. ¶ Recalling that God is author of Liberty in the Pledge, it is appropriate this yuletide to recreate the ceremony in which the Allegiance was first pledged. ¶ All across the land children rallied 'round their schoolyard flag poles to hear read President Benjamin Harrison's proclamation honoring the 400th anniversary of the discovery of America. Civil War veterans ran up the colors and led in cheering three times for the red, white and blue. Everyone said the Pledge of Allegiance followed by singing America, "my country 'tis of Thee." The principal read from the Scriptures before all recited the Lord's Prayer and sang another patriotic song. A short historical talk by a civic leader capped the celebration. ¶ To mandate such an exercise in 1982 would be criminally felonious. This example shows the totality of His enemies forcing upon the displaced majority their alien views even unto making them "the law of the land. ¶ However, have a Merry Christmas for private adoration of the Christ Child, for any symbol or ceremony on public property such as a cross or creche or Christ-carolling would violate the official religion-of-state, Humanism.\*\*

\* \* \*

\* In 1924 "my" weakened to "the" and in 1954 "under God" was inserted, resulting in the entire Pledge being banned from the public schools rather than to offend even one atheist-Humanist.

\*\* The Federal Education, Justice, Treasury Dept. troika have made Humanism the U.S. religion-of-state! The Dept. of Education oversees the curriculum which indoctrinates tenets of the Humanist Manifesto; the Justice Dept. ignores this flagrant violation of the "separation of church and state" law; the Treasury grants tax deductible status as a "religion" to Humanism, the no-God-religion.

(Submitted by June and George Hiscott IV. )  
(All reprint rights granted.)

---

additional major tax increase must be delivered. As we go to press, the President appears helpless. The events are swirling around him, seemingly beyond his control. Already he has reversed his position on the pipeline sanctions. He has suddenly reversed his trade policy with Russia. Next, the President will publicly support at the appropriate moment massive government funding, of up to \$35 billion, to the IMF, and several billion more to the World Bank. . . The IMF will lend the funds to defaulting governments, which will in turn then repay the Trilateral banks -- a four step process of bleeding America dry, which you are not supposed to know about. The President appears unable to influence events. He recently placed a call, direct to French leader Francois Mitterand, and was not even given the courtesy of a return phone call! The implication of this is clear: Ronald Reagan is no longer relevant, at least to Marxist leaders such as Francois Mitterand!"

Further indications: It was George Bush and Robert Dole who went to Moscow to attend Brezhnev's funeral and have talks with Andropov. Bob Dole is the rising star of the Trilateralists and it is he who seems to be dictating tax policies. A budget must be presented to Congress about the same time as the President's State of the Union message is delivered in January, and Dole seems to be unusually influential in the budget deals. Yet another sign that the President is losing power: on November 15th he issued the following Executive Order #12392:

"By the authority vested in me as President by the Constitution and statutes of the United States of America, including Section 301 of Title 3 of the United States Code, and in order to assign to the Secretary of the Treasury the authority to make payments to certain international financial institutions, it is hereby ordered that the functions vested in the President by Section 129 of Public Law 97-276 (October 2, 1982) are delegated to the Secretary of the Treasury." Those international financial institutions of course include IMF and the World Bank. And the authority to make payments to them has now been taken over by Donald Regan, a member of the TLC-CFR clique! Further evidence of the transfer of authority to the Trilateralists can be read in yet another Executive Order, #12395, dated November 20, which created an "International Private Industry Task Force" that "shall advise the President, the Director of the United States International Development Agency (IDA), and the Administrator of the Agency for International Development (AID) with respect to the role private enterprise can play in the implementation of programs and activities under the Foreign Assistance Act of 1961, as amended." (Unquote). It is reasonable to assume that his International Private Enterprise Task Force will be loaded with Rockefeller Klansmen. Incidentally, a sneak provision in this Executive Order directs that "the responsibilities of the President under the Federal Advisory Committee Act, as amended, except that of reporting annually to the Congress . . . shall be performed by the Administrator of the Agency for International Development (AID) in accordance with guidelines and procedures established by the Administrator of General Services." (Unquote.) Here is just one more indication of how Presidential powers are being delegated to appointed, unelected, officials who are interested in promoting the New World Order!

Further indications of how the President is being relegated to a formal but powerless position as a mere head of state without authority, can be shown by the media treatment regarding his trip to South and Central America. The gaffes he made were publicized. But, prior to his trip, Secretary of State Shultz made the official pronouncements concerning Latin American policies at a meeting of OAS. And, after Reagan returned, instead of giving him credit for anything worth while that was accomplished, it was George Bush who received the headlines, on December 6th. He "gave the keynote address to the sixth annual Miami Conference on the Caribbean." He said the "Caribbean Basin Plan" when enacted by Congress would "ensure the U.S. has stable democratic neighbors in an area through which 50 percent of its trade passes, create new markets for U.S. products, curtail the refugee

flow to the U.S. create a favorable climate for U.S. investment and help fight drug smuggling." Bush had just returned from an African jaunt in which he also promoted economic relations that would be of benefit to the promoters of the New World Order. In all these matters, Moscow to Morocco to Miami, Bush was upstaging Reagan. The media even resorted to the Roosevelt-Nixon-canine ploy in promoting Bush. Newsweek's Periscope of December 13th opined that "Cats aren't the only house pets with literary appeal: Vice President George Bush's dog is doing a book. C. Fred Bush, a yellow cocker spaniel, roams freely through the vice-presidential mansion and Bush's offices at the White House. C. Fred Bush has been photographed with almost every head of state and celebrity who has met his master in Washington. Now, Bush reports, Doubleday is going to publish a collection of the man-meets-dog photos." The whole media campaign has so worried Reagan supporters that Lyn Nofziger has been called upon to start work on the President's re-election bid, and to cut down the influence of Chief of Staff James Baker who is a Bush man from way back. Nofziger said he wanted the 1984 race to "be a Reagan-Bush campaign, not a Bush-Reagan campaign."

But the most telling blow against the Reagan leadership of the Nation came when the House turned down his MX missile proposal by a one-sided vote of 254 to 176, with 80 Republican Congressmen voting with the Democratic majority. There was, of course, the strong influence of the Communist-led anti-nuke campaign that would have caused many liberal congressmen to vote against any nuclear program. And there was considerable concern about whether the MX - now called the Peacekeeper - was the right weapon for the purpose for which it was intended. Also, many Congressmen would have been concerned with the estimated \$25 billion cost of the total program. But, despite all of these objections, the House probably would have gone along with Reagan's scaled-down request for just \$988 million to build the first five of the desired 100 Peacekeepers that would be needed to fill the still-to-be-built reinforced silos. But, the thing that really defeated the Reagan proposal was the idea of the dense pack deployment system. Reagan had been sold on this idea, probably by Defense Secretary Weinberger, and the scheme seemed dangerous and impractical to most defense experts, including three of the five members of the Joint Chiefs of Staff. This all-eggs-in-one-basket called for the deployment of 100 MX missiles in closely spaced silos on a 14-square mile site in Wyoming. There was the expressed theory that if incoming Soviet warheads were sent in to blow up these missiles, the first Soviet missile would destroy a few of the planted MX missiles, but that so much debris and radiation would have been created that all subsequent Soviet missiles would be destroyed without harming the rest of the MX densepack. But what Reagan, Weinberger and company seem to overlook is the probability that if even one Soviet missile hit its target, detonating itself and an x-number of MX warheads, the whole area for miles and miles around could be covered with the debris and death-dealing radiation which would result. A good part of Wyoming and parts of surrounding States would be affected, millions of people could be killed and the land devastated. In the opinion of many, including three of the five of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, the densepack idea is the most ridiculous yet proposed. Besides, MX is an attack weapon, and what is needed is a defense system, one that would prevent any nuclear warhead from being detonated anywhere in America. Such a system would probably be rejected by the authorities. So, that leaves just one sure defense weapon, a very personal one, who can guide and protect and save those who depend on something greater than man-made warheads.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Forty-Nine . . . . . December 17, 1982

## "FOR THE LOVE OF MONEY . . ."

On December 9th, the finance ministers of West Germany, Japan, Great Britain, France and the United States attended a hastily arranged two-day meeting in a palace near Frankfurt. It was a very secret meeting, there were armed guards to keep reporters and correspondents from finding leaks. But Newsweek reported that the meeting had been scheduled "to find a way to avert a global economic collapse." On the agenda was, according to Newsweek, a discussion regarding "Increasing the resources of the International Monetary Fund, the multinational agency that lends to countries facing temporary economic collapse." There are at least 35 such countries, from Argentina to Zaire, who are finding it impossible to pay even the interest on the debts owed various international banks. Topping the list, according to the World Bank, are Mexico with a debt of \$80 billion, Brazil which owes \$75 billion, Venezuela with a debt of \$37.5 billion, Argentina following with a \$37 billion debt, South Korea \$32.5 billion and Yugoslavia \$18 billion. To alleviate the more serious cases, the United States government has arranged recent loans of billions of dollars to Mexico, Brazil, Hungary, Yugoslavia, and Poland. A recent issue of U.S. News reported that total U.S. economic aid to countries around the world amounts to \$130.2 billion. And that secret meeting in Frankfurt was held to arrange ways of giving more and more foreign aid to countries that might default on their national debts and cause great distress to the International Bankers. Recently, Frank Morris, President of the Federal Reserve Bank of Boston and a member of the Federal Open Market Committee, stated outright that the Fed would not permit a financial panic because of defaults on the part of any country or countries, and that the Fed would act as the "lender of last resort" to prevent any such financial panic. Here's how it works:

The Monetary Control Act of 1980 gave the Fed the power to "monetize the debt" of foreign companies or of private institutions whose debt is guaranteed by the government of a foreign country. If Brazil or Mexico can't pay their principal and interest when due to the New York banks, the Fed can literally print money or grant credits, using that foreign debt as security, then re-route the money to the lending bank to make current interest and principal payments. President Reagan applied this method when he offered Brazil that \$1.2 billion in help. Howard Ruff comments: "Those powers which the Fed swore on a stack of Bibles that they would never use when challenged prior to passage of the 1980 bill, have been used to purchase the debt of 26 countries." The net effect is that your money is now backed by debt of 26 countries."

It should be understood that all of this maneuvering and money manipulation on the grand scale is designed to protect the international bankers at the taxpayer's expense. Meanwhile, at least as a partial result of all of this international aiding and loaning and "monetizing," here at home the morning paper reports that the "Recession Hits Longest Slump Since the 30's." And Congress was told on Dec. 15th that "at least two million Americans are homeless as well as jobless and stand to freeze or starve this winter unless help arrives quickly." a fit of justified anger, Jim Townsend, editor of The National Educator comments on "The audacity, the utter gall of the Federal Reserve Bankers to create a depression and throw millions of people out of work, simply to shore up the over-inflated Federal Reserve credit dollar. The actions . . . have wrecked the lives of untold numbers of people, while bankrupting the small and medium sized businessmen, nationwide."



No doubt you've heard the expression, "There are two sides to every coin." This ages-old aphorism applies equally well whether we speak of coins cast in precious metals or of promissory notes printed on paper. The obverse side represents misery, poverty, hunger, people out of work, businesses going broke or being eaten up through mergers with bigger businesses, factories closing down, families losing their homes through mortgage foreclosures, independent farmers being gobbled up by agribusiness multinationalists, people on fixed income finding it impossible to make ends meet. In short, economic slavery. But the converse side of the coin – or piece of paper – represents the amassing of amazing fortunes by a few through the acquisition of metals, industries, multinational operations, or the amassing of properties, materials and natural resources.

John Maynard Keynes expressed it in these words: "Lenin is said to have declared that the best way to destroy the Capitalist System was to debauch the currency. By a continuing process of inflation, governments can confiscate, secretly and unobserved, an important part of the wealth of their citizens. By this method they not only confiscate, but they confiscate arbitrarily, and while this impoverishes many it actually enriches some. The sight of the arbitrary rearrangement of riches strikes, not only at security, but at confidence in the equity of the existing distribution of wealth. Those who the System brings windfalls beyond their dreams, and even beyond their expectations or desires, become 'profiteers', who are the object of the hatred of the bourgeoisie (middle class), whom the inflation has impoverished, not less than of the proletariat (working class). As the inflation proceeds and the real value of currency fluctuates wildly, all permanent relations between debtors and creditors, which form the ultimate foundation of capitalism, become so utterly disordered as to be almost meaningless, and the process of wealth getting degenerates into a gamble and a lottery."

Commenting on Keynes' reference to Lenin, Ben Barker in his Crisis Advisory points out that "The Money Manipulators control international wealth today because they decided to do so, and they convinced us to give them sanction. We believe in their debt/money system, and that belief is used to control us. . . . They and their endless obsession with power, control and dominance are at once pathetic, funny and evil. The saddest part of it all is that those of us who should know better continue to give them sanction to control our lives, our money and our destinies."

It was Keynes who made the blueprint which our government has followed to its present financial and economic dilemma, and as he predicted, wealth-getting has now degenerated for the most part into a gamble and a lottery, being played with our stakes. So much a gamble and a lottery that the finance ministers of the productive Nations are getting scared; scared because they may have overstepped their abilities in guaranteeing Megabanker loans to countries that can't pay even the interest on those loans. But possibly even more scared because the citizens of the productive Nations, who must pay those bills which governments have contracted, are asking questions, demanding answers, and becoming aware of how they've been robbed and victimized these many years; and because they are feeling the economic pinch personally, are seeking ways and means of unshackling themselves from the chains of the miserable debt/money system with which they are bound. True, economists are in a tizzy, not knowing what's going to happen next. But the answer to what has already happened, is becoming public knowledge. And this has the Megabankers in a tizzy, no less than the finance ministers of the industrial countries, who are agents of the former. As for the alleged "global economic collapse" which has Newsweek worried, since it is a mouthpiece of the "chosen elite," Walter Wriston, Chairman of the New York City Bank, gave an important clue recently. He said: "There are few recorded instances in history of government – any government – actually getting out of debt. Certainly in an era of \$100 billion deficits, no one lending money to our government by buying a Treasury bill expects that it will be paid at maturity in any way except by our government's selling a new bill of like

amount." Wriston is referring to what bankers call the rollover. It seems that debts owed to a banker by any sovereign nation (Poland is considered as such) are never paid off in cash. Only the interest is ever paid, and the principal is rolled over, that is, replaced by new loans. The banks know there is no intention to ever repay the loans. All they're interested in is being able to carry the loans as "good" assets on the balance sheet, meaning the interest is being paid. As one economist explains: Cash is just paper representing debt. Cash earns no profits, but loans do. As long as the loans pay interest, that's all that's expected. . The principle is just a book entry. But the interest represents profit! The only catch is that this rollover system is inflationary; and that is being paid by the people who pay taxes!

So much for the rollover method. The second way to take care of those debts of countries that can't pay the bankers, is to have the Federal Reserve buy up the debts of the foreign country. As we mentioned previously, this was made possible by that Monetary Control Act of 1980 which Congress passed and which President Carter signed into law. Now, if the rollover scheme doesn't seem practical; or when the act of "monetizing the debt" seems too difficult (that would be when a country could not prove itself to be a sovereign nation), then there is a third method. This involves the use of the international lending organizations, such as IMF, Export Import Banks, World Bank, AID, etc. Howard Ruff explains: "The neatest ralds on the American Treasury and the purchasing power to the American consumer are the huge loans that are being made to international lending organizations. Money is appropriated by the U.S. Congress for these institutions at little or no interest. In an age of deficits every such dollar, of course, has to be printed and is inflationary. This money (created out of nothing-Ed.) is then re-loaned by the International lending organization to the deadbeat country which then makes payments (of interest) to the American banks, and those about-to-default loans are now 'good', income earning assets. Because the IMF or World Bank can sometimes be too slow in a fast moving crisis, Donald Regan, Secretary of the Treasury, has proposed the creation of a 'faster loan-disbursing agency' to keep sinking debt ships afloat while IMF loans are being approved." This was probably one of the chief items on the agenda when the finance ministers of of the five Trilateral Nations met in that secret meeting in Frankfurt.

There is a fourth way in which loans that will never be repaid are made to nations that cannot call themselves "sovereign" or don't have the trust even of the IMF. That is by loaning the money to a so-called "sovereign" nation, and then having that nation make the loans. This is a part of what journalists and diplomats keep referring to as a part of the "China Card," which is being played by the United States. An African Confidential Report states that : "Communist China is planning an overall increase in aid to African countries. The Chinese Communists give aid and loans to 22 African nations: Congo, Tanzania, Zanzibar, Uganda, Equatorial Guinea, Sierra Leone, Zambia, Kenya, Nigeria, Somalia, Upper Volta, Liberia, Cameroun, Burundi, Ethiopia, Rwanda, Niger, Benin, Mauritania, Guinea Bissau, Zaire and Algeria. Communist Chinese Prime Minister Zhao Ziyang, will shortly embark on a tour of seven African countries. " Globescan comments. and we quote:

"Wish the Communist Chinese Prime Minister a nice trip to Africa visiting American allies and enemies. Hope he enjoys the good food in Algeria and Morocco, and doesn't mind how bad it is in Egypt, Guinea, Zaire and Tanzania. As usual for dignitaries, he will rest in the finest hotels, be driven in air-conditioned Cadillacs and drink the finest champagne. And he won't even have to use a Visa or American Express card like the rest of us. His trip is paid for in advance - by you! ¶ China hasn't any money for diplomatic-vacation trips or for foreign aid - China doesn't even produce enough wealth to feed itself. China was so close to the brink of economic collapse a few years ago that it had to be rescued by the International Establishment in order to keep their world-wide monopoly games going. Thus, Taiwan was ousted

and Red China was brought in to the emerging one-world socialist community. Poor Communist China - as a 'lesser developed country' - has been lent over \$8 billion during the last 2 years by the IMF, World Bank and Asian Development Bank; and there's plenty more to come. But the money doesn't come from those 'Banks' (they aren't even banks, just transfer agents). The money comes from Western taxpayers, most of them Americans. ¶ So China gets the credit for helping poor Marxists of the world - with your money. How come? The American people finally had enough of supplying African Marxist dictators a few years ago, and they told Congress to STOP! But the International Establishment, ever resourceful, always finds a way of supplying the needs of their easily controlled Marxist loan junkies who do as they are told and concentrate power in order to keep national resources, land and profits from falling into the hands of the people of those countries. ¶ The money circuit goes like this: From American producers, via the U.S. Congress through the super banks, to Chinese Communists, to African Marxists, to international bankers and their related manufacturing monopolists. ¶ Next time you sign a check, before making out the stub, think about how - through taxes and inflation - you pay 50% to 60% of what you earn to the International Establishment insiders by way of 'aid' to their Marxist minions." (Underlining as in original. Quoted from Globescan, European based news and economic advisory letter "dedicated to free enterprise and individual freedom, opposed to economic intervention and collectivism. 1 year (24 issues) \$125. U.S. Subscription Center, 1545 New York Avenue, N.E., Washington, D.C. 20002).

LATER DEVELOPMENT. Just as we were completing this Report, word came via the Television Satellite Network that the first results of that secret meeting of the finance ministers of the five Trilateral Nations had been concluded. U.S. Treasury Secretary Donald Regan's plan to create a pinch-hitter program to fill in for the slower moving IMF in granting loans to nations, had been successful. Some 1400 banks, mostly foreign banks, had agreed to form a pool and loan \$5 billion to Mexico "to help that country get back on its feet." IMF officials were pleased, "hoped the money would pave the way for additional credits." And the plan is to be used as a formula for negotiating Brazil's huge foreign debt of \$88 billion. Then on to other governments that might threaten to repudiate their foreign debts and thus embarrass the International Bankers. The plan works two ways: It forces the private banks of the world to cooperate with the Megabankers in granting loans to countries, and it also leaves some of the IMF's billions free to be given away to other developing countries. So, with this new banker pool arrangement there is next to no chance that any foreign government or megabank will repudiate its debt by refusing to pay back interest on its debts. So, the International Bankers are safe, thanks to taxpayers' money and the smaller, independent banks.

Meanwhile, here at home with our own financial troubles, it seems that the 97th Congress which was supposed to pass into history Friday at midnight, may go on and on. No budget, appropriations bill stacked up and not passed, the MX missile program unsettled, possibility that our federal government would be closed down as this Report is being read, not even that Congressional pay raise question had been settled. In recent years Congress has been doing business on a month-to-month basis, even a week-to-week basis. Instead of okaying the necessary appropriations bills, it passes short-term funding bills for just a few weeks, or just a few days at a time. Well, as the Lord God once told Abram, "The iniquity . . . is not yet full." Things must get worse before they can get better.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Twenty-Nine . . . . . Number Fifty . . . . . December 31, 1982

## MEASURES TOWARD "THE MERGING"

For most inhabitants of the Western World, 1982 was not a happy year. Mainly, the reasons were economic in nature. Some called it a recession, others called it a depression. Some blamed it on President Reagan. Others blamed it on those who opposed Reagan's program or reneged when support counted. Some said it was but a temporary cycle; others insisted that the conditions would linger on throughout 1983. Meanwhile, businesses and people declared bankruptcy in unheard of numbers. Millions lost their jobs, and lost all hope of ever regaining those jobs for which they were specially trained. Bread and soup lines began to form in the larger cities. In general, there was misery for the masses, not only here but in all parts of the world. For, where economic conditions didn't do the work, wars, revolutions, terrorism and sabotage brought fear of violent death where fear of starvation or disease did not.

But here in the United States, as the old year wended its way wearily into the Holiday Season, the chief national concern became the awful weather. Snowstorms shut down cities in the Midwest. Thousands of travelers, hoping to reach home for the Holidays, found refuge in churches and schools along the way. But while Minnesota, South Dakota, Nebraska and parts of other States were suffering below zero temperatures, above gale winds, and imprisoning snowstorms, Michigan, Iowa, the New England States were experiencing unusually warm temperatures which might affect farms and forests as well as ski resorts. Meanwhile in Louisiana, Mississippi, Missouri, Arkansas, Texas and parts of other Southern States, floodwaters were forcing thousands of families out of their homes, killing at least 27 people, causing untold billions of dollars in damage to homes, factories, farmlands and whole communities. How much death and destruction won't be known until the storms have abated and the floodwaters have receded.

There is one possible reason for such unusual, devastating weather; something which governments and the communications media are careful not to mention publicly. But, you'll undoubtedly recall that in the mid-1970s there were similar weather conditions, accompanied by unusual electrical phenomena, unexplained massive fireballs along the East Coast, power plants suddenly put out of action. At that time one report leaked out of the Pentagon: a statement that scientists had revealed that the bad weather on the North American Continent and the unprecedented drought which devastated Britain at the same time in the mid-70s were artificially controlled! The report was suppressed and nothing more was heard of any such possibility. But, came the summer of 1980 and temperatures were the hottest ever recorded in many parts of the Continent. The Washington Post of Feb. 2, 1981 reported that "a single weather pattern has gripped virtually the entire United States, causing a coast-to-coast drought unique in the annals of weather recording." Then came the winter of 1980-81, with blizzards and freezing cold in Canada and the Northern part of the United States. In England and Central Europe the cold was intense. Paris was likened to Moscow in January, while in Italy Florence and Rome were flooded. And now, in this winter of 1982-83 comes a repeat performance of even greater intensity.

One statement of importance: When the strange weather occurrences first began, Professor McDonald, who had been President Johnson's science adviser, explained how hurricanes could be used to subdue opponents. He explained the techniques for increasing increasing or decreasing world heat, and a method to knock out the

ozone layer of the atmosphere, which would cause massive destruction. It should be understood that wherever devastating weather occurs, disruption to the economy and to society also occurs. And it also should be understood by the people even as it is understood by governments, that If Weather Is Controllable, Then Governments Are Controllable By Weather.

In his book "Between Two Ages," Zbigniew Brzezinski, head of David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission and later Jimmy Carter's head of the National Security Agency, wrote: Not only have new weapons been developed, but some of the basic concepts of geography and strategy have been fundamentally altered: space and weather control have replaced Suez or Gibraltar as key elements of strategy." As though in confirmation, author Stan Deyo wrote of a very small valley about twelve miles from the dead center of Australia which holds "a very secret, U.S. government-financed base and contains the world's deepest and straightest bore drilled beneath it. The bore is at least 28,000 feet (5.3 miles) deep and could be used as an underground antenna to tune a gigantic 'standing wave' field around the entire planet. The secret base has a very large nuclear facility to power its enormous 'transceiver'." Is this America's or the Trilateral Nations' attempt to control the weather. And is our freaky weather examples of tests and trials gone wrong?

But more importantly, there is the Soviet experimentation and development of the works of that rare genius, Nikola Tesla. Weather expert Lowell Ponte wrote: "Shortly after the turn of the century, Nikola Tesla theorized that by using coordinated radio impulses, it should be possible to change the earth's magnetic field by creating giant standing waves. These waves, said Tesla, could then be manipulated to change the course of giant wind patterns that shape our weather." Among other things, Tesla received 14 doctorates from universities all over the world; patented over 900 new processes in the field of energy conversion; broadcast electricity over 25 miles without wires to light 10,000 watts of filament globes; devised the system of alternating current power generation and transmission which lights the world today; suggested a process for a charged-particle "death ray" which is now a reality, and outlined a means for electrical weather control as early as 1905. His findings were rejected at the time, but it is known that Soviet scientists have been experimenting and developing many of the theories outlined and blueprinted before his death in New York City in 1943. We haven't the necessary solid evidence to prove it, but there is every reason to believe that the Soviet experts, using Tesla's theories and America's technology, to build a weather weapon which, if and when perfected, could be used to control all the nations of the world. But, you'll hear nothing about this from official sources; because for special reasons, the people are not supposed to know about such things.

There is another current example of how there were attempts to keep the people from knowing that the Soviet KGB, while Yuri Andropov was its head, directed and financed, through its Bulgarian controlled secret police, the attempted assassination of the Pope. As early as November 9, Italian Interior Minister Virginio Rognoni told a CIA chief and a staffer from the Senate Intelligence Committee exactly how it all happened. The gunman, Agca, was a cold-blooded killer sprung from a Turkish prison, was passed into Bulgaria penniless and came out with \$50,000. He was able to describe the living quarters of the Bulgarian officials who were his controls and contacts, was able to name and identify them. He told about the flurry of electronic communication that came out of the Bulgarian embassy just before the attack on the Pope. According to columnist William Safire, "The CIA man waved all that aside. 'You have no proof,' he said, and did his best to convey to the Italian government a high degree of skepticism from the American government." The CIA man especially poo-hoed any idea that the KGB could be behind the assassination attempt. Our government and the controlled media cooperated in denying all that had been told them by Italian officials. But Readers Digest broke the silence, as it published John

Barron's article "The KGB's Magical War for Peace." Then NBC, trailing both ABC and CBS in the ratings war, did a special report on the assassination plot. And neither our government nor the controlled media could hide the facts any more. Why the original blackout and suppression of the news in the United States? Safire said it was a matter of politics and economics: "We have to deal with this man Andropov, say our doves, and if the chain of circumstance is drawn too tight we might not be able to trust the Soviets on arms control." Newsweek gave a fuller answer, once it was permitted to feature the story. "If Moscow is behind Agca and the Bulgarians, most Western governments probably would rather not know about it; the effects on arms control, trade and other East-West relations could be devastating."

Perhaps this is the reason that the media, except for Readers Digest and the independent press, refuse to admit that the KGB is behind the worldwide peace drive: trade and other East-West relations would be seriously jeopardized. The matter is so important that when President Reagan said that the "U.S. nuclear-freeze movement is led by people who have been duped by foreign communists," the media led by Time insisted that his contention was "totally unsupported" and we were told that he had made up the thing out of whole cloth. John Barron was ridiculed and accused of having no facts to back up his article. Here again, people must not be told that the deceptive peace drive is "sponsored by a thing called the World Peace Council, which is bought and paid for by the Soviet Union." And even if the President says it publicly, the people must be told that the President is making up another tall story.

The subtle art of deceiving the masses, or of hiding the truth from the majority, moral or otherwise, is a necessary part of the plan to establish a New World Order in which both the United States and the Soviet Union will be regional members. But, when to delude Americans into thinking of the Soviet Union as a deadly enemy, and when to use friendly persuasion to cause people to think of the Soviet Union as just a friendly trading partner sometimes becomes a problem to the Planners. In the first place, it is necessary to think of Russia as an enemy, because wars are still a chief stock in trade for the International Banking Community and the Multinational Industrial Monopolists. Preparing for war, waging war, and rebuilding nations after the war is fought, are very profitable ventures for those who would so venture. However, it is also important to the Planners to engage in trade, make loans, and form partnerships with the enemy. And, of even more importance is the final goal: that of a One World Government in which both of the giant nations will be a part. The Merging is the Ultimate Aim!

This was best stated in 1953 when Norman Dodd, Director of the House Committee to investigate tax-exempt foundations, was told by Rowan Gaither, then head of the Ford Foundation: "We operate here under directives which emanate from the White House. . . . The substance of the directives under which we operate is that we shall use our grant-making power so to alter life in the United States that we can be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union." (Emphasis added). Now, how to treat the Soviet Union as an enemy, and at the same time extend the hand of friendship, is something of a problem. So, certain of the biggest tax-exempt foundations were given the task of making red seem blue and blue seem red. And the foundations worked through the universities and colleges of America to achieve such a goal. Zbigniew Brzezinski operated such an Institute for Russian Studies at Columbia University before being called by David Rockefeller to help set up the Trilateral Commission and later serve as Jimmy Carter's National Security Adviser. Lately there has been a number of similar institutions established with foundation money in order to teach certain selected scholars of the Rhodes type how to cause people to hate Communism or love Communism at will, whichever suits the Planners best at

the time.

In the Los Angeles Times of Dec. 15, 1982, under the heading "Sovietology: Some Signs of Revival" there is an article by Anne C. Roark, who is the Times' education writer. The article begins: "After nearly two decades of serious erosion, which has left the field in practically a state of collapse, American scholarship on the Soviet Union is showing the first signs of a revival on university campuses. . . . Although the difficulties that have surrounded American study of the Soviet Union - or Sovietology as it is sometimes known - are far from over, there are indications that help is on the way. The directors at Rockefeller Foundation recently gave their final approval to a \$2 million grant to support research on Soviet foreign policy at two American centers. Stanford University, the University of California, Berkeley, UCLA, the Santa Monica-based Rand Corporation and other major research institutions have been invited to submit proposals. At least two other major U.S. foundations are conducting private talks on the possibility of increasing their support of American research on the Soviet Union. Their decisions are expected to be announced soon. In October, former Ambassador W. Averell Harriman and his wife Pamela gave \$10 million to Columbia University to establish an Advanced Institute of the Soviet Union. An additional \$1.5 million was given to the university by the Gladys and Roland Harriman Foundation. . . . Discussions of increased federal support are also taking place in Washington. A bill before Congress would establish an endowment of \$50 million, the interest from which would provide Soviet-bloc research and training programs at universities and centers such as the Kennan Institute for Advanced Russian Studies. . . . Secretary of State Shultz strongly endorsed the notion of increased government support for the study of Soviet Affairs." (Unquote). These are studies on how we can be "comfortably merged with the Soviet Union?" If there is any reason for honest study of Soviet affairs, why are such experts as Alexander Solzhenitsyn denied access to the White House and his testimony disregarded? Seven years ago he wrote: "Communism has been writing about itself in the most open way for 125 years. It is perfectly amazing. The whole world can read but somehow no one wants to understand what communism is. . . . But, what's amazing is, apart from all the books, communism has offered a multitude of examples for modern man to read." But this isn't the way the Planners want it to be read. And worst of all, while these Planners set up schools to train their apprentices in how to "comfortably merge us," Yuri Andropov and his gang are hastening that merger in their own way. A qualified expert, HduB, Reports that since Andropov has taken charge "Americans and Britishers will be told that a new and enlightened Russian leadership wants only to come to terms with the West and all that is needed is a sign from President Reagan. . . . In reality, Andropov's first goal is to bring Red China into a communist-family gang-up against the West. Anyone who believes an era of peace lies ahead is as stupid as Roosevelt was on November 16, 1933, when he recognized the Red Government of Russia in return for a letter from Maxime Molotov promising 'to scrupulously refrain from interfering in the internal affairs of the United States, (etc.)'" Yes, Andropov wants a merger with the United States. But why should we permit our government to assist him?

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number one . . . . . January 7, 1983

"THE MORE THINGS CHANGE - - - - -"

And so it came to pass, as it must every second year, the new, 89th Congress of the United States was activated. The usual pecking order among chairmanships, committee memberships, etc. was established, a few new rules of procedure were discussed. Then the House of Representatives settled down to its first day of business. And, as it might have been expected, the very first bill to be introduced was the old once rejected, proposed Equal Rights Amendment. Representatives Peter Rodino (D-N.J.) and Patricia Schroeder (D-Colo.) said they had some 221 co-sponsors, 31 of them being Republicans. They expected that the bill would be passed by the House sometime this summer. However, they couldn't expect such an easy hatching in the Senate, where Republicans supposedly still ruled the roost. Sen. Paul Tsongas (D-Mass.) said he will introduce the proposed amendment in the Senate on Jan. 24th. But it must go to the Senate Judiciary Committee, which is chaired by Sen. Strom Thurmond (R-S.C.) who thinks the States, and not the federal government, should deal with such matters, and there's every chance that ERA will die its second death before it ever gets to a vote in the Senate. However, it can be expected that the Libs, the Socialists, the Lesbians, the misnamed Gays, the assorted minority groups, and the misguided will continue to try and try until finally they may have their way. It will be recalled that ERA was originally passed by the Congress in 1972, was given seven years for ratification by three-fourths of the States, or else forget it. But the deadline came with only 35 States having ratified and some of them rescinding their ratification. So the lobbyists cajoled the Congress into giving an unprecedented and probably illegal extension until June 30, 1982 for its ratification. But nothing happened, and ERA suffered its first illegal death. Now comes a resurrection and, hopefully, a second death.

We are reminded of a kind of precedent, one which virtually turned this Republic into a Socialist Welfare State through its utilization by enemies of the Republic. We refer to the 14th Amendment, which was never ratified legally, but was forced onto the Constitution at the point of a bayonet by the revengeful Thaddeus Stevens & Co., shortly after President Lincoln's assassination. A historical brief is necessary: At the end of the War Between the States, there was considerable question as to which of the Confederate States had federally-approved governments. When the 13th Amendment was presented for ratification, some of those federally unrecognized State Legislatures ratified the Amendment. The constitutionality and legality of those States to act was never questioned and, joining with other (Yankee) States, the necessary three-fourths of the States served to add the 13th Amendment to the Constitution. However, with the 14th Amendment, things were different. When it was circulated for ratification, enough former Confederate and Yankee States rejected the Amendment so that it was defeated. However, the South-hating Thaddeus Stevens was not so easily satisfied. With the approval of an equally vengeful Congress, Stevens insisted that the amendment be recirculated (even as ERA is to be recirculated if it passes the House and Senate). This time around, those Southern States that had voted for the 13th and had not voted for the 14th, were forced to do so, figuratively at the point of the bayonet. Even so, as with ERA, some of the Yankee States had rescinded their ratification, but this was disallowed and the 14th Amendment was forced onto the Constitution, with coercion and illegality. The 14th was supposed to give former slaves full citizenship and the right to vote. But it was so loosely drawn that it became necessary to add the 15th

Amendment to the Constitution to accomplish this purpose (though the 15th was ignored in many States for many years).

The 14th Amendment ends with this statement: "The Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation. The 13th, 15th, 19th and the proposed Equal Rights Amendment all contain this same provision. This means that federal law is to be supreme in all of these areas, State and local laws to the contrary notwithstanding. It also means that, by judicial interpretation, States Rights are dead, and that the 10th Amendment is to all intents and purposes null and void. Also, the 14th Amendment contains this stipulation: "...nor shall any State deprive any person of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law, nor deny any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection of the laws" (meaning federal laws). Thus, and again by judicial interpretation, federal laws override State and local laws in any area specified by a judge or a federal court. And the Bill of Rights, which originally contained restrictions upon the federal government only, now are applicable to the States as well. Where the federal government originally had been created by the States through enactment of the Constitution, and federal power and authority limited to certain specific areas, now the servant has become the master and both the States and their citizens now are subject to the dictates of the federal government in all respects which may be designated by a federal court.

Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes wrote in 1930 in Baldwin vs. Missouri: "I have not yet adequately expressed the more than anxiety I feel at the ever-increasing scope given to the 14th Amendment in cutting down what I believe to be the constitutional rights of the States. As the decisions now stand, I see hardly any limit but the sky to the invalidating of those rights if they happen to strike a majority of this court for any reason desirable. I cannot believe that this amendment was intended to give us carte blanche to embody our economic or social beliefs in its prohibitions." Holmes was a prophet in this respect. Patrick McGuigan, director of the Free Congress Foundation's Judicial Reform Project in Washington, D.C., recently remarked that as a result of broad interpretations of the 14th Amendment "Edicts have been imposed in matters of prison facilities, the death penalty, school desegregation, zoning, school discipline, amateur athletics, affirmative action and local government organization. Of course, the most notorious example of judicial tyranny was the Roe vs Wade abortion decision of 1973, which created a national abortion policy out of whole cloth."

When the federal courts and/or their judges exceed their Constitutional authority and begin enacting laws that should clearly be the province of State and local governments as well as the Federal Legislature, it is the Constitutionally imposed duty of the United States Congress to curb such powers that are stolen by the courts and their judges. This is spelled out in the clear language of Article III, Section 2 of the Constitution. But, reforms don't just happen. It is necessary that Congress enact specific and definitive legislation to curb such abuses. In this connection, it is hopeful to know that Senator John East (R-N.C.) has introduced a Judicial Reform Act which would restore the original purpose of the Bill of Rights by "withdrawing from federal courts jurisdiction over cases claiming state abridgement of rights secured by the Bill of Rights. This jurisdiction would revert to State Courts." This would mean, for example, that murderers sentenced to death, would not have the "privilege" of delaying or escaping their execution through appeals to federal courts.

As it was in the beginning of our history as a Representative Republic, any criminal case within a State was dealt with in the County or Parish in which the alleged crime was committed. And with federal interference prohibited by the Constitution which was then the undisputed Law of the Land, a speedy and public trial by jury was possible, guilt or innocence established, judgment rendered and when guilt established, punishment executed without long delays as tax-supported lawyers filed appeal after appeal in court after court even unto the Supreme Court. If justice

is to be restored in this Nation, federal courts and judges must be forced, by appropriate legislation, to confine their judicial activities to those prescribed and clearly defined in Article III of the United States Constitution; and let the State and local courts handle the rest, as so commanded by that same Constitution. This is what Senator East's proposed Judicial Reform Act aims to accomplish.

However, it seems evident that any kind of reform legislation is going to have short shrift in this new 98th Congress, which will still be in session when the year 1984 arrives. Any reform legislation proposed by Senators John East of North Carolina, Jesse Helms of North Carolina, Gordon Humphrey of New Hampshire, or Don Nickles of Oklahoma will receive short shrift in this new Congress. For these four have been blacklisted by most of their fellow Senate colleagues and the controlled communications Media. These four were the ones who promoted and began that filibuster against the mis-named Gas Tax which was promoted by President Reagan and which proved to be the final ignominy of the late 97th Congress. These four have been labeled villians because villains control the Senate, and villiany always prospers when villiany controls. As The Spotlight noted in regard to this alleged Gas Tax Act, "The irony is that some 95 percent of the public is opposed to Mr. Reagan's bill and an even 95 percent of the senators helped push the atrocity through their body....The vote to invoke cloture (to end the filibuster), which guaranteed the passage of the legislation saw only five senators opposed out of 100."

One conservative observer wrote that "once voters know what's in the bill Congress passed, they'll also know that Helms & Co. were the only ones to emerge with integrity." It was promoted as a job-producing bill. But almost every economist who has examined the bill says it will cost almost as many jobs as it will create. Even congressional supporters seem to agree. But they voted for it anyway. Ordinarily it takes months, sometimes even years of debate between introduction and passage of an important bill. This is especially true of a measure that entails more than \$5 billion in taxing and spending, as does this bill. But, it got only one days' hearing in both the House and Senate committees. It went to committee one evening, emerged approved the next day. Then only three weeks elapsed between introduction and floor consideration. It would have been approved almost immediately had not East started a filibuster, to be joined by Helms. In the beginning, President Reagan called it a "jobs bill". But when told it would never pass under that label, Reagan switched to calling it a "highways bill." Howard Baker tried to justify his backing by calling it a "highways-jobs bill." But in the House, Tip O'Neil continued to refer to it as a "jobs bill." People who have examined the bill as passed, call all of this a "pack of lies." Here's a part of the reason why: The bill is supposed to raise \$5.5 billion in tax revenues over four years by raising the federal tax on gas and diesel fuel from 4¢ to 9¢ a gallon. But the revenue will depend on how much gas and diesel fuel is actually sold, and nobody can accurately predict just how much gas and diesel fuel is going to be used in the next four years. Most atrocious, since all of us must depend upon truck deliveries, especially deliveries of food products, is the raising of user fees on trucks. The fee, now at \$210, is raised to \$1,600, and in January of 1987, \$1,900. This means the consumer price will show up in every product transported by truck. Incidentally, there's a special gimmick involved in this truck user fee. Truckers get a trade-off if they use heavier, longer and wider trucks on a nationwide basis. But the States are responsible for highway safety and the wear-and-tear on roads, and are likely to rebel. And, if they do rebel, they stand the chance of losing federal funds. So, there goes another bit of whatever may be left of States Rights. The fed controls the purse strings, after all. So, when you are paying part of that truck users fee indirectly, and 5¢ directly, you'll be forced to negotiate your way around trucks up to 80 feet long and 8½ feet wide. Not just on interstate highways, but on two-lane highways and streets that feed the interstates.

Now, here's why the alleged Gas Tax Act became law, even if 95 percent of the people opposed it. Rep. Robert Roe, New Jersey Democrat, got through an amendment allowing him \$1 million which he can hand out to businesses in his district if they claim any harm from some nearby federal highway construction project. And Tip O'Neill had a special provision inserted which authorizes a most unusual \$3 million study of "national public works needs" which will be done by a firm in Tip's congressional district. An extra handout of over 20 percent will go to improve mass transit systems in Washington, D.C., Baltimore, Minneapolis and Miami. This so they can hold down fare increases. This means that motorists everywhere will be forced to pay part of the fare for public transportation users in these four cities. There are special laws and Executive Orders indirectly subsidizing urban mass transit fares and there's no reason for any such special grant to four cities of money that's supposed to be used to improve highways; except that the politicians handing out such money are buying votes. There are other reasons why this Gas Tax Act, or Jobs Bill, or whatever you choose for its camouflaged name, was passed. But this should be sufficient to show how the Senators who fought for the people lost - and so we all lost.

\* \* \* \* \*

The title of this Report reads: "The More Things Change - - -". To complete the sentence: "The More Things Remain the Same." Solomon, in Ecclesiastes, wrote it more fully: "The things that hath been it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done; and there is no new thing under the sun." Following this theme, we wrote of the renewal of the effort to make ERA a part of the Constitution. Then we wrote of a similar happening, when evil lawmakers tried and succeeded in making the 14th Amendment a part of the Constitution of the United States. Next, we wrote of the last-minute passage of the alleged Gas Tax Act. There is nothing new about the business of conspiring lawmakers selecting a special or last-minute occasion to bring about the passage of evil legislation. The most notorious example was the conspiratorial action which caused the passage of the Federal Reserve Act. Congress was still convened in the latter part of December, its members hoping to get away in time for Christmas at home. The International Bankers and Money Monopolists chose that time to secure passage of their bill. Senator Robert Owen, Chairman of the Finance Committee, was selected to see to its passage. On December 19, the Senate approved the Glass-Owen Bill by a vote of 54 to 34, sent it to the House with a do-pass recommendation. It passed the House on December 22 by the majority vote of 282 to 60, but had to be returned to the Senate for a final vote. Late in the evening of the next day, December 23, it passed the Senate 43 to 23 with 27 absent or abstaining. The bill was rushed to the White House where President Wilson, assured that it was exactly what Wall Street desired, signed the bill within an hour after it left the Senate floor. Senator Owen wrote: that the Federal Reserve Act "gave the United States the most gigantic and masterful (money) system of the world. . . . It is the best financial system the world has ever seen. It has made this nation and this government an impregnable financial force and the strongest the mind of man has ever devised." Owen later changed his mind when he discovered, too late, that he had helped create the monster that is destroying our substance. But, as Solomon wrote under divine inspiration: "There is no new thing under the sun."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Two . . . . . January 14, 1983

## **MONOPOLIZE MONEY, ENERGY, FOOD, THESE THREE, AND RULE THE WORLD!**

When the world's Power Brokers plan and execute a great crisis, one such as we are presently experiencing, besides the usual effects of depression, two things usually occur: The closure of smaller, independent community banks, and the foreclosure of mortgages on family farms. It happened in the 1930s, when there was planned the transformation of our political and economic systems, and a New National Order was established. It is happening now as a New Economic World Order is being established. John T. Flynn wrote of the time when Herbert Hoover had been selected to be President as the crisis was developed, and how his successor, Franklin Delano Roosevelt, was selected to bring about the New Political and Economic Order which was given the name New Deal. In his book "The Roosevelt Myth," Flynn wrote:

"Every hour brought news of new bank closings - from Texas, Arizona, Oregon, Washington, Wisconsin - bringing to 24 the number of states which had closed their banks. . . . In cities all over the country crowds stood outside closed banks looking woefully through their grated windows. Farmers were in revolt. They had been intimidating judges, dumping wheat out of overturned trucks into ditches. The fires were out in many factory furnaces. Millions of men were idle. All over the land millions of people turned their faces toward Washington to see what the handsome, smiling new President would do to stem the tide of the disaster.

"Economic paralysis lay all about. The arch-villain in this catastrophe was discernible to most people . . . And now he was on his way out to the accompaniment of the glee of his enemies and detractors. Most of his aides and subalterns were gone or waiting to surrender to their successors. In their place came the procession of the righteous captains of the New Deal - Frankfurter and Hull and Henry Wallace and Henry Morgenthau, Moley and Tugwell and Sam Rosenman and Berle and Harry Hopkins and Eleanor Roosevelt and scores of others whose names would soon fill the ears of the nation. . . . "

We are not suggesting with certainty that, as Hoover was selected to be the Villain of the crisis whose result was to be the New Deal, Reagan has been selected as the Villain in a crisis whose result will be an established New Economic World Order. Nor that things will get as bad in the 80s as they were in the 30s. Today we have unemployment compensation, food stamps, bank deposit insurance, etc. But, those two signs which we mentioned are with us once again. There have been an unprecedented number of bank closings. In an article headlined "World Banking In Deep Trouble," editorial writer Robert Rankin belies the headline by noting that "The major international banks likely will juggle their shifting accounts without collapsing. But more than 1,500 U.S. banks own part of the syndicated debts spread throughout Latin America alone. . . . the smaller banks might fold under the strain of delayed repayments."

In addition to the bank closures, mortgage foreclosures also have begun. An AP article of Jan. 12 reports that "efforts to renegotiate Doug Dailey's debt on his 191-acre farm failed yesterday and more than 100 farmers vowed to block a sheriff's sale of the farm." Time of Jan. 17 reported that "Sheriff Eugene Coon...has refused to uphold the law. When 43 owner-occupied homes were to be auctioned last week in Allegheny County, Pa. because of delinquent mortgage and tax payments Coon, who runs the monthly auction, stopped the sales. Said the four-term sheriff, 'These are

good people who have paid into their homes for years and years. I feel I'm on good legal grounds in trying to help those who can't help themselves." Newsweek headlined its cover story of Jan. 17: "Again, the Fear of Foreclosure," adding that "The sharp crack of the auctioneer's gavel is heard in the land, and with it the echoes of 1933." The newsweekly reprinted a paragraph that had appeared in its issue of Vol. 1, No. 1, Feb. 17, 1933: "The spectre of the auctioneer stalks throughout the land, haunting debtors in city, town and country....Next to life itself, a home is man's most prized possession. To save it, rugged individualism has grown gregarious, and harried citizens are banding against foreclosure." 50 years later, in January 1983 over 200 farmers had stormed the courthouse in Springfield, Colo. demanding that farm foreclosures be stopped. And in Grand Rapids, Mich., according to AP, "Members of a recently formed state farm association asked a federal judge to block the Farmers Home Administration from foreclosing delinquent farm loans....Fifty percent of the farmers in Michigan are in trouble..."

But to say that all owners of farms and all bankers are in trouble is to miss the point. It is the smaller, community bank that is in danger of closing, and the independent family farmer who fears foreclosure. In the case of bankers, an excellent description of how the megabankers have planned the present crisis, and saved themselves from its results was written by Allen Keyte, editor of World Affairs Review. He writes: "The present political situation is disastrous. Supply-side economics have been abandoned. They were never meant to succeed. How could they with an indestructible welfare state, budget deficits of \$175 bn, trade deficits of \$50bn and government intervention in the free market. Then there were those tax/cuts/increases. Mr. Reagan must have learned....He has a record 65 Trilateralists as advisers. ¶ Rep. Ron Paul recently said, 'our government is in a state of collapse.' He's right and let me give you the reasons. (1) The FRB, controlled by David Rockefeller's Council on Foreign Relations and his Trilateral Commission, in league with other major banks, is implementing a controlled monetary collapse. (2) the FRB has agreed to bail out the \$1.7 trillion Euromarket created by the Swiss and British bankers. If this isn't staggering enough they also, through the Monetary Control Act, will bail out the major world banks' debts of \$850bn to the third world and communist countries....¶ Every third world and communist country will be in default on its debt. Mexico will be followed by Argentina, Brazil, Peru, Columbia, Zaire, Zambia, Tanzania, then Poland, Romania, Yugoslavia and perhaps even Canada. There are scores of countries technically in default now. It's only a matter of taking them one at a time in order to stop the whole house of cards from collapsing. The Monetary Control Act of 1980 guarantees this! This act is the most inflationary piece of legislation ever passed. It allows the Fed to bail out the world. Not only can the Fed monetize the Eurodollar debt and the debts of other nations, but it can also monetize Municipal Bond debt. Since enactment of this legislation it has been used 70 times for foreign debt purchase. They just keep it quiet. You don't need to know.... ¶ Can you believe the Omnibus Banking Bill was passed by a voice vote at 10:30 at night? Just as the Federal Reserve Act was in 1913. This bill allows the government insuring agencies, FDIC and FSLIC, to bail out any company which controls or contemplates controlling a bank or savings and loan. Guess who supplies the cash? The FED. That means that in times of emergency the FED has the power to force mergers and takeovers of other financial institutions. This will allow the major Trilateralist-CFR banks such as Citibank, Chase Manhattan, Manufacturers Hanover, etc. to pick up all the small banks and savings and loans in the country for 25¢ on the dollar, under the guise of a financial emergency which they in fact created themselves. ¶ As if the aforementioned bills were not enough they were topped by the passage three years earlier of the International Emergency Economic Powers Act. Essentially this bill allows the President to implement foreign exchange controls over all foreign exchange transactions, assets and property. ¶ These three pieces of legislation...are highly inflationary and may not be totally implemented for some time to come. This phase we are now in is debt liquidation,

partial expansion of banking activities by the majors and partial monetary control....' (Quoted from "World Affairs Review," 98 Malleson Road, Gotherington, Cheltenham, Glos GL524EY, United Kingdom. 24 issued per year, \$127.00).

Monetary control is but one part of the overall conspiracy. A second basic element is the monopolistic control of energy. By energy we mean that which makes the wheels go around, lights up the world when the sun goes down, drives motors and keeps factories operating, provides for the making of clothing and other products which have become a daily convenience or necessity. And when referring to this definition of energy, oil is presently the world's key commodity. There are other and better sources of energy. When Henry Ford invented his first automobiles, they ran on alcohol, not gasoline. The oil companies convinced Ford that gasoline was cheaper, and he converted his world-changing invention. Oil has always been associated with the name of Rockefeller. John D. Sr. began his fortune by peddling "Nujol" as a cure for cancer. It was just raw petroleum in a fancy bottle. From there onward and upward did oil grease the rise of the Rockefellers. Multinational corporations whose interlocking directorates connect them with the major international banks are said to control over 40% of the world's oil flow. In his book Wealth For All, R.E. McMaster, Jr. notes that ARAMCO and Exxon (Rockefeller connected) monopolize the distribution of oil worldwide. "For example, out of the 8.5 million barrels of oil a day produced by Saudi Arabia, the Arabian American Oil Company (ARAMCO) is responsible for marketing 6.5 million barrels. ARAMCO is made up of Texaco, Exxon, Mobil, and Standard Oil of California. Now we know who really got rich on the skyrocketing price of oil in the 1970s. Back in 1970, the top eight major oil companies controlled 58.1 percent of the refining capacity domestically. ...What we find is that "Big Oil," "Big Banking," and "Big Government" all benefit from high oil prices." Mr. McMaster injects a personal observation which tells the story in few words: "When this writer was undergoing T-38 instructor pilot training at Tyndall Air Force Base, Florida, in our class were many Air Force jet fighter pilots who had just returned from the Vietnam War. They openly discussed how they were not allowed to bomb the oil supplies which came down the Ho Chi Minh Trail. They further commented on how the oil refinery located in North Vietnam was off limits as a strategic target. I found this quite strange at the time.... The refinery was/is owned by New York banking interests." (Quoted from Vol. II of "Wealth For All," A.N. Inc., P.O.Box 67, Whitefish, Montana 59937. Vol. I deals with religion, politics and war. Vol. II concentrates on economics. Both copyrighted in 1982. \$14.95 per book).

So, with their monopoly of money developing apace and at our expense, and with control of oil well in hand (and the development of nuclear power stalled when not controlled by the multinationalists), the next item on the New Economic World Order planners' agenda is the control of food. This is where the foreclosure of mortgages on family owned and operated farms become important. Of course, much had gone on before this present crisis was brought to a head. Slowly but surely the multinationalists had been taking over America's agriculture production. And the independent farmers that are left are already at the mercy of the multinationalists in several ways. Multinationalists control the production of herbicides and fertilizers, seeds and motorized irrigation systems. They have been discouraged from using organic farming techniques. They are told to forget crop rotation, land terracing, minimum tillage; until recently when President Reagan took it upon himself to give farmers grain for not raising it (shades of Henry Wallace and his killing of little pigs). Multinational business dominates world grain trade. There are said to be five multinational corporations that control the grain trade: Continental Grain, Dreyfus, Andre, Bunge, and Cargill. Cargill and Continental are said to handle better than 50 percent of U.S. exported grain. So develops the monopoly. And Gary North in his Remnant Review has exposed how the multinationalists are buying up the seed businesses. Gary discovered that not only have the multinational agricultural corporations been buying



up the old, small, family-operated seed companies; they have "canned" the seeds that reproduce, and replaced them with sterile hybrid seeds. The farmers can't plant what they grow, they must buy a new crop of seeds for planting each year from the multinationals. The small seed companies were put out of business through bureaucratic labeling requirements fostered by the federal government. So smothered with government regulation, they were forced to sell, and Cargill, ITT, Purex and Atlantic Richfield were eager to buy. Again quoting McMaster: "There is a battle underway for control of agricultural land now. The small farmers are losing in a big way. Two-thirds of this country's food supply is now produced by only 10 percent of this nation's farms. The actual number of farms have declined 54 percent since 1945. Approximately a third of today's U.S. farms are so small that their annual sales are less than \$2,500....Over 50 percent of all farms are operated by partial owners. ...In summary, the stage is set as never before in history for the world's great 'protein gold' cartel. The big question is, Who will run this ultimate cartel? Multinational business is rapidly gaining the upper hand. But the small farmers and operators (for big agribusiness) are sleeping giants. They could be the last and best hope America has at regaining her constitutional freedoms and reestablishing 'Wealth For All'."

"It's power that's at stake here, just like power and resulting wealth is/was at issue over the control of oil. Control of food is ultimate control....The United States, Canada, Australia and Argentina control 80 to 90 percent of all the world's grain trade. If that doesn't hold the potential for a 'protein gold' cartel, what does?"... The U.S. multinationals' growing control of agriculture is similar to the large multinationals' dominance in the oil industry (which in turn are dominated by or allied with the international bankers-Ed.). ...In Australia, wheat is a primary export. The Australian Wheat Board rules supreme down there, much like the U.S.D.A. here. The noises that Chase Manhattan has been making about investment in Australia speak loud and clear....When David Rockefeller recently took his Chase Manhattan Advisory Committee to Australia...Henry Kissinger went along in the entourage. America's old Soviet ally, Armand Hammer, has also been visiting and aggressively promoting Australia recently....Guess who, in April 1981, took the directors of Chase Manhattan to Argentina? None other than David Rockefeller (was war with Britain over the Falklands a part of the game-Ed.?) Due to the social, political and economic (and militant) turmoil in recent years, multinational banking and corporate interests (multinational debt capitalism) is rapidly gaining control of Argentina. No one else has the bucks or clout to finance that critical agricultural country. And, in today's world, control of finance is political and economic control....The fourth and final domino in the CROPEC (Crop exporting countries) chain is our socialistic neighbor to the north, Canada....The incredible fight that has taken place between Trudeau and the Canadian provinces over the new Canadian constitution speaks of the classic struggle between centralization and decentralization, which is occurring worldwide. Trudeau has long been acknowledged as a wild-eyed socialist. Yes, truly, CROPEC is coming together."

Thus do the developers of the New World Order weave their web. Control of what we are taught to call money, which brings political and economic control. Then control of energy, which means industrial and even social control, and finally control of agricultural production, which is vital to life itself. We are reminded that "the love of money is the root of all evil;" that "in the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread," and the final command: "Man shall not live by bread alone." Within those three phrases from Scripture rests the real message.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Three . . . . . January 21, 1983

## MORE TAX AND TAX, SPEND AND SPEND, AND IN 1984 ELECT AND ELECT?

Would you like the Inner Circle of the Council on Foreign Relations to choose you to be President of the United States? As happened with Herbert Hoover, Dwight Eisenhower, John Kennedy, Richard Nixon, Jimmy Carter and Ronald Reagan? Although in the case of Mr. Reagan, he may not have known it until after the Eastern Establishment members of his executive staff had been selected for him from the ranks of the CFR, Trilateral Commission, Foreign Policy Association, Committee for Economic Development, or some related economic or political organism. And because he couldn't keep his promises, look at the position he's in in this last full week of the first calendar month of 1983: 1) A State of the Union Address to be delivered to a very doubting public; 2) A ballooning budget with a distended deficit to be offered to an adverse Congress; 3) A split staff of advisers that keeps his administration in continuous disarray; 4) A rebellious House and a reluctant Senate which threaten to do away with whatever authority is left him as President; 5) a plethora of information leaks which has caused him to resort to a slang term to vent his spleen; 6) Communications media that are trying their best to make him look totally inept and untrustworthy; 7) Double-digit unemployment that won't go away; 8) An economy that's getting nowhere; 9) Defense and foreign policy problems on which there is no unity; 10) The hard-line conservatives who backed him in the beginning now turning against him because of his reneging on promises. Have we overlooked anything except the question of the 1984 elections?

Perhaps the underlying cause of most of the President's troubles lies in the fact that he promised there'd be a balanced budget in 1984. Instead, the Congressional Budget Office reports that federal deficits will rise in the next several years until they'll reach a predicted \$322 billion in 1987, unless far greater tax increases and spending cuts are made. Red-ink spending is estimated for the current fiscal year at \$196 billion; for the next fiscal year beginning October 1, \$214 billion; \$227 billion in 1985; \$273 billion in 1986; \$322 billion in 1987. This is why President Reagan now admits that there must be tax increases, but of the indirect kind wherever possible, so the people won't think of them as taxes, like taxes on incomes and social security withholdings. Like the gasoline tax uppage and the tax on trucks that seems sure to cause a nationwide strike beginning January 31. And the withholding tax on peoples' savings and interest which will be effective July 1, 1983. Your friendly banker (as contrasted with the megabankers) is against this one, too. William Kennedy, Jr., chairman of the board of the National Bank of Commerce in Pine Bluff, Arkansas, currently president of the American Bankers Association, has signed a number of nationally published advertisements in which he points out how savers and investors are going to lose the use of billions of dollars each year, and how the new law is going to eat up more money in expenses than it will return in revenue. How will this affect you as an individual? Mr. Kennedy says, "Let's say you are due a \$200 interest payment after July, and you plan to leave it in your bank to grow through interest compounding. Under the new law, you will only have to use of, or be able to access \$180 of your money." More importantly, this new withholding law will force your bank to withdraw your money from your own account without your approval, and send it to the IRS. It's bad enough that your employer is forced to submit to unconstitutional involuntary servitude by withholding part of your salary or wages and giving it to the IRS. But when your banker is forced to do the same

thing, there goes another bit of what's left of temporal freedom and liberty. Bank president Kennedy ends his paid advertisement with this statement: "We are actively urging Congress to reconsider and repeal this misguided and wrong attempt to impose a hidden tax on your savings. We know that we cannot be successful in our battle on this issue without the help of millions of concerned Americans. This is why we are urging our customers to write their Congressmen and Senators. The government wants a piece of your savings. Instead, give Congress a piece of your mind."

A group of Congressmen have responded by introducing H.R.500, a bill to repeal the interest and dividend withholding sections of the Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act which was enacted last summer. A co-sponsor of H.R.500, Rep. Ron Paul, explains: "Withholding will cost consumers at least \$1.5 billion in lost earnings, while the banking industry will have to spend an equal amount just in staff training and computer time to implement the new procedures. These are costs that will be passed along to the consumer, resulting, when all of this is added up, in a serious disincentive for Americans to save...All savings should be tax exempt. Taxing savings itself is outrageous, but H.R.500, if passed, would offer some much-needed relief."

We mention this particularly, because in times like these millions of Americans may be dependent upon their savings for their very livelihood. And for Congressmen to vote themselves healthy salary increases while taxing savings accounts seems the height of injustice.

This, of course, is but one of the sneaky ways in which our government is trying to secure additional revenue to make it possible to give additional sums to Communist governed and other Third World countries. There is, for example, an IRS order that all waiters, waitresses and others who receive tips must give IRS 8 percent of all they receive as tips. Exactly how this is to be collected has not been spelled out, and we doubt that many people are observing the order. But, it could be enforced if the IRS decides to hire more taxmen to investigate. If columnists Evans and Novak are right, then there may be a surtax on all income in the future. It does seem that the administration is seriously proposing that there be a 10 percent surtax on all income; a tax on a tax. Faced with a \$200 billion deficit this fiscal year, a near-bankrupt Social Security system, and a budget that seems to defy cutting, Congress and the Administration are looking at a number of other ways to get more money out of taxpayers. There is much discussion of that flat-rate income tax plan, which supposedly would raise more money if all the loopholes were eliminated. There's also much talk of a national sales tax on most everything but drugs and food. And once again administrators and lawmakers are considering the imposition of that European-spawned Value Added Tax (VAT), a system in which tax is added at each stage of production, distribution and sale; a scheme that has been considered and rejected a number of times by previous Congresses. But, now that planners have virtually destroyed the private enterprise system, leaders possessing some degree of power are desperate and are seeking desperate ways of preventing the results they should have foreseen.

There are, of course, a large number of Congressmen, a minority however, who believe that the first duty is to look for ways of reducing spending, rather than looking for sneaky ways of collecting more tax revenue and spending more money on unnecessary programs. But most of these sincere congressmen are looking in the wrong direction. They seem to be concentrating on eliminating loopholes in the income tax laws, instead of looking for ways to eliminate the system entirely and establishing a just and honest taxing system in its place. True, some money can be secured by the IRS by doing away with some of the tax loopholes. That Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act which we referred to previously was responsible for reducing some 13 of them, resulting in an estimated \$31 billion in added revenue. It is

believed that as much as \$269 billion – enough to take care of the entire Pentagon budget – is lost to the Treasury each year because of the ways that many millionaires free themselves of tax responsibilities (as David Rockefeller once boasted). However, closing loopholes in tax laws is a difficult business. Moreover, if the income tax is to be continued as a graduated theft, some of those loopholes are justified and beneficial. The eyes of the lawmakers should be on total replacement rather than repair. As one critic has noted, we did very well without any income tax until 1913, and we haven't done so well since, in that the more the federal government gains in revenue the more the national debt seems to grow.

Even President Reagan is now willing to admit that reducing expenses sufficient to actually balance the federal budget is impossible for two principle reasons: Those entitlements which Congress can't eliminate without causing a revolution now that we have become a Corporate Welfare State; and the interest we are paying every year on the national debt. American taxpayers are seldom told how the interest on that national debt keeps growing. In the fiscal year ending June 30, 1976, taxpayers shelled out \$40 billion in interest on that debt. In fiscal 1979 the annual payment had risen to \$55 billion; in 1980 to \$70 billion; in 1981 to \$87 billion, and in 1982 to \$115 billion. Nobody will say just who is receiving this money from the taxpayers, but usually reliable sources indicate that the money was paid out to eight international banks. They have been identified as the Rothschild Banks of London, France, Germany, Belgium and New York; Lazard Freres of Paris and New York; the Warburg Banks of Germany, London and New York; Lehman Brothers of New York and London; Kuhn, Loeb Banks of New York and London; Chase Manhattan Bank of New York; Goldman, Sachs of New York and London; and the Israel Moses Seif Banks of Italy. These banks, holders of the world money-creating monopoly, are said to control all of the money-creating powers of the principal countries of the world which have central banks. As for the Central Bank of the United States (the Fed), it is said that there are approximately three hundred people, known to each other and/or relatives of the "owners" of the banks, who hold stock or shares in the Federal Reserve System. They comprise an interlocking, international banking cartel to which American taxpayers gave \$115 billion in 1982, and will give an even greater sum in fiscal 1983 as interest on the national debt. Contrary to the generally held opinion that the Federal Reserve System is a U.S. Government agency, a Federal Circuit Court has recently ruled that the twelve Federal Reserve Banks are private corporations. The Ninth Circuit Court, in "Lewis vs. United States," handed down that ruling more than four months ago, but not a peep concerning the ruling has been made by the printed or electronic media. The actual ruling is a lengthy document, but here are a few key quotations:

"Examining the organization and functions of the Federal Reserve Banks, and applying the relevant factors, we conclude that the Reserve Banks are not federal instrumentalities for purposes of the FTCA, but are independent, privately owned and locally controlled corporations. ¶ Each Federal Reserve Bank is a separate corporation owned by commercial banks in its region. The stockholding commercial banks elect two thirds of each Bank's nine member board of directors. The remaining three directors are appointed by the Federal Reserve Board. The Federal Reserve Board regulates the Reserve Banks, but direct supervision and control of each bank is exercised by its board of directors. The directors enact by-laws regulating the manner of conducting general bank business, and appoint officers to implement and supervise daily Bank activities. These activities include collecting and clearing checks, making advances to private bank commercial entities, holding reserves for member banks, discounting the notes of member banks, and buying and selling securities on the open market. ¶ Each bank is statutorily empowered to conduct these activities without day to day direction from the federal government. Thus, for example, the interest rates on advances to member banks, individuals, partnerships,

and corporations are set by each Reserve Bank and their decisions regarding the purchase and sale of securities are likewise independently made. ¶ It is evident from the legislative history of the Federal Reserve Act that Congress did not intend to give the federal government direction over the daily operation of the Reserve Banks....¶ The fact that the Federal Reserve Board regulates the Reserve Banks does not make them federal agencies under the Act.. (Unquote).

Just as we were writing that last paragraph, word came that Paul Volcker, head of the Fed, had just told the President, in effect, that the federal budget must be trimmed some more, or else he's going to raise interest rates again. And he can do it, because he's head of the Fed. And that will leave the President in more of a quandary because there are certain things that he simply can't cut out of the budget, and cutting down on the red-ink deficit seems just as impossible. However, as the third year of his term was just beginning, the President appeared in the White House press room to tell the assembled reporters that we are entering "a season of hope," even if economic recovery still proves elusive. At about the same time, a Harris poll announced that the President's popularity is slipping, that people don't seem to trust him any more, and that he shouldn't seek re-election. And those hardline conservatives who are chiefly responsible for getting him elected, seem to be feeling the same way. Over the weekend they were to meet in Dallas to "discuss complaints against the administration and perhaps lay some groundwork for challenging President Reagan if he seeks re-election in 1984." Howard Phillips, chairman of the Conservative Caucus, said, "We've either got to fish or cut bait." Whatever that really meant, fundraiser Richard Viguerie seemed to agree. And Clymer Wright, who was Reagan's campaign finance chairman in 1980, had written a letter to the President telling him he'd better fire White House staff chief James Baker III, or suffer total loss of conservative support. The President didn't like what Clymer said, and told him so. Which indicates that Reagan has joined the Eastern Establishment side of that divided camp in the Administration. The right-wingers who went to Washington with Reagan are outnumbered and outpowered by the Eastern Establishment appointees that now seem to run things as David and Paul decree. President Reagan also seems to have fallen in line, else how could he have nominated Margaret Heckler to become head of the multi-billion dollar Health and Human Services Department? Not because the former representative is a woman, but because she is a professional feminist who has been against Reagan policies from the very beginning. She has embraced every cause promoted by the women's liberation crowd, with one exception: she doesn't think the federal government should pay for abortions. Said "Human Events": "Beyond Heckler's activities on behalf of the ERA, the national women's conference and other feminist causes, she has consistently taken stands in entitlements spending while simultaneously backing large cuts in defense - positions she will have to completely disavow if she is now suddenly to take the lead in shaping Reagan's policies at Health and Human Services."

In summary: The Eastern Establishment seems to have conquered the Presidency, the Congress is in its power, the Welfarists its army, and its unreal money the power it needs to control us all. If we are to restore our Republic, our first task is to kill the Fed and give back to Congress the Constitutional power to "coin money (and) regulate the value thereof." A tidal surge is beginning. Eight States have introduced resolutions demanding an end to the Fed. Let's keep that tide rolling through the rest of the States.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Four . . . . . January 28, 1983

## **TO TOUCH ALL BASES**

He said George Washington's was the first, delivered in 1790, and his would be the 196th State of the Union message to be delivered to Congress. He said, "The state of our Union is strong, but our economy is troubled. . . . We have a long way to go, but . . . America is on the mend." He enumerated all the stitches and patches which, in his opinion as President, must be made before that mending is completed. But first, he took time to praise Senate Majority Leader Howard Baker and House Speaker Tip O'Neill "for a job well done" in completing a workable plan that would mean "the integrity of the Social Security system will be preserved - and no one's payments will be reduced." But neither will they receive cost-of-living increases if the plan is adopted. He seemed careful to quote Franklin Delano Roosevelt who once told a rubber-stamp Congress that there is "a need for leadership that looks forward, not backward." Later he would quote Bernard Baruch, who once remarked that "America has never forgotten the nobler things that brought her into being and that light her path." One might wonder why a Republican President would take the trouble to quote the rather irrelevant words of a New Deal President and an International financier.

Getting down to the serious business of telling the Congress and the people (and the Soviet Ambassador to the United States, who was so often spotlighted by the TV cameras) what must be done to complete the "mending" of the United States, President Reagan first spoke of the economic situation, citing four recommended measures which should be taken:

- 1) A Federal spending freeze. This included a six-month freeze on all cost-of-living adjustments to be applied to Social Security and other Government-related retirement programs; and a one-year freeze on "a broad range of domestic spending programs, and for Federal civilian and military pay and pensions programs (which wouldn't include the pay raise Congressmen voted for themselves last December).
- 2) Measures to "control the uncontrollable" spending programs, such as food stamps.
- 3) \$55 billion in defense savings over the next five years, which he assured his listeners would not endanger our defense program.
- 4) A threatened stand-by tax surcharge "limited to no more than 1 percent of the gross national product to start in fiscal 1986. This would mean a tax on your income tax payments; a tax on a tax. Said the President of these measures: "I realize that this four-part plan is easier to describe than it will be to enact."

Then the President referred to the unemployment problem. "Short-term help and long-term hope," coupled to a proposed new "Employment Act of 1983" and "new Incentives for summer youth employment to help young people get a start in the job market." These items were not spelled out.

Next, on to the subject of education, with nary a mention of that original promise to get rid of the Department of Education. Instead, a four-goal proposal:

- 1) Block grants to the States for "upgrading of math and science instruction". No mention of the other two of the "three r's."
- 2) Establishment of education savings accounts. No explanation was given on how this would work or what was really meant.
- 3) Passage of tuition tax credits for parents who want to send their children to private or religious affiliated schools. In previous Reports we have shown how that would add to the desired governmental "education monopoly" which would make all schools, private, religious or otherwise, subject to government control.

#### 4) A Constitutional amendment to permit voluntary school prayer.

In the President's 45-minute State of the Union address, there were the expected references to women's right, civil rights, fair housing laws, reform of criminal justice statutes, all-out war on big-time organized crime and the drug racketeers, more crop-swap and a promise of individual aid to farmers in debt, another comprehensive federalism program, a commitment to keep America "the technological leader of the world now and into the 21st century," and more of the safer promises that might even be kept. But then came what we view as a distinct sell-out to his mentors, the agents of the Eastern Establishment, when he said "Let us turn briefly to the international arena." Peace with freedom is the slogan as we are to pursue the "commitment of the United States to developing the infrastructure of democracy throughout the world." And "since our own economic well-being is inextricably linked to the world economy . . . we will continue to work closely with the industrial democracies of Europe and Japan (the Trilateral Commission countries), and with the International Monetary Fund (which is to become the Central Bank of the World) to ensure it has adequate resources to help bring the world economy back to strong, noninflationary growth." In this connection, on January 18th Treasury Secretary Donald Regan and Fed chairman Paul Volcker met in Paris with the finance ministers and Central Bank representatives of the ten leading nations of the IMF. There they agreed, according to UPI, "to almost triple the funds available to ease national debts." They discussed the Mexican bailout, the Brazilian bailout which is progressing as was expected, the rollovers of Poland and Romania, and the plight of a number of third world and communist world governments that are about to be prevented from declaring bankruptcy. It has not been recognized, or publicized, that there was a Soviet bailout as well, together with a Reagan surrender to the Eastern Establishment, when the Soviet gas pipeline project was approved by President Reagan. We like the way Globescan explained it:

"In essence the famous Soviet gas pipeline project is a vast foreign-aid program whereby Western banks make low-interest loans to a hostile power. They are lending the Soviets the required capital at interest rates far below what they charge Western businessmen. Why? First of all, to allow the Soviets to tap far-off Siberian gas and distribute most of it to Russia's industrial centers. Secondly, to provide the Soviets with cash with which to purchase the high technology items they themselves cannot produce, but which are essential if the USSR is to continue to function as a viable created enemy of the West. Soviet Russia - and now China as well - are supported and used by the International Establishment, the world elitist money-creators, for several purposes:

- 1) To serve as a captive consumer. To purchase, with loan money and subsidies, the goods produced by Establishment industries in the West.
- 2) To eliminate resource-rich Russia as a world competitor in the supply of industrial goods and food. This is assured by the continuance of non-productive, poverty-producing Socialism.
- 3) To provide resources and manufactured goods at below world-market prices produced by actual slave labor and by subjugated and subdued Russian and Chinese people.
- 4) To serve as an enemy of the West. To frighten Western people into continually supporting various International Establishment profit plans. These may be for military spending to 'defend America' and the 'free world,' for loans to socialist nations to keep them from 'going communist,' and for 'aid to the Third World' (the poverty-producing industry), or for the New International Economic Order plan to 'stabilize prices' - actually to control all world resources and food.

"West Europeans will not benefit from Siberian gas any more than they have benefited from membership in the European Community. The only beneficiaries in the West will be the Internationalists whose profit-producing pipeline brings nearer the day when



they hope to acquire total control over the world's energy resources and the world's people. ¶ There is no shortage of gas in Western Europe. The gas shortage is in Russia. Only in Britain's North Sea has any serious attempt been made to extract gas on a large scale. And Europe has vast reserves of gas and coal that make it totally unnecessary to depend on imported natural gas. The envisaged plan for the pipeline to supply 52,000 million cubic yards of gas per year (which has already been reduced) would represent only 4 percent of Europe's foreseeable consumption and will become even more marginal as the West discovers new gasfields, develops existing ones, and perfects new methods for converting coal into gas. But gas is needed in Russia. ¶ Without the distribution of natural gas by the new Western financed and designed pipeline network, Russia's industrial production would remain stagnant - unable to produce quantities of cheap goods to be bought and sold in the West by the internationalists. So the fact that Western Europe has no need for additional supplies of gas is not important to the international schemers. . . . ¶ The pipeline will, however, certainly create 'employment' in Russia. It will 'employ' countless thousands of Soviet political prisoners, South Vietnamese internees, and large numbers of Poles, East Germans and Ukrainians who are forced to work on the pipeline in appalling permafrost conditions in Siberia, and in the inhospitable Carpathian mountains. (Globescan + Futurewatch + Spearhead, London).

As we reported previously, Armand Hammer, whose fortune was made by serving the Soviets since the time of his friend Lenin, has joined the team by proposing to use American equipment and technology to build a coal-slurry pipeline from Siberia to Moscow. According to the Wall Street Journal, Hammer's project is to be undertaken jointly with Bechtel Corporation and "would involve a pipeline at least as large as the Soviet European natural-gas pipeline." The President of Bechtel was, until named U.S. Secretary of State, George Pratt Shultz (Pratt for Pratt House which is the headquarters of the New York based Council on Foreign Relations).

But, to return to our analysis of President Reagan's State of the Union address: After his implied kowtowing to the International Establishment by way of IMF and the development of "the infrastructure of democracy throughout the world," The President then spent some time discussing arms and nuclear weapons control, reduction and deployment. Nothing new was said. He finished by praising the people of the United States for their neighborliness, adding that "The challenge for us in Government is to be worthy of them - to make Government a help, not a hindrance to our people in the challenging days ahead. . . ."

So much for Ronald Reagan's "Touch All Bases" diagnosis of the State of our Union and his prescription for mending it economically, socially, fiscally and politically. If the media are correct, nobody with public voice agreed with him. Liberals and conservatives, adversaries and friends, all are said to have panned him. Howard Baker, whom Reagan had gone beyond the call of duty to praise, called it a "real donnybrook." Tip O'Neill, also receiving unusual public plaudit, "couldn't conceive of a freeze on domestic spending, would fight to repeal this year's 10 percent tax cut, would also fight to cause further reductions in defense spending, etc. Democrats in general said Reagan's diagnosis was "insensitive to America's needy." A coalition of State and local governments declared it will fight the proposed domestic spending cuts. The National Governors Association announced it was drafting its own budget guidelines to help the federal government cut deficits in defense spending, this so the governors could get more handouts from the federal trough. The Congressional Black Caucus "accused Reagan of rhetoric on domestic programs." All of the affiliated Terrible 1313 organizations, a sort of domestic arm of the CFR, issued a statement declaring they will not tolerate domestic spending cuts. And so forth, all of them fulfilling the prediction made by a Roman senator some 2,000 years ago that, once the people found they could vote themselves money from the Treasury, they would wreck the country, as Greece, Rome, Britain, and now the United States have been

or are being wrecked.

But President Reagan, to make matters even worse, choosing to emphasize his statement that we would continue to lead the world technologically, went to Boston where college and university technological training is highlighted through M.I.T., etc., and there, after hoisting a few mugs of beer at a men's bar, made the statement that taxing corporations was unjust. That immediately raised a storm of disapproval from everybody that hadn't already lambasted him because of his State of the Union diagnosis and prescription. In this one thing at least, Reagan was right. Because corporations do not pay income taxes. They just act as collecting agents for the IRS. They, legitimately, add the tax amount to the sales price of the products or services to their customers, consumers and clients. But Mr. Reagan had chosen the wrong time and the wrong place to make any such statement without adequate explanation. So now he's kicked himself because he said it three times.

But, enough of President Reagan's State of our Union; what about the state of our President? For, barring the unexpected, he will be our President for another two years. Well, we called his address a "touch all bases" effort. It was as though he was smarting from the discouraging effects of the public polls and wanted to regain his lost popularity, which would mean votes if he runs again. Or, perhaps somebody higher than he was giving him some very bad advice in order to make him look very foolish and bad as a leader. Which, we may never know, whether Reagan fell for the idea or was pushed. In any case, to placate the liberals, socialists, fabians and fascists, he took occasion to quote a rather irrelevant remark made by FDR. To assuage the banking and brokering crowd, and perhaps the Zionists as well, he cited another platitudinous comment by Baruch, calling him a very wise man. To placate the women libbers, he spoke strongly in favor of equality, this after having made a special deal out of naming two women, one of them a confirmed feminist, to two vacated Cabinet Department secretaryships. To please the blacks he had made those special trips to that school in Chicago where young black children were receiving particular training. As appeasement to the hard-line conservatives, he had fired Eugene Rostow, head of the U.S. Arms and Disarmament Agency, a communist sympathizer who should never have been hired by Jimmy Carter and who should have been fired by Ronald Reagan two years ago, except that he was a prominent member of the upper echelon of the Council on Foreign Relations. President Reagan also gave a gift to Moral Majority supporters when he spoke out for prayer in public schools. And so on, and on, touching all bases, as he seemed to be trying for a home run to the White House in 1984 - unless that higher-up was egging him on for reasons best known to the elitist cabal. Regardless of who or why, as one of our valued correspondents has written: "He (Reagan) has now been pretty much absorbed by the elitist Council on Foreign Relations and Trilateral Commission hierarchy personified by the George Bush, George Shultz and David Rockefeller followers." This has estranged him from those that backed him in the beginning. One after another, his conservative associates in the White House and in Congress have left him, leaving him surrounded by the manipulators and representatives from the CFR and TLC. Senators Helms, Humphrey, East, Nickles, Garn, Hatch and Representatives Paul, Gramm, Crane, Craig, Hansen, Kemp and others have in one way or another tried to keep Reagan to the promises he made while campaigning. But Reagan has been trying to compromise and vacillate and act the mugwump, and it's too late for that. Come to think of it, that goes for all of us. As Howard Phillips of the Conservative Caucus said, "We've either got to fish or cut bait."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty ..... Number Five ..... February 4, 1983

## COMMUNISM BY ANY OTHER NAME

As calendar leaves were being turned to display the month of February, 1983, certain world leaders were very busy, and certain important things were happening. Vice President George Bush was in Europe, trying to sell the leaders of the Trilateral Commission controlled countries on the wisdom of the American government's plan of selection and placement of nuclear weapons in Western Europe, Secretary of State George Shultz was in Peking, trying to appease the despots of that country who, in turn, were complaining about American-South Korean military maneuvers and the sale of arms to Taiwan, and who also were busily playing the USSR against the USA for political, military and territorial gain. President Reagan was in St. Louis trying to convince businessmen that the re-opening of a Chrysler plant was like unto the burgeoning of an economic seedling that had been underground but now was "pushing up through the recession with its attending unemployment." Yuri Andropov was in Moscow declaring that he would have nothing to do with Reagan's latest proposals in regard to nuclear weapons and their proposed elimination, placement or replacement. Andropov also issued orders for Soviet citizens to stop forming lines in front of stores seeking food and clothing, when they ought to be enjoying the "right to work" privileges promised them by the Soviet Constitution. Back home again, Congressmen were busy tearing up or down the budget proposals submitted by the Administration. Welfare Stater Alan Cranston called for an end to "the incredibly dangerous arms race" as he formally entered the 1984 presidential race. One truck driver had been killed and 27 people injured as the Independent Truckers strike began to take effect. Floods in the West, blizzards and freezing weather in the Northern and Middle States, 26 tornadoes in one day in Florida, killing two people, at least 17 deaths due to weather in other States, injuring scores, rendering hundreds homeless. In contrast to the awful weather in the United States, and in the United Kingdom also, a Russian reporter in Moscow boasted of "April-like," spring weather in Russia, the warmest winter he had ever experienced in the USSR. This announcement leading this reporter to question whether the weather was man-made, due to the Soviet development of the theories of Tesla. We have written before of the potentialities of a weather war. Are we experiencing further tests by the Soviets in regard to use of weather as a weapon?

But the weather, whether man-made or act of God, is merely a complement to the dangerous economic situation in which we find our country today. Much of this is due to policies of the federal government that have been pursued ever since the end of World War Two. And there has been no improvement in the 1980s. Only greater danger has occurred since the alleged beginnings of what has been called Reaganomics. Why has Reagan failed? The noted libertarian, free economy professor, Murray Rothbard, has given an understandable answer. In an exclusive interview conducted by Cynthia V. Ward appearing in the 2/2/83 issue of The Review of the News, he said in part:

"Reaganomics was originally a coalition of four schools of economic opinion: traditional Free Market capitalism, so-called supply-side economics, monetarism, and Conservative Keynesianism. During the 1980 campaign Reagan preached the Conservative line, calling for a drastic cut in Government spending, deregulation of the economy, slashing of taxes, a balanced Budget, and a gold standard. This rhetoric did not survive the election; not one of these promises has been carried out by the Reagan Administration. Reagan also betrayed the supply-siders, who called for large

cuts in the income tax to stimulate business recovery and expansion.

. . . The program he put in place has tremendously increased taxes, giving us the largest tax hike in history. Of course the Budget has also gone way up, as have deficits. In fact, the whole Reagan campaign was a monstrous hoax by which Reagan and his top aides used Conservative and supply-side rhetoric to get elected, then handed the power over fiscal policy to the Conservative Keynesians, and control over monetary policy to the Friedmanite monetarists. . . . The Friedmanites favor a steady supply of counterfeit Federal Reserve notes as the best method of controlling inflation and preventing recession. . . . What should government do to get the economy back on its feet? One top priority should be to reverse the inflationary expectations. . . . I would call for an immediate return to the gold standard, abolishing the Fed altogether. . . . The real danger is that people will see the collapse of the Reagan program as a failure of capitalism. It is therefore crucially important for Conservatives and other individualists to break with the Reagan Administration hard and fast. Otherwise, believe me, we'll all go down with it ." (Unquote).

A serious defect of the Reagan Administration that has seldom been pointed out: it has been trying to operate a Socialist Welfare State within the form of a Free Market Constitutional Republic. The two just don't go together, as Lenin understood long before the International Bankers arranged and financed him and his Bolshevik comrades to a train ride through Germany in sealed coaches into Leningrad where he was able to uproot Kerensky and set up a Communist empire, which has had to be supported ever since by capitalist countries, to keep it alive and healthy and a threat to those same capitalist countries.

Which creates our second most dangerous problem. While helping to support the world's largest military establishment for the USSR, we must at the same time spend billions to build up a comparable defense system for our own country. It is part of the plans of the International Establishment that the USSR must serve as a threat to the West, that we should walk in fear of nuclear destruction. This makes it possible for the International Establishment to control us, and make us willing to support its plans for developing the New International Economic Order. As for the USSR, it is evident that the Soviet rulers do not want an all out nuclear war. But they do want the power to fight and win such a war if it should develop or be ordered. So, we must watch our government try to operate a Welfare State within the form of a Free Enterprise Constitutional Republic, while at the same time spending billions it doesn't have for a defense system to use against a potential enemy which it rightfully fears.

In this connection, it should be noted that the USSR uses its military only when countries bordering the Russian Empire are involved. Hungary and Afghanistan are examples. In all other conflicts it uses surrogate troops, Cubans, East Germans, native revolutionaries, etc. As for the conquest of the United States, there is little desire on the part of the Communist leaders or the International Establishment clique to use military means. That would destroy America's industrial establishment, and they don't want to destroy it, just take it over. Thus, in its campaigns against the United States, and against other countries not adjacent to the USSR, a strategy of "patient gradualism" has been developed. During and after World War Two, the Communists infiltrated and attempted to take over the government of the United States through communist cells within our State Department, the administrative agencies, etc. This plan was exposed and at least slowed down through the patriotic efforts of such men as Senator Joe McCarthy, whose name is anathema to every Communist, Fabian and liberal because of his partial success in exposing the plot.

After that exposure, in the late 1940s and early 1950s the Communist leaders resorted to a new plan, which has been very successful. In his "Intelligence Advisor," Don McAlvany explained the Communist plan, that "Their goal is to conquer the

world, but do it so gradually that the West barely notices the trend. Using this strategy, almost half the population of the world has fallen under Communist domination just since World War II (i.e. Eastern Europe, China, North Korea, Cuba, South East Asia, Angola, Mozambique, Ethiopia, South Yemen, Afghanistan, Nicaragua - with Central America, Mexico, and a dozen other countries on schedule for the next 2-3 years. Most Americans have never discerned the seemingly isolated revolutions in these various countries as a well coordinated, long-term global strategy." (The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor, P.O.Box 39870, Phoenix, Arizona 85069).

In the 1950s the Communists also adopted a "well coordinated, long-term" strategy for "communizing" the United States "without firing a shot if that were possible." They laid down 45 goals for undermining America and "communizing" the country. These goals were reprinted in 1958 by Dr. Cleon Skousen in his book, "The Naked Communist." It should be remarked that these goals, while supposedly laid down by the Communist hierarchy, are almost identical with the goals laid down by the Humanists in their campaign to make their secular religion the religion of the United States, where Man would sit "in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God." (2nd Thessalonians 2:4).

Following are those 45 goals, with parenthetical remarks by this reporter to bring them up-to-date. Please note that most of these goals have already been accomplished.

1. U.S. acceptance of coexistence (now called detente, with its accompanying policy of Mutual Assured Destruction, or MAD) as the only alternative to atomic war.
2. U.S. willingness to capitulate in preference to engaging in atomic war (better red than dead).
3. Develop the illusion that total disarmament by the United States would be a demonstration of moral strength (unilateral disarmament).
4. Permit free trade between all nations regardless of Communist affiliation and regardless of whether or not items could be used for war.
5. Extension of long-term loans to Russia and Soviet Satellites.
6. Provide American aid to all nations regardless of Communist domination.
7. Grant recognition of Red China. Admit Red China to the UN.
8. Set up East and West Germany as separate states in spite of Khrushchev's promise in 1955 to settle the Germany question by free elections under supervision of the UN.
9. Prolong the conferences to ban atomic tests because the U.S. has agreed to suspend tests as long as negotiations are in progress.
10. Allow all Soviet Satellites individual representation in the UN (also in the IMF).
11. Promote the UN as the only hope for mankind. If its charter is rewritten, demand that it be set up as a one-world government with its own independent armed forces.
12. Resist any attempt to outlaw the Communist Party.
13. Do away with loyalty oaths.
14. Continue giving Russia access to the U.S. Patent Office.
15. Capture one or both of the political parties in the United States.
16. Use technical decisions of the courts to weaken basic American institutions by claiming their activities violate civil rights.
17. Get control of schools. Use them as transmission belts for socialism and current Communist propaganda. Soften the curriculum. Get control of teachers' associations. Put the party line in textbooks.
18. Gain control of all student newspapers.
19. Use student riots to foment public protests against programs or organizations which are under Communist attack.
20. Infiltrate the press. Get control of book-review assignments, editorial writing, and policy-making positions.
21. Gain control of key positions in radio, TV and motion pictures.

22. Continue discrediting American culture by degrading all forms of expression. (An American Communist cell was told to "eliminate all good sculpture from parks and buildings, substitute shapeless, awkward and meaningless forms.")
23. Control art critics and directors of art museums. "Our plan is to promote ugliness, repulsive, meaningless art."
24. Eliminate all laws governing obscenity by calling them "censorship" and a violation of free speech and free press.
25. Break down cultural standards of morality by promoting pornography and obscenity in books, magazines, motion pictures, radio and TV.
26. Present homosexuality, degeneracy and promiscuity as "normal, natural, and healthy."
27. Infiltrate the churches and replace revealed religion with "social" religion. Discredit the Bible and emphasize the need for intellectual maturity which does not need a "religious crutch."
28. Eliminate prayer or any phase of religious expression in the schools on the ground that it violates the principle of "separation of church and state."
29. Discredit the American Constitution by calling it inadequate, old-fashioned, out of step with modern needs, a hindrance to cooperation between nations on a world-wide scale.
30. Discredit the American founding fathers. Present them as selfish aristocrats who had no concern for the "common man."
31. Belittle all forms of American culture and discourage the teaching of American history on the ground that it was only a minor part of "the big picture." Give more emphasis to Russian history since the Communists took over.
32. Support any socialist movement to give centralized control over any part of the culture - education, social agencies, welfare programs, mental health clinics, etc.
33. Eliminate all laws or procedures which interfere with the operation of the Communist apparatus.
34. Eliminate the House Committee on Un-American Activities.
35. Discredit and eventually dismantle the FBI.
36. Infiltrate and gain control of more unions.
37. Infiltrate and gain control of big business.
38. Transfer some of the powers of arrest from the police to social agencies. Treat all behavioral problems as psychiatric disorders which no one but psychiatrists can understand or treat.
39. Dominate the psychiatric profession and use mental health laws as a means of gaining coercive control over those who oppose Communist goals.
40. Discredit the family as an institution. Encourage promiscuity and easy divorce.
41. Emphasize the need to raise children away from the negative influence of parents. Attribute prejudices, mental blocks and retarding of children to suppressive influence of parents.
42. Create the impression that violence and insurrection are legitimate aspects of the American tradition; that students and special-interest groups should rise up and use "united force" to solve economic, political or social problems.
43. Overthrow all dictatorships (a communist name for colonial governments) before native populations are ready for self-government.
44. Internationalize the Panama Canal.
45. Repeal the Connally Reservation so the U.S. cannot prevent the World Court from seizing jurisdiction over domestic problems. Give the World Court jurisdiction over nations and individuals alike.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Six . . . . . February 11, 1983

## THE CURSE OF JUDICIAL TYRANNY

"We have allowed the enemy to turn our Constitutional Republic into a Corporate State," said our cynical friend. "And in that Corporate State, the International Bankers have become the Board Members, the Eastern Establishment Executives have become the Directors, Lawyers have become Department, District and Regional Managers, and Judges have become the Legislators and Rule Makers." To justify his statement regarding Judges, he cited a few of the better known edicts handed down by those eight men and one woman who Professor William Forrester, former dean of Cornell Law School, has referred to as the "Legiscourt." They have ruled that females must be allowed to compete with males in athletics. They halted the construction of a dam to preserve an alleged endangered species of fish. They have banned school dress codes, blocked the suspension of students, taken over the operation of schools in Boston and of prisons in Alabama. They have told cities how they must run their governments and elect their officials. They have forced busing for racial balance on whole communities, even when Congress had rejected it. They have legalized the murder of unborn infants. They have decreed that the father has no jurisdiction over the life or death of his unborn child. They told one city (Parma, Ohio) that it must provide 300 units of low-income housing every year, regardless of whether all of them will be occupied. They have ordered the scrapping of files of those who have been engaged in un-American activities. Through their Miranda and similar decisions they have made police efforts to maintain law and order difficult and sometimes impossible. They have freed or ordered new trials for convicted murderers, rapists and arsonists. They have decided that the Constitution says what they say it says regardless of what it actually says. And so on, and on, and on.

Because they have taken upon themselves the power of making laws and ruling people, determining how they should live and be governed, defining their social customs, managing their educational facilities, etc., they find themselves swamped in their courts with cases in which they should have had no part. In a newspaper column Aaron Epstein recently asked: "Was the religious freedom of Orthodox Jewish basketball players threatened by an Illinois ruling banning skull caps during high school games because they fall off and cause injuries?" The question made it to the Supreme Court. We haven't heard how the Court may have decided. There was another question: "Did the city of Philadelphia violate the constitutional rights of two bands by limiting the number of participants in the annual Mummers Parade in order to complete the event during safe daylight hours?" This case also made it to the Supreme Court. Another case mentioned in the papers: A couple said they had reserved seats in the first-class smoking section of a New Orleans-to-Philadelphia flight, but a flight lieutenant "brusquely" directed them to a non-smoking section. This allegedly caused "extreme embarrassment, humiliation and emotional distress." So much so that the couple sued the airline. The case was dismissed in the lower courts, but finally made it anyway to the Supreme Court. Yet another case: The inmate of a Nebraska prison ordered \$23.50 worth of hobby material. The parcel was lost and never delivered. So the prisoner charged that the prison officials' negligence had deprived him of his property without due process of law in violation of his rights under the 14th Amendment. On this case the Supreme Court solicited lengthy briefs, heard oral arguments and issued six separate opinions. The inmate lost the case.

In His Sermon on the Mount Jesus advised that one should "Agree with thine adversary quickly . . . lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the officer, and thou



be cast in prison." St. Paul warned the Corinthians about going to law. And throughout most of Western history since that time people have shied away from taking civil cases to court. Until this century, that is. Nowadays it has become common practice for a person to sue another person, or a corporation or a company, or the government. Certain types of lawyers openly advertise in the media, advising that if you are hurt, humiliated, embarrassed, or cheated, then see the advertising lawyer. He'll make an arrangement to split the profits. So, courts are loaded down with trivia, many such trivial cases finding their way into the onetime justice-dispensing presence of the highest court in the land. U.S.A. Today says: "The problem is a litigious society. It's easy to file suits. The country's 617,000 lawyers filed 12 million cases last year. And there were 211,964 civil and 17,671 criminal cases pending in federal district courts Sept. 30. Lawyers thrill to the trumpeting call of 'taking it all the way to the Supreme Court.' And the courts have taken on social as well as legal issues." Thus, trivia is added to the tragedy of commuted death penalties, and to the tyranny of "legiscourt" lawmaking. So much so that Supreme Court Chief Justice Burger has taken his case to the American Bar Association in convention assembled, pleading for the creation of a new kind of "shadow court" which would relieve the High Court's work load. Said Justice Burger in an interview in U.S. News:

"I have decided to be very provocative on this issue of the Supreme Court's work-load. The previous messages (to Congress) do not seem to have been heard. I am going to risk having a lot of people throw harpoons - perhaps saying I am proposing the destruction of the great majesty of the Supreme Court or something of that sort. The more discussion we have, the better it will be. But I'm going to do whatever is necessary to get the attention of Congress and the bar and start the debate over what should be done. Because something must be done, or the Supreme Court will have no choice but to handle more and more cases without oral argument. That could lead to a decline in the quality of justice. It could lead to production-line justice, and that would be very unfortunate for the country."

Methinks the Chief Justice is talking like a Saturday-night quarterback. The decline in quality began to set in when Eisenhower's friendly rival Warren Burger headed the Court and Justice added a qualifying adjective to its name and came to be known as Social Justice. And this has led to what is referred to as "judicial supremacy", but which really amounts to judicial tyranny. Because the Bill of Rights which once meant "thou shalt not" to the national government now has been applied to State and local governments as well, the State Courts have also become infected with trivia, tragedy and tyranny. Take the case concerning the Faith Baptist Church of Louisville, Nebraska and its pastor, Everett Sleven, who was jailed last September 3rd. His crime: He operated a school in his church. An October 18th sequence to that action was recorded in Temple Times of October 31st, by Robert McCurry. Here is a part of his lengthy report:

"History will record Monday, October 18, 1982, as one of the darkest and most frightening days in the annals of religious freedom in America. At 6:09 a.m. Cass County Sheriff Fred Tesch, accompanied by 5 deputies and 12 Nebraska State Patrol troopers, entered the Faith Baptist Church in Louisville, Nebraska, during a prayer meeting and dragged 85 people from the building as they knelt between the pews in prayer and worship. Ejected worshippers were dropped on the sidewalk and lawn. Many of the ejected worshippers were visiting pastors. ¶ As the last worshipper was dragged from the building 30 minutes later, chains and padlocks were placed on the doors, and armed guards were stationed inside the building to prevent worshippers from re-entering. . . . Once the building had been secured, the officers simply drove away in the 15 cruisers that they arrived in, leaving a few armed officers inside to guard the building. ¶ Do not such things as this happen only in communist countries? It couldn't happen in America? It certainly should not happen in America. But, alas! It

did! I was there. I, too, was jerked up from my knees as I prayed and was dragged outside. ¶The pre-dawn raid by armed police on the prayer meeting at Faith Baptist Church has a chilling similarity to what the Germans called Kristallnacht – the night of glass – the night that Hitler's secret police smashed the windows of the homes and businesses of those considered enemies of the Nazi regime. This was the time that the German people learned to say 'yes' to totalitarianism. ¶What is happening to religious freedom in America is not a novelty conceived by some ignorant, misguided, and over-zealous bureaucrats, judges, and politicians. America has simply been invaded by a Soviet type of 'religious freedom.' In the USSR, the church is separated from the state, and the school from the church.' (Article 52 of the Soviet Constitution). 'Our state (Russia) adheres to the principle of freedom of conscience in the direct and fullest sense of the word. In this country people are never persecuted for their beliefs. When action is brought against believers it is never on the grounds of their beliefs. It is always because they have broken the law.' (Valdimir Kuroyedon, chairman of the Council for Religious Affairs under the USSR Council of Ministers). (Emphasis added.)

"The picture should be clear to all. The Soviets say that the school (educational ministry) is 'separate from the church', thus under control of the state. The Soviets say that a person has 'freedom of conscience' and beliefs. It is only when they 'break the law' – that is, exercise their beliefs – that they are prosecuted.¶ This is the identical position taken by the State of Nebraska. But this mentality is not limited to the Soviet Union and the State of Nebraska. It is rampant across America. Wake up, preachers! Wake up, Christians. Wake up, America! What the government can do to one preacher and church they can – and eventually will – do to every preacher and church in America!" (Unnquote).

In diametric opposition to this communist doublespeak, our Republic was founded on moral laws that were acknowledged by the Founding Fathers to be unchanging, and emanating from an immutable and eternal Godhead. This was best expressed in the Declaration of Independence: "We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men . . . . are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights. . . . That to secure these rights, governments are instituted among men." (Emphasis added.) But our National Courts, especially since the Warrencourt, have exercised a major role in the Nation's shift from Biblically-centered law and morality to the humanistic and/or communistic values which now have permeated our society. Congressman Robert K. Dornan, co-author of the book "Judicial Supremacy: the Supreme Court on Trial," noted the shift: "The Court began gradually . . . to assert judicial supremacy by means of an activist, policy-making posture. And the reason for this fundamental change in outlook is to be found in an ominous revolution in the philosophy of jurisprudence from one of natural law and natural rights to a philosophy based on pragmatism and legal positivism." Pragmatism is the belief that whatever works is right, that there are no absolute truths or fixed moral norms. And legal positivism accepts no law above man-made law. In other words, both pragmatism and legal positivism reject God. In a very real sense, the Supreme Court infers that its law, on whatever subject, is the highest possible law. In other words, Bible and Constitution to the contrary notwithstanding, the positively unconstitutional Supreme Court law is greater than the law of God or the Constitution! Irving Kaufman, chief judge of the U.S. Court of Appeals for the Second Circuit, said it in these words: "...the Court's power is not temporal. It rests on . . . 'the cult of the robe,' the concept of the judge as high priest of justice with talents for elucidation of the law, that sacred and mysterious text that is inscrutable even to the educated layman, that forms a sort of educational charisma which is bestowed on judges with their oath of office." Webster defines "cult" as "(1) a particular ritual or system of worship, or (2) devotion to a person, thing, idea, theory, or the like." Senator Ted Kennedy, at the time chairman of the Senate Judiciary Committee, echoed this sentiment: "Surely few offices in our government are as secure and powerful as judges. Federal judges enjoy lifetime

tenure. They hold the power not only to check Federal authority but to influence State and local governments, business enterprises, and individual conduct. They literally hold sway over the life, liberty, and property of every person in the country."

Is this tremendous power authorized by the Constitution? The Founding Fathers have answered this question. Thomas Jefferson feared that in the hands of the Supreme Court the Constitution could become a "mere thing of wax." James Madison who is recognized as the father of the Constitution, said that the principal of judicial supremacy "was never intended and can never be proper." Four score and three years later Abraham Lincoln warned in his first inaugural address that "If the policy of the government, upon vital questions affecting the whole people, is to be irrevocably fixed by decisions of the Supreme Court . . . the people will have ceased to be their own rulers, having to that extent practically resigned their government into the hands of that eminent tribunal."

"The Constitution, on this hypothesis," wrote Thomas Jefferson in 1819, "is a mere thing of wax in the hands of the judiciary, which they may twist and shape into any form they please." And because such warnings have been ignored by this and preceding generations, our judiciary has become a destroyer of the very Constitution which caused its creation and prescribed its duties, and which its members have sworn to uphold and defend. "How long," asks Professor Raoul Berger (a different Berger than Warren), "can public respect for the Court (as well as all courts) on which its power ultimately depends, survive if the people become aware that the tribunal which condemns the acts of others as unconstitutional is itself acting unconstitutionally?"

We, the people, have no direct power over national judges, short of physical punishment, which would be considered unconstitutional. Because federal judges are appointed for life, not elected or subject to the people. But we do have a Congress which is elected by the people, is supposed to be subject to the people, and has the power and the duty to do something about this national injustice. In a strongly worded brochure distributed by Pro-Family Forum, P.O.Box 8907, Fort Worth, Texas 76112, there is this declaration:

National rule by bench and bar is not working: it was never intended to work. "We the people" - through our elected officials - have never decided that millions of society's most innocent and helpless members (the unborn) should sacrifice their lives simply for someone else's convenience! "We the people" (of all races) have never endorsed forbidding children to attend neighborhood schools simply because of the color of their skin! Most citizens abhor this type of racism. "We the people" - through our elected officials - have already ruled that to send our nation's women to fight our wars is unthinkable! Has our right to self-government been literally wrested from us by a legislating federal judiciary? Will justices continue to control and bind their definition of morality and social justice upon all society as "the law of the land"?

Congressmen and the President take an oath ("So help me God") to uphold the Constitution, not the Supreme Court! We must demand that they reclaim their power and duty, and resolve this issue before we have lost our Republic forever, and have become just another totalitarian state within a new world order.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Seven . . . . . February 18, 1983

## "TO TEACH ALL NATIONS . . ."

There is a favorite poem of our childhood which begins, "I shot an arrow into the air. It fell to earth I knew not where." In our Report of June 11, 1982, we figuratively shot a reportorial arrow into the airmail and copies of it fell into newsletter offices in several countries. The report had to do with Armand Hammer giving millions of dollars toward the establishment of a United World College for the Americas in Montezuma, New Mexico. Later, as a follow-up to the report, on October 15th, we headlined our Report: "Comrade Armand Hammer Hosts a Royal Reception, Dedicates a World College, Plans a Soviet Pipeline." Then, on November 5th, we added to the previous reports by noting that Averell Harriman had emulated Armand Hammer by donating over \$11 million to a Russian Studies Research Institute at Columbia University. Among those newsletters commenting on the reports was Candour, a British Views-Letter that was "founded by A.K.Chesterton in 1953 to defend National Sovereignty against the menace of International Finance." Rosine De Bouneville, its editor, felt her readers would be interested because England's Mountbattens were and are involved in the building of these World Colleges. In fact, the Prince of Wales had suggested to his late uncle that Armand Hammer was the proper man to approach for the funding of an American school of this type. So, in its current, February, 1983, issue of Candour, Editor Rosine's lead article was titled, "Action On Academy." The following is quoted from that article.

\* \* \* \* \*

There can be no doubt about the absolute priority given by would-be leaders of society to the establishment and maintenance of Institutes dedicated to a process of indoctrination of the young euphemistically called education. Only a few weeks ago Don Bell Reports commented upon the rivalry in "educational" investment between those seemingly indestructible internationalists Harriman and Hammer. We quote: "Could it be that Averell Harriman, monopoly capitalist and elder statesman to the liberal Democrats, didn't want to be outdone by monopoly capitalist and Comrade to the Kremlin Politburo, Armand Hammer? Hammer contributed \$4 million to date to establish the Armand Hammer United World College for the American West." [The same that our very own Mountbattens, uncle and nephew, were and are so heavily involved in-Ed.] "So Averell Harriman has matched and even exceeded Hammer's contribution to the cause of the creation of future leaders of the New World Order. The 91-year-old friend of the Fabians has given \$11.5 million to Columbia University's Russian Studies Research Institute. This is the institute that was headed for years by Zbigniew Brzezinski until he was called by the Trilateral Commission to become President Carter's National Security Adviser." As Don Bell says, "it would be asinine to believe that Harriman would donate \$11.5 million just so a few scholars could study the Russian language." He goes on to describe the banking-Communist-internationalist back-and-foregrounds of the Harrimans and Hammers along with the rest of "Our Crowd" whose dubiously begotten billions have financed the perversion of youth on a world scale.

Even such a comparatively short study of the trends of history and current events shows that the necessary imperative, "Go and teach all nations," is being successfully implemented by the forces of subversion, in precise ratio to the degree of abandonment by liberal spokesmen of the Church's divinely ordered role, in favor of sychophantic deference to heresies and opinions propounded by revolutionaries of every hue from rose madder to chrome yellow. From play-school onwards our youth

us being conditioned to tolerate subversion. Even the nursery is not safe if its resident mentors are themselves products of such "toleration ethics." Initially no more than toleration is needed. . . . That all this is no news to us is, alas, all too true, but its very obviousness seems to have bred a disastrous tolerance of its own even among the alert. We have heard the fire alarm but we still hang about in the burning building waiting for someone to come and help us save some personal treasure, quite forgetting that arsonists do not usually telephone the fire brigade." (End of quotation from Candour, Candour Publishing Co., Forest House, Liss Forest, England.)

\* \* \* \* \*

Our reportorial airmail arrow concerning Hammer's contribution toward the creation of an American based World College for the training of future world leaders, was also quoted in part by Globescan, a bi-monthly newsletter with editorial offices in Paris and Geneva, and which "selects, decodes and summarizes important international news and finance." On the subject of training world leaders, Globescan offered the following commentary:

"It's important to differentiate between schools that educate and schools that indoctrinate. . . . Schools that educate . . . graduate people who are capable of helping humanity by their creativity, discoveries, and organizational abilities. They produce the kind of people who could become great public servants and representatives of the people - not leaders. Most world problems come about because people search for leaders to solve their personal problems. Hitler was such a leader; Fuhrer means leader. Mussolini was another leader. Both were elected and acclaimed by the people. Roosevelt was another leader; and the American people felt he was sent to earth to lead them out of the Depression. Instead, he led them into war. Then there are self-appointed leaders; the Stalins, Brezhnevs and the Maos. And there are the agent provocateurs, the financed leaders like Lenin and Trotsky, and lately, Castro and the African Marxist leaders. And, of course, there are the democratically elected socialist leaders in Europe who are given a mandate by election to establish a national plan, and direct the economy and the lives of everyone in the nation..." (Also quoted in Futurewatch, a book published by Globescan, which deals with "Your Freedom and Wealth Versus The International Establishment." Can be purchased from Globescan's Subscription Center, Suite 102, 1545 New York Avenue N.E., Washington, D.C. 20002. Price \$19.95.)

There was a time in these United States when leaders were respected and followed, because they honored and followed the One Leader Who is over all. Not because the followers or the leaders were necessarily Christians; but because they recognized the truth that all law, both revealed and natural, must emanate from the One Author, if there is to be any justice under law. As the greatly respected jurist, William Blackstone, said: "Upon these two foundations, the law of nature and the law of revelation (to be found only in the Holy Scriptures) depend all human laws; that is to say, no human laws should be suffered to contradict these. Yet undoubtedly the revealed law is of infinitely more authenticity than that moral system, which is framed by ethical writers, and denominated the natural law." In the past, our most respected leaders have understood this, as did Abraham Lincoln and George Washington, whose birthdays we celebrate in this month of February.

But the ink was hardly dry on the pages of our Constitution when false leaders began to arise, and people began to follow them. Until nowadays, people rely upon false teachers, liars, deceivers, ill-informed mental infants for their guidance. Movie and TV stars and their producers have become leaders. One example: An organization calling itself "People for the American Way" set up offices in Austin, Texas. Its purpose, to promote sex education in schools, and to "stop textbook censorship" of books that should rightfully be banned from schools, even government schools. The founder of this pornography-protecting organization is Norman Lear, who was the

leading producer of such TV sitcoms as "Mary Hartman, Mary Hartman," "Maude," "All in the Family," etc. In these productions he observed no rules of censorship. Now he wants to eliminate all censorship of school textbooks, so sex and pornography can fill their pages as it filled his TV productions. Why set up his headquarters in Texas? Because that State has a Christian American textbook reviewing group that has kept Texas textbooks cleaner than most. If he can break up the book adoption process that has worked so well in Texas, school boards in other States will buy the books that are no longer banned. Hence, Lear locates in Austin.

It should be understood that these false leaders are not necessarily associated with people like Norman Lear. Many pose, and are accepted by millions, as Christian leaders. A pertinent example: In the current Newsweek, under its heading "Periscope," there is this item: "The National Council of Churches, under heavy attack by conservative religious and political organizations for its alleged support of left-wing causes, now faces another challenge that ultimately may undercut its authority. Some leading Protestant churchmen believe that the NCC is no longer adequate to encompass the burgeoning movement for Christian unity; they want a new ecumenical body that would include not only the main-line Protestant and Orthodox churches, but the Roman Catholic Church and conservative evangelicals as well. About 40 heads of Protestant denominations will meet with the president of the National Conference of Catholic Bishops and evangelist Billy Graham in a two-day, closed-door session in Minneapolis next month to hear a proposal for such an organization."

Christian Americans have known for years that the NCC was Communist-infiltrated and oriented. Dr. C. Gregg Singer, theologian and historian, wrote in his book, "The Unholy Alliance" that "There can be no reasonable doubt about the communist orientation of the older Federal Council and the National Council. The dominant liberal leadership of these two groups unhesitatingly sponsored and joined . . . nearly every communist front that appeared on the American scene." There have been many well documented exposures of the communist and left-wing activities of the NCC. Recently, however, and for reasons not revealed, CBS and UPI have broken a fifty-year silence and told the truth about the NCC and its parent organization, the WCC. TV correspondent Morris Safer, in the network's top-rated "60 Seconds" reported that the supposedly Christian organizations "lean toward Karl Marx when it comes to giving certain financial support." He said a percentage of each week's offering (from membership churches) . . . may be given to revolutionary groups which may use the money to purchase weapons. Among recipients Safer mentioned was the government of Vietnam which was given \$2 million by the WCC to buy heavy equipment and materials for so-called "New Economic Zones," which are actually forced labor camps operated by the Communists. UPI added that "A portion of the money that American church-goers put into collection plates each week is used to finance leftist revolutions in several areas of the world."

At about the same time CBS and UPI were exposing the communist activities of the NCC and WCC, Readers Digest came out with an attack on the American Ecumenical Movement which is supported by 32 mainline Protestant and Orthodox denominations, and is sponsored by the NCC. The January 1983 issue of the magazine charges that the New York based National Council of Churches supports revolution instead of religion, criticizes anti-communist governments, and supports communist causes. As would be expected, NCC denied all the charges levelled by CBS, UPI and the Readers Digest. United Methodist Bishop James Armstrong, president of NCC insists that "Although some people seem to see nearly any compassionate gesture as a political statement, the National Council of Churches acts not from a political but from a solidly biblical motivation. . . . By the out-of-context use of highly selective rather than representative examples of the National Council's work, the Readers Digest has put a political interpretation on actions which are taken out of genuine



Christian conviction." However, the NCC's actions belie the NCC president's words.

\* \* \* \* \*

In his plans for preparing to take over a country, Lenin is reported to have said: "It will be found that powerful organizations of noncommunists can be created for this purpose." In this connection, we are immediately reminded of the work that has been done by two powerful organizations, the National Council of Churches (NCC) and the National Education Association (NEA). In the training of selected students in special schools for future positions in the governing of The New World Order; in the pollution of schools, public and private wherever possible, so that the masses of the future can be guided and controlled; in gaining control over so many churches and religious organizations for the purpose of substituting socialism and humanism for free enterprise and Christianity; these have been some of the principal goals of the NCC and the NEA. As early as 1972, Catherine Barrett, then president of NEA, said: "We are the biggest potential striking force in this country, and we are determined to control the direction of education." After Jimmy Carter's creation of the NEA-controlled Cabinet-level Department of Education, and Ronald Reagan's refusal to do away with the Department as he had promised, it seemed that Catherine Barrett's dream had become reality. But in one area things had not progressed quite as hoped: The separation of children from their homes and parents from earliest childhood and their compulsory training in government-supported nurseries and care centers - this had not been accomplished in the United States, as it had been in the Soviet Union. And this is where the NCC has decided to take a hand and aid the NEA. As reported by Newsweek, the NCC had been publicly exposed for its communist connections, and now "faces another challenge" in the possible loss of its control over the Ecumenical Movement, with Billy Graham being suggested as the new head of this "church unity" drive. Nevertheless, the NCC has gone ahead with yet another scheme. It will take charge of the creation and control of "ecumenical child care centers" to be located in or operated by the churches affiliated with the NCC.

We have a copy of the NCC's "Ecumenical Child Care Center Newsletter," Volume I, Number 1, Winter 1982. The lead editorial explains how "nearly 90,000 local parishes" had been contacted and questionnaires given out. As a result, and we quote: "Today we are initiating the Ecumenical Child Care Newsletter which will be sent quarterly to nearly 15,000 of you who were identified by our questionnaire. . . . We hope that we can become a true network of church related child care providers. Our programs serve a variety of racial, and ethnic groups, as well as varying economic classes. . . . We have much potential to look forward to, as we inaugurate the ecumenical child care network. . . . Next year we face grave challenges and unless we work together to change national priorities and curb runaway military spending, deeper cuts in child care and essential programs . . . will occur. If we as child advocates do not encourage debate and action about the moral choices before the nation, the trade off between investing for children and spending for war, who will?"

If the children be our Nation's last hope, can the plunge downward into moral and spiritual anarchy be stopped before America slips over the precipice into oblivion? The answer comes clearly: We can but pledge our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Eight . . . . . February 25, 1983

## **STORM CLOUDS GATHERING**

". . . matters were becoming infinitely worse in the United States. The League (of States under the Articles of Confederation-Ed.) appeared to be on the verge of dissolution. The idea of forming two or three distinct confederacies took possession of the public mind. The people of Western North Carolina revolted and a new State called Frankland, formed by the insurgents, lasted several months. A portion of Southwestern Virginia sympathized in the movement. Insurrections against the authorities of Pennsylvania appeared in the Wyoming Valley. A convention at Portland discussed the propriety of making the Territory of Maine an independent State. An armed mob surrounded the New Hampshire Legislature and demanded a remission of taxes. In Massachusetts, Captain Daniel Shays led a formidable insurrection, which caused the calling out of several thousand militia under General Lincoln to suppress it. There was resistance to taxation everywhere. It was caused by the hard necessities of the people. Debt weighed down all classes; and the burden of the tax-gatherer was often the 'feather that would break the camel's back'." (From "Our Country, a Household History of the United States," Vol. Two, by Benson J. Lossing, LL.D., copyright, 1877).

"In the years following the Revolutionary War the Massachusetts legislature, dominated by Boston's mercantile and financial interests, refused to aid the debt-burdened farmers of western Massachusetts, and the young republic saw one of the first of many clashes between debtors and creditors. The farmers complained of high and inequitable taxes . . . This resulted in court-ordered sales of hundreds of farms to pay off debts or delinquent taxes. Since the dispossessed farmers lacked property qualifications for voting and hence could not use the ballot to effect changes, they began taking direct action. Armed insurgents closed the court in Northampton and in other towns to prevent further judgments against debtors. Gov. James Baldwin responded by sending militia to protect the court at Springfield, but the rebels, led by former Revolutionary War officer Daniel Shays, overawed the militia and forced the court to adjourn. Shays next raised about 1200 men at Worcester and marched back to Springfield to seize the Federal arsenal. They were pursued by another force commanded by Gen. Benjamin Lincoln, who scattered them in a surprise attack on Feb. 4, 1787, taking many prisoners. Shays fled to Vermont, but the revolution was not without effect. A new legislature, elected in the spring, reduced taxes and gave some relief to debtors. The uprising also swept the intractable Baldwin from office, and Shays and other insurgent leaders were pardoned by Gov. John Hancock ." (From The Reader's Digest "Family Encyclopedia of American History," copyright, 1975).

"The rebellion influenced Massachusetts's ratification of the Federal Constitution." (From "The New Columbia Encyclopedia," Fourth Edition, 1975).

In The Miami (Florida) Herald, February 22, 1983:

### **'Patriots' Seek Income-Tax Revolution**

By Michael Browning

"To understand the American Patriots Association, you have to speak the language. Taxpayers are 'sheeple,' short for sheeplike people. Bureaucrats are 'bureau-rats.' Internal Revenue Service agents are 'tyrants and despots.' Dollar bills are 'Ferns,' which stands for Federal Reserve Notes (FRNS). 'Ferns' aren't worth a plug nickel. 'That stuff in your pocket is worthless,' says Jerry Booher, one of the recruiters for

the Patriots. . . . As April 15 approaches, the subject of income taxes gets sorer. These are the good weeks for the Patriots, the time of year when people are most apt to listen, the time to recruit new members. . . . The Patriots believe the income tax is unconstitutional. They believe in investing in precious metals and buying survival food with a shelf life of 25 years, to tide one over during the coming economic collapse. They believe that to fill out a 1040 form is to forfeit your rights guaranteed by the Fifth Amendment.

"What they (the 'Patriots') are marketing is civil disobedience in the eyes of most people, and a crime in the eyes of the IRS. With each succeeding year a small but growing number of so-called 'protest returns' are filed in the United States. In 1981 there were 28,000 of them. An IRS spokesman in Washington, Larry Batdorf, would only say that the current yearly total of protest returns is running between 6,000 and 40,000, out of a total of 95 million returns. A 'protest return' is a tax return left blank and mailed back to the IRS. . . . Batdorf said he did not know how many organized anti-income tax groups there are in the U.S."

In the Kansas City Times, February 18, 1983:

Farm Group Torn by Two Philosophies

By Tom Miller

On one side of the feisty American Agriculture Movement are tough-talking farmers - like Ed Stoops - who fall just short of advocating the overthrow of government and terrorism to solve farmers' problems. 'It's not going to be too long before the Mississippi will be red with blood,' he said this week as he paced the floor of the cramped office in Puxico, Mo., that serves as the group's state headquarters.

"On the other side of the small but potent farm group are more moderate people - like Wayne Cryts - who believes the best solutions to the farmers' economic problems are through lobbying, court action and legislation. 'There's a thin line between protest and terrorism . . . I would hope they don't cross that line,' Mr. Cryts said.

"The first shots have now been fired," said Mr. Stoops, referring to the shooting of two federal marshalls in North Dakota earlier this week. 'That shooting's not the worst thing that ever happened, either. Maybe that'll make the feds a little nervous, a little apprehensive.' That kind of inflammatory talk, being heard more and more within the movement, is the predicament that the group's more moderate leaders face. Though the group maintains a Washington office and has members who buttonhole senators and representatives about farm votes, it also has members who admit to taking potshots at trucks during the recent independent truckers strike, who want a nationwide strike by everyone, and who have learned how to make pipe bombs. . . . George Foster, one of the more vocal and letter-writing members of the Puxico group, is quick with his opinions of the politicians and their ties to the Trilateral Commission, a favorite whipping boy of the right wing . . . is one of the more outspoken movement members who believe that a vague conspiracy of David Rockefeller, the Federal Reserve and the monetary system are all purposely plotting to put the farmer out of business. 'When David Rockefeller-types own the farms, they'll charge you \$5 a loaf for bread, and you won't have any choice but to pay it,' he said. But that kind of talk begs the question: What will these farmers do to achieve their aims? 'We're faced with two ways to go,' Jack Turner, a member of the movement, said. 'One, we can let every farm in the country go under or we can keep raising hell until we get their attention. Nobody pays any attention to anything until it starts hurting their belly or their pocketbook.' Mr. Foster talked as many do - in seemingly veiled threats - saying: 'It's not clear what we will do, but the Americans weren't real sure what they'd do when they took on the British 200 years ago'."

In The Kansas City Star, February 17, 1983:

Confrontations a Way of Life for Militant Posse Comitatus Members

By The Associated Press

"Posse Comitatus is more than a tax-revolt group. It is a rural band of armed survivalists who fight all manner of state and federal authority, preaching 'power to the people.' . . . Posse membership numbers are not known but leaders claim to have chapters in every state except Hawaii, with up to 2,000 members in 13 Wisconsin counties. James P. Wickstrom, about 40, of Tigerton, Wis., calls himself 'the national director of counter-insurgency of the Posses of America.' On his answering machine the Vietnam veteran urges callers to leave a name and address 'so that the posse may contact and inform you concerning your safety and welfare and the safety of your family.' . . . Posse Comitatus - which means power of the county - claims legitimacy from English common law that authorized the sheriffs to seek assistance from the citizenry. In the American West the sheriff summoned posses to chase wrongdoers. . . . It takes the name from the law of 'posse comitatus,' enacted in 1878 after federal troops had been used to enforce unpopular laws and install Yankee officials in the vanquished South. When Southerners returned to Congress, one of the first things they sought was the law, (of posse comitatus) which banned military enforcement of civil laws.

"Mr. Wickstrom and other posse members in Wisconsin have had numerous legal and armed confrontations with authorities."

Again, in The Kansas City Times, February 15, 1983:

Paramilitary Instruction Under Fire

By John Petterson  
Topeka Correspondent

"Topeka - Kansas and Missouri are among the latest additions to a growing list of states where legislation either has been passed or is being considered to curtail paramilitary training that could lead to civil disorder. But at least one opponent says that such measures could rob the paramilitary groups of certain constitutional rights. The Anti-Defamation League in New York and its regional officers are the guiding forces behind a model bill aimed at curbing the groups in various states. Ruti Teitel, an attorney in the league's national civil rights division, said Monday that the model bill has been enacted in six states since 1981 - California, Connecticut, North Carolina, Florida, Rhode Island and Pennsylvania. The bill now is before the Kansas, Missouri and Nebraska legislatures. Basically the measure is designed to give law enforcement officials a way to combat citizen groups that may be learning military tactics. . . . Rep. Robert Frey, a Republican from Liberal (Kansas), is the lone sponsor of the Anti-Defamation League's bill in Kansas. . . . Attorney General Robert T. Stephan has pinpointed . . . Western Kansas as the home of a group called Posse Comitatus, which means law of the county. 'It's going to be difficult to prove that this military training is to be used in regard to civil disturbances, but you just have to make every effort to put public focus on that activity,' the attorney general said. He noted that last spring there was 'one military training weekend' near Weskan . . . and 'we certainly need to be armed with some kind of law that shows disapproval of this type of activity by our State Legislature.'

"But Leonard Cox, on whose land the training was held, said in a telephone interview that Mr. Frey's bill represents an invasion of his constitutional rights. 'I wonder if the press would stand up and holler 'criminal government' if, by chance, a bill were introduced to restrict or limit the First Amendment,' he said." (His reference is to the Second Amendment which declares that "A well regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free State, the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed").

In the preceding three pages of this Report we have offered no comment; unless the title and the selection of quotations from history books and articles appearing in the controlled press can be construed as editorial comment. The articles should provide sufficient evidence to prove that citizens across the Nation are becoming aroused and aware of what's happening to them. So much so that the communications media have found it necessary to acknowledge this. As Peggy Poor says in The Upright Ostrich, "Upright citizens have been striking back on so broad a scale that space does not permit a full account." Then she refers to the attack on Independent farmers: "During the 1920's, even before the bankster-planned Great Depression, the first Communist cell in the U.S. Government was in the Department of Agriculture. The first targets of Babylonian takeover were Independent farmers and small rural community banks. History is now repeating itself . . . Having achieved despotic power over Money and Energy, they are now rapidly acquiring the ultimate squeeze that will reduce us all to serfdom in a new dark age . . . control over food." It was Lenin who observed that "Grain is the currency of currencies." We might paraphrase the Word of the Lord and remark that those who know Him not do live by bread alone, and they attempt to secure control over Money and Energy in order to attain control over food. This is the crux of the Independent farmers' problem, and our problem as well.

We have referred to a similar time in history, still remembered because of the Shaws Rebellion. There is an earlier historical parallel. When the Puritans landed at Plymouth Rock, they must have thought prayerfully of the "faith chapter" in Paul's Epistle to the Hebrews: ". . . they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. For they that say such things declare plainly that they seek a country. And truly, if they had been mindful of that country from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned. But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God: for he hath prepared for them a city" ((Hebrews 11: 13-16).

At first, these Pilgrims found themselves subjects of monopoly, or communism (the terms are very similar): shared wealth to be dispensed according to their need by a central government. And there was general want and suffering. Governor Bradford defied his London sponsors. As the historian Edward Eggleston described the events:

"After two years of labor in common had brought the colony more than once to the verge of ruin, Bradford had the courage and wisdom to cut the knot he could not untie. . . He divided the ancient Indian field . . . among the several families in proportion to their number, leaving every household to shift for itself or suffer want. 'Any general want or suffering hath not been among them since to this day,' he wrote years afterward. The assignment was a revolutionary stroke, but Bradford saw that it was a life-and-death necessity to be rid of the pernicious system, even at the cost of cutting off all support from England" (from Verna Hall's "The Christian History of the Constitution of the United States").

Like the Pilgrims of 1623 and the Patriots of 1776 and 1787, we have a government which has, in reality, absolute power. Such a state is the spawning ground for revolution. Two old adages apply: "The government which governs least governs best," and "Absolute power corrupts absolutely." But ours is a history of overcoming such power and corruption. And it can be done again if we as a people have the Spiritual motivation which impelled the Pilgrims of 1623 and the Patriots of 1776 and 1787.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Nine . . . . . March 4, 1983

## COLD WAR COALITION WITH COMMUNISTS OR HOT WAR REPETITION OF VIETNAM?

The month called March, outdoing the legendary lion to which it is likened, roared onto America's West Coast, already drenched with a deluging downpour of water from clouds of possibly controversial man-made origin. The earth literally quaked upon the arrival of the metaphoric feline, whose tail twisted with tornadic violence. But there were signs that the roaring lion would not go out like the proverbial lamb. Rather, it might take upon itself the character of the war god Mars for which it was named. ¶ As March arrived there were serious queries as to whether the Pope would be wearing a bullet-proof robe as he made his pre-Easter pilgrimage through the terror-ridden countries of Central America. And, as he prepared for his departure from Rome, a green light was given the communications media, which immediately began writing and talking about how another Vietnamese-like confrontation may be about to occur, this time in our back yard, in a little country called El Salvador.

Under the headline "Politics Will Permeate Pope's 'Pastoral' Trip," the London Observer noted that "A bitterly divided and apprehensive Roman Catholic Church awaits Pope John Paul II when he begins his historic tour of Central America today (March 2). Although the Vatican has described the visit as 'entirely pastoral,' the expectations it has aroused are almost entirely political. Only in Belize, Costa Rica and Panama will the pope find a church at peace. In El Salvador, the church is trying to preach reconciliation in the midst of a civil war that has cost almost 40,000 lives in three years. . . . Elsewhere, the church is also embroiled in ugly fights. . . . In Nicaragua, the church marched with the Sandanistas to topple the dictatorship of General Anastasio Somoza Debayle in 1979. . . Five priests still hold positions in the (communist) Nicaraguan government. So incensed has the pope been by their refusal to resign that at one point he threatened to leave Nicaragua out of his itinerary. Under a compromise reached last week, the five will be out of the country. . . "

But the spotlight is on El Salvador, and this crisis has been years in the making. Regardless of what the media may say, and what the State Department may claim or deny, Don McAlvany's Intelligence Adviser is essentially correct when it says "Central American policies (are) essentially unchanged from Carter - in spite of the rhetoric, the Reagan State Department has changed its policy very little. The U.S. is continuing to pressure El Salvador, Guatemala, and Honduras (each fighting for their lives against communist guerrillas) on 'human rights violations'." The present situation began being planned this way from the time the Panama Canal was forfeited so Panama could be supplied with the funds needed to repay the interest on loans to 32 international banks with Eastern elitist ties. This according to Antony Sutton of The Phoenix Letter, who adds that the same thing has been happening in El Salvador "as the powerful bankers and their co-conspirators in the media once again mount an all-out assault to sacrifice that nation on the altar of communism. Why? They believe that only a stable communist regime there would be able to avert default on El Salvador's massive loans - a default that would cost Eastern bankers millions." ("The Phoenix Letter," Box 39850, Phoenix AZ 85069).

The editors of Futurewatch comment: "Except for natural catastrophes and true accidents, all crises are created. They are acts of man, engineered for profit. The technique is ancient, documented down through millennia - induce fear, create a yearning for peace, offer security in the form of a pre-planned solution, then con-

solidate power and wealth in the hands of the crisis-maker." This crisis-creation in the case of El Salvador has been slow and deliberate, and well camouflaged. President Reagan has been permitted, even encouraged, to continue his conservative rhetoric. But his administration has been pursuing domestic, fiscal, foreign and defense policies that often are even more liberal than Jimmy Carter's. As McAlvany states, "When Reagan made his 'detente' with David Rockefeller in 1980, 'the handwriting was on the wall.' The same liberal Eastern Establishment which dominated the Carter, Ford, Nixon, and Johnson administrations, is now dominating the Reagan administration." In the handling of the El Salvadoran situation, U.S. News observes that "For two years the United States has held to a two-pronged strategy in its effort to reduce Cuban and Russian influence in Central America. The first goal was to remove the possibility of a Communist victory in El Salvador. This was to be done by currently curtailing the flow of Communist arms through Nicaragua to the guerrillas and by making the Salvadoran Army strong enough to deny the Marxists any hope of military victory. Negotiations with the insurgents were flatly ruled out. The second was to weaken the Sandinista regime in Nicaragua. That was to be done by arming neighborhood countries like Honduras and supporting anti-Communist exile forces raiding Nicaragua from Honduras." So much for the rhetoric. To strengthen the apparent anti-Communist policy, the Reagan administration was also allowed to give some economic and military aid to El Salvador; but always after an alleged survey showing that "human rights" had been improving in the country. Also, to lay the groundwork for a possible Vietnam-like development, some 35 U.S. "advisors" were sent into El Salvador, "unarmed and defenseless." During the past two years some \$781 million in economic and military aid has been given El Salvador, and just as the Pope was preparing his visit to Central America, Reagan asked for another \$60 million in military aid. Echoing the President's request was Thomas Enders, assistant secretary of state for inter-American affairs, who told Congressional representatives that "we are facing a genuine emergency," that the Salvadoran Army would run out of ammunition in 20 or 30 days, and "there is never a good time to run out of ammunition," he added.

But, even as the Reagan administration seemed to be aiding the anti-Communist government of El Salvador, came rumors that we were about to insist upon "negotiations" with the Communist rebels, and create a coalition government, which would almost immediately be controlled by the Communists. On February 28th Globescan observed that "U.S. diplomats are busily denying the move afoot in the State Department to open talks on 'power-sharing' with the leftist guerrillas in El Salvador. American Ambassador to the United Nations Jeane J. Kirkpatrick, passing through El Salvador in mid-February, said opposition to such negotiations 'constitutes the official position of the U.S. government.' Secretary of State George Shultz says the same, but adds that the administration favors a 'reconciliation' approach, by which Leftist murderers would agree to accept the procedures laid down by the government. Expect talks to begin soon." U.S. News seems to agree, reports that "doubt is expressed about Reagan's willingness to stick to his policies. Some wellinformed diplomats claim that Washington is prepared to make a deal with the Sandinista regime in Nicaragua under which the U.S. would halt its campaign against Nicaragua's regime if the Sandinistas ceased aiding the guerrillas in El Salvador. Political leaders among the guerrillas are confident that the U.S. eventually will be forced to negotiate with them. Behind this optimism: a conviction that the rebels are winning the war."

So, with media cameramen travelling with the guerrillas, ignoring the Salvadoran Army, photographing rebel exploits and "good deeds," with correspondents in the boondocks with the rebels constantly extolling the leftists and leftist causes, one is reminded of similar "news" reporting and editorializing by the media regarding China in the 1940s, Cuba in the 1950s, Vietnam in the 1960, Nicaragua in the 1970s; and now El Salvador and possibly the rest of Central America in the 1980s. And so, as in

other decades, there is much talk of a negotiated settlement, one which – as Chiang Kai Shek knew when General George Marshall proposed such a settlement between his forces and those of Mao Tse Tung – would mean a complete Communist takeover without firing a shot (until after the takeover was completed, at which time the anti-Communists and nationalists would be rounded up for gulag residence or outright extermination). At the very beginning of any formal conferences regarding negotiation and coalition, that same old Cuban, Vietnam, Nicaraguan syndrome would be manifested. There would be a disintegration of morale and discipline within the Salvadoran armed forces. Military leaders and government officials would bail out to safe havens in Miami or elsewhere. Enlisted men would shed their uniforms, try to flee into Guatemala or Honduras, or proclaim fidelity to the guerrillas. And nobody could blame them after what happened to National Guardsmen in Nicaragua four years ago. And United States credibility in the other countries of Central America, after what had happened to Cuba, Nicaragua, and then El Salvador, would be reduced to zero and an open door to Communist conquest would make the Caribbean truly a Red Sea. Such a development would be quite acceptable to what Tom Anderson labels "the one-worlding organizations such as the council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission, the multinational corporations and international bankers who are dedicated not to their country but to getting the world into their own little hot hands." As David Rockefeller has stated, and as Armand Hammer has proved so conclusively, the International Establishment finds no difficulty in dealing with Communist governments. Some time ago, when asked why his Chase Manhattan Bank was lending so much money to Russia and Eastern Europe, and had established a branch of his bank on Red Square, David Rockefeller replied: "There is greater continuity of government in Socialist states than in non-Socialist states." So, dealing with a Communized Central America would be acceptable and profitable.

However, although a negotiated settlement would be acceptable, it seems likely that the money monopolists of the world would prefer a settlement by armed conflict in this particular case. There are several reasons. First, with Britain and some other countries reducing oil prices and with OPEC on the verge of disintegration, that phony oil shortage of 1979 is backfiring and any drop in oil prices is good for people but bad for international bankers. Their chickens that laid golden eggs for them then are coming home to roost now, non-productive but still demanding feed. No matter how the money monopolists have safeguarded themselves through federal legislation and otherwise, bank failures, threatened defaults by third world and communist satellites, all have a deleterious effect on international bankers. And the way to solve any such problem is to create a war, preferably a limited, contained war on a peninsula like Korea or Vietnam-Laos-Cambodia, or an isthmus like the countries of Central America.

Secondly, there is great unemployment, industry is stalled, foodlines are forming. Military draft and war-equipment production is the quickest and historically proven way of solving such situations that are conducive to undesired unrest among the masses. And international bankers, munitions-makers, and goods suppliers have no objections to the profits they make from wars (so long as their plants are protected from bombing and sabotage, as in World War II in Germany where General Motors, General Electric, Ford and others were cooperating with Krupps and other multinational industries.)

Thirdly, sometimes there are unusual coincidences, planned or otherwise, which seem to "give the show away" and act as a "sign of the times." One such coincidence may be important at this time. We have in our possession a true photo copy of a rather rare document. It is the copy of a public law passed by the United States Congress on November 21, 1941 – just seventeen days before the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor! We quote that document, in full:



---

[Public Law 298 - 77th Congress]  
[Chapter 477 - 1st Session]  
[H.R. 588]

An Act to authorize an appropriation for the purpose of establishing a national cemetery at Honolulu, Territory of Hawaii.

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled, That there is hereby authorized to be appropriated out of any money in the Treasury not otherwise appropriated, the sum of \$50,000, to establish a national cemetery at Honolulu, Territory of Hawaii: Provided, That a suitable location for such a cemetery acceptable to the War Department, shall be made available without cost to the United States Government.

Approved, November 21, 1941.

\* \* \* \* \*

Now for the coincidence: In a recent issue of USA TODAY, the comparatively new "National Daily," there appeared the following story, by Carolyn Pesca of that paper. Again, we quote:

\* \* \* \* \*

If War Hits USA's Shores, Rooms Ready For Wounded

Civilian hospitals across the USA have guaranteed use of 56,015 beds in case of war. ¶ The government is developing programs to teach doctors how to treat war wounded. A symposium will be held this summer in Monterey, Calif., for 500 doctors and nurses. ¶ Other preparations are under way: In Houston, officials of the Veterans Administration Hospital are meeting with the city's Metro transportation system - which would provide bus service for victims. ¶ In Milwaukee, at Columbia Hospital a simulated arrival of war wounded is being planned for April 28. ¶ The Pentagon's goal of 50,000 beds has been exceeded - but not without resistance. Nationwide, 695 of the 1,310 hospitals asked to volunteer bed space did so. Some hospitals refused, saying it was condoning nuclear war.

---

CONCLUSION. El Salvador is the next victim of the "domino" syndrome that has worked so effectively for the Monopoly Capitalist-International Communist Consortium in Southeast Asia and now is working in Central America and the Caribbean. Whether the present victim will succumb to coalition with or conquest by the Communists is uncertain. The Consortium Chieftains will decide. But Socialism is the inevitable goal, because the money manipulators want it that way. And Socialism, or Communism if you prefer the term, isn't headquartered in Moscow. Marx was a German-Jew, Engels was an English Capitalist. The Third World governments learned their Socialism from the British Fabians. The Socialist European Community came about through funding of U.S. Occupation Money and Marshall Plan funds. Chinese Communism is the result of the CFR-controlled Institute of Pacific Relations which controlled the State Department. Western bankers financed the conquest of Russia, Eastern Europe and Northern Asia. And that same Capitalist-Communist-Consortium will use El Salvador as is best for its own purposes. The real weapon: the existing monopoly control over money creation. Our enemy is in our midst.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context, and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Ten . . . . . March 11, 1983

## THE THIRD WORLD SUMMITS

There is this motley company of countries that call themselves nonaligned nations. They pridefully but falsely adopt the term "nonaligned" because this fosters the fiction that they are aligned with neither the Communist East nor the Socialist West; therefore when given the opportunity, their rulers can play one Superpower against the other Superpower for their own personal political gain. These 101 nation-states are of all sizes, complexions and densities, are also called the Third World. As such they are very definitely aligned within that modern Tower of Babel known as the United Nations. They are aligned with the Communists, have gained control of the General Assembly, where they can well serve the purpose of promoting the New International Economic Order, and other segments of the piecemeal formulation of the New World Order. Also, when economic and industrial matters are considered, to distinguish it from the allegedly Free Enterprise West and the Slave Economy East, this Third World is sometimes called "The South." As such they are non-developed or developing countries that are being exploited at the expense of the citizens of "The North" for the profit of the omni-directional International Establishment Elite which seeks to control the world's resources and thus own its wealth.

During this calendar week the rulers and/or officials of these nonaligned nations, alas the Third World, also known as the Developing South, have been holding a seventh summit meeting in New Delhi, India. According to on-the-spot reports, 99 of the 101 member nations were represented. Those missing were Kampuchea (Cambodia) and St. Lucia. Cambodia wasn't represented because they couldn't decide who should represent that victim of Communist-inspired genocide. 60 percent of the speakers at the summit wanted to give Cambodia's seat to the "Democratic Kampuchea" coalition of resistance forces led by Prince Norodom Sihanouk, which represents the country at the UN. The other 40 percent wanted to give the seat to the government in Phnom Penh led by Heng Samrin. They couldn't agree, so nobody sits for Cambodia. Why St. Lucia failed to attend the summit was not reported. Of the 99 nation-states that did attend, 69 of them were represented by heads of state or government, the rest by foreign ministers. The UN Secretary General, Javier Perez de Cuellar, was the most honored guest. Many non-member countries sent high-level observers who could speak but couldn't vote. Three U.S. ambassadors (not named in our reports) were present. And there was this interesting sidelight: Because the countries were seated alphabetically (Latin alphabet), warring Iran and Iraq were seated side-by-side. Iran's Khomeini was too feeble to travel even if he wanted to, and Iraq's President Saddam Hussein refused to attend under such seating arrangements. Consequently, their foreign ministers had to suffer each other's proximity.

Nicholas Hanks sent the following report to USA TODAY, which appeared in that newspaper's March 9th Issue. "New Delhi, India - 'You won't believe our last two weeks,' said Lt. Sarat Singh, the Indian army bandmaster responsible for providing music to the kings, princes, emirs, presidents and prime ministers visiting India this week for the non-aligned summit. 'To learn all the national anthems isn't, as you say, whistling Dixie.' he said. But as the last notes from his band's rendition of the Laotian anthem ended, he said with a proud waggle of his head, 'Almost all national anthems I have taught my boys.' Preparations for hosting the nonaligned movement's seventh summit meeting began six months ago. Never before had India - nor any other government - tried to accomodate so many heads of state at a

single time. . . . Hindu-dominated India holds the cow as a sacred beast, and the religion prohibits eating beef. Many of the guests are from Moslem dominated countries where eating pork is forbidden. . . . 'We will serve lobster thermidor, smoked salmon and caviar,' (executive chef) Fernandez said. Hindu and Moslem rules against the consumption of alcohol however, were ignored. . . . White-washed grass mats block the visitors' view of squalid tent slums that proliferate on Delhi's outskirts and suburbs. Soldiers encourage destitute residents to stay behind the barriers. A different picture prevails in the troubled northeast state of Assam, about 1,000 miles away. 'Five hundred of us died and no one moved,' said one survivor of last month's massacre. 'Another 500 will die of starvation now if help does not come fast.'" (End of quotes).

The survivor's reports of 500 dead is far from complete. U.S. News noted that "Even as foreign leaders gathered in New Delhi, new ethnic clashes took more lives. Since rioting erupted on February 1, more than 3,000 people, most of them Bengalis, have been killed, many by bows and arrows or meat cleavers. Some 230,000 have become refugees, housed in 145 camps where shelter amounts to plastic sheets and tarpaulins." Even as a form of religious genocide was taking place in this host country, third world delegates were accusing the United States of violations of human rights in its aid to the government of El Salvador, and for "its acts of aggression against Nicaragua." But nothing was said of the Soviet aggression against one of the nonaligned country's members, Afghanistan. And the only mention of the genocidal tactics of the communists in Cambodia amounted to a quarrel over who should represent that country at the summit meeting.

A brief history of the third world movement seems in order. Back in the cold war days, the late President Abdel Nasser of Egypt, Prime Minister Jawaharlal Nehru of India and Dictator Josip Broz Tito of Yugoslavia were concerned because they didn't want to make any direct commitment toward either side of the USSR vs USA struggle. At this same time there had developed an Afro-Asian Bloc of 29 nations that sought ways of getting aid from the wealthier nations, especially from the United States, and these small nations, formerly colonies, felt that in union there would be strength in their demands. So the Nasser-Nehru-Tito trio got together with the Afro-Asian Bloc and formed a loose association of supposedly nonaligned nations. As more former colonies became mini-states, the membership grew until today there are 101 member states. Since they are in complete control of the UN General Assembly, there is no need for a permanent secretariat. But there is a summit meeting about every three years, with the chief of state of the hosting country automatically assuming the chairmanship. Fidel Castro was its chairman until this summit was called. Now Mrs. Gandhi becomes chairman of the organization that her father helped create. The organization traditionally has been anti-USA and pro-USSR. This anti-USA sentiment was especially pronounced while Castro headed the supposedly "nonaligned" group. In its March 14th issue, U.S. News reports that "Weary of years of Communist manipulations, the nonaligned nations are switching to a new and more moderate course." The newsweekly believes that "With Indian Prime Minister Indira Gandhi replacing Castro as head of the group for the next three years, the U.S. looks for a period of Third World moderation. Usually cool relations between India and America also have warmed considerably in recent months. 'We think,' says one U.S. authority, 'that there will be a new face to the nonaligned movement.' Moderate nations, he believes, are beginning to balance off such radicals as Cuba, Libya, Iran, North Korea and Nicaragua. Some foreign diplomats disagree."

And so does this reporter disagree. It is true that among those 101 nations there are some who are friendly, anti-communist, and not out for all the aid they can get from the United States. But the majority of the states remain pro-Soviet, and have learned, as David Rockefeller and Armand Hammer have told them and demonstrated to them, that being pro-Marxist is no deterrent when asking for loans from the

International Bankers and their IMF and World Bank Institutions. And as for India's "cooling off" toward the United States, that nation's government issued a draft summit declaration which :

- \* Criticized the West on 11 points, including stiffened terms for aid, protectionism and arms spending.
- \* Criticized the West because it was slow in adopting a nuclear freeze policy.
- \* Did not blame the USSR for its invasion of Afghanistan.
- \* Declared that "the continued collaboration of certain Western countries and Israel have encouraged South African Intransigence."
- \* Criticized "U.S. escalation of a great power military presence in the Indian Ocean, especially U.S. expansion of facilities on British-owned Diego Garcia Island."

Since India is going to speak for the Third World for the next three years, it is important to know just where Indra Gandhi stands. Globescan of February 28 provides this excellent commentary:

"Indian Prime Minister Indra Gandhi has made a lot of mileage out of straddling the fence between East and West. While the Soviet Union remains her chief trade and military partner, Gandhi is also trying to warm up her friendship with Western Europe and the United States, both to ensure the continued flow of money and technology into India and to attempt to keep a lid on U.S. help to Gandhi's neighboring rival Pakistan. Indeed, India rakes in the equivalent of \$100 million each year in developing aid from the European Community, making it the largest single recipient of such aid in all of Asia and Latin America. All of this aid is of course 'non-refundable,' which means it is a taxpayer gift. And last year India signed a long term 'cooperation' agreement with the European Community calling for industrial and scientific giveaways from the West. At the same time the flow of arms and aid from Moscow has never stopped. A recent issue of Arab-Israel Affairs (11 Regency Place, London SWP 2EA, England) reports: 'The 944,000-strong Indian army is equipped with Soviet SA-6 and SA-9 missiles, and has 950 Soviet T-54 and T-55 tanks, as well as 78 T-72 tanks. The navy is equipped with two Soviet Kashin class destroyers (among the most sophisticated in the Soviet arsenal), nine ex-Soviet frigates, three ex-Soviet Nanuchka corvettes, 16 ex-Soviet Osa-1 and Osa-II craft, six ex-Soviet Natya Olan minesweepers, six ex-Soviet Polnocny LCTS, and has two more Nanuchka corvettes and six Polnocny LCTs on order.' In the air force the story is the same; of 635 combat aircraft, India has 48 Soviet Su-7 planes, 300 MiG-21 fighters and 40 training or conversion MiG-21U fighter aircraft, with more such planes on order. Total value of weapons and equipment India has received from the Soviets would be priced commercially at an estimated \$35 billion or more. Gandhi's ordinance factories also manufacture shells and other military parts for Moscow. Despite her recent smiles at Europe and the United States, Indra Gandhi is obviously not a true ally of the West." (Globescan, ; Paris, Geneva; U.S. Subscription Center, 1545 New York Ave., N.E., Washington, D.C. 20002).

As she was preparing to assume the leadership of the nonaligned nations, alias the Third World, sometimes called the South, Indra Gandhi granted an exclusive interview to Patricia J. Sethi of Newsweek, in which she admitted that emphasis will be upon getting more economic and financial aid to the poor nations from the rich nations. She said in part: "Economic development is necessary to solve the problems of poverty and backwardness and to overcome the economic and cultural consequences of colonialism. Cooperation amongst ourselves will strengthen us nationally and collectively. . . . We may not come up with a blueprint, but we will try our best to urge the economically powerful countries to start serious discussions." Then she uttered this veiled threat: "Beggars have not always remained beggars nor have choosers always been able to have their own way."

Sharing the world's wealth on an equal basis and leveling all nations economically is the intent of the promoters of the New International Economic Order. And in

promoting this socialistic program they become pawns in the game being played by the International Establishment Elite, now planning to complete the creation of the political New World Order. It follows, then, that regardless of their ability to repay even the interest on loans, there will continue to be loans aplenty for the undeveloped and developing Third World nations because, along with the loans come the exploiters who are seeking big profits and cheap labor. If the poor nations can't pay their debts, all has been arranged for the taxpayers of the Western Nations, especially those of the U.S., to pay the bills. So, even as those 99 allegedly non-aligned nations meet in New Delhi, the Money Manipulators meet in New York City and Washington, D.C. to lay their own plans, which include the plans made in New Delhi. To keep the people consenting to their programs, the fear is spread that the Big Banks are about to go broke because some nations are about to default. And so, every time a nonaligned nation threatens to default, we hear of more plans being made to strengthen the monopoly hold on money that the Megabankers enjoy through their Central Bank and their Supragovernment. Example: Chairman William Roth of the Senate Permanent Investigations Subcommittee, a Trilateralist, has announced hearings on offshore banking and tax shelters to be held March 15 and 16. The plan is to prevent citizens from being able to establish bank accounts in Swiss or other foreign banks. Only the International Banks would be allowed to deal in foreign currency accounts. Also, Rep. Richard Schulze (R-PA) has reintroduced his bill (H.R. 1548) to withdraw from circulation all \$100 United States notes, and to issue new \$100 U.S. notes of a different color. Fed Chairman Paul Volcker's term expires in August and he wants to be re-appointed, so he's saying little these days. But State Secretary George Pratt Shultz has really gone into action. He went before a Senate committee to demand more money for the IMF and other giveaway institutions; told Congress that it must come up with \$5.8 billion more for the IMF, which is the principal banker for the Third World nations that have been meeting in New Delhi. Said Shultz, "The international economy is too vulnerable to permit a continued decline in lending to the Third World. Western governments, including our own, have a stake in seeing that the developing countries have sufficient capital." Having made this demand, Shultz reappeared on Capitol Hill to ask Congress for \$65 million to fund the administration's "Project Democracy." This is a scheme to "expand democracy in the Third World nations." In a fourth appearance in one week on Capitol Hill, Shultz made his pitch "to overcome fierce resistance to the \$14.5 billion in foreign aid the administration is seeking." As a Director of the Rockefeller-chaired Council on Foreign Relations, as well as U.S. Secretary of State, it is becoming obvious that in all foreign policy matters he is really running, not only the visible United States government, but the less visible but more powerful Eastern Establishment government as well. To strengthen his hold, he has recently revamped a Policy Planning Council which will act as his think-tank. The five men on this council were not approved by the Senate and they are responsible only to George Shultz. Chairman is Clifford A. May, a long-time Shultz confidant. Other members: Peter Rodman, a senior fellow at Georgetown University Center for Strategic and International Studies; Paul Bunker, former ambassador to Bolivia; Robert Osgood, CFR member and professor at Johns Hopkins School of Advanced International Studies; and Jeremy Azrael, a Soviet affairs specialist at the University of Chicago. With this brain trust, Shultz assumes more power than any non-elected government official has ever held. And, so far as we know, only one Senator - Jesse Helms - even bothered to object. Congress has the power to restore our Republic. But when none dare call it treason - - -

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates; U.S., its Territories and the Americas: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies; 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to; Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty ..... Number Eleven ..... March 18, 1983

## THE MOSCOW – PEKING – WASHINGTON CONNECTION

General of the Army Douglas MacArthur's best remembered statement is honored by Christian Americans, ridiculed by Leftist Liberals, and ignored by today's Freezeniks. On April 19, 1951, before a Joint Session of the U.S. Congress, after President Harry S. Truman had fired him, MacArthur said: "War's very object is victory – not prolonged indecision; there can be no substitute for victory." He made yet another important statement at a later time, when we were talking with him in his apartment at the Waldorf Towers in New York City. He said that, because of the encroachment of Communism throughout the world, the world of tomorrow might be shaped, not by the restoration of Europe or the waning military and industrial dominance of the United States, but by the awakening of the sleeping hordes of Asia. He decried the onward march of Communism and believed that where Genghis Khan and Tammerlane had failed, the Communist-controlled Asiatics of the USSR and of Red China might finally succeed. For this reason he resented the restraints forced upon him by the Communist-dominated UN and the CFR-controlled State Department when he attempted to deprive the Chinese Army of its places of sanctuary beyond the Yalu River and to drive them out of North Korea.

General MacArthur's attitude toward our alleged ally, Soviet Russia, during World War II was well exemplified by several facts. He would not permit the pro-Mao OSS (Office of Strategic Services, nucleus from which the CIA was hatched) to set foot within his command area. Instead, he created his own Counter-Intelligence Corps under General Charles Willoughby. He also made it very plain this his Pacific Command had no direct connection with the China or Southeast Asia sectors, which were commanded at that time by the pro-Mao U.S. General Vinegar Joe Stillwell in China, and by British General Louis Mountbatten in Burma and the Japanese-held British colonies in Asia. He knew then that Joe Stalin was primarily interested, not in China which would eventually become Communist-dominated anyway, but in Japan, which he hoped to dominate. A few days before the surrender of Japan, the Soviet Union entered the war against Japan, captured Sakhalin and some of the Kurile Islands belonging to Japan, and Stalin sent diplomats and Generals to Tokyo in an attempt to induce MacArthur to allow the partitioning of Japan, as had been accomplished in Germany and Korea. We emceed a radio presentation in which General MacArthur rebuked the Soviet officials, told them they would have no part in the administration of post-war Japan. This ended of Stalin's dreams of possession of a part of Japan. MacArthur's action in this respect did not sit well with our CFR-controlled State Department, and the plans to undermine MacArthur must have begun at that point, before his assumption of the UN command in the Korean "police Action."

Like Patton in Europe and MacArthur in Japan, there was a time when the U.S. Navy (before integration into the Pentagon) also distrusted and kept a close watch on Communist activities. We learned about this through a surprise and unscheduled visit to "The Valley", a Naval Intelligence Center in the heart of China. Allow us to retrace our memory-pattern:

With MacArthur's promised return to the Philippines and the freeing of what the enemy had left of Manila (including your reporter), a kind of post-battle calm descended upon Manila, and we were anxious to do some on-the-spot reporting, having been reinstated as a war correspondent after more than three years of interruption



while a prisoner of war. Still a little weakened through mistreatment and near-starvation diet, we didn't feel up to following the troops as they mopped up the rest of the Japanese still on the islands. But there was MacArthur's Navy, which offered a hope for some action. To prevent enemy shipping via the South Pacific and the China Sea, a fleet of long-range PB4Y2 bombers was stationed at Clark Field, just north of Manila, under the command of a friend, Captain Jones. Day and night, these bombers would comb the seas and scout the coast lines, seeking whom they might destroy. A flight on one of these missions ought to make a good story for the folks to listen to back home. There was one hitch. Captain Jones said there were very definite orders about not taking any civilian, even a correspondent, on such a flight. However, after considerable dickering, he reckoned that it might just be possible for a radar engineer attached to the Navy to make such a flight. So, after a change of identification papers and insignia, and a kind of mock swearing-in ceremony that made us at least temporarily a kind of junior grade naval officer, we were allowed to climb aboard as the 13th member of the crew. A few hours later we were shot down off the coast of Amoy, China. Seven of us survived, got ashore with the help of Chinese fishermen, and walked, rode and flew a few thousand miles, ending up in Chungking, where Chiang Kai-shek and General Chennault had made their headquarters. Since we were supposedly rated as a navy observer, it was decided by the army that we should be flown up to join the navy in a super-secret naval installation which we only remember by its nickname, "The Valley." We shocked the Commander who knew who we really were, and were informed that we were the only American civilian who had ever entered The Valley, and we'd better forget what we saw and heard while there. We were sworn to secrecy as to the place and the purpose of a naval station in the heart of China. But we can say that its principal mission was to observe and report on Communist movements, both by Mao's forces and Stalin's agents and spies. Of course, the Communists were our allies officially. But the pre-Pentagon Navy didn't trust them any more than did MacArthur in the Pacific or Patton then in Europe.

Our point is this: In the 1940s there were people in high places who distrusted and feared the advances being made by the Communist leaders, and who sought to prevent their gains. But there also was the CFR-associated Institute of Pacific Relations (IPR) which had the money and the power and which was determined to work unceasingly toward the eventual merging of the United States with the USSR, the PRC and the rest of the countries of the world into a Socialist World Government, supposedly operated for the benefit of a self-chosen elite. Carroll Quigley of Tragedy and Hope fame, wrote: The IPR was a private association of ten independent national councils in ten countries concerned with affairs in the Pacific. . . . . The American Council of the IPR . . . spent about \$2.5 million of which about half came from the Carnegie Foundation and the Rockefeller Foundation (which were themselves interlocking groups controlled by an alliance of Morgan and Rockefeller interests in Wall Street). Much of the rest came from firms closely allied . . . such as Standard Oil, IT&T, International General Electric, the National City Bank and the Chase National Bank. . . . There can be little doubt that the more active members of IPR (such as Owen Lattimore, Joseph P. Chamberlain, Philip Jessup, William Lockwood, John K. Fairbank, and others) and the administrative staff . . . developed an IPR party line. It is, furthermore, fairly clear that this IPR line had many points in common both with the Kremlin's party line on the Far East and with the State Department's policy line in the same area. . . . There were some Communists, even party members involved. . . ." (Unquote).

As Dr. Ben Barker's Crisis Advisory observes: "For generations men of great wealth who've pulled the strings of power have preferred to cloak their manipulations with stealth and secrecy. A modern-day miracle has changed all that, and the men of secret power are stepping from the shadows into the glare of public knowledge." A



part of the reason: people have been brainwashed and conditioned to accept what once was looked upon as crime and treason. As that pernicious advertisement tempting women to invite cancer into their bodies reads, "You've come a long way, baby," as a people, we certainly have. Un-American activities that once were considered treasonous by the majority now are accepted as commonplace. Even a generation ago people would have rebelled at the giveaway of the Panama Canal. The idea of turning our official back on Taiwan and permitting the government of Red China to take Taiwan's place with veto powers in the UN Security Council would have been unthinkable, even to our elected Congressmen. The official act of accepting the USSR and the People's Republic of China as most favored trading partners would have been – and was – prohibited or at least legally controlled. Cyrus Eaton, Armand Hammer, David Rockefeller and such internationalists posing as Americans certainly "cloaked their manipulations with stealth and secrecy." But no longer. Hammer and Rockefeller openly boast of their deals with communist governments, and our own government permits and applauds, and also makes deals that would have been considered acts of treason a few years ago. For example, here is a letter of protest we have just received from Congressman Ron Paul:

\* \* \* \* \*

On March 1, Senator Charles Percy introduced the Administration's foreign aid bills. One of these bills, S.637, would amend the Foreign Assistance Act of 1961. One provision of S.637 states, "The FAA is amended to remove the People's Republic of China and Tibet (which is administered as part of China) from the category of countries to which assistance is prohibited. As a result of this amendment, the People's Republic of China would not be considered a 'communist-bloc' country."

I'm wondering if the U.S. State Department witnessed a revolution that the rest of the world missed? The contention that the People's Republic of China is no longer Communist is ludicrous. There has been no fundamental change in the government in Communist China. It is still a totalitarian, repressive, and collectivist regime. . . . This should be an affront to freedom-loving Americans. It is bad enough that taxpayers are forced to watch billions of their hard-earned dollars flow overseas each year. This overflow of dollars is actually increasing despite record budget deficits, drastic cuts in domestic spending, and tax increases that will take an additional \$214 billion out of the economy over the next five years. ¶ American taxpayers should not be forced to subsidize the economy of the People's Republic of China any further. Communist China has already received over \$125 million in loans and credits since 1981. This includes a \$68 million credit through the Export-Import Bank to be used to buy steel making equipment. The Administration claims that this credit was "in the national interest." It was certainly in someone's national interest, but I doubt that it was ours. It is indefensible to be pouring \$68 million into the Chinese steel industry when the U.S. steel industry is in such terrible economic straits. ¶ The State Department wants to increase aid to the People's Republic of China, although the Chinese continue their open hostility to the United States. Chinese and Soviet officials are currently meeting on ways to increase their ties between the two nations. The Chinese remain belligerent about the so-called peaceful reunification of Taiwan with the mainland. Further, China is shifting its defense policies toward an emphasis on the production of nuclear weapons.

There is a saying among Communists that goes something like this: If the Communists were going to hang capitalists, the capitalists would sell them the rope. This is only a half-truth. Nowadays, we'd just give them the rope, "in the national interest." (End of Ron Paul's letter of protest).

\* \* \* \* \*

In substantiation of Rep. Paul's statement regarding the developing ties between Red China and the USSR, the following excerpts from an article appearing in the October, 1982, issue of Asian Outlook is important: "There is nothing new in the prediction

that Moscow and Peking will ultimately join hands in their drive to spread Communism throughout the world. What is new is that the two Red regimes have started taking steps in that direction. . . The warning came early in September when Hu Yao-pang spoke at the 12th Congress of the Chinese Communist Party in Peking and indicated that 'there is a possibility of normalization' with the Soviet Union if Moscow authorities 'do desire better relations in good faith and take concrete steps to retract threats against our nation'. Hu made the statement in his capacity as Chinese Communist Party chairman (the name of the post is now 'general secretary' as a result of an amendment to the CCP Constitution). No doubt the Chinese Communists have found themselves in a position where they thought they had better be close again with their Soviet counterparts. . . . the condition for 'normalization' became as simple as retraction of threats by Moscow. . . . This could become the important first step toward full Red bloc collaboration . . . But this turn of events should not be taken as unexpected. . . . After all, Moscow and Peking are all of a gang. They may quarrel with each other, but they may just as easily gang up again, for they share the same ideology and are poised for the identical goal. What is inevitable has to come to pass sooner or later. . . . Now that Peking is inclined toward reconciliation with Moscow, the free world should really be wide awake and on the move - in the correct direction." (Unquote).

But the direction we are taking, officially, is toward even friendlier relations with Red China, as Senator Percy's bill, S. 637, indicates. And this at the expense of our real friend, Nationalist China. Also, while these two Red regimes that have manifested their belligerence toward the United States are negotiating to join hands, our "men of great wealth who've pulled the strings of power" are taking steps to join hands with both of them; this being another step in their march toward their New World Order. In this connection, we should never forget what the president of that citadel of great wealth, the Ford Foundation, told Norman Dodd who was at that time director of research for a special House Committee set up to investigate tax-exempt foundations. In November, 1953, in his office in New York, President Roman Galtner told Norman Dodd:

"Mr. Dodd, we invited you to come because we thought that, perhaps, off the record, you would be kind enough to tell us why the Congress is interested in the operation of foundations such as ours. Mr. Dodd, we operate here under directives which emanated from the White House. The substance of the directives under which we operate is that we shall use our grant-making power so to alter life in the United States that we can be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union." (Underlining added for emphasis).

Told that information such as that should not be withheld from the American people, to whom the foundation was beholden for its tax exemption, Galtner replied that they would never think of telling that to the American people."

Galtner called it "merging." Asian Outlook spoke of it as "joining hands." General George Marshall referred to it as "collaboration". President John Kennedy named it "interdependence." Henry Steele Commager wrote a "Declaration of Interdependence" to replace our Declaration of Independence. Rexford Guy Tugwell wrote a Socialist Constitution to replace our U.S. Constitution. Tugwell collaborated with Robert Hutchins' Committee to Frame a World Constitution. Meanwhile the "men of great wealth who've pulled the strings of power" finance the Communist governments and prepare all governments for "the merging." How can we stop them? It is their ability to create money out of nothing, and issue it on a monopoly basis which gives them the power - and our point of attack.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

## **POISON DROPS IN THE EDUCATION SYSTEM**

President Reagan's ratings on the rigged popularity polls were at their lowest. This may have prompted him to restate a promise he had made more than three years earlier, and had failed to keep. Among his election pledges was a determination to abolish the Department of Education. Jimmy Carter had caused its establishment in fulfillment of a campaign promise to the NEA (National Education Association). And Ronald Reagan promised to abolish it in fulfillment of a promise to the New Right bloc which had worked so hard to get him elected. But he immediately named Terrell Bell as the Department's secretary and, as Bell increased in power when he should have decreased into nothingness, people throughout the country grew more and more distressed over the state of the government (public) school system without really knowing what was wrong, and began demanding that something be done to stress the basics, eliminate the narcotics, and produce better products.

And suddenly out of the blue, as President Reagan was making his weekly radio broadcast on March 12, he publicly admitted that the Department of Education had "soured America's love affair with learning," and should be abolished. "It's time to face the truth," he declared, after three years of refusing to face the truth. Advocates of more and more government interference in education have had ample time to make their case and they've failed. Look at the record. Federal spending on education soared eightfold in the last 20 years, rising much faster than inflation. But during the same period, scholastic aptitude test scores went down and down and down." He said what most people already knew, that "better education doesn't mean a bigger Department of Education. In fact, the Department should be abolished. Instead, we must do a better job of teaching the basics, insisting on discipline and results, encouraging competition, and above all, remembering that education does not begin with Washington officials or even state and local officials. It begins in the home where it is the right and responsibility of every American."

What Reagan said was nothing new, but it was enough to anger and irritate all the liberals and lovers of public schools for whatever reason, and who think that Washington should support them, even if that support means controlling them and dictating their curricula and methods of teaching. Nor was this defense of public (government) schools anything new in American history. About 100 years ago one Zack Montgomery was nominated by President Garfield to become a U.S. Assistant Attorney General. He was turned down by the Senate because he had made some disparaging remarks concerning the growth of crime and the decrease of learning in the public schools of that time. He had the figures to prove his facts because compulsory education in public schools had been made mandatory in New England, but was not yet the policy of most other States. He was able to prove that crime was rampant in New England schools, was moderate in schools in states where the New England system had not yet been adopted. And he wrote, in 1886:

"It must be clear to every thinking mind that the chief reason why the present anti-parental and crime-producing public-school system has obtained so strong a hold upon our country is to be found in a want of united and harmonious action of the part of those who see and lament its pernicious influence over the rising generation, but differ as to the precise thing which constituted the fundamental evil of the system, and consequently they equally differ as to what ought to be the remedy for said evil. For example: Many honest and conscientious people believe that the great wrong committed by the political State, through its public-school system, consists in

its prohibiting the reading of the Bible in the public schools. . . . Still another class object to the system because of the immoral or incompetent character of many of its teachers, or because of the objectionable methods of teaching in use in the schools, or because of the commingling of the sexes, or for other kindred reasons. But to our mind, the chief vice of the system lies in its usurpation of parental authority and in its attempting to do for each child, through political agencies, that which can properly be done by nobody else in the world, except by its own father and mother. We contend that this usurpation of parental authority by the political State is the main trunk out of which naturally grow the other evils just mentioned, and that, until this parent tree be rooted up, we shall never be able to rid our country of its poisonous branches, or their bitter and deadly fruits." (Emphasis added).

This statement was first published in 1886 in a book "Poison Drops in the Federal Senate," and subtitled "The School Question from a Parental and Non-Sectarian Standpoint." 100 years later, with the situation 100 times worse, President Reagan said much the same thing in softer tones. He spoke against government control over the schools in his radio talk. Speaking before the Conservative Political Action Conference last month, he renewed his 1980 pledge to get rid of the Department of Education. Again he said that education does not begin with Washington officials, or even State and local officials, but "in the home where it is the right and responsibility of every American." But his words were diametrically opposed to his actions. He sent to Congress three bills which he claimed would "improve the equity and quality of education." So, "doing for the child through political agencies what can be done by nobody else but the child's own father and mother" remains the evil tree that is being nourished instead of being rooted up. And, as Human Events asserts, "Far from phasing out his agency, (Terrel) Bell has fought hard to maintain funding for federal education programs long opposed by conservatives. . . . Bell personally intervened with the Office of Management and Budget chief David Stockman to fend off major budget cuts in his department. As a result . . . the amount requested for education in the Administration's fiscal 1984 budget skyrocketed from a planned level of \$9 billion to \$13.2 billion.. . . Indeed, rather than eliminating the department and its functions, Bell has sold the idea within the Administration of replacing the department with an independent education foundation that would continue to carry out many of the department's present programs."

Most controversial of the recommendations sent by Reagan to Congress concerning education is the Tuition Tax Credit plan which was turned down last year. Since the bill isn't expected to pass on its own, the plan is to attach it as a rider to a "must pass" revenue bill. Another Debt Limit Extension Bill is expected to come up in September. This is a bill that would allow the government to borrow more money and thus add to the federal debt, and is always presented as a "must pass" bill. If the Tax Tuition Credit Bill is attached as a rider, it can sneak through Congress even if Congress opposes the plan.

This Tax Tuition Credit idea is as sneaky as the way in which it is to be presented in Congress. It's one of those bills that the NEA opposes, as do most liberals. But it is also opposed by most knowledgeable conservatives. It's a case of "having a mutual enemy doesn't mean we are mutually agreed in other respects." The liberals fear the Tax Tuition plan would do further harm to the public schools; while the conservatives fear that the plan would increase government control over private schools and tend to make all children wards of the State.

Barbara Morris, author of "Change Agents in the Schools," co-author with Joan Masters of the book, "Betraying America in the Schools," editor of the "Barbara Morris Report," and a research expert in the American education system, wrote an article which dealt with the subject of tax tuition credits. It appeared in the March, 1983 issue of The National Educator (P.O.Box 333, Fullerton CA 92632). We quote:

## BEWARE THE TUITION TAX CREDIT TRAP

It is difficult to understand how those who consider themselves "conservative" cannot see the pitfalls in even the most carefully drafted tuition tax credit (TTC) legislation. ¶ Inherent in any tax credit proposal is the latent mechanism for government intervention to one degree or another, sooner or later. A good example is seen in a paper prepared for a Tuition Tax Credit Seminar held in Washington, DC, October 22, 1981. The author, Joel D. Sherman explains how tax credits for private schools began in Australia and how the assistance grew and expanded. ¶ According to Sherman, "modest initiatives" for private schools began in the 1950s as tax deductions on the federal income tax. Direct federal support began in the 1960s for special purpose programs and by the end of the 1960s there was pressure for extensive funding of operating costs and a "modest" per capita grant to private schools. ¶ He also notes that the funding "evolved incrementally. . . . "This progression supports the view that public policy is incremental in nature and that policy initiatives tend to develop a momentum of their own. Once directions are set, they are often difficult to reverse. ¶ ". . . The Australian experiment suggests . . . that once policy actions have been taken, they often produce general public acceptance and decreased opposition." ¶ In other words, once the camel's nose is under the tent flap, just try to keep out the rest of the beast! ¶ Furthermore, Sherman explains that the justification for a major Commonwealth commitment to funding non-government schools was grounded on a rationale based on pupil needs." (emphasis in original).

Doesn't that sound familiar? Isn't a current argument supporting TTCs in this country based upon the premise that TTCs would not be construed to benefit schools, but to benefit students? ¶ Any "conservative" should understand the purpose of this "harmless" intervention, and therefore should also be expected to avoid like the plague any government assistance, no matter how benign in appearance. But at this point, it is doubtful that TTC supporters are capable of thinking clearly. Their determination to make parents the unsuspecting middlemen in a con game in which only the government can win has obliterated any vision beyond their noses. Perhaps they won't be able to see clearly until they are hit, smack between the eyes, with a situation such as has developed in France. ¶ According to a recent Associated Press report which appears not to have been picked up by major metropolitan newspapers, church schools in France that have been accepting government assistance will be taken over by the government in September 1983. Those schools not accepting money will not be affected. ¶ More than 9,000 private religious schools are to be "integrated" into the public system "to assure a better material, moral and social management of national education." Teachers in those schools will come under government jurisdiction and curriculum must come within the framework of national standards. ¶ The takeover has delighted the strongly leftist National Education Federation. The union which represents the majority of teachers in the public school system maintains that funds for private schools has damaged the state system. (This is the same argument, with a twist, offered in this country by the NEA. The NEA is said to be against TTCs because it would siphon off money from the public schools. But the NEA needn't worry - once TTCs are in place, sooner or later, as in France, they will have control of everything). ¶ Parents are said to have taken to the streets in major cities in protest, but they can't really complain. They were warned. During the 1981 presidential campaign socialist Francois Mitterand vowed that if elected there would be "reorganization" of schools into a "unified secular public education service." Well, the French voted socialist and they got what they were promised.

What does all of this - the Australian and French experiences - have to do with the U.S.? It should remind us, as if we needed reminding, that just as Australian government intervention in private schools began with tax credits and grew "incrementally", so it will happen here once TTCs are in place. As for the French con-

nection, the obvious parallel is that as Americans become more demanding of government "assistance" of all kinds, politicians who are elected to Congress and the White House will become more openly socialist, which in turn will be reflected in laws, rules, regulations and executive proclamations. The potential for the French situation to be replicated here is well within the realm of the possible. But it doesn't have to happen. We just have to recognize that just as there are no free lunches, there is no such thing as string-free "tax credits" for private schools. (End of article by Barbara Morris).

When Reagan first lent his support to the Tuition Tax Credit plan, the Christian Harvest Times reported that the bill, S. 550, was introduced in the Senate by Packwood of Oregon, Moynihan of New York, and Roth of Delaware. Packwood is a Unitarian, introduced a National Abortion Act intended to legalize abortion in every State of the Union in 1970, three years before the Supreme Court acted on the matter. Moynihan has long been associated with legislation calling for government intrusion into family life. Roth was a charter member of the Trilateral Commission. We doubt that President Reagan knows what he's actually promoting. But we submit that these three undoubtedly know that a tuition tax credit plan will give the government control over private schools, sooner or later. Because the Supreme Court has said that what government subsidizes, government controls. Since the public schools are already controlled, it is relevant to know it was Charles Francis Potter, founder of the First Humanist Society of New York, signer of the first Humanist Manifesto, and author of Humanism, A New Religion, who wrote that "Education is thus a most powerful ally of humanism, and every American public school is a school of humanism. What can the theistic Sunday schools, meeting for an hour once a week, and teaching only a fraction of the children, do to stem the tide of a five-day program of humanistic teaching!" This is why private and church related schools must continue to remain free and independent from the control of a State whose religion is now Humanism!

Another reason that private schools should remain free lies in the fact that public schools have made us a democracy! In commenting editorially on the tuition tax credit plan, the Louisville (Ky.) Times said: "Our society supports (a public) school system because education is essential to a strong democracy." The Gannett chain's new USA TODAY ended a long editorial with the statement: "Public education has made American democracy possible. It should be strengthened, not assaulted."

We are told that Woodrow Wilson made the term popular, for political reasons. When running for the Presidency he said many half-illiterate immigrants were marking their ballots for the Republican candidate because most people were calling this nation a Republic. "We must stop this at once," he said, "and train oncoming school children, and especially semi-literates, to call this a democracy, for then they'll see the word Democratic on their ballots and vote for us." The seed was really planted when we went to war to "make the world safe for democracy." Textbook writers and educationists picked up the word, promoted its usage, so that nowadays even our President promotes a program at our expense to bring democracy to developing nations that we are financing. Sincere patriots unwittingly refer to our nation as a democracy! And we can credit the State (public) school system for being the vehicle which has brought our Constitutionally guaranteed Republic to the sad condition of a democracy. For this and other reasons which we haven't space to mention, we must help maintain freedom for the schools that teach our children the truth.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Thirteen . . . . . April 1, 1983

## FROM MUTUAL ASSURED DESTRUCTION TO UNILATERAL ASSURED SURRENDER?

To think of Uncle Sam on his knees before the Bear that Walks like a Man, begging the Bear to accept a watered-down form of nuclear compromise that amounts to a kind of unilateral disarmament, must seem utterly repugnant to any self-respecting Christian American. And after listening to the appeals for compromise that have gone out over the airwaves these past weeks, one gains the impression that groveling is the word for it. Because of the Communist-promoted anti-nuke demonstrations in Europe and the United States, and the reluctance of Congress to spend for defense, President Reagan asked President Andropov to accept a proposal that he called zero-zero, which would eliminate the arsenals of medium-range nuclear missiles in Europe. Andropov refused. So Reagan modified his plea, proposed a scaled-down reduction of nuclear missiles. Again Andropov refused. Then Reagan proposed, on Wednesday, March 30th, to reduce the number of nuclear weapons the United States plans to deploy in Europe if Andropov will cut back to what is miscalled "an equal level." As this is being written, Andropov hasn't answered, but one of his chief negotiators has said, "I'm not optimistic." Of course, during all this scaling-down routine the freezeniks have been demonstrating in all the NATO capitals of Europe, with the same thing going on in the United States but in a slightly lower key. And President Reagan seems to be, almost daily, holding some kind of controlled, secret or even public news conference, speaking to the world via television and radio, holding special meetings with special interest groups of officials, and otherwise promoting his scaled-down defense program in the hopes that the USSR will agree to some kind of a deal. All of which is an about-face on the part of the President. Because about two years ago, when addressing the Cadets at West Point, Reagan said that arms negotiations with the Soviet was the worst possible kind of way to handle our defense strategy, since the Soviets never keep their promises and any deal we might make would always be to the advantage of the USSR. However, shortly after making that statement, Reagan was confronted with the "Powers behind the Oval Office" and was forced to change his official position and work toward a new agreement with the Soviet Union.

The controlled media are full of details about President Reagan's allusion to what they call "Star War" recommendations. U.S. News wrote a rather revealing article headlined "Behind Reagan's Star-War Strategy." Newsweek was "Rethinking the Unthinkable" and outlining its conception of "A 'Star Wars' Defense." There was a kind of unacknowledged reference to General Graham's "High Frontier" project which would provide a defense against nuclear attack using conventional and already buildable weapons. And There was some reference to the revelations made – and ignored by Administrations – by General George Keegan, in regard to the Soviet development of particle beam and laser weapon technology. Beginning as long as twenty years ago, while our Defense Establishment under Robert McNamara and his CFR associates was busy disarming to please the Soviet Union, the Soviets were developing the theories originally propounded by Tesla, and had gone beyond the nuclear phase of warfare into the new realm of particle beams and lasers. It was probably former intelligence chieftain Keegan's revelations that caused President Reagan to speak of "Star War" defense systems, and ask scientists to start working on the development of new space weaponry which would prevent any enemy missile from ever reaching the United States. General Keegan maintains that in space



weaponry, the Soviets are at least twenty years ahead of us, and he thoroughly approves of the President's appeal for space weaponry, though fearing that it may be too late to catch up with the Soviet advances which were made possible through American sales and gifts of technical equipment and know-how to the USSR, and through the development of theories expounded by Nikola Tesla, and rejected by the United States.

But, there is something about this extraordinary build-up of a crisis which causes us to wonder. Whenever the Conspirators want to make a change in existing conditions, they always create a crisis - this after they have prepared a plan which will bring about the change and which will be accepted, even demanded, by the people who are to be affected by the change. There has been so much high-level talk, and so much propaganda and publicity about this nuclear crisis, that we wonder if such a crisis situation is being developed deliberately for ulterior purposes?

It is true enough that we must have adequate defenses against any possible Soviet military action against either Western Europe or the Western Hemisphere. But we should also remember that such a military buildup is really a defense against blackmail. As Hilaire du Berrier reported when the Third World Conference was going on in New Delhi, "Russia is conducting the greatest crash military build-up the world has ever seen. . . . Castro and Indira Gandhi are standing before a meeting of 101 nations in New Delhi and, without batting an eye, calling themselves 'unaligned.' Holland has a hippy army, a neutralist population and a cancer in the form of Molucans made homeless by premature decolonization and sacrificial offering to Sukarno. Italy cannot cope with its mafia, much less Yuri Andropov's ambitions or networks of Bulgarians." But the internal demoralization within Holland, Italy, France, Spain, Portugal, Turkey, the United Kingdom, and the United States, should convince us that the Russian Bear has no intention of destroying the United States, or any other Industrialized Nation. But the Bear does intend to force us to surrender! The Communist formula for the conquest of the United States has never changed since it became obvious that we could never be conquered through external attack or internal uprisings. It reads: "External encirclement, plus internal demoralization, plus thermonuclear blackmail, lead to progressive surrender." And when we start begging the Bear to accept our watered-down terms of compromise, it certainly sounds like another step toward progressive surrender!

However, this does not mean that the Supranational Powers that are richer and therefore more powerful than any national government, are going to do away with the program involving the United States in planned, controlled and limited wars, such as those so skillfully arranged in Korea and Vietnam, and in one that may be developing in the Middle East. Such planned and controlled wars weaken the United States, change the political complexion of the smaller States involved, strengthen the dominance of Socialism and help promote the New World Order. In this connection, Intelligence Digest, a British weekly review with an exceptionally high ratio of reliability in its reporting of international affairs, reports in its issue of March 23rd:

"Our correspondent in San Diego, a retired American Naval Officer, reading between the lines of official documents to which he has access, reports: 'American military strategists are closely monitoring confidential intelligence records on the health of Iran's Ayatollah Khomeini. And why should the continued good health and long life of the hated Khomeini be of critical interest to the military commanders of the United States? A currently top-secret scenario provides the answer. ¶ 'Remembering the Soviet occupation of Iranian border territories at the end of World War II and the continued and obvious Soviet awareness of Iran's key geographical position close to the heart of the Persian Gulf oil reservoirs, a logical Russian invasion and ultimate control of Iran following Khomeini's death would simultaneously involve shattering the American naval power concentration in the Indian Ocean by turning the key that would begin a North Korean attack on Seoul. ¶ 'The immediate consequence would

be the withdrawal of important elements of the US Naval Forces now deployed to provide support for American Persian Gulf policies, and their swift movement to defend South Korea. '" (Unquote).

We might add that the Soviet already has military and naval bases on Iranian soil, but has never actually "Invaded" because this would have caused dissention, perhaps rebellion and even revolution, among the Soviet governed Muslim people in the Asian Socialist Republics. However, if and when Khomeini dies, chaos and anarchy will develop in Iran. So, the Soviet would not need to "invade," but would be "invited" to come into the country to restore order – the same ruse that was used when the Soviet troops entered the equally necessary (to the Soviets) country of Afghanistan. To make sure that there would be no American resistance to any such move on the part of the USSR, a planned invasion of South Korea would divert the American forces to that part of the world. Now, we again quote from the Intelligence Digest report:

"North Korean bunkers are being deployed in increasing numbers in underground bunkers while the civilian population is being increasingly drilled in air raid precautions. ¶ There is some doubt as to the real purpose of the clearly warlike preparations. The obvious target – which cannot be discounted – is South Korea, but there are growing signs of a power struggle in North Korea as the aging Kim Il-sung tries to arrange for his son to succeed him against the opposition of a strong faction within the communist leadership. ¶ The North Korean style of leadership is based on that of Russia's Stalin with its cult of personality. But many communists have had enough and, any way, that to found a 'communist dynasty' is counter to all that they have ever believed in. ¶ The North Koreans have imported arms from both the Soviet Union and Communist China, including the delivery of Chinese built MIG aircraft. ¶ Intelligence sources are concerned about the apparent cooperation between Moscow and Peking over the supply of arms to North Korea. It is believed that while Peking would not welcome a Korean war at this time the Soviet Union would not object because it would distract attention from its own problems in Afghanistan and Eastern Europe. ¶ The danger is that if the situation in South Korea presents what looks like an easy target then the North Koreans will launch a war of 'liberation and unification' without consulting either Peking or Moscow. The North Koreans are confident that neither communist giant could allow the North Koreans to be defeated, although they would agree to a stalemate – again." (Quoted from Intelligence Digest, published by Intelligence International Limited, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. 50 1HX, United Kingdom).

It may seem unusual that the death of an Ayatollah in Iran might precipitate another war in divided Korea. But Communist strategists are thinking of a world to conquer, not just isolated parts of that world. And to advance without committing Soviet troops in any direct engagement with U.S. troops anywhere in the world, would be continued as long as possible. Hence, the movement of American Naval Forces out of the Persian Gulf area in order to help defend the South Koreans would be looked upon as an ideal plan. We are not predicting that this is a next move on the part of the geopolitical planners. But it is a possibility which has caused American military strategists to take a close look at conditions in Iran as well as in North Korea.

In addition to the above possibility, there continues the Communist program of external encirclement of the United States. And things seem to be going according to schedule in regard to El Salvador, a country which could provide yet another spot where a limited, controlled war could be waged; one which could directly involve the U.S. military forces without the necessity of direct Soviet intervention. And here, if qualified observers are correct, is an example of the Council on Foreign Relations policy-makers working alongside the Communist policy-makers with neither of them seeming to be directly involved. In a very important article appearing in the March

30th Issue of The Review of the News, Susan L.M.Huck explains "How the CFR is preparing another sellout like Vietnam in El Salvador." She points out that the U.S. State Department has long been under the control of the Council on Foreign Relations, which is "David Rockefeller's private club in New York." "It is by now commonplace," she writes, "that no one can be the American Secretary of State unless he is first a member of the CFR. We see the occasional approved groupie, but the Council really prefers outright members. Election of a new, 'conservative' President made not the slightest difference. As Secretary of State we got CFR member Alexander Haig, protege of Henry Kissinger, who was then followed by CFR member George Shultz, who also calls on Henry for advice. The Assistant Secretary of State for Inter-American Affairs is Thomas Enders of the Council, and the U.S. Ambassador, 'the proconsul,' as he is known in San Salvador, is Deane Hinton (CFR)." The importance of this: "El Salvador has been the plaything of the State Department since the 'Liberal' military coup of October 1979. The coup, smiled upon by Washington, put Salvadoran military and civilian Leftists in power. . . . At the same time, State Department officials were freely informing the Salvadorans that Washington had decreed a Sandinista fate for them. Remember, this was only three months after the Carter Administration had handed Nicaragua to the Communists."

"So now," says Susan Huck, "television is telling us again about a 'hearts and mind' campaign along the lines of Vietnam, and we see a Salvadoran Army band tooting away with the finest brass instruments our dollars can buy, and rolling out the sacks of American corn which El Salvador did not have to import until the Moscow-Washington Axis got to work on the country." (Emphasis added).

They call it the domino syndrome. So long as our government is being run by the CFR-Trilateral Commission Cartel, the dominoes will continue to fall. Reagan's announcement of a Soviet air base being built on Granada won't stop its construction, and piddling amounts of aid to El Salvador won't keep it from being the next domino to fall. Some of the results: the splitting of the U.S. Navy into two Navies as a result of Soviet control of the Panama Canal; America being flooded with many times the number of refugees we have absorbed up to now. Added to the few hundred thousand "boat people" from Vietnam, Cuba and Haiti could be a million or more "feet people" from El Salvador and Nicaragua, and six or eight million more "feet people" from Mexico, since that country is high on the Moscow-Washington Axis list. And that isn't all. From European intelligence sources comes word that "While the Soviet Union is capitalizing in Argentina on the combined effects of America's human rights embargo and the US backed British Falklands war, the Soviet sub-contractor, Castro, is preparing for another vast guerrilla offensive." The main targets of the campaign are South American countries; Chile, Colombia, Venezuela, Ecuador, Uruguay and, above all, Peru. Here again, this is all Rockefeller's CFR country. And Rockefeller has made it known, openly, that he prefers to deal with Socialist governments. So, once again, we can observe the application of the program: External encirclement, plus internal demoralization, plus thermonuclear blackmail, lead to progressive surrender.

Lest We Forget: In 1905 Lenin boasted, "Promises, like pie crusts, are leaven to be broken." In 1959 our government began signing arms control agreements with the Soviet government. Result: We began disarming; they began a massive military buildup that has continued to this day. In 24 years, 14 promises have been broken. Yet our government begs the Soviet Union to sign more agreements which we know will be treated as pie crusts. Do so many mistakes just happen?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Fourteen . . . . . April 8, 1983

## THE MOONGATE CONTROVERSY

Cliff Kincaid, an associate editor of Human Events, writes the following in a Special Supplement to the conservative weekly, issue of April 9, 1983:

"The question of which conservative journalists are 'associating' with the Unification Church of Sun Myung Moon has become something of a hot topic in the Nation's Capital. ¶ The Washington Times, the Washington, D.C., newspaper launched in May 1982 by businessmen related to the Moon organization, stands at the center of the controversy. Despite the fact that the majority of its top editors and reporters are not disciples of Moon, and despite the fact that the newspaper was promised journalistic independence, critics of Moon have alleged that conservative journalists who write, work for, or contribute to the Times are somehow promoting Moon's 'doctrines.' Even those conservatives whose syndicated columns are carried by the Times [Patrick Buchanan, John Lofton, Jeffrey St. John, Don Lambro, M. Stanton Evans, Jenkin Lloyd Jones, John Chamberlain, Joseph Sobran, Allan Brownfeld and others] have been denounced as 'Moonie columnists.' ¶ In a more sinister vein, the critics have pointed out that a congressional subcommittee back in 1978 [the Fraser Committee-Ed.] investigated the subject of 'Korean-American relations,' otherwise known as the Koreagate bribery scandal, and disclosed that the Moon organization had worked closely with representatives of the South Korean government. The implication is that the conservatives who 'associate' with the Washington Times or projects of the Unification Church are working to advance the interests of a foreign government in the United States. ¶ But the controversy surrounding the Times is unusual in one major respect because many members of the news media, including some critics of the Times, have themselves associated with a controversial organization that has maintained links to unfriendly foreign governments. ¶ This organization, the Institute for Policy Studies (IPS), has been mentioned as a possible target of investigation by the Senate Committee on Security and Terrorism. The chairman of that subcommittee, Sen. Jeremiah Denton (R.-Ala.), warned his colleagues in a May 1, 1981 letter that the IPS 'has vigorously engaged in anti-American propaganda' and that they should beware of its efforts to gain influence on Capitol Hill..' (End of quotation).

Kincaid's defense of those "associating" with the Washington Times through an exposure of the activities of the IPS makes interesting and important reading. But it is hardly a defense of those writing for the Washington Times. Moreover, Kincaid's attempt to justify conservative columnists by attacking IPS activists seems controversial since the columnists Kincaid is defending are writers whose columns also appear often in Human Events. True, IPS is very definitely a leftwing organization, was formed in 1963 by Richard J. Barnett and Marcus Raskin, and even The New York Times has admitted that the IPS "is aligned with those forces, at home and abroad, who are trying to impose a 'Socialist' or Marxist system on the United States and other countries."

However, exposing the activities of the IPS hardly justifies the activities of those writing for a Moonie-controlled newspaper. In the first place, any Christian American must be aware of and be against the religious doctrines propounded by Moon. His multinational and Multiracial mass marriages smack of heathenism, and his claim that he is the express representative of Christ, and his sometime boast to his followers that he is the Christ incarnate, are repugnant to any true believer. But, in this par-

ticular Report, we should like to deal with the political, rather than the religious activities of Moon, and with the question of whether one can write articles and columns for the Washington Times and yet be separate in aims and alien to the objectives of the Moon organizations. Starting with the method adopted by Moon to gain a political foothold in the United States, we quote the following from the book Moonweb by Joseph Freed, published in 1980 by Dorset Publishing, Inc., 355 Markham Street, Toronto, Ontario, Canada:

"On a June day in 1965, a limousine pulled into the spacious Gettysburg farm of Dwight D. Eisenhower, retired president of the United States. Out of the car stepped a delegation sent by Ike's old friend Yang You Chan, former South Korean ambassador to the U.S.; the group included several young Korean dancers known as the 'Little Angels', accompanied by a rotund man introduced as a Korean minister. 'You are well armed with cameras, I see,' joshed the elderly ex-president, as shutters clicked. 'And what is the name of your movement?'

"The Unification Church,' clucked the Korean evangelist, as his handsome assistant Bo Hi Pak pulled out a glossy biography of Moon, including photos of a recent 124-couple wedding he had conducted. Eisenhower's eyes grew 'round,' according to a Unification Church magazine describing the incident.

"Never saw anything quite like this before,' said the surprised ex-president, who spent the next 45 minutes amiably chatting with his guests before the limousine disappeared down the road again. For Ike, the meeting was just another interruption in a pleasant Pennsylvania day; but for the man in the car - Sun Myung Moon - it was a crucial encounter; the first tiny wedge in a crack that would eventually open a broad passageway to some of the most powerful people in the United States.

"Soon after the meeting, Eisenhower agreed to become the 'honorary president' of the Korean Cultural Freedom Foundation (KCFF), supposedly an organization to fight communism and promote Korean-American cultural ties; in reality, a front group for the Unification Church. Using this key endorsement from Ike, Bo Hi Pak soon milked similar endorsements from former president Harry Truman, dozens of senators and congressmen including Richard Nixon and Gerald Ford, and eventually a Who's Who of American personalities such as Bob Hope, Bing Crosby, and Ed Sullivan. These sponsors in turn opened the taps to some million dollars a year in KCFF contributions from 140,000 Americans trying to fight the 'Red menace,' - a flow of money that would remain undammed until 1975, when the group's links to Moon finally became known. But by that time the cloak over KCFF was expendable; Rev. Sun Myung Moon had many more irons in the fire. . . " (Unquote).

According to Spotlight, March 21, 1983, among those important endorsees of Moon were the Rockefeller brothers, Nelson and David. "They helped Moon's group to establish themselves as the second largest property holder in exclusive Westchester County, New York, long considered to be Rockefeller turf. Since Moon's Unification Church espoused the same idea of a new global order as did the Rockefellers, it is possible that the Rockefeller dynasty supported the UC to further the concept of globalism; when sufficiently established, they could replace Moon with their own leaders."

Meanwhile, after Eisenhower and Truman were persuaded to become honorary presidents of Moon's KCFF, it was reported that some 14 generals, 8 admirals, and a whole army of American personalities clambored onto the KCFF's "Advisory Board." Taken in were people like George Meany, Jack Nicklaus, Johnny Unitas, Rep. Carl Albert. Reader's Digest is said to have given the KCFF half a million dollars. There were many other organizations, such as the Children's Relief Fund, the "Little Angels," Radio Free Asia, the Freedom Leadership Foundation (FLF), International Conference for the Unity of the Sciences (ICUS), Victory Against Communism (VOC), etc. Of these, the Freedom Leadership Foundation (FLF) became Moon's chief

political arm in the United States. Founded in the late 1960s, it caused considerable disturbance among Moon's church leaders, because Moon had decided that the FLF would be a thoroughly rightwing organization, intended to "develop leadership" in the "struggle against communism." But at that time most of Moon's early church members were leftwingers, and they protested the anti-communist program. However, they were told that Moon had received his orders from "on high," that to begin rightwing political work in the United States was a church command. Any objection to such political activity was called infidelity to the Master, was the same as being "disobedient to God." A lobby group was formed, only a top Moonie spokesman said, "We don't lobby. We educate." To "educate" the congressmen in Washington, some 20 attractive, well groomed Moonie women began distributing tea, flowers and friendship at Capitol Hill. Said New York State Senator Israel Ruiz, "They were sweet girls, they put you at your ease. They sent you flowers." Pleased at its success, Moon expanded the operation. He made a speech to his church members, saying, "Master needs many good-looking girls - three hundred. He will assign three girls to each senator. . . if our girls are superior to the senator in many ways, then the senators will just be taken by our members. If we find among the senators and congressmen no one really usable for our purpose, we can make senators and congressmen of our members. This is our dream - our project - but shut your mouth tight and have hope and go on to realize it. We must have an automatic theocracy to rule the world." a result of this effort of the womens' lobby, Moon was able to penetrate Capitol Hill, became friendly with a number of congressmen. A prayer meeting was held in his honor in the House Caucus Room by Congressmen Bill Chappell and Richard Ichord. He attended an annual Prayer Breakfast at President Nixon's invitation on Feb. 1, 1974. Later that day he met privately with Nixon for thirty minutes in the Oval Office. The lobby having gained its objectives by that time, it was discontinued in 1977.

One of Moon's most successful penetrations was that of the World Anti-Communist League (WACL) a most respected organization with affiliations in at least 40 countries. Entrance was gained through Moon's Japanese connections. Josh Freed wrote in his book Moonwebs: "Moon's three principal backers in the Orient are Ryoichi Sasagawa, Nobusuke Kishi and Yoshio Kodama - post war billionaires and political forces who share a dream of restoring the Emperor and Japan to their former glory. Some observers believe they are the real power behind Moon. Sasagawa is the godfather of the Japanese underworld and founder of the Japanese kamikaze pilot squads. He was imprisoned briefly as a Class A war criminal after the war, then released to become a billionaire political power in Indonesia and Cambodia. He actively supports the Unification Church in Japan. . . In the 1960s Sasagawa set up the World Anti-Communist League, currently the major alliance of rightwing forces in the world. Moon's Japanese Church is a member of the WACL, and sponsored its 1970 annual conference." We believe the author is slightly mistaken in one respect. WACL was organized earlier by forces supporting Chiang Kai-shek and it had become the world's major alliance of anti-communist forces before Sasagawa took charge of the Japanese section of WACL. However, Moon's affiliation with the WACL is unquestioned, although how much of this is known by the leading members of the WACL is questionable.

We say this because of such cases as that of Pat Walsh, a Canadian patriot, staunch anti-Communist, former undercover agent for the Royal Canadian Mounted Police. In this capacity he unearthed and helped expose the Communists who had infiltrated into the Canadian government after the end of WWII. He was instrumental in aiding the U.S. government in this same capacity. His credentials as a sincere and dedicated investigator are unquestionable. Yet he is on the board of the WACL and as such officially announced the Third North American Regional WACL Conference held last summer in Phoenix, Arizona. And Moon's Unification Church was

represented and helped finance the conference! A second example: Major General John Singlaub, U.S. Army ret., heads the United Council for World Freedom (UCWF), which was formally established Nov. 22, 1981 in Phoenix by a group of anti-Communist leaders in the United States. UCWF aspires to "unite all anti-Communist organizations in the United States to wage an uncompromising campaign against Communist infiltration, subversion and expansion." Singlaub's UCWF sponsored the NARWACL Conference which was financed by Moon's Unification Church organization! Again: In 1975 direct-mail tycoon and New Right leader Richard Viguerie undertook a campaign for Moon's "Children's Relief Fund." A New York State audit found that while over \$1.5 million was raised from Americans, less than 6.3% of that money went to the children. So, it would seem that, since Moon professes himself to be anti-Communist he is accepted and even honored despite his claim that he is the reincarnation of Jesus Christ!

After the Washington Star folded, leaving the Washington Post as the sole daily newspaper in the Nation's capital, there was a great need for a newspaper to counter the policies of the Post. But where to raise the millions needed for what would probably be a losing venture financially? Well, there was Sun Myung Moon with his newly-acquired billions, who said he was willing to underwrite the venture. Moreover, he even promised that the paper would remain independent, and that there would be no pressure on his part to promote his Unification Church aims and objectives editorially, reportorially or through advertisements. So, eleven months ago the five-days-a-week Washington Times was born. It offered an opportunity to all conservative columnists whose writings were largely rejected or edited by the controlled commercial press. And such columnists were eager to get their ideas into print, especially in a paper published in "Disneyland on the Potomac." Conservative senators and representatives also took advantage of the invitation to get into print publicly. Conservative congressmen find their views ignored or abused in the established media, and most of them resort to newsletter-type reports which they mail periodically to their constituents. To them, the Times was indeed timely and welcome.

The Washington Times has been denounced by fundamentalist Christian leaders, and from the Christian point of view they are of course right. But there is a political and national question which remains controversial. We recall a saying of our former editorial associate Upton Close. He said it was impossible to shout the Truth through a trumpet belonging to the Devil. So he retired from radio and press and wrote newsletters. Maybe over a quarter of a century later times have changed. But we know, personally, that although we write in every issue we publish that reproduction is permitted, provided nothing is taken out of context; still, we'd feel a bit uncomfortable if we saw a Don Bell Report reprinted in the Washington Times.

In 1978 a Congressional Subcommittee headed by then Rep. Donald Fraser began a lengthy investigation of Moon's activities. It found that he had used both the Korean Government and an astonishing number of prominent American personalities to further his own goal - which was "no less than to get hold of the whole world." The Committee's findings disclosed an extraordinary list of accomplishments for a fringe cult of foreign origin, and that Moon's complex religious, political and financial empire is even more murky and powerful than any had ever dreamed. He is a professed anti-Communist; but we recall an ancient maxim: Because men have a common enemy does not necessarily mean that those men are friends.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Fifteen . . . . . April 15, 1983

## WILL WE DARE CALL IT FASCISM?

"The communist plan for the final conquest and subjection of the entire world is to slowly but surely surround the United States and have this country then fall like a ripe fruit. The evil plotting is working. Soviet dominance of the world's sea lanes, the ongoing neutralization of Europe, communist control of Asia, hegemony and inroads into Southeast Asia and the Pacific Basin, socialistic Canada, Marxist Africa, a volatile Middle East, the fires of revolution smoldering in South and Central America--all are 'on track' with the communist revolutionary vision.

"In recent years, Africa has been the intensified target for communism. With the fall of Rhodesia and the communist consolidation under way in Angola and Mozambique, too, South Africa has a breather for now from this cancerous onslaught. So, recently, American arms captured by the communists when we fled Vietnam have been put to good use in Central America. With Cuba serving as a festering communist staging area, the fires of revolution have been turned up on the burner on which the United States rests.

"Socialism/communism, financed by Western banks and aided by like-minded multinational corporations, captured by the allure of short-term profits (greed), has established Panama as an international banking center. Costa Rica is well on the road of creeping socialism. Nicaragua, despite the fact that its economy is in shambles (like communist France), has a well-entrenched communist government now. Honduras and El Salvador are fighting guerrillas for their very lives. The war drums are beating between Nicaragua and Honduras also. Tiny Belize is not a factor. Mexico, which is economically bankrupt, is clearly socialistic/communistic, and is pumping millions of illegal aliens annually into the United States. This brings us to Guatemala. . ."

So began the introduction to R.E. McMaster, Jr.'s chronicle of his official visit, by invitation of its government, to "The New Guatemala," which is "right in the middle of all this Central American turmoil. . . It is a festering thorn in the communist's red flesh . . . the constant target for vicious attacks by America's and Europe's atheistic, liberal press." McMaster tells a fascinating and important story of this country's fight against the forces of what Globescan's editor, Cynthia V. Ward, calls "communo-capitalism." Guatemala's struggle for independence and freedom is told in the April 1, 1983 issue of The Reaper (P.O. Box 39026, Phoenix, AZ 85069. 1 year, \$195.)

Which brings us to the economic and political situation brought about by the advances of "communocapitalism" (communism financed by megabanks and like-minded multinational corporations, and aided by what McMaster correctly labels America's and Europe's atheistic, liberal press). In a sense, to use an overworked cliché, their chickens are coming home to roost. The economic slave philosophy of John Maynard Keynes has finally failed them and in nation after nation, this debt-oriented, government-dominated system is being abandoned. Bankruptcy faces the nations, the world is floundering in an economic vacuum. And the people are beginning to understand what has been done to them by the greedy forces of evil. In the United States a tax rebellion is growing. People are beginning to understand the true nature and evil intent of the Federal Reserve System. John McLaughry, writing in Human Events, paraphrases Karl Marx: "A specter is haunting the American Establishment. . . the great Establishment institutions of our society have lost their claim to the unquestioned allegiance of the American people. Whatever their stated purposes, Big

Government, Big Business, Big Banks, Big Labor, Big Media, Big Education, and other such institutions have become powers unto themselves. They have collaborated to dictate the terms of life for the citizen, the family, and the local community. They wield power, confer privilege, extort tribute, and make the rules. Their unspoken motto is 'Centralize, concentrate, and if possible, monopolize.' Their fear is a spontaneous effort by ordinary citizens to bring power back home and regain control over their own lives and their own communities. And the prime beneficiaries of every Establishment institution always seems to be the people at the top. The people who are not at the top are not willing to put up with all this any longer." (Emphasis in original).

McLaughry, once a senior policy adviser to Ronald Reagan, says "There is nothing wrong with business, or banking, or working people, or education, or defense. What is wrong is the creation of great concentrations of power that can manipulate government for their special advantage—an advantage that frequently benefits the privileged few who control those interests at the expense of the rank and file in whose name the influence is wielded." This, of course, is not a condition peculiar to the United States. It's just part of a world conspiracy. As Douglas Reed wrote in The grand Design: "The conspiracy is so old that efforts to trace its ultimate source flounder in the sands of time; the fanciful might picture it originating with the devil in council. It has reappeared periodically between the ages and between times, seemed to become dormant or defunct, but was always there." And, even as Scriptures indicate, the ultimate power of any grand conspiracy must be financial. Without the money, all such schemes, plans and ideologies are short-lived. However, through the ages, civilization after civilization, the Great Conspiracy is revived and reprogrammed. And just as the love of money (greed, land, natural resources, slave labor) is at the root of the scheme; the creation of crises has always been a part of the program. When the planners want to make a change or advance their program another step, they create a crisis. It may be a war, some kind of religious fanaticism, a desire to make the world safe for democracy, a great depression, or any other situation or condition capable of causing a crisis. And, always, before the crisis develops, a pre-planned solution has been blueprinted. Then, as the crisis develops and the rank and file are persuaded to demand a solution, the pre-planned solution is presented and carried out; and the people shout hurrahs and give praise to the planners who have deprived them of another bit of their divinely endowed freedom.

In our century, the Great Conspiracy has evolved around a plan which called for the creation of a continuing crisis, or a continuing condition wherein a crisis could be created almost at a moment's notice. This involved the building of two great opposing powers that could be, as circumstances warranted, pitted against each other and a crisis thereby programmed. The two great powers came to rest upon two ideological concepts, one to be called Capitalism, the other to be called Communism.

The force called capitalism would be headed by the United States of America; while the force called Communism would be led by the Soviet Union. In a general sense, Capitalism would provide the money, Communism the manpower. Then, in the fullness of time, the two would be merged and the money monopolists would have attained their goals: a World Economic Order, policed and made secure by a World Political Order.

Now, to carry out such a program, if honest money were used, there wouldn't be enough in the United States, not enough in the whole world, to carry out the scheme. So, a new kind of currency, debt money, had to be established and accepted by the people who previously had money backed by gold or silver. Hence the creation of Central Banks in Europe, to be followed by a Central Bank, the Federal Reserve Corporation, in the United States with the power to issue unbacked, paper notes which would replace the U.S. dollars previously in circulation. This took some time and some doing, and it was not until 1971 when then President Nixon freed the currency

of the United States entirely from its former gold backing. After that, the International Bankers were free to issue unbacked loans wherever they might desire. Of course, over the decades from 1913 onward, the Fed had begun to serve as the engine of an American prosperity based on debt. As Dr. Ben Barker explained in a recent Crisis Advisory, "The debt was mistaken for true wealth, or real money, and grew at an ever-increasing rate as the years progressed. After 1933 U.S. citizens could not exchange their paper for gold; after 1964 the silver coins went underground, and after 1971 the gold window was closed to everyone. All the economic shocks we've lived through since 1971 are but consequences of debt/money creation and the subsequent repudiation of the right of the holder of that money to exchange it for gold. This repudiation of the right to exchange debt-money for gold now applied to foreigners and foreign countries as well as to U.S. citizens. The rulers of the oil-producing countries, probably advised by the Rockefeller oil cartel, decided that their oil should continue to be sold at the price of gold, so in 1973 OPEC was formed and the price, in debt-money, of oil inflated alarmingly. The result: the Arab countries were loaded with paper dollars which they fed (again at Rockefeller's suggestion?) to the Western banks to collect interest, since they couldn't collect the gold they really wanted. The International Banks, now afloat with "credits", decided they could lend that alleged money to the Lesser Developed Countries of the Third World, as well as to some of the Communist Satellites. "Those countries," explains Dr. Barker, "now called debtors, used the money they had been loaned (given?) to suck more than one-third of all U.S. exports and more than 40% of the exports of the industrial West into their nations. The method of changing short-term deposits from the oil producers into long-term loans to the LDC's was sure suicide for the bankers. In their arrogance, however, they remained convinced that no debtor nation would have the audacity to default and thereby lose access to their credit markets. As events are now proving, they were dead wrong." (Dr. Ben Barker's "Crisis Advisory," Subscription office, P.O. Box 39870, Phoenix AZ 85069. 1 year, \$80.)

So, if we are to believe the Megabankers, the Media, the Eastern Establishment Elitists and most of the world's economists, we are faced with a crisis that was brought about by mistake, miscalculation, or accident, but not by intent! And if this be true, then we're all due to suffer from the effects of an unintended crisis of catastrophic proportions. We said if this be true - - -

The first step in the Marxist application of the Hegelian formula for bringing about a change: Create a Crisis! The mysterious sinking of the Battleship Maine brought about a crisis which caused the Spanish-American War. The sinking of the Lusitania brought about a crisis which led to our entry into World War One. The sinking of our battle fleet at Pearl Harbor brought about a crisis which led to our entry into World War Two. The alleged attack upon naval vessels in the Gulf of Tonkin led us into active participation in the Vietnamese War. The sinking of the U.S. Liberty by Israeli bombers -- but that's a different story. We've about run out of ships for such usage and world wars are now shunned. But a faked energy crisis brought about an increase in the price of petroleum and a change in the international economic balance which affected us all. A current and progressing nuclear ban crisis is bringing about a very dangerous change, which is leading to unilateral disarmament on the part of the Western world.

Are we faced with yet another crisis which can lead us to the completion of a New International Economic Order? Certainly there is a crisis, whether it be real or concocted is the question. The New York Times recently reported that "10 of the nation's largest banks had \$43.7 billion 'at risk' at the end of 1982 - more than half again the value of their equity." The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor sums it up: "Mexico, Venezuela, Argentina, Yugoslavia, and Chile owe Citicorp \$9.8 billion, Bank of America \$6.8 billion, Chase Manhattan \$6.1 billion, Manufacturers Hanover \$6.8 billion, Morgan Guaranty \$4.1 billion, Chemical \$3.5 billion, Continental Illinois \$2

billion, First Interstate \$1.1 billion, Bankers Trust \$2.2 billion, and Security Pacific \$1.2 billion. Forty-four U.S. banks failed in 1982, and there is much more foreign debt coming due in 1983 than 1982. The size of the bank bailout by the IMF, the Fed, the U.S. government, the world bank, etc. is growing geometrically."

But then come a couple of clues: "The Monetary Control Act of 1980 (which in effect transfers foreign debts to the American taxpayer for payment) has been used 139 times through January 1983." And, "A behind the scenes move is under way to make the IMF the world central bank. . . . Massive new infusions are being given to the IMF which can further be expanded into loans on a 4 to 1 basis. This huge engine of international inflation will soon be orchestrating the reinforcement of all the world's central banks. The global concentration of financial power continues to accelerate." (Emphasis added). To us this situation is presented as a crisis. But to the Megabankers, it's just an excuse for shifting their debts onto the shoulders of the taxpayers of the United States and the other Trilateral Nations!

If it was all planned this way, and if the formula for change is really in progress, then something bigger than naming the IMF the world central bank (which it already is in effect) should be expected. Ben Barker, previously quoted, may have the answer. He predicts that the United States, like the Roman Republic of old, is about to cease being a Republic and become an Empire, with the Establishment Elite openly governing us all. We prefer the term Fascist (also an old Roman concept): the bundling together of Big Banks, Big Government, Big Business, Big Media, Big Labor, Big Education, and the other institutions that have become powers unto themselves. But whatever the name, here is a sketch of the Barker prediction:

"In May, 1983, at Williamsburg, Virginia a most important economic meeting will transpire. At that time international finance ministers and heads of state will go public with the solutions . . . Crisis views this as a marriage of financial institutions to government. This step could be a move into socialism, or, as in Japan, it could be a leap into a national strategy in which finance, industry, labor and government act as partners (which is this reporter's definition of fascism). The President, the Senate, the Congress and the Supreme Court have as much to say about the real issues of this era as does the Queen of England. Our fate is in the hands of the mighty Money Men and has been for years. What is different now is that the truth is finally being acknowledged. Once the fiction that the U.S. is a Republic is disposed of and appropriately grieved over, we can go on to the next step on our civilization clock. That next step, like it or not, is the Era of the Empire. The financiers will abandon their stealthy . . . maneuvers, will take open command of government and will turn the full force and power of that government toward their specific objectives in an open manner. A nation going into default could have a lot more to fear than industrial sabotage or guerrilla harassment. Chances are that the U.S. Army, Navy, Air Force and Marines will function as the collection arm of the Empire now coming out of the closet. This is the dawning of a new age. . . The upshot of these developments is that America, Inc. is going to sink or swim at the head of the pack. My advice to readers is to come out of the woods and take part. . . . Whether you support the Empire concept or wish to return to the Republic, you won't be able to do much of anything about it unless you're a part of the action." (Quoted from "Crisis Advisory," March 11, 1983. P.O.Box 39870, Phoenix AZ 85069. \$80 per year).

In behalf of a false peace, we have postponed our war with evil. Now the hour is come. We must awake "and having done all, to stand."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Sixteen . . . . . April 22, 1983

## THE THIRD TRY AT THE NINTH SUMMIT

A Ninth International Economic Summit is to be held at Williamsburg, Virginia, May 27-30. It could become a landmark, causing a complete change in the course of history. As you know, since the early 1900's, influential and powerful groups in the United States and throughout the world have worked unceasingly toward the development and implementation of a "New World Order," or "World Government." These efforts have been made by many organizations including the Council on Foreign Relations, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the Foreign Policy Association, the World Affairs Council, the World Federalists, the Bilderbergers, the Atlantic Institute for International Affairs, the Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development, the United Nations, many tax-exempt Foundations, the U.S. State Department, the Club of Rome, the Trilateral Commission, etc. Because of previous political failures, the principal and most powerful of these groups have concluded that an economic world order must come before a political world government can be established. One of the steps in that direction has been the holding, since 1975, of annual Economic Summits. This is a part of what the planners call a "third try" at their world order, and is identified by them as the "evolutionary development of international organizations," or "piecemeal functionalism." Harlan Cleveland of the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies has explained it best. A Rhodes Scholar in the 1930's, UN relief operator in Italy and China in the 1940's, an administrator of The Marshall Plan in the 1950's, Assistant Secretary of State and U.S. Ambassador to NATO in the 1960's, president of the University of Hawaii from 1969 to 1974, then Director of the Program in International Affairs of the Aspen Institute, and a member of the Council on Foreign Relations; with such a pedigree his suggestions were bound to be heard by the leaders of the International Establishment. So, when he wrote The Third Try at World Order, they listened. He pointed out that the first try at a New World Order, the League of Nations, was "the product of Woodrow Wilson's (and Col. House's) strong initiative . . . (but) the United States wrote most of the rules, and then decided not to join the club." And it failed. The second try, says Cleveland, was the UN. "Today, it reflects quite accurately the political turmoil and tensions of a world in deep transit. But as presently organized and used by its (Third World) members, it is ill-adapted to arrange the new bargains that are urgently needed, or for getting decisions made on a lengthening list of new global issues."

The Third Try involves, not the creation of a world government as such, but the formation of various international organizations and agencies, each having world control in its own particular area of human activity. A good start has already been made by the various agencies of the UN: the Food and Agriculture Organization, International Atomic Energy Commission, World Bank, IMF, International Civil Aviation Organization, World Court, Interdevelopment Association, International Finance Corporation, International Labor Organization, International Telecommunications Union, UNESCO, UNICEF, Universal Postal Union, World Health Organization, the Declarations on Human Rights, the Seabed Treaty, etc. In other words, The Third Try is not to create a supranational World Government as such, but to establish separate international agencies, each controlling particular aspects of all social, economic, legal and spiritual activities; each a supreme lawmaking body in its own field.

We repeat, The Third Try does not call for the elimination of nations and the creation of a World Government as such. Instead, the nations would remain, but would be subject to international laws and regulations as they are dictated by international

agencies, and all jurisdiction handled by the World Court and its subsidiaries. In other words, interdependence would be the rule and regimen. All plans and programs would be discussed and laid down by such international organizations as the Trilateral Commission, Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development, etc. But such decisions would not carry the weight of officialdom and legality. Therefore, annual economic summits where the plans and programs are approved by heads of state and government, finance ministers, etc. become necessary to The Third Try programming. Hence the present procedure:

This past weekend, the annual meeting of the 320-member Trilateral Commission was held in Rome. No communiques were published and what plans were made for the heads of state to carry through were not broadcast. But it is known that the chief problems on the agenda had to do with "protectionism, international debt, restoring economic growth to increase employment, furthering East-West trade and making plans for turning the IMF into a Central World Bank, which would include discussions concerning foreign exchange markets and discussions concerning a world currency." At the same time that the annual Trilateral Commission meeting was being held, GATT talks were being conducted. In Washington, informal discussions were being held by representatives of the 88-nation General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade. GATT and EEC (European Economic Community) are at loggerheads over world trading rules and Bill Brock, U.S. Trade Representative, hopes to get some kind of an agreement before the Ninth International Economic Summit begins next month. Also, Secretary of State George Pratt Shultz was in Mexico City promoting "peace and economic development in Central America" without mentioning the Mexican-American differences over Cuba, Nicaragua and El Salvador. It is hoped that things will be "better settled" in Central America and the Caribbean before the heads of state meet in Williamsburg. There also was considerable turmoil among the Big Bankers. The following quoted from the London Daily Mail of April 13 is indicative:

"The Planners are back. It is 40 years since the greatest of them all, John Maynard Keynes, gave us his plan for a prosperous world, and ten years since that system fell apart. Seeing how we have fared without it, no wonder nostalgia is breaking out all over. Now two powerful voices take up the call for more order, or for new order. The first is Lord Richardson of Duntisbourne, Governor of the Bank of England. The second is Sir Jeremy Morse, chairman of Lloyds Bank, and chairman ten years ago of the International Monetary Fund's committee which sought to bring Keynes's work up to date. The IMF and the World Bank, Keynes's brainchildren, were called into being at the Bretton Woods conference to supervise a world of stable currencies and free trade. . . . Do we need a new Bretton Woods? Yes, says Sir Jeremy Morse, we do. That is not to say that the world's money managers should suddenly converge, like a college of Cardinals, and wait for a communal inspiration. Nor will nostalgia suffice -- there is no bringing Bretton Woods back. But, says Sir Jeremy, we should be better off with more ordered systems, and now is the time to consider what those systems should be." (Unquote).

And this is where these annual international economic summits come into the picture. The money managers and the multinational executives make their plans at their exclusive meetings of Trilateralists, Bilderbergers, Foreign Policy Advisers, etc. But such plans may require official administrative, legislative or some other kind of official, governmental action. So, the heads of state and their ministers and administrators are brought together at a formal summit meeting. The government officials can then return to their countries and carry out the plans officially, and "with the consent of the governed." Henry Owen of the Brookings Institute and the Trilateral Commission explained in this manner: The world is passing through a transition period, from a system of nation-state governance into a system of global governance where economic and political decisions will be made by individuals



operating at the international level. The foundations are already laid: IMF, OECD, GATT, BIS, World Bank, etc. But an important step in the building of the New World Order calls for annual Economic Summits. In a paper prepared for the Trilateral Commission by Owen of the U.S., Francois Duchene of France and Kinhide Mushakoji of Japan, entitled "The Crisis of International Cooperation," there was the call for a "permanent preparatory committee made up of individuals from the trilateral nations who can work behind the scenes in formalizing joint economic policies and programs to be implemented by the individual nation-states. Joint decisions could then be popularized and publicly promoted after they had already been reached at the economic summits." Then Owen and his Trilateral colleagues emphasized: "Of course, the final aim must be collective action by governments." Which explains the real importance of annual economic summits, the ninth of which is to be held at Williamsburg May 27-30.

The first economic summit was held in 1975 at the Chateau de Rambouillet near Paris, President Jerry Ford, Vice President Nelson Rockefeller, Secretary of State Henry Kissinger and other officials attending. One observer noted, "This was the first institutional meeting of the supranational directory of the Trilateral World. It set a precedent." Interdependence was established as a definite form of international government.

The second economic summit was held in June 1976 at Dorado Beach, Puerto Rico. When it ended the United States delegation issued this statement: "The interdependence of our destinies makes it necessary for us to approach common economic problems with a sense of common purpose and work toward mutually consistent economic strategies through better cooperation."

The third economic summit was held in May 1977 in London. This was President Carter's first important venture into world affairs, and American prestige began to sink to new lows, its claim to world leadership began to be challenged by the nations of Western Europe.

The fourth economic summit was held in July 1978 at Bonn, West Germany. For the first time a representative of a "Regional World Government," President Lloyd Jenkins of the European Community, attended the meeting. One more step toward Regional World Government had been taken.

The fifth economic summit was held in June 1979 at Tokyo. This summit was so involved with OPEC and the promotion of a worldwide energy shortage (a fake), and little else was accomplished.

The sixth economic summit was held in Venice, Italy in June 1980. Threats of the results of high inflation, severe recession and great unemployment (which the money managers and multinational executives had created) dominated the meetings.

The seventh economic summit was held in July 1981 at Ottawa, and was hosted by Socialist Trudeau. This was the new President Reagan's first group encounter with the leaders of the socialistic trilateral states of Western Europe, and his first experience with the fact that the United States is no longer an Independent Republic, but an interdependent member of a trilateral company of socialistic States. Still looked upon for security and defense, but no longer recognized as the leader; this was the new status of our Nation, tacitly recognized as such at this seventh summit.

---

Correction. In our Report of 4/8/1983 titled "The Moongate Controversy," we wrote that Patrick Walsh, research director of The Canadian League of Rights, attended the Third North American Regional World Anti-Communist League Conference at Phoenix, Arizona. Mr. Walsh says that he did attend the 2nd Conference, held in Toronto in 1981, but did not attend the 1982 Conference. Nor does he have any knowledge of the Unification Church having helped finance that 3rd Conference.



The eighth economic summit of the seven interdependent industrial nations was held at historic Versailles, France. Here there was said to be too much security because of the political turmoil within France itself, too much listening to statements prepared beforehand by Trilateral Commission leaders and OECD planners, too much formality and restraint. The attendants did not enjoy the conference and little of real importance was done. So, things were going to be different at the next summit meeting, declared the Trilateral Commission arrangers.

The ninth economic summit is to be held May 27-30 at Williamsburg. This colonial capitol of Virginia has been restored by the Rockefellers; it is their showplace. Here such men as Thomas Jefferson, George Washington, Patrick Henry, George Mason, James Madison, John Randolph and others of the Founding Fathers debated, called for liberty or death, framed prospective Constitutions and Bills of Rights before most of them went to Philadelphia to finish the job. In this historic spot where freedom and free enterprise were established, socialist leaders will be staying in a restored Colonial house where they can talk to each other over the back fences of restored residences. To bring an internationalist feeling to the conference, the seven principal representatives of the chiefs of state are called "sherpas." This is a Tibetan word, the name given to the mountain climbers of the Himalayas who were adept at leading parties to the summit. In the one report we have been able to find in a commercial newspaper, it is said that "The ninth economic summit of the seven industrial democracies in Williamsburg, Va., next month may go down in history as the 'back-fence summit' because of the efforts of the United States and the other powers to get rid of the grandiose and prefabricated tenor of the previous meetings. Undersecretary of State for Economic Affairs W. Allen Wallis said this is the plan of himself and the other six 'sherpas' -- the principal representatives of the chiefs of state who will lead the leaders to the summit -- in making arrangements for the Williamsburg conference. He said at a White House briefing, 'We are making a major effort to revise it for the leaders because in the past such meetings have been like conventions. We want it to be a meeting of leaders'. The agenda will be less rigid, although the leaders are certain to discuss such matters as protectionism, international debt, restoring economic growth to increase employment, East-West trade and foreign exchange markets." (Unquote).

To summarize: Policy making in this age of Trilateralism has been shifted from Congress and the Federal Administration to the supranational summits which are controlled and directed by the internationalist elite of the Western World. Ronald Reagan bears the title of President of the United States; but in reality he's the general manager of a regional subsidiary of a supranational institution. Yet one question remains. If this is a new world order, then what about the USSR whose head of empire is never invited to these summits? Trilateralist Henry Owens has this answer:

The elite which governs the USSR has not yet attained sufficient maturity to merge with the concert of powers in a system of global governance. However, they are slowly being drawn into the new international economic system through detente, trade, etc. So, it is only a matter of time and patience until the elite of the Soviet Union decide to join with the elite of the West and enter into the evolving system of global governance.

So say the Trilateralists. But isn't there Someone Who may challenge them, or offer a better way if we but hearken to His Voice?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Seventeen . . . . . April 29, 1983

## "THITHER WILL THE EAGLES BE GATHERED TOGETHER"

Suddenly, after all these months, even years, the situation in Central America has become a crisis. So much of a crisis that the President must call the Congress together in joint session to plead for more money. As though money would provide a solution for a condition that began developing when money helped Castro conquer Cuba. When great crises are suddenly exposed or created, one wonders if it may not be a smoke screen to hide some other crisis situation which cannot be investigated too closely? For this is a critical time for the money monopolists of the world, the central bankers, the megabankers and the like-minded multinationalists. And never before since Bretton Woods have so many secret conferences been held by so many international elitists who are seeking ways to make the people pay their bills. Tom Anderson of Straight Talk observed that "In our banking world, it's not a question of the percentage of bank's bad loans to the bank's assets. It's a question of who the borrower is. If you're a Bert Lance or a Jake Butcher and lend big money at little interest to family and friends, that's a no-no. Big Brother busts you. But if you're a Citibank Walter Wriston or a Chase Manhattan David Rockefeller, and lend billions to bankrupt foreign friends and enemies, the billions to bail you out will be stolen from the American people. That's the scenario. Wriston's Citibank lent \$5 billion to Brazil. Instead of being put out of business for this and other uncollectible, unbelievable loans, Wriston sits as chairman of President Reagan's outside economic advisers. He ought to be way outside. Rockefeller is the Mother Superior of our State Department. . . . In world affairs, Big Brother is Robin Hood in reverse. He robs the poor American taxpayer to give to the rich bankers and international corporate socialists. Big Brother, like Robin Hood, is a thief." (Unquote). Tom Anderson might have added that the original Robin Hood met with his gang in Sherwood Forest, while Big Brother Robin Hood met with his gang in Bretton Woods. The sheriff was always after the first Robin, the people are getting wise to and are getting after the second Robbing Hood. It is because the people are becoming curious and restive that the internationalists are worried. There is much talk of disbanding the Federal Reserve interest-eaters. There's a real tax rebellion brewing with an estimated twenty million people not paying their income taxes this year. And the people are getting wise to the fact that when recessions and depressions and periods of inflation and high interest rates come along, they don't just happen. And there are some patriotic American newsletter writers who are doing their best to tell the people how and why these monetary and economic crises come along.

In announcing his "last financial seminar before the 2nd Bretton Woods," Lawrence Patterson recalled that in April in Rome the Trilateral Commission held its annual meeting, and that "on May 28th the 9th Annual Economic Summit of Western governments will meet. This is the summit that will offer a bailout to the New York Banks and the Marxist governments that cannot pay. . . . the meeting called 'the kickoff to the process of a complete monetary restructuring' by New York Times columnists." One of those NYT columnists, Leonard Silk, commented: "The process of building a new and more stable world monetary system, with greater inter-dependence among nations and a wider distribution of power, will have to be evolutionary. But it must begin at some point, and the need for change is urgent. It could happen at Williamsburg [May 28th] if President Reagan and other national leaders recognize that they cannot solve their individual problems without sacrificing some of their national sovereignty." (Emphasis added). Some conservative econo-

mlsts believe that this May 28th meeting of the heads of government and their finance ministers may mark the beginning of a new kind of government for the United States. They note that there is the tendency toward a merging of Big Money, Big Business, Big Government, Big Labor, Big Education, and other Big Special Interests into a Big Union which would be very similar to the fascist type government Mussolini installed in Italy, and that FDR's New Deal Brain Trust tried to install in the United States (and would have succeeded had it not been for a Supreme Court that then looked to the Constitution for its answers.) Whatever the outcome, the Planners of their Brave New World are worried, not because of the money situation; they have all the answers for that; but because of the need to keep the "sheeple" contented and willing to be sheared every April 15th and clipped all the days between. So there has developed this plethora of top echelon, secret gatherings of the eagles of finance, politics and communications.

There was the Trilateral meeting of April 19th. A weekend later the ministers of the IMF and the World Bank began holding meetings in Washington, D.C. Over this current weekend (April 29-May 1), the Club of Rome is meeting. The Bilderbergers will gather at a secluded sanctuary during the weekend beginning May 13. Then two weeks after that comes the conference for which they all will have been preparing: the International Economic Summit of the Western Nations at Rockefellers' reconstructed Williamsburg, May 28-31. The tentative agenda for the Williamsburg

---

---

H.R.427, "THE GAY BILL OF RIGHTS."

C. Brodie Harrell, director of the American Citizenship Education Program, P.O.Box 954, Searcy, Arkansas 72143, writes:

The proponents of such bills (as H.R.427) are the first to tell us you can't legislate morals. I wonder, then, why they spend so much time in trying to legalize sin! It may be true that a law won't prevent a homosexual from being a homosexual or a drunkard from being a drunkard. But decent people have every right to expect laws to protect them from the ravages of those who do such things! Don't turn me into a criminal because I refuse to let a known homosexual teach my children or stand in the church's pulpit! How would you like for the law to tell you that you had to hire anyone who applied for a job as a babysitter, even though that person was known to be a homosexual or lesbian? That is the kind of abuse decent people will be subjected to if House Resolution 427, the "Gay Bill of Rights," should ever be turned into law. Right now it is in the Judiciary Committee of the House. It needs to die there!

Here is a suggested petition which should be signed, notarized, and sent to your Congressman:

\* \* \* \* \*

WHEREAS, House Resolution 427, "the Gay Bill of Rights," will establish special laws for homosexual men and lesbian women and;

WHEREAS, these special laws will force homosexuals into my neighborhood and my business, and;

WHEREAS, I oppose any use of my taxpayer dollars to promote or assist militant homosexual causes or groups, and;

WHEREAS, if I refuse to associate with homosexuals the Federal Government can bring me into court as a criminal;

NOW AND THEREFORE, the undersigned citizen of the United States demands totally and categorically, that the United States Congress reject "the Gay Bill of Rights" and reaffirm traditional God given morality.

\_\_\_\_\_  
signature

Name \_\_\_\_\_ Address \_\_\_\_\_  
City \_\_\_\_\_ State \_\_\_\_\_ Zip \_\_\_\_\_

---

---

meeting was prepared at the Trilateral Commission meeting and, thanks to Harrison Horne who made an exclusive report to Spotlight (5/2/83) we have some information concerning what went on at that annual conference. Horne (a pseudonym?) wrote that "Heavyweights from the Bilderberg group, Council on Foreign Relations and the Club of Rome were on hand on April 17-19 here in the Eternal City [Rome] for the 14th meeting of the Trilateral Commission. It was a concerted effort to coordinate this program for a new world. . . . The Trilateralists worked feverishly behind locked and guarded doors, in the same operating style as the commission's sister groups. Overall coordination remains the responsibility of David Rockefeller." (Unquote). Horne reported that Aurelio Peccei, chairman and founder of the Club of Rome, was given "observer" status at the meetings. Winston Lord, president of the CFR, and John E. Rielly, president of the Chicago CFR, were also present. One of the main purposes of this particular meeting was to chart a new kind of monetary policy which could be presented to and approved by the heads of state and government and their finance ministers at the upcoming Williamsburg Summit. "The outlines surfaced," wrote Horne, "when Robert Strange McNamara (former president of the World Bank and now president of the Bank of America) was among three authors who delivered a report on 'Facilitating Development in a Changing Third World: Trade, Finance, and Aid.' The other two authors were Takeshi Watanabe, Japanese Trilateral chairman and former president of the Asian Development Bank; and Jacques Lesourne, former director of Interfutures Project." Paul Volcker, chairman of the Federal Reserve Board, addressed one of the sessions. Henry Kissinger participated in a discussion of "Trilateral Relations" with Raymond Barre, former prime minister of France; and Nobuhiko Ushiba, Japan's former minister for external economic affairs. Zbigniew Brzezinski discussed the Soviet Union in the post-Brezhnev era with Otto Grieg Tidemand, Norway's former defense and economic affairs minister; and Fuji Kamiya, professor of international relations at Kelo University.

Horne reported that "The Trilateralists, like their brother, the Bilderbergers, have their captive press attending as 'members' so the Establishment media will be set up to sell their tortured reasoning to a gullible American public. These media luminaries are honor-bound, under the long-settled common law of journalism, to report nothing that transpires because it was agreed in advance that all matters are 'off the record.' They are Tom Johnson, publisher of the Los Angeles Times; Joseph Kraft, a columnist in the Washington Post; Theo Sommer, editor-in-chief of Die Zeit in Hamburg, West Germany; Arrigo Levi, columnist for la Stampa of Turin, Italy; Jean-Claude Casanova, a professor of economics at the Institute of Political Science and director of Commentaire in Paris; Akira Ogata, a news commentator for the Japan Broadcasting Corp.; Flora Lewis, a columnist for the New York Times operating out of Paris; and Hobart Rowen, correspondent for the Washington Post. Internationalists with U.S. credentials speaking or otherwise participating in the Trilateral Commission meetings included Gerard C. Smith, former head of U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency and Chief Negotiator of SALT I; former Ambassador-at-large for Non-proliferation Matters and co-founder with Rockefeller and Brzezinski of the Trilateral Commission; William F. Martin, Staff Member of the U.S. National Security Council; Christopher Makins, Division Manager of the National Security Studies Systems Group, Science Application, Inc.; William F. Martin, Staff Member, U.S. National Security Council; Inc.; Charles Morrison, Scholar-in-Residence at the Japan Center for International Exchange; Russell A. Phillips, Jr., Executive Vice President of the Rockefeller Brothers Fund; Donald Rickerd, president of the William H. Donner Foundation; Gary G. Sick, Program Officer of the Ford Foundation; Richard Vine, Director General of the Atlantic Institute for International Affairs; Charles B. Heck, North American Director of the Trilateral Commission; and others, some of whom were previously mentioned.

So much for the international planners at the Trilateral Convention. Next comes the

Bilderberg meetings at which time the Rockefeller and the Rothschild forces, usually competitive, will join together to complete the final instructions of the International Supranational government to be delivered to the representatives of the National governments when they meet at Williamsburg, May 27th. Still the question remains: With the Rockefeller forces and the Rothschild forces cooperating at least temporarily for their common purpose, what of the Andropov forces which share that common purpose? Some light is shed by the following report:

In our last DBR (4/22/83) we quoted Henry Owens, Trilateral Commissioner and Brookings Institute official, who explained how the merging of the USSR with the Western Nations would occur. He explained that the elite which governs the USSR is slowly being drawn into the new international economic system through detente, trade, etc., and that it is only a matter of time and patience until the elite of the Soviet Union decides to join with the elite of the West and enter into "the evolving system of global governance." Well, that merging has begun and is well underway. Panorama, a Milan publication, recently reported: "Anyone who still believes that high finance is the exclusive province of Western capitalism must reconsider. Increasingly...Red multinationals are promoting their interests within the industrialized nations and making their presence known in the new markets of developing nations." To which Editor Cynthia V. Ward (Globescan) made the following comments:

"It is well known that Western multinational corporations have set up shop in Communist slave states. But if you've never heard of a 'Red Multinational' you are not alone. These Communist-owned enterprises have kept a very low profile, often moving into Western countries through hidden 'partnerships' with native businesses. Red Multinationals are companies set up and headquartered in the Soviet Union or other Communist nations, mainly Romania, Hungary, Bulgaria, Czechoslovakia, Poland and East Germany. These firms operate branches in the U.S., Western Europe, Asia, the Mideast and Africa. Altogether, the Red MNC's control about 544 companies worldwide, with 272 located in the West. The Communist Multinationals have been extremely successful in penetrating Western economies, and some have become leaders in their fields. In Italy, for example, Soviet companies do business in the fishing, construction, petroleum, timber, machine parts, brokerage, and navigation industries. STAN Italy, which sells machinery, tools and stamp presses made in the USSR, is 90-percent owned by Stankolimport of Moscow. And in Rome the firm Sibicar, controlled by a giant Bulgarian Multinational, rakes in \$5.8 million in profits each year.

Backstopping the Red Multinationals is a growing network of Communist-owned banks and financial institutions, whose goal is to accumulate private Western capital to support Communism. These institutions specialize in the sale of Soviet gold and in financing Communist trade in the West. Not only do the MNC's undermine Western economies and make them dependent on Communism; they are also a real threat to Western security. These firms are known to function as channels for privileged information, and they serve as bases for Communist spy operations in the West. But most dangerous of all, the Red Multinationals are an increasingly profitable way of enticing Western consumers and investors into supporting the failing economies of Communism." (Quoted from "Globescan," of Paris and Geneva, with U.S. Subscription offices at 1545 New York Ave., N.E., Washington, D.C., 20002. 1 year, \$125).

So the merging of the three great Monopoly Capitalistic forces is well underway. But, in the greater sense, it is said that a "house divided against itself shall not stand."

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Eighteen . . . . . May 6, 1983

## ONCE MORE TO COERCE THE CONGRESS

Even a Rockefeller -- or any person in Rockefeller's position of power -- must have some worries and very serious doubts as to the sturdiness and life-span of the paper empire which he and his family have built. Like the house-of-cards that it is, it could come tumbling down and get blown away at any time the people's confidence and the government's support begin to falter and fade away. So, when there develops any doubt as to the ultimate success of one of his or his cohort's schemes, added precautions must be taken. And the present doubt seems to concern the Congress. In these two months, April and May of 1983, there has been scheduled a series of highly important secret conferences of members of the International Elite, all aimed at altering and reconstructing what Rockefeller himself calls the "Disarray in the International Economy." To repeat what we have written in previous Reports, there was the annual conference of the members of the Trilateral Commission held in Rome beginning April 19th. That was followed by a hush-hush huddle of the officials of the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and the International Bank for Reconstruction and Development (World Bank) in Washington, April 22. The next week witnessed the Club of Rome conclave, April 29th. Then the Bilderberg Group is to gather clandestinely over the weekend beginning May 13th. And finally, there was to be the all-important International Economic Summit at Williamsburg, Virginia beginning May 28th; this latter conference to be attended by the heads of state or government of the seven Trilateral Nations, along with their respective ministers of finance, treasury or exchequer.

But, due to unexpected circumstances, one more meeting has been added to this list. David Rockefeller, writing as the head of the Trilateral Commission, has called for a gigantic gathering of very selected business executives, bankers, lawyers, economists, commercial planners, academics, mediapersons and labor leaders. This gathering is to be a "brief conference" in Washington on May 16-17, composed of all those important people who are not members of the CFR or the TLC or their associated elitist organizations, but who are powerful enough to have some impact on Congress concerning a very important matter, in fact vital, to the success of the builders of the New International Economic World Order. Lawrence Patterson, publisher of "The Patterson Strategy Letter" which he now titles A Monthly Lesson in Criminal Politics, published a photocopy of Rockefeller's letter to the etceteras in his Strategy Letter dated May 31, 1983. We have reprinted Rockefeller's letter for the interest of those who do not receive Patterson's important monthly strategy letter. You'll find the letter interesting, and the reasons for Rockefeller's having written and having it mailed, even more interesting.

All the eyes of the International Elitists will be focused on the Summit meeting in Williamsburg. First, because the last annual summit was something of a flop since it came at a time when President Reagan was denouncing the proposed construction of that Soviet pipeline from the Urals to Europe. Reagan later was brought into line and was forced to recant and rescind his previous orders concerning the shipment of strategic materials to the USSR. Under pressure, he approved the construction of the pipeline, which is being built with materials supplied by the Trilateral Nations, American technology, and Euro-Asian slave labor. Also, Reagan's original pro-American stand which had disrupted the Versailles Summit has been dealt with and the International Elitists are confident that Ronald Reagan has learned his lesson, will not call his own shots, and will go along with the plans and instructions to be handed

---

THE TRILATERAL COMMISSION  
345 East 46th Street  
New York, N.Y. 10017

March 16, 1983

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

As I believe you know, the Trilateral Commission regularly organizes programs for a somewhat wider group than its membership. Recent examples were a dinner with Phillip Habib in New York last month and a brief conference in Washington on May 16-17 concerned with the "Disarray in the International Economy." I have enclosed the program. We shall open with a dinner on the evening of May 16 for Giovanni Agnelli, who will give us a European perspective on current international economic troubles. A Japanese perspective will be provided the following morning by Yotaro Kobayashi, the rather young and articulate President of Fuji-Xerox. Tom Clausen will speak at the breakfast on the 17th; Bob Hormats in the morning; and Bill Brock at lunch, which concludes the meeting.

I do hope you will be able to be with us on May 16-17. A reply card is enclosed for your convenience.

With best wishes,

Sincerely,  
(signed) David Rockefeller

:ch  
Encls.

---

down at the upcoming Summit. As the London Economist of April 23 suggested, "The possibility that next month's western economic summit in Williamsburg, might turn into an ugly 'son of Versailles' is receding." The Economist also says that "Americans responsible for preparing the Williamsburg meeting (the Trilats-Ed.) now say that Mr. Reagan will not press anything on the Europeans and others (Japan and Canada make up the group) which they cannot stomach." Finally, the Economist refers back to American Revolutionary times to conclude: "Politicians have grown used to saying 'we live in an interdependent world,' but have neglected to do much about it. Williamsburg, where the Virginia convention in 1776 instructed its delegates to the continental congress to move for independence, may seem an odd place for making a declaration for interdependence. But God grant the world a Patrick Henry to cry for one" (sic; or should we say "sick"? Emphasis added.)

So, all seemed set for a Williamsburg Summit where the seven Trilateral Nations would declare for the sacrificing of their independence and the creation of a State of Togetherness where, in the interests of the "Disarray in the International Economy," the IMF would be accepted as a Central Bank for all the Nations, perhaps even superseding in financial importance the Central Banks of the seven Nations, even our own much condemned Fed. But, something happened on the way to the Summit! The IMF wasn't going to be able to act as a Central Bank unless the people of these seven Nations gave the IMF some more money. Some \$20 billion more, the part of that from the American taxpayers to be reckoned at \$8.5 billion as a starter. And for such a sum, even if it were only paper promises and debt money, the approval of the U.S. Congress would be necessary. The Reagan Administration had approved the giving, but Congress had demurred. And it was reckoned by the international elitists that the Williamsburg Summit would prove fruitless unless Congress could be coerced



into giving that \$8.5 billion of taxpayers' money to the IMF. British Fabian Socialist Dennis Healey said it in these words: "The magic of the marketplace has produced a private banking system which can survive only by lending ever more money to bad debtors and is actually bullied into doing so by the official institutions which are supposed to guarantee its prudence; for example, this year the IMF is asking the banks to provide \$20 billion more to the non-developing countries, while providing only \$12 billion itself."

Now, the power brokers have managed to get most any legislation they desired out of our Representatives. And this demand for another \$8.5 billion to the IMF might have been approved as other such bills have been approved, except that something else happened while they were on the way to the Summit where the IMF was to be installed as the world's money manager.

At the same time that this IMF giveaway was being promoted, the Reagan Administration decided that it should have a new law demanding that there be a withholding tax on all savings and dividends. This caused a rebellion on the part of the banks (as differentiated from the Megabanks), who would be forced to spend millions to act in yet another capacity as involuntary tax collector for the federal government. The American Bankers Association decided to fight back, mounted a \$300,000 advertising campaign which featured the slogan: "Congress Wants a Piece of Your Savings. What They Need is a Piece of Your Mind." An estimated 18 million cards and letters of protest flooded into the Halls of Congress. As a result, the law will be delayed for four years, maybe forever. But the campaign had done more than kill a bad law. It had aroused those millions of citizens to the fact that something was very rotten with the state of our fiscal system. Also, there had been much newsletter exposure of the Fed, and at latest count 26 of the 50 States have challenged the constitutionality of the Federal Reserve Act, and the movement is growing as more and more State Legislators are educated as to the sins of those who own the Fed and operate it for their own vast profits. At the same time, there has been much news about the federal budget, and the knowledge that higher taxes would really mean higher deficits. And while the people were becoming aroused and more informed as to the mystery of money, along came this last straw: the demand from the International Monopolists that the IMF be given an additional \$8.5 billion. Otherwise the Megabanker lenders might go broke. Fortune Magazine (5/2/83) admitted that "The exposure of the lenders is almost unbelievable. The LDCs (Less Developed Countries) and Eastern Europe (the Communist Satellites) together owe Western banks some \$420 billion; some \$135 billion of that amount...is owed to U.S. banks. Last fall when the international financial system came close to collapse...they (the Megabanks) were bailed out temporarily by bridge loans from the Federal Reserve, the U.S. Treasury, and the Bank for International Settlements. It's not clear that these organizations will always be able to come to the rescue in time." That's why the International Elitists are plugging for a new status for the IMF, which if properly financed can help with future rescues. But the IMF itself must receive more financing, and \$8.5 billion is the share U.S. taxpayers are supposed to hand over. But, the Congress must approve the handout. And that's why David Rockefeller called this special conference in Washington on May 16-17 to get more important lobbyists to pressure a reluctant Congress to pass the necessary legislation, which they are assured President Reagan will sign immediately upon receipt.

We like the way Larry Patterson explained it. He wrote: "Using his position as Chairman of the Trilateral Commission, David Rockefeller is attempting to bring pressure to bear on Congress to pass the bank bailout by offering 75,000 previously ignored corporate executives the prospect of hobnobbing with internationally known personalities. Corporate presidents of previously ignored firms are finally being recognized. ...Every individual involved will conceive of reasons why he has finally been acknowledged. Little will these unsuspecting people realize what dupes they

are...Those who smell that they are being used may not be able to resist the drawing power in any event....Here is where the power-base of the CFR Trilateral Combine lies. This is the nub of it: the mouth-watering possibility of being able to tell their neighbors and business associates of "their new-found friends." They will fall over themselves to accept Rockefeller's invitation...Those in attendance May 16 & 17 will be asked to join local communities, formed for the purpose of pressuring Congress to pass the bailout! They will be told of the collapse of the financial structure if the payment (to the IMF) is not forthcoming. They will be told that their businesses and communities will be affected in a direct and personal way....The committees formed will draw in tens of thousands more, nationally. People of influence, at their local community level, will - unless something is done - force Congress to bail out the banks! Only the private newsletter industry and their subscribers can stop this from happening. We urge you to pass along the message by requesting additional copies of this newsletter....We are beginning to see that this is more effective than asking subscribers to write letters to Congress, although this is certainly encouraged." (unquote).

Then Larry Patterson has some not-so-thinly-veiled sarcasm which he addresses to those duped corporate executives who might have received Rockefeller's invitation as well as one of Patterson's newsletter. He writes: "One of the personalities whom unsuspecting Americans will be invited to rub shoulders with is A.W. Clausen, new Chairman of the World Bank. Come...meet Tom Clausen, Bob Hormats, & Bill Brock. The appeal is overwhelming! Oh, yes, you'll also have a chance to talk to Allan Greenspan and possibly even Henry Kissinger, Zbigniew Brzezinski, and Giovanni Agnelli. Just remember, many people have waited all their lives for such an opportunity. After all, one may wish to get his daughter into a prestigious eastern school - or his son. Contact made at these meetings could pave the way for otherwise unattainable goals. Who knows - new business contacts might result from these big name personalities. At the very least, one's family would benefit immensely. Remember, the chance to dine and have cocktails and to be on a 'first name basis' is absolutely critical to small minded people. The appeal is overwhelming." (Quoted from the Patterson Strategy Letter of May 31, 1983. A monthly, \$149.94 per year. P.O.Box 37432, Cincinnati, Ohio 45237.)

Mr. Patterson's statement that the Rockefeller Invitation will have an overwhelming appeal to "small minded people" is well said. But it would be of no appeal whatsoever to those who recall that "Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons" (Acts 10:34). Patterson is also right when he says that only the independent press - the newsletters and the weekly tabloids - can spread the word and prevent this banker bailout from being passed by Congress. He cites Human Events and The Phyllis Schlafly Report which have mounted campaigns against the bailout. Among others to be commended is the chairman of the Liberty Lobby Board of Policy Robert M. Bartell, who reminds us that the legislation involved is S.695 and H.R.1907, both of which have already passed through some committees. Liberty Lobby is mounting a major campaign against this legislation, and urges all readers to immediately contact their congressmen and senators "and protest this squandering of America's national treasure."

Defeating this bailout attempt would go far toward defeating the aims of the organizers of this Williamsburg Summit, who consider it as one more big step toward the completion of their New World Order and the merging of East and West.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty ..... Number Nineteen ..... May 13, 1983

## FRAUDS, FAKES, AND FORGERIES

### WHICH ARE LEGAL OR OTHERWISE

In George Orwell's description of the Three Regional World Governments which he pictures as existing in 1984, he states that in each of them there is a "Ministry of Truth" which is charged with the duty of keeping "truth" up to date. Past deeds are wiped out, past and present are rewritten to suit Big Brother. Heroes, great men and great events worth honoring or remembering are deleted from the records and washed from the people's brains. The only truth is what the Ministry of Truth declares to be truth, and what is truth today may be a lie tomorrow. Unhappily, our real world is not too different from Orwell's fictional world, except that we are still in the process of arriving at the most extreme conditions described in 1984. However, with our Department of Education, the Communications Media, including textbooks control, and our "court historians," what is real and what is fabricated is often difficult to discern. Facts are often ignored, covered up, or re-arranged so that "truth" is what our persuasion engineers declare it to be. Examples: how many really believe the official explanation of the Kennedy assassination? Or of the Lincoln assassination, for that matter. As for diaries, was the one ascribed to Anne Frank really written by a girl bearing that name? Newsweek recalls another diary episode: "It was potentially one of the great scoops of the decade; the secret diaries of the reviled dictator who led his country into World War II, bearing the promise of rewriting much of the history of the 1930s and 1940s. Small wonder that they fetched a healthy six-figure price from The Sunday Times of London. What a pity they turned out to be a hoax, and the world never got to read the innermost thoughts of Benito Mussolini. ¶ That happened in 1968, and The Sunday Times was comparatively lucky: Mussolini's son, Vittorio, quickly spotted historical and linguistic anomalies that clearly marked the diaries as bogus." Then there was the case concerning Clifford Irving, who came up with an "authentic autobiography" of the reclusive magnate Howard Hughes. The opus would have been accepted as true, except that Hughes himself came out of his seclusion long enough to denounce the "autobiography," and Clifford went to jail on charges of fraud. Now we have the allegedly authentic 62-volume set of the day-to-day thoughts of Adolph Hitler. The editors of Stern Magazine accepted the volumes as authentic, began their publication. The Sunday Times of London purchased rights to the story for publication in English. Then, historians decided they and the experts were wrong, that the diaries were a hoax. Another case of fraud, and some deluded reporter and perhaps others will probably go to jail for fraud.

But there is another side to the story concerning the political and militant activities of Hitler that can no longer be treated as hoax, fraud or forgery. Too much honest and reliable research has gone into the search for the facts concerning how Hitler came to power and who financed his rise. In this connection, we recently were handed an article first published in 1948. We quote parts of this article:

### WHO LIFTED HITLER INTO THE SADDLE?

By Werner Zimmerman

In 1933 a pamphlet of 99 pages was published by the reputed publishing house of Van Holkema & Warendorfs Uitg. Mij. N.V. in Amsterdam, entitled "De Geldbronnen

van het National Socialism – The Money Sources of National Socialism. Three Talks with Hitler. By Sidney Warburg. Retold by J.G. Schoup." Upon its publication the booklet was immediately bought up by agents of High Finance and the Nazi Government, and destroyed; and later replaced by a falsification. However, one copy of the original edition arrived safely in Switzerland. I held it in my own hands, and Dr. Rene Sonderegger, editor, free-economics leader and Swiss Parliamentarian, published parts of it in "Financial World History," Resverlag, Zurich, 1936. A complete reprint is in preparation.\* Here we only want to refer to some outstanding facts, as stated in this booklet.

Felix Warburg was the famous organizer of the Hamburg–America Line. His brother, Paul M. Warburg, was a partner in the international banking house of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., New York. Sidney Warburg is his son. In 1929 the Wall Street firm, Guarantee Trust, asked young Sidney Warburg to take care of the American interests in Germany, because he knew the country and its language. American credits, amounting to 58 billion dollars were involved in Central Europe alone. President Carter of the Guarantee Trust had arranged a meeting with the directors of the Federal Reserve Board in conjunction with young Rockefeller of the Standard Oil Co., McBlean of the Royal Dutch Co., and five other independent bankers.

What were their aims? Warburg was to find and support a man in Germany who would be able to carry out a national revolution. The Peace Treaty of Versailles had given France tremendous advantages by means of the reparations which permitted the Bank of France to embark on a financial policy directed against the English Pound and the American Dollar. This had to be stopped, the treaty amended, France to be intimidated and her financial superiority removed. . . . The speculators of Wall Street wanted to exploit Germany by themselves. Who could help them?

Warburg went to Munich and met with Hitler and his confidant, von Heydt. Result: Hitler consented to Warburg's proposal and received via the banking house of Mendelsohn & Co., Amsterdam, a first installment of 10 million dollars in order to push his political movement forward. This was in 1929. In 1931 the trend of the rate of exchange for the dollar and pound became dangerous. France received such big deliveries of goods from Germany that she was unable to pay either for the interest or on the principal of her debts. Hitler demanded further financial support: 500 million marks for a "real revolution" or 200 million marks if a legal rise to power was feasible. Warburg transacted a further 15 million dollars to Hitler, 5 million each by the banks of Mendelsohn & Co., Amsterdam; the Rotterdam Bank Consortium, Rotterdam; and the Banca Commerciale Italia, Rome. Warburg went to Rome with von Heldt, Gregor Strasser, and Goering and then returned from Genoa to New York on the "Savoya" after having fulfilled his mission. On January 30, 1933 Hitler became Chancellor of the Reich. In February, Warburg had his last talk with Hitler in the Fasanstrasse 28. In the dawn of the morning, in the doorway, Warburg once more reminded Hitler of his job: Fight against France. Then he departed for Holland.

The Fuehrer was under heavy pressure. The burning of the Reichstag building offers the sombre background. Goebbels describes this in his book "Von Kaiserhof zur Reichshanzel." The simple fact was: The party held the office, but not the power. If they wanted to win the March elections they would again need money, and plenty of it. Then, all of a sudden, a ray of hope appears, as Goebbels reports. A big amount of money is assured. Now Hitler moves, full of hope, into his last struggle for power and confidently exclaims: "We are going to be victorious!"

---

\* The book in question, written by Sidney Warburg and given a friend for publication in 1933, was supposedly "bookburned" immediately after its first publication. However, as Zimmerman states, one copy was not destroyed, and the book has been reprinted recently by a West German publisher. We do not, however, know how or from where a copy may be obtained.

Why has this financial support of the Hitler party never been investigated, not even at the Nuremberg War Crimes Court? There it was strictly taboo to mention the Versailles Treaty and anything connected with it. Warburg's pamphlet explains this. Also explains this last big amount, which came from New York. According to H. Sonderegger, the total costs of the lifting of the Nazis into power, in order to revive the bankrupt armaments industries and establish market monopolies, amounted to 200 million Reichmarks, namely: Wall Street paid through Warburg 126 million; Sir Henry Deterding about 50 million; von Papen received 14 million as agent of the banker Schroeder, Dusseldorf; Minister of Economics Schmitt of the Stuttgart "Alliance" about 10 million. This latter (Schmitt) was permitted to be a minister for six months, only to be replaced by Schacht, who had always been a most loyal servant of the money lords.

In the spring of 1933 the young, race conscious Jew, Sidney Warburg, became disillusioned by the Jew persecutions and the burning of the Reichstag building. He confided his disappointment to a friend and handed him his manuscript for publication. What happened to this publication was stated at the beginning of this article. But the money was given, the general purpose achieved, the Nazis were in power and the avalanche began to roll: re-armament, auto-highways, gigantic business for Shell and Standard Oil, for steel, copper, rubber. A general race for armaments began. Profits from loans, profits from armaments and related industries were made. Then came war with its immeasurable destruction of real capital wealth, a destruction which created scarcity of wealth in Europe for decades to come and insured the interest yield from new constructions. Thoughtless, with a satanic grin, they (the international bankers and multinational executives) delivered everything which yielded profit to the arming countries. While the Japanese were throwing their bombs on Pearl Harbor and annihilating most of the Pacific fleet, ships were underway from Australia and America to Japan, loaded with oil and gas, steel, rubber and so forth. . . The war-guilt investigators were silent about this also.

John Pierpont Morgan, Jr., the "uncrowned king" of the world, was in alliance with Hitler. The new German budget was ordered to be such as to maintain the mark stable until Morgan had sold his German papers. Hjalmar Schacht was his support.

High finance goes after profit. Death or life, destruction or construction, everything is viewed from the point of profit. It is international. It knows neither nation nor country. Ruthlessly the nations are incited to fight each other. The vanquished have always to carry the blame. Hatred - nationally colored - is bred and cultivated to hide the wire pullers. It blinds the eyes of almost all people. But all the while, unperturbed and ruthless, rule the powers of money, of speculation, safely gathering in their loot. (End of quotations from an article by Werner Zimmerman, first published in 1948).

This story from the past, about "who lifted Hitler into the saddle" is relevant and important today because the world is still governed by persons other than those who occupy the visible seats of power. The group which the editors of "Global Reach" call the World Managers financed the conquest of Russia by Lenin, the rise of Hitler, and the building of the USSR into a world power. The present generation of those same World Managers is meeting in various secret sessions in various places, planning the management of a meeting of the heads of seven states in an international economic summit which they will manage. There is this difference: This generation of World Managers is a more powerful, more affluent group than were their sires. And they have taken great pains in preparation for the Memorial Day weekend meeting at the Rockefeller-restored Colonial Williamsburg, onetime capital of the State of Virginia. The World Managers have projected the fear that the International Banks are about to be destroyed, and that the taxpayers of the Western industrial nations must come to their rescue. Upon this premise these World Managers

Intend to establish a New Economic World Order, and lay a firmer foundation for the establishment of a New Political World Order.

We thought we had finished with stories of the preparations for this Summit. But we failed to report on what may be the most important of them all: the meeting of the finance, foreign and trade ministers at the 24-Nation ministerial conference of the Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development, held in Paris May 8 to 9. Because the OECD is a European creation, with its headquarters in Paris, and is controlled by the Rothschild rather than the Rockefeller interests, little is written of its importance or purposes in the American press. Perhaps we could make this distinction: The Trilateral Commission plans, The OECD organizes. Our records show that the OECD was originally founded in 1948 as the Organization for European Cooperation. But, as the European Community began to become a Regional World Government, competitive economically with America as well as the USSR, it changed its name, expanded its activities, and in 1961 became an organization for Economic Cooperation and Development, not just for Europe, but for all the world. Furthermore, where the Trilateral Commission has but seven member Nations, OECD has 24, including all of the Trilats, all of the NATO Nations, and other nations it classifies as industrial, such as Austria, Australia, Yugoslavia, Finland, etc. In the book "Global Reach - The Power of the Multinational Corporations," by Richard Barnett and Ronald Muller, the authors state that "The managers of the world's corporate giants proclaim their faith that where conquest has failed, business can succeed.... Aurelio Peccei, director of Fiat and organizer of the Club of Rome states flatly that the global corporation 'is the most powerful agent for the internationalization of human society.'... But the World Managers know that neither slogans nor 'educational campaigns' are enough to legitimize the exercise of political power. Authority must be sanctioned by law. Thus, men like George Ball (Bilderberger, Lehman Bros., CFR, etc.) have been talking about international chartering of global corporations by some world organization.... They would rather have organizations dominated by industrial countries, such as the Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development do the regulating." (Emphasis added). Translation: The World Managers' ideal of a political world government would be the OECD! The International Chamber of Commerce agrees, so does the powerful Atlantic Institute. So, what OECD says is important because it is backed by the people that are called World Managers.

But, out of this OECD meeting came a hopeful sign. The American attendees, Secretaries Shultz, Regan, Baldrige, and special trade representative Brock, found themselves in a somewhat hostile camp. The host, confessing socialist Mitterand of France, took the occasion to "lecture" the American delegation, and the other socialist ministers of the European Nations seemed at odds with the American delegation. Regan and Brock gave a dinner, and only the European underlings came. The ministers declined. It may be that the competition for world control between the Rockefeller and the Rothschild interests were at the bottom of the disagreement. But The New York Times ended its May 10th report of the conference with the following paragraph: "The overall circumstances - the presence of deep ideological differences accompanied by a political need to avoid a fiasco at Williamsburg - raise a possibility that neither side likes to acknowledge: that the outcome of the summit meeting will be inoffensive formulas avoiding trouble, but bringing little practical action to accelerate an international economic recovery." Translated: Because of the rift between the Trilateral Commission and the OECD, the Williamsburg Summit may prove to be another fiasco. Because "a house divided...."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty ..... Number Twenty ..... May 20, 1983

## PRIDE, POMP AND CIRCUMSTANCE

### A LA THE NEW WORLD ORDER

Released for publication by the U.S. Bureau of Public Affairs in October, 1962, was Department of State Publication 7432, General Foreign Policy Series 183. It described the foreign policy of the United States. It read, and we quote verbatim:

\* \* \* \* \*

Our policy may be said to have five principal components:

1. To deter or defeat aggression at any level, whether of nuclear attack or limited war or subversion and guerrilla tactics; that is, Security Through Strength.
2. To bring about a closer association of the more industrialized democracies of Western Europe, North America, and Asia - specifically Japan - in promoting the prosperity and security of the entire free world; in other words, "Progress Through Partnership."
3. To help the less developed areas of the world carry through their revolution of modernization without sacrificing their independence or their pursuit of democracy; that is, "A Revolution of Freedom."
4. To assist in the gradual emergence of a genuine world community, based on co-operation and law, through the establishment and development of such organs as the United Nations, the World Court, the World Bank and Monetary Fund, and other global and regional institutions; that is, A World "Community Under Law."
5. To strive tirelessly to end the arms race and reduce the risk of war, to narrow the areas of conflict with the Communist Bloc, and to continue to spin the infinity of threads that bind peace together; that is, To Win "Peace Through Preserverance." (Emphasis added in all of the above).

\* \* \* \* \*

That was our foreign policy in 1962, it remains our foreign policy in 1983. For the furtherance of the second component of that policy, the heads of government of the seven Nations of "Western Europe, North America, and Asia - specifically Japan" are meeting on Memorial Day Weekend in Rockefeller-restored Colonial Williamsburg, Virginia. In 1962, at the time of the publication of the foregoing statement of policy, the U.S. Secretary of State was Dean Rusk, longtime member of the Council on Foreign Relations, who had served as president of the Rockefeller Foundation from 1952 until chosen by President John Kennedy to serve as his Secretary of State. From that time onward there has been no important change in our U.S. foreign policy, and since that time every Secretary of State has been a member of the Council on Foreign Relations. The present Secretary of State, George Pratt Shultz, is a director of the CFR, his term expiring this year. He will, of course, be present as a chief adviser when President Ronald Reagan hosts the 9th Annual International Economic Summit at Williamsburg.

The current (5/23/83) issue of U.S. News & World Report, as it has had for a number of years, contains a special section titled "Who Runs America." Again as usual, the ten top "rulers" are elected or appointed officers of the Federal Government, starting with President Reagan as top "ruler", followed in the order of their selected



importance by Fed Chairman Paul Volcker, House Speaker Tip O'Neill, Secretary of State George Shultz, Senate Majority Leader Howard Baker, Pentagon Chief Caspar Weinberger, Chief of Staff James Baker, Presidential Assistant Edwin Meese, Supreme Court Justice Warren Burger, and Treasury Secretary Donald Regan. Let us emphasize that these are all members of the legal government of the United States. They are responsible for directing the making and interpreting of laws, inserting "administrative laws" into the Federal Register, etc. They are officers of the official government of the United States. But, as Disraeli, Lord Beaconsfield, said so many years ago and so factually, "The world is governed by very different personages to what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes..."

However, it is noteworthy that of the ten men "who run America" according to U.S. News, six of them are members of the Council on Foreign Relations. They are Paul Volcker, the man who handles the money monopoly in behalf of the money manipulators; George Pratt Shultz, who makes American foreign policy sometimes very foreign; Howard Baker, who carries the ball for the money managers in the Senate; Caspar Weinberger, who looks to the interests of those comprising what President Eisenhower called the Military-Industrial Complex; James Baker, who protects the President from conservatives and right-wing ideas; and Donald Regan, who issues the Treasury notes to the Fed so the stockholders in that corporation can create money out of nothing and collect interest on what may exist simply as computer bytes. Of the other four "who run America," the list is headed by Ronald Reagan. As President, he is allowed to say some of the right things, like how he's going to get rid of the Departments of Education and Energy, how he'll use the veto to prevent any tax increases, how the Holy Bible really is the Word of God despite suits brought against him by the ACLU. But, in general, the President just says the right things, and nothing happens. He's in a position to be an excellent propaganda tool to deceive the moral majority types. In the matter of foreign policy, his power is comparable to that of the Queen of England in that same category. As Dr. Ben Barker said of him: "Reagan, the conservative white knight, turned his Presidency over to the Imperialists. Tax cuts turned into tax hikes. Our industrial heart was gutted. A sweeping recession plunged the nation into misery. And the Money Manipulators continue to laugh at us."

When one of the gang "who runs America" happens to be a member of the Trilateral Commission and is elected or appointed to a federal office, he is required to resign from the TLC. This has never been a requirement affecting members of the CFR. However, the ten men who allegedly run America could not all be members of the CFR. There would be no apparent opposition within the ruling ranks. So, third on the list of the ten "who run America" is Tip O'Neill. He provides the supposed strong opposition to the "in" party. The World Managers have learned of the advantages, to

---

UNITED STATES COUNCIL FOR WORLD FREEDOM

P.O.Box 9399, Phoenix, AZ 85068

Don Bell:

I cannot allow the false allegations about the USCWF, which appeared in your April 8, 1983 Report to go unchallenged....As USCWF Treasurer, I know the source of the funds for the conference....Therefore, I am prepared to prove....that your allegation that 'Singlaub's UCWF sponsored the NARWACL Conference which was financed by Moon's Unification Church organization! is false -- insofar as the "financing" is concerned... I sincerely hope -- and trust -- that this letter and the letter you receive from Gen. Singlaub will be sufficient to obtain the retraction and apology Gen. Singlaub is calling for. (Signed) Albert T. Koen, Treasurer, USCWF.

Our reply: The information in question came to us from a usually reliable source. But if we and our informer were wrong, we shall be very happy to retract. One of the saddest things about the anti-Communist movement is that so many of the organizations have been infiltrated and detracted or destroyed.

them, of maintaining the "Capitalism vs. Communism" syndrome in order to further their goals. Likewise, in countries not totally totalitarian, there is need for a similar national competition. So, in the U.S., there is maintained the "Republican vs. Democrat" confrontation, although there's really "not a dime's worth of difference between them." Number eight on the list is Edwin Meese, who guards the gate to the Oval Office and lends a needed "spirit of conservatism" to the Administration. And finally comes Warren Burger, listed as number nine. As the Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, he is supposed to be like Caesar's wife was supposed to be. There must be no suspicion of political preference or party bias. So much for the ten men who, according to U.S. News, run America.

It is becoming understood more and more by more and more people that there is a dual government arrangement for these United States. There is the government of men and women who are elected or appointed to positions in the visible government. But there is the more powerful shadow government (once called invisible) that tells the official government how to run America. The Newsweekly's "Second 10" comes very close to naming properly the principals in this shadow government. The list is headed by David Rockefeller, who also heads the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, has a controlling interest in the Bilderberg Group, is a strong partner in the Paris-based Organization for Economic and Commercial Development, and cooperates financially and otherwise with the curricula and faculty of most of the important seats of advanced learning in the United States. One might say that "what David wants, David gets" with the heads of government of most nations of the world. Then comes Dan Rather, who is supposed to be the nation's leader in promoting propaganda and misinformation through his television connection. Personally, we can't stand the man and have a strong suspicion that he is miscast by the Newsweekly's selection committee. Then there is Ted Kennedy, who remains a chief spokesman for the welfare careerists and the gulliberals. Bob Dole is selected as a "runner" because of his powerful influence in handling budgets and money bills, especially in the Senate and the White House. Then comes Arthur Sulzberger who is The New York Times. He is followed by Lane Kirkland who added a touch of pure fascism to the shadow government by combining both Labor and Industrial Capital in one person. He served simultaneously as a Big Labor boss and a Corporate Director. Katherine Graham is The Washington Post as well as being one of the first women to be invited to become a member of the CFR. George Bush as Vice President and Presidential hopeful is a natural selection for the "who runs" list, since he admits that everything he is as a political leader was made possible by David Rockefeller. David Stockman, number nine on the "Second 10" list, is important because as boss of the Office of Management and Budget, he has much to do with money. And Walter Mondale who completes the list has quite a following as the "compleat socialist" and a potential though improbable President of the United States.

NOW LET'S COMPLETE THE PICTURE. Remember the fourth component of that foreign policy which was announced by our State Department in 1962? "To assist in the gradual emergence of a genuine world community, based on cooperation and law, through the establishment and development of such organs as the United Nations, the World Court, the World Bank and Monetary Fund, and other Global and Regional Institutions; that is, A World 'Community Under Law.'"

To continue the gradual emergence of such a genuine world community, the World Rulers and the Men Who Run America have called a conference of the heads of seven national governments, plus the president of the European Community, who is the head of a Regional World government composed of ten member states: Belgium, Denmark, Greece, Ireland, Luxembourg, and the Netherlands, in addition to France, Italy, West Germany and the United Kingdom. The admittance of a Regional World Government at a meeting of the heads of seven national governments is a giant step toward the world as pictured by Orwell in his 1984.

Remember the "bread and circus" routine ordered by the men who ran Rome in an attempt to keep the people bemused? Here we have a similar circus, to be held at a specially selected arena with hundreds of television cameras and microphones relaying by satellite the pomp and circumstance to all the nations of the world. ABC won the "pool" privilege, and 35 trailers for ABC's crews and their equipment are banked behind William and Mary University Hall, which has been converted, at an estimated cost of \$1 million, to an international press center from which satellite reports can be made live, at any hour, to cities around the world. To cover the words and movements of these eight heads of government, \$8 million has been spent to accommodate an estimated eight thousand people who will attend in one capacity or another. Of those 8 thousand up to three-quarters of them will be media representatives and their technicians. Remember, only eight featured performers, but 8 thousand aides, assistants and media reporters and technicians! Is this not the most extravagant circus ever performed since Christians were fed to lions to mollify Romans whose leaders were said to run the world. To add to the circus aspect, consider the site. A year ago French Socialist Mitterand sought to startle the world by staging the summit at Versailles. This year, Rockefeller hopes to go it one better by using Williamsburg as the stage. Reginald Dale of the London Financial Times wrote: "On the face of it, it would be hard to conceive of two more contrasting monuments to Western history than the palace of Versailles and the old town of colonial Williamsburg, Virginia. Versailles: for the unrivaled glories, the ultimate, extravagant symbol of an arrogant and doomed monarchy. Williamsburg: pretty, homespun, small-scale, the epitome of early Virginia. At about the same time that the mob was ransacking Versailles, bringing an old civilization crashing down in flames, the humble settlers of Williamsburg were setting out to build a new world - also born of revolution - against another monarchy. Today's Americans who are organizing this year's ninth annual world summit...are hoping the contrast will be almost as marked - at least metaphorically."

Yes, it's just a circus. The acts have been rehearsed, the lines written and learned by rote. The program was tested and perfected at meetings of Trilateralists, Bilderbergers, OECDers, Roman Clubbers, IMF and World Bankers. And now the final performance at Williamsburg, the actors ready with their prepared lines, the media standing by, the satellites in space awaiting their cues. One commentator wrote that "the place looks like a television stage set." How right he was! And in a similar vein the historian Clarence B. Carson once remarked, "If the 20th century were a play, it would have long since driven the audience mad. The incongruity between the words spoken and the action taken on the stage would be too great to be borne." Well, in this sense, Williamsburg is a microcosm. The words you'll hear will have little relationship to the action that will follow. Because Williamsburg is a play, staged just to entertain and bemuse the masses. The basic foreign policy of the United States was written in 1962. There has been no appreciable change. But any policymaking in this age of Trilateralism now has shifted from the Congress and the Administration of the United States to these supranational conferences of the Trilateral Commission, the OECD, and other supranational preparatory groups. The decisions were made before the eight headlined actors walk onto the stage at Williamsburg. And the words you will hear will have nothing to do with the actions that are to follow. Treat it as an extravaganza with your admission fee still to be paid.

Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed: (Is. 10:1).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Twenty-One . . . . . May 27, 1983

## THE WEATHER WAR REVISITED

Spring weather in the middle of winter, winter weather in the middle of spring, torrential rains, floodings, tornadoes, earthquakes; you name it, we've had it. An AP report of May 23 was typical of one five State area that had been affected. It reported "Rivers swollen by up to 15 inches of rain rose toward record highs in Texas and Mississippi today, cutting off more than 11,000 people from their homes. The large system of thunderstorms that rolled across the Gulf Coast States . . . killing 34 people and leaving damage expected to exceed hundreds of millions of dollars, moved eastward. Tornadoes have been blamed for 11 deaths." The Red Cross disaster fund told a part of the story: millions spent to aid victims of hurricanes in Hawaii, floods in Missouri and Illinois, earthquakes in California, and a series of disasters in Texas, Georgia, Arkansas, Mississippi, Louisiana, etc." Were these disasters of the kind we call Acts of God? Or had Man interfered with nature to bring them about? Are these disasters the results of a man-created weather war? We need some answers.

It seems that February 4th, 1983, was the fateful day. That was the day when the electromagnetic engagement, the first direct encounter in the weather war, began. As a result, such havoc was caused that jet streams were diverted, the earth's natural pulsation was disturbed, time stood still, planetary chaos threatened. For February 4th, say the scientists that have studied the matter, was the day when the 15-cycle scalar waves projected by American transmitters came into contact with the 10-cycle standing waves transmitted by super-powerful Soviet transmitters; standing waves that extended from the heart of the earth to the ionosphere as much as 250 miles above the earth's surface. It is said by the scientists who have studied the matter, that these nonHertzian electromagnetic, pulsing waves of extremely low frequency, can let loose forces that lead to earthquakes, tornadoes, electric storms, heat where there should be cold and cold where there should be heat, floods where rainfall is usually normal, and dry spells where moist air usually predominates. In other words, the awful and unusual weather and the ugly manifestations of nature which we have experienced or witnessed this year, were caused by the two great worldly powers competing to find ways of moderating and controlling the weather, and perhaps using it as an instrument of war to conquer the world. It may sound like a fanciful scenario from some part of a Star War; but it is instead a Weather War, and is fact, not fiction.

Headquartered in Ottawa and having some support from the Canadian Government is an organization called the Planetary Association for Clean Energy (PACE), headed by Dr. Andrew Michrowski. PACE has been observing the Soviet attempts to convert weather control into a war weapon for the past seven years. PACE explains that by creating "an extremely low frequency magnetic field whose wavelengths are equivalent to that of the terrestrial diameters," there are developed what are called "standing waves." If these waves were visible, they would resemble gigantic oval bubbles lying on the earth's surface. Part of the bubble would penetrate deep into the earth, perhaps to the very center of the planet. The upper part of the bubble would extend upward into the ionosphere, perhaps even higher. The result: jet streams are diverted, radio signals in certain Hertzian cycles are interefered with (the hams call it woodpeckering), electrical equipment within the area affected would no longer work, transmitters might blow up, men's minds might be affected, and diseases such as leukemia could become epidemic. It seems that, since these

electromagnetic emissions are transmitted and pulsed at frequencies very similar to the frequencies of human brain waves, there is this actual danger to humankind, as well as to plants and the lower animals. Just how serious this latter danger may be is not yet known. But certainly more than earthquakes, tornadoes and floods are created by these low frequency emissions. And, in a very real sense, this weather war becomes an attack against life itself, and it has come about because both the USSR and the USA are cooperating – and at the same time competing – in this race toward weather control. It is comparable to the manner in which the USSR and the USA have cooperated, and at the same time are competing, in the space race.

But, let's begin at the beginning, and restate much of what has already been written, but never published in the controlled media. Almost a century ago, before the turn of the century, there lived a great electrical genius by name of Nikola Tesla. He had startled the world with his amazing discoveries. He laid the groundwork for the development of wireless telegraphy and radio communication. He transmitted electricity without wires for some 25 miles and lighted lamps. He repeated the performance in Long Island. He invented the alternating current system by which electricity can be transported through wires for thousands of miles, then sent into industrial plants to operate machinery, into homes to provide light and heat and energy. He also wrote of a method whereby weather could be controlled so that deserts could become farmlands, where cold could be modified and heat tempered. His patents were so extensive that when IBM began producing computers it found many of its developments could not be patented because Tesla had been given the patents for them in the early 1900s. So long as he was developing and perfecting things and theories that could be used for profit by monopolists, he was well financed, toasted and honored. For a time he was a principal partner with the then budding General Electric Corporation. He received vast amounts for his experiments and creations from none other than J. Pierpont Morgan, the "man who ruled the world." But when Tesla began to develop a method whereby energy could be created on a wholesale basis and used freely and without profit to its monopolistic suppliers, then Tesla ran into trouble that literally ruined him. From that time onward Thomas Edison received all the financial assistance and all the plaudits, when they should have been shared with Nikola Tesla. Regarding Tesla's theories that have led to the present weather war, much is explained in a scientific monograph by T.E. Bearden, titled "Tesla's Secret and the Soviet Tesla Weapons." Having spent some 16 years of agonizing labor and nearly \$100,000 of my own personal funds, studying Tesla's accomplishments," Bearden explains that "no orthodox university, scientific group, foundation, or government agency would support such an effort." There is the intimation that Tesla's secrets have been hidden deliberately in the United States, but promoted by Soviet scientists, so that "Tesla's lost secret will shortly affect the lives of every human being on earth." Bearden notes, and we quote:

"Before the turn of the century, Nikola Tesla had discovered and was utilizing a new type of electric wave. Tesla repeatedly stated his waves were non-Hertzian, and his wireless transmissions did not fall off as the square of the distance. His discovery was apparently so fundamental (and his intent to provide free energy to all humankind was so clear) that it was responsible for the withdrawal of his financial backing, his deliberate isolation, and the gradual removal of his name from the history books. By 1914 or so, Tesla had been successfully isolated and was already nearly a 'nonperson.' Thereafter Tesla lived in nearly total isolation, occasionally surfacing to announce the discovery of an enormous new source of energy, the perfection of wireless transmission of energy without loss, fireball weapons to destroy whole armies and thousands of airplanes at hundreds of miles distance, and a weapon (the 'Tesla Shield' I've dubbed it) that could provide an impenetrable defense and thus render war obsolete." (Copyright by T.E. Bearden, published by permission of the author by Tesla Book Co., 1580 Magnolia Ave., Millbrae, CA

94030. \$3 plus 50¢ shipping cost.)

While Tesla was treated as a non-person by American authorities, his secrets proved of great interest to the Soviets, whose engineers began developing and perfecting the theories that Tesla had blueprinted. Combining secrets gained from Tesla and technological materials and equipment gained from the United States, the Soviets have constructed two giant transmitting stations capable of producing extremely low frequencies of 40 megawatts, or 40 million watts. The highest radio transmission in this country for commercial broadcasting is 50,000 watts. The Voice of America uses 100,000 watts in some of its broadcasts. But this is hardly comparable to the 40 million (40,000,000) watts used by these Soviet transmitters to project their scalar waves. Another part of Tesla's secret is the use of extremely low frequencies, from 7.5 to 15 Hertz in most cases, frequencies very similar to those used by the human brain, which make them extremely dangerous to humankind. A Hertz, of course, is the unit of measurement used to classify radio signals. One Hertz means one cycle per second. And perhaps the most important secret of the Tesla "broadcast" is the fact that the waves are not projected into the air like ordinary radio waves, but are sent into the ground. These electromagnetic waves are said to be able to penetrate and pass through anything, including the very center of the planet. And, in a sense that would be difficult to visualize, the earth itself becomes a kind of receiving set; so these waves can form what Tesla called a "standing wall." There is said to be one such "standing wall" stretching from Ketchikan, Alaska across the continent to the Azores in the Atlantic Ocean. This is the culprit that is said to have caused the awful winters in the late 70s and early 80s. Then, in addition to these gigantic "standing walls," which are more or less immovable, there are the smaller bubble-like pockets of electromagnetic energy that can be moved about, placed wherever desired, and used for very eerie purposes. Dr. Michrowski of PACE explains that if the Soviets wanted to place a small standing wave on the corner of such and such a street in, say, Cincinnati, real chaos could be created. Motors and engines would stop operating, transmitters would be blown up, computers would be exploded, the entire electrical system of the area would be put out of action, people would become lethargic, subject to physical damage and psychological alterations. Moreover, says Dr. Michrowski, one of these "little pimples of magnetic energy would also create a sensing system like radar," which would be extremely useful to the receiver. Yet another adaptation of this bubble-like formation is said to be the ability to create great umbrella-like "shields" which can be placed over areas in order to prevent any attack by missiles, gas, vapor, or other weapon. There are rumors that such umbrellas, or shields, have been or are able to be placed over both Moscow and Leningrad, in case of any nuclear or any other attack. It is said that nothing can penetrate such a "shield."

But the action which brought on these latest unusual weather conditions, unnatural phenomena and physical disaster, is said to have been a result of this "battle of the waves" to which we referred earlier in this Report. To fill in some of the chronological details, the following should assist one's understanding of a rather mysterious part of the alleged weather war:

If you are "conspiracy-minded" (as we are), then perhaps you can visualize a possibly hypothetical situation where there is a power greater than both of the powers of the governments of the USSR and the USA. If this de facto power desired to equalize the powers of these two governments in order to further the aims of the New World Order, then Nikola Tesla would provide an ideal means to that end. So, Tesla could become a "non-person" in the United States while at the same time becoming a very important person in the Soviet And, So, while scientific USA ignored Tesla, scientific USSR would investigate, experiment, develop and perfect the "weather war weapon." Hypothesis or otherwise, this is exactly what happened. This plus the fact that the USA gave the USSR great generators, technological equipment



and know-how, and stood by until the USSR began actually testing its weather weapons. Then, about 1977, Scientific USA was allowed to learn what had happened, and began trying to catch up. And, here is a striking similarity between space development and the development of weather modification schemes. Remember how the Russians and the Americans flew through space together as a sign of space technology "merging"? Remember how we cooperated while at the same time competing? Well, much the same thing happened in regard to weather modification. Zbigniew Brzezinski broke the ice in his book "Between Two Ages," in which he stated that "techniques of weather modification could be employed to produce prolonged drought or storm, thereby weakening a nation's capacity and forcing it to accept the demands of the competitor. . . Space and weather control have replaced Suez and Gibraltar as key elements of strategy." Then shortly after Jimmy Carter named Brzezinski as his national security director, the Trilateral Commission issued an official report titled "Collaboration with Communist Countries in Managing Global Problems." An official Trilateral publication listed nine areas of global concern, two of which were areas of weather modification and earthquake control. Among other things, the USA began the same extra low frequency style of transmission that the Soviets had already developed and put in operation. The 1980 PACE newsletter stated: "A new chapter has begun in the history of planetary irradiation of artificial Extreme Low Frequency (ELF) emissions." The newsletter reported that in 1979 the United States government had joined the Soviet Union in transmitting ELF weather modification signals. The newsletter went on to say "it appears that these new (USA) ELF emissions are already influencing the weather. Jet streams approaching the original standing wave and the secondary ones appear to be deflected, and when accompanied by moist air systems, cause substantial precipitation.

As we said, the USSR and the USA now were cooperating, but at the same time were competing, especially in that they were using different frequencies in their emissions. Dr. Michrowski stated this week (5/23/83) in a radio broadcast heard by this reporter, that "As of February 4th, the Soviets were as usual doing their experiments with these waves, with their basic hard core transmissions. And the United States has been doing counter activity since 1979 at a different frequency. The Soviets operate at around 10 cycles, while the Americans operate around 15 cycles per second. And what has happened, in some parts of the world, is that the Soviet and American cycles met and worked on each other." And that was the first engaged battle of the weather war which we mentioned at the beginning of this Report. Some results seem obvious, and devastating. Other possible results would not be so obvious. PACE scientists suggest: "The combination of high intensity ELF magnetic signals from both the US and the USSR may be significant enough to produce effects on humans as well as other living systems. Such effects...would not normally be perceived by the individuals affected."

Said biographer John J. O'Neill: "Tesla lived and labored to bring peace to the world. He dedicated his life to the lifting of the burdens from the shoulders of mankind, to bringing a new era of peace, plenty and happiness to the human race." Yet almost all of his more than 100 patents and discoveries were used in the waging of war, and he died penniless and a non-person to historians. We are reminded of the Words of the Lord: "The children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light;" and: "Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore as wise as serpents, and harmless as doves."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty ..... Number Twenty-Two ..... June 3, 1983

## THE ACTS OF THE NEW AGE PLANNERS

The exclusive, three day performance of the Annual International Economic Circus has ended. The directors have dismissed their seven star performers and their appointed assistants. Only the cleanup crews remain. And aside from the producers and the performers, plus a selected few Mediapersons – members of the Council on Foreign Relations – know what actually transpired or even what was spoken by the seven actors while in their secret, unreported sessions. But the reports the people did receive were happy reports. When the heads of government of the seven Industrialized and trilateralized Nations, and the socialized and regionalized world government of the European Community, met over Memorial Day weekend at Williamsburg, all was said to be sweetness and light. Ronald Reagan emerged as a sudden authority on matters industrial, commercial, monetary, political and military. The media expressed no amazement that there were no outbursts of disagreement, as there should have been if the actors were free to speak their own lines and not those written for them. Because Mitterand the Socialist was solidly against the economic pronouncements contained in the Summit's Declaration on Economic Recovery. Yet he uttered not a word. Where there should have been at least some discussion and debate, we were told that acquiescence and approval reigned supreme. We'll never know about Margaret Thatcher because she found an honest excuse to leave the party before any decisions were made; but there must have been some disagreement from the actors on some parts of the ten-point declaration. Yet not a word of serious protest was reported, because the Summit was planned that way at other secret meetings before the heads of government ever assembled at the Summit.

As for intelligent media coverage, here is what Glenn Garvin (not a CFR member) had to say in his report of May 31: "The International Press Center here, which in an earlier, more honorable existence, was a basketball gym, has begun to resemble a laboratory rodent colony in the middle of an overcrowding experiment. The 3,000 reporters cooped up in here have turned on one another in a frenzy of journalistic cannibalism, interviewing and reinterviewing each other in an endless loop of nonsense and trivia. The only real exposure to the summit leaders themselves – outside of yesterday afternoon's brief appearance where President Reagan read a joint statement on behalf of the group – is for small groups of reporters who go out in the press pools to observe the leaders at work or (usually) play for a few minutes at a time. Watching Margaret Thatcher open her umbrella does not exactly rank up there with covering VJ Day or the first moonwalk. But at this summit it's a major scoop." Keep that phrase in mind: "It was planned that way." And let's discuss some of the planners who are seldom spotlighted.

It is said that President Franklin Roosevelt, when asked for the reasons behind some of the more revolutionary New Deal programs, would answer simply that it was planned that way. Much this same idea influenced the writings of one Hans Heymann, a refugee from Germany who, like Paul Warburg who came to write a charter for a Federal Reserve System, came to the United States to write a "Plan For Permanent Peace." The book of that name (Harper & Bros., 1941) proposed that world peace could be attained only by the creation of a "Bank of Nations," or a Central World Bank with Regional Subsidiaries, out of which would flow selected and trained bureaucrats who would rule the world in behalf of the welfare and happiness of the downtrodden masses (but really for the profit and power of the international

Bankers). Many of Heymann's ideas were embodied in the blueprint of the international monetary program concocted by Communist Harry Dexter White and his Fabian Socialist colleagues at Bretton Woods. Heymann's central theme was that "The average man is necessarily preoccupied with self-advancement and the struggle for existence. He has no time to study even the fundamentals of international politics and economics, quite apart from not having the proper training. Consequently, he is not only too pleased to relegate that work to trained men in whom he has confidence. The average man is willing to accept an organization for the purpose." Heymann signified that his definition of an organization coincided with the definition given by Charles Beard in his book "Public Policy and General Welfare" (Farrar & Rinehart, 1941). Beard defined an organization of this type as "A collection of offices, bureaus, divisions and agencies - each with its special functions - designed to effect its purposes of government and so ordered in relation to one another as to achieve a certain unity of force and direction, under a controlling mechanism and a sense of responsibility." Beard may have had in mind the original 1313, so named because of its address on University of Chicago property, an organization designed to promote the concept of Regional Governance, which is now incorporated as a fifth branch of our federal government (the administrative bureaucracy being the fourth branch). This definition of an organization would also apply to Rand, Hudson, Aspen, Brookings, Bilderberg, Club of Rome, CFR, Trilateral Commission, and a host of other lesser known organizations that are "designed to effect its purposes of government". These are some of the organizations that plan things that way.

Zbigniew Brzezinski explained how this planning would finally culminate in his book "Between Two Ages." That book so influenced David Rockefeller that he had Brzezinski and other of his accomplices found the Trilateral Commission which he, Rockefeller, finances and heads. In order to carry out the purposes outlined in his book, Brzezinski remarked:

"Deliberate management of the American future will become widespread, with the planner eventually displacing the lawyer as the key social legislator and manipulator." (Emphasis added).

Social planning and manipulating would describe the continuing activities of the ACLU, NAACP, ADL, ADA, etc. But special planners and planning groups always seem to give birth to their ideas by exploring the calendar. George Orwell popularized the year 1984 in a manner seldom overlooked. As early as 1976 the American Academy of Arts and Sciences started looking "Toward the Year 2000." It published its summer edition of "Daedalus" filled with "the first materials to come out of the deliberations of the American Academy's Commission on the Year 2000." Featured are some 41 Planners, including such well known names as Daniel Bell, Zbigniew Brzezinski, Herman Kahn, Margaret Mead, Daniel Moynihan, Eugene Rostow, etc. Said the editor's introduction, "The Carnegie Corporation provided the funds that led to the creation of the Commission on the Year 2000. We are pleased to be able to record our continued indebtedness to that foundation." Years afterward, some of these same Planners were responsible for the presentation to the White House of a "Global 2000" program.

Meanwhile, the Council on Foreign Relations seemed to decide that waiting until the year 2000 was too long. It commissioned Richard Ullman to head a committee which would produce "The 1980s Project." A CFR publication informs us that "During 1975 and 1976, ten Working Groups met to explore major international issues and to subject initial drafts of 1980s Project studies to critical review. Project working groups were headed by Cyrus R. Vance (nuclear weapons), Leslie Gelb (Transnational Violence and Subversion), Rev. Theodore M. Hesburgh (Human Rights), Joseph S. Nye, Jr. (North-South Relations), Harold van B. Cleveland (International

Economic and Monetary Relations), Lawrence C. McQuade (International Trade), William Diebold, Jr. (Multinational Enterprises), Eugene Skolnikoff (Environment), and Miriam Camps (Industrial Policy). These project staffers were aided by Henry Kissinger, Paul Volcker, Michael Blumenthal, and more than a score of other members of CFR and/or TLC. Together, they produced more than 20 books on the various subjects; all dealing with things that have been planned that way. The books were published by McGraw-Hill Book Co., Professional and Reference Book Division. Pardon us for not giving you the names of the books.

We said calendar references seemed to inspire the planners. 1976 was, of course, such a year. The World Future Society published a "Resources Directory for America's Third Century," which was approved and sponsored under a grant from the National Science Foundation and the Library of Congress, Congressional Research Service Grant No. 055 75-01241 AO1. This is virtually a planner's bible. Accompanying this directory is another book authorized under the same grant titled "Information Sources for the Study of the Future." This is a 350 page "guide to organizations, individuals, research projects, books and reports, periodicals, films and videotapes, audiotapes, games and simulations, educational programs and courses." It was in this tome that we obtained an official description of the Club of Rome; information that has been hard to come by. We quote:

In 1976 Aurelio Peccei, chairman of Italconsult and director of such companies as Fiat and Olivetti, conferred with the scientific director of the Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD), Alexander King, to discuss his belief that the world system is a 'textbook case of mismanagement.' Both were convinced that traditional politics and institutions no longer could handle the multitudes of complex global problems. Peccei and King agreed to invite 30 persons representing 10 countries to a meeting at the Academia dei Lincei in Rome, Italy. There in April 1968, they formed the Club of Rome, an exclusive, international gathering of noted scientists, industrialists, economists, educators and statesmen. Established as a nonprofit association, limiting its membership to 100, the Club seeks to define and anticipate interrelated global problems in areas of natural environment, energy resources, maldistribution of food and wealth, control of population, et al....The real debut for The Club of Rome came with its well-publicized report, The Limits of Growth, published in March 1972. The report was the product of an international team assembled under the direction of MIT professor Dennis L. Meadows (CFR), working with a \$336,000 grant from The Volkswagen Foundation. ...The second report to the Club of Rome was presented in 1974. Mankind at the Turning Point describes a regionalized world model characterized by two great gaps - one between man and nature and another between the 'North' (rich) and 'South' (poor) nations....A series of scenarios representing the projected behaviors of ten world regions on five levels or 'strata' - environment, technology, demo-economic, group and individual - are analyzed in the report.... The Club's Executive Committee feels that there is a need for an equivalent organization at a political level for senior statesmen, diplomats, and ministers to meet from time to time - to discuss their countries' experiences with respect to the common problems facing all of mankind. The Club of Rome is working towards the establishment of such an organization, termed 'The World Forum'." (Editorial note: The Trilateral Commission supplies what the Club of Rome seeks, but on a limited basis, since the TLC involves only seven Industrial Nations, while Peccei wants all Nations represented in his World Forum. However, the Club and the TLC fully cooperate in all respects).

The scientific illuminates of the Club of Rome may have found their "World Forum" in a recent coalition of organizations calling itself "The Planetary Initiative for the World We Choose." The initiative was provided by The Club of Rome, the Association for Humanistic Psychology, the Global Education Association, the Planetary Citizens, and a United Nations Association group. They claim to have a governing body of "75

international leaders...from mainstream church and political and social action groups, new age and new consciousness organizations, from globally oriented academic research institutes and projects, and from intentional communes [New Age communes] and their networks." Still quoting from the organization's literature:

"The Planetary Initiative for the World We Choose: A program of worldwide local discussion and activities leading to a Planetary Congress in 1983....Many studies from the original 'Limits to Growth' to the 'Willy Brandt' report and 'Global 2000 Report to the President' of the US draw similar conclusions (that) during the next 2 decades there will be major world-wide crises....Maurice Strong of the UN declared that the 1980s 'will be the most dangerous decade that the human community has ever faced.'...Involved are major adjustments in global economics, ecology, population rates, food production, resource use, disarmament and maintenance of peace if disaster is to be avoided. Because so many problems are becoming acute at the same time, they blend into a 'megacrisis' in which no one problem can be dealt with singly." (Unquote). So these "75 international leaders" whom we don't know are going to give the world "New Age Values." But only after the "grass roots" of the world have spoken and a consensus has been established. Then the "Council of Wise Persons" (all 75 of them) will work, apparently through various agencies of the United Nations, to bring about this New World Order.

In this Planetary planning, first must come the establishment of the "New International Economic Order". Second "the work of monitoring and sensitizing the multinational corporations (whatever that means). In all of this, and we quote, "The United Nations is the world brain...the symbol...of emergence of humanity into the new age. It is the stage in which Shambhala and the Lord of the World (Creme's Maitreya) will begin acting directly on mankind; the time of the establishment of the seamless web of human exchange and interrelation." (Unquote). Benjamin Creme is a disciple of Alice Bailey of the Theosophical Society who, along with the Lucis Trust, is promoting a New Age Religion inspired by messages from a Tibetan demon. A report of a conference held by this Planetary Initiative Organization titled Pilgrim's Progress states that Alice A. Bailey's "material was written explicitly to set guidelines to usher in the New Age, the Omega Point, the New Man." A part of this report explains "the workings of the 'Hierarchy' and the coming of the Maitreya (Buddha). In a presentation published by The Southwest Radio Church, Oklahoma City, Constance Cumbey explains that "The Club of Rome is one of many organizations behind this movement....important because it has drawn up blueprints for the new world order." (Quoted from "Is the Antichrist in the World Today?" Southwest Radio Church, P.O. Box 1144, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma 73101)

SUMMARY. Consider a pyramid. The elitists at its peak call it the New World Order and work from the top downward. The agents at the basement or grass roots level call it the New Age Movement and work from the bottom upward. Thus the Planners hope to establish their new International Economic Order, their One World Government, and their New World Religion. Their aim is not for the USSR to take over the US and the world; but that the "Hierarchy," which is associated with the International Bankers who masterminded and funded the Bolshevik revolution in the first place, will supersede both the USSR and the US, both communism and capitalism, and bring about a one-world dictatorship similar to an Orwellian Big Brother world of 1984. Unless we wake up and prevent it. And since it is AntiChrist in concept, there is but One Way that it can be defeated. Remember Ephesians 6:12?

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Twenty-Three . . . . . June 10, 1983

## IS DEATH BY AIDS THE WAGES OF SIN?

In Abraham's day homosexuals, lesbians, sodomites and other sexual deviates were destroyed by fire raining down upon them from heaven. In our day the deviates may receive AIDS. Or, as columnist Patrick Buchanan remarked, "The poor homosexuals; they have declared war upon nature, and now nature is exacting an awful retribution." Not that they weren't warned before the incurable killer came upon them. Their communities had been visited by the somewhat milder and usually curable or at least controllable forms of affliction, such as genital herpes, viral hepatitis, T-cell leukemia, amoebic and other intestinal infections. And their principal health research center, the National Coalition of Gay Sexually Transmitted Diseases, located in Arlington, Virginia, did send out warnings to all the gay enclaves, along with explicit instructions on what to do in bars, baths and beds to avoid the diseases. But the gays still insisted that they were not the main target, that these diseases were common to all mankind. So the deviant practices continued and the diseases continued to spread in the homosexual subculture. And then came AIDS, for which there is no known cure.

In non-medical terms, AIDS is a mysterious disease that destroys the defense mechanisms of the body, leaving it wide open to attack by organisms that the body would naturally resist or rout. And this killing disease is spreading like bubonic plague through the homosexual enclaves of New York City, Los Angeles, San Francisco, and Miami; cities which have been likened in this respect to the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah of Abraham's time. Primarily, the disease has been active in homosexual males and, to a lesser extent, Haitians. And if the epidemic had remained in these selected circles, it would not have caused much concern with the entire populace. But lately, it has begun to show up in hemophiliacs, chronic bleeders who need regular transfusions, and to patients requiring aid (and sometimes getting AIDS) from bloodbanks. It is said that homosexual blood donors who thought they were transmitting a gift of life were actually carriers of death. The American Red Cross, under guidelines issued by the Department of Health and Human Services, has been asking (but cannot demand) that donors not give blood if they exhibit AIDS symptoms or belong to high risk groups. Even more serious, Patrick Buchanan in a June 1st column wrote: "The AIDS crisis in America is approaching critical mass, and the explosion may not be far off. In a particularly ominous paragraph last week, a New York Times report noted: 'In the last three weeks medical journals have carried reports suggesting that the disease could be sexually transmitted from men to women and be transmitted to children through routine close contact. Routine close contact! Surely, that would include the daily work of pediatricians, and custodians in day-care centers, would it not? It has long been the defiant slogan of the gay rights movement that, so long as we don't injure anyone, what we do is our own business. If promiscuous homosexuals in the urban centers of New York and San Francisco are capable of transmitting death with a casual sexual contact, their slogan, to put it mildly, would no longer seem to apply.'" (Unquote).

Shocked by the AIDS epidemic, San Francisco, where one-fourth of the cases have been reported, is issuing special masks and gloves to police who have to deal with "suspected AIDS patient." Police are fearful of contracting the disease and carrying it home to their wives and children. All of which puts the National Democratic Party in a very awkward and possibly dangerous situation. For the national political convention is to be held there! To the National Democrats, the Gay Rights movement

DEMOCRATIC  
NATIONAL COMMITTEE, 1625 Massachusetts Ave., N.W., Washington, D.C. 20036

Charles T. Manatt  
Chairman

August 30, 1982

Mr. Tom Chorlton  
National Association of Gay and Lesbian Democratic Clubs  
1742 Massachusetts Avenue, S.E.  
Washington, D.C. 20003

Dear Tom,

Thank you for updating me on the progress of the National Association of Gay and Lesbian Democratic Clubs.

As I said in speaking to your first conference in Philadelphia on June 24th, I consider formation of the national association an important step toward our common goal: a strong Democratic Party working to achieve full human rights and civil rights for every American.

Toward this end, I know that you share my pride that the statements adopted by the National Party Conference reflected the commitment of this party to end any discrimination based on sexual orientation. Let us work to ensure that the unanimous action of the NPC, which has been widely praised as reflecting a united Democratic Party, is an indication of further gains to be made.

Ann Lewis tells me that she is working with you on a positive, campaign-oriented program of assistance to Democratic candidates in our critical elections this year. Please continue to keep me informed.

Cordially,

(Signed) Charles T. Manatt  
Chairman

CTM:alb

---

has become a politically powerful ally. As can be gathered from the letter from Charles Manatt, chairman of the Democratic National Committee, to Tom Chorlton of the National Association of Gay and Lesbian Democratic Clubs, which is reproduced in this Report.

Within the homosexual movement in the United States there are three truly national organizations: the Gay Rights National Lobby (GRNL), the Universal Fellowship of Metropolitan Community Churches (UFMCC), and the National Gay Task Force (NGTF), this last named being the most influential. This is not to say that there are not other gay organizations, there are hundreds of them. But they are generally regional or local in character and relate to particular issues. In the Reverend Enrique T. Rueda's The Homosexual Network, which is a virtual bible of sexual organizations and activities in the United States, the author uses the National Gay Task Force as a model organization which he describes in depth. The following is excerpted from Rev. Rueda's book:

The NGTF was founded in 1973. It was "instrumental in making the White House accessible and willing to lend a favorable ear during the Carter Administration." It also succeeded in introducing much pro-gay legislation in the Congress. Its influence was predominant in the White House Conference on Families and the International Women's Year Conferences. It was influential in the writing of the agenda for the National Democratic Convention of 1980. And "the NGTF has been influential

in causing a number of U.S. agencies (e.g. Internal Revenue Service, Bureau of Prisons, Federal Communications Commission) to make regulatory decisions which favor the acceptance of homosexuality as a legitimate life style...The NGTF has secured support for the homosexual movement from dozens of organizations which could have been expected to remain 'neutral' at best, among them the YMCA, NOW, ACLU, NCC and NFPC (National Federation of Priests Councils)." Unquote.

Basically a political organization, its activities encompass three areas: 1) exertion of legal, legislative, and political pressure on the government, corporations, unions, and other organizations to 'persuade' them to institute prohomosexual policies; 2) propaganda activities on behalf of the homosexual movement and in support of its ideology, especially in, but not limited to, the media; 3) grassroots organization, on both geographical and interest bases. "The NGTF acts to initiate small groups of homosexuals within 'straight' organizations, with the specific aim of using the resources of these organizations on behalf of the goals of the homosexual movement." Out of the NGTF was spun the Gay Rights National Lobby (GRNL), created to promote the passage of prohomosexual bills in Congress. Another spinoff front is the "Fund for Human Dignity" which was endorsed by, among others, Paul Moore, Episcopal Bishop of New York; Ira Glasser of ACLU; Shirley Chisholm who was then a U.S. Representative; U.S. Senator Alan Cranston; and others. Also, there are gay organizations in most colleges and universities, guided by the Gay Academic Union. There are Gay Teachers Associations, et al. As Rev. Rueda explains: "The homosexual movement is a complex phenomenon, and the organizations through which it acts reflect the almost infinite variety of human needs and concerns...Some of the most important prohomosexual organizations are the more than 100 groups of parents and friends of homosexuals (having) their common origin in the Parents of Lesbians and Gay Men, Inc., founded in New York City in the early 1970s, which is at this writing a not-for-profit (tax-exempt) corporation." We could go on and on listing gay and lesbian organizations, and Rev. Rueda does just that. For those interested in this sinful phenomenon, we highly recommend The Homosexual Network by Enrique T. Rueda. There are 680 pages of important information. Devin-Adair, publishers, 143 Sound Beach Ave., Box A, Old Greenwich, CT 06870. Hardback: \$24.95. Paperback: \$11.95.

Members of the National Democratic Party should be particularly interested in the political and financial influence the gays have gained in the party. For example: Paul Kuntzler was a founder of the Gertrude Stein Democratic Club of Washington, D.C. He is also director of the Gay Rights National Lobby and a former president of the D.C. chapter of the Americans for Democratic Action (ADA). President of this Gertrude Stein Club is Tom Chorlton, who also heads the National Association of Gay and Lesbian Democratic Clubs, and who received the letter from Chairman Charles Manatt of the Democratic National Committee, which we have reproduced in this Report. In 1978 Marion Barry was elected Mayor of Washington, D.C. because of the overwhelming support given him by the D.C. homosexual community, which is said to represent 15% of the total electorate in our Nation's Capital District. In New York

---

#### WE GOOFED

Pardon us, please; we have some unfinished business to complete, and a correction to make regarding some misinformation we published. In our DBR of April 8, 1983 concerning the "Moongate Controversy," we stated that a conference held by the United States Council for World Freedom (USCWF), which is headed by Major Gen. John Singlaub, was financed by Moon's Unification Church organization, and that Moon's organization was represented at the conference. We were challenged and replied, publicly, on May 20th, that if we and our informer were wrong, we should be very happy to retract. Well, later inquiry and investigation of the source of our material proved that we were, indeed, wrong. Therefore this retraction: The USCWF conference was not financed by Moon's organization and Moon's Church has no connection whatever with the USCWF. Our apologies if this mistake has caused inconvenience or difficulty for Gen. Singlaub's organization.



City Mayor Edward Koch ran for office under the assumption that there was a bloc of some 250,000 homosexual votes in New York City. He assumed correctly and won accordingly. The homosexual-oriented Municipal Election Committee in Los Angeles raised some \$200,000 for local candidates alone in the 1980 elections. In November, 1980, there was a "Gay Vote USA Gala" fundraising event which was attended by Jerry Brown, Ted Kennedy and Jimmy Carter. The political and fundraising clout of the gay community in behalf of the National Democratic Party has been impressive and important, and has not been overlooked. In fact, this is why the upcoming Democratic National Convention is being held in San Francisco, often called the homosexual capital of the U.S., and likened unto Gomorrah of Abraham's day.

Citing various authorities to the effect that "homosexuals don't belong in the food handling business," and "homosexuals should never be blood donors," Patrick Buchanan ends an article appearing in the weekly Washington Inquirer of June 3, 1983 with the following paragraph: "The Democratic Party that convenes in San Francisco may face a terrible dilemma. Does it maintain -- as Mondale, Cranston and Hart insist -- its solemn commitment to federally protected civil rights for active homosexuals, equal access to jobs, housing and public accommodations? Or will it heed citizens who claim their 'civil rights' entitle them not to have proctoring their children or handling their food active homosexuals who belong to a community that is a common carrier of dangerous, communicable and sometimes fatal diseases?"

Something far worse than a mere fatal disease is involved when the homosexual subculture invades, and is accepted, within traditionally Christian churches and institutions. The Universal Fellowship of Metropolitan Community Churches (UFMCC) is a homosexual movement founded by homosexuals with liberal support, for the purpose of getting their sexual aberrations approved as a "Christian lifestyle," as well as to secure their version of "civil rights" such as homosexual marriages, right to adopt children, teach in schools, etc. UFMCC's leader, Troy Perry, claims acceptance of its aims by the WCC, NCC, United Methodist Church, Roman Catholic Church, and all the churches having membership in the NCC. To aid in the achievement of their aims, they have re-interpreted the Bible, removing "sexist language," so that the Son of man becomes "Humanity's Child" and God the Father becomes the "Holy source of being." Such nonsexist language is expected to make acceptable their sexual abominations.

**SUMMARY.** In our generation there have been three interrelated social movements that cooperate under the label of liberalism, and threaten to destroy our society and our civilization, which are Bible-based and Christ-oriented. These three are 1) The civil rights movement, a present manifestation of which is the attempt to enshrine Martin Luther King as the first saint of the secular humanist religion; 2) The feminist movement, which is apparent in the continuing struggle to make ERA a part of the US Constitution; and 3) The homosexual movement. These three are part and parcel of American liberalism which is dominant in American politics, in American religion, American education, and which should be condemned and rejected by all Christian Americans. To some who may read this, we say with St. Paul: "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (Gal. 4:16).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Twenty-Four . . . . . June 17, 1983

## "AND A SOCIALIST POPE SHALL LEAD THEM"

"He is not only the first pope from a socialist country, but he may also be described as the first socialist pope." So states senior writer Kenneth Woodward in a special report titled "The Vision of a Socialist Pope," appearing in Newsweek, June 20, 1983, page 47. The newsweekly infers a merging of Christianity and Communism in the subtitle: "With faith in Christ and borrowings from Marx, John Paul II builds his own challenging gospel of work." The creep and crawl of communism into the cloistered confines of the church are well illustrated by a statement made in 1931 by Pope Pius XI:

"No one can be at the same time a sincere Catholic and a true socialist."

"No one but Pope John Paul II," says Newsweek. "Substantiating phrases taken from the same article in Newsweek follow. "...he has in the course of his five-year reign repeatedly championed the rights of workers, the virtues of planned economies and especially 'the priority of labor over capital.' In short, the pope advocates a modified socialism similar to the reforms sought by Poland's outlawed labor movement."..."What he did learn from books was how to think like a Marxist as well as like a Christian. "...The pope's preferences for democratic socialism must be seen in part as the product of his Polish experience."..."What the pope seems to be calling for is a cooperative form of socialism in which workers share in the ownership of productive means while state planners ensure a just distribution of goods and services." This, of course, is precisely what Marx meant when he spoke of the Dictatorship of the Proletariat, a state never achieved and never achievable under socialism.

If Newsweek is correct, then the pope's socialism is not confined to Poland, but is to be preached to the world. The last paragraph of Kenneth Woodward's special report is important, and we quote it in full:

"Economies. More than any of his predecessors, Pope John Paul II is now using the prerogatives of his office - encyclicals, pilgrimages abroad, even his regular homilies at the Vatican - to elaborate his vision of a just social order. In turn, he has inspired his fellow bishops around the world to prepare similar documents assessing the economies of other nations. Westerners are not accustomed to taking churchmen seriously when they speak to economic issues. They may relish the pope's challenging Gen. Wojciech Jaruzelski for the socialist soul of Poland. But their own turn may not be far behind. Next year the U.S. Catholic hierarchy will see the first draft of a lengthy pastoral letter on 'Catholic Social Teaching and the American Economy.' And that particular investigation promises to become even more controversial than the bishop's recent letter on morality and the bomb." (Unquote).

This talk concerning the pope being a socialist is brought about, of course, because of his current pilgrimage to Poland where, between June 16th through June 23rd, he will have visited, held masses, and consecrated churches in six different cities in Poland. Politics will have been mixed with religion and there is considerable discussion as to just how far the pope will have gone in making his peace with Gen. Jaruzelski, the resident Communist Dictator of that country. In an article accompanying the one from which we have quoted, Newsweek comments that the pope is now a different man. "In May 1981, John Paul was wounded in what some think was a Soviet-inspired assassination attempt." Newsweek seems to assume that

because of the assassination attempt John Paul "is now a totally different man than he was when he assumed the papacy." That difference may be reflected in his attempts to merge Christianity and Marxism into some new kind of worker's theology somewhat similar to the liberation theology being taught alongside Marxism by Catholic bishops in South and Central America.

But if this indicates a "merging" of two irreconcilable ideologies, it should be remembered that a political "merging" has preceded any religious merging, and that economic merging is well advanced, due to the Rockefellers, Harrimans, Hammers, and the more influential members of the Trilateral Commission, Council on Foreign Relations, etc. This process of "merging" began right after World War I, and it has continued ever since. The real founder of the CFR was Edward Mandell House, chief adviser to President Woodrow Wilson, whose aim was to socialize the United States. In his book Philip Dru, House said he was working for "Socialism as dreamed of by Karl Marx." The House plan called for the United States to give up its independence and sovereignty to the League of Nations. Because the U.S. Senate refused to ratify the plan, the CFR was organized and initiated. It was of little real importance until about 1927, when the Rockefeller and Carnegie Foundations assumed control. In 1940, at the invitation of President Roosevelt and Secretary of State Cordell Hull, members of the CFR gained domination over the State Department, have maintained that domination ever since. As early as 1944 the Republican candidate for President, Thomas Dewey, was a member of the CFR. Later the CFR could boast that Republicans Eisenhower and Nixon were members, as were Democrats Stevenson, Kennedy, Humphrey and McGovern. And the CFR's influence had spread to other vital areas of American life. Its members have run, or are running, NBC, and CBS, The New York Times, The Washington Post, The Des Moines Register, many other important newspapers, as well as Time, Life, Newsweek, Fortune, Business Week, and other publications.

Yet, while all these things were happening, the American public knew little or nothing about it. So far as we know, the first public report on the Council on Foreign Relations did not appear in print until 1950. Col. Robert Rutherford McCormack (1880-1955), editor, publisher and until his death sole owner of The Chicago Tribune wrote a lead editorial which appeared in his newspaper on December 9, 1950. In it he wrote that "The members of the Council are persons of more than average influence in their community. They have used the prestige that their wealth, the social position, and their education have given them to lead their country toward bankruptcy and military debacle. They should look at their hands. There is blood on them - the dried blood of the last war and the fresh blood of the present one. (The Korean War)." We repeat, insofar as we know, this was the first time the CFR had ever been openly and publicly denounced. For a third of a century it had been able to work secretly until it had gained control of every "foreign affairs" phase of our federal government!

Even before the conspiratorial initiation of the political drive to merge the United States, and eventually the Soviet Empire, into a Socialist World Government, the educational movement to prepare future citizens for their New World Order had begun. As early as 1896, pro-communist John Dewey had established at the Rockefeller-supported University of Chicago, a laboratory school for progressive education. Out of an original nucleus of 23 instructors, 10 assistants, and 140 experimental students, Dewey was able to make his progressive education system the dominant control factor for elementary and high public schools throughout the United States. Dewey enlarged and transferred his activities to Columbia University in 1904, took time off for a visit to the Soviet Union in 1928, returning deeply impressed with the Marxist experiment in Russia. In 1937 he took another sabbatical and went to Mexico to confer with Leon Trotsky, then in exile. All of Dewey's Bolshevik study had much influence on his educational teachings in the United States. Then in 1902, at the

suggestion of his adviser, Rev. Frederick Gates, John D. Rockefeller, Sr. organized the General Education Board, through which he spent over \$65 million between 1902 and 1924 to endow some 120 colleges and universities and to "influence the character of scholarship and teaching" in the United States. Later would come the wealthy foundations, especially Rockefeller, Carnegie and Ford. The aim of these foundations was stated very clearly in 1953 by H. Rowan Gaither, a CFR member who was then President of the Ford Foundation. During a preliminary investigation of tax-exempt foundations, Gaither invited Norman Dodd, Director of Research for the Congressional Investigating Committee, to come to Ford Foundation headquarters in New York City. At that meeting Rowan brazenly told Dodd that he and others who had worked for the State Department, the United Nations, other federal agencies, and the principal foundations had for years "operated under directives issued by the White House, the substance of which was that we should make every effort to so alter life in the United States as to make possible a comfortable merger with the Soviet Union. (Emphasis added)."

And the socialization and the merging continues. Recently the Supreme Court punished some Christian schools for alleged violations of judicial "civil rights" edicts. And the presidential promise to scrap the federal Department of Education has been shelved. Also, President Reagan continues to promote the controversial Tuition Tax Credit or Voucher System for parents sending their children to private, parochial or other church schools. In a very important appraisal of this TTC which should be read by every parent, Barbara Morris has published a booklet which points out the dangers of this Tax Tuition Credit plan, especially noting the international, or socialistic merging implications of such a system. We quote:

"Internationally, the trend toward nationalization and uniformity has begun. Following the recent election of Socialist Francois Mitterand in France, the government has now announced it will 'integrate' all church schools receiving government assistance into the state system. As Americans become more dependent on the government for their needs, the legislative proclivities of those elected to public office will exhibit increasingly socialistic tendencies. Therefore it is not unrealistic to expect that the situation in France could easily be duplicated here. For if the truth is to be acknowledged, the U.S. is already very much a 'socialistic democracy.' If the goal is a totalitarian 'one world' situation (and it is, without question) then every nation of the world must educate and work toward that goal. Every nation must be able to exert absolute control over its educational system to insure there is no serious deviation that would sidetrack attainment of the goal. With the assistance of the federal government, public schools in the U.S. have been teaching toward a one world government goal for many years as have many private and church schools under the banner of 'peace and justice,' or 'global perspectives' education. But there are not enough private/church schools doing it to guarantee uniformity. There are still far too many independent educational entities (which are increasing daily, particularly in the form of fundamentalist and home schools) that are determining their own goals and objectives. If those holdouts could be enticed with TTC assistance (and in these times of economic difficulty, how many would not be tempted?) the problem would be effectively mitigated. The regulations that could be imposed regarding curriculum would set up the needed uniformity and control sooner or later. 'It wouldn't happen here with tuition tax credits?' Yes, it could. It is unwise to ignore logic, common sense and an understanding of past and present history." (Unquote. For copies of Tuition Tax Credits: A Responsible Appraisal, write to Barbara Morris Report, P.O.Box 756, Upland CA 91786. 1 to 4 copies: \$5 each. Add \$1 for postage on orders for less than \$10.)

If the socialization and merging of nations should be promoted in the political and educational fields, should the field of religion be ignored? Obviously, no. It is just that the Catholic hierarchy has been a little slow in comparison with the organized

protestant denominations. The Federal Council of Churches (now the National Council) was officially launched in 1908. Thirty-three protestant denominations were represented. Its first aim was ecumenicism – the merging of all denominations into one man-made body. Also, a merging with the aims of international communism seemed evident when in 1960 Richard Arens, then staff director for the House Committee on Un-American Activities issued a statement to the effect that "Thus far, of the leadership of the National Council of Churches of Christ in America, we have found over 100 persons in leadership capacity with either communist front records or records of service to communist causes. The aggregate affiliations of the leadership, instead of being in the hundreds, is now, according to our latest count, into the thousands and we have yet to complete our check. . . ." So, if one checks the record of its past affiliations, the more recent charges of NCC aid to Communist groups and causes that have been brought by The Readers Digest, 60 Minutes, and other media organs, should come as no surprise. Nor should the socialism of the present pope; it's just that he seems to have joined the party later than the others.

Now, if this socialization of nations and the merging of governments should be conducted in the political, educational and religious fields, what about the economic and monetary areas? Well, by now everyone in America must know that 1913 was the crucial year in that respect. In 1913, Congress approved the Federal Reserve Act, and the requisite number of States ratified the Sixteenth Amendment which read: "The Congress shall have the power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration." Also in that crucial year, the States approved the Seventeenth Amendment, which provided for direct election of United States Senators. Thus began the control and issue of money on a monopolistic basis by a private corporation; the placing of a federal hand into the pocket of every wage or salary earner in the United States, and the beginning of the loss of what have been called States Rights, as guaranteed by the Ninth and Tenth Amendments to the Constitution of the United States.

IN SUMMATION you'll note that nothing really new has been written into this Report. That's because the ills that beset us today are the result of seeds planted decades, even centuries ago, that were watered and fertilized by evil ones until they now are full grown evils. The "merging" of capitalism and communism to produce democratic socialism; the "merging" of representative government with Soviet totalitarianism to produce bureaucratic dictatorship; the "merging" of nationalism with regionalism to produce the "global perspective" and a New World Order; the "merging" of Christian ideals with Marxist theories to produce Secular Humanism; these are not sudden phenomena. We and our fathers just didn't get the rotten apples out of the barrel in time. More than 60 years ago Harry Atwood, a Constitutional authority, wrote words that might have been written today. He said: "After a careful survey of the tendency during the past twenty years to drift from representative government toward direct action (democracy); from individual property rights toward socialistic and paternalistic ideas; will also throw much light on the cause of the chaotic conditions that prevail at this time. . . It is high time for us to consider the sources and analyze the causes of the turbulence and confusion and to realize that American ideals are not visionary departures from the tried and true, but rather adherence and devotion to those eternal verities that should endure. High standards of individual and institutional character made America great. The perpetuity of America is dependent upon the maintenance of those high standards."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Twenty-Five . . . . . June 24, 1983

## THE DEVELOPING REGIONAL NIEO

The tricky twists and turns of the debt-money manipulators are difficult to follow. They plan it that way. As we write this report, an economic recovery is said to be in the making with auto sales, housing starts, and more money for consumers to save or spend, and with inflation still under control. This upswing is also noticeable in Canada, England, West Germany, France and Italy; in all the Trilateral countries except Japan, which is currently suffering from trade restrictions on her foreign sales of autos, television sets, computers, etc. It's a new twist and another turn on the part of the International Bankers and their Megacorporate Associates. Remember how, just a few short months ago, there was this awful fear that governments were going to default and declare bankruptcy, and megabanks might fail? And how, in the midst of the created panic, the money managers got busy getting the correct kinds of legislation passed and signed into law, so that the people of the Trilateral Nations would assume the financial responsibility for all those debts? Remember how Mexico and Argentina, Poland and Romania, Brazil and Venezuela and half a dozen other countries were demanding quick relief, unless? Well, the Trilateral legislatures; congresses, parliaments, diets, bunds, et al; were talked into giving some billions of dollars worth of computer data bank entries to the IMF, so there could be the necessary rollovers and renegotiations. There really was a feeling of panic about the manufactured situation.

But, look at your business sections and your financial newsletters today. What has happened to all those stories of panic and megabank closures? Now all seems serene and everything is looking up. What really happened was a big turn on the part of the debt-money managers. The International Banks have run their course. Now it's time for the multinational megacorporations to take over for a while. We like the way it is explained by Globescan:

"In every crisis, they say, there is also opportunity. It is a lesson the International Establishment is turning to great advantage. Fresh from a deep recession in the West which exposed their wild lending to Third World deadbeats, the megabanks have used the threat that the world's monetary system will collapse under the weight of enormous loan defaults to strengthen the power of supranational institutions and bind the West ever closer to failing collectivist economies. To be sure, the banks will not soon inaugurate another round of direct loans to the Less Developed Leeches; that game is up. In the next stage the multinational corporations will move to the fore. Backed by Western taxpayers and supranational institutions like the I.M.F. and the World Bank, the megacorps are about to launch a tidal wave of new direct investments in the Third World, setting up shop in the vital sectors of agriculture, mining, oil drilling, and trade and financial services. Of course, direct investment has always been important to Third World nations, but it is becoming more so. Declining governmental aid and bank loans from the West have made LDC's desperate for new capital, and they are rolling out the red carpet for the multinationals. Since the megacorps don't go anywhere these days without taxpayer guarantees, Western governments are now putting in place programs to protect their investments and accelerate the flow of capital to the Debtor Nations.

"The goals of the new investment will be to recycle Western money into the treasuries of Third World governments, which will then be able to make loan payments to the banks. But knowledgeable observers have no illusions that such

enterprises will be private or capitalistic; for some time the Establishment has been devising rules whereby multinational investment will further the One World movement by strengthening the grip on debtor countries of international financing institutions. South magazine comments elegantly that a larger role for multinationals will 'require a convergence of attitude in developing and developed countries concerning multinational enterprises. . . For two decades the role of the giant multinational companies has been one of the thorniest issues in North-South relations. Several international agencies and various inter-government bodies have attempted to hammer out codes of conduct to protect both investor and host country, and proscribe restrictive business practices'." (From Globescan, Paris, Geneva. U.S. Service Center, 1545 New York Ave., Washington, D.C. 20002).

What this seems to mean is that the megabanks will go very slow on any future loans to any government. They'll sit back and be content to collect interest on payments, which is better than writing off the debts; and the loans to governments will be made through the international agencies, especially the IMF, the World Bank, and the various regional banks. Furthermore, the exploitation and developing in the LDCs will be by the multinational corporations in cooperation with the governments. Nothing is really changed, except that the megabanks will survive, the multinational corporations will thrive, and we'll all be one step closer to absolute one world control. Communist China provides an example of how this will work out. Despite the new "Open Door" policy established by the Trilateral Commission and other international clubs, Red China has been trying to make it on its own, do its own planning and developing as it strives to become an important "industrial" nation. But its central planners seem to have discovered that Communist methods don't work so well. In recent years huge amounts of labor (slave) and other resources (bought, borrowed, developed or donated) have been plunged into heavy industrial projects throughout the mainland. But inefficiency and unwise spending have run so high that it is reported that the country is scattered with the ruins of half-finished buildings and shells of factories which can't produce anything, due to technological inferiority and general inefficiency. So, the central planners in Red China found themselves in the same situation as were Lenin and Trotsky when they conquered Russia and tried to make it a self-sufficient dictatorship. Experts of every kind - manufacturers, engineers, oil drillers, miners, agriculturalists, electricians - had to be called in from England, Germany, the United States, to keep the new bolshevik empire from dying of its own inefficiency (all the proficient and intelligent Russians had been murdered or had fled to other countries). Likewise Red China; all the efficient and capable Chinese have been murdered or were able to flee to Taiwan or other countries. So, if Red China were to catch up with the rest of the world industrially, then the multinationals would have to be invited in and asked to cooperate. In this situation, Peking had considerable advantage, because American-based megacorps had been begging for the privilege of developing industries in Red China. And there was this stumbling block: President Reagan had ordered that there be no high-technology equipment sales to Red China, because such equipment could be used for military purposes. As a result, intense pressure was put on President Reagan by the American-based megacorps, as well as by Peking. When negotiations were being made for offshore oil drilling privileges in the South China Sea, fifteen U.S. oil companies were ignored and not allowed to participate in the bidding. Also, U.S. farm product imports were cut down as much as 80 percent in the past year. And all the alleged favors Peking had to offer to developers were being handed to European-based megacorps. So, the American based International Business Establishment began putting tremendous pressure on the White House, especially through Commerce Secretary Malcolm Baldrige (CFR), who was also acting as co-chairman of the U.S.-China Joint Commission on Commerce and Trade. So, President Reagan buckled under, and The Washington Post News Service of June 21st reported:

"President Reagan, ending his bitter two-year controversy within his administration,



has decided to allow China to buy American computers and other so-called 'dual-purpose' high-technology equipment, administration officials confirmed. . . . 'Dual-purpose technology is shorthand for computers, telecommunications and other equipment that, although developed for civilians, might also be converted for military applications.' So now American business establishments will be able to sell Peking integrated circuit fabricating equipment, software for computer-aided design and manufacture, and high-speed computers, all with military applications. And, of course, the profits made by the multinationals that do the selling and installing will be protected from any financial losses (with American tax dollars) if and when Peking should decide to nationalize their operations. As Globescan commented in another but similar context, "Since the megacorps don't go anywhere these days without taxpayer guarantees, Western governments are now putting in place programs to protect their investments and accelerate the flow of capital to the Debtor Nations." This fact lies behind the reappearance of the plan to convert the North American Continent and its Caribbean Basin into one regional economic community, or Common Market, similar to the European Common Market. Such a developing Regional World Government would include Canada, Mexico, the United States, Latin America and the Caribbean countries.

This plan was first announced by the newly elected President Reagan, but after his direct consultations with the heads of state of Canada and Mexico, the plan was shelved. Then President Reagan proposed his Caribbean Basin Economic Plan, which brought the North American Common Market idea out into the open once again. At about that same time a very important but little publicized think-tank hiding behind the cover of the Smithsonian Institution and calling itself the Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars, began working seriously on a plan for building a Hemispheric Regional New International Economic Order. This Wilson Center has as its co-chairman one Sol M. Linowitz. Remember Mr. Linowitz? He was former U.S. Ambassador to the Organization of American States (OAS) and was chief negotiator for the deal in which we gave away the American Canal in Panama and paid Panama to take it. Linowitz is a member of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) and ranks high in international banking circles. Other United States members of this Wilson Center include Peter Bell (CFR), Henry Cisneros (CFR), Jorge Domínguez (CFR), Albert Fishlow (CFR), Maurice Ferre (CFR), Roberto Goizueta (CFR), Ivan Head (Canadian International Development Research Centre), Theodore Hesburgh (CFR), David Jones (CFR), Juanita Kreps (CFR), Robert McNamara (CFR, Trilateral Commission), Edmund Muskie (CFR), Ralph Pfeiffer (CFR), Donald Platten (CFR), Elliot Richardson (CFR), David Rockefeller (CFR, TLC), Cyrus Vance (CFR), and Clifton Wharton (CFR). Executive director of the Wilson Center is Abraham Lowenthal, also a member of the CFR. With this kind of a cast, it is easy to understand how important will be any plan prepared by such a group of "scholars."

But these Woodrow Wilson scholars didn't work alone. Linowitz gave credit for help to the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, certain staff members of the Inter-American Development Bank, the World Bank, the UN Economic Commission for Latin America, Vice President George Bush, Secretary of State George Shultz, recently transferred Assistant Secretary of State Thomas Enders, and others. Linowitz was "especially grateful for the following sources of financial support. . . . The Ford, Gildred, William and Flora Hewlett, and Rockefeller Foundations; Rockefeller Brothers Fund; Chemical Bank; IBM-AFE; and Time, Inc." We quote all of these names in order to show that this is no fly-by-night proposition. It's just as serious, and as well supported, as Willy Brandt's North/South Dialogue that brought us the New International Economic Order (actually, a Robert S. McNamara-instigated study). This Wilson Center "Inter-American Dialogue" is just as important as the original NIEO. This preliminary report from which we are quoting, was the result of an April 7, 1983 dialogue. It reveals a blue print for the establishment of a Western Hemispheric Economic Community (Common Market), similar to common markets

already established for Western Europe and the Soviet Satellites. In due course, these economic communities would become political communities (European Parliament and the Warsaw Pact); and then established Regional World Governments; these in turn to be merged into a Socialist One World Government when time is ripe and conditions are right.

The formula, proposed by Hegel and adapted by Marx, is almost always the same:

- 1) Take a created crisis, or, if one doesn't exist, create a crisis.
- 2) Present a pre-planned solution to the crisis.
- 3) Publicize, propagandize and popularize the pre-planned solution so that the people will demand that the pre-planned solution be carried out, regardless of expense.

In "The Americas at a Crossroads," Sol Linowitz presented the crisis in these opening words: "The Western Hemisphere today faces challenges more serious than any since World War II, or perhaps even the Great Depression." This "Report of the Inter-American Dialogue" then discusses and pre-plans the solution to the crisis, insofar as the Americas are concerned. When the time is ripe and the ground properly prepared, the plan will be presented and publicized and, the Media assisting, the people will agree that the creation of a Western Hemispheric Economic Community, merging Canada, Mexico, the United States, Latin America and the Nations of the Caribbean Basin into one united economic community, or Common Market, would be a good thing for all the people!

\* \* \* \* \*

In explaining and describing the construction of this International Establishment with which we have to deal, Futurewatch, a Globescan publication, asked its readers to "visualize a lofty pyramid, definable at the base, becoming less distinct as it rises." Since this type of pyramid can be seen on every Federal Reserve note of an alleged one dollar value, such a visualization is quite appropriate for American readers. At the summit of this pyramid, separate and distinct from the rest, and bearing the Imprint of the "all-seeing eye" is the invisible group that holds the international money monopolies. This is the Power Apex. Beneath them are the Power Associates, the collaborators, the organizations, the supra-national banks, the associated megacorp executives, the agents of the Power Apex. These are the types that were present when Linowitz chaired the "American Dialogue." As this pyramid widens, it includes the Power Operators, most of whom we know and can be identified for what they are: the politicians, top-level bureaucrats, lawyers, labor union leaders - all of these influential public figures controlled and subsidized from above. At a still lower level in the pyramid are the Power Persuaders, the academic research organizations, the writers, media manipulators - all of them clearly visible. Their function is twofold: to influence public opinion and to inform the rest of the blocks in the pyramid of current policy and plans.

The International Establishment plans a Socialized American Community to be merged with a Socialized European Community, later with the Communized Empires of Russia and China. But to underwrite the collectivization of the entire world requires enormous financing. That's why the Power Apex gained control of the world's central banks, which lend to their captive governments, including the U.S. Government. To prevent any such money monopoly was the aim of the writers of our U.S. Constitution. And that documents still points the way to National Independence.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty ..... Number Twenty-Six ..... July 1, 1983

## THE AMERICAN EMPIRE HAS COME OF AGE

Just when does a Constitutional, Representative Republic, having degenerated into a Socialist, Welfare State Democracy, then become an Empire? Has a President so proclaimed the fact? Has the Supreme Court issued such a manifesto? Has the Congress passed such a law? Have the political foundations of the Nation quaked? Have the graves of the Founding Fathers opened? Has the Constitution torn itself asunder Article by Article? As Garett Garrett said in his superb Rise of Empire, "You cannot make a single stroke between day and night; the precise moment does not matter....That a republic may vanish is an elementary school book fact. The Roman Republic passed into the Roman Empire, and yet never could a Roman citizen have said, 'That was yesterday'." Garett Garrett has called it "revolution within the form."

Yet we might say there is this evidence that the American Empire has now replaced our Republic because of an epic Supreme Court decision of June 23rd, 1983, which robbed the U.S. Congress of certain veto powers and enshrined the Federal Executive and its massive Bureaucracy as the supreme law of the land. For an Empire does not require an Emperor at its head, but it does demand that the executive power of the government shall be dominant! True, the Constitution does not permit the dominance of any one department over another. The Constitution says that there shall be a balance of power: the Legislature to make the laws, the Administration to execute those laws, and the Supreme Court to determine the Constitutionality of such laws. However, the Supreme Court has declared in the voice of former Chief Justice Charles Evans Hughes (1931-1940) that "We are under a Constitution, but the Constitution is what the judges say it is." And the judges have declared that at least 200 laws, covering everything from starting wars to vetoing the "administrative laws" of the federal bureaus and agencies, are now null and void. Any appointed bureaucrat now may invoke any rule or regulation he may please, unless the U.S. Congress passes a new law prohibiting same; a new law not vetoed by the President, for he still has the veto power.

But, as we said, it was not this one particular decree of a Court gone berserk that has made our former Republic into an Empire. There are so many other events and actions leading up to this decision of June 23rd, that we cannot say when day became night and the light left our nation. There was, for example, the way in which we became involved in a foreign war in Korea. The Constitution says very clearly that the Congress only has the power to declare war (Art. I, Sec. 8). Yet President Harry Truman, obeying the orders of the Security Council of the United Nations and ignoring both Congress and the Constitution, on June 30, 1950, ordered U.S. troops under Gen. Douglas MacArthur to engage in what was termed a "police action" in Korea. Or we might cite the same unconstitutional action on the part of President Johnson when on August 5th, 1964, he presented the Congress with a "Gulf of Tonkin Resolution" which he exercised as though it were a declaration of war, and committed U.S. troops by the hundreds of thousands to one more war which we were forbidden to win.

Or you might go back to the fall of 1950 when President Truman sent American troops to Europe to join an international defense army (NATO), did it without even consulting Congress, without a law; he even challenged Congress to stop him. As Garrett stated in his Rise of Empire: "Congress made all the necessary sounds of anger and then poulticed its dignity with a resolution saying it was all right for that

one time, but that hereafter it would expect to be consulted. At that time the Foreign Relations Committee of the Senate asked the State Department to set forth in writing what might be called the position of Executive Government. The State Department obligingly responded with a document entitled 'Powers of the President to Send Troops Outside of the United States, - Prepared for the use of the joint committee made up of the Committee on Foreign Relations and the Committee on the Armed Forces of the Senate, February 28, 1951.' This document, in the year circa 1950, will be a precious find for any historian who may be trying then to trace the departing footprints of the vanished American Republic. For the information of the United States Senate it said:

As this discussion of the respective powers of the President and Congress has made clear, constitutional doctrine has been largely moulded by practical necessities. Use of the congressional power to declare war, for example, has fallen into abeyance because wars are no longer declared in advance.

(Emphasis added. From Congressional Record, March 20, 1951).

"Caesar might have said it to the Roman Senate. If constitutional doctrine is moulded by necessity, what is a written Constitution for? Thus an argument that seemed at first to rest upon puerile reasoning turned out to be deep and cunning. The immediate use of it was to defend the unconstitutional Korean precedent, namely, the declaration of war as an act of the President's own will. Yet it was not invented for that purpose alone. It stands as a forecast of executive intentions, a manifestation of the executive mind, a mortal challenge to the parliamentary principle. The question is: 'Whose hand shall control the instrument of war?' It is late to ask. It may be too late, for when the hand of the Republic begins to relax another hand is already putting itself forth." (From Rise of Empire by Garet Garrett, Caxton, 1953).

So, among the veto-prohibiting powers denied the Congress by the epic Supreme Court action of June 23rd there was "The War Powers Resolution of 1973" which empowered Congress to force the President to withdraw U.S. armed forces from hostilities if war has not been declared. But the Supreme Court decision simply confirmed what had already been legalized, unconstitutionally, in 1951. In short, this latest Supreme Court edict simply approves and makes lawful what has already happened - that our Republic is now an Empire because the Chief Executive has the power to act as an emperor would act, the peoples' representatives having little say in the matter!

The first requisite of Empire is: The executive power of government shall be dominant. The Supreme Court has so affirmed. Another historic feature of Empire is a system of satellite nations. That word has been used in the United States only for nations that have been captured in the Russian orbit, or in the hegemony of the Peoples Republic of China. We call our satellites allies, or members of the NATO alliance, or SEATO, and now the selected seven of the Trilateral Commission. When our officials talk of interdependence, what they really mean is that the security of Europe, or Japan, or the Philippines, is vital to the security of the United States. That fact alone makes of ours an Empire. The word "satellite" is derived from its original astronomical meaning: "An attendant body, revolving around a larger one, its primary." At the end of World War II, the Nations of the Atlantic Alliance revolved around the United States in that they sought Marshall Fund aid and other gifts and loans. Ours was the act of a primary body supporting satellite bodies. When American troops were sent by order of an American President into foreign countries to defend them from a potential enemy Soviet Empire, that was indeed an act of Empire. And we repeat: Having a system of satellites - whether it be the USSR or the USA - constitutes a feature of Empire! In invoking the Truman Doctrine, the President had said: "We must make sure that our friends and allies overseas continue to get the help they need to make their full contribution to security and progress for the whole free world. This means not only military aid - though that is vital - it also means real programs of economic and technical assistance." Such words might have been used by a Caesar!

And just as there was an Atlantic Pact, there was a Pacific Pact by which we assumed responsibility for the security of Australia, New Zealand, the Philippines, Japan, South Korea, and the satellites of the former British, French and Dutch Empires in South Asia. And now there is developing a new system of satellites as President Reagan, Secretary of State George Shultz and former Ambassador Sol Linowitz speak of the construction of an American Hemispheric Economic Community.

The media tell us that this epic Supreme Court decision of April 23rd came about because of certain executive and legislative customs that developed after President Hoover had asked the Congress for permission to revise the Executive Department, and that the Congress refrain from any form of veto until after the Hoover Commission had completed its work. The Hoover Commission can hardly be blamed, but after it had completed a report that has never been published in full, it developed that:

- 1) Congress began delegating more of its Constitutional powers to the President and the Administrative Bureaus. so that appointed officials began to make laws that were sometimes vetoed by Congress, or a Committee thereof;
- 2) Administrative power began to grow steadily by reinterpretation of the Constitution; this being done by a sympathetic Supreme Court, as in the case of the June 23rd decision.
- 3) New administrative agencies and Cabinet Departments began to grow, with the power to issue rules and regulations that have the force of law; this being accomplished mainly through use of The Federal Register and Administrative Proclamations. Before June 23rd, Congress had 60 days in which it could act to veto such administrative rules and regulations. Now that power of veto is in question. And finally,
- 4) The powers of the Executive Branch were bound to increase as the country became more and more involved in foreign affairs. It was Secretary of State John Foster Dulles who first declared publicly that there is no longer any difference between foreign and domestic policy! That again is a mark of Empire.

Our Empire is, of course, diametrically opposed to the Soviet Empire. Because ours, again quoting Garrett, "Is Imperialism of Good Intent. It is Empire as Franklin Delano Roosevelt imagined it when he said, of Lend-Lease: 'What I am trying to do is to eliminate the dollar sign.' During the next ten years one hundred billion dollars' worth of American Wealth was cast upon the waters, as gifts, grants, subsidies, and unrepayable loans to foreign countries. And none of it has ever come back. Empire of the Bottomless Purse."

Garet Garrett, whom we have quoted often in this Report, was a relentless critic of The New Deal and of the efforts of its fabian and fascist planners to make of our Nation an image of the European Socialist Welfare State. Garrett was especially critical of the American Rise of Empire which had become noticeable around the turn of the century, when men began proclaiming that there was a Manifest Destiny awaiting the United States when she should become a ranking international power. Garrett wrote his masterpiece, Rise of Empire in 1952. Then he retired with his wife to a cave on a river bank at Tuckahoe, New Jersey. When he labeled our former Republic an "Empire of the Bottomless Purse," he was speaking of an empire that was still in its teens. Now, billions upon billions of dollars later, after bushels upon bushels of American blood had been spilled on foreign Asiatic shores, the Empire has become full grown. With its monopoly control of debt-money, its near monopoly control of the economy, of education, communication, and even religion; with its satellite system of nations bound to it by UN-approved Regional Treaties and Alliances, with its Trilateral Commission, its Declaration of Interdependence, its annual international economic summits, and the multitudinous entangling alliances, we have become a true Empire, with a Supranational Power directing its Executive

Bureaucracy; and there seems no turning back. Garrett noted that

Between governments in the republican meaning, that is, Constitutional, representative, limited government on the one hand, and Empire on the other hand, there is mortal enmity. Either one must forbid the other or one will destroy the other...The country has been committed to the course of Empire.

Let us suppose that Disraeli, Lord Beaconsfield, was correct when he wrote that "the world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes." Let us assume that Roosevelt was right when he spoke of political developments and said that things had been planned that way; by those behind the scenes, of course. Further, let us also assume that the Socialist George Orwell, writer of 1984, and Garet Garrett, Constitutionalist, writer of Rise of Empire, were true political prophets. Now, let us combine, and consider:

It began with Rhodes and Ruskin, Milner and Rothschild, and like-thinking leaders who proclaimed "the white man's burden." Out of this concept grew the great British Empire, on which the sun never set. But, when the first world war was planned it was decided that the old types of Empire should be wiped out and new types created. This in the interest of promoting the World Government that was still to come. So, there would be the new Empire of the Bottomless Purse, an Empire of Good Intent, which would finance the production. And there would be created an Empire of Evil Intent, a totalitarian monster which would promise to bring peace to the world by communizing the world. Now, if Orwell's concept is to be included (and it must be) then there should be a third Empire, a Yellow Empire with Asiatic and African satellite states revolving around the supply and support of the most populous and most undeveloped state of them all: Communist China. These, in the eyes of Orwell, would survive by warring upon each other; perpetual war to insure perpetual peace. Between these three Empires there would be destroyed all representative government and the freedom it entails. And, in the eyes of "those behind the scenes," there would emerge by the merging of the three, a One World Order that had been planned but never completely realized since the time of Nimrod.

There is one historical fact that should be reckoned with whenever the talk of Empire begins. Countries may alter their allegiances and continue to exist. Some countries are ancient indeed. Nations too may, with the demand of their people, alter or abolish one form of government, institute a new government and continue to endure, even to prosper. But Empires either destroy themselves or are destroyed. Go through the list: That first empire attempted by Nimrod. Chaldee from which Abram departed. Sumeria, Babylon, Egypt, Persia, Macedonia, the Roman Empire, those brief empires of Tamerlane and Genghis Khan, the later empires of the Dutch, Spanish, French, British; the empirical dreams of Napoleon and Hitler. Name any of them, and they are gone, though the countries themselves may remain. So, to allow our leaders to trade a Constitutional, representative, limited Republic for a brief try at ruling the world as an empire, is fatal. Our founders warned us of entangling alliances, about executive domination, certainly about the dangers of permitting a money monopoly. Which brings us to the root of the evil: had they been denied the money monopoly, those persons behind the scene could never have replaced our Republic with the trappings of Empire.

The Constitution supplies all the national answers, if it is not re-interpreted by today's Federal Judges.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty ..... Number Twenty-Seven ..... July 8, 1983

## **FINANCIAL, POLITICAL, AND SCIENTIFIC CONTROL** **THE THREE MECHANISMS BY WHICH WE ARE RULED**

James Madison, as a member of the first United States Congress, believed with the majority of legislators that certain Amendments should be added to the Constitution. He presented a series of recommended Amendments on June 8, 1789, ten of which were adopted and became known as the Bill of Rights. Among those not adopted was one which the Congress felt to be unnecessary, because the Constitution itself so very explicitly provided for a separation of powers. Madison's proposed amendment read: "The powers delegated by the Constitution are appropriated to the departments to which they are respectively distributed: so that the Legislature Department shall never exercise the powers vested in the Executive or Judicial, nor the Executive exercise the powers vested in the Legislative or Judicial, nor the Judicial exercise the powers vested in the Legislative or Executive Departments." Perhaps it would have been better for us, nearly 200 years later, if that should have been a part of the Bill of Rights. Because there is no longer any clear separation of powers between the three departments. Some administrative agencies can make their own laws, try their own cases, and prescribe punishment to those found guilty. The Congress, which should have been the lawmaking, tax-taking, money managing, war declaring and policy-making body, has delegated its power to the Executive or to private or quasi-official corporations, and has permitted the Judicial Department to take over much of the law-making functions. Such an example of this has been demonstrated dramatically during the last two weeks of this session of the U.S. Supreme Court. Ignoring Constitutional restrictions, bypassing the legislative powers of Congress, and avoiding any possibility of a presidential veto, the eight wise men and a woman "sent thunderbolts into government" according to Gannett's The Nation's Newspaper. Murderers of men, women and children were pardoned, murderers of unborn babies were given more license to kill. The Court told employers how pension plans are to be arranged. It allowed the Reagan administration to set the restrictions on travel to Cuba, struck down the legislative veto of Congress, which affects at least 200 federal laws. It decided that police may hold a traveler's luggage for ninety minutes if a police dog has sniffed out the presence of drugs. It decided that congressional district lines must be "almost precisely equal" in order not to violate the previously court-ordained ruling concerning one man, one vote. It ruled that the Executive Department didn't have the power to permit automakers to produce cars lacking air bags or automatic seat belts. The Court decided that sellers of contraceptives can advertise their merchandise through the mails. It ruled that States have been too strict in their rulings concerning abortions, must relax and make murder easier. The Court ruled against Bob Jones University and other Christian schools that, in the opinion of the Court, "discriminate on the basis of race." The Court did a couple of commendable acts, however. It ruled that appeals courts can compress the time they take to consider death sentence appeals. There are presently 1,200 men and women sentenced to death, only seven of them have been executed, and four of them chose death rather than awaiting the results of appeals that may have taken years under the old Supreme Court ruling. This means quicker execution and an end to what has become a matter of cruel and unusual punishment. What seemed to worry the people most was that the Court failed to rule on the question of home video recorders. But the Court did settle one issue that is important to Christians: it decided that State legislative sessions can be opened with prayer. Said Chief Justice Burger in the majority opinion:



"In the light of unambiguous and unbroken history of more than 200 years, there can be no doubt that the practice of opening legislative sessions with prayer has become a part of the fabric of our society. To invoke divine guidance on a public body entrusted with making the laws is not, in these circumstances, an 'establishment' of religion or a step toward establishment; it is simply a tolerable acknowledgement of beliefs widely held among the people of this country."

There was another Supreme Court ruling which pleased President Reagan and a great number of conservatives who we hoped would know better. It had to do with tax tuition credits for parents of children in private or church schools in Minnesota. The ruling applies only to that State, but it gives other States and Congress a blueprint for fashioning such tax breaks on a nationwide basis. People generally refuse to realize that a federal tax break means federal control, even though the Supreme Court itself has so acknowledged. If this tuition tax credit becomes a national practice, then we can say goodbye to private education; the government will be able to establish an absolute monopoly, to be administered by such left wing labor unions as the National Education Association. In this connection, we recently received a letter from Barbara Morris, publisher of the Barbara M. Morris Report as well as the author of "Change Agents in the Schools" and the more recent book, "Tuition Tax Credits. A Responsible Appraisal." Without direct permission and hoping it will help sell her latest book, which should be read and studied by every parent sending children to a church or private school, we publish that letter while expressing total agreement with what Barbara Morris writes:

"Dear Mr. Bell. The other day I received an order for . . . copies of my tax credit book from someone who said you gave it a rave review. Bless you for that. For the critical issue that it is, it's not getting too much attention from 'our side.' As a matter of fact, the silence is deafening. With the exception of the support of relatively few 'hard heads', you wouldn't know it had been published. I knew, at the outset, that this issue would separate the 'conservatives' from the 'patriots' but I didn't think the division would be so severe. ¶ I didn't think I would see the day that 'our side' would blindly play 'follow the leader' on such an important issue. They are behaving like manipulated knee-jerk liberals who don't want to be confused by the facts because 'we are Republicans and we must support the president.' I wonder if the president asked them to jump in the lake because they are 'good Republicans' they would blindly follow orders, with the hope that they might not drown and perhaps get a nice job as a reward. ¶ If tuition tax credits ever become a reality, it will mean the end of private education as we know it. It will be small consolation to me to know 'I told you so'." (The book in question is "Tuition Tax Credits, A Responsible Appraisal," by Barbara M. Morris, P.O.Box 756, Upland CA 91786. Write for current price and quantity discounts).

In case you haven't heard, President Reagan is, at this writing, engaged in something of a crusade to get his tuition tax credit idea passed by Congress. On July 6, AP reported out of Los Angeles that "President Reagan appealed yesterday to the American Federation of Teachers to put aside its differences with his administration and work with him toward 'a renaissance in American education.' . . . Reagan said, 'I am fully aware that there are some major areas where we disagree - matters like tuition tax credits.' Then he explained and appealed.

Are we being unfair to Mr. Reagan, the actor who turned politician? Or is it that he has been unfair to us? Any discerning patriot could have known that he compromised when he permitted his superiors to name George Bush of the Rockefeller Stable as his running mate two and a half years ago. He has sold out to the Trilateralists and the CFRers, as have what's left of his original staff. Of course, in a greater sense, we were all wrong in ever thinking that a president - any president of any party - could turn the tide. If we are Constitutionalists and depend upon the letter and spirit of that document, then we must understand that the President does not represent

the people. He is not elected by the people. He is selected at a controlled and manipulated national convention where the hierarchy that controls both political parties select both candidates, or permit their selection for their own purposes. The people have no part in the choosing, and when they think they are voting for one or the other, they're really voting for a group of electors who will do the final choosing. That's representative Republicanism as it should be. Nor should the people vote for Senators. Senators should represent, not the people, but the States individually and the United States collectively, and up until 1913 they were elected by their State's Legislature. This is Representative Republicanism and is as it should be still. Only the Representatives, the members of the House of Congress, should be elected by the people; and they should truly represent the people. But we the people have turned instead to the Executive Department and its agencies for our bonuses and benefits, food stamps and social security. And when we have had grievances we have been quick to turn to the Courts for social justice and financial reward. We the people perverted the system laid down by our fathers, and where the authority once rested with the people, now it rests with executive departments and the courts.

So much for the national control that has come upon us. There also is a form of international control which should be considered. We have recently received a manuscript from the "American National News Service" which states that "Most patriots and political sensitives in general recognize that there is a financial and political control mechanism. Informed observers have long pointed to groups such as the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Bilderberger organization along with the entire concept of reserve banking as being features of either the political or financial control mechanisms. What is not generally recognized is that there is a third element in the internationalist control structure without which the other two parts would not work; the scientific control mechanism (emphasis added).

Our informant is not referring simply to what we have come to know as psychopolitics, which is a key control mechanism. The reference is more particularly to the control of energy and of certain important discoveries which have to do with a kind of extra-dimensional character, and here we might refer to the non-vehicular transportation of power, the propulsion of flying saucers, and other scientific developments about which the people have been kept in ignorance. Our informant writes:

"Once the internationalists had achieved financial and political control in the early part of this century they quickly, and forcefully, moved to control any scientific movement which could be a threat to their control. The vehicle for this was the new tax laws which in 1913 established tax free foundations. By being the only source of any size for funding research and selectively granting funds, they installed materialistic physics and saw to it that research in nonmaterial areas was for practical purposes halted. They went further; they rewrote basic theory and the textbooks of the day in such a way that anyone seeking a nonmaterial physics or evidence of other dimensional states would in effect be led in circles. . . . Starting in the earliest days of the new century the internationalists took an even greater interest in technical development." There was the situation in regard to Nicola Tesla who was "by all measures a towering figure both in terms of public consciousness and standing in the technical community. He enjoyed backing from both patriotic and what would come to be known as internationalist sectors of the financial community. All went well until the (J.P.) Morgans and their banking associates found that Tesla was in fact working on free energy production at his Colorado research facility. He had worked out the basis of a system of transferring energy between points without a conductor and with no loss, obviating the need for distribution systems. Tesla and others who were on the verge of documenting the existence of a more fundamental physics in which our electromagnetics would play a small part. What followed would be familiar to any patriot who has at all studied their political control mechanisms, or

their methodology. Tesla was promptly cut off from his principal source of funds, harrassed by a suddenly hostile press, forced to fight off hundreds of lawsuits while his name was expunged from textbooks of the time. By 1920 the greatest electrical genius the Western world had ever produced was reduced to feeding pigeons on Manhattan street corners.

"Following the Tesla scare the controls came swift and severe. Major figures had their reputations ruined, further hostile press campaigns were orchestrated and funding was cut or redirected into a new controlled brand of physics. The new controlled physics had a set of rules guaranteed to keep the Rockefellers et al in a permanent state of control. The new materialistic physics denied extradimensional existence, limited speeds to light, tied charge to mass, etc. Like the conservatives in post war politics a host of dissenters were always carefully maintained to give a show of non control. But like the conservative movement, they were either outright establishment agents or less than competent types kept on a short leash."

In addition to Tesla's discoveries, which would have ruined the oil industry among other things, there also was the Rogers radio system. It was able to transmit music and voice to Europe with none of the fading and degradation normally associated with short wave propagation. It operated in a kind of "space between dimensions" and was extremely dangerous to the Internationalist establishment. Who today has ever heard of the Rogers radio system? Then there were the Moray and Helronimus devices. The Moray device was, roughly, a system for creating enormous amounts of energy at very low cost. The name T. Henry Moray of Salt Lake City will not be found in today's textbooks. Likewise T. Galen Helronimus, an early independent researcher who was developing new, inexpensive energy sources. The Internationalists made of Helronimus a non-person.

Then there was the better known control of medicine. Rockefeller was in on this control method from the very beginning, having begun his career selling crude oil as a cure for cancer. Again we quote: "Like no other field of technology, medicine has an immediate and highly visible impact on society. Much of the workability of the whole financial and political control mechanism is directly tied to the practice of medicine." Medicine has become an "industry" and works in close relationship with government. For the past 70 years, any method of treatment or any medicine or natural curative which the "industry" disapproves, has been moved against by government. There has been the same press cooperation with the medical industry. "Again and again since about 1915 the press has initiated campaigns against other schools of medicine. These press efforts have ranged from broad advice to the public against a certain therapy, to demands for prosecution of the therapy's practitioners." Nowhere is this more apparent than in the treatment of cancer. To maintain social control by the internationalists, a control mechanism in the area of human health becomes a necessity.

Consider this important statement: "For reasons of social control it is important to recognize that productivity of a controlled society must be kept restricted. Too much productivity leads to a great degree of social independence. Too little and the society cannot maintain its necessary contribution to a reserve banking system which is the basic vehicle in all modern social control systems. More to the point, productivity must be maintained only so far as it generates the degree of financial activity and employment to maintain a controlled social atmosphere. . . As ugly as these observations may be, they are necessary in addressing the use of medicine and science in financial and thus social control mechanisms."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty ..... Number Twenty-Eight ..... July 15, 1983

## **WHEN THE MEDIA MANUFACTURE THE NEWS**

1913 was the year when the poison was implanted, the poison that would lead to the eventual death of our country as a Constitutional Republic. It was a multiple lethal dosage. It consisted of the 16th Income Tax Amendment, the 17th Amendment which called for the direct vote for United States Senators, the passage of the Federal Reserve Act, and the federal authorization for the creation of tax-exempt foundations. At that time, 70 years ago, there was no public radio, television was just a dream, movies were silent and in their impotent infancy. That left the printed page, the stage and the rostrum as the only important communications and propaganda media, with the daily press the most important of them all. Just how important was the commercial press in the conditioning of the American people into acceptance of the 16th and 17th Amendments, the Federal Reserve System and the tax-evading propaganda mills to be known as Foundations? An editor named John Swinton gave an answer to that question. In 1914, the first year after the injection of the poison into our body politic, and before America's entry into World War I, Swinton addressed the publishers, editors, journalists and reporters attending the 1914 annual dinner of the American Press Association. He said, among other things bearing similar sentiment:

"There is no such thing as an independent press in America, if we except that of little country towns. You know that and I know it. Not a man among you dares to utter his honest opinion. Were you to utter it, you know beforehand that it would never appear in print. I am paid one hundred and fifty dollars a week so that I may keep my honest opinion out of the newspaper for which I write. You too are paid similar salaries for similar services. Were I to permit that a single edition of my newspaper contained an honest opinion, my occupation - like Othello's - would be gone in less than twenty-four hours. The man who would be so foolish as to write his honest opinion would soon be on the streets in search of another job. It is the duty of a New York journalist to lie, to distort, to revile, to toady at the feet of Mammon, and to sell his country and his race for his daily bread, or what amounts to the same thing, his salary. We are the tools and the vassals of the rich behind the scenes. We are marionettes. These men pull the strings and we dance. Our time, our talents, our lives, our capacities are all the property of these men - we are intellectual prostitutes."

That's how it was in 1914, when the only really important communications medium was the press. Now we have the spoken word and the picture transmitted instantaneously by satellites to any part of America, or the world. How the list of intellectual prostitutes has grown since 1914! And something new has been added to their technique. Now they go seeking for some small, unimportant incident which they can promote to a world shaking event, such as the indiscretion of an eleven-year-old daughter of a college professor who wrote a letter to a dictator in the Kremlin. Or, on the other hand, they can lie, distort, and revile in the telling of a story so that reputations are ruined, people are misinformed as to the facts, and honest causes are portrayed as acts of evil. It has also become a habit of certain segments of the media to promote or apologize for the acts of communists and socialists, while ridiculing or condemning the pro-American attitude of those who oppose the freeze-niks, are against unilateral disarmament, and opposed to the acts of terrorists in Central and South America, etc.

Presently being promoted by both the Kremlin and the New York and Washington

based media, is the current case of that misguided moppet, Samantha Smith, whose parents should be condemned for allowing their child to become a pawn in an international power play. As might have been expected, of all the leading organs of our national press, only one - U.S. News - had the honesty and decency to call the media creation what it really is, labeling the moppet as a "Pawn in (the) Propaganda War," and headlining the fact that "The U.S. schoolgirl's trip to Russia is getting wide attention. And that's exactly what the Kremlin intended." Nicholas Daniloff, writing from Moscow, noted that "Since Yuri Andropov took power eight months ago, hundreds of Americans have sent letters to the Soviet President and Communist Party leader. But experts in the Kremlin considered one to be special: A note from an 11-year-old schoolgirl from Maine, Samantha Smith, deploring nuclear war. And so Samantha received a personal invitation from Andropov to visit the Soviet Union, all expenses paid. ¶ Why Samantha and not any of the other Americans who have written letters to Andropov? The answer: Letters are carefully screened, and her opposition to nuclear war fitted into the Kremlin's war of words with the Reagan administration. So Samantha Smith and her mother and father flew to Moscow on July 8 from Manchester, Me., their arrival well covered by the Western and Russian news media. From Moscow, Samantha's itinerary, minutely planned by Soviet authorities, included visits to Leningrad, a youth camp in Crimea and, if his health makes it possible, a meeting with Andropov himself. What began last spring as the letter of a young girl . . . was transformed into a media event."

U.S. News correspondent Daniloff recalls that Lenin himself laid down the law in 1920: "Publishing enterprises (the Soviet media) must not be permitted to abuse their autonomy by pursuing a policy that is not entirely party policy." In short, the only things to be seen on Russian TV or read in Soviet newspapers and magazines must promote or at least be conformable to Kremlin policy - which is why Samantha has been seen on both American and Russian TV. However, the privilege afforded Samantha would never be offered Ronald Reagan. Yet on the other hand, Soviet dignitaries have become fixtures on U.S. TV screens - and this not by accident. U.S. News observes that "Soviet ambassador Anatoly Dobrynin is under orders to make embassy officials available for American newscasts and panel shows. Academician Georgi Arbatov often is seen with his American counterparts. Heart specialist Dr. Yevgeny Chazob, a frequent Soviet emissary to international meetings, talks more of nuclear policy than his medical specialty. . . . While restricting the flow of information inside Russia, the Soviet Union takes full advantage of Western press freedoms." And the Western press welcomes, even promotes communist causes.

As an example, earlier this year there was considerable discussion concerning the use of biological warfare weapons by the Soviets in Laos, Cambodia and Afghanistan. Our State Department issued much information, proving beyond any doubt that "yellow rain" was being used in these countries; this in violation of international agreements, which the Kremlin likes to treat as pie crusts. Yet, on June 1, The New York Times carried a long article by one Philip M. Boffey, illustrated with photos, which discussed at length the theory of a Harvard professor that this "yellow rain" that has reportedly caused thousands of deaths in Southeast Asia and Afghanistan, is nothing more than bee excrement. According to Reed Irvine of Accuracy in Media, "Prof. Matthew Meselson had reported finding bee pollen in a sample of yellow rain that had been obtained in Thailand by official Canadian observers in February 1982. . . . Meselson advanced the theory that the highly toxic ingredient in yellow rain, trychothecene mycotoxin, had developed naturally in the accumulated pollen excreted by bees. Ergo, the Soviets were innocent of any wrongdoing. The Times did not point out to its readers that Dr. Meselson has long been searching for reasons to knock down the growing evidence of Soviet use of biological or chemical agents to kill people in Southeast Asia and Afghanistan. . . . When Prof. Meselson, a biologist who is known as a 'dove' at Harvard, came out with his 'bee excrement' theory journalists who seemed to be eager to let the

Soviet Union off the hook rushed to suggest that the U.S. government and all the scientists who had laboriously accumulated the evidence of Soviet perfidy and inhumanity were wrong." This New York Times story was reprinted or reported in other newspapers from coast to coast, and readers were left with the impression that the Communists were innocent, but that the bees had killed untold numbers of men, women and children in Laos, Cambodia and Afghanistan. And whenever this bee pollen dropped on people, 72.4% of them were killed, 62.06% had violent hemorrhages, there was loss of consciousness, paralysis, blurred vision, hearing loss, or other symptoms. All caused by bees, not by Communists, if The New York Times report is correct.

Just why the American media are so anxious to apologize for the USSR and blame other sources, including the USA, in regard to yellow rain, threat of nuclear war, war mongering in general, etc. can probably be answered by the Establishment that owns or controls the Communications Media. Why a majority of Americans should believe such propaganda, willingly accept such lies, distortions and toadying to the Reds, has to do with the fact that most Americans see and read and hear only what is dispensed by that controlled Media. William Bernbach, an advertising executive, upon being inducted into the Advertising Hall of Fame, said:

"The public doesn't know what goes on behind the scenes. They know only what they see and hear. What happens on the floor (of the UN, for example) is what they are exposed to, and what they are exposed to shapes their thoughts. This exposure is then abetted by the press dramatizing the conflict, and that's how a polarized public opinion is created. . . . All of us who professionally use the mass media are the shapers of society. We can vulgarize that society. We can brutalize it. Or we can help lift it onto a higher level." (Remarks made at an Advertising Hall of Fame Luncheon, Feb. 9, 1977.)

A prominent feature of the activities of today's Media is the members' mania for pursuing a vendetta against Ronald Reagan and any allegedly right-wing aide who may remain in the White House. Certainly there are any number of complaints and criticisms that can honestly, justifiably and ethically be charged against the Chief Executive and his team. But certain media members, especially some connected with TV, seem to go out of their way seeking, inventing, fabricating events that are intended to make Reagan seem incompetent, malfeasant, worthy of ridicule. There is, for example, the current case of the missing, purloined, purchased or non-existent sex tapes. Lawyer Richard Steinberg says they'd just about blow the roof off the Administration Executive Office Building. But he says they were stolen from him by a reporter. It wasn't Jack Anderson, who'd like to buy them; or Larry Flynt who'd like to publish the pictures. It's all a mystery as we go to press. But it's evident that the media promotion of the event has to do with the desire to hurt or embarrass somebody in or near the White House. Likewise the 'Debategate' muddle that the media would like to expand into another Watergate. Newsweek covered its cover of July 18th with pictures of Ronald Reagan, James Baker, William Casey, and the words: "Feeling the Heat. The 'Debategate' Plot Thickens. Who's Telling the Truth - and Will Heads Roll?" Then comes five-and-a-third pages of pictures and text blowing up a political paper-snatch into a virtually treasonable theft of top secret official documents. We like the way it was treated by Accuracy In Media: "We are now seeing important elements of the media working themselves into a lather over the leak of a White House document - a political document, not a national security document. Outrage is being expressed over the fact that in 1980 someone leaked a briefing book prepared for Jimmy Carter prior to his nationally televised debate with Ronald Reagan. . . . The beneficiary of the leak was not The Washington Post or The New York Times. If one of their enterprising reporters had got his hands on the book and had written lengthy stories about it, exposing the strategy of the Carter camp, that would have been treated as a journalistic coup. There would be no



demands for an investigation, no pressure on the journalist to reveal his source. (But) Since the beneficiary of the leak of the Carter debate briefing book was the Reagan campaign, not a journalist, the media see the leak in an entirely different light. . . . Now it is a question of thievery and Watergate-style dirty tricks. Those who got the leaked material and used it to their advantage - to help their candidate win the election - are vilified. This journalistic hypocrisy was brutally exposed by columnist George Will (also a victim) on ABC's 'This Week' program. Sam Donaldson, ABC's White House correspondent, and Jodie Powell, Carter's former press secretary, wanted to see the culprits brought to justice. When George Will suggested that the same standard be applied to the press, Powell said lamely that the press was different, and Sam Donaldson was momentarily speechless."

Sometimes the leaks do work the other way. In May 1982 TV Guide published an article based on leaked documents and information revealing that there had been serious violations of CBS News Standards and journalistic ethics in the production of that document that caused General Westmoreland to file a \$120 million libel suit against CBS. TV Guide was vilified, Westmoreland's charges were at first laughed at. But CBS was forced to make an investigation and the findings confirmed the accuracy of the leaked information. But CBS kept the report secret for nearly a year. And the media did not demand its release, until after the General's charges began to be taken seriously. The media ox doesn't like to be gored.

\* \* \* \* \*

"Americans, wearied by the intense struggle to make a living are soothed into comfortable lethargy by quadruple anodynes, television, radio, newspapers and the cinema. By the nobility of their tolerance they have allowed themselves to be educated into ignorance of what is actually going on in the world....What they don't know can and does hurt them" (Conrad Grieb in "Manifest Destiny." 370 pages, paper cover, \$8.75 postpaid. Examiner Books, Box 783, New York, NY 10150). As an antidote to this situation, there still is a free and independent press. It is composed of some tabloids, monthlies, and a large number of newsletters such as this DBR. One of these newsletters, "Currency Competition," always carries this slogan: "Private enterprise is the kind of human endeavor that government can control, but a government monopoly is the kind of human enterprise that nobody can control.' Our elitist supragovernment is striving for a monopoly in all things, like the money monopoly that nobody can control. As yet, there is no media monopoly, but the elitists aim to establish one. It could be accomplished through the enactment of a bill: HR1342 or S450. These would greatly increase the enforcement authority and police powers of the U.S. Postal Service. They were defeated in the last Congress, but have been introduced again and are awaiting action. Passage into law could cause the end of our free and independent press, and create the media monopoly the elitists desire. It would give USPS, for the first time in history, the awesome authority to order a business, profession or publication to "cease and desist" their business or publication. Those three words, "cease and desist," would give the USPS Thought Police more Orwellian power to permanently shut down any business, profession or publication in the U.S. than is currently held by all other federal agencies combined. If you value your free and independent press, then please ask your Congressman to oppose HR1342, and your Senators to oppose S450.

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# **Don Bell Reports**

Year Thirty ..... Number Twenty-Nine ..... July 22, 1983

## **THE REGIONALIZATION OF CENTRAL AMERICA**

So "Henry the K" is back. Openly, not covertly as before. He's an official member of the Reagan Administration. He has a title, and an opportunity to complete at least a part of his "Grand Design" which was interrupted when he became, very mysteriously, the sole survivor of the Fall of Watergate. He is to take charge of a Commission which is to present plans for the creation of a Regional World Government and Economic Community for Central America; though this is not supposed to be known publicly. Kissinger's appointment came about as the culmination of a period when all eyes of official Washington and the trained Communications Media were focused on Central America. There was confusion and controversy, conflicting opinions and contradictory conclusions, peacelike presentations and warlike gestures; all abounding in unusual measure. And the papers were loaded with headlines and stories concerning Central America. Now, we have observed over the years that when so much government and media attention is directed to one part of the world, and when no one source seems to agree with any other source, something big is going to happen! And it's usually something that is not talked about openly, something that all the headlines and leading paragraphs are intended to camouflage, to keep the real news from the general public. How does this apply to the present situation? Let us count the ways:

1. Torn between the demands of the right for more aid to anti-communist countries in Central America on the one hand, and demands for the withdrawal of aid on the left hand, President Reagan appointed a special envoy. Former Florida Senator Richard Stone was named to go to the most troubled area in the region and try to effect a compromise. He did arrange a meeting where terrorists and patriots were scheduled to talk about voting instead of shooting. But, after all had been arranged, the guerrilla leaders simply forgot to attend the meeting. Stone was left standing at the altar. He returned to Washington to tell his boss that something else had to be tried.

2. Something else was being tried, but not by Washington. Four Latin American presidents, meeting in Cancun, Mexico, produced the Contadora Plan. It urged the demilitarization of all Central America, a ban on all foreign military bases, and the expulsion of all non-Latins, who were to get out and let the natives work out their own destiny. This plan, of course, would have ended up with Castro or his successor presiding over all of Central America, and probably the Caribbean and South America as well. It's sad to say that many of the nations down south would prefer that. But we couldn't allow it, at least not officially.

3. President Reagan tried again, probably at the insistence of the Rockefeller Crowd. There had been a modicum of success when he appointed the Greenspan Commission on Social Security. There seemed to be good results developing from the efforts of the Scowcroft Commission on MX Missiles. So, another commission might work out as well; this one to be the Kissinger Commission on Central America. Much more about this later.

4. Feeling that a show of exceptional military force might help, President Reagan followed the pattern adopted by President Theodore Roosevelt when he used the "big stick" policy to start America on the road to fulfillment of his concept of our "Manifest Destiny." Teddy sent U.S. warships to all the ports of the Western World. Reagan decided to send an eight-ship battle group led by the aircraft carrier Ranger, to the Pacific Coast off Central America, where it will back up an estimated 5,000 U.S. military force which is to hold military exercises in conjunction with the

Honduran army. That country is being menaced by the leftist forces of Cuba and Nicaragua, and the "big stick" policy is expected to act as a warning. Just such a policy led to our invasion of Mexico under "Black Jack" Pershing in 1913, and to the military occupation by U.S. Marines of Nicaragua in the 1920s. The latter led to the establishment of the Somoza family as the leaders of Nicaragua, a son of that same family having been deposed in order to let the Sandinistas take over, and in order to create exactly the situation which exists today. Conspiracy or accident of history? Let's let "Henry the K" decide for us.

5. To keep things unsettled, Nicaragua's Sandinista government last week offered to stop all arms shipments to El Salvador, end all foreign military assistance to foreign rebels, sign a nonaggression pact with Honduras, end all economic discrimination against Honduras - all this if there be a ban on all foreign military bases in Central America. The clincher in this one: Cuban military bases and forces are not considered to be "foreign" even if manned by Russians and East Germans.

6. At the same time Nicaragua's Ortega was talking peace, the U.S. House of Representatives was meeting in an unusual closed-door session to discuss whether or not President Reagan should be allowed to be given more money to give to those opposing Cuban and Nicaraguan aggression.

7. To cap the tip of the iceberg that is this Central American imbroglio, it was necessary, on July 20th, for the Secretary of State to assure Congress that the government of El Salvador really is making progress in the area of Human Rights. Otherwise El Salvador would not receive its regular allowance of military aid.

Out of all this hodgepodge of activity and confusion, the one thing that stands out most clearly is the total and complete surrender of Ronald Reagan to the forces of the Supranational Government headed by David Rockefeller, and whose Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs is Henry Kissinger. The return of Kissinger to active duty in our official federal government was denounced by both rightists and leftists. Said Senator Jesse Helms, "There may be someone across this broad land lower down on my list of preferences for such a commission than Henry Kissinger, but I can't think of him." Being careful not to name names, Helms continued, "I want to talk about such things as possible conflict of interest. He is representative of a large New York Bank, for example. Also, I want to know what he knows, if anything, about the region." Senator Christopher, representing the Fabian Left, said Kissinger's appointment was "just another public relations job." That Reagan was trying to mollify critics and muster support for his failing policies in Central America by appointing a "glamorous" figure such as Kissinger to head the Commission. Rep. Clarence Long, chairman of the House foreign operations subcommittee - the panel that decides on that \$80 million allotment to El Salvador - said he hoped "this business of Kissinger is only a trial balloon. As far as I'm concerned, I'd like to see it shot down."

But it won't be shot down, unless terrorists, revolutionaries or other Communist Comrades intervene; because this Kissinger Commission is the result of a carefully laid plan that just needs the Kissinger touch to make it effective. The plan has little to do with the freedom or living standards of the people of Central America, as such. But, here is an area rich with resources that has hardly been touched. The area needs to be developed, and that's the specialty of those affiliated with the Rockefeller Establishment. Furthermore, Central America is ripe for building the area into an International Economic Community, preparatory to making it a part of the New World Order. As Senator Helms suggested, Kissinger has no real knowledge of Central America, and he's primarily a representative of Rockefeller's international banking establishment. But Kissinger's background is sufficient for this special job, because International Bankers Sol Linowitz and Robert Strange McNamara are not acceptable for the job. Linowitz was responsible for engineering the Panama Canal Payaway, and for the creation of Panama City as a tax-free and generally law-exempt haven for International Bankers. That makes Linowitz unacceptable for

promoting - at the public level - any plan for the Regional Governance of Central America. McNamara, on the other hand, has the shame of the Vietnam War in his background, having acted as Secretary of Defense during most of that planned and protracted horror that cost the lives of some 50,000 young American men. McNamara is probably good at running world banks and Banks of America, but he wouldn't be accepted as a Regionalizer of our Southern neighbors. For many of the same reasons, Kissinger also is unacceptable. But he's dependable, and David thinks he's the man to do the job. But, about this job; here is some background information that you won't read in the commercial press.

James H. Billington is an "Intellectual scholar" who, like the late Carroll Quigley, author of Tragedy and Hope, wrote a book about the origins of Communism which told far more than the "Intellectual establishment" would want written. We have reviewed Billington's Fire in the Minds of Men, Origins of the Revolutionary Faith in previous issues, so we won't discuss it now. We just wanted to identify Billington as the Director of the very exclusive and elitist Woodrow Wilson Center for Scholars. It is here that the international elite meet to greet each other and, in secret, concoct plans and programs which will contribute toward the completion of their New World Order. The things that make this Center different from the Aspen Institute, RAND, Hudson, American Assembly, CFR, etc., is that it hides behind the cover of the well respected Smithsonian Institution and is not at all well known even to "Intellectual scholars" who are anti-Fabian, anti-New World Order, et al. Anyway, David Rockefeller, Sol Linowitz, Robert McNamara, and a group of similar "Intellectual scholars" approached James Billington and asked that his Center and its facilities be used for a series of meetings at which there would be planned a program for the creation of an International Economic Community in Central America. That wasn't the way the proposition was stated by the "scholars", but that's what was meant. So, between October 1982 and March 1983 the Center sponsored "an extensive Inter-American dialogue under the distinguished co-chairmanship of Ambassador Sol Linowitz and President Galo Plaza", former President of Ecuador and onetime Secretary General of the Organization of American States (OAS). Of the 46 "Intellectual scholars" meeting and planning for the takeover, one was a Canadian banker; 26 of the members were Latins, bankers, industrialists, former members of government; and 19 were listed as United States citizens. All but one of these 19 was a member of the Council on Foreign Relations; and all 46 were connected in one or more ways with the Rockefeller banking and multinational industrial complex. Consequently, all would go along gladly with the economic and financial, social and political issues promulgated by Linowitz and Rockefeller. These so-called "Intellectual scholars" issued a report entitled "The Americas at a Crossroads," in April 1983. Briefly, it called for the setting up of a Regional (Hemispheric) Common Market, and for the creation of separate, specialized agencies, preferably under the OAS or the UN. Each agency would deal with its particular area of control. More participation was called for by the IMF, World Bank, and other international lending agencies. If and when completed, the plan would form the nucleus of a Regional World Government, organized under the authority of the United Nations, or whatever global government that would finally be established by the international elitists. A dangerous feature of the plan: Communism would be more or less ignored. Said the report: "We all favor keeping Latin America and the Caribbean out of the East-West conflict to the greatest extent possible. It does not serve that purpose for the United States to oppose changes in the region simply because they diminish U.S. influence and hence are perceived as advantageous to Cuba and the Soviet Union, unless they are clearly related to basic security concerns. We believe that the United States can better achieve its long-term interest in regional stability, one shared by Latin Americans, by exercising measured restraint in the projection of its own power!" Referring specifically to Central America, the report said: "To deal with the hostilities in Central America, we favor dialogue: between Nicaragua and each of its neighbors;

between Cuba and all the countries of Central America; and between the United States and Cuba, and the United States and Nicaragua, respectively; as well as between the United States and the Soviet Union."

In plainer words: Don't interfere with the Communists; let them do what they will, while we stand by and exercise measured restraint in the exercise of our power! So here we witness the beginning of that merging of the United States and the Soviet Union, into a Regional, Socialist World Government!

This, then, is the blueprint from which Henry Kissinger and his Commission will operate. His background fits him to the task, even though he may know nothing about the troubles that beset the countries of Central America. In his book The Troubled Partnership, published in 1965, Kissinger called for the creation of a Regional World Government composed of the NATO Nations. He wrote that "Institutions based on present concepts of national sovereignty are not enough. The West requires a larger goal: the constitution of the Atlantic Commonwealth in which all the peoples bordering the North Atlantic can fulfill their aspirations. Clearly, it will not come quickly; many intermediate stages must be traversed before it can be reached. It is not too early, however, to prepare ourselves now for this step beyond the nation-state." (Emphasis added).

After becoming Secretary of State and, at that time perhaps the most powerful politician in the land, Kissinger had another dream: His "Grand Design" was to encompass a "Triangular Constellation." Names and people may change, but the Plan carries on. Kissinger's "Triangular Constellation" became Brzezinski's "Trilateral Commission." The chief difference between the two: Kissinger's Triangle favored Mainland China as one side of his equilateral triangle; Brzezinski favored Japan as the Oriental Third Partner. After surviving the Watergate debacle, Kissinger's "Grand Design" became Brzezinski's "Technetronic Era", and the New International Economic Order came into vogue. And now that Brzezinski is resting on the sidelines, Kissinger is back on the team. With the National Democrats having little better than a Cranston or a Mondale, or even a Kennedy, to offer in the next election, Reagan will win if he runs, Bush may run and win if Reagan doesn't. This means that the "Superman" of the Nixon era will be back on the team, moving upward and onward. He'll have another chance to fashion his Grand Design, beginning on a lesser scale in the Americas instead of Atlantica. But who knows what wonders will be accomplished when "The Superman" of International Affairs again gains the opportunity, and the authority, and the power to work his will on the proletariat?

But, whether it be Kissinger or some other member of "the team," the goal is the same. And Kissinger stated it plainly: We must "prepare ourselves for this step beyond the nation-state." And "clearly it will not come quickly; many intermediate stages [like the creation of a Regional World Government for the Americas] must be traversed before it can be reached."

If we cherish our independence and our "nation-state," we must watch with care the future moves of this new Kissinger Commission, which intends to make the march toward One World Government a bi-partisan and supragovernmental effort. And we should always remember that it is the Money Monopoly which makes these things possible. St. Paul said it best.

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty ..... Number Thirty ..... July 29, 1983

## THE COMMUNIST - CAPITALIST STRATEGY

"First of all," Ronald Reagan remarked genially, "I am a believer in delegating. There have been others in this office who did not do that and who attempted to do every thing themselves and as a result were up to their eyebrows in minutiae and detail that kept them away from what really should be done." So said the President when granting an interview to Laurence I. Barrett, senior White House correspondent for Time. And so it happened that when this Delegator went to Washington he took with him a Triumvirate that could handle details for him: William Clark, Edwin Meese, and Michael Deaver. Courtesy of George Bush and the Council on Foreign Relations, he was handed a fourth: James Baker, who had been Bush's campaign manager in his race against Reagan. These four have run things by delegation insofar as the unelected and unappointed Supragovernment that really runs things, permits the delegation of details.

Now a fifth has been added, a fifth who is a ranking member of that Supranational Government, name of Henry Kissinger. And all the diplomatic and political world wonders just why "Superman" should have been selected - and accepted - a post heading a Commission on Central America, when he admits he knows little or nothing about that part of the world. Furthermore, Philip Habib had resigned his post as mediator and peace-seeker in the Middle East, and this was a position that Kissinger had handled more or less adequately during the Nixon and Ford regimes. Even more so, most conservatives as well as most liberals would ask, why was Kissinger selected for a post of any kind in the Reagan Administration? Human events was blunt on that score: "Henry Kissinger to the rescue? Who'd a thunk it? The man candidate Reagan blistered as the architect of detente, the man who had transferred all that technology to the Soviets, who undermined Taiwan, who jeopardized our defenses with a sorry SALT agreement, who shattered more than his toe on Vietnam, who . . . the list of failures appears endless. But Kissinger is back, big as life, and in charge of shaping U.S. policy for what one high Administration official considers the most crucial area affecting American security today, Central America."

Why Kissinger was chosen is understandable, but may be unbelievable to Americans who are fed on the carefully prepared pap dished out by what we have termed "The Communist-Capitalist Alliance." The International Communist Hierarchy, the International Socialist headquarters, the International Bankers, a powerful segment of the Multinational Industrial Complex, the Liberal Left, and the controlled News Media are partners in a plan to establish a New International Economic Order, and a World Government mechanism which will make that Order secure. An essential element in this plan was the creation of two superpowers: the United States to provide the capital and the technology, and the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics to provide the manpower and the necessary totalitarian control of most of the world. With Capitalism and Communism actually in alliance, but shown to the world as bitter opponents apt to go to war against each other at a moment's notice, a very careful control over the two is essential, lest they actually do try to destroy each other. Hence, when a really dangerous situation is brought about, like that of Central America today, some very careful management is necessary, lest things get out of hand and the proles turn and destroy their elitist masters.

President Reagan, at his last press conference "called to calm public fears" about U.S. Warships patrolling the Central American Pacific Coast, 4,000 U.S. troops

maneuvering in Honduras, and requests for more money to strengthen anti-Sandinista rebel forces in Nicaragua, had exactly the opposite effect than was intended. Liberals and the Media saw it all as a buildup for another Vietnam, feared that the USSR might become directly involved, etc. The spreading of panic among the people seemed the aim of the International Establishment, its controlled communications media, and the Socialist and liberal groups that would rather be red than dead. But, between themselves and at the top level, the international elitists are singing a different song. Example: At the Trilateral Commission's Tenth Anniversary Plenary Meeting at Rome in April, Henry Kissinger was one of the principal speakers. Kissinger was not speaking for publication, was not trying to deceive the masses. He was speaking, seriously, to his peers and superiors who were important enough to be attending a confidential Trilateral Commission meeting. Regarding the threat of trouble from the USSR, here is what Henry Kissinger told his peers and superiors: "

"By any analysis of the Soviet situation, one would have to conclude that a negotiation on a broad front is an imperative for the Soviet Union. Here is a system that has been in power for nearly seventy years which has not solved the problem of legitimate succession, either in its top post or in its politburo. In Andropov it has its oldest leader at a comparable period in his career. He will be sixty-nine in two months, and every previous leader required six to eight years to establish himself in an unchallenged position. He does not have six to eight years. Andropov himself has described the mess in the Soviet economy more eloquently than I can. Imagine the leader of one of our countries coming into office and saying his task will be to stamp out corruption, drunkenness, hooliganism - these are hardly noble, inspiring objectives to set before the people. One could say that structurally Andropov represents a very interesting phenomenon: a coalition of the two organizations in the Soviet system that have a command structure independent of the Communist Party, namely the KGB and the military. This could be perceived as the beginning of a kind of bonapartism. I mention all of this only to indicate it is not probable that the Soviet Union is looking for confrontations with the West right now and indeed ought to be looking, on a rational analysis, for some degree of accommodation..." (Quoted from "Trilogue. 33," the Trilateral Commission's Quarterly of North American-European-Japanese Affairs. Rome, April 17-19, 1983.)

Ordinarily we would hesitate to credit any statement by Henry Kissinger. But in this case he was speaking to the men who think they run the world or hope to do so: David Rockefeller of the USA, Georges Berthoin of France, Takeshi Watanabe of Japan, Cheddi Kilbi of the Arab League, Harold Lever who is Chairman of the Governing Board of the World Jewish Congress, and heads of the various international banking establishments including Robert McNamara and Paul Volcker from the United States. Before an elitist crowd such as this, Kissinger would not be speaking nonsense or words meant to deceive his immediate listeners. And if we read him aright, this is what he seems to infer: "So long as Andropov is the head of state we can keep the USSR under control; and so long as we are managing the Reagan Ad-

---

Lest there be any misunderstanding: When we speak of capitalism in this Report, we are not talking about the traditional, free market, make-or-sell-for-profit system of economics that is struggling for its very existence in the world today. We are not talking about what Webster defines as "an economic system characterized by private or corporate ownership of capital goods, by investments that are determined by private decision rather than by state control, and by prices, production, and the distribution of goods that are determined mainly by competition in a free market." When we speak of capitalism in this Report we are talking about Monopoly Controlled Capitalism as practiced by all governments in Communist-controlled countries, by Central Banks in developed countries, by World and International Banks in dealings between countries, and by International Banks and/or some Multinational Corporations in developing and less developed countries.

---



ministration, we can keep the USA under control. So, let us keep the Americans scared of the Russians, and the Russians scared of the Americans, and we'll be free to do as we will in developing and securing our New International Economic Order."

That there is truth in what Kissinger said is echoed by Intelligence Digest, a weekly review published by Intelligence International Ltd. of the United Kingdom, a respectable and reliable source of authoritative information. Its issue of July 20, 1983 carried this message: "The alleged 'health' problems of the Soviet leader have a more sinister background. . . In order to realize what is happening it is imperative to realise that the Soviet Union is facing daunting problems and the leadership in Moscow is confused, divided and possibly frightened. The disturbances in Poland continue to baffle the Kremlin. It cannot understand why the usual methods of pacification have not succeeded. The growth of the Islamic population within the Soviet Union is posing worrying problems despite the 'apartheid' regulations we previously reported. After 60 years of communist rule the Soviet Union still cannot feed itself and with the growing world awareness about Third World poverty it is increasingly difficult for Moscow to buy up surplus stocks. Then there is the question of exactly what to do in Afghanistan and how far the United States should be pushed over nuclear arms. . . Then there is the question of Cuba. Here Castro is heavily involved in Latin American subversion, but the drain on the Soviet economy is enormous. . . The plain truth is dawning on some Kremlin leaders that the Soviet Union just cannot compete with the United States economically and win" (which would put the USSR in line for acceptance of a New Economic Order which would complement and not compete with the ultimate Communist goal-Ed.)

Allen Keyte, editor of World Affairs Review, whose batting average has been well above average, agrees in the case of the USSR, but adds an ominous warning in regard to Red China. In his July 15, 1983 report he said: "I have for many years advocated great care in dealing with Red China. Why should you believe that the Chinese will eventually behave any differently than the Soviets do today? After all, they have quite plainly stated their objective which is total world domination, and nothing that they have said or done alters that one little bit. The Chinese Communists are simply playing a slightly better game of poker than the Soviets at the present time, but never forget that these are just two branches of the same tree; two popes working within a single church. In the short term the Red Chinese will manipulate the West whenever and wherever possible so that they may take advantage of Western technology and financial resources. We lend them the money so that they can build the machine to destroy us. . . The Red Chinese are trying to gain influence throughout the troubled African continent, as are the Soviets. Do not confuse these two spearheads as being totally separate. They are part of one plan. In Africa the plan is to gain control of the major sea routes and vital strategic minerals. . . . Whilst the thrust of the Chinese is into Africa, the Soviets are concentrating their efforts in Central and South America. Both are equally dangerous in the short, medium and long run. " (Published by Centre for International Studies, Ltd. 98 Malleson Road, Gotherington, Cheltenham, Glos GL52 4EY, United Kingdom).

If the New World Planners are anticipating any complications in regard to their conversion of Red China to another developed industrial nation and a partner in the World Economic Community, then Kissinger is their man for the job of trouble-shooting. It was he who first visited Peking and paved the way for Western industrial and financial aid for China. His boss, David Rockefeller, was allowed the privilege of opening the first branch bank in Peking. The use of Kissinger's talents in regard to Red China would, of course, be an added fillip. His real assignment as of now is the creation of a Regional American Economic Community, similar to that already created in Europe. The Linowitz-Plaza Report, which we have mentioned in the past two DBRs as the blueprint which Kissinger is expected to follow, calls for the U.S. to "negotiate" with Russia in the building of that New World Economic Market. It is also



Indicative that the European Economic Community leaders met June 17-19 in Stuttgart for their annual Council session, and released the following statement:

"The heads of state and government confirmed their close interest in developments in Central America. They are deeply concerned at the economic and social conditions in many parts of the region, at the tensions which these create, and at the widespread misery and bloodshed. They are convinced that the problems of Central America cannot be solved by military means, but only by a political solution....They, therefore, fully support the current initiative of the Contadora Group....They are ready to continue contributing to further development in the area, in order to promote progress toward stability." In the final analysis, neither Russia nor the European Community has any business interfering in Central American affairs. But, this once strictly American affair has now become a matter of international importance.

"The process of tilting free nations into Communism is simple," wrote Raymond Heaps, chairman of the American Independent Party, San Francisco Central Committee. He says this is accomplished by cooperation of the U.S. Congress, the Bankers and the USSR. He forgot to mention the influence of the Media. But his description seems otherwise complete. We quote: "The U.S. Congress allocates Foreign Aid, for example, to El Salvador - far too much for El Salvador to feasibly repay. When the government of El Salvador is about to default, the loans (which are made by big banks and guaranteed by the U.S. taxpayers), are renegotiated with stringent terms. The terms include making payments that are so steep that they force the now-beggar nation into a severe austerity program that sharply reduces the standard of living for most of the citizens - thus causing great unrest, including demonstrations and riots in the streets. Next come the terrorist guerrilla movements, inspired, trained, directed and financed by the Soviet Union and Cuba, creating a phase of destabilization. According to the relative success of the guerrilla insurgency, the non-Communist government is overthrown, OR an election is held in which Communist candidates try for election. If a sufficient number are elected, well and good. If not, the cry goes up by the International Left for a 'negotiated political solution' - a Coalition Government in which a designated number of seats are arbitrarily given to Communists. Once the Communists occupy some seats in the government, they eliminate the opposition and replace them with more of their fellow Communists - and calling off any promised free elections. This process already has cost U.S. taxpayers (any way that you look at it) more than one trillion dollars - and is bringing Communism to our border, via the All-American Highway. Lenin said that the Capitalist West would sell them the rope with which to hang us. He was mistaken - we are paying for it ourselves and presenting it to them as a free gift! Democratic or Republican administration, the game is the same. The only difference is that the Democratic administration does it more rapidly, and the Republican administration does it more efficiently. Democratic and Republican administrations, the International Bankers, the Communists - all are the enemies of our Constitutional Republic and our freedom." (Ray Heaps in "Bay Area News," San Francisco, June 1983).

You may ask, why this desire of the Communist-Capitalist Alliance to Communize our neighbor nations South of the Border? In 1981 David Rockefeller addressed the Commonwealth Club in San Francisco. The address was later broadcast over KCBS-News Radio. In it he said: "We often find it easier to do business with Communist governments than with nations of the West." We rest our case.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each, 10 to 49: 20¢ each, 50 to 99: 15¢ each, 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Thirty-One . . . . . August 5, 1983

## AND A LITTLE COMPUTER SHALL LEAD THEM

Memory recalls that in the days of the little red schoolhouse (which was really white and served as a church on Sundays), when a pupil wished to ingratiate one's self with the teacher, it was customary to bring her an apple. Today, by an unfortunate reversal of circumstances, it is the teacher who gives the pupil an "Apple." We use the word "Apple" advisedly; a computer by any other name would serve the same purpose, but the tie-up would be missing. This is the great desire of Secretary of Education Terrel Bell, that every child in every school in America have a computer. Supporting him to the limit are the National Education Association and, of course, the manufacturers of computers. We'll discuss the pros and cons of this situation a little later in this Report.

In the July 25th issue of his Newsletter Digest Editor Al Owen quoted from our DBR of July 8th, as follows: "There was another Supreme Court ruling which pleased President Reagan and a great number of conservatives who we hoped would know better. It had to do with tax tuition credits for parents of children in private or church schools in Minnesota. The ruling applies only to that State, but it gives other States and Congress a blueprint for fashioning such tax breaks on a nationwide basis. People generally refuse to realize that a federal tax break means federal control, even though the Supreme Court itself has so acknowledged. If this tuition tax credit becomes a national practice, then we can say goodbye to private education; the government will be able to establish an absolute monopoly, to be administered by such left wing labor unions as the National Education Association." Editor Owen then added his own words: "Many teachers for years have had to fight the left-wing trends in education. There is now growing public disenchantment with liberal ideology and growing support for a return to traditional values and teaching methods. We hope that those who teach values and responsibility will regain control of the NEA and the educational system. We urge the public to support them." (Newsletter Digest, 2335 Pansy Street, Huntsville AL 35801. 24 issues per year; \$75).

Mr. Owen is certainly right about the campaign to better our deplorable statist system of education. Ronald Reagan, who campaigned for the presidency with a pledge to do away with the federal Department of Education, now seems likely to urge the strengthening of that same department as a part of his next presidential campaign. Wherever he goes and has the opportunity, he speaks out for better schools, more money, bigger salaries for teachers, a return to the basics, etc. And the governors of the many States have launched their own campaigns on the same subject. David Broder, very liberal columnist for the very liberal Washington Post wrote from the National Governor's Association meeting in Portland, Oregon that "there seemed to be striking evidence that the states are moving ahead on their own to meet the challenge to improve their high schools and elementary schools of this country. Almost every governor I interviewed or heard speak during the three days of meetings had a story to tell about his plans to improve teacher pay, stiffen educational standards and increase financial support for the schools in his state. . . . None of these governors believes the federal government should abandon its role in education. But they are not waiting for Uncle Sam - let alone Ronald Reagan." Unquote. Columnists Jack Germond and Jules Witcover of the Tribune Company Syndicate also wrote from the Portland meeting that when Education Secretary Terrel Bell addressed the meeting "he urged the nation's governors to ask their legislators to ante up more money to support master-teacher programs." Congress

did cut down on Terrel Bell's education budget, so he's asking the States to come up with more money to help him put through his federal programs, such as merit pay for exceptional teachers, a computer for every child, etc.

We were attracted by an AP dispatch out of Washington quoting Bell on "A World Without Books." The article states: "Education Secretary Terrel H. Bell is predicting that future U.S. school children will consult dictionaries on computer chips and wonder what it was like to learn from printed textbooks. 'We're soon going to be moving away from putting the printed word on paper,' Bell told 300 school superintendents. 'It will soon be too expensive to print your materials that you're using to teach your children in your schools on paper. Youngsters are going to be looking at books that their grandparents used and wonder what school was really like when you studied from books rather than from their cathode ray tube unit that they carry around under their arm,' he said. 'Now that may sound like silly nonsense from a federal bureaucrat. But I'm telling you that era is upon us. It's moving here, day by day and month by month,' he said. Bell predicted that educators would buy silicon chip capsules the size of a quarter 'that will contain Webster's dictionary'." Yes, 1984 is just around the corner of your calendar, and this supposed wonder of the age may become the most dangerous of them all. We reserve comment until later.

As was noted by a leader of the Pro Family Forum, "President Reagan has succeeded in making education the number one campaign issue for the present. Education has become what the media has termed 'a political football'." But, as usual, President Reagan and Secretary Bell, the NEA and other Teacher's Unions and Educational Associations, are looking for symptom treatments that will not interfere with the growth of the disease itself; symptoms that will please parents and voters in general, but that really will just create a more expensive program. Back in that little white schoolhouse we were taught that getting to the root of a problem was the quickest way to solve it. In the case of U.S. government-controlled education, most people will think that it all began with men like Humanist John Dewey, from whom so many of our educational fallacies do stem. But the real beginning of our sorrows had to do with our federal and state governments accepting and legalizing - unconsciously or otherwise - the last plank of Karl Marx's Communist Manifesto: Free (mandatory) education for all children in public schools. So long as education was a voluntary matter, provided by communities and families getting together to do for their children what they could not do for their children themselves, ours was said to be the finest elementary and high school system in the world at that time. Certainly without coercion of any kind, save perhaps from parents or guardians, out of that school system came such statesmen as Washington and the Adams, and later Lincoln, literary giants such as Irving and Hawthorne, great preachers galore, the signers of the Declaration of Independence and the authors of the Constitution. But when governments stepped in and politics entered into the educational picture, things began to change rapidly. By the time John Dewey came along with his religion of relativity and belief "there are no eternal truths," there came into being special schools to teach the teachers how to teach Dewey's humanistic and anti-Christian ideas. And there arose among many of the leading educationists a belief that through the public school the "Great Community" or the New World Order, could be attained. John Dewey's friend, educational administrator Francis Wayland Parker cried, "I await the regeneration of the world from the teaching of the common schools of America." The dying Emma Marwedel declared, "I believe in the power of the kindergarten to reform the world." But the religion of these educationists had become secular humanism. Ruth Denison, a former high school teacher, said it very clearly: "Belief in man or man's mind as the highest good is, from all appearances, the state or national religion today. And the tax-supported public school system is by far the most powerful and all pervasive 'state church' through which that religion is being propagated." Keith Beggs, when director of the

American Humanist Association said, "Humanists are concerned with breaking loose from all angles and aspects of traditional morality, from the old concepts of what is moral behavior." Humanists endorse a "world community" and believe that "the best option is to transcend the limits of national sovereignty." Charles Francis Potter in his book "Humanism, a New Religion," wrote: "Education is thus a most powerful ally of Humanism, and every American public school is a school of Humanism. What can the theistic Sunday-schools, meeting for an hour one a week, and teaching only a fraction of the children, do to stem the tide of a five-day program of humanistic teaching?" That we do have a state church (alleged separation of church and state to the contrary notwithstanding), and that this establishment of religion has come by way of the public school system is explained by Opal Moore in her book "Why Johnny Can't Learn." We quote:

"A religion is a set of beliefs held by a group of people. It need not be a set of beliefs about God. (Taoism, Buddhism, and Secular Humanism, for example, have been recognized in a United States Supreme Court decision, as religions that do not teach a belief in God.) A church is an institution through which religious beliefs are propagated. An establishment of religion or a state church is one which is financially supported by the state or one at which the state requires attendance. Our founding fathers took special care to avoid the tyranny of a state church. Have we proceeded in the twentieth century to permit the very despotism they sought to avoid?" Unquote.

After the establishment of a statist religion and the churches (public schools) from which it would be propagated, the next step was the creation of a control mechanism. This was supplied by PPBS, which stands for Planning, Programming, and Budgeting System. This is a system of fiscal accountability which requires cost effective budgeting, and is a system to identify programs that are making the desired changes in students. PPBS is seldom seen under that name nowadays; it has a number of new names: Financial Accountability, Management by Objectives, Management Information System, Performance Based Education, Needs Assessment, Competency Based Education, Uniform Accounting System, Program Analysis, Information System, and so on. It works like this:

Planning. Experts determine the final goal or end product to be achieved.

Programming. Steps taken to reach the final goal or to produce the end product.

Budgeting. Programs found ineffective in reaching the final goal or in forming the desired end product will be denied budget approval, i.e. Sound educational programs which do not fit into the experts' plans will be killed by withholding the necessary money.

When applied to education the product is the child with attitudes, feelings and behaviors. If these do not measure up to the pre-planned goals and objectives, the child will be re-cycled or re-programmed until his attitudes, feelings and behavior match the government's goals and objectives. A student is rated as to 1) what he knows (cognitive learning); 2) How he feels (affective learning); and 3) What he does. If the student doesn't match up, re-programming is in order.

A key element in this management system: Computers are essential, and are at the heart of the system. A student's test scores expressed in symbols are computerized to a Regional Data Collection and Processing Center where a student profile is developed; then sent on to a multi-state-national center (bank) for permanent storage. To complete this PPBS operation, State Boards of Education are expected to "develop a state plan to insure the effective utilization of computerized automated data processing systems" and each school must be provided with the required type of computer. This operation is not yet accomplished, more money is needed in some States. Next step: provide each student with a computer. Incidentally, we are told that all the Trilateral Nations are hurriedly acquiring computers for classroom use, the

ultimate goal could be total control of the mind of every child. When the student's computer is linked to a central data bank programmed to insure that the child receives "pre-determined lessons and information," each child will be programmed exactly as "Big Brother" dictates. Barbara Morris recently reported that "The U.S. government stands poised for computerization of education with its worst kept secret of the year: Terrel Bell's 'technology initiative' known as Project Best which will support development of standardized computer software (programs). Legislation now before Congress would set up national research centers to develop teacher-training materials and educational software." In addition to the matter of pre-determined programs for classroom computers, there are satellite and teleconferencing capabilities which offer the greatest potential for the total internationalization and international control of education. Examples: At the University of Maryland, students in a Spanish class exchange views on everything from weather to politics with patrons of a restaurant in Miami's Little Havana. This experimental satellite teaching program was developed by a Philadelphia based group called the National Committee for Internationalizing Education Through Satellites, Inc. In California a group has called for the establishment of a Western Hemisphere World Data Bank which would provide programs designed to meet "particular needs" in schools in participating countries. With such controlled data banks and every student tied to a pre-planned computerized program, there is the possibility of a type of totalitarian control of minds that outdoes George Orwell at his worst. Such an internationalized educational system could totally destroy personal freedom and make of all persons so programmed highly educated, but contented and obedient zombies.

All of the foregoing is a developing program for state controlled schools, that is, public schools and those private and church-supported schools that have volunteered or been induced or coerced into abiding by rules and regulations laid down by the Department of Education and the Internal Revenue Service. There are now thousands of small, independent and church-connected schools, as well as home teaching citizens that are in no way affected by this education-by-computer scheme. And this is where the tuition tax credit plan becomes important. As Rousas Rushdoony observed in his "The Messianic Character of American Education," "There is no hope left for individual freedom in this or any other country, if the Statist octopus is allowed to also swallow the private and parochial schools." And this is exactly what is intended with the offer of tax tuition credits for those sending their children to private schools. Chester Finn, Professor of Education at Vanderbilt University, put the issue in sharp focus when he wrote: "Some to be sure, like to think they can have it both ways; i.e., can obtain aid without saddling themselves with unacceptable forms of regulation. But most acknowledged the general applicability of the old adage that he who pays the piper calls the tune, and are more or less resigned to amalgamating or choosing between assistance and autonomy." To put it another way: private and church schools can't have their cake and eat it too, particularly in a world that increasingly will be so easily controlled by an elite cadre of managers at the helm of global data banks and computers linked by satellites.

This tuition tax credit scheme is a trap, and many of our most important leaders, beginning with Ronald Reagan, are falling into the trap. We repeat what we firmly believe, if this tuition tax credit plan becomes a national practice, then we can say goodbye to private education, goodbye to personal freedom, and be prepared to live in a world where the control of education has become an absolute monopoly in the hands of the One World Elitists.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction, provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Extra copies, 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Thirty-Two . . . . . August 12, 1983

## THE FEAR OF FUTURE VIETNAMS

We had hoped that his tenure in political office could have lasted much longer and would have had a happier ending. He was an unusual man of unusual character, but perhaps of the type to be martyred. A general in the army, he had also been a Sunday School teacher in the Protestant group to which he belonged: the 1,000-member Church of the Word, a missionary group founded in 1976 by Gospel Outreach. Devoutly religious, when he became president, he sought to inculcate into the heart of the Nation which he loved the same moral standards by which he lived. A disciplinarian, the oath of office that was imposed on all government employees might have been extracted from The Ten Commandments: "I don't steal, I don't lie, I don't abuse." He sought in every way he felt it possible, to eliminate the corruption and the cruelty that existed in high places by seeing that none but Christians were on guard. He had invited R.E. McMaster, Jr., a Christian freedom fighter, to visit, investigate, and advise. McMaster is a registered commodity adviser who edits the newsletter The Reaper and is the author of several books, the latest a two-book set titled Wealth For All, one volume of which deals with economics, the second with religion, politics and war (A.N., Inc., P.O.Box 67, Whitefish, Montana 59937. \$14.95 each). McMaster had gone to Guatemala, had returned with glowing reports of the improvements that were being accomplished under the administration of President Efraim Rios Montt, General, Sunday School teacher, President, but now reported to be a political prisoner under house arrest in Guatemala City. A confirmed anti-Communist and a Protestant, these were two strikes against him in a country beset by Communist-led insurgents and terrorists, and a country where the vast majority was composed of Roman Catholics. Because he waged relentless war against leftist insurgents and condemned the "liberation theology" being promoted by the leftist Catholic clergy of Central America there were, as we said, two strikes against him. The third strike was his habit of ignoring the rules of military seniority which exists in all Latin countries that follow the old Spanish tradition of being ruled by the military. He would pass over the older officers and promote younger men who were eager to join his crusade against corruption and other evils.

But, we believe there was an even greater reason for his ouster in a political coup at the time it occurred. Just days before the coup, Montt had been visited by Tom Wicker, associate editor of The New York Times. And in what he said to Wicker, he may have been delivering his own political epitaph. Appearing in The Times of Sunday, August 7th was a report from which we quote.

\*\*\*\*\*

### AMERICAN INTENTIONS QUESTIONED

#### Guatemalan President Criticizes U.S. Actions

Guatemala City - Guatemalan President Efraim Rios Montt says he does not believe the United States or the Soviet Union is interested in the overall welfare of Central America. Rios Montt, in an interview Friday, said the two countries "want geographical positions, strategic positions, positions for combat," adding they "do not want to help us." He later referred to the two countries in bitter terms, calling them "mother" and "father." He did not say which was which. Rios Montt likened the Central American Nations to "the children" in that sense. In that sense, he said, military maneuvers that have begun in Honduras represent the presence of a father who keeps squabbling children from hitting each other. . . .

\*\*\*\*\*

The interview continues for a full column, but the "father - mother" connection was the highlight of Montt's interview with the associate editor of The New York Times. The interview was published Sunday. The very next day the bloody political coup ousting President Montt from office occurred. His "father-mother" description might have been too close to the truth for the Internationalists (the Communist-Capitalist Alliance) to take. Here was too much discernment on the part of a Christian who was also a political leader in a strategic part of the world. Montt's statement becomes more ominous when compared with the statement made by General Gustavo Alvarez, commander of the Honduran Armed Forces now conducting war games with American troops in Honduras. The Miami Herald reported that in an interview, Gen. Alvarez predicted Monday (8/7/83) that U.S. military forces would defend Honduras in a conflict with Nicaragua. "I believe that they (American troops) would help us, that they would be at our side...I have the impression that the will exists, that the decision has been made not to abandon Honduras, El Salvador or Guatemala in case of a serious conflict. But you will understand that the definitive reply can only be given by the government of the United States." Then speaking not in behalf of the people, but rather in behalf of foreign trade, when asked whether he would ever be comfortable with the Sandinista regime, Alvarez said "definitely not." The Marxist presence in the region, he added, has made it "a high risk zone for foreign investment. As long as that cancer is located in Central America...our economies are going to fall into permanent deterioration and in three to five years, violence is going to be generalized in all of Central America, not because the people become Communists but because of desperation, hunger and unemployment." Gen. Alvarez was frank indeed: this is not an idealistic war, it's a trade war, he infers. And we should remember that the Rockefeller interests find it easier to do business with the Communists than with other developing countries! So, with Richard Stone negotiating compromises with various governments, and with Henry Kissinger's special commission being sworn in (one of them being a friend of Castro), look for something of a slowdown in "crisis building" South of the Border, and a shift of the danger area to Africa, where Chad is the current hot spot.

Something to remember: Once upon a time France had a group of colonies in South-east Asia that were lost to them during World War II but then returned to them when Japan surrendered. There was a developing war affecting those French Colonies because of the activities of a Communist named Ho Chi-minh. By some clever hidden maneuvering on the part of the Council on Foreign Policy and what remained of its Institute of Pacific Relations, that French burden was transferred to the should-

---

#### HOW \$8 BILLION BECOMES \$25 BILLION IN ONE BILL

That I.M.F. bill has been passed by both Senate and House, but awaits agreement by a joint committee and then appropriation of the money. This will probably be done sometime in September. But, note how we have been hoodwinked by the media, as Rep. Ron Paul explains:

"HR 2957 is far more than an I.M.F. bill. It has five titles, and the I.M.F. is only one of the five. Title I concerns the Export-Import Bank, extending its life for two years. During the two year extension, the Bank is expected to issue \$9.4 billion in new direct loans, and make \$20 billion of loan guarantee commitments. Title II states Congress's beliefs about international economic recovery and requires the President to take unspecified 'actions' to carry out Congress's beliefs. Title III authorizes \$8.4 billion for the I.M.F. and the General Arrangements to Borrow. Title IV deals with international lending supervision, increasing the powers of domestic bank regulatory agencies. Title V authorizes U.S. 'contributions' to the Inter-American Development Bank (\$5.5 billion), the Asian Development Bank and Fund (\$1.8 billion), and the African Development Fund (\$150 million). The total commitment in H.R. 2957 is about \$25 billion, not merely the \$8.4 billion for the I.M.F. as one might be led to believe by the press. . . .The battle is not over, and if readers will write to their Representatives and Senators, the measure can still be stopped. Since the House version of the bill was passed on August 3 by a 217-211 vote, only four votes in the House could kill the bill."



ers of Uncle Sam, and the devastating, blood-letting, power-losing Vietnam War was the result. Twenty years later and on a different continent history could repeat, and at an even more horrible cost, if we become too deeply involved in Chad!

With the organization of the United Nations, Western Governments were forced to give up their territorial possessions in Africa. This was supposed to bring independence and a sense of security and advancement to the people of the former colonies. Actually, it provided openings for Communist conquest, Megabank investments, and Multinational Corporation exploitation.

In simple justice, something should be said about Multinationals. There are two kinds. The Rockefeller-Rothschild type Multinational owes its allegiance to no particular country. It shifts its assets and facilities with the sole purpose of making the biggest possible investment return. It seeks slave labor, low taxes, development on the spot at the expense of everyone else. On the other hand, there are the "national multinationals" that also invest throughout the world, but still target their investments so that "high-skill, high-pay" jobs remain in the home country. Examples: Volvo has an auto plant in Brazil, Honda has one in Ohio. But both are "low-skill" assembly facilities where workers put together the "high-skill" parts built in Sweden and Japan. The mother country accrues the most economic advantage, hence they are called "national multinationals". Most Japanese firms and many European firms are "national multinationals." But, America has no such national multinationals. Hence, the American economy suffers, unemployment soars, things are bad all over, except for the "International multinationals," and the megabanks.

But back to our discussion of Chad. As a former French colony, France remains a kind of "godfather" to Chad. But it also has great economic and financial interests in Libya, also a former French colony. Hence, while France is sympathetic toward Chad's plight, it doesn't want to offend Libya. So, as in Vietnam twenty years ago, Socialist France wants Uncle Sam to shoulder the burden that is Chad. France has been shamed into sending a few technicians and instructors to Chad, but wants no real involvement. Whereas, Libya's Qaddafi seems eager to get Uncle Sam deeply involved in the North African affair - all of which is very pleasing to Qaddafi's chief supplier of materiel and encouragement, the USSR. Chances of a war involving United States troops and Soviet surrogates are a real and present danger. So, to our presence of U.S. Marines in Lebanon; soldiers, sailors and airmen in Central America; add the danger involved when U.S. troops are now in North-Central Africa!

It should be understood that Chad is just a kind of powder keg of little importance otherwise in this involvement. True, it has some rich uranium and oil resources that have been undeveloped, and the multinationals are interested. But Chad is mostly a part of the Sahara Desert. Its towns and cities are really oases. And it, like Lebanon, is far from a united country because of its religious divisions. In Northern Chad there are the Muslims, 45% of the population. In Southern Chad there are the Animists and the minority Christians: 45% animist, 10% Christian. The Muslims and the Animists are always warring against each other. But Chad is important to Libya's Qaddafi in one respect: It is the landlocked gateway to Sudan. Qaddafi has dreams of creating an Arab Empire which would control the Mediterranean and all the lands on its southern and eastern shores, as well as all shipping around the Horn of Africa, a route essential to the supplying of oil to Western Europe. Chad simply stands in the way of the conquest of Sudan, and the Soviet Union is encouraging the Libyan dictator to get control of Sudan as soon as possible. Globescan of 28 March, 1983 noted that "The Soviet Union considers Sudan a key part of its plan to encircle the Persian Gulf States with puppets of Moscow, and shut off the West from Arab oil. And the instability and discontent created by the Sudanese government provides a perfect atmosphere for Soviet 'crisis-creation.'" The largest nation in Africa, Sudan should be the breadbasket of the continent. One-third of its land is cultivatable, and the discovery of substantial oil reserves has made it possible for Sudan to obtain the

low-cost energy necessary for domestic industrial development. Yet less than 5 percent of Sudan's land is actually being farmed, and industry is virtually non-existent. The nation depends for its economic survival on loans from the I.M.F. and giveaways from its Middle Eastern neighbors and the U.S. taxpayers, who shelled out \$260 million in 1982 to keep the Numelri regime afloat. Colonel Numelri is a puppet of the International Establishment. The Sudanese government is run by and for a notoriously corrupt bureaucracy and the oil companies and financiers who operate there. For example, these manipulators have decreed that domestically-produced oil will not be used to develop Sudanese agriculture but must be exported through a new oil pipeline now being built to transport it to the Red Sea. For its domestic needs Sudan will then be forced to buy the oil back from the Western megacorps! The story is the same for agriculture. Huge sugar projects were built in Sudan with the promise that giant surpluses would be available for export. Now it appears that the projects will not generate enough sugar even to satisfy local demand, yet international backers insist that Sudan must export its sugar at a loss, and then buy it back! The Numelri regime faces constant political threats from dissident tribes in the South and a strengthening opposition which includes the vocal Communist Party. The Soviets, who backed an unsuccessful attempt to unseat Numelri in 1971, would love to take advantage of Sudan's political and economic crises to install a pro-Moscow regime in the strategically-located nation." (Globescan, Paris, Geneva, Washington, D.C. Emphasis as in the original).

We repeat: Chad is on the road to Sudan, Sudan is the real target. It is a haven for corrupt multinationalist mismanagement, and there are already more than 5,000 American troops in the area prepared to stop Qaddafi from fulfilling Moscow's plan and his own hopes of building an Arab Empire! Three weeks ago word was received that major arms shipments to Moscow's front-line client states in Africa had been received. Fighter planes, tanks, armored cars, personnel carriers and heavy artillery pieces, thousands of machine guns and hundreds of thousands of rifles, sub-machine guns and pistols had been delivered to key positions in Angola, Mozambique and Libya. Thousands of Russian, East German, and Cuban military "advisers" had also been sent. If Qaddafi and his backers are successful, after Chad comes Sudan, then Nigeria, and finally Morocco, which would provide for the complete control of the Mediterranean, as well as the Red Sea and the Persian Gulf!

John Foster Dulles had a word for it: brinkmanship, "The art or practice of pushing a dangerous situation to the brink of safety before stopping." U.S. Marines patrol in Lebanon, war games are being played in Central America, U.S. Servicemen are acting as observers, instructors and advisers in North-Central Africa. It is not probable, but it is possible, that a spark could ignite a conflagration involving U.S. Troops in any one of these areas. President Reagan has promised we shall not become involved. But President Wilson said the same about World War I. As men were being drafted for World War II, F.D.R. said: "Let no man or woman thoughtlessly talk of sending armies to European fields. This nation will remain a neutral nation." President Kennedy said as much in regard to Vietnam. Yet in all cases Americans died in foreign wars to no apparent avail to anyone save the Internationalists. It was Col. Charles Lindberg who said, and was dishonored for saying it: "America should concentrate on defending America with all the might, skill and resources that make the United States the greatest nation on earth." If only we had listened and acted then, we wouldn't be so worried today.

---

PLEASE NOTE: Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Minimum first class postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Thirty-Three . . . . . August 19, 1983

## SOCIALISM'S SECRET WEAPON

In our last Report titled "The Fear of Future Vietnams," we mentioned three areas where a spark could ignite a conflagration. We named Lebanon, Central America and North-Central Africa. Our keenest observers in Europe, fellow newsletter publishers whose reputation for accuracy has been established and who comprise the sole remaining independent press, are of the opinion that it is the Middle Eastern situation which presents the greatest danger. Hilaire du Berrier, writing from Paris (he resides in Monaco), sums up the thoughts of most of these independent publishers when he states: "Your correspondent's world contacts are unanimous. The chances of war within two years are 2 to 1. When a spark may touch off a conflict, there is no fixed timetable, but a fact remains: Our missiles are on drawing boards and Russia's are in place. Russia was building new Tupolev bombers while Washington politicians blocked construction of B1s that were not as large. And the new doublehulled submarine twice as long as the Ohio is a Russian threat to the world's sealanes. The temptation to strike before the balance changes sides is not to be discounted. Worse, there are other factors than weapons which decide the balance. On May 9, 1983 the Soviet ambassador to Lebanon put the families of Russian diplomats on a plane for Moscow. There must have been a reason. On Tuesday, May 17 U.S. secretary of State George Shultz pressured Israel's Menachem Begin and Lebanon's President Amin Gemayel into putting their names to a treaty calling for withdrawal of Israel and Syrian forces from Lebanon. Without America's secret promise to Begin and Moscow's promise to Syrian President Hafez al Assad neither would have bought it. Lebanon could become World War III's Sarajevo. George Shultz promised Begin that if Israel is ever attacked from Lebanon, by Syria or anyone else, Israel may hit back with everything she has and the full support of America's armed forces will be behind her. The catch is, Syria hopes to keep the Middle East aflame by sending Palestinian suicide squads against the Israelis without involving herself. This the Israelis are not likely to tolerate and Syria has the same promise from Moscow that Begin has from the Americans. Let's think of it the way Patrick Seale of the London Observer of May 29, 1983 put it: 'A worrying feature is that Israel and Syria each has its super power patron by the tail and can therefore to some extent avoid restraint'." (Quoted from H du B Report, Vol. XXVI, Letter 4. Monthly, \$75 per year. American address: P.O.Box 786, St. George, Utah 84770).

It is our personal belief that The USSR and the USA will never engage in war against each other directly. It isn't planned that way. That's why, whenever U.S. troops are directly involved, it's always against Surrogates; North Koreans, Red Chinese, the forces of Ho Chi-minh, possibly Syrians, Libyans or Cubans. But not Russians. However, war is war and it has been decreed that America is never to win another war. The only winners are to be the financial backers and the weapons suppliers. And, of course, the post-war rebuilders. There's a real killing in after-war rebuilding, and megabanks get in on the ground floor.

One may ask, why does our government, our elected government, go along with such schemes in which we are placed in positions where we the people of the United States must fight someone else's war in someone else's country, a war in which we have no direct interest whatsoever, and a war in which nobody ever wins except this group of International Elitists? Well, let's assume that these leaders of what we call The Conspiracy have become so powerful that the governments of mere Nations must do their will. The conservative London Daily Express used political terms and

referred to this controlling group as a lobby operating within a democracy. It said that "no country under a lobby system can be called a democracy. The system itself permits a minority to exercise power out of all proportion to its numbers. The moment a wealthy few with control of the press have the power to elect Presidents and make or blackmail legislators, the theory of one man one vote is meaningless. Under such circumstances, with a 2 to 1 chance of war staring them in the face, loyal Americans are powerless to eliminate the moles who are undermining their defenses." We might answer by saying that ours was never supposed to be a democracy, and the idea of one man one vote was repugnant to the founding fathers who detested the very idea, insisted upon ours beginning as a representative republic in which the only direct vote exercised by the people was for their Representative in the House. Senators were elected by State Legislators and Presidents were elected by the members of an electoral college who were not publicly committed to any particular candidate. So, the very first need of the Elitists was to make of our Republic a democracy. They were so very successful that today even the most sincere conservative speaks of our country as a democracy.

Anyway, after our federal government was remade in the image desired by the Elitists through the passage of the Federal Reserve Act, the ratification of the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Amendments, the authorization for the establishment of tax-exempt foundations, and the election of Presidential Electors already committed to a particular Presidential Candidate before voting; after all these things the Elitists were ready to really go to work developing their New World Order. During a First World War which failed to create a World Government, they did manage to finance a revolution in a far country and establish a Bolshevik Regime. During a Second World War which gave birth to the United Nations, and the Cold War which followed, the Elitists were able to build that Communized country into a military monster. This in order that the United States would have an apparent militaristic enemy at our collective throats. This would keep all the people worried, grateful for whatever military protection they might obtain from either power, and all the people willing to do the will of those Elitists who have proclaimed their New World Order. So, the threat of nuclear war hangs heavy, heavy over our heads, while limited wars may involve us at their bidding, in their time, at places selected by them, the outcome being predetermined by them.

But how were the people themselves conditioned in such a way that they would allow themselves to be treated as pawns in a game? Well, as Adam Weishaupt, one of the first of the "conditioners" insisted, Christianity must be destroyed, or at least watered down so that Christians would think only of the sweet bye and bye and never of the challenging here and now. The rest could be left to education: destruction of families, morals, national loyalties, etc. Archibald B. Roosevelt, one of the conservative Roosevelts, explained "Socialism's Secret Weapon" in a book comparatively few have ever seen: The Great Deceit, an expose of the Social Pseudo-Sciences. In the introduction to this Veritas Foundation Staff Study, Archibald Roosevelt wrote:

"The emperor Calligula is said to have wished that the Roman people had only one neck, which he could sever at a single stroke. This sentiment was also ascribed to several of his bloodthirsty successors, and the socialists applied it to education. They wanted one overall category into which all subjects could be bundled. About 1825 Saint Simon - the father of modern socialism - accomplished this end by calling his teachings 'social sciences', and since that time the socialists have been wrapping together all the arts and sciences until today anthropology, sociology, history, geography, economics and jurisprudence are all grouped under the heading of 'social sciences.' Then by clever semantic inventions they 'prove' in all these subjects that socialism is, has been and always will be the inevitable answer to all the problems of the world. Their scientific 'proofs' of this evident fallacy are of the same value as the

mouthings of an African witch-doctor, and are in truth the emotional outpourings of a debased religion (Secular Humanism-Ed.) But by their insidious corruption of the academic world they succeeded in imposing their dogma on two generations of teachers and students. (Emphasis added)."

Writers have traced the importance of John Dewey, the influence of the Change Agents, the introduction of P.P.B.S., the denial of prayer in the schools, and other inimical persons and influences that have perverted public (State) education. But few have noted the extreme importance of deceitfully linking together all possible subjects under the one heading of "Social Science". The field of anthropology was one of the first of these "social sciences" to be used as a weapon by the socialists. They considered Negroes the greatest single American problem. How they have used that theme! A "civil war," A student of Mohandas Ghandi named Martin Luther King made into a Christian saint, the promotion of a prepared book by the foreign socialist Gunnar Myrdal into a textbook on the deceptive term "social engineering" which was to convert our Supreme Court from a mediator on Constitutional Law into a body to create "socialized law," and on and on.

"The socialists early realized," wrote Archy Roosevelt, "that they must change the teaching of history. History, if accurately narrated has a nasty way of exposing the evils of tyranny and its inevitable downfall; and socialism is a form of tyranny. The story of the decline and fall of the Athenian and Roman republics, truthfully told, has unpleasant analogies to the schemes of modern demagogues. The factual lessons of history had to be hidden under a fog of socialist mythology." So, any truthful comments about the words and actions of such men as Washington, the Adams, Patrick Henry, and on through time to Douglas MacArthur and other patriots and heroes, are seldom found in the history textbooks used in government schools since history became a "social science." Sometimes socialists use the word sociology to make social science sound less socialistic, but under whatever name it is "the pseudo-science used to pound into the minds of men that they are not individuals" and not created in the Image of God. They are just members of an economic class, or of a group suffering from some sort of prejudice (Ralph Nader has promoted this sociological theory into a veritable science). As individuals, unless supported by the ACLU or some other socialistic organization or lawyer, people are told that they are unable to do anything about these prejudices. They have no personality and are simply part of a faceless crowd, unless some socialist leader calls on them for some special service, like a woman reporter gaining the right to enter a male athlete's dressing room, or being discriminated against on some charge that promotes the common herd instinct. John Dewey said it this way: Independent thinkers are deviates, or queers, and the only people that are normal are the ones that are entirely dependent on socialist leaders.

If they can take children when they are young, educate them to be technically proficient, but condition them to act contrary to their own self-interest in the areas of economics, politics, religion, morals, ethics and history, how much better can the socialist leaders have it? And this they have in the government, once called public schools of the United States. And if it is possible also to establish a stranglehold in religion, forbid the teaching of the Christian religion of their parents and substitute the religion of Secular Humanism (which has been done), then just how is a nation to recover its independence and its integrity unless first, the schools are cleaned out even as Jesus cleaned out the Temple; and second, the people's representatives are forced to act upon those words of our first President, read to them once each year but heard by so very few of them: "Of all the dispositions and habits which lead to political prosperity, religion and morality are indispensable supports. In vain would that man claim the tribute of patriotism who should labor to subvert these great pillars of human happiness, these firmest props of the duties of men and citizens....Where is the security for property, for reputation, for life, if the sense of religious obligation

desert the oaths which are the instruments of investigation in courts of justice? And let us with caution indulge the supposition that morality can be maintained without religion. Whatever may be conceded to the influence of refined education on minds of peculiar structure, reason and experience both forbid us to expect that national morality can prevail in exclusion of religious principle." (From Washington's Farewell Address, September 19, 1796).

When Washington spoke of religion and religious principle, there was no doubt in anyone's mind that he was referring to the God of our fathers to Whom he had prayed at Valley Forge, and throughout his lifetime as farmer, surveyor, general and president. This was the faith that was taught in the public schools until the social scientists began to supplant Biblical principles and install their religion of Secular Humanism. In contrast to the words of George Washington, note the following words which are the conclusion of an article written by one John Dunphy appearing in the January-February 1983 edition of The Humanist:

"I am convinced that the battle for humankind's future must be waged and won in the public school classroom by teachers who correctly perceive their role as the proselytizers of a new faith: a religion of humanity that recognizes and respects the spark of what theologians call divinity in every human being. These teachers must embody the same selfless dedication as the most rabid fundamentalist preachers, for they will be ministers of another sort, utilizing a classroom instead of a pulpit to convey humanist values in whatever subject they teach, regardless of the educational level - preschool day care or large state university. The classroom must and will become an arena of conflict between the old and the new - the rotting corpse of Christianity, together with all its adjacent evils and misery, and the new faith of humanism, resplendent in its promise of a world in which the never-realized Christian ideal of 'love thy neighbor' will finally be achieved. Then, perhaps, we will be able to say with Tom Paine that 'the world is my country, all (hu)mankind are my brethren, and to do good is my religion.' It will undoubtedly be a long, arduous, painful struggle replete with much sorrow and many tears, but humanism will emerge triumphant. It must if the family of humankind is to survive."

**SUMMATION.** A group of very wealthy men without loyalty to any Nation desired to become very much wealthier and gain control over all the Nations. Through wars and peace settlements they arranged for the dismemberment of all Western empires, then financed the establishment and continued maintenance of a new militaristic and totalitarian empire which challenges the rest of the world and causes a constant fear of war between the USA representing Capitalism, and the USSR representing Communism. But these greedy men, to secure their own position, also gained control over the Nation's currencies, over the communications media, bought its way with tax-exempt money into control of public education, created a new humanistic religion to replace the Christ-centered faith which had made this a great Nation. And, in a very real sense, we became economic slaves to a government no longer under our control.

Ours is a double danger: wars from abroad, and socialist takeover from within. In the final analysis, we must come to realize that this is a spiritual war. We have slept and let the enemy take our land. In our own particular ways we must work while there still is some light; for soon the darkness may come when no man can work.

---

PLEASE NOTE: Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Minimum first class postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# **Don Bell Reports**

---

Year Thirty ..... Number Thirty-Four ..... August 26, 1983

## **WOULD ORWELL SAY "I TOLD YOU SO" ?**

Because of the worldwide publicity and notoriety given the year, there is a certain apprehension as "1984" approaches. There is reason for the dread. As R. E. McMaster, Jr., comments: "The good times of this brief economic respite are all but behind us. It's time to again board the battleships or arks, depending on whether your preference is to fight or flee." He reasons: "Given the fact that rebellion against government and taxes is becoming socially acceptable; given the fact that the American public is naive and illiterate with regard to economic and political matters; given the fact that the American public is spoiled but paradoxically looks to the government to take care of them; given the fact that the American public has little self-discipline and is spending for good times like there is no tomorrow; given the fact that the politicians don't want to inflict any economic pain by way of higher taxes or budget cuts on these unstable Americans for the next year and a half, who believes we're not going to have a national crisis where economic/military/political events explode shortly?" (The Reaper, 8/12/83. Published 44 times a year, \$195. Foreign Air Mail, add 40%. P.O.Box 39026, Phoenix, Arizona 85069).

One note on the above concerning taxes. They must not be raised in any way that the public will notice them as tax raises. However, the Administration and Congress are searching for \$12 billion in tax increases for 1984. So, some government employees will be laid off, various deductions, credit, exclusions and allowances may be eliminated. Don McAlvany suggests that "One example is a proposal to tax the insurance benefits of employees to pay for insurance benefits for the unemployed. In typical Washington 'doublespeak,' this will be called 'tax reform', not 'tax increase.' A national sales tax is quite possible after 1984. So, to a greater and greater extent, honest American taxpayers will be driven to become tax evaders in order to survive, and all of this to feed 'Big Brother's' giant welfare monster." Adding to the pressures are the "natural" things that have plagued many Americans. Allica was a natural event, but the death-dealing desert dryness and heat that has killed crops, stock and some people in the South and Central States, still bears a question mark. Both the USSR and the USA have been experimenting on ways to "control the weather" and make of it a potential weapon of war, and it causes one to wonder if the awful weather of the past few years is "natural" or in part man-made. Knowledgeable weather authorities believe that tragic storms have been caused by Soviet, and now U.S. experiments with exceedingly low frequency (ELF) electromagnetic waves that have altered the jet streams that usually cause the regular changes of season in various parts of the world. This weather experimentation is said to have brought on the unusual weather of the past several years. The "experts" can cause changes in the weather but they can't control the changes. Hence the suffering.

Among the other "natural" happenings that bring jitters to Americans is the sudden prevalence of deadly diseases that, at this point in time, know no cure. Herpes has become epidemic. That deadly disease that is transmitted by homosexual and bisexual men, AIDS, is on the way to becoming epidemic in some cities. And at least 18 people have died of the "black death" in New Mexico alone. This is the plague that wiped out one quarter of Europe's population in the Middle Ages. To add to the horrors of the times, crime is rampant and "computer crimes" threaten the very defense system of the United States. Add to the other things we have mentioned, the government itself continues its attack upon certain very important areas of freedom: the private and church related schools, gun ownership, precious metal



ownership, mail censorship, etc. Add to all of these the strikes against large and important industries, the demonstrations against the use of nuclear weapons or nuclear power, the women's lib revolt against the White House, and the recently concluded mass march on the Nation's Capital supposedly to glorify the name of a fellow traveler named Martin Luther King. John Rees, in The Review of the News of August 24, 1983, gives documented details of how Moscow took the lead in promoting this "March on Washington for Jobs, Peace and Freedom" held in conjunction with the 20th anniversary of King's 1963 mass demonstration in our National Capitol. Rees reports that Dr. Joseph Lowery, president of the Southern Christian Leadership Conference, addressed a major Soviet-controlled meeting of the World Assembly of Peace (organized by the World Peace Council which is run by the Soviet Communist Party Central Committee) and asked for, and received, Moscow's support in the August 27th demonstration. Whenever there is any kind of important controversy in the United States (or any other Nation, for that matter), there is always a Communist organization ready to lend support. Overall effect: our vaunted state of "peace and freedom" are questionable factors as we near "1984".

So much for the domestic scene. Things are perhaps even worse in our foreign affairs. One thing of importance which certain African States helped our Administration to accomplish: France has stepped in and will handle the Chad affair, and it has been reported that our AWACS, and many of our troops and military equipment are being withdrawn from nearby areas. But there is no hope of any kind of a conclusion of our involvement in the Middle East. And, while Congressmen dawdle and Kissinger's Commission confers and hopes to make a report to Washington sometime in December, the USSR is stepping up its activity in Central America and Cuba is building up for something bigger than it has ever attempted in its own home area. Intelligence Digest, a British publication, in its issue of August 17th, has some important information concerning the Honduran-Nicaraguan situation: "As the weeks go by it is becoming more and more evident that a war between Honduras and Nicaragua is inevitable; there is general conviction that hostilities will break out before the end of the year. The Soviets are rushing boatloads of arms to Nicaragua and the major TV networks are documenting the transits through the Panama Canal. The US is undertaking highly publicized manoeuvres among the Caribbean and Pacific coasts but more significant indications are less evident such as a rush construction job by the US Army in Panama to build 600 officers' residences. The Latin American countries in and around Central America are deeply concerned about the danger of a probable expansion of the conflict. The arms that Nicaragua is receiving are far in excess of what it can use, so that an injection of competent and well-trained Cuban troops must be within the Soviet's plans." In this same connection and concerning the Panama Canal, William P. Hoar in answer to the question, "Did we really help a Soviet ship deliver arms to Nicaraguan Communists?" gave this answer: "President Reagan publicly asserted that the 460-foot Soviet freighter Alexander Ulyanov was carrying helicopters and other military equipment from the Soviet Union to Nicaragua. Indeed, the manifest of the ship's cargo confirms that. Yet U.S. technicians helped the Ulyanov through the Panama Canal, and will apparently assist other Soviet shipping of this kind in the future. As one Pentagon official put it: 'First we give the canal away. Then we let the Russians through with arms.' Once the arms reach Nicaragua they become available for the Sandinistas there to help overthrow the American-backed government in El Salvador, and advisors on how to resist the Reds." (The Review of the News, 8/24/83).

The practice seems consistent. With one hand we assist the Communists. With the other we give aid to those who resist the Communists. An official whom we shall not name explains: "The strategy is to continue to build Russia into a 'tool' for the point-and-counterpoint economic conquest of the world by a handful of international financiers. Without a continuing infusion of Western tax money, loan capital, and

undercover aid, the Soviet Union would be unable to play the role assigned to her. Communism by itself doesn't work very well; it must be propped up." This appears to explain the strategy that is being used in Central America. The plan is not to help the people of Central America, or to promote either capitalism or communism directly; but to take over the resources of the area by creating a Regional Economic Union controlled by what Richard Robbins of The Robbins Report calls the "International Trading Cartel" which has existed ever since the first Central Bank was established in England.

On the surface, the Administration seems to be making all the right gestures. A battle fleet patrolling the Atlantic coastline, another battle fleet holding war games in the Caribbean, and at least 5,000 U.S. troops engaged in war maneuvers in Honduras. This plus a modicum of aid to the government of El Salvador, and any number of nice speeches about how we are going to save Central America from the grip of Communism. But, the same Cabal has been in charge of our Administration ever since our entry into World War II. And we remember how Batista was made to fall so that Castro could take over in Cuba. We recall how Somoza was made to fall so the Sandinistas could take over in Nicaragua. And we doubt that there has been any change, because these International Cabalists find it easier to deal with Communist Governments!

The fact that this same International Cartel, now known generally as the Trilateral Commission along with its parent organization The Council on Foreign Relations, is in complete control of the US program for Central America was further proved when President Reagan appointed none other than Henry Kissinger to head a special commission dealing with solutions to the problems existing in Central America. That this commission includes at least one pro-Castro economist and several ultraliberal and Fabian Socialist types that will be sure to protect the interests of Communist Cuba, offers further proof that this is not an anti-Communist commission in any sense. In fact, the blueprint from which the Kissinger Commission will formulate its conclusions was drawn up in a series of "Inter-American Dialogues" held at the Woodrow Wilson International Center" from October 15, 1982 to April 7, 1983. Chaired by Sol Linowitz, the man who negotiated the Panama Canal payaway, was U.S. Ambassador to the OAS, etc., the report stated plainly that:

We all favor keeping Latin America and the Caribbean out of the East-West conflict to the greatest extent possible. It does not serve that purpose for the United States to oppose changes in the region simply because they diminish U.S. influence and hence are perceived as advantageous to Cuba and the Soviet Union. . . . We favor dialogue between the governments in El Salvador, Nicaragua, and Guatemala and the respective opposition movements in those countries; between Nicaragua and each of its neighbors; between Cuba and all the countries of Central America; and between the United States and Cuba, and the United States and Nicaragua, respectively; as well as between the United States and the Soviet Union.

In short, don't oppose the Communists; make deals with them. Collaborate and compromise, accommodate and agree to Communist demands! How well they know that once a Communist gets a foot in the door the house will soon be overrun with Communists. If we continue the policies toward Central America now being pursued by our Supranational Government, then let's resign ourselves to the fact that all our Southern neighbors will be controlled by Communists - or else.

There is one more part of the world where we may be losing all respect and authority and paying for the privilege. This is highlighted by the assassination of Benigno Aquino when he stepped off an airliner at the Manila airport Sunday, August 21. But first, some background is necessary.

At the conclusion of the 100-year Opium War fought between Britain and China, the English East India Company (a forerunner of today's International Elitists) forced a treaty upon Peking which included the 100-year lease of the Island of Hong Kong. The Chinese, whatever their political suasion, have always resented the forced deal; Sun Yat Sen demanded the ousting of the British from Hong Kong; the Chinese Communists honor his memory. During the course of the years Hong Kong became one of the world's most important capitalist (i.e. free enterprise) strongholds. The lease expires in 1997 and there is every reason to suspect that Hong Kong and Kowloon will be taken back by the Chinese Communists. This means that another free enterprise city in that general area must be sought and developed. Manila in the Philippines is the choice city, provided that it, too, has not fallen to the Communists by 1997. This means that Manila must remain an "open city" and maintain a friendship with the Western Industrialist Nations, especially the US. In addition, and more importantly, the Philippines remains the seat of all American defense from enemies in the East. Invaluable to the United States are Subic Bay which can house and supply an entire U.S. Navy, and Clark Field which is the center of U.S. air activity throughout the East. They must be maintained for the protection of American, as well as Philippine interests. But ever since the Communist conquest of Mainland China, there have been Communist attempts to seize the Philippines. For that reason the Western Media grasp every opportunity to denounce President Ferdinand Marcos and his alleged dictatorial rule of the Islands. As though the event were carefully planned, the assassination of Benigno Aquino serves the purpose of the Eastern Communists and the Western press. There are demonstrations, calls for the ouster of the Marcos family, a general revolt seems imminent. Also, as though the timing of the assassination were planned, the contracts for the continued U.S. occupation of Subic Bay and Clark Field are about to be renewed. They might not be if anything happened to the Marcos regime.

The present cry of Marcos' opponents is for "democracy". But, having lived in the Philippines for nearly ten years, three of them very uncomfortably in a Japanese Prisoner of War Camp, we know (as Marcos insists) that "democracy" is second only to "Communism" as the worst possible form of government for the Filipinos. There are about 7,100 Islands occupied by about 50 million people, most of whom are Malays. There is a strong layer of Catholicism over ten of the largest Islands. The eleventh and largest of them all, Mindanao, is controlled by the Moros, a Muslim sect that constantly wars against Christians and has never been completely subdued. Then, after being granted independence in 1946, there began a very serious Huk (Communist) guerilla uprising in the Islands, which took years and thousands of lives to control. But Communist uprisings remain a constant threat and for this reason Marcos declared martial law in 1972, which was not lifted until 1981. At that time, with a new Constitution and legislative power restored to the National Assembly, Marcos was re-elected President for a six year term by a margin of 88% of the vote. Marcos is hated because he is one leader who has successfully dealt with the Communist menace and, up to now, has won. But if the present agitation over the assassination of Aquino causes the downfall of the present Filipino Government, the loss will be felt by the United States in the years to come. For Subic Bay and Clark Field are essential to our own defense against International Communism. With Communists in control South of us, and no defenses West of us, then could come the falling of the ripe fruit which Lenin predicted.

---

PLEASE NOTE: Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Minimum first class postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Thirty-Five . . . . . September 2, 1983

## **WHEN CREEPING SOCIALISM BEGINS TO GALLOP**

"What our educated Americans have not understood is that the Red revolutionist does not promote his cause with debate and discussion. He knows that Ideas are planted in minds not by debates and discussions but by certain propaganda techniques. For one thing, neither Socialism nor Communism is to be successfully sold under these labels. They must be given other names. Second, the Communist product must be sold in pieces - not in one big package. Third, the sales job must be done by people who are not suspect - not by Communist orators and Socialist orators out on the soapbox as in the old days, but by people who deny they are Communists or Socialists and who sell their products in our schools, our conservative newspapers, in our magazines, on our radios and in our moving pictures and by every means of propaganda that is known. And I repeat, it is not to be sold in one package. You buy one little idea today, another the next day, and so on, until presently you are trapped in a Communist dilemma when you will perhaps be so far on the way to Communism that turning back will be more difficult than going forward."

So wrote the revisionist historian John T. Flynn in his book While You Slept (Devlin Adair, 1951). Flynn was one of the first to point out that the International Communists, in their campaign to conquer the United States, were giving up their former bombastic, terroristic, open confrontation style of attack, and were adopting the methods of their more successful co-conspirators, the Fabian Socialists. The "piece-by-piece, little-idea-at-a-time" scheme can be illustrated by contrasting the original "I Have a Dream" demonstration headed by Martin Luther King, Jr., in 1963, with the so-called 20th anniversary of that event held on the Mall of the Nation's Capital on August 27th, 1983. Back in 1963, when King led the parade, there was but one predominant idea being promoted: civil rights and equality for the negroes (who later were directed to call themselves Blacks, because "Black is Beautiful.") The chief propaganda items were negroes being told to move to the back of the bus, the inability of colored people to register in certain all-white colleges, and the slowness of the integration that led to disintegration in the public schools of America. Only these and little more were being publicized. Every attempt was being made to hide any hint of a Communist connection in the demonstration. Remember how the memory of FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover was excoriated because he wrote the book Masters of Deceit and kept a file on the pro-communist activities of Martin Luther King, Jr.? And how the leaders of the "liberal" crusades of the day were always people who could deny that they were Communists or Socialists? But, after those initial victories in the civil rights field, the dams began to weaken and the flood of "one little idea today, another the next day, and so on" began to engulf the Nation. Until today, even as John Flynn predicted, we are trapped in a Communist (really a Socialist) dilemma when we are perhaps so far on the way that turning back will be more difficult than going forward" into the Socialist New World Order that is the "one big package."

Note the contrast between the single idea crusade of 1963, and the multifaceted manifestations displayed twenty years later. The leaders pretended that they were observing the anniversary of King's "Dream" speech; actually they were demonstrating their hatred of Ronald Reagan because, to them, he represents the forces of conservatism and "that is where the buck stops." Labeled as a "Call to the Nation," to form a "New Coalition of Conscience," the demonstration was featured by at least

700 different "Ideas - some little, some big - presented by some 700 different fronts and Communist-Socialist groups. Newsweek admits that this "was a different crowd from the one that walked with King to the memorial. The anniversary marchers represented more than 700 groups on the American left, and brought with them a multitude of disparate dreams - from a freeze on the production of nuclear weapons to ending U.S. involvement in El Salvador. . . .Most of the [three dozen] speakers mentioned the president almost as often as they quoted King. Everyone from feminists to environmentalists hammered away at anti-Reagan themes." In a Rockford Institute publication, Persuasion at Work, Allan C. Carlson, in an article written before the event, confirms: "In contrast to 1963, when the primary goal was to secure civil and voting rights for blacks in a still-segregated South, the policy demands of the 1983 march - Jobs, Peace and Freedom - are wide-ranging. In fact, they embrace virtually the whole left-liberal agenda, including calls for meeting 'the full employment objectives of the Humphrey-Hawkins Act,' presumably through government-created jobs; 'a new social contract between labor, industry and government to assure all Americans socially useful and dignified employment with a just wage'; an end to the arms race 'in the immediate months ahead'; turning the 'arms race into a peace race' utilizing the existent and evolving movements in the United States as its foundation'; new efforts toward the 'full and equal rights of women'; opposition to 'corporate partnership with the racist apartheid regime in South Africa'; and an end to the 'militarization of internal conflicts. . . in areas of the world such as the Middle East and Central America, while their basic human problems are neglected."

But the striking contrast between the 1963 and 1983 demonstrations: In the King performance the fact of Communist backing was concealed. However, in 1983, the Communist organizations did not bother to deny their participation and leadership. In fact, the greatest publicity given in advance of the event was supplied by Commu-

\*\*\*\*\*  
BRING THE MARINES HOME FROM LEBANON

Two United States Marines dead in Lebanon and 14 others wounded. One U.S. Navy officer slain in El Salvador. With American military personnel becoming more actively involved in helping both the Salvadoran army and the "contras" trying to overthrow the Nicaraguan government, and with the factional fighting in Lebanon growing in intensity, the casualty lists are certain to lengthen. Defense Secretary Caspar Weinberger's explanation - that the shells that killed and wounded our Marines were intended for Lebanese army units - may soothe what passes for official conscience in Washington, but it matters little to the next of kin.

It's the price the United States pays for being policeman to the world. We suffer the costs of maintaining an empire without deriving any of the benefits. Of course, we don't maintain a real empire; not officially, at least. But when Ronald Reagan talks about spheres of influence, as he has in regard to Chad, and when he speaks of fires in our front yard, he is talking about the same thing.

All of this is, ostensibly, to keep the Russians out of Central America, the Middle East, Africa, and for the more imaginative among us, Mexico, Alaska, Key West and Indianapolis.

In Lebanon, the American Marines are part of what was predictably misnamed a peacekeeping force. The force includes French and Italian units, which have also taken casualties. The American-Italian-French contingent faces a seemingly impossible task. It cannot keep the peace when there is no peace to keep. Lebanon is dying of terminal civil war, the most virulent kind of civil war - the kind fed by religious hatreds. The dehumanization of Lebanon, begun by warring Christian Phalangists, Moslems, Palestinian Arabs and Syrians, was completed last year by the Israelis, first with their brutal demolition of Beirut and later by their complicity in the Palestinian refugee camp slaughters.

Should American troops have been sent into that cauldron? Of course not. Should they be withdrawn? Of course they should. Given their numbers and the restrictions imposed on them, they, the French and the Italians are little more than spectators at a deadly game - a game in which the spectators sometimes die. (By David Rossie, a columnist for the Binghamton, N.Y. Evening Press.)

nist publications. M. Stanton Evans told of the Communist connections in a column which is worthy of reprinting. Evans has a tendency to whitewash such organizations as the NCC and the AFL-CIO when they should be painted yellow. But he'd probably cause his own professional death if he went all the way. We quote:

\* \* \* \* \*

The untold story of this weekend's ballyhooed march for "jobs, peace and freedom" is the ominous spectacle of legitimate civic, church and labor leaders linking arms in common cause with obvious stooges of the Soviet Union and the Communist Party USA. The heavy involvement in the march of U.S. communists, front groups and notorious conduits for Soviet disinformation is not a secret. It simply isn't being talked about. Their participation may be discovered readily by examining the official list of march endorsers. The communist press has been promoting the event for months, while the foreign policy issues being hammered - converging on the theme of weakened U.S. defenses - are a far cry from the "civil rights" concern alleged as the original motive for the rally. The resulting amalgam is a major triumph for the hard-core Marxists and a bitter pill for liberal anti-communists in the union movement and elsewhere who in the past have tried to steer clear of Moscow's puppet groups and fellow travelers. [Hogwash, Mr. Evans-Ed.] This time around, Lane Kirkland's AFL-CIO will be seen as moving in common phalanx with the following - all of whom are officially listed as sponsors of the march:

\* The U.S. Peace Council, American arm of a Soviet front group called the World Peace Council, bought and paid for by the Kremlin. A CIA report describes the WPC as "the Soviet Union's most important international front organization." Leadership positions in the U.S. Peace Council, according to the FBI, were given to two national leaders of the Communist Party USA - Michael Myerson and Sandra Pollock.

\* Mobilization for Survival. A self-described "peace and environmental" group that openly lists the Communist Party USA on its masthead as an affiliate, along with the Communist-controlled U.S. Peace Council, one other notorious communist front, and other groups that collaborate with the World Peace Council.

\* Women's International League for Peace and Freedom. Described by the U.S. State Department as a "well known international front" for the Soviet Union and its interests, it may be depicted more accurately as a collaborator in such interests. The WILPF has sent official representatives to the World Peace Council board and is a participant in the communist-influenced Mobilization for Survival.

\* Women Strike for Peace. Another collaborator with the World Peace Council and with MFS, this group attained prominence in the 1960s as a sympathizer with the cause of North Vietnam. A congressional study found it to be "a pro-Hanoi organization" which "enjoyed the complete support of the Communist Party."

\* Women for Racial and Economic Equality. A well known front group for the Communist Party which collaborates with the MFS and a Soviet global front group called the Women's International Democratic Federation. The CIA informs us that "no non-communist women's group of any importance has ever joined" WIDF and that it has been run by identifiable communists since its inception.

\* National Lawyers Guild. Cited years ago by the House Committee on Un-American Activities as "the foremost legal bulwark of the Communist Party, its front organizations and controlled unions." The NLG in recent years has evolved into a mixture of old and new leftists. It is a member of the Soviet front group, the International Association of Democratic Lawyers, which is a faithful mouthpiece for Soviet policy.

\* Committee on Solidarity with the People of El Salvador. According to captured rebel documents, this group was formed with the aid of members of the Communist Party USA under the supervision of Farid Handal, brother of the general secretary of

the Salvadoran Communist Party, during a trip to the United States. According to the FBI, CISPES has been involved in circulating a forged "dissent paper" on El Salvador also being promoted by the Soviets.

\* Assorted other front groups, including the National Alliance Against Racial and Political Repression, the Labor Research Association, and the All People's Congress, a front for the pro-Soviet Workers World Party. . . .

Question: How did the good folks from the AFL-CIO and other respectable organizations let themselves get hooked up with such people, in such a disreputable cause? (End of quotes from M. Stanton Evans).

\*\*\*\*\*

Answer to that concluding question: Certain leaders in the AFL-CIO and other "respectable organizations" have been hooked up with such people for a long, long time. They are the people who deny they are Communists or Socialists and who sell their product, in pieces - not in one big package - in our schools, our media, and by every means of propaganda that is known. And we buy one little idea today, another tomorrow, until finally we all may be trapped in a Communist dilemma when turning back may be more difficult than going forward.

This is the Fabian technique that has been adopted to conquer the USA. The formula, formally stated: "External encirclement, plus internal demoralization, plus thermonuclear blackmail, leads to progressive surrender." But this formula is not for the peoples of Asia, Africa and Central America. There the old Bolshevik barbarism, law of the jungle terrorism, is still in vogue. Murder by chemical gas in Cambodia, death by horrible torture in Afghanistan; and finally an inhuman act which shocked the whole world: the murder in cold blood of 269 people, many of them children, 30 of them Americans, including Rep Larry McDonald, top man on the Soviet hit list because of his hatred of Communism. Had the plane that strayed into dangerous Soviet air been a military plane, there would have been some justification. But this was a 747, a common carrier, eye-witnessed by the pilot that did the shooting at the deliberate command of his superior, probably in Moscow. For the U.S. Congress it was a double tragedy in that Senator Scoop Jackson, upon hearing of the atrocity had a fatal heart attack. Major General Keegan is convinced that the KGB knew Larry McDonald was on that plane, and his wife and his office staff are convinced that the desire to "Get Larry" influenced the decision to shoot down the Korean passenger plane.

Perhaps one good thing may come of the horror: The cold blooded murder of men, women and children of many Nations may shock some people out of their complacency and awaken them to the real danger of living in a world controlled by feral beasts that walk like men. And perhaps people will begin to remember that our fight is "against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."

---

Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Where minimum first class postage rates permit, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Please address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Thirty-Six . . . . . September 9, 1983

## THE PREMEDITATED MURDER OF THE HON. DR. LAWRENCE PATTON McDONALD

1935 - - - R. I. P. - - - 1983

To the American People: Larry McDonald died for you! Would you do the same for your country? It is obvious that the murder of Dr. Lawrence Patton McDonald was a Soviet action of such inhuman proportions that it is difficult to absorb. There is no doubt that as soon as Dr. McDonald set foot on the Korean Air Lines Jumbo 747, #007, his ultimate fate was locked in, as well as that of 268 other passengers and crew. When Dr. McDonald missed his booked flight to Seoul, South Korea, and he was offered a seat on the KAL jet, little did he realize he would never set foot on American soil again; never to touch family or friends.

Perhaps this wanton murder will finally get through to those surrounding President Reagan, as well as Reagan himself and the American people who put this actor in the White House, that the time has come for the Constitutionallists to take back our country, in any way possible.

Perhaps the untimely death of Dr. McDonald will serve a purpose, as did the words he, too, lived by: Patrick Henry's "Give Me Liberty Or Give Me Death." These are not mere words - they are An American Creed - An American Monument! They stand for the United States of America's Constitutionalist Government, as it was first devised. Are we going to put up with the traitorous trash that is ruling our Nation, or rise from our notorious apathy and kick out all who would do business with our avowed enemies? George Washington said, "Let none but Americans stand guard tonight". Well, night has fallen, so reach for all your inner strength and move!! Never forget - Larry McDonald Died For You. (Written by Peggy J. Smith, Arkansas Secretary, Women for Constitutional Government. 102 Country Club Road, Rogers, Ark. 72756).

In this time of shame and humiliation because of our Nation's leaders, Peggy Smith's letter is not unusual. The vast majority of the American people are enraged, and angry at a government that has done nothing in retaliation for the premeditated, cold blooded murder of 269 innocent victims, murdered because they happened to be present when Larry McDonand was "the target." Philip Osborne of an Atlanta travel agency said, "We feel morally affronted. If the government doesn't take appropriate action, the citizen can." And he refunded \$1,549 to each of 165 city ballet patrons after they cancelled a previously planned USSR tour. A Michigan restaurant manager poured out all of his stock of Russian vodka, saying, "This is just a statement from a small person to a large nation." Nine States took the hint and banned or restricted the sale of Russian products. Angry airline pilots have decided to halt all flights to the Soviet Union. The London-based International Federation of Airline Pilots Associations said the boycott included 57,000 members from 67 countries. But that number included the Soviet Union and Red China, both of which tried to ignore the boycott. And Tryggvi McDonald, 22, son of Larry McDonald, went to the Soviet Embassy with the family pastor, Rev. Theuhold, to protest his father's murder. Of course, he was turned away.

The Soviet hierarchy has finally admitted that the Russians did shoot down the plane. But, regardless of previous lies and evasions, this should come as no surprise to anyone. Because the Soviets have made a regular practice of shooting down planes whenever they could find or invent any reason to do so. U.S. News of September

12 carried a list of some 30 different incidents of this kind, none as serious as this one which involved the murder of 269 people. But, to name a few incidents, on April 8, 1950, an American bomber with 10 on board was shot down over the Baltic. Nov. 6, 1951 a U.S. Navy plane with 10 aboard was shot down off the Siberian coast. Next year a U.S. bomber with a crew of eight was shot down over Northern Japan. In 1953 a U.S. bomber with crew of 16 was shot down over the sea of Japan. In all of these cases, the crews were killed. And the record shows that about once every year the Soviet air force manages to shoot down a plane belonging to an "enemy" country. And the Soviet leaders have made quite a habit of murdering their own people. Alexander Solzhenitsyn, who was there and knew them first hand, said: "During the civil war of 1918-1920, and with even greater intensity after its conclusion, the Communists, seeking to have no other contenders for power within the country, set about liquidating all other political parties, as well as neutral cultural, religious, ethnic and economic organizations. They instituted relentlessly mass exterminations of all who could provide even the slightest opposition to the Communist regime. Entire social strata were destroyed en masse - the nobility, the officers, the clergy, the merchants - as well as individuals who happened to stand out from the crowd or who manifested independent thinking. . . . By the end of the allegedly peaceful 1920s, these policies had claimed several million victims. Immediately thereafter came the annihilation of some 12 to 15 million of the most diligent peasants. In its inhumanity, Communism has no historical precedent; before the 20th century no country experienced anything like it; but today more than 20 lands are oppressed by it. Communism is a trap from which no nation has ever escaped. No personal tyranny can compare with ideological Communism, since every personal tyranny attains a limit of power that satisfies him. But no single country is enough to satisfy a totalitarian Communist regime. . . . There is no nation on earth that has immunity from Communism."

In spite of this long list of atrocities against their own people and the people of other lands, including the latest premeditated murder, there'll be no real changes in U.S. policy toward the USSR. Negotiations will continue, when it is common knowledge that treaties are made just to be broken. The sale of grain, technology, products adaptable to the manufacture of weapons of war, all will continue as is. And we, the taxpayers, shall be forced to continue the financing of our own destruction. As Rep. Ron Paul says: "This aggression against innocents demonstrates once again the futility of negotiating with these people, and the senselessness of subsidizing them. The American people are forced to subsidize a Soviet government which maintains a chain of concentration camps, oppresses its own people and those of Eastern Europe and Afghanistan, and promotes to its head the former chief of the Gestapo-like KGB. Through the Export-Import Bank, the International Monetary Fund, the Overseas Private Investment Corporation, and other U.S. government supported agencies, the Soviet government receives low-interest loans, American technology, subsidies, and loan guarantees - all of which makes the American people poorer, and enriches their enemies. . . . Negotiations require trust. And we can only trust the Soviet government to do the wrong thing, and not keep its word. It's like having a treaty with the Mafia. Let's recognize the Soviets for what they are and stop treating them like a civilized, friendly power."

Words well spoken. But there remains the fact that, no matter what horrors the Soviet Union commits against other nations and against their own people, the ruling clique of this world will not allow the USSR to be defeated or destroyed. Communism is an essential element in its plans for the New World Order and its accompanying Socialist World Government, and it's admissible for President Reagan and other pseudo-conservatives to rant and rave about the atrocities and the inhuman acts of these barbarians; so long as nothing is done about it or them. Ronald Reagan has followed that procedure perfectly. And we shall continue to pay for our own destruction, unless there comes a complete about-face in American domestic and

foreign policy; something that seems extremely unlikely if not totally impossible. But, if there is any change and a move toward Constitutional government, it will be the martyrs such as Larry McDonald who will have made it possible.

Concerning the martyrdom of Larry McDonald, there is one thing that irks this reporter no end. When Ronald Reagan gave his histrionic performance regarding the shooting down of the Korean 747, he went out of his way to make a glowing comment concerning Senator Jackson, who had recently died as the result of a heart attack. But he made not a single reference to Congressman Larry McDonald who was murdered on that plane. This kind of political snobbery on the part of a President is, in our eyes, unforgivable. Even the liberal media had a few nice things to say about him, however controversial he was considered because of his chairmanship of the John Birch Society. But, the fact that, officially, McDonald was ignored, seems to prove that it wasn't just the Communists who were out to liquidate him, but that the international ruling clique also was anxious to get him "out of their hair." We'll explain later.

The media have answered in varied and differing ways the "who", "what", "where", and "when" concerning this premeditated mass murder of innocents who may have died just because they were on the same plane with McDonald at the same time. But there has been little or nothing said about the "how" and the "why" of the atrocity; how the murder was planned and staged, and why the atrocity seemed important to the Communists. As to the how there is much evidence that has not been revealed by the commercial media. For example, on a map carried by every pilot flying in the area the "forbidden" Soviet zone is identified and there is a box which warns that a plane flying into this designated space could be shot down. But there also is another box which reads: "Warning: unlisted radio emissions from this area may constitute a navigational hazard, interfere with on-board navigation equipment, or result in a border overflight unless unusual precaution is exercised." This second box, which has never been mentioned by the media, would seem to mean that a plane flying near the "forbidden" space could be trapped and drawn into the area, and then shot down. This could have been the case with the Korean 747. But more likely is the fact, as experts insist, that it is very possible for an enemy computer operator to feed false navigational information into the computers which guide the 747 on its flight. There are three computerized inertial navigation systems on a 747. The route the plane is to take is locked into those computers, and pilots say it is impossible for a plane thus programmed to "get lost"; unless the flight plan is reprogrammed probably after the take-off. This, say experts, could be done in such a way that the computer would read that Vladivostok is Tokyo. That would explain why just a few minutes before the plane was shot down, the pilot reported in to Tokyo that everything was fine. His computer said he was on his way to Tokyo, when he was really on his way to Vladivostok, and therefore flying over Sakhalin Island and the danger area. At that time at least one Soviet fighter was already following the 747, reporting to his base, which could be reporting to Moscow for orders; while the 747 pilot didn't even know he had a problem; until the plane was hit and the Soviet pilot reported to his base, "target destroyed." To do this would require a special kind of American computer, but the Soviets are supplied with them. And the computer operator would have to know in advance the actual flight route. This was known, because passenger manifests and the route to be taken were already teletyped internationally. This all may sound far fetched; but remember how a young computer whiz from Seattle almost precipitated World War III by gaining access to a military computer? The Christian Science Monitor of 8/24/83 reported: "The tales of known penetrations of computers suggest that very few systems may be safe. In just recent weeks a former government employee was able to tap into the Federal Reserve Board computer system; a group of young people in Milwaukee tampered with a nuclear weapons laboratory at Los Alamos, N.M.; and there was a penetration into the Memorial Sloan-Kettering Center in New York." So why not a Soviet penetration

Into computers aboard a 747, causing its re-routing?

So much for the how of the story. As for the why, most real conservatives are convinced that Larry McDonald had to be "the target" because he was becoming dangerous to the Communists and to Communism in general. He has done more than any other official to expose Communist organizations in the United States, and to thwart their efforts. In addition, he headed an intelligence organization that covered the United States and much of Europe. There were plans to make it a worldwide intelligence organization, concentrating on exposing Communists and Communist activities. In a radio interview Gary Allen, a friend and associate and author of a number of books including None Dare Call It Conspiracy, said of Larry McDonald: "He was a unifier of anti-communists, an organizer of anti-communists and I think that within two years Larry McDonald would have been a household word in the United States and Europe. Now he's well known to people who are involved in politics, but the average American probably did not know Larry McDonald a week ago. But with all the things that he was involved in I think that within two years he would have been widely recognized as the leader of the anti-communist movement around the world. And they decided to get him before he became that important." In addition, he was a strict conservative, was about to expose an oil deal that would have embarrassed many of "the Elite." So, the elimination of Larry McDonald must have seemed very important to America's enemies.

In his book We Hold These Truths, which is a reverent review of the U.S. Constitution ('76 Press, P.O.Box 2682, Seal Beach, CA 90740), Larry McDonald tells of how the Constitution has been so vilely wounded in the House of its Guardians. At the end of the book, Dr. McDonald gives his prescription for the recovery of our sick Republic. We should like his words to serve as a kind of memorial to a man who was unwept, unhonored and unsung by the highest personages in the land, but yet was willing to give his life for his country, and for you and for me. He wrote:

"For a long time constitutionalists have been wasting their time and money trying to elect a good President, or good Senators, knowing all along their efforts were doomed to failure. At the same time, they have been neglecting the one political effort that could save the Republic and restore constitutional government. That is, electing the only federal officials that the Constitution ever intended for them to elect directly: members of the House of Representatives. By concentrating time, money, thought, and physical energy in their own congressional districts, people could find, train, and elect real constitutionalists to send to the House. Within the limits of a congressional district, they could organize a campaign to bypass the media and all other forces that now exert controlling influence on statewide or nationwide elections. A House of Representatives, controlled by Constitutionalists and supported by the people, could restore constitutional government, even if the Senate, the President, and the Supreme Court fought it all the way. Restoring constitutional government would be slower if the House had to do it all, against the opposition of the Senate and the other two branches of government; but it could be done. Only the House of Representatives can initiate revenue bills....The solution to restoring the Constitution is as simple as that. It will require time, effort, and sacrifice to accomplish it. But not as much as it cost our Founding Fathers to win the blessings of liberty for us in the first place."

---

Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Where minimum first class postage rates permit, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Please address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Thirty-Seven . . . . . September 16, 1983

## A CHOICE AND ITS ECHO

A political cartoon appearing in the September 9th Washington Times seems to strike at the root of our national dilemma. A corporate executive is standing, smiling, addressing his fellow directors. He tells them: "Sure, we're on the brink of war. And sure, we're behind in the arms race. And I know we're foundering about with a confused foreign policy. I also know our domestic policy is in shambles. But what the hell?" In this statement, delivered with a smile, there is no feeling of frustration, hopelessness, or surrender. The country is destroying itself. "But what the hell?"

Let us hope that this is not the attitude of the average tax-paying citizen who must feel frustrated, angry because there seems to be no strong visible leadership, that everything Washington does seems to be wrong, that something must be done about being behind in the arms race, about having a foreign policy that thinks of America first, and a domestic policy that will stop the slide toward economic slavery. These are the people who are angry because of the do-nothing attitude of our federal government toward the horrendous massacre of innocents over the Sea of Japan; killed for no justifiable reasons except to eliminate an anti-Communist Congressman, and to demonstrate to the non-aligned Third World that the USSR is Number One, that the USA is just a second class paper tiger and doesn't dare to challenge the Soviet seriously, no matter what these 20th century barbarians may do. These are the people who suspect that Paul Weyrich of the Committee for a Free Congress was right when he said Reagan was told to do nothing by the megabankers and the Multinational Corporation executives who have outstanding loans or investments in the Soviet Bloc. "It is widely known that most of the major lending institutions in this country have made bad loans to Communist countries," Weyrich said, adding that a whole raft of loans had just been renegotiated with Poland without even asking that interest be paid next year. He also noted that such loans are generally bailed out by the International Monetary Fund, which draws its funds from the Free World's tax-payers. And the official excuse given for doing nothing: We must not jeopardize our ability to negotiate with the Soviet Union. As though the administration still operates on the principle that the USSR actually honors treaties and pays debts. And so our national honor is put on the block in order not to anger the Soviets!!! From the right-thinking Globescan, a European based newsletter, comes the following commentary:

"Moscow offers neither excuse nor apology for its premeditated murder of 269 people in the Sea of Japan. So the West finds excuses for them. Suddenly Washington discovers that the Soviet pilot may have 'mistaken' a peaceful, unarmed, commercial 747 for a U.S. military plane. Suddenly certain facts are forgotten: the 2½ hour chase by Soviet fighters before they shot down the airliner -- certainly enough time to make a positive identification; that during the flight the (Soviet) pilot was, according to U.S. officials, close enough for a 'visual identification' of the plane; the fact that the Soviet pilot could fire no missile without the approval of the Defense Council, a five-member body in Moscow composed of Politburo members, including Yuri Andropov. And, tragically, that among the American passengers on that plane was Congressman Lawrence P. McDonald, leading anti-communist and lifelong enemy of the Soviet dictatorship. If the politicians want a reason for the slaughter, here is it looking them in the eye.

"How accurate were Soviet calculations of Western weakness in the face of this

atrocities. How justified is their contempt for a West which sought so quickly to protect them from the consequences of their brutal act. Our politicians are horrified, they are shocked, they are 'deeply moved' -- they are galvanized into inertia and mobilized into immobility. The U.S. President calls the killings a 'terrorist act' -- then announces that Secretary of State Shultz will keep his planned appointment in Madrid to conclude a new agreement on -- you guessed it -- 'human rights.' Ronald Reagan demands to know 'what can be said about Soviet credibility' following this 'heinous act' -- but declares he will not interrupt arms negotiations with Moscow. Reagan asks, 'What can be the scope of legitimate mutual discourse with a state whose values permit such atrocities?' -- while his top aides make clear that the U.S. will take no punitive actions 'that are likely to exacerbate East-West tensions'!! And surrender becomes public policy with the approval of a mass media whose veiled apologies for the murders lament this 'tragic example' of Moscow's 'insecurity' and 'paranoia.' Small wonder that the Soviets dare to throw preposterous and criminal slanders at the U.S. -- they know Washington will do nothing. 'The deliberate provocation' of the United States, declares the Soviet dictators, 'is called upon -- to bring about a further aggravation of the international situation.' Incredibly, the American government is compared on Soviet television to Nazi Germany, for 'When the Hitlerites made an attack, they forced women and children in front of them. I do not think this comparison is too strong,' declares a Soviet newscaster. 'I think it is just right.' In a completely insane reversal of all known standards of justice, the cornered murderer enters a plea of 'Not Guilty' -- because his victim did it!!

"Will American conservatives stand for this? After three years of watching their President manipulated into betraying their economic and political principles, will they roll over and allow him to betray the value of life itself? To price the value of innocent human life below continued 'good relations' with brutes and murderers? If the U.S. and its allies are not willing to defend their values against attack, those values are worth nothing. America must serve notice to Moscow that 'business as usual' will not be our response to acts of such horror -- and public pressure is the only thing that will force the politicians to take meaningful action." (Globescan, Paris, Geneva. U.S. center, 1545 New York Ave., NE, Washington, D.C. 20002. 1 year (24 issues) \$125.00).

Despite the inaction and attitude of surrender on the part of the administration, there are still Americans who also are seriously concerned about the administration's conduct in regard to our United States Marines being killed in a foreign land called Lebanon. Until some of them had actually been killed, they were not even allowed to carry ammunition or fight back in any way against their attackers. What a humiliating role for Leathernecks! As disgraceful as was this order, now things have come full circle, and the situation is even more dangerous than ever before. Not only have the Marines been told that now they can fire back and defend themselves, but the Navy has been called on to assist by shelling, and jet fighters to make air attacks. We seem to remember that once there was a kind of unwritten tradition. U.S. Marines, ever since the time of Montezuma and raids along the shores of Tripoli, have gone into foreign lands to defend Americans or American property, and right wrongs, and such action was not considered to be an act of war. But, whenever the Navy, the Army, or now the Air Force also got into the act, this did amount to an act of war. As a Marine, we went into China with General Smedley Butler in 1927, to defend Americans and American property rights, and no one looked upon this action as an act of war, even when the Fourth Marines stayed on in and around Shanghai until after Pearl Harbor. But if the Army or Navy had assisted, it would have been looked upon as an invasion. Now, in Lebanon, the Navy is shelling pro-Syrian forces, jets are conducting air strikes. And, by some nations this is considered an act of war. Farouk Chareh, Syrian Foreign Minister, told a news conference in Damascus: "The Americans opted for military escalation, and we see this as a dangerous development. This is exactly how the American involvement started in Vietnam." And



the Soviet news agency Tass charged that Reagan's decision on air strikes over Lebanon would allow Marines "to broaden their combat operations, unleash a new war beginning with a direct seizure of Lebanon and military provocations against Syria." Syria, to all intents and purposes, is a Soviet satellite, has been well re-supplied with arms, ammunition and the latest in war materiel, and is ready to take on both Israeli and United States military forces at any time Moscow gives the word. Syria can be used just as North Korea was used, just as North Vietnam was used, to fight the Soviet's battles without a single Russian soldier becoming personally involved, except as advisor, instructor, or strategist. And it is significant that, although direct intervention by the Russians themselves is not to be expected, as soon as the U.S. Navy went into action, Soviet warships appeared in the area, watching, waiting, reporting. This is the kind of a war game that John Foster Dulles called Brinkmanship. But at that time we still had sufficient U.S. forces to back up the bluffs.

On the domestic scene the fact of our being on the brink of war, with a foundering and confused foreign policy, and a domestic policy in shambles, may have caused the speed-up of so much early election campaigning. When Harold Stassen calls a conference to announce that he is running again for the eighth (or ninth) time, this is a kind of signal that the race has begun. Added confirmation from George McGovern who also says he has a chance. Straw polls are proliferating and the Democratic hopefuls are crowding the field. There's Walter Mondale, Alan Cranston, Reubin Askew, John Glenn, Gary Hart, Ernest Hollings, to name the principal candidates. And they'll all spend millions, mostly other people's money, for a useless purpose. Certainly, the TV, radio, newspapers, periodicals, billboards, all will become gold mines for the mass media. But in the final analysis, there is a Power Elite that will name who is to run as a Democrat. And that same Power Elite will decide who is to run as a Republican. And after the people have been given "a choice" they will go to the polls and vote for whoever is to be a future occupant of an office for which the Constitution declares they have no right to vote. And it all will be marked down as "a good show" and another display of "democracy in action." However, there is one thing about this next election which may portend the future our country may take.

Once upon a time there was a comparative unknown save to the Rockefeller crowd, Zbigniew Brzezinski, who wrote a book that caused the formation of the Trilateral Commission, propelled him into public office as a National Security Advisor, and caused a further decay of America as a Nation. There may be another book, by a comparatively unknown author, which is being praised to the skies by the leading Democratic candidates, and looked upon as a veritable political gospel. As you might expect, the author is a Harvard professor, named Robert Reich. Its title, The Next American Frontier. Candidate Ernest Hollings says Reich's grand design is a "gifted vision" and is "one of America's prized national resources." Candidate Gary Hart confesses that Reich has captured his imagination since "nothing less than America's economic future is at stake" and Reich has the answer. Candidate Walter Mondale calls the book "one of the most important works of the decade." Cranston has emitted similar praises. But let's back up and begin again:

Back when Ronald Reagan was talking like a true conservative while campaigning for the Presidency, he made the statement that "Fascism was really the basis of the New Deal." Walter Mondale was shocked, condemned Reagan's statement and at the 1980 Democratic Convention told the delegates, "After all, what kind of person would try to wipe out every program since Roosevelt? He'd have to be a person who believes 'Fascism was really the basis for the New Deal'! Who would ever say something like that? Ronald Reagan." But Reagan didn't withdraw the charge, instead expanded it, saying: "Anyone who wants to look at the writings of the members of the Brain Trust of the New Deal will find that President Roosevelt's



advisors admired the fascist system. They thought that private ownership with government management and control a la the Italian system was the way to go and that has been evident in all their writings." Thomas James Norton, constitutional authority and author of "Undermining the Constitution, a History of Lawless Government," said the same thing. And to prove it, one might read The Roosevelt I Knew by Frances Perkins, Roosevelt's Secretary of Labor. In Chapter 17 she refers to NRA official Hugh Johnson as "a member of the President's so-called 'brain trust'." and adds:

"It was no easy task to persuade General Johnson to set up advisory committees... The larger competitive problems between industries he could settle himself. He had the interests of labor at heart, too. If he hadn't just given me a copy of The Corporate State by Raffaello Viglione in which the neat Italian system of dictatorship for the benefit of the people was glowingly described, I might have felt easier about his counter-proposal to select a labor man to sit at his right and a businessman at his left, for whom he could outline the code and ask if they had any objections."

This is a precise definition of economic fascism: a labor man sitting on the right, a businessman sitting on the left, and a government official sitting in the middle and running the show. According to fascist theorists, workers and employers were to be collectivized into separate groups. The union bosses and the captains of industry were expected to bargain and reach agreements over wages, prices, hours of work, etc., and then submit their agreement to the government for final approval. Only the visible government will not be giving the final approval; that will be done by that same Power Elite which is really the government of the United States of America.

Though he is careful not to use the terms "corporate state" or "economic fascism", this is exactly what Robert Reich is proposing in his book The New American Frontier (Times Books, 1983. \$16.60), and which the Democratic leaders are so wild about. They see it as a justification of Roosevelt's New Deal Program, rewritten and revised and made to appear something more than a fascist dictatorship. Says Reich: "We need a political revitalization as badly as - and in large measure because - we need a new economic one. . . . We will need leaders who are not afraid to recognize frankly the political choices that are entailed in major economic change. . . . We also need a national bargaining arena for allocating the burdens and benefits of major adjustment strategies. Such an arena would enable the nation to achieve a broad-based consensus about adjustment. It would enable government, business and labor to fashion explicit agreements to restructure American industry." (Emphasis added). This, we repeat, is the explicit language of fascism. And the liberal democrats are all for it because it also is approved by that Power Elite which is really the United States Government.

To return to our cartoon conversation with which we began this Report. Imagine the megacorporation executive saying: "Sure, we're on the brink of war. And sure, we're behind in the arms race. And I know we're foundering about with a confused foreign policy. I also know our domestic policy is in shambles. But what the hell? We're going Fascist, and that's just what's needed to complete our New International Economic Order!!!"

We often wonder what might happen if these Power Elitists could read and understand God's judgment about them as stated in the Second Psalm.

---

Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Where minimum first class postage rates permit, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Please address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thrity . . . . . Number Thrity-Eight . . . . . September 23, 1983

## **WE'VE BEEN DOWN THAT PATH BEFORE**

It seems almost inevitable that governments, like most people, are inclined to make the same mistake again and again. Lebanon is a critical example. Back in 1958 there was civil war in the country, there seemed little chance of resolving the conflict outside of foreign intervention. This wasn't anything new to Lebanon. There had been civil war in the country ever since its creation as a French mandate at the end of World War I. The country was made up of some irreconcilable religions: Maronite Christians, Sunnite and Shiite Muslims, and Druses which are different from all the other kinds of Muslims. They all fought, occasionally managed to massacre each other. But Beirut managed to maintain itself as an important trading city, nevertheless. In 1958 things were not much worse than they had been previously except that President Eisenhower felt that if some country wouldn't step in and bring order and authority to the then existing Lebanese government, the Communists might do just that and take over the whole country. Accordingly, President Eisenhower sent United States Marines into the country to restore order and give aid and authority to the government. He didn't send in a mere contingent of 1200 Marines; he sent about ten times that many. And there was little real trouble for the Marines. The Syrians were not strong enough to make trouble, the various religious groups didn't want to kill U.S. Marines; they wanted to kill each other. The Soviets weren't yet ready to take a chance. Anyway, a semblance of order was restored. But, in his book "White House Years: Waging of Peace, 1956-1961," Dwight Eisenhower wrote:

If the Lebanese army were unable to subdue the rebels when we had secured their capital and protected their government, I felt we were backing up a government with so little popular support that we probably should not be there.

Sound advice then. Sounder advice now. Because much has changed in the past 25 years. The Soviet Union has become a military power that must be reckoned with for obvious reasons. Syria as Moscow's surrogate in the area had been well re-supplied with the latest in military hardware, sufficient to sink even the U.S.S. New Jersey if so ordered. Israel is now a threat to take over the whole area if the U.S. will permit, and possibly assist. And the Maronites, Sunnites, Shites, and Druses are still killing each other and jeopardizing the American, French and Italian "multinational peace-keeping force" which is bottled up in three small pockets along the shoreline outside Beirut. Our Marines were sent into Lebanon for the official purpose of restoring order, strengthening the Lebanese Army, and helping the Gemayal government establish itself as a real government over all of Lebanon. But there is little chance of doing what the Marines were supposed to do. It would be best to prepare ourselves for the imminent collapse of the Gemayal government, along with U.S. policy for the entire Middle East, which even President Reagan admits is "on the ragged edge." Besides the Druses that are presently firing on the three elements of this "multinational force", there are some 50,000 Syrian troops anxious to humiliate the United States because of our favoritism toward Israel. Most Americans agree with Senator Barry Goldwater who said: "We have watched Israel, Lebanon and the Palestine Liberation Organization bring this mess about. If there is going to be a Middle East war in spite of every dollar we've spent and every effort we've made, then let them have a war. It is not the United States' job to prevent a war in that part of the world." An editorial in the Fort Lauderdale Sun-Sentinel of September 21 also expressed the general attitude of most Americans. Headlined "Bring the Marines

Home Now," It said, and we quote:

"Cpl. David L. Reagan, 21, of Chesapeake, Va.

"2nd Lt. Donald G. Losey, 28, of Winston-Salem, N.C.

"Staff Sgt. Alexander M. Ortega, 26, of Rochester, N.Y.

"Lance Cpl. Randy W. Clark, 19, of Minong, Wisc.

"Cpl. Pedro J. Valle, of San Juan, P.R.

"These are not just names randomly selected from some national phone book. These are United States Marines who served with a multi-national 'peacekeeping' force in Lebanon. These five Marines are dead, casualties of a conflict their nation refuses to acknowledge even exists. The man who claims these Marines were killed without entering 'situations where imminent involvement in hostilities is clearly indicated,' is Ronald W. Reagan, 72, of Santa Barbara, Calif. He is president of the United States, commander-in-chief of the nation's armed forces. He is alive and probably planning to seek re-election next year. The 535 men and women (U.S. Senators and Congressmen) who can put an end to this ghastly charade are instead debating the definition of war and other constitutional technicalities. These people, your elected representatives, are declaring their concern about the fighting while continuing to fund it. They should be told, by you, to stop it, now! Young men are dying over there for no clear purpose. Until the president and the Congress decide why the Marines are fighting, they shouldn't be asked to die. If the fighting and dying is in this nation's best interests, let's stop donkeying around. Let's send in more Marines and end this stalemate. Let's get in and get the job done - quickly, efficiently and with as little loss of American life as possible, and then let's get out. [But] if being in Lebanon is not in the national interest - if you are unwilling to see your sons die there - then let's get 'em out. Let's call them home, where they can't be shot and killed.

"The United States has been down this path before, and it wasn't a pleasant trip. We entered Vietnam to prop up a friendly but sagging government. We sent military advisers, then let the advisers defend themselves, then unleashed our own firepower to better defend the advisers. Finally, we took on the whole battle. It cost us 57,202 American lives and uncalculable national anguish. Is Lebanon worth doing Vietnam all over again? We don't think so. It certainly isn't worth the lives of our sons, nor that of any other son of South Florida. Is it worth the lives of young men from Chesapeake, VA.; Winston-Salem, N.C.; Rochester, N.Y.; San Juan, Puerto Rico; or Minong Wisconsin? These Americans died fighting somebody else's war. We think that's wrong and that it should be stopped. Now! All the constitutional questions can be decided later, after our boys stop dying. Let's not fight over words while our young men fight for their lives." (Unquote).

But President Reagan keeps insisting that his entire Middle East plan will fail if there is no cease-fire soon in Lebanon. Just how can 1200 Marines bottled up in a death trap near an airfield do anything to cause a cease-fire in Lebanon? Reagan still hopes for an end of fighting, despite opposition from Syria and the Palestine Liberation Organization. So he orders the U.S.S. New Jersey into the war because it has heavier and longer-range firepower. With about 20,000 Druse and 50,000 Syrians attacking or ready to attack, just what will the remains of 1200 Marines do to bring about a cease-fire? And what will be left of them if they are ordered to stay in their bunkers for another 18 months?

And there yet remains that other, the Central American war front which we must consider. In a bitter note columnist Patrick Henry wrote: "We Americans have been living off credibility piled up by sacrifice and valor of previous generations. Now our enemies - though still wary - are beginning to see we are not who we once were. Everywhere they are beginning to call the American bluff. In Nicaragua a combined army, militia and police force in excess of 100,000 men has been trained and

equipped with Cuban and Warsaw Pact support. . . the purpose of which is expulsion from Central America of the nation identified in the Sandinista national anthem as the enemy of all mankind." So, we are faced with the possibility of two wars, one that isn't ours to fight but which we seem willing to fight; another one on our own continent which we seem unwilling to fight or prevent, and which our own government may secretly promote.

Complicating the situation is the distrust of our own government which has become more pronounced because of the do-nothing attitude regarding the Soviet shooting down of the KAL 007 over the Sea of Japan. The misinformation and disinformation that has filled news columns and air waves is a part of the reason. First reports said there was a seven hour wait before President Reagan was even informed of the tragedy. Then came the story that Reagan would not return to Washington to take command before finishing his vacation. Seems he was out riding, which is reminiscent of a former Secretary of State who was out riding when the Pearl Harbor attack occurred. Informed of the importance of the event and the necessity of his returning to Washington immediately, the President was handed brilliantly worded speeches that contained much harsh rhetoric and no real action. Then came the seeking after excuses, the near apologies for blaming the Soviets for murdering 269 persons. Then President Reagan refused to attend a memorial service for Congressman Larry McDonald, but did attend one at the Washington National Cathedral, where Bishop John T. Walker praised the President for responding to the Soviet attack with "controlled anger." So the case went to the UN where the USSR has a permanent veto. And where Ambassador Lichenstein warmed the hearts of Americans and cooled the people in the State Department by telling the Soviet delegates they could pack up and leave any time they wished, and take the UN with them. "We will put no impediment in your way" and "the members of the U.S. mission to the United Nations will be down at dockside waving you a fond farewell as you sail into the sunset." Of course, "State" said he didn't really mean it.

So, like the chemical murder of people in Cambodia, the extermination of whole communities of men, women and children in Afghanistan, the persecution of the Poles, and the promotion of terrorism throughout the world, the Korean airline incident will soon be forgotten. But not so the imminent dangers in the countries of South and Central America. There real danger is developing, much of it brought on by our own government! And by what Jesus described as wolves in sheep's clothing, preaching the gospel of liberation theology.

An item appearing on the "Inside Page" of The Review of the News, 9/21/83 reads: " 'Matthew, Marx, Luke and John' is what the Institute of Policy Studies is calling its new major program on 'liberation theology' to mine activists in the religious community for recruits and influence." Not much has been published in the commercial media about the important influence this "liberation theology" has had in Latin America, as it is preached by certain leftist elements of the Catholic Church, as well as by some agencies within the World and National Councils of Churches. "Liberation theology" promotes the idea that Jesus was really a socialist and a political revolutionary, and that Christianity and Communism are quite compatible. In this connection we have recently received an unusual article from an unusual source which deals with this subject. Special Office Brief is the name of an "Early Warning System" which deals almost exclusively with political and military intelligence information of importance to Western Nations. It's rather exclusive, "fundamental subscription of 350 U.S. dollars per annum" which includes about 20 issues. Its Issue No. 234 of 8th September 1983 carries a refutation of "liberation theology" which, to most Christians who have gone beyond "the milk of the Word" will seem very simple and elemental. But since so many millions seem to be falling for this false "liberation theology", the article needs to be read and published. It is written from the British

point of view, and more or less from a political point of view, but still expresses a Christian point of view. We quote from that article:

A big lie often proves effective. A very big lie is presently received even by professing Conservatives. It is that Marxism is an evolved concept of the 19th century and save for its more violent manifestations has a great deal in common with the teachings of Christ. The latter assertion has only recently been made on British Television by the wife of one of Mrs. Thatcher's leading Ministers and in writing to a reader of Special Office Brief by one of the leaders of the Salvation Army. It has also been made by a Minister of the Nicaraguan Administration who is a Jesuit Priest. But the foregoing are only three examples. What is the truth?

The writings of Karl Marx were only a voluminous rehash of ideas canvassed for centuries by persons in revolt against orthodoxy. Marx did not exist at the time of the French Revolution....The theories canvassed (then) were exactly those later propagated by Marx, many moves removed from their origins. In September 1642 Charles I addressing his troops said: "You shall meet no enemies but traitors, most of them Brownists, Anabaptists and Atheists; such who desire to destroy both Church and State..." There was and is nothing new about Marxism whatsoever. We invite readers to send us one single quotation from the Gospels which evidences that Christ propagated Socialist, revolutionary or Marxist views.

You may not believe Christ. You may not believe in a God at all. You may believe in part, but not all of scripture. We understand that. This is not a Religious tract and we are not Evangelists by calling. What we must however say is that it is a complete lie to assert that Christ preached one single word akin to the hypothesis of Marx, that He was a social revolutionary, or that by one single word He forecast a social evolution ending with a humanistic order of society akin to modern Liberal Socialistic, or humanistic thought. He did not. Nor was He crucified on account of any anti Roman agitation. On such score Pilate expressly stated he found no fault. He was crucified to pacify a Religious opinion which objected to His claim to be the prophesied Messiah Who would redeem from Sin in place of the redemption provided under Jewish atonement procedures. That was the charge eventually brought and accepted by Pilate with an expression of regret, disapproval and great fear on the part of Pilate's wife who was profoundly troubled. It is desirable to reject the falsity now canvassed by persons who should know better and who see fit to aid an age old revolutionary tendency by canvassing that Christ and Marx preached the same doctrine. They did not. Indeed the entire Bible from start to finish is a highly conservative library of books with repeated appeals for kindly personal liberality and charity. . . . canvassing strict family observances, the sanctity of inheritance, and as to equality (save about salvation) it speaks nowhere of equality be it on earth or in heaven.

One can disbelieve. But one cannot correctly assert that any form of Socialism is canvassed in one single line of Holy Scripture because it is not. . . . As the Leftists (such as the Rockefeller Riverside Baptist "Church" in New York) are so devoutly keen on Scriptural authority for their position, perhaps they will be good enough to tell this office upon what precise Scripture they rely to justify:

1) Abortion on demand?

2) Homosexual relationships?

It would be interesting. (End of quotes from "Special Office Brief," Published by Kilbrittain Newspapers, Ltd., 81 Merrion Square, Dublin 2, Ireland).

---

Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Where minimum first class postage rates permit, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Please address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Thirty-Nine . . . . . September 30, 1983

## WHY RESURRECT THE UNITED NATIONS?

John the Revelator wrote of a beast with seven heads, one of which was "as if it were wounded unto death" but was healed and then "there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies." In our mind's eye we can see a resemblance between the two which makes it seem that the United Nations could be considered a rough copy of that beast of Revelation. With the UN, six of its heads are autonomous agencies: IMF, World Bank, Gatt, IFC, UNESCO, and UNICEF. All these, since their very inception, have been busily drafting declarations, conventions, treaties and in other ways writing international laws and pouring out taxpayers' money, each performing its assigned duties as a part of the "Piecemeal Functionalism" which is to create the One World Government. But the principal head, the United Nations itself, had been largely written off and declared virtually dead except for its use as a debating society. This is partly because the five-nation veto power of the Security Council renders impossible any really important action; partly because the one-nation, one-vote scheme (except in the case of the USSR which demanded three votes), is impractical when any one mini-state has the same power as a Western, civilized, industrial nation; and partly because the UN General Assembly is so loaded with have-not Nations and Communist sympathizers that any worthwhile action would be impossible by a General Assembly vote.

So, the New World Planners had given up on that seventh and most important head of the UN which had been "wounded unto death", admitting that it could never serve as a World Government. And new ways were sought to fulfill their plans. That's when the program of "Piecemeal Functionalism" was adopted, using the six remaining heads of the UN as Cabinet Departments of a new World Order. However, a little life was given the UN itself when Willy Brandt's blueprint for a New International Economic Order was accepted and promoted. And now President Reagan himself has given the East River Spycamp a new life by using it as a forum to appeal for aid in matters that should be handled by the United States Government itself. This in spite of Deputy Ambassador Lichenstein's candid statement that "The United States strongly encourages member states [of the UN] to seriously consider removing themselves and this organization from the soil of the United States. We will put no impediment in your way. And we will be at dockside bidding you a fond farewell as you set off in the sunset." Fearing a national standing ovation for the Ambassador, the State Department and the White House rushed to smooth ruffled feathers and to assure the Soviet delegation that Lichenstein was speaking for himself and not for the American government. But 24 hours later President Reagan was forced to try to save future votes by saying: "I think the gentleman who spoke the other day had the hearty approval of most people in America in his suggestion that we weren't asking anyone to leave, but if they chose to leave, goodbye." Then came a second blow at the UN when it was suggested in Congress that our payments to the UN ought to be reduced. Nevertheless, President Reagan proceeded to treat the UN as though it really were a World Government, paid obeisance to its General Assembly. Result: The head that was wounded unto death, was quickly revived and, as U.S. News asserted: "The eyes of the world suddenly are focusing on big power politics at the United Nations." But, let's backtrack and fill in some details:

With the shooting down of KAL Flight 007 and the murder of 269 people, 61 of whom were Americans including a United States Congressman, there came an immediate



demand from the people that our government retaliate. Among the more rational demands was that all grain sales, shipments or giveaways to the USSR be stopped. And immediately came the protests, allegedly from the farmers and the rural bankers. According to the controlled news media, the cancellation of grain shipments would "hurt Americans more than the Russians." But it seems that the protests actually came from the lobbyists for the Multinational Merchants of Grain, who had no desire to have their sales halted. Lenin said that "Grain is the currency of currencies." And there are said to be five multinational corporations that control the grain trade in this world, including all sales to the Soviet Union. According to R.E. McMaster, Jr., those five are: Continental Grain Co. (New York City), Louis Dreyfus Co. (Paris), Andre (Lausanne, Switzerland), Bunge Corporation, and Cargill, Inc. (Minneapolis). These multinationals have interests in steel, shipping, hotels, paint manufacturing, cattle ranches, glass manufacturing, real estate, banking, animal feeding, commodity brokerage, flour milling, and mining. Because grain is more important than oil, the influence of these multinationals can in no way be underestimated. These are the multinationals that manipulate the food dollar, and while these five food-controlling multinationals tend to stay in the shadows of international trade, their influence still "extends over three continents and has survived wars, famines, economic crashes, and revolutions. They have done whatever is necessary to survive, forming alliances with kings, queens, and communist rulers." (Quoted from "Wealth For All," volume on economics, by R.E. McMaster, Jr. A.N., Inc., P.O. Box 67, Whitefish, Montana 59937. \$14.95). So, if you want to know why President Reagan refused to cancel sales of wheat, corn and soy beans to the Soviet Union, ask these five Multinational Merchants of Grain.

Next rational demand of the people because of the murder of innocents: impose strict economic sanctions on the Soviet Union; stop all trade and aid. But then came the refusal of the Megabankers and the Multinationals that trade with the Communist countries. The European Communist bloc countries owe the Big Banks \$80 billion. If they were to default on those loans, we are told that this could bring down the entire American banking system. So, say the Rockefeller Interests: "We have a vested financial interest in preventing the collapse of international communism." Whether we the people have any such vested interest is questionable; but the Trilateralists, the Megabankers and certain Multinational Corporations do have a vested interest in keeping Communism alive and well, even though this will always be at the expense of the American taxpayers. So, that's why President Reagan was careful to impose no economic sanctions on the Soviet Union. Instead, he retaliated by cancelling some Aeroflot flights. This, incidentally, caused some sympathy for the Soviets since that veteran Communist Andrei Gromyko could say he was afraid to attend the current UN General Assembly meeting because his airplane couldn't land on an American airfield.

The third important demand of the people of America, because of the Soviet murder of innocents over the Sea of Japan, called for the expulsion of Soviet diplomats and all having any connection whatsoever with the Communist governments. This demand was, of course, soundly rejected by the Administration because any such action would interfere with the making of future deals of any kind with the USSR. It might even jeopardize the continued existence of the Soviet government. And, as we said, "We have a vested interest in preventing the collapse of international communism."

But here is the point we wish to stress: Unable to act as a President of the United States should act because of certain vested interests seeking to merge the USSR and the USA into a World Government, Reagan gave up and surrendered to the United Nations! First, he appealed to the UN to act as judge and jury in the case of the shooting down of KAL Flight 007. In doing so he knew full well there would be no decision and all would be forgotten, given time. Next, and worst of all, Reagan then



went personally before the UN General Assembly to ask that world body to help in arranging arms deals between the United States and the Soviet Union. To treat the UN General Assembly as though it were the arbiter of problems between two governments is to make it an arbiter, and therefore having the authority, if not the power, of a World Government! We feel that Reagan actually recognized the UN as a world government because of his opening words when he addressed the 38th session of the United Nations General Assembly on September 26, 1983. We quote from his speech as published in The New York Times of September 27th:

"... I have come to discuss how we can keep faith with the dreams that created this organization. The United Nations was founded in the aftermath of World War II to protect future generations from the scourge of war. ... What has happened to the dreams of the UN's founders? What has happened to the spirit which created the UN? The answer is clear: Governments got in the way of the dreams of the people." Let's repeat that statement: "Governments got in the way of the dreams of the people." Does Ronald Reagan mean that governments should be gotten out of the way? That they should be eliminated, and all should submit to the higher authority of the United Nations? Is this the way peace is to be brought to the world? That's exactly what the International Communists say! But what, precisely, were the dreams of the founders of the UN? Let's take a backward look at this international organization that was supposed to end war, bring peace, and protect future generations.

By happenstance we were at the founding session of the United Nations, at the Cow Palace in San Francisco in the spring of 1945. We were a war correspondent with Mutual Broadcasting System, awaiting orders to rejoin General MacArthur's Command then in Manila. At the time we didn't understand the full implications of this Conspiracy with which we all must deal eventually. But we did recognize the American delegation as a peculiar crew. For, of about 200 Americans acting in various capacities from Secretary General to guards, approximately 50 of them were members of one secret and then little known club: The Council on Foreign Relations. Many of these CFR members were also Communists. Alger Hiss acted as Secretary General. His secretary was Dalton Trumbo, one of the Hollywood Ten. Chief moderator of the group was Leo Paslovsky who was to take the finished draft of the UN Charter, rush it to Washington and get approval of it by the United States Senate before most of the Senators even knew what that Charter contained. Then there was Harry Dexter White, who had arranged a new international money system. Other CFR delegates to the UN organizational meeting, not Communists, included Secretary of State Edward Stettinius, John Foster Dulles, John J. McCloy, Nelson Rockefeller, David Rockefeller, Adlai Stevenson, Philip Jessup, Ralph Bunche, and others. The UN Charter was written by CFR members, Alger Hiss supervising, with the Russian delegation advising and making certain changes in the Charter. Once approved, and then valued at \$8 million was donated by the Rockefeller family as a permanent home for the UN. In a letter written in November 1960, at a time when the CFR was still almost unknown to all save parties to The Conspiracy, we wrote: "This whole Council on Foreign Relations crowd was interested in one thing only and that was in getting the United States into a World Government which would be ruled by their masters in New York City and in Moscow. This charter, which was to be the most portentous record in the history of the Congress, was adopted by the UN conference on June 26, 1945, brought to Washington about July 1, and prepared for presentation to the United States Senate, and pushed through the Senate in a few week's time, adopted as a treaty July 28th, 1945. ... If the U.S. Senators had known then that Hiss, White, and Paslovsky were to become identified as communist agents, they would never have considered a document of such dire import to the United States."

It would be unfair to say that the UN has been a total failure as a preventative of the

scourge of wars. It assisted with the partitioning of Palestine when Israel was carved out of that country. It was of great help to the natives when Africa was "decolonized" and the former empires of Great Britain, France, Holland, Portugal and Spain were broken up to make new mini-states. The Korean War wasn't really a war; it was a UN Police Action, still unresolved, of course. And there was a UN peace-keeping force in Southern Lebanon for years, supposedly keeping PLO and Israeli forces from each others' throats. That peacekeeping force has been replaced by a very non-UN American-Italian-French multinational force which apparently is going to remain in and around Beirut for another 18 months, inviting further war. In the Middle East, most dangerous spot on the globe, the UN hasn't been very successful. In an excellent article in the current Reader's Digest (10/83), titled "The Broken Promises of the United Nations," we are told that "Foreign ministers and diplomats from 157 nations are convened this month in New York City for the 38th session of the General Assembly of the United Nations. Speeches resound in the huge auditorium. A thick layer of blue smoke hangs over the crowd at the bar in the Delegates Lounge. Nearby, in the spacious, dimly lit halls of the Conference Building, deputy delegates and assorted functionaries curl up in overstuffed chairs for long naps, with newspapers draped over their faces. In the Secretariat Building, soaring above the East River, extravagantly paid bureaucrats churn out a flood of memoranda, reports and propaganda. Unfortunately, all this rhetoric, diplomatic shoulder-rubbing and paper productivity will have few of the effects envisioned by the brightest minds of a war-weary world when they founded the organization in 1945. For what the UN was intended to be it is not. What it was intended to do it has not done. In the waning years of its fourth decade, it has become instead a frustrating, corrupted, profligate and . . . dangerous place." It has also become a favorite hangout for KGB agents posing as diplomats. And it has become; "An organization that sanctions the violent overthrow of sovereign governments; one of the Soviet Union's most important espionage posts in the West; a political base, a source of funds and a propaganda organ for terrorist organizations; the advocate of a new 'world order' amounting to global socialism; and a forum for anti-American, anti-Western, anti-free-enterprise activity." (Quoted from Reader's Digest Special Report which should be read by everyone).

And it was to this corrupt organization that the President of the United States appealed for support in resolving the case of the killing of 269 innocents by the Soviet murderers. It was to this forum that he paid obeisance and gave honor as though it were really a World Government. As U.S. Ambassador to the UN Jeane J. Kirkpatrick admits, "most Americans ignore the UN....(But) We, President Reagan and the team he appointed to the UN, have not been willing to ignore these attacks. We take seriously this organization on which our nation spends nearly \$2 billion a year."

We believe that Ambassador Kirkpatrick's Deputy Ambassador is more to the point when he invites the UN and its member nations to get out of the United States, and that it would be a patriotic and honorable gesture to join him at dockside wishing them a fond farewell as they sail off in the sunset. It would have been a far greater thing if Ronald Reagan had not tried to revive that seventh head which was wounded unto death.

---

Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Where minimum first class postage rates permit, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Please address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Forty . . . . . October 7, 1983

## THEY CALLED IT A VICTORY AT MORTON GROVE

For the past fifteen years, ever since the passage of the Gun Control Act of 1968, the people that want to confiscate our handguns have been trying to get some legislation on the books that would really advance their cause. Their cause being the absolute elimination of all firearms except for police and the armed forces. But there are more than 100 million gun owners in the United States, and the U.S. Congress isn't about to lose all those votes by passing any stronger anti-gun legislation. For example, there is in the Senate at the present time a move to amend the Gun Control Act of 1968 to make it easier for citizens to own, purchase and sell handguns, and to make the sentences more severe for those using guns in the commission of federal crimes. An item in USA TODAY on Oct. 5th notes that the Reagan administration has approved the measure "to make it easier for citizens to own...handguns." In 1979 Senator Kennedy introduced a bill to outlaw the so-called Saturday night specials, but the bill couldn't even get a favorable report in the Judiciary Committee. So, at the Congressional level, the anti-gun forces haven't a chance of success. But, as Congressman Philip Crane observes:

"Having been thus thwarted in the legislative arena, gun prohibitionists are turning increasingly to local government and the federal bureaucracy as vehicles of disarmament. In light of urban attitudes toward the misuse of handguns, big-city mayors and police bureaucrats are among the most ardent supporters of gun control. The U.S. Conference of Mayors, through its handgun control staff, has been in the forefront of those advocating the confiscation of privately owned arms. . . . The Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, and Firearms, an agency of the Department of the Treasury, is charged with enforcing federal firearms laws. It is responsible for licensing and regulating the nation's gun dealers. Since the bureau's activities in the areas of alcohol and tobacco have declined in recent years, BATF has expanded its antigun operations. Congressional hearings have thoroughly documented BATF's violations of civil liberties, violations which have become standard operating procedures for the bureau. Through questionable activities, including various forms of harassment, BATF has sought to increase its prosecution of gun owners, and thereby enhance its image. Also, at various times, the agency has put forth thinly disguised plans for the national registration of handguns." (Quoted from an introduction to "The Rights of Gun Owners," by Alan M. Gottlieb. Caroline House Publishers, Inc., Aurora, Ill. Copyright by The Second Amendment Foundation, 1981. Paperback, \$5.95).

That should provide the setting for the Morton Grove controversy. In 1981 the city council of Morton Grove, Illinois passed, against the strong protest of a majority of the city's 26,000 residents, an ordinance requiring that all citizens owning handguns must turn them in, or face a fine of \$500 and six months in jail. At latest count, only 17 guns had been turned in, and crime had increased to such an extent that citizens were forming neighborhood watch committees and patrols. The local police could not enforce the anti-gun ordinance, nor could the police protect the citizens from the criminals that began taking advantage of the fact that citizens feared to use guns to protect themselves. To demonstrate the popular disapproval of any such anti-gun ordinance, Morton Grove's neighboring village of Skokie, Ill. was asked to pass a similar ordinance. The Skokie village board turned down the proposed ordinance upon its first reading.

Morton Grove's ordinance could have become a precedent for other communities

where liberals were in control of the government, so the National Rifle Association and the Second Amendment Foundation challenged the Morton Grove ordinance in federal court. When it reached the Supreme Court, that body didn't actually uphold the Morton Grove law, as the media would have us believe. What it did was refuse to rule on the case because "The Second Amendment applies to Congress, not to states and localities." This gets down to the fundamentals of Constitutional law which have been overlooked and evaded, especially since the New Deal Administration. When the Bill of Rights was approved and added to the Constitution, the amendments were intended to apply only federally. The Second Amendment would not apply to States and localities, only to federal territories and to cases between states. For this reason, it should be noted that almost every State in the Union has its own equivalent of the Second Amendment. Twenty-two of them are written into the Constitutions of the respective States. Here are a few examples:

ALABAMA. That every citizen has a right to bear arms in defense of himself and the state. (Art. 1, sec. 26).

ARIZONA. The right of the individual citizen to bear arms in defense of himself or the state shall not be impaired. (Art. 2, sec. 26).

CALIFORNIA. Self-defense code: Penal Code 197. Homicide is justifiable when committed by any person in any of the following cases: 1. When resisting any attempt to murder any person, or to commit a felony, or to do some great bodily injury upon any person; or, 2. When committed in defense of habitation, property, or person, against one who manifestly intends or endeavors, by violence or surprise, to commit a felony, or against one who manifestly intends or endeavors, in a violent, riotous or tumultuous manner, to enter the habitation of another person for the purpose of offering violence to any person therein; or, 3. When committed in the lawful defense of such person...

COLORADO. The right of no person to keep and bear arms in defense of his home, person and property, or in aid of the civil power when thereto legally summoned, shall be called in question. (Art. 2, sec. 13).

CONNECTICUT. Every citizen has a right to bear arms in defense of himself and the state. (Art. 1, sec. 15).

FLORIDA. The right of the people to keep and bear arms in defense of themselves and of the lawful authority of the state shall not be infringed. (Art. 1, sec. 8).

INDIANA. The people shall have a right to bear arms, for the defense of themselves and the state. (Art. 1, sec. 32).

KANSAS. The people have the right to bear arms for their defense and security. (Art. 1, sec. 4).

KENTUCKY. All men are, by nature, free and equal, and have certain inherent and inalienable rights, among which may be reckoned: . . . 7. The right to bear arms in defense of themselves and of the state. (Art. 1, sec. 1).

MICHIGAN. Every person has a right to keep and bear arms for the defense of himself and the state. (Art. 1, sec. 6).

MISSISSIPPI. The right of every citizen to keep and bear arms in defense of his home, persons, or property, or in aid of the civil power when thereto legally summoned, shall not be called in question. (Art. 3, sec. 12).

---

Following item appeared in the Los Angeles Times, Sept. 29, 1983:

"Six former secretaries of state issued a joint statement declaring that the United Nations should keep its headquarters in the United States. The statement came in the wake of remarks last week by Charles M. Lichenstein, a U.S. delegate to the United Nations, who suggested that UN members who do not like the United States are free to go elsewhere and take the world organization with them. Signing the statement were Henry A. Kissinger, Alexander M. Haig, Jr., Cyrus R. Vance, Edmund Muskie, William P. Rogers and Dean Rusk."

All the foregoing are members of the Council on Foreign Relations.

---

Enough? Similar provisions for defense of himself and his property are contained in the Constitutions of Missouri, Montana, Nevada, New Mexico, Oklahoma, Oregon, Pennsylvania, South Dakota, Texas, and Vermont. Other states have provisions that are similar to the Second Amendment to the U.S. Constitution. However, instead of referring to the individual citizen specifically, these State Constitutions include the word "militia." So, let's look to its true meaning.

The Founding Fathers, for very obvious reasons, had an abiding fear of Big Government. As they were drafting the Constitution, they could still remember the horrible costs in life of that long and bloody war against one form of tyranny. They were not about to establish a new government that would permit more despotism. Their real concern was that it was necessary to create a central government, and yet that central government could so easily evolve into a dictatorship, with States' Rights crushed and people's rights liquidated. They believed that if the people themselves were well armed, at their own expense, responsible to their respective States and not to the federal government, this would form an effective barrier to any such tyranny. The Virginia Constitution of 1776 provided that "no free man shall be debarred the use of arms within his own land." Said Patrick Henry: "The great object is that every man be armed . . . everyone who is able may have a gun." After the framing of the Constitution George Washington declared: "Firearms stand next in importance to the Constitution itself. They are the American people's liberty teeth and keystone under independence. . . .From the hour the Pilgrims landed, to the present day, events, occurrences, and tendencies prove that to ensure peace, security, and happiness, the rifle and the pistol are equally indispensable." Samuel Adams authored a resolution that the "Constitution never be construed to authorize Congress to prevent the people of the United States who are peaceable citizens, from keeping their own guns."

From the quotations from the Founding Fathers, it should be obvious that when the Second Amendment speaks of the militia, it refers to every able-bodied citizen who can carry a gun. In debating the ratification of the Constitution before the Virginia Assembly, George Mason stated, "I ask who are the militia? They consist now of the whole people, except a few public officials." Patrick Henry echoed the statement. In our own time Webster's Dictionary is considered something of an authority on the subject of definitions. Its New Collegiate Dictionary of 1976, on page 730, gives this definition of "Militia": "A part of the organized forces of a country liable to call only in emergency. 2. The whole body of able-bodied male citizens declared by law as being subject to call for military service." On January 21, 1903, Congress gave a statutory definition, defined the militia as consisting of all able-bodied male citizens "more than 18 and less than 45 years of age." The US Code, 1970, Title 10 gives an equivalent definition.

However, it should be understood that when the word "militia" is used, it refers to all able-bodied men who are responsible to the State in which they reside, and responsible to the federal government only if and when all able-bodied men are called as the result of a national emergency. This is true of all armed civilians; their rights are from and their obligations are to the State of which they are a citizen. This fact is explained quite clearly by the late, lamented Larry McDonald, who recently gave his life for his country and his people. We quote him on this subject.

\* \* \* \* \*

Under the principles of English common law which were grafted into the first eight amendments of the American Bill of Rights, every person has the inviolable right to certain things (freedom of speech, assembly, religion). If he illegally harms others in the exercise of any of these rights, he is subject to punishment, after fair and impartial trial, by the government to which he is answerable for his private activities. That is why the Founding Fathers directed the Bill of Rights exclusively at the federal

government: people were to be answerable for their private activities only to state authority, except with regard to powers which the Constitution gives to the federal government. The phrase "separation of church and state" appears nowhere in the Constitution or Bill of Rights. But the intent of the First Amendment clearly is to build an impregnable wall between the church and the federal state, leaving the people free to permit such government-church relations as they please in their own states.

The Second Amendment says: "A well regulated Militia, being necessary to the security of a free state, the right of the people to keep and bear Arms, shall not be infringed." That is an unequivocal prohibition against federal gun-control laws. The Second Amendment left the people free, on the other hand, to have whatever gun-control laws they pleased, in their own states.

For as long as history has been recorded, there have been instances where rulers forbade their subjects to own any arms, from a broadsword to a bow and arrow. The reason for such suppression is clear: the tyrants feared their subjects might revolt. The Framers of our Constitution were well aware of the dangers of despotism: the Battles of Lexington and Concord had occurred because the British militia was trying to seize the colonials' supply of arms and gunpowder. The men who had led the revolt against England were not about to risk creating a new government that could disarm the citizenry.

Today, because of great public concern over rising crime and other dangerous social conditions, advocates of federal gun-confiscating laws are receiving more support than ever before. But confiscating arms from law-abiding citizens, in an effort to reduce crime, is like outlawing ballpoint pens to prevent spelling errors. The solution to our problem is not better gun control, but better crime control. The swift apprehension of criminals, combined with quick, sure, and firm justice, is the only approach that will work. (End of statement by the late Larry McDonald).

**SUMMARY.** The anti-gun lobbyists were doing quite well at the federal level until the passage of the Gun Control Act of 1968. Then they began to misfire at the national level and began aiming at local communities. In many cases they were able to catch communities and big cities off guard; were able to persuade councilmen and commissioners, mayors and other local politicians to pass anti-gun ordinances. There were temporary successes in Chicago and San Francisco, but their biggest gains have been in smaller cities. The most popularized affair was the passage of the Morton Grove anti-gun ordinance. The gun grabbers are still having some success in other communities, even though it is evident that whenever an anti-gun law is passed, crime increases in that area. And, by a strange quirk in their character, those most vigorous in seeking gun controls for law-abiding citizens are also working to reduce punishment for criminals, and make the victims the criminals. The man who uses a gun to defend his home and family can be sued by the housebreaker. And there have been court cases in which it was ruled that the local government cannot, therefore, will not, protect the people; and that the police are under no obligation to protect civilians. Given these circumstances, who can blame people for deciding that they are going to have to protect themselves, and purchase guns for that purpose? One good thing: here is an evil that can be fought at the local level. No need to appeal to Washington; just make demands on your State Capitol and your local government. A housecleaning at the local level will go farther toward helping the country than working to elect some President who can do nothing to help you.

---

Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Where minimum first class postage rates permit, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Please address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Forty-One . . . . . October 14, 1983

## TO LIQUIDATE THE LEADERS

Sirens sounded across South Korea on a gray, rainy morning to signal a moment of silent prayer at the start of funeral rites for 17 government officials who had been killed in a terrorist bombing in Rangoon, Burma. President Chun Doo-hwan had escaped by minutes the bomb explosion on Sunday, October 9th. There were reports that at least a million mourners attended the services, including U.S. Secretary of Defense Caspar Weinberger. This was a second tragedy to be experienced by the South Koreans, since many were still mourning the death of friends and loved ones who were aboard the KAL 007 which was shot down by a Communist pilot, and on which there also were 31 Americans, including Congressman Larry McDonald. Looking back at certain past assassinations and mass murders, there seems to be a discernible connection between a number of such events:

- 1) The attempted assassination of President Reagan;
- 2) The near assassination of the Pope;
- 3) The murder of Larry McDonald;
- 4) The attempted murder of an entire South Korean government in Rangoon. These plus some character assassinations and attempted character assassinations on the part of the media;
- 5) The character assassination of Interior Secretary James Watt;
- 6) The continuing harassment by the media of Senators Jesse Helms and Steve Symms, and the currently building pressure against all conservative Senators and Congressmen standing for re-election. Here is a type of war against neither countries nor organizations as such, but against individuals, against present or potential leaders in certain fields of endeavor where they offer obstructions to the development of the New World Order or the expansion of the Communist Empire. It is a kind of war which seems to go beyond communism itself, beyond liberalism or Trilateralism, beyond even governments. Perhaps a review of the uses of political assassinations and mass murders in American and certain aspects of world history will be revealing and rewarding.

The word was coined in the 12th or 13th century, during the time of the Crusades. The Crusaders were of a mixed lot. According to the eminent English historian, Charles Mackay, "While religion inspired the masses, another agent was at work upon the nobility. These were fierce and lawless; tainted with every vice, endowed with no virtue, and redeemed by one good quality alone, that of courage. The only religion they felt was the religion of fear." These members of the nobility, leaders in the Crusades, were for the most part ambitious men, filled with greed for glory and gold, and many with hatred for any other of the leaders who seemed to stand in their way. It was decidedly unChristian to murder such opponents. But there was an Ismaili leader who saw it as a godly duty to destroy Christians, and who welcomed any additional reward that might come to him in the way of gold. He was religiously eager to assist certain members of the nobility. He was Hassan ibn al-Sabbah, leader of a small sect of Islam, who had gained control of certain mountain fortresses south of the Caspian Sea, and who came to be known as the Old Man of the Mountain. Under him were members organized into strict secret classes, according to their degree of initiation into the secrets of the order. In this, the Secret Order was very similar to those secret organizations which had developed throughout Europe: The Rosicrucians, Druses, the various Illuminati organizations, the Jacobins, Grand Orient Masonry, etc. However, with this particular Ismaili sect ruled by the Old Man of the



Mountain, the members of the highest degree were called devotees, and they were trained to seek martyrdom. They were given drugs (hashish), treated to great sensual pleasures, and were told this was a foretaste of what they could expect when they got to heaven, if they died at their duties. So happily they went to kill and be killed, and many a Christian leader became their victim. These Ismaili devotees were called assassins, an English adaptation of the Arabic word meaning "users of hashish." The word has stuck throughout the centuries. Of course, few of today's assassins are expecting more than "eternal rest" after doing their duty. But they are given their "heaven on earth" before the event. Careful psychopolitical indoctrination, sensual pleasures, great amounts of money to spend on lavish vacation-like visits in various countries and cities, best possible accommodations, and every aid and convenience is given by accomplices up to the time of the assassination. And often they even survive the ordeal and live to a ripe old age in some convenient prison or mental hospital, like the two who were unsuccessful in their attempts to assassinate a President and a Pope.

America's first important and successful assassin was said to be an actor by name of John Wilkes Booth, who murdered President Lincoln. Most history books will say the assassination came about because of the slavery issue, some will speak of President Lincoln's determination to preserve the Republic, which antagonized the secessionist South. But the real reason for Lincoln's execution is seldom mentioned. The London Bankers had done much to precipitate the War Between the States because their chief source of great revenue consisted of the financing of wars. But President Lincoln refused to borrow money from them to prosecute the war. Instead, he issued "Greenbacks" and imposed a temporary income tax. And he was very outspoken. He said:

"As a result of the war, corporations have been enthroned and an era of corruption in high places will follow and the money power of the country will endeavor to prolong its reign by working on the prejudices of the people until wealth is aggregated in the hands of a few and the Republic is destroyed. I feel at this moment more anxiety for the safety of my country than ever before, even in the midst of war."

Soon after making that statement, the President was assassinated.

The 20th President of the United States, James Garfield, also was the victim of an assassin's bullet. History records that he met his death at the hands of an office seeker, one Charles Guiteau. But, there were a couple of money frauds at the time, one involving the collection of money at the Port of New York City, another involving the Post Office's "Star Route" fraud which involved millions of dollars. He was in the midst of prosecuting these frauds when, on July 2, 1881, he was shot, never fully recovered and died on September 19th of the same year. Here again, it was the money power which really brought about a second assassination of a President of the United States.

William McKinley was the third American President to become the victim of an assassin's bullet. For the first time, there is mention of the murderer having been an anarchist, Leo Czolgosz. And the fourth American President, John Kennedy, allegedly died as a result of a bullet fired by a Communist, his presumed assassin Lee Harvey Oswald. He died at Dallas, November 22, 1963. Four and a half years later, on June 5, 1968, presidential aspirant Robert Kennedy was assassinated in Los Angeles by a Jordanian immigrant, Sirhan B. Sirhan.

So much for presidents and presidential hopefuls. There is yet another list of deaths of government officials which is questionable. There was the case of Congressman Louis T. McFadden, 1876-1936. In an introduction to the collective speeches of Congressman McFadden, there is the following tribute:

"Few Americans today recognize the names of men like Congressman Charles Aug-

ustus Lindberg, Sr., father of the famed aviator, who fought against the passage of the Federal Reserve Act in 1913 and conducted one of the first investigations of the Banking and Money Trust in Congress; and of Congressman Louis Thomas McFadden. These men spent their lives in heroic combat, as grim and hopelessly as the winter at Valley Forge, but they never admitted the possibility of defeat. And they never lost the courage to go on. But America lost, because America did not support them in their struggle, and America is the loser today. . . . For ten years, Congressman McFadden had been Chairman of the House Banking and Currency Committee. While exercising the duties of this position he exposed some of the greatest crimes of the century, including his stinging indictment of the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System in which he charged them 'with having treasonably conspired to destroy constitutional government in the United States.' Because of these exposures, he had unleashed the full power of the international criminals against him. When he made these speeches, he was alone. He had nothing to look forward to save his own political demise." (From the Collective Speeches of Congressman Louis T. McFadden, Omni Publications, Hawthorne, CA 90250. Present price unknown). We reprint the previous statement because there is every reason to believe that Congressman McFadden died as a result of poisoning. There are unproved charges that the same type of death occurred in the case of Senator Pat McCarran who, among other important acts, as Chairman of the Senate Subcommittee on Internal Security, undertook a long and productive investigation of the CFR affiliate, the Institute of Pacific Relations, proved it was a channel for pro-Soviet propaganda in the United States, and the chief instrument in preventing the reception of military aid by General Chiang Kai-shek when the latter was fighting the Chinese Communists under Mao Tse-tung. And there is considerable question as to the manner of death of the late Congressman Joseph Martin, Speaker of the House and a staunch conservative at a time when few of that ilk remained in the House or the Senate.

And now, before our pages are full, let us briefly note the last of the important assassinations, that of Larry McDonald.

Stalin is quoted as having said: "The death of one person is a tragedy, the death of millions is a statistic." If we accept this statement as spoken, then the assassination of John Kennedy was a tragedy. But it was not intended that the death of Larry McDonald should be considered a tragedy. Therefore he was one of a crowd that was murdered. A statistic, not a tragedy in the Communists' view. Likewise, the Murder of the President of South Korea by the North Koreans would have been considered merely a statistic. The Communist history is filled with such statistics. Last year a Russian who served 12 years as a prisoner in the Gulag Archipelago, Anton Antonov-Ovseyenko, was able to have smuggled out of the Soviet Union his book, "The Time of Stalin: Portrait of a Tyranny." In that book the author gives a number of "statistics" concerning the murders that were committed in order to establish a Soviet government in Russia. Much is said of a holocaust supposedly ordered by Adolph Hitler. But the figures mentioned pale in comparison with the torture and carnage committed by Communists upon their own people. The purpose behind the murders had to do with the liquidation of leaders, of Christians, people with initiative, land owners, etc. The figures the author gives for the first thirty years of Communist rule in Russia provide these statistics:

Civil War casualties, including the execution of "class enemies", 18,000,000. Casualties caused by the collectivization of agriculture (deaths by induced famine, deportations to the Gulag Archipelago, and executions): 22,000,000. Purges during the late 1930s: 19,000,000. Killed during the war through mass deportations, deaths in camps, executions: 15,000,000. Executions after the war: 9,000,000. This adds up to 83 million people killed in order to establish and maintain socialism in the Soviet Union. A terrifying statistic. The author of the book from which these statistics were

taken concludes that "Terror as a means of building socialism originated in the lawlessness that prevailed even while Lenin was alive. It grew out of the system of one-party dictatorship." And with the former KGB chieftain, Andropov, now Chairman of the Communist Party and President of the Soviet Union, it is not surprising that the terror will continue wherever Communism has an opportunity to express itself, over the Sea of Japan, in the streets of Rangoon, or in the halls of congress in Washington, D.C., if the "statistics" ever extend themselves that far.

While Megabankers and some Multinational Corporations continue building up the power and industrial ability of the Soviet Union, our own government is assisting them in a similar development of Communist China. This with the strange excuse that in case of war, China can be led to side with the USA against the USSR. But even those who promote such an excuse for building the military and industrial power of Red China, know that Communists are Communists and intend to destroy any Nation that stands in their way. As for "statistics," China has a worse record for murders of their own people than do the Soviets. Even as we write this there are fresh reports of further purges of "enemies of the people" being carried out by Communists in Red China. These deaths of millions, beginning with Mao Tse-tung and continuing today are, as Stalin said, unfortunately, merely "statistics" to most Americans. But those people who know about such statistics and continue to trade with and finance these totalitarian states (with taxpayers' money) are the real enemies of our country.

In this connection and with reference to the "statistic" that is Larry McDonald, we have received a report which cannot be authenticated, but which could be true. It asserts that "Congressman McDonald opened his mouth once too often," that "he is reported to have said that when he returned from Korea he was going to blow open the Big Bank ripoff." The report continues and we quote verbatim:

"Well, he had to be stopped - quickly. Remember McFadden and some of the others who tried to stop the Federal Reserve deal?

"Murder inside the US would cause many questions. Could word have gone to Moscow to do the job? Moscow got the word from some place, that is sure. The plane in foreign waters with many others would make a good cover. And notice how the newspapers played down the loss (murder) of Congressman McDonald.

"I guess New York still runs Moscow. The transfer of technology and trade continues, even though they murdered one of our leading American men. Yes, it looks like New York gave the order, and Moscow obeyed." (Unquote).

As we said, no such report can be authenticated. But considering the way the "statistic" was handled by the media, it could be true. And our government did nothing about it but talk. Now even the talk has died down. Knowing these things, how few there are who dare call it treason. And how few will agree with his friend and our friend, Tom Anderson who said: "Thank you, God, for giving us Larry McDonald."

---

Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Where minimum first class postage rates permit, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Please address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Forty-Two . . . . . October 21, 1983

## "BEYOND THE NATION-STATE"

Ready for a real shocker? The British based Intelligence Digest is a respected source of information, has an international reputation. It's October 12th issue observes that: "According to a high source in Washington, Dr. Kissinger is set to be the US Secretary of State again, possibly after the presidential election. The reason is that he is regarded as being an expert at handling the media and that anyone who can come through the Watergate and Vietnam crises intact, as he did, has obviously got something which the Reagan administration could use. The key will be found in his report on Central America and how the administration and Congress respond to its findings."

Incredible? Impossible? Not if our Ship of State with Ronald Reagan at its helm continues to veer apart and sail on into uncharted socialistic seas. In view of Reagan's recent appointments, the naming of Kissinger could happen if the Reagan-Bush brace is re-selected to be re-elected. There are some straws in this leftward wind which should be frightening to any real conservatives, the people who put Reagan in the White House in the first place. With regret and reluctance, Mr. Reagan watched his Republican Partymen force James Watt to resign. Watt was one of the few remaining anti-Eastern Establishment conservatives who has tried to uphold the originally stated Reagan policies while ignoring the Reagan about-faces and retreats. Then came the surprise of surprises: President Reagan named his best friend, William Clark, National Security Adviser, to take over Watt's job with the understanding that Clark would continue with the same policies Watt had espoused - a sure way to get that best friend, William Clark, eased off the team as was Watt. Clark was important in his job as Security Adviser, because he was able to counter some of the Establishmentarian policies being promoted by Secretary of State George Shultz and Secretary of Defense Caspar Weinberger. But here was a stepping down that even the liberals couldn't understand. They insisted that Clark was completely unqualified for the new job, probably couldn't distinguish a killer tree from a shoe tree. Reagan countered by saying that Clark "is a God-fearing Westerner, a fourth-generation rancher, and a person I trust." But to sacrifice his range-riding buddy for sheer political expediency requires a better answer. That Reagan and Clark were like brothers is true. They were together in Sacramento. They did ride the range together in their off-days, they did talk alike and possibly think alike on important issues. And when Reagan went to Washington Clark was sure to follow. He became an Undersecretary of State when they all said he knew nothing about the job. But he learned fast under Alexander Haig and endured to become National Security Adviser. In that capacity he learned fast enough to object to many of the policies proposed by Shultz, and acted as an important buffer between Reagan and Shultz, and between Reagan and Weinberger. Which is probably the real reason Clark wanted another job. Trying to be a country-loving patriot in a camp run by members of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission, and at a time when his President was turning, visibly and publicly, more and more to the left. This was more than Clark could handle. But, to finish our horsy metaphor, Clark didn't leave the range and his boss rancher. He just asked for another saddle and a new bed in the bunkhouse. his old place will be taken by Robert (Bud) McFarlane, who has been deputy national-security adviser under Clark and has recently been serving as a special mideast envoy. McFarlane has served as an assistant to Henry Kissinger, and has held posts under three Republican presidents since 1971. He is a favorite with

the State Department and has the complete approval of George Shultz. Said to be a near carbon copy of Kissinger, this will be the result of these switches in saddles: Reagan will have no one qualified to advise him on foreign policy (and how he needs advice) except died-in-the-wool followers of the policies laid down by the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission. So, what Rockefeller wants, Rockefeller will get, compliments of Ronald Reagan. There is little question but that the Senate will approve both Clark and McFarlane in their new roles, just as President Reagan told the Senate he would sign the bill establishing a national holiday in the name of Martin Luther King.

Early this year Reagan was against the idea, and said so. His chief argument at the time: there already were nine national holidays, and public employees get paid on those holidays, approximately \$18 million per holiday was the cost. A tenth national holiday in anybody's name was a bit too much. Too, if there was to be another national holiday, it should be for all the minorities, not just for one man. In January Reagan was very firm about this. But then he began making those trips around the country, drumming up voter support in case he should run again. And, slowly his resolve wavered because he feared it might cost him some votes. Finally, he about-faced, and after the House had voted 338-90 to establish a national holiday for King, the President told the Senate he'd sign the legislation when it passed in the Senate. The shame of the thing becomes apparent when it is realized that not even George Washington has a national holiday. Neither does Abraham Lincoln. They've been consolidated into a "President's Day." Senator Jesse Helms, who led the fight against the legislation, tried to get a release of King's FBI file, so the Senators would know that they were voting to honor a Communist-affiliated agitator. But that file was sealed, cannot be opened until the year 2027. But there is sufficient evidence without the FBI file, and Helms took some 200 pages of such evidence, made them into packages and placed a package on each Senator's desk before the vote was taken. But nobody bothered to read the dossier, and Senator Moynihan referred to it as a package of filth, Ted Kennedy denied that his brother John had inquired about King's communist affiliations while President, and that his brother Robert had approved FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover's close surveillance of King's meetings and public appearances in order to compile a record against King, a record that is sealed until 2027. Helms did his best to defeat the bill and he was assisted by a few Senators who would dare to call treason treason. Senator Barry Goldwater noted that such great Americans as Thomas Jefferson, Abraham Lincoln and Charles Lindberg have not been honored by any special holiday; why should King be honored above them? Some other comments which 78 of the Senators should have considered before voting for a special holiday commemorating King:

When King was in Norway to collect the Nobel "Peace" Prize, George Schuyler, the highly respected Negro columnist of the world's largest Negro newspaper, the Pittsburgh Courier, wrote: "Neither directly nor indirectly has King made any contribution to world (or even domestic) peace. Methinks the Lenin Prize would have been more appropriate for him, since it is no mean feat for one so young to acquire 60 communist front citations in government files."

The Christian News of October 17 commented: "King said that America was the greatest purveyor of violence in the world, even worse than the Communists and Nazis. King, who claimed to be a Christian, denied such basic Christian doctrines as the virgin birth and resurrection of Christ."

Julia Brown, who for many years was an undercover member of the Communist Party of the US for the FBI, testified before the Senate Judiciary Committee on declaring a national holiday for King, saying: "While I was in the Communist Party as a loyal American Negro, I knew Martin Luther King to be closely connected with the Communist Party. If this measure is passed honoring Martin Luther King, we may as well take down the Stars and Stripes that fly over this building and replace it with a

red flag."

The late Congressman Larry McDonald, in the House of Representatives on August 2 declared: "I rise in strong opposition to H.R. 3706, a bill designating the third Monday in January of each year a legal holiday to commemorate the birthday of Martin Luther King, Jr., Consider the effusion from Political Affairs, official theoretical journal of the Communist Party USA, for May 1968, a month after King's assassination: "The Reverend Martin Luther King, Jr., the voice, inspiration and symbol of the Negro people's struggle for freedom and equality, is dead; the man who, more than anyone else personified the heroic determination of the black people to win their liberation now. One of humanity's great leaders has been silenced forever. We must see that his memory not be desecrated. We must not fail to do all in our power to realize the dream for which he died.' I would like to emphasize that this is not a quote from The Washington Post or The Atlanta Journal, but from an official publication of the Communist Party USA."

James J. Kilpatrick in the October 2 St. Louis Globe-Democrat: "Martin Luther King, Jr., was buddy-buddy with well-identified communists from the early 1950s to the time of his death in 1968. Bayard Rustin, a stalwart of the Young Communist League, was at one time King's secretary. Hunter Pitts Odell, who in 1954 took the Fifth Amendment on questions involving his communist activities, also served on King's staff. The record is replete with evidence linking King with the notorious Highlander Folk School, a communist training center...King was a revolutionary...King dabbled in foreign affairs...In a major address at Riverside Church in New York City a year before his assassination, King denounced the United States in a speech that might have been drafted in Hanoi. Even The Washington Post was appalled by King's excesses. I scratch the surface, and I repeat an earlier thought: Congress ought to wait 50 years before formally memorializing anyone. This month's vote in the Senate should be postponed at least to the spring of 2018."

Enough evidence, even without the sealed FBI files, to convince any Senator who is living up to his oath of office and is prompted by anything other than political expediency? At a time when treason is rampant and love of country is denounced as racism, bigotry, provincialism, ultra-conservatism, and all the really bad words that are often used, perhaps it is remarkable that 22 United States Senators had the courage and the integrity to say "NO" to this unAmerican and proCommunist bill. Those 22 are J. James Exon (D. Nebraska), Jennings Randolph (D. West Virginia), John C. Stennis (D. Mississippi), Edward Zorinski (D. Nebraska), James Abdnor (R. South Dakota), John P. East (R. North Carolina), Jake Garn (R. Utah), Barry Goldwater (R. Arizona), Charles E. Grassley (R. Iowa), Orrin G. Hatch (R. Utah), Chic Hecht (R. Nevada), Jesse A. Helms (R. North Carolina), Gordon J. Humphrey (R. New Hampshire), Roger W. Jepsen (R. Iowa), James A. McClure (R. Idaho), Frank H. Murkowski (R. Alaska), Don Nickles (R. Oklahoma), Larry Pressler (R. South Dakota), Warren Rudman (R. New Hampshire), Steven D. Symms (R. Idaho), John G. Tower (R. Texas), and Malcolm Wallop (R. Wyoming).

President Reagan changed his mind, made an about face in regard to this special holiday for King for political reasons. He was not thinking of what is best for America, and he voted against his own personal beliefs when he agreed to sign this bill into law. He made the promise just as all politicians make promises in order to gain votes. One wonders if this same sin of political expediency also prompted him when he named Henry Kissinger to a post which could propel the man into the post of Secretary of State after the next election, as our British information has suggested? Back in 1976, when Reagan was campaigning against Ford (both losing to Carter), Candidate Reagan was quite outspoken when the name Kissinger was mentioned. In March of that year he said, "There is little doubt in my mind that the Soviet Union will not stop taking advantage of detente until it sees that the American people have elected a new President and appointed a new Secretary of

State. . . . Henry Kissinger's stewardship has coincided precisely with the loss of United States military supremacy." Kissinger had stated quite plainly that it was his intention to accomplish the loss of US military supremacy. This was a part of his Grand Design (later to be called The New World Order). In his book The Troubled Partnership (1965) he wrote that

Institutions based on present concepts of national sovereignty are not enough. The West requires a larger goal: the constitution of the Atlantic Commonwealth in which all the peoples bordering the North Atlantic can fulfil their aspirations. Clearly, it will not come quickly; many intermediate stages must be traversed before it can be reached. It is not too early, however, to prepare ourselves now for this step beyond the nation-state.

Kissinger envisioned a Regional World Government made up of the NATO Nations, this to be merged with the Communist controlled countries into a World Commonwealth. To further this aim, while serving as Secretary of State, he stated that victory in Vietnam was not possible, and he settled for a "peace" that permitted the Red takeover of all Vietnam, Laos and Cambodia. He negotiated the ouster of Nationalist China from the UN, with Communist China taking its place. He pushed for the sale of sophisticated ball-bearings to the Soviet Union enabling them to put multiple warheads on intercontinental missiles. He initiated the give-away of the Panama Canal, arranged for the Helsinki Accords which formally ratified the Communist takeover of Eastern Europe; he pressed for SALT I which enabled the USSR to pass the US in several military categories, he backed the Marxist terrorists in their takeover of Rhodesia. He encouraged the fall of Portugal into socialist control. He is responsible for much of the present chaos in the Middle East.

The goal of the International Communist Conspiracy is to surround the United States, so that surrender and merger into a Socialist One World Government will be the only hope of survival. While Secretary of State Henry Kissinger was able to accomplish much of that goal. Now he has become an official member of the Reagan administration, has taken charge of a commission whose role is to complete plans for the creation of a Regional World Government and Economic Community for Central America. This would complete the encirclement of the United States if Leninist-Marxist forces are allowed to continue their takeover of the Nations south of our border. Then, there is the rumor that Kissinger may return as Secretary of State to complete the job which he began while serving the Rockefellers under Nixon.

When Sol Linowitz completed the committee blueprint which Henry Kissinger uses as a text for his task force commission, Linowitz labeled it "The Americas at a Crossroads." The title is appropriate. And we know that the right road will not be chosen by a President who as a candidate denounced Kissinger but as a President made Kissinger a part of his administration. Nor would the US Senate choose the right road. The expedient sellout of 78 of them in the King count puts that body beyond redemption. That leaves but one political hope. It lies in the House of Representatives. These are the direct representatives of the people. In this coming election, let's ignore the presidency, vote to defeat treasonous Senators, and concentrate on the election of United States Representatives who will truly represent the United States and its people. And "with a firm reliance on the protection of Divine Providence" we may still save our Nation.

---

Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Where minimum first class postage rates permit, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each, 10 to 49: 20¢ each, 50 to 99: 15¢ each, 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Please address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Forty-Three . . . . . October 28, 1983

## THE AGONY OF EMPIRE UPKEEP

She was just one of the hundreds of grieving parents who had been visited by United States Marines bearing fateful messages concerning the death of a son on foreign soil. In her anguish she cried out, "Why should my son have died in Lebanon?" And who, short of the hopeful consolation contained in the phrase "Thy Will be done," can give her any kind of satisfying answer? That son, one of more than 220 young Americans and over 60 young French soldiers, was murdered on Sunday morning, October 23, 1983. He had been confined in a perimeter which formed a target area for terrorists. These young Americans were like sitting ducks awaiting death which might come they knew not when. They did not die in defense of their country. They did not die in defense of any Christian, moral or ethical principal that would account for or justify any such massacre. They did not die in combat. They couldn't even defend themselves when fired upon except when the word was given by a superior officer. They were told they were the peacekeepers, this in a land where there is no peace, and there can be no peace because of the very nature of the populace.

Disregarding for the moment the purposes and goals of the powers and the super powers involved in Lebanon, it should be noted that those calling themselves Lebanese could, and well may, destroy all the multinational forces committed to the land, at any time and without appreciable outside aid. This because the warring factions in Lebanon have been and are engaged in a civil war among themselves, and are in agreement on just one point: They want to get rid of all the foreign troops so they can fight things out among themselves. Back in 1932 when Lebanon was released from foreign supervision and allowed to declare itself an independent nation, a Constitution was drawn up and signed by the leaders of the various parties and religious sects in the land. At the time the Maronite Christians formed a majority, so effective control of the government was given them. But in the half century since that time the Moslem population has become the majority, and they are demanding a new Constitution, a new government, and Moslem control of the country. But there is this problem: Which of the Moslem denominations should be given the control? In addition to the Christian Maronites there are four principal Moslem groups, each fighting each other and vying for power. These four principal Moslem denominations are in turn divided into dozens of splinter sects, each claiming power and eager to die to attain it. There are the Druze, an extremely devout and militant group whose brand of Islam is unlike any other. There are about 200,000 of them, mostly living in Lebanon and Syria, and are led and financed by Communist agents. The Druze are said to have about 4,000 men under arms, and they are told it is their duty to accept no converts, and to kill all who are not of their faith, especially all Christians and foreigners. Then there are the Sunni Moslems, the most orthodox of the Moslem faith. An orthodox Moslem is sure of a good place in his concept of heaven if he dies fighting for his faith and takes one or more unbelievers with him when he departs this life. The Sunni are said to have about 4,000 armed men in Lebanon, any one of whom would smilingly drive a dynamite-filled truck into a U.S. Marine compound and die with the detonation. The Shiites are even more militant, more numerous, have connections with leaders in Iran. They have a militia said to number about 10,000 men, are directed to kill as many foreigners as possible. Even more dangerous to "peacekeepers" and the small Lebanese army, are the terrorist sects, said to be aided and abetted by the Syrians.

As for the powers and the super powers involved in the Lebanese tragedy, at first

the powers involved were Israel and Syria. Less than two years ago Israeli troops were mauling Syrian forces and Israeli guns were within range of Damascus. But since that time Syria has been massively rearmed by the USSR, Syrian troops have moved back into their former positions in Lebanon and, since Syrian President Hafez Assad is convinced that Lebanon is really a part of Syria, he has no intention of removing his troops, or of allowing any multinational force to assist the regular Lebanese army in bringing peace to the country. Not that Syrian troops are directly involved in the massacre of young American and French "peacekeepers." But there is every reason to believe that the plans, the dynamite and the synchronization of the bombing attacks were provided by Syrians. The double operation was too well carried out, and too complicated to be carried out by a mere terrorist clique giving itself a name never before heard of by the authorities. Like Kaddafi of Libya who has evidently failed in his attempt, Assad of Syria has a desire to become the head of a United Arab Empire which would oppose and possibly attempt to destroy Israel, making all of the Middle East an Arab dominated, Russian supported empire. Meanwhile, Israeli forces continue to hold onto the Southern portion of Lebanon and Israeli officials have every intention of hanging onto that area and making it a part of Israel.

But over and above the activities of the terrorist groups and the hopes and aspirations of Syria and Israeli, there remain the plans of the super powers, specifically the American Empire and the Russian Empire; plus the Internationalist Elite which has little thought for the death of Americans, and great thought concerning control of the oil rich Middle East. Long range negotiations have been going on ever since Henry Kissinger first began his shuttle service between Egypt and Israel. The Israelis and the Syrians are in a state of temporary truce; Iran, which could have been a disturbing factor, is busily engaged in a prolonged war with Iraq. And, as President Reagan was forced to try to explain, there is a hope that the presence of a multinational "peacekeeping" force in Lebanon will be sufficient to ward off any major war until such time as all has been settled to the satisfaction of the Rockefellers and the Rothschilds and their financial and industrial associates who are interested in two things: controlling the flow and sale of oil, and maintaining Israel as a homeland for those of the Jewish culture who wish to emigrate.

Then came Grenada. With a world on edge already, suddenly and without prior warning, U.S. Marines and Army Paratroopers began landing in and securing the tiny Caribbean Island of Grenada. The background to the invasion may be important. With the replacements that have been flown in, there are some 1,600 Marines in Lebanon and an unknown number of more Marines and Sailors standing by in warships off the coast. There are other U.S. forces standing by near the Persian Gulf, in case Iran carries out its threat to close the Straits of Hormuz while waging war against Iraq. There are some 4,000 U.S. troops in Honduras, engaged in Big Pine II exercises, a threat to Nicaragua. In all, according to Pentagon reports, there are more than 75,000 U.S. military personnel in various parts of the world. Thus the United States can be described as an Empire, protecting all the areas of the world that are not already taken over by that second Empire, the USSR. This was the global situation when the invasion of Grenada began. Now for the chronology.

As early as four years ago developments in Grenada began to arouse concern in Washington. The Carter administration noted that a Marxist government had been established and that a 9,500-foot airstrip was being planned. Nothing happened until President Reagan, at a news conference, showed aerial photographs depicting the start of the runway and some buildings which made it appear to be a military installation. Bishop's so-called New Jewel Movement government insisted that the airfield was necessary for the tourist trade and for the export of fresh vegetables and fruits. But the administration saw the building of the airstrip as a plot to set up a base in case of war to block sea lanes and destroy Venezuela's oil fields. Also, the airstrip

would complete the setting up of a strategic naval triangle which could block all traffic in that part of the Caribbean; the three points of the triangle being Grenada, Nicaragua, and Cuba. This plus the ability of an enemy to block all traffic via the Canal in Panama comprised a real danger in the United States in case of war. The U.S. stopped a movement to have the airstrip financed by the IMF and other multilateral lending institutions. But the Soviet bloc of nations financed the construction with the money they borrowed at reduced rates from the same institutions. Bishop was in charge of a Marxist-oriented government but at the same time he continued to welcome students who were attending the St. George's University School of Medicine on Grande Anse Beach near the proposed airstrip. Bishop also began playing up to Washington while at the same time receiving support from Cuba. Hard-line Communists became upset, decided to depose Bishop and place him under house arrest. A few days thereafter Bishop's followers stormed the residence, freed Bishop and staged a parade which ended up at up Fort Rupert where Grenadian troops again arrested Bishop, marched him and some of his cabinet members along with two labor leaders who supported them into a building, lined them all up along a wall, and shot them down. Just who was running the government after that is not clear. Either Deputy Prime Minister Coard or General Hudson Austin, both described as Communist thugs, gave the command that there should be a 24-hour curfew and that anyone violating the curfew should be shot on the spot.

Meanwhile, the Reagan administration reacted by diverting some warships. Some 1900 Marines were being sent to Beirut to replace the Marines still "peacekeeping" there (the massacre had not yet occurred). The ships and the escort vessels carrying those fresh Marines were sent through the Caribbean and toward Grenada. But there was still no plan to actually invade the island.

A very nervous Secretary of State, George Shultz, filled in further details in a press conference. He explained that while he and President Reagan were still in Augusta, Georgia on Saturday morning, October 22, at 2:45 a.m. he was given a cable from representatives of the Organization of Eastern Caribbean States (OECS) then meeting in Barbados. The cable asked that the U.S. help them to restore order in Grenada. After conferring with new National Security Adviser McFarlane they decided to wake up the President and brief him. Shultz then phoned Vice President Bush in Washington. Apparently the affair was then turned over to Pentagon officials and Shultz, McFarlane and Reagan went back to bed. But it wasn't a long sleep because at 2:27 a.m. McFarlane awakened Reagan to tell him of the bombing attacks against American and French forces in Beirut. They all decided to return to Washington where, at 9 a.m. Reagan and all policy advisers involved met to discuss the situations both in Lebanon and Grenada. They all met again at 4 p.m. for three hours, at which time a tentative decision was made to intervene in Granada. But just what form of intervention this would entail was not clear at the time. However, the Pentagon was instructed to begin secret preparations, perhaps to invade. Again on Monday afternoon another meeting was held, but no decision made. Preparations went ahead, however. Then, at 6 p.m. President Reagan signed the directive ordering the invasion; and at 5:30 a.m. on Tuesday, October 25, the landings began.

By the time you read this Report, we can assume that Grenada has been secured. It is probable that some new and exciting story has replaced Grenada on the front pages of the world's newspapers, just as Grenada served to replace the story of the tragic massacre of men at Beirut. But there seems to remain that usual unanswered question: Why? Why has Grenada been treated so differently than was Cuba, or Nicaragua, or El Salvador, all of them important nations within our defense perimeter? Why, when the story of the invasion of Lebanon broke, did someone come up with tapes revealing more of the thoughts and words of President John Kennedy at the time of the nuclear missile crisis in 1962? Or why is it that when we allowed, even assisted in the Communization of Cuba in 1958, we now act so positively in the

destruction of Communism in Grenada in 1983? Again, why the thwarting of the Bay of Pigs operation 25 years ago, and then the carrying through of a similar operation in Grenada? Why did our government help with the overthrow of Somoza and the establishment of a Communist government in Nicaragua if there is to be such an about face in 1983? Or why the great controversy over aid to El Salvador when suddenly such positive action is taken in regard to Grenada?

There is usually a pattern to these affairs; and Grenada doesn't quite fit. Let us consider a few historical examples. December 7, 1941 began as just another pleasant Sunday morning in Honolulu. And while people slept, the Pearl Harbor massacre occurred; a prelude to our entry into World War II. Similarly, October 23, 1983 was just another pleasant Sunday morning in Beirut. And while people slept, the awful massacre of young American and French "peacekeepers" occurred. Another prelude to war? Or, just as a truck was used to destroy the American Embassy in Beirut last April, a truck was used to destroy the American and French compounds in Beirut in October. There could be a strange, awful, and meaningful aftermath to these very similar tragedies. When they are so alike, they are so often preludes to war.

But Grenada is different. It seems to forecast a new policy on the part of the United States government. When President Reagan spoke of the Granadian invasion, he spoke as a new man; a man with authority and conviction. Was he just acting a part? And is Grenada just something to insure the protection of the oil wells in Venezuela or the delivery of oil to the United States? That is the "bottom line" in regard to the Middle East, perhaps that's all it means in regard to Grenada. But people are beginning to understand, we hope and believe, that this "Spirit of Empire" which makes us act like the world's police force, is a form of national suicide. So that Grenada is right, but Beirut is wrong. We have tried for 40 years to police the world and make the "world safe for democracy". And this has brought on two undeclared wars, hundreds of thousands of America's young men dead or wounded. It has brought on massive debt, and no real peace anywhere. Certainly a token handful of 1600 Marines told to keep the peace at an airport in Lebanon can only bring more deaths, and no real peace. On the other hand, the action at Grenada, if sincere, could be the signal for a new foreign policy, one which thinks of America first and presents to the world an example of the kind of leadership our Founding Fathers intended our Nation to give to the world. The honored Monroe Doctrine which once served us so well has been forgotten. It worked two ways: Foreign governments were not to interfere with governments in the Americas; and our government was not to interfere with governments in other parts of the world. We have violated both parts of the Doctrine. We allowed Communist governments to interfere in the Americas, and we interfered acting as world policemen in other parts of the world.

We need a new foreign policy based upon the tenets of the Monroe Doctrine. When our government stood alone against the governments of the world and its rulers and did what had to be done in Grenada, that could form the beginning of the first part of that Doctrine. Completing the initiation of the second part could be the bringing home of our Marines from Lebanon, and the insistence that our armed forces are for the purpose of defending our country, and not the interests of the International Elitists.

---

Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Where minimum first class postage rates permit, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Please address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Forty-Four . . . . . November 4, 1983

## NOT "IF", BUT "WHEN" ?

"It may well be that September 1, 1983, will be remembered as the date of the beginning of World War III, just as the assassination of Archduke Francis Ferdinand at Sarajevo in 1914 marked the commencement of World War I. At the very least, September 1983 will be recognized as the month that the 'Cold War' ended." So stated Julia Ferguson in The Review of the News of November 2, 1983. You'll recall that September 1 was the day when Soviet fighters intercepted and destroyed Korean Air Lines Flight Seven, murdering 269 passengers, one of them being a "marked man" in the eyes of the rulers in the Kremlin. Julia Ferguson may be right, because that atrocity seemed to mark the beginning of a series of pre-planned atrocities, including the murder of eight senior officials of the government of South Korea while attending a conference in Rangoon, Burma; the massacre of 238 United States Marines and 58 French soldiers when suicidal truck drivers almost simultaneously plunged their vehicles into the American and French military compounds in Beirut; and a little noticed attempt to assassinate a South Korean Ambassador in India. Seemingly timed to retaliate for and block out the shock of the Beirut atrocity, President Reagan suddenly ordered the raid on the Marxist-held island of Grenada. Meanwhile, other ominous happenings were occurring in other parts of the world. Iran threatened to blockade the Straits of Hormuz, which would prevent the shipment of vital oil to Japan and the Nations of Western Europe. The Soviets began to increase their already substantial number of troops along the Iranian border. And things were still heating up in Europe because of the controversy over the placement of nuclear missiles and the well orchestrated anti-nuke demonstrations throughout England and Western Europe. Wherever one might look on a world map it seemed that U.S. troops were stationed at or near that spot, guarding other Nations or multinational interests. It began to appear that, in acting as a global police force, there just were not enough U.S. policemen to cover the beats. And a new element in this series of global confrontations had been presented by the threat of a renewal of the never ended war between North and South Korea, a war in which U.S. troops remain very much involved.

For those who do not subscribe to the theory of Conspiracy, it will be hard to explain the fact that, even as it appeared that the "Cold War" was fast developing into a potential "Hot War," a strange kind of camaraderie was still being displayed between these supposed enemies in the threatening war. Ever since the Trilateral Commission members gained ascendancy over the original Reagan appointees to positions in the Cabinet and in the White House Office Building, there has been a constant series of planned, programmed, sometimes even financed trips of American businessmen, manufacturers, and industrialists of all sorts, to Moscow where they are wined and dined and allowed to negotiate deals, make arrangements for cooperative manufacturing and distributing of products, etc. Even as American Marines were pinned down and being killed by snipers in Beirut, Agriculture Secretary Block was said to be in Moscow, heading a group of agribusinessmen and farm equipment manufacturers who were attending a convention where deals were being made to improve agriculture in the Soviet Union and arrange for the sale of farm machinery to the Soviet communes. Where direct sales of combines, reapers and other farm equipment couldn't be arranged, plans were being made for the construction of plants and factories in the Soviet Union where the equipment would be manufactured and distributed cooperatively. In addition to the commercial multinational and

financial cooperation, American officials are treating their enemies as friends in other ways. Five days after the destruction of KAL 007, UNESCO held a conference on freedom of communications in Tashkent, USSR; and the United States delegation was present, chatting amicably with Communist delegates. They agreed that they wouldn't talk about the Soviet destruction of the Korean plane. Otherwise, all was sweetness and light as they talked about how to curb what's left of freedom of the press in some parts of the world. Also, immediately after the Beirut massacre Secretary of State George Shultz was off to Lisbon to discuss the problem of human rights with Russia's Andrei Gromyko. One concession: They were careful not to have dinner together.

As we remarked, the contrast must seem strange to those who deny there is a Conspiracy which is bigger than either of the Big Power opponents. Both the USSR and the PRC are sworn to destroy the United States and all others who stand in the way of their goal to Communize the whole world. Yet, knowing this, Americans, both government officials and megacorporation executives, continue to make deals, exchange ideas, engage in trade, make loans that may never be repaid, give the enemies tools and the power to destroy us. And prior to Grenada, we had been asleep when so many other incidents and atrocities occurred, that the enemy has gained sufficient strength to defeat us whenever it may choose. Which makes it frightening if the report issued by Jack Anderson is true: That Fidel Castro has declared that "they (we) will be sorry for their (our) actions in Grenada; and that he has ordered his armed forces, terrorist and otherwise, to "kill Gringos" wherever they may be found.

As for being asleep, there is the confirmed report that American officials had been informed at least three days before it happened, that there would be a planned attack on the Marines at Beirut. Yet no additional precautions were taken, one of the men on guard didn't even have ammunition in his weapon when the loaded truck passed him by and crashed into the compound. The first real morale boost most Americans had had in years came when it was announced that American troops had invaded Grenada. Even then, the rest of the governments of the world, save Australia and the six Island Nations involved in the invasion, protested and most of them voted against the US in the UN. And the communications media were even more vicious in their condemnations because it had been decided that the Pentagon could handle the invasion without the aid of the media. The reply given by Ray Cline was unusual. Former CIA deputy director for intelligence, now teaching international relations at Georgetown University, Cline wrote a guest column which appeared in USA Today of November 2. He stated:

"The clear-cut approval of the majority of the American people for President Reagan's military rescue operation in Grenada took the imperial American news media by surprise. TV instant analysts of international events and the aristocrats of the printed press, especially the Washington Post and the New York Times, went into a shrill frenzy of protest. Their target was not Andropov or Castro or the bloodyhanded Grenadian dictator, Gen. Hudson Austin, but Reagan. His sin, evidently, was in ignoring the fixed view of media moguls that the USA ought never again, after Vietnam, to use military force for a political purpose, however worthy. The media's assault on President Reagan was automatic, arrogant and self-righteous. But for the first time since Watergate, they discovered that neither the president nor the American people cared much about what they said. The media emperors appear to have no clothes. . . . Defeat in Vietnam cast so many doubts in the minds of many academics, news analysts and congressmen that American national will has virtually been paralyzed. Looking at the press corps today reveals where a lot of those alienated peace demonstrators of the late 1960s ended up. But the enthusiastic response from the American public today shows how fed up people are with those defeatist, guilt-ridden years. . . . A turn of the tide in American strategic outlook



took place in the last week in October. The news pundits, however, have missed the boat." (Unquote).

Defense Secretary Weinberger says it's all over in Grenada and American troops are either being sent on to Lebanon or brought back home. One could have wished that, instead of raiding that little island of Carriacou looking for more Cubans and Soviets, the troops would have gone over to the mainland and done something about the Soviet buildup in Guyana. This South American Marxist-governed State is Grenada's twin. As Virginia Prewitt noted in a special article appearing in the October 28 issue of The Washington times, "In Guyana's backlands, unknown to its people, the Soviet-Cuban axis has developed a hidden hornet's nest that could be used in Moscow's present nuclear threat against 'U.S. territory.'...When (Grenada's) Bishop took power (in March 1979) Cubans and the Guyanese military were already building up in Guyana's desolate Essequibo backlands up to ten 5,000 to 8,000-foot asphalted airstrips - for which Guyana has no economic use, never mind that it doesn't have an air force. Aerial photos taken in July 1981 and December 1981, and closely studied by this writer, show the rapid improvement of the airstrips, and the mushrooming of Cuban military-type buildings near them. And the installation of at least nine strange metallic boxes on tall towers that intelligence experts believe are part of a sophisticated communications system. In September 1982, the Soviet four-star Deputy Minister of Defense, Gennadiy I. Sazhenev, arrived in Guyana as ambassador - and the significance of the Grenada-Guyana twinship began to emerge." (Unquote). The twin military installations in Grenada and Guyana, with air support from Cuba and Nicaragua, could cut off all supplies to and from the NATO countries, and with the Canal in Panama closed to traffic, the Caribbean could have truly become a Red Sea, with all the countries within the area falling one by one, like dominos, to the Communists. The neutralizing of Grenada was of far more importance than most people will ever realize. We repeat, too bad the same couldn't have been done in that land known mostly to Americans because that's where Jim Jones triggered a mass suicide-execution of 911 cultists four years ago.

With Grenada allegedly rid of Cuban, Soviet, East German and Hungarian Communists and with the Marines at Beirut condemned to more months of continued attack (one was repulsed on the night of November 2), the upcoming flashpoint in this so-called World War III probably will be Korea. There is no question but that the Rangoon atrocity was planned by the North Korean regime. Since that time activity on both sides of that guarded border that separates the two Koreas has been increased dangerously. In an article headed "The Koreas Are Moving Toward War", Globescan of October 24, 1983, reports: "Disaster circles Korea like a hungry vulture. ...And South Korea's political troubles are being worsened by economic ones: Though the ROC [Republic of Korea] has enjoyed high economic growth for some years, it remains among the top five most indebted nations in the world, and debt-servicing claims a large part of its GNP. The increased military expenses necessary to defend the ROC against the Communists in Pyongyang, can only add to this problem. To South Koreans, war with the Communists is not a matter of doubt; it is a matter of time. At the convergence point of the three biggest powers in Asia - Japan, Russia, and China - Korea awaits only a spark to ignite into a major conflict. The war between Pyongyang and Seoul is continuous; across the DMZ zone which divides North from South, two of the largest armies in the world take potshots at each other, and hundreds on both sides have died in recent years. The Communist North Koreans have been preparing for war since the armistice with the South was signed in 1953, and by 1970 they could declare: 'Our war preparations are now complete.' North Korea spends some 18% of its GNP on its military, compared to 4 percent by the South. Indeed, without American aid South Korea would be lost. In addition to its troops stationed in the country, the U.S. has supplied Seoul with everything from artillery pieces to anti-aircraft and communications equipment. South Koreans worry about what will happen if the Americans decide to leave. One U.S. general in Korea



told Soldier of Fortune magazine recently: '[North Korean President] Kim Il-Sung will not attack as long as the United States is committed to South Korean defense, and as long as the political and economic atmosphere remains stable in the South and we are not tied down in a major conflict elsewhere.' South Koreans remember well that the North did not attack in 1950 until most American advisers had left the ROK. 'Just as soon as the American soldiers leave,' said one ROK colonel, 'the communists will attack in force. They know that once the Americans go they will not return to help us.' Pyongyang wants to claim the South both for political and economic reasons. Following the Second World War the North was the most developed part of Korea, while the South was largely agricultural and backward. But so vigorously has the ROK progressed thanks to its reliance on private industry and self-development, that 40 years later that situation has been reversed. The Northern Communists are now hard put to keep their struggling economy above water, and they look with jealousy and greed at the prosperity of their southern brothers. U.S. President Reagan is planning to visit South Korea before the end of this year. The visit will serve notice to Pyongyang that the United States is vitally concerned with the welfare of its ally in Seoul. But for more than a decade Korea has been a volatile scene for international incidents; each time an ultimate faceoff between North and South becomes more probable. Keep this divided nation high on your Watch List." (End of quotation from Globescan, Paris, Geneva, U.S. Service Center, 1545 New York Avenue, N.E. Washington, D.C. 20002. Subscription rates: 1 year (24 issues), \$125.00).

STOP PRESS!! On Friday, November 4, 1983, an Israeli military compound became the third victim of a car-bomb attack. The Israelis immediately retaliated with air strikes. With Israeli forces back in the war actively, the future of Lebanon and those within the country seems more uncertain than ever before. But the Korean and the Lebanese situations present a microcosm of the American dilemma. More than half of our armed forces are scattered throughout the non-communized world. Flashpoints exist in Korea, Beirut, the Persian Gulf, Europe, Central America and the Caribbean. If we withdraw from any of these flashpoints, the enemy could move in and start a conflagration. Likewise, if any one of the flashpoints develops into a conflagration it will be necessary to withdraw forces from other points to contain the blaze. That would give the enemy the opportunity it awaits, to spark yet another major conflagration, as in Korea where the question is not if but when.

Furthermore, The New World Order is the ultimate goal not only of the International Elitists, but of the United Nations, the Secular Humanists, the International Communists the Socialist International, and any number of occultist groups. Details may differ, but all these groups are committed to the one ultimate goal. We the people of the so-called free world present the only human resistance to this dream of a New World Order. The Internationalists have their financial and economic power. The Communists have their military power and unnumbered surrogates and terrorists. The Secular Humanists and the Occultists have Satan on their side. But, when we are properly prepared and truly understand, we have a Power greater than all of them combined. For, "If God be for us, who can be against us?"

---

Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Where minimum first class postage rates permit, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Please address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Forty-Five . . . . . November 11, 1983

## ENEMIES WITHIN THE GATES

"Is the White House terrorproof?" asks Newsweek, then answers its own question. "Despite the alarming success of recent terrorist attacks in the Middle East, U.S. security officials are confident that the White House is well protected against similar assaults. After a man crashed his car into the northwest gate of the White House on Christmas Day, 1974, all entrances were heavily reinforced. Security sources say that the seven-foot high iron fence, anchored in reinforced concrete, can hold its own against speeding tractor-trailers—and tanks. A large explosion could blow open a gate. But no gate is closer than 150 yards to the Oval Office and the president's living quarters, so the blast would not immediately endanger the president and there would be dozens of guards available to handle any intruders taking advantage of the opening. To defend against airborne attack, the White House is protected by ground-to-air missiles. There is a command and control system for the missiles in the Executive Office Building adjacent to the White House. Sources report that someone tries to enter the White House grounds illegally about once a month; no one has come close to breaking in."

So, the terrorists decided to plant a bomb in the U.S. Capitol, the building the Security officials forgot to secure against terrorists. Fortunately, no one was near the blast when it occurred and there wasn't serious damage. The attack seemed to be just a token of what the terrorists could do if they really wanted to do more than give a warning. "Terrorism is an American reality as well as an international reality," said Sen. Orrin Hatch, a member of the Senate Subcommittee on Security and Terrorism. The chairman of that subcommittee, Sen. Jeremiah Denton, who spent years in a prison camp during the Vietnam War and therefore knows all about terror first hand, awaited an FBI report before calling the subcommittee into special session. Since the Capitol accommodates about five million visitors every year and must be kept open to the public, absolute security is impossible. But all possible measures are being taken, says the press. One is reminded of the Marines in Beirut where sufficient security measures were never taken. One guard had a chance to shoot the driver of that truck-bomb which crashed into the Marine compound and killed 238 men. But his gun wasn't loaded, this by order of the Pentagon which insists that the Marines are a "peacekeeping force." As L.T. Patterson noted: "The Marines are not a 'peacekeeping force,' they are a battle winning force! In Lebanon their hands are tied behind their backs in a disgraceful manner! The barracks attack was an exact duplicate of the April attack on the U.S. Embassy. There is no excuse for a reoccurrence of the same tactics and their being successful twice!!" To double the shame of the situation; when a similar attack occurred on an Israeli compound, a guard did shoot the truck-bomb driver but the truck kept rolling until it exploded. However, the Israeli air force was in the air almost immediately, retaliating. The best we can do is send a reconnaissance plane or two over the area to see what manner of death and destruction is being prepared for our Marines next time the enemy attacks.

Speaking of the Marines having their hands tied behind their backs, this applies to all of us in one sense: Marxism's most vital allies are in our midst, and our hands are tied. In his Remnant Review of November 4, Gary North concluded: "We 'defend' Lebanon -- without loaded weapons -- but attack South African economy. We refuse to acknowledge that we're at war with the Soviets and the Cubans, but invade Granada. We allow the export of weapons to Nicaragua, and debate about

whether to support Guatemala and Honduras, since they are facing only 'internal problems' that aren't our concern. About ten percent of all citizens of El Salvador are already living in the U.S. (most illegally), but we cannot get our politicians to face the realities of Communism's protracted conflict. We specialize in a high standard of living and fun, and the Communists specialize in power." In addition to those El Salvador immigrants, we might add that during the first three months of this year immigration authorities estimate that over half a million illegal immigrants entered the United States from Mexico. Mexico is on the list to fall to Communism. And the tide of immigrants will swell as more countries fall to Communism. The act of cleaning out little Grenada was a good start, but was it also the end of the act? Can we expect any more solid action in cleaning the communists out of the Caribbean?

---

### ABOUT THAT NEW "MONEY"

Yes, it's official. In 1985 the Federal Reserve System, with the advice and consent of the U.S. Government, is going to call in all the green pieces of paper which we have been forced to use as money, and reissue all paper currency. This will be the first time there has been any change since nearly two decades ago when the Fed. suddenly decided that the paper notes could no longer be redeemed in silver to anyone who presented them to the U.S. Treasury for payment. From that time on our Federal Reserve notes have been valueless except for the fact that they'll still be accepted (unconstitutionally in most cases) in payment of taxes, and for the confidence still placed in the bills because they are supposedly issued as "money" and accepted as such by the people. Those unredeemable pieces of green paper looked very much like the old silver certificates, because the Fed wanted to avoid alarming the public. The Fed isn't worrying about what the public thinks or does this time, however, because the new unredeemable notes are going to be printed in fancy colors; in reds and yellows, no less. There's probably no connection, but red is the color associated with communism, while yellow is the color associated with socialism. The authorities say that these colors will make counterfeiting by any person or agency other than the Fed, very difficult. Another change in the new redbacks and yellowbacks reflects the technological age. Magnetic strips will be imbedded in the new bills. They're called "security threads" and also help prevent second party counterfeiting. In regard to these changes, Congressman Ron Paul observed:

"All these proposed changes, and especially the last, pose a threat to the financial freedom of the American people. Ever since 1933 the federal government has been gradually removing the gold and silver backing for our paper money; the last step was taken in 1971. What followed was the Great Inflation (which is still not over) when the money supply tripled, and double-digit price increases and interest rates became common. Never before in our history had interest rates gone over 10%, let alone all the way up to 21%. Now, arbitrary political control of our money is being solidified by the Federal Reserve rather than steps being taken to provide what the Constitution mandates, gold and silver coins.

"We do need a new money - money similar to that used early in this century which guaranteed longterm interest rates of 4% and 0% price inflation. That kind of money - gold and silver coins - is required by the Constitution. We cannot solve our problem by printing red paper instead of green paper; it's not the color of the paper, but the fact that the paper stands for nothing, that has caused the highest interest and inflation rates in history. That's why I have introduced H.R. 1663, a bill to mint new American Gold Eagles, as provided for in Article I of the Constitution. In the near future, we will be forced to decide whether we want real money - gold and silver - or play money - red, green and yellow paper bills. Our entire economic future may depend on the choice we make." (Unquote)

---

There is a reason why so little is being done: there is an enemy within our own ranks which makes us all mere "peacekeepers" when we should be winning battles, winning battles in this psychological war that is being waged against us. Angola might supply us with an answer as to why we are not winning even in our own back yard.

When Ronald Reagan became President in 1981 both he and then Secretary of State Alexander Haig denounced the Angolan government as a "Soviet surrogate" and both Reagan and Haig said they would push for the repeal of the Clark Amendment. This is an amendment which prevents the CIA from using covert assistance to the anti-communist forces in Angola without the explicit approval of Congress. Yet, even as Reagan and Haig were denouncing the Angolan government, the Export-Import Bank was signing an agreement to lend \$85 million to that government's national oil company, Sonagol, and to Cabinda Gulf, which is Angola's branch of Gulf Oil. This year the Export-Import Bank has given another \$51 million to support the Angolan (Communist) government. And that Clark Amendment still stopped the CIA from action, the proposal to repeal the amendment is still collecting dust in Congress. "Why this tremendous conflict between rhetoric and action?" asks Globescan. The answer: "Angola has some very, very powerful corporate allies in the United States who have not hesitated to support Angola's interests." In addition to oil contracts that have been signed between Angola and Gulf, Texaco, Mobil, Cities Service, and various West European oil companies, Angola has made deals with such powerful multinationals as General Electric, Boeing, Morgan Guarantee Trust, and Chase Manhattan Bank. Angola ranks fourth among U.S. trading partners in Africa. So, since all these powerful multinational interests have made agreements with the communist government of Angola, they are not about to let the official and elected government of the United States do anything to jeopardize their deals by supporting anti-communist forces in Angola!

Globescan comments: "Angola has not scrupled to milk the Western oil companies for all they're worth. Explained the country's petroleum minister Jorge Morais: 'We accept these companies because they have great financial and technical resources which will primarily benefit the Angolan state. We are aware of our power as an oil producer....' One of the largest petroleum producers in southern Africa, Angola is counting on an even more important role in world oil markets if petroleum demand recovers following an economic recovery in the West. The Marxist government in Luanda (Angola) reaps tremendous profits from its agreements with Western oil companies. A law passed in 1978 declared all oil and gas deposits in the country to be government property (and) gave Sonangol control over their exploitation. The law forced foreign partners to bear the total risk of new oil ventures, with Sonangol owning a minimum of 51% in all such agreements. These economic arrangements have been converted into timely political leverage for Angola. Gulf Oil Executive Melvin Hill, president of Gulf's Exploration and Production Company, met with Vice President George Bush to discuss Reagan's Africa policies. Hill also testified repeatedly against repeal of the Clark Amendment at Congressional hearings in 1980 and 1981. And David Rockefeller, chairman of Chase Manhattan in 1981 wrote a letter to President Reagan voicing his views on the Administration's Angolan policy, while a Chase official confirmed that repeal of the Clark Amendment 'is of some concern' to the bank. Chase was among a consortium of banks which lent \$50 million to Angola in 1981 for gas reinjection equipment. If oil prices recover with increased demand from the West [or if the Persian Gulf were closed at least temporarily-Ed.], the Angolan Socialists will be able to funnel more and more oil revenues into their campaign to terrorize southern Africa. And Western multinationals, backed by public lenders like the Exim Bank, will continue to be the most important financial backers of the Angolan regime." (Globescan, 11/7/83).

This is what we meant when we stated that our hands are tied in our fight against

Communism. There are multinational executives and megabankers who like to do business with Communist governments; and as with governments in Africa and Asia, so also with governments in Central America and the Caribbean. Our government has not taken a more positive attitude against the advances of Communism in countries South of our Border because there are multinational executives and megabankers who like to do business with Communist governments. Financially and economically, these are the top echelon of the enemies within our gates.

Another enemy group has had considerable exposure in recent months. We refer to that allegedly Christian coalition calling itself the World Council of Churches (WCC) and its United States affiliate, the National Council of Churches (NCC). The Reader's Digest and "60 Minutes" exposures did much to acquaint Americans with the true Marxist nature of these organizations, which are truly headed by "false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves." The most notorious terrorist-supporting WCC operation is its "Program to Combat Racism" (PCR) which since 1970 has raised over \$5 million to help Marxist terrorists in Mozambique, Rhodesia (now Zimbabwe), and SWAPO, the terrorist organization which keeps trying to take over Namibia from bases in Angola. WCC also aids politicians and left wing political organizations that promote Soviet interests. In 1981, \$65,000 went to the African National Congress (ANC) for its murderous activities in southern Africa. ANC is run by the USSR through the South African Communist Party. WCC and its national affiliates also help support such organizations as the Ecumenical Council for Humanitarian Assistance in El Salvador (half a million dollars), here at home the pro-Communist National Congress of Black Lawyers, the American Indian Movement, and similar organizations.

Then there is the religion of Secular Humanism which has invaded the government (public) schools and made of itself the national religion in the United States. To expose its anti-American and anti-Christian articles of faith, one needs only to read its Humanist Manifesto II, brought up to date in 1973. Excerpts follow.

"We believe...that traditional dogmatic or authoritarian religions that place revelation, God, ritual or creed above human needs and experience do a disservice to the human species...As non-theists, we begin with humans, not God..." "Promises of immortals salvation or fear of damnation are both illusory and harmful...There is no credible evidence that life survives the death of the body. . . ." "The right to birth control, abortion and divorce should be recognized...neither do we wish to prohibit by law or social sanction, sexual behavior between consenting adults...individuals should be permitted to express their sexual proclivities and pursue their life-styles as they desire. . . ." "The best option is to transcend the limits of national sovereignty...commitment to all humankind is the highest commitment...it transcends the narrow allegiances to church, state, party, class or race. . . ." "The world community must engage in cooperative planning concerning the use of rapidly depleting resources. The planet earth must be considered a single ecosystem...Excessive population growth must be checked." (Unquote). While denying God, this enemy within our gates busily promotes the goal to end all national governments, and to create a Humanist/Socialist World Dictatorship.

International Elitists, Wolves in sheep's clothing, Secular Humanists; these three are more dangerous than Communism, because they are accepted within our gates while promoting the same goal that is the aim of International Communism.

---

Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Where minimum first class postage rates permit, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Please address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Forty-Six . . . . . November 18, 1983

## THE TROUBLE WITH THE "THIRD POLE"

In the autumn of 1945 Hirohito, Emperor of Japan, made a formal call upon General of the Army Douglas MacArthur, seeking favors. In the autumn of 1983, thirty-eight years later, President Ronald Reagan made a formal call upon Emperor Hirohito, seeking favors. The turnabout is significant in that our former enemies have become our friends, and a former friend is called an enemy. In the 1940s our declared enemies were Japan, Germany and Italy; and our official friend was the Soviet Union. The ranks of those who led those nations have dwindled. Tojo was executed as a war criminal. Hitler disposed of himself by committing suicide. Mussolini was murdered and hanged by his heels by a mob. Stalin is stilled. Churchill, Chiang Kai-shek, Roosevelt, Truman, MacArthur, all have gone to their rest. There remains the Japanese head of State, Emperor Hirohito, no longer a defeated enemy seeking favors, but the head of state whose government that, in 1983 is in a position to grant favors to that government from which it sought favors in 1945.

For those of us who were on the scene and remember, the ways in which the rulers of governments change sides and choose enemies, is remarkable. When it was decided that a dictatorship of the proletariat should be established in Russia, A World War made this possible; the Bolshevik invaders being financed by the Merchant Bankers as they were called in those days. When it was decided that an economic force called Capitalism was to be opposed by an economic force called Communism, another World War made it possible. Chief in the maneuverings to bring that about was the plan for goading Japan into making an attack on Pearl Harbor. Those of you who are in our age bracket will remember how there was clamor over the U.S. shipment of scrap iron to Japan which would be used to make battleships, guns and shells with which to destroy American men. You will remember how F.D. Roosevelt and George Marshall knew what was happening, but how the American Commanders in Hawaii were never told of the disaster that had been planned. The vision of Marshall riding a horse in Rock Creek Park when the attack began, still comes to mind. We were in Manila at the time, were there to give an eye-witness radio account of the bombing of Nichols Field, just outside Manila. We were also there when the Japanese stormed into the open city, bringing about the Bataan Death March (which we were fortunate in missing, since we were already confined in Santo Tomas Prison Camp No. 1 in Manila). Here was an enemy as brutal and ruthless as those oppressing and murdering innocents in the Middle East, Africa, East Asia and other parts of the world today. The difference being this: When the atomic bombs hit Hiroshima and Nagasaki and the Japanese surrendered, there was a total change in the attitude of those who had been our brutal enemies. As we flew into Japan with MacArthur and his staff, the Japanese who had previously tortured us now were the most pleasant, obliging people in all the world. As a measure of that new attitude, the Emperor who was yet considered divine and had never left his palace to greet anyone, went to the American Consular Building where MacArthur had established his headquarters, shed his assumed divinity, and became servant to an American general.

This is where a still existing difficulty began to take shape. MacArthur refused to depose the Emperor, sent him back to the palace, still head of state, but of course subject to the conditions laid down by SCAP (the military command). There was a long period of discussions about just what kind of a new Constitution should be written for Japan. John Foster Dulles as Secretary of State completed the document

which was accepted and signed by the Japanese representative and the representatives of 48 other states at the San Francisco Opera House in 1951. Article Nine of this Constitution renounces war and forbids Japan to maintain an army, navy, or air force. General MacArthur argued against this provision from the very beginning and a compromise was reached. When a Mutual Defense Alliance between the United States and Japan was signed in March 1954, the pact prevented Japan from having an offense force of any kind, but declared that Japan should create and maintain a defense force of 275,000 men. Trouble is, when is a fighter plane or bomber a defense plane but not a weapon of offense? Furthermore, even though this Defense Alliance called for a Japanese defense force, it was still unconstitutional, and the communists and socialists in Japan seized upon this fact and have hampered the Japanese government in its every attempt to live up to its promises to the United States. The Japanese Diet, or House of Representatives, is composed of 467 members and any amendment to the Constitution requires a two-thirds majority. However, more than one-third of the members are usually socialists or liberals, so a Japanese Prime Minister finds it almost impossible to help the United States in its defense of Japan, South Korea and Okinawa and other important islands. This need for Japanese help is particularly important because the Soviet Union has been building up its sea and air forces in that area at an amazing speed. The U.S. maintains 48,500 American military people in Japan (including Okinawa) and an additional 39,000 in South Korea. Against a possible attack by North Korean or Soviet Union forces, there would be a desperate need for Japan to at least be able to help defend itself. That's one of the reasons why President Reagan went to Japan, to try to get some defensive help if and when such might be needed. But Japan seems content to let the U.S. worry about defending Japan. So, at a time when there is Communist inspired unrest in the Philippines, where Clark Field and the Subic Bay, our chief defense bases in the Pacific, are in danger of being lost to us, Japan offers no appreciable help. It becomes more and more difficult for the United States to provide a Police Force for what's left of a so-called free world.

Yet another still existing difficulty began when it was decided that the Japanese Emperor should remain on his throne as head of state. It has to do with trade and economic balances. Back in 1853 Commander Matthew C. Perry led a fleet of U.S. warships into Edo (now Tokyo) Bay. Japan had been a country completely isolated and closed to Western trade, and Perry had a letter from President Millard Fillmore addressed to the Emperor of Japan, demanding that Japan end its isolation and commence trading with the United States -- or else. A year later Japan agreed and the Treaty of Kanagawa was signed in 1854. Japan then joined the rest of the world as a trading partner. This new era for Japan demanded a new Constitution and what is known as the Meiji Restoration began in 1868. In a Trilateral Commission Meeting held in Tokyo in the spring of 1982, Toshio Komoto, Japanese Minister of State for Economic Planning and a member of the TLC explained:

Since the Meiji Restoration in 1868, Japan has moved forward always striving to catch up with Europe and the United States. Now, that process is over and Japan has achieved its own important place in the international economy. Having entered a new era of internationalization, Japan is determined to "live for and with the world." We can create a brighter future for our economy, if the three poles of the West -- Europe, North America, and Japan, can cooperate. (Emphasis added).

Regarding that Meiji Restoration, most instrumental in fashioning this open door policy was Baron Ito who, at the beginning of the occupation in 1945, was still looked upon much as George Washington is looked upon in the United States. Shortly after arriving in Japan with the occupation forces, we were privileged to spend a weekend at the home of the grandson of Baron Ito, who told us much of how Japan had been "reawakened" and a spirit of manifest destiny had been ignited when Jap-



an joined the world. A new economy was established and there was the beginning of an Industrial age. When Japan defeated Russia in 1905, Japan became a world power, but there were already established a number of great "merchant houses" which controlled industry, had developed a new banking system and operated in much the same manner as do the Multinational Corporations and Central Banks of today. When Japan was occupied at the end of World War II, a new agricultural policy was installed, a new currency was issued, but those "great merchant houses" were allowed to continue their control of Japanese trade, industrial development, and banking.

The Meiji Restoration derives its name from the fact that the young emperor, Meiji, was restored to power in 1868, and those Samurai clan leaders who supported Meiji were the creators of the "great merchant houses" which were commissioned by Imperial edict. And the descendants of those Samurai leaders are the heads of the merchant houses of Japan which now flood the world with cameras, television sets, computers, motor cars, etc. Known as zaibatsu in Japanese, these Imperial multinationals are Mitsubishi, Mitsui, Sumitomo, Fuyo, Dai-ichi, Kangyo, and Sanwa. Their trade names include Toyota, Datsun, Minolta, Panasonic, Sony, etc., etc.

When President Reagan went to Japan his publicized purpose was to get better trade relations with Japan, get Japan to ship fewer cars into the United States, and so on. There is much concern about foreign imports destroying American industries and putting people out of work in the United States in steel, textiles, technological industries, and such. But what is not generally known is that when Trilateral Commissioner Toshio Komoto spoke of Japan "living for and with the world," he was speaking of the internationalization of the multinationals of which Japan's zaibatsu are a part. Take Mitsubishi as an example. It's the largest and most powerful of the Japanese "merchant houses". It also has been most aggressive about courting foreign multinationals. Its foreign partners and shareholders include Caterpillar Tractor, Westinghouse Electric, Getty Oil, and the Reynolds Industries. Mitsui is partly owned by Du Pont, Kimberly-Clark, Continental Carbon, Dow Corning, Mobil, Exxon, and Sperry Rand. Sumitomo has partnerships with ITT and AT&T. With so many American based Multinationals having partnerships with the Japanese zaibatsu, is it any wonder that Ronald Reagan's trip to Japan was little more than a publicity stunt having nothing to do with the development of better trade relations between the two countries? Marvin Stone, now editor of U.S. News, had been a foreign correspondent in Japan for six years; so he chose to cover the Reagan visit to Tokyo personally. And his reactions were bitter. He wrote:

"A flow of comforting words -- and many kampel -- about 'mutual interests' passed the lips of President Reagan and Prime Minister Nakasone here in recent days, but it takes more than a toast to the obvious to make a state visit worthwhile. Since the realities of U.S.-Japanese differences were again glossed over, the President would have been better off to have stayed at home grappling with problems of the Mideast, Euromissiles and Central America. The realities have to do with Tokyo's stingy contribution to the common defense of Asia and with Japan's protectionist trade practices, which have led to a mountainous surplus in trade with the United States. . . Taken together, these measures have enabled Japan to shelter its domestic firms from American competition, in the meantime doing damage to our own smokestack industries. . . . The defense and trade issues will confront our next President, the one after that, and the one after that, and so on into the far future. Why are we afraid to speak up?" (Unquote).

Well, Mr. Stone, officials are afraid to speak up because those realities of which we speak are just the symptoms that have developed as a result of the supranational policies of the American based multinationals and the Japanese based zaibatsu who are interested in profit making regardless of its effect on domestic trade, on

smokestack industries, or on the middle class of either the United States or Japan. That the Japanese people are suffering even more than we are because of this multinationalist and monopolistic control of industry, trade and commerce, was pointed out by the editor of Globescan: "The Japanese government's encouragement and fostering of Big Business means that commercial competition in Japan, except among government-sanctioned participants, is often crushed. How can small companies survive in an economy where five huge corporations control 72 percent of steel production, 92 percent of the auto industry, 96 percent of the production of desk calculators, 82 percent of television production, 100 percent of the beer market and 100 percent of the toothpaste industry? They can't." (Unquote).

This Japanese economic system is not a free enterprise system. It's corporate fascism. When a legalized corporate partnership is developed between Big Government, Big Business and Big Labor; the free enterpriser, the entrepreneur, hasn't a chance. We should remember that it has been the initiative and the creativity of its small businesses and its individual enterprisers which have accounted for the dynamism and productivity of American capitalism (as opposed to monopoly capitalism).

Here is the clear and present danger: The Trilateral Commission, especially its North American and Japanese sections, have become enamored of the Japanese system. As the editor of Globescan notes: "All the praise for harmony between government and business in Japan, its wonderful labor-management relations, and the marvelous cooperation between industrial competitors there, has been turned by American political charlatans and inefficient Big Business into a mandate for handing the American economy over to the politicians and bureaucrats. Thus, proposals to put U.S. exports under the control of a new Trade Department, to promote export subsidies and import quotas, and to introduce in the U.S. a fascist 'Industrial Policy,' derive much of their justification from the Japanese case." Incidentally, it was President Reagan who proposed the creation of an extremely powerful "Department of Trade" which would establish absolute government control over American business. These corporate fascists (although they'll use another name) argue that a conglomerate of a few huge corporations, big labor unions, and politicians would be able to choose better than American consumers and producers which businesses should survive and how to make American industry competitive in the world markets. This is what farmers would call hogwash. Government protection of business and labor only encourages business to be inefficient and uncompetitive, labor to be dictatorial and destructive, and government to be totalitarian.

The American economy was healthy until the idea of centralized economic planning began to influence politicians. FDR's New Deal began it. Years later President Nixon created the Council on International Economic Policy. Then President Ford appointed an Economic Planning Board. Next, President Carter had his Economic Planning Group. And now President Reagan proposes a Department of Trade. Make no mistake about it; any Government "Industrial Policy" is corporate statism, and corporate statism is Fascism. Which ought to give you a good idea of where the politicians are headed. And they defend their policies by pointing to Japan. What we need is not a "Bigger Japan," but a "Freer America" and that means getting our government out from under the control of a Central Bank and a Trilateral Commission. It's never too late for those who still keep trying.

---

Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Where minimum first class postage rates permit, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Please address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Forty-Seven . . . . . November 25, 1983

## "LIKE RIPE FRUIT"

Never before has the Communist plan for the Conquest of the United States been so obvious to those who have eyes to see, ears to hear, and minds to comprehend:

External encirclement, plus internal demoralization,  
plus nuclear blackmail, lead to progressive surrender.

Nuclear blackmail has been the recent objective of the Communists who have been aided greatly by the U.S. communications media, communist and socialist organizations, freezeniks and peaceniks. Especially noteworthy is the ABC Television Network which spent an alleged seven million dollars to produce a propaganda movie called "The Day After." Previews of the production were held well in advance of its public showing in order to gain special publicity for the propaganda piece. Leaders of communist, socialist, pacifist and anti-nuclear weapons groups were given preview showings. It is alleged that the movie also was shown to leaders in the Kremlin, with an offer that the movie be televised on the Soviet network. The offer was refused supposedly because it was fitting propaganda to be shown to Americans but not to Russians. Commercial sponsors were not revealed beforehand, but the commercials were sold at bargain rates. Newspapers and newsmagazines gave rave reviews to the production before it was televised to an alleged 100 million viewers, but not after it was seen by them. Because in spite of all the nuclear bombs that seemed to explode and rain death and destruction Lawrence, Kansas and its environs, the real bomb was the movie itself. Too Hollywoodish, overly dramatic at the wrong times, inaccurate in many of its details, tending toward pomography at times, it was just another expensive television movie. As for its effect on viewers, William Adams of George Washington University conducted the first "Day After" poll. He said, "Those who predicted the movie would produce at least a short-term bonanza in additional anti-nuclear sentiment among the general public were completely wrong. . . . After all the hype before the movie was shown, I was surprised to see such a consistent lack of change in opinion on policy questions." Other polls revealed that the production changed almost nobody's mind regarding the nuclear problem. Those who were for, were still for; those who were against were still against; and those who were neutral were still neutral.

So, despite the hopes of the left-wingers, this expensive propaganda ploy didn't aid the Communists as its producers may have hoped. This in spite of the fact that the Soviet World Peace Council was 100 percent behind the effort which was supported not only by communists and socialists, but also by some seventy-odd pacifist and anti-nuclear groups that lent themselves to the communist plan. A list of those seventy-odd organizations appears on the next page of this Report. These are the "better red than dead" people that are the first to be killed off if and when the Communists conquer.

This nuclear disarmament campaign really centers in Western Europe, where the Communists don't need "The Day After" movies to influence the peaceniks. But the same parent organization is this World Peace Council. Hilaire du Berrier, writing from Paris, reported: "As 'the Hot Autumn' approached . . . eight new pacifist organizations sprang up in France in one week. There was nothing spontaneous about them. The parent organization behind the hundreds of pacifist and neutralist fronts pretending to have autonomy is the World Peace Council which was founded on

Stalin's orders after the 1939-45 war, just before the Prague coup d'etat and murder of Jan Masaryk which brought the take-over of Czechoslovakia. To conceal the fact that the WPC was a Soviet arm for lulling the West, its headquarters was established in Paris. Expelled from France, it moved to Vienna, was again expelled and is now established in Finland. It was in 1977 that the Soviets began installing their SS-20s bracketed on Central Europe and not until two years later that America, at the request of Western Germany and with the approval of her NATO allies, agreed to counter the SS-20s with Cruise missiles and Pershing-2s. Then Soviet Russia's new form of warfare began. In June 1983, step one reached its peak with over 3,000 International delegates in Prague to attend the 'World Assembly for Peace and Life Against Nuclear War.' Mr. Gordon Brook-Shepherd, of the London Sunday Telegraph, denounced it as 'the abuse of an admirable aim to suit Russia's purposes.' A Daily Telegram editorialist saw the meeting as 'a collection of dupes composed of

---

---

## ENDORSERS OF A BILATERAL NUCLEAR WEAPONS FREEZE

### NATIONAL AND INTERNATIONAL ORGANIZATIONS

---

Alliance for Survival. Ambulatory Pediatric Association. American Baptist Churches, Annual Meeting. American Ethical Union. American Friends Service Committee. American Medical Student Association. American Pediatric Society. Americans for Democratic Action, Youth Caucus. Association of American Geographers. Benedictines for Peace. Buddhist Peace Fellowship. Catholic Peace Fellowship. Church Women United. Clergy and Laity Concerned. Congregation of Holy Cross, General Council. Council for a Livable World. Disarmament Working Group, Coalition for a New Foreign and Military Policy. Democratic Socialist Organizing Committee. Dutch Interchurch Peace Council (IKV). Educators for Social Responsibility. Environmentalists for Full Employment. Episcopal Peace Fellowship. Federation of American Scientists. Fellowship of Reconciliation. Friends of the Earth. German Peace Society, Executive Board. Gray Panthers. High-Technology Professionals for Peace. Humanitas International. Jewish Peace Fellowship. 14th World Methodist Council. Labor Committee for Safe Energy and Full Employment. Lawyers Committee on Nuclear Policy. Labor Committee on Nuclear Policy. Leadership Conference of Women Religious, Executive Committee. Mennonites Central Committee, U.S. Peace Section. Mobilization for Survival. National Assembly of Women Religious. National Association of Social Workers. National Conference of Black Lawyers. National Conference of Black Mayors. National Council of Churches. National Federation of Priests' Councils. Network. New Call to Peacemaking. New Democratic Coalition. New World Alliance. North American Federation of Temple Youth. Nurses Alliance for the Prevention of Nuclear War. Parliamentarians for World Order. Pax Christi. Physicians for Social Responsibility. Prolifers for Survival. Rabbinical Assembly, The. Riverside Church Disarmament Program. SANE. Sikh Dharma of the Western Hemisphere. Sisters of the Blessed Sacrament. Sisters of Loretto. Sisters of St. Joseph of Peace, Executive Council. Sisters of St. Joseph of Carondelet, General Chapters. Society for Pediatric Research. Sojourners. Students National Education Association, Representative Assembly. Trade Unionists for Democratic Action. Union of American Hebrew Congregations. Unitarian Universalist Association. United Church of Christ, Office for Church in Society. United Food and Commercial Workers, International, Executive Board. United Methodist Church, Board of Church and Society. United Presbyterian Church, USA. United States Service Committee, Inc. Women's International League for Peace & Freedom. Women's Action for Nuclear Disarmament. World Association of Religious Workers for General and Nuclear Disarmament. World Council of Churches, Central Committee. World Peacemakers. YWCA of USA. (This list courtesy of Rev. Carl McIntyre, Christian Beacon, 756 Haddon Ave., Collingswood, N.J. 08108).

---

communists, sneaking regards, useful idiots and profile-proud clergymen.' It was the culmination of a campaign that started on November 16, 1980, when West Germans carrying out Soviet orders launched what was known as the Krefeld Petition, calling for refusal to permit the installation of nuclear arms in Europe. . . . Over a million West Germans signed their names and General Gert Bastion, commander of the 12th armored division of the Bundeswehr, threw his weight behind them. Pastor Neimoller, the submarine commander of World War II, inspired thousands of others to follow, and America's Daniel Ellsberg, who gave his stolen Pentagon papers to both Hanoi's agent, Vu van Thai, and the Russians before he put them in the hands of an eager New York Times, became technical advisor to the German pacifists. "(Unquote).

H du B Reports that it was when the decision was made to counter the Soviet SS-20 missiles with Cruise missiles and Pershing-2s that "Soviet Russia's new form of warfare began." That new form of warfare is a three-phase operation: 1) terrorists are to destabilize all nations from within. 2) Pacifists are to demonstrate, propagandize, show television movies such as "The Day After," and otherwise destroy the West's will to fight. 3) Brush-fires too numerous to extinguish are to be started, this instead of a single battle line between the two great powers. Hence the "little wars" in Lebanon, the Iran-Iraq war, the troubles being fomented in the Caribbean, Central and South America, etc. And, as du Berrier notes: "Pacifists and communists - and often they are the latter pretending to be the former - are filling the streets of Europe, distracting attention from a terrorist army that does not parade. A war of communists and dupes above ground and terrorists below has already started. The enemy is America and her allies, and the psychological conditioning of the forces opposing us follows a classic pattern."

As for brush-fires, Beirut immediately comes to mind. From European sources we have received information not published in American commercial dailies. We are informed that at least two weeks before those explosive-packed trucks crashed into the American and French barracks, Israeli intelligence services warned the "peace-keeper" headquarters that something like this was going to happen, but the report was disregarded. From French sources comes the report that American agents watching the Damascus airport photographed two men descending from a Soviet plane on Saturday, October 15. They were whisked away in a black limousine with a military escort. Three other cars loaded with KGB agents and members of the Syrian secret police followed. Their destination was a terrorist training camp on the outskirts of Damascus. It was later learned that the two mysterious arrivals were members of the Bulgarian secret service. As with the attempted assassination of the Pope, The Russians were using Bulgarians to plot the massacres, so that the KGB could claim ignorance of anything that might happen. American authorities were notified of the arrival of the two top Bulgarians at the Damascus terrorist training camp. But no steps were taken to defend the American post. Marines were ordered not to carry loaded arms, and defenses were left to the Lebanese militia which had not a single guard on duty when the trucks crashed into the buildings where the "peacekeepers" were sleeping. Hilaire du Berrier reports:

"French and Mossad [Israeli] agents working together have reconstructed the crime. They are convinced that the two truck drivers were not 'kamikaze' patriots willing to kill themselves. As far as they have been able to ascertain, the trucks were driven by two Shi'ite fanatics; Abou Mazin, 26 years old; and Abou Sijan, 24. Both had worked in the area they were hired to hit and knew the terrain. Members of the 'Free Islamic Movement,' to which they are said to have belonged, claim that Syrians offered them \$100,000 each and told them they had three minutes in which to get away from the trucks before the explosion. The truth was, the materiel used was highly volatile and designed to explode on impact. Agents still delving into the atrocity have no doubt that Syrians are manipulating the Shia fanatics and base their

claim that Russia was manipulating the Syrians on the fact that President Hafiz el-Assad made a secret trip to Moscow for a meeting with Yuri Andropov in early October. What they planned during their talk, which lasted several hours, we shall probably never know, but there is a suspicious clue: Andropov was due to visit Bulgaria on October 25. Instead of going to Sofia, he got as far away as possible and established an alibi freeing him from any knowledge of what was happening by giving publicity to the fact that he was taking a cure in the city of Mineralnye Vody, in the Caucasus." (H du B Reports, American business address, P.O.Box 786, St. George, Utah 84770. Monthly, \$75 per year).

On Tuesday, November 22, the Commander of the Marine "peacekeeping" force in Beirut received the warning that another truck-bomb attack like the one which had murdered 239 Americans and 58 French soldiers was being planned. This time the warning was taken seriously. The Marines were placed on maximum alert which, we hope, meant they were permitted to load their weapons. They ate a tense Thanksgiving dinner Wednesday night, in the midst of the heaviest shelling in weeks in their area.

Meanwhile, during a temporary lull in the fighting in and around Tripoli, plans were being made to save Tripoli and rescue Yasir Arafat. Between Saudi Arabia, France, Israel and possibly the USSR, a deal was made. First, an unusual exchange of prisoners in which 5,900 Palestinian and Lebanese were exchanged for six Israelis. In case there might be any trouble, Israel imposed a curfew Wednesday night in southern Lebanon and began moving troops and tanks toward the port city of Sidon. French ships were standing by off Tripoli apparently waiting to transport Arafat and his loyal followers to another location, apparently to Algiers where those 5,900 ex-POWs were being flown.

In the case of Arafat, we are reminded of the fate of Bishop of Grenada. Bishop was a favorite of Castro. Had Castro known in time, he probably would have saved Bishop. Instead Bishop was assassinated by another communist faction. This could happen to Arafat in Lebanon, being assassinated by another PLO faction. Now, Arafat is a favorite of the Kremlin, but it would be to the advantage of the Soviet to have what's left of the PLO in Lebanon under the control of the Syrians, who are in turn under the control of the USSR. The presence of a strong leader like Arafat would hinder any such arrangement, a matter of double loyalty being involved. So when it seemed that Arafat was about to meet the same fate as did Bishop, he would be rescued and he and his loyal followers would be transported via those French ships to Algiers to join the 5,900 ex-POWs awaiting him. There Arafat would be free to continue his leadership of terrorists in Africa, while leaving the fate of Lebanon to the Syrians, as surrogates of the USSR.

This is where we stand as the curtain drops on what H du B calls "a new kind of war," remarking that the pacifists and terrorists are going to have great effect on a disunited world during America's coming election year.

---

Don Bell Reports is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. No restrictions on reproduction provided excerpts are not taken out of context and credit is given. Where minimum first class postage rates permit, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Extra copies: 1 to 9: 25¢ each. 10 to 49: 20¢ each. 50 to 99: 15¢ each. 100 or more: 12¢ each. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$30 per year. Foreign airmail: \$40 per year. Please address all orders to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480



# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Forty-Eight . . . . . December 2, 1983

## THE MYSTIQUE OF 1984 ANNO DOMINI

It was the 20th year after his death. So the media dedicated the month of November 1983 to the memory of John Fitzgerald Kennedy, 35th President of the United States. He was a womanizer of the first rank. He advocated unilateral disarmament. He was the first president to make an open declaration for interdependence. He can hardly be praised for his involvement in the failure at the Bay of Pigs. Yet none of these things were mentioned by the media and he was declared to be perhaps the finest president the Nation ever had, surpassing even the accomplishments of George Washington and Abraham Lincoln. The November memorial bespeaks much for the memory of Americans.

Now on our temporal doorstep there is another name and another year which is much on the minds of many Americans. Next month will mark the 50th anniversary of this man's writing career. He was born an English citizen in India in 1903, India then being under British colonial rule. At the age of 30 he published his first book, "Down and Out in Paris and London." Mildly successful as an author, Eric Arthur Blair adopted the pseudonym George Orwell. Several books followed, but his most celebrated work was not published until 1949, just a few months before his death. He had written the book in 1948 and, in an interplay of numbers, he titled the book 1984. He was a socialist to the end, but Orwell had fought in the Spanish Civil War and, in 1937, when the Stalinists massacred the Catalanian anarchists he became considerably disenchanted. He began to believe that the one basic characteristic of socialism had to be authoritarianism, or dictatorship. He chose 1984 as the time when all people would be ruled by dictators, would be dehumanized by electronic surveillance, and in a permanent state of war. Perpetual war for perpetual peace seemed inevitable to Orwell. In this he has been right, for ever since the creation of the United Nations, perpetual war for perpetual peace has been a world affliction. Since perpetual war required more than one world power, Orwell envisioned a world in which there would be three totalitarian states that would control four fifths of the globe. The remaining fifth would be the subject of endless dispute among the Big Three, and an excuse for maintaining perpetual war. If Erich Fromme, Orwell's biographer, is correct, Orwell saw these three totalitarian states as being the Anglo-Saxon Union, the Soviet Union, and Communist China. We might add that Henry Kissinger, in his vision of a "Trilateral Constellation," saw the world similarly divided and dominated. The only present difficulty in this thesis is that Red China has not yet attained to the power envisioned by Orwell and Kissinger, and a "Third World" presently exists, a Third World that, like a gigantic jigsaw puzzle, has not yet experienced the dictator who will fit them into their proper places as a third world power.

In these totalitarian states about which Orwell wrote, 85 percent of the people, which he called "proles," a diminutive of proletariat, were little more than slaves, living in poverty and playing no part in government or politics. The remaining 15 percent were members of the all-powerful ruling Party, had all the wealth and the accompanying luxuries. But in return for this they must accept the absolute control of an omnipresent, invisible government without permanent laws, under Big Brother, from whose dictates there was no appeal. In George Orwell's version Big Brother's absolute control of individuals was maintained through the use of telescreens, television sets which could transmit and receive at the same time. Installed in public places, offices, bathrooms, bedrooms, and other places where people might meet and talk, these telescreens could not be turned off, and they kept watch over



people day and night, making privacy impossible and also insuring uniformity of public opinion, an important item in a totalitarian state. In our actual year of 1984 no such telescreens have been set up for public usage; but this only because such a spy system would be very costly, and the use of computers and data banks can serve the same purpose at less expense both in money and manpower. Such Orwellian telescreens do exist, however. Janet Morgan, special adviser to the Director General of the British Broadcasting Corporation, writing in the London Sunday Times Magazine observes that, "The computer is ubiquitous and awesome, but it is nonetheless odd that it should be the device most closely identified with 1984. Orwell's telescreen is similar to a community television service tried out in Japan where members of one household or office can watch and hear their neighbors. And it is similar to the teleconference system being developed by several British companies, with two cameras mounted on a television, automatically focusing on whoever is speaking and beaming a picture by satellite to participants thousands of miles away. And systems designers are still struggling with the next stage in this process: the invention of fifth-generation computers, which will be sufficiently intelligent not just to transmit human speech but also to understand concepts. . . . Orwell's hardware and software are the means -- fast, efficient, ever present -- to support a cruel totalitarianism."

"Machines That Think," is the title of an article in U.S. News of Dec. 5, 1983. It describes a robot called Epistle that "scans the boss's mail, culls out important letters and highlights significant facts before the executive arrives." The article states that "technology is changing the computer from a fantastically fast calculating machine to a device that can see, touch, smell, recognize spoken commands and answer in plain English. . . . In time, experts say, electronic circuitry will dispense legal, financial and medical advice, forecast the weather, design buildings, prepare tax returns, teach school children and monitor complex industrial processes." Here technology has outstripped the dreams of Orwell and there are indications that tomorrow's Big Brother will be a Machine. In the actual time of our own 1984, however, the computer's Central Data Bank is the chief instrument of the elitists to control citizens and govern the policies of such organizations as the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, the Club of Rome and similar groups, the federal bureaucracy, the commercial communications media and to a great extent insure uniformity of public opinion.

Orwell's 1984 assures us his governments are socialist governments. This means that Big Brother must own or at least control all the material wealth of the state and its citizens. In an article by Henry Mark Holzer titled "Countdown to 1984," the author observes that "given the nature of statism and its antithesis to individual rights, it is necessary (and thus inevitable) that the government confiscate material wealth and violate financial privacy." He says "The government's persistent attempt to confiscate material wealth, which began over a century ago with the legal tender laws, continues apace with current overt acts directed against gold, silver, collectibles, and against the government's own depreciated currency. Overall, whether through conventional taxation, inflation, legal tender, outright confiscation, or any other scheme, the government is hell-bent to confiscate material wealth. This brings us to a related point: to accomplish certain goals of its confiscation (be it through taxation, property seizure, or prosecution) the government must invade your financial privacy so and it is doing just that. For example, federal wiretaps rose 23 percent in 1982. A Senate subcommittee recently published a study entitled 'Crime and Secrecy: the use of Offshore Banks and Companies,' which identifies who's doing what, and where. The report advocates 20-year prison sentences and \$50,000 fines for persons taking just \$5,000 or more abroad, without reporting it. . . . The Bank Security Act was held to be constitutional by two Supreme Court decisions, and even the liberal Washington Post was moved to observe that 'the Supreme Court is continuing to interpret the right of (financial) privacy so narrowly

as to give citizens little or no protection against government intrusion into many aspects of their everyday personal affairs'." A current local case involving a woman owing Social Security for overpayment is illustrative. She owed \$11.00. The Social Security representative took, without previous notice, \$200.00 from her bank account. She discovered the fact when her checks for groceries and utilities bounced. No comment from the Social Security representative.

In his book 1984 Orwell dealt primarily with politics and psychopolitics, saying little of the economic situation that must exist in a totalitarian socialist state, other than to point out the necessity for waging perpetual war in order to maintain the economy. But had the author dealt at length with the subject, we can presume that he would have described an economic gestapo similar to our IRS. In an article titled "The IRS Counts Down to 1984", Wealth, a new quarterly magazine in its issue for Fall 1983, describes what Orwell omitted. We quote.

\* \* \* \* \*

#### THE IRS COUNTS DOWN TO 1984

\* March 24, 1983. The Internal Revenue Service announces it will use a new computerized phone system to dial-a-delinquent. Anyone with an overdue tax bill will begin receiving phone calls every 15 minutes until they answer, at which time an agent will come on the line to discuss his tax 'problem'.

\* May 24, 1983. The Supreme Court rules that the IRS has 'administrative authority' to deny tax-exempt status to private church schools whose beliefs are in conflict with 'public policy', as defined by the government, and not by the people. This decision offers great latitude for further 'administrative' decisions by the IRS about questions such as 'what is a church?', 'what beliefs are acceptable?', and 'who is sincere?'

\* June 15, 1983. The IRS begins hiring 4,000 new collection agents, despite personnel cutbacks in other departments, in an attempt to track delinquent taxpayers and confiscate their wealth, forcefully if necessary.

\* July 1, 1983. New regulations, written by the IRS and passed quietly by Congress in the winter session, go into effect, requiring all stock, bond, commodity and bullion dealers to divulge the Social Security number and full financial information on each single transaction they make. This must be recorded on IRS form 1099 and reported on a timely basis to the IRS.

\* Sept. 15, 1983. Several top marketing firms agree to provide their private mailing lists to the IRS, to help construct a 'lifestyle profile' of most U.S. taxpayers.

These are just a few of the factors that provide an ominous countdown to the predictions of 1984. In addition to the growth of government power and size in the last half-century, there has been an increasing trend toward centralization of information about people, far beyond the prudent exercise of law enforcement and records. Your 1040 form, for instance, not only describes your income, profession, family size, address, and so forth, but also intimate details, such as your church affiliation (for verification of charitable contributions), your medical problems, the age of your children, the location of your overseas and domestic bank account (by the coding on your check). There isn't much the government does not know about you.

The Social Security card, which says "not for Identification" on it, has in effect become our identification number nationwide. The Social Security Number has become your driver's license number in 33 out of 50 states and your college identification number on most campuses. It's on your Army "dog tag". It's most likely your health plan number. It's on most library cards. And it's the key to voter registration. Worst of all, your Social Security Number is the key to all federal information files on you, bank records, investment information, and personal secrets (think of all the

information, for instance, which you put on a loan application or a job application -- both of which are tied to your Social Security Number). As Paul Chitlik wrote in the Los Angeles Times, "There would be nothing about you -- your likes and dislikes, goals and desires, intelligence and abilities, mental health, preferred reading, eye color and vision, religion and political beliefs, work and leisure routines, debts and duties, honors and punishments, vacations and escape, diet, dress, income, education, lovers and/or spouse, children, bad debts, and more likely than not, thumbprint -- that couldn't be discovered by using that magical nine digit number."

Minor inconveniences, once accepted dutifully, have a way of becoming severe intrusions of privacy, which, if patiently tolerated long enough, invite police state authority. If "Little Brother" grows up unruly, beyond his constituted limits, he has a way of gradually becoming Orwell's Big Brother. How "big" he becomes depends on us: Where will we draw the line? (Quoted from "Wealth, the Personal Guide to Investment Planning", a quarterly magazine, \$20 per year. Subscription address: 4425 W. Napoleon Ave., Metairie, LA 70001).

\* \* \* \* \*

There are, of course, methods of spying on citizens and invading their privacy other than the IRS, Social Security, Data Banks and Regional Government Bureaucrats. Supposedly designed to prevent crime but often inflicting distress on law-abiding citizens are the electric eyes watching airports, bus and train terminals, banks, luxury hotels, department stores, etc. The telephone has lost its confidentiality through widespread wire-tapping. Espionage flourishes in government, in defense establishments, in business, politics, marital affairs. Spying paraphernalia ranges from space satellites to cameras that photograph in the dark, to directional microphones that can pick up a whisper from blocks away. Then there are the commercial communications media that engage in Orwellian Newspeak and Doublethink, helping Big Brother to insure public opinion. We repeat: Where will we draw the line?

Let's take another look at Orwell's 1984 for purposes of comparison -- and warning. In the totalitarian state of Oceania, the people's greatest fear came from the Thought Police which were active day and night checking on the words and actions of those 15% of the population that were Members of the Party. The Party had three slogans: WAR IS PEACE - FREEDOM IS SLAVERY - IGNORANCE IS STRENGTH. In Big Brother's government there were the Ministry of Truth, which concerned itself with news, entertainment, education and the fine arts; the Ministry of Peace, which concerned itself with war; the Ministry of Love, which maintained law and order; and the Ministry of Plenty, which was responsible for economic affairs. The chief character in Orwell's book, Winston Smith, worked in the Ministry of Truth, where he rewrote history so it wouldn't contradict Big Brother's directives of the present. If states allied against a common enemy decided to fight one another, then articles and books that testify to the former alliance must cease to exist. If the economy did not achieve its three-year-plan goals, then the goals were never established. Winston Smith tried to rebel against the system, but was defeated, imprisoned and tortured. The closing lines of the book: "The struggle was finished. He had won the victory over himself. He loved Big Brother."

And we repeat: Where will we draw the line?

---

PLEASE NOTE THESE PRICE INCREASES. Circumstances require that beginning January 1984, subscription rates for Don Bell Reports in the U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico will be \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. All Reports and orders for extra copies are mailed 1st class post. Don Bell Reports is published weekly, is privately circulated and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Please address orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Forty-Nine . . . . . December 9, 1983

## WHY WE FEED, FINANCE AND ARM OUR ENEMIES

On the same day that the U.S. Marines were rescuing American citizens trapped by the Communist regime in Grenada the U.S. Congress was passing a bill giving over \$8 billion to the International Monetary Fund, money that can be loaned to the USSR or any of its Satellites. On the same day that Marines were being killed in Lebanon arrangements were being made to assure the continuance of trade and aid to Soviet Russia and Red China on a most favored nation basis. On the same day that American air losses were being counted in Lebanon and a Syrian official was saying that America's most recent POW, Airman Robert Goodman, would be returned "when the war is over", a deal was being made for the shipment of bullet-proof vests to Syria. Of course, there's nothing new about this business of financing the regimes that have killed and are killing American servicemen and civilians. This dialogue has been going on ever since a man calling himself Leon Trotsky boarded a ship in New York Harbor bound for St. Petersburg, Russia to join a man calling himself Nikolai Lenin for the purpose of Bolshevizing Tsarist Russia. Both of them were amply supplied with money from New York and German banks. As soon as these Bolshevik leaders had gained a foothold and marched to Moscow, the International Bankers pressured the United States and British governments into supporting the Bolshevik conquest. Trade with Soviet Russia began as early as 1920 when Armand Hammer received his first concession contract from Lenin. As Antony Sutton and Patrick Wood stated in Volume II of Trilaterals Over Washington, "What could not be done legally was done illegally -- even to the export of military aircraft engines. By the late 1920's Wall Street and German bankers had put the infant Soviet Russia on its feet. In 1925, a complete program to finance imports of Soviet raw materials to the United States and to export vital machinery and technology to the Soviets was agreed upon by Chase National [now Chase Manhattan] and Prombank (a German bank). In 1930 Chase National was one of four American banks that financed construction of the Five-Year Plans. These plans have been hailed in history books as a triumph of Soviet engineering. In fact, the plans were entirely packaged and implemented by non-Russian companies -- mostly American -- for the profit of Wall Street....The Soviet Union was the recipient of the latest in U.S. military technology during World War II....The buildup of Soviet economic and military power has continued from 1945 down to the present day under the guise of peaceful trade." Well known by readers of DBR is the story of the building of the Kama River Truck Plant, largest in the world, from which trucks were built to transport arms and equipment to Ho Chi-Minh's forces during the Vietnam War, and to transport and supply Russian troops now killing innocents in Afghanistan. Also familiar to our readers is the shipping of the world's largest electrical transformer to Russia, and the sale of American ball bearing grinders without which the USSR could not have deployed those warhead missiles that are now in the news and threatening both Western Europe and the USA today. It is no longer any secret that 95% of the technology used by the Soviet military-industrial complex is of Western origin; or that billions upon billions of dollars have been funneled into the Soviet Union and its Satellites through the World Bank, the IMF, and affiliated American-financed Regional Banks. That the Soviet Union has depended from the very beginning upon the United States for its survival is a well known fact. But what is difficult to answer is the question WHY? Why have we nurtured and raised up an enemy that has promised to destroy us?

This question is especially poignant to your reporter because of the day when we began this Report: December 7, 1983, 42nd anniversary of the attack upon Pearl Harbor. Overlooked by the commercial media, probably because of what was going on at an airport in Beirut on December 7, 1983, where U.S. Marines were again being shelled, fortunately without casualties this time. But we were in Manila, the Philippines, on Pearl Harbor Day. We were still in Manila three years and three months later when we were liberated by American forces under the command of General MacArthur. And we remember that we were told the rescue would have been much sooner, except that our then ally the USSR was at the top of the list for materiel and supplies, that American troops in both the Atlantic and Pacific Commands had to play second fiddle to the Communists. We were told of how General Patton was ordered to halt his advance toward Berlin so the Russians could get there first. We were told how occupation currency was distributed to the Russian troops at American expense so they could buy up whatever goodies remained in occupied Germany. Granted that a Cold War period followed the assumed peace, but as Antony Sutton said, "What could not be done legally was done illegally." What the USSR was not given, agents were able to steal, so that the nuclear secrets soon were shared by the Soviet; and "the buildup of Soviet economic and military power by the United States has continued to this day; insofar that now we are now second to the USSR in military power. And again comes the question, WHY? There is an answer; it's just been hidden, like the mystery of money, and the conversion of this former Representative Republic into a Democracy and then a Corporate Socialist Welfare State. To understand the answers to all of these, it is necessary to go back in time to the 18th century when things were happening in Germany at the same time that the United States was being born as an Independent Republic.

The seeds were planted in the universities; planted by certain professors who were able to preach a philosophy concerned with dialectics. First there was Immanuel Kant, (1724-1804), German metaphysician who lectured at the University of Konigsberg (now Kaliningrad, USSR) in 1755. He coined the term "Transcendental Dialectic". Then came Johan Gottlieb Fichte (1762-1814), a German philosopher who followed Kant, served as rector of the then new University of Berlin (1810-12) and developed what was termed "Dialectic Idealism." Next came Georg Wilhelm Friedrich Hegel (1770-1831). A professor at the University of Jena (1805), he readapted Kant's "Transcendental Dialectics" and Fichte's "Dialectic Idealism" and called it "Dialectical Materialism." Hegel was the most influential of them all, in that his logic inspired the existentialism of Kierkegaard and Sartre, the socialism of Lasalle, the Instrumentalism of Dewey, and the Communism of Marx. James Billington in "Fire in the Minds of Men" comments: "Hegel had contended that beyond subjective 'civil society' lay a higher and more universal social objective: the state." Hegel identified the state as "the march of God through history". In other words, the State was God, or God was the State, whichever way you prefer to say it; and since the state is supreme and omnipotent in Hegel's theory of dialectical materialism, individuals can find their freedom only in obedience and service to the rulers of the state, rulers who are usually unidentified and often referred to as Big Brother. Alongside Hegel's concept of "the march of God through history", he has outlined the manner of that march in a theory adopted by Karl Marx and the rulers of the world state which has come to be known as the historical dialectic or the Hegelian Theory. In the late Carroll Quigley's important work, "Tragedy and Hope", on page 378, the author gives this explanation:

"The Ideas of Karl Marx (1818-1883) and of his associate Friedrich Engels (1820-1895) were published in the Communist Manifesto of 1848 and in their three-volume opus, Das Kapital (1867-1894). Although they were aroused by the deplorable conditions of the European working classes under industrialism, the chief sources of

the Ideas themselves were to be found in the Idealism of Hegel, the materialism of the ancient Greek atomists (especially Democritus), and the theories of the English classical economists (especially Ricardo). Marx derived from Hegel what has come to be known as the 'historical dialectic'. This theory maintained that all historical events were the result of a struggle between opposite forces which ultimately merged to create a situation which was different from either. Any existing organization of society or of Ideas (thesis) calls forth, in time, an opposition (anti-thesis). These two struggle with each other and give rise to the events of history, until finally the two fuse into a new organization (synthesis). This synthesis in turn becomes established as a new thesis to a new opposition or antithesis and the struggle continues as history continues." (Unquote).

In this utopian "march of God through history", the theory adopted by Karl Marx, by the builders of the New World Order, and by the rulers of this world, there must be a conflict of opposites, a thesis which is challenged by an antithesis; they merge to develop a synthesis; and then the conflict of opposites starts, or is developed, all over again. Hence, a clash of political left and political right brings about another political system, a synthesis of the two which is neither left nor right, but a new political order! So, when this Hegelian Theory was adopted by the chosen elite who rule the world, the dream was made fact by the creation of two competing systems. There was Capitalism as the thesis. Developed as the opposite, or antithesis was Socialism, or Communism in its extremist form. These two are to clash and contend one with the other until finally they merge and develop a synthesis, which is called The New World Order.

This is the ultimate, the grand "march of God through history," the New Age, the Technetronic Era as described by Brzezinski, the New International Economic Order as described by Willy Brandt, head of the Socialist International, and so on with other names used by other groups. It is the clash described as Capitalism versus Communism, which is to bring about the merging and a New World Order. The thesis, Capitalism, grew out of the writings of a Scottish economist and professor (University of Glasgow), Adam Smith, who wrote "The Wealth of Nations". The antithesis, Communism, grew out of the writings of Marx and Lenin. The clash of these two to create a synthesis was the work of an elite group which, once again, grew out of the soil planted in certain universities. In a remarkable new book by Antony Sutton, "An Introduction to the Order", three sources are identified: "The Order", which began at Yale University in the United States, "The Group", which was hatched at Oxford University in England, and "The Order of the Illuminati" which had its birth at Ingolstadt University, sired by Adam Weishaupt. Antony Sutton writes:

"So who or what is the State? Obviously it's a self-appointed elite. It is interesting that Fichte, who developed these ideas before Hegel, was a freemason, almost certainly Illuminati, and certainly was promoted by the Illuminati....Furthermore, the Illuminati principle that the end justifies the means,...and used by both The Group and The Order, is rooted in Hegel." (Quoted from "An Introduction to the Order," Volume one of a series. For further information write to Research Publications, P.O.Box 39027, Phoenix Arizona 85069).

This self-appointed elite is said to control such semisecret organizations as the CFR, Trilateral Commission, Bilderbergers, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the Club of Rome, OECD, and similar international groups. Acting under the instructions of this self-appointed elite, there was developed a clash of forces known as World War I, out of which Communism was established in Russia. Then there was promoted World War II, which saw the beginning of the development of a Communist controlled empire into a world power. So today, to use Hegel's terms, there is the thesis, Capitalist United States and its Trilateral allies; there is the antithesis, Communist-controlled Soviet Russia and its satellites and allies. And, even as the



great American tax-exempt foundations are told to promote it, there is to be the merging of the two into what Hegel called the synthesis, and what the self-chosen elite calls The New World Order.

This is the Grand, the Ultimate Aim. But at a lower historical level, there is the continuing conflict of opposites, which are essential to bring about the final change. These are "changing times" and it's interesting to note how often that phrase is used in the publications of the Trilateral Commission. Presently there is being developed an important conflict of opposites in the Middle East. To bring about a desired change, it was necessary to create what we'll call a right and a left. Lebanon presented a conglomeration of opposing forces of almost every political and religious order. To bring about the desired change, a clear right and left must be established. So, President Reagan of the United States met with Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir and President Chaim Herzog of Israel, and an "unswerving commitment to Israel's security" was established and what amounts to a firm military alliance was announced by the heads of state of the two countries. Thus was created the right (Thesis); and almost immediately thereafter U.S. planes became engaged in activity over the Syrian controlled parts of Lebanon. Two or more U.S. planes were shot down. Quickly the military commander of USSR forces announced its "unswerving commitment to security", and promised that a firm military alliance would assure Syria of everything needed to fight and win a war, short of the actual use of Russian troops. So, in Lebanon, since December 1, 1983, the right and the left (thesis and antithesis) have been established and made public. Now will come the most intensive conflict of opposites, designed to bring about the preplanned change (synthesis) desired by the elite. This conflict of opposites may take the form of full-scale war or limited brushfire action, or the change may be brought about through some political or diplomatic maneuvering. But, with the self-chosen elite in command, one thing is sure: Regardless of the cost in loss of life and human suffering, there will be the preplanned change!!

Lebanon is but one example of the use of this Hegelian logic to bring about a desired change, this change having to do with the control of oil. But we should understand that this Hegelian program is not confined to international affairs. Indeed, the principal use of this instrumentality is to bring about social change. There are change agents in the schools, the pulpits, in every phase of human activity. In speaking of "The Order", the third of the ruling elite that is of strictly American origin ("The Group" is of English origin and "The Order of the Illuminati" is basically of German origin), Author Sutton writes: "The activities of The Order are directed towards changing our society, changing the world, to bring about a New World Order. This will be a planned order with heavily restricted individual freedom, without Constitutional protection, without national boundaries or cultural distinction." Also without belief in or knowledge of God, if The Order is successful in this respect. This is the one element in their plan where the elitists have not been successful. In totalitarian Russia and Communized China the risen Christ still lives in the hearts of millions. There will always be a remnant and though we may seem to be losing, we can always remember that promise of the Psalmist that although "...the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against his anointed...He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision...Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth. Serve the Lord with fear, and rejoice with trembling...Blessed are all they that put their trust in him."

---

PLEASE NOTE THESE PRICE INCREASES. Circumstances require that beginning January 1984, subscription rates for Don Bell Reports in the U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico will be \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. All Reports and orders for extra copies are mailed 1st class post. Don Bell Reports is published weekly, is privately circulated and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Please address orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Fifty . . . . . December 16, 1983

## AND SO TO WAR FOR PEACE

### The Chosen Opponent.

Damascus is said to be the world's oldest city with a continuous history, reaching from the time of Uz (Noah's grandson) to Hafez Assad, its present ruler. Once known as "The Pearl of the East" Damascus is "the Head of Syria" which in the 7th and 8th centuries A.D. was a vast empire stretching from Spain to India. Through the millennia, however, Syria has been overrun by conquerors including the Canaanites, Phoenicians, Hebrews, Arameans, Assyrians, Babylonians, Medes and Persians, Greeks, Romans, Turks, French, and is now under the aegis of the USSR, independent yet subservient. In the world's oldest city there still exists "The Street Called Straight". The natives may point out "the House of Ananias", still standing. Ananias was led to the blinded Saul who was converted, became Paul, and an Apostle born out of time. There also is a bricked-up window in a wall, said to be the window through which Paul was let down in a basket. During the time of the Crusades Damascus was the capital city of Saladin, the chief opponent of the Christian Crusaders who sought to retake Jerusalem. After Saladin's death the city was plundered by Tamerlane, the Turkic conqueror, successor to Genghis Khan, whose empire stretched from Delhi in India to the shores of the Black Sea in what is now Soviet Turkestan. After the collapse of Tamerlane's try at the creation of a World Government, Syria became a part of the Ottoman Empire. At the end of World War I France claimed Syria under a League of Nations mandate, chopped off a part of Greater Syria and made a coastal state called Lebanon. After World War II in concert with the United Nations Charter, France relinquished its mandate and Syria and Lebanon became independent nations. In 1958 the ambitious Gamal Nasser of Egypt merged his nation and Syria into the United Arab Republic, which lasted less than four years. Following various outbreaks of violence, in a daring coup Hafez Assad became the ruler of Syria, and dreamed of making Lebanon again a part of Greater Syria, a move opposed strenuously and militarily by the new nation called Israel. Lebanon was continually wracked by civil war and in 1976 the government of Lebanon asked the government of Syria to send in troops to keep the country from being taken over by the PLO. Since Assad considers Lebanon a part of Syria by historical right, he has no intention of ever removing Syrian troops from Lebanon, regardless of agreements and treaties he may sign to please bigger powers. And Assad has a greater dream, that of becoming the head of a new Mohammedan Empire covering all of the Middle East and a part of North Africa. He has friendship affiliations with Khomeini's Iran and Kaddafi's Libya; all of them being considerably influenced and aided by the Soviet Union. The USSR contains a vast Moslem population that has never been divorced from the Islamic religion, and the atheistic USSR must permit the Moslems to remain Moslems, while at the same time aiding and abetting the militant aims of Syria, Iran and Libya, while also catering to the other Arab and oil-rich nations of the Middle East.

As for Lebanon, since the time when Hiram, King of Tyre, assisted Solomon, King of Israel in the building of the first Temple, there has been little peace in the area. As a part of Greater Syria, Lebanon has suffered conquest after conquest. Because of their position as seaports and their conjuncture with the trade lanes of three continents, the cities of Lebanon -- Tyre, Sidon, Tripoli, Beirut -- have been important shipping and trading centers. But the region itself has known little peace. And since there is a number of very militant religious cults and groups, there has been constant warfare between them. As one commentator noted, since the Lebanese have been

fighting each other without outside help for the past 300 years, there is little hope of any multinational peacekeeping force bringing peace to Lebanon even if the Syrian and Israeli troops left the country.

As for the military situation, the USSR has supplied Syria and the militant Druze and Shi'ite militiamen and terrorists with the latest equipment: SAM missiles, ZSU-23-4 and ZSU-57-2 anti-aircraft guns, artillery and smaller arms, and the latest in combat planes. There are said to be 40,000 Syrian troops occupying 60 percent of Lebanese territory, 222,000 Syrian troops ready to back them up, and an estimated 7,000 Soviet experts and advisers on hand to help. In addition, Moscow is said to be pouring thousands of Soviet troops into positions along the Iranian border. To counter these military forces, not including Israeli troops since they are not presently actively involved in the "peacekeeping" effort, there are 1,800 U.S. Marines, 2,100 Italian troops, 2,000 French troops, and 100 British troops. Offshore is an armada which can supply some additional Marines if required, and the Aircraft Carriers Independence and John F. Kennedy carry 140 aircraft, some of them of old vintage and not equal to the planes being flown by Syrian aviators.

#### The Peacekeepers' Dilemma.

Columnist Sandy Grady in the Pasadena Star-News of December 8, wrote and we quote: "When you're Barry Goldwater's age and know you'll never run for anything again, you're free to unload the truth....This was on a day after more Marines had been killed in Lebanon and Ronald Reagan's air raids had upped the stakes in the Middle East - a day on which most U.S. politicians were hiding or fudging their words. Sen. Goldwater, who is 73 and was a hawk's hawk when Reagan was still an unemployed actor, unleashed some tough advice: 'I think the president ought to bring back everybody that's in an American uniform (from Lebanon) and do it now, because we're headed for war. There's no sense in the United States becoming involved in a war in that part of the world'....Columnist Grady was in Washington when he made this report, and he remarked: "I wish Goldwater, who values candor so highly, could have been with me on rounds of the White House and State Department to listen to the gobbleygook about the latest air strikes. A translation into straight English would read something like this:

" 'Relax, folks. There's not going to be any war. Sure, we've got almost 2,000 Marines getting shelled in Lebanon. And we've got a couple of aircraft carriers and the New Jersey offshore. And now we're bombing the other guys. And Syria's got about 7,000 Soviets involved. But war talk is silly. Hey, we're peacekeepers, remember? So everybody stay cool. We've got everything under control.' That's the condensed version of the officialese I heard from the president's flack, Larry Speakes, and Secretary of State George Shultz. If he had been there, I suspect Barry Goldwater would....recall how things escalated in Vietnam. One of our destroyers on patrol was supposedly attacked. LBJ called in air strikes. The tit-for-tat game built to a half a million U.S. troops. The Lebanon script has weird similarities. They blow up a Marine compound. We send over patrol planes. They fire at our planes. We bomb their anti-aircraft bunkers, losing two planes. They shell the Marines, killing eight. Our ships shell them. So it goes. And the president's men keep reciting their Lebanon peace policy: If they shoot at us, we'll shoot back." (Unquote). Which seems to be another definition of war, so very much like the no-win war we were forced to lose in Vietnam.

There is another weird similarity. In Vietnam, our State and Defense Departments kept our troops from winning. Don McAlvany wrote in the December issue of his Intelligence Adviser about "The growing record of State Department betrayal." He stated, "It appears that the U.S. State Department (which helped contrive the overthrow of the Shah of Iran, the overthrow of Somoza, the installation of the Sandanistas in Nicaragua, and the installation of a communist government in Zimbabwe), alerted the Castro government several hours (possibly days) in advance of

the U.S. invasion of Grenada. American attack planners were amazed at the well organized and heavy resistance put up by the Cubans, which took a higher than expected toll in American lives. The Washington Times reported on November 9 that the State Department had leaked advance information on the invasion to the Cubans. In all likelihood, it was also the State Department which had ordered the U.S. Marines' guns to be unloaded in Beirut (prior to the bloody October 23 terrorist attack), just as they had ordered the Marines guarding our Embassy in Teheran to be without ammunition in their weapons prior to the taking of the U.S. hostages. (Article III, Section 3 of the U.S. Constitution says that treason against the U.S. shall include 'giving aid and comfort to our enemies'). This same State Department is helping to formulate our current disastrous foreign policy in the Middle East and Africa." (Unquote). It also has been reported that warnings were given prior to the bombing of the U.S. Embassy in Beirut last April, before the bombing of the Marine compound in October, and before the bombing of the U.S. Embassy in Kuwait. But nothing was done after the warnings were given.

Not until after a whole series of generally unreported bombings of government and military installations in the United States, was anything done to guard against further terrorist attacks. Here are some of the previous bombings:

- \* Dec. 16, 1982: IBM office at Harrison, N.Y., and South African Airways at Elmont, N.Y.
- \* Jan. 28, 1983: Federal Building on Staten Island, N.Y.
- \* April 26: Fort McNair, Washington, D.C.
- \* May 12: Army Reserve Center, Nassau, N.Y.
- \* May 13: Naval Reserve Center, Queens, N.Y.
- \* Aug. 21: Army Reserve Center, Bronx, N.Y.
- \* Nov. 7: U.S. Capitol Building.
- \* Dec. 13: Navy Recruiting Station, East Meadows, N.Y.

We haven't a complete list, but this is just seven of the 30 terrorist incidents that have been reported this year in the United States. One of the more serious incidents that was never reported involved a man who was apprehended in the House of Representatives spectator gallery a few weeks before the November 7 bombing of the Capitol. The man had hidden under his coat a plastic explosive and some nitroglycerine. The bomb didn't explode, otherwise any number of Representatives and spectators would have been killed.

In our Report of Nov. 25, we wrote of the new kind of warfare that was being waged by the USSR. It is a three-phase operation: 1) Terrorists are to destabilize all nations, including the United States, from within. 2) Pacifists are to demonstrate, propagandize, show television movies such as "The Day After," and otherwise destroy the West's willingness to fight. 3) Brush-fires too numerous to extinguish are to be started, instead of a single battle line between the two great powers. Hence the "little wars" in Lebanon, the Iran-Iraq war, the troubles being fomented in the Caribbean, Central and South America, etc. The wave of terrorist attacks on U.S. Embassies, federal buildings in Washington, Army and Navy Reserve and Recruiting Centers, and industries involved in nuclear and military production, are all a part of this new kind of warfare. Utilizing Cubans, Iranians, Shi'ite Moslems from Iraq and Lebanon, Bulgarian and other agents from the satellite countries, the KGB has orchestrated a worldwide terrorist warfare in which terrorists supplied by Khomeini of Iran and Kaddafi of Libya are allied. The Soviet KGB is said to have half a million operatives worldwide, over 25,000 of them in the United States. They direct the attacks from behind the scenes. A recent proven example: British Intelligence Digest reports that "The shooting down of American aircraft last Sunday (in Lebanon) by Soviet-supplied, Syrian missiles was done on the direct orders of Moscow." Don McAlvany (op. cit.) reports: "In the wake of the U.S. pre-emptive strike in Grenada, Colonel Kaddafi has threatened to 'attack U.S. interests around the world.' Such

threats should not be taken lightly. He has the operatives and the wherewithal to carry them out. It is also reported that Fidel Castro, who has some 3,000 DGI (Cuban Intelligence) operatives positioned around the United States, has ordered an escalation in terrorist attacks in the U.S. and throughout the Caribbean. (It should be remembered that Castro's Cuban underground in the U.S. -- along with the KGB and 'others' -- was probably involved in the assassination of John F. Kennedy twenty years ago. Terrorist attacks are expected to escalate especially in the English speaking islands which comprise the Organization of Eastern Caribbean States, in order to frighten off tourism and the hard currency spending which it brings. Terrorist attacks against U.S. installations and personnel in Puerto Rico are anticipated. So serious is the terrorist threat, that a 'Red Alert' interagency Washington task force has been set up to anticipate, monitor, survey and/or infiltrate terrorist groups operating in or out of the Caribbean Basin. With hundreds of terrorist groups circling the globe (including dozens of them within the U.S., quietly awaiting orders from on high), the prognosis for terrorist assassinations or attacks against U.S. officials (military and diplomatic) and interests, commencing immediately is extremely high. (Quoted from "The McAlvany Intelligence Adviser," P.O.Box 39810, Phoenix, Arizona 85069. Monthly, \$77 per year).

In this stepped-up terrorist war, there are indications that more than military and diplomatic officials may be attacked. On December 7, FBI director William Webster told about how the FBI had foiled a bombing attack on a downtown theater in Seattle. Mark Mayfield of USA Today reported: "Webster's revelation came during a talk with reporters in which he said concern over terrorism in the United States is rising." Secretary of State George Shultz also had something to say about terrorism, although he carefully omitted naming the KGB or the Soviet Union in his statement. Just returned from a trip to Europe, Shultz said Dec. 14, that "Individual acts of terrorism are being replaced in the world with a more systematic, organized and more ominous, trend toward governments deliberately using terrorism as an instrument of national policy". Shultz hinted that he was talking about Iran and Syria. But, when Embassies and Marine compounds have been attacked when warnings were given in advance and nothing done about the warnings, someone in the State Department may be guilty of giving "aid and comfort to the enemy." While steps are being taken to protect government buildings in Washington, D.C., where the big brass sits, Marines and Embassies, Army and Navy establishments are left open to attack. And thinking of attacks against whole groups of people, it should be remembered that this has been done before and it could happen again. A terrorist attack against the U.S. Olympic games being held next year in Los Angeles would be televised to over a billion viewers worldwide, and would be quite a propaganda scoop for the KGB. Referring to possible comfort and aid to enemies, Alice Widener in her U.S.A. Magazine for October-November 1983, recalled a conversation she had with General McArthur in May 1951, after his dismissal as commander in Korea. He said: "Always in war when I visited my wounded in the hospital, I could look them in the eye, no matter what their condition or how tragic their wounds, knowing that our country had backed them to the hilt. But when I went to see my Korean War wounded, I just couldn't look them in the eye, knowing they had been forced to fight with one hand tied behind their backs. . . . I am convinced I was restrained in Korea by some secret Administration policy directive on strategy about which I was not informed." Did General MacArthur know then what we know now?

---

PLEASE NOTE THESE PRICE INCREASES. Circumstances require that beginning January 1984, subscription rates for Don Bell Reports in the U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico will be \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. All Reports and orders for extra copies are mailed 1st class post. Don Bell Reports is published weekly, is privately circulated and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Please address orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty . . . . . Number Fifty-One . . . . . December 23, 1983

## THE COMING OF THE NEW BLUE CURRENCY

Seven months ago, May 27-30, representatives of the industrialized Nations of the West plus Japan (the "Trilateral Commission" Nations) met at an International Economic Summit in Williamsburg, Virginia. Because of the place where the Summit was held -- The Rockefeller Restoration of 18th century Williamsburg -- there was much fanfare and publicity. But very little information as to the plans adopted and conclusions made at that conference was ever revealed, until recently. In our Report of April 22, 1983, we wrote that "A Ninth International Economic Summit is to be held at Williamsburg....It could become a landmark, causing a complete change in the course of history." In that and succeeding Reports we explained how all the important elitist organizations had conferred secretly in preparation for the event, and how the heads of state and government at the Williamsburg Summit would be mouthing previously prepared statements. Then on June 3, after the Summit had concluded, we wrote: "The exclusive, three day performance of the Annual International Economic Circus has ended. The directors have dismissed their seven star performers [heads of state and/or government] and their appointed assistants [financial advisers]. Only the cleanup crews remain. And only the producers and performers, plus a selected few Mediapersons -- members of the Council on Foreign Relations in the United States -- knew what actually transpired or even what was spoken by the seven actors while in their secret, unreported sessions."

That's the way things stood, until recently. It was Al Owen, editor and publisher of Newsletter Digest, who discovered and published the first inklings of what was planned at that secret summit held seven months ago. Referring to the May Economic Summit, he wrote that "Information as to their conclusions and plans released after the meeting was meaningless. So we have been watching for clues to what really transpired. Now we have the first clue -- the announcement of a new currency, the exchange probably to take place early in 1985. The reason offered is that counterfeiting has now become a serious problem. We can think of several other reasons. Black market dollars, involved in drug traffic and other illicit activities, are probably fully as important. But undoubtedly of far greater concern is the huge largely untaxed world-wide underground economy." How this currency exchange is tied in with the Economic Summit of last May can be understood because other Trilateral Nations are planning a similar currency exchange. It has been reported that all of the Western Nations having Central Banks are planning a new issue of currency, supposedly for the same reasons expressed by U.S. monetary authorities (meaning the Federal Reserve System officials).

Speaking of the U.S. currency exchange to take place in 1985, Al Owen observes that the purpose is "first to mobilize the billions of dollars in fifty and one hundred dollar bills around the globe. Once a date for the exchange is announced, they will have to be spent -- and taxed. Second, this massive infusion of new money may be being timed to abort the next downturn in the business cycle and keep the economic recovery going. Third, to provide an opportunity to gain greater control over the underground economy in the future. Why? The sudden increase in tax revenue could permit a reduction in the income tax, encouraging many who have been evading taxes to come back into the fold; next, change of emphasis to a new 'value-added' tax (a nation-wide sales tax) would also effectively increase the tax take from the remaining underground economy as all retail purchases are taxed."

The federal money changers say the new national trading stamps will be differently

colored, metallic threads will be implanted in the paper to make counterfeiting difficult and computer identification possible. And the district bank seals indicating which of the twelve federal reserve banks issued the paper notes will be removed, to be replaced by the seal of the federal reserve itself. But the money changers say there will be no devaluation. That is, a new twenty dollar bill will have the same alleged value of the old twenty dollar bill, etc. But this even exchange of old for new is highly questionable. As Lawrence Patterson observed: "The announcement of this planned new currency....indicates that the government expects the resumption of double-dip inflation at some time in the not-too-distant future (say the next 12 to 24 months)." We can therefore expect the establishment of a new exchange rate at the time the present currency must be exchanged for the new. Al Owen comments:

"What will the exchange rate be? A one-for-one could prove to be insufficient, with a result of exponential inflation a few years from now making a 1 to 100 exchange necessary. From the point of view of those who will make the decision, we think a 1 to 10 (one new dollar for ten old dollars) would be favored. The psychological effect would be far ranging. It will appear possible to pay a debt denominated in billions rather than trillions. This will encourage people to spend again. There will result a boom in the economy. There will be a substantial drop in interest rates. The budget will be balanced, the national debt reduced. The stock market will soar to Dow 200 (not 2,000 if the rate is 1 to 10). Who will benefit? The U.S. Treasury, the international bankers. It will appear possible to retain the huge international debt structure and the great banks' enormous interest income. And it will work, but only for a time. The effects? At first it will appear that at one stroke stability has been restored. 10¢ hamburgers and 5¢ cokes will be very reassuring. But there will be many who will recognize the con when it is announced. They will slip in increases in prices wherever possible. A new round of inflation will be under way immediately, although briefly a deflation will appear to be in effect....It cannot work for long, and the next round of inflation will be even more powerful for having been delayed.

"While we're speculating, let's consider one more possibility. Already there is conjecture that 'The Currency Reform Act of 1985' could abolish the Federal Reserve System, and create one central bank -- a role most likely to be taken by the New York Federal Reserve Bank. It is intriguing to postulate that an even bolder step toward an international currency is being considered, the initiation of an international central bank unit. After all, we've already been told that all ten nations (the "Trilateral Commission Nations") will be cooperating. How does it sound? A new World Peace Dollar! The Eurodollar problem would disappear. All international trade -- not just oil and gold and debt -- would be denominated in the new dollar. The potential for people control is limitless. Metallic threads in the currency would register on airport scanning devices [thereby allowing the instant discovery of large amounts of bills being carried out of the country]. An international serial identification number on each bill would permit tracing movements. It has been fashionable lately to write articles saying George Orwell was off the mark with his visions of Big Brother government. But it appears 1984 is arriving on schedule." (Quoted from "Newsletter Digest", Dec. 12, 1983. 2335 Pansy Street, Huntsville, AL 35801. \$75 per year).

\*\*\*\*\*

A prominent feature of Orwell's 1984 was the policy of the three totalitarian empires to wage perpetual war against each other for the purpose of maintaining a stabilized economy. This same Orwellian attitude was expressed in a Freedom Report by Congressman Ron Paul titled "The Economics of Foreign Policy." He wrote: "It is generally believed that the foreign policy of a nation is separate from its economic policy. Yet when we dig a little deeper, we find that our economy, our monetary system, and our foreign policy are all intertwined. Every decision our government makes with regard to foreign policy directly or indirectly affects our economy." Since war is the extreme form of foreign policy, we could rephrase: "our economy, our



monetary system, and our wars are all intertwined. James McCartney, Washington bureau chief for the Knight-Ridder newspaper chain, came very close to reporting the truth about the Middle East in an article concerning our Middle East foreign policy and the "brink of war" situation into which it has developed. He spoke of the connection between the Marines and the oil in the Middle East; the intertwining of economy, finance, foreign policy, and potential war. McCartney wrote:

"Behind President Reagan's high-risk policy in Lebanon and the Middle East lies the administration's fear that the United States and its allies will be cut off from the Persian Gulf's oil supplies. The Middle East, Reagan said in an Oct. 25 address to the nation, is 'the key to the economic and political life of the West.' Oil is a major reason why the President believes it is necessary to keep 1,900 U.S. Marines in Lebanon....Oil is the principal part of the 'vital interest' that the President has said is at stake in Lebanon, even though U.S. dependence on the oil has lessened in recent years. The essence of administration policy is that the United States must not let the Middle East and its oil fall under Communist control. And in the battle for control of the Middle East, the complex struggle in Lebanon is crucial. But Reagan is having trouble selling his argument in Congress. The connection between the Marines and the oil is so indirect and so difficult to demonstrate that some members doubt there is a significant connection."

We can think of a similar situation in which we were personally involved. As a U.S. Marine and a part of its 4th Regiment, we were sent to China in 1927 for the purpose of protecting American interests, since a civil war was going on between Generalissimo Chiang Kai-shek's forces and the forces of Communist Mao Tse-tung. A youth and filled with the esprit de corps that has made the Marine Corps the incomparable fighting unit that it still is when permitted to fight without its hands being tied behind its back, we really believed ours was a patriotic and pro-American duty. It came as quite a shock when General Smedley Butler pointed out that the real reason for being in China at that time was not to protect Americans, and American interests generally, but to protect the interests of the Texas and Standard Oil Companies. History repeats with the Marines in Lebanon, but with this important difference: We were not a peace-keeping force of less than 2,000 men. We were part of a fully equipped division, adequately armed and ready to attack as well as defend if the situation arose. Another difference due to time and circumstance: In 1927 Chiang of China was sure to win; in 1984 Gemayel of Lebanon hasn't a chance. Nor have our Marines if they remain where they are in Beirut.

"Every decision our government makes with regard to foreign policy directly or indirectly affects our economy", said Ron Paul. "And our monetary situation", added Don Bell. That's why the issue of a new currency is assured and a new exchange rate probable. In this Hegelian program adopted by the "chosen elite" prior to World War I, the USA was elected to supply the capital and the USSR to supply the power. If we become too powerful then we must disarm rapidly and/or a war is opted to destroy thousands of our finest young men. If the USSR becomes too hungry and financially insecure, then we must supply their needs. Otherwise dialectical materialism will be shown to be a lie. So, with trillions owed, \$210 billion in deficits staring us in the face, \$120 billion due every year to pay interest on the national debt, plus an astronomical budget, we still must feed and supply the world; and something must be done to "preserve our economy." Thus there has developed a series of paradoxes. Congressman Paul listed some of them:

"It doesn't make much sense to sacrifice our genuine defense needs to those of our prosperous allies or to a nation involved in conflicts that span the centuries, such as Lebanon. The following are but a few of the examples of foreign policy gone awry. They should provide a sense of frustration and anger.

1. We finance both sides in conflicts. For example, in the Mideast we have given billions of dollars in aid to both Israel and Arab nations.



2. We encourage Red China to buy our military technology with our credit, and yet we keep troops in South Korea in case China and North Korea invade once again.
3. We build air bases in Japan at great expense and station our aircraft there, while simultaneously tearing down air bases in Texas. This allows them to tax their automobile manufacturers at lower rates and undersell U.S. companies.
4. We insist West Germany take our Pershing missiles at our expense, generating anti-American sentiment among their people. Since the Gross National Product of our European allies exceeds ours, why don't we allow them to provide for their own defenses?
5. Subsidized loans to Soviet bloc nations continue to escalate. During the first two years of the Reagan Administration the Export-Import Bank made 45 percent more loans to communist countries than it did during the last two years of the Carter Administration. Over \$100 billion has already been loaned to communist nations from the West. These funds can be used indirectly to finance revolution in the Caribbean and Central America.
6. Ignoring High Frontier and space defense systems while building vulnerable offensive systems and relying on military activity is expensive and unwise.
7. We sign treaties with the Soviets, despite the fact that they rarely abide by any of the terms in the agreements. We negotiate with the communists while they are murdering our citizens and suppressing rights.
8. We promote programs which bail out the bankers and Third World government leaders, while our own young people cannot get mortgages to purchase homes. Recently, the Congress increased the U.S. 'contribution' to the International Monetary Fund by \$8 billion, bringing our total 'contributions' to over \$25 billion.
9. We pay rent and taxes to several nations where our military bases are located, even though these bases provide protection for their nations. Furthermore, in a space age, the presence of troops throughout the world generates more anti-American sentiment than it is worth.

"I suggest we ask some serious questions about the status quo....Our goal must be strategic independence with national security. Only with such a foreign policy can we promote peaceful cooperation and prevail over the forces of communism and internationalism."

We must also ask some serious questions about our domestic policies, which were formulated by LBJ in his January, 1965, State-of-the-Union address. To a willing Congress he said: "We are only at the beginning of the road to the Great Society. I propose we begin a program in education to insure every American child the fullest development of his mind and skills....begin a massive attack on crippling and killing diseases....launch a national effort to make the American city a better and more stimulating place to live. I propose we increase the beauty of America and end the poisoning of our rivers and the air we breathe....carry out a new program to develop regions of our country now suffering from distress and depression....make new efforts to control and prevent crime and delinquency....honor and support the achievements of thought and the creations of art." Our Founding Fathers warned that such programs by the federal government would be clearly UNConstitutional, even as they warned against interfering in the affairs of other nations. The results of this disregard has given us Big Brother government and a New Blue Currency.

A brief vacation, please. Next issue January 6, 1984.

---

**PLEASE NOTE THESE PRICE INCREASES.** Circumstances require that beginning January 1984, subscription rates for Don Bell Reports in the U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico will be \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. All Reports and orders for extra copies are mailed 1st class post. Don Bell Reports is published weekly, is privately circulated and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Please address orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number One . . . . . January 6, 1984

## THE WAR OVER CONTROL OF THE SCHOOLS

There were ten good things that happened in 1983, according to Foy Valentine who is executive director of the Christian Life Commission of the Southern Baptist Convention. Writing as a guest columnist in the Jan. 3 issue of USA TODAY, this professional churchman observed that one of the ten good things was that "the crisis in public education began to be recognized. Governors, legislatures, task forces and local communities finally started coming to grips with one of the gravest social concerns of our times." This professional churchman made no mention of the "Nebraska seven" who are in jail, of their wives and children who are in hiding to avoid being jailed, and of their pastor who has fled to another state in order to keep from being jailed again. All this because they had put their children in a non-state-certified Christian school. More about this later, but to give substance to Foy Valentine's statement regarding "coming to grips" with a dangerous social problem, Parade, the nationally circulated "Sunday Newspaper Magazine", had as its January 1 cover story "The Good News About American Education". Marguerite Mitchell mentioned that two years ago Secretary of Education Terrell Bell had appointed a National Commission on Excellence in Education to "assess the quality of education in America". Belying the article's headline, the report of this commission stated: "Our nation is at risk. The educational foundations of our society are presently being eroded by a rising tide of mediocrity.... Public education is today at the breaking point. Student achievement and discipline are dangerously low. Teacher qualifications and morale are in decay. And the hopes and expectations of parents are frustrated as never before....If an unfriendly foreign power had attempted to impose on America the mediocre educational performance that exists today, we might well have viewed it as an act of war." This report from which we have quoted is by a government sponsored commission, please remember.

What has been done to our American education system certainly does constitute "an act of war". But it is a war that was declared, not by any foreign power, but by an educational elite that controls American education. It is a war that has not only produced an admittedly deplorable and chaotic educational system, it also is a war to determine who shall control American education: the state or the parents. By the advice of this elitist educationist minority and the tacit consent of the parental majority, there is a plan to impose upon this nation a totalitarian system of education that will prepare future citizens to assume their prearranged places willingly and contentedly in a Planned Society in a New World Order governed by a Fascistic Elite! Disregarding for the moment the individuals responsible and the methods adopted to achieve their purpose, let us note what we mean by a totalitarian system of education. Back in 1965, nineteen years ago, Rev. Rousas Rushdoony, author of "The Messianic Character of American Education", in a radio address which was later published under the title "Politics and Education", declared that:

"State supported education is totalitarian education. The essence of totalitarianism is simply this, that it maintains that the state has all the answers to life, and virtually every sphere of human activity should be governed by the state. The totalitarian believes that education, economics and trade, the family, child welfare, old age welfare, medicine, science, and all things else need the controlling and guiding hand of the state. There are different kinds of totalitarianism -- Marxist, democratic, Fascistic, Fabian, and the like -- but their differences are not basic, whereas their agreements are. Common to all forms of totalitarianism is a belief in the state control

of education. From Plato's blueprint for a communist state to the present, totalitarian planning has counted heavily on the control of education."

To show that this state control of education was contrary to the American concept, the author referred to a 1925 U.S. Supreme Court decision in the Oregon Case, when the Court ruled that "The fundamental theory of liberty upon which all governments in the Union repose exclude any general power of the state to standardize its children by forcing them to accept instruction from public teachers only." This decision was rendered nearly 60 years ago. That was before, by the advice of a minority and the consent of the majority, this Constitutional Republic became known as a Democracy; so much so that today our staunchest conservatives speak of "our democracy" and our "democratic way of life." Along with this deterioration and destruction of American values, came also the disregard of Christian values and the acceptance of Humanism as the one religion that is permitted to be taught in the public (state) schools. Coincident with this advance of Humanism as a state religion, came also the teachings of the disciples of John Dewey and other anti-Christian educationists. That the methods employed by these Humanists has resulted in the total failure of statist (totalitarian) education is of little consequence to these educationists. They admit their failures and simply apply more of the same and ask for more money to continue to promote ignorance and immorality.

When Christian parents resisted, Cass County, Nebraska became a battle ground. But the general public knew nothing about it. As Larry Patterson wrote in his Patterson Strategy Letter, "Dan Rather hasn't mentioned this war. Neither has NBC....The New York Times and the Washington Post have avoided it like the plague! You must be kept dumb! And why are parents of school children being jailed? Make no mistake -- this is a key test case for the education of America's children. The National Education Association (NEA) is watching carefully. The NEA is not a union of teachers mind you, but a political operation of the Trilateral Party designed to control the future -- through the control of your children's education." The story briefly, as reported in The Review of the News of December 28:

"Some 2,000 pastors and Christian laypeople rally across from the White House today (Dec. 15) seeking President Reagan's assistance in obtaining the release from jail of seven Nebraska men whose children attend the Faith Christian School in Louisville, Neb. The school has been harassed for several years for refusing to have its teachers certified by the state. 'The basic issue', says a spokesman for the school, 'is does the state have the right to control the church? It's not a question of education, since the children in the school score higher than students in the Nebraska public schools on national tests. It's a question of domination of the church by the state.' The seven men were jailed on November 23rd for failing to have their wives appear in court and have them denied their right of counsel by Judge Ronald Reagan. Some members of the group met today with Secretary of Education Terrell Bell, who told them that if they filed a formal complaint with him, and a subsequent investigation proved that religious liberties were being violated, Nebraska's eligibility for Federal funds could be in jeopardy. Congressman George Hansen (R.Idaho) who has been trying to help the Faith Baptist Church keep its religious freedom, says that 'I've been to Iran under the Ayatollah to visit Americans held hostage. It was a sad experience to see Americans in prison there. I never believed I would go to the heartland of America and see families broken up, husbands in jail, and wives as fugitives -- and all over a teacher's certificate.'"

When the seven men were jailed for what could be life imprisonment without possibility of parole, the word was spread among pastors and hundreds of them flew or drove into the little town of Louisville, Nebraska, to take charge and keep the school open. Ellen Craswell, a Washington State Senator, visited Louisville, reported in The Washington Times of Dec. 27 (the only daily newspaper to report the story), saying that "Last year 700 or 800 pastors from all over the nation packed the little church

in support of Pastor Sileven and in concern for his, and their own, right to exercise freedom of religion.

"Pastor Sileven spent 120 days in jail....It was nearly midnight when I arrived in Louisville and it already looked like a rerun of last year's video tape. Twelve days earlier seven of the fathers of Faith Baptist students were arrested and jailed for having their children in an unlicensed Christian school and refusing to testify against themselves and their wives. There is a bench warrant for their wives, for Pastor Sileven and for his daughter, the school's learning center supervisor, all of whom are reportedly out of the state. Already 450 men had come to Nebraska to help and more were on their way. Many were sleeping at the church, some were meeting quietly over coffee, and others were bedded down in motels several miles away. Warm but solemn greetings were quietly exchanged as we and others trickled in and out of the church that night. In the morning I met with some of the pastors who had organized as a steering committee. From there I went to the Cass County jail in Plattsmouth. Sheriff Tesch would not let me see the seven men in jail but promised I could do so after their 9 a.m. court hearing. After the hearing, however, he told me my identification was not good enough, refused to look at any other identification, or to discuss the matter further. The court hearing was even more amazing. The seven defendants were not allowed to attend nor was there anyone to represent them....The judge ruled that all seven men were to remain in jail until such time as they chose to testify in court. They are still in jail at this writing.

"The First Amendment of our federal Constitution guarantees the right to exercise freedom of religion. The people of Faith Baptist Church (and many other churches) hold deeply the religious conviction that their Christian schools are, and must be, an integral part of their church ministry. They believe that government control (licensure, certification, approval, etc.) of the church or any part of the church ministry violates both their First Amendment rights and their Christian belief that Christ alone is Head of the church. The State of Nebraska appears to be saying that there is an exception to our right to exercise freedom of religion when it comes to education. This kind of thinking closed down all Christian schools in the Soviet Union 60 years ago, and in Germany during Hitler's dictatorship. It's frightening to realize that this is happening in the United States. It's of even more concern to realize that it might not be stopped....I suggest that the goings on in Louisville, Neb. should make us all think about some serious questions. Do we really want government controlling all the education in this country?" (End of extended quotation from a report by Ellen Crasswell, Washington State Senator).

This war against Christian schools, with the present battle being waged in Louisville, Nebraska, involves much more than the certification of teachers and licensing of schools. For example, in Nebraska high schools must have libraries with at least 3,000 books, with only 2% of them religious and philosophical. The school must buy at least 150 new books each year, and subscribe to the "professional" educational periodicals. This means that only the large, well-financed churches would be able to create a high school. The teaching staffs of schools must be certified by the State, But this means not only a college degree, it also means a set number of courses in State-approved courses in education which are humanistic in intent (Gary North reminds us that Nebraska was John Dewey's original experimental state). It seems that about 20 small Christian schools in Nebraska have refused to comply with the state regulations, but Pastor Sileven's school was the most prominent. So last year the sheriff entered the school and arrested Pastor Sileven, who spent 120 days in jail before being released. He is, at this writing, across the state border in Iowa. If he re-enters Nebraska he's subject to arrest again. In an interview he said, "I have never been charged with a crime. I have only been charged with contempt of court. I have found that the worst 'crime' in Nebraska is to be in contempt of court. I have seen murderers and thieves set free, while I remained in jail. If your faith prevents

you from obeying an order of the court, what else can you be but in contempt of court? Of course, I feel that the court is in contempt of God. There is a massive, growing resistance. We're fed up; we're tired of writing letters. If they are going to pass these laws, then let them arrest all of us. We're just not going to go along. What we have proven by this stand is that God has not yet given us up, if we will stand. We have proven that you can shake the foundations of a state government. You can even move the immovable federal government." (Quoted from a tape recording featuring an interview of Paster Sileven conducted by Gary North. The full interview is available from Dominion Tapes, Inc., P.O.Box 8175, Tyler Tx 75711. \$7.50 (\$7.88 in Texas).

This is a war; and the engagement in Nebraska is but one battle in that war. Nor is it a localized war confined to just one State in the Union. The powerful, communist oriented NEA is watching the outcome of this battle closely. If the statists win over the Christians, then the same kind of totalitarian, Godless State control over education will be promoted in all the other States. The federal administration, until very recently, has held that the Nebraska battle "is a state issue and it's in the courts," therefore the federal administration should not intervene. But there has been much pressure. 2,000 pastors and believers rallied in Washington. Congressman Ron Paul wrote letters to President Reagan and Attorney General Smith, urging the Administration to investigate the "outrageous travesty of justice". Gary North dedicated his entire Dec. 16 issue of Remnant Review to the subject of "The Nebraska School War" (P.O.Box 8204, Fort Worth, TX 76112. \$95 per year. Single issue: \$5.) Many Congressmen joined Ron Paul, made urgent demands that the federal administration investigate. And, reportedly at the request of Rep. George Hansen, a federal civil rights panel on Jan. 4 began "looking into the possible civil rights violations at an unaccredited (Faith Christian) school, subject of a protracted church-state battle." This, of course, is no real victory; but it will bring the issue out in the open and more people will know about this battle to determine Who is the Lord, the State or God?

What does constitute a victory occurred in the State of Maine. Religious News Service Correspondent Ginny Pitt reported from Bangor, Maine that "U.S. District Judge Conrad K. Cyr has ruled that the State of Maine has no authority to regulate church-affiliated schools. The Rev. Herman C. Frankland, pastor of the Bangor Baptist Church...called the ruling 'a tremendous Christmas present'."

The battle still joined in Nebraska. A battle won in Maine. And the war continues. In the final analysis, it's a war over sovereignty. Who is responsible for the education of children: the state or the parents? The case for the State was outlined by Plato in his scheme for a communist commonwealth. He insisted that a monopoly over instruction was essential: "We'll tell the appointed tales to the children and shape their souls with tales...It's likely that our rulers will have to use a throng of lies and deceptions for the benefit of the ruled," (Plato's Republic). The position of the parents is Biblical: "And these words which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart. And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up." (Deuteronomy 6:6-7). That the parents have a right to delegate certain aspects of this task to professional instructors is fundamental, and is the justification for church and independent schools.

---

Don Bell Reports is privately circulated, published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted provided credit is given. Subscription rates; U.S., Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, mailed 1st class; 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Two . . . . . January 13, 1984

## **THE "WALL OF SEPARATION" COMES TUMBLING DOWN**

The Vatican statement came first: "The Holy See and the United States, wishing to develop their already existing mutual, friendly relations, have decided in common accord to establish between them diplomatic relations." About two hours later U.S. State Department spokesman John Hughes repeated the announcement. Thus, on Monday, January 9, 1984, that alleged "wall of separation of Church and State" was destroyed by the Catholic Church and the American State, and an outright violation of the First Amendment to the United States Constitution was committed. Proponents of this violation insist that the Vatican is a state, not a religious establishment, therefore official diplomatic recognition is Constitutional. However, this world's smallest state, said to be one-sixth the size of President Reagan's 688-acre mountaintop Rancho del Cielo northwest of Santa Barbara, California, has a population of about 1,000 citizens, has its own postage stamps, a standing army of 104 Swiss Guards, a Central Bank, and a civil government, all of whose officials are appointed by the Pope and are responsible to the Pope. The Vatican is the seat of the central government of the Roman Catholic Church and is designated a city-state only because of an agreement made in 1929 between Benito Mussolini acting for King Victor Emmanuel III of Italy, and Cardinal Pacelli who later became Pope Pius XII. A very brief history will set the record straight:

After Constantine accepted Christianity as a State religion, he moved the capital of the Roman Empire to Byzantium renamed Constantinople, now Istanbul, in Turkey. There soon occurred what was to become a permanent cleavage between the Roman and the Eastern Catholic Churches, and the Bishops of Rome had a difficult time adhering to terms of the Ecumenical Council which had been established by Constantine. After the fall of Rome to the Huns, came developing Church and State relationships with Clovis (466-511), Charlemagne (742-814) and Otto I (912-973) under whom there emerged the Holy Roman Empire. This was composed of the various kings as temporal rulers of respective kingdoms, and the Pope as spiritual head over them all. But the arrangement didn't work too well and in 1806 Francis II of the Hapsburgs abdicated as the Holy Roman Emperor and assumed the title of Francis I, Emperor of Austria. Meanwhile, the various little states in what is now known as Italy were slowly evolving into a kingdom, and relationships with the Holy See and the kings, princes and dukes were such that many of the temporal rulers gave certain lands to the church establishment. These became known as Papal States and existed from about 1848 until 1867. At this time the then young United States recognized the Papal States and there were formal diplomatic relations. However, these Papal States began being taken over by the expanding Italian kingdom, and diplomatic recognition ended in 1867 when a bill was passed in Congress stating that no money should be spent to maintain a diplomatic relationship with the Vatican.

The diplomatic relationship was ended because there were no more Papal States. Italy had taken them over, restricted the Holy See to a few buildings in Rome and awarded an annual indemnity to the Church for the taking of the Papal States. The Popes never accepted this arrangement, called themselves prisoners in the Vatican. When Mussolini became head of government in Italy a council was called to solve "The Roman Question" and the Lateran Treaty was signed in 1929. This states that Roman Catholicism is the only state religion of Italy and that Italy recognizes the Vatican City as an independent State. Religion was to be taught in primary and



secondary schools, and the Holy See guaranteed that Roman Catholic Organizations would abstain from politics. According to this Lateran Treaty "the Italian government guarantees the inviolability of the pope. The Holy See, pursuant to its perpetual mission of peace, will remain apart from temporal competitions of other states and from international congresses for peace, unless a unanimous appeal is made to its mission." The Lateran Council remained in effect after the Italian monarchy was abolished at the end of World War II, but has been violated by the present pope, even as has our United States Constitution been violated by establishing diplomatic relations with the Vatican, since it is the head of the Roman Catholic Church and the First Amendment to the U.S. Constitution declares that "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof." The Vatican may have its own bank, postage stamps, and be called a City-State, but it still remains the head of "an establishment of religion."

After Mussolini granted civil independence to the Vatican, President Franklin Roosevelt in 1939 started informal relations, and such informal relations have continued since that time. In 1951 President Truman tried to establish formal relations with the Vatican, but there was such a storm of protest from Protestants, other religions, and from many Catholics, that he was forced to back down. Then, this summer, Senator Richard Lugar (R-Indiana) thought we ought to have an Embassy in the Vatican. He did not propose a bill calling for this, but rather surreptitiously (as is the nature of many of our federal legislators) attached a rider to a bill that was sure to be passed. The rider, which drew no attention at the time, called for the repeal of the 1867 law that prohibited the federal government from spending any money to maintain a diplomatic mission to the Vatican. The bill, with its rider, passed without debate or attention. And this paved the way for the establishment of such a diplomatic mission, with the present informal representative, William Wilson, becoming an Ambassador to what we insist is "an establishment of religion." William Wilson, by the way, is a Catholic, a very wealthy man who suggested to his friend Ronald Reagan that he should buy the ranch where the President rides and vacations. President Reagan bought the ranch for \$527,000. It's now valued at about \$2 million. William Wilson for the past 20 years has provided a birthday barbecue for Nancy Reagan and when it became necessary for Ronald Reagan to appoint a blind trust to manage his personal affairs while in office, William Wilson was named as one of the three trustees. Whether this would involve a "conflict of interests" is for someone wiser than we to decide.

There was immediate reaction and Kenneth Briggs wrote in The New York Times that "President Reagan's establishment of full diplomatic relations with the Vatican drew swift criticism Tuesday from a broad range of Protestant groups and some civil liberties organizations. Roman Catholic reaction was restrained and cautious. The action also touched off political discussion on Capitol Hill....Some church spokesmen said the protest seemed somewhat weaker than the clamor that led the withdrawal of a similar move by President Truman in 1951 to name former Gen. Mark Clark as ambassador to the Vatican. But the spokesmen predicted a groundswell of protest and a similar fight to establish diplomatic ties and name William A. Wilson as U.S. ambassador to the Vatican....'A bad precedent is being set,' said the Rev. Jerry Falwell, head of the Moral Majority, who had told White House officials that he disapproved of such a move. 'I wonder when Mecca will want one. I told the White House if they gave one to the Pope, I may ask for one'." (End of quote from NYT).

Writing before President Reagan announced the plan, Smith Hempstone observed in Human Events: "If diplomatic recognition were to be extended to the Vatican, it would not be because the Holy See issues its own postage stamps, but because the pope is the spiritual leader of 580 million Catholics. And if that is not giving preference not only to one religion but to one denomination over all others, in contravention of the 1st Amendment, I'll eat my copy of the Federalist papers....There are those rude enough to suggest the White House is pushing the issue in an election



year in quest of Catholic votes. But it is far from clear (that) most American Catholics would welcome the move...." Those who ignore the Constitutional issue and assume that the end justifies the means argue that sending an ambassador to the Vatican is going to give to the United States "a lot of very sophisticated information that the Vatican has through its diplomatic contacts throughout the world, since it has established diplomatic relations with most other countries of the world, except the USSR." But this information is already available to our government through the informal representative who, while unpaid, still maintains a diplomatic aide and four secretaries in his office in Rome. However, the greatest danger of all to those who fear the pope's political interventionism in the affairs of other countries, was contained in a statement made on ABC by its Vatican correspondent, Bill Blakemore, who said: "The pope wants to serve as a go-between for the U.S. and the Soviet Union, and even though there are no formal relations with the Soviets, he believes that establishing them with the U.S. will help his peace efforts." Those who understand that the aim of the New World Orderers is to eventually merge the United States with the Soviet Union will also understand that the pope could serve as a very active merger!

Since all of this controversy has to do with that first phrase of the First Amendment to the Constitution which reads, "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof;" and since we have said all that really needs to be said about establishing full diplomatic relations with the Vatican; let's note a few facts about the planned confusion that has been planted by liberals, humanists, atheists and other types of socialists and communists concerning this 1st Amendment.

On July 4, 1776, nine of the original thirteen colonies had official state churches. When the First Amendment was adopted in 1791 four States still recognized an official state church. Despite the adoption of the First Amendment those four state churches remained in existence for many years before being abolished by voluntary state legislative action. In other words, the 1st Amendment had nothing whatsoever to do with laws respecting religion in the States themselves. The fear was that the federal government might adopt a national religion, or favor one denomination over another, or might interfere with the existing state churches. Therefore, many of the States petitioned the First United States Congress to enact a Constitutional Amendment which would protect their right to manage their own religious affairs, without hindrance from the national government. Congressman James Madison, chief author of the First Amendment, explained this to his Congressional colleagues, told them he was responding to the wishes of the State Conventions who wanted to prevent the establishment of a national religion, or any law whereby one "religious sect might obtain a pre-eminence" over others. But this had nothing whatsoever to do with any separation of church and state at the national level, and in the recorded debates in the First Congress over the Bill of Rights, not a single word was said by any Congressman about any "wall of separation between church and state." In fact, shortly after passage of the First Amendment, that First Congress petitioned the First President of the United States to proclaim a national day of prayer and thanksgiving. Furthermore, in the first decades of the new American Republic, Christianity was promoted by the national government in any number of ways. Re-enactment of the now almost forgotten Northwest Ordinance provided in part that "Religion, morality, and knowledge, being necessary to good government and the happiness of mankind, schools and the means of education shall forever be encouraged." President John Quincy Adams declared in a message to Congress in 1828 that it was his administration's policy as well as "our duty to use our influence to convert the Indians to Christianity." Presidents Washington, Monroe, John Quincy Adams, Jackson and Van Buren all negotiated Indian treaties by which the U.S. Government built churches in Indian Reservations and provided aid in Christianizing the Indians. Supreme Court Justice Joseph Story, described by historians as "the greatest scholar" of all the

Justices, wrote that "...the whole power over the subject of religion is left exclusively to the state governments." He also said the real object of the First Amendment was not "to countenance, much less to advance, mohametanism, or Judalsm, or infidelity, by prostrating Christianity, but to exclude all rivalry among Christian sects, and to prevent any national ecclesiastical establishment, which should give to an hierarchy the exclusive patronage of the national government." This, of course, is exactly what our federal government proposes doing by giving the Catholic hierarchy, the exclusive patronage of the national government!!

We still observe many of the old Christian traditions which formed the foundation of our Constitution and its Bill of Rights. "In God we trust" remains our national motto. Chaplains still serve in Congress and in the Armed Forces. There is prayer at the start of every session of the Senate and the House of Representatives. There is prayer at the beginning of most athletic games. However, in the government (public) schools the religion of Secular Humanism has replaced the religion of Christ, the theory of evolution is taught as fact, the Ten Commandments have been banned from reading or hearing. And there is a group, formed by the atheistic communist Madalyn Murray O'hair which, and we quote: "wants to remove the words 'under God' from the Pledge of Allegiance and to challenge legislative prayers at all levels of government, religious services in the White House, prayers at athletic games and commencements in tax-supported schools, distribution of Gideon Bibles in schools, and Easter and Christmas holidays from schools....Also, it wants to challenge the swearing in of public officials, court witnesses, Civil Service employees, armed forces personnel, jury members, and others in government situations by 'so help me God' and the setting aside of days of prayer by presidents and governors...(direct quote)." All these things would be done by the federal government. Yet, according to both the letter and the spirit of the U.S. Constitution, the federal government has no right to impose any national laws or restrictions regarding religion. Said James Madison: "The whole power over the subject of religion is left exclusively to the state governments."

How, then, did the real wall, "the wall of separation between the federal and State governments" come tumbling down? It came about through amendments and Supreme Court "legislation." There is a statement in the controversial Fourteenth Amendment, never officially ratified by the States, which reads: "No state shall make or enforce any law which shall abridge the privileges and immunities of citizens of the United States; nor shall deprive any person of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law." The amendment was meant to insure citizenship and full rights to former slaves. But the amendment has been interpreted to mean that the Bill of Rights, which is a restriction upon the federal government only, now applies to the States as well! Then, in 1947 the Supreme Court decision of "Everson v. Board of Education" stated that "The establishment of religion clause of the First Amendment means at least this: Neither a state nor the Federal Government can set up a church. Neither can pass laws which aid one religion, aid all religions, or prefer one religion over another..." So, by Supreme Court legislative action, what Constitutionally applies only to the National Government also applies to State Governments as well!

Witness the heresy: Replacing Christianity with Humanism domestically. And the hypocrisy: "Granting special regard for one religious establishment internationally. Our national hope: With faith in the God we trust, let us seek to restore the Letter and the Spirit of the Holy Bible and the Constitution based upon its foundation.

---

Don Bell Reports is privately circulated, published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted provided credit is given. Subscription rates; U.S., Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, mailed 1st class; 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Three . . . . . January 20, 1984

## THEY RE-WROTE THE ACTOR'S LINES

George Orwell's script to the contrary notwithstanding, 1984 is still an election year in the United States of America; a time when incumbent politicians make new and different promises to the people while still standing on their past performances. It is a time when new planks are added to political platforms, a time when figurative horses are often changed in midstream. And this being a particularly important election year to the New World Orderers, it is a time when Ronald Reagan would change roles to play a diametrically opposite part on the world stage. While erroneously pretending that President Reagan writes his own lines, CFR-oriented Newsweek gave the signal beforehand, loud and clear, perhaps so that opposite numbers in Moscow might sense the Newspeak direction, and react accordingly. Said Newsweek:

Forget the Reagan rhetoric about "the evil empire" and the Soviets being liars and cheats. Forget administration promises to exact retribution for the Russian downing of Korean Air Lines Flight 007. And forget all the insults Washington has hurled at the Soviet system over the last three years. Why? Because Ronald Reagan has decided that he has much to gain and almost nothing to lose by extending a hand toward the adversaries whom he formerly termed "the focus of evil in the modern world." Beginning this week with a special address from the East Room, Reagan will execute what one aide describes as a "theoretical shift."

As thus predicted, President Reagan delivered his new lines at an hour when they could be heard most conveniently in Europe and Russia; a complete about-face. And, as though those opposite numbers in Moscow had heard and were ready to respond; to Reagan's words of appeasement and ready-to-forgiveness, Andrei Gromyko answered with one of the toughest, most bellicose, most violent addresses delivered since the time when Nikita Khrushchev pounded the table with his shoe to emphasize the fact that they would bury us. The Washington Post, itself most adept at Newspeak, reported from Stockholm that "Soviet Foreign Minister Andrei Gromyko assailed the 'aggressive foreign policy' of the Reagan Administration in one of his most vitriolic speeches in decades....Gromyko stressed in his address to the 35-nation meeting on European security and disarmament that the deployment of new U.S. nuclear missiles in Western Europe has rendered negotiations on arms limitation 'pointless.'...depicted deployment of the missiles as arising from 'maniacal plans'....(gave) a flat rejection of Reagan's appeal for improvement in U.S.-Soviet relations - an appeal that was treated with sarcasm by the Soviet minister."

One might say that Reagan's new role portrayed appeasement, while Gromyko's role was one of intensified attack. President Reagan also appeared in his new role on the South Lawn of the White House where Chinese Communist Prime Minister Zhao Ziyang was being entertained royally. Said President Reagan, "Is it not delightful to have friends come from afar?" In his previous role President Reagan's "friends from afar" came from the National Republic of China on Taiwan. He had no "friendly" words to speak of the most brutal of all of the Communist totalitarian States. We are indebted to columnist John Lofton for reminding his readers of some of the statements Ronald Reagan had made in past years regarding Red China and Republican Taiwan. Examples:

\* In one of his nationally syndicated radio commentaries in May 1978, Mr. Reagan said: "Hong Kong could, of course, be swallowed up by Communist China in a

second, but it is a necessary window to the outside world. You can't help but wonder how the Communist leaders can look through that window at the miracle of free enterprise without realizing how stupid they are to stick with the idiocy of Karl Marx."

\* In another radio commentary in December 1978, Mr. Reagan declared that the regime of Mao Tse-tung's successors "is still authoritarian and repressive, a statist monopoly founded on violence and propaganda and destructive of the humane tradition of the Chinese people themselves."

\* In another radio commentary in January 1979, Mr. Reagan observed: "I've talked of our betrayal of the 17 million Chinese on Taiwan -- haven't we also betrayed millions and millions of Chinese on the mainland who lived a dream of one day regaining freedom? We have legitimized the denial of their human rights." After quoting a series of such statements by Reagan regarding the two Chinas, Mr. Lofton ended his column with a quote from the 1970 book, "How Communists Negotiate," by retired Navy Admiral C. Turner Joy who for 10 months headed the U.S. negotiating team during the Korean War truce talks. Said Lofton, "The President would be wise to remember what Adm. Joy said: 'Never concede anything to the communists for nothing, merely to make progress'."

But conceding things to the Communists seems to be the order of the day; to Red China, to Red Russia, and to Red Cuba if the Kissinger Report is to be analyzed carefully. While Zhao was in Washington the Reagan Administration made deals with Zhao in transfers of technology, deals to enhance Red China's industrial development which automatically enhanced China's military development (at the cost to American taxpayers). Zhao and Reagan "saw eye to eye on a number of foreign policy issues." In short, as with other visits of other Communist leaders to the White House, Zhao got what he came to get, Reagan gave things that betray the national interest. And Secretary of State George Pratt Shultz was prepared to make the same kind of concessions to the USSR, and may have done so since he and Gromyko talked for seven hours and no report was made concerning what they talked about.

In one sense, this all has to do with the fact that this is an election year. For three years President Reagan has been permitted to say truthful things about the Communist Hierarchies. But all the Soviets did was quit talking and keep growing. A change in Republican tactics seemed called for since it isn't time to put another Democrat in the White House, and it's best if Reagan is re-elected by an honest majority vote, since the Ruling Elite seems determined that he's going to be re-elected, honestly or otherwise. So, now these real rulers must get the USSR back into the act "as antithesis to capitalism's thesis," and the best way to accomplish this in the short run is to offer an American-Communist thaw, have it rejected (antithesis), and go on to the next step in the "merging of the nations" (ultimate synthesis). But permit us to emphasize this is a short run policy. For, regardless of how things seem to have changed at the global level, there's really nothing new. This was evidenced in President Reagan's "theoretical shift" as expressed in his speech to Europe and Eurasia. After much professionally delivered rhetoric, President Reagan summed it all up in these words:

---

---

#### A SUBSCRIBER WRITES:

Dear DON BELL-ers:

You are getting worse. I have told you often, that your REPORTS upset me; but it makes no impression. The one of January 6th, "The War Over Control of the Schools," shows no improvement. Enclosed is a check for \$40 for 200 of them. At least other people will share my discomfort. . . .

L.L.L., Dover, Delaware.

---

---

Our policy toward the Soviet Union, a policy of credible deterrence, peaceful competition and constructive cooperation, will serve our two nations and people everywhere. It is a policy not just for this year, but for the long term."

There had been the popularized Cold War, Containment, Detente, Mutual Assured Destruction (MAD), and other terms, titles and acronyms to explain U.S. policy toward the Soviet Union. But deterrence was presented as something spanking new. Note the appeal of the trilogy: credible deterrence, peaceful competition and constructive cooperation. It has a ring to it. A ring that rang this Bell (sorry, sometimes we can't resist punning); because what Reagan was offering as something new in foreign policy toward the Soviet Union was something that Henry Kissinger had promoted when he headed the National Security Council under Richard Nixon. We looked it up, and there it was on page 12 of Kissinger's book, "The Necessity for Choice":

"Deterrence seeks to prevent a given course by making it seem less attractive than all possible alternatives."

Kissinger broke this down into three parts: minimum deterrence, nuclear deterrence, and strategic deterrence. Reagan's sole contribution is to combine all three into one category which he calls credible deterrence; which is as vague in real meaning as are most of Kissinger's books. But Phyllis Schlafly and Chester Ward gave a somewhat clearer definition while including, unknowingly, references to Reagan's "peaceful competition" and "constructive cooperation". Beginning on page 363 of "Kissinger on the Couch," the co-authors explain:

Dr. Kissinger and Richard Nixon apparently convinced themselves that the new and revolutionary theory of deterrence, i.e., making "the rewards of restraint" outweigh the gains of aggression, has persuaded Soviet rulers that their self-interest will best be served by not using against the United States whatever margin of strategic superiority they enjoy now or in the future. Dr. Kissinger purported to believe that he has convinced the Soviet policymakers and planners that the fastest and surest road by which the USSR can attain the status of the outstanding economic superpower is only by active partnership with the United States, that is, by accepting a "vested interest" in sharing all our "economic growth" resources, especially our industrial, agricultural, electronic, fuel-production, and space technologies. This type of tangible assistance can be skimmed off only from a "going-concern" partner-nation -- not from a nation of nuclear rubble or from a nation disrupted by military occupation."

Still confused? Well, in plainer American we think it means if we deter the use of nuclear bombs and military aggression, and instead compete against each other peaceably, while at the same time cooperating in economic and industrial growth instead of military and geographical growth, we can live together on the same planet without blowing each other up. "Merging" the two superpowers is what Kissinger really meant, and what Reagan implies, without using the key word or exposing the bottom line. In any case it didn't work as Kissinger and Nixon planned, or as Reagan plans, because the Kissinger-Nixon deterrence evolved (or devolved) into the policy of Mutual Assured Destruction (MAD). And with the Reagan revival of the Kissinger proposal, nothing is new; only the names have been changed to protect the Ruling Elite.

And how those names have been changed! Research expert Antony Sutton refers back to the 1950s when the first of the series was written by CFR-member George Kennan at the request of "The Order" member Dean Acheson, which became National Security Council Document 68, and which came to be known as the "Containment Policy." Mr. Sutton quotes from page 22 of NSC/68:

In "containment" it is desirable to exert pressure in a fashion which will avoid so far as possible directly challenging Soviet prestige, to keep open the possibility for the USSR to retreat before pressure with a minimum loss of face and to secure political advantage from the failure of the Kremlin to yield or take advantage of the openings we leave it.

NSC/68 has been "replaced by still higher classified directives" but the basic no-win policy continues, and it can only be seen as a top level plan to force the United States into ultimate surrender." Surrender to World Authority and the planned "merging" of the US and the USSR. For example, Department of State Publication 7432 of October 1972 states: "Our (foreign) policy is:

- \*To bring about a closer association of the more Industrialized democracies of Western Europe, North America, and Asia - specifically Japan - in promoting the prosperity and security of the entire free world; in other words, "Progress Through Partnership." (Hence the creation of the Trilateral Commission).

- \* To help the less developed areas of the world carry through their revolution of modernization without sacrificing their independence or their pursuit of democracy; that is, "A Revolution of Freedom."

- \* To assist in the gradual emergence of a genuine world community, based on co-operation and law, through the establishment and development of such organs as the United Nations, the World Court, the World Bank and Monetary Fund, and other global and regional institutions; that is, "A World Community Under Law."

- \* To strive tirelessly to end the arms race and reduce the risk of war, to narrow the areas of conflict with the communist bloc, and to continue to spin the infinity of threads that bind peace together; that is, to win "Peace Through Perseverance."

We could continue through the years until today when we revert back to Henry Kissinger's deterrence policy as polished by President Reagan: Credible Deterrence, peaceful competition and constructive cooperation; which is just another way of defining total surrender to the New World Order, with the hope of the Elite that the USSR will agree to the merger.

And there is nothing new; only the names have been changed. Thirty years ago, when we first began this weekly report, the editor of the now defunct The Southern Conservative, wrote to us words that are as true today as they were when written in 1953. The statement began: "Under the strange and bewildering concept of governing processes prevailing today, it makes little difference whether the successful candidate for the post of Chief Executive carries the standard of the Republican Party or wears the Democratic label. And no matter how sound the program on which he runs; no matter how rosy or appealing the campaign promises he makes to the people and no matter how sincerely he subscribes to his inaugural oath to uphold the American Constitution, he finds that his authority to make major decisions involving the destiny of his country, is surrendered at the White House door. From that day forward, an invisible master stands beside him and until he takes his final departure from the Mansion on Pennsylvania Avenue, he is never free from this menacing shadow....The Unseen Power that is fast closing in over our own and other so-called free nations, is constituted of many men in many lands and was born of the innate hatred of regimented minds for any system of government based on Christian principles, the dignity of the individual and the incentive of profit in a free and competitive economy."

---

Don Bell Reports is privately circulated, published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted provided credit is given. Subscription rates; U.S., Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, mailed 1st class; 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Four . . . . . January 27, 1984

## THE "HUDDLED MASSES" AND "WRETCHED REFUSE"

They're building a scaffold. But not, as of old, on Court House grounds for the execution of some guilty person. This one is being erected on Bedloe Island, for the restoration and beautifying of that copper clad gift from revolutionary France, the Statue of Liberty. As they refurbish this symbolic figure one could wish that they might find a new sonnet to replace the one on the bronze plaque at the foot of the statue's pedestal. It may have seemed fit and proper when first written by the Russian Jewish immigrant, Emma Lazarus (1849-87), which concludes: "Give me your tired, your poor,/ Your huddled masses yearning to breathe free,/ The wretched refuse of your teeming shore./ Send these, the homeless, tempest-tost to me,/ I lift my lamp beside the golden door!" In 1885 there was room for the huddled masses and the wretched refuse. But today there are problems not thought-of a century ago. The latest official count shows that in 1982, 819,919 Mexicans crossed illegally into the United States, and 833,200 of other unclassified nationalities crossed into this country. Boat people from Vietnam and Southeast Asia, from Cuba and Haiti, from other countries. But few from Western Europe and the British Isles, Australia and New Zealand, The Republic of South Africa and other lands where Caucasians live and govern. Certainly many, perhaps most of these immigrants are worthy and welcome. But others; terrorists, criminals, spies, saboteurs, diseased wretches smuggled in and sent with the better class Cubans who came to escape the hells of Communism; these have begun to make of American cities what the earlier influx of aliens made of the cities of Britain.

More of this matter later. But, while recalling the scaffolding on Bedloe, or Liberty Island as it now is called, there is yet another type of construction made necessary by this influx of undesirables. Alice, a political insider who must remain anonymous in order to tell tales out of school about things in Potomac Land, writes a column for The Washington Times. In her January 17th column she wrote: "What with all the strange constructions going on at the entrances to government buildings, Alice feels an obligation to say something about terrorism....The folks who put up the stone urns at the entrance to the White House are the same ones who would have you believe that Maj. Gen. Robert G. Ownby pinned a note to his chest, bloodied his face, tied his hands behind his back, and then hanged himself. Come to think of it, the same Senate minds who said there was no longer a need for the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee are the ones installing all of those screening devices at the entrances to the the Senate Office Buildings. And in the House of Representatives, the same people who got rid of the House Un-American Activities Committee -- oh, well, you get the picture...."

So far there have been no Beirut-type massacres in the United States. Only detonations of bombs of lesser force have occurred, and an occasional assassination has been successful. But there have been attempts. Washington Inquirer of January 20 carried a UPI dispatch, datelined Phoenix, Arizona, which stated: "Palestinian terrorists stored enough explosives near Washington, D.C. to level a city block in an apparent plot to kill President Reagan and Israeli Prime Minister Menachem Begin in 1981, a newspaper reports. Terrorists secretly acquired the explosives and remote-control detonation devices in Arizona and California, the Arizona Republic reported last week. Federal authorities refused to discuss the bombing conspiracy publicly, citing national security. The newspaper said components for two bombs were stored in a locker near Washington by a Palestinian sympathizer the day before Begin



arrived for talks with Reagan. The plot may have been abandoned because security at the White House was increased that month after intelligence reports indicated a Libyan-trained hit squad was en route to the United States to kill Reagan. The explosives were found eight months later by an executive of Alexandria, Va., who opened a storage facility because the rent was overdue. Palestinian terrorists worked through intermediaries in Phoenix and San Diego to gather bomb components, including 100 pounds of explosives, blasting caps and two-way radios, according to Federal records. Palestinian activist Abdul-Hafiz Mohammed Nassar placed the explosives in the Alexandria locker Sept. 8, 1981, the records said....Nassar, 31, is a Jordanian who operated an Indian jewelry store in Albuquerque, N.M. until his arrest in 1982." (From Washington Inquirer, weekly tabloid published by Council for the Defense of Freedom, P.O.Box 28526, Washington, D.C. 20038. \$30 per year).

The above is but one of many similar incidents, mostly unpublished, in which terrorist attacks are planned, sometimes carried out, on government buildings and establishments. Hence the precautions now taken, especially in Washington, D.C. But in addition to terrorist threats, there also is an invasion going on, both by sea in the Gulf States, and by land in Texas, California, Arizona and New Mexico. These States are to a great extent dependent upon Mexican migrant labor, and these immigrants are being influenced and used for purposes inimical to the security of the United States. The economic conditions of life in Mexico and the political conditions of life in many Central American and Caribbean States are so pressing that an exodus from the sea and across the Mexican border has reached a stage at which it might be compared with the great migrations of peoples who swept across Europe and throughout the old Roman Empire -- such as the Goths, Visigoths and Vandals who destroyed a civilization. Columnist Georgie Ann Geyer investigated, reported:

"The (Mexican) border is becoming more and more a jurisdictional figment...it is dissolving...We are being thrown into the midst of all kinds of problems that are simply incapable of resolution in any traditional manner...People have got to understand border cities...You've got a San Isidro area in San Diego called 'the combat zone' where two million aliens are jammed against San Diego...Arizona, Texas, Colorado and even California have begun their own policy discussions with Mexico...It is increasingly wild in the new wild West...The big issues here as elsewhere are not the old power political-geopolitical issues. What we are seeing is a clear example of one of the new soft geopolitical issues that are going to consume our attention in the future...population pressure, the massive movements of peoples all over the world across uncontrolled borders...Our own Southwest (and Southeast-Ed.) becomes ever more fragmented and incoherent...we could and will have our very own Lebanon here."

Here is a problem for which our government has found no solution; and fanning the

---

#### WE ALMOST LOST THIS ONE.

When we found it necessary to raise the price from \$30 to \$40 per year, a long-time subscriber wrote:

"SORRY, but it is now priced out of our market. It is with regret that we do not renew, for we have enjoyed DON BELL REPORTS for many years. But the amount of funds available shrinks and the prices rise -- something has to give. Nevertheless, best wishes.

"P.S. After writing the above and sealing it up to mail, I read the Report which arrived today -- "The Wall of Separation Comes Tumbling Down."

"I retrieved this letter from the outgoing mail and am enclosing check for one more year. We receive many publications and sometimes you quote from one we also take. But occasionally you give an insight that others miss and which we may not have resources to obtain. L.E.S., Mesa, AZ."

---

flames of revolution are Cuba and the USSR and the Liberation Theology that is being preached by the New Catholic Church. Speaking to the 50th Annual Convention of the Texas Farm Labor Conference in Houston, Texas last Nov. 28th, Mrs. Genevieve H. Coonly of El Paso said: "I was born and reared a Roman Catholic. I was, and am deeply, devoted to the Catholic faith. Let me quote former Congresswoman, former Ambassador, and convert to Catholicism Clare Booth Luce, who said, "...I am afraid the Church has as little knowledge of the economic system as it does of high technology...because there is a distinct belief within the Church that the answer to all of our problems is socialism." The entire thrust of this New Church is aimed at the Hispanic and it is decidedly revolutionary...I first became aware of the problem...in the 1960's when our parish priest had involved himself in some of the Civil Rights marches in Washington. At that time he gave a sermon comparing Dr. Martin Luther King to Christ. A number of our flock took exception to this concept, and the priest who considered himself a liberal and a progressive, angrily told us 'Just you wait until every Mexican American across Texas, New Mexico, Colorado, Arizona and California, turns against you. It will make a black man look white to you."

Accompanying this Liberation Theology drive among Hispanics is the "Industrial Areas Foundation" which is headed by the pro-communist agitator Saul Alinsky. He heads a War For Change program which has as its theme the idea that "the community must change." In recruiting organizers and agents, he tells them, "...First rub raw the resentments of the people in the community...search out controversies and issues...people must be made to feel frustrated, defeated, lost and fruitless..The job of the organizer is to maneuver and bait the establishment so that it will publicly attack him as a dangerous enemy. A revolutionary organizer must shake up the prevailing patterns of the people's lives...agitate...create disenchantment and discontent with the current values to produce a passion for change." Here can be seen the direct application of the Marxian adaptation of the Hegelian Principle: 1, Find or create a problem (thesis); 2, Generate opposition to the problem (antithesis); 3, Offer a pre-arranged solution to the problem (synthesis). On pro-communist agitator Saul Alinsky's board of directors in his "Industrial Areas Foundation" are such personalities as Archbishop Patricio Flores of the Archdiocese of San Antonio who also is a director of the radical Mexican American Cultural Center; Barry Munoz, Coordinator Lay Ministries, Executive Counsel of the Episcopal Church, New York City; Bishop John H. Alms, Second Episcopal District of the American Church, Washington, D.C.; Rev. Claude Black, Pastor, Mount Zion Baptist Church, San Antonio; Marvin Worth, Burlington, Mass. (listed as President); Gordon Sherman, Mill Valley, California (Vice President); and others in similar positions of leadership in the radical movement.

The heretical doctrine called Liberation Theology seems to stem from the "Mexican American Cultural Center," founded about eleven years ago, has a yearly budget of one million dollars supplied by The National Council of Catholic Bishops, The National Endowment for the Arts, National Endowment for the Humanities, The National Council of Churches, a long list of other contributors including the Rockefeller Foundation. According to the 1979 publication called MACC NEWS (now renamed (VISION), "Catholics and Protestants met at the Mexican American Cultural Center...to re-examine their faith...summoned to a new communion in the spirit of Jesus Christ... (for) a new commitment to the poor among our people. The participants included Mexican Americans, Puerto Ricans, Latin Americans, Cubans...The conference was sponsored by the Commission on Faith and Order of the National Council of Churches of Christ in U.S.A., the Hispanic Task Force of J.S.A.C., the Theology of the Americas and the Spanish-Speaking Secretariat of the U.S. National Council of Catholic Bishops." The real reason for such conferences: to promote this Liberation Theology, which is spreading like a festering disease throughout Latin America and the United States. It is Communism in Christian clothing.

Father Gustavo Gutierrez of Lima, Peru is the most important of the Latin American priests teaching at MACC. He perverts The Word shamelessly to promote revolution. He says if we are to achieve salvation we must "liberate the oppressed from the Oppressor (sic)", and if by violent means, then so be it. He says the goal is the creation of the 'new man' (a Soviet phrase); and "We are witness to the birth of a new humanism...By working, transforming the world, breaking out of servitude, building a just society, man forges himself." Gutierrez preaches that the world will become a complete Utopia when it is created by the revolution. "Group think" is to replace the concept of each of us being individually accountable to God. And "Only Socialism can enable Latin America to achieve true development...The subordination of private property to the social good has been stressed...for private ownership of capital leads to the dichotomy of capital and labor, to the superiority of the capitalist over the laborer, to the exploitation of man by man (this being the gospel according to Marx)."

The war hero, Senator Jeremiah Denton, heads the Senate Subcommittee on Terrorism. He lashed out at liberation theology in a recent article in The Washington Times. After conducting a series of hearings on the subject, Sen. Denton concluded that liberation theologians have "expropriated traditional Christian beliefs and doctrines, added a strong dose of Cuban-style Marxist teaching, and produced an effective but camouflaged army of religious-cum-revolutionaries." "To the liberation theologian," said the Senator, "spreading the gospel means establishing a messianic solidarity with the oppressed and providing active assistance to all forms of class struggle. In practice, it means molding culture in the image of Cuba, Zimbabwe, and (former) Grenada." Sen. Denton told how a baptism performed by Fr. Cardenal, a liberation theologian in Nicaragua, "provides a startling example of just how far the syncretism of Christianity and Marxism has gone....Instead of saying, 'Do you renounce Satan and his works,' Cardenal said, 'Do you renounce Somoza imperialism and capitalism?'"

SUMMATION. 100 years ago when "Liberty Enlightening the World" was unveiled on Bedloe Island, there was room and a fair degree of toleration for those "huddled masses" and "wretched refuse". Immigrants for the most part came seeking a better way, not bringing revolutionary doctrines that would "upset the world". Into States bordering the Gulf and Mexico, farm and ranch hands came, worked, took their pay home to families and homeland. Now they come to stay, organized, unionized, socialized. Before Castro traditional Catholicism prevailed generally. But Communism and pre-Vatican II Catholicism wouldn't mix. So a new theology was devised to make the marriage possible. Then, when the "God Is Dead" syndrome of the 60's died of itself, the World Council of Churches sought a new way to synthesize Marxism and Christianity; and Liberation Theology became a world-wide weapon for Satanic purpose. Salvation was transformed into political liberation. Repentance became denunciation of the status quo. The Holy Spirit was replaced by the human spirit. The Church became the World Community. Conversion was translated into social action. So that, as Dr. William LeRoy of Faith Theological Seminary in Philadelphia said: "The challenge of liberation theology is the greatest challenge to freedom that the world has ever witnessed. It is a challenge to the survival, not only of all the free nations of the world, but of the true Christian Church and the fulfillment of its mission upon the earth". And where are the watchmen to guard our gates?

---

Don Bell Reports is privately circulated, published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted provided credit is given. Subscription rates; U.S., Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, mailed 1st class; 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# ***Don Bell Reports***

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Five . . . . . February 3, 1984

## **RE: BLOATED BUDGETS & FLOATING DEFICITS**

The worst kept secret of the year is now public knowledge. Ronald Reagan and George Bush are going to run for re-election. Shortly after that public admission came another one, this time to the Congress. This election-year federal budget is going to be the highest in U.S. history; \$925 billion. And since the government expects to collect only about \$670 billion, there'll be an estimated deficit of about \$180 billion-plus. Estimated because this is a spendthrift Congress and the President doesn't want any general tax increase to cover deficits. Higher taxes would just add fire to the present tax revolution. Incidentally, one of the biggest bills will be that \$164.7 billion tab in interest on the public debt. By way of comparison, just 20 years ago President John Kennedy managed our first \$100 billion budget. Now our budget deficit is nearly twice the amount of the whole budget in 1964. And the budget itself is nine times higher. Overleaf is a statement of your personal debt to the federal government, as computed before the new budget proposal was announced, by the National Taxpayers Union, 325 Pennsylvania Avenue, S.E., Washington, D.C. 20003.

We keep hearing politicians and even well-meaning citizens crying out for a balanced budget, even a Constitutional Amendment demanding a balanced budget. But our one-time Constitutional Republic has become a Welfare State on the way to becoming a Corporate Socialist (Fascist) State within a New World Order, and a balanced budget is simply impossible. Donald Lambro, in an article published in the January 28th Human Events, explained this in a manner that may hit all of us. Under the title "We All Play a Part in the Federal Deficit," he wrote and we quote:

\* \* \* \* \*

If you want to discover the real reason for the continuing growth of government, write a column that challenges some federal benefit or program and wait for the response. Invariably, the special interests will beat a path to your door. These special interests, however, are not just the lobbying behemoths -- the teachers, unions, business, etc. -- that so heavily influence the spending decisions in this city. They also include all Americans who receive some special subsidy, benefit, service or goody from government that they deem vital to their personal interests. Since beginning this column, which has sought to investigate and expose what Washington is doing with our money, nothing has made a greater impact on this reporter than the intensity with which people will defend that part of government from which they derive some benefit.

I'm not talking about vital and necessary services and benefits for the poor, the elderly, the ill or the handicapped. On the contrary, I mean all the others who write in to complain that if you take away any government service or benefit they receive, their world will collapse.

Question the need for federally subsidized public radio and the letters pour in from people who would be left without a good classical music station in their area. "It's the only station in my area that plays music I enjoy," says a reader. "Don't take it away from us." Challenge the continuing need for tourist industry subsidies, and a lobbyist is on the phone with a raft of arguments about the jobs that tourism provides and the need for continuing federal support. "It's such a small amount," he says of the \$16 million taxpayer subsidy. Complain that the military commissaries provide subsidized cut-rate groceries to young, pensioned military people in second career jobs, and be prepared for a flood of angry letters saying that taxpayers owe them

**YOUR ATTENTION IS DIRECTED TO AMOUNTS DUE AS INDICATED BELOW**

DEBT OR LIABILITY ITEM	GROSS COST	YOUR SHARE*
Public Debt	\$ 1,290,000,000,000	\$ 16,125
Accounts Payable	\$ 185,000,000,000	\$ 2,312
Undelivered Orders	\$ 516,000,000,000	\$ 6,450
Long Term Contracts	\$ 15,000,000,000	\$ 187
Loan and Credit Guarantees	\$ 346,000,000,000	\$ 4,325
Insurance Commitments	\$ 2,079,000,000,000	\$ 25,988
Annuity Programs	\$ 7,645,000,000,000	\$ 95,563
Unadjudicated Claims		
International Commitments & other Financial Obligations	\$ 81,000,000,000	\$ 1,013
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>\$12,157,000,000,000</b>	<b>\$151,963</b>

this food for the rest of their lives -- no matter what their income. Hit the Export-Import Bank and its unconscionable subsidized loans to big multinational corporations and usually moderate and intelligent businessmen will argue that our economy will not survive without such subsidies. Attack federal grants to well-endowed art institutions and orchestras backed by wealthy patrons, and you are accused of being against the arts. Never mind that the arts thrived long before government got into the act. If you dare to pick on loan guarantees or direct loans to a select group of small businesses favored by the Small Business Administration, it's tantamount to attacking motherhood. "We depend on these programs," one irate small businessman complained. The fact that SBA helps less than two percent of the nation's small business enterprises is apparently irrelevant.

On and on it goes, from special interest to special interest. There is no program or benefit too small that some interest group somewhere will not fight for its continuation and steady expansion. The truth, of course, is that all of us are special interests to one degree or another. Few among us want to give up that subsidy or goody once it is enacted. Yes, there are those who write in to say, "Keep after them, Lambro. We're with you." But for every supporter there are dozens of others who aren't willing to give up their treasured benefits -- whether it's revenue sharing for the rich of Grosse Point, Mich., or federally provided overseas insurance protection for Fortune 500 companies that invest abroad.

This is the sad and frustrating reality behind the budgetary impasse we now see between Congress and the White House. Despite a string of yearly \$200 billion deficits as far as the eye can see, our lawmakers fear the special interests among their constituencies more than they fear economy-weakening deficits. We can blame our lawmakers, and they surely are very much to blame because they approve each and every appropriation. But if we want to see the real culprit for rising federal spending, we need only to look in the mirror.

\* \* \* \* \*

This being an election year, during the next few months, there'll be much said and written about the need for budget cutting and deficit elimination. But, because of those special interest groups, as well as the failure of politicians to look in the mirror, there'll be much proposing but little disposing. One of the more serious efforts has been prepared by the Heritage Foundation, a conservative think tank that has access to the White House -- so long as Republicans live in the White House, that is. President Reagan is said to be taking the Heritage Report seriously and has asked

his aides and associates to study and recommend. The report optimistically predicts that as much as \$100 billion could be saved if its proposals are carried out. Among its major recommendations are the following:

- \* Eliminate the \$4.5 billion revenue sharing program, and the \$440 million assigned to various urban development programs. The study says States probably will be showing a budget surplus while the U.S. Treasury is deeply in debt. Therefore, "Washington should not be fixing potholes in the backstreets of the nation's cities."
- \* Defense spending could be cut down about \$7 billion simply by restructuring military pensions and benefits, "reforming procurement, and closing or consolidating unnecessary or low-priority bases and facilities."
- \* Reduce U.S. contributions to the United Nations.
- \* Restructure federal pensions so they match private pensions.
- \* Eliminate mass-transit subsidies.
- \* Abolish agricultural price support payments.
- \* Eliminate interstate highway construction and shift highway maintenance responsibility to the States.
- \* Cut down on Army Corps of Engineers and Environment Protection Agency programs.
- \* Close down inefficient Amtrak lines.

The report says: "Needed...is a complete reassessment of the proper role of federal spending, and a multiyear strategic plan to restructure programs to fit that role." After all these recommendations there still remains the fact that federal planning is a

---

---

### INSTRUCTIONS TO A JURY

A bill has been brought before the Arizona State Legislature which would bring the traditional rights of jurors "out of the closet." State Senator Wayne Stump introduced the measure, which aims at informing jurors of their right to judge both the facts and the law in criminal cases. It is general practice in today's courts not to instruct jurors of this traditional, and in some States Constitutionally guaranteed, right of jurors. Key provisions of the proposed legislation include:

#### The Jury Commission Shall Provide to Each Person Selected for a Criminal Trial Jury Panel a Copy of the Following Statement:

1. The judge assigned to your case is a public employee.
  2. You, the jury, are the highest ranking officer in this court.
  3. In our country the people are sovereign and the government is the servant of the people. The government derives its powers from the consent of the governed.
  4. Our form of government is not a democracy but a Constitutional Republic.
  5. The Constitution of the United States is a law which was written and ratified by the people to limit the power of the government.
  6. As a member of the jury you are a check against the government so that our system of checks and balances can function.
  7. The law explained to you by the judge was enacted and is administered by public servants, and as a member of the jury you have the right and duty to nullify this law if you find it unjust.
  8. Each juror by himself has more power than the president, the congress or the total judiciary of this nation.
  9. If you, as the highest officer of this court, feel that the government servants involved in your case have committed any violations of the United States or Arizona Constitution you should bring this violation to the attention of the judge.
  10. You, as a member of the jury, are judge of all law and all facts in your case.
- (From "The Correspondent," P.O.Box 1524, Mesa, AZ 85201)
-

form of socialism, and we'll still have the Welfare State.

Even more optimistic and perhaps better planned than the Heritage Foundation Report is the Grace Report, named after J. Peter Grace, the New York industrialist who chaired the President's Private Sector Survey on Cost Control, spent 18 months preparing the report, questioned 161 corporate executives and more than 2,000 other volunteers in making 2,500 recommendations; a \$75 million survey which was financed by the private sector, not with government funds. The main theme of the Grace Report, says its author, is that "the government is run horribly." According to The Review of the News of February 1, Mr. Grace gave a commencement address at Cardinal Newman College in May 1981, in which he said that "a lot of unpleasant things happen to a nation -- and its economy -- when it tries to substitute the paternalism of government for the judgment and hard work of its citizens." Grace blames Congress for much of the mess the Nation is in. "I blame them because we have 160 committees in Congress and Congress has been codified basically along special-interest lines. It's a club. The city people vote for food stamps; the farm people vote for farm spending. These things are all traded off." Noting that appeals for congressional restraint in spending bring forth cries for compassion for the less fortunate, Mr. Grace says "there is a great deal of difference between real compassion and Washington's brand of compassion by proxy. Compassion by proxy -- taking what's yours, giving it to someone else, then asking for more -- works only in two places. In heaven, where it is not needed; and in hell, where they already have it." And Peter Grace begins to hit home when he speaks of how we got where we are. He says: "One hundred years ago in this country the majority of people wanted clean lives, clean communities, and to be able to give their children a proper education, which meant discipline. You can't be educated without discipline. Now a lot of people don't want proper discipline; they don't even want to read things that discourage permissiveness. The more you become undisciplined, the more you become selfish. The more selfish you become, the more envious you become. The more envious you become, the more hatred you have; and the more hatred you have, the more vicious you become. That's what it is; a vicious circle." Which sounds like one way of saying that our Nation got into the mess it's in because of we, the people. When we apply all of this to our bloating budget and floating deficit, we need to refer back to that statement in the middle of Donald Lambro's article which we quoted. He wrote:

"I'm not talking about vital and necessary services and benefits for the poor, the elderly, the ill or the handicapped. On the contrary, I mean all the others who write in to complain that if you take away any government service or benefit they receive, the world will collapse."

But that's where Lambro, and all of us, are wrong. Because, in a Constitutional Republic it is not the duty of, indeed it is forbidden government, to feed the poor, care for the elderly, the ill and the handicapped. Both the Bible and the Constitution make it plain just where the care of these people should lay. And yet we all, beginning with Social Security and continuing onward into other socialistic practices, must plead guilty. If we want to stop this march toward Socialism and into the New World Order, as a first step let us look in the mirror and say to ourselves: "And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and behold, a beam is in thine own eye?"

---

Don Bell Reports is privately circulated, published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted provided credit is given. Subscription rates; U.S., Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, mailed 1st class; 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Six . . . . . February 10, 1984

## DROWNING IN DEBT . . . AND BLOOD

Some anniversaries are hard to overlook. It was exactly thirty-nine years ago, to the very day, that an Army tank battered down the gate, roared onto the compound, with hundreds of GIs pouring in behind the tank, to kill or capture our jailors and liberate us after three years, two months, and ten days of dangerous existence in Santo Tomas, the Japanese Prisoner of War Camp Number One, in Manila, the Philippines. A war then winding to an end in the Far East reminds us of a war now smouldering and ready to become a full-scale conflagration in the Middle East; one that could involve more Americans dead or wounded, in yet another no-win war. An incident that occurred around the first of March in 1945 reminds us of another similarity. Instead of going to a hospital for recuperation and recovery, we had gone back to work as a war correspondent and, since battles were still raging in the North of Luzon Island, we and Bill Hearst, Jr. - and we think the late Bob Considine was the third member of the party - had commandeered a Jeep and were driving north out of Manila to observe and report. The road ran alongside a railroad track and we suddenly came upon a spot where two freight trains coming from opposite directions on the same track, had run headlong into each other. The locomotives were buckled to form a verticle triangle, and empty freight cars were scattered for rods and rods in both directions. Bill Hearst (you'll excuse his expression) looked at the wreckage, shook his head and said somberly, "What a helluva way to run a railroad." In a similar vein, we might look at the Lebanese horror and think, "What a .... way to run a war." We're not speaking of the Lebanese. The people living in that part of the world have been fighting each other even before Joshua conquered the land and brought a very temporary peace some 3,500 years ago. It has been the interference of foreigners that has made it all so horribly rldiculous. Lebanon was created by France, was made up of various sects of Islam, Druze, Parsees, Christians, Bahal followers, etc., all different religions bound together politically. It has never worked. And when economics was added to the religions and the politics, all within one geographical area, it couldn't work. But the rulers of the world kept trying, and are still trying. The present result is another civil war with the Maronite Christians backed by Israell and multinational forces, warring against Shi-ite and Druze Militias backed by Syria which in turn is backed by the USSR. Presently a civil war, potentially a war like those of Korea and Vietnam may be in prospect.

Our direct involvement is also similar. In Vietnam we went into the war replacing the French. In Korea we went into the war under the command of the UN. In Lebanon we entered the war to relieve the Israells. Results in figures written in blood in this third horror: on April 18 last year a suicide truck bomber attacked the U.S. Embassy in Beirut, killing 63 people. Six months later, early Sunday morning, October 23, two horrifying explosions took place, one killing 241 U.S. Marines, the other taking the lives of 59 French paratroopers. Two weeks later, on November 4, a suicide bomber struck at an Israeli military post in Tyre, Lebanon, killing 61. A little over a month later, on December 12, a dump truck packed with explosives was driven into the U.S. Embassy compound in Kuwait City, killing 5 and wounding 37. Other targets in Kuwait were the French Embassy, the airport, an American housing complex, and a water control and power station. During all these months, U.S. Marines were pinned down in almost defenseless positions, and the death and wounded toll kept climbing. And since President Reagan's order is for a "phased" removal of Marines, we suspect the toll of dead and wounded is still mounting as this is being written, and

as it is being read. Furthermore, this slow, months-long deployment of Marines to the ships offshore will offer little added protection, since kamikaze attacks are a clear and present danger. After that naval bombardment, biggest since Vietnam, not to protect the Marines but to assist a Lebanese army no longer in control because of wholesale desertions to the Shi-ite militia, similar retaliation might be expected. Other Nations may consider that eight-hour shelling an act of war.

This once had the cover of being a "multinational force." But the British contingent has departed, the Italians are leaving, the French are demanding replacement by a non-existent UN force. Now it's dwindled down to what many will call a budding war between the United States and Syria, the latter acting as a surrogate of the USSR. Complicating the situation is the general unrest and violence that permeates the whole Middle East. The Camp David Agreement between Egypt, Israel and the U.S. has managed to keep Egypt neutral but nothing more; other noncommunist Arab states have rejected the pact and made of Egypt something of a pariah among nations. The PLO has changed its locations but remains active, and is recognized as a legal negotiating agency by Jordan. For more than three years a bloody war has raged between Iran and Iraq. Syria supports Iran in the struggle while France is Iraq's main Western support. France sent five Super Etendard fighter-bombers to Iraq to be added to some 30 long-distance bombers Iraq has already been using in an attempt to destroy Iran's ability to deliver oil to tankers that dare to approach Iran's oil terminal complex. In retaliation, Iran still threatens to block the Strait of Hormuz should its oil facilities be wiped out.

Behind all this apparent terrorism and open warfare lies the fact that here is a religious war in which foreign governments, especially the United States directly and the Soviet Union indirectly, have interfered politically and economically. To the militant Shi-ites, this is a Jihad, a Holy War. As Gene H. Hogberg observed in an article in Plain Truth Magazine: "The revolutionary government of Iran is intent on propelling its 'holy war' throughout the largely Sunni Arab world. Whether the Shi-ite revolution overthrows the states and tiny sheikdoms of the Gulf largely depends on the outcome of the Iran-Iraq war. Throughout the Arab world, governments adhering to the more moderate Sunni branch of Islam are becoming more strict in enforcing religious observances, all in an attempt to insulate themselves from the radical fundamentalist Shi-ite influence. The Sunni Arab states may not succeed. Otto von Habsburg told The Plain Truth that 'the Shi-ites are a revolutionary element right now...they believe that (the) Mahdi (their messiah) is about to approach, that there will be a united world directed by the Shi-ites, that Khomeini is the prophet of the approaching Mahdi; and consequently, we have here a fanatical reaction...If the Iranians win against the Iraqis, you can't stop it anymore...I don't say that the Shia will rule all the way to Morocco, but there will be explosions everywhere and there will be another unsettling element entering into the (world) picture'." Even more unsettling is the fact that the USSR is deeply involved, in that most of its subjects in that part of the Soviet Union are of the Islamic faith; this despite the Communist attempts to destroy all religions within their borders.

But why is the United States government so deeply and so dangerously involved in all of this? Because, in the first place, there is oil and other resources that an Inner Circle of Internationalists wants to own, or at least to exploit and control for profit. This Inner Circle (called the "Circle of Initiates" by Carroll Quigley) utilizes the Hegelian Principle in its dealings with Nations: pits the United States (the thesis, representing Capitalism) against the Soviet Union (the antithesis representing Communism) to produce something planned (the synthesis) by the "Circle of Initiates," later known as "The Round Table", of which the Council on Foreign Relations is an integral part. A second reason for the mess in which the United States government finds itself in the Middle East might be a desire on the part of the Inner Circle to permit no changes in personnel in the White House and the federal Administration in

the November election. But a more important and more probable reason for the current crisis has to do with the financial and economic situation that has been created by the policies of the Federal Reserve System, and the federal adherence for too long to the theories promoted by John Maynard Keynes, a Fabian Socialist. Two things have brought about a near revolution on the part of United States citizens: The size of the federal budget and its dangerous deficit, coupled with high interest rates, unemployment, fear of future inflation, etc.; and secondly: the growing demand that something be done about the Federal Reserve System which has become, in the hands of that Inner Circle, a secret government of the United States, a power structure over which President Reagan has said publicly that he has no control; and a power over which the U.S. Congress fears to assume any control.

Drowning In Debt is the title of a very important article beginning on page 18 of the Feb. 13 U.S. News & World Report. Headlining the fact that "The Impact of a 180-billion-dollar deficit for 1985 already is hitting the stock market, jobs, interest rates -- with more headaches to come," the article notes that interest rates won't go down much if at all; the stock market will drift aimlessly until after the election; plant expansion and new construction will be inhibited by high borrowing costs; job losses will occur in aircraft, heavy equipment, machine tool and other industries; taxes will mount after the November elections; and cheaper imports will continue to hurt sales and employment in U.S. auto, steel, textile and other industries. As we head for a \$2 trillion public debt, U.S. News says that "at that rate: Uncle Sam's IOU's will total \$6,768 for each man, woman and child at the end of this year and some \$8,300 at the end of 1986." For a truer figure concerning the individual's debt, refer to our previous DBR (2/3/84). This "Drowning in Debt" situation, plus a desire on the part of that Inner Circle to have taxpayers take upon themselves the debts occasioned by loans to less developed nations, et al, is to be solved by a new issue of Federal Reserve notes (called currency). This will not happen, of course, until after the November elections; the changeover is expected to occur sometime in 1985, date unannounced but there has been a statement that the new "currency" will be issued and all old "currency" traded in, regardless of what Congress may say or do about it. (Further evidence that the Money Masters are the real rulers of the country (as are the central bankers the real rulers of other industrial nations).

We have written previously (DBR, 12/23/83) about this coming new blue currency. Congressman Ron Paul commented: "I believe the most important reform that can be carried out is not to move from greenbacks to bluebacks, but from green to gold." Dr. Paul, who has long advocated the establishment of the gold standard here in the United States because "it is only the establishment of such a standard that will eliminate the serious problems we have with our monetary system and our economy generally." There's little hope for this in the foreseeable future. But there's every reason that Ron Paul be in a position to continue to present correct solutions, even if they are scoffed at and defeated as has happened so often before. Which means that it is vitally important that Ron Paul be successful in his campaign to take over the Senate seat being vacated by Senator Tower of Texas. If we are to maintain some sanity in the Senate, the election of Ron Paul and the re-election of Jesse Helms are far more important than the election of whomever is to occupy the White House in 1985. In a special background report concerning this new "currency" Ron Paul wrote:

"On November 2, a closed door briefing was held for four members of Congress and interested staff by representatives of the Secret Service, Bureau of Engraving and Printing, the Federal Reserve, and the Treasury....At that meeting...I requested to see samples of the new currency being considered by Treasury and the Federal Reserve. On November 18, Mr. Robert Leuver, the Director of the Bureau of Engraving and Printing, and two assistants from Treasury Department showed samples of the new type of currency to me in my office. Among the samples were ten, twenty,

and fifty dollar bills and a one dollar bill that displayed the various devices that were under serious consideration, including a security thread, a water mark, a background tint of blue or brown, and a thin film device incorporating a redesigned Federal Reserve System seal which displayed a latent image when the paper bill was tilted at a certain angle....The stated reason for the release of the new currency is anti-counterfeiting. The Treasury discovered in its consumer surveys that the American people would accept such a new currency only for the reason of deterring counterfeiting, not for any other reason. There are, however, possible other considerations involved. Historically, security threads have been used by nations which intend to control the flow of their currency across borders...Another possible consideration is the collection of taxes. If the introduction of new currency were done in an appropriate fashion, there is a possibility that it could be used to flush out the underground economy, which some economists estimate as being 25% of the size of the official economy. The Commissioner of the Internal Revenue Service says that the IRS lost \$81 billion in taxes due in 1982, and presumably that figure is growing and is a world-wide problem among advanced industrial nations - precisely those nations that are considering currency exchanges within the next two or three years. "

We mentioned the present revolution against the Federal Reserve System, with the attack being concentrated in the various State Legislatures. Because of the fear of success in such an attack, provision is being considered for certain changes in the Fed. This ties in with the change in currency. Rep. Paul mentioned that new redesigned FRS seal on the sample of the new \$1 note. This new seal omits the name of the FRS bank of issue. Which would indicate that the plan is to eliminate the FRS as it presently exists, and set up instead one Central Bank. Of course, it would be the present Federal Reserve Bank of New York. This is the way the Inner Circle wanted it to be in the first place. Writing of the establishment of the FRS, Ferdinand Lundberg in America's Sixty Families noted: "In practice the Federal Reserve Bank of New York became the fountainhead of the system of twelve regional banks....The other eleven banks were so many mausoleums erected to salve the local pride and quell the Jacksonian fears of the hinterland." So, what will be hailed by the Media as a cleanup and a better monetary system will really mean more concentrated control by the Inner Circle which already controls the Nation's money supply and thereby rules the country!

CONCLUSION. Historically, whenever these secret rulers find themselves in any trouble, or want to bring about a "synthesis," they arrange a war. The sinking of the U.S.S. Maine, of the Lusitania, of a whole fleet in Pearl Harbor, the alleged attack on destroyers in the Gulf of Tonkin; the only one not included in that list is the Korean Police Action; and it was arranged through the United Nations. If history repeats, let the USSR-supplied Syrian Air Force launch an attack on the U.S.S. New Jersey or any ship of the U.S. fleet in that area, and - God forbid - we may be at it again; drowning in debt - and blood - for the benefit of that Inner Circle!

---

Don Bell Reports is privately circulated, published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted provided credit is given. Subscription rates; U.S., Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, mailed 1st class; 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Seven . . . . . February 17, 1984

## THE QUADRENNIAL QUEST TO QUALIFY

Something happens every fourth year in these United States and in many respects this happening has been much the same each time since the founding of political parties in America - something which happened after the ratification of the Constitution and at about same time that the corrosion of our new system of laws first began. To illustrate: Back in 1831 when this was still a Constitutional Republic in fact as well as name, a French statesman and writer came to visit this new land. Fascinated, he traveled for ten months from coast to coast, savoring the spirit of this new kind of government that was unknown to Europe. He went home to France, began to write of what he had seen and heard, experienced and felt in America. It took some four fat volumes to contain all that he wrote; but there was one particular paragraph which remains germane to the situation existing in the United States in 1984. He wrote:

As the American election draws near the activity of intrigue and the agitation of the populace increase; the citizens are divided into hostile camps, each of which assumes the name of its candidate; the whole nation glows with feverish excitement; the election is the daily theme of the Press, the subject of conversation, the end of every thought and every action, the sole interest of the present. It is true that as soon as the choice is determined, the ardour is dispelled, calm returns, and the river, which had nearly broken its banks, sinks to the usual level; but who can refrain from astonishment that such a storm should have risen? (Emphasis added).

At the time when de Tocqueville was in the United States there was reason for excitement and storm over the upcoming presidential election. General Jackson was running against Henry Clay and the issue was the so-called Bank of the United States, a sort of first try at a Central Bank which the Merchant Bankers of Europe had promoted and which was something of a forerunner of the present Federal Reserve Banking system. Jackson was against the bank, promised not to renew its charter if elected. He was and he did not. Which was one of the events leading to the War Between the States. But that's a different story. Anyway, there was reason for excitement and storm in that election of 1832. But in this election of 1984 there seems little reason for excitement. Sadness and resignation are more appropriate words. The Eastern Establishment has obviously decided that Reagan is to be re-elected, so barring total collapse of our system or some unexpected Act of God, Reagan will be re-elected. But look at the record, and sigh. The biggest budget and deficit in our history. Perhaps that's not all President Reagan's fault since he admits he can do nothing to control Volcker's actions as head of the Fed. But as Commander-in-Chief of the Armed Forces, Reagan must assume the responsibility for the awful mess in which Servicemen find themselves in Lebanon. And it was President Reagan who named Henry Kissinger to head a report on Central America and the Caribbean countries, a report which has helped the Communist conquest of our neighboring States, by inaction if for no other reason. Then there was the promise to end the continuing murders in the name of abortion. There was the pledge to do something about school prayer which the Christian right demanded. There was the matter of busing which was a problem that was to be solved, and wasn't. There was the pledge to support Taiwan, and the support has gone to Red China instead. There was the promise to do away with the Department of Education and it remains to control a near monopoly in education. There was Reagan's

adherence to Salt I and Salt II in spite of the many Soviet violations. There was his support of the "big bank bailout" and the increase in trade and high technology sales to the Soviet Union. And perhaps worst of all, there was the shifting of his conservative aides and assistants into positions of lesser importance or back to civilian life; this accompanied by the increase in power of the liberal eastern establishment types such as Bush, Baker, Kissinger, Rockefeller, Shultz, and so on and on. There is every reason for the defeat of Ronald Reagan, if for no other reason, because he has become a tool in the hands of the Trilateralist Elite which really runs our country. His one big plus was Grenada. But his inaction in the case of the shooting down of a Korean Airline and the murder of men in Lebanon offset and neutralize whatever Grenada might have done to quell the anti-Reagan feelings on the part of the Christian right and the party conservatives whom he has deceived, much in the manner that FDR deceived the conservatives when he inaugurated the New Deal. But, FDR was re-elected, and so shall Reagan be re-elected if all goes as planned. This not only because he is backed by the Inner Circle that selects the presidents we are to elect, but also because his apparent opponent is so much worse. This ultra-liberal Mondale (Don McAlvany says he makes George McGovern look like a moderate) seems sure of winning the Democratic nomination. To promote an opponent to the Republican nominee, the Democrats are engaged in a nationwide campaign to register several million Blacks, Chicanos, homosexuals and liberationists. So it could be a close popular vote, even though, as McAlvany says, "Middle America will find Walter Mondale's entourage of pacifist, leftwing, feminist, and welfare supporters repugnant and highly unattractive."

In the final analysis, however, as we have written before, it makes little difference who wins or is selected by the Inner Circle, because: "Under the strange and bewildering concept of governing processes prevailing today, it makes little difference whether the successful candidate for the post of Chief Executive carries the standard of the Republican Party or wears the Democratic label. And no matter how sound the platform on which he runs; no matter how rosy or appealing the campaign promises he makes to the people, and no matter how sincerely he subscribes to his inaugural oath to uphold the American Constitution, he finds that his authority to make major decisions involving the destiny of his country, is surrendered at the White House door. From that day forward, an invisible master stands beside him and until he takes his final departure from the Mansion on Pennsylvania Avenue, he is never free from this menacing shadow. Call the Unseen Masters by any name you will but International Conspirators is as fitting as any and it is in this manner that we shall continue to regard them until and unless some red-blooded American patriot in the White House dares to reject and repudiate this vicious alien control." And when any patriot does this he stands the chance of joining that long line of martyrs who have shed their blood at the tree of liberty.

FROM AMERICAN ELECTION TO SOVIET SELECTION is an important consideration since the creation of the New World Order involves the eventual merging of these two in a Socialist World Government. With the death of Andropov and the selection of Chernenko to succeed him, there is a kind of pattern which may be difficult to comprehend. For years Brezhnev was known to be an ailing man. He seemed unable to attend important conferences, or conduct the tiring affairs which must accompany the duties associated with being president of a totalitarian empire and chairman of a revolutionary party. There must have been, even as in the United States, some "Unseen Master" that actually ran the government as well as the party. When Brezhnev finally gave up the ghost, an ailing man was selected to replace him. Strangely, when Yuri Andropov was selected to head the Oligarchic Politburo, this beast of a man who had accounted for the murder of millions and for the torture of other hundreds of thousands as head of the feared and hated KGB,

was hailed by our own resident Sovietologists as a "closet liberal" and a "well educated and enlightened man." He was, of course, exactly the opposite of what we were first told by such men as Kissinger, Brzezinski, Harriman, Hammer, Rockefeller, and others who have had access and welcome admittance to the Kremlin offices at any given time. And so, the Soviet presidential succession went from a sick and dying Brezhnev who couldn't possibly have carried out the duties of his office in the last few months of his life; to a sick and dying Andropov who had neither the strength nor the time to carry out the sweeping new programs he had initiated to a satisfactory conclusion; and now to a sick and "incompetent" Konstantin Chernenko who is said to have nearly died of pneumonia a few years ago, who dropped out of sight for several months due to prolonged illness, and who is said to be plagued with diabetes. Such men may be considered to be dictators, but their respective conditions also would make them more easily controlled by some "Unseen Master;" even as our own Chief Executives are controlled.

There is yet another strange parallel that may have hidden meaning. Those who know the inner workings of the Kremlin Bureaucracy best, told us a year and a half ago that Yuri Andropov was not to be feared because he was just a "closet liberal." Now these same people tell us that Chernenko is "incompetent." It seems that Americans who have met him "regard him as having little talent or experience." Jonathan Sanders, a Columbia University Sovietologist, tells the press that "If you want to put it nicely, Chernenko was Brezhnev's chief of staff. Not so nicely, he was his butler and maidservant." Sander's Columbia colleague, Zbigniew Brzezinski, is the one who said Chernenko "is incompetent." But we might look at it another way: Any man who has been associated with the Communist Party in Russia from the time of World War II until today, who has risen to the top of the heap and still lives, is hardly incompetent. Also, when Brezhnev died Chernenko was the man most likely to succeed his boss as Chairman of the Politburo. It took some fast and tricky maneuvering on the part of Andropov to beat Chernenko to the post. His is a kind of rags to riches tale and incompetents aren't that capable. A farm boy, he left school to join the party, later to latch onto Brezhnev's coat tail when the latter was a Commissar in Moldavia, a Soviet Socialist Republic lying between the Ukraine and Romania, whose chief attraction is the Black Sea resort city of Odessa. When Brezhnev was called to Moscow for a higher post in 1956, Chernenko went along with him. Brezhnev was kind to him, made him a party propaganda boss. Chernenko rose in power by remaining faithful to Brezhnev and when the latter was about to die, he expressed the wish that Chernenko might take his place as president and party boss. But the wily Andropov had enough on his politburo colleagues to have them name him as the new chief. And Chernenko allegedly went into partial eclipse, still served as chief party ideologist but made little impact; just voted with the crowd of twelve.

Meanwhile, if the information we receive is correct, the USSR was getting deeper and deeper into trouble, especially economically and agriculturally. The invasion of Afghanistan was telling on the Union; crops were not meeting their quotas; production in everything except armaments and space technology was far below par. It is said that Andropov had a lot of plans for improving these conditions. But he was a sick man, not able to carry through. So, that made things even worse. Meanwhile, there was this alleged battle between the entrenched bureaucrats and the military leaders, as well as the development of a group of younger men who sought top posts in the party and in the politburo. So, we are told that Chernenko's selection was a kind of compromise. It should be understood that, since the time of Stalin there has been no dictator in control of the party or the Soviet Union. Khrushchev made an attempt to be absolute ruler, but his Politburo colleagues fired him and sent him into retirement at his dacha (that's like President Reagan's ranch). Since that time the Soviet Union has been ruled by an oligarchy, composed of the



twelve members of the Politburo. They selected Chernenko as the new general secretary, then the Central Committee of about 300 obediently approved, unanimously. Walter Friedenberg of the Scripps-Howard News Service was probably right when he wrote that Chernenko's Politburo colleagues "apparently wanted only an Interim leader who would make no waves." While Chernenko is an Ideologue and probably can quote Lenin from beginning to end, he has had little experience with foreign affairs or economics, is more a disciplinarian than a planner. There is Dmitry Ustinov, a protege of Stalin, who probably ran things while Brezhnev and Andropov were ailing. Then there is Marshall Nikolai Ogarkov, Chief of the General Staff of the Military. It was he who so belligerently defended the shooting down of the KAL 747. He's regarded as capable, ruthless and brilliant, and was, like Ustinov, a chief contender for the post vacated by Andropov. Also there are two younger members of the Politburo who were in the running. Grigory Romanov, 61; and Mikhail Gorbachev, 52; are the youngsters who may be running things in a few years. But, they all gave up their chances, at least temporarily, because, as Sovietologist Sanders of Columbia University thinks: "The Soviets took the safe and cautious way out. They aren't ready yet to turn the reins of power over to the younger generation. And conservative factions didn't want to make way for others." Also, to use Friedenberg's terminology, the Soviet Oligarchy doesn't want to make waves until after the presidential election in the United States on November 6th.

\* \* \* \* \*

Patience and persistence have always been marked characteristics of the international coterie which aims to establish a socialist world government. Once they decided that promotion of the theme of Capitalism (thesis) versus Communism (antithesis) was the way to gain their ends (synthesis) they have varied little from that plan. In 1917 when it had been arranged for the United States to enter World War I it was also decided that Russia should be Communized. Jacob Schiff of Kuhn Loeb gave Leon Trotsky (Bronstein) twenty million dollars and arranged for his safe passage from Brooklyn to St. Petersburg (Leningrad) where he met Nikolai Lenin (Ulyanov). Lenin had also been lavishly supplied with money by Olaf Aschberg of the Nye Banken of Stockholm, the Rhine Westphalian Syndicate, the Morgan-Rothschild confederacy, and Max Warburg, whose brother Paul had come to the United States to help establish the Federal Reserve Banking System. From that time (1917) onward, the international cartellists have been careful to keep the USSR alive and active, since its continued existence is essential to their goals. Currently, with the selection of a new general secretary in Moscow, the word is being given that "the Soviets are insecure," they are in trouble economically, their food supplies are meager and their consumer goods almost non-existent. It seems that the fiction will be broadcast that while Chernenko is in charge there will be no "waves," that detente will be re-established, and that the USSR simply must have more aid and trade, loans and technological development. So, unless we are reading the signals wrongly, diplomats and negotiators will speak of "light at the end of the tunnel," of new treaties that will create more security, etc., etc. All sweetness and light, until a United States President is elected in November and/or another Politburo member is selected to replace a dead or missing Chernenko. For, as King Solomon so truthfully wrote: "The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun." (Eccl. 1:9).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each, 10 to 49: 40¢ each, 50 to 99: 30¢ each, 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Eight . . . . . February 24, 1984

## ANOTHER NATIONAL HOLIDAY ?

"I am a feminist," said Walter Mondale to the listening world while on the way to his expected nomination as Democratic Party candidate for the presidency of the United States. There is a vast difference between being a feminist and being female, and Mondale knew that in making such an announcement he was publicly allying himself with the Communists, Socialists, other kinds of Marxists, Gays, Women's Liberationists, and the National Education Association which is cooperating with the Socialists in supplying materials for use in colleges and universities in the promotion of the feminist movement. Perhaps the best way of showing the danger and the importance of this movement is to publish a resolution prepared by The National Association of Pro America, a patriotic women's organization which was founded in 1933 as an "educational organization pledged to preserve both the letter and spirit of the American form of government as set forth in the Declaration of Independence and the Constitution of the United States." Under date of February 7, 1984, the resolution reads and we quote:

### INTERNATIONAL WOMEN'S DAY: AN HISTORIC VEHICLE FOR MARXISM, SOCIALISM AND FEMINISM

Whereas Americans, as individuals and as members of large, prominent governmental and non-governmental organizations, are being urged to select March 8th as the date for the yearly celebration of International Women's Day; and

Whereas the large majority of these Americans are loyal, patriotic citizens who support our representative form of government, our free enterprise system of economics, our Christian code of morality, the concept of private property, and the family as the basic unit of society, and who look with disfavor at all forms of socialist collectivism; and

Whereas documented historical information regarding International Women's Day comes from communist, socialist and feminist periodicals, conference reports and anthologies proving that International Women's Day had its beginnings in the United States women's and socialist movements as early as 1909, and that at the second Internationale, German socialist leader Clara Zetkin proclaimed an international women's holiday which was first celebrated in 1911 and is a legal holiday throughout the socialist and communist world and that with the rebirth of the women's movement in the United States, the event has been again used to agitate around women's issues; and

Whereas International Women's Day, in conjunction with Women's History Week, is only one of a long line of deceptive means of getting traditional Americans to form "networks" or "coalitions" to support seemingly reasonable proposals in behalf of women, such as the Equal Rights Amendment (written by one-world socialist Alice Paul in 1923), tax-supported Status of Women Commissions, the 5 million dollar fraud known as International Women's Year Conferences, controversial Marxist, feminist Women's Studies, etc., which have been used to expand socialist goals; and

Whereas Americans joining together in support of reasonable and necessary rights for women is to be applauded, allowing one's time, money and effort to be used in support of an alien philosophy under the deceptive banner of "Women's Rights" or "Equal Rights" is to be avoided; now, therefore, be it

Resolved that the National Association of Pro America go on record as opposed to this socialist, feminist celebration and that copies of this resolution be sent to all individuals, organizations, and government officials who need this information in order to judge the wisdom of lending their support to International Women's Day.

\* \* \* \* \*

When International Women's Day was observed last year in Long Beach, California, some 40 sponsors were listed. Among them were: American Association of University Women, Long Beach Branch; Association of Women in Metal Industries; California State University at Long Beach; Church Women United; City Employees Association, Democratic Women's Study; Executive Women International; Girl Scouts; League of Women Voters; NOW; National Association of Bank Women; National Council of Jewish Women; National Council of Negro Women; National Women's Political Caucus; Soroptimist International; Teachers Association of Long Beach; UFCW Retail Clerks; United Auto & Aerospace Workers; United Nations Association; Women Doctors of Long Beach; Women Lawyers of Long Beach; Women's Council, Chamber of Commerce; YWCA of Long Beach; Zonta International; etc. But these were sponsors. The actual organizers included the Communist Party, U.S.A.; The Independent Socialist Party; The Spartacist League (Trotskyite); and other Communist and Socialist organizations. Also, the National Education Association assisted with literature and reading matter to aid in explaining "Why Celebrate National Women's History Week?" Their answer: "National Women's History Week focuses on the rich and inspiring heritage of women's contributions in the U.S. and coincides with International Women's Day, March 8.... By 1981, National Women's History Week had been proclaimed by the U.S. Senate. The governors and legislatures of over half of the states proclaimed Women's History Week." A Curriculum Guide was published for teachers teaching grades 1 to 12. Also published were a Community Organization Guide, a Commemorative Poster Set, etc. In NEA Today, issue of Jan/Feb. 1984, NEA President Mary Hatwood Futrell condemns President Reagan for trying to dismantle the Department of Education, for "annihilating" student benefit programs, for placing the highest possible legislative priority on supporting private schools, etc., and therefore "The President's actions make it clear that in 1984 our professional and political responsibilities are one.... We must begin today to forge a coalition composed of all whose 'special interest' is children. Let ours be a children's coalition - a coalition of hope. And let's be sure our coalition is open - spacious enough for new friends and old adversaries. We must be ready to reach out in every direction to form a cord of new alliances and partnerships (including Communists, Gays, feminists, and lesbians-Ed.)" It should be noted that, in addition to promoting this Women's History Week in schools and universities, along with its focal point, International Women's Day, NEA is committed professionally to "equal pay for comparable worth," for the "use of non-sexist language," and for "the right of reproductive freedom for all women."

People's World, the official paper of the Communist Party U.S.A., on March 5, 1983, in promoting the observance, noted that:

International Women's Day grew out of the struggles of women garment workers in New York City's sweatshops for the vote and for unions to win better wages and working conditions. On March 8, 1908, the Socialist Party organized a women's day demonstration on the Lower East Side to call attention to these struggles of working women. It was such a success that similar rallies were held in many cities in the U.S. and in other countries. The 1910 Socialist International Congress passed a motion by German leader Clara Zetkin to declare an international day for women. March 8 was proclaimed International Women's Day, and it has remained a day dedicated to fighting for equal rights for all women in all countries.

In Our Times is an independent socialist weekly published in Chicago by James Weinstein. It has a list of sponsors which includes Julian Bond, Barry Commoner, Daniel Ellsberg, Michael Harrington, Dorothy Healey, David Horowitz, Jeremy Rifkin, Herbert Marcuse until his death in 1979, Carey McWilliams until his death in 1980, etc. Contributing an article to its issue of March 2-8, 1983, was Marge Frantz who "was a Communist for 20 years, beginning in 1935, and is now a feminist activist and teaches women's history at the University of California, Santa Cruz." She calls International Women's Day a time to remember the sheroes (heroines) of the past:

From the origins of International Women's Day we have a few sheroes. First the women garment workers in Union Square on March 8, 1908.... These leaders were socialist women, mostly Jewish immigrants, and they took their cause first to the Socialist Party of the U.S. in 1909.... Next the women went to the Second (Socialist) International which.... proclaimed an international working women's holiday in March... First celebrated in 1911, today it's a legal holiday throughout the socialist world.... It was the Communist Party and organizations it brought into being that kept alive the celebrations of International Women's Day in those years [in the U.S.-Ed.].... I think the old left has much to teach the contemporary women's movement - about how to build effective coalitions, or about the importance of working class and minority participation in the women's movement...

The 50th anniversary of IWD was held in Peking, China in March 1960 where it was hailed as "perhaps the most widely observed holiday of recent origin, and unusual among holidays originating in the U.S. to have been widely adopted and observed in other nations, including socialist countries. In the USSR and the People's Republic of China it is a national holiday and flowers or gifts are presented to women workers." From Women's Action Almanac, a complete resource guide published in 1979, we gain this additional information:

At the Conference of Socialist Women held a few days prior to the Second International Socialist Conference in Copenhagen in 1910, German socialist Clara Zetkin put forth a resolution to "internationalize" Women's Day. It passed both conferences unanimously.... In the United States, it was still called just Women's Day.... American women first called it International Women's Day in 1916.... Eventually, observance of March 8 died out entirely. Then, following the rebirth of the women's movement in the late 1960's, International Women's Day was revived. It is now regularly celebrated with demonstrations, rallies, teach-ins and parties in cities all across the country.

Along with International Women's Day and Women's History Week there is the Women's Study program, which is the educational arm of the feminist movement and its power base. Aimed particularly at college and university students, it is a tax-supported course that "is equipping women not only to enter society... but to transform it." Promoting the program is the National Women's Studies Association, which "was formed to further the social, political, and professional development of Women's Studies throughout the country and the world, at every educational level and in every educational setting." Founded in 1977, it "draws its membership from all fifty states and associate members from abroad." It "offers networking and support for teachers, administrators, and students in the more than 400 women's studies programs in colleges and universities across the United States." The purpose, stated bluntly, is to change women morally, sexually, mentally, emotionally, so they can go out from college or university and help to change society. This change is accomplished through "consciousness raising" techniques in which "old values" are unfrozen by constant criticism, and participants are urged to experiment with "new values" and feminist lifestyles, until the "new values" have been implanted and fixed within the minds of the participants. The National Association of Pro America, which opposes International Women's Day and Women's History Week, also is attempting to expose and deprive the Women's Studies Program of tax support. Pro America

points out that "a study of the textbooks, bibliographies, anthologies, conference reports and speakers utilized in Women's Studies prove that these classes:

- \* attack the traditional sex-role system in an effort to bring about an androgynous, gender-free, unisex society;
- \* attack the free enterprise system and promote socialism/communism;
- \* attack the traditional family and encourage alternative family forms;
- \* attack traditional child rearing practices and promote the concept of 'child liberation';
- \* attack the representative form of government and promote 'participatory democracy';
- \* attack Christian values and promote Marxist, Humanist values and esoteric religions such as Paganism, Witchcraft and Theosophy;
- \* attack heterosexuality as being the basis of 'patriarchy', and encourage homosexuality, bisexuality, and autosexuality toward breaking down stereotypical sex roles in an effort to eliminate 'patriarchy';
- \* attack normally accepted sexuality, and condone and/or advocate homosexuality, bestiality, sado masochism, incest, group sex, etc.;
- \* reject time proven methods of promoting social change and wage 'guerrilla warfare' on all institutions and fields of endeavor."

Insisting that "It is tyranny to expect taxpayers to finance Marxism, lesbian goals and values in the name of feminism, and it is tyranny to make citizens pay for the promotion of goals and values which they oppose," Pro America, as should all Christians and conservatives, urges that federal, state and local funds be withheld from such Women's Studies, Women's Centers, and the promotion of Women's History Week."

As an indication of how widespread this evil may be, the Palm Beach edition of The Miami Herald of February 23, 1984, carries a banner headline on its front page which reads: "Group Complains of 'Feminist' Material in Schools." The article states that "School officials said they were unaware the information was being sent to schools until they received a letter of complaint from Women for Responsible Legislation (a conservative lobbying group)." "The package of information," says the article, "includes quizzes and games on key women in history, mini book reviews, and suggestions on how to teach about women's history. All of it is taken from the National Women's History Week Project....After being alerted to the material (Assistant County School Superintendent) Berryman said he sent a memo to school principals alerting them that the material was not approved and had been challenged." This National Women's History Week, with the communist/socialist International Women's Day as its focal point, is a California-based project. If its material has infiltrated into schools as far away as Palm Beach County, Florida, we suspect that this radical group has achieved its goal of making it a nation-wide project. These feminist groups are striving to bring about radical changes in our society. And, following instructions laid down by Lenin, they believe the surest way to accomplish this is to liberate children from parental control and do away with all Bible-oriented morals and beliefs. Hence, this national drive which reaches its peak in the week March 4 to 10, 1984. We trust this report will alert you to the danger of these NEA-sponsored groups that are equipping women not only to enter society, but to transform it.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

Year Thirty-One. . . . . Number Nine . . . . . March 2, 1984

## **THE DEVELOPING CONSTITUTIONAL CRISIS**

When the Continental Congress wrote and the thirteen States accepted the first Constitution of the United States, it was called the Articles of Confederation. Many historians have called it a failure. In many respects, it was. However, while operating without any real power other than persuasion, Congress under the Articles did manage to provide national direction for the waging of war, for the establishment of peace, and for the passage of the most important Northwest Ordinances which provided for the orderly admission of new States to the Union. But it was a government without power to collect taxes and pay its bills, or to control the bickerings and jealousies between the States, which were about to disrupt the Union. Because of the cost of financing the War of Independence, there was an outstanding debt of \$70 million, an enormous amount in 1781. There was an additional \$200 million in "continental currency" which should be redeemed. Also there was a debt of \$44 million owed by the general government and the States to foreign governments. The States were having their own troubles as well. The people of North Carolina revolted and formed a new State called Frankland. A portion of Southwestern Virginia sympathized and considered joining this new, temporary, state. There were insurrections against the government of Pennsylvania. A convention in Portland met to consider the propriety of making Maine an Independent Nation. An armed mob surrounded the New Hampshire Legislature and demanded a remission of taxes. In Massachusetts, Daniel Shays led a formidable rebellion that it took an army to suppress. Because the newly formed Union was about to be destroyed by all these pressures, especially the public debt and excessive taxes on the part of the States, the Founding Fathers led by George Washington decided to call a constitutional convention "for the sole and express purpose of revising the Articles of Confederation, and reporting to Congress and the several legislatures such alterations and provisions therein as should, when agreed to in Congress and confirmed by the States, render the Federal Constitution adequate to the exigencies of the government and the preservation of the Union." So read the resolution passed by delegates from five States meeting at Annapolis, Maryland on the 11th of September, 1786.

In May, 1787, delegates from the States met in Independence Hall in Philadelphia. They met to amend the Articles of Confederation. But, once assembled, Edmund Randolph of Virginia opened the convention by pointing out that there were so many weaknesses and inadequacies in the existing Constitution that amending and revising it was almost impossible. Instead, he proposed "that a national government ought to be established, consisting of a supreme legislative, executive, and judiciary." As Benson J. Lossing wrote in "A Household History of the United States" (1877): "The great political maxim established by the Revolution was the original residence of all human sovereignty is in the people. It was left for the founders of the Republic to parcel out from the several Commonwealths of which the new Nation was composed, so much of their restricted power as the people of the several States should be willing to dismiss from their local political institutions, in making a strong and harmonious government that should be, at the same time harmless toward reserved State rights." The delegates agreed that amendments to the existing Constitution would not be effective, so they "went diligently at work to form a new constitution. . . . For many weeks the debates went on, sometimes with courtesy and at others with great acrimony, until the 10th of September (1787), when all plans and amendments adopted by the Convention were placed in the



hands of a committee for revision and arrangement. . . . On the 17th, after the plan reported by the committee had been discussed clause by clause, slightly amended and adopted, and it had been neatly engrossed on parchment, it was spread before the members for their signatures. . . . Long and able debates upon the subject were held in the [State] conventions; and at public gatherings and at every fireside it was a topic for discussion and earnest conversation. Slowly the people deliberated; and it was nine months after the Constitution was adopted by the Convention before it was ratified by nine States, that number being necessary to make it the organic law of the land."

So much for a thumbnail sketch of United States history which we seem about to relive some two hundred years later, and at a very great price; perhaps the price of what's left of those unalienable rights with which we were endowed by our Creator and supposedly safeguarded by our Constitution. For some time now, there has been a movement among some conservatives to petition State Legislatures to call for a Constitutional Convention for the purpose of adding to the United States Constitution an amendment calling for a demand for a balanced budget and certain tax limitations on the part of Congress. As you know, all of the present amendments to the Constitution have first been approved by both Houses of Congress, then submitted to the State Legislatures for ratification. Congress has been slow in taking any such action, so these balanced budget advocates have determined upon the second method of amending the Constitution, which is also a Constitutionally approved method. Article V of the Constitution reads:

"The Congress, whenever two-thirds of both Houses shall deem it necessary, shall propose Amendments to this Constitution, or, on the Application of the Legislatures of two-thirds of the several States, shall call a Convention for proposing Amendments, which, in either case, shall be valid to all Intents and Purposes, as part of this Constitution, when ratified by the Legislatures of three-fourths of the several States, or by Conventions in three-fourths thereof, as one or the other Mode of Ratification may be proposed by the Congress." (Underlining added for emphasis).

---

Federal Register/Vol. 49, No. 34/Friday, February 17, 1984

PRESIDENTIAL DOCUMENTS

Presidential Determination No. 84-4 of January 18, 1984

Memorandum for the Honorable George P. Shultz, the Secretary of State

By virtue of the authority vested in me by the Foreign Assistance Act of 1961, as amended (the Act):

I hereby find pursuant to section 620(f) of the Act that the furnishing of assistance to Yugoslavia under chapter 5 of part II of the Act is vital to the security of the United States, that Yugoslavia is not controlled by the international Communist conspiracy, and that such assistance will further promote the independence of Yugoslavia from international communism.

Pursuant to section 614(a)(I) of the Act--

(a) I hereby determine that the furnishing of such assistance to Yugoslavia is important to the security interests of the United States; and

(b) I hereby authorize the furnishing of such assistance to Yugoslavia without regard to section 629(f) of the Act in the amount of \$130,000 in the fiscal year 1984.

This determination shall be reported to the Congress and published in the Federal Register.

(signed) Ronald Reagan

THE WHITE HOUSE

Washington, January 18, 1984

---



At this time 32 State Legislatures have petitioned Congress to convene a Constitutional Convention for the purpose of adding amendments. This is just two States short of the necessary two-thirds, which would force Congress to call such a Convention. But there is an extreme danger in such action, as we shall explain. Back in the fateful year 1913, by intrigue, propaganda and political deception, the conservatives of the country were enticed into backing and promoting the passage of the Federal Reserve Act, thinking it was a good thing. They were, of course, deceived. In much the same manner, certain disillusioned conservatives have been demanding the calling of a Constitutional Convention. Seemingly unknown to them, the liberalist lackeys of the Eastern Establishment also are advocating the calling of such a Convention, but for diametrically opposed reasons. They of the left, One Worlders, Socialists, Welfare Statists, et al, want a Convention called not for the purpose of amending the present Constitution, but for the purpose of scrapping it and installing in its place a "Newstate Constitution" which has been prepared for presentation at the earliest possible time!

We are indebted to Col. Arch Roberts of the Committee to Restore the Constitution for publishing in his March Bulletin, the following information: "Fred Barbash, in a copyright article published in the Cleveland Plain Dealer, 8 January, 1984, . . . stated that a 'loosely-organized, ever-expanding committee of former government officials, members of Congress, academics, and others frustrated with the government', seek to overthrow the Constitution. Led by Washington lawyer Lloyd Cutler, former Carter Administration White House counsel, and C. Douglas Dillon, secretary of the treasury from 1961 to 1965, they want to consider whether some structural changes might make it run better,' reporter Barbash said. This 'New Age Movement' objective, to dismantle the Constitution to make way for the Orwellian 'One World Government' is scheduled for implementation during the emotion charged period when 'the nation is celebrating the bicentennial of the Constitution in 1987,' stated Barbash."

According to an article appearing in The Washington Post, among the participants in this scheme to use a Constitutional Convention as a means of introducing a new Socialist "Newstates Constitution," are Robert Strange McNamara, former Secretary of Defense; Joseph A. Califano, former Secretary of Health and Human Services; William T. Coleman, former Secretary of Transportation; Elvis Stahr, former Secretary of the Army; former Congressmen Henry S. Reuss, Robert McClory, Richard Bolling and John Rhodes; former Senator J. William Fulbright; current Members of Congress Steny H. Hoyer, Patricia Schroeder and James H. Scheuer; Glen Watts, president of the Communications Workers of America; journalists Richard Strout, Robert Klaus and Edwin Yoder; Linwood Holton, former Governor of Virginia; and James Sundquist of the Brookings Institute. As Col. Roberts notes, "Washington based change agents, members or sycophants of David Rockefeller's Council on Foreign Relations link their efforts to the 'Constitutional Convention' stampede for a 'balanced budget'." For the benefit of those well-meaning but ill-informed patriots who seek Constitutional Amendments, it should be pointed out that we don't need an amendment to achieve a balanced budget. All we need is enforcement of Public Law 95-435, Section 7, passed October 10, 1978, which reads in part: "Beginning with fiscal year 1981, the total budget outlays of the Federal Government shall not exceed its receipts." There is a problem with this law, but one that can easily be changed by an amendment to the law, not to the Constitution. The law as written does not provide penalties for failure to uphold it, nor does it specify who is responsible for enforcing it. That's why it isn't being obeyed; but neither would a Constitutional Amendment be obeyed unless penalties for failure to uphold it were specified. Note how many of the Amendments in our Bill of Rights are disobeyed now. Why add more that will be disobeyed?

But the inherent danger in holding a Constitutional Convention is that the

"Newstates Constitution" developed by the Ford Foundation-financed Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions, is intended to replace our present Constitution. This "new" constitution was ready for introduction at the time of the Bicentennial Celebration in 1976. But the New World elitists felt that an "educational period" was necessary before the new constitution was presented to "we the people." So, a delay was ordered until a similar bicentennial celebration, which would be planned for 1987, the 200th anniversary of our allegedly "outworn" Constitution. The original plan was introduced on January 14, 1975 as House Concurrent Resolution No. 28, by Congressman Pettis, then a Republican representative from California. That Resolution is published along with the text of the "Newstates Constitution" beginning on page 251 of Col. Robert's book, "Emerging Struggle for State Sovereignty" (1979, \$5.95 softcover, order from CRC, P.O.Box 986, Ft. Collins, CO 80522). The resolution provides that the Constitutional Convention would be held in Philadelphia, the President of the Senate (Bush) presiding. The whole affair would be in the hands of members or proselytes of the Trilateral Commission and/or the Council on Foreign Relations. With such control, what conservative is so optimistic as to believe that any good could come out of such a Convention?

Backing this plan for a Constitutional Convention are such organizations as the American Academy of Political and Social Science, the League of Women Voters, the NAACP, the UAW, the National Urban League, the National Council of Churches, Common Cause, the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, Rockefeller, Ford and Carnegie Foundations, etc. Also involved in the educational programming for this Newstate Constitution have been the Center for the Study of Federalism at Temple University, the Center of International Studies at Princeton, the Center for Social and Policy Studies at Swarthmore College, the Center for the Study of the Presidency, the Institute for Social Research at Michigan U., and other foundation-sponsored academic study groups. And, in addition to these and others of similar persuasion, as Col. Roberts observes:

"Well-meaning but ill-informed patriotic groups, exploited by socialist change artists using various emotion-evoking amendments and factional issues as bait, are trapped in the Constitutional Convention plot. Some believe that such a Constitutional Convention can be limited in scope to a particular issue: i.e., tax relief, right to life, gun control, or other causes. In actual fact, the options open to a Constitutional Convention, particularly one dominated by the Rockefeller dynasty and State delegates chosen on the basis of their regional governance allegiances, are endless. Vowing the Constitution of the United States and adoption of the Newstates Constitution, to 'meet the needs of modern American society' is the real objective of those who promote a Constitutional Convention - whatever surface purposes are declared."

That first Constitutional Convention held at Philadelphia in 1787 proved a blessing to many future generations; for it created a Constitutional Republic whose government was composed of a legislative department which was never to exercise the executive and judicial powers, or either of them; the executive was never to exercise the legislative and judicial powers, or either of them; and the judicial was never to exercise the legislative and executive powers, or either of them - to the end that it would be a government of laws and not of men. We have permitted enemies within the Nation to stray us far from the course our Founding Fathers laid out for us. However, a second Constitutional Convention in 1987 would be, not a blessing, but a curse. We need no new constitution, we need but to restore the old.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# **Don Bell Reports**

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Ten . . . . . March 9, 1982

## **"BEWARE, MY FOOLISH HART"**

The sudden amazing emergence into the limelight from political obscurity of a leftist politician named Gary Hart reminded us of something written by Charles Mackay in 1852. In the preface to his book "Extraordinary Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds," he observed that "In reading the history of nations, we find that, like individuals, they have their whims and their peculiarities; their seasons of excitement and recklessness, when they care not what they do. We find that whole communities suddenly fix their minds upon one object, and go mad in its pursuit; that millions of people become simultaneously impressed with one delusion and run after it, till their attention is caught by some new folly more captivating than the first. . . . Some delusions, though notorious to all the world, have subsisted for ages flourishing as widely among civilized and polished nations as among the earliest barbarians with whom they originated. . . . Men, it has been well said, think in herds; it will be seen that they go mad in herds, while they only recover their senses slowly, and one by one." Bernard Baruch, park bench philosopher and adviser to presidents, made his billions gambling on popular delusions and the madness of money seeking stock market gamblers. He commented, but not originally: "Anyone taken as an individual is tolerably sensible and reasonable -- as a member of a crowd, he at once becomes a blockhead." Then he wrote something that reminds us of this surge for Hart:

"Have you ever seen in some wood, on a sunny quiet day, a cloud of flying midges -- thousands of them -- hovering, apparently motionless, in a sunbeam? . . . Yes? . . . Well, did you ever see the whole flight -- each one apparently preserving its distance from all others -- suddenly move, say three feet, to one side or the other? Well, what made them do that? A breeze? I said a quiet day. But try to recall -- did you ever see them move back again in the same unison? Well, what made them do that? Great human mass movements are slower of inception but much more effective."

We are writing this Report after Hart's overwhelming primary endorsement in Maine, but before the Wyoming primary and Super Tuesday Primaries of March 16 involving the democratic party delegates from nine States: Massachusetts, Rhode Island, Oklahoma, Washington, Hawaii, Nevada, Florida, Georgia and Alabama. It is not our intention to predict, possibly wrongly, what you as a reader may already know as you read this Report. But when a mass movement, among midges or men, begins, there is a tendency for madness to follow. And we are reminded of a similar situation which existed in the Spring of 1976. A politician generally unknown outside his home State of Georgia received the unexpected backing of the then barely known Trilateral Commission, and a mass movement landed him in the White House. A few weeks ago Gary Hart was virtually unknown outside the State of Colorado which he had been elected to represent in the U.S. Senate. In the Senate itself he was known mostly for his voting record which the Conservative Index lists as minus four, to the left of Ted Kennedy, far to the left of Alan Cranston and John Glenn. Hart learned his campaign techniques in 1972 when he acted as campaign manager to George McGovern. But he started his own campaign virtually broke, understaffed, ignored by the media, in ramshackle national campaign offices over a movie theater in a poor section of Washington. He traveled the cheapest way possible. But now there are 25 telephone lines, constantly in use in his national office, he has chartered his own Boeing 727 jet, money and support have been pouring in ever since his surprising win in New Hampshire. "Extraordinary Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds" was the name of that book from which we quoted.

When any idea, plan, scheme, campaign or mass movement becomes a popular delusion or creates what Mackay calls "The Madness of Crowds," usually there will be found some person or group of persons behind the scheme at its birth and in its development. Peter the Hermit inspired a Holy War which became a series of Crusades to recover the Holy Land. The Earl of Oxford in 1711 organized the South Sea Company, supposedly to restore public credit in England. John Law originated in 1719 what came to be known as the Louisiana, or Mississippi Scheme, ostensibly to restore public credit in France. The Rothschilds, father and sons, created banks to finance governments; Meyer Amschel Rothschild is still remembered by his statement, "Permit me to issue and control the money of a nation, and I care not who makes its laws." William Paterson, organizer of the Bank of England, the parent of modern banks of issue, might be credited with having laid the groundwork for all the central banks (ours is the Fed) which control the governments of the industrial nations of the world. We could go on and on, citing individuals or groups who were responsible for creating "Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds," or mass movements. But in the case of Gary Hart, there seems no known reason for his sudden popularity. Now, however, the Media have taken Hart to heart and are promoting him in every possible way. The power brokers and inner circle elitists will undoubtedly take charge, or have already done so. It is a logical guess that this party game will develop a log jam at the San Francisco Convention, and some third party will be named to break the tie between Hart and Mondale. One might also guess that the name of Ted Kennedy will be considered most seriously at that time.

But so much for the domestic political excitement, which is really meaningless. The man in the White House will not run the country, although the men in Congress could if the right men were elected. More important at this time is the foreign intrigue that has been developing. And here we can be sure that certain dangerous situations were planned that way. Around the turn of the century a conspiratorial group decided to take the economic, political and ethical theories that had been collected by Marx and Engels and use them for its own purposes. R.E. McMaster, Jr. said it best in the March 1 issue of The Reaper. He wrote:

The goal of International communism is not to destroy Western international debt capitalism. The goal of International communism is to enslave mankind at the behest of Western international debt capitalism. Western international debt capitalism financed the Russian Communist Revolution, and has provided the Soviet Union with 95% of its technology. The number one recipient of U.S. foreign aid in this century has been the Soviet Union. Chase Manhattan Bank has a branch office at One Karl Marx Square. ¶ Power always aligns with power. Always look for who benefits economically behind political and military action. ¶ In keeping with Hegel's dialectic of conflict, thesis and antithesis yield to synthesis. The thesis, Western international debt capitalism, created the antithesis, international communism, which is being merged into a synthesis, a One World Order. ("The Reaper," P.O.Box 39026, Phoenix, Arizona, 85069. Published weekly, \$195 per year. Foreign air mail, add 40%.)

As this synthesis, A One World Order, is slowly being developed (slowly lest the masses become aware and rebel) we have been led through the horrors of two world wars, a police action in Korea, a war that gave communism the conquest of Southeast Asia, and presently there are serious confrontations in Central America and the Middle East. Now that the United States has relaxed its pressure on Lebanon and made way for the Arabs, Syrians and Israelis to settle their own affairs (if possible, and at the danger of going totally Communist), the spotlight now shifts to what Newsweek calls "The Holy War in the Persian Gulf." That war which has been going on for two-and-a-half years, has suddenly picked up in intensity. Columnist Georgie Anne Geyer, reporting from a point east of Basra in Iraq, says that the Iranians were sending "human waves, very often school children, to die by the tens of thousands in this strange war." Said Zia Hassan, Iraqi military correspondent:

"Some came running as in the 16th century, in the white robes of the dead, shouting 'Allah Akhbar; (God is good). Most are killed in no-man's land well before they even reach our front. Teen-agers were told that if they made it they would meet Imam Ali (the ancient founder of the Shi-ite faith). I talked with some of the surviving children afterward. They were 14 and 15, even 12. They sent old men, too." The strategy is said to include the death of what's left of the old regular Iranian army that existed while the Shah ruled. They are sent with the children into no-man's land in human waves, where the only recourse the Iraqi defenders know is to kill them by the thousands. But Iraq is virtually land-locked, is running low on food and military supplies. So there are charges that mustard gas is being used by the Iraqi forces. As Shireen T. Hunter, deputy director of the Middle East Project at Georgetown U's Center for Strategic and International Studies observes: "Iran's strategy of attrition has failed and, thanks to Arab generosity and Western credits, Iraq has survived. In fact, if Iraq can hold on until the end of this year, its economic situation will improve as its new oil pipelines through Saudi Arabia become operational." That word "oil" is the key, even though the belligerents think of it as a "holy war." And the Strait of Hormuz through which oil tankers must flow, is the focal point of the conflict, along with Iran's Kharg Island where the oil installations are located. Mr. McMaster (op. cit.) comments, and we quote at length:

"How about oil? Does Western debt capitalistic banking and multinational oil have something to gain from an oil war in the Middle East? Most certainly. Based upon the marginal cost of production, oil should be priced at around \$15 per barrel. . . But \$25 per barrel oil at least is the price needed to keep the Western multinational banking system from flying apart. There are only two ways to maintain a high price for oil: 1. Increase demand. (This is not happening. In fact demand has continued to decline even in the face of the United States and global economic recovery.) 2. Eliminate supply (This second option is active again now). Just look at how clever the United States, Great Britain, France and Saudi Arabia have been in the war between Iran and Iraq. Saudi Arabia has over 40 oil tankers floating around the world loaded with millions of barrels of petroleum that no one wants to purchase. Saudi Arabia is literally begging the Western world to buy its oil, despite the fact that production has been slashed time and time again by the Saudis. So what does Saudi Arabia do? It joins the United States, Great Britain and France in backing Iraq against Iran. In this convenient war, which The Reaper has consistently predicted, Iraq outfitted with French fighters and missiles, recently attacked Iran's key oil terminal and tankers at Kharg Island.

Thus, Iran again takes it in the ear in oil production, just like it did under the Shah. . . Talk about gunboat diplomacy and economics. Look how shrewd the West was/is. First, we let Iran almost wipe out Iraq (whom we backed), until all Iraq could do to try to survive was launch a desperate strike against Iran's oil resources. Iraq will be weak and wounded for some time to come, assuming it stands. Perhaps the multinational banks will now be able to finance Iraq's postwar reconstruction, a very profitable activity. Iraq did its job. It again took Iran's oil production off stream, eliminating the growing economic oil power of Iran. Two birds with one stone. Neat? Recall what the Shah of Iran stated on January 17, 1980, in an interview with David Frost on ABC's 20/20:

"Two years before the changes in my country, we heard from two different sources connected with the oil companies that the regime in Iran would change. And for the last year the (multinational oil) consortium never seriously discussed their plans to purchase our oil. We believe that there was a plan that there must be less oil offered to the world market. In order to make the price of oil go up, our country should have been the one chosen for the sacrifice. Iran was producing 5,600,000 barrels a day. So, in order to have a shortage of oil, in order to make the prices go up, with what I have heard about these two people, connected to two oil companies and the oil consortium never really starting serious talk about placing an order to buy our oil --

so it seems that the chosen country to drop its production of oil would have been mine. They happen to be American companies.' (End of the late Shah's statement).

"Dr. Assad Homayoun, former Minister Counselor for Foreign Affairs for the Shah, discussed this matter with me in 1978. . . . We couldn't have made it past this spring and/or summer without a sharp break in the price of oil, which would/could have destroyed our multinational banking/oil/government empire. Thus the necessity of an oil war and/or inflation. But, what concerns me most is the probable terrorist backlash yet to come. As we are well aware (because this is the one thing our press tells us truthfully about the Muslims), there are brutal, conflict-oriented Muslim terrorists and assassins who will blow up and assassinate anyone and everyone in the name of Islam. Thus, because of what we have done to Lebanon and now to Iran, I expect legions of Muslim terrorists to be unleashed on the Western world -- Europe and the United States. Between Iran, Libya and Lebanon, there are enough life-sacrificing terrorists to strike fear in the hearts of millions of Americans and Europeans. I will be extremely surprised if we don't see this violent terrorist backlash in 1984. These fanatic Muslims are looking for a reason to unleash their vehemence on the West. We just gave them two good reasons (from their frame of reference) -- Lebanon and Iran." (End of quotes from "The Reaper," March 1, 1984).

\* \* \* \* \*

SUMMATION. This Report seems to have divided itself into two parts, one dealing with electioneering, the other with foreign entanglements in a Holy War that is fast becoming an Oil War in the Persian Gulf. However, the two parts do hang together in that the national economy lies at the heart of both parts. At the heart of Hart's campaign is his war against the Reagan Administration's economic policies. At the same time he criticizes the policies pronounced by his Democratic rivals and by his own Party. He offers "something new," but finds it difficult to define what he means by "something new." Most of the Nation's economists are just as confused. All agree that business is good right now, but that some kind of economic upheaval lies just around the corner. Which corner, when we will reach it, and whether it will mean astronomical inflation or greatly increased interest rates, seem unanswerable by the court economists. As for the multinational bankers and oil tycoons, mergers are not enough. When they get into real trouble their historical answer is to cause a war, one which helps them and hurts the people. The excitement of a presidential election year gives them a little time to decide.

In 1981 there was a brief Reagan Revolution. It lasted a few weeks then surrendered to an entrenched Washington Establishment that sat tight and refused to deviate from the old time religion of spend and spend, then hike taxes to cover deficits, or threaten to start a war if that didn't work. Who sits in the White House in 1985 won't change that. But who sits in the Halls of Congress could. A Democratic victory in that area could spell greater havoc.

We are reminded of what Jesus said to another nation at an earlier time: "Therefore say I unto you, The Kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof." What God expects of us is what really counts, nationally as well as individually.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each, 10 to 49: 40¢ each, 50 to 99: 30¢ each, 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



# ***Don Bell Reports***

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Eleven . . . . . March 16, 1984

## **THE TOWER OF BASEL AND THE BANK THAT RULES THE BANKS**

First-hand inside information concerning the inner circle of the international banking establishment is hard to come by. Occasionally a member of the commercial communications media publishes an article concerning the real power in the world. The following article, by Jay Edward Epstein, originally appeared in Harper's Magazine, was reprinted in The Australian of January 9, and again in New Times, Canadian edition of February 1984. It does not explain how banks create money out of nothing in the form of bank credit, but does shed considerable light on the machinations of international finance. The following is a condensation of that article.

\* \* \* \* \*

Ten times a year - once a month except in August and October - a small group of well-dressed men arrive in Basel, Switzerland. They have come to this sleepy city from places as disparate as Tokyo, London and Washington, D.C. for the regular meeting of the most exclusive, secretive and powerful supranational club in the world. The membership of this club is restricted to a handful of powerful men who determine daily the interest rates, the availability of credit and the money supply of the banks in their own countries. They include the governors of the U.S. Federal Reserve, the Bank of England, the Bank of Japan, the Swiss National Bank and the German Bundesbank. The club controls a bank with a \$40 billion kitty in cash, government securities, and gold that constitutes about one-tenth of the world's available foreign exchange. The profits earned out of its hoard of gold are more than sufficient to pay for the entire expense of the entire organization. And the unabashed purpose of its elite, monthly meetings is to coordinate and, if possible, to control all monetary activities in the industrialized world. The place where this club meets in Basel is a unique financial institution called the Bank for International Settlements - or more simply, and appropriately, the Bis.

The BIS was originally established in May 1930 by bankers and diplomats of Europe and the United States to collect and disburse Germany's World War I reparation payments. It was truly an extraordinary arrangement. Although the BIS was organized as a commercial bank with publicly-held shares, its immunity from government interference - and taxes - in both peace and war was guaranteed by an international treaty signed in The Hague in 1930. Although all its depositors are central banks, the BIS has made a profit out of every transaction. And because it has been highly profitable, it has required no subsidy or aid from any government. Since it also provided, in Basel, a safe and convenient repository for the gold holdings of the European central banks, it quickly evolved into the bank for central banks. Originally, the central bankers sought complete anonymity for their activities. In May 1977, however, the BIS gave up its anonymity, against the better judgment of some of its members, in exchange for more efficient headquarters. The new building, an 18-story-high circular skyscraper that rises over the medieval city like some misplaced nuclear reactor, quickly became known as the Tower of Basel.

Why do the central banks transfer some \$40 billion of deposits to the BIS and thereby permit it to make such a profit? One answer is of course secrecy. By commingling part of their reserves in what amounts to a gigantic mutual fund of short-term investments, the central banks create a convenient screen behind which they can hide their own deposits and withdrawals in financial circles around the world. For example, if the BIS places funds in Hungary, the individual central banks do not have



to answer to their governments for investing in a communist country. And the central banks are apparently willing to pay a high fee to use the cloak of the BIS. There is, however, a far more important reason why the central banks transfer deposits to the BIS; they want to provide it with a large profit to support the other services it provides. Despite its name, the BIS is far more than a bank. From the outside, it seems to be a small, technical organization. Just 86 of its 298 employees are ranked as professional staff. But the BIS is not a monolithic institution; artfully concealed within the shell of an international bank, like a series of Chinese boxes one inside another, are the real groups and services the central banks need – and pay to support. The first box inside the bank is the board of directors, drawn from the eight European central banks (England, Switzerland, Germany, Italy, Belgium, Sweden and the Netherlands), which meets on the Tuesday morning of each "Basel weekend." The board also meets twice a year in Basel with the central banks of Yugoslavia, Hungary and other Eastern bloc nations. It provides a formal apparatus for dealing with European governments and international bureaucracies like the IMF or the European Economic Community (the Common Market). The board defines the rules and territories of the central banks with the goal of preventing governments from meddling in their purview. For example, a few years ago, when the Organization for Economic Co-operation and Development (OECD) in Paris appointed a low-level committee to study the adequacy of bank reserves, the central bankers regarded it as poaching on their monetary turf and turned to the BIS for assistance. The board then arranged for a high level committee, under the head of Banking Supervision at the Bank of England, to pre-empt the issue. The OECD got the message and abandoned its effort. To deal with the world at large, there is another Chinese box called the Group of Ten, or simply the "G-10". It actually has eleven full-time members, representing the eight European central banks, the US Fed, the Bank of Canada, and the Bank of Japan. It also has one unofficial member: the governor of the Saudi Arabian Monetary Authority. This powerful group, which controls most of the transferable money in the world, meets for long sessions on the Monday afternoon of the "Basel weekend". It is here that broader policy issues, such as interest rates, money-supply growth, economic stimulation (or suppression), and currency rates are discussed – if not always resolved. Directly under the G-10 and catering to all its special needs is a small unit called the "Monetary and Economic Development Department" which is, in effect, its private think tank. The head of this unit, the Belgian economist Alexandre Lamfalussy, sits in on all the G-10 meetings, then assigns the appropriate research and analysis to the half dozen economists on his staff. This unit also produces the occasional blue-bound "economic papers" that provide central bankers from Singapore to Rio de Janeiro, even though they are not BIS members, with a convenient party line. For example, last May, just before the Williamsburg conference, the unit released a blue book on currency intervention by central banks that laid down the boundaries and circumstances for such actions. When there are internal disagreements, these blue books can express positions sharply contrary to those held by some BIS members; but generally they reflect a consensus of the G-10.

Over a bratwurst-and-beer lunch on the top floor of the Bundesbank, which is located in a huge concrete building outside Frankfurt, Karl Otto Pohl, its president and a ranking governor of the BIS, complained to me about the repetitiousness of the meetings during the "Basel weekend." First, there is the meeting on the Gold Pool, then, after lunch, the same faces show up at the G-10, and the next day there is the board (which excludes the US, Japan and Canada), and the European Community meetings (which excludes Sweden and Switzerland from the previous group). He concluded: "They are long and strenuous – and they are not where the real business gets done." This occurs, as Pohl explained over our leisurely lunch, at still another level of the BIS: "a sort of inner club," as he put it. The inner club is made up of the half dozen or so powerful central bankers who find themselves more

or less in the same monetary boat. Along with Pohl are Volcker and Wallich from the Fed, Leutwiler from the Swiss National Bank, Lamberto Dini of the Bank of Italy, Harou Mayekawa of the Bank of Japan, and the retired governor of the Bank of England, Lord Gordon Richardson (who had presided over the G-10 meetings for the past ten years).

The prime value, which also seems to demarcate the inner club from the rest of the BIS members, is the firm belief that central banks should act independently of their home governments. This is an easy position for Leutwiler to hold, since the Swiss National Bank is privately owned and completely autonomous. Almost as independent is the Bundesbank; as its president, Pohl, is not required to consult the government officials or to answer the questions of Parliament – even about such critical issues as raising interest rates. The Fed is only a shade less independent than the Bundesbank; Volcker is expected to make periodic visits to Congress and at least to take calls from the White House – but he need not follow their counsel. While in theory the Bank of Italy is under government control, in practice it is an elite institution that acts autonomously and often resists the government. Although the exact relationship between the Bank of Japan and the Japanese Government remains inscrutable, even to the BIS governors, its chairman, Mayekawa, at least espouses the principal of autonomy. Finally, though the Bank of England is under the thumb of the British Government, Lord Richardson was accepted by the inner club because of his personal adherence to this defining principle. But his successor, Robin Leigh-Pemberton, lacking the years of business and personal contact, probably won't be admitted to the inner circle. In any case, the line is drawn at the Bank of England. The Bank of France is seen as a puppet of the French Government; to a lesser degree, the remaining European banks are also perceived by the inner club as extensions of their respective governments, and this remain on the outside.

A second and closely related belief of the inner club is that politicians should not be trusted to decide the fate of the international monetary system. When Leutwiler became president of the BIS in 1982, he insisted that no government official be allowed to visit during a "Basel weekend." "To be frank," he told me, "I have no use for politicians. They lack the judgment of central bankers." For this reason there was considerable apprehension last spring that Paul Volcker would be replaced by a supply-side ideologue like Beryl Sprinkel, and considerable relief when Volcker was reappointed for another term.

Rather than resorting to rhetoric and invoking principles, the inner club seeks any remedy that will relieve a crisis. For example, earlier this year, when Brazil failed to pay back on time a BIS loan that was guaranteed by the central banks, the inner club quietly decided to extend the deadline instead of collecting the money from the guarantors. "We are constantly engaged in a balancing act – without a safety net," Leutwiler explained.

The final and by far the most important belief of the inner club is the conviction that when the bell tolls for any single central bank, it tolls for them all. When Mexico faced a bankruptcy last year, for instance, the issue for the inner club was not the welfare of that country, but as Dini puts it, "the stability of the entire banking system." For months Mexico had been borrowing overnight funds from the interbank market in New York – as every bank recognized by the Fed is permitted to do – to pay the interest on its \$80 billion external debt. Each night it had to borrow more money to repay the interest on the previous night's transactions, and, according to Dini, by August Mexico had borrowed nearly one quarter of all the "Fed's Funds," as these overnight loans between banks are called. The Fed was caught in a dilemma: if it suddenly stepped in and forbade Mexico from further using the interbank market, Mexico would be unable to repay its enormous debt the next day, and 25 per cent of the entire banking system's ready funds might be frozen. But if the Fed permitted Mexico to continue borrowing in New York, in a matter of months it would suck in

most of the interbank funds, forcing the Fed to expand drastically the supply of money. It was clearly an emergency for the inner club. After speaking to Miguel Mancera, director of the Banco de Mexico, Volcker immediately called Leutwiler, who was vacationing in the Swiss mountain village of Grison. Leutwiler realized that the entire system was confronted by a financial time bomb; even though the IMF was prepared to extend \$4.5 billion to Mexico to relieve the pressure on its long-term debt, it would require months of paperwork to get approval for the loan. And Mexico needed an immediate fix of \$1.85 billion to get out of the interbank market, which Mancera had agreed to do. But in less than forty-eight hours, Leutwiler had called the members of the inner club and arranged the temporary bridging loan. While this \$1.85 billion appeared - at least in the financial press - to have come from the BIS, virtually all the funds came from the central banks in the inner club. Half came directly from the United States - \$600 million from the Treasury's exchange-equalization fund, and \$325 million from the Fed's coffers; the remaining \$925 million mainly from deposits of the Bundesbank, Swiss National Bank, Bank of England, Bank of Italy, and Bank of Japan, deposits that were specifically guaranteed by these central banks, though advanced pro forma by the BIS. The BIS took virtually no risk in this rescue operation; it merely provided a convenient cloak for the inner club. Otherwise, its members, especially Volcker, would have to take the political heat individually for what appeared to be the rescue of an undeveloped country. In fact, they were - true to their paramount values - rescuing the banking system itself. On August 31 of this year, Mexico repaid the BIS loan. But the bailout was only temporary, if not pyrrhic, victory. With the multibillion dollar debts of a score of other countries - including Argentina, Chile, Venezuela, Brazil, Zaire, the Philippines, Poland, Yugoslavia, Hungary, and even Israel - hanging like so many swords of Damocles over its sacred monetary system, the inner club has "no choice", as Leutwiler has concluded, but to remain a crisis manager.

This new role has created a considerable concern among the outer circle, and even in the Bank of England, since the members who don't entirely share the mentality of the inner club want the BIS to remain primarily a European institution. "Let the Fed worry about Brazil and the rest of Latin America - that is not the job of the BIS," a blunt representative of the Bank of England, definitely not part of the inner club, told me. Others at the BIS have argued that it does not have the experience or facilities to become "a mini-IMF - putting out fires around the world," as one staffer described it. To mollify such dissent on the periphery, inner club members publicly pay lip service to the ideal of preserving the character of the BIS and not turning it into a lender of last resorts for the world at large. Privately, however, they will undoubtedly continue their maneuvers to protect the banking system at whatever point in the world it seems most vulnerable. After all, it is ultimately the central bank's money at risk, not the BIS's. And the inner club will also keep using the BIS as its public mask - and pay the requisite price for the disguise. (End of reprinted article).

"Because money is the lifeline of commerce in the exchange of goods and services in an economy, control of money is control of society. It is thus the control of life because basic economic necessities are fundamental to life. The Federal Reserve of the United States, as well as the central banks of Europe, by controlling the debt money, the medium of exchange, control not only the economic global marketplace, but also the political arena.(R.E. McMaster)."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Twelve . . . . . March 23, 1984

## THE ABC's OF "FORCE X"

Several years ago, before there existed a Bilderberg Group or a Trilateral Commission and before there was any general knowledge of the aims and purposes of the Round Table Groups or the Council on Foreign Relations, an article titled "Force X" was published by the British Intelligence Digest, which began:

"We have reached the conclusion that there is a non-communist group at work which is more influential than hitherto supposed. This group seems to use Communism, but not to be Communist. Our investigations disclose a diversified group which has worldwide links. This group seeks to believe that it is strong enough that it can afford to use Communism without danger that the Communists will, in consequence, eliminate it; and that it can afford to use the homosexual movement (which is very powerful) without rotting civilization. It seems to think that it can use the drug rings as a means to an end without its own personnel becoming involved; that it can exploit sexual aberrations without consequences to itself; and that it can run the main vice rackets of the big cities without any long range danger to the structure it wishes to govern. All these methods are used by this group or force . . .

"Over the years this group has enlisted disgruntled intellectuals, those with a grudge against the old order of society, those in financial need, and those with vices. It has bought up large interests in powerful publishing concerns, in the film industry, in financial houses, and in other institutions. It has devoted immense attention to detail, so that it now controls vital things in every sphere. It has quietly led underpaid servants into ventures which required cash. It has made itself popular by taking a prominent place in public sport, in the arts, and in charity. It has endeared itself to statesmen by lavish hospitality and financial tips. It has infiltrated the very best society as well as being engaged in the very worst vices. No major vice racket now exists of which it is not in direct control. The objective is to achieve absolute power; and Communism has been used as a weapon to destroy the old order which stood in the way. Indeed, those who financed Lenin and Trotsky were not, of course, Communists - far from it.

"It is because we always look for a Communist that we fail to discover the answer. The influences at work upon our policy-making are sometimes, but very often not, Communist. This force, which we call 'X', is closely co-ordinated. It is of one mind; it is in control of immense resources; it is convinced, passionate, efficient, and deadly. It fears only one thing: public opinion. It tries to control this and to stop anyone from arousing it. . . . The leaders of this force occupy positions of the highest respectability and the ordinary person would find it hard to believe that the cultured and charming person they meet at the White House or Admiralty House has direct connections with control of the vilest vice rackets of San Francisco, Marseilles, or Glasgow. This group is not recognized by authority because authority is afraid to investigate too closely. The rot has gone too deep; too many are involved. No government will ever investigate. A legal action to track down and destroy the group itself would now be impossible. No government which attempted such a task would survive. Every device of propaganda would be laid on to destroy it. But as the results of the work of this group become plain, then a public opinion objecting to those results can destroy the design and, with it, those responsible for it. There is no other way. . . . It would be unwise to say too much about this at present. . . ." (End of quotation).

This article from which we have quoted refers to a group called "Force X" which uses and controls Communism. We have often written of an elite group of internationalists which finances and uses Communism for its own purposes, and seems certain that it also controls Communism. We are reminded of Mary Shelley's fictionalized German scientist named Frankenstein who also created a monster which he was sure that he could control. The monster destroyed him. And we wonder if these supranational elitists which use Communism for their own ends can, in the end, control the monster they have financed and fed. As H du B Reports in his Letter 10, March, 1984: "Over all hangs a great unknown." Then he goes on to state that:

"No one knows what Constantin Ustinov Chernenko thinks. He was born in 1911 and is alive today because he never expressed an opinion. Everything that has been written about him is based on speculation. Andropov could never have entered the Kremlin without the support of the army, and without that support, Chernenko would not be there today. The army is no longer a docile instrument in the hands of a party leader. It has become more than a partner. Never in the history of Soviet Russia has the army held such power as it holds at present with an old man as a front. It took Andropov eight months to make himself President after he assumed leadership of the party. Many doubt that Chernenko has the power to get the Soviet Supreme to make him president when it convenes in late March. In the meantime, Vice-President Kuznetsov fills the office.

"All of Europe's leading sovietologists have observed that never have so many in uniform appeared in public office as since a Soviet pursuit plane downed the South Korean Boeing on September 1st. This suggests that Marshal Dimitri Ustinov, one of the most powerful figures in the 12-man politburo, may move into the presidency. As minister of Defense, head of the armed forces and president of the highly secret Defense Council, Ustinov is now second only to the Head of State in the politburo. He controls the Russian armament industry which consumes 14% of Russia's gross national income, against the 6% appropriated for defense in America, and if Ustinov rises to the presidency his present place will be filled by the hard-liner chief of staff, Nikolai Ogarkov, with his nine rows of decorations, the man who ordered the shooting down of KAL flight 007, after almost two hours of deliberations over the airwaves.

"Whatever TV pivot men and newspaper columnists may say about Chernenko, the future bodes ill for the world, threatened as it is by the rising military in Russia, religious wars in the non-Shia Moslem states and terrorist warfare wherever there are leaders not to the Ayatollah Khomeini's liking. Were it not for the war with Iraq, Iranians by the thousands would be flocking to join the liberation army in which some young officer, perhaps at colonel level, will eventually rise to replace the martyred Gholam Ali Oveissi [assassinated in Paris February 7th]. Iranians are fighting for their country, not the Ayatollah Khomeini, and that war is proving fatal to the liberation movements. The ultimate tragedy may be that Russia and the Ayatollah Khomeini, already surrounded by Russian advisers, may form a union. Moscow could not ask for better hit teams whose actions she can disavow." (H. du B. Reports, P.O.Box 786, St. George, Utah 84770. Monthly, \$75 per year. Extra copies, \$1.00).

From all the information we have been able to gather, supposedly reliable information, that is; it seems that the Kremlin has as its present goal advancement southward to the Persian Gulf and the Indian Ocean. This was the reason for the invasion of Afghanistan and the currying of favor with Iran's Khomeini and Syria's Hafez el-Assad. If the military is really in charge now, the Soviet's current campaign will be the furtherance of the plan Yuri Andropov hadn't time to complete. The idea of warm water ports has been a dream of "Mother Russia" ever since the time of Peter the Great. The Soviet leaders hope to make the dream come true. And the plan seems to involve the following steps: Visible support will continue to be given Castro, such as the recent sending of a helicopter-laden carrier and a missile-carrying destroyer to

the Caribbean; submarines will continue to be sent into the seven seas to linger off the coast lines of America and her allies; pressure will continue in Africa, as well as continued attempts to patch up the quarrel with Communist China. As for Europe, "Finlandization" seems to be the word. The plan calls for the neutralization of Europe, not for armed attack or invasion. The "weaning of Europe from America's role as protector and guardian" is the way one observer put it. Openly, of course, the Soviet will seem to concentrate all its activities toward the socialization of what's left of unsocialized Europe. But the real drive will be a "quiet as possible" move through Iran, the Emirates, along Saudi Arabia's border, and on to the Arabian Sea. Intelligence Digest of 14 March observes:

"Finland will once again serve as the model for all Europe, and it will be stressed that Finlandization on the pattern of Finland's neutrality does not mean isolation or a withdrawal from active participation in international issues. It will be pointed out, according to the draft (of the Andropov plan), that Finland is pursuing a policy of active commitment to the cause of peace, international understanding and cooperation. The draft plan calls for concerted attempts to persuade Europe's existing neutrals - Finland, Sweden, Switzerland and Austria - and non-aligned Yugoslavia to form the nucleus of a new grouping, collectively rejecting 'Atlanticism' and the stationing of U.S. missiles in Europe. Czechoslovakia is then to call for a widening of the group and to offer to join if there is reciprocation from one or more West European countries, Greece being mentioned as an early possible. If this happens as the draft plans foresee, a new momentum will be given to the West European 'peace movement' which will gain the support of a number of political parties which have not so far openly backed the 'peace movement.' If all goes well, even if it takes time, one by one trusted East European countries, members of the Warsaw Pact, will be allowed to support the call of the neutrals for a wider neutral Europe. The stress will be upon a new kind of neutrality, 'actively engaging in the search for peace and cooperation.' Supporting the movement and nudging it along will be Moscow's unrelenting drive to 'expose' Washington's aim 'to attempt to deal with any nuclear conflict exclusively on European soil'. It is considered likely that before long a strong voice within West Germany will call for support for the neutralist concept, at least long enough for it no longer to be possible for Bonn to ignore. . . . It is, of course, a long-term plan, looking beyond the coming U.S. election to the next elections in Britain and West Germany, and perhaps Italy and France. According to Soviet sources Andropov gave the original orders for the drafting of such long-term plans. . . . Chernenko is unlikely to command enough power simply to ignore something set in motion by his predecessor." (Quoted from "Intelligence Digest," 14 March, 1984. A weekly review, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL50 1HX. U.K. Subscription rates available on request).

Unfortunately for those of us who would rather be dead than Red, the soil of Europe has been well plowed and readied for the planting of the seeds of neutrality and the growing of Soviet-style peace. There have been months of Communist inspired anti-nuke demonstrations and peace parades in the major cities of Europe, as well as terrorist attacks on American installations, especially in West Germany. Also, considerable confusion has been caused in leadership circles by the virtual collapse of the European Common Market. Socialist French President Francois Mitterand, who flew from the Brussels Summit to red carpet treatment by President Reagan, blames Margaret Thatcher for the Economic Community collapse. But it all seemed to begin when Irish Prime Minister Garrett FitzGerald walked out of the Summit in a huff over farm policies. While it would be good if the Common Market should die, it is unfortunate that it should happen at a time that aids the Soviet Union more than the nations of Western Europe. Aside from the Communist-led demonstrations that have plagued Europe, there also is much confusion because of economic and labor troubles. As Allen Keyte observes in his March 15th World Affairs Review, "The



whole situation of Europe looks a mess. The mismanagement of its financial affairs by our conservative politicians (how I hate to say that being a lifelong conservative) leads me to the conclusion that we shall before long see a substantial swing to the left. If this is to be avoided the conservatives must get their house in order, and quickly. But the signs are that socialism is gaining ground." And if socialism is gaining ground in an already socialized Europe, so also are the plans of the Kremlin gaining ground. The Finlandization of Western Europe would mean that the Kremlin Twelve could let the psychopolitician and civilian commissars handle Europe while the military would be free to devote full time to the communization or conquest of the Middle East, and Central and South America. Not much could be done by the United States to prevent the neutralization and eventual takeover of Europe if Andropov's plans should succeed. And the peaceniks and nukenuts in the United States, the "disgruntled intellectuals, those with a grudge against the old order of society, those in financial need, and those with vices" would be ready and willing to aid in the name of Humanism. Editorial pages are filled with voices urging a halt to all truth-telling about the USSR. The same people who find it easy to call for denunciation of South Africa, of aid to El Salvador, of support for the government of the Philippines, are vehemently opposed to any similar policy of denunciation against any Communist state. These proponents of conciliation and merging with the Soviet Union may ultimately suffer the fate of Mary Shelley's Dr. Frankenstein.

The very possible Finlandization (neutralizing) of Western Europe would make it feasible for the Kremlin Twelve to have a free hand in the Middle East, where we are so very definitely committed, and where those Marines are still standing by in ships off the coast of Lebanon, just in case they're called upon to put out a fire with fire. As Anthony Harrigan recently wrote: "The war between Iran and Iraq, which began in 1980, has received only minimal coverage in the United States, but it could explode at any time with ominous results. The fanatical Ayatollah Khomeini could carry through on his threat to close the Strait of Hormuz. Both President Reagan and Prime Minister Thatcher have warned that they might use force to keep the Strait open. . . . If Iraq is overwhelmed by Iran, the fanatical hordes of the Ayatollah will turn their attention elsewhere, against Saudi Arabia, the oil rich Gulf states, or Israel - or all three at once, with grave consequences for the United States. The problems the United States has experienced in Lebanon since 1982 may be only a small taste of what is to come." That last sentence could prove to be the understatement of the year, considering the problems we experienced in Korea and Vietnam, and what a next similar planned conflict might bring.

Behind all of this muddle are two imponderables: who is to own, control and distribute the oil of the Middle East; and what is to be the future of the political state known as Israel? That internationalist group we have referred to as "Force X" undoubtedly planned it all, and must seem certain that the Communist Monster it will use can be controlled. But, when Hegel's dialectic of conflict is utilized to gain a goal, it sometimes happens that the creator (thesis) cannot control the created (antithesis), and the result (synthesis) is far different from that which was planned. We are reminded of the man who planned, without God being willing, to build more barns to store his harvested grain. But his soul was required of him and his plans died with him. To be sure God wills what we do is the only ultimate guarantee of victory.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Thirteen . . . . . March 30, 1984

## THE NATURE OF EDUCATION FOR THE NEW WORLD ORDER

In a privately circulated document dealing with aspects of The New Age Movement, sometimes called The Aquarian Conspiracy and identified with the Rainbow Cult, there is a series of definitions of the word "Illuminati". We quote:

"1) Members of a French sect which arose in 1623 under the name of Illumine's. Members in the South of France surfaced in 1722-1794.

2) Members of a secret rationalistic anti-clerical sect founded in 1776 by Adam Weishaupt.

3) Those who claim special illumination -- spiritual or intellectual -- mental enlightenment."

Then there follows this more detailed explanation: "In Bavaria, on May 1, 1776, the brilliant but degenerate Adam Weishaupt founded 'The Illuminati'. The Illuminati . . . was dedicated to the promotion of One World Government. After playing a major role in the French Revolution, the Illuminati went underground in 1795 and appeared again as 'The League of the Just' in 1848. This is the group which hired Karl Marx to write The Communist Manifesto. The poisonous legacy handed down by the Illuminati was revised in 1929 by the Soviet Secret Police for use on Russian citizens. Edward Hunter, in his book 'Brainwashing -- From Pavlov to Power', noted that Sensitivity Training is used in every communist country every day to control the people, to mold their thinking into the 'correct' patterns and to make sure that each person acts as the fearful and submissive member of the group, or collective".

In this same document there also is a set of definitions of Secular Humanism:

"1) Man is god and there is no God -- no rights or wrongs. Man is master of his own destiny.

2) A system, mode or attitude of thought or action centering upon distinctively human interests or ideals; to replace the conception of man as the subject of a Heavenly King.

3) Humanism takes as its dominant pattern the progress of the individual from help-less infancy to self-governing maturity.

4) A contemporary cult or belief calling itself a religion but substituting faith in man for faith in God. Humanists envision a new religion -- with the state as the church and education as its savior".

In a now rare book, "Toward Soviet America," by William Z. Foster, written in 1932 when the author was National Chairman of the Communist Party of the United States of America (later bookburned by the Communists themselves because Foster told too much), there is reference to the nature of education when the United States becomes a Socialist State. Beginning on page 316 of this hard-to-find book, Foster wrote:

"Among the elementary measures the American Soviet government will adopt to further the cultural revolution are the following: the schools, colleges and universities will be coordinated and grouped under the National Department of Education and its state and local branches. The studies will be revolutionized, being cleansed of religious, patriotic and other features of the bourgeois ideology. The students will be taught on the basis of Marxian dialectic materialism, internationalism and the general ethics of the new Socialist society. Present obsolete methods of teaching will be superseded by a scientific pedagogy. The churches will remain free to continue their

services, but their special tax and other privileges will be liquidated. Their buildings will revert to the State. Religious schools will be abolished and organized religious training for minors prohibited. Freedom will be established for anti-religious propaganda. The whole basis and organization of capitalist science will be revolutionized. Science will become materialistic, hence truly scientific; God will be banished from the laboratories as well as from the schools. . . . "

John J. Dunphy, writing in a 1983 issue of The Humanist tells his readers: "I am convinced that the battle for humankind's future must be waged and won in the public school classrooms by teachers who correctly perceive their role as the proselytizers of a new faith: a religion of humanity that recognizes and respects the spark of what theologians call divinity in every human being. These teachers must embody the same selfless dedication as the most rabid fundamentalist preachers, for they will be ministers of another sort, utilizing a classroom instead of a pulpit to convey humanist values in whatever subject they teach, regardless of the educational level -- preschool day care or large state university. The classroom must be and will become an arena of conflict between the old and the new -- the rotting corpse of Christianity, together with all its adjacent evils and misery, and the new faith of humanism, resplendent in its promise of a world in which the never-realized Christian Ideal of 'love thy neighbor' will finally be achieved."

To complete this documentation, G. Richard Bozarth, in The American Atheist, says: "And how does a god die? Quite simply because all his religionists have been converted to another religion, and there is no one left to make children believe they need him. . . . We need only to insure that our schools teach only secular knowledge. . . . If we could achieve this, god would indeed be shortly due for a funeral service."

The Illuminist, the Communist, the Humanist, the Atheist, all seem to have the same goal in regard to education: the school is to become a laboratory for sensitivity training wherein a new humanist religion is to be taught all children of all ages. The plan for achieving that goal seems to have been stated most simply and forcefully by William Z. Foster. It is noteworthy that in his book "Toward Soviet America" from which we have quoted, Foster referred to a National Department of Education. There was no such department until the coming of Jimmy Carter to the White House. Ronald Reagan promised to eliminate the department, but this has remained one of his unfulfilled campaign promises. In all respects, it may be said that the plan laid down by Foster has already been carried out or is in the process of being carried out. Religion and patriotism have been barred from government (formerly public) schools. Internationalism has been a standard part of teaching ever since it was introduced by UNESCO, which is controlled by the Communists. There are textbooks being used that teach children that "only with a world government is there a chance for saving the earth for humankind." Students are encouraged to write their concepts of a new world constitution, and there is much discussion about the need for a new United States Constitution. The principles of humanism permeate every area of the school curriculum. In short, the government schools have been taken over by humanists promoting an alien, Godless philosophy with the intention of creating a new kind of person for a new kind of world order. For this reason there has developed a rapid growth of private and church affiliated schools where children can be protected from the Marxist and amoral humanistic principles that are being forced upon children who are forced to go to school until they have reached a certain age.

Because of this exodus from government to private schools, there has been a doubling of efforts to gain control over schools of every description. Elimination of tax exemption, as mentioned by the Communist, Foster, has been one of the methods used. Enforced state certification of teachers in private schools also has been effective. And actual force and imprisonment has not been overlooked. The most

publicized of these actions has been the State of Nebraska's actions against the Faith Baptist Church in Louisville, Nebraska. When government assumes the power to padlock a church, jail pastor and parents of the children attending its school, then as Foster predicted, control of the building and its activities has reverted to the state. There has been something of a compromise worked out in this particular case. But there are other cases which have not been so publicized, where the power of government, Marxist style, has been displayed. And more of such action can be expected. However, as Shirley Correll explains in an article appearing in the Pro-Family Forum Alert of January, 1984:

"The plan to abolish religious schools will not be accomplished through a frontal attack. The people of America would never tolerate such open abuses of Constitutional freedom. It will be skillfully done, as in Russia, where religious freedoms are regulated out of any meaningful existence. Cases will be carefully chosen, selecting small churches which haven't the funds to defend themselves -- in jurisdictions where judges have shown themselves to be inclined to render decisions establishing the right of the state to regulate education and where there is a sheriff who will carry out the judge's orders. In this manner, the churches will be forced to spend exorbitant funds to defend their rights, or lose them. As the courts are used to establish state control, the church schools will be forced to meet state licensing standards. These may include such areas as teacher certification or curriculum. This will force them to use state-trained or approved teachers, constantly eliminating or watering down biblical standards and influence in education." (Pro-Family Forum, P.O.Box 8907, 3601 E. Lancaster, Fort Worth, Texas 76112).

Even if private and religious schools maintain the ability to teach without state interference, there remains one handicap for many parents: sending their children to any school other than a designated government school means the payment of tuition. There are many, many parents who deplore the treatment and the teaching their children receive in government schools; but they simply cannot afford to send them to a religious or private school. And for such parents, there has developed yet another plan: Home education. This method of teaching is growing by leaps and bounds. It isn't always easy, and each State may have its special regulations and restrictions which must be overcome. But they can be overcome if parents are determined and persistent. An interesting example of how the difficulties were overcome by parents in Palm Beach, County, Florida. This article appeared, rather surprisingly, in our local daily, the very liberal Palm Beach Post, and was written by a staff writer. The article follows.

\* \* \* \* \*

## MORE PARENTS TAKE HOME SCHOOL ROUTE

By Jean Dubail, Staff Writer

For a growing number of American parents, school is no place to educate a child. Sending a child to school, especially a public one, puts his body, mind and spirit in genuine danger, some parents believe. Knife-wielding toughs and paddle-happy principals threaten the body. Teacher incompetence makes the mind go soft. "Values clarification" transforms the spirit into a moral swamp. The ordinary alternative, private school, is beyond some families' financial means. The increasingly popular solution is teaching at home. No one knows for sure how many families have taken this route. Thousands, perhaps, are hiding from authorities trying to enforce compulsory attendance laws. In Georgia, Wisconsin, and half a dozen other states, bolder parents are battling to have home education recognized as one of the basic civil rights. John Holt, author of Teach Your Own and editor of the Boston-based bimonthly newsletter, "Growing Without Schooling," estimates there are between 10,000 and 20,000 people teaching at home throughout the United States. About

4,700 of them subscribe to his publication. "The numbers are certainly growing," Holt said. He added, however, that there may be a natural limit to the number of families teaching at home. "Some people don't want to spend that much time with their kids," Holt said. "We're not going to see a mass exodus from the public schools." Buttrressing this natural limit is a legal one. Attendance at a public or private school is the law in every state and families who violate it often are subject to prosecution. But those who teach at home are becoming increasingly adept at changing laws in their favor. They appear to be winning legislative battles in Georgia, Virginia, Washington State and Arizona, said Ed Nagle, coordinator of the National Association for the Legal Support of Alternative Schools, based in Santa Fe, N.M. Where necessary, parents learn to hide from the law or work through its seams, Nagle said. "It really doesn't matter what the law says, because people do what they want to do," he said. Florida law, for example, requires that home tutors be certified teachers. Private schools, however, are almost wholly unregulated. By incorporating as a private school, "enrolling" other students -- even if they live halfway across the state -- and charging tuition, no matter how nominal, the truant officer is effectively thwarted.

Five years ago, Patricia Ann Mordes of Marianna became alarmed by the rough handling her young son received from other students. . . . Mrs. Mordes now heads the Mordes Academy Inc. She teaches two sons herself and enrolls 21 other students around the state in "extension branches." Parents pay \$50 a year for book catalogs, lists of bookstores and a suggested curriculum. The state requires nothing from her but presentation upon request of records showing that all 23 students have "attended" school five hours a day for 180 days. . . .The recent experience of two West Palm Beach families, threatened with prosecution by Palm Beach County school officials, shows that home teachers cannot be clubbed with Florida law. One family formed a private school and the other family enrolled in it and officials were forced to drop the case. "They're not succeeding in stamping it out," Mrs. Mordes said. "They are succeeding in harrassing people. If one wishes to do something, one can usually do it."

\* \* \* \* \*

In regard to home schooling, what applies in Florida does not necessarily apply in any other State. Different States have different rules and regulations . Also, what's left out of the article quoted above is the Christian perspective. Many of the better-known spokesmen for the home education movement are libertarians or non-Christians, But Christian parents seeking to find another means of educating their children because of the humanistic teaching in government schools, would want to get their advice from a Christian source. We don't make a habit of recommending one source of information over another. In this case, we make an exception. The exception is Ginny (Mrs. Chet) Baker, who has written a book, Teaching Your Children At Home, which emphasizes the Christian American point of view. It's a book for Christian parents who have decided to teach their own children but don't know how to begin. It is packed with information and resources for material and textbooks to help parents set up their own home school. It also contains an analysis of the relative statutes in the various States, and how to avoid legal entanglements. For those seriously interested, write to Virginia Birt Baker, 2911 East 42nd Street, Minneapolis, MN. 55406. \$7.00 plus \$ 1.75 for postage and handling.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Fourteen . . . . . April 6, 1984

## WHILE WE SLEPT

While the American public is being bemused by the media-sustained Hart attack, and being lulled into lethargy by a temporary stability in economic matters, events are progressing in the rest of the world much as the New World Order Elite and the Communist Hierarchy have planned them. As we have written previously, the plan involves the Finlandization of Europe, and communist concentration upon gaining control of Middle East Oil and Indian Ocean water. In step with the plan, the media has begun reporting on the weakening of Europe, economically, in morale, and in the desire for peace on communist terms. Most obvious example of this program was Newsweek's April 9 report on "The Decline of Europe." Readers are told that "Economic stagnation and political malaise darken the future of a once proud and powerful continent." Exactly what the Politburo wanted to happen. Luigi Barzini, an Italian author, is quoted as saying: "We Europeans have been reduced to the role of the Greeks in the Roman Empire. The most useful function an Italian or a Frenchman can perform these days is to teach an American or a Japanese the proper temperature at which to drink his red wine." Olivier Wormser, former president of the Bank of France asks via Newsweek: "Is the old continent in temporary decline or is it in definitive decadence?" Then Scott Sullivan, the newsweekly's European regional director, reports: "Western Europe, the proud old continent that dominated world history for two milleniums, is stagnating economically and faltering politically. After 30 years of nearly uninterrupted growth, the postwar European economic miracle has spluttered and died out." This same attitude is echoed in the European press. J. Jurgen Jeske, who writes for the conservative West German Frankfurter Allgemeine said, "The evidence stares the world in the face. We are buying cars and electronic equipment from Japan, ships from South Korea, underwear from the Philippines, watches and cameras from Hong Kong, clothing from Taiwan, and calculators from Malaysia. By offering lower freight rates, Asian shipping lines have won new market shares from their European counterparts. . . . There is one thing that all Asian countries (especially Japan and South Korea) have: a drive to conquer world markets. It is this spirit, along with the courage to take big risks and gambles, that represents the real challenge of Asia to a tired and timorous Europe."

Much of Europe's troubles came about because the socialist leaders of the continent insisted upon establishing a Regional World Government via the European Economic Community. They failed to reckon with the spirit of nationalism which has always dominated that continent. Too many balance of power plays by the bigger nations, too many wars between France and Germany, England and Spain, too much of the spirits of Napoleon and Hitler, too much control by Merchant Bankers; too much past history to make a European Regional Government easy to establish. So, contributing to the decline of Europe is the failure of the European Community. The German Information Center on March 30, relayed from Bonn the information that "Opening a parliamentary debate on the crisis facing the European Community, Chancellor Helmut Kohl emphasized before the Bundestag Wednesday (March 28) his continued readiness to participate in a special EC summit conference that would take place before the scheduled June conference of the European Council. Despite the failure of the March 19-20 summit in Brussels . . . the Chancellor reaffirmed his determination to pursue a policy of European unity." And the British Intelligence Digest reported in March that "The European Monetary System (EMS) is five years old

(Please turn to page three)

---

---

## BEWARE

Rev. Henry Mitchell is black, is president and founder of the North Star Mission in Chicago, a tax free foundation which helps the needy in that area, gets people off welfare rolls by finding jobs for them, and in general is a credit to the community. Rev. Mitchell also publishes Star News, a newsletter which he mails every month if funds are available. His letter for April dealt with politics and politicians. It was so simple, so direct, so forceful that we thought you might like to know how he is advising his friends to vote. Here is his message to his readers, exactly as he wrote them.

\* \* \* \* \*

Gentlemen and ladies, we are in an election year where many promises are being made of politicians; 99% of the politicians are promising what they are going to do, if he or she is elected. One thing they failed to tell the American people is that whatever is going to be done, it will be done at the expense of the taxpayer's money. They failed to tell the people that Big Government must take from you and I, (sic) before they can give. A great percentage of what they take will end up in their pockets. ¶ Beware of those politicians who say they will stop wars, when Jesus said, "There will be wars and rumors of wars." ¶ Beware of those politicians who say they will eliminate poverty, when Jesus said, "The poor will always be with us." ¶ Beware of those politicians who are constantly crying for disarmament, when the Bible teaches to prepare for wars in the time of peace. ¶ Beware of those politicians who are fighting to destroy the American System of liberties and justice for all. ¶ Beware of those politicians who speak and demonstrate the Communist philosophy that destroys the freedom of all people. ¶ Beware of those politicians who fight to pass legislation to take the lives of unborn babies. ¶ Beware of those politicians who say that they can eliminate famine and depression, when Jesus said, "There will be famine in the land." ¶ Beware of those politicians who preach Big Governments and Big Unions. Big Government has created the image in the hearts of millions of Americans that Big Government is the answer to all of our problems, but it is false. Less government and more individual responsibility is the answer to 90% of the American problems. Big Unions, along with Big Governments, passed a child labor law that prohibited young people from working. This has caused millions of young people to lobby from one place to another, gang affiliation, use of drugs and committing crimes. Big Unions with the help of Big Governments, have passed a minimum wage law that has caused many companies to go out of business or relocate. Americans do not need too much government and union involvement in their lives. ¶ Beware of politicians who preach that the answer to our racial and educational problem is bussing our children from here to there. ¶ Beware of those politicians and individuals who support terrorists, such as Arafat (reference is to Jesse Jackson-Ed.). ¶ We need politicians who are going to represent the needs of the people regardless of race, creed and color. ¶ We need politicians who will strengthen our defense against our enemies, such as the Communists. ¶ We need politicians who will make efforts to create more jobs in America through private enterprises and not by government involvement. ¶ We need politicians who will encourage companies to stay in America. We need politicians who will work with the private sector of our country to improve the educational system, without bussing the children. ¶ We need politicians who will work with the private enterprises to replace the welfare systems with jobs for millions of able bodied men and women. ¶ We need politicians who will fight for death sentences for the suppliers of drugs to drug dealers, pushers and/or peddlers. My friends, the Star News speaks the truth and facts about the condition and problems that exist in America. The Star News needs to be published at least once a month. All donations are tax exempt. (1257 South Pulaski Road, Chicago, IL 60623).

---



this month. It has seen five years of mixed fortunes . . . has not produced the sort of co-ordination of economic policies by member countries that was originally intended. Nor has the European Currency Unit achieved the wide degree of acceptance that had been hoped for. The proposed European central bank has not yet been established either. " A possible explanation: The European socialists hoped to establish a Regional World Government which would operate on its own in competition with IMF-World Bank "Special Drawing Rights" monetary arrangement. This did not sit well with the Trilateral Commission or with the Atlantic Council. Mrs. Thatcher refused to permit the British sterling to be a part of the exchange-rate mechanism. She is a pro-Trilateralist, not a convinced European. And, perhaps as planned, this has all worked out to the benefit of the communist hierarchy, which aims to neutralize Europe, economically, politically, militarily, and spiritually. To further the goal, the Kremlin continues to promote "peace" demonstrations, sends submarines into other country's waters, holds war games in the Atlantic, etc. One of its tricks: it promised Holland that Soviet missiles would never land on Dutch soil if the Netherlands would refuse to permit the placing of nuclear weapons by NATO in Holland.

With Europe declining and on the way to total Finlandization, the Kremlin is free to work toward fulfillment of that centuries-old creation of a land corridor through the Middle East and Pakistan to the Indian Ocean. As Allen Keyte reported in his March 30 World Affairs Review: "Earlier this month, Soviet Defense Minister Marshal Ustinov visited India accompanied not only by his deputy, Mr. Shabanov, but perhaps more significantly also by the Navy commander-in-chief, Admiral Gorshkov. A number of very large arms deals have been agreed upon, which provide the Indian army and air force with modern equipment for at least the next five years. Now it appears to be the turn of the navy for re-equipment. The Soviet contingent visited India's main naval HQ at Visakhapatnam, on the east coast. The Indian navy is apparently considering the purchase of a second aircraft carrier and more coastal vessels, and also improvements in anti-submarine capabilities. The Soviets, who already place great importance on their Indian Ocean fleet, believe that a deal is vital to improving their own capability -- when linked to a modernized Indian navy. The above aims for the navy become even more significant when linked to the arrangements of March 1983 to manufacture MIG-21 and 23 fighter aircraft in India, and in addition being offered the MIG-29 Fulcrum and the MIG-31 Foxhound fighter. These latter two models are highly sophisticated and are only just going into service in the Soviet air force. Additionally, the army is being supplied with Soviet T-72 tanks and also the T-80 model which is only just being introduced in Warsaw Pact countries." (World Affairs Review, 98 Malleson Road, Gotherington, Cheltenham, Glos GL52 4EY, U.K. \$127 per year).

Now add this information: "The recent Soviet-Indian arms deal is the latest stage in an ominous build-up of weapons in this part of Asia. Pakistan has just received a further six long-range F-16 fighters from the US; these aircraft are fitted with sophisticated ALR69 radar. Mrs. Gandhi deeply resented the American decision to supply these aircraft. (In addition to the Soviet arms deal) India is buying French Mirage 2000 fighter aircraft. To help counter what India and the USSR regard as the US naval threat in the Indian Ocean, the Soviets have agreed to supply electronic surveillance equipment for some Indian ships. Although India continues to buy arms from Western sources as well as from the USSR, the Soviets have a vested interest in tension between India and Pakistan. Their ultimate aim is to precipitate war between the two countries. If they are successful, fighting will break out in a matter of months rather than of years. A war between India and Pakistan could bring five immediate benefits to the Soviet Union -- though four would depend upon an Indian victory. Pakistan supports the anti-Soviet resistance movement in Afghanistan. Irrespective of the outcome, armed conflict between India and Pakistan would direct Pakistani attention away from events in Afghanistan and would ease the Soviet position there.



Secondly, a defeated Pakistan would lie at the mercy of the Soviet Union in territorial terms. Thirdly, the Soviet Union is still suffering from the effects of its humiliating failure in Southern Africa. Angola and Mozambique were forced to negotiate with South Africa because Moscow was unable to deliver on its promises to the two countries. A military success by a Soviet-backed India would, the Russians feel, help to reinstate the USSR in the eyes of the Third World. At the very moment when the arms deal between India and the Soviet Union was being concluded, (Red) China was promising further arms aid to Pakistan and was supporting Pakistan's condemnation of the Soviet occupation of Afghanistan. The US, along with China, backed Pakistan in its previous conflict with India. A military defeat for Pakistan would lower the prestige of the US and of China, Moscow believes. Finally, in the event of victory, a grateful Mrs. Gandhi could help the Soviets to achieve their ambitions in South Asia." (Intelligence Digest Weekly Review, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL50 1HX, U.K. Rates available on request).

Pakistan is vital to the security of that region, stands in the way of Soviet control of the oil-rich Middle East, and of Soviet access to the Indian Ocean through Baluchistan, which is a province of Pakistan. Freed from worries about Europe through its neutralization and weakened condition, the Kremlin gang can concentrate on catering to the belligerent Shi-ites of Iran, on arming both Syria and India; and if events developed as planned, Saudi Arabia, the United Arab Emirates, Oman and other oil-producing States bordering the Persian Gulf would be at the mercy of the USSR as its forces pushed through Baluchistan to the Indian Ocean. The danger to the United States: we are pledged to keep open the Persian Gulf, which stands in the way of the Red Bear's trek to the sea. Having lost credibility in the Lebanese adventure, we could lose far more than credibility if the Persian powder keg is ignited.

**FINALLY:** While we slept the world's debt money manipulators and their multinational affiliates created for their own profit the Communist Menace that presently plagues the alleged Free World. Those same New World Order Elitists created the Persian Gulf Peril that threatens to engulf us in yet another foreign war, this time to save oil for the factories of Europe and Japan. But there is yet another danger which they are developing for their own gain, one which Frankfurter J. Jurgen Jeske calls "The Pacific Power Shift"; a Yellow Peril being created by the promotion of Chinese Communist power, industrially and militarily. President Reagan is preparing for a visit to Peking. He says, "We know it is within our grasp to reap enormous rewards from the courage and foresight of those who opened the doors of Chinese-American friendship." It was Kissinger and Nixon, Rockefeller and Hammer and their ilk, who opened those doors not for friendship but for personal profit. Having created the Soviet Menace, having paved the way for the Communist takeover of Mainland China, having engineered the conquest of Southeast Asia at horrible cost in the blood of young Americans, having created the present Persian Gulf Peril, now they create yet another Communist Menace in the Pacific! As the Lord said of the leaders of ancient Israel, so He must be saying of today's leaders of America: "Yea, they are greedy dogs, which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand; they all look their own way, every one for his gain..." (Isaiah 56:11).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Fifteen . . . . . April 13, 1984

## PREPARING FOR A NATIONAL EMERGENCY

In the last week of March members of the Trilateral Commission began pouring into Washington, D.C. from Western Europe, Japan, Canada and the United States. They took over the principal facilities of the Mayflower Hotel, held their secret meetings during the first week of April. First, however, at President Reagan's mandated invitation, they met at the White House. What happened at that meeting is known only to those who were privileged to attend as members. At the formal meetings at the Mayflower Hotel, President Reagan was not asked to speak or even attend, but Vice-President George Bush was permitted to deliver the final address at the last meeting. It is said that David Rockefeller chaired all the meetings, as North American chairman of the Trilats, although Takeshi Watanabe, Japanese chairman and former President of the Asian Development Bank; and Georges Berthoin, European chairman, assisted in the chairing. There were what they called "press conferences" but no news of what was happening in the meetings was given out, except that the business of propping up the international banks and finding ways to give more aid to Third World Nations (including the Communist Satellites) were discussed. This brought out one press release which appeared in the Washington Post of April 2, and was reprinted in a few other dailies. We quote that article:

### "TRILATERALISTS ASK JAPAN FOR AID COMMITMENTS"

"Members of the private and prestigious Trilateral Commission, who were received by President Reagan at the White House yesterday as part of a three-day meeting here, are debating a task force report that calls on Japan to make new multibillion dollar commitments to the western world's military defense and economic aid. The report said Japan should make up the entire \$3 billion shortfall in the World Bank's aid program for Third World countries, managed by the International Development Association. Recently, IDA announced that the three-year program scheduled to start this year would have to be held to \$9 billion instead of the recommended \$12 billion because of limits the United States had placed on its contribution. The task force document, which painted an exceedingly grim picture of economic and political disarray in Europe states that Japan is wealthy enough to export more capital and to help Europe modernize its 'backward' industries by investing more money there. The strong implication is that by failing to do so, Japan is certain to face even stronger protectionist measures than those that are already keeping Japanese goods out of European markets. The commission's 200 members attended a 30-minute White House reception at which news coverage was prohibited. Reagan's more conservative supporters have long been suspicious of the Trilateral Commission and have identified it as being part of an international power elite. A central recommendation of the task force report is that Japan should use its growing economic power to take over part of the global defense burden now assumed by the United States, and some of the economic commitments now made by Europe. But the report focused its main attention on economic issues and on upcoming summits of the seven major industrial nations as a way of coping with them. Its suggestions on Japan were part of a six-point 'package deal' it said should be adopted at the next summit, scheduled June 7-9 in London." (Unquote).

While nothing was said about what was said at that White House meeting of the Trilateral Commission, things began to happen after the meeting had ended. For example, President Reagan suddenly took the offensive against Congress, in speech after speech he blamed Congress, especially for the loss of credibility and lives in

Lebanon. Also, the attacks on Edwin Meese were intensified and the President continued to defend that "last of the Reaganites" remaining among his aides. There had been Richard Allen, William Clark, Lyn Nofziger, and now Ed Meese, all gone or going and James Baker, the Bush disciple, rising to the top. And there were indications that, if the Megabankers had their way, Reagan himself would be the next to go. So, to reassert himself, the president came out swinging against the congressmen led by Tip O'Neill. But this strategy backfired. And the Senate fired the first shot. On April 5 the Senate had approved a request for more money to be spent in aid to the anti-government guerillas in Nicaragua, this at a time when most of the Senators must have known that the CIA was behind the mining of Nicaraguan waters. But in a sudden shift of attitude, on April 10 the Senate approved a resolution which reads, "It is the sense of Congress that no funds heretofore or hereafter appropriated in any act of Congress shall be obligated or expended for the purpose of planning, executing or supporting the mining of the ports or territorial waters of Nicaragua." This was merely a non-binding resolution, but as the heat grew, a House committee approved exactly the same resolution that had been passed by the Senate. And, since all money bills are supposed to originate in the House, there was a rumor that funds for the entire project might be cut off, thus leaving the ground -- and the water -- clear for more communist expansion.

There were indications that in all he did, the President was trying to avoid incurring the displeasure of the Trilateralists. His upcoming trip to Red China is very definitely a Trilateral assignment. And there was another Trilat project that the President has been promoting. On April 3, immediately after that White House meeting with the Trilats, President Reagan signed and issued Executive Order 12472, a national emergency order dealing with the taking over of all communications facilities in case of a declared national crisis or emergency. This in line with a classified "National Security Decision Directive" prepared by the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), by order of the National Security Council. Some background is needed:

On October 30, 1969 President Nixon signed Executive Order 11490 "assigning emergency preparedness functions to federal departments and agencies." This Executive Order provided that, whenever a president declares a national emergency, a bureaucratic dictatorship is automatically empowered to exercise dictatorial powers over every phase of life. Transportation, food, water, utilities, etc. would be commandeered. Banks would be taken over. Whole communities could be moved to other locations. Manpower would be managed by the appropriate federal department. A total dictatorship if and when a President declares a National Emergency! As we know, Executive Order 11490 was never invoked, but it was "the law of the land" if needed. Since the original Executive Order 11490 of 1969, there have been a few alterations and amendments, but the Order has remained, waiting for use in case of declared crisis.

---

ADDRESS CORRECTION, PLEASE. In our DBR of 3/30/84, "The Nature of Education for the New World Order," we referred to the book "Teaching Your Children at Home," by Ginny (Mrs. Chet) Baker (\$7.00 plus \$1.75 for postage and handling.) Inadvertently, we gave the address of a distributor for those who might wish to purchase the book. No harm done, except that Mrs. Baker would prefer that all requests be addressed to her home: Rt. 1, Box 25, Fairfield MT 59436. Orders may also be sent to Mrs. Baker at P.O.Box 58800, Dallas TX 75248. Because of the humanism being preached in government schools, and the high cost of tuition for private and Christian schools, many young Christian parents are seriously considering the home education method of teaching their children. We especially recommend the work being done by Ginny Baker.

---

As conservatives were moved out of the White House and the Executive Office Building, the Trilateral Commission, its parent the Council on Foreign Relations, and the Inner Core that controls them both ("The Order"), gained control of the Reagan Administration and decided that the original executive emergency order issued by President Nixon was out of date, that a new program for dictatorship should be written. So there was issued last year the secret "National Security Decision Directive," and FEMA was ordered to prepare a new Emergency Preparedness Plan. It will be recalled that before President Nixon issued E.O. 11490, there had been issued previously some 23 different executive orders, all dealing with a bureaucratic takeover when the word was given. Those 23 E.O.s were cancelled and became 30 different sections in Nixon's overall Executive Order. It contained specific instructions for every executive department and agency, to be carried out when the word was given. Similarly, it is to be expected that this time a number of executive orders will be issued before the final, all inclusive program is made law through publication in the Federal Register. Now, this EO12472 is, therefore, just one of many that will follow; this particular order dealing only with communications, and more specifically with all telecommunication systems in the country, commercial, government, and private. And execution of this first of many emergency orders involves 18 departments and agencies, as well as four "independent" agencies: The Federal Communications System, the Federal Reserve System, the Nuclear Regulatory Commission, and the United States Postal Service. The Executive Branch entities include the Departments of Agriculture, Commerce, Defense, Energy, Interior, Justice, State, Transportation, and Treasury. Other agencies involved include CIA, FEMA, NASA, NSA and USIA; these plus the General Services Administration, the National Telecommunications and Information Administration, National Aeronautics and Space Administration, and the Veterans Administration. We should like to quote the entire Executive Order 12472 of April 3, 1984, dealing with "Assignment of National Security and Emergency Preparedness Telecommunications Functions," but the order covers more than seven pages of the Federal Register, Vol. 49, No. 67, April 5, 1984. However, Rep. Ron Paul (soon to be Senator Paul, we hope) has supplied us with a fact sheet, which is dull but important reading. We quote from same:

\* \* \* \* \*

The domestic and international telecommunications resources of the United States, including commercial, government and privately owned services and facilities, are essential elements in support of national security policy and are vital to emergency preparedness. A survivable domestic and international telecommunications infrastructure with the necessary combination of hardness, redundancy, mobility, connectivity, interoperability, restorability and security is essential to national security and emergency preparedness requirements in all circumstances, including those of crisis or emergency.

The Executive Order establishes a framework for (1) the planning, development and exercise of the capability to satisfy the national security and emergency preparedness telecommunications needs of the Federal government; and (2) providing advice and assistance to State and local governments, private industry, and volunteer organizations, upon request, regarding their national security and emergency preparedness telecommunications requirements. The Order establishes a planning and management framework for all conditions of crisis or emergency, including international crises, attack, recovery and reconstitution, and the entire range of civil preparedness emergencies, such as earthquakes and hurricanes. The Order also specifies the national security and emergency preparedness telecommunications roles and relationships among the Executive Office of the President and the various Federal departments and agencies.

The Order establishes the National Communications System (NCS) to assist the

President, the National Security Council, the Director of the Office of Science and Technology Policy and the Director of the Office of Management and Budget, in the discharge of their national security and emergency preparedness telecommunications functions. . . . The NCS is intended to assist in the coordination of the planning for and provision of national security and emergency preparedness communications for the Federal government under all circumstances. . . . The Executive Order consolidates and replaces prior assignments on national security and emergency preparedness telecommunications functions in various Executive Orders and a Presidential Memorandum of August 21, 1963, which originally established the NCS. Nothing in the Order alters existing responsibilities for telecommunications or automated data processing procurement, such as those contained in the Federal Property and Administrative Services Act, as amended, or the Paperwork Reduction Act of 1980. (End of quotes from official fact sheet re E.O. 12472).

\* \* \* \* \*

Sorry for the torture. Bureaucratic gobbledygook always seems to bring pain to anyone well versed in the American language. One consolation: we were quoting from the fact sheet. The actual Executive Order is much worse, in both readability and in actuality. But the reading is important because it is the first of a series of EOs which, if implemented can impose a dictatorship on the people of the United States. Since this first EO deals with telecommunications, it would follow that the Trilats are not expecting war or a domestic crisis, but an economic crisis if things get out of hand. As was indicated in the Washington Post article we quoted, the Trilats are trying to get an additional \$3 billion out of the people of Japan, because they're afraid to rip off the people of Europe or pick completely clean the pockets of Americans. There has been quite a hubbub over the recent bail out of the Big Banks when Argentina refused to pay the interest on its latest loans. The banks were bailed out through the Exchange Stabilization Fund which was created by congress for an entirely different purpose. So, to put it plainly, American taxpayers paid the bill that Argentina refused to pay, a supposedly vital Big Bank bailout. Just to make matters more unpredictable, there's this currency call-in scheduled for after the elections in November. Franklin Sanders, who calls himself a Moneychanger, wonders if the purpose of it is "to prepare the way for a completely new financial system, a debit card type system under which all your purchases are charged directly to your bank account. . . . The end of cash is the end of freedom." Gary North believes that the new currency may mean "a new social and political order." Now, since the technology of data storage is exploding, and if all transfers are tied to an electronic data bank, you can begin to understand how the federal control of all telecommunications, commercial, government and private, becomes important enough to issue a special executive order. Said Gary "As far as privacy is concerned, the credit card is worse than checks, which in turn are worse than paper currency, which in turn was worse than gold coins." So, when the banks start calling those outdoor machines "tellers," and when all transactions are tied up in an electronic data bank, freedom will have departed from the land. And the total lack of freedom could bring on a real crisis. Hence, Executive Order 12472, just in case.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each, 10 to 49: 40¢ each, 50 to 99: 30¢ each, 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Sixteen . . . . . April 20, 1984

TARGET DATE: 1987

When it was decided by the Nation's political leaders that the United States should enter World War I in 1917, there was created a Committee on Public Information. Headed by George Creel, a close friend of President Wilson and his alter ego Col. House, the committee included as members the secretaries of War, Navy, and State, and the eminent public relations expert Edward L. Bernays. The object of the committee: to sell the American public on the need for the United States of America to lend its fullest support to the war effort. Writing of the activities of the committee, Bernays said: "I joined the Committee on Public Information in 1917 and, like my colleagues, found new public relations horizons being opened by the requirements of war. There were few airplanes in those days, no radios, no talking movies, no television, no transatlantic telephones, and no flying across oceans. No literature on mass communications, social psychology, anthropology, sociology, or social psychology provided us with background principles. We had no precedents to go by. But every existing channel of mass communications was used to the full -- posters, billboards, advertising, exhibits, pamphlets, newspapers, and envelope stuffers. New methods were tried, too. . . . Critics charged that sometimes the Committee's volunteers got hysterical, but, after all, hysteria was generally prevalent at the time. Reports that the Germans were beasts and Huns were generally accepted. The most fantastic atrocity stories were believed. After the war there was widespread disillusion with and reaction against propaganda. The American people resented their own wartime gullibility." ("Public Relations," by Edward L. Bernays. University of Oklahoma Press, 1952).

With the coming of World War II what had been called propaganda now was known as "psychological Warfare" on our part, and "Brainwashing" if the same was used by the enemy. Bernays wrote: "In June of that year (1941) I addressed the Industrial College of Armed Forces on public relations during World War I and the changes in psychological approach and technical developments since 1917. At that time I suggested a public relations program for the United States designed to maintain high morale, proposing a United States government Morale Commission of expert advisers to draw up a master plan for morale and psychological warfare. . . . Six months later came Pearl Harbor, and coincident with war a new stage in the development of public relations began."

We mention these events because there is presently in the United States a very similar campaign to create, with or without the wholesale shedding of blood, a New World Order. The propaganda and brainwashing experts have been at their tasks ever since the year 1917, but a special intensity has developed in the crusade since the time that President John Kennedy spoke in Liberty Hall in Philadelphia and called for a new Declaration of Interdependence between the Nations of the world. The chronological pattern adopted provides for the psychological preparation of the people for the events that would follow. In 1776 there was the Declaration of Independence. In 1976 there was the Declaration of Interdependence, approved by a minority of U.S. Congressmen and Senators. The Declaration of 1776 was followed by the Nation's first constitution, called the Articles of Confederation. The Declaration of 1976 found the present Constitution a "horse and buggy" document in a jet age. In the 1780s, the Articles of Confederation were found to be inadequate, so the present Constitution was ratified in 1787. Similarly, the liberals hope to have adopted in 1987 the "Newstates Constitution" which was written by Fabian New

Dealer Rexford Guy Tugwell and associates at the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions (now the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies). It is this "Newstates Constitution" that its proponents expect to have adopted at a Constitutional Convention in 1987, the bicentennial anniversary of the current Constitution. Backing this Newstates Constitution are, among other organizations, the American Academy of Political and Social Science, the League of Women Voters, the NAACP, the UAW, the National Council of Churches, the Urban League, Common Cause, the Aspen Institute, the Rockefeller, Ford and Carnegie Foundations, the CFR and the Trilateral Commission, and a great number of deluded conservatives who have fallen into a trap, thinking that they can control the proceedings at such a convention, and can limit its action to the passage of a "balance-the-Budget" Amendment.

The original plan for this Constitutional Convention was introduced on January 14, 1975 by Congressman Pettis of California, as Resolution No. 28. That resolution called for the convention to be held in Philadelphia, with the President of the Senate presiding (currently that would be Vice President Bush). However, this original resolution seems to have been shelved and a new bill, S.119, was introduced in the Senate on January 26, 1983 by Senator Hatch of Utah, and is currently in the Committee on the Judiciary awaiting action by that committee. This bill is different in that it provides that the delegates to such a constitutional convention shall be appointed by the State Legislatures! Also, the State chief justice who is senior in years of service shall convene the convention, and shall preside until the delegates elect a presiding officer from among their membership. Two-thirds of the States must have called for the convention, and then three-fourths of the States must ratify any proposed amendment, whereupon the Administrator of General Services "shall issue a proclamation that the amendment is a part of the Constitution of the United States." This bill limits the proposal of amendments only to those amendments proposed by the States. However, if the delegates decided to scrap the present Constitution and propose an entirely new one (as happened in the original constitutional convention) we can see no way this could be prohibited by S. 119.

Under the heading "Toward a New Currency, a New Constitution, a New Political Order," Don McAlvany writes: "Several major historical changes are coming in the U.S. over the next 3-4 years. First, a new currency will be issued in 1985 or '86, replete with built-in metal wires for easy electronic detection. (Exchange controls are also coming). The last time there was a major currency change in the U.S. was in 1934, and that change launched a new social order (i.e., the New Deal and fifty years of socialism which were to follow). Shifts in major national symbols usually precede major shifts in the political order -- they psychologically prepare the people for these changes." The "shifts in major symbols" to which the author refers involves the change in currency, since currency is a "major national symbol." In 1935, the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States began to appear on the one dollar bills being issued by the Federal Reserve System. That reverse seal depicts a pyramid topped by an all-seeing eye. They are occultist symbols, and are surrounded by the words "Annuit Coeptus . . . Novus Ordo Seclorum." According to the liberal historian Arthur M. Schlesinger, Jr., Henry Wallace, Roosevelt's secretary of the Department of Agriculture, induced the secretary of the Treasury to put the Great Pyramid on the new dollar bill because he thought "Novus Ordo" was Latin for New Deal. As McAlvany notes, this change in the appearance of currency psychologically prepared the people for acceptance of the political change, which was the New Deal. McAlvany wrote: "What changes in the political order are the American people about to be prepared for via the new currency? The answer is a new constitution. For years liberals have advocated that the United States needs a new constitution 'more in line with modern, technological, space age realities'. . . . This is a trap!

"In summary, a constitutional crisis of epic proportions is approaching in the U.S.



over the next two to three years. The freedom and future sovereignty of the U.S. and its citizens are at stake. The liberal eastern establishment will try to steamroller this one by the American people much as they did the Panama Canal treaties ('78), the overthrow of the Shah ('79), and Somoza ('80). The Reagan Administration (or Bush, if Reagan resigns or dies), or the Mondale or Hart Administration, can be expected to support the new constitution. This new constitution would be a gargantuan jump toward the 'new world order' dreamed of for so long by the liberal establishment. The American people will oppose it, if they understand it. However, as with the Panama Canal treaties, such public opposition does not always guarantee that the liberals will fail. The immediate danger is the calling of the Constitutional Convention, ostensibly for the purpose of passing the 'Balanced Budget Amendment.' It is unnecessary. A law was already passed (Public Law 95-435, Section 7) on October 10, 1978, which mandates: 'Beginning with fiscal year 1981, the total budget outlays of the Federal Government shall not exceed its receipts.' The Administration and the Congress are obviously in violation of this law. It needs to be enforced. The Constitution Convention is a trap. The American people must be warned of this giant emerging political power play. Remember what Patrick Henry said: 'Eternal vigilance is the price of liberty'." (The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor," P.O.Box 39810, Phoenix AZ 85069. 12 months, \$77. Foreign airmail, \$107).

We quoted Edward Bernays regarding the false and hysterical propaganda which was published to influence people when the U.S. entered World Wars I and II. This same kind of false and misleading propaganda is being used to promote a Constitutional Convention. For example, in The Miami Herald Viewpoint Section of April 8, 1984, the full page headline reads "It's Time for Constitutional Change." Subhead: "As we near the 200th anniversary of our basic document, we should seriously think about altering it to deal with modern crises." There follows an article by Arthur S. Miller, professor emeritus of law at George Washington University, and adjunct professor of law, Novus University. Miller begins with fact, then resorts to falsification in his propaganda promotion. He writes:

"Whoever wins the Democratic nomination next July, already one lesson is utterly clear: Presidential campaigns have become exercises in systematic boredom. We are overwhelmed with fervent speeches and breathless analysis. The campaigns, going on for months and even years, are a remarkably silly way of determining presidential candidates. No other nation so indulges itself. They have become latterday Roman circuses, designed more to titillate than to stimulate informed discussion. That alone is a major failure of the constitutional order. . . ." And right there is where fact becomes fabrication on the part of Professor Miller. The Constitution does not provide for political campaigns, party primaries, national conventions or other types of Roman circuses. Indeed, the Constitution provides an entirely different method for electing presidents. Miller either doesn't know what the Constitution says, or he is deliberately ignoring it, as did President F.D.R. when he told his brain trusters, "Forget the constitution. If it gets in the way, ignore it." And they did. But the then honorable Supreme Court didn't, hence the New Deal's National Industrial Recovery Act (NIRA) was held to be invalid (May, 1935), the Agricultural Adjustment Act (AAA) was declared unconstitutional (January, 1936), the Bituminous Coal Act (BCA) was held to be in conflict with the Constitution (May, 1936), and other New Deal Corporate State Acts were disallowed by a still "unpacked" Supreme Court.

But, getting back to this matter of election campaigns; since none of us now living were there to witness the procedure, we must rely on historians and constitutional authorities for our information. Thomas James Norton is considered to be one of the best in this regard. He wrote: "Over and over the Constitutional Convention debated the question of how the President should be elected. It was proposed that he should be chosen by Congress; by 'electors chosen by the people in election districts'; by the governors of the States; by the Senate; and by the votes of all the people. The

suggestion that the people could choose a President was described as 'vicious'. . . . the Convention, after full discussion of a question 'the most difficult of all which we have had to decide', concluded to choose by the electors. . . . It was the intention of the Constitutional Convention that the electors, chosen as each State might think the best way, should meet and vote their individual preferences, thus excluding the influence of Congress, and also the influence of the voters at large . . . . and that was the way Washington was elected twice and Adams once. But during the administration of Adams friends of Jefferson in Congress held a conference or caucus and announced him as their candidate. This became the settled method of announcement. Later the caucus was superseded by the party convention, which adopted a platform and nominated candidates, a method which still prevails." In 1804 the Twelfth Amendment was promulgated and electors voted for a President and a Vice President. Previously they voted for a person, not for a candidate nominated by a faction or political party; and the person receiving the highest number of electoral votes became President, the person receiving the second highest number of electoral votes became Vice President. In case of a tie, as occurred between Thomas Jefferson and Aaron Burr in 1800, the House of Representatives, on the 36th ballot, chose Jefferson for President, Burr for Vice President.

From the foregoing it is evident that the Constitution is in no way responsible for, or favoring presidential campaigns, party primaries, or nominating conventions. In fact, if the Constitution were obeyed, we might still have honorable and able Chief Executives who owe no allegiance to party politicians, eastern establishments or organizations that blackmail or besmirch worthy candidates and buy votes.

Arthur Miller (op cit) remarks that "In addition to single-issue zealots, a growing number of more thoughtful people are seriously concerned with a wide range of possible constitutional revisions. Most prominent, perhaps, is the newly formed Committee on the Constitutional System, which has headquarters in Washington, D.C., and is headed by two eminent members of the Establishment -- former Secretary of the Treasury Douglas Dillon and Washington lawyer (and counsellor to President Jimmy Carter) Lloyd Cutler. The committee is made up of well-known academics, lawyers, political scientists, economists and other students of politics and government. . . . The committee, furthermore, is far from alone in its concern about the viability of the Constitution. Several groups of scholars, including historians and political scientists, are developing special studies and conferences to be held in 1987. Constitutional change will be high on their agendas. . . . The Constitution, as written, is essentially an instrument for internal governance -- within the United States. As the world grows even smaller through technological advances, the ability of the nation to deal with multilateral organizations, such as NATO and the United Nations, has been diminished." (Unquote). In other words, our present Constitution is not suited to our merging with the USSR or entering into the New World Order. Our "instrument for internal governance" must be replaced by an instrument fitted to the Plan for World Governance! The only things wrong with our present Constitution have been caused by violations and disregard of its law and spirit. We need no new Socialistic Law of the Land but a return to the Republican form which our original Constitution provided. Truly, "Eternal vigilance remains the price of liberty." We need no new amendments, there are already too many that distort the law and the spirit of the Constitution. What we do need is for people to read and study the Document, and learn of the great values we once enjoyed before the perversions began.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Seventeen . . . . . April 27, 1984

## THE COMMUNIST-CAPITALIST COALITION

### ACT TWO: PEOPLES REPUBLIC OF CHINA

The Chinese quote Confucius as having first said that "the journey of a thousand miles begins with just one step." Interpreting that saying in terms of time instead of space, the Chinese of today might say that the first step was taken by the British East India Company in 1839. Engaged in the drug trade, the company officials insisted upon importing opium into China. The Chinese Emperor objected, his border patrols confiscated and burned whatever drugs they could discover. This precipitated the Opium War of 1839-42. Prior to that time the Western World had known little about Cathay. The only authentic information had been supplied by Marco Polo who had written of his journey, told of "paper currency, asbestos, coal" and other phenonema and splendors of the Asian Kingdom which had inspired the East India Company cartelists to seek to control the wealth of old Cathay. Step by step, decade by decade, the journey continued through the dissolution of the empire, rule by warlords, Boxer uprisings, creation of foreign concessions and international settlements accompanied by extraterritorial privileges, unification by Chiang Kai-shek, opposition by Mao Tse-tung, invasion by Japan, conquest by Communism with the aid of the Rockefeller-financed Institute of Pacific Relations, new Open Door Policies established by Kissinger and Nixon. On and on, step by step, decade by decade, with too many events to list in one small limited report. And now, nearing the end of the long journey that began with a single step, President Ronald Reagan has openly surrendered to the Trailateralists and Multinational Bankers and Traders who have followed in the footsteps of the original East India Cabal, and to the coalescing leaders of Communist China. The media would have us believe that Reagan's surrender was a complete about-face on his part. Under the ironic title "The Terms of Endearment," Newsweek began its lesson in subtle persuasion with the opening statement that "For the past 30 years he has squinted across the Bamboo Curtain, his suspicions growing deeper with everything he saw. But this week Ronald Reagan will put his reservations behind him and hit the high road to China. The trip represents a personal turnabout if not quite a conversion. Who could imagine such a Taiwan Firster offering mao-tai toasts in the Great Hall of the People? But there he will be, gamely huffing up the Great Wall, peering at the clay soldiers guarding the tomb of Shih Huang Ti in dusty Xi'an and circulating the Bund in Shanghai. . . ."

U.S. News is more prosaic, but confirms the surrender of President Reagan. En route to China with the President, Joseph Fromm and James M. Hildreth wrote: "Ronald Reagan's pilgrimage to China marks the final stage of a remarkable political conversion. When he entered the White House in January, 1981, the Chief Executive gave overriding priority to strengthening diplomatic and military ties with the Nationalist government on Taiwan. Now, he is bent on consolidating a close and stable relationship with the Communist regime in Peking. . . . The President hopes to return to Washington from Peking on May 2 with three things--

- \* Expanded Sino-American cooperation in trade, investment, nuclear power, cultural relations and defense.

- \* Strengthened strategic collaboration in the form of an understanding on the Soviet threat in Afghanistan and Southeast Asia and on the need to reduce tensions in a divided Korea.

- \* Most important: A tacit agreement to manage amicably Chinese and American

differences over Taiwan. The aim is to minimize the danger of a future blowup over this issue."

And there you have it: total surrender of the President to the builders of the New World Order who aim to merge all nations within a socialist global authority. We have labeled this as "Act Two" because the first act involved the use of the USSR to achieve a planned synthesis. Now comes Communist China to play its part in the ever expanding dialectic. If this seems incredible, then consider the fact that while Ronald Reagan is meeting with China's top Communists, other members of his entourage -- particularly Secretary of State George Shultz and National Security Adviser Robert McFarland, are meeting with their opposite numbers in Peking, in what might well be described as the selling of America's birthright for a mess of cheap textiles and illicit drugs; for there is every evidence that instead of banning the import of drugs as in 1840, China now promotes the export of drugs, even as it tries to prevent its own indigenous slaves from partaking of the fruit of the poppy. If the sellout to New World Order Planners is still doubted, then consider that even as Reagan, Shultz, McFarland and other administration bigwigs are making deals in Peking, other top level administration appointees are proudly displaying the riches of our Nation to Chinese Communist agents seeking the secrets of our military and technological superiority, that they may use the knowledge to conquer the world, either alone or with the cooperation of the USSR. For a Communist is a Communist, regardless of the color of his skin or the place of his residence. There is a precedent:

In the days of Isaiah, who was an adviser to kings as well as a prophet of God, King Hezekiah was visited by the son of the king of Babylon. Hezekiah was taken in by the royal visitor and his troupe "And Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures; there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not." When Isaiah heard how the king had displayed all his wealth and national defense secrets to an enemy, Isaiah said unto Hezekiah, "Hear the word of the Lord. Behold the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, shall be carried into Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the Lord. And of thy sons . . . they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon." (II Kings, 20: 13, 17, 18.) Now compare the following article which appeared in the Christian Science Monitor on April 23rd, the day that Ronald Reagan and company began the journey to Peking:

"What can Song Ping learn from Martin Feldstein? It's an intriguing question. Song Ping is head of the State Planning Commission and a member of the State Council of the People's Republic of China. Martin Feldstein is chairman of the White House Council of Economic Advisers. One is a communist planner. The other is a capitalist economist. Right? Right. The amazing thing is that Mr. Song and other Chinese communist planners are now in the United States meeting not only with Mr. Feldstein but many other government, academic, and industrial leaders. Their purpose is to look at American planning and management methods and see what might be adapted to the experience of China as it struggles to lift its backward economy into the 20th century. 'I'm intrigued by the notion of planners from a communist, developing country coming to an unplanned, advanced capitalist country,' says Harry Harding, a China scholar at Brookings Institution. . . This is not the first highlevel Chinese delegation to touch base in the land of big capitalism. Ever since party leader Deng Xiaoping helped overthrow the old Maoist order and set his nation on the pragmatic path to modernization, hundreds of Chinese specialists -- from engineers and educators to defense experts -- have come to the US to look and learn. The very fact that some 12,000 Chinese now are studying in American universities bears witness to China's reach outward to the West. The 10-man planning delegation arrived April 11. Since then, it has visited the Port Authority of New York and the

university 'research triangle' in North Carolina. In Washington, meetings are planned with Vice President George Bush; economist Charles Schultz and other scholars at Brookings; lawmakers in Congress; and officials in the Cabinet and Office of Management and Budget. By the time they leave the country April 29, the Chinese will also have visited the Hoover Dam in Nevada, Fluor Corporation, Rand Corporation, Bechtel Corporation, and SRI International, a California think tank.

". . . The changes to date astonish US experts observing the China of only a few years ago. There are now joint ventures with foreign firms, and Chinese enterprises in some cities are allowed to do their own negotiating for the projects. Foreign corporations in China are being returned to private ownership. . . . Recently another Chinese delegation was in the US visiting such places as Rand, the Heritage Foundation, Columbia University. Harvard's Kennedy School of Government and Fairbanks Institute, and the American Enterprise Institute. American Sinologists stress the value of such visits. 'It's important for the Chinese to know how we operate and to give them a feel for the alternatives to whatever they have had in the past,' comments a China specialist." (Unquote).

The Christian Science Monitor ranks in importance alongside The Washington Post and The New York Times in the promotion of Eastern Establishment propaganda as it is to be fed to the general public. Hence the optimistic tone of the article from which we have quoted. Hence, also, the publication in The Monitor of the opinions of CFR member Joseph C. Harsch in regard to the Reagan visit to Red China. Echoing the Monopoly Capitalist-International Communism attitude, Harsch wrote: "The important question about President Reagan's trip to China is not what he will do to China, but what China will do to him. He will do almost nothing to China. The agreements he will sign have been prenegotiated. The only effect his actual visit can have on Chinese policy and on the attitude of Chinese leaders toward him and his country is whether they conclude that they can count on him to pursue a consistent attitude toward them [that is, can they trust him to follow the policies laid down by leaders of the Capitalist-Communist Coalition?-Ed.]. . . Those who of late have heard him talk about China report that he now waxes as eloquent about the chances for increasing American sales to China as he ever waxed in olden times about the superior virtues of those Chinese who live on Taiwan. . . . The most solid reason yet for the theory that Mr. Reagan can and does change his mind and that he is educable about the big outside world is that as late as 1982 this trip would not have been conceivable. Today it is not only conceivable, it is actually happening. The question is whether what Mr. Reagan will see and hear there will have a further impact on his thinking." (Unquote).

Throughout the Joseph Harsch article there is the feeling that the Eastern Establishment considers this trip of Reagan's to China is a kind of test, which will decide whether the Trilateral-CFR party will trust him for another term in the White House; or whether they should throw him out in favor of a Democrat of the Carter-McGovern type. Another Establishment query as to the trustworthiness (to them) of Reagan is expressed in the latest Dialogue 35, official quarterly of the Trilateral Commission. Titled "Sovereignty and Intervention", the entire publication features comment and criticism of President Reagan's action in ordering the "invasion" and temporary occupation of Grenada. The leading article is by Richard N. Gardner, a member of the Trilateral Commission and the Council on Foreign Relations, a former Assistant Secretary of State, a former Ambassador to Italy, presently teaching international law at Columbia University and practicing same in the law firm of Coudert Brothers. It was Gardner who, along with fellow Trilat-CFR members Zbigniew Brzezinski and Richard H. Ullman, coined the term "Piecemeal Functionalism", to describe the new approach to world government that was adopted by the Trilateral Commission in 1975. The Gardner-Ullman-Brzezinski trio reckoned that since the League of Nations had failed, and since the UN was failing, a new

approach was needed. The "New World Order," they decided, must be built upon the creation of a series of international treaties and organizations, working piecemeal in various areas, rather than relying upon a single, all-inclusive, centralized world government. All of this explanation is to show that when Gardner says it, the Trilateral Commission means it. And in Dialogue 35 of March, 1984, Gardner criticizes the Grenada action, writing among other things, that: "The controversy over the U.S. military action in Grenada is of the deepest significance for the trilateral countries. . . for two reasons. One is obvious; the other has been almost totally ignored. The obvious reason is the political cost of the unprecedented isolation of the United States from its allies and friends on a military action deemed in the national interest. . . When the U.N. General Assembly voted by 108 to 9 with 27 abstentions on November 2, 1983, to 'deplore' the occupation of Granada as a 'flagrant violation of international law,' the United States could not muster a negative vote from a single trilateral country. . . . The less obvious significance of Grenada is the confusion it revealed among trilateral governments and leaders of public opinion over a question of central importance to the solidarity and survival of the trilateral countries." In plainer words, while the American people and the Caribbean countries approved of the Grenada action, the Communist-controlled UN General Assembly did not approve. The Trilateral Commission did not approve. In short, the directors of the Capitalist-Communist Coalition did not approve. And those directors seem to be questioning the ability of Ronald Reagan to steer the Ship of State along the lanes charted by them. Reagan is on trial, seems to know it, and is, therefore, carefully reading the lines written by the Trilateralist planners, omitting ad libs and unexpected orders. Evidence: the total change in public attitude of President Reagan in regard to the Nationalist Republic on Taiwan and the People's Republic on Mainland China.

\* \* \* \* \*

"A successful capitalist and a revolutionary Marxist should be deadly enemies," wrote Harold Pease, Professor of History at Palo Verde College. He explained that "It is only when we identify the goals of a 'monopoly' capitalist and a Red revolutionary that we recognize their common denominators. Both seek to destroy competition and control the total market. Both seek to accomplish their goals through the powers of strong, centralized governments. . . . As Dr. (Antony) Sutton explains it, 'the totalitarian socialist state is a perfect captive market for monopoly capitalists if an alliance can be made with the socialist power brokers'." That alliance having been made with the USSR and its Satellites, the alliance is not being contracted with Communist China, which is to be another "perfect captive market for monopoly capitalists." That's why President Reagan's attitude toward Red China had to be changed before he could go to Peking.

The monopoly capitalists have consistently rescued the Communists from oblivion each time their system has threatened to collapse. They made the Communization of Mainland China possible. Now the time has come to make of it a "captive market." Both the monopoly capitalists and the international communists share the strong mutual conviction that the human race must be molded into a single monolithic system of worldwide economic and political control. If they succeed, one wonders which would really rule? And just how long would an angry God permit such rule?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One. . . . . Number Eighteen . . . . . May 4, 1984

## GIVING THE SECOND HALF TO CHINA

The communications media were ecstatic. President Reagan and his entourage flew into Red China, performed exactly as directed, the President signed or initialed all the previously prepared treaties, accords, agreements and declarations; Nancy so enchanted the Communist oligarchs that she was invited to come back and visit them without her husband, this according to her husband. All was sweetness and light, promises of peace and friendship, on the surface at least. In order to impress the leaders of the slave empire, the President took with him over 600 other Americans -- government officials, secret service personnel, journalists, 35,000 pounds of gear for the electronic media extravaganza. The Red rulers had asked that the number be limited to no more than 200. There weren't the kind of facilities to easily accomodate more than the 200 in the style expected by capitalists. But the White House trip managers pointed out that the Chinese would "risk creating the impression that China is still a 'closed' China, if only 200 were permitted to make the trip. Besides, the media members alone numbered 260 -- reporters, cameramen, radio and television technicians; these plus over 100 officials from the White House, State Department, National Security Council; and Mrs. Reagan's staff of five including her personal secretary and Julius, the official hairdresser who went along to keep Nancy carefully coiffed.

Given the chance to speak to the masses, President Reagan said that "As China moves forward on this new path [toward modernization], America welcomes the opportunity to walk by your side." He spoke of a new friendship being developed, he hinted at a new ally, he had come to build bridges for a vigorous and stable relationship. Etc., etc. He talked, by taped speech, to the Chinese. But what they actually heard was questionable. What he said was not interpreted, but was interpolated, or censored. What he said of faith and freedom, of trust in God, when he quoted Abraham Lincoln who had said, "No man is good enough to govern another man without that other's consent," when he spoke against Russia and North Korea, and of free markets and such; all these were deleted from the tape and nobody heard him talk of "our passion for freedom." To say such things in a slave state would have been quite a gaffe. But the producers of the show were alert, and if no one heard what he said, what Chinese can ask "did he really say it?"

At about the time that Ronald Reagan was beginning his third year in office, the Trilateralists began demanding that aid to Taiwan be cut off, and that friendship with Communist China be developed. Here was a virtually unexplored land mass that was just waiting for the Megabankers to invest and the Multinational Corporations to develop for their own gain. At that time, under public protest but unwilling agreement by the President, it was decided that the United States should arm Communist China because, so they argument went, if there was ever any trouble with Red Russia, Red China would be an important ally. At that time, Rep. LeBoutillier, a New York Republican, asked the exiled Russian writer, Alexander Solzhenitsyn, whether the United States was repeating the same mistake it had made when it cozied up to the Soviet Union. Asked the former Congressman, "Do you see China, and our moves in the last 10 years toward opening relations with Red China, as a mistake on the same level as what Roosevelt did with Stalin?" Solzhenitsyn responded:

"Yes. At the same level . . . China is now comparable to the Soviet Union in the 30's. It needs American know-how, American help. . . . But if you arm China, you



will give China the second half of the earth, the very half where America is situated, and there nothing will help you. . . . You know even less about China than about the Soviet Union, and therefore this myth of a good Communist, of good Communism in China. In 30 or 40 years, you will read the Chinese 'Gulag Archipelago,' and you will be stunned, and you will say, well, we didn't know; but you must know, you must find out, you must know what's going on. It might be fraught with consequences, jeopardizing the very existence of the United States of America. . . . When the Chinese government states that it allegedly is concerned over the development of their people -- no Communist government ever takes care of the development of its people. The Communist governments are like a cancer growth. They grow senselessly, only for two reasons. First of all, to strengthen their power, and as soon as they have done so, to expand it, and occupy other parts. This has always been the goal of the Soviet government. Such a goal is inherent in the Chinese government. By trusting China you will yield the other half of the earth, because the main threat is now of the present administration's trust in China. This is impossible. They are the same Communists, they use the same methods, and they use the same annihilation policy."

With a general increase in the knowledge of how Debt Capitalism has nourished International Communism until it has become a world power, there also has been the beginning of understanding that this is an economic struggle in which we are

---

### TERRORISTS AT THE OLYMPICS

An enormous task faces those responsible for security at the 1984 Summer Olympic Games scheduled to commence in Los Angeles, California on 28 July. On 12 April we reported that an attempt is to be made on the life of President Reagan when he performs the opening ceremony. But there will be other problems, too. An Olympic Games 'welcoming committee' consisting of a force of 100,000 to 200,000 violence prone demonstrators is in the final planning stages. It is being organized by leaders of over 30 Marxist groups working under pro-Soviet control. President Reagan is relying on FBI Director William H. Webster to take overall responsibility should a major crisis occur during the games. Due to the wide dispersion of Olympic Games sites in Southern California, covering 135 miles from north to south, with 41 events being held at 25 different locations, anti-terrorist security problems will be intensified.

The University of California at Los Angeles (UCLA), the location of previous terrorist killings, is a hot-bed of radical activity, with organized groups of Armenian, black, Hispanic, Iranian, Marxist, Palestinian, and Zionist militants. For anti-terrorist security reasons, UCLA has already shut down its research nuclear reactor. UCLA security chief John Barber expects to face numerous security problems, including the safety of Olympic athletes housed at the university. An early confidential report states that left-wing ASALA (Armenian Secret Army for the Liberation of Armenia) terrorists have planned action against Turkish participants in scheduled Olympic gymnastics at UCLA's Pauley Pavillion.

In addition to two Savama-directed Iranian hit teams already in the US, according to French intelligence, another three Libyan assassination squads are believed to be heading for the US for Colonel Gaddafi's brand of participation in the XXIII Olympiad. Iran, Syria, and Libya, with Soviet guidance and support, are operating their terrorist forces in liaison, under centralized co-ordination. US security officials are also considering the possibilities that IRA (Provisional) and INLA (Irish National Liberation Army) death squads may enter America and stalk British officials and athletes during the games. Detecting and countering these foreign terrorist threats is the FBI's foreign counter-intelligence responsibility.

("Intelligence Digest," United Kingdom, April 25, 1984)

---

engaged. Despite wars and rumors of wars, the industrial growth of the Multinationals has continued. Mainland China is yet to be developed. So Armand Hammer steps in to take over for the Communists what Herbert Hoover once began to develop under the name of the Kailan Mining Administration; coal mines are still to be expropriated and expanded. Into China rushes other corporations, through the open door policies first unlocked by Kissinger and Nixon, and now being thrown open by Shultz and Reagan at the behest of the Trilateral Commission. In the greater sense, this is not political battling or physical warring, but economic promotion. Use of slave labor means greater profits. On site construction saves transportation costs and reduces taxes. National restrictions can be avoided, and so on.

\* \* \* \* \*

But behind all this diplomatic, political, belligerent activity, there is the spiritual battle, which is so often overlooked. It is important to understand that although Communism professes atheism as its religion, there has had to be a certain compromise. The Bolsheviks found that even after murdering millions of Christians, they still had to at least pretend to permit Christian worship within their Soviet Socialist States. When a new constitution was written it contained an article which seemed to permit Christian worship. Under KGB supervision, a few churches were permitted to exist. A ranking officer of the KGB became a member of the board of the World Council of Churches. Some Christian evangelists, notably Billy Graham, were allowed to conduct services in the USSR. The Catholic Churches in Poland were permitted to continue their services. Islam, Judaism and other religions were permitted to exist in the USSR and the Satellites. It seemed to the Communist leaders and their superiors that a semblance of compromise must be allowed.

We find the same situation in Red China. Although the first years under the dictatorship of Mao Tse-tung witnessed the murder of millions of priests and Chinese Christians, when the new "open door" policy began to develop, the Chinese hierarchy found that it also had to pretend to permit Christian worship within its atheist country. So, as had happened in the Soviet Union, the Fifth National People's Congress of the People's Republic of China in 1978 adopted a new constitution. In it was an article which seemed to permit the worship of Christianity. That constitution states: "Citizens enjoy freedom to believe in religion and freedom not to believe in religion and to propagate atheism." Dr. Fred Schwarz of the Christian Anti-Communist Crusade immediately observed that "the precise wording is significant: religion may be believed, whereas atheism may be propagated." In an excellent commentary comparing the Chinese and Soviet actions, he wrote:

"The (new Chinese) constitution grants no freedom to evangelize even though it is an essential element of the Christian faith. Christians are not free to attempt to win others to Christ. They are not free to obey the commands of Christ, 'Go ye into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature.' The Chinese Communists have not yet granted the minimal freedom proclaimed in this constitution, but the Soviet Union has a similar clause, 'Freedom of religious worship and freedom of anti-religious propaganda,' in their constitution for many years and it has been applied as follows: 1) Every child is taught atheism systematically in school. 2) Worship services for established believers are permitted under supervision and control. 3) Church schools are prohibited. 4) Youth groups are prohibited. 5) Evangelistic services and campaigns are prohibited. 6) Hospitals and charitable organizations are prohibited. 7) It is a criminal offense to persuade a child to believe in Christ. This is a caricature of true Freedom of Religion. Those individuals and churches who desire to be true to Christ are compelled to operate unofficially. As a consequence many of the Christian leaders are condemned to prison or to the living death of a Psychiatric Institute. The Communists believe there is no God and that religion is the opiate of the masses. Their ultimate objective is to destroy religion. However, their immediate objective is to use it scientifically to aid their program of

world conquest. They believe a religion can be used as a tool to disarm those chosen for conquest and enslavement. They seek to mesmerize religious leaders of western nations by showing visitors packed worship services to gladden their hearts and to cause them to overlook the strenuous efforts to convert all children to atheism. It is amazing that Christians can observe the spiritual infanticide that is so characteristic of Communism with complacency. It shows scorn for the Christ who said that it was better to die than to cause one child to stumble. It is tragic that many church leaders can be drugged with a few crumbs of freedom so that they are indifferent and inactive while the destruction of the faith of the younger generation proceeds."

Regardless of the words in Communist constitutions, persecutions continue. In the USSR Christians obeying God instead of the KGB are "treated" in psychological institutions or are committed to slow death in some concentration camp. In Red China Christians refusing to join the "Three-Self Patriotic Movement", which is a government-controlled church established for propaganda purposes, are accused of using "feudalistic superstitions to incite anti-government activities." This is a criminal offense worthy of torture, even death. According to the Rev. Jeffrey A. Collins, executive director of Christian Response International, more than 300 practicing Christians have been arrested in China's current "purification campaign." There is a Communist-controlled "Three-Self Patriotic Movement" for Protestants and a "Catholic Patriotic Church" for Catholics, established to consolidate all denominations and place all Christians under the control of the appropriate government agency, while discouraging the distribution of Bibles or Christian literature from outside China. Nevertheless, under KGB supervision, Billy Graham plans another crusade in the USSR next year. And Pat Boone is organizing a "Mission to China," in accordance with the rules laid down by the respective Chinese Communist agency. Also, the leader of the "Three-Self Patriotic Movement" is planning a campaign in Australia this fall, in an attempt to convince the faithful down under that Communism and Christianity are compatible.

In their development of their New World Order the builders have relied upon the use of Marxist-Hegelian dialectics in all of their works, including religion. This involves bringing about a conflict between -- or a merging of -- two opposites in order to create something new. Webster's dictionary explains it as "development through the stages of thesis, antithesis, and synthesis in accordance with the laws of dialectical materialism." Example: The builders of the New World Order accepted Capitalism as their thesis, developed Communism as their antithesis, and through created conflicts between and attempted mergings of the two, they intend to bring about their synthesis, which is a Socialist One World Government. Nor have they neglected the use of religion. Looking upon Christianity as the thesis, they took atheism as the antithesis, and they hope to bring about a new one world religion which will be similar to the Secular Humanism now being taught in government schools throughout the United States. Hence, through conflict (murder of Christians in the USSR and PRC) and the attempts at merging (making Christianity and athelism compatible through the preaching of Humanism), they hope to create a world religion to accompany their world government, world currency, New International Economic Order, etc. "And this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof you have heard that it should come; and even now is it in the world."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Nineteen . . . . . May 11, 1984

## AS TIMING MARCHES ON

As the late Jack Benny proved with comedy, careful timing also amplifies the drama of events. The Kremlin administration waited until the Olympic Torch began its dramatic odyssey across America before announcing that it would not allow its Soviet athletes to compete in the first privately financed Olympic Games to be played in Los Angeles. Perhaps coincidentally the Washington administration waited until it felt certain that Jose Napoleon Duarte had won the election in El Salvador before taking time on the networks to present President Reagan's impassioned plea for aid to that stricken country. Also perhaps coincidentally, in an election year in the United States, the political ghost of Harry S. Truman was exhumed from the files of history on what would have been the ex-president's 100th birthday, in order to add drama to the Democratic race for a presidential nomination. As we explain, let the last come first --

Some months ago, seeking ways to restore a semblance of Constitutionality and government-by-law to the country, Liberty Lobby, Spotlight and associates began promoting the political philosophy of Populism. Books were published, articles written, speeches made, and the movement caught fire amongst a part of what has sometimes been called "The Dispossessed Majority." A political party was formed, Chairman Robert H. Weems has a national campaign staff and the party is doing as well as a new third party could be expected to do. Then the New Right began promoting the philosophy of Populism as a part of its program, and the concept of Populism is being added to the already established concept of Reaganomics. For example, in a yet-to-be-published book praising the successes of Ronald Reagan we find Populism being extolled. In our publisher's proof copy of "Reagan: A President Succeeds" by Terry Dolan and Greg Fossedal, we find Chapter VI of the book headed "Reagan's Populist Foreign Policy." The authors refer to a speech made by Reagan in the British Parliament on June 9, 1982, when he said what the authors seem to accept as a definition of Populism:

"The objective I propose is quite simple to state. It is to foster the very infrastructure of democracy - the system of free press, unions, political parties, universities - which allows a people to choose their own way, to develop their own culture, to reconcile their own differences through peaceful means."

So, a Populist Political Party has been established, the New Right infers that President Reagan extols Populism; now come the Democrats to latch onto the same philosophy. They resurrected the memory of Harry Truman and claimed that he deserved to be among the great, alongside Washington, Lincoln, Jefferson, and Jackson. The principal claim seems to be the fact that he promoted the idea of "the common man," which lies at the root of the philosophy of Populism. One dictionary definition calls Populism "A political philosophy directed to the needs of the common people and advocating a more equitable distribution of wealth and power." Webster's Collegiate Dictionary defines Populist as "A member of a political party claiming to represent the common people." None of those groups clutching populism to their political breasts would like to be reminded of the platform adopted by the first and original Populist Party at a convention in Omaha in 1892, which called for among other things, "a graduated income tax, plenty of paper money, government ownership of all forms of transportation and communication, election of Senators by direct vote of the people . . ." (New Columbia Encyclopedia).

In tune with the timings, President Reagan in his plea for aid to El Salvador also referred to Harry Truman who said something about how important it was to save Greece from the Communists. All we can remember about Truman was that he ordered the dropping of atomic bombs on Hiroshima and Nagasaki unnecessarily because Japan had already sued for peace; that he fired MacArthur because the General wanted to win a war; that he approved the Marshall Plan which began the loans to foreign countries now totaling \$98 billion according to the Treasury Department, and that he tried to nationalize the steel industry. However, he spoke for "the common man," and that makes him a kind of model which Mondale, Hart and Jackson will imitate, and which even President Reagan will honor in reference. The three Democratic hopefuls don't go all the way with Truman, however. He wasn't against a strong defense, against mandating a balanced budget, for abortion, forced busing, and letting Central America go Communist.

More seriously, it was unfortunate that President Reagan waited until he was sure Duarte, the Socialist, had won the election in El Salvador before he made his plea for aid to Central America. As Senator Helms noted, Duarte is ten miles to the left of George McGovern. In promoting him against the Rightist Roberto D'Aubuisson, Reagan is assured of help from the Democrats and El Salvador is assured of more torture, because along with aid to Duarte's government also goes the Kissinger Report and its program for aid to Central America. In his speech on Wednesday (5/9/84) President Reagan praised the "Bipartisan Commission on Central America" but he did not name Kissinger as its chairman. Said the President: "Last January the commission presented positive recommendations to support democratic development, improve living conditions and bring the long-sought dream for peace to this troubled

---

### MISSED ANY LETTERS LATELY?

Don Bell Reports, God willing, is printed every Friday, mailed every Saturday morning and should be delivered to our continental subscribers on Tuesday at the latest. But during the past few weeks we've discovered that, each week, a few letters are not received at all. It was something of a mystery until we found that we have an enemy in the Postal Service. They've recently installed some new machinery in the larger Post Offices. These new machines seem to delight in eating up addresses. A letter will go through the machine for whatever purpose the P.O. thinks necessary. But instead of reading the address and passing the letter on for delivery, the machine will select some particular letter, apparently at random, and literally rip the address off the envelope, making it impossible for a postman or anyone else to deliver the letter. The letter eventually comes back to us, stamped "Insufficient address." No apologies for eating up the address; just the notice "insufficient address." A few days ago we received a letter from the Denver Postmaster, who sent us a 20¢ stamp and the following explanation:

"Dear Postal Customer. Please accept our apologies. Your letter was damaged by our high speed processing equipment. Occasionally, oversize letters, letters with open ends, and those of odd dimensions, jam the equipment causing damage to other mail. While we realize it is little comfort to one who has had his mail damaged, we anticipate that further refinements of equipment and reduction in non-machineable mail will result in less damage. (Signed) Gary L. Parker, MSC Manager/Postmaster, Denver CO 80202-9998."

So, we can only hope that the P.O.'s high speed equipment can be improved without the mailing costs being raised again. Meanwhile, if you don't receive your weekly copies of DBR when you should, please let us know and we'll repair the damage the Postal Service has caused to both of us, by remailing your DBRs.

---

region so close to home. The recommendations reinforce the spirit of our Administration's policies that help to our neighbors should be primarily economic and humanitarian but must also include sufficient military aid." Those priorities are reversed. The military aid should come first. As Senator Helms said:

"There is a war on in Central America. As long as there is a war on, there will be economic disruptions and social suffering. We cannot expect that the Salvadorans can divide their energies between social and political reforms while trying to win a war at the same time. The first step should be eradication of the guerrilla movement. Only after that can we expect progress toward a stable society. The people of El Salvador showed through the electoral process that they would support a government that is less than perfect in order to restore peace and order. We must give the people of El Salvador the military means to win the guerrilla conflict, without making it conditional upon achieving sweeping social reforms as a precondition. The Kissinger Commission report, therefore, totally misses the mark. If its recommendations are adopted, they will contribute to the further disintegration of social structure in Central America and hasten the spread of Marxism. The Kissinger Commission recommendations will result in a disappointment of the legitimate aspirations of the people of the region for freedom. The more money that is poured into the statist structures promoted by the Kissinger Commission report, the greater will be the corruption, the inefficiency, the cynicism, and the suffering of the people. If we wish to protect our own interests and to give the people of Central America a chance to win their freedom, we must reject these recommendations."

But the recommendations were not rejected. They form the basis of President Reagan's program of aid for El Salvador and to the other countries of Central America and the Caribbean. Senator Helms made the statement we have quoted before the last election. It is alleged that the National Security Council, through its secret agency the CIA, "bought" the election of Duarte, who will continue to implement socialist policies as an alternative to the Marxist program (except for the guerrilla and military activity, the Kissinger and Marxist programs are almost identical). Shortly before he was murdered by the Soviets in the Korean airline massacre, Congressman Larry McDonald gave an excellent summary of what our program should be in regard to Central America. We quote:

1) Cuba, the Soviets and Nicaragua are in charge of the attack on El Salvador and the rest of Central America. 2) The current conflict is not a "civil war." 3) If El Salvador falls to the Cuban-Nicaraguan assault, the next targets will be Honduras, Costa Rica, Belize, Panama and Mexico. 4) The events in Central America are not mere unconnected "squabbles" but rather a crucial part of Soviet strategy to isolate the United States. 5) If the Soviets and their surrogates, Cuba and Nicaragua, aren't halted now in Central America, we will face a Marxist state on our borders within a few years. 6) A Marxist takeover of Central America would generate up to 20 million refugees - with virtually all seeking haven in our country. 7) "Negotiations" with the Marxist terrorists in Central America should not be sought; one does not "negotiate" with a criminal over how much of your property he may steal or how many members of your family he may murder. 8) The only solution is to seek removal of all Marxist forces from the Western hemisphere. U.S. troops are not needed now but U.S. leadership and arms are needed. 9) "Land reform" has not meant "land to the peasants" but rather socialist confiscation of private property by the state, with said property to be kept by the state. 10) Georgia is seven times bigger than El Salvador but the full might of the Soviet Union is behind the Nicaraguan-Cuban attack on that tiny country. 11) The "human rights" issue exploited by the previous Administration and kept alive by segments of the national liberal news media and various leftist organizations is primarily a smokescreen to excuse communist attacks on pro-Western nations. 12) If the Marxists aren't stopped at the Rio Coco (between Nicaragua and Honduras) we will face them at the Rio Grande (between Mexico and

the U.S.) in future years. (Unquote).

Now let's get serious about the situation in El Salvador. The May 6th election was a double-cross of the Salvadoran people. And President Reagan's emotional appeal was little more than campaign propaganda. Everything hinged upon the assured victory of Duarte, and the assured defeat of D'Aubuisson. Duarte was the darling of the American "Liberal" Establishment, a protege of the Reverend Theodore Hesburgh, who handled affairs as chairman of the board of trustees of the Rockefeller Foundation. In 1972 a coalition ticket combining Duarte for President and the Socialist International's Guillermo Ungo for Vice President supposedly won the election, but the military refused to permit their taking office and ran them out of the country. Duarte then joined Socialist International leaders Willy Brandt and Olaf Palme in Europe. The Carter administration; Hesburg, the Peace Corps, and the AFL-CIO assisting; got Duarte back into El Salvador in 1979. With Duarte in charge a massive "land reform" program was begun, the alleged purpose of which was, according to Susan L.M. Huck, "to create a just, equitable, and democratic society and, to make the (peasants) so happy they would not join the Communists. (But) the real purpose was to break the power of the local Salvadoran elite and hand that power to the new international socialist elite." That's when the real troubles began in El Salvador, have continued ever since. And now that Duarte is officially President of the country, things will get worse, not better as President Reagan opines. The Rockefeller financed Establishment insisted upon this election, insisted upon the victory of Duarte and the carrying out of the socialistic program recommended by the Kissinger Commission. There was, again according to Susan Huck: "1) Bountiful American propaganda in favor of the leftist candidate, and American tax money (passed through A.I.D.) used to run mass rallies in favor of Duarte. 2) Ceaseless global propaganda against the Conservative candidate (D'Aubuisson), based upon the accusations of a cowardly, drunken liar fronting for the Communists (former ambassador Robert White). 3) Constant threats to the Salvadoran people that they will be deprived of food and ammunition and fed to the Reds by congressional Leftists if they do not vote for Duarte. 4) Threats of some type of illegal action against a Conservative Government if D'Aubuisson is elected." (Susan Huck in The Review of the News, May 2, 1984).

**BULLETIN:** The House has approved more money for El Salvador. The apparent victory of Duarte was the key element. But no aid for the contras who try to contain the Nicaraguan-based guerrillas. Meanwhile defenseless Costa Rica has asked for emergency military aid to help fend off Nicaraguan invaders. Also, in response to that World Court ruling ordering a halt to any aggressive U.S. action against Nicaragua comes word that the order may be obeyed, thus an official acknowledgment of the supremacy of the World Court!

Now that the Liberal (synonym for International Socialist) Establishment has bought another victory, what will follow? A "negotiated settlement" with the Communists and total defeat for the Salvadorans. This after more bloody "no win" war. When El Salvador falls those things listed by Congressman McDonald can be expected; especially millions upon millions of immigrants pouring in, and an eventual confrontation at the Rio Grande where it flows between Mexico and the U.S. Unless Communism is stopped in Central America, all America is in great danger.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each, 10 to 49: 40¢ each, 50 to 99: 30¢ each, 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Twenty . . . . . May 18, 1984

". . . BY ANY OTHER NAME WOULD SMELL . . ."

In October 1981 Ralph Nader was chairing a meeting of "The Exploratory Project for Economic Alternatives," a spinoff from the Marxist think-tank "Institute for Policy Studies," and one of the 25 groups Nader had already organized by that time, for the purpose of destroying free enterprise and installing a Socialist economy in the United States. At that meeting was Derek Shearer, a member of the steering committee of IPS's "National Conference on State and Local Public Policies." Shearer was the husband of Ruth Yanatta Goldway, who was to become mayor of Santa Monica, California, which she then renamed "The People's Republic of Santa Monica." Goldway and her husband Shearer, as well as Nader, were also associated with Tom Hayden, husband of "Hanoi Jane" Fonda, and who has become an important Marxist political leader in the West. This particular meeting was called to bring together representatives of all the Marxist and left-wing groups associated with Nader, and to develop a national program called "Taking Charge -- the Next 10 Years." At that meeting Derek Shearer gained the floor, proposed what he termed "The Great Euphemism." He said:

While we can't use the "S" word [Socialism] too effectively in American politics, we have found that in the greatest tradition of American advertising the word "Economic Democracy" sells. You can take it door to door like Fuller brushes and the doors will not be slammed in your face. So I commend it to you, for those who are willing to compromise on the use of the "S" word.

The new label caught on quickly, and it was decided by Nader's organizations and the IPS spinoffs that they would "sell" socialism to the American public under the name "economic democracy." In California, Tom Hayden was fascinated by the new synonym for socialism, called his political movement the "Campaign for Economic Democracy." Under that label Marxist Goldway became mayor of Santa Monica for one term, and Hayden himself went into politics in a big way. The socialist battle cry "Taking Charge -- the Next 10 Years" began to be heard among Marxists from coast to coast. Among other places where the Campaign for Economic Democracy was promoted, on a kind of tryout basis, was Berkeley, California, which had been a hot spot for terrorist student activity for a number of years. Fighting against such activity, also for a number of years, has been a patriotic group known as the "Berkeley Citizens United." BCU publishes a bulletin each month, informing its members of the "Radicals and Redicals" who are active in their city. The April 1984 issue of that Bulletin contains an article which should be read by community leaders in all parts of the United States. We quote:

\*\*\*\*\*

## TOM HAYDEN, CAMPAIGN FOR ECONOMIC DEMOCRACY, AND CITIZEN ACTION:

Tom Hayden's Marxist "Campaign for Economic Democracy" (CED) has affiliated with the national Citizen Action network, a move of considerable significance to leftwing politics in Berkeley, and also to the rest of us who are fighting to prevent Marxism/Socialism from completely taking over our city. CED's executive director, Jack Nicholl, finds the affiliation with Citizen Action (CA) important "because of their campaigns on energy, toxics, El Salvador, the economy. On all these issues, we become the California group responsible for advancing Citizen Action." (Jack Nicholl

has been one of Berkeley's most radical leftists, involved in the Radical Student Union, People's Park "Liberation," and Berkeley Tenants Union. One of his memorable quotes was, "We must seize every open space that exists . . . land and houses are for the use of the People. We are in the process of taking the houses, now we must free the land.") CED-CA will also be active in organizing opposition to official U.S. policy in Central America, as well as being involved in state and local electoral campaigns and voter registration.

Citizen Action groups on the left first appeared in the 1970s, working at the state and local level to counteract the nation's move toward conservatism. The groups and coalitions share a heritage of Saul Alinsky-type agitational community organizing which stresses the development of neighborhood organizations. (We are well aware of the neighborhood organizations in Berkeley, and their tactics of protest, demonstrations and blocking business and real economic progress.) The movement started with Saul Alinsky, Marxist agitator who trained hundreds of radicals in confrontational politics, community and neighborhood organization, and general mayhem. The San Francisco Chronicle reported on Oct. 5, 1983, that Citizen Action is a "federation claiming to speak for 3 million people in Massachusetts, New Hampshire, Connecticut, Pennsylvania, New Jersey, Wisconsin, Illinois, Ohio, Virginia, Indiana, Minnesota and Oregon. . . All (of the organizations in the federation) emphasize community organizing and grass-roots leadership development as the key for social change. . . ." (Social change is a euphemism for Marxist/Socialism. The New Program of the Communist Party U.S.A. on page 113 states that "Marxism/Leninism is the science of social change"-Ed.)

The kind of training which Saul Alinsky, who died in 1972, gave his followers is epitomized by a statement made by one of his trained agitator-organizers: "We teach our people to be rude. Power is rude. Power is not polite. There is no nice way to get change. All change comes about as a result of a threat or pressure." Alinsky bragged that "The only way to upset the power structure of your communities is to shock them, confuse them, irritate them. . . " i.e., to shock them by what he called the "tactics of social revolution," in which Alinsky was a past master. Alinsky left a legacy of Marxist, anti-American, anti-capitalist revolutionary agitators who are at the center of the nationwide movement for socialist change and a grab for power at the local, state, and federal levels, using the "have-nots" to take from the "haves."

Berkeley's mayor Gus Newport was associated with Marxist Saul Alinsky. The Berkeley Gazette revealed on Jan. 22, 1979, that "Newport's political activity began in his native Rochester, N.Y., in 1961 as president of a local civil rights organization. From 1963 to 1966 he worked on community projects with black leader Malcolm X, returning to Rochester after the riots there to work with activist Saul Alinsky." Newport is a member of Tom Hayden's Campaign for Economic Democracy and a luminary in Berkeley's own Marxist/Socialist gang -- Berkeley Citizen Action, a name which is self-explanatory. Tom Hayden has announced that CED, through the Citizen Action network, "will work actively in targeted voter registration drives in California as well as 'swing states,' to help the Democratic nominee in November." All of this spells big trouble for beleaguered Berkeley, already threatened by a socialist takeover of city government by Berkeley Citizen Action in November. (End of article from BCU Bulletin, Box 44, Berkeley, CA 94701).

\* \* \* \* \*

Like Tom Hayden's Campaign for Economic Democracy, the Citizen Action network that "captured" Berkeley and installed its own mayor, Gus Newport, and which claims 3 million operatives in a dozen States, is but a comparatively small cell in a vast Marxist/Socialist network that is international in scope and intends to destroy free enterprise (which it calls capitalism) and establish Socialism (also called Communism) as the New International Economic Order in a New One World Government. In

the United States this Marxist/Socialist network is financed largely by tax exempt foundations. Rockefeller, Ford, Carnegie, Marshall, Rubin and Stern are among the tax exempt foundations often cited as supporters and sponsors of these Marxist-organizations and its think tanks. These think tanks provide the "brains" of the beast that is devouring life, liberty and property in the United States. There is, for example, the Institute for Policy Studies (IPS) which is the brain center of a vast network of project groups that promote unilateral disarmament, attack free enterprise, and are active in the "Communizing" of Central America, with particular accent on El Salvador at the present time. Many of these groups working with IPS are themselves tax exempt, which means that American taxpayers are financing the destruction of their own country as well as all of the Americas. Among these tax exempt groups are the North American Congress on Latin America (NACLA), the Council on Hemispheric Affairs (WOLA), the Center for Cuban Studies and the Cuba Center. These tax exempt Marxist outfits "in turn work together with a host of committees in solidarity with the 'national liberation' struggles of countries ranging from Chile in the south to El Salvador and Guatemala in the north." This according to the authors of "The Coercive Utopians, Social Deception by America's Power Players," published by Regnery Gateway, Inc., 360 W. Superior Street, Chicago, IL 60610). Among the other important think tanks and affiliates of IPS are the National Priorities Project which concentrates on the theme that the U.S. military power is a threat to world peace (but the Soviet military power isn't), and the money spent on U.S. defense projects should be expended for "more productive social goals" (meaning socialist goals). There also is the Government Accountability Project that infiltrates the U.S. intelligence agencies, encourages government employees to "blow the whistle" on all projects the Marxists oppose. The Bay Area Institute is a San Francisco based project that specializes in propaganda, sponsors the Pacific News Service and other Marxist publications. The Transnational Institute concerns itself with international politics. Women Strike for Peace is an important anti-nuclear, unilateral disarmament movement among women, is closely tied to the Women's International League for Peace and Freedom. Affiliated but not directly connected with the IPS and the other Marxist/Socialist networks are the older organizations: American Civil Liberties Union, American Friends Service Committee, National Lawyers Guild, the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace and many, many other organizations too numerous to list in one letter.

That American taxpayers are financing their own destruction through these Marxist enterprises is bad enough. But even worse, we find our own government doing the work of the Marxists in so many areas. Through the control of the International Bankers and the multilateral lending and expropriating agencies of the Eastern Establishment, our government financed and helped build the Soviet Union into a world power. Now, at the command of the Trilateral Commission, the CFR and similar elitist cabals, the U.S. government is doing the same thing in regard to the People's Republic of China which is "modernizing," needs billions upon billions of dollars to develop itself into a world power, like the one we built for the U.S.S.R. And, in the long run, taxpayers in the Western Industrial nations, especially American taxpayers, will foot the bill. But there's another part of the world which we are helping to communize, and not enough is being said about it. We refer to Central and South America. The so-called "Invisible Government" of the United States arranged the ouster of Fulgencio Batista from Cuba, on the grounds that his government had become corrupt and dictatorial. As soon as Batista moved out, Castro and the Communists moved in and took over. (Rockefeller likes to deal with socialist governments). Years later, the United States government, through control by the Trilateral Commission, managed the ouster of Anastasio Somoza in Nicaragua, on the grounds that his government was inefficient and had not been giving due regard to the "human rights" standards set up by the United Nations. Repeat performance: as soon as Somoza went out, the SovietCuban-Sandanista gang took charge. Not much

has been written about it, but much the same thing happened in the spring of 1980 in regard to El Salvador. In 1979 Carlos Humberto Romero was President, but the promoters of Socialism found his administration to be weak and inefficient, not living up to the "human rights" standards which were the criteria by which Carter foreign policy was judged. But at this particular time there had been much criticism of outright communist action in Central America, and apparently it was decided that when Romero was moved out, the Soviet-Cuban-Sandinista bloc would not be permitted to move in directly. Instead, the supranational government of the United States would do the job itself. It was determined to force upon El Salvador the Trilateral Commission's own brand of socialism; it would out-Castro Castro. So, beginning on the morning of March 5, 1980, there occurred a nation-shaking event without precedent in New World history. a U.S.-supported and unconstitutional military-civilian junta, sent Salvadorean soldiers in battle-dress to forcibly take over the large farms and agribusinesses in El Salvador. Some 376 farms were seized, their owners ejected, and the land prepared for distribution to peasants or to be made into communes. One observer wrote:

"The detachments of soldiers were accompanied by government agronomists who had been secretly drilled for three days in a seizure plan sent from Washington by the authority of the Carter administration. . . . Everything was seized. All the crops, in the fields and in the barns. All the seed, all the farm tractors and other machinery essential to modern farming. All the owner's homes, with all their contents. "I can't even get my children's letters from a drawer at my farm," one owner said later. . . . While they were there detachments of soldiers in battle-dress, some in armored cars, surrounded the private banking and savings institutions and seized them for the state. . . . Don Bohling and Shirley Christian, staff writers for the Miami Herald on April 15, 1980, concluded an article with the statement: "The facts are that the Carter administration used the most overt intervention in Central American countries and that the intervention without fail favored the left against the free-market forces. . . . Fumblings, failures, and finally outright aid to the Marxist-led guerrillas in Nicaragua have put that nation in the power of a Marxist-dominated dictatorship close to Castro's Cuba. El Salvador's political and economic structures are wrecked . . . and stepped-up killing rages there." Wrote another correspondent: "To sum up what happened, U.S. policy-makers in 1980, using Central America's terrorist-tormented El Salvador as testing ground for a "New Diplomacy," went to the absurd length of trying to stop totalitarian socialism's onrush with a 'Made in Washington' socialism of their own." Eight months after these seizures, by November, 1980, 35,000 Salvadoreans had fled the country, most of them coming into the US. Others stayed to fight and try to reclaim their country. They are the "ultra-rightists" who support D'Aubuisson, who lost the recent election to Duarte because of Washington's support of Duarte, and who, in turn, is ready to compromise and create a coalition government with the Marxists. But the misery will continue. D'Aubuisson's party still retains a majority of members in the nation's legislative body, the Constituent Assembly. It actually abolished part of that US-backed reform program which would turn farms of more than 500 acres over to peasants (actually to peasants working for the state). The rightwing Salvadoreans find themselves fighting against the Sandanistas and opposing the U.S. government, which are supposed to be fighting against each other. And yet, "none dare call it conspiracy."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Twenty-One . . . . . May 25, 1984

## THE REGIONAL WAR THAT WANTS TO GO GLOBAL

Small events can sometimes lead to great and frightening consequences. Like the sinking of a battleship in Havana Harbor in 1898. Or the assassination of an Archduke at Sarajevo in 1914. Or the return from Munich in 1934 of a man with an umbrella speaking of "peace in our time" when there was no peace. Or more seriously, the sinking of an entire United States Battle Fleet in 1941 at Pearl Harbor. Or perhaps the sinking of oil tankers in 1984 in the Persian Gulf. As great catastrophes are judged, this last one might be called a small event, directly involving but two rather small nations, each governed by dictators who knew not how to surrender or to accept a substitute for victory. They had denominational differences, and racial differences in that one was predominantly Aryan, the other mostly Arabian. They were competitors in the oil trade, something that seemed essential to their national survival. They began to fear each other, and they went to war. It was a contained war, one that was to go on and on, neither of them able to subdue the other. Suddenly one of the dictators began to realize that he could never win a "contained" war, that the war must be "internationalized". Since there was much discontent throughout the Middle East, and because Iraqi President Saddam Hussein thought such action might rally the other Arab States to his side militarily, he decided to have his pilots use their French-supplied planes to sink oil tankers that were loading up at Iran's Kharg Island oil depot. If nothing else happened, such action would at least deprive Iran of its needed oil revenues. It might even force the Trilateral Nations to demand a halt to the war, or to join in the fighting. But what really happened was different. Iran decided to give Iraq and the Arab States a taste of the medicine that had been given them. Khomeini directed his pilots, flying U.S. planes left over when the Shah was double-crossed and deposed, to begin attacking the oil tankers that were loading in Kuwait, Bahrain and Saudi Arabia. Actually, the Iranians were more careful than the Iraqis. Having been warned that the Trilateral Nations would never permit the closing of the Straits of Hormuz, the Iranian pilots went after tankers well within the Persian Gulf, and not near the verboten straits. Both the dictators had high hopes. The Iraqis believed that sinking tankers would involve the West and the Persian Gulf States, get them actively involved so that Iran would be forced to call for a cease-fire. The Iranians on the other hand, welcomed the idea of sinking tankers as a means of spreading the revolutionary Shi'ite doctrine throughout the Arab States and, along with aid from Libya and Syria, and perhaps from the USSR as well, create a new Muslim Empire that could become earth-shaking in its power, and in its control of oil.

Since the Trilateral Nations, with the United States acting as spokesman, have promised that nothing must be done to stop the oil traffic out of the Persian Gulf, the situation becomes sticky, and dangerous. Insofar as the Reagan Administration is concerned, we might say that this potential confrontation began when the President ordered, and the Congress approved, the sending of U.S. Marines as "peacekeepers" to a nation that knew nothing of peace and had been engaged in a civil war for the past ten years. Because this is an election year there has been much controversy concerning who was to blame for that stupid and deadly mistake. President Reagan says Congress didn't back him up after the Marines had been sent to Beirut, actually done to relieve the Israelis since the invasion and occupation of Lebanon had become too costly to a country where inflation had passed the century mark and kept climbing and climbing. Congress, on the other hand, blames Reagan because he left the Marines in Beirut too long. But the argument is academic. Both were wrong

and blood is on their hands.

Favoring and catering to Israel at the expense of the Arabian oil-bearing countries has come home to roost. Alan McConagha has been covering the Middle East Situation for The Washington Times, comments that the Soviets are "picking up the pieces" in that area. He wrote: "Shortly after U.S. Marines rushed from the Beirut beaches to ships lying in wait offshore last February, the Soviets landed in Lebanon and the president of that divided country made his first visit to Damascus. As elsewhere in the Middle East, the decline of American influence . . . has provided the Soviet Union with an opportunity to tread where it once was seldom seen. The Lebanese reversal and Arab disappointment at tighter U.S. bonds with Israel gave Moscow a window through which to re-enter the Mideast dialogue from which it has been excluded since Anwar Sadat's visit to Jerusalem in 1977. U.S. policymakers now hear new talk from old friends: Saudi royalty saying they are prepared to buy Soviet arms; King Hussein of Jordan publicly urging Moscow's participation in solving the Arab-Israeli conflict. Even U.S.-oriented Egypt, which banished Soviet advisers in 1972 and expelled the Russian ambassador three years ago, recently announced that full relations with Moscow will be restored soon in the wake of increasing trade. Fading American credibility and the rise of Syria and Moscow prompted the Daily Star, Beirut's English language daily, to observe: 'By far the biggest losers have been those in the Middle East who put their trust in the United States.'"

When the Trilateralist Nations; France, Italy, England and the United States; decided to send a "peacekeeping force" to Lebanon on a hopeless mission, then withdrew in inevitable surrender, the scene was set for Soviet entrance. The Marines left Lebanon on Feb. 26. Four days later President Gemayel of Lebanon made his first visit to Damascus, the Syrian capital. A couple of weeks later the Lebanese received a high-level Soviet delegation they had ignored a year earlier. The effect on the Arab Nations was pronounced. They all began to distrust the United States, and began to make gestures of friendship toward the USSR. So that, when the war

---

#### ON-CALL TERRORISM IN WASHINGTON, D.C.

An interesting development has occurred in the Washington, DC area, where pro-Khomeini Iranian Shi'ite terrorists have been placed to render 'on-call' terrorism by command from Tehran. Mechanism for this capability has been organized during the past two years. America's capital has been targeted for crippling terrorist and sabotage raids to be delivered in a highly disciplined and carefully prepared manner. Fifty thousand Iranians live in the Washington DC area, many of whom are pro-Khomeini. ¶ A Shi'ite Muslim terrorist training center has been established outside Washington DC and 1,500 pro-Khomeini followers have been identified by security officials who are powerless to act until an actual crime has been committed. President Reagan's National Security Decision Directive 138 may change that situation in the near future. A secret training center is located at a remote and guarded site known as the Islamic Education Center, a multi-acre training area at 11200 Sevenlocks Road, Maryland. Two armed guards patrol the IEC and are relieved every two hours. Seventy Iranian Shi'ite pro-Khomeini activists live on this site. Others are brought in for training and indoctrination. ¶ An efficient Iranian intelligence service has been established by pro-Khomeini Iranians in Washington DC. There, one cab driver out of every eight is an Iranian, of which a large percentage are pro-Khomeini Shi'ites. Iranian cab drivers are used for information-collection purposes, surveillance work, and 'shadowing' or tailing. Few people realize they can be deliberately followed by a taxi, and normally are off guard because of the numerous cabs in the US capital. A number of blacks have also been recruited to supplement the terrorist network, at least one of whom has already successfully carried out an assassination mission and escaped from America. (Intelligence Digest, United Kingdom).



between Iraq and Iran began to cause the sinking of neutral ships and tankers in the Persian Gulf, the United States was not called upon for aid. Instead, offers of aid were rejected. Don Kirk of USA TODAY wrote on Tuesday, May 22: "The Reagan administration Monday weighed into the widening Persian Gulf war with a new blast against Iran and an offer of support for Saudi Arabia and other friendly nations if they want it. The State Department blamed the Iran-Iraq war on 'Iranian intransigence', even though Iraqi planes have also attacked shipping. The criticism moved the USA -- officially neutral in the war -- closer to the Iraqi position, a move sought by moderate Arab states that fear the radical Iranian government. President Reagan asked King Fahd to let the USA base planes in Saudi Arabia if needed to protect gulf shipping." And King Fahd very pointedly rejected the offer! Instead, the foreign ministers of Saudi Arabia, Kuwait, the United Arab Emirates, Bahrain, Qatar and Oman, met in Riyadh to discuss means of handling the situation without the help of the United States! Said one of them (unidentified): "To seek Western help against Iran will be a last resort." The Gulf Cooperation Council (six Arabian oil-producing states formed this council in May 1981) decided to mobilize their own forces and defend themselves without outside help. Even after this blunt refusal of Western aid, President Reagan stated in his press conference of May 23 that it was not the intention of the United States to become embroiled, unless a direct request for help was made. This after offers of help had been refused.

Next came a rebuff from King Hussein of Jordan. Last January Jordan and the US were still friendly, this despite the favored nation treatment being accorded Israel by the US, and in disregard of King Hussein's friendship with Arafat and the proposed new programs of the PLO. At that time it was decided that the US Defense Department would appropriate \$200-million for the building of an 8,000-man Jordanbased strike force, for use in the Persian Gulf region if and when such a strike force might be needed. Congress had been asked to appropriate the money for such action, but the bill had not yet reached the House floor. Suddenly, on May 23, State Department spokesman John Hughes asked Congress to forget about the Jordanese strike force proposal. King Hussein now wanted no part of that kind of help from the United States. But the administration was still trying to restore confidence with the Saudi Arabian government. Here again a deferred proposal was brought to light. A few months ago there was a proposal to sell Saudi Arabia some 1,200 shoulder-fired Stinger anti-aircraft missiles, which would be very good weapons to have on hand in case either Iraqi or Iranian planes started bombing oil tankers and other ships in the Persian Gulf. This deal was all set last March. But the Israelis heard about the proposed sale, objected to Washington. The power of the Israeli lobby can be evidenced by the fact that, last March, the sale was called off. Last Wednesday May 24th, however, in an attempt to restore some Saudi confidence in the US administration, the plan was revived and now Saudi Arabia is being asked once again to buy those Stinger anti-aircraft missiles. No response had been heard at the time of this writing. But since Saudi Arabian officials had said "no, thank you," when requested to allow US military aircraft to use Saudi air bases, it is likely that the Arabian government will no longer be interested in any such purchase. In fact, there is a proposal that similar weaponry be purchased from the USSR. It seems that the only State other than Israel anxious to accept US help is Iraq. US interests are financing the building of an oil pipeline leading from Iraq to the Gulf of Aqaba. This would permit oil tankers to sail through the Red Sea into the Gulf of Aden and into the Indian Ocean, thus avoiding the use of the Persian Gulf altogether. If and when this pipeline is completed, then Iraqi President Saddam Hussein swears that he will "demolish Kharg Island itself" and increase the attacks on tankers in the Persian Gulf. An Associated Press article of May 23 stated:

"President Saddam Hussein of Iraq on Wednesday threatened to step up his blockade of Iran's Kharg Island, while other Persian Gulf countries pushed diplomatic efforts to halt air strikes on oil shipping. 'The days are near when we will possess weapons



capable of demolishing Kharg Island itself,' Hussein told a military audience in Baghdad as he decorated a group of Iraqi army officers for distinguished action in the 44-month war with Iran. His statement drew no immediate reaction from Gulf countries who say their oil tankers have been attacked by Iran in retaliation for the Kharg blockade. . . . (President) Reagan in Washington reiterated his commitment to freedom of navigation in the Gulf, but stressed that the United States has 'not volunteered to intervene and we have not been asked'." The last half of that statement is correct. The United States has not been asked to intervene in the oil war, but the US State Department has asked to intervene indirectly. Both Iran and Iraq seem to wish that the United States would intervene, directly. Each seems to believe that only through making a regional war a global conflagration can victory be assured. They can't both be right, but they can both be wrong.

\* \* \* \* \*

As we were going to press word came that this "regional war that wants to go global" had taken a dangerous turn for the worse. The US State Department told the US Congress that Iran is planning to widen the oil war by attacking Saudi Arabian oil fields and sending suicide planes against oil tankers. House Speaker Tip O'Neill said "there is going to be an escalation of the war after June 1." He had just had a private briefing with Secretary of State George Shultz, said he could say no more on the subject, but hinted that if the US should get involved in the shooting phases of the war, we should not go it alone. We must be joined by our Trilateral partners, Britain and France. There was much the same kind of buildup just before we entered the Vietnam War, only Britain and France bowed out. It is significant that all Western sympathy is for Iraq, with Iran named as the potential enemy. However, in the early morning hours of May 25, EST, came word that the Iraqi air force had attacked a fleet of ships in the Persian Gulf, had destroyed six of the ships, presumably oil tankers. A correspondent in London reported that since Iraq is losing the war slowly but steadily, President Hussein is doing everything possible to drag the Western Powers into the conflict on his side. Whitehall believes that there'll be a call for Western help after June 1. Which, of course, is exactly what both Iraq and Iran desire; Iraq to get the US into the war on her side, Iran to get the USSR or her surrogate forces into the war on her side.

Two years ago, when this war was then almost two years old, Iraq was said to be losing, was running short of arms and military supplies. President Hussein of Iraq said at that time: "If the Soviet Union and the United States desired to stop the war they would." Obviously, neither desired to do so. Instead, Egypt sent arms to Iraq, Israel sent arms to Iran, both the USSR and the USA sent arms to both Iraq and Iran. Confusing? Soviet leaders and the US State Department's foreign oil-profit protection plan both called for a continuation of the war. Since the USSR has little money of her own, lives on US loans, it stands to reason that the oil-money monopolists who guide US foreign policy finance all sides of the Middle East conflict! But, by a kind of magic, it turns out that the people finance the oil-money monopolists! And if there is to be an escalation of this war that wants to go global, it will be these oil-money monopolists who are responsible. Because people don't want war. Only those who profit from want wars them. The blood of millions is on their hands.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Twenty-Two . . . . . June 1, 1984

## **THE TENTH INTERNATIONAL ECONOMIC SUMMIT**

Each springtime the Elitists of the International Establishment arrange an International Economic Summit. The heads of state and government of the Industrial Nations of Western Europe, Japan and America are commanded to appear at some pre-designated spot to discuss the world's economic situation and collaborate with each other in the carrying out of the orders mandated by the International Establishment. June 7-9 will mark the tenth such Summit, to be held in London. Last year there was much fanfare accompanying the event because the Summit was held at Williamsburg, Virginia, the city rebuilt by the Rockefellers. This year, however, there has been little mention of the event in the American press. This meeting that shapes the financial and economic conditions of the coming year is overshadowed by the visit of "a first-line Irishman" to the home of one of his ancestors in the little town of Ballyporeen, County Tipperary, Ireland, population 400. Then there is an emotional D-Day commemoration on the windswept bluffs of Normandy on June 6, this to be followed by the Summit in London. In giving greater coverage to the visits to Ireland and Normandy than to the meeting in London is justified in that nothing new or newsworthy is going to happen at the Summit meeting. Everything has been prepared beforehand, including the speeches, and the only real importance of the meeting lies in the fact that the heads of state and government need to get together to talk about how they are going to cooperate with each other in carrying out the "suggestions" that have been laid before them by their real bosses, the Elitists of the International Establishment. A historical review seems in order by way of explanation.

In 1968 Henry Owen of the Brookings Institution, one of the Eastern Establishment's most important think tanks, declared that "It is becoming increasingly clear that the modern industrial nation-state is simply not adequate to the needs of the day. (It) has come to the end of the road. . . is anachronistic and a hindrance to the development of a new world order." He proposed that in the place of independent nation-states there should be created a "Trilateral Concert of Powers" including the nation-states of Western Europe, Japan and America, i.e., the United States and Canada. This new "concert of powers," said Owen, should address itself to four purposes: 1) a redistribution of the earth's wealth; 2) creation of a single international currency for the world controlled by the International Monetary Fund, which would become a world central bank similar to the Federal Reserve System, but on a global scale; 3) removal of all nationalistic economic barriers to so-called "free trade"; 4) stepped-up efforts to encourage the flow of private investment to developing countries. Owen went on to state that the eventual objective of these Trilateral Powers would be to merge with the Soviet Union and the East European Nations that are also contributing to international economic programs.

Later, Zbigniew Brzezinski, another protege of David Rockefeller, echoed exactly the same program that had been blueprinted by Henry Owen. The Rockefeller elitists accepted the program and this led to the creation of the Trilateral Commission in 1973. There already was in existence the powerful Council on Foreign Relations, of which Rockefeller was chairman of the board. But the purposes of the CFR, according to its own statement, are to "break new ground in the consideration of international issues, to help shape American foreign policy, . . . to provide continuing leadership for the conduct of our foreign relations; and to inform and stimulate the Council's membership, as well as to reach a wider audience, through publications and other means." The Trilateral Commission has a different but complimentary role:

"to foster closer cooperation among these three [Trilateral] regions on common problems. It seeks to improve public understanding of such problems, to support proposals for handling them jointly, and to nurture habits and practices of working together among these [Trilateral] regions." So they say. But in actual practice their purposes go beyond their statements. The Council on Foreign Relations is a national organization which cooperates with similar national organizations in other countries, the most important of which is the Royal Institute of International Affairs (Chatham House) in London. This global network of "national" organizations is interested in creating a World Government. In the promotion of that aim the CFR has gained control of the direction of American foreign policy, control of the issue of American currency, and works through control of education, through control of the communications media, through the churches and public agencies to train the people into acceptance of the New World Order which it is building, in cooperation with its counterparts in other countries. It has no hesitation in cooperating with international Communism whenever it suits its or their purposes.

The Trilateral Commission, on the other hand, is an international organization. It is not concerned with politics as such, but concentrates almost exclusively in the areas of international economics and international finance. Its membership was selected by invitation of David Rockefeller. Only members of the top echelon of the Power Elite were invited, save in the case of some politicians that could be used for special purposes, such as Jimmy Carter and George Bush. The Trilateral Commission has its cooperating international organizations; primarily the Rothschild influenced, Paris based Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD), the Bilderbergers, the Atlantic Council, etc. These organizations are concerned with the economic management of the world. They don't care whether a state is communist, socialist, democratic, oligarchic, monarchic, or whatever. It's all the same to them, except that, as David Rockefeller has said, it's easier for him to deal with a socialist state. Ultimately, however, the elitists in these power groups want to bring about the surrender of national independence and the merger and consolidation of all nations into one New World Order. In such an Order, the United States would become merely an administrative department taking its orders from a world government. Since these elitists also believe that economic competition (free enterprise and private property held by individuals other than themselves) is the root cause of their troubles, that New World Order must be a Socialist New World Order. In the building of this Order the CFR and its affiliates are concerned with the politics of its creation, while the Trilateral Commission and its international affiliates are concerned with the economics of the creation. So, the two complement each other, work together, have the same boss, and use Communism as an ally in their march toward the New International Economic World Order.

In their desire for the new economic order, the elitists knew that at least for a time they would have to work with the established governments of the nation-states which they sought to destroy. Most of their programs would require legislative acts or executive orders to make them successful. Therefore, they decided that an Annual International Economic Summit was necessary, in order to keep the governments of these nation-states under control. The tenth in the series of economic summits begins in London on June 7, 1984. The reason for these summits was explained by a special report that was published in April of 1977, just before Jimmy Carter went to the third economic to be held the next month in London. This report was the work of Henry Fowler, Goldman Sachs & Co.; Miriam Camp, CFR; Emilio Collado, Exxon; Richard Gardner, former Ambassador to Italy; William McChesney Martin, Federal Reserve Board; Charles W. Robison, Kuhn, Loeb; Frank Southard, IMF; Philip Trezise, Brookings Institution; John Tuthill, Atlantic Institute; and Marina V.N. Whitman, professor of economics, University of Pittsburgh. The report they prepared begins as follows: "The economic summit meeting in London on May 7 and 8 (1977)...of the key industrial democracies...provides an opportunity to

Inaugurate an orderly and far reaching process of harmonizing their economic policies....The nations represented at that meeting form the core of the International economic system." The report goes on to state that "The industrialized democratic nations should, in their efforts to harmonize their economic policies, act whenever possible within the framework of existing International Institutions, or adaptations of such Institutions....To these ends existing International economic organizations, notably OECD and IMF, should be used to play a more effective role." (Emphasis added). In order for the program laid out by this report to be carried out, each nation would have to begin transferring its economic and political sovereignty to such International bodies as the Trilateral Commission, OECD, IMF, World Bank, GATT, etc. This process of transfer began in 1977 and is still underway. So that, as we wrote just before the Ninth Summit was held at Williamsburg:

Policy making in this age of Trilateralism has been shifted from Congress and the Federal Administration to the supranational summits which are controlled and directed by the internationalist elite of the Western world. Ronald Reagan bears the title of President of the United States; but in reality he's the general manager of a regional subsidiary of a supranational institution.

How economic and political sovereignty is being transferred from national governments to a developing Regional World Authority can be illustrated by a Trilateral Commission Report (#25) issued just before the Ninth International Economic Summit held at Williamsburg last year. Titled Sharing International Responsibilities, the Report asks and then tries to answer four central questions. The questions follow. "1) Why should Japan, North America, and Western Europe share responsibilities?...In what arenas -- military, economic, political, scientific, and cultural -- can the interests of each region be advanced more effectively by collective action than by going it alone? 2) How broad or narrow a partnership should the trilateral nations strive for? 3) How should responsibilities be shared? 4) Can the trilateral partners sustain the minimum levels of cooperation necessary to achieve vital common objectives?" The answers given point to interdependence, to the transfer of economic and political authority from the nation-states to what amounts to a developing Regional World Government. As was correctly stated in Futurewatch: "The International Establishment has prepared an almost-socialized America to be merged with an already-socialized European Community -- later to be joined with communized Russia and China. The subversion of America to these aims is obvious when one examines seriously the legislation, influence and propaganda of the last forty years. Even President Kennedy, on July 4, 1962 showed his loyalty to one-world government in his 'Declaration of inter-dependence'-- not in-dependence! The International Establishment ordered a new constitution for America entitled 'New States of America' prepared by the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions...and funded by \$21 million from the Ford Foundation. A more ambitious endeavor is the 'Constitution for the World' - also prepared by the Ford Foundation in 1965. All the plans have been clearly written and explained in the conspirators' publications emanating principally from their huge tax-free foundations." ("Futurewatch," written by the editors of "Globescan," Paris, Geneva, U.S. service center, 1545 New York Ave., NE, Washington, DC 20002.)

The foregoing should explain what these annual International Economic Summits are all about. But this year the summit is presented with an unusual and greater problem than was expected. The Megabankers are in trouble. They have loaned so much to nations that find it impossible to repay even the interest on their loans, that new ways must be found to get the people of the Trilateral Nations, already overburdened by taxation, to pick up the bills. Following a course previously pursued by Argentina, the Bolivian government announced on May 30 that it couldn't meet the interest payments on its debts to Western banks. Previously David Lascelles had written in the Financial Times of London: "As the latest rumblings in Argentina show, the world

debt crisis is far from over....The repudiation by a major Latin American creditor of its multibillion dollar debts would deal a crippling blow because of the sheer size of the sums involved." Yet the Wall Street Journal of May 14 commented: "A group of West European banks last week brushed aside all memories of sick Polish loans and cheerfully had another go at the roulette wheel with a new \$250 million loan to the Soviet Union....The latest European plunge eastward coincided with some other news....the Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD) in Paris and the Bank for International Settlements (BIS) in Basel revealed that the Soviets already owed the West more than \$28.7 billion as of last June....The Soviet subsidy loan level, never before acknowledged by the lending countries, raises an interesting question for Europe's political and business leaders: When did taxpayers in the lending countries ever decide to subsidize communism?" A strange question since American taxpayers have been subsidizing communism for over fifty years, without ever having agreed to do so! Some of the debts owed the West are startling, because the West's leaders are meeting in London this week to be told just how they are going to force the taxpayers of Japan, Western Europe and America to pay those bills? According to the WSJ, the six countries with the biggest bills are Brazil, nearly \$67 billion; Mexico, \$65 billion; USSR, nearly \$29 billion; Argentina, \$26 billion; Spain, \$25 billion, and Venezuela, \$24 billion. Then there is the domestic loss of the Continental National Bank & Trust Company in Chicago, which the federal government is going to take care of in order to keep the bank afloat. And on May 30 the bank's manager announced that the government would have to keep giving it money permanently to keep its doors open to the public. While fifteen smaller U.S. banks had failed, without federal aid; the Treasury Department underwrote the Argentine interest payments, is expected to underwrite the Bolivian interest payments, and also is bailing out the Continental Bank of Chicago because it is America's eighth largest bank and the megabanking associates can't afford to let it fail! It should be remembered that our government has no money of its own, so must borrow and use taxpayers' money to bail out governments and banks.

\*\*\*\*\*

We returned to our Native Land in 1945 after 20 years of residence overseas, and began to learn of the condition into which our Republic had fallen. A friend told us, "Things must get worse before they can get better." The years have proved him a prophet. But now there appears a glimmer of hope. Paul Weyrich, as head of the bipartisan Committee for the Survival of a Free Congress, is in contact with a great number of Christian and conservative leaders. He writes in the current issue of American Opinion: "The great crises our country faces today may be more dangerous for all Americans than ever before in our history....All of the worrisome trends may continue, and we could be in for the most difficult period in our national history. And yet there are some signs, extremely important signs, that things are moving in our direction in significant ways." He discusses those signs and ends his article by quoting from a political novel written ten years ago by Allen Drury:

"Not the easy certainty. Not the painless assurance. Not the comfortable guarantee. Just - the promise. That, perhaps, was all that the American experiment, all that any experiment in human governance that sprang from essentially decent motives, could hold out - the promise of joy. A promise always elusive, always fleeting, never quite captured, never quite achieved, here today, gone tomorrow, back again next day - If you kept working and struggling and, above all, if you never gave up; if you hung on and kept trying, all of you, unto the last generation. . . ."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Twenty-Three. . . . . June 8, 1984

## **THE LOST LEGACY OF ROGER SHERMAN**

In 1751 there were no United States, only 13 British Colonies. In one of them, the Colony of Connecticut, Roger and William Sherman operated a general store. One of their customers, James Battle, ran up a bill of 129 Pounds Sterling, quite a bill in those days. When pressed for payment, Battle paid the bill, not in stable Connecticut currency, but in depreciated Rhode Island currency. The Shermans took a financial beating and they sued. Roger Sherman wrote: ". . . to impose Rhode Island Bills of Credit In Payment for Debts In this Colony, when the creditor never agreed to take them, and that without my allowance for the depreciation, would take away Man's Estate and wrong him of his just and righteous dues without either Law or Reason." Nevertheless, the Shermans lost the case. Battle reasoned that because people commonly permitted the currencies of these other Colonies to intermingle with their own, regardless of the differences in the purchasing power of each, the Court should force the Sherman Brothers to accept his payment in Rhode Island "Reserve Notes." The Court agreed and the Sherman Brothers were defrauded. But Roger Sherman never forgot. He battled for the rest of his life against the use of paper bills of credit and other financial instruments that were not redeemable in gold and silver coin.

A quarter of a century later, Roger Sherman was one of five patriots who were appointed to write a "Declaration of Independence." They were Thomas Jefferson, John Adams, Benjamin Franklin, Robert Livingston and Roger Sherman. Jefferson wrote, the other four polished and suggested alterations, the Continental Congress approved, and the Declaration of Independence was published on July 4, 1776. Roger Sherman, in signing the document, probably remembered quite well how that Court decision had robbed him of his private property.

When the American patriots had won their personal liberty and their national independence, came the time for the writing of a constitution, called "The Articles of Confederation." Once again, Roger Sherman was called upon to represent the State of Connecticut in this work. This was in 1781. But here a trap was discovered too late. Roger Sherman as well as other signers wrote into the document the power of Congress to print paper money, and gave the States the right to compel its citizens to accept it in payment of debts. As a result there developed a kind of economic chaos. George Washington wrote to James Madison, explaining what Madison already knew, that ". . . the wheels of government are clogged, and we are descending into a vale of confusion and darkness. No day was ever more clouded than the present. We are fast verging to anarchy and confusion." These lines were written on the eve of the convening of the Constitutional Convention in 1787. Washington and other patriots had seen that in just six years, the trade and commerce of the new American Republic were floundering in a sea of fluctuating-value paper currency. But it was Roger Sherman, twice bitten by "bills of credit" and unredeemable paper currency, who knew the reasons and provided the answers. As a delegate to the Constitutional Convention representing Connecticut, it was he who insisted that two important clauses concerning money be included in the new Constitution that was being written. The first of these became a part of Article I, Section 8:

The Congress shall have the power . . . to coin money, regulate the value thereof and of foreign coin, and fix the standard of weights and measures;...

This provision has been violated by Congress, its powers regarding money having



been transferred to a cabal of international bankers under the title The Federal Reserve Corporation. In every State there are patriotic groups working to repair this violation of the Constitution by forcing the U.S. Congress, through the power of State Legislatures, to rescind the unconstitutional Federal Reserve Act, and replace Federal Reserve notes with honest money. The second clause which Roger Sherman authored and had placed in the Constitution, will be found in Article I, Section 10:

No State shall . . . coin money, emit bills of credit, make anything but gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts; . . . (emphasis added).

This provision is presently being violated by every State in the Union every time its officers accept our "managed currency" instead of "gold and silver coin" in payment of taxes, licenses, etc. ". . . the unsung hero of our American way of life, was this Roger Sherman. He had inserted into our Constitution those financial and economic safeguards and the actual American right to have gold and silver coin as our money. As important as the rights against unlawful search and seizure and the right to remain silent and not testify against yourself was the right to have a reliable medium of exchange. No longer could the States issue 'Bills of Credit' and compel its citizens to accept them as Tender for debts. More significant, if the Congress of the United States ever ceased in coining gold and silver coin, thus causing these coins to stop circulating, the States would be unable to compel their citizens to pay any debts, public or private. Do you see that? It was to be the States, through the Congress, that kept the Federal Government coining gold and silver to preserve interstate commerce and ultimately the Union itself." (Nord Davis, Jr., in "Off-the-Cuff," March, 1984. P.O.Box 129, Tipton, N.C. 28781).

One other important part of Roger Sherman's legacy to posterity concerns what historians refer to as "the Connecticut Compromise." When the Founding Fathers were writing into the Constitution provisions for the separation of powers between the executive, legislative and judicial departments, and between the National and the State Governments, the question of how to construct the legislative branch posed a serious problem. The thirteen States varied greatly in size and in population. How could they be given equal representation in the Congress? New Jersey, as a spokesman for the smaller States threatened to wreck the Convention by demanding a unicameral legislature in which all States would have equal representation. The smaller States logically feared unequal representation in the National Government otherwise. There was a stalemate because the larger States wouldn't accept any such arrangement. Roger Sherman and Oliver Ellsworth of Connecticut provided the answer. There would be two Houses; a House of Representatives whose members

---

As David Rockefeller recently undertook a little excursion into communist-controlled Angola, he made this noteworthy pronouncement: "Business relations with Marxists pose no difficulties at all for us." Several readers have asked us about the Economic Empire over which Rockefeller really rules. . . To the participating companies belong Chase Manhattan, First National City Bank, Chemical Bank, First National Bank of Chicago, Metropolitan Life, the Equitable, and New York Life. Besides this the Rockefeller group by way of stock ownership has a controlling interest in Standard Oil of New Jersey, Standard Oil of Indiana, Mobil Oil and Marathon Oil. Through Chase Manhattan and his other New York banks Rockefeller owns stocks worth 23 billion (sic) dollars in companies such as Pan-American Airways, Eastern Airlines, United Airlines, IBM, AT&T, Allied Chemicals, Anaconda Copper and CBS. All in all the Rockefeller Finance-group controls either through stock-ownership or in conjunction with directorships in the seven controlling financial companies 20% of the total American banking industry, 20% of all American industry, half of the American petroleum industry, and more than 25% of the private American investments in Africa, Asia, and Latin America. (F. Sanders, "The Moneychanger," P. O. Box 241203, Memphis, TN 38124. Monthly Newsletter; \$32 per year.)



would be elected by the citizens of each State; the number of Members to be in proportion to the number of citizens in the State. The upper House, or Senate, would be composed of two Senators from each State, regardless of its size or number of citizens. The Senators would not be elected by the people, but would be elected by the State Legislatures. Thus there would be a House representing the States, and a House representing the people. All the States and their citizens were satisfied with this Constitutional arrangement. But at the turn of the 20th century came "The Spillers." In an effort to "make the world safe for democracy" it seemed appropriate first to make the United States itself into a democracy. So, along with the income tax amendment, the Federal Reserve Act and provisions for the establishment of tax-free foundations, came also the Seventeenth Amendment, which destroyed the House of the States by having the Senators elected directly by the people, as were the Representatives. That's how our Constitutional Representative Republic began to become a Democracy. And the Nation had taken a giant step toward becoming a Socialist State.

But, getting back to those "silver and gold" clauses which Roger Sherman caused to have written into the Constitution; it is significant that James Madison, called "the father of the Constitution," also understood the economic chaos and political danger that paper currency had brought to the new Republic. In "Federalist Paper # 44" he wrote:

The loss which America has sustained from the pestilential effects of paper money on the necessary confidence between man and man, and the necessary confidence in the public councils, on the industry and morals of the people, and on the character of republican government, constitutes an enormous debt against the States chargeable by this unadvised measure, which must long remain...an accumulation of guilt..."

Just nine months after the Constitution had been ratified, ending the issue of unredeemable paper currency, The Pennsylvania Gazette, on December 16, 1789, commented editorially:

Since the federal constitution has removed all danger of our having a paper tender, our trade is advanced fifty percent. Our monied people can trust their cash abroad, and have brought their coin into circulation.

But the International Bankers of that day didn't care for the American "silver and gold coin" system, and worked against it from the very beginning. So that, just 47 years after the ratification of the Constitution, President Andrew Jackson in his Annual Message to Congress, on December 5, 1837, found it necessary to remind Congress that:

It was the purpose of the [Constitutional] Convention to establish a currency consisting of the precious metals. These were adopted by a permanent rule excluding the use of a perishable medium of exchange, such as certain agricultural commodities recognized by the Statutes of some States as tender for debts, or the still more pernicious expedient of paper currency.

It is this "pernicious expedient of paper currency," called Federal Reserve notes, unredeemable and commanded to be used in the payment of debts, which is still with us. "Some who read this will think to themselves, 'What difference does all this make?' I am sure that Roger Sherman, when he was defrauded at age 30, wondered the same things. Why should I take time away from my business to work for a stable currency? Why not just go over to Rhode Island with some good Connecticut money and exchange it for the Rhode Island money and bring it back and make my neighbors and customers accept it in payment of debt? Why, Sherman could have made a small fortune exchanging money...The only time that Jesus was ever recorded as using violence was against those who 'changed money' for a profit."

(Nord Davis, Jr. op. cit.)

Regarding the second part of Roger Sherman's legacy to posterity, Congress was never given the power to print money, for there is no way to regulate the intrinsic value of a piece of paper, regardless of whose picture is printed on it. Right in the context of coining money, and regulating the value thereof, we have the fixing of standards of weights and measures. Trade and commerce can not increase except in the presence of a stable medium of monetary exchange, a standard by which goods and services can be "weighed and measured." Today we are hearing the prophets of doom tell us that "the wheels of government are clogged, and we are descending into a vale of confusion and darkness...and verging to anarchy and confusion."

T. Tupper Saussy wrote in The Miracle on Main Street (a book now going into it's sixth printing; 158 pages, paperback, \$7.00): "Contemporary verbal sketches of Roger Sherman, the delegate from Connecticut who was the author of those monumental 17 words (No State shall make any thing but gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts), depict him as a learned man, steeped in historical knowledge but immensely bashful due to stammering speech and a physical awkwardness. He was born in 1721 in Massachusetts and learned farming and shoemaking from his father. His formal education consisted of just two years in his youth; he filled out the rest independently. He published almanacs based on his own astronomical calculations, and included both original and classical poetry. He operated his own general store. At the age of 31 he wrote a searing indictment of paper money, A caveat Against Injustice; Or, An Enquiry into the Evil Consequences of a Fluctuating Medium of Exchange. In 1776, at the age of 45, Roger Sherman was elected Judge of the Superior Court in New Haven, Connecticut, serving the office with distinction until 1788. He was the only American to sign all four historic documents: the Continental Association of 1774, the Declaration of Independence, the Articles of Confederation, and the United States Constitution. Renowned for his high intelligence and unswerving honesty, Roger Sherman was described by John Adams 'as honest as an angel and as firm in the cause of American Independence as Mount Atlas.' In 1791 he was elected to the U.S. Senate where he served until his death in 1793. This quiet, humble, awkward man who farmed, educated himself, worked with his hands and his mind making shoes and poetry, making astronomical and economic calculations, making law and justice, is completely unknown to all but a handful of early American historians. Yet, if Judge Sherman hadn't stood up that hot August afternoon in Philadelphia and uttered Article I, Section 10, America would have been an endless series of banana republics, regime after regime printing itself out of existence. Thank God we're rediscovering those 17 words at this late date, hopefully in time to avert the tragedy that is sure to envelop us if we should choose to remain blind to them." Those 17 words, plus the 25 words in Section 8 of Article I are as a paraphrase of a Biblical commandment, the violation of which meant the destruction of many a Nation in those times, including Israel itself, and in our time perhaps our own Nation: "Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small. Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small. But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee." (Deuteronomy 25:13-15). Let us thank the Lord that the words have been rediscovered, and pray that it is not too late.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Twenty-Four . . . . . June 15, 1984

## THE STRATEGY OF "MANAGED CONFLICT"

President Woodrow Wilson, who was one of the tools of the "Elite" through his alter ego Col. House, once made the revealing statement: "Some of the biggest men in the United States in the field of commerce and manufacturing know that there is a power so organized, so subtle, so complete, so pervasive that they had better not speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation of it." In explaining how this organized power operates to gain its ends, researcher Antony Sutton wrote: "There is no question that the so-called establishment in the U.S. uses managed conflict. The practice of managing crises to bring about a favorable outcome, that is, favorable to the elite, is freely admitted in the literature of, for example, The Trilateral Commission." This "Conflict Management" is made possible by the elite through the use of the Hegelian Dialectic. Explained in oversimplified terms, this Hegelian Dialectic is based on the idea that there is always a condition of "changing times" throughout history, that these continuing "changes" come about - or are brought about - because there is a situation or condition called the thesis, which is challenged by an opposite situation or condition called the antithesis. These come into conflict - or are brought into conflict - and the result is a new and different situation or condition called the synthesis. The idea of both the elitists and the Marxists is that the eventual synthesis will be The New World Order. If these intermediate conflicts between thesis and antithesis can be managed and controlled, then the resulting synthesis will become one step forward on the march toward the desired New World Order. This is all explained and documented clearly and irrefutably in Antony Sutton's series of booklets dealing with "The Order," which he insists, with documentation, is the real conspiracy. For those who haven't read the series, there are three already published: "An Introduction to The Order," "How The Order Controls Education," and "How The Order Creates War and Revolution." One book, \$11.45. Two or more books, \$8.50 each, postpaid. Order from Research Publications, P.O.Box 39850, Phoenix AZ 85069.

Dr. Sutton is one of the few researchers who has had the courage to point out that history, especially since the turn of the 20th century, can be explained fully only if the Hegelian Dialectic is understood to be the guiding light of the elitists as well as the Marxists. They both believe that managed conflict can create predetermined history. And that they therefore create and manage crises, usually to a predetermined conclusion. Examples include the financing and developing of the USSR to form an antithesis to the thesis of finance capitalism; the similar financing of Nazism to create a conflict between Communism and National Socialism, the synthesis being the establishment of the United Nations. Other major events which brought about managed conflicts: The mysterious sinking of the Battleship Maine in Havana Harbor, which laid the groundwork for the entrance of the US into the intrigues and conflicts of the Old World; The sinking of the Lusitania which was used as a weapon for bringing the US into World War I; The sinking of an entire US war fleet at Pearl Harbor to force the US into World War II, the result of which, among other things, brought about the continuing managed conflict between the USSR and the US; The created conflict between North and South Korea; the alleged firing upon US Destroyers in the Gulf of Tonkin to embroil the US in the Vietnam War; Presently the managed conflicts in the Middle East, in Central America, in Africa, and the current building up of the Peoples Republic of China in a seemingly vain attempt to create a conflict between the USSR and the PRC, and so on and on. To cite an example of how the elitists who control finance capitalism can collaborate with the

---

---

## THE WEATHER WAR CONTINUES

"Spring weather in the middle of winter, winter weather in the middle of spring, torrential rains, floodings, tornadoes, earthquakes; you name it, we've had it." So we began our DBR #21 of May 27, 1983. The report seems as timely today as when we wrote it over a year ago. Weatherwise, conditions have remained the same: terrible, devastating, over much of the world and especially North America. Under the title "The Weather War Revisited," we wrote that on February 4, 1983, the first direct encounter in the weather war began. For the first time Soviet and American electromagnetic cycles met each other and as a result opened the first battle of the weather war. Our first report came from Dr. Andrew Michrovski, an expert in the Canadian State Department and head of an organization called "Planetary Association for Clean Energy" (PACE). His report was verified by Tom Bearden who had done extensive research and successful development of discoveries first suggested by Nikola Tesla. The Soviet scientists utilized Tesla's experiments with ELF (extra-low frequency) weather modification and earthquake control. They developed a magnetic field which created "standing waves". Coming late on the scene, American scientists countered with different frequencies, but still utilizing the Tesla patents. The two "standing waves" of different ELFs encountered each other, and the havoc engendered by a weather war began; has continued to this day because of disruptions in the traditional weather channels which circumnavigate the globe annually. Without any explanation of how ELF waves had started it all, USA Today of June 12 called it a "weather balancing act" and wrote: "Cool temperatures in the West and heat in the East . . . are both results of the atmosphere's efforts to balance temperatures . . . causing deep waves in the jet stream - the river of high-altitude winds that tops the boundary between cool and warm air." A better explanation might have been given if it had been recalled that Zbigniew Brzezinski, National Security Director under Carter, wrote in his book "Between Two Ages:" that "Methods of weather modification can be applied to engender extended periods of drought or storms and thereby to weaken the capacity of a nation and to force the acceptance of the demands of opponents. . . . Space and weather control have replaced Suez and Gibraltar as key elements of strategy." Possibly following Brzezinski's lead, the Trilateral Commission issued an official report titled "Collaboration with Communist Countries in Managing Global Problems." Nine areas of "collaboration" were mentioned, among them "areas of weather modification and earthquake control." As early as 1979 Dr. Michrovski's organization (PACE) had commented that the US government had joined the Soviet Union in transmitting ELF weather modification signals" and "It appears that these new ELF emissions are already influencing the weather. Jet streams approaching the original standing wave and the secondary ones appear to be deflected, and when accompanied by moist air systems, cause substantial precipitation." Also tornadoes, temperature changes, floods and droughts. That old saying about nobody ever doing anything about the weather is no longer true. While people are dreaming of star-wars, they'd better begin thinking about weather-wars before it's too late to save farms and homes.

P.S. On May 16, 1984 US Defense Secretary Weinberger officially confirmed the stationing of Soviet Tesla-type weapons in the neighborhood of Saryshagan. Thomas Bearden (op. cit.) had previously reported on the Soviet activities in Saryshagan in "Tesla's Secret and the Soviet Tesla Weapons."

P.P.S. - F. Sanders, who informed us of Weinberger's statement, comments: "It is not understandable that even physicists know hardly anything about Tesla, that they want to pass off 'Weather-war', 'energy weapons', and 'tachyon converters' etc. as science fiction." Our comment: "As FDR said during his reign, perhaps it was planned that way."

hierarchy that controls International Communism, in the creation and control of a managed conflict, let us consider the case of Angola.

Have you considered how comfortably and profitably elitist industry and revolutionary Marxism get along, living together as they do in Angola? Consider the careful buildup that preceded this marriage of convenience. Angola became a Portuguese Colony in 1575. For almost 300 years it existed, more as a province than a colony. Unlike the areas colonized by the Dutch, British, Germans, French, Belgians, and Spanish governments, Angola was a kind of Portugal away from home; somewhat like Hawaii was to the United States before it became one of the States. There was peace, little trouble, a nice place to visit and even live. That is, until the elitist planners began destroying all the colonies and extraterritorial possessions of all the empires except those to be taken over by the USSR. There was yet another strike against Angola: It bordered on the Republic of South Africa which, like the Republic of the United States, was doomed to alien expropriation because of its measureless material resources. In accordance with the program called "managed conflict" it seemed expedient to the elitists and the Communists that Angola should become a Marxist State. But the USSR didn't do the job. The elitists, through their control of the US State Department, did it for them. In the third of Antony Sutton's series on "The Order," the author publishes extracts from a memorandum recording a conversation, dated April 2, 1962, between President John Kennedy, Secretary of State Dean Acheson, and McGeorge Bundy. They were discussing US policy toward Angola and Dean Acheson said: "The President then asked me why I was so sure that there was no room for negotiations under the present conditions. I said that, as he perhaps knew, we had in fact been subsidizing Portugal's enemies [the Communists-Ed.], and that they strongly suspected this, although they could not prove it. . . ." In other words, our government, under elitist control, was officially opposing the Communist take-over of Angola, while covertly subsidizing the Communist take-over of Angola! To carry out the alleged anti-Communist policy, in 1975 the US made a military drive into Angola in conjunction with South Africa. But at a crucial point, just before the campaign might have succeeded, the US called off its assistance to South Africa. The South African forces had to retire without completing the drive to de-Communize Angola. Compare this US action with the Bay of Pigs operation, when official military support was provided at the beginning, then cut off at a crucial point, leaving the patriotic Cubans to surrender to Castro or die (or both). Compare also the mysterious dealings of Kissinger in cutting off American participation in Vietnam. Or the pullout of U.S. Marines (who should never have been there in the first place) in Lebanon. Managed conflict to create predetermined history according to utilization of the Hegelian Dialectic, is what they call it.

In the case of Angola, the resulting synthesis: Angola is a Marxist country under the control of Cuban troops who are engaged in protecting and supporting the activities of 17 Western oil companies and other multinational corporations, including Allied Chemical, Boeing Aircraft, General Electric - and Bechtel Corporation, Secretary of State Shultz and Secretary of Defense Weinberger being on loan from Bechtel. Gulf Oil Corporation heads the list of 17 oil companies operating in Marxist Angola, including Texaco, Petrofina, Mobil, Cities Service, Marathon, Union Texas, etc. All the companies cooperating with the Communists who intend to use that country as an invasion point into South Africa when the time is ripe; just another example of use of the Hegelian Dialectic to bring about managed conflict to create predetermined history, and to further the establishment of the New World Order.

We can observe the same tactics being employed in Central America and the Caribbean: a public show of cleaning out the Communists in Grenada, but undercover assistance to the Marxists in all other areas. In 1980 the Trilateral Commission controlled Carter Administration forced an American-designed brand of socialism upon El Salvador, while pretending to aid the country in fighting off the Cubans and the

Sandinistas. Now a modicum of assistance is given to El Salvador in its fight against Communism; but at the same time the CIA contrives the sure election of Socialist Duarte, who will "manage the conflict" through compromise with the Sandinistas, ending with the creation of the synthesis desired by the Rockefeller Cabal! There is open praise for the wounded Pastora, "Commander Zero", who is not a reformed Communist, but merely a disgruntled one who dislikes the way the Sandinistas are running Nicaragua. Nord Davis, Jr., a keen observer of Latin American affairs, writes: "As of January, 1984, the CIA, under direct control of Vice President (George) Bush, had ordered all funds withheld from any Nicaraguan CONTRO (anti-Communist) group that is not directly under the command of the Communist Commandante Cero (Pastore) and his organization ARDE. Of the more than \$100 million spent by Reagan in Nicaragua, there has yet to be one effective military raid against the Sandinistas. (Meanwhile) Nicaragua, under the Hammer and Sickle, is exporting revolution all over the region - with the covert help of the Reagan Administration. . . ." Managed conflict to create predetermined history.

\*\*\*\*\*

When dealing in terms usually associated with dialectical materialism (monopoly capitalist or international communist economics), it is best to use the terms originally coined by Hegel and improved by Marx: of a created thesis being brought into conflict with a created antithesis, these being managed in such a way as to bring about a predetermined synthesis. However, when we speak in everyday political terms, simpler words are used. We refer to the right and the left. And, just as the Elite Order controls both monopoly capitalism and international communism (thesis and antithesis), it also controls and manages what we are taught to understand as the right and the left, uses them as tools in the building of The New World Order. In his Tragedy And Hope the late Carroll Quigley commented on the situation at the time when J.P. Morgan headed the International Establishment: "To Morgan, all political parties were simply organizations to be used, and the firm always was careful to keep a foot in all camps. Dwight Morrow and other partners were allied with the Republicans; Russell C. Leffingwell was allied with the Democrats; Grayson Murphy was allied with the extreme right; and Thomas W. Lamont was allied with the Left. . . . Unfortunately, we do not have space here for this great and untold story, but it must be remembered that what we do say is part of a much larger picture."

All things have remained the same; only the names have changed and the controls have become even firmer. So that the Elite Order has absolute control of both the National Republican and the National Democratic Parties. We have recently witnessed a meaningless race between three men who call themselves Democrats. Meaningless because it is obvious that, unless there be Divine intervention, Reagan has been chosen to continue in office. He has made his deal with the Establishment. As Lawrence Patterson wrote in his June A Monthly Lesson In Criminal Politics: "They've got Reagan under their thumb...the President has already endorsed a thorough-going review of the tax system with an eye to a total revamping. This is indeed a total collapse of Presidential policy and commitments! ...The President's reelection is guaranteed - but his policies have been reversed without the public realizing it. That's why they need him." If you insist on voting, consider a write-in vote for President and Vice President, and really help those who will represent your State and your District. Politically, there's no other way we can win.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Twenty-Five . . . . . June 22, 1984

## OUR TOTALITARIAN FOURTH BRANCH

". . . In the course of time the federal government built the biggest bureaucratic machine the world has ever seen. On a scale kings of England never dreamed of, it has erected multitudes of new offices and sent forth swarms of officers to harass our people and eat out our substance. We call them bureaucrats. No American today is safe from federal bureaucrats. If you eat, drink, breathe air, dress, work, play, go to school, drive, read, watch TV, listen to radio, travel, own a house, rent an apartment, operate a farm, run a business, buy, sell, advertise, publish, spend money, save money, borrow money, invest, ship goods, import and export, use the mails, have children, get sick, or grow old, you are automatically in the grasp of at least one major federal bureau, and within reach of scores or hundreds more. If you think you can escape by dying, you haven't reckoned on the ultimate bureau, the Internal Revenue Service."

So writes George Roche, President of Hillsdale College, whose latest book, America By The Throat, details and documents "The Stranglehold of Federal Bureaucracy" which that fourth branch of our federal government holds over every American. Publication date is July 5, 1984, price is \$14.95, and if you want a copy you'd better write to the publisher, Devin Adair, 143 Sound Beach Avenue, Old Greenwich, Connecticut 06870. Bookstores that depend on The New York Times book review section when they order, seldom carry books that reflect the Christian American point of view. That we are being enslaved by forces of our own creation, without any effort on the part of outside forces, is the subject of this book, as it is the worry and despair of every American who understands anything of the workings of the Federal Reserve System, or of our home-grown gestapo, the Internal Revenue Service. There is, of course, nothing unique or unusual about a federal bureaucracy. It exists in every form of government, has existed whenever a government has decided that its subjects can't do things for themselves and must have the government do it for them. But no provision for any such fourth branch was ever envisioned by our Founding Fathers. And a federal bureaucracy was no real problem to the people of the United States until the turn of the century. In 1926, before the coming of the New Deal, H.L. Mencken had written: "It (the State) has taken on a vast mass of new duties and responsibilities; it has spread out its powers until they penetrate to every act of the citizen, however secret; it has begun to throw around its operations the high dignity and impeccability of a State religion; its agents become a separate and superior caste, with authority to bind and loose, and their thumbs in every pot. But it still remains, as it was in the beginning, the common enemy of all well-disposed, industrious and decent men." But the way bureaucrats grew and multiplied after the coming of the New Deal must have shocked even Mencken. As an illustration, let us consider just one of the hundreds of federal bureaus. In 1939 there was a tiny fact-finding bureau called the U.S. Office of Education. It didn't meddle with the schools, didn't prescribe curricula, didn't cater to labor unions. It just assembled facts about the progress of American education. But a new and larger bureau called the Federal Security Agency was created by the New Dealers, and the Office of Education was gobbled up as a part of Oscar Ewing's FSA (we mention Ewing because it was he who discovered a way to dispose of the American Aluminum Company's waste product, fluoride, by promoting the idea that it was good for peoples' teeth and would prevent cavities). Later the FSA was



enlarged and expanded, was allowed to achieve Cabinet stature and changed its name to the U.S. Department of Health, Education and Welfare. It began life as HEW with what was then an enormous budget of \$4 billion per year. Some 26 years later the budget had grown to \$200 billion a year and, as George Roche says, "HEW was seen to be great with child. And like some colossal whale calving, it was delivered of a whole new Department of Education. In 40 years of gestation, the tiny education bureau had grown into a cabinet department with 152 offices of its own and a budget of \$12 billion." It should be understood that federal bureaus don't create themselves or don't give birth to new agencies all by themselves. It requires the U.S. Congress to be the sire. It works something like this. Some special interest agents convince Congress that there should be a new bureau, say for example, a Department of Energy. The necessary legislation is drawn up, passed, approved by the President, money is appropriated for the new creation, a Secretary is named with the advice and consent of the Senate; and lo and behold, we have a new Department of Energy when there isn't even an energy problem to manage! President Reagan promised to do away with both the Departments of Education and Energy. But Congress created them, Congress must approve their liquidation. And the President isn't about to ask Congress to get rid of the cabinet-rank bureaus. Not in an election year.

Now, when Congress creates and the President approves a new bureau, or gives more power to an old bureau, only the general order is given in most cases. Congress says what it wants done, but neglects to tell the bureau how to do it. So, the entrenched bureaucrats set themselves down and write out a set of rules and regulations. These rules and regulations are then published in the Federal Register and, unless Congress objects officially within a given period, usually 60 days, those rules and regulations become law. Now, the bureaucrat, no matter how honest, faithful and able he may be, is not there to worry about the citizens that may come within his power. His first duty is to obey those rules and regulations. He serves the government, not the citizens! The laws are handed down from on high, his not to reason why, but to obey the rules; or else. Once upon a time a bureaucrat was a civil servant. Now the civilians have become his servants! Nowhere is this more obvious than with the Internal Revenue Service. Congressman George Hansen (Idaho Republican) has been trying to do something about the IRS for a number of years. Recently he wrote a book, "To Harass Our People, The IRS and Government Abuse of Power." It has a special section concerned with "Assault on Religion," and it's filled with facts and documentation. Shortly after the publication of his book, Congressman Hansen found himself arrested and convicted of charges of not having reported all the money he and his wife received to the proper authorities. He has appealed, is running for re-election, but he's presently labeled a criminal, and has been reprimanded by his colleagues. Leads one to wonder, because George Hansen is a true conservative who has been trying to clean up that ultimate bureau, the Internal Revenue Service.

It seems that every time Congress passes any domestic bill, the bureaucrats gain that much more power over their subjects. An extreme example is the so-called Civil Rights Act of 1984, (S. 2568 in the Senate and HR 5490 in the House, said to be identical). The bills have passed all the initial hurdles and were to be debated by both House and Senate as soon as the new immigration bill was completed. As worded when it went to the floor, using legal language to describe it, the bill "represents our legislative process at its worst. It would make major changes in the structure of our anti-discrimination laws, in the balance of responsibility between the federal government and the states, in the balance between the responsibilities and prerogatives of private institutions and bureaucratic authority over those institutions. It will greatly enlarge the scope of agency discretion, and do so in an unsystematic, haphazard and overlapping way. It will invite a monumental increase in litigation in the federal courts, while providing little basis for federal judges to discipline and

restrain that legislation. And it does this without any showing of need; it does all this on the wholly spurious ground that we have here nothing more than a technical amendment to a number of statutes, a technical amendment necessitated to remedy the effect of an unfortunate, technical Supreme Court decision....this bill is like a nuclear bomb, devastating a complex and carefully patterned institutional landscape, to kill a gnat -- and it is not even clear that the gnat exists." So went a lengthy legal opinion expressed before Senator Hatch's Judiciary Subcommittee on the Constitution. Expressed in simpler terms, this bill, according to Jack Clayton of the "American Association of Christian Schools," is really "a back door ERA and will lead to a massive federal attack on private and religious schools." Clayton noted that in Title IX of the Education Amendments of 1972 banning discrimination in schools on the basis of sex, the bill itself contained "only 37 words" on the subject. But this led to HEW publishing 16 pages of triple-column fine print of regulations in the June 20, 1974 Federal Register. This new Civil Rights Act would make the Education Department the absolute master over every school, teacher, pupil, or administrator receiving federal funds directly or indirectly. The same applies to "any State, county or town receiving federal assistance" in any manner, directly or indirectly. Not only would the Act vest all political power in the federal bureaucracy, it also would rob every citizen of whatever is left of his so-called civil liberties. Under the terms of this bill, if enacted as presented to Congress, it would establish a bureaucratic dictatorship over the entire United States. It is a blueprint for total federal control. "Citizens for Constructive Legislation" refers to it as the "Big Brother Act of 1984."

We may be writing about something that didn't happen. We are writing "before the act" and while S. 2568 and HR 5490 (identical bills) were still being discussed as we write this, there may have been watering down, rejection, or tabling until a later date. But our point is to show how powerful the fourth branch of government has become, thanks to Congress and the Federal Register. And we wish to point out the need for control of this bureaucracy before it makes total slaves of us all, and destroys our State, County and local governments in the process.

Since we have mentioned this most dangerous "Civil Rights Bill" (or Act if it has been passed and approved), we should like to call attention to one other bill that is being proposed. It's called the School Facilities and Child Care Act and is numbered HR 4193 in the House, S.1531 in the Senate. The two bills are not identical and a conference committee would have to be called to produce a compromise bill before passage by Congress. However, the House version of the bill has already been passed. According to Judy Mann in The Washington Post of May 16, 1984, "a bill to set up and operate child care centers for school-age children passed the House by voice vote Monday -- the first significant move by Congress to directly fund child care since 1972 when the right wing creamed a bill as a plot to 'Sovietize' American children." Actually, the bill was voted on when only 10 Representatives were on the floor. No voice vote was taken, and Judy Mann's "full House" vote amounted to just 10 of the 435 Representatives. Reminds one of the way the Federal Reserve Act was passed just minutes before Christmas recess of the Senate in 1913.

The "left wing" has for years been trying to make legal the assumption that "the child belongs to the state," not to the parents. Example, a Nebraska State legislator who heads that State's PTA and lobbies for the NEA and the State School Board, and who was voicing his approval of the jailing of pastors and parents for sending their children to a Christian School, was heard to say:

We have to control church schools because fundamental, Bible-believing Christians do not have the right to indoctrinate their children in their faith, because we, the state, are preparing all children for the year 2000 when America will be part of the one-world global society, and their children won't fit in. (Emphasis supplied).

This "School Facilities Child Care Act" is a step in the direction of the "Global 2000" program which operates through schools and churches to prepare people, especially children, to "fit in" when World Government arrives in full. Toward that goal and in the name of "child care", the House version of this proposed school facilities program would "authorize \$30 million for each of three years to help community groups, local government agencies and educators set up before-and-after-school child care programs, preferably in public schools, but otherwise in community centers." Elementary and secondary teachers would be used to staff the child care centers, and special programs would be prepared, obviously to "unfreeze" any beliefs gained from the parents, then "freeze" into their minds the tenets of humanism. This is that old Hegelian dialectic formula at work with children from ages 4 to 13. As a matter of fact, this proposed new bill is a replica of the bill that was so soundly defeated in 1972 because it would "Sovietize" children. The bill must be defeated again.

\* \* \* \* \*

We can again defeat ERA. We can again defeat this School Facilities and Child Care Act. We can win many battles. But the war will continue, and it can never be won so long as the majority assume that State is God. William F. Rickenbacker has written, "The bureaucratic State is the very opponent and negation of human freedom and individuality. Men strive to excel, the State seeks after averages. Men covet novelty, the State extrapolates from yesterday. Men love to chaffer person to person, the State is a rule book. Men yearn to be free, the State is the sum of liberties lost." So, in the final analysis, the "bottom line" reads: Man versus the State. As George Roche (op. cit.) explains: "Half a century's experimentation with do-everything government has proven to be a monstrous, heart-breaking mistake. Instead of 'solving' social problems, it has created new and far greater ones. Its ideas and programs go forward on their own momentum despite being repeatedly discredited by practical experience. Its cost is so great as to enervate the most productive economy the world has ever seen. Its accumulated powers could emerge as totalitarianism in any severe crisis; and a crisis is sure to come if the statist trend continues. In the end, we too could face the fate that has marked every Old World State, every civilization before us: a progressive weakening of society by State exactions, leading to degeneracy, collapse, and death. No people before us who have made the same mistakes, who have chosen to put their faith in the State, have ever escaped this doom. Nor shall we.

"How do we get back on the right track? How do we bring bureaucracy back under control? How do we strip the bureaucracy of its illegitimate powers and return them to the people? I have no full or satisfying answer to these questions. . . . Historical experience offers little comfort and less advice about how to escape our dilemma. What I do know is that one election will change little, however much it is a step in the right direction. The problem can be fought in the electoral process, but it cannot be solved there. It runs much deeper than politics; it is a problem of our hearts and minds, of our values and choices. It is a moral problem. Each of us must in his own way find and restore and burnish the values that animated the American Republic at its beginning. With the wisdom of our fathers, we must respect in full the rights of life and liberty and property, for these are the cornerstones of all civilization. But more than this we must abandon the false religion of the State and renew our faith in the sovereignty of our Creator and His Law. Without this, we will not succeed. So it is ordained."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Twenty-Six . . . . . June 29, 1984

## THE PROBLEM FOR CENTRAL AMERICANS: TO COLLABORATE, OR TO BE CONQUERED?

The Black Chieftain of the Red-tainted Rainbow Brigade was at it again. He had made himself a short-lived presidential candidate by visiting pro-Communist President Assad of Syria and coming back to America with an airman who had been shot down over Lebanon. Now he had visited pro-Marxist friends in the four most troubled spots in Central America, hobnobbed for hours with Fidel Castro and was coming back with some Americans who had been held in Cuban prisons. All of which seemed a worth-while gesture, except that John Ferch, chief of the U.S. Interest Section in Havana, said 29 Americans were in prison in Cuba for various offences -- "most having to do with drug smuggling." One wonders if bringing back drug smugglers is such a good thing. To accomplish this and listen to promises of better relations between nations, 63 journalists, 27 Secret Service agents, 14 staff and family members, and 12 invited guests made up the party that Jesse Jackson took with him while acting as a sort of ex-officio Secretary of State, seeking to arrange collaboration with the Marxist leaders on the part of the anti-Communist patriots in Panama, El Salvador and Nicaragua. Lest anyone misunderstand our use of the word, according to Webster's Collegiate, "collaborate" is defined as "To cooperate with or willingly assist an enemy of one's country, and especially an occupying force." The American Heritage Dictionary gives a sterner definition: "To cooperate treasonably, as with an enemy occupying one's country." Of course, it's wrong to suggest that Jesse Jackson was the first American to invent or suggest the policy of collaboration in order to promote Communist causes. At the end of the shooting stages of World War II the Truman administration sent General, then Secretary of State, and finally Ambassador George Marshall to China, to try to induce Chiang Kai-shek to collaborate with Mao Tse-tung in setting up a new "coalition" government for all of China. Chiang refused, moved all he could to Taiwan where he established one of the few prosperous, free and successful Republics the world has ever seen. Mainland China then went totally Communist, became a public enemy and now has become a most favored trading partner. But the contrast between the two Chinas should be a lasting lesson, and should have been applied in considering dealings with the countries of Central America. However, the lesson was either unlearned or deliberately ignored. Anyway, Jesse Jackson was merely following up with a policy that had already been established in Central America by the Carter administration, was still being followed, perhaps reluctantly but necessarily, by the Reagan administration. Globescan of Paris and Geneva on June 18th reported, and we quote verbatim:

"CENTRAL AMERICA: EXPENSIVE AT ANY PRICE.

"We thought you'd like to know the total cost of the US war effort in Central America, since the Reagan administration has resolutely refused to provide the data: ¶ The tip of the iceberg: After Napoleon Duarte's election victory, the US Congress voted 212-208 to provide an additional \$129 million in military aid to El Salvador in 1984. ¶ Military construction for US installations in Honduras: Perhaps \$100 million in 1984, with a like amount planned for 1985. Even larger amounts may be spent in future years, particularly if the Pentagon proceeds with plans to build a complete air and naval base at Puerto Castilla on the north coast. ¶ Military exercises: Around \$250 million in 1984, and perhaps twice that in 1985. This includes the ongoing series of

Big Pine and Grenadier exercises in Honduras, as well as continuing naval exercises off the Caribbean and Pacific coasts of Central America. ¶ 'Covert' military operations against the Sandinistas -- such operations are reported to cost US as much as \$150 million if all support costs are added in. US combat support operations: current US intelligence and logistics efforts are limited in scale so far -- costing perhaps \$200 million per year -- but could prove far more expensive if US forces begin to play a more active role in the region. ¶ The grand total: \$800 million, more or less. ¶ Almost none of this, of course, has been approved by Congress or the American people. Nor would it be if they knew that the US government was spending more than \$2,000,000 for each 'enemy' soldier [sic], (26,000 member Sandinista army, 8,000 Salvadoran guerillas). A 'covert' operation used to mean something a government kept secret from its adversary. In our 1984 world, covert now means a war the United States government wants to keep secret from its own people." ("Globescan," US Service Center: 1545 New York Avenue, NE, Washington, D.C. 20002). So, our government is spending money secretly on those defending their country against Marxist invaders, or attempting to drive out the enemy; while also spending money secretly on the "enemy" troops and guerillas! Is this not a form of collaboration that treasonably aids our own enemies against our proven friends? For further explanation, read excerpts from this report by Dr. Susan L.M. Huck, an expert on Latin American affairs:

"President Reagan knows -- and any Member of Congress knows -- that if the Communists take El Salvador, they might well roll up further victories. Then, within a few years, the borders of the Soviet Empire could lie along the Rio Grande. The United States could be flooded with twenty or thirty or forty million refugees feeling the consequences of the Leftist policy. The US Army would have to be pulled out of Europe, leaving it to the Soviets. . . . (There is the) pro-Communist mass media, an unresponsive State Department, a Congress listening to Red songs of surrender, and a Democratic Party which does not now have a single Presidential hopeful who is willing to defend Central America.... A Duarte Government will be told to bring in Communist agents to fight against anti-Communists, nationalists and Conservatives. And the Reds will take over as they always do." And secretly, the US Government is helping to finance such a program! Again, the word treason seems appropriate. A very obvious example of this treason has to do with the financing of the election of Napoleon Duarte in El Salvador, who won by a margin of 54% -- and that only because the US Security Council ordered its agent the CIA to spend and do whatever was necessary to insure the election of Duarte. And Duarte is a known collaborationist. As Susan Huck said, he will invite Communists in to fight anti-Communists in El Salvador, and will establish a coalition government when all the anti-Communists, rightists and patriots have been killed or silenced. And our US administration, by order of the controlling Elite, will have laid the plans and footed the bill! Dare we call it treason? Now look at what has happened to Duarte's opponent, the anti-Communist patriot named Roberto d'Aubuisson: He would have wiped out the Communists and a Presidency under him would have been a good thing for America and for El Salvador's neighbors; but not for the Rockefeller interests. D'Aubuisson's political persecution began when Jimmy Carter named a Leftist Collaborator, Robert White, to become Ambassador to El Salvador. White announced immediately that he would support the Left, and that the Right leaders were responsible for all the trouble in El Salvador. D'Aubuisson was, of course, the top ranking Right leader, therefore became the principal target of White's wrath. Before the CFR/TC cabal had taken complete command of the Reagan administration, White was exposed and fired, was replaced by Ambassador Pickering, who got into the picture recently by being ordered to distribute some of the funds the CIO had been ordered to use to defeat d'Aubuisson. D'Aubuisson was very critical of Pickering's action, which had caused his defeat, and said some things about Pickering which White immediately broadcast as a threat, said that d'Aubuisson was

going to kill Pickering. Before 20 US Senators, headed by Jesse Helms and John East, d'Aubuisson denied the charges; but the damage had been done. Newsweek headed the list in condemning d'Aubuisson, which caused Senator East to state that no proof of d'Aubuisson's involvement in any plot had been offered, and that d'Aubuisson had been treated most disgracefully, by the administration, the Congress and the mass media. Shades of McCarthy, and Lindberg, and Somoza, and so many other patriots who dared to stand for truth when compromise or collaboration would have been more convenient.

This entire Central American affair, disregarding the Communist conquest of Cuba with the aid of The New York Times and the State Department, began when Averell Harriman, Paul Warnke, Zbigniew Brzezinski and other Rockefeller Insiders chose Jimmy Carter to manipulate the ouster of Nicaraguan President Anastasio-Somoza-Debayle, West Point graduate and a true friend of the United States. The Carter administration selected one Eden Pastora, known as Commandante Cero, to lead a Communist force against Somoza and establish an American designed Socialist government in Nicaragua. Communist Commandante Cero won the war, but lost the fight to head the kind of government he wanted installed. So, still being paid secretly by the US, Cero organized an anti-Sandinista force which has been fighting to overthrow the Sandinistas. Cero didn't change his spots, he's still a Marxist, just doesn't like the way the Sandinistas are running things, but refuses to join with the other real Contras who are true anti-Communists. After being wounded in a bomb blast, Cero was flown to safety, still refuses to allow his forces to join the anti-Communist forces, and there is the threat that he may be deposed by his own followers.

The Carter administration had made a mess of the Central American situation in almost every respect. When Ronald Reagan became President, the Rockefeller cabal decided that new tactics should be employed. So, Sol Linowitz, the banker-industrialist-CFR Biggie, was called upon to make a study and a report. Linowitz was the man who had managed the pay-away of the Panama Canal for the benefit of the International Bankers who wanted to make Panama an International Banking Center and Currency Laundromat. Being familiar with Central American affairs, and experienced in delicate diplomatic maneuvers, Linowitz seemed the ideal person to plot the new program for the Eastern Establishment's control of Central America. Remember, Rockefeller even prefers dealing with Socialist Governments, so the influence of Communism in the region didn't really matter. Accordingly, Sol M. Linowitz assembled a group of financiers, industrialists, former finance ministers, and economists, and began a series of conferences at the "Woodrow Wilson Center for Scholars." The report, titled "The Americas at the Crossroads," was published in April, 1983, and it is our belief, though we can't prove it, that this is the plan which the Insiders within the Reagan administration were ordered to adopt, adapt, and execute, secretly. It has nothing to do with the suppression of Communism or Socialism in the Americas. Instead, it is a plan for the creation of a Regional Administrative District which is to become a part of the New World Order. However, the plan could not be presented as a Linowitz Study. Linowitz was too recently associated with the scandals accompanying the false treaties made with the Panamanian government regarding the operation and future of the Panama Canal. Also, it was the desire of the elitists to get their agent, Henry Kissinger, back into an official government position. More than four years had passed, Kissinger's work as National Security Chief and Secretary of State was more or less forgotten. Since Brzezinski had gone back to private practice, there was no key agent in the proper position within the White House. So, Henry Kissinger was called upon, by President Reagan personally, to form a commission and make a study and recommendations on how to handle the Central American crises. Again we believe, but cannot prove, that Kissinger and his associates revamped the Linowitz Report, presented it as a way to

"restore democracy" and improve the economy of the countries of Central America and the Caribbean. So, whether this be true or not, it is true that Herr Kissinger is back in place as an important and "respected" adviser to the President. In this connection, for the past several issues we have referred on occasion to the fact that the insiders who are constructing this New World Order base their plans on the use of the Hegellian Dialectic. The March 1, 1972 Issue of the Congressional Record, page E 1856, contains the following statement:

"Friend and foe alike agree that Henry [Kissinger] thoroughly enjoys his power and fame. Joseph Kraft [CFR] tells us Kissinger's intellectual hero is the German philosopher Hegel. This will mean nothing to those who are unaware that both Karl Marx and Adolf Hitler built their dreams on Hegel's theories of dialectical materialism and total subservience to the State. As Kissinger told Look: 'The imperatives of the individual are always in conflict with the organization of society.' He makes it clear that 'the organization of society' under the federal government comes first -- right after Henry Kissinger." This statement will go far toward explaining why the disciples of Hegel are not concerned with Communism as opposed to Capitalism, or the 'Left' as opposed to the "Right." As Antony Sutton notes in his invaluable book, "How the Order Creates War and Revolution": "The intellectual world is still locked into a phony verbal battle between 'left' and 'right,' whereas the real struggle is the battle between individual freedom and the encroaching power of the Absolute State." We are taught to think in terms of Communism versus Capitalism, of a political "left" versus a political "Right," of a Democratic Party versus a Republican Party, of liberals versus conservatives, and so on. But the framers of the New World Order do not think in such terms. In Tragedy And Hope, Carroll Quigley pointed out that J.P. Morgan used financial power to control politics of all shades. The Rockefeller interests have extended that to cover even the actions of a Jesse Jackson. So that, when we consider the present crisis in Central America, we must understand that the controlling power is not thinking of ridding the nation of the Communist menace, but of developing the region, and its people, so they will fit into the pattern of the New World Order.

In the time of Monroe there was a Doctrine that, if applied today, would solve every major problem in Latin America; except that our own government violated that Doctrine by interfering in the affairs of Europe. There was a time when there was an honored and obeyed Constitution of the United States which, if applied to today, would solve most all of our major problems, both domestic and foreign. But our own government, and its people, have violated and watered down that Document so that it isn't even referred to when a problem is presented. There was a time when, faced with a major problem, leaders turned to the Holy Book and went to prayer to seek an answer. But there has been such a spiritual weakening in our national fibre that many would laugh at such a practice. As J. Edgar Hoover wrote in his latter years, "The basic answer to communism is moral. The fight is economic, social, psychological, diplomatic. strategic -- but above all it is spiritual." Douglas MacArthur said in effect that the only thing that would save this country would be a spiritual rejuvenation. The answer remains the same: we need no New World Order, we need a return to the original American Order. We need only to respond, nationally and individually, to the words "Thus saith the Lord," and "Thus speaks the Constitution." But is spiritual rejuvenation too passe to pray for?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Twenty-Seven . . . . . July 6, 1984

## **DO PRESIDENTS HAVE A RIGHT TO LIE?**

"History shows, if we only look," says Tom Anderson, "that most politicians are bad men, not good men. The men who seek power are the men who don't deserve it. Power-hungry people who yearn to rule are the people who should be ruled. A goodly percentage of all political leaders throughout history were bad. Not bad rulers, necessarily, but bad people. In the highest echelons of our present government are crooks, perverts, traitors, philanderers, and whatever else bad there is. . . . We need clean, untainted Christians in government. We have few. There are great differences between the trees of a forest, but in over-cut land the stumps are much the same. Our government and our Congress is a vast expanse of rotted stumps with an occasional giant oak here and there." ("Straight Talk," weekly. P.O.Box 60, Pigeon Forge, TN 37862. \$47 per year).

As this Nation's quadrennial race of power-hungry people who yearn to rule enters its crucial months, Walter Mondale is seeking a running-mate who will be willing to lose this year in the hope of winning four years later. And Ronald Reagan is seeking to make some kind of a deal with the Soviet Union, even as he has with Communist China. Any negotiations that seem plausible, any treaties that may seem to promote peace, are to be welcomed. The political reasoning is obvious. Mondale strategists are convinced that their only hope of defeating President Reagan is to paint him as a war-monger, to "dramatize the risk" of allowing him to remain in the White House another four years. The Mondale crowd must make people believe that there is a great danger of a nuclear war unless changes in personnel and foreign policy are made. Perhaps they've been looking at their own Democratic record: Woodrow Wilson was re-elected because he promised to keep the Nation out of World War I. FDR was re-elected because he promised he'd never send an American boy to fight on a foreign shore in World War II. There are these precedents, Reagan might become a repeater.

This being the only serious threat to a Reagan victory in November, the reaction is a flurry on the part of Reagan and his "insiders" to soften the terms when speaking of the USSR, and to double efforts toward arranging conferences, negotiations, summits, make treaties if possible; anything to convince voters that there is no real threat of war. A strong offense is the best defense and, while we have no intention whatever of attacking, we must somehow make the Soviets fear to attack. So, we must bind the enemy down with the chains of treaties and conventions. There is this stumbling bloc: If the Kremlin crowd is as shrewd as we believe, there is no chance whatever of any serious negotiations and certainly no treaties or other agreements of any kind before November 6, 1984. Any such move on the part of the Soviet would be interpreted as favoritism toward Reagan. However, if the present administration can keep the people believing that every effort is being made on the part of the United States toward arms control or disarmament, and that the Soviet is the reluctant bear, then the one hope of Democratic victory will have been quashed.

Aside from the political expediency of the effort, this business of trying to make treaties with the USSR is about the stupidest thing ever conceived in the mind of a politician -- stupid, that is, if the treaties are expected to be kept, and honored. As the poet might say, shall we count the ways that we have been deceived by treaty-makers? As Lenin remarked, treaties are like pie crusts, made to be broken whenever it seems convenient and advantageous. That, of course, does not apply to the Communists alone. Ask any remaining American Indian about our own govern-

ment's ability to break treaties. Special Office Brief, "An Early Warning Intelligence System" published by Kilbriain Newspapers, Ltd., 82 Merrion Square, Dublin 2, Ireland, on June 21st 1984 contained some essential facts on how nations lie to other nations and to their own people. The following is quoted:

\* \* \* \* \*

(1) In 1939 Britain and France guaranteed the integrity of Poland. That country was thereby led to believe that should it be attacked the guarantors would take offensive action against the aggressor on a full scale, and at once, Poland being incapable of defending herself.

---

#### SATAN SPEAKS THROUGH "ROCK"

We've all heard -- or seen on a bumper sticker -- the plaintive question: "Parents, do you know where your children are? That should be followed up with an urgent: "Parents, do you know what your children are listening to?" It is bad not to know where your children are, but sadder still the parent who is not aware that what his child is hearing is in the process of warping his mind! I have a tape of an interview of a young man named Jacob Aranza on the Satellite Radio Network and what he has to say is startling.

Apparently, for the last 25 years or so, the music scene has been one of significant "mind-changing efforts!" The entire social, psychological and moral thought process is involved. He tells of a man travelling by air who happened to sit beside the manager of a rock musical group. He says that the man was amazed with the manager's grasp of promotion, business savvy and intelligence. The manager told him, "Rock music has gone through various phases. From 1955 to the middle 60s we pushed sex, with Gene Vincent, Chuck Berry and Elvis Presley leading the way. The second step was Eastern religion and rebellion. That was from about 1965 to 1970. The Beatles, a leading group of that era, pushed it hard. Their own George Harrison wrote a song to Hare Krishna titled, 'My Sweet Lord.' The third step we pushed was addiction to the music. That ran from about 1970 to the 80s. Rock video started to become popular in the late 70s. This is what we're pushing now, because it sells! 'Thriller' by Michael Jackson, is the biggest selling record in the history of the world because you remember 95 percent of what you see and hear! We haven't been concerned with quality . . . we've been concerned with addicting the young people to our music. Now . . . we're pushing religious commitment!"

The man didn't say it, but the evidence points to a religious commitment to Satan! This is hard saying, but Aranza's interview and other proofs seem to bear this out. In the album "Highway to Hell," by a group called "AC/DC," their lyrics say, "A partytime in hell . . . we'll have a blast," and "on the way to the promised land . . . C O D . . . care of the devil." In another of their albums, "If you Want Blood You Got It," they sing, "Hell ain't no bad place to be." In their song entitled "Hell's Bells," they say, "Nobody's puttin' up a fight . . . I'm gonna get ya . . . take you to hell!" This group has consistently been at the top of the record charts! Another popular group called "KISS" sing these words in their song, "God of Thunder:" "The god of thunder, the god of rock and roll, will steal your virgin soul. The spell you're under will slowly rob you of your virgin soul." The overall picture which is being drawn by these groups is that hell is nice and heaven is bad. Consider the album "Fear of Music" by a group known as "Talking Heads," which sings -- in dirge-like tones -- "Heaven is a place where nothing happens." Of course, not all rock music has these overtones. But the most popular groups which sell the most records and are consistently at the top of the charts push sexual perversions, drugs, rebellion, depravity, devil-worship and the occult. In Portland, Oregon, "Iron Maiden's" first screaming words in a concert were, "Welcome to Satan's sanctuary," which received a screaming response by their youthful audience. At the close of a concert in Ontario, Canada, the group known as "Black Sabbath," gave an "altar call to Lucifer" and hundreds of teenagers responded to be led in a "prayer" to "commit their lives to Satan." Then they were given a slip of paper with a phone number on it if they wanted more information.

Some parents think "that's just the way kids are . . . acting like everyone else." Part of that is true. But they're playing with fire. And that is not a joke or jest, but deadly serious! A fisherman catches fish with fish bait. Satan is no fool. His hooks in this contest for eternal souls are baited with alluring music! . . . There! I said it, and I'm glad!

(By Johnnie Howell, Louisville, Ky. free-lance columnist).

---

(2) In the event Poland was invaded by both Germany and Russia (September 1939), neither Britain nor France declared war on Russia and neither took any offensive action against Germany. They could not. The Poles thought it a pity they had not been so warned because it had been open to them to make a deal with either Germany or Russia. In fact, the Western Powers misled the Poles.

(3) Nevertheless, as a vague compensation of sorts Britain gave asylum to the exiled Polish Government and accorded it full recognition in London. The Russians on the other hand murdered 10,000 Polish Officers at Katyn.

(4) When it paid Britain to ally herself with Russia (1941) the Polish guarantee was conveniently forgotten. But to calm Polish fears sweeping promises were made to the Poles in London -- supported by all the pretences the Establishment could lay on. However on 30 May 1945 Harry Hopkins on behalf of President Truman informed Stalin that "as far as the United States Government was concerned we had no interest in seeing anyone connected with the present Polish Government in London involved in the new Provisional Government of Poland and he did not personally believe that the British had any such idea." Mr. Hopkins was correct. The British Government had no such idea. The Polish Ambassador in London to whom solemn promises had been given, who had been flattered for six years with constant official attentions and assurances, was kicked out of his Embassy at 24 hours' notice. The Secretary General of the Polish War Cabinet was put on the street and but for a financial rescue exercise by this office (repeat, this office) would have been on the dole. Anthony Eden when applied to by this office (repeat this office) for assistance coldly replied that he would do nothing for Count Adam Romer. We financed him until he died in 1965. Romer died disillusioned and betrayed -- his country handed over by the Allies to one of the invaders of 1939. . . .

(5) However, glance at Stalin's assurances of 27 May 1945 (regarding China): "He (Stalin) made (the) categorical statement that he would do everything he could to promote unification of China under the leadership of Chiang Kai-shek. He further stated that this leadership should continue after the war . . . he proposed to back the Generalissimo". (Cable to President Truman from Harry Hopkins). In the event, Stalin did the exact opposite. "He (Stalin) said there was no intention on the part of the Soviet Union to interfere in Poland's internal affairs, that Poland would live under the Parliamentary System which is like Czechoslovakia, Belgium and Holland and that any talk of an intention to Sovietize Poland was stupid." . . . Note: The late Harry L. Hopkins (adviser to Presidents Roosevelt and Truman) not only believed Stalin but found him "charming and kindly". Possibly the Polish officers lined up for execution at Katyn thought otherwise. Mr. Hopkin's prognostications about Russo-American relationships would really be too unkind to quote."

\* \* \* \* \*

The foregoing presents a British revisionist account of how national leaders lied to other national leaders, and to their own people, during one important epoch in world history. For further confirmation, we present an American revisionist view of the same historical period. We were in a Japanese prisoner-of-war camp at the time these things happened, so our references are drawn from "The Yalta Betrayal," by Felix Wittmer; "Operation Keelhaul," by Julius Epstein; and "Renounce Yalta," an article by Professor Z.K. Zawodny, appearing in the July 1984 issue of "Chronicles of Culture," a publication of the Rockford Institute.

On August 14, 1941, nearly four months before Pearl Harbor, when it had already been decided without the people's knowledge that the US would enter World War II officially, Winston Churchill and Franklin Roosevelt met in international waters. There they agreed on a joint resolution known as the Atlantic Charter. It was later signed by 47 countries, including Poland. Among other things, this Charter guaranteed the territorial integrity of all the States participating in the war against Germany. Six months after the Charter's signature (two months after Pearl Harbor), FDR met with

the Polish Ambassadors to the US and Great Britain and assured them that the promises concerning the territorial integrity of Poland would be kept. However, two years later, on December 1, 1943, FDR and Stalin held a secret meeting at Teheran at which time FDR broke his word to the Polish Ambassadors and agreed with Stalin that there would be changes in the Polish frontier when the war was ended. FDR also disclaimed any interest in the political or territorial integrity of Lithuania, Estonia and Latvia; in effect turning those Nations and its citizens over to the tender mercies of the Soviet Union. At the time of this meeting, there were 350,000 front line and 350,000 underground Polish soldiers fighting for their homeland. After lying to four Nations and their people, FDR then lied to his own people in a Message to Congress on January 11, 1944. He stated that at Teheran "no secret treaties or political or financial commitments" were made. Again lying, FDR promised Polish Prime Minister Mikolajczyk, "I will see to it that Poland does not come out of the war injured." Thus he lied to everyone but Stalin.

Then came Yalta, February 7, 1944, when FDR told Stalin and Churchill that "I am not concerned with frontiers." In effect, at Yalta he gave to the USSR permission to do whatever it wished to the Nations and the citizens of what we now refer to as "The Captive Nations;" not captured by the Soviet, but turned over to the Soviet by the leaders of the United States and Britain, with Anthony Eden and Averell Harriman behind the deal. There were two secret agreements which did not appear in the formal text of the Yalta Agreement. One gave to the USSR Japan's Kurile Islands and southern Sakhalin Island, the latter featuring so prominently in the shooting down of KAL 007 in which Larry McDonald and 268 others were murdered. Also, certain Soviet rights to Manchuria were granted, and the Soviet takeover of Poland was confirmed. The second secret agreement at Yalta, the forcible return of Soviet citizens then in Allied zones was promised. Known as "Operation Keelhaul," Soviet citizens were forced onto ships and into cattle cars and sent to the USSR where, upon arrival, they were immediately slaughtered or sent to slave labor camps. At least two million souls were involved. Yet, having agreed to this slaughter previously, President Roosevelt in a Report to Congress on March 1, 1945 did not mention the forcible return of Soviet citizens, and he specifically denied that he had even discussed the Far East (Kurile Islands, etc.) with Stalin at Yalta.

To bring the betrayal of Poland up-to-date Dr. Zawodny gives this allegory: "Roosevelt and Churchill sold a neighbor's house to a ruthless partner, without the neighbor's knowledge. Then, common sense dictates that they were responsible for whatever action the ruthless partner undertook afterwards in the neighbor's house. To blame him is a childish excuse - they stole the house in the first place. The best postscript will be the simple fact that one of the Solidarity members arrested in Poland noticed 'Made in the U.S.A.' on his handcuffs."

As Patrick Henry said, "I know of no way of judging the future but by the past." So, this being a national election year it seemed proper to go back into the past, to the time of the lies surrounding Teheran and Yalta; lies which marked the beginning of a 40-year streak of American defeats; defeats that came about because our own leaders fed the Communist Beast and lied to us while doing so. As Solomon said: "When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice; but when the wicked beareth the rule, the people mourn." So, be very sure of whom you endorse and for whom you vote, else the lies will continue to bring defeat after defeat, until we end as slaves of a State sitting in the place where God ought to be.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Twenty-Eight . . . . . July 13, 1984

## OVER GOLDEN GATE TO THE RAINBOW?

The Establishment's accountants tell us that it's going to cost over a billion dollars to convince the people that they (the people) will have elected the persons they (the Establishmentarians) have already chosen, months ago, to become President and Vice President of the United States in 1985. That's not counting the additional millions it will cost the people to elect all of the Representatives and one third of the Senators who will supposedly represent them beginning next year. Nor does it include the further millions it will cost the people to elect the State, County and Municipal officers who will be running this year. Commenting on the federal extravaganza that really has its second act beginning in San Francisco on July 16, Raymond Heaps, also of San Francisco County but a representative of the American Independent Party, not the American Democratic Party, recently commented on the principals in the campaign. Assuming that the people really do have a choice, Mr. Heaps wrote: "The choice is clear. It is a choice of being rushed pell mell into Socialism or having it done more smoothly and efficiently. President Reagan has exceeded Jimmy Carter in funding socialist programs, has greatly increased Foreign Aid and the transfer of U.S. High Technology to America's avowed Communist enemies, and has neutralized the MX (intended to be mobile) missiles by basing them in fixed silos, thus making them vulnerable to a Soviet first strike. Walter (Fritz) Mondale has an established voting record that should qualify him for the Lenin Peace Prize with special commendation, and is supported by all of the Marxist-oriented union officials. Gary Hart differs from Mondale only in one way -- he has renamed the same Socialist plans as 'new Ideas.' Jesse Jackson stands out as the darling of the Left. In a news interview, Jackson said that he is supported by the Rainbow Coalition." (unquote).

Regarding this Rainbow Coalition, On July 13-16, 1984, there was held a "Coalition for a People's Convention" at Laney College in Oakland, California. Said a filler: "The aims are to broaden the membership of the Rainbow Coalition, to influence the Democratic Convention and to support Jesse Jackson. Included in nearly 100 endorsers were chairmen or secretaries of the Peace & Freedom Party; Asian-Americans, Jesse Jackson for President Committee; Citizens Party; Gray Panthers; National Lawyers Guild, Rainbow Coalition; Mobilization for Survival; Southern Christian Leadership Conference; U.S. Out of Central America; Women's Action for Disarmament; and similar organizations. Constance Cumby, in her book: The Hidden Danger of the Rainbow -- The New Age Movement and Our Coming Age of Barbarism, writes: "It is a worldwide coalition of networking organizations. There are more than 10,000 'New Age' organizations within the U.S. and Canada alone, ranging alphabetically from Amnesty International to Zero Population Growth. It is known by many other names, including, but not limited to: The Aquarian Conspiracy, The Age of Aquarius, Humanistic Psychology, Networking Movement, New Thought Religion, The New Church, The Third Wave, The Third Force, New Consciousness, Transcendental Movement, Human Potential Movement, The New Spirituality, Secular Humanism, and Humanism. The principle aims include a New World Order, a New World Religion, a New Age Christ whose name is Maltreya, and to take the world for Lucifer who is to be worshipped as God." (Unquote). The Rainbow Coalition has tie-ins with the World Federalists, Club of Rome, Trilateral Commission, Council on Foreign Relations, and other Ellist organizations.

Jesse Jackson also has the same tie-ins with the Ellist organizations. Otherwise, he

would never have been briefed by a State Department official and treated as an American Ambassador ex officio when visiting with his Communist friends in Syria, then in Panama, El Salvador, Nicaragua and Cuba. Jackson obviously also has personal tie-ins with the top brass of the Communist International. Otherwise he would never have been able to personally bring about the release of prisoners and political criminals in Cuba.

In an attempt to heal some of the wounds that have all but destroyed the National Democratic Party as a political machine, Mondale has selected the feminist Geraldine Ferraro of New York as his running mate. This will satisfy NOW and other feminist organizations, and perhaps the Gays. But the selection will cut just slightly into the increasing power of the Rainbow Coalition, which supports Jackson. So, with Jackson still active as a Superdelegate and with power to blackmail, the San Francisco Convention should be quite a show. And, of course, a show is just what the Elitists want; the old Roman Bread and Circus Act has never been surpassed, merely improved, as a bemuser of the masses.

Jackson is not running for President of the United States, never was. His great ambition is to become the President of the Third World. He knows that the way to attain his goal is by revolution, and he may set the whole world on fire to gain his ends. As Human Events of July 14 noted: "His six-nation, four-day tour of Central America and the Caribbean was an extraordinary pyrotechnic performance which riveted attention worldwide. But the underlying meaning was hard to miss: the Reverend Jesse has a burning desire to ignite revolutionary fires not only at home, but abroad, emitting passions that may consume Mondale's Democratic party in the process. Virtually everywhere he journeyed, [he] parroted the Leninist line. . . . At the University of Havana, Jackson, fist waving in the air, was shouting, 'Long live Castro,' 'Long live Che Guevara,' 'Long live Patrice Lumumba.' It is not surprising that . . . Fidel Castro has bestowed his blessings on Jackson: 'He is the most honest, courageous politician I have ever met,' a 'brilliant man with a great talent, capable of communicating with people, very persuasive, reliable, honest.' Yet it was in Managua that Jackson seemed to have found his strongest ideological roots. He waxed ecstatic about the Sandinista revolution, exclaiming upon his arrival at the Augusto Cesar Sandino Airport: 'We know how long you have fought and suffered in the battle for peace and justice . . . We know that now, even after having won your revolution, you still must defend the sovereignty and integrity of your nation against those who would invade your borders, mine your harbors, disrupt your economy and murder your citizens.' He urged the anti-Communist government of El Salvador to negotiate with the Communist rebels, but he pointedly rejected the argument that the Sandinistas should negotiate with the anti-Sandinista movement in Nicaragua, a movement, incidentally, comprised of the very kinds of minorities that Jackson insists he has in his Rainbow Coalition: Indians, creoles and blacks.' (End of quote).

There was another Black American who was possessed of the same desire that possesses Jesse Jackson. Andrew Young came up with the crowd that took over the government under Jimmy Carter. Young rose to become U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations. This was the perfect spot to fulfill his desire of becoming Leader of the Third World. But his "roots" were imbedded in the Newstates of Africa whose dictators worked deals between Capitalist governments and Communist governments to reap riches for themselves, sometimes for their subjects. While Young was at the UN control of that hoped-to-be world government, its power shifted to the Third World, the latter at that time being under the leadership of Fidel Castro. But somewhere along the way, Young slipped and fell. Jimmy Carter said Young lied to him, and Young was fired. Whereupon the aspirer to Third World leadership resigned from international and even national politics, went back to Georgia and became Mayor of Atlanta. Thus ended that dream. But, Jesse Jackson with the same dream, has greater potential for evil. His "roots" are not with the Blacks, but with the



Rainbow Coalition. And he is a personal friend of the Castro brothers of Cuba, of the Ortega brothers of Nicaragua, and through his friend Farrakhan (whom he has publicly denounced for political reasons, but still regards as a friend and adviser) of Libya's Qaddafi and the "Nation of Islam." Having the Satanically-blinded "Rainbow of networking organizations," as well as the Satanically-possessed Communist hierarchy backing him, and at the same receiving help from his tie-in with the Elitist organizations, Jesse Jackson is in a far better position than Andrew Young ever was, to accomplish his "burning desire to ignite revolutionary fires not only at home, but abroad, emitting passions that may consume Mondale's Democratic party in the process," as well as endangering the United States through his association with the Communists who control so much of Central America and the Caribbean. The awful truth is that the United States government itself, has helped set the stage for its own possible downfall and destruction via Latin America.

The Leftists and professing Communists had, ever since the fall of Batista in Cuba, sought ways and means of bringing the same fate to Anastasio Somoza of Nicaragua. The real heat began when the Carter administration started to aid and encourage the Sandinistas, and refused all aid of any kind whatsoever to Somoza. Any discerning American in Washington should have understood what was happening by the very name the Marxists chose for their rebel organization. General Augusto Cesar Sandino, for whom the Sandinistas were named, was a rebel general in Nicaragua. There was civil unrest in Nicaragua at the time, and we remember the circumstances by a kind of hearsay. As a young U.S. Marine, we were pulled out of Boot Camp in San Diego to guard the mails. In 1926 there was a spate of train robberies and the Marines were called on to do something about it. We remember being stationed in Fresno, making a daily train run to Sacramento and back. Having just become accustomed to the unusual duty, there came more pressing problems: civil war in Nicaragua, and civil war in China. Marines were called in from all over the country, assembled at San Francisco and/or San Diego, one contingent to proceed immediately to Nicaragua, our contingent to sail to China. The Gyrenes who went to Nicaragua had a tougher but shorter time of it. Order was generally restored and a national election was called for. Everyone seemed to agree, except General Sandino. He said: "To hell with it. I'm going out into the bush and fight the damn U.S. Marines (sic)." But he did not discriminate between U.S. Marines and Nicaraguans. He robbed, murdered, raped and burned indiscriminantly, even as the terrorists do today. Finally captured by the Guardia Nacional, he was shot. And that's how the Sandinistas got their name, from the terrorist Augusto Cesar Sandino. Humberto Ortega, the Nicaraguan Defense Minister, publicly boasted: "Without Sandinism we cannot be Marxist-Leninist, and Sandinism without Marxism-Leninism cannot be revolutionary. That is why we are indissolubly united, and that is why our doctrine is Marxism-Leninism." We repeat, from the very name of the rebel organization, the Liberals in Washington knew what they were doing when they supported the Sandinistas, and the conservatives should have known that they were tolerating treason. The Castro brothers takeover of Cuba was simply repeated by the Ortega brother's take-over of Nicaragua, except that this time there was no Bay of Pigs; instead, aid to the Sandinistas continued until Jesse Helms and a few others finally made other Senators and Congressmen realize that they had been supporting the potential overthrow of their own government! When it was realized that the Sandinistas were trying to "Communistize" El Salvador, then aid to Nicaragua stopped completely and a trickle of aid began to be given to El Salvador defenders. But never enough aid, and now the aid to the "Contras" has been stopped by that ridiculous Congress which, we hope, has a complete change of face come November 6th. But the commercial communications media are not going to help in any way. As a matter of fact, anyone simply reading his metropolitan daily or listening to or watching radio and television, with a few exceptions, hasn't the slightest idea what's really going on in either Nicaragua or El Salvador. And what a break that is for Jesse



Jackson.

As we said, there are exceptions. There are two principle churches in Nicaragua, the traditional Catholic Church, and the Socialist-permeated church that preaches Liberation Theology. Regardless of the dictatorial control of the Sandinistas, there has been real and important resistance by the traditional church. Last Good Friday, there was an anti-Sandinista demonstration in Managua involving 100,000 Managuans led by Bishop Obando y Bravo. We said there are exceptions. In this case, ABC covered the event, described it as "a passionate demonstration of solidarity with the Catholic Church and opposition to the Sandinista regime." But that story was carried by no other network and no other newspaper that is fed by AP or UPI, or the New York Times or Washington Post news services. The story was blacked out completely; until the Washington Times picked up the story and printed it with full details. But the Washington Times is still a kind of local paper, has a strike against it because it is owned by the Unification Church. However, it has been consistently conservative in its coverage and hopes to "go national" in the near future.

To complete this story; a priest, the Rev. Luis Amado Pena, was accused of gun-running and working with the CIA. He was arrested and Bishop Bravo of the original demonstration staged another one, this time showing the church's sympathy with the Rev. Pena. Whereupon, ten foreign priests were ordered out of the country: four Spaniards, two Italians, two Coast Ricans, one Panamanian, and one Canadian. However, a large percentage of the priests in Nicaragua are from other countries, so the so-called "war between the Church and the State" will probably continue and grow more heated.

Meanwhile, because of our Congress, comes another problem. The Contras are no longer being supported by the U.S. government. They will run out of funds in about a month. There are said to be about 15,000 of them, and they are stationed mainly in Honduras. Honduras has permitted them to remain so long as they can pay their way, but cannot support them. And here's another exception to our charge of little media coverage: The Miami Herald is closer than the Times or the Post to the problems of illegal immigration, the influx of political refugees, and the resulting increase in crime, problems of health, housing and feeding that such influxes bring. So the editor of the Herald asked: "What of the Contras?" Pointing out that they are running out of money, the editorial notes that "Honduran officials are asking what is going to happen to the Contras? They cannot return to Nicaragua as long as the Sandinistas are in power. Nor can Honduras afford to finance a heavily-armed foreign military force within its borders. Neither can South Florida. . . . South Floridians cannot afford to be surprised one morning by news that thousands of contras and their families are on their way here." (Unquote).

Due to inept (or deliberate?) handling of foreign affairs and the misuse of taxpayers' money, there has been created a number of continuing dangers to the survival of the United States as an independent nation. One of those dangers, perhaps the greatest of them, emanates from South of our Border, where Communist strength is permitted to increase. And this situation gives people like Jesse Jackson a chance to fulfill that dream of a Rainbow World, which is really just a Communist World. America must look far beyond and above mere political conventions if it hopes to survive.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence:

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Twenty-Nine . . . . . July 20, 1984

## **FIRST ROUND TO BIG BROTHER?**

In the world wars may come and wars may go, but here in the United States the people will be obsessed with two chains of events. Afghan tribesmen will die, ships will be bombed in the Persian Gulf, innocents will continue to suffer in Communist-infested Cambodia, the Reds and their sympathizers will continue their marches for peace and toward the Finlandization of Europe. But here in the United States two obsessions will overshadow all the more serious world events. For this is national election year, and the Summer Olympics are being held in Los Angeles. In this latter story, the Communist bloc nations boycotted the Olympics because there was great fear of the defection of athletes by the scores. The American authorities had rightly ruled that KGB agents would not be permitted to enter the U.S. to prevent any such general defection of athletes to the West. As a result and in retaliation, the order for terrorist attacks was given. Ugly, threatening letters were sent to Olympic Committee headquarters in Zimbabwe (Rhodesia), Malaysia, Sri Lanka, South Korea, Hong Kong, and the People's Republic of China. These letters were purportedly written and signed by the Ku Klux Klan, and were postmarked in a suburb of Washington, D.C. But the KKK had nothing to do with the threats, the KGB was undoubtedly the author of them. Printed on yellow paper, the letter sent to Olympic authorities in Zimbabwe read in part: "The Olympics - for the whites only! African monkeys! . . . In Los Angeles our own Olympic flames are ready to incinerate you. The highest award for a true American patriot would be the lynching of an African monkey." Newsweek claims that U.S. officials downplayed the threats, but a State Department official did say, "The thrust of the leaflets, that a threat exists for Olympic athletes from U.S. extremists, dovetails neatly with the Soviet justifications for their withdrawal."

In Munich in 1972 there was the massacre of 11 Israeli athletes, and the fear of similar attacks have haunted Olympic games ever since. The fear has been heightened because President Reagan will open the games this year, and security is never totally secure. So every possible precaution has been taken, including 17,000 law-enforcement officers, the latest sophisticated military equipment including "Felix," a 420-pound, 4-foot-7 radio-controlled robot that can climb stairs, see in all directions, and disarm bombs. Since such precautions have been taken, probably nothing untoward will happen. Still, the Communists have made a science of terrorism, and the United States is loaded with saboteurs and enemy agents without any more of them being brought in from the USSR, Libya or Iran. As it is, the Olympics have become so hazardous, so costly, and so politicized that people are beginning to wonder if they should be continued; or if they are, whether a permanent site - perhaps in Greece where it all began - should not be selected. The games in the past have also been quite unfair to Western athletes. Only amateur athletes are allowed to compete for the Western Nations, but professional, paid athletes represent the Communist countries when they are allowed to compete. As for the cost, the people residing in and around Los Angeles are already wondering how all the bills are going to be paid. And while those 17,000 intelligence, police and security guards will be working around the clock to prevent terrorist attacks, it would be difficult to stop a suicide bomber. And the chances for terrorist attacks have certainly risen since the Soviets, who direct the global terrorist network, are not competing, and any attacks could be used to justify their decision not to attend the games.

The second great obsession that will occupy American minds for the next several

months is the "bread and circuses" fascination of political conventions and election campaigns. With the first of the events having concluded and with a feminist candidate supposedly adding to the glamour, it would still appear that the National Democratic Party remains such a hodgepodge of disparate leftist groups that disunity is assured. While it seems at this time that it won't be much of a race in November, and that Ronald Reagan is sure to win, there is a factor that has not been publicized and that might bring about a win for the Mondale-Ferraro team. It is recalled that in 1948 even the all-powerful media were fooled when they published the "news" that Dewey had won the election, while Harry Truman had the last laugh on the Eastern Establishment. Then again, in 1960, there was that mysterious and still unexplained disappearance of ballots in the Chicago area, enough to just tip the scales and put Kennedy in the White House. And as for the manipulation of ballots, there has never been a case like the charges brought against the Lyndon Johnson machine when the names of people who had been dead for years suddenly appeared on the ballots, as votes for LBJ. Everett Haley of Texas exposed the whole deal that ended with Johnson in the White House when John Kennedy was assassinated. But no proper authority ever investigated and the controlled media didn't even print the charges. In other words, elections have been and can be manipulated, especially in this computer age, and charges of misconduct on the part of election officials have been made time and again, but almost never investigated or even published by the all-powerful communications media.

However, let us assume that the national elections of 1984 will be honest and beyond reproach in that respect. There is still the matter of an intensive crusade for voter registration that could change the results of the presidential election. There once was a time, when this Nation was a Constitutional Republic, that the right to vote was a privilege accorded only to citizens who had the right to help direct the affairs of the Nation. As a matter of fact, when this Nation first began as an Independent Republic, in some of the States only professing and confessing Christians were allowed to vote. That restriction later gave way to include all landowners and citizens with a property interest of some kind. But when the politicians converted our country into a democracy, then the "one-man-one vote" concept became legal and anyone born in the United States or securing citizenship, could vote, so long as the franchise had not been taken away through conviction of crime. Now let's assume that the polls have been right all along and that Reagan and Bush will win, unless some strategy is devised that will make it possible for even Mondale and Ferraro to win. Well, several months ago the liberals and leftists got together and organized a crusade they call Project Vote. Under this plan the radicals and redicals have been helping the National Democratic Party to register up to 20 million new voters, by registering people from the welfare and food stamp lines. These are people who probably have never voted before, have had no interest in voting. But they are told that if they do vote for Democrats right down the line, they will be able to cut billions from defense efforts and other sources, and all these billions can then be used to increase the funds to be spent for welfare, free housing, hospital care, food stamps, etc. Supporting this scheme and listed on the letterhead of Project Vote are:

Bella Abzug of Women USA, Nancy Amidel of Food Research and Action Center, Ira Arlook of Citizen Action, Asla Bennett of Friends Service Committee, Barbara Bode of Children's Foundation, Kenyon Burke of NCC, David Cohen of Social Development Corp., David Cortright of SANE, Rev. Robert Davidson of United Presbyterian Church, Cushing Dolbeare of National Low Income Housing Coalition, Kathleen Downey of National Student Education Foundation, Robert Drinan of ADA, Marian Edelman of Children's Defense Fund, Pablo Eisenberg of Center for Community Change, Janice Fine of U.S. Student Ass., Douglas Frazer of UAW, Lois Gibbs of Citizen Clearinghouse for Hazardous Waste, Judith Goldsmith of NOW, Sanford Gottlieb of United Campuses to Prevent Nuclear War, Robert Greenstein of Center on

Budget and Policy Priorities, Norman Hill of Phillip Randolph Institute, Benjamin Hooks of NAACP, Jesse Jackson of PUSH, John Jacob of Urban League, Frederick James of AME Church, Hulbert James of Center for Third World Organizing, Henry Lacayo of Labor Council for Latin American Advancement, Lloyd McBride of United Steelworkers, Michael McCloskey of Sierra Club, Gerald McEntee of Federation of State, County and Municipal Employees, Willard McGulre of NEA, Rafe Pomerance of Friends of the Earth, William Hutton of National Council for Senior Citizens, David Raphael of Rural America, Dorothy Ridings of League of Women Voters, Janice Robinson of National Association of Community Health Centers, Larry Rodgers of ACORN, Jessica Smith of Frontlash, Howard Spragg of United Church Board of Homeland Ministries, Russell Sykes of Fair Budget Action Coalition, Shel Trapp of National People's Action, William Velasquez of Southwest Voter Registration Education Project, and Glenn Watts of CWA. Can you see the Communist hand behind this Project Vote? 20 million voters from welfare and food stamp lines might be able to capture, if not the White House because of Electoral College restrictions, but at least gain control of the Senate, greater control of the House, and control of many State, County and Municipal offices.

But we're running out of space and demanding more urgent attention than even Project Vote is the "Big Brother Act of 1984" that could be passed even before Election Day on November 6th. This dangerous legislation has been explained so clearly and completely by Don McAlvany that we are going to take the liberty of reproducing the commentary which appears in his The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor of July 1984.

\* \* \* \* \*

#### THE BIG BROTHER ACT OF 1984

New legislation, the "Civil Rights Act of 1984" (H.R. 5490 and S.2568) is pending, which would grant the U.S. government the most sweeping federal powers over the activities of state and local governments, private institutions, businesses and individuals in our history. This act (whose chief sponsor is Teddy Kennedy) will, if passed, go a long way toward converting the USA into the USSA (as in USSR). Hidden behind the guise of civil rights, this legislation seeks to regulate virtually every person, organization or political entity which receives federal aid, either "directly" or "indirectly".

For Example - If one department or agency of a state received federal funds, every agency of the state and political subdivision (i.e., every county, city and town) would fall under federal control. For Example - churches (or charitable organizations) which receive offerings or contributions which are tax deductible (as they all are), would be considered to be receiving government subsidies and would fall under federal control. For Example - any person having a V.A. or F.H.A. loan on their home mortgage would be considered a recipient of a government subsidy and fall under federal control. For Example - If a private school or college which refuses all federal aid (i.e., Grove City College) has even one student which has a government student loan, the entire school would fall under federal control.

For Example - any farmer, homeowner, student, business or individual which receives a government guaranteed loan, would fall under federal control. For Example - all grocery stores which accept food stamps, all doctors, dentists, hospitals or pharmacies which assist a Medicare or Medicaid patient in any way, would be said to be "indirect recipients" of government subsidies and would fall under federal control. For Example - If a farmer receives a higher price for his wheat because of agricultural price supports, he has received "an indirect government subsidy" and he and his farm fall under federal control.

These are just a few examples of how virtually all local and state governments, churches, schools, businesses, farms and individuals could be brought under "big brother's" federal control by defining them as "indirect recipients of federal aid." Even recipients of tax deductions (i.e., everyone) could be defined as "indirect recipients of government subsidies." It has long been the contention of the IRS, upheld by courts, that a tax exemption from the government is the equivalent of a government grant, carrying with it controls and guidelines to insure that recipients are properly attuned to "public policy." And what federal regulations would all these groups and individuals be subjected to? The Civil Rights Act of 1964 and three subsequent civil rights acts which purport to prohibit discrimination based on race, sex (presumed to include males, females and homosexuals), handicap or age.

Since most Americans have never read these incredible acts or been directly affected by them, the implications may be obscure. The ludicrous quota system and reverse discrimination espoused in recent years by the Democratic Party and liberal civil rights advocates, is an outgrowth of these acts (i.e., A given percentage of Blacks, Chicanos, women and other minorities and probably eventually homosexuals, must have been employed, enrolled, in membership, etc. since 1964 or that organization is said to be in civil or criminal violation of these laws). If these four civil rights acts are applied to all organizations, entities and individuals in America, virtually all of these will be in violation of numerous provisions and subject to civil or criminal penalties. A vast Soviet-style government bureaucracy along with Orwellian type "thought control police" would be necessary to enforce this new civil rights act.

Most rational readers would probably conclude at this point that the "Big Brother Act of 1984" is too ludicrous, too insane, too off the wall to ever be passed. Guess again! It was co-sponsored by 63 senators (led by Kennedy and Packwood) and passed by the House Judiciary Committees by voice vote on May 23 after only 10 minutes discussion. It passed the House Education and Labor Committee on the same day and has the support of most liberals and many moderates in both Houses who are afraid to oppose anything called "civil rights" legislation. This blueprint for total federal control could pass both the House and Senate over the next 30-60 days. Senator Orin Hatch (a strong opponent) has bottled it up temporarily in the Senate Labor and Human Resources Committee and President Reagan has voiced his opposition. If you are concerned about this federal power grab, write your Congressman (re: H.R.5490) and Senators (re: S.2568) and voice your strong opposition. Refer to the "Civil Rights Act of 1984." Remember Patrick Henry's admonition, "Eternal vigilance is the price of liberty." (From The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor, P.O.Box 39810, Phoenix, AZ 85069. Monthly, \$107 per year).

"We the people of the United States, in order to form a more perfect union" have been taught to accept an ordained and established Constitution as our Law of the Land. We also have been taught to depend upon elected representatives to uphold that Constitution. There was a time when voters were responsible citizens and elected representatives could be trusted. But we and the world have just witnessed the spectacle of gays, feminists, rainbows, freezeniks and other weirdos naming an ultra-liberal and an ultra-feminist as potential Chief Executives of this Nation. In revulsion, patriots will vote for an actor and an agent of the "elitists" as the lesser of evils. But no elected officials can save this Nation, because we have lost our spiritual foundation, and unless we regain that lost heritage, we will have become that "last hope" of another "lost civilization."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each, 10 to 49: 40¢ each, 50 to 99: 30¢ each, 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Thirty . . . . . July 27, 1984

## THE GENESIS OF LIBERATION THEOLOGY

On July 2, 1984, the Central Committee of the World Council of Churches, meeting at Geneva, Switzerland, elected Emilio Castro of Uruguay to a five-year term as general secretary of the WCC. Chief competitor for the post was Dr. Arle Brouwer, former top executive of the 346,000-member Reformed Church of America. But Brouwer withdrew his name from consideration when he learned that the Russian Orthodox delegates would not support him. He had visited the Soviet Union several times and was deeply hurt because the Soviets refused to back him in his bid for the post. However, none of this is remarkable except that the Rev. Castro, now general secretary of the WCC, is a Methodist minister and a strong supporter of the heretical "liberation theology." He also is said to have "good contacts in Roman Orthodox and Roman Catholic circles" and "both liberals and conservatives in U.S. churches are impressed by the manner in which he integrates proclamation evangelism with liberation theology and social justice," according to Jean Caffey Lyles of the Religious News Service. Most members of Protestant churches in the U.S. have believed that liberation theology is a doctrine more or less confined to South and Central America where it is preached by many Catholic priests who tell their parishioners that there is no conflict between Marxism and Christianity, and that Christians should support Marxists as a means of "liberating" the people of Latin America. But the belief that only apostate Catholics preach and promote liberation theology is an error. Because the doctrine really began as the "social gospel" conceived and taught by the Baptist theologian--Walter Rauschenbusch, the Communists Harry F. Ward, Bishop Bromley Oxnam, both of whom posed as Methodists, and others who helped in the organization of the Federal Council of Churches, now the National Council of Churches (NCC). They decided their chief "Christian" duty was not to save sinners, but to save society; and they adopted the methods suggested by Georg Hegel and Karl Marx as the most "Christian" way to accomplish their ends; a method that has been adopted by the leaders of churches that have become members of the NCC and the WCC.

Walter Rauschenbusch (1861-1918) was born at Rochester, New York, but was taken to Germany at an early age where he began his studies. Returning to the United States, he graduated from Rochester Free Academy, spent four years traveling abroad, studied at the Evangelical Gymnasium of Gutersloh in Westphalia, attended lectures at the University of Berlin, then went to London where he became enamored of the gradualism of Fabian Socialism. Ordained a Baptist minister, he was greatly influenced by the historical materialism and "God is the State" philosophy of Georg Hegel, and the Communist theories of Karl Marx. Returning to the United States after some four trips abroad, he held a pastorate for two summers in a small German Baptist Church in Louisville, Kentucky. But, watering his Christian teachings with the philosophy of Hegel, the activism of Marx and the gradualism of Fabian Socialism, he spent most of his time promoting his new "social gospel" which was nothing more than socialism dressed in Christian terms. He taught that a new social order had to be created, and that this would establish a socialist Kingdom of Heaven on earth. Through his books, among them being "Prayers for the Social Awakening," "Christianity and the Social Gospel," and "A Theology for the Social Gospel," the Methodist-turned-Communist Harry Ward, George Herron, and other "wolves in sheep's clothing" who organized the Federal Council of Churches in 1908, were attracted by the heretical doctrines of Rauschenbusch. They began promoting his



"social gospel." They had found that proclaiming outright Communism in Christian circles had failed, their Marxist doctrines were rejected violently. However, Rauschenbusch had devised a better approach. Instead of trying to inject socialist ideas into the churches, he termed his un-Scriptural gospel "the Kingdom of God on Earth." The poison was so diluted with Christian verbiage that many Protestant churches began to accept Marxist Socialism as though it were true Christianity, possibly without ever knowing that they were being deceived. Bishop Bromley Oxnam, a disciple of Harry Ward and also a Methodist-turned-Communist, wrote regarding Rauschenbusch: "He not only taught history, he made history. The stream of American Christianity has broken from the 'old bottom' of individualism and has channeled a new course through the social bad lands of poverty, slums, excessive wealth, industrial inequality and economic injustice. Rauschenbusch changed both the emphases and the direction of American Protestantism." "The Social Creed of the Churches," first adopted by the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1908 attests to the truth of Oxnam's statement in regard to those denominations that became members of the Federal Council and remain members of the National and World Council of Churches to this day. So, when one reads of the NCC and WCC giving money to and otherwise aiding and abetting terrorist groups and promoters of liberation theology think it not strange. These organizations have "been this way" from their very beginnings. Disregarding the need to seek one's salvation with fear and trembling, these organizations emphasize the need for social salvation, thinking the ways of Marx a better way than the ways of Christ. Theirs not to promote a spiritual Kingdom of Heaven, but a socialist kingdom of heaven on this earth.

When Rauschenbusch-the-Fabian and Ward-the-Communist decided to create a national religious organization with a Christian veneer to promote Socialism in North America, they gave Socialism a new name, calling it the "Social Gospel." Likewise, when Catholics-turned-Communist in South and Central America decided to use the established church as a weapon for the promotion of Socialism and the New Socialist World Order, they also chose a new name, calling it "Liberation Theology." And, since the times and the conditions were new, they added something: the direct use of violence and terrorism, calling it a Christian means to an end. The NCC and WCC have supported violence and terrorism, but have never publicly admitted such action. But the liberation theology proponents openly engage in terrorism and violence. If a date can be applied, it can be said to have begun when a Peruvian priest named Gustavo Gutierrez wrote a book, "The Theology of Liberation," which was released in 1973 by the Maryknoll Order's publishing house, Orbis Books. We have not read the book, but we are told on good authority that it reflects the theories expounded by Rauschenbusch, Ward & Co., while also drawing directly on the works of Kant, Hegel, Marx and Existentialism. There is the Christian veneer and the Christian verbiage, but liberation theology is totally anti-Christian and is nothing more than political and economic socialism, aiming toward totalitarian control of the people, and the building of the New International Economic Order that is being promoted by the so-called Third World, the United Nations, the International Communists, the Socialist International, the International Bankers and, yes, the National and World Councils of Churches. Father Albert J. Nevins, when editor of Our Sunday Visitor, wrote that "this change in the world order is to be accomplished by a change in the social and political structures. If it is not accomplished peacefully (which Gutierrez sees as impossible), then it must be accomplished violently. This is not Christianity, no matter how often he says it is."

To support the anti-Christ liberation theology being used as a Communist weapon in Latin America, there was established, among other such groups, a "Center of Concern," a radical religious organization based in Washington, D.C. It promotes liberation theology as "a new way of doing theology, an attempt to link Marxian analysis of class and empire with a radical interpretation of the biblical message." Also, as far back as 1975 a group of theologians, social scientists and assorted



activists met in Detroit for the first ever North American Conference on Liberation Theology. The group called the movement "a process for theology and justice," and they used a new term, calling it "Process Theology." The Catholic writer Edith Myers explained: "Process theology uses Christian terms, but it gives them different meanings. When it speaks of redemption, it does not mean that man is redeemed for heaven; it merely refers to a better temporal life for mankind. Eternal life does not mean that man is called by God to an everlasting life in heaven; for process theology, eternal life means a quality of life here and now. Thus supernatural concepts are changed to have purely natural meanings." Father Enrique T. Rueda, a Cuban-born priest who was jailed by the Castro government, later exiled to the United States, wrote the invaluable research work The Homosexual Network, testified before Senator Denton's Subcommittee on Security and Terrorism, and explained that liberation theology has become widespread as a weapon for the promotion of Marxism because there is an extensive network of "centers" in the United States as well as in Central and South America, which teach and promote the movement. He said:

"In Washington, D.C. there are several centers, including Network, the Center of Concern and the Quixotic Center. All are political movements which specialize in promoting ideas that on the surface seem Christian but that are really drawn from Marxism. The language is full of references to God, the Church, the Gospel, good works, and concern for the poor, but if you read carefully you will see that what is being presented is Marxism." The "liberationists" claim that they do not use Marxist language but that theirs is only "a modern way of understanding the Christian Gospel." Not so, said Father Rueda. He quoted from a training manual for what the "liberationists" call "base communities" (communist cells), in which it is stated that Marxism has three meanings: As a 'science' for understanding society; as a 'program of action' for changing society; and as a philosophy. "The line is that a Christian not only can be, but must be a Marxist to understand society and work to change it in a proper way . . . the 'base communities' (Marxist cells) provide support for Marxism within the Church. When a bishop goes to visit a neighborhood to promote traditional Catholic teaching and practices, people from the 'base communities' have been known to stone him . . . They are functioning as a political arm of the Marxists within the Catholic Church."

Why is so little said about the dangers of liberation theology? Father Rueda says it is because there are "Justice and Peace Commissions" which are (like similar commissions within the NCC and WCC-Ed.) basically sympathetic to the movement. They do not use the old language of Marxism, but instead use such trendy phrases as "economic and social justice," "economic democracy," and "self determination" rather than the word "revolution." And too, Father Rueda points out, most Americans do not understand the concepts of Marxism and how they are re-phrased in liberation theology language.

As for the re-phrasing in liberation theology language, it might again be pointed out that, what is called "Liberation Theology" in South and Central America, is given another and softer name when spoken of in North America. Here it is taught as "Process Theology." Father Edwin Garvey has written about this perversion of the faith under the title "Process Theology and Secularization," (Stella Maris Books, P.O.Box 11483, Fort Worth, TX 76110. \$1.00). He explains: "Process theology leaves us with a natural or secular world but with nothing which is sacred. The secular order exists, but there is no sharing in a divine life which is above the secular. If, in keeping with process theology, we . . . reduce the Gospel to a gospel of secular humanism, all that is left for the Church is to minister to the world in its social evolution." And this is where Father Garvey hits the key to the understanding of all such perversions of the faith: "Theirs is a theology founded on evolution rather than on the existence of a transcendent God. Thus, by making evolution, not God,

the object of their faith, Christian theology is turned upside down. Evolution as the foundation of faith means the complete secularization of religion, and once this new theology makes secular work the same as religious work there is no essential difference between its principles and the messianic gospel of Marxism. Further, this new social religion must, of necessity, be a religion of social revolution." As St. Paul might say: It is belief in evolution as opposed to belief in God which is the root of the evil!!

The use of religion to promote Communism began in earnest in the United States in 1908 when Harry Ward founded the Methodist Federation for Social Service and wrote the foundation statement of the Federal, now the National, Council of Churches. He was aided by Bishop Oxnam who as Chairman of the International Round Table of Christian Leaders in 1943, wrote "A Christian Message to the World" which said: "In the case of the Russian revolution, many of its avowed objectives are those which Christians have long accepted in principle but have largely failed to achieve in practice . . . We believe as Christian people demonstrate that they can achieve such beneficent social ends as are sought by the Russian revolution - and much more besides - many differences between us will tend to disappear." This statement came after the Soviets had decided to no longer try to totally destroy religion, but to use religion as a Communist propaganda weapon. So, the Soviets took over the Russian Orthodox and other Christian denominations, placed KGB agents at their head and had those churches become members of the World Council of Churches. That was in 1948. In 1961 Patriarch Alexei, Russian Orthodox Archbishop and a member of the KGB, issued a statement which read: "At the present time we have changed our position in regard to the World Council of Churches . . . Our mission under present conditions is to show Western Christians the light of Orthodoxy." To show Western Christians "the light of Communist liberation" was what he really meant. At about this same time the USSR gained control of Cuba through Fidel Castro. Immediately thereafter Cuba, nominally a Catholic country, became a vast training ground for Cuban troops which would be used as "cannon fodder" in Communist conquests in Africa and elsewhere. Later, the USSR began to gain control of Nicaragua and it became another great training center for the production of surrogate troops to be used as cannon fodder in the conquest of the rest of Central America. Now comes the greater use of religion as a weapon of conquest for Communism: "Liberation Theology" will be used as the bait for the recruitment of yet more surrogates who will, if Communist successes continue, be used for the invasion of the United States. As Alan Stang remarked in the June 1984 issue of American Opinion: "As the Balkans were supposed to be the 'soft underbelly' of Europe in World War II, so the Southwest is America's soft underbelly in World War III. . . The situation in Central America is desperate. El Salvador could fall. If it does, the front would shortly move to Guatemala. Only one country separates Guatemala and the United States: Mexico. And its leaders represent themselves as friends of Castro. Under pressure from the south, the border is evaporating. Already, it is nothing more than an arbitrary line on a map. Texas and California feel the spray that precedes the wave of what Senator Jesse Helms calls 'feet people.' When the wave hits, perhaps millions of escapees from Communism - no doubt infiltrated by thousands of Communist-trained military personnel - will walk into the United States. By means of liberation theology, the Communists are using the churches to soften our underbelly in preparation for the invasion; and they hope to enlist Hispanic Americans as cannon fodder in the process."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Thirty-One . . . . . August 3, 1984

## **FUNNY MONEY BAILOUT**

"Money Made Mysterious" was the title of a series of articles that appeared in the old American Mercury magazine back in the 1950s. A quarter of a century later, the situation remains the same: Governments and those who control them still try to make money such a mysterious subject that only they can understand what it is, how it should be used, and for what purposes it should be used. For example, there has been an attempt at the Treasury and Fed level to keep people from knowing anything about this new currency that is to replace the old Federal Reserve notes, when it is to be issued, and what happens to people who must exchange the old for the new. Said Congressman Ron Paul, "The American people suffer enough from government secrecy and surprise announcements in the area of their money. When President Roosevelt in 1933 confiscated the people's gold coins, it was part of a surprise declaration. When President Nixon in 1971 closed the international gold window and broke the Bretton Woods agreement, it was part of a surprise announcement. Is there any wonder that the American people worry about this currency?" One thing was mentioned: People were told that the new money was being issued to thwart the counterfeiters. To which the Congressman replied, "The real counterfeiters are the federal government through the Treasury and the Fed. These are the criminals flooding the economy with funny money, and I am not about to accept their soothing reassurances that the federal government does not once again have something up its sleeve. My concern is that in tinkering with the currency to stave off some imagined 'threat,' the result will be to allow the real counterfeiters to run wild." Deciding to do something about the situation, as ranking member of the House Subcommittee on Consumer Affairs and Coinage, Ron Paul demanded that public meetings be held on the planned changes in United States currency. Such meetings were held, and we received this report, dated July 24, 1984, under signature of Ron Paul, Member of Congress (though a Member only until January 3rd, after which time he says he'll continue the fight from other quarters, and as a civilian). Paul wrote and we quote:

"Today the Subcommittee on Consumer Affairs and Coinage of which I am a Ranking Member, held public hearings on the planned changes in United States currency. We summoned as witnesses all the top people who have refused so far to talk to the press, including Mrs. Katherine D. Ortega, Treasurer of the United States; Robert J. Leuver, Director of the Bureau of Engraving and Printing; Joseph R. Carlon, Office of Investigations, U.S. Secret Service; and Theodore E. Allen, Staff Director for Federal Reserve Bank Activities, F.R.S.

"The members of the Subcommittee were all shown the multi-colored currency samples I had seen last November -- but we were assured these are not anything like the final designs the Treasury will adopt. Director Leuver explained that the outlandish colored currency was prepared for public opinion testing, to find out just how far they could go before people would complain. Mrs. Ortega asked the Subcommittee not to show the samples to the television cameras because, she said, people would misinterpret the reason for preparing the samples. They would assume these were final designs.

"Both Mrs. Ortega and Mr. Leuver insisted that there are no plans to use the currency change-over to monitor currency movements into and out of the country, nor to entrap tax evaders. Now that we have the Treasury officials on public record with

this testimony, it will make it much more difficult for the I.R.S. or the Customs Service to seize the initiative and start an enforcement program based on the new currency.

"These hearings were an excellent opportunity to expose the problems with a system based on paper money: Professor Lawrence H. White of New York University, an expert on the gold standard and free, competitive banking systems, testified that counterfeiting is not a problem except when central bankers monopolize currency and governments suspend the gold standard. He predicted the paper money system would eventually prove untenable.

"Expert witnesses from the Battelle Laboratory in Ohio, where the detailed study of color technology was prepared that prompted the Treasury to start testing new currency designs, also testified. Their theory is that one American out of five will seize the opportunity to make counterfeit copies of currency by 1992 if the designs are not modified. This study is based on the work of criminal sociologists who believe most people would be tempted to use their office copy machines to 'get even' with the government or the Federal Reserve System. I suggested to the Treasury witnesses that most people in America are already outraged at the greatest counterfeiting rip off in history -- the Federal Reserve System.

"Copies of the hearings will be available in a few weeks. I would like to make a free offer to all of your subscribers for a copy of my statement and a summary of the testimony from the Treasury witnesses. Please let people know they can obtain these from me without charge by writing to my office for a copy: Congressman Ron Paul, 1234 Longworth House Office Building, Washington, D.C. 20515. I'm sorry that we can't also give your readers sample copies of the pink and blue money specimens we were shown again today, but I have written to Mrs. Ortega to request that these test examples be given to the numismatic collection at the Smithsonian Museum in Washington, D.C., and be placed on public exhibit." (End of statement by Congressman Ron Paul regarding the new funny money that is to be issued.

So, as we began this Report, Money is still being Made Mysterious. We still don't know what this new currency looks like, when it will be issued, how it will be exchanged, and at what rate of exchange. However, if we can trust Treasury and the Fed, we do have the public statement that the currency change-over will not be used to monitor movements of currency into and out of the country, nor to entrap tax evaders. But I.R.S. officials did not make any such promise, and the way that American Gestapo has been attacking schools and churches, and seeking other ways of entrapment makes us very doubtful. Example: Senator Bob Dole wrote the very misleading "Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982 (TEFRA)." This legislation, if passed, would give the I.R.S. authority to require brokers to report the names, addresses and social security numbers of their customers. And here's the catch: The term "broker" has been broadened to include "dealers". Under the new regulation, if adopted, your local coin dealer would be required to provide the I.R.S. with the name, address and social security number of all their customers to whom they have sold coins, bullion, or collectables. By the definition being used by the I.R.S., guns are collectables. This means that any gun owner would be required to register his guns and begin paying taxes on them as collectables. With the investigative authority the I.R.S. commands, its agents would work day and night until every gun in the country would be registered in their massive computer banks. Thus, this single regulation would accomplish what BATF, Handgun Control proponents and Ted Kennedy have been unable to do after years of fighting to disarm American civilians. Leading the fight against this new power for the I.R.S. is Senator McClure (R.ID.) who has introduced S.914, "The Firearms Owner Protection Act."

Getting back to the subject of the currency change-over, it's important to understand that this is not something which is happening just in the United States.

Every Nation associated with the Trilateral Commission is also changing its paper currency. Some have already done so. And an interesting development that seems to be tied in: The European Community is beginning to look more and more like a Regional World Government. National passports are to be done away with and a new European Community passport will be issued instead. The royal blue passport, the most Britannic of institutions, is to be exchanged for a new soft-cover passport with a plastic strip that will carry the personal history of the holder. Said The Christian Science Monitor: "The little bit of plastic is agitating Britain's civil righters. They fear it will be used to store unfavorable facts about citizens. Their concern is rather more than eccentric. Britons have always resisted identity documents of the type common in Europe. Opponents of the new passport argue that it resembles an identity card, complete with computerized features." Throughout this gradual growth of socialism, whatever happens in Britain usually precedes a similar happening in the United States.

Yet another item on the money front which seems a warning. The government of West Germany has recently granted a sizeable loan to the Communist government of East Germany. The practice of capitalist nations making loans to Communist nations is not new, but the reasons for this particular loan are different. The German Information Center seems to imply that this is a sign of West Germany slowing turning from American cooperation toward cooperation with the Communist bloc. Said West Germany Minister of the Chancellery, "Today (July 25) marks an important stage on the long journey to improvement." The Minister of State also announced "a series of humanitarian measures agreed to by the German Democratic Republic in intensive negotiations with West German government officials. Jenninger (West German minister) said the GDR has promised it will also step up the dismantling of all remaining automatic firing devices along the intra-German border and will not replace them." This news should have important meaning to our own Defense Department. NATO seems to be slowly dying, is being replaced by a United States of Europe which is friendly toward the Communist bloc of Nations! Perhaps it is the hidden power of money which makes it so mysterious.

Back here at home, the federal and multinational banking authorities have tried to make most mysterious of all the facts surrounding the nationalization of the Continental Illinois National Bank & Trust Company. In the first place, Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation's Chairman, William Isaac, tries to insist that the bailout does not constitute a nationalization of the bank. But 80% of the stock is now owned by FDIC, a government agency; and if that doesn't mean nationalization (synonym for socialist takeover), then there's something wrong with Webster's Dictionary. Besides, The Wall Street Journal comments: "Nationalizing a major corporation to 'save' it has precedents in the U.S. and elsewhere that give cause for wariness. British taxpayers have paid dearly, for example, to 'save' the nationalized portions of that country's steel and auto industries. Similarly, the congressional bailout of this country's Eastern railroads has cost American taxpayers billions." Newsweek headlines the story "The First Nationalized Bank." And when all the facts are learned, Spotlight will be closest to the truth when it calls it "a dress rehearsal on how to bail out Chase Manhattan -- without sending David Rockefeller to prison." And the cost to taxpayers will be at least \$4.5 billion. Of course, as in the previous cases of the federal bailouts of Lockheed, Chrysler and New York City, the money managers insist that this \$4.5 billion is not taxpayer's money. Which is a difference without distinction, because this is the equivalent of what happened: The Federal Reserve System made a computer entry, the Federal Bureau of Engraving and Printing turned on the presses and printed up \$4.5 billion in new currency, handed it over to the FDIC which then paid the most pressing bills owed by the failed bank, in return took over 80% of the stock both common and preferred, and placed two old Rockefeller associates in charge of the nationalized bank! These two, at a salary of \$600,000 each per year,

are John E. Swearington, former chief executive officer of Standard Oil Company of Indiana (In which the Rockefellers still have much stock) who has been named board chairman and chief executive officer of Continental Illinois, the bank's holding company; and William S. Ogden, former vice-chairman of Chase Manhattan Bank, who was named board chairman and chief executive officer of the bank itself.

Now, let's back up and check on what really happened. Back In July 1982, Continental Illinois told all its banking partners that it had made some bad loans to foreign companies that couldn't meet their bills, it had purchased \$1 billion in energy loans from the failed Penn Square Bank of Oklahoma, and there were indebtednesses to other Megabanks such as Chase Manhattan. So some 28 major banks and the FDIC assembled a temporary aid package of \$7.5 billion to keep Continental afloat until such time as some megabank or combination of megabanks could agree to buy Continental. The money barons all agreed that the failure of a bank as large as Continental would shake up the whole banking world. But nobody could be found to take over Continental. So, illegally and without precedent, FDIC itself decided to take over the bank and keep it afloat. Now, here's where the illegality comes in: FDIC was created for the purpose of paying off depositors who would lose their money if the bank failed. But FDIC is limited to the payment of losses up to \$100,000, and not a penny more. But here we find FDIC paying off bills amounting to \$3 billion immediately, with newly printed money, and paying off another \$1.5 billion worth of bad bills within the next year. The purpose of FDIC is to protect bank customers, not bank holding companies!

Even The Christian Science Monitor, almost always on the side of the angels of finance, agrees that "the bailout is controversial." Staff writer David Cook, in CSM of July 27, cited some officials who disagreed with the idea of FDIC going into the bank business to protect bank holding companies. He reported: "Treasury Secretary Donald T. Regan says the bailout is 'bad public policy, because of the protection it indirectly offers holders of Continental bonds [such as Chase Manhattan and other megabanks]'. House Banking Committee chairman Fernand J. St. Germaine (D) of Rhode Island said the bailout 'raises the greatest array of questions in the history of the federal bank regulatory system.' He complained that the deal was completed without public debate, created large contingent liabilities for the Federal Treasury [cost to taxpayers, that is] and reshapes the banking industry without review or approval." In short the FDIC, which is a government agency created solely to protect bank customers, not bank holding companies, has gone into the banking business for itself, using money supplied by the Federal Reserve Bank of Chicago. This is corporate socialism, sometimes called Fascism. And we can at least be thankful that there are a few government officials who, like Regan and St. Germain, understand that to sin by silence would be dangerous indeed.

In addition to being a big step toward corporate socialism, this whole scheme is a rip off to protect the International Banking Industry at the expense of the taxpayers and future generations of taxpayers. If ever eternal vigilance were the price of freedom, this is such a time. Let it not be said of Christian Americans, "When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him..." (Psalm 50:18).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence:

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Thirty-Two . . . . . August 10, 1984

## **ALASKA TO RUSSIA WITH LOVE?**

There is an old saying that oil and water won't mix. This is confirmed every time an oil tanker leaks its oil into waters near shorelines, resulting in the ruination of beaches, the death of birds and fishes, and the extinction of animal and vegetable life in the affected seabeds. Turning from the pragmatic to the political, when the waters of the Panama Canal are considered in context with the oil that lies deep beneath the islands and under the waters of the Bering Sea, then we can begin to suspect that such a mixture of political giveaways amounts to treason against the United States of America, being committed by officers of the United States of America! What happened in the case of the Panama Canal is well known. On September 7, 1977 President Jimmy Carter representing the United States joined General Omar Torrijos representing the Republic of Panama in signing allegedly unconstitutional treaties relinquishing United States sovereignty of the Canal to Panama. Not generally recognized is the fact that they set off a time bomb that is just waiting to explode. Writing in the authoritative "U.S. Naval Institute Proceedings" for July 1984, Timothy Ashby, in an article titled "Nicaragua: Soviet Satrapy", declared that "Nicaragua is the strategic key to the security of the U.S. southern borders as well as to the global balance of power: the Soviet 'correlation of world forces.' Decisive actions - military, diplomatic, and economic - must be taken to remove what is already a grave threat right on our doorstep. More Americans should be aware of Public Law 87-733, passed by a joint resolution of Congress on 3 October 1962, which empowers our nation to implement the foreign policy requisite for the region. This law allows the United States 'to prevent by whatever means may be necessary, including the use of arms, the Marxist-Leninist regime in Cuba from extending by force or the threat of force, its aggressive or subversive activities in any part of the hemisphere'." The extreme importance of the Panama Canal is shown by the fact that virtually all USSR and European Communist ships landing supplies in Cuba and in Nicaragua are going through the Canal.

But enough for the moment about the waters of Panama. Let's consider Alaskan oil. Remember how the laying of that Alaskan pipeline was going to be such a big thing for the United States, how it would alleviate any domestic shortages, etc.? Have you heard anything in the past several months about what has happened to that oil? There are rumors that all further exploration has been stopped, that some of the existing wells have been capped. Now comes this brief item which appeared in USA Today of August 6: "Anchorage - An unspecified number of engineers, accountants and supervisors will be laid off within 2 years because of a work slowdown, Alyeska Pipeline Service Co. announced. The company, one of the state's largest employees, operates the 800-mile Trans-Alaska oil pipeline." But what is your reaction when you learn that, while oil to the U.S. is being curtailed, certain parts of that area - tens of thousands of square miles of petroleum-rich seabed in the Bering Sea along with five strategic islands that have been owned by the United States and administered by Alaska are being given to Soviet Russia? There was this item in the July 1984 issue of Larry Abraham's Insider Report titled, "Return Alaska to the Soviets?" We quote: "Conservatives have long joked that liberals won't worry about the Soviet threat until the Communists land in Florida, or demand that we return Alaska to them. Howard Phillips points out that while Florida appears to be safe for the moment, the State Department is considering returning part of Alaska to the USSR! At dispute is an area in the Bering Sea known as the Navarin Basin. It includes five islands that were discovered after the 1867 treaty with Soviets (sic), but



have been claimed by the US and administered by Alaska. According to Phillips, State Department officials have already agreed, during secret negotiations with the Soviets, to abandon US claims to the islands. As we approach the first anniversary of the Soviet attack on KAL flight 007, what kind of message will this send to our friends . . . and our enemies?"

A more detailed report of this State Department giveaway of petroleum-rich land and sea to Soviet Russia has been made by an organization known as "Stockholders for World Freedom," P.O.Box 7273, Alexandria, Virginia 22307. For readers unfamiliar with this organization, the following description is given: "The Stockholders for World Freedom promotes the idea that stockholders can help fight anti-capitalist forces and can support human freedoms around the world by discussing and voting on these issues at their annual meetings." In a news release of 25 July 1984, the following extended report is given, and we quote from it at length.

\* \* \* \* \*

The US State Department is not only planning to give away tens of thousands of square miles of oil-rich Alaskan seabeds to the Soviet Union, but is denying this same exceptionally favorable treatment for its friend and ally Canada, it was charged by Carl Olsen of Alexandria, Virginia, Chairman of the Stockholders for World Freedom. "It is a shock to discover that the US State Department's delegation that went to Moscow this week to negotiate this oil-rich seabed boundary failed to include any representatives from the Interior, Energy, or Defense Departments who could speak up for the strategic petroleum interests of America and for the acutely adverse consequences for American workers and stockholders," Olsen complained. The delegation was headed by the State Department's Legal Adviser David Robinson, who was supported by his staff members Elizabeth Verville and Scott Hajost, and by Harry Marshall and Richard T. Scully of the State Department's Bureau of Oceans and International Environmental and Scientific Affairs, and by Robert W. Smith of the Office of the Geographer. The only other departments represented were the Department of Transportation (Lt. Cdr. Richard D. White of the Coast Guard) and the Department of Commerce's National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration.

The discriminatory treatment against the Canadians came to light in the announcement for oil and gas leases in the Diapir Field which is in the Arctic Ocean off of Alaska and adjacent to Canada. The Diapir Field, which is estimated to have petroleum reserves of 5.4 billion barrels of oil, was put up for bid on July 23 (Federal Register, p. 29726) with a warning to potential bidders about disputed areas with Canada. These disputed areas asserted a much tougher boundary stance by the US against the Canadians than is being used against the Soviets. The US position with the Canadians is to demand the equidistance principle and the 200-mile zone be applied throughout. The negotiations with the Soviets have totally ignored the equidistance principle and the 200-mile economic zone from American territory.

Negotiations over a boundary with the Soviets apparently include not only the Navarin Basin in the Bering Sea (which has 1.9 billion barrels of oil reserves), but also the Barrow Arch (1.3 billion barrels), the Hope Basin (0.1 billion barrels), the Norton Basin (0.4 billion barrels), and the Aleutian Basin (0.4 billion barrels). In addition the negotiations would surrender to the Soviets five strategically-placed Alaskan Arctic islands: Wrangel, Herald, Bennett, Henrietta, and Jeanette.

Mark Seidenberg of Arlington, Virginia, who owns 93,000 acres on Wrangel Island, has vehemently protested the potential abdication of US sovereignty over these islands. In a telegram to the State Department's delegation to Moscow, Mr. Seidenberg warned that they may be found personally guilty of violating various civil rights of the rightful American owners of the islands and condoning the forceful invasion of the islands by the Soviets. Mr. Seidenberg also pointed out the abject failure of the

State Department in the past to press the valid claims against the Soviets by American victims of Soviet invasions. Such claims that the Foreign Claims Settlement Commission of the Department of Justice has granted include one in favor of the Lomen Brothers whose settlement on Wrangel Island was invaded and expropriated by the Soviet forces (claim no. SOV-40944, decision no. SOV-3155). . . . This abject failure of the State Department now to fight for the best interests of American petroleum reserves, American jobs, and American investments involving hundreds of millions of dollars and hundreds of thousands of American stockholders presents a tragic reversal of American diplomacy, and must not be allowed to proceed. We talk about defending the oil flow from the Persian Gulf. Why don't we talk about defending the oil from our own State of Alaska?" (End of extended quotation from statement by "Stockholders of World Freedom.")

\* \* \* \* \*

The importance of defending the oil flow from Alaska was discussed several years ago in a book, "The Energy Non-Crisis," by Lindsey Williams. He was a Christian chaplain to the men who built the Alaskan oil pipeline, and was very critical, not of the operation itself, but of the manner in which it was conducted. He knew everything about the operation was wrong, but he didn't know exactly why. So he began to go more deeply into the background of the operation, and has written a follow-up book, "To Seduce a Nation," which tells the real story. In an article entitled "Washington Says You'll Pay More for Your Electric Power," he says, and we quote:

"In 1976 I was with a group of oil company officials on the huge Prudhoe Bay oil field in northern Alaska. I heard a top oil company official remark, 'The electric bill of every consumer in America will begin rising in 1980 and will either double, triple or quadruple by the end of the 1980s.' I asked: 'Sir, how do you know this? This is only 1976.' The reply was, 'Chaplain, do you know how much natural gas we have on the North Slope of Alaska - proven reserves? Enough to supply the entire United States for over 200 years if every other natural gas well in America were cut off tomorrow morning - and that is at the projected rate of increased consumption.' I then asked the leading question, 'Sir, surely, you as oil companies are going to get this natural gas to the consumers in the lower 48 States?' The oil official said, 'Chaplain, we have two methods of getting that natural gas to the consumer for the purpose of generating electricity, heating homes and operating businesses. The first method of transporting the gas to the States is to build a pipeline across Alaska, 800 miles, down the same corridor as the Trans-Alaska Oil Pipeline. This would not disturb the ecology in any way. And Chaplain, within six months to a year of the completion of the oil pipeline in 1977, we could flood every Western State with cheap natural gas and electric bills would start coming down beginning in 1980.'

"I asked, 'What is the second method of getting that natural gas to the people?' He replied: 'Construct a pipeline across Canada, 3,000 miles long, across a foreign country, where there is no corridor, through the Canadian wilderness - and we would be disturbing the ecology using this method, and it would cost so much no one could afford to build it.' At this point I was sure that, when I asked along which route the pipeline would be built, I would hear, 'the Alaskan route.' To my utter amazement, when I asked, the oil company official said, 'Chaplain, mark my words, whoever is president of the United States in 1977 will make the decision that the pipeline must be built across Canada and that it cannot be built across Alaska.' That oil man was correct. President Jimmy Carter's decision was that the pipeline must be built across Canada. I went back to the oil company official who had made that statement, after Carter had made his decision, and I asked, 'Why in the world did Carter make that decision?' His reply was, 'The decision was made to keep the people of America from getting the gas from the North Slope. It was done to control the economy and people of America. The president knew that no group of companies could afford to build that line through Canada and that the Canadian

government would never allow it to be built. It was a calculated failure'. . . Who is this unseen government that, regardless of whether we have a Republican or Democratic administration, we get the same decisions out of Washington?"

Lindsey Williams, an ordained Baptist minister, went to Alaska as a missionary in 1971. In 1976 he volunteered to serve as Chaplain to the men building the Alaskan pipeline, without any pay from the oil companies. He often remarks, "In 1978 I was the typical head-in-the-sand, dumb, ignorant, Baptist preacher. I had never heard the words Conspiracy, World Financiers, Council on Foreign Relations, Trilateral Commission, Illuminati, and I knew nothing of the Federal Reserve System. Shortly after 10,000 copies of The Energy Non-Crisis were sold, I came to the reality that I did not know what I had written. . . . Over the next two years my readers gave me an education. Today I have not changed one Bible doctrine which I believed prior to writing my first book. I have only added to my knowledge that which every preacher and layman in America should know, namely, what is this warfare we are fighting, as described in Ephesians 6:11-12. It sure isn't, 'I don't smoke, I don't chew, I don't go with the girls that do'." So, the re-educated Lindsey Williams wrote another book: To Seduce A Nation, \$4.95 plus \$1.00 for postage and handling. Write to him at P.O.Box 7, Kaslof, Alaska 99610.

\* \* \* \* \*

This plan to withhold Alaskan oil and gas from the people of the United States, while giving rich oil and gas reserves to the USSR, is a part of the Great Conspiracy. Back around the turn of the century men such as Rhodes, Milne, Carnegie, Morgan, Rothschild, and the merchant bankers of "The City" in London, learned that their original plan of creating a New World Order governed by an expanded British Empire would never work. So they altered their plans. Until such time as a "merging of the nations of the world" would become feasible, they would create two great powers; one a Capitalist power (the United States), the other a Communist power (the Soviet Union). These two great powers would be caused to balance one another in a great "balance of power" arrangement, greater than any previous "balance of powers" the Old World of Europe had ever witnessed. To create this "balance" it was necessary for the US to continually feed and strengthen the USSR, give the USSR control over all of Eastern Europe and much of Asia and Africa, to match the power and influence of the US. This "balance" brought about the spirit of "detente", of "Mutual Assured Destruction," of open competition in weather and space control, and a "balance" in industrial production if that were possible. In the 1970s the "energy balance" got out of control because of the sudden rise of OPEC and the creation of a phony energy crisis, created in order to triple and quadruple the price of oil products in the US. But in the 1980s there was an actual oil glut in the US, and if the "law of supply and demand" were to be successfully violated, petroleum products must be rationed in the US. However, the USSR was short because it was selling its gas and oil to Europe in order to obtain money to buy war materials that couldn't be obtained on credit or through bank loans. Therefore: Alaskan oil and gas to the rest of the States was curtailed, while 10,000 square miles of petroleum-rich Alaskan seabed and five strategic Alaskan islands are being given to the USSR! Merely a part of the "balance of power" that the conspirators intend to maintain until the Great Merger becomes feasible. If head-in-the-sand Christians could only learn what Lindsey Williams learned, perhaps national salvation could be added as an aid to the essential personal salvation which each of us must seek with fear and trembling.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence:

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Thirty-Three . . . . . August 17, 1984

## **THAT ALLEGED POPULATION EXPLOSION**

Among the many gifts and donations handed out yearly by Uncle Sam, there are several which have to do with population control. \$19 million goes to the United Nations Fund for Population Activities. Another \$11 million is given the International Planned Parenthood Federation. Not too much as money is counted these days, but the money was being spent to promote, among other things, abortion. So, just before the UN World Population Conference began two weeks ago in Mexico City, President Reagan issued an order that no longer would the United States contribute any money to organizations, private or otherwise, which promote the murder of pre-born babies. He also named James F. Buckley to head the US delegation which went to Mexico to discuss international population policies. Buckley former Senator and a conservative, is also a member of the Roman Catholic Church, which has denounced abortion in no uncertain terms. Backing up the anti-abortion stand of the Reagan administration was the Republican Platform Committee which has written a strong anti-abortion plank into its party platform. In contrast to all of this, the National Democratic Party approves of abortion, lesbian rights, and all that goes with them. Mondale's running mate, Geraldine Ferraro, is a staunch pro-abortionist for everyone except herself. She supports federal funding of abortions on the grounds that "the cost of putting an unwanted child through the system outweighs the cost of funding those procedures." That is, abortions are cheaper than welfare. Ferraro is a co-sponsor of the "Reproductive Rights Equity Act," an organization promoting federal funding of abortion; she is the beneficiary of a \$1,000 contribution from the National Abortion Rights Action League PAC, has contributed to the magazine of Catholics for a Free Choice, etc. And she is soundly condemned by her own Church to which she affirms affiliation. Archbishop John J. O'Connor commented: "I don't see how a Catholic in good conscience can vote for a candidate who supports abortion . . . I don't see how it can be justified. To me it is an issue of life and death."

Since the controlled communications media are trying to ignore all her sins and mention only her good works, we might add a few things about this feminist that Humanist Walter Mondale has chosen, or was told to choose, as his campaign partner. But lest we are challenged on that statement regarding Mondale, we note that in a speech given to the Fifth Congress of the International Humanist and Ethical Union Walter Mondale said: "Although I have never formally joined a humanist society, I think I am a member by inheritance. My preacher father was a humanist . . . and I grew up on a very rich diet of humanism from him. All of our family has been deeply influenced by this tradition, including my brother Lester, a Unitarian minister, Ethical Culture leader, and Chairman of the fellowship of Religious Humanists." But getting back to Mondale's heretical partner, Geraldine Ferraro married a very wealthy Italian named John Zaccaro. In addition to being his wife, she became the secretary-treasurer and a major stockholder in his firm. Next door to Zaccaro's real estate firm in Manhattan, in a building managed by Zaccaro, is the Star Distributing Co. which deals in hard core pornography. Two of Star's executive officers have arrest records under federal obscenity laws; at least one of them is an associate of, not one, but two, mob "families." The building is owned by Manny Lerman, is managed by the Zaccaro firm, which pays taxes on the building, rents office spaces in the building, etc. Also, Geraldine Ferraro Zaccaro has been a business associate of Manny Lerman for years. When Mrs. Zaccaro decided to run for Congress she then changed her name from Zaccaro back to Ferraro, because her maiden name

sounded more persuasive to voters. Then she found that it took a lot of money to buy a seat in the House. Newsweek said her campaign cost \$250,000, and she didn't have that much available cash. So, over half the amount, \$130,000, came from husband John and the children's trust funds. The FCC ruled that only \$1,000 of that was legal, so she had to find some way to pay back the \$129,000. That's where Manny Lerman came into the picture, and that's where things become very confused. There was a fine attached to the manipulations, which was paid by husband John, and a series of real estate deals provided the money, by way of Manny. Of course, it is this same Manny who owns the building that is managed by the Zaccaro-Ferraro firm. There is an unsubstantiated report that Zaccaro-Ferraro actually own half of the seven-story building, two floors of which are leased by Zaccaro to the Star Distributors, who publish hard-core smut (that's the actual name of one of its magazines: Smut.) There is more that could be told, but the controlled media have decided to concentrate on the very least of the Ferraro sins when writing about the situation. So, there will be some publicity about her not having to, and not going to list her husband's financial affairs because he says, "You run the government and I'll run my business." And "that's the way Italian men are." The media have adopted the strategy of trying to whitewash Ferraro by blackballing and blackmailing Senators Hatfield, Dole, Ed. Meese, Representative Hansen, and by criticizing off-the-record remarks made by President Reagan when he thought the mike was turned off. But, to all Christian Americans, we have the feeling that possibly all of her other sins could be forgiven were it not for her hypocritical attitude toward the murder of infants. That subject, infanticide, was the chief point of controversy when this United Nations World Population Conference was held in Mexico City. And, when any such public discussion is made, it becomes necessary to mention the work of that exclusive, super-secret cabal which promotes the New World Order and intends to prepare the kind of people who deserve to live under that New Order. We refer to the Club of Rome which, in its way, is just as important in the overall Conspiracy as are the CFR, the TLC, the Bilderbergers, et al.

When the Club of Rome was organized in 1968 by the Italian financier and One World advocate Aurelio Peccel, its executive committee of seven decided that the Club's first task would be to scare people into believing that a population explosion was imminent, that feeding the masses would be impossible, and that, therefore, certain measures would have to be taken to limit the world's population. A series of reports was drafted and circulated to those considered to be the world's leaders. The first of these reports was titled "The Limits to Growth," dealt with mankind's expansion in a finite planet. Then came a report on "Mankind at the Turning Point," which dealt with population control. Next came "Reshaping the International Order," which was a new economic program similar to the one presently being promoted by the United Nations and the Socialist International. Another work was called "How to Feed Eight Billion People by the Beginning of the 21st Century." The sum and substance of it all: If people could be scared into believing an overpopulated, underfed world was imminent, then the people would be eager to accept whatever suggestions and rulings were promulgated by the Club of Rome and its associate promoters of the New World Order.

It may seem ironic that one section of those promoting the World Community Utopia keeps telling us that a nuclear war is going to make the world uninhabitable for anyone; while another group of Utopia Planners tries to convince us that there will be so many of us on this tiny planet that starvation will be the fate of all of us, unless we do as the self-elected leaders dictate, which would include injections, abortions, peaceful extermination of millions. Like playing both ends against the middle: either no population at all, or too much population. The group trying to scare the world into doing away with all nuclear weapons and all nuclear power plants (except those in countries controlled by the Communists) have done quite a job on the people, especially the people of Western Europe. But the group trying to scare

the world because of a coming population explosion haven't been quite so successful. So, to promote the overpopulation cause, representatives from 150 different countries, including the United States, met under the auspices of the United Nations, for a week of population explosion talk in Mexico. While the people of the United States were being entertained with news of electioneering and the exploits of one Gerry Ferraro, what could develop into a far more important story was being hatched south of the border. The whole idea was given quite a push when the chairman of the World Bank, A.W. Clausen issued a special report saying that "In some countries, development may not be possible at all unless slower population growth can be achieved." Then, of course, President Carter and his administration, always eager to promote some new UN Declaration of Human Rights, also promoted the idea of a UN Declaration on Population Growth. Actually, some of the countries most concerned with too much population have been doing things on their own. For example, there was a recent study released by the Peoples Republic of China National Academy of Sciences. The study acknowledged that 27 million people died in China during that "great leap forward" in the late 1950s and early 1960s. The Chinese authorities have for the past several years limited families to just one child. Forced abortion would eliminate any violations of the rule. But overpopulation was still a problem, and more girls are born than boys. So, an estimated 60,000 baby girls are murdered every year. This is one of the programs that has been supported by US taxpayer funds. An attempt to delete these funds from our foreign aid bill was attempted in the House of Representatives. The attempt was defeated by a group of liberals led by Congressman Dante Fascell, Florida Democrat. Whether President Reagan's orders to kill all such funds included this one we are not sure, since Red China has been receiving most favorable nation treatment for the past six years. Alexander Solzhenitsyn commented: "After the United States has built China to the same strength which we have built Russia to, they will join forces with their Communist brothers in Russia and destroy us."

Several other Asian countries have adopted slightly more humane treatment of babies. In Indonesia families with no more than two children are eligible for special education scholarships. In Sri Lanka families that agree to plan their families along lines specified by the UN get a special bonus of between five and ten six-months-old chickens free of charge and are permitted to sell the eggs. According to The Christian Science Monitor some 30 African, Asian and Latin American countries "are testing programs such as these to find out if incentives in cash or kind can help lower their population growth." In all these countries where bonuses are paid not to have children, it obviously follows that abortions are common in order to meet the law and gain chickens, money or tax relief. As a result of the U.S. supported, U.N. sponsored global family planning program, population growth has actually been reduced in the past decade. The Christian Science Monitor which published a special five-part series on the "world's population explosion," in one paragraph asserts that "world growth rates fell in the decade to 1984. China, India, Thailand, Indonesia, Sri Lanka and other nations brought growth rates down with successful family planning programs." But in another paragraph in the same article the CSM states that "global population has jumped from 3.9 billion to 4.7 billion. The third world alone now contains 3.6 billion people and the United Nations says it will leap to 4.8 billion by the year 2000." So, here is a paradox: The world's population is receding, and yet it is still gaining and there will be another 1.2 billion people on the earth by the year 2000!

As delegates from 149 countries met to talk about an alleged population explosion, US Delegate Buckley insisted that there is no crisis, that the trouble is economic and that "as opportunities and the standard of living rise, the birthrate falls." But six other members of the US delegation disregarded Buckley, talked about abortion and promised to go back to Washington and work to, in effect, provide free abortions on



a world-wide scale, America footing the bill. Of course, Buckley was right in saying there is no crisis. This over-population theory is a hoax designed to promote political control over the peoples of the world. A noted geographer, Dr. George F. Carter said 20 years ago that people are talking nonsense when they speak of overpopulation. He then pointed out, and the trend has continued to this day: "Men are leaving the land and pouring into the cities. Scotland is emptying out and the wild moors are wilder than ever. The Hebrides now have many uninhabited islands - islands where men have lived for more than 5,000 years. Ireland has half as many people as 100 years ago. India is not overcrowded by other nation's standards: India-300 people per square mile. England-600, and Holland-800." Why, then, if there is no population problem, is there this population explosion scare? The Club of Rome has an answer that is not revealed in its public reports. What is being presented as a great humanitarian plan to save the world for selected future generations is nothing more than a political plot. By means of legislation, force and financial lures, a state can exercise its power over the population to control their behavior, their rate of birth, their life and death.

But here is the stumbling block: These planners who seek political control are also determined to make every political state a socialist state. And a socialist state, however satisfactory it may be to the multinational expropriators and the megabankers, is a total failure insofar as the people themselves are concerned. This was shown very clearly by the example of the first Plymouth Colony in the United States. Under London-ordered socialist control people starved. When it was decided that the colonists should plant and reap for themselves, should "set come every man for his owne particular, and in that regard trust to them selves;" the Colony prospered. A similar example is shown by the fate of the Ukraine, once known as the bread-basket of Europe. Today, under socialist control, the people can't even feed themselves, and millions of bushels of wheat and other grains are sold or given to the Soviet Union by the United States. This has been the fate of every state that has had some form of socialism forced upon its people. And it is socialism which these planners of the New International Economic Order and the Planned Parenthood advocates intend to force upon every country in the world, including the United States, with the ultimate goal being the merging of all the countries into their New World Order. But, because they insist upon socialism, their plan is ultimately self-defeating.

It is noteworthy that this 149-nation World Population Conference finally boiled down to an argument over the merits of abortion, and who should finance the murder of millions. Echoing the Reagan administration order, Delegate Buckley said Washington would cut off its contributions to "private agencies that perform or actively promote abortion." According to Newsweek, of the 149 states represented, only Costa Rica, Chile and the Vatican voiced their support for the American position. We keep hearing a Voice, saying:

"But whoso shall offend one of these little ones . . . It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea. Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!"

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence:

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Thirty-Four . . . . . August 24, 1984

## THE NOTHINGBERGER CONVENTION

If only the Gannett newspaper chain reporters had been telling the truth when they began their cover story on how and why those four thousand plus Republican delegates were converging to celebrate and congratulate one another. The reporters wrote: ". . . That they come to Dallas to nominate Ronald Reagan and George Bush for re-election is richly symbolic: This booming, conservative city on the North Texas prairie mirrors the shift in both politics and geography that began 20 years ago with Barry Goldwater's presidential candidacy. Once a party with moderate and conservative wings, the Republican party is 'definitely different,' says Tulsa County, Okla. chairman Casey Clugston. The eastern wing of the 'Rockefeller Republicans,' active in the 1960's, is gone, sent packing by conservatives." That last sentence is underlined to emphasize the most ridiculous political statement of the year. It is the "Rockefeller Republicans," not the conservatives that have made the big shift. Now they avoid political conventions and political gatherings wherever possible. With the exception of George Bush, that is; but he resigned from the Trilateral Commission and avoids personal public contact with the "Rockefeller Republicans" as much as possible. Ever since the late Nelson Rockefeller made an ass of himself by trying unsuccessfully to win a national political office and then got Gerald Ford appointed President so he could be appointed Vice President, the Rockefellers have avoided as much as possible all physical or visual contact with national politics or politicians. David prefers to remain a kind of perambulating potentate, avoids labels such as Republican and Democrat, Communist and Totalitarian, and lets his legates and lieutenants occupy places of importance in government, preferably appointed positions, doing the live work of making policies and giving commands. Hence, you would not expect David Rockefeller to appear at a party convention. As a matter of fact, his most important officers in the administration were ordered not to be seen in Dallas while the Republicans were parleying. So, as U.S. News reported: "Five top Reagan administration officials were exempted from political chores at the Republican convention. Left out, either because of their sensitive duties or at their own request: Secretary of State Shultz, Defense Secretary Weinberger, Attorney General Smith, CIA Director Casey, budget chief Stockman." But to say that the "Rockefeller Republicans" were sent packing by the conservatives, is ridiculous. Those Rockefeller Republicans know very well that no importance whatever can be connected with this, or any other national party convention. The nominees were selected before the conventions began, and no important decisions have ever been made at a national party convention. They're fine for partying, for making delegates feel important, for providing the world's greatest circus acts, thanks to electronic coverage. And they are ideal for making people believe that the conservatives really have overcome the moderates, the lefties and the weirdos that infest the party. They're also excellent places for building party platforms, which will be forgotten and ignored as soon as the election has been made. However, a comparison of the two party platforms before the election can be important:

By definition, a political party platform is "the statement of principles upon which the party and its candidates will stand." In theory, they stand on it both before and after the election, if elected. But there's the rub. As Treasury Secretary Regan noted, the administration will stand by the party and its platform, but there will be splinters which must be taken into consideration, like the necessity of raising taxes, for example. Furthermore, since the platform adopted by the committee is a stronger statement of principles than President Reagan preferred, as daughter Maureen

stated, "This is the committee's platform, it's not the Reagan platform;" indicating that the platform isn't going to be regarded as a mandate. As for the contrast in the two party platforms, one thinks of how the alleged choice would be if McGovern were running against Goldwater. The extreme left statement of the Democrats and the far right platform of the Republicans is as day and night. While the Democrats promise to rearrange things so that gays and lesbians have more positions of authority within the party, the Republican platform makes it clear that homosexuals do not comprise a special privileged minority that deserves special breaks. Likewise the Republican platform makes no mention of the Equal Rights Amendment, and takes a strong stand against abortion. The Democratic platform promises that there will be tax increases if Mondale and his final running mate are elected; while the Republican plank strongly opposes any tax increases to balance the budget. There also is a Republican call for a move to reduce taxes on interest income, and a criticism of graduated tax rates. The Republicans still demand an abolition of the Department of Energy, but make no mention of a previous demand for elimination of the Department of Education. There also is a plug for the gold standard, which the platform described as a "useful mechanism" to foster price stability. But perhaps the sharpest statement of the differences between the two party platforms have to do with morals and religion. Reporting from Dallas, The Miami Herald political editor, Tom Fiedler, wrote and we quote:

"When some evangelical Christians traveled to San Francisco last month, they were treated by police like other protest groups – the ones with shaved heads and safety-planned noses – and kept far away from the Democratic Party convention site. Famed San Francisco transvestite Sister Boom-Boom was cheered when he performed an 'exorcism' of evangelist Jerry Falwell. But here in Dallas, how things change. When Sister Boom-Boom came to the city, he was the one who was cordoned off. The evangelical Christians, after all, were inside the Convention Center. As delegates. As honored guests. As authors of the party platform. 'The conservative element of the Republican Party is in control,' said Colonel V. Doner, publisher of the Presidential Biblical Scorecard, 'and they welcome our involvement. Now, the liberal and moderate Republicans may not like that,' Doner continued, 'but they're not in control.' Indeed they're not. From the opening prayer (delivered by the Rev. James Robison, a fundamentalist pastor from Euless, Texas) to the closing benediction (delivered by Moral Majority founder Jerry Falwell), the religious right is, if not in command, at least in full view here. Before the convention opened, Falwell hosted a two-day conference on the family, that attracted fundamentalists. And the daily convention events calendar features prayer breakfasts and morality-issue seminars inside the hall, while well-scrubbed groups like the Christians for Reagan march outside. Their presence is unprecedented. While they participated on the periphery in Ronald Reagan's nomination and election in 1980, virtually everyone agrees they are now playing on center stage." (Unquote).

Considering the content of the Republican party platform, it is unfortunate that it will, like the Constitution itself, be ignored or violated by the incoming politicians, from the President to various Congressmen. The most notorious case in history has to do with the Democratic party platform of 1932. Considered to be the finest, most pro-American and conservative platform written in this century, there was a pledge to cut federal expenditures by 25 percent. But when FDR entered the White House, he increased them 3,000 percent. He was pledged to reduce the federal bureaucracy; he increased it tenfold. He promised to throw the money changers out of the temple; instead he gave them the sanctuary itself. He and the party platform expressed a hatred for war, and he promised never to send Americans to fight on foreign soil; even said this as he conspired with the British to drag this Nation into a world war. Contrary to the spirit of the party commitments, he closed all the banks, gave all the gold in the treasury to the Federal Reserve Bank, made it a crime for Americans to keep their gold coins, required everyone to turn in his gold at \$20 an

ounce, then raised the price of gold to \$35 an ounce. As Martin Larson wrote: "FDR finally achieved his crowning glory as the great servant of the financiers when he led the Nation into a war that has already cost the American people trillions of dollars, enriched the bankers beyond the dreams of Croesus, served to spread communist regimes all over the world and created the basis for a new dark age in which all the productive achievements of Western man may ultimately sink and perish in oblivion." All this regarding FDR we have repeated as a warning that people shouldn't trust politicians to live up to the principles stated in either platforms or in the Constitution itself. Vigilance is a word often mentioned but seldom used.

There are two things about these political conventions which make them types of nothingburgers even if honored and obeyed. One has to do with the real danger to our national economy. Maxwell Newton of The New York Post observes that "In the last 15 years, the number of Americans living off a government check has risen from 20 million to a hundred million. There is now one Dependent American for every working American. Fifteen years ago there were 3 working Americans for every Dependent American. There has been a social revolution in this country. It has profoundly changed the nature of society. Today, over one hundred million Dependent Americans must answer to government officials for their livelihood. They have lost their independence. They are the creatures of government functionaries. They are prisoners of the state . . . Actually, when you include those whose jobs depend on a government contract, it's 76% of all Americans" who can be considered Dependent Americans. Now, since this has become a Democracy, neither the Democrats nor the Republicans can win a national election without the votes of many of these Dependent Americans. So, regardless of platforms and elections, we shall continue to drift into Corporate Socialist Statehood which will be followed by total anarchy. And that brings up our second criticism of political conventions and platforms and elections as presently conducted. We mean the fact that officials keep insisting that this is a Democracy, when they should be seeking ways to restore it as a Republic!

At the Republican Convention, Representative Jack Kemp, who certainly should know better, kept referring to our Nation as an "American Democracy." As he presented the platform to the delegates, he called it a vision of "a world of growth, freedom, democracy and peace." That lie has been repeated so often by so many important people, that it is believed by almost everybody. Unfortunately, they may be right in that, while we slept, our politicians have gone far toward converting this Representative Republic into an Economic Democracy. This is not an exercise in semantics; we're deadly serious. While our colonies were still possessions of Great Britain, the leading historian of the day, Alexander Tytler, was writing of the fall of the Athenian Republic. He observed that "a democracy cannot exist as a permanent form of government. It can only exist until the voters discover they can vote themselves largess out of the public treasury. From that moment on, the majority always votes for the candidates promising the most benefits from the public treasury with the result that democracy always collapses over a loose fiscal policy, always to be followed by a dictatorship and then a monarchy." Reagan and Mondale both know this, and know they must appeal to the Dependent Americans for their votes. So, there goes our Republic; from Democracy to Corporate Socialism, anarchy, and then to dictatorship!

In 1765 the great William Blackstone wrote in his "Commentaries that "political writers will not allow more than three forms of government; the first, when the sovereign power is lodged in an aggregate assembly consisting of all free members of a community, which is called a democracy; the second, when it is lodged in a council, composed of select members, and then it is styled an aristocracy; the last, when it is entrusted in the hands of a single person, and then it takes the name of monarchy. . . Democracies are usually the best calculated to direct the end of a law;

aristocracies to invent the means by which that end shall be obtained; and monarchies to carry those means into execution. . . " Our Founding Fathers, understanding this, created a new kind of government combining the better qualities of the three while avoiding the evils of the three, and called it a Republic! As James Madison wrote to one N.P. Trist in February, 1830: "The merit of the founders of our Republic lies in the more accurate views and the practical applications of the doctrines (of self-government). The rights of man as the foundation of just Government had been long understood; but the superstructures projected had been sadly defective." So, the Constitutional, Representative Republic became the best superstructure of them all - so long as we could keep it. The Founders were dead set against democracy as a form of government. Alexander Hamilton wrote that "The ancient democracies in which the people deliberated never possessed one good feature of government. Their very character was tyranny; their figure deformity." Samuel Adams echoed: "Remember, Democracy never lasts long. It soon wastes, exhausts and murders itself! There never was a democracy that 'did not commit suicide'." James Madison noted that "democracies have ever been spectacles of turbulence and contention; have ever been incompatible with personal security; or the rights of property; and have in general been as short in their lives as they have been violent in their deaths." George Washington agreed when he said: "The preservation of the sacred fire of liberty, and the destiny of the Republican form of government, are staked on the experiment entrusted to the hands of the American people." As Benjamin Franklin obviously feared, we have not been worthy of that trust.

To prevent this Nation from becoming a Democracy (Populists please note), the Framers of the Constitution made three important provisions. They guaranteed "to every State in this Union a republican form of government." Secondly, the people should not vote for Presidents and Vice Presidents. Art. 2, Sec. 1: "Each State (not each political party) shall appoint, in such manner as the Legislature thereof may direct, a Number of Electors." Those Electors would vote in their respective States, the votes to be counted by Congress, and the President and Vice President thus chosen, not by the people but by Electors chosen by the States. Thirdly, the Constitution provided that the people should not elect Senators. Art. 2, Sec. 3: "The Senate of the United States shall be composed of two Senators from each State, chosen by the Legislature thereof." Finally, because it was believed that the people should have a direct voice in matters pertaining to taxing and spending, it was provided that "all bills for raising revenue shall originate in the House," and that "The House of Representatives shall be composed of members chosen every second year by the people of the several States." (All underlining was added for emphasis).

By creating caucuses, primaries and conventions, political leaders have taken over the duties and made a mockery of the Electoral College. By the ratification of the 17th Amendment, the power of the State governments to have a "House of States" has been transferred to the people. By these actions the balance of powers provided by the Constitution has been destroyed, and the way was paved for our Republic to become a Democracy, always a corrupt and never-lasting form of government. If we could have kept it, there would have been no Nothingberger Conventions in San Francisco and Dallas. Patriots and Nation lovers, think it over.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Thirty-Five . . . . . August 31, 1984

## BEWARE THE IDES OF OCTOBER

In October, 1962, Cuba became a sanctuary for Communists and a spawning ground for guerrillas, insurgents, terrorists, and troops to flight for the USSR. In October, 1984, the same thing may happen, with Nicaragua becoming a sanctuary for Communists on the American mainland (Cuba is an Island), and a major training camp for troops that could march through Mexico and into the United States. If we forget how it happened in Cuba, we won't understand how it can happen in Nicaragua. A brief review and comparison seem indicated.

Back in the late 1950s when President Eisenhower was trying to lead this Nation down "the middle of the road," the media began circulating stories of how Fulgencio Batista was running a corrupt government in Cuba, and something ought to be done about it. Led by William Arthur Welland of the U.S. State Department and Herbert L. Matthews of The New York Times, the word was spread that an idealistic young agrarian reformer named Fidel Castro, was the logical leader to oust Batista and set up a "democratic" government. As early as 1959 Moscow announced that Castro was a ranking Communist, but this was ignored by the State Department and the Times. So, according to all reports by the American communications media, an "agrarian reformer" had been successful and was being congratulated. However, as soon as he had marched into Havana, Castro himself announced that he was a dedicated Communist and completely loyal to the Soviet Union. This apparently shocked both the State Department and The New York Times, especially so when Cubans by the hundreds of thousands fled from the island and sought refuge in the United States. Whereupon, the State Department that had helped communize Cuba now decided that help should be given to those Cubans who sought to liberate Cuba from Communist control. It is said that President Eisenhower gave the order for the CIA to assist those Cuban patriots in their preparation for an attack via the Bay of Pigs (Cochinos Bay). But Eisenhower gave no orders for any attack. It was a hesitating and vacillating President John Kennedy who gave the order and, in the early morning hours of April 17, 1961, approximately 1500 Cuban exiles stormed ashore. But previous air strikes had been ineffective and CIA support was suddenly and mysteriously called off and the 1500 Cuban patriots were left stranded. They fought valiantly and on their own until April 19, when the 1100 who survived were forced to surrender. The following year they were ransomed for \$50 million, raised by friends in the U.S.

Possibly still chagrined and smarting from his part in the aborted Bay of Pigs fiasco, President Kennedy was alerted on October 16, 1962 (the Ides of October) by his national security affairs adviser McGeorge Bundy, that the Soviet Union was constructing offensive nuclear missile bases in Cuba. That morning Kennedy met with Bundy, Defense Secretary McNamara, and his brother Attorney General Robert Kennedy. There developed what has come to be known as the Cuban Missile Crisis. Kennedy declared a blockade of Cuba. Soviet Premier Khrushchev sent a cable to Kennedy suggesting that if he would end the blockade and promise not to invade Cuba, a "soviet presence would no longer be necessary on the island and Russian arms would be withdrawn." The cable was not answered, so next day Khrushchev sent a second cable, demanding not only safety for Cuba, but that NATO bases be removed from Turkey. At brother Robert's suggestion, Kennedy ignored the second cable, answered the first, and a settlement was reached. The naval blockade was lifted and war averted, the Soviet nuclear missiles were allegedly removed, and it

was understood that the United States would never invade Cuba. Thus was consolidated a Communist bastion 90 miles from U.S. shores. Furthermore, as a result of Kennedy's agreement with Khrushchev, millions of Cubans who couldn't flee were delivered into the horrors of life under a totalitarian government. As the columnist Emilio Adolfo Rivero noted: "The American hemisphere, as a result, was put in a situation where for twenty-two years it has been subject to the relentless knocking and prodding of communist sponsored subversion, terrorism and guerilla warfare. Not a single nation in the American continent has been able to avert those attacks. Billions of dollars, needed for economic and social development, have been spent in this fight without end, not to speak of the thousands of young lives destroyed or maimed."

**Afterthoughts:** The Cuban Missile Crisis was made possible because the missiles were brought secretly to Cuba and were not reported officially by US observers until they were being unloaded and were spotted and photographed by U.S. airmen. This was made possible through the shooting down of the U2 observation plane over USSR territory, with the arrest of the pilot, Gary Powers. As a result of that incident, Eisenhower caused the U2 flights to be suspended, and those IRBMs and MRBMs were transported across Russia, loaded onto ships and off-loaded and emplaced in position in Cuba without prior "official" detection. Incidentally, the Kremlin was not too happy about the near-war confrontation brought about by the Cuban Missile Crisis, and as a result Khrushchev was reportedly fired. There still are rumors that Kennedy was assassinated as a result of his part in the handling of the Bay of Pigs and Missile Crisis affairs – one of the many rumors that will never be proved because the Warren Commission allegedly so garbled the facts in its investigation to show that Lee Harvey Oswald, a communist dissident, acted solely on his own in the assassination – something which few Americans have ever believed. So much for the manner in which Cuba became an untouchable sanctuary for Communist guerillas, terrorists and armed forces. It all happened in October, 1962, at a time just before an important Congressional election in the United States, and at a time when the Kennedy brothers, and their chief advisers, McGeorge Bundy and Robert Strange McNamara feared, or were ordered not to stand too firmly against the USSR when those missiles were first emplaced in position in Cuba. It now appears that the Soviets may be preparing another crisis, in another October, just before a national election, in order to make of Nicaragua another Soviet military bastion and sanctuary. This possibility was revealed publicly in a speech delivered in the U.S. Senate on August 9th by, of all people, Senator Moynihan. He spoke of Defense Department photographs of the nearly completed Punta Huete air base, near Managua, which has a meter-thick runway, capable of supporting the largest bombers ever built, and especially tailored for use by the Soviet TU-142, a reconnaissance plane that has the capability of monitoring the entire American Western Coast, with its naval bases at San Diego and Long Beach, the Vandenberg Air Force Base, the Trident Nuclear Submarine Base in Puget Sound, and other important installations. Like the missiles in Cuba in October, 1962; this dangerous Soviet air force buildup in Nicaragua could occur in October, 1984, also an important election year. But, like the photographs of the nuclear missiles, these photographs of the Punta Huete air base installations were but the sparks that could light the fuses; fuses that had been implanted long before their discovery by photograph.

Does history repeat? It was an International Power Elite that, through its control over the State Department and the Media, caused the downfall of Batista and the rise of Castro and Communism in Cuba. Then, when it was publicly admitted that Castro was a Communist, that same power clique made maneuvers like trying to oust Castro. Then, with the Cuban Missile Crisis came the acknowledgement that the island would remain a Communist base whose protection would be guaranteed by our own government!! There seems to be a repeat performance occurring in Nicaragua, with the necessary "crisis" set to occur in October. First, as happened in Cuba,



came the stories of how Somoza was running a corrupt government and should be replaced by a "more liberal" leadership group. So, again as in Cuba, Marxist guerillas and terrorists gained control, forced Somoza to leave the country. Then, again as in Cuba, it was announced that this group which had replaced the Somoza regime were Sandinistas, Marxists, friends of Castro. Next repeat: our administration began to aid those expatriated Nicaraguans who were trying to retake their country from the Marxists. And, since this is October and an election year, another crisis could be brought about. Not a missile crisis, but an airstrip crisis, like the one which prompted the Grenada crisis. It should be noted that the Soviet Government is in trouble and needs some kind of a crisis to renew its prestige without going to war. As Hilaire du Berrier reports from Monaco, where he can observe world affairs objectively, "Moscow's primary concern is the defeat of Reagan." So every conceivable charge against the Reagan administration is being broadcast. Much in the news is a new set of rumors concerning the Korean 007 actually being a spy ship. A British journal added its bit to the gossip. An American named John Keppel who worked in the State Department's Soviet Intelligence office in 1960 when Gary Power's U2 spy plane was shot down, connects the two incidents by claiming that Flight 007 was also on a spy mission. Some unidentified State Department official apologized for the Soviets by telling the L.A. Times that the Soviet pilot who shot down the 007 "believed it was a military spy plane and not a civilian airliner." Are all these false stories being told and published for some special reason? John Chamberlain in The Washington Times of August 20 writes of the "Unnerving Signs of a Soviet Buildup," and says that "what is going on in Nicaragua far exceeds the rate of the original Soviet buildup in Cuba." Concerning this Punta Huete airstrip which can create the crisis, Chamberlain observes: "Protective anti-aircraft batteries and surface-to-air missiles are already positioned around the airstrip. Some 80 Sandinista pilots are being trained in Bulgaria to operate Soviet MiGs. The planes these pilots will shortly be flying out of the new Nicaraguan airstrip have already been shipped to Cuba, where they are now being uncrated. Our Navy steams back and forth in the Caribbean and along the Pacific Coast littoral of Central America, but does nothing to interfere with the unloading of military cargo at Nicaraguan ports." It is reported that the Soviets have positioned 120 communist anti-aircraft guns, 700 heat-seeking missiles, more than 100 T-54 heavy tanks, 20 light trucks, 18 Soviet helicopters and an unspecified number of MiGs at strategic points in Nicaragua. Earl E.T. Smith, former U.S. ambassador to Cuba, says the Nicaraguan army now has 49,000 troops, with 50,000 more in standby reserve stations. It must be understood that Nicaragua is not an island, it is a country on the mainland of Central America. Its troops, working in behalf of Moscow, could go through friendly Mexico and into the United States to cause a crisis like nothing ever seen in that part of North America since the fall of the Alamo.

There is yet another similarity between the Cuban crisis and the developing Nicaraguan crisis; and that has to do with the influx of refugees into the United States. Under a Miami dateline, AP reported on August 27: "Eddy Ortega had feared he'd be drafted into the Nicaraguan army after authorities picked him up at his family's ranch one day, detained him for several hours and told him to return in the morning. So that night the shy teenager left his home province of Juigalpa. He eventually made his way into Mexico, where he made arrangements through a coyote (an illegal escort), to flee to Miami. Two months after arriving in Miami, Ortega has discovered that he's not alone in his journey. About 100 Nicaraguan men and boys are finding their way into Miami every month . . . refugees between the ages of 15 and 22 (who) were sent to the United States by their parents who feared the young men and boys would be killed in combat. . . . 'Kids like me are being sent to fight the contras without training. They send us ahead of the army as if we were bait,' Ortega, 15, told The Miami Herald. 'We don't want to serve in a Communist army,' he said of the 7,000 parentless youths among Miami's 30,000 Nicaraguans." This is only a sampling



of what will occur when the real crisis develops and the Sandinistas will demand even more cannon fodder. On the other hand, and thinking as U.S. citizens, we have as a Nation accepted the boat people from Cuba and Southeast Asia. Now it's the turn of the feet people, who come from Nicaragua, El Salvador, Mexico - who can tell which are sincere refugees seeking freedom, and which are dedicated spies and terrorists seeking to do the work which they have been trained for and assigned to by their Moscow masters?

Believing, as we do, that a new 1984 October crisis situation is possible, Emillo Adolfo Rivera writes in the August 24th issue of Washington Inquirer. His language has a slightly Latin flavor, but hear him out: "It is important to recognize that the Soviet's present objective in that area (Central America) is that of consolidating the communist regime in Nicaragua, either by negotiations - like the ones presently being held between the State Department and the Sandinistas - or by confrontation - with a sudden upgrading of the Sandinistas' military strategic capabilities and/or a desperado charge of the Salvadorean guerillas. By guaranteeing a status quo for the Sandinistas, no matter under what conditions, the Soviets would have laid the foundations for a long-range opportunity of promoting a slow-but-sure advance of terrorism and guerilla warfare from Central America to Mexico, then to the United States. Their idea of obtaining that status quo by confrontation, followed by negotiations, could arise from the Soviet's perception that 1984 being an election year, it would be politically risky for the Reagan Administration to answer in full force to a communist breakthrough in Central America. The presence of Cuban troops and technicians in more than twenty countries, the continuous communist onslaughts against established governments throughout Latin America during the past twenty-two years, the Sandinistas coming to power mainly through Castro's support, the unrelenting violence in Central America, all coming from Cuba, an island, should be warning enough against the illusion that we can allow the presence of a communist regime in Nicaragua, in the hemisphere's mainland. A Soviet success, through Castro, in obtaining the consolidation of the Sandinistas, would decide the Kremlin to multiply its aid to communist Cuba and its newly established allies. If the United States closes its eyes to this reality, the door will be ajar to the day those eyes will be opened in fear, before a Latin America in flames and terrorism within U.S. borders. The U.S. should not allow the Nicaraguan people to succumb under communism. Thousands of Nicaraguans beg us for an opportunity to redeem their land from totalitarianism. For this task, the U.S. presence is neither necessary nor requested. All our allies need is our material help in terms of means and weapons. It is morally justifiable that we give them what they request." (Unquote).

Glinnybell, proofreading, looked up and said, "How many times before have we heard these cries for help." True, and we are the givingest Nation in the world, so much so that our national debt is the greatest the world has ever known. But our giving is suicidal, and criminal. We make token gifts to anti-Communists in El Salvador, to Contras in Nicaragua. But our biggest gifts always go to our enemies and theirs. To Communist bloc nations, to warlords in less developed States, to megabankers to cover their loans to our enemies. How to change the pattern of giving? It begins with remembering that "all bills for raising revenue shall originate in the House." We may face an October Crisis, but let's be sure there's a November Crisis, when we can change those faces in the House. Taking its control away from Tip O'Neill would be a good start.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Thirty-Six . . . . . September 7, 1984

## FOR THE LOVE OF MONEY . . ."

When the Lord God commanded King Solomon to build Him a Temple, King Hiram of Tyre was awarded the building contract. Cedars of Lebanon were selected, cut and shaped before delivery. "And the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither; so that there was neither hammer nor ax nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in the building." Thus, at the Lord's command, approximately a thousand years before the physical birth of the Christ, the world's first prefabricated building was constructed. But construction work was just one of the activities of King Hiram. He was a King of the Phoenicians, who were industrialists, men of trade and commerce, and sailors. Whenever King Solomon's ships ventured out to sea, they were convoyed by units of the Phoenician navy. Phoenician ships sailed through the Straits of Gibraltar, up the coasts of Spain, France and the British Isles to Ultima Thule (probably Iceland) and even beyond. Ultima Thule was considered the end of the world, but there are legends and some proof that Phoenician ships may have visited the Americas, left their marks on Easter Island, and other parts of the supposedly unknown world. The leading industrial and commercial nation of their day, they moved their capital cities through Tyre and Sidon, other ports along the Lebanese, Israel, Egyptian, North African and coasts. Their last great capital city was Carthage, with an estimated population of about a million people. But by this time the Roman Empire was growing and expanding and came the inevitable clash between the two. Despite Carthage's control of the sea and Hannibal's historic march of elephants and troops across the Alps to attack Rome from the north to win battles, Rome won the war. Carthage was utterly destroyed, and the Phoenician people vanished.

We have recalled this bit of history because of an address by Sir James Goldsmith, publisher of L'Express Newsmagazine of Paris, delivered before a Defense Strategy Forum of the National Strategy Information Center, at George Washington University on May 22, 1984. He told a select audience: "There are lessons to be learned from the conflict between Carthage and Rome. The Carthaginians were a great semitic people. When they needed to, they knew how to fight. Their greatest general, Hannibal, led his troops to victory in battles against Rome. But the Carthaginians were a mercantile civilization. They were traders and merchants and they interpreted the motives of the Romans according to mercantile logic. Rome was different. Rome's purpose was military conquest and Imperial expansion. This, the Carthaginians were never able to understand and so ultimately Carthage was destroyed.

"Today in the West we are like Carthage and Moscow like Rome. We seem incapable of understanding Moscow's way of thinking. We are mercantile and want to conduct our affairs in peace. We try to set our policies on the premise that the Soviets want to do the same. Everytime the Soviets embark on a new 'peace' offensive, too many of us are pitifully eager to forget that this is no more than a modulation of Soviet tactics, not a change in their fundamental strategy. Yet this should not be difficult for us to perceive. The 1977 Brezhnev constitution states quite officially that it is Soviet Russia's aim, indeed duty, to spread the Communist system to all countries of the world without exception. The Brezhnev Doctrine holds that once Communism is established in a country, it becomes irreversible. The USSR would use military means to intervene in any country where Communist rule is threatened. On the other hand, Communist rule must be established in non-Communist countries. To achieve this,

the Soviet Union would support 'wars of national liberation' by harnessing genuine local revolutionary forces and guiding them to Marxist/Leninism. The Brezhnev Doctrine can only go one way. Nevertheless, many of us still want to believe that the problems that separate us are problems that can be resolved by negotiation and mutual good will. But unfortunately we must realize that we cannot find lasting peace through negotiation because what the Soviets really want we cannot negotiate. We cannot cede to them the right to progressive Imperial conquest. We cannot negotiate away our freedom. We must face the fact that the antagonism between our two civilizations is not superficial but fundamental and that we are condemned to this state of affairs for the long term. There is no easy solution, no quick fix. . . . As a result of the West's defensive power, the Soviets recognize that their most effective current strategy is not armed conflict but instead to weaken us from within. If they can make us lose our confidence, confuse our sense of purpose, weaken our resolve to defend ourselves, then they can win without armed conflict. . . . One of their principal tools is propaganda. So they need the media. Their major propaganda thrusts have been to encourage unilateral disarmament, neutralism, increased trade with the Soviet bloc, and anti-Americanism. . . . Andrei Sakharov, the Nobel Prize winner, smuggled out of Russia what he called his testament to the West. In it he describes agents of influence working in the West for Soviet agencies. He wrote 'these include some political figures, businessmen and a great many writers and journalists, government advisers and heads of press and T.V.'" (End of extended quotation.)

In his comparison of our situation with that of Carthage and Rome, there is one area of conflict which Sir James Goldsmith did not discuss. He did not say that in Carthage there was a group of elitist organizations which felt that through the use of money power they could deal with the Romans on mutual terms, purchase their good will, and seduce the Roman leaders into working with them in the creation of an international merger of the two nations. The fact that we do face such a situation makes our struggle to preserve our freedom much more difficult. In the West there are these elitist groups that think it is possible to deal with the Communist hierarchy, use it for their own purposes, and eventually establish a New World Order in which

---

The elitist Council on Foreign Relations has announced its new "candidates" for membership. The CFR seems to be hedging its bets by inducting such key Mondale people as Greg Traverton, one of KGB agent Orlando Letelier's contacts on the Church Committee; Felix G. Rohatyn of Lazard Freres, a possible Mondale choice for Fed Chairman; George McGovern's finance man Max Kampelman, now with Mondale; and, President Jimmy Carter's draft-dodging speechwriter, Jim Fallows, now editor of the Atlantic Monthly. Among the key media people selected by the CFR are Elaine Sciolino and Kenneth Gilpin of the New York Times; the Wall Street Journal's managing editor Norman Perlstine and its foreign editor Karen House; ABC News Documentary Unit producer Chris Isham and ABC's State Department Correspondent Anne Garrels; and, Stephen Smith, senior editor, Nation Section of Time magazine. Diplomatic and military recruits to the CFR include Mark Robert Parris, Soviet Political/External Affairs Unit, American Embassy, Moscow; Army Captain Thomas C. Shull, Military Assistant to the President for National Security Affairs; Lieutenant General Bernard E. Trainor, Deputy Chief of Staff for Plans, Policy Operations, USMC; Lieutenant General Fred K. Mahaffey, Deputy Chief of Staff for Operations and Plans, United States Army; Captain John W. Jensen, International Political/Military Affairs Officer, Strategy Division, US Air Force Headquarters; Colonel Frank B. Horton III, Commander 321st Strategic Missile Wing, Grand Forks AFB, North Dakota; and, General James E. Dalton, USAF, Chief of Staff, Supreme Headquarters Allied Power Europe, Belgium. (Reprinted courtesy of The Review of the News, 395 Concord Ave., Belmont, MA. 02178. Weekly, \$25 per year).

the Communist Nations will eagerly join in their docile submission to these internationalist groups. Therefore they trade with the Communist bloc, grant them loans which can never be repaid, establish banks in their capital cities, and, like those buying the rope of which Lenin spoke, they proudly proclaim that it is easier to deal with the Socialist bloc of Nations than with those of the West. In this connection, Allen Keyte, editor of World Affairs Review, a British publication, in his August 30, 1984 issue has so clearly identified many of these groups and explained their mode of operation, that we quote him at length:

\* \* \* \* \*

Politicians and bankers always seek to control populations by whatever means to enable them to increase their spheres of influence and power . . . The bankers control the money and work the strings of their puppet politicians who thirst for power - and wealth. If we, in the free world, do not wake up to the evil forces that are at work in our society, we shall end up in slave camps with all freedoms denied us. What use will our gold be if society breaks down completely and we end up living in caves? Perhaps that sounds a little extreme, but what I am trying to show you is that the traditional ideas of wealth are totally meaningless unless we take the trouble to stay free. Just about everybody has heard of the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Bilderbergers. All these groups, and several which are less well known, spend their time working towards a form of world government. Although many say that they intend to set up a single government, it isn't that simple. But I believe that their intentions are plain: to set up a global economic system and from that effectively to control the action of politicians. Their aim is the total destruction of money as we know it in the form of many currencies. If they can cause the collapse of most of these currencies, what would be more logical than to replace them with a single unit. Perhaps the International Dollar would be a suitable name for it. The power brokers know that the control of money leads to the control of the people - without any form of election. These evil men know that concern about individual currencies can be overcome by the holders of hard assets: gold, silver, platinum, etc. So clearly that is why these areas are under attack, either by way of legislation to limit or prevent ownership or by political moves against certain countries (such as South Africa). The battle lines have been drawn, and more and more regulations and restrictions will be introduced to prevent you having control over your own assets. If you can be stopped from owning physical hard assets, all the controllers need to do then is to introduce exchange controls and they have restricted your movements to the country in which you live. Is this not exactly what happens in communist countries such as the Soviet Union and Red China? Is this not exactly what happens under the military dictatorships of South America and black Africa? Control of money and hard assets is THE way of controlling the population of the world. And no elections are needed.

It is too simplistic to think that you can point a finger at a group of people and say 'those are the men who meet every week to discuss our fate.' That is not the way the power-hungry manipulators operate. They aim at controlling governments (by control of the money), the media and as far as possible the natural resources. They speak of advising governments, of giving information and guidance to our rulers. This covert control is so much more difficult to detect than a group of conspirators who seek to take over a government. But, of course, the stakes are much higher and the network is much wider. To understand the areas in which this 'network' of like-minded thinkers work, just look at the following subjects which were discussed at a meeting held by one of the groups in a single year: 1) The environment for North-South trade. 2) Extra-territorial application of national laws regulating business activities. 3) NATO, its authority and future. 4) The role of the Dollar as an international currency. 5) The media and developing countries. 6) Access to Middle Eastern oil. 7) Nuclear energy: safety, development and alternate strategies. 8) The prospects for religion. 9) Higher education in the 1980s and 90s. 10) The balance of

power in the Pacific. From the above, you can see the wide-ranging areas into which the network has moved. These are all areas which will directly impact your life and investments. Just think of those key areas: The media; education; religion; security; regulation of business; and the currency. Can you believe that these men just meet for the good of their health to discuss what should happen in the world unless they can have influence over the events they discuss? I can find no justification for the wide-ranging subjects which are being discussed other than working towards eventual world domination and control by covert means.

The men who are members of these groups meet regularly with the men in Peking, the Kremlin and the Vatican. They all have a common aim which is above such an ideology as communism. The men in Moscow and Peking peddle communism as a means of keeping power – not for its ideology. Communism is an evil philosophy, but the philosophy of the manipulators is a thousand times more dangerous. It uses communism; it uses religion; and now with the latest series of attacks on our basic freedoms it is starting to use capitalism. The members of this international network have not had things all their own way. Jealousies and rivalries do come to the forefront from time to time, and so the time-scale for control is stretched. The game plan was laid out more than 200 years ago, and only now is it coming to fruition. . . . It is significant that the United States, the final bastion of freedom . . . should be under the greatest attack at the present time. . . . We all know about the involvement of David Rockefeller in the Trilateral Commission. He and his Chase Manhattan Bank, together with Manufacturer's Hanover, First Chicago and the Bank of America are the key financial arms of the network in the United States. The international headquarters of the financial manipulators is however based in Basel, Switzerland. Ten times a year a small group of powerful men arrive in Basel. They are board members of the exclusive money-power club known as the Bank for International Settlements (BIS). The membership of this club is limited to a small handful of men who determine daily the interest rate, the availability of credit and the money supply of the banks in their own countries. They include the governors of the US Federal Reserve, the Bank of England, the Bank of Japan, the Swiss National Bank and the German Bundesbank. . . . The purpose of the BIS is to coordinate and control all monetary activities in the industrialized world. . . . It has immunity from government interference and taxes guaranteed by an international treaty signed in the Hague in 1930. The bank states that it is not a lender of last resort to the world but rather a mechanism to make certain that the banking system survives. There appears to be only a very fine line in any definition, and there can be little doubt about the real intentions behind this faceless secret organization. . . .

In this report I have pointed to the danger areas to help you think about the enormity of the problems which we face. If you fully understand what is going on and how the manipulators and power brokers work, then you can at least try and take evasive action. The mistake that too many writers make is to concentrate on just one part or section of the conspiratorial groups, rather than realizing that all of these large financial groups (banks and multinationals) manipulate the system for their own ends. They often work with similar groups, as and when appropriate, to further their own and combined global aims which are for total power – and unlimited wealth. Let's keep in touch ... and alert. (Quoted from World Affairs Review, 98 Malleson Road, Gotherington, Cheltenham, Glos GL52 4EY, U.K. Annual subscription: US\$127.00).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence:

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Thirty-Seven . . . . . September 14, 1984

## **FEARS IN THE FALL OF '84**

With the upcoming national elections looming large on the political horizon, Walter Mondale is still trying to take charge of his campaign and overcome the political deficit created when Geraldine Ferraro was chosen as his running associate. With Mondale making few vote-inspiring moves and Reagan seeming to make all the right moves, each poll-taking indicates that the people questioned prefer Reagan-Bush over Mondale-Ferraro. And the Rockefeller-controlled Eastern Establishment gives every indication that it has decided the Reagan-Bush team will better serve its interests for another four years. So, barring unforeseen and unexpected developments, one might say that the presidential election is over, settled and finished before the Senate bothers to count the Electoral College votes that will confirm the choice. However, there is a growing number of solid citizens who are satisfied with neither of the offerings of the two major political parties, and wish they had a real choice. This unsettled condition on the part of a multitude of voters has been reflected within the party camps and has brought about some strange actions on the part of both parties. These actions, and the fears that caused them, are worthy of consideration. First, there were the steps taken

### **FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS:**

Being forced to rely upon published reports, historical precedents and circumstantial evidence, we have come to the conclusion that this is the way it happened. On September 5th, 1984, President Ronald Reagan ignored the Constitution which he has pledged to preserve, and again double-crossed those conservative citizens who were led to believe they were successful in putting him in the place where he presently resides. The duplicity was necessitated by the fact that within less than 60 days there is going to be a national election. Both the Reagan-Bush combine and the Ferraro-Mondale coalition are agreed on one point: In matters of foreign policy the Zionist Lobby is one of the two most powerful forces in American politics. The other being that allied clique modestly referred to by the controlled press as the Eastern Establishment. Furthermore, it is common knowledge that the bosses of both major American political parties are pledged to do everything within their power to protect and preserve at whatever cost to America, that Middle Eastern political State called Israel. Likewise, both the Reagan-Bush and the Mondale-Ferraro (if you prefer that precedence) camps are agreed that there is a political force known as a "Jewish bloc" of voters. They also seem agreed that in order to win the popular vote (and perhaps also the electoral college vote) on November 6, they must win the votes of that alleged "Jewish bloc." In full support of such a belief, and promoting it to the hilt, is that powerful Masonic-like secret order known as the B'nai B'rith. As schedules were so arranged, B'nai B'rith was holding its national convention in Washington, D.C. on September 6. And, as expected, both incumbent Reagan and candidate Mondale were commanded to appear and present their cases before the B'nai B'rith delegates. While it is true that Jesse Jackson and his radical Moslem friends have done great harm to the Democratic cause in the eyes of the Zionist Lobby, it is also true that the Zionist Lobby is predominantly socialistic and leans toward those policies espoused by the Carter-Mondale team, and expected to be pursued by the Mondale-Ferraro coalition, if the latter should happen to win. Therefore, in order to increase his chances of winning the support of that alleged "Jewish bloc" of voters, Ronald Reagan was told that he'd better offer something spectacular and pleasing to the Zionists.

And that's where that often proposed, and as often defeated, UN-sponsored Genocide Treaty comes into the picture. We may presume that, in order to curry the favor of B'nai B'rith and the Zionist Lobby, just before making his command appearance before that convention, President Reagan sent word to the United States Senate, urging that body to reconsider and quickly ratify the Genocide Treaty, which has been debated and defeated periodically over the past 35 years. We mentioned published reports regarding the affair. We found a brief item in the Christian Science Monitor of September 7. It was mild and generally complimentary. The severest, and to us the most justified criticism of Reagan's action, appeared on the front page of The Spotlight of September 17. The most shocked and bewildered reporting appeared in Human Events of September 15. The controlled media in general ignored the event or relegated a brief announcement to some back page where ads predominated.

Many of our readers may have forgotten about this controversial Genocide Treaty. The word "genocide" was coined by one Raphael Lemkin, a Polish-born Jewish lawyer who used the word to describe the treatment accorded Jews by the Nazis in Germany prior to and during World War II. He and other like-minded individuals promoted the idea of a "Genocide Treaty" and it was discussed and approved by the UN General Assembly on December 9, 1948. In the Treaty, genocide is defined as "destruction, wholly or in part, of a racial, religious or ethnic group." It should be pointed out that genocide on political grounds is not included. So the murders of millions committed by the Soviet and the Red Chinese Governments are not considered to be "genocidal" crimes. Only racial, religious or ethnic grounds are considered. The Genocide Convention also provides that individuals, or groups, committing what is defined as genocide can be tried in world courts. Hence, the Treaty would violate national sovereignty and make individual citizens of the United States subject to the judgments of an international tribunal. For these reasons, the Genocide Treaty has been defeated time after time when presented to the Senate for ratification. The chief sponsor of the Genocide Treaty in the Senate has been William Proxmire, Wisconsin Democrat. He points out that 96 Nations have approved the Treaty and the United States should follow suit. As soon as he learned that President Reagan had urged the Senate to approve the Treaty, Proxmire gleefully told the national media that now no Senator "will dare vote against it." There is one who certainly will vote against it. Senator Jesse Helms has consistently denounced the Treaty, as did Senator Sam Ervin of North Carolina. But with President Reagan betraying his conservative backers in the Senate, who can be sure that the Treaty will again be rejected? What is known is that when Reagan and Mondale appeared before the B'nai B'rith convention, both pledged their unswerving support for Israel; and because of its "holocaust" connections, the Zionist Lobby must be extremely pleased by President Reagan's support of the Genocide Treaty.

#### FOR FEAR OF THE WOUNDED BEAR:

Intelligence Digest of September 5 warned that we should beware of the wounded bear. It noted that "In recent months the Soviet Union has suffered a number of humiliating reverses. Perhaps the most important of these was in Southern Africa. Here, the Soviets were totally unable to stand by the rash promises they had made to the black pro-Marxist states that ring South Africa. The result was that the leaders of those countries were forced to go crawling to the South African prime minister, begging bowls in hand, asking him to rescue them from the follies of their own socialist policies. It was an embarrassing experience for the Soviets. But it was also one that will never be forgotten by the black African leaders who were made to look such fools in the eyes of their people and the rest of the world. As a result of the episode, Soviet credibility in this part of the world has suffered a terrible blow. Then there was the farcical boycott of the Los Angeles Olympics. The Russians had hoped to wreck the elaborate American preparations and also to deal a severe setback to President Reagan's re-election hopes. As it turned out, the Olympics proved to be



one of the most successful meetings ever, with a record number of countries taking part. And, since the games, President Reagan's popularity has increased sharply [in Europe-Ed.]. In the meantime, the Russians are still bogged down in Afghanistan. Their military operations there have revealed to the whole world how inefficient the Soviet armed forces are. And the fact that the war has gone on so long has ensured that Afghanistan has remained an international issue, thus damaging the Soviet Union politically as well. On top of this, within the USSR itself there has been increased tension and questioning - especially among the younger generation, including those in the armed forces. So far, then, 1984 has not been a good year for the Soviets. And therein lies the problem. Despite the indecision caused by the power-struggle within the Kremlin, it is inconceivable that Moscow will be prepared to go on suffering defeat after defeat without doing anything about it. The West must remain alert. The bear is at its most dangerous when wounded." ("Intelligence Digest," 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL50 1HX, U.K.).

Signs of further trouble in the Kremlin: East German Communist boss Erich Honecker was all set for an official visit to West Germany to discuss better trade relations between East and West when the Kremlin suddenly ordered Honecker to postpone his trip. A few days later the same word went out to Todor Zhivkov, president of Bulgaria who also was all set for an official visit to Bonn to arrange for better trade conditions with the West. No reasons were given for these postponements, but there were rumors that a certain "change of attitude" was in the offing, one not necessarily beneficial to the Nations of Western Europe, or to the United States. Adding to the speculation was the lengthy disappearance of the Soviet leader Konstantin Chernenko. He had issued an order regarding the Soviet's readiness for a resumption of talks with Washington on August 2. Then he seemed to vanish from public view until September 5th when he was back for an appearance on television. Brezhnev had disappeared from public view several times before the announcement of his death. The same routine had been observed before Andropov died. It seems that the people were getting restive and wondered just who was really running the government when Chernenko likewise disappeared. So, apparently to calm the concerned, Chernenko reappeared on a television show on September 5. However, there were reports that the appearance had so worn him out that he had to retire once more. With no one outside the Politburo knowing who was really running the government, then came the sudden removal of Nikolai Ogarkov, the country's top soldier who was widely slated to become the next Prime Minister if and when Chernenko was really gone. Ogarkov became well known in the West when he invented all those fanciful fabrications concerning the Soviet destruction of the Korean 007 airliner with 269 aboard including Congressman Larry McDonald. The Kremlin gave no reason for Ogarkov's removal, but the controlled media immediately guessed that there had been a top-level shakeup and he had been unceremoniously fired. However, there are indications that the media made a wrong guess. According to the Frankfurt Institute for Soviet Studies, a West German think tank, Ogarkov "suffered a heart attack and was taken to the Burdenko Military Hospital in Moscow," on Sept. 3 or 4. Since Ogarkov was replaced by his immediate assistant, Marshal Sergei Akhromeyev, who "thought as Ogarkov did" on military and political matters, it would seem that Ogarkov wasn't fired; his heart simply failed him.

All this Kremlin confusion and the "wounding of the bear" had its effects in Washington. In the first place, having lost out in its bid to take over the African ministates, and losing a certain amount of credibility with the Nations of Western Europe, the Kremlin evidently decided two things: It would increase its efforts in Central and South America; and it would accept the idea that it would have to "live with" a Reagan administration for another four years. This latter decision had a telling effect on the election campaigns of Reagan and Mondale. One of Mondale's most telling advantages had been his constant insistence that Reagan had done nothing to ease

the situation with the USSR, that conditions between the two were the worst they had ever been since Reagan wouldn't even try to arrange a summit meeting with the top brass of the Kremlin. Mondale's running companion Ferraro went so far as to declare that if Reagan were re-elected, that war-monger would most surely lead us into a war with the USSR. However, once the Eastern Establishment and the Zionist Lobby were agreed that the Reagan-Bush team was their team, and the Kremlin had let it be known that it would not interfere with Reagan's re-election, things moved fast. Secretary of State Shultz met with the Soviet Ambassador to the United States, and it was arranged that Soviet Foreign Minister Andrei Gromyko would meet with Shultz at the United Nations on September 26 and then Gromyko would accept President Reagan's formal invitation to meet with him at the White House. Chernenko wouldn't be able to attend personally because of ill health. Gromyko is the one Soviet official who has remained on the job as foreign minister through Soviet Prime Ministers from the time of Stalin to today, and he fills the bill at any summit meeting.

#### THE FEAR OF ECONOMIC COLLAPSE

Mondale's war scare card having been effectively trumped, the Democratic party big-wigs began demanding that their nominee stop hiding behind Ferraro's skirts and start acting like a serious campaigner. So, he retired over a weekend, came out with a new hole card - a plan to cut the federal budget by two-thirds in five years. His five-year plan includes higher income taxes, especially for the wealthy. But the presently popular Grace Commission Chairman, J. Peter Grace, noted that "even if you confiscated all taxable income above \$75,000 you would only net enough to keep the government running for ten days. Even if you started at the modest level of \$35,000 and confiscated all the income not already taxed from that level and above, you would net only enough to keep the government running for 41 days." So, as with every promise of every politician who has said he would reduce expenses and balance the budget, Mondale's talk is just campaign talk, only that and nothing more. As a matter of Constitutional fact, no President can do anything about taxes. Presidents can advise, but Congress can reject or ignore; Presidents can veto, but Congress can override. Any solutions of this kind must come from the Congress; both Reagan and Mondale are just engaging in campaign oratory in this respect. Reagan, of course, promises he won't stand for any tax increases, but the Rockefeller crowd, represented by Treasury Secretary Regan, Fed Chairman Volcker and Dole will push a "reluctant" President into supporting huge tax increases in 1985; just as would Mondale if he were elected. So, what's the difference and where's the choice? Furthermore, if Reagan remains, Kissinger will direct foreign policy in 1985. If Mondale should win, Brzezinski would direct foreign policy. So, as the lady in the current popular ad might have asked, "Where's the meat?"

\* \* \* \* \*

If the U.S. Postal Service is as efficient in delivery as it is inflated in cost, this Report should reach you on the 197th birthday of that grandest civil document ever penned by the hands of men, the U.S. Constitution. But, as Dan Smoot has written: "If the Constitution does not mean what it says, even our elections become farcical, because the rulers of an all-powerful government can focus mighty forces on the job of selecting their successors or assuring their own reelection." This may not yet be true of all State and local elections, and there we can make a beginning. But our chief political goal, God willing, must be to restore, not rewrite, the Constitution and make it once again the Inviolable Law of the Land.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Thirty-Eight . . . . . September 21, 1984

## **THEY'RE FORGING THE CHAINS**

Congress is trying to adjourn. There is plenty of unfinished business still to be taken care of. Incumbents are out in the hustings campaigning for re-election. This is a time when people can expect chicanery, double-dealing, fraud, deception, and other kinds of unconstitutional and illegal action on the part of those Senators and Representatives who are in the pay of certain special interest groups who wish to get legislation passed that would never be approved by a full House, or by the people if they knew what was going on in the secret sessions that plan such duplicity. A classic example of such action has been told by Eustace Mullins in his "The Secrets of the Federal Reserve." It was December 12, 1913. Congressmen were preparing to leave Washington for the annual Christmas recess. There was a bill still being reconsidered, later to be known as the Federal Reserve Act. The House had passed a bill, the Senate had passed a bill, but there were some forty differences between the two bills. Congressmen had reason to believe that it would take weeks to iron out those differences, and the bill would not be brought up for vote until the following year. But, in a single day the agents of the money creators ironed out those 40 differences and brought the bill to a vote. On Monday, December 22, the bill was passed by the House and Senate; and the Federal Reserve System was born. Mullins noted the comment of Congressman Charles Lindbergh, father of the aviation hero of the same name, who said something that is even more pertinent today than it was in 1913: "The people must make a declaration of independence to relieve themselves from the Monetary Power. This they will be able to do by taking control of Congress. Wall Streeters could not cheat us if you Senators and Representatives did not make a humbug of Congress . . . If we had a people's Congress, there would be stability. The greatest crime of Congress is its currency system. . . . The caucus and the party bosses have again operated and prevented the people from getting the benefit of their own government." (Quoted from "The Secrets of the Federal Reserve," by Eustace Mullins. )

Down through the years the Monetary Power has schemed to enact more and more laws which will insure an absolute monopoly over the control of money, and therefore control over the lives of the people themselves. The latest action of this type was spelled out by Congressman Ron Paul who is no longer running for re-election and who has stayed on the job in the final weeks of his term, trying to restore an honest money system, and being very observant whenever the question of financial chicanery is involved. Under date of September 11, 1984, Congressman Paul wrote concerning H.R. 6031, an alleged "Money Laundering" Bill which threatens the rights of all citizens. We quote at length from Congressman Paul's report:

\* \* \* \* \*

On Monday, September 10, with fewer than 10 members of the House of Representatives on the floor, a bill was passed by voice vote increasing the Treasury Department's power to monitor how citizens use their own money. If this bill passes the Senate also, the Bank Secrecy Act of 1970, which outlaws financial privacy in the U.S., will be significantly tightened by eliminating one of our Constitutional rights! This swift enactment of the new powers was handled in almost total secrecy. On Friday, September 7, the list of bills to be considered the following week was released by the Majority Leader's office, after most members had returned to their Districts to campaign. Most members are still not even aware of the action the House

took on Monday. This bill is substantially the same piece of legislation that was overwhelmingly defeated four years ago. The fact that a majority of members voted it down in 1980 is probably the reason it has been stealthily managed this week, cleverly whisked by when the leadership knew most Members would be out of town. They suspended the rules of the House to ram this bill through - a procedure supposed to be reserved for noncontroversial measures, not measures defeated by a two-thirds vote in the 96th Congress.

The section of the bill that has drawn the most heated opposition is the section that says, "A customs officer may stop and search, without a search warrant . . . a person entering or departing from the United States with respect to which or whom the officer has reasonable cause to believe there is a monetary instrument being transported." The courts have upheld the right of customs officers to search people who might be smuggling or illegally importing things, but now Congress seems to have expanded their powers to warrantless searches of people who may be innocently exercising their Constitutional right to travel abroad. Moreover, this bill is not restricted to enforcing the law against criminals with suitcases full of cash, as the term "money laundering" suggests. This bill will affect anyone who carries any valuable coin or paper out of the country. Fifteen U.S. gold coins, for example, would fall under the provisions of this bill. Nothing is exempt, since anything traded on foreign markets - art objects, rare stamps, pedigreed dogs or horses - as well as stocks, bonds, and promissory notes will serve as good substitutes for cash. The person who may be victimized under this legislation is not guilty of any violation - the reporting requirement applies to someone who has a clear legal right to his "monetary instruments"! The only "crime" is a failure to tell the government before you leave.

This proposal to strengthen the Bank Secrecy Act greatly alarms me. In the modern world, virtually every part of daily life occurs with the intermediation of money. As long as the philosophy of socialism remains dominant in Washington - the common belief that government doesn't have to respect anyone's individual rights so long as it simply claims it is "regulating the economy" - you can trust the Bank Secrecy Act will be abused by some future Administration. This bill authorizes the Secretary of the Treasury to set up a domestic spying and informant system to prepare for some future wave of economic repression. If this bill passes the Senate, Congress will be building an invisible "Berlin Wall" around America. For the past six years, Congress has been pushed by the Administration to increase the powers of law enforcement over the movements of money in our society. . . . To me, this is a question of civil liberties. What are the arguments in favor of this legislation? The real question we must ask is 'Why should the Administration have this power in the first place?' Drug smugglers are supposed to be the target of this bill. Its supporters argued the only new thing this bill, H.R. 6031, does is close a loophole in the Bank Secrecy Act, by making it possible to enforce the requirement to disclose financial transactions when people try to leave the United States - to prevent "money laundering" by organized crime.

This bill empowers the Secretary of Treasury to make American citizens fill out financial declarations in advance of any foreign travel. Will the Customs Service begin to require everyone to undergo an "exit interview" in the future, to make sure all required reports have been filed? What assurance do we have that the Secretary will not issue regulations to require a 48-hour advance filing of these reports? None! . . . All of the Members of Congress who spoke in favor of the bill cited drug trafficking as the target. They celebrated "this new tool" in the war against crime. . . . But this bill is not a drug-enforcement bill - it is a broad grant of power to the Secretary of the Treasury to require advance submission of financial disclosure reports and pay rewards to private citizens to spy on business associates or neighbors who may be trying to leave this country for whatever reason they may have without reporting it!

The United States does not impose any other restrictions on the freedom of citizens to travel; a passport is not even required. The Supreme Court has ruled, *Kent v. Dulles*, 357 US 116 (1958), that we have a 5th Amendment right to travel. We don't have to tell the government when we depart – until now.

The particular thing that makes this bill so dangerous is its complete lack of focus on any particular crime. Drug trafficking is just a plausible excuse. The "general declaration of purpose" in the Bank Secrecy Act says nothing about drugs. It gives as the reason to require banks and individuals to file reports (for all expenditures of \$100 or more and cash transactions of \$10,000 or more) merely the "high degree of usefulness" of such financial reports in "criminal, tax, or regulatory investigations." The government wants to know about your use of money for every conceivable regulatory use! It may not be too late to stop this unconstitutional bill in the Senate – but the sneaky tactics of surprise in the House of Representatives worked like a charm! (End of report from Congressman Ron Paul).

\* \* \* \* \*

Many of our readers may say to themselves that this bill Congressman Paul discusses affects only those citizens who leave the United States on vacations, for business reasons, etc., and it is not of any great importance to those who don't intend to travel or vacation abroad. But look at it this way: This measure is just one more step in an overall movement on the part of the Money Power to control the movements of money for any purpose in our society. As Rep. Paul notes: "This bill authorizes the Secretary of the Treasury to set up a domestic spying and informant system to prepare for some future wave of economic repression." The fear of real economic trouble hangs heavily over Wall Street, the bankers, and businessmen in general. And, not known to most citizens, is the fact that there is a set of Executive Orders which, if activated by the simple declaration of a National Emergency on the part of the President, will create a bureaucratic dictatorship in these United States. If and when such a dictatorship is declared, the movement of money by individuals will be strictly controlled. Every piece of legislation concerning the control or use of money on the part of individuals adds to the power of that declared dictatorship. The measure discussed by Congressman Paul is just another link in the economic chain that will blind us, if and when a certain set of emergency orders is given.

On October 30, 1969 President Nixon first issued an Executive Order (11490) establishing a Federal Dictatorship whenever the President should declare a National Emergency. Special duties were assigned to each Federal Department and Agency, the sum totaling absolute control over every resource and every individual in the United States. This National Emergency provision has been altered or slightly rewritten by every President since Nixon. As the order stands at present, "The Director of the Federal Emergency Management Agency shall establish Federal policies for, and coordinate, all civil defense and civil emergency planning, management, mitigation and assistance functions of the Executive agencies." The controlled media have reported little or nothing about this arrangement during the 15 years of its existence as the "Law of the Land" due to its having been published without protest by Congress in the Federal Register. So it came as quite a surprise when a subscriber sent to us the photocopy of an article by Jack Anderson of the United Feature Syndicate which appeared in the September 8, 1984 issue of The Phoenix Gazette. This article deals with the present activities of the Federal Emergency Management Agency, whose chief is one Louis Gluffride, former head of the California National Guard when Reagan was Governor of that State, and is a friend of White House counselor Edwin Meese. Anderson tells the story because there has developed a power conflict between Attorney General William French Smith and the head of FEMA. Under the heading "A Disaster: Bureaucracy Power Grab," Jack Anderson wrote, and we quote:

"Washington - The Federal Emergency Management Agency may be little known to the public, but it has succeeded in drawing serious, unwelcome attention from at least one Cabinet member. Not satisfied with its role as a mere coordinating agency in the event of some natural or man-made disaster, FEMA is clearly lusting after a far bigger job - nothing less than running the country during any situation it decides is an emergency worthy of supervision.

"FEMA's chief is Louis Giuffrida, a former California National Guard big shot, staunch law-and-order advocate and friend of White House Counselor Edwin Meese. Giuffrida likes to be called 'General,' and he favors martial law as the best way to handle national or local emergencies - with FEMA in command. FEMA's aggressive and self-aggrandizement has drawn fire privately from Attorney General William French Smith. In a recent letter to National Security Adviser Robert McFarlane, Smith expressed the Justice Department's concern over the empire Giuffrida has been trying to create for FEMA. My associate Donald Goldberg has seen a copy of the letter.

"This department and others have repeatedly raised serious policy and legal objections to the creation of an 'emergency czar' role for FEMA,' the Attorney General wrote. 'Specific policy concerns regarding recent FEMA initiatives include . . . expansion of the definition of severe emergencies to encompass "routine" domestic law enforcement emergencies.'" The broader the definition of 'severe emergencies,' of course, the easier it would be to declare martial law and put Giuffrida on the czar's throne.

"Smith wrote to McFarlane after getting hold of a draft executive order prepared by FEMA. 'I believe that the draft Executive Order raises serious substantive and public policy issues that should be further addressed before this proposal is submitted to the president,' Smith wrote. 'In short, I believe that the role assigned to FEMA in the revised Executive Order exceeds its proper function. FEMA proposes layers of FEMA operational personnel inserted between the president and all other federal agencies,' Smith complained. 'Its mobilization exercise scenarios continue to assign FEMA the responsibility of representing the Department of Justice and other Cabinet agencies at meetings with the president and the National Security Council during . . . emergencies.' The Attorney General contended that 'the draft Executive Order seems to legitimize FEMA's authority beyond that of a coordinating agency.' Smith's letter hit a nerve at FEMA, where an internal memo from general counsel George Jett noted the obvious: 'A serious difference of view apparently exists between this agency and the Department of Justice as to the FEMA's role in national security.' Jett's proposed solution to the problem? Just don't let Justice see any more documents dealing with FEMA's legal authority. 'I would strongly recommend,' Jett wrote, 'that no such documents be submitted to the inter-agency clearance process . . . until the present policy differences are resolved.' Footnote: A FEMA spokesman referred calls to the National Security Council, but spokesmen there declined comment." (Unquote).

After all these years, an Attorney General has discovered and condemned an official plan to impose a military dictatorship over these United States if and when the president might declare a national emergency. With the dictator being a comparatively unknown, appointed bureaucrat! Now that the facts are made public, perhaps some changes for the better might be made. With what Charles Lindbergh called "a people's Congress," even the Monetary Power could be defeated.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Forty-One . . . . . October 12, 1984

## THE SOVEREIGN UNITED STATES OF EUROPE

One of the most important dreams of the One Worlders is about to become true. What today comprises the ten Sovereign States of Western Europe are to be replaced by a Regional World Government. The States themselves will disappear and be replaced by Regional Governments which will handle local affairs, similar to the Ten Regional Governments that were designed to replace the fifty Sovereign States that make up the United States of America. The soon accomplishment of this dream first came to our notice when it was announced that next January 1st the time-honored British passport will become a thing of the past, to be replaced by a European Union passport. This will be a hard thing for British patriots to stomach. As the European Community's magazine Europe admits: "Resplendent in deep oceanic blue and regally embossed with the monarch's coat of arms, the British passport is as evocative to its owners of their nationality as scarlet mailboxes or the bowler hat. Inside, the warning that 'Her Britannic Majesty's Principal Secretary of State . . . requests and requires the bearer to pass without let or hindrance' is almost as sacred to a Briton as the pursuit of happiness is to a U.S. patriot." But that symbol of British Sovereignty will pass away on New Years Day; as will the sovereignty and national passports of France, West Germany, Italy, Belgium, Luxembourg, Holland, Greece, and Spain and Portugal when the latter become a part of the European Community on January 1, 1986. The passport, the symbol of national and individual sovereignty, will then be issued by a Regional World Government.

The next thing to be brought to our attention was the news that, on February 14, 1984, the Assembly (Legislature) of the European Community had voted by a large majority for a draft treaty which will establish in fact a Sovereign United States of Europe. This treaty calls for the setting up of a new "Union of Europe" with autonomous powers to achieve monetary, economic, political and fiscal union. In other words, complete integration into a Regional World Government is to be accomplished. Of course, this will not be an immediate creation. The people of the ten Nations of Europe must be coerced gradually. So ten years are determined for the total integration. We might mention that originally this plan was to include the United States as a part of the merger. That's what the Atlantic Alliance and the plan for "Union Now" with Britain was all about. But this seemed impractical politically and the idea was replaced by the Trilateral Commission, which is primarily an economic union, rather than a political coalition. Now the plan of the One Worlders seems to call for the eventual creation of an All-the-Americas Regional World Government, to match that of Europe, of the Eurasian Communist Region, and the Eastasia Third World group (we used Orwell's names in this connection).

Because this draft treaty setting up a Regional World Government in Europe is so very similar to the plans of some One Worlders for the establishment of a Regional World Government of the Americas, it's important to note its provisions. Miss Margaret Crawford, a British patriot writing in Candour, the British Views-Letter, explains: "When one examines in detail the draft Treaty establishing European Unity, one finds that there is a close similarity with the 1977 Constitution of the USSR (which replaced all previous constitutions for the USSR). This similarity is sufficiently close to make it incompatible with any suggestion that Soviet-type activities of the executive of the European Union would be excluded. . . . According to Article 5 of the draft Treaty, 'The territory of the Union shall consist of all the territories of member states. . . That is, whoever controls the Union would control our national



territories. According to Article 6, the Union 'may acquire and dispose of movable property and immovable property.' According to Article 42 'The laws of the Union shall be directly applicable to the Member States. It shall take precedence over national law.' The draft Treaty provides for the transition from national member States to a totally integrated European Union, this to take ten years. The Commissioners (of the European Union) would take over the functions previously performed by national governments and the Western European Monarchies. Instead, under the Commission, there would be Regions to handle local matters. Since the intentions spelt out in the draft Treaty include: a) Seizure of the territories of the nation; b) Seizure of national assets for use by foreign rulers; c) The establishment of alien laws, imposed by alien rulers; d) The removal of all authority from Parliament, and e) The removal of all constitutional functions from the Monarch, (and) since these are the objectives that are commonly sought in the pursuit of war, those promoting that Treaty must be considered to be conspiring to levy war directly against the Queen, albeit a cold war, for the purposes stated above." (Unquote.)

Miss Crawford calls this treason. In the same context, those who are conspiring to create a New World Order in which the United States would be one of many Regions, should also be considered traitors who are conspiring to wage war against our Nation and its Constitutional Government.

But let's go back in history and trace the development of this conspiracy against all Nations. In the same year that the Declaration of Independence was signed, and Adam Smith's "The Wealth of Nations" published, there was also produced a plan calling for the setting up of a World State. Among the most important requirements stated in this Manifesto of the Order of the Illuminati were: the abolition of the family; the abolition of countries and nationalities; the abolition of "religious liberty and freedom of conscience," and the destruction of the then existing social and political order. This plan to set up a World Government suffered something of a decline until the middle of the last century when the Communist Karl Marx and the Capitalist Frederick Engels wrote for the Communist League, a new Manifesto. Marx was a student of Welschaupt, the creator of the Order of the Illuminati. He also was a student of Hegel, the German philosopher who "shook the world" with his theories of dialectical and historical materialism, his idea that the State is God, and his Hegelian formula (thesis versus antithesis produces synthesis) which has become the golden rule of all planners of the New World Order, whether they be Marxist, Capitalist, or any other type of Internationalist. Marx, taking his theses from Welschaupt, Hegel, Saint-Simon, Feuerbach, and other socialistically inclined philosophers, he agreed with Engels in the dictum: "Philosophers have only interpreted the world in various ways. The time has come to change it." James Billington, in his book "Fire in the Minds of Men" which deals with "origins of the Revolutionary Faith," states that "The crucial new element that Marx brought to communism was dialectical materialism. Here at last was a finished revolutionary ideology with a dynamic historical outlook. . . . Karl Marx remained basically a Hegelian intellectual."

---

Strictly Personal. During the past few months we have received an occasional note from a new or recent subscriber reading something like this one of October 4th:

"Would you please remove my name from your mailing list that you rent out to others."

We are aware that many mailing lists are traded, given, rented, sold or otherwise made available to others (even including the Internal Revenue Service in the case of several bulk mailers). But in January, 1954, when we published our first issue of Don Bell Reports, we made a pledge to our subscribers that we would never, on any occasion, release our mailing list to any other person, organization or agency. We have never deviated from that policy. Ours is a privately circulated newsletter. We intend to keep it that way.

But Marxism, or Communism, remained a kind of underground, not yet greatly important movement until the early part of the present century when the planners of the World State envisioned Communism as a competitor to Capitalism on a worldwide scale. To state it in Hegelian terms, One Worlders saw Communism as the antithesis to the thesis Capitalism, out of which struggle would be developed the synthesis, or the New World Order in which economics would replace politics, Humanism would replace all other religions, and collectivism would replace Individualism. So, with the deliberate creation of World War I, came the emergence of a group of revolutionaries under Lenin who would be financed and encouraged to conquer Russia and make of it a base for the development of a worldwide "antithetical" force which would compete with the Capitalistic "thesis." By the year 1928, the Bolshevik invaders had successfully conquered Russia and established a Soviet Union, this through the aid of Megabankers and Internationalist monopoly capitalists such as Armand Hammer, Averell Harriman, the Rockefellers, etc. Feeling secure by this time, the Communist International then presented its three-stage plan for achieving world government: "Socialize the economies of all nations; bring about regional unions of various groupings of these socialized nations; amalgamate all of these regional groupings into a final world-wide union of socialist states." In 1936 a somewhat revised program of the Communist International was issued, which stated that "Dictatorship can be established only by a victory of socialism in different countries or groups of countries after which the proletariat republics would unite on federal lines with those already in existence and this system of federal unions would expand . . . at length forming the World Union of Socialist Soviet Republics." All of this was in line with the plans of the Master Conspirators who fed and nourished Communism and sought to use it for their own purposes.

In 1942, when Stalin was cooperating with the Master Conspirators in forming the United Nations, he defined the intermediate goals of Communism as: a) Confuse, disorganize and destroy the forces of (free enterprise) capitalism around the world; b) Bring all nations together into a single world system of economy; c) Force the advanced countries to pour prolonged financial aid into the under-developed countries; d) Divide the world into regional groups as a transitional stage to total world government. Populations will more readily abandon their national loyalties to a vague regional loyalty than to a world authority; e) Later the regional groups can be brought all the way into a world dictatorship." Stalin offers two courses: 1) Bring all nations together into a world system of economy; or 2) Divide the world into regional groups as a transitional stage to total world government. It should be noted that the Soviet plan coincides almost exactly with the Western plan. In the CFR, TLC, Bilderberger, Club of Rome, and other elitist organizations there is this same division. One group believes the creation of Regional World Governments is unnecessary; that with the proper use of pressure, power, persuasion and money, the time will come when the people of the various Nations will call for the creation of a world government "to end wars and preserve peace"; or that the making of more Declarations, Conventions, Treaties, Agencies dispensing various kinds of World Law (Seabed Treaty, Declarations of Human Rights, Genocide Conventions, New International Economic Programs, etc.), will develop a world government as a matter of what they call "piecemeal functionalism". On the other hand, there are those among the "elitists" who are convinced that the creation of Regional World Governments must come first (because "populations will more readily abandon their national loyalties to a vague regional loyalty than to a world authority."). Now notice how this "difference of opinion" among Western Planners coincides with the differences of experts in the Kremlin. Compare the following which was published in the Oct. 3 Intelligence Digest:

"There is no doubt any longer that the Kremlin is a very divided house today with its occupants at loggerheads over just about everything. It is some time since there has been any agreement on policy. Yet another example of it has come to the surface.

It concerns Moscow's attitude towards Western Europe. The fundamental poser is this: What is preferable . . . a divided Western Europe or a united Western Europe? Two draft policies have been prepared for consideration by the Politburo. One states categorically that a united Western Europe . . . is an objective to be pursued by every Soviet move towards any West European country over the next few years. The other states equally categorically that a divided Western Europe, in which one country after the other can be picked off by Moscow, should be a primary objective of Soviet policy for the next few years. . . These rival experts cannot agree. . . The declared objective of both is to separate Western Europe from the US - either Western Europe collectively as a united bloc, or the individual West European countries one by one. The one point on which they agree is that the objective is attainable, sooner or later. No West European leader should forget this. (Unquote).

Which side will win? Remember that a few weeks ago there was an intensive campaign to cajole West Germany into a more comfortable relationship with Communist East Germany. At its height, the conferences were called off, at the order from the Kremlin. So, it would seem that both the so-called Western "elitists" and the Soviet "experts" are in total agreement: Western Europe collectively - as a united bloc, a Regional World Government - is the goal to be pursued. Whether there are enough patriots and lovers of their own country to prevent such a development is moot. Certainly the patriots of Britain are opposing the potential loss of their Queen and their Kingdom. The citizens of the other nine countries comprising the European Community may resist if warned in sufficient time.

\* \* \* \* \*

"If warned in sufficient time;" has come to be one of the great difficulties for patriots all over the world. A news item can be flashed across the globe almost instantaneously, but it may take days, even weeks, for some simple but important truth to be relayed to those most concerned. Samuel Adams helped solve a similar problem in the 1770s by creating the Committee of Correspondence. Newsletters and a scattering of independent publications attempt to serve the same purpose in the 1980s. But even when the news is given there usually remains the question, "What can I do about it?" Even as in our first War of Independence, there are those who have risked their lives, their fortunes and their sacred honor in attempts to preserve those God-given rights which have been ours and which we are rapidly losing. One thinks of the contributions of a Larry McDonald and so many others who have given their all. There are those still living and still fighting. Like Phyllis Schlafly and her Eagles in the fight to defeat ERA. Like George Hanson and others who have paid a price to combat our domestic gestapo, the IRS. Like Pastor Sileven and his band of fathers and mothers who were jailed or became fugitives in their fight to preserve freedom for their children. Like Senator Hatch who killed the odious Civil Rights Bill. There are millions of others of whom we seldom hear who are also risking their lives, fortunes and honor to preserve what our forefathers fought to establish for the benefit of their posterity. America has been a land richly blessed with liberty, opportunity, and abundance. For those who love America and strive to keep her as she was, there can be this blessing: "Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for those that love him." (1 Corinthians 2:9).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Forty-Two . . . . . October 19, 1984

## A CONGRESSMAN'S SWAN SONG

Representative Ron Paul delivered his farewell address in the House of Representatives on September 19, 1984. Because of the upcoming Congressional elections, his message seems particularly important. Following are excerpts from that address.

Mr. PAUL. Mr. Speaker, I shall be soon leaving the House and have asked for this special order to make a few comments regarding the problems our Nation faces and the actions needed to correct them. . . Thousands of men and women have come and gone here in our country's history, and except for the few, most go unnoticed and remain nameless in the pages of history, as I am sure I will be. The few who are remembered are those who were able to grab the reins of power and, for the most part, use that power to the detriment of the Nation. We must remember achieving power is never the goal sought by a truly free society. Dissipation of power is the objective of those who love liberty. Others, tragically, will be remembered in a negative way for personal scandals. Yet those individuals whose shortcomings prompted the taking of bribes or involvement in illicit sexual activities have caused no more harm to society than those who used "legitimate" power to infringe upon individual liberty and expand the size of Government. Morally, the two are closely related. The acceptance of a bribe is a horrible act indeed for a public servant, but reducing liberty is an outrageous act that causes suffering for generations to come. ¶ Since the time of our founding, few who have come to the Congress have been remembered for championing the cause of freedom. This is a sign of a declining Nation and indicates that respect for freedom is on the wane. . . Sadly, I have found that individual Members, even though we represent our one-half million constituents, are much less important than most of us would like to believe. The elite few who control the strings of power are the only ones who really count in the legislative process. Votes, of course, occur routinely after heated debate by all those who want to ventilate. But as C. Northcote Parkinson pointed out, the length of debate on an issue is inversely proportional to the importance of the issue. Many times debate is done either for therapy or as a ritual to force Members to make public commitments to those who wield the power, a mere litmus test of loyalty, thus qualifying some quietly to receive largess for their particular district. More often than not, the floor debates are a charade without real issues being dealt with - a mere chance for grandstanding. . . . It's difficult for one who loves true liberty and utterly detests the power of the state to come to Washington for a period of time and not leave a cynic. Yet I am not . . . However, I do believe that if the Democrats and the Republicans played more baseball and legislated a lot less, the country would be much better off. I am convinced the annual baseball game played by the Republicans and the Democrats must be considered as one of the most productive events in which the Members of Congress participate.

Mr. Speaker, I would like to take some time to point out some of the contradictions that I have observed in my four terms in the Congress. . . . I have trouble believing that the foreign policy of the past 70 years has served the best interests of the United States. The policy of international intervention has been followed during this time, regardless of the party in power. The traditional American policy of strategic independence and neutrality based on strength has been replaced by an international policy of sacrifice - a policy that has given us nearly a century of war. The last two wars were fought without formal declaration and without the goal of

victory in mind. There are many specific examples to show how irrational this interventionist policy is. We pump \$40 billion a year into the Japanese economy by providing for essentially all of Japan's defense. At the same time Japan outcompetes us in the market. (We are) in effect subsidizing their exports which undermine our domestic auto and steel industries. The result: greater deficits for us, higher taxes, more inflation, higher interest rates, and a cry by our producers for protectionism. We insist that Western Europe take our Pershing missiles. We get the bill, and the hostility of the people of Western Europe, and then act surprised that the Soviets pull out of arms negotiations and send more modern nuclear submarines to our coastline. It's a sure guarantee that any conflict in Europe – even one between two socialist nations – will be our conflict. Standing by our ally Israel is in conflict with satisfying the Arab interests. . . . We arm Jordan and Egypt, rescue the PLO (on two occasions), and guarantee that the American taxpayer will be funding both sides of any armed conflict in the Middle East. This policy prompts placing Marines armed with guns without bullets between two warring factions. Our F-15's shooting down our F-5's in the Persian Gulf war is our idea of neutrality and getting others to test our equipment. America's interests are forgotten under these circumstances. . . . We allocate low-interest loans through the Export-Import Bank to build a pipeline for Iraq, giving huge profits to Shultz's Bechtel Corp., while hurting our domestic oil producers. On the day we "stood firm" against Communist aggression in this hemisphere by invading Grenada, our President apologized to those liberal House Members who were "soft on communism" and pleaded for their vote to ensure the passage of the IMF bill so the "communist dictators" can continue to receive taxpayers' dollars – dollars used to support Castro's adventurism in the Caribbean and in Central America.

Our official policy currently is to be tough on communism but promote at the same time low-interest loans allowing Red China to buy nuclear technology, F-16's and other military technology – and this by the strongest anti-Communist administration that we've had in decades. We participate in the bailout of bankrupt Argentina as she continues to loan money to Castro's Cuba, which then prompts us to send men, money and weapons to counteract the spread of communism fomented by Castro. It's doubtful if any of these loans will be repaid and the military equipment and technology will probably end up being used against us at a later date. We talk about a close alliance with Taiwan while subsidizing their hated enemy, Red China. We subsidize Red China's nuclear technology; at the same time, we allow Jane Fonda to ruin ours. We continually sacrifice ourselves to the world by assuming the role of world policemen, which precipitates international crises on a regular basis, while neglecting our own defenses. New planes go overseas while our Air National Guard is forced to use planes 20 years old. We neglect our defenses by signing treaties like Salt I and the ABM Treaty that prevents us from building a non-nuclear defense system and follow Salt II without even signing it. Result – a massive arms race based on a doctrine of mutual assured destruction. . . . There are 42 wars now going on in the world and it's reported we're involved in many of them – on both sides. We have troops in a total of 121 countries. . . . Our Export-Import Bank financed the building of the Kama River truck plant in Russia – trucks then used in the Soviet invasion of Afghanistan over a road built by our own Corps of Engineers. Our response? Draft registration and an Olympic boycott.

Our economic policy is no less contradictory. . . . Conservatives, for years, preached balanced budgets – until in charge. Then the deficits soared to \$200 billion per year. Liberal big spenders who led the way to runaway spending quickly exorcise conservative deficits and nothing happens; the deficit financing continues and accelerates. . . . We learned nothing from the depression years and continue to pay farmers to raise crops not needed, and then pay them to stop planting. Our policies drive prices of commodities down, so we prop up the prices and buy up the surpluses. The consumer suffers, the farmer suffers, the country suffers. But our

policies never change; we just legislate more of the same programs that caused the problems in the first place. Our steel plants are closing down, so we pursue protectionism and stupidly continue to subsidize the building of steel plants throughout the world through our foreign aid projects. We pay for bridges and harbors throughout the world and neglect our own. We build highways around the world, raise gasoline taxes here, and routinely dodge potholes on our own highways. . . . Economic intervention, a philosophy in itself and not a compromise with anything, is the cause of all these contradictions in the economy. Rejection of Government planning controlled by the powerful special interests at the expense of the general welfare is necessary, and even inevitable, for that system will fall under its own weight. . . .

Social issues are handled in a contradictory manner as well. A basic misunderstanding of the nature of rights and little respect for the Constitution has given us a hodge-podge of social problems that worsen each day. At one time we bussed our children long distances from their homes to force segregation; now we bus them, against their will, to force integration. . . . Certain individual groups, against the intent of the Constitution and the sentiments of a free society, agitate to make illegal privately owned guns used for self-defense. At the same time they increase the power of the state. Taking away the individual's right to own weapons of self-defense and giving unwarranted power to a police state can hardly be considered progress. . . . The shortcomings of South Africa's apartheid system are denounced continuously by the same politicians who ignore the fact that in Communist countries dissidents aren't segregated; they are shot or sent to concentration camps. South Africans for their defective system of civil liberties are banned from the Olympics, while we beg the murdering Communists to come. . . . The abortionist who makes a fortune dropping fetuses and infants into buckets, instead of being restrained by Government is encouraged by the courts and the law. Some show greater concern for the lives of seals than for the life of a human baby. Federal officials - IRS agents and drug enforcement agents - have been known to destroy the property and lives of totally innocent people as homes are entered mistakenly without search warrants. Confiscation of property without due process of law is becoming more commonplace every day with the tactics of the IRS.

Our Government officials continue to endorse, in general, economic interventionism, a careless disregard for our property rights, and an international foreign policy. The ideas of liberty for the individual, freedom for the markets, both domestically and internationally, sound money, and a foreign policy of strategic independence based on strength are no longer popularly endorsed by our national leaders. Careless disregard for liberty allows the Government to violate the basic premises of a free society. . . . The result is that we have neither a moral nor a free society. . . . As nations lose respect for liberty, so too do they lose respect for individual responsibility. Laws are passed proposing no-fault insurance for injuries for which someone in particular was responsible. Remote generations are required to pay a heavy price for violations of civil liberties that occurred to the blacks, to the Indians, and to Japanese-Americans. This is done only at the expense of someone else's civil liberties and in no way can be justified. Collective rights, group rights, in contrast to individual rights prompts laws based on collective guilt for parties not responsible for causing any damage. . . . Government in a free society is recognized to be nothing more than an embodiment of the people. The sovereignty is held by the people. A planned coercive society talks vaguely of how Government provides this and that, as if Government were equivalent to the Creator. . . .

The monetary system is an especially important area where the people and Congress have refused to assume their responsibility. Maintaining honest money - a proper role for Government - has been replaced by putting the counterfeiters in charge of the Government printing press. This system of funny money provides a



convenient method whereby Congress' excessive spending is paid for by the creation of new money. . . . Congress assumes that it can make certain groups better off by robbing others of their wealth.

The crisis we face is clearly related to a loss of trust – trust in ourselves, in freedom, in our own Government and in our money. We are a litigious welfare society gone mad. Everyone feels compelled to grab whatever he can get from Government or by suit. The "something for nothing" obsession rules our every movement. Today the pride of self-reliance and personal achievement is buried by the ego-destroying policies of the planned interventionists of big government and replaced by the "satisfaction" of manipulating the political system to one's own special advantage. Score is kept by counting the Federal dollars allocated to the special group or the congressional district to which one belongs. This process cannot continue indefinitely. Something has to give – we must choose either freedom and prosperity or tyranny and poverty. . . . More government cannot possibly offer the solution to the problems we face. Big government is the cause; freedom is the answer. (Conclusion of quotes from a farewell address by Congressman Ron Paul upon the close of his fourth term).

Ron Paul was speaking, not to the general public, but to his fellow Congressmen. He was reminding them of their sins of commission and omission, telling them things which most of us already knew, but things which Congressmen overlook or ignore. Of such representatives of the people John Locke, an English statesman, observed that "When the legislative is changed or the legislators act contrary to the end for which they were constituted those who are guilty are guilty of rebellion." Since we have a written Constitution, we can strengthen that statement: "Those legislators who act contrary to the dictates of the Constitution are guilty of treason." However, we must remember that we are the people who put those Congressmen where they are, and allowed them to commit the treason. For the benefit of collective and collectivist groups and special interests, they have robbed us of most of our individual liberties. But we let them do it. This we should remember when and if we go to the polls on November 6th. Thomas Jefferson reminded the patriots of his time that "We are not to expect to be translated from despotism to liberty in a feather bed." He added: "What country can preserve its liberties if its rulers are not warned from time to time that the people preserve the spirit of resistance?" At another time he reminded Americans that "The tree of Liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants. It is its natural manure."

We speak of "life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness." We quote Patrick Henry's stirring vow: "Give me liberty or give me death." But few of us in defense of our own country and our own freedom have "resisted unto blood, striving against sin." When that kind of striving became inevitable in 1776, Thomas Jefferson spoke again: "We do most solemnly, before God and the world declare that, regardless of every consequence, at the risk of every distress, the arms we have been compelled to assume we will use with the perseverance, exerting to their utmost energies all these powers which our Creator hath given us, to preserve that liberty which He committed to us in sacred deposit and to protect from every hostile hand our lives and our property."

The solution to our present crises? Perhaps that Tree of Liberty need some manure.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---



## **THOSE CERTAIN UNALIENABLE RIGHTS**

In those so-called debates between a President and a former Vice President seeking to become a President, there lurked a shadow that had been cast upon the Presidency by Jimmy Carter. Running through the arguments concerning Central America, the Soviet Union, South Africa, the Middle East, Immigration, National Defense, Taxes and Deficits, there was that ghost of a shadow cast by Jimmy Carter, called Human Rights. When Carter was President the subject of human rights became a national obsession. Nations on the political right - our side - were judged, condemned and sometimes destroyed, because of their attitude and actions concerning human rights. There was a contrary policy of course, because Nations on the left - the Communist's side - accepted the terms of the Helsinki Agreement and promptly forgot all about its human rights conditions, and so did our government. Not so those Nations on our side. South Africa, a vital friend, has been denounced and discriminated against because of its apartheid policy. Anti-Communist Nations in South and Central America were attacked, literally, especially Chile and Nicaragua, because their policies on human rights differed from ours. Iran was a staunch and important ally under the Shah. But his human rights policies were used as an excuse to dethrone him; and a total denouncer of human rights was installed in his place. Nicaragua was our best friend in Central America. But its human rights record didn't meet the standards set by the UN and the Carter Administration. So Somoza was hounded, ousted and finally assassinated; and the Marxist Sandinistas with an infinitely worse human rights record were installed. In the name of human rights for Panamanians, but really for the International Bankers, Carter promoted the giveaway of a vital American Canal. With a flourish Carter signed three United Nations Declarations concerning Human Rights, Declarations that the U.S. Senate "wouldn't touch with a ten-foot pole." We could go on about the use of human rights policies to promote Communist schemes, and total disregard of human rights.

In those debates sponsored by the League of Women Voters, there was this same recognition of human rights as a measuring rod for Nations on our side. Said Walter Mondale: "What happens in South America, where, for example, the Nobel Prize winner two days ago said this administration is seen as working with the oppressive government of that region, South Africa? That hurts this nation. We need to stand for human rights. We need to make it clear we're for human liberty." President Reagan answered, in part: "I don't think our record on human rights can be assailed. Human rights are not advanced when at the same time you then stand back and say, 'Whoops, we didn't know the gun was loaded,' and you have another totalitarian power on your hands." When another answer was being given to a question not asked, Mondale said again: "We need to stand for human rights. This administration has lost its way in this field." And Reagan responded: "I don't think our record on human rights can be assailed. I think we have done our best to see that human rights are extended throughout the world. So, here we have both the incumbent and the challenger extolling the virtues of human rights and intent on expanding them throughout the world. Please understand, liberty and justice for everyone everywhere is a condition to be desired. But when they are placed in a grab bag called human rights, and promoted universally, they become part of a trap. For human rights has no specific meaning, it could mean almost anything, depending upon the person holding the gun or the moneybag. Furthermore, the use of so-called human rights as a justification for the creation of governments that ignore the very names of liberty and justice (as in Iran and Nicaragua), has us bothered and slightly

bewildered. We searched dictionaries and encyclopedias, and the history books available to us, and we could find no precise definition for the term human rights. But we did learn that human rights was used as an excuse for promoting our War Between the States. Pastor Benjamin M. Palmer of New Orleans preached a "Thanksgiving Sermon" dealing with the subject on November 29, 1860. That was back in the days when Americans were not confused by this concocted illusion called "The Separation of Church and State." The same goes for all those wonderful "Election Day" sermons preached by ministers before and during the Revolutionary War. They knew then that Church and State both had their rightful places under the Kingship of God, and they acted accordingly. So, in 1860, Pastor Palmer told his congregation:

"... Among people so generally religious as the American, a disguise must be worn; but it is the same old threadbare disguise of the advocacy of human rights. Under this suspicious cry of reform, it demands that every evil shall be corrected, or society become a wreck - the sun must be stricken from the heavens if a spot is found upon his disk. The Most High, knowing his own power, which is infinite, and his own wisdom, which is unfathomable, can afford to be patient. But these self-constituted reformers must quicken the activity of Jehovah or compel his abdication. In their furious haste, they trample upon obligations sacred as any which can bind the conscience. It is time to reproduce the obsolete idea that Providence must govern men, and not that man shall control Providence. In the imperfect state of society, it pleases God to allow evils which check others that are greater. But what reck they of this - these fierce zealots who undertake to drive the chariot of the sun. Working out the single and false idea which rides them like a nightmare, they dash athwart the spheres, utterly disregarding the delicate mechanism of Providence, which moves on, wheels within wheels, with pivots and balances and springs, which the great Designer alone can control. This spirit of atheism, which knows no God who tolerates evil, no Bible which sanctions law, and no conscience that can be bound by oaths and covenants, has selected us for its victim, and slavery for its issue. Its banner-cry rings out already upon the air - 'liberty, equality, fraternity,' which simply interpreted means bondage, confiscation and massacre." (Quoted from "The Nature of the American System," by R.J. Rushdoony.)

Benjamin Palmer's suggestion of the association between the French Revolution and the cry of "human rights" sent us scurrying to other references. We found that Count Mirabeau, one of Weishaupt's Illuminists, was a leader in the French Revolution. "As early as May 10, 1789, he wrote to the constituents who had elected him to the Third Estate . . . called the National Assembly 'the inviolable priesthood of national policy,' and said the newly written 'Declaration of the Rights of Man' a political gospel." Then in 1794 Robespierre said words were "as the bonds of society and guardians of all our knowledge." So he ordered the production of a "Universal Dictionary of Language," which was never completed. But Jean-Francois Varlet, another Jacobin, warned that "despotism has passed from kings to committees," and wrote yet another Declaration of the Rights of Man. Meanwhile a group of Illuminists in Frankfurt thought the Paris declaration didn't go far enough, so this 830-man assembly wrote a "Declaration of the Rights of People." Then came a "Declaration of Individual Rights," A "Declaration of Property" (which said all property belongs to the people, that is, the State). Then to appease the canaille, came a "Declaration of the Rights of the Telling and Exploited People." A group of revolutionary feminists led by Olympe de Gouges, "the high priestess of feminism," drafted a "Declaration of the Rights of Women" to supplement the "Declaration of the Rights of Man." So we must conclude that these various Declarations of Human Rights had their origin with the Illuminists and Jacobins who led the French Revolution from Paris. We might add that the UN "Declaration of Human Rights" was adopted around midnight on December 10, 1948, when the UN General Assembly was meeting in Paris.

After the American Revolution was ended Lafayette returned to France and the word was spread that the principles of that revolution were "Life, Liberty and the pursuit of happiness (property)." The French revolutionaries determined to carry the idea one step further and adopted the slogan "liberty, equality and fraternity" So the Jacobins, Illuminists, and Grand Orient Masons started a revolution in 1789. Seven revolutions later, France was still revolting. Comparison is important:

"The French Revolution became a 'class struggle' based on Socialist Ideas. Therefore, it was doomed to fail from the start. And this bloody, revengeful, despairing type of revolution became the model for all subsequent revolutions. Consequently, all future revolutions – the Russian, Mexican, South American, Spanish, Chinese and African – have failed, too. Americans realized that wealth is a result of freedom and production. Poverty can only be eliminated by work. The French believed, as do all socialists, that wealth can be redistributed, thus eliminating poverty. The American Revolution promised freedom in which to work and in which to pursue one's happiness. The French Revolution promised to abolish poverty, as all revolutions since have promised. Instead of realizing that poverty is abolished by economic growth, not by economic redistribution (for there is never enough to redistribute), the French only succeeded in creating violent rebellions which, in turn, created more instability, uncertainty, and poverty, leading to further rebellions." The American Revolution set a splendid example for the world. . . . Security and property are a result of, and an effect of, freedom and liberty. There cannot be security and wealth where there is no freedom. Freedom is the ultimate, the crucial value for which to fight. That is what the American Revolution was all about; and that is what future revolutions ought to be about." (Leslie Snyder, in "Justice or Revolution," Books In Focus, Inc. Suite 31B, 160 East 38th St., New York, N.Y. 10016).

In promoting various declarations of human rights, genocide conventions, Equal Rights Amendments, and so forth, we are following the examples set by the French Revolution. By the same token we have become a Welfare State, from the same origin. Not only this, but as did the Illuminists and Jacobins, we have renounced God and adopted a state religion called Humanism. And when Humanism becomes a state religion there is no separation, but rather a kind of universally approved union of atheistic church and corporate state. As a witness, we call upon John D. Rockefeller 3rd, the father of Jay Rockefeller who is presently Governor of West Virginia and spending millions in an attempt to become Senator. John D. 3rd is proud in that his maternal grandfather, Nelson W. Aldrich, was a U.S. Senator from Rhode Island for 17 years, and his son Richard was a Congressman for 10 years. John D. 3rd's brother Nelson entered public life as an appointee under FDR in 1940, rose all the way to an appointment as Vice President under the appointed Ford. Brother Winthrop was elected Governor of Arkansas. And now Jay is on his way, if money will buy his promotion. Uncle David will help, of course. But our witness is John D. 3rd, who wrote a book titled "The Second American Revolution" in which there was a chapter on "The Politics of Humanism." We quote, beginning on page 157:

"If I am correct in the view I have expressed throughout this book, that the people want to see our society move forward in humanistic directions, then clearly we will need to create a 'politics of Humanism.' Our political processes must give expression, coherence, and leadership to the humanistic revolution, and must become the testing ground for the change that will be needed if it is to succeed. A politics of humanism will depend on maximum involvement of the people, on the ability of our political institutions to reflect their wishes as to change, and on the emergence of political leaders who see the vision of a truly humanistic society and dedicate themselves to its attainment. I believe that a politics of humanism is indeed emerging in our society today. . . . This can be seen in such broad coalitions as John Gardner's Common Cause organization. . . . Important and relevant political change can be seen as far back as 1954 in the Supreme Court's school desegregation

decision, and even more directly in its historic 'one-man, one-vote' decisions in the early 1960s. . . . The most difficult areas of change - amending the Constitution - has occurred in the case of the eighteen-year-old vote and seems assured in the case of the Women's Rights Amendment. . . . I have attempted in this book to explore areas of needed change, to help identify the issues which form the agenda for the humanistic revolution. These are the issues which require a politics of humanism, and leaders who embody the qualities on which such a politics must be based. These leaders are going to have to respond to the people in bringing population and natural resources and the environment into an effective balance on 'Spaceship Earth.' They will have to help bring about a 'humanistic capitalism,' to distribute wealth more equitably. . . . It will be largely up to the political leaders of tomorrow. . . . their participation will be crucial in the attainment of a giving society, a learning society, a planning society." ("The Second American Revolution, by John D. Rockefeller 3rd. Harper & Row. Copyright 1973.)

These words written by a Rockefeller brother in 1973 may sound much like a prediction that has come true in 1984. Certainly the National Democratic Party with its consortium of gays, feminists, and abortion promoters can be accused of preaching Rockefeller's "politics of humanism," and the Republican leadership also has embraced much of this alien and atheistic religion. Lest we forget: Humanism, political or otherwise, is a man-originated and man-centered secular religion which would shove God aside and make man predominant in every sphere of life. It was formed in the minds of those Illuminist and Jacobin revolutionaries who led the first great French Revolution to its and their destruction. This happened a whole generation before Karl Marx was born. However, Marx adopted, adapted and revived the tenets of this atheistic humanism. And it now has risen like a tidal wave to engulf America. Those Declarations of various Rights that are being foisted upon us by those who would promote a "Second Revolution," are second-hand and counterfeit. Before those various declarations were proclaimed by the revolutionaries of the 1780s and 1790s, our forefathers had already, in 1776, written and published their own Declaration of Human Rights. Only they looked to God and not to Man, and called it by the right name, the Declaration of Independence. Its slogan was "Life, Liberty and Property," and it declared that all the so-called human rights were "endowed by their Creator," not by man or men; and that governments were instituted among men not to grant these rights, but to secure them.

We have traded our Godly slogan of "Life, Liberty and Property" for that of the Satanic "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity." One promises freedom, the other guarantees eventual slavery. As Pastor Palmer said, "Among a people so generally religious as the American, a disguise must be worn; but it is the same old threadbare disguise of the advocacy of human rights. . . . This spirit of atheism, which knows no God who tolerates evil, no Bible which sanctions law, and no conscience that can be bound by oaths or covenants, has selected us for its victims, and slavery for its issue."

There is a way out, but the path is narrow and it can be trod only by individuals, not by collectivist groups, and certainly not by politicians who promise something for nothing and then have nothing but more of the same insecurity to deliver. "Liberty or death." Are the words now meaningless?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Forty-Four . . . . . November 16, 1984

## **THE TRAGEDY OF TEENAGE SUICIDES**

The two fifteen-year-old girls, sophomores at Leonminster, Mass. High School, wrote a note with lipstick on the bedroom mirror. It read: "Don't be sad. We love you." Later their bodies were found, a 12-gauge shotgun lay near their bodies. Authorities refused to call it a double suicide. But their schoomates said one of the girls had been talking about killing herself; and four other students of the same high school had died in the past four months, apparently suicides. The school superintendent said he didn't know why the school of 1,700 students had suffered so many deaths. . . . On Dec. 14, 1981 U.S. News reported: "A new generation of American teenagers is deeply troubled, unable to cope with the pressures of growing up in what they perceive as a world that is hostile or indifferent to them. Lack of moral standards now prevail at the point where individual lives, families, and in some cases whole communities are threatened." Nearly three years later, in its issue dated November 12, 1984, U.S. News carried a follow-up to the story: "As 'Cluster Suicides' Take Toll of Teenagers, chains of deaths among young people are devastating more and more communities and prompting action." The leading paragraphs of the story told of how six teenagers had committed suicide in or near Clear Lake City, Texas, home of the astronauts and the Johnson Space Center. No one seemed to know why the teenagers had killed themselves. . . . Westchester, Rockland, and Putnam Counties north of New York City are among the most affluent in the country. There 32 teenage deaths, many of them caused by the youths hanging themselves, had occurred in the past two years. In Plano, Texas there had been eight teenage suicides in the past 15 months. In one of the more pathetic of the suicides, two young boys were found, a revolver near them, and between the corpses lay a copy of Dungeons and Dragons. From Oregon to a publisher of Christian literature came this letter: "I work in a Christian book store. A Christian counselor called and asked if we had anything on Dungeons and Dragons. Said he was working with a 15-year-old that was suicidal. He had been playing the game. 'I gave him my last copy of the Dungeons and Dragons pamphlet. Please send 100 more pamphlets.'" The game Dungeons and Dragons is promoted, and played, in many of the public schools in all of the States. It encourages suicide, murder, incest, devil-worship, etc. . . . Indicative of the mood of young people: Brown University students approved by a 60-to-40 percent margin a referendum asking that the campus infirmary be stocked with cyanide pills, supposedly to be handed out to the students in case of a nuclear attack. . . . Pro-Family Forum recently published an article dealing with some of the causes of teenage suicides. We quote.

\*\*\*\*\*

The escalation of suicide has become an acute national problem. It is the third most prevalent cause of death among teenagers - exceeded only by auto accidents and homicide (and more than half of the auto accidents are drug-related, primarily the drug of alcohol). A number of books have been written recently exploring the causes and solutions to the increase in suicides. Many organizations, including churches, are searching for answers. However, it seems that much of the research ignores some of the basic principles. For instance: Have they considered the fact that one basic tenet of Humanism is the "right to suicide"? (Humanist Manifesto II). Have they considered the fact that many public schools have death education classes in which the discussion of suicide plays a prominent part? . . . Teachers are not permitted to "moralize." So they cannot teach the sanctity of life, but must rather teach from the viewpoint of the "autonomous person" - that each person shall set his own

guidelines, determine his own morality. According to humanistic psychologists, suicide is a prominent consideration. A personal questionnaire which appeared in Psychology Today was used in some classes. It was heavily weighted with questions concerning suicide: "How often do you think about it? How would you choose to commit suicide?" etc. Have they considered the fact that an organization has been established to promote the "right to suicide" - the Hemlock Society - and that its leaders have written books and toured the nation promoting their ideas? Have they considered the impact of the belief that man is nothing more than a sophisticated animal destined for nothing better than a dusty grave? The predictable and natural result of such a teaching is: when life becomes too tough to handle, there is no logical reason not to end it. This is the theme running through the song given, as well as through other songs and literature popular with the young.

\*\*\*\*\*

Regarding that song mentioned in the foregoing, here is the background to the song, and the song itself, as published in Pro-Family Alert of May, 1984:

"Suicide Is Painless, We Are Told"

A few days ago we received a phone call from Washington, D.C. A concerned father had noted the national news report concerning the 'cluster suicides' of young people in Texas. He asked: 'Are people really aware of all the influences which are designed to promote suicide among young people?' Just to cite one, he sent us a copy of the theme song (words and music) from the Twentieth Century Fox Motion Picture M\*A\*S\*H, stating that it has been used in schools, including Baltimore County, MD, by the Maryland State Department of Education Music Department. This dates back to 1980; we have no information on how widespread it may be now. ¶ Words and music are by Mike Altman and Johnny Mandel, with the notation that it is to be sung 'Moderately (Folk-Gospel Feeling),' the song is titled 'Suicide Is Painless'."

Through early morning fog I see/ Visions of the things to be;/ The pains that are withheld for me./ I realize and I can see,/ That suicide is painless./ It brings on many changes, and/ I can take or leave it if I please. ¶ I try to find a way to make/ All our little joys relate/ Without that ever-present hate./ But now I know that it's too late,/ And suicide is painless./ It brings on many changes, and/ I can take or leave it if I please. ¶ The game of life is hard to play,/ I'm going to lose it anyway./ The losing card I'll some day lay,/ So this is all I have to say,/ That suicide is painless./ It brings on many changes, and/ I can take or leave it as I please. ¶ The only way to win is cheat/ And lay it down before I'm beat/ And to another give a seat -/ For that's the only painless feat./ 'Cause suicide is painless./ It brings on many changes, and/ I can take or leave it if I please. ¶ The sword of time will pierce our skins./ It doesn't hurt when it begins./ But as it works its way on in,/ The pain grows stronger, watch it grin./ For suicide is painless./ It brings on many changes, and/ I can take or leave it if I please. ¶ A brave man once requested me/ To answer questions that are key./ Is it to be or not to be - / And I replied: "Oh, why ask me,"/ 'Cause suicide is painless./ It brings on many changes, and/ I can take or leave it if I please. ¶ And you can do the same thing if you please."

\*\*\*\*\*

How did this Spirit of Suicide manage to permeate the minds and destroy the souls and bodies of an estimated 5,000 teenagers in one year, and inject itself into the very curriculum of American schools? Most of the credit can be laid to what has been called the educational Trojan Troika: The United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization (UNESCO), the National Education Association (NEA), and the United States Department of Education (DOE). These three, operating in conjunction with textbook publishers, tax-exempt foundations, and with psycholo-



gists, behavioral scientists and other change agents operating under their aegis, have a dream. They dream of a one-world socialist state, and they feel it is their duty, using the American educational system as their instrument, to create a new kind of society with a new kind of citizenry to inhabit this new world order. Standing in their way is the Christian social order, the private enterprise system, and the traditional American family with its implanted mores and standards of value. This is the battle; let us first appraise the enemy.

UNESCO began as the International Committee for Intellectual Cooperation, an agency of the old League of Nations, headquartered in Paris. It changed its name and became a part of the newly created United Nations in 1946. It supposedly "seeks to further world peace by removing social, religious, and racial tensions, encouraging free interchange of ideas and of cultural and scientific achievements, and improving and expanding education." In addition to its educational activities, UNESCO also backs a New World Information Order (NWIO) which seeks to license and regulate journalists throughout the world and control the press of all nations. It also sponsors the New International Economic Order (NIEO) which is designed to bring about that one-world socialist system, making the United States a socialist state in a one-world order. For these world censorship and world socialist efforts, last December 28th the U.S. representative to UNESCO, Ambassador Jean Gerard, met in Paris with Amadou Mahtar M'Bow, Secretary General of UNESCO, to deliver a letter of intent to withdraw from the organization, which will happen next December 28th unless our government changes its mind. But our chief objection to UNESCO in this particular report has to do with its influence on public education in the United States.

In 1947, William G. Carr of NEA, at a seminar in Paris conducted by UNESCO, urged his listeners to "Teach the attitudes which will ultimately result in the creation of World Government . . . and make world citizenship possible." UNESCO answered a few years later by producing a series of 10 booklets, Toward World Understanding, which were distributed throughout the American public school system. A quote from Vol. V of the series is typical: "As long as the child breathes the poisoned air of nationalism (meaning patriotism), education in world-mindedness can produce only rather precarious results. We have pointed out, it is frequently the family that infects the child with extreme nationalism. The school should therefore use the means described to combat family attitudes that favor jingoism." Joy Elmer Morgan, editor of the NEA Journal, wrote in the January, 1946, issue: "In the struggle to establish an adequate world government, the teacher has many parts to play. He must begin with his own attitude and knowledge and purpose. He can do much to prepare the hearts and minds of children for global understanding and cooperation. At the very top of all the agencies which will assure the coming of world government must stand the school, the teacher, and the organized profession. . . The organized teaching profession may well take hope and satisfaction from the achievements it has already made toward world government in its support of the United Nations and UNESCO." In 1967, NEA's executive secretary proclaimed: "NEA will become a political power

+ + + + +

### IT WAS A DOUBLE WHAMMY

There were no issues of DBR for 11/2 or 11/9. Rare but unavoidable circumstances made publication impossible. First we were attacked and felled by an army of flu bugs. The spirit was willing, but the flesh wouldn't cooperate. Then, as we started to get back into action, we had an equipment failure that prevented the publication of a November 9th issue. So, we had a forced two week vacation, spent mostly in bed. We know many of you were praying for us; we thank you and we know it helped. Now all is as well as a couple of old timers can expect and, to misquote a quote: "Here we go again."



second to no other special interest group . . . NEA will organize this profession from top to bottom into logical operational units that can move swiftly and effectively and with power unmatched by any other organized group in the nation." And NEA proved its power when it caused President Jimmy Carter to establish a Cabinet level Department of Education, one which President Reagan promised, but hasn't the power to eliminate. The resignation of Terrel Bell as its secretary will make no difference, since DOE is a servant of NEA, even as NEA is a reflection of UNESCO; the three forming education's Trojan Trolka.

"The basic goal of education is change . . . human change in desirable directions . . . This issue . . . focuses attention upon the school as a change agent . . . and the specific focus is on changing people." "We need to de-emphasize tradition and the past." So say the change agents. As early as 1946 Brock Chisholm had said, "The re-interpretation and eventually eradication of the concept of right and wrong which has been the basis of child training, the substitution of intelligent and rational thinking for faith in the certainties of the old people, these are the belated objectives of all effective psychotherapy. Would they not be legitimate objectives of original education?" Humanist Manifesto II states: "Promises of immortal salvation or fear of eternal damnation are both illusory and harmful. They distract humans from present concerns, from self-actualization . . . There is no credible evidence that life survives the death of the body." And this is where the conflict developed in the minds of those teenagers who might be potential suicides.

The purpose of these humanistic change agents is to destroy all thoughts of Christian or traditional moral values, and erase all other 'hangups' implanted by parents or "the old people." And their greatest handicap in the development of the "new man" for the "new world order" is the people's belief in sin and death and a final judgment. To combat this obstacle, the change agents introduced "Death Education." Dr. Daniel Leviton, author of "The Role of the Schools in Providing Death Education," warned that "We have a subject matter here which, taught improperly, can do incalculable harm. The death educator . . . can develop such fear that the student becomes an emotional cripple, afraid to live and 'feared of dying.' . . . The instructor in Death Education needs to be prepared for the eventuality of a student's suicide." In her "Change Agents in the Schools," Barbara Morris asks: "When students suffer emotional or psychological trauma (possibly leading to suicide), who bears the burden of coping with it? The school? Certainly not. Try to take them to court. The teacher? Of course not. The parents? Of course. It's always the parents who pay and they have the least to say about what happens in the government schools."

When people are led to believe that life is not sacred, that it can be eliminated whenever the "need" arises, think of the consequences. Abortion becomes legal. Euthanasia becomes acceptable. Teenage suicide becomes "normal." Murderers become victims of society. Women are beaten to death by rapists while crowds merely watch. And "survival games" are played in schools to teach children it's legitimate to kill others or themselves when the occasion requires. When people refuse to teach their children that God's laws are immutable, and must be applied in every facet of life, then there is little hope for such a society. The only remaining hope: "If my people which are called by my name . . . " II Chronicles, 7:14.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Forty-Five . . . . . November 23, 1984

## REPEATING THE CUBA SCAM

Now that the sound and fury has subsided and the fear of imminent war has waned, perhaps we can begin to understand that the Nicaraguan MIG21 Incident was a planned maneuver designed to establish and guarantee the security and permanence of Nicaragua as a Communist outpost - another Cuba. The same scam was used in the case of the Cuban Missile Crisis of 1962. When that war scare had ebbed and Kennedy and Khrushchev had concluded their confrontations, it was revealed that in exchange for no nuclear warheads in Cuba, our Government had promised never to invade or attack Cuba, and Cuban expatriots would be prevented from any attempts to regain possession of their native land. Cuba, as a Communist bastion, would be protected by the United States! We may expect that the same kind of a promise of security and permanence and U.S. protection will be extended to Nicaragua if the Sandinistas promise to cut down on the shipment of heavy weapons and warplanes from the USSR. U.S. Assistant Secretary of State Langhorne Motley, then conferencing alongside his superior, George Shultz, in Brazil, shed some light on the alleged crisis in Nicaragua when he said, "This began with Fidel Castro. Whenever times were tough in Cuba they hyped everybody to fill sandbags against the gringo invasion and not to worry about the fact that there's no soap in the stores." That's a part of the story because there is a severe economic problem in Nicaragua, made more critical when people who should have been harvesting coffee beans were ordered instead to man rifles and dig trenches and construct air raid shelters. But there's more to the story than the need to distract people from thoughts of hunger and substitute thoughts of war. Some of the real story was published beforehand in our DBR #35 of August 31, 1984. We titled that report "Beware the Ides of October" because the Cuban Missile Crisis had hit the headlines on October 16, 1962 (the Ides of October by old Roman reckoning); and we believed that October 15 (still the Ides) had been selected as the day when the Nicaraguan crisis would be announced. Sure enough, in late September Daniel Ortega, now Nicaragua's President-elect, went before the UN to say that United States troops were going to invade Nicaragua on October 15th. Nothing happened of course, except in Nicaragua, where there was the calling up of more troops, digging of trenches, parading of tanks and artillery, etc. And to add to the pandemonium, U.S. spy planes began zooming over Nicaragua, scaring people with their sonic booms, one or two small U.S. warships were seen offshore, there were announcements of more U.S. troop maneuvers and the possible buildup of U.S. battalions of Marines that might sail or fly to Nicaragua. And Sandinista leaders took every opportunity to shout that the Yankees were coming. Then came word that a Soviet supply ship had been spotted, one that could be carrying MIG21 fighter planes to Nicaragua. Statements were issued by the White House as to what might happen if any such planes were landed in Nicaragua. That was when real panic seems to have taken over. Tanks and armored cars were sent into the streets, armed forces were put on a state of alert, the civilians built air raid shelters and took military training. It seemed like the Cuban crisis of 1962 was being staged all over again. And it was.

In our DBR of August 31, 1984, we wrote: "Does history repeat? It was an International Power Elite that, through its control over the State Department and the Media, caused the downfall of Batista and the rise of Castro and Communism in Cuba. Then, with the Cuban Missile Crisis came the acknowledgement that the island would remain a Communist base whose protection would be guaranteed by our own government!! There seems to be a repeat performance occurring in Nicaragua with

the necessary 'crisis' set to occur in October. . . . Not a missile crisis but an airstrip crisis, like the one which prompted the Grenada crisis." Concerning the original Cuba Scam, we quoted the columnist Emilio Adolfo Rivero who had said: "The American hemisphere, as a result, was put in a situation where for twenty-two years it has been subject to the relentless knocking and prodding of communist sponsored subversion, terrorism and guerrilla warfare. Not a single nation in the American continent has been able to avert those attacks." And if the Nicaraguan airplane crisis ends as did the Cuban missile crisis, we can expect more years of even greater "communist sponsored subversion, terrorism and guerrilla warfare." It should also be understood that Cuba's activities in the Americas have been somewhat lessened because Cuba is an island having no land contact with other countries. Nicaragua, on the other hand, is on the mainland, approximately half way between North and South America and with all of Central America within easy conquest.

U.S. News In its issue of November 26 tells us what we are to expect to happen, and probably would happen if our Administration were free to do as it wishes. But there is a controlling elite which desires to establish a socialist new world order. U.S. News is probably right when it says that "The Reagan administration is resolved to prevent creation of another Communist Cuba in Central America. [But] Despite saber rattling, pressure will grow to pursue compromise." And the compromise may well be the same kind of compromise that was made after the original Cuba Scam. AP carried the story, datelined Manzanillo, Mexico: "U.S. and Nicaraguan diplomats met at this Pacific coast resort yesterday (November 19) in their eighth round of negotiations to try to ease their angry dispute over security in Central America. Both American and Mexican officials refused to disclose details of the scheduled two days of discussions between President Reagan's special envoy for Central America, Harry Shlaudeman, and Victor Hugo Tinoco, Nicaraguan deputy foreign minister." History reveals that when U.S. diplomats hold secret meetings with the diplomats of other countries, whether the countries be friends or enemies, the U.S. always loses, and pays. The cost of discussions with the Sandinista leaders could be exceedingly high.

It should be understood that if war should be ordered by the elitist leaders who really control things, we would not be fighting the Nicaraguans. They are just as miserably situated as are the bulk of the Cubans, the Russians and all the other non-communist majorities of the "Communist controlled Nations" which include the people of the Soviet Socialist Republics, Estonia, Latvia, Lithuania, East Germany, Czechoslovakia, Poland, Bulgaria, Hungary, Cuba, Ethiopia, Afghanistan, and Nicaragua. Along with the Marxist Sandinistas who supposedly control Nicaragua, there are more than 10,000 Cuban terrorists, 3,000 Soviet "advisers," more than 2,000 East Germans, 3,000 Bulgarians, 2,000 Czechoslovakians, 1,500 Poles, 2,500 Hungarians, and 2,000 Libyans that Qaddafi sent to Nicaragua. These are the trained Communist "advisers" that are aiding the Sandinistas in Nicaragua. There are also about 800 U.S. citizens, all of them taking their orders from Moscow. The presence of Libyan terrorists in Nicaragua should be especially noteworthy, because Libya's Colonel Muammar Qaddafi is determined that President Ronald Reagan will not serve a second term. According to Hilaire du Berrier, a reliable correspondent: "Qaddafi is so determined that President Ronald Reagan will not serve another term, he is ready to sacrifice any number of assassination teams which will play the role of red herrings, covering the trails of the real killers on whom he is placing his hopes. The real killers, according to British reports, will be innocent-appearing Americans in Qaddafi's employ." Egyptian police rounded up one of Qaddafi's death squads which was supposed to kill a former Libyan leader who was living in Egypt. By faking photographs and giving out a false report, Qaddafi was tricked on this one occasion. He boasted of how his assassination team had killed their man, then was informed that it didn't really happen. Nevertheless, President Hosni Mubarak of Egypt did learn that Qaddafi might have been involved in the assassination of India's Prime Minister Indira Gandhi, and that the Libyan leader had plans to assassinate at least six other

world leaders. Named as being on the death list were British Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher, French President Francois Mitterand, West German Chancellor Helmut Kohl, Saudi King Fahd, and the chiefs of state of Kuwait and the United Arab Emirates; these in addition to President Reagan. Referring to Libya as "the Cuba of the Mediterranean," and considering Qaddafi even more dangerous to the world than Castro, H du B Reports that "Qaddafi's pipeline into America's highest agencies had started long before (the assassination of Egyptian President Anwar El-Sadat), and when it was learned how he got his arms for his Cuba of the Mediterranean, the world was shocked. By 1976 the tip-offs pouring into Washington could no longer be ignored and security services started investigating the records of former CIA agents who had become wealthy in the services of Qaddafi. . . Edwin P. Wilson brought no fewer than three dozen CIA-trained men into Qaddafi's game, supplying him with NATO's order of battle for nuclear war, designing weapons, teaching the use of exploding plastics for terrorist bombs and all the dirty tricks of assassinations and sabotage, from exploding ashtrays to timing devices. One of Wilson's dupes, or accomplices, helped him recruit an entire team of Green Berets. No computer can ever estimate the harm Wilson did to America before his conviction in Houston in 1980. Working with Wilson . . . was Frank Terpil, who is believed to have supplied the bomb and detonating device that killed Lord Louis Mountbatten in County Sligo in 1979. Always protected by the 'old boy network,' the two bought their way into companies which provided 50,000 timing devices which passed from Qaddafi to terrorist organizations armed and directed by his Maktab Tasdir Thawra, the 'Bureau of the Exportation of Revolution,' which Palestinians, Syrians, Algerians, and East Germans direct. This is the reservoir from which Qaddafi will send diversionary teams to America, to distract the FBI if he decides to send a team recruited by Terpil and Wilson to assassinate the President. Another terrorist force trained by North Koreans and Vietnamese in the Al-Beyda camp, south of Tobrouk, is working with the Irish IRA and quite probably provided the sophisticated timing device which failed to kill Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher and most of her cabinet on the night of October 12 in Brighton. There is little doubt that the device was of American construction." (Quoted from "H du B Reports," for October, 1984. A monthly foreign affairs letter. \$75 per year. Extra copies, \$1.00 each. American address: P.O.Box 786, St. George, Utah 84770).

\* \* \* \* \*

Getting back to our discussion of the Cuba-type Scam of 1962 which is now being replayed in Nicaragua in 1984, there comes the inevitable question: If the Marxist Sandinistas are permitted to maintain a Communist Dictatorship in Nicaragua, and if the U.S. Government pledges to protect and assure the continuance of such a dictatorship (as happened with Cuba), then what will happen to neighboring El Salvador, which our Administration has been trying to keep free and independent? Well, first, remember that Salvadoran President Napoleon Duarte is himself a socialist. He initiated a "dialogue" with the Farabundo Marti revolutionaries (Marxists), and it was arranged that they would hold meetings in the United States, to discuss the possibility of a "coalition" government for El Salvador. So, Duarte aides and four guerrilla chiefs are holding meetings at, of all places the resuscitated and still radical Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions in Santa Barbara, California. For Duarte to hold meetings with foreign Communists in the United States, it was necessary for the Marxist insurgents to obtain special visas. Now, get this: Those visas were approved personally by U.S. Secretary of State George Shultz! In other words, our U.S. State Department is promoting a Socialist-Communist coalition government for El Salvador. This is the same sort of trick that U.S. Secretary of State George Marshall tried to play on Chiang Kai-shek when the latter was requested to form a coalition government with Communist leader Mao Tse-tung on Mainland China. And the same trick with a few variations which U.S. Secretary of State Henry Kissinger played on the South Vietnamese government in his secret meetings with the

Communists in Paris. The result was a defeat for the U.S. and the South Vietnamese and a total victory for Communism! Since this coalition ploy has become regular State Department procedure ever since the Rockefeller-controlled CFR has had one of its members as a Secretary of State, and since Shultz is to remain at his Cabinet post, look for the same solution to El Salvador's problems sometime in the future. Furthermore, just to aid in the Rockefeller desired "socialization" of Central America, note the following which appeared on "The Inside Page" of the November 21st The Review of the News: "Back in favor with the State Department and the National Security Council is Helmut Sonnenfeldt, a Henry Kissinger protege who was embarrassed several years ago when his penchant for leaking confidences to the Soviets was exposed in print."

While all this prepared crisis has been labeled as a controversy between the United States and Nicaragua, let it be understood that this controversy is not with the Nicaraguans, but with the Sandinistas, a minority group that has managed to slip in and gain control over Nicaragua, just as did a minority Bolshevik group under Lenin and Trotsky manage to gain control over all of the Russians, with the financial support of the International Bankers of London, New York and Berlin. This was brought out indirectly when F. Sanders of The Moneychanger held an exclusive interview on October 16th, with Dr. Salvador Icaza, former appeals court judge who was forced to flee when the Marxist Sandinista guerrillas issued an order for his murder. He then joined the Nicaraguan counter-revolutionary forces fighting against the Sandinistas. Mr. Sanders published an extended account of his interview with Dr. Icaza, which appears in the November, 1984, issue of The Moneychanger, 868 Mt. Moriah, Suite 205, Memphis TN 38117. A monthly newsletter, \$32.00 per year. Single copy: \$5.00.

In Dr. Icaza's description of how the Sandinistas came to power, we were reminded of the similar situation in the conquest of Russia. There had been a people's revolution and Alexandr Kerensky, a Menshevik, had formed a new government. But a comparative handful of Bolsheviks managed to take control of the government, and the Communization of the Russian Empire was rapid and horrible. Much the same happened in Nicaragua. A revolt of the people against Somoza, supported by the Carter Administration, might have ended the revolution, but a comparative handful of Marxist Sandinistas slipped in and gained control of the government. Dr. Icaza says that President Carter knew the Sandinistas were Communists, but nothing was done to stop them. And to maintain their power, soldiers were brought in from the Soviet-bloc countries. Said Dr. Icaza, "What happened with the people of Afghanistan is the same thing that happened to us. Do you believe that the people of Poland don't want to get rid of the Soviet regime there? If they had the chance to rebel they would, but they have no chance. The same thing has happened in Nicaragua. The people are under the control of Soviet guns. My country is an occupied country. There are about 800 U.S. citizens that are pro-Soviets training Sandinista troops, siding with the Soviets, with the PLO, with the Cubans. We have 200 U.S. Roman Catholic priests or nuns that are to me the same as Soviets. The Soviets and the Sandinistas are training terrorists to send to El Salvador, and to the United States, to wash the brains of the naive people of the United States. The people of this country are so naive, so misinformed. . . ."

"My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge; because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee. . . Seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children." (Hosea 4:6).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

## TAXES, BUDGETS, AND MICROCHIPS

Treasury Secretary Donald Regan presented his tax reform plan to the public via the media; OMB Director David Stockman presented his budget reduction program to Ronald Reagan and White House associates; and the great debates began. These are debates that may last well into the 99th Congress and throughout next year before any final decisions are reached. Most important to the people was the tax reform proposal because it affects everybody. Already there had been months of wrangling in the Treasury, the Fed and elsewhere and, as a couple of columnists said, "Based on popular appeal, the Treasury's mountain has labored all year - and brought forth a mouse." Ronald Reagan did not endorse Donald Regan's tax reform plan. In fact, President Reagan is reported to have hoped for a flat tax program, an equal tax for all, with perhaps a more equal tax for some special interests. Many members of the ruling oligarchy favored a values added tax. Many autocrats had other ideas. But the Treasury felt that a tax reform plan that would give an alleged 78% of taxpayers a break, and load the burden onto business and industry, would be the most popular way of raising taxes without letting the public know that taxes had been raised. Actually, however, there's little use of spending time discussing Regan's tax reform plan, because it's just a proposal to get the debate rolling. Before any tax reform bill can become law, it must be approved by both Houses of Congress. And there's the rub. The way Congress has developed, almost every congressman has at least one special interest group which he is pledged to defend. And if any tax proposal hurts a special interest group, its defenders will be up in legislative arms and rules of order strategies to keep that special interest sacred and unassailable. If there is any Congressman who has no special interest to defend, there's still his constituency and his District which must be represented. If any tax proposal seems harmful to the interests of the businesses and the people of his District, that Congressman is supposed to prevent its passage if he can. There was a time, long years ago, when Congresses assembled to "establish justice, insure domestic tranquillity, provide for the common defense, promote the general welfare" etc. But now "general welfare" is interpreted as meaning "special welfare for special groups," be they bankers, those making a career as welfare recipients, or any other group except the Middle Class that will support them all as long as it lasts. We are often reminded of what a constituent told Colonel Davy Crockett, who was later to die as a defender of The Alamo, but at this particular time was a Congressman. The wise old farmer told Congressman Crockett: "If you have the right to give to one, you have the right to give to all; and, as the constitution neither defines charity nor stipulates the amount, you are at liberty to give to any and everything which you may believe, or profess to believe, is a charity, and to any amount you may think proper. You will very easily perceive what a wide door this would open for fraud and corruption and favoritism, on the one hand, and for robbing the people on the other. No, Colonel, Congress has no right to give charity. Individual members may give as much of their own money as they please, but they have no right to touch a dollar of the public money for that purpose. . . . The people have delegated to Congress, by the Constitution, the power to do certain things. To do these, it is authorized to collect and pay moneys, and for nothing else. Everything beyond this is usurpation, and a violation of the Constitution."

Now that "general welfare" has become "individual or group or special interest welfare," any kind of tax reform plan is going to have rough going, especially in the House. In addition, there is a sizeable minority that wants, not tax reform, but more



taxes, supposedly to help lower the budget. Finally, if any tax reform bill manages to be passed by the House and the Senate, then comes the possible veto. President Reagan is very determined as to what he'll approve or send back for revision; and the Big Brass of the CFR and the Trilateral Commission must be satisfied. All in all, tax reform and budget cutting will occupy the new 99th Congress for many a month. And what happens to the economy because of the delay is another debatable subject. Of all the economists and financial experts that make their views heard, none of them seems to agree. Some say inflation may destroy us. Others speak of recession, or depression, or stagflation. There are some who say 1985 will be a banner year. Not being an economist or an "expert" in fiscal and monetary affairs, we can apply mere common sense and state that nothing is going to be permanently satisfactory until we return to the use of honest money. And the hard money advocates, like us, know in their hearts that there's no real chance of returning to an honest money standard so long as the present money managers continue to manage. And that brings up another confusing matter. We are told that a new kind of rainbow money is being created to go along with the new Aquarian rainbow age. At the same time we are advised that all kinds of money as we know it will be done away with and there will be nothing but electronic transfers and computerized dog tags with silicon chips, or even flesh imbedded biological chips, that are likened by some to the "mark of the beast," so that none can buy or sell unless they have the computerized identification and credit status mark of approval.

As for that new kind of paper currency that is being talked about, it is important to understand that all of the Trilateral Nations are planning to introduce the new currency. Japan was the first to actually do it. And so far as we know, Gary North was the first to publish the details. He wrote in his Remnant Review of 11/16/84 that: "Japan was the first test case. There are several reasons why it was a good choice. First, the introduction of the new currency came as part of a re-shuffling of the Japanese cabinet. That way, from the point of view of local news coverage, it could be relegated to smaller headlines. Second, the Japanese are democratic, and the likelihood of them making this a major political issue just after a major election is reduced. Third, Japan is in the Far East, and events in the Far East seldom attract the kind of attention that events in a major European nation attract. This makes it a lot easier to 'spike' the story in the West. Fourth, the Japanese traditionally have been more ready to accept statist measures, especially if the area affected by these measures are perceived to be areas of traditional government responsibility. Money is one such area. . . . The central bankers of the world have now conducted a successful 'laboratory test' of the public's willingness to protest. They conducted it in a major democratic nation, and a major world trade partner -- the leader of the third leg of the Trilateral triangle. They kept the story completely sealed off from the United States, and presumably sealed off from Western Europe (though I haven't verified this). The results were positive from their point of view: no mass protests, no flood of currency into the black markets (at least not reported where other citizens might be tempted to follow suit)." (Underlining as in original. Quoted from "Remnant Review," 11/16/84. Monthly, \$57 per year. Single issues \$5. P.O.Box 8204, Fort Worth, Texas 76112.)

The "laboratory test" being completed satisfactorily (to the megabankers), next will come the replacement of the U.S. Federal Reserve note, the English pound, the Australian and Canadian dollars, the German mark, the French franc -- all to be replaced but not necessarily in that order. Latest report on the American turnover came to us from F. Sanders. He wrote: "We have rumors from two sources which we were at presstime unable to confirm to our satisfaction. According to one source in a large Texas city on Friday, October 26, 1984, the new currency was unloaded at a Federal Reserve Branch. According to the eyewitness the new money was in different colors with an eagle [holographed] on one side and the Mt. Rushmore scene on the other. Our source insists that the eyewitness is reliable, but we could not talk



to him firsthand. The witness tried to sneak in a camera to snap some color pictures, but without success. The assembled employees of the Fed branch were threatened with a 'visit from US marshalls' if they discussed the currency with outsiders. They were also told that they would receive instructions by tape on what to do with the new currency, and that these instructions would arrive the day after the election. . . . From Georgia we hear that a bank clerk has seen the new money in her bank and that she has been instructed that the new money would not be given out for old F\$100 bills. Rather the holder of the old F\$100s would receive a 'credit' from the bank. We have been chasing down these rumors for two years now, and they normally evaporate the closer we get to the source. We cannot personally vouch for the reliability of these informants, and we are not notoriously credulous. The Fed, the Bureau of Engraving and Printing, and the Treasury all still maintain the introduction of the new currency is six to 18 months away, and that it will be a one-for-one exchange with no demonitization of the old currency. If no demonitization, and if the new money really is already being distributed, then why all the secrecy? Why fear the public's knowing what is happening? Is it just bureaucratic paranoia, or some other purpose?" (F. Sanders, Moneychanger, P.O.Box 241302, Memphis, TN 38124. Monthly, F\$32. After Dec. 31, F\$36. Single copy, F\$5).

As we understand it, this new money is a transitional step on the way toward total Electronic Funds Transfer (EFT); even as the credit card is a step toward universal computerized identity cards which will carry the description and credit standing of every individual. Of course, such a final step must await the establishment of a total world government. In this connection, there are some important paragraphs in The Money Lenders, by Anthony Sampson. We quote: "The bankers still yearned for more automation, and they saw their credit cards as only one stage in the development of Electronic Funds Transfer (EFT), which could by-pass people altogether with the help of an ATM (automatic teller machine), an OLTT (one-line teller terminal), and a POS (point-of-sale) terminal). Their ambition was to build a system which would allow a customer to make his purchase through a point-of-sale terminal in a shop which would instantly debit his account in New York, or reject him if he had no money or credit. It was a thrilling prospect. There were political complications, of course about Big Brother: but President Ford appointed a national commission on Electronic Funds Transfer which reported in 1977 that the system would benefit consumers by stimulating competition, providing more outlets and reducing costs, and which was confident that there could be effective safeguards to prevent snooping. . . . Nagging doubts still remained about the threat to the freedom of the individual. Already the credit card, when used for renting cars or hotel rooms, has proved an invaluable device for discreet surveillance by authoritarian governments . . . which wish to keep track on people's movements without being seen to do so. Point-of-sale terminals, once linked up to a police computer, could tell the police where an individual was to be found at that very instant. In 1971 a group of experts on computers and surveillance were brought together in Washington and confronted with this hypothetical problem: 'Suppose you are given the assignment of designing a system for the surveillance of all citizens and visitors within the boundaries of the Soviet Union. What would be your decision?' After two days, the group of experts decided that they could not conceive of anything better than Electronic Funds Transfer." (Quoted from The Money Lenders, by Anthony Sampson. 1982. The Viking Press, 625 Madison Avenue, New York, N.Y. 10022. 336 pages with index, hard cover, \$16.95).

In this step-by-step process of psychologically conditioning the people for a moneyless world society, introducing the new paper currency first in Japan was referred to as a "laboratory test" to check people's reaction to the change in currency. We are told that a different kind of laboratory test has been conducted by the Lone Star Bank of Dallas. A Cable News Network story reported that this bank would no longer

accept cash for deposit nor cash a customer's check. All bank-to-business or bank-to-customer transactions were to be done by electronic funds transfer or other non-currency instruments. We have no information on how the experiment fared when the bank went totally EFT. Also, the Southwest Radio Church of Oklahoma City reported in its The Gospel Truth publication for November 1984, that U.S. soldiers are being used in experiments testing computerized dog tags. The report stated that, according to The Indianapolis Star of June 6, 1984 (page 19): "Computerized dog tags developed at Fort Benjamin Harrison are being called successful after recent tests showed 92 percent of the wearers experienced few problems . . . said Chris Occhialini, manager of the U.S. Army's soldier data tag systems program. 'We accomplished what we set out to do. We stored a fairly complete soldier's record onto a small tag that included medical and financial information . . . there was enough success locally that the tag will be tested next year by an estimated 5,000 soldiers in a 'combat situation' at Fort Lewis, Wash. About the size of a traditional metal dog tag, the plastic data tag contains a microchip with 8,000 characters of information. Information on the tag, including medical, financial and personnel records, is read through a computer. The data tags also were used at the post's hospital by soldiers who were ill. Their medical history was quickly retrievable . . . Tags were also used in personnel departments by soldiers applying for travel reimbursement and in maintaining financial records. In the personnel division, tags were used for soldiers applying for Officers Candidate School. A soldier must meet 22 requirements before applying and must ask a clerk to review his or her qualifications on each requirement, a process that can take hours. (But now, Occhialini said) 'Within 40 seconds we can take the tag, put it in the microprocessor and it will say, 'Yes, you're qualified' or 'No, you're not.' If you want a listing of why you're not qualified, it will print that out for you.'" Just think, if such an ID tag were forced upon every person, Big Brother would have absolute control over every individual wearing such a tag!

Yet another step: This same issue of The Indianapolis Star said there was always a chance that such a dog tag could be lost. To guard against this: "Fort Benjamin Harrison will soon test new automatic teller machines that use hand prints rather than personal identification numbers. It's the first system of its kind in Indiana. Designed to increase security and curb fraud, it will be watched carefully by Indiana banks. Now someone finding or stealing a soldier's wallet containing a bank card and a notation of the identification number can make withdrawals from a conventional teller machine. Hand print identification would prevent bank cards being used by anyone other than the owner, according to the Army Finance Center. Some 600 soldiers attending Soldier Support Center classes will participate in the five-month test at the fort. Other experimental identification systems use fingerprint or retina patterns from the eye to avoid fraud but are still too expensive for extensive use." And yet to come: "A bio-chip implanted just under the skin in the hand . . . would be the perfect solution to all the problems that are associated with the developing cashless society. The day is coming -- and perhaps in the not too distant future -- when all transactions will be done through the use of code marks and numbers." And total control over the actions of every individual will be possible. . . .

And yet, when authoritarian humanists tried to build that Tower of Babel . . .

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Forty-Eight . . . . . December 14, 1984

## THE REIGN OF TERROR CONTINUES

Indira Gandhi was assassinated six weeks ago. A gas-storage facility exploded - or was exploded - in Mexico City a month ago. A poison gas leak - with lingering suspicions of sabotage - occurred in Bhopal, India two weeks ago. The skyjacking and murder of two United States citizens occurred last week in Tehran, Iran, with every indication that the Iranian government cooperated with the terrorists. Last Monday a Puerto Rican terrorist group took responsibility for two bombs that exploded at a U.S. Army recruiting base and at the island's state university. Just before the convening of the NATO Summit this past weekend, a U.S. Army oil storage facility was set afire. Meanwhile three Americans - diplomat William Buckley, CNN newsman Jeremy Levin and the Rev. Benjamin Welr - have been held hostage since last spring in Lebanon. Another American - librarian Peter Kilburn - disappeared in Beirut two weeks ago. And indirectly connected with terrorist activity is the death by hunger of hundreds of thousands, perhaps millions, of men, women and children in Ethiopia. We classify this as terrorist activity because the Communists are using hunger as a weapon to liquidate dissidents and anti-communists in Ethiopia and Eritrea. Berhane Gebre, a spokesman for the Tigre People's Liberation Front said the Marxist government of Ethiopia has refused to allow safe passage for relief deliveries in the northern Tigre and Eritrean regions. According to Dereje Deressa, secretary general of the Ethiopian People's Democratic Alliance, this use of hunger as a weapon began four years ago. Mr. Deressa said, "The government decided to pursue a line of thinking that if we can't win, we will starve them" in the so-called "raid campaign" launched in 1980 "to push the Eritreans into the Red Sea." He said the government poisoned wells, denied villagers access to markets, actions which are partly to blame for the present famine. While Ethiopians were starving, the Marxist government spent over \$100 million celebrating their communist victory. We are being deluged with stories of the tragedy unfolding in Ethiopia. Hoboes and bums in Los Angeles donated \$175 to assist the starving masses. Rock stars wrote and published a song that will raise millions. Our government as well as regular relief agencies are raising millions upon millions to assist the starving Ethiopians. No one can discredit this kind of charity. But the mass media should inform its readers and listeners that the food going to Ethiopia from the United States is being turned over to the Communists who actually distribute the food. And the food is being distributed in the towns and cities where Marxists are in control. Rural people who travel miles in an attempt to gain food for their starving children are turned away. An article in the Washington Inquirer of December 7 is headlined, "Ethiopia Shoots the Starving." The article states that persons requesting food must display government issued ID cards. The people in the areas not controlled by the Marxists have no such cards, get no food. If too insistent, they are shot. It is a strange kind of paradox in that Americans who do their best to assist starving Africans are actually assisting the Communists in their goal of destroying dissidents and relocating all others in collectivized farms - or letting them starve if they refuse to be collectivized.

The situation in India is thoroughly confusing. Before Indira Gandhi's assassination she had made deals with some 33 different banks: eight-year loans that would finance an aluminum plant in Orissa, an oil and gas refinery and storage facilities, six more air-buses for the Air-India Shipping Corporation, as well as money which probably was to be used to purchase weapons and tanks from the Soviet satellites. But the Prime Minister's assassination and the appointment of her son Rajiv as the

new Prime Minister, caused great unrest among the bankers, as well as among the people of India because of Gandhi's son suddenly being named their leader. As a prelude to the horrible poison gas disaster at Bhopal, the following report, published before that event by Globescan, is important and we quote:

\* \* \* \* \*

#### GANDHI AND THE ANTI-SIKH VIOLENCE: THE REAL STORY

Press reports about new Indian Prime Minister Rajiv Gandhi would have us believe he is less pro-Soviet and more pro-business than his mother Indira. This attempt to engage Western sympathies, however, is partly motivated by his need to garner Western support [including bankers' support-Ed.] or at least neutralize Western hostility, in the face of powderkeg Indian instability which threatens to blow the nation apart. The tenuousness of Rajiv's grip on power is illustrated by the fact that the recent anti-Sikh violence, which claimed the lives of thousands of people, was not simply the result of Hindu outrage at the assassination of Indira Gandhi, as the media would have us believe. Our correspondent on the scene filed this report:

A group of nine Indian opposition parties and a number of national newspapers have launched an inquiry into the ruling Congress I party's possible role in encouraging a recent wave of anti-Sikh violence which followed the death of Prime Minister Indira Gandhi. Mrs. Gandhi was the founder of Congress I (which stands for Indira) and was gunned down on 31 October by two Sikh members of her own personal bodyguard. Parliamentary members of India's largest opposition party, the Baratiya Janata, maintain that in the early hours following the assassination, Congress I party officials were on the street inciting Hindu mobs to attack Sikh homes and businesses. Dozens of eyewitnesses have reported to the Indian press they saw well-known leaders of the Youth Congress I in the streets accompanied by armed gangs. At the same time, other witnesses say police often stood by, watching the killing and looting. Opposition political figures accuse Prime Minister Rajiv Gandhi of having created the wave of unrest after his mother's death that would sweep him into power. He needed the chaos because of the Indian constitution: upon the death or resignation of a Prime Minister, power passes to a member of the cabinet, after a majority vote of a quorum of at least four other ministers. These rules, however, were not applied to Rajiv Gandhi when he ascended to the post of Prime Minister a few hours after the death of his mother. Only two cabinet members could be assembled to vote -- and Rajiv himself was technically barred from becoming prime minister because he wasn't, indeed had never been, a cabinet minister. (Quoted from "Globescan," Paris, Geneva. Published 24 times a year. North American Service Bureau: 2233 Wisconsin Ave, N.W. Washington D.C. 20007. \$125 per year).

\* \* \* \* \*

There was this chaos which covered up Rajiv's unconstitutional appointment as prime minister, followed by India-wide resentment at his having assumed the post, which led to greater unrest and the possibility that Rajiv Gandhi would not be able to maintain that position of leadership unless more chaos was created to divert the people's attention. This was the situation when an underground leak of poison gas from an installation owned by an American multinational corporation occurred. No comment.

\* \* \* \* \*

Earlier in this report we mentioned the terrorists setting fire to an oil installation prior to the NATO Summit meeting which Secretary of State George Shultz attended. We later learned that bombs had ripped through five fuel pipelines to be used by NATO in case of crisis. Said Shultz: "One way or another, the law-abiding nations of the world will put an end to terrorism and to this barbarism that threatens the very foundations of civilized life." He said the United States would have to continue

dealing with "the moral complexity of how we are to defend ourselves and achieve worthy ends in a world where evil finds safe haven and dangers abound. We will all have to wrestle with the dilemma that confronts moral people in an imperfect world." The Secretary of State said this and more, as he prepared to talk to the delegates from the other countries that are members of NATO. The principle subject on the agenda: How to deal with the Soviet Union when he and others meet to discuss arms reduction, etc. He said all these things about terrorists and terrorism as he prepared to talk to the people who sponsor and finance most of the terrorists of the world, and he will attempt to make more treaties which the Soviet Union can break whenever it is to the Communists' advantage to do so. Newsweek of December 17 reported that "The White House is gingerly exploring the possibility of warmer relations with the Soviet Union not only at the summit, but at lower levels too. In advance of next month's meeting between George Shultz and Andrei Gromyko, eight trustees of the American Council of Young Political Leaders . . . are flying to Moscow in an attempt to revive a political-exchange program suspended after the 1979 invasion of Afghanistan. The bipartisan group began lobbying for administration approval in 1982 but was denied permission after the downing of Korean Air Lines Flight 007. This time, approval came from National Security Council chieftain Robert McFarlane, and the U.S. Information Agency is putting up \$19,000 to pay the emissaries' way." On the official level, according to The New York Times, President Reagan sent none other than Armand Hammer as his personal

---

At the time we overlooked the fact that on September 21 the United Nations welcomed its 159th member - the mini-nation of Brunei. Its official name and title is the Muslim Sultanate of Negara Brunei Darussalam. It occupies a strip of land along the northwest coast of the Island of Borneo. Because it has an excellent harbor for ships (Brunei Bay) it was annexed and made a British protectorate in 1880. The rest of it was just a jungle and sparsely inhabited. At the start of World War II it was taken over by the Japanese and its harbor was protected by the building of a landing strip for airplanes. With the defeat of Japan the British took it back, and managed its foreign affairs. Still later, the oil companies discovered that it is rich in oil and natural gas. The British were induced to turn it loose and it became an independent nation on January 1, 1984. Brunei has a population of 277,000, has roughly the land area of Delaware, is now ruled over by His Majesty the Sultan Yang Dipertuan, said to be the 29th of his exalted line. Now, as a member of the UN, Negara Brunei Darussalam joins such other world powers as Burkina Faso, Guinea-Bissau, Vanuatu, Surinam, St. Christopher, and Djibouti as countries with a UN vote equal to our own - but not equal to the USSR which has three votes.

We remember Brunei. Shortly after getting out of prison camp (three years, one month and one day), and feeling we had regained enough strength and courage to eyewitness a battle as a war correspondent, we attached ourself to an Australian contingent that was fighting under General MacArthur's command. We eagerly walked off a landing craft carrying a portable typewriter in one hand and a rifle in the other, and we promptly sank into a hole in the beach about ten feet deep. We literally walked under the water onto the Island of Borneo, to the laughter of a whole company of Aussies. Later we got to a hill overlooking the Labuan Airstrip which our troops were busy taking away from the Japanese defenders. Lying prone on the ground alongside one of the Australian troopers, we suddenly looked up and saw General MacArthur standing near us, watching the progress of the battle. The Australian stirred and shouted, "Get down, you ....., before you get us all killed." The General smiled, apologized, crouched down and took a more protected place behind a hillock. As we flew back to Manila to report our victory via radio to America, we began to understand that General MacArthur knew no fear simply because he knew his time had not yet come. That's a comfort to a predestinarian.

envoy to Moscow, to set the stage for the forthcoming summit talks between the US and the USSR. Hammer, it will be recalled, was a personal friend of Lenin, has made more deals with the Soviet Union than any other American with the possible exception of the Rockefellers. In this connection, we received from a friend the xerox of an article which appeared in the World Almanac of 1895. It said: "In May The World published a page article on the Standard Oil Company, giving the entire text of the secret agreement between the Standard people and the Russian Minister of Finance, who acted for the refiners of Baku, in Southern Russia. . . The agreement partitioned off the markets of the world between the Standard Company and the Russian refiners, and all opposition was to be wiped out. . . . The publication of the agreement in The World shattered the contract. William Libby and William Rockefeller, the agents of the Standard in Europe, endeavored to counter the adverse influence of The World's article, which was copied or quoted by all the leading European papers. . . . The blow to the Standard Company was a severe one, for the Russian agreement has not been carried out. . . ." Just thought you might be interested in knowing that the Rockefellers were dealing with Russia and seeking world monopolies with same as early as 1895.

But, about these present attempts to deal with a Communized Russia, CFR member Paul Nitze has been appointed to take over when Armand Hammer leaves off in the attempts to make new deals on arms. So the Rockefeller family is still in there trying to make deals for the mutual benefit of the Rockefellers and the Communists. As for these deals the Rockefeller-dominated State Department seems so anxious to make with the Kremlin, there were more words of warning. Among them, Imants Lesinski, a former KGB agent who found it possible to defect to the West in 1978, said the one thing he learned while working with the KGB was that "You can't trust the Communists. My native Latvia perished because it didn't have a strong defense. So did countless other countries. America must remain strong. Power is the only thing the Soviets will listen to and respect. Don't deal with the Soviets. The only thing you can trust them to do is lie." The British "Intelligence International" commented on a series of talks that have been going on for years, stated: "Consider the following. In October, the 34th session of the Nato-Warsaw Pact negotiations on Mutually Balanced Force Reductions in Central Europe marked the end of the 12th year of these negotiations in Vienna. During the 12 years not one millimeter of progress has been made. At every round of the talks exactly the same set-piece speeches are made by both sides. . . In these circumstances, would any harm be done if the talks were now suspended. . . ?" In our opinion no harm would be done if no new talks on disarmament are ever begun again. Every treaty, agreement or convention ever made with the Soviets has been broken. Why make more to be broken? Is it because certain of the "authoritarian elite" find it profitable to continue a semblance of relationship with the Soviets? The old adage of "once bitten, twice shy" certainly doesn't apply in our dealings with a known enemy.

The Apostle Paul warned the Ephesians: "And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them." In recalling the words of President Washington's farewell address, it seems that he and our founding fathers felt that this verse applies to nations as well as individuals. Surely, vowing to fight terrorism and at the same time seeking fellowship with the initiators and financiers of terrorism is an unfruitful work on America's part.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Forty-Nine . . . . . December 21, 1984

## RESHUFFLING THE PACK

"Hear ye. We are now at the beginning of Phase II of the Reagan Revolution. You have noticed the Revolution, haven't you? David Stockman was going to 'take a meat cleaver to the federal budget' and 'cut it to the bone'; your taxes were to dwindle to negligibility; the budget was going to be balanced and deficits banished. The President spaketh this rhetoric, and it was good. And it was the morning and the evening of the First Term." Thus quoth James Bidinotto in his review of a book called "Burning Money" by J. Peter Grace. But something happened as the President acknowledged his landslide victory and began preparing for his Second Term Inaugural. He who had spoken so forcefully of disappearing deficits, lowering taxes, liquidation of Education and Energy Departments and other matters of conservative bent, began to let others speak in his stead. He continued to lead the parade, but as a man wearing a ten gallon hat and riding a white horse. He adopted the hall-fellow-well-met role and acted as the friendly father in the White House. In short, he seemed to turn all his administrative duties over to aides and secretaries. Which would have been in order if those aides and secretaries who had accompanied him from California and who were mostly conservatives were still with him. But they had slowly drifted away or had been pushed out. They had been replaced by members of the Council on Foreign Relations, or the Trilateral Commission, or both. Edwin Meese III remained in the wings, waiting possible confirmation as the new Attorney General. He had been cleared for duty by the appropriate committees and courts; but Common Cause refused to take yes for an answer and still listed the ouster of Meese as a priority. Casper Weinberger remained as one of the President's original team, but he was always a doubtful supporter of righteous causes, being a long-time member of the CFR, as is J. Peter Grace, the present budget-paring prophet. As Howard Phillips of Conservative Caucus declared, President Reagan could go far towards reducing that potential trillion dollar budget if he'd only veto the money-spending bills sent to him by the Welfare State Congress. But "Reagan dislikes vetoing, wants to be hall fellow well met with the members of Congress. So he wears the white hat and stays popular with everyone" at a time when "he must draw a line in the dirt and say, 'This Is It'. We cannot stand any more uncontrolled federal spending."

But the man in the white hat has taken upon himself the role of king, allowing his ministers to govern the people and run the country to ruin. Now in complete charge of foreign policy is George Shultz of CFR, who has made his deal with National Security Adviser Robert MacFarlane of CFR. Similarly, Donald Regan of CFR is in charge of tax programming; Paul Volcker of CFR and TC is the money manager; and so on down the line, with James Baker of CFR said to be running the White House. There was a time when the so-called invisible Government remained invisible to the public and ran things from behind the stage. But now the Oligarchic Elite has an agent in almost every department of the national government and the President is relegated to wearing a white hat and making an occasional pronouncement generally designed to placate the populace and keep the people comforted. As an example, let's take the case of Secretary of State George Shultz. He's reshuffling the entire foreign policy team, sidelining those with conservative leanings and replacing them with those faithful to the policies of George Shultz and the Oligarchic Elite of which he is a part. An article concerning the reshuffling of people in the State Department and diplomatic service appeared in the December 14th issue of The Christian Science Monitor. The front-page headline read: "Shultz Acts to



+++++

## BORN AGAIN!

By Frank Gaydosh

Historians tell us that in 1775 5% of the colonists were loyal to Great Britain and 5% were in favor of the revolutionary war, the other 90% weren't interested one way or another. Today in America we have possibly 1% of the people who are influencing and shaping the destiny of our country. But they are a very powerful group who control our government, our schools, our churches, our news media, T.V., movies, and finances. Probably 2% of the Americans are truly born again Bible believing, God honoring, law abiding Christians and they are just beginning to wake up as to what is going on in America.

Just what is a born again Bible believing Christian? I consider myself one. Being born again to me means that I acknowledge myself as a Sinner without hope here and hereafter without Jesus Christ and His saving Grace. I believe the Bible is the Word of God and it tells me that God sent His Son Jesus Christ to die on the cross to pay the penalty of my sins. God the Holy Spirit has given me the faith to believe in Jesus Christ as my LORD and SAVIOUR. Eph. 2:8 & 9 - "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast." Saved by faith to live by faith in obedience to God's Laws. The Bible tells me I have been regenerated into God's image and unto good works. I want to do good works not to be saved (Jesus Christ has already saved me) but to show my gratitude for God's saving grace on my behalf. I now have complete Freedom and Liberty in Jesus Christ, not to do as I please but to live in obedience to His Commandments. (Jesus said if you love me keep my Commandments.) What are these good works to be?

1. Everything I do, I do as unto the Lord.
2. By God's grace I will be honest, dependable and trustworthy in all my dealings with others.
3. I will work and be responsible for taking care of myself and my family.
4. I will be thoughtful, considerate and helpful to my neighbors. To those who want to listen I want to share with them what God has done in my life.
5. I will provide the means I need to protect myself, my family and my property, with my life if necessary.

I believe that the majority of those who are truly born again believe and try to live by the above criteria. Wouldn't you, as an employer, like to employ such people and wouldn't you, as an employee, like to be employed by such people? In my opinion there is no hope for America unless the above principle is accepted by at least 5 to 10% of our people. God says that we Christians are supposed to be the salt of the earth. 2 to 5% salt will preserve 100 lbs. of meat; 2 to 5% of real born again Christians will add enough preservative to our beloved America to keep it from being destroyed.

God gives me hope in this life that he will guide me in the path of righteousness. God gives me assurance that when I die, I will be with Him, not because of my good works but because Christ died and paid the penalty for my sins. God also tells me that if I live in obedience to His Word and Laws that I will find joy and peace in my life, and He will give me the power, strength, and wisdom to overcome any problems in my life. Without God and His Law - there can be no justice, there can be no peace, there can be no real economic prosperity, there can be no discerning of good and evil or right and wrong.

(This is the real Christmas Message: The Gift of God to His people)

Position Career Policymakers" and the subheading explained: "It Is Seen as Quiet Process of Professionalization." Not a word was mentioned as to whether President Reagan - who's supposed to be in charge - approves or disapproves of the re-ordering of the entire foreign affairs section of his administration. Full credit is given to Shultz. The article by Charlotte Salkowski of the CSM staff begins:

"As the second Reagan term gets under way, Secretary of State George Shultz appears to be working quietly to professionalize the making of foreign policy and lay the groundwork for pragmatic policies and solid achievements. Diplomatic observers see recent prospective personnel changes as a sign that Mr. Shultz is moving assertively to dominate the foreign policy scene despite continuing differences of view and bureaucratic squabbling within the administration. He is managing to put knowledgeable people in important posts and, according to State Department sources, is planning further changes of lower-level positions." We added the underlining, for emphasis. Read knowledgeable people to mean people who are conversant with and willing to help promote the One World Desires of the "Elite." Paul H. Nitze was appointed, not as a special assistant to the President, but "special assistant to the secretary on arms control." The Shultz reshuffle includes the following: Thomas Pickering is to succeed Samuel Lewis as ambassador to Israel; Harry Shlauderman is to be the principal negotiator in Central America, conducting talks with Nicaragua; Bernard Kalb, television correspondent, replaces John Hughes as State Department spokesman; etc. Still without any direct reference to the man in the white hat in the White House, the article notes that "Shultz has also established a close and effective working relationship with Robert C. McFarlane, the president's national security adviser. While both must still take account of Defense Secretary Caspar Weinberger's and CIA Director William Casey's views, they now have more weight in their decisionmaking process." But it seems that the Eastern Establishment still has somewhat of a problem in that the governments of the rest of the world still look upon Ronald Reagan as America's Chief Executive and therefore the boss when dealing with other government bosses in matters relating to arms control and such. And this seems to bother Shultz and the Oligarchs, because the CSM article warns: "How the new arms control delegation will work out in Geneva, where the President will be facing his first and most important foreign policy issue, remains to be seen. Some analysts say it will be impossible to make progress on a nuclear arms agreement as long as such figures as Richard N. Perle, the hard-line expert at the Pentagon, and Edward L. Rowny, negotiator in the aborted START talks, are a part of the negotiating process. But others say . . . Rowney and Perle will fight for their positions. But they are good soldiers, and once a decision is made by the President they will not undercut him (as George Shultz might-Ed.)." It seems that, since President Reagan cannot be ignored when the arms talks begin, Shultz is trying to "re-educate" the President so he won't go against the plans of the Eastern Establishment. Or, as the Monitor puts it: "Shultz is getting directly involved in arms control and wants to keep the President up to speed so he can keep up," a State Department official says.

And so, the first big international confrontation to mark the beginning of President Reagan's Second Term will be the probably unproductive Arms Limitation Conference to be held in Geneva next month. By overcoming any and all opposition from Defense Secretary Weinberger and CIA Director Casey, and in spite of the presence of hardliners Perle and Rowney in the delegation, George Pratt Shultz will assume personal control over all that is done and said by the American delegation. He will "keep the President up to speed so he can keep up," and Paul Nitze who actually heads the American delegation, will report directly to his superior, Secretary of State George Pratt Shultz. Now, all of this political action in Washington has been countered by some clever psychopolitical reaction on the part of the competing Communists. Out of the Kremlin in Moscow to Number 10, Downing Street in London, went the Politburo's most polished con-man, Mikhail S. Gorbachev, with his

attractive and English-speaking wife. Gorbachev is said to be a lawyer, the only member of the Politburo who is a college graduate, second in command at the Kremlin, and presently slated to replace the aged and ailing Konstantin Chernenko upon the latter's demise. He is said to look more like a London banker than a Moscow Communist, and he immediately called for a Rolls Royce limousine to transport him to Downing Street, for lunch and a five-hour conference with Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher; then to talk with members of the British Parliament; to visit various labor and liberal leaders, and to complete a full week making impressions in London. Matching Gorbachev's "charisma" was Raisa Maximova Gorbachev's "elegance" is the way the couple was described by the London media.

Most unusual was the way in which Prime Minister Thatcher became a part of the psychopolitical maneuvering. That the Kremlin official met with the British official for a five hour conference seemed strange enough. But it is known that Mrs. Thatcher does not approve of President Reagan's Star Wars plan to "militarize outer space" as his opponents say. After the Gorbachev-Thatcher meeting Gorbachev told the press: "I want to stress . . . It is particularly important to prevent the arms race from being extended into space." And Mrs. Thatcher replied: "One does not want to go to a higher and higher level of armaments." Neither of them seemed to admit that the Star Wars plan is totally defensive, meant to prevent nuclear missiles from reaching the United States, but in no way are they offensive weapons. However, this anti-Star Wars feeling may have made of Prime Minister Thatcher an unconscious (we hope) accomplice in Gorbachev's con-game. Anyway, immediately after her talks with the Soviet official, Margaret Thatcher flew to Peking, ostensibly for the sole purpose of signing a treaty that gives Hong Kong, the world's third largest financial center, back to the Chinese. However, in addition to signing a treaty, she talked for three hours with Premier Zhao Ziyang of China, conferred with leader Deng Xiaoping, and then with more than 100 other dignitaries from China and Hong Kong. That treaty had already been signed by the necessary parties, her signing of it was just a necessary formality and since the treaty doesn't become effective until July 1, 1997, the extreme hurry to meet the Chinese Communist leaders immediately after conferring with the Soviet leader, seems noteworthy. Then, after her conferences in Peking, Mrs. Thatcher flew on to Washington where she would confer with President Reagan and Secretary of State Shultz. Subject of the discussion: the upcoming Arms Limitation Conference. Just why Prime Minister Thatcher should have become so intimately involved is questionable. But there is the possibility that in future conferences concerning NATO vs. the Warsaw Pact Nations, Mrs. Thatcher may replace President Reagan as leader and spokesman for the Western Nations. And as for the first rounds of the arms control talks in Geneva, January 7-8, they will be between U.S. Secretary of State George Shultz and Soviet Foreign Minister Andrei Gromyko. All that President Reagan will need to do will be to sign any treaty that the Master Planners force upon us - If anything more than talk really develops at Geneva.

In view of what is happening on the world scene as President Reagan's Second Term nears, the words found on the second page of this report should be comforting.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-One . . . . . Number Fifty . . . . . December 28, 1984

## THE PROBLEMS WE FACE IN 1985

The Year of Big Brother has come, and gone, and most of the problems that faced us a year ago are the same problems that face us today. True, there have been great advances in science and technology. There was the artificial heart, the Discovery's crew recovering two communications satellites which marked something beyond mere "extra vehicular activity" in space, the revelations concerning a new satellite that can really do all the things Orwell's detecting devices were said to do, and other developments heralding the swallowing up of the industrial age by the new technological age. And there was what The New York Times and its companion commercial members of the media referred to in a rather derogatory manner as "The New Patriotism." They pointed to the public response to the successful invasion of Grenada, what Washington Post columnist Haynes Johnson called the "bombastic, flag-waving, Yankee-Doodle-Dandy-blare-of-bands sort of patriotism" occasioned by the public response to American victories in the Olympic Games. The Lefties of the Captive Press didn't like the way athletes were greeted by crowds chanting "U.S.A." They didn't like the fact that so many Americans made July 4 a real festival of American pride. And their hatred extended to criticism of the way in which Christians observed the birthday of their Saviour. Darrell Turner, associate editor of Religious News Service reported that "Religion, which usually attracts the interest of secular journalism only when something spectacular occurs, dominated much of the news in the U.S. during a large portion of 1984. Unlike the one-shot extravaganzas that usually accompany, say, the election of a pope or the Russia trips of Billy Graham, this year the coverage was continuous. Battles raged over the influence of religion in politics, the relationship of some fundamentalists and sects to the Jewish population, and over the implications of the U.S. Catholic bishop's statement on the economy. From intradenominational dogmatic disputes to international affairs, religion seemed to take an ever-increasing role in influencing social and political policies." And finally, there began to develop in 1984 a feeling of economic betterment, at least temporarily. But, for the most part, and we repeat, the problems that faced us a year ago are the same problems that face us today.

As December 1984 came to a close former Congressman Ron Paul wrote: "If only the President had the line item veto!" "If only we could pass a balanced budget amendment!" "If only we had a fair flat tax!" "If only we could better fine-tune the economy through fiscal and monetary policy!" "If only the Grace Commission Report could be implemented!" "If we could only win this court case against the Federal Reserve or the IRS, things would get better." With the exception of the Grace Committee Report which was published a little later, these are the same problems that were plaguing the Nation a year ago. Nothing really new has been added. The school prayer amendment still hangs over our heads. Likewise the abortion controversy, the drug traffic, child-abuse, wife-rape, teen-age suicides, drunk-driving, and on and on. The problems remain with us because we have tried to eliminate or reduce the pain of symptoms without ever going to the root of the evil. As an example of this "symptom treatment" take the case of the line item veto which Ronald Reagan could use when Governor of California, but which he has no power to use as President. If given this power to cut certain items out of an overall, omnibus spending bill, much money could be saved, says the President. However, in Reagan's first four years as President he vetoed only four spending bills. As Governor of California, with the line item veto available to him, Reagan vetoed a paltry sum of 60 million dollars in spending and did not use the veto at all in 1971.

Governor Deukmejian in contrast vetoed 1.8 billion dollars in spending in his first two years. But the most dangerous thing about the line item veto is that it could be used for political purposes, to keep Congressmen "toeing the line" by threatening to veto certain items important to their districts. It could, for example, be used to delete necessary appropriations such as defense items, while allowing subsidies to friendly dictators and international bankers to be kept in the bill. In short, the line item veto will not solve our problems of overspending, and could be a very dangerous step in the wrong direction of delivering too much power to a single individual.

Take the crusade for a balanced budget as another "symptom treatment." Because the Congress is not anxious to start a balanced budget amendment on its way toward ratification, there is a great hue and cry for a Constitutional Convention for the alleged purpose of adding such an amendment to the Constitution. In previous Reports we have pointed out the extreme danger of calling any such Convention, because it could be used for other purposes, such as rewriting the whole Constitution, or approving a new one such as the Newstates Constitution, already

---

THE SHULTZ PUTSCH. Last week (12/21/84) we wrote of how President Reagan was relegating himself to a sort of ceremonial presidency, a hall-fellow-well-met role in which he "wears a white hat", stays friendly with everyone, maintains his "great communicator" act; but turns over all his administrative duties to aides and cabinet secretaries. We wrote of how Secretary of State George Shultz was taking charge of the situation and was, in effect, rebuilding the national government in the image desired by the controlling Eastern Establishment. Confirming much of what we wrote is the following article which was front-paged by the Washington Inquirer in its issue of December 21, which read:

"Having obtained President Reagan's off-hand approval of his request to 'put his own people in key posts,' Secretary of State George Shultz has launched a major purge of department personnel, including as many as 14 Ambassadors, at least six of them Reagan political appointees. 'It's a counter-revolution against the Reagan Revolution,' according to one ambassador who was furious when he learned he was to be replaced by reading about it in a newspaper. The current purge list includes such staunch Reagan loyalists as Greg Newell, ambassador for international organization affairs. Newell is said to have ruffled Shultz's feathers by taking a hard line on the U.S. pullout from UNESCO. Having moved into State from a White House perch, Newell was suspected of dealing directly with former White House colleagues in holding firm against career foreign service types who wanted the U.S. to give UNESCO a 'second chance' in return for promises of good behavior. Jim Malone, another reported victim of the purge, is said to have merited the undying enmity of the FSO career types by helping to find the 'Law of the Sea' treaty another sacred cow of the Foggy Bottom 'professionals.' 'This hit list has the thumbprints of the career foreign service people written all over it,' according to one administration official. 'They are in love with detente and so is Shultz, so the old Reaganites are being cleared out.' The Inquirer learned at deadline the following political appointee ambassadors will be removed: James Theberg (Chile); Lewis Tambs (Colombia); Curtin Windsor (Costa Rica); William Hewitt (Jamaica); Arthur Davis (Paraguay); and Thomas Aranda (Uruguay). The career FSO ambassadors to Honduras, Panama, Belize, Ecuador, the Dominican Republic, and Trinidad-Tobago are also slated for removal. Also on the Shultz hit list, according to administration sources, are Reaganites Hugh Montgomery, director of intelligence and research, Daniel Terra, the popular ambassador-at-large for cultural affairs, and Richard McCormack, assistant secretary for economic affairs. 'This is Shultz's big gamble,' one Senate observer told the Inquirer, 'if he wins he has the President in his pocket for the next four years.' . . . (Washington Inquirer, P.O.Box 28526, Washington, D.C., 20038. Weekly 8-page tabloid. 1st class mail, \$30 per year.)

written and prepared for such an event. Also, there is no need for any such amendment because legislation has been passed which demands a balanced budget. Congress conveniently overlooks and ignores that fact. But if called to task the Congress well might propose a Constitutional Amendment, because that would give them several years to continue their overspending before any such Amendment could be ratified! So long as such an Amendment is being debated, all kinds of financial aid can be doled out to special interests, who return the favor by securing someone's political career.

Along with this budget balancing trick is the crusade for tax reform. But most all of the tax plans floating around Washington today are designed, not to actually cut taxes, but to raise revenue in such a way that the average taxpayer will not understand that this is happening. Also, we should remember that before 1913 incomes were never taxed, and in a truly free society incomes would never be taxed. Furthermore, in the beginning this sixteenth amendment was supposed to apply to income derived from businesses and corporations, not from individuals. And wages paid for services rendered is not income in the true sense; but you'll never get the IRS to believe it. Income taxes "are the logical component of big government and are a direct method of financing socialist/welfare programs," to again quote Ron Paul. And on the subject of the Federal Reserve System, we quote from his Freedom Report for December 1984:

"For more than seventy years now, we have had a central bank manipulating money and credit with the idea that they can bring about a sound economy with sustained economic growth and stable prices. Since that time we have had massive deflation, a horrendous depression, dozens of severe recessions, devastating inflation, high interest rates and for the future - uncertainty. Over the years the Federal Reserve has significantly increased its power, and as conditions have worsened demanded more and more power over the monetary and banking system. Conservatives for the most part are good at criticizing the Keynesian notion of central planning through fiscal policy and government regulation, but fail to see the equally sinister nature of central planning through the monetary system as orchestrated by our Federal Reserve. The Federal Reserve is based on the same principles as the five year agriculture plans in Soviet Russia. . . The planners, whether they be agricultural or banking, are always too late and can only react to past history. . . Better technicians, wiser 'discretion' on the part of the money managers, or a 'monetary rule' to guide the central bankers will do nothing to solve the problem. The problem is more basic and is related to the nature of money. Political money is fiat money and demands that power to regulate it be placed in the hands of the elite few. Honest money is commodity money and places its power in the hands of the market and the consumers. . . The concept of a benevolent dictator or a wise money manager is a contradiction in terms. There is nothing benevolent about the loss of freedom." Unquote. What Paul infers is that even if the Fed were doing an honest job in every respect, it would still be a failure. Merely treating symptoms after the disease has developed has laid the Nation's economy low. And we might add that the movement to "get rid of the Fed" is important. But it's only a beginning, because if the Fed were killed today the present political Congress would simply set up, as in the past, another "Bank of the United States," and place the control of monetary planning in the hands of that same elite few. However commendable, getting rid of the Fed is another treatment of symptoms. The only cure is a return to the spirit and letter of the Constitution in respect to coining money and regulating the value thereof; only this and nothing more will do; and getting the government completely out of the banking business, except to act as referee.

Much the same must be said of the presently highly vaunted Grace Commission Report. However commendable, it's just another "treatment of symptoms." Cutting out government waste is important; word has just been received that our federal

government went into the red another \$28.5 billion in November alone! To stop that trend toward economic slavery of future generations is very important; but to reverse the trend is vital. Cutting the waste will not cure the disease; only a smaller and controllable government can do that. Studies made by commissions that try to remedy the present system never seem to get the job done because, and we repeat, treating symptoms will never cure the disease. The only remedy is the strict limitation of government by law, that is, the law as laid down in the Constitution. Our Founding Fathers did this job for us two centuries ago. But as a Nation we have drifted away from those clearly spelled-out restraints and prohibitions. This applies to presidents, governors, legislators, judges and all in any official position, including the appointed bureaucrats; but even more importantly, it includes the people themselves. We must reject the idea that "government owes me something," or that "it's society's fault" if someone is sick, poor, lazy, unemployed, crooked, or injured.

Ron Paul closed his report with these words: "The only way I see that we can stop the attack on personal liberty is to participate in awakening as many people as possible, and as quickly as we can. We must diligently work for a free society where the government's role is strictly limited to the preservation of freedom and serving as the guarantor of honest money and not the vehicle for its deliberate debasement. What we need to ensure freedom and provide true economic recovery is not a technical approach with some minor adjustments, but rather a fundamental change of prevailing ideas and attitudes. We don't need to fine-tune big government to make it efficient. We need to overhaul it in terms of Constitutional principles, in order to make it smaller."

Returning to Constitutional principles is a cure for Big Government. But changing the ideas and attitudes of the people is something else. We have been so nurtured on the ideas and attitudes embodied in our present state religion, called Secular Humanism, that it takes far more than obeying the Constitution to save what has been called "The American Way." We must promote that "New Patriotism" that the leftists scorn. We must aid and encourage that influence upon laws and lawmakers which has been begun so nobly by Christian Patriots. We must return to those principles and commandments spelled out for us in the Holy Bible. Nearly two hundred years ago our first President gave his farewell address to Congress. When he spoke of religion he meant the Christian religion, and he spoke words which are repeated before every new Congress, and should be remembered by us all. He said:

"Of all the dispositions and habits, which lead to political prosperity, religion and morality are indispensable supports. In vain would that man claim the tribute of patriotism, who should labor to subvert these great pillars of human happiness, these firmest props of the duties of men and citizens. The mere politician, equally with the pious man, ought to respect and cherish them. A volume could not trace all their connexions with private and public felicity. Let it simply be asked, Where is the security for prosperity, for reputation, for life, if the sense of religious obligation deserts the oaths, which are the instruments of investigation in courts of justice? And let us with caution indulge the supposition, that morality can be maintained without religion. Whatever may be conceded to the influence of refined education on minds of peculiar structure, reason and experience both forbid us to expect that national morality can prevail in exclusion of religious principle."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number One . . . . . January 11, 1984

## POWER SHIFT OR COUP D'ETAT?

This is the continuing story of the political takeover of the federal government of the United States of America by an elite group which plans to merge the United States and the Soviet Union into a New World Order. In our previous Reports we have written that President Ronald Reagan is being "kicked upstairs" to a kind of honorary kingship wherein he will wear the legendary white hat as a crown, will serve as a father image to his subjects, a hall-fellow-well-met to Senators and Members of the House; who will have a type of ex officio position while allowing appointees who are selected by and beholden to the International Elite to run the Administration in his stead. We have made special mention of what we have termed the Four Riders of the Money Express: George Shultz of State, Donald Regan of Treasury, James Baker of the White House, and David Stockman of OMB. These are nominally in command, but only nominally for there is this ruling autocracy that is bigger than all four of them. Accenting the positiveness of our statement was a sudden announcement by President Reagan of the shift in positions of Baker and Regan. Baker is to take Regan's old job as Secretary of the Treasury, thus gaining a desired seat as a member of the Cabinet while still retaining his position as a member of the National Security Council. Regan is to take Baker's old job, thus becoming a member of the National Security Council while still retaining his rank as a member of the Cabinet. The unusual part of this shift: The President knew nothing about it until Regan, Baker and Michael Deaver had made up their minds as to the shift (with Deaver resigning to get a job "where I can make more money"), had apparently received an okay from the "powers behind the throne", and then told President Reagan what they were going to do. Reagan had no choice but to approve and announce the shift.

But the power shift - or coup d'etat - began with George Shultz deciding - or being told by the "powers" - to clean house, get rid of the conservatives, and take charge. Meanwhile, President Reagan was celebrating his last vacation of the old year as one of many guests of Walter Annenberg, publisher of TV Guide, former Ambassador to the Court of St. James, and now owner of a palatial estate in Palm Springs, California. Paying an official call on the President at that time to discuss deals to be made with the Soviet Union in regard to arms and other matters, were Shultz of State, Weinberger of Defense, and McFarlane of National Security. Previously, there had been talk of appointing a special top-brass mediator to oversee our country's overseas arms policy at the Geneva meetings. Armand Hammer had paved the way, Henry Kissinger was suggested as an official ambassador without portfolio. But, as Robert Hunter of the Christian Science Monitor reported, "It will not happen, although Paul Nitze, who negotiated with the Soviets on Euromissiles, will serve as a special adviser to Secretary of State George Shultz." It was thus arranged that Shultz would, personally, handle all the arrangements and off-the-record talks with Foreign Minister Gromyko of the USSR. Meanwhile, Shultz had been moving to become top dog of the Administration pack. He began to fire all the diplomats who weren't on his and the "power's" side, and replace them with persons approved by the CFR/TLC Elite. This, incidentally, raised an uproar from the conservatives who still have some voice in such matters. Shultz temporized in some respects in his firings and hirings, and some of the Old Guard remained on guard. But the upper-level, White House purge continued, just as the CFR/TLC Elite had ordered.

U.S. News (1/14/85) referred to the takeover as a "Power Shift in the White House," commented that "Houston lawyer James Baker, 54, the outsider in Reagan's inner circle four years ago when he became chief of staff, [now finds] himself on the verge of holding nearly all of the power in the White House staff." But this was written before the Baker-Regan shift. Baker had been a target of the conservatives ever since the 1980 primary campaign, when he worked for the election of George Bush against Ronald Reagan. It was a surprise to most and a shock to conservatives when Reagan named Baker his chief of staff. In this second term, it was felt that any additional power in the White House being given to Baker would cause much questioning. Knowing this, since Baker had long coveted a Cabinet post, Donald Regan made this possible while at the same time increasing his own power in the administration. While Regan is Voelker's man just as Baker is Bush's man (both of

---

**WEATHER CONTROL.** Will Rogers said that everyone talks about the weather but nobody does anything about it. Now, the Soviets are doing something about it. In 1977 Dr. Andrew Michrowski had proof that the Soviet Union had been playing havoc with Canadian and U.S. weather. His reports were supported by top scientists. The Soviets are using the theories and inventions of Nikola Tesla (1856-1943). Tesla invented the alternating current (AC) system and laid the groundwork for the development of wireless telegraphy and radio communication and transmitted electricity without wires 85 years ago. He received 14 doctorates from universities all over the world and patented over 900 processes in the field of energy conversion. Tesla invented and patented a system of utilizing the earth's natural vibrations to transmit power through the earth without wires. His system involved the use of Extremely Low Frequency (ELF) electromagnetic cycles per second. This system creates gigantic standing electromagnetic waves which can be used to modify the weather and create man-made droughts, floods, and storms. It is generally believed that the Soviets now have some of Tesla's secrets and are using his system for weather modification.

In 1974 a summit conference in Vladivostok was held with President Gerald Ford and Henry Kissinger and Soviet dictator Leonid Brezhnev in attendance. They agreed that they would work together in weather modification experiments with the Russians supplying a location and personnel while the United States supplied the technology and equipment. The result was that a giant electromagnet built near Chicago, capable of generating a magnetic field 250,000 times greater than that of the earth itself, was shipped to Russia in 1977. Later on the United States gave the Russians a \$13 million sophisticated computer for "weather research." With such equipment the Soviets are able to create giant standing electromagnetic waves which cause long-distance high pressure systems that act as a blocking mechanism to prevent normal weather patterns. For the past 5 years we have experienced extreme temperatures, snow storms that have shut down cities, spring storms that have forced 52,000 people from their homes, more than 500 tornadoes in Texas alone, and record snow packs in the Rockies producing destructing mud slides and flooding. Add to this the hottest and driest summer on record in 1983 with disastrous results to production of food. These are only a few of the results of weather modification.

Why don't we read about this in the media? The answer is simple: The mass communications media in the United States are controlled by members of the CFR/Tri-lateral Conspiracy who have been seeking to find ways to control conditions whereby world government will be set up with a merger of the U.S. and the U.S.S.R. Weather control is one of the means by which total control might be attained. For more information write to Phoebe Courtney, P.O.Box 636, Littleton, Colorado. 80160. (Reprinted from "The Witness," Curtis Dickenson, editor; 2313 Rancho Lane, Alamogordo, New Mexico.)

them being Rockefellers' men) it seemed better politically to let Reagan make the decisions while Baker handles the money. Back in 1981 there were these Big Four on the President's staff: Deaver, Meese, Baker and Clark. Now, depending upon the giving of advice and consent by the Senate, there will be none of them at the White House. Deaver resigns to take a public relations job where he can make more money. William Clark a key adviser to Reagan since 1960, was getting fed up with Washington politics. He thought the position as Interior Secretary might be less frustrating. But apparently it was not. He has decided he's needed back at his ranch in California. Baker, the Senate willing, will go to Treasury; Meese, the Senate willing, will become Attorney General; and regardless of the Senate, Reagan will go to the White House. That, in effect, leaves Donald Reagan handling all the decisions, James Baker handling all the money; and George Shultz handling all other affairs, with National Security Adviser McFarlane as his chief assistant on foreign policy, and Paul Nitze his chief assistant on arms control. As for the President of the United States, U.S. News comments:

With the Californians gone, some aides believe that Ronald and Nancy Reagan will rely more on each other. "The President will be confiding more in people he's gotten to know in Washington," said one friend of the family. "In those circumstances, he inevitably will confide in Nancy more." (Underlining added for emphasis).

And the purge continues. USA TODAY (1/8/85) reported: Top conservatives gather at the White House today for a reception with President Reagan - even as the exodus of hard-line conservatives from his administration continues. On Monday (1/7/85) Faith Ryan Whittlesey, the top-ranking female staffer at the White House, joined the list of conservatives leaving Reagan's inner councils. . . . "Now we're down to a literal handful," said conservative Richard Vaguerie. "You're not going to have a Reagan revolution with the pragmatists that are left." . . . Conservative Caucus head Howard Phillips called Whittlesey's loss "just the latest in a number of purges at the White House." Meanwhile, as the purge continued, and before President Reagan had been told that Reagan would now be his chief of staff, it was announced that the White House is going to begin its own "news service." This means that all news emanating from the White House will, in effect, be censored before it is released to the media to be re-censored before being released to the

---

We Were Interrupted. As we began our thirty-second year of publishing Don Bell Reports we were forced to miss our first date of the year. There was no issue for January 4th. You see, in producing this newsletter we do all the work ourselves; from editing and composing to plate-making and printing, and then stuffing and mailing. We are dependent upon certain pieces of equipment, one of them being a cross between an electronic typewriter and a word processor which the manufacturer calls a Text-Editing Typewriter. We're fond of it because it gives the words on the page bold, proportional spacing which allows many readable words in a small space. However, perhaps because of overwork, it has developed a habit of occasionally having a nervous breakdown. This necessitates our rushing it to the electronics health clinic for treatment by a specialist. That's what happened as the New Year dawned, and we took a brief vacation waiting for our "Addie" to be healed.

This happened to us once before, in the first weeks of last November. To solve the problem, we decided that it would be necessary to purchase a back-up processor that was new and healthy. So, if you find in future issues a mix-up of type styles, it won't be a desire for artistic display, but the fact that "Addie" has had a breakdown and "Canny" has had to fill what would have been a vacancy. If the Lord be willing, we won't need any more explanations of this kind. And may the Lord bless you for your indulgence and prayers. Don and GinnyBell.

public. Which might have been acceptable so long as there were some aides other than CFR-men, Socialists and Liberals handling affairs of state from the White House. But, as media spokesman Jack Landau, executive director of the Washington based Reporters Committee for Freedom of the Press protested: "This is very dangerous. There had been a very strong tradition in this country not to have a government-controlled press service." But, if non-elected proteges of the Eastern Establishment are in charge of the administration, a form of censorship to protect the guilty could be expected.

Meanwhile, people were becoming quite restive over the President's isolation. It had been nearly six months since he had conducted a televised press conference. He seemed to be spending more time at his ranch or at Camp David than in the Oval Office. The media tried to keep his name in headlines by mentioning that the President ordered this or that, made decisions as usual. But the stories always concluded with the fact that "the administration" had done this or said that. "The administration" could mean anyone, even Nancy. So, it was decided that President Reagan simply had to hold a press conference. Which he did. But this first televised press conference of the new term, the first in six months, was an anti-climax. For the show had already been stolen by George Shultz who told the world that the USA and the USSR had agreed to hold future meetings. But it wasn't Shultz who was the star of the show. It was the media who went to bizarre and ridiculous lengths to make the meetings seem breath-taking in their importance.

Comparisons may be odious; but we can't resist. When General MacArthur flew to Tokyo to attest a victory over the Japanese, there was one plane-load of reporters and correspondents who accompanied. And planes carried fewer people in 1945. When we stood on the deck of the U.S.S. Missouri to witness the signing of the surrender terms ending World War II there were less than 200 of us. Those were the most important news events of the year, but the events were not overrun by representatives of the media. Just the working press and radio, nothing more. When we sailed with Admiral Blandy to witness the atomic bomb tests at Bikini in 1946, events that really started all this international competition in nuclear arms, there were just 36 of us. One man from each of the radio networks. True, there was no television coverage, no instantaneous photographing so the world could see at the speed of light. But the media coverage was adequate for the times. How different this event in frigid Geneva. It was reported that there were more than 3,000 members of the media in Geneva. Each of the television networks sent an estimated 70 people to cover the event. And what was there to cover? There was a total news blackout. Newsmen were not allowed at any of the meetings. Delegates were cautioned not to talk to newsmen. In short, at least 3,000 people were in Geneva at great expense, able to do nothing except perhaps learn to yodel. And when Shultz and Gromyko had settled on what was going to be fought over at some meetings in the indefinite future, each made a short speech. And they all went home. For the media, nothing accomplished, nothing gained except a lot of useless newsprint and TV time spent on trivia. The purpose of this unusual extravaganza? We suspect that it was all intended to lay the groundwork for the power shift that was to be announced at about the same time that Shultz made his report from Geneva. So, we repeat our headline: Power Shift or Coup D'Etat?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Two . . . . . January 18, 1985

## THE WAR AGAINST SOUTH AFRICA

Remember Bernard Mannes Baruch, the billionaire financier who succeeded Edward Mandell House as a perennial adviser to Presidents? During World War I while House managed Wilson, helped write the Covenant of the League of Nations, and assisted in the organization of the Council on Foreign Relations, Baruch was chairing the War Industries Board. In World War II, after House had retired, Baruch wrote the 1943 Report on Post-War Conversion. As U.S. Representative to the United Nations Atomic Energy Commission he formulated plans for the international control of atomic energy. In explaining how he became a millionaire through stock market speculation before he was thirty, Baruch quoted some unidentified contemporary who had written:

"Have you ever seen in some wood, on a sunny quiet day, a cloud of midges - thousands of them - hovering, apparently motionless, in a sunbeam? Yes? Well, did you ever see the whole flight - each mite apparently preserving its distance from all others - suddenly move, say three feet, to one side or the other? Well, what made them do that? A breeze? I said a quiet day. But try to recall - did you ever see them move directly back again in the same unison? Well, what made them do that? Great mass human movements are slower of inception but much more effective." Then quoting Friedrich von Schiller, the German historian, Baruch added: "Anyone taken as an individual is tolerably sensible and reasonable - as a member of a crowd, he at once becomes a blockhead." And Andrew Tobias, who chronicled Baruch's quotes, wrote: "There are lynch mobs and there are crusades; there are runs on banks and there are fires where, if people hadn't panicked, they would all have escaped with their lives. There was the 'hustle,' not so long ago, where large groups of young people learned to dance in lemminglike unison. . . And there was the mass suicide at Jonestown. . . If it is not one madness, it will be another."

As we write this Report, a whole "follow-the-leader" crowd of human midges is moving in unison against a country most of them have never seen and know nothing about except what they are being told by Leftists, Liberals, Humanists and Communists. What makes them, like Baruch's midges, act in unison? Is it through ignorance, desire for excitement, or plain treachery? Are the people of the United States, as well as the people of the Nations of the European Common Market, so lacking in individual initiative that they are willing and even anxious to listen to the false propaganda of some Communist or Socialist spieler, to learn and then repeat the lines the spieler is barking, and join some picket line or mob, shouting words about something they don't even understand? Recently there has been the mad crusade against nuclear energy. Then, beginning on a prearranged date - November 21, 1984 - a series of demonstrations was staged against the "racist" government and policies of South Africa. Like Baruch's midges, but slower of inception because they were human, demonstrations quickly spread to over a dozen cities. Front page and prime time coverage by the media aided the growth of a crusade against what even the President of the United States called a "repugnant apartheid" regime. Immediately came calls for economic sanctions against the Republic of South Africa, and a boycott of all companies having investments or doing business in that country which was "like Nazi Germany" in its racist principles. Was it by coincidence that this anti-apartheid crusade was at its height just at the time those same mite-like humans were celebrating the birthday of the late Martin Luther King?

When the first "Sink South Africa" demonstration was staged in Washington, D.C., the media immediately broadcast the incident far and wide. A few "celebrities" were arrested by the Washington police for picketing a Consulate, which added spice to the news, and the "flight of the human midges" began in earnest. Congressional leaders, church leaders, civil rights activists, communists, liberals and conservatives, all joined in a united cry of moral outrage against what has been described as "the most oppressive regime since Nazi Germany." Senator Ted Kennedy added his bit to the crusade by going to South Africa to "inspect" and make speeches. The fact that he was rejected and booed and might have been attacked physically if the police had not protected him, should have alerted people to the fact that this whole movement is a communist-inspired conspiracy. Whenever Kennedy made a speech, he did it by cooperating with the Marxist organizations. But they weren't able to protect him when he was to make his final talk at the Regina Mundi Church in the black township of Soweto outside Johannesburg. The black protesters waved posters saying "Kennedy Out," and the police admitted they couldn't protect him, advised him to really get out of town. The black leaders said Jesse Jackson would receive the same treatment if he came to South Africa as he plans, next month. So, the "crusade" didn't get off the ground among the blacks in South Africa; but it's still the biggest promotion of the year in the United States. As Donald McAlvany explained in the January issue of The McAlvany Intelligence Adviser:

"American black leaders are trying to recoup their lost credibility and embarrassment from the pasting they and their candidates took in the November '84 elections. "Sink South Africa" is the issue with which they hope to regain credibility with their black American constituents. Since the Vietnam War, the left has been looking for a major issue to rally its force around. The anti-Shah and anti-Somoza issues were only mini-issues which didn't arouse much support (but on both, the left won, and Khomeini and the Sandinistas came to power). The nuclear freeze movement was much larger and was globally orchestrated out of Moscow, but it never really caught on in the United States. The 'Free South Africa Movement' is the left's new 'cause celebre.' It is a well orchestrated public relations campaign against South Africa using prominent liberal/left figures such as Ted Kennedy, Jesse Jackson, Andrew Young, Rep. Walter Fauntroy (D-D.C.), Rep. Ron Dellums (D-Cal), Rep. John Conyers (D-MI), etc. The U.S. media propaganda against South Africa is so false, so distorted, and yet so pervasive and so in synch with the pro-communist line on South Africa, that someone very high up must be orchestrating the script."

McAlvany is right. This movement did not arise spontaneously. Organizational work began as early as 1977 when TransAfrica, a pro-communist group, was formed in the United States to support the Soviet backed SWAPO and ANC terrorist groups in Southern Africa. TransAfrica also supports (or supported) the Marxist regime in Angola, Fidel Castro, the late Grenadian leader Maurice Bishop, the far left Institute for Policy Studies, the Soviet World Peace Council, and a host of other Communist groups. In January 1979 TransAfrica founded the "Southern Africa Working Group." It immediately attracted the support (and membership) of the usual far left and pro-communist organizations. To name a few: American Friends Service Committee, Americans for Democratic Action, Amnesty International, Clergy and Laity Concerned, Coalition of Black Trade Unionists, Institute for Policy Studies, Lawyers Committee for Civil Rights, National Conference of Black Lawyers, Members of Congress for Peace through Law, Women Strike for Peace, World Peacemakers, and we've probably missed some of these organizations that initiated the "Free South Africa Movement." They are active friends or fronts of the Soviet Union, but they are financed by foundations, International Bankers, some Multinational Corporations, and others of the so-called Eastern Establishment. And, if this "Free South Africa Movement" continues to be supported by alleged conservatives and capitalists, we haven't seen anything yet. John Rees, writing in the January 9 issue of The Review of the News, observes that "TransAfrica documents show that once the protests



began attracting favorable media coverage, a formal Steering Committee was convened. Randall Robinson (Harvard, Ford Foundation Fellow, executive director of the Congressional Black Caucus, pro-Communist, etc.-Ed.) and District of Columbia Congressional Delegate Walter Fauntroy serve as co-chairmen of the Steering Committee. According to our sources at TransAfrica, the Free South Africa Movement will now expand the consular protests and will:

1. Demonstrate against businesses that sell Krugerrands.
2. Communicate with Congressional, state and local legislators regarding anti-apartheid legislation.
3. Put pressure on banks, insurance companies, pension funds, etc., to reassess their investment policies.
4. Urge state and local governments as well as group members to boycott products and services of companies that operate businesses in South Africa.
5. Demonstrate at the South African Embassy in Washington, D.C. or consulates in other cities.
6. Make a contribution to the 'Free South Africa Movement' fund to help finance the continuing struggle (checks payable to TransAfrica, Inc., indicating it is for the movement).
7. Spread the word in other organizations, newsletters, bulletins, etc., that this human rights struggle will continue until this abominable system of apartheid is eradicated." (Unquote).

We have mentioned most of the groups that are actively engaged in promoting and leading this movement. Then as followers, are the "human midges" that move in unison when their leaders move. In an excellent explanation of the movement which could destroy the one free country in Africa, Don McAlvany writes that there are "Over 200 Anti-Apartheid Disinvestment groups, many of which carried nuclear freeze, anti-Vietnam War, anti-Shah or anti-Somoza banners over the past 10-15 years. The Soviets mobilize the same troops for different campaigns. TransAmerica is currently the most prominent of these pro-communist, anti-apartheid groups. . . . Russia has targeted six states from the Atlantic to the Indian Ocean to dominate, thereby surrounding and isolating South Africa - the ultimate target. These states are Angola, Southwest Africa (Namibia), Zambia, Botswana, Zimbabwe (Rhodesia), and Mozambique. . . . The Soviets do not believe they can conquer South Africa militarily. Their plan is instead to surround and isolate South Africa, precipitate economic sanctions and disinvestment in the West, harass South Africa along her four country 1500-mile border, and foment internal revolution among her 16 million blacks." ("McAlvany Intelligence Adviser, P.O.Box 39810, Phoenix AZ 85069. Monthly, \$77 per year. Foreign air mail, \$107 per year).

Why is the fate of South Africa important to the United States and the Western World? Because South Africa is the minerals treasure of the world. There are certain minerals which the United States must import; among them are the platinum group metals, manganese, chrome, and uranium. These are found in South Africa and in Russia and certain countries dominated by the Soviet Union. The metals are essential to American industry and if the USSR dominates or even isolates South Africa, American defense and other industries would be forced to depend upon the Soviet Union, or die industrially if the USSR so decided. There are other reasons why the RSA must never become a part of the USSR, lest the USA also become a part of the USSR. Leonid Brezhnev boasted several years ago that the key to Soviet world domination was to isolate the mineral resources of the Middle East and southern Africa from the West. In this he was correct, and this is the reason for the present movement to "Free South Africa," and the catalyst causing the "flight of the human midges" who always seem to fall for any scheme that is inimical to the security of the United States.

Now, let's consider the problems of South Africa. It is a Republic occupying the southern end of the continent of Africa, one of 55 countries made up of some 500 million people and over 2,000 separate tribes, each with different languages and cultures. The tribes are always fighting each other; over 5 million blacks have died at the hands of other blacks since 1970. Most black Africans live under a dictatorial,



paternalistic tribal structure. They survived fairly well so long as there was British, French, Portuguese, or other colonial rule. But when "the white man's burden" was lifted by UN and other sanctions, Black Africa became an economic basketcase. Rhodesia was the last to go, and look at it today. Over 100 million black Africans are starving; some are being fed through the charity of white governments and groups, most of them may die. We sometimes hear of the most serious cases: Ethiopia, Angola, Mozambique, Zimbabwe; but it seems that wherever there is black rule, there is starvation and economic stagnation. To make things worse in Ethiopia, which currently holds the headlines, the Soviet backed government diverts food given by the West to its own Red Army and away from areas of political opposition. Stalin and Khrushchev in the 1930s starved to death at least seven million Ukrainians who opposed Soviet rule. The same thing is going on in Ethiopia, where over 200,000 are said to have perished already, with six million more in danger of starvation. Only South Africa is a bright spot on the map of Africa; and we are not referring to its white population. Unlike the USSR, where people are trying to get out; like the USA, in the RSA people are trying to get in. They've had to build fences to keep the blacks out, because over half a million of them try to get in every year; and such hordes cannot be given work or be fed and housed. And as the new saying goes, this is the bottom line: The only charge that can be laid with honesty against the Republic of South Africa is its policy of apartheid. It was adopted in 1948, simply means "separate development," unlike the "melting pot" policy adopted in the United States. But there is a good reason for apartheid. There are some 13 different tribes and racial groups in South Africa, which can't get along with each other. If the whites departed or turned the rule over to them, constant tribal warfare would occur and it all probably would end up with one remaining dominant tribe, the rest either exterminated or made slaves. So, South Africa tries to keep the groups and tribes separated, teaches their leaders how to govern, and then when possible gives them an independent homeland of their own. The Venda, Ciskei, Transkei and Bophuthatswana have been given their independent homelands in the past nine years. More tribes are to be given their own homelands as soon as they are able to govern themselves. There is, unfortunately, another side to apartheid, known generally as petty apartheid. This is the discrimination that has occurred: job discrimination, segregation in housing, things we have known all about in the United States. But, like the USA, this is slowly disappearing, and the blacks want to handle the situation themselves, without outside help from the Kennedys, Jacksons, and TransAfrica pro-Communist groups.

If the pro-Communists, the civil rights activists, the liberal media, the State Department and the midges-moving-in-unison continue to fan the emotional flames of conflict and hatred, South Africa may suffer the same fate as was forced upon the once Republican Rhodesia, now Communist Zimbabwe. White South Africans have lived in Africa longer than whites have lived in the United States. They have built up the most powerful, modern, industrial country in Africa. They are Africans, not colonialists, and they have given more aid to black Africa technically, agriculturally, industrially, and morally, than all of the White West put together. Yet an anti-South African legislative juggernaut has begun in Washington. Writing to your Congressmen and Senators - and misinformed President Reagan - may help. Remember Edmund Burke's admonition: "All that is necessary for evil to triumph is that good men do nothing." Too many Americans have been doing too little for too long.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Three . . . . . January 25, 1984

## THE COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF COUNTERATTACKS

Meaning no disrespect to the parties involved, we are reminded of an old John Wayne movie. Or was it an old Ronald Reagan movie? In either case, the plot is the same. As we imagine the script, the native Americans resent the methods being used by the white immigrants in their winning of the West. There is much controversy at the highest level within the tribes concerning what should be done about the invaders. Of course, the run-of-the-mill bucks and squaws pay little heed to the squabbling among their social superiors; they just go on with the business of living off the land. But the lesser chiefs and the braver braves feel that the policies adopted by the Great Chief of their Indian Nation are not in the best interests of the tribes, and certainly not in the best interests of the lesser chiefs and braver braves. So, they organize a conspiracy and determine to take matters in their own hands, clandestinely and behind the Great Chief's back. They believe that the Great Chief is too old to make proper decisions in important matters. They spread the word that he falls asleep and takes naps in the midst of important powwows. They think he takes the advice of the wrong set of braves. And they're sure he is too much influenced by his squaw. Therefore, the conspirators arrive at a consensus: They will continue to honor and pay all due respect to their Great Chief, will listen to him and nod agreement when necessary. But then his words will go unheeded and his orders ignored. However, they overplay their hand and the Great Chief begins to realize that there is a conspiracy within his ranks and he is being played for a sucker. He therefore lets it be known in no uncertain terms that he is still the Great Chief, and that his conspiring advisers had better cease and desist, repent and obey, and smoke the peace pipe with him at his teepee; or they'll be relegated to the status of second class Indians.

In a somewhat similar manner, the personage whom the good Indians called the Great White Father, has learned of the plan to make him a kind of honorary king while one Donald Regan will act as his Prime Minister. A few days before he was to be sworn in as Commander-in-Chief for the second time, Ronald Reagan called in his favorite mediemen and told them "I'm the Boss." He said he was tired of suggestions that he is being manipulated by his aides and his wife. "I'm too old and too stubborn to put up with that. He complained of "This picture that's being created that I sit at my desk and wait to see who's going to grab this arm and pull me this way, or grab this one and pull me that way. I make up my own mind." And to emphasize the President's words, his wife Nancy issued a statement to the press saying that Ronnie does not take naps at Cabinet meetings. He's alert, he listens, and he makes his own decisions, asserted the first lady of the land. Then, to carry this message of leadership to the world, he adopted his old conservative stance after the second oath-taking. The Associated Press reported: "President Reagan, pledging a 'new boldness' in his second term, said yesterday that his presidency will be remembered as 'the golden years, when the American Revolution was reborn, when freedom gained new life, when America reached her peak.' Reagan's speech was an anthem of the conservative principles that shaped the policies of his first term. This second four years will be more of the same, he said." So said the Associated Press.

President Reagan's program that he announced at this fiftieth frigid indoor inaugural was much the same as the program he promised to carry out at his first inaugural; with one glaring difference. There was the promise that there would be no new

taxes. But there also was the promise that there would be a tax reform – a contradiction in terms because any tax reform is sure to mean added (but hidden) taxes. He promised a budget freeze. But even if he were sincere, with the Congressional passion to spend and spend coupled with the Presidential reluctance to veto spending bills, this all adds up to more bulging budgets. President Reagan made the usual promise to return to State and local governments "the responsibilities better handled by them." But here the permanent and unchanging bureaucracy always rises up to prevent any return of power to the States. The big difference between the inaugural addresses of 1981 and 1985 had to do with national defense and the national attitude toward the USSR. In 1981 President Reagan called the Soviet Union an "evil empire," and he spoke of its habit of never honoring treaties. He also admitted that the Soviets were militarily superior and that we therefore must hasten to build up our defenses to maintain the MAD (Mutual Assured Destruction) policy which had been established by Henry Kissinger in the SALT I Treaty back in 1972 and which is still our national policy in 1985. Said President Reagan at his second inaugural: "We have made progress in restoring our defense capability. But much remains to be done. There must be no wavering by us, nor any doubts by others, that America will meet her responsibilities to remain free, secure, and at peace. . . For decades we and the Soviets have lived under the threat of mutual assured destruction. . . We seek another way – a far better way. I have approved a research program to see if a security shield can be developed that will destroy nuclear missiles before they reach their target. Such a shield would not kill people, but destroy weapons: it would not militarize space, but help demilitarize the arsenals of earth." So far so good. But after once inferring that treaties with the Soviet Union were not worth the paper they were written on, now he's all eagerness in his desire to meet with the Soviets and have them sign more treaties – which we can be sure they will break when it fits their plans. This impulse to make new treaties with the USSR was a part of the Presidential Counterattack. Secretary of State George Shultz had it all planned that he and National Security Adviser McFarlane would run the whole show, with Paul Nitze acting as their on-the-spot agent. But in his counterattack the President changed this plan, appointed three allegedly conservative civilians to handle the negotiations, with former Senator Power of Texas on the committee. But this gesture to show that "I'm the Boss" doesn't mitigate the danger of making treaties with the Soviet Union. Hilaire du Berrier, writing from Paris in his January H du B Reports, warned: "The most important and urgent message for every American politician, editor and TV commentator today is: Cease calling for or promising arms limitation talks, 'detente' talks, or peaceful cohabitation talks with Soviet Russia. . . Any politician who promises such talks, for the sake of votes, and any editor who calls for them, is only raising unfounded hopes in American minds and leading America into quick-sands. The implication is that arms limitations and other negotiations will be conducted between the American government and the Soviet. How can this lead to any solution for peace when the Soviet Communist Party IS the Soviet Government? The same men form both: all they do is change caps. . . In 1975 Leonid Brezhnev, speaking as head of the Soviet Government, launched a lulling drive for detente with the West. Then, speaking as secretary-general of the Soviet Communist Party, he told his countrymen: "International detente does not in any way signify the abandonment of our struggle of ideas." Read: We may promise the West peace and friendship, but this is only so we may undermine them from within. . . Politicians must not be forced to outdo each other with promises of 'talks with Russia.' The only possible talk with Russia should start: 'Have whatever form of government you want, but cease your sapping operations in countries that are free. Get out of Afghanistan and stop planning expansion. Forget the Leninist theme that the revolution of 1917 was only the first step towards a communist world. Drop the Kremlin statement of policy which holds that the existence of sovereign states is only a transitory historical phase on the way to a socialist world and that the duty of Soviet Russia is to make that transition period as short as possible'." (H du B

Reports, January, 1985. Monthly, \$75 per year. American business address: H du B Reports, P.O.Box 786, St. George, Utah 84770.)

The still effective MAD agreement mentioned by President Reagan, was initiated by Henry Kissinger as Richard Nixon's National Security Adviser in 1982. However, a decade before that time the U.S. State Department had launched a campaign to promote unilateral disarmament for the United States. That policy was legalized with the passage of Public Law 87-297 by the 87th Congress in 1961. This was "An Act to establish a United States Arms Control and Disarmament Agency," and, as is the MAD agreement mentioned by President Reagan, this Public Law 87-297 is still in effect and is the guide which U.S. negotiators must use in its dealing with their Soviet counterparts at these upcoming arms limitations meetings. The law begins: "An ultimate goal of the United States is a world which is free from the scourge of war and the dangers and burdens of armaments; in which the use of force has been subordinated to the rule of law; and in which international adjustments to a changing world are achieved peacefully. It is the purpose of this Act to provide impetus toward this goal by creating a new agency of peace to deal with the problem of reduction and control of armaments looking toward ultimate world disarmament. . . The terms 'arms control' and 'disarmament' mean the identification, verification, inspection, limitation, control, reduction, or elimination, of armed forces and armaments of all kinds under international agreement to establish an effective system of international control, or to create and strengthen international organizations for the maintenance of peace." We have underlined certain words so you can see how this arms limitation program - nuclear weapons or otherwise - fit precisely into the idea of international control, which means the sacrifice of national sovereignty, the elimination of any National military establishment, and world control through a New World Order!

To promote this plan for what would amount to a World Police Force to control the foreign activities of all Nations, the State Department in September 1961 released its Department of State Publication 7277, titled "The United States Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World." This publication, and we quote, "sets forth the following specific objectives toward which nations should direct their efforts:

- \* The disbanding of all national armed forces and the prohibition of their reestablishment in any form whatsoever other than those required to preserve internal order and for contributions to a United Nations Peace Force;
- \* The elimination from national arsenals of all armaments, including all weapons of mass destruction and the means for their delivery, other than those required for a United Nations peace force and for maintaining internal order;
- \* The institution of effective means for the settlement of disputes, and for the maintenance of peace in accordance with the principles of the United Nations;
- \* The establishment and effective operation of an International Disarmament Organization within the framework of the United Nations to insure compliance at all times with all disarmament obligations."

According to this program "Disarmament must proceed as rapidly as possible, until it is completed, in stages containing balanced, phased, and safeguarded measures." The first stage provided that: 1) The nuclear threat would be reduced; 2) Strategic delivery vehicles would be reduced; 3) Arms and armed forces would be reduced; 4) Peaceful use of outer space would be strengthened; 5) An International Disarmament Organization would be established for effective verification of the disarmament program; and 6) States would be committed to other measures to reduce international tension and to protect against the chance of war by accident, miscalculation, or surprise attack. The Second Stage of the program involves the establishment of a permanent international peace force. And the final, third stage provides that "States would retain only those forces, non-nuclear armaments, and establishments required for the purpose of maintaining internal order," and countries

would provide manpower for this International Peace Force, but all manufacture of armaments would be prohibited except for those to be used by this International Peace Force. Finally: "The peace-keeping capabilities of the United Nations would be sufficiently strong and the obligations of all states under such arrangements sufficiently far-reaching as to assure peace and the just settlement of differences in a disarmed world." This, of course, would include the disarming of all civilians, the confiscation of guns and other weapons, and the maintenance of internal law and order within the states in accordance with World Laws established by an International Administrative Agency!

Since the passage of Public Law 87-297 on September 26, 1961 and the publication of Department of State Publication 7277, there has been one change in the overall program, a change found advisable by the Conspiratorial Planners of the New World Order. The planners have found that the use of the United Nations as a world government and a peace-keeping authority is impractical. So, a series of International Organizations and Agencies will be established instead. The planners call it "Piecemeal Functionalism" and these various organizations and agencies would work together as a sort of Administrative Cabinet which would manage the New World Order on the part of the Elite Conspirators. As for the real purpose of these USA-USSR armaments limitation meetings, they form a necessary step in attaining the final goal of the New World Order. The Conspirators began with the creation of a situation consonant with the Hegelian Formula: A Capitalistic Thesis to be confronted with a Communistic Antithesis; out of which would eventually develop a Synthesis; that is, the merging of the United States and the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics within a New World Order. The Conspirators are not greatly worried about time; the Conspiracy in its present form began on May 1, 1776 in Bavaria, and they're still working on the same general theme. They must, and have proceeded slowly and carefully, lest the people rebel and spoil their plans. Hence the making and breaking of treaties, the inciting of grass-fire wars, the seeming conflict between East and West, the economic disagreements between North and South, and all the other steps that have been and are being taken to keep the people from guessing as to what's really going on, and that one "Order" is in control of all sides Of the supposedly accidental and/or unavoidable military conflicts, diplomatic disagreements and economic crises.

Of the arms negotiations with the Soviet Union, President Reagan said: "We are bargaining in good faith. With equal willingness on the other side, real progress can be achieved quickly." But what kind of progress? Every bargaining session means more progress for Communism. Every treaty is made to be broken when doing so means progress for Communism. Then why bargain when it only aids a known enemy? Because such bargaining is a part of the overall plan of the Conspiracy which aims, as did Lenin, at a Socialized One World Order. 35 years ago John T. Flynn wrote: ". . . the nation is sliding toward the inevitable crisis. The Crisis will be our great hour of decision. It is at this point that we must arrest the course of the social disease that is destroying us. If we do not rise . . . In this fateful hour, the power to save our great heritage of freedom will have passed out of our hands. . ." 35 years later, due to the enemies within our country, that Crisis is upon us. Let us not strengthen those enemies within by aiding the enemy without.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Four . . . . . February 1, 1985

## A. HAMMER CAN MAKE ONE SICKLE

In the Book of Job we read that there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves to the Lord, and Satan came also among them. "And the Lord said unto him, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it." Perhaps irreverently, we are reminded of an 86-year-old multimillionaire, philanthropist and multinationalist tycoon who keeps going to and fro in the earth, and flying up and down on it. He is here today, on the other side of the globe tomorrow, somewhere else the next day. One day he'll be dining with his friend, the Prince of Wales. Next day he'll be opening another university where future world leaders are being trained. A few hours later he'll be negotiating with his friends in Moscow, or perhaps in Peking, or Washington, or Jerusalem. Or he may be honoring some museum with the showing of his art treasures, many of which he was given or obtained at cut rates from ransacked palaces, churches and galleries in Russia. Not many days ago, when it seemed to be time for the governments of the United States and Soviet Russia to resume their arms limitation talks, it was he, Armand Hammer, who visited the chief of the Communist Party who also is the head of state of the USSR, and made the arrangements for the meeting of Andrei Gromyko and George Shultz. Just before that he was in Peking making industrial deals with the Red Chinese government. On January 21st he was in Beverly Hills, one of the chairmen of a dinner committee arranged by the Yad Vashem Museum of Jerusalem, the Jewish Federation Council of Greater Los Angeles, and L.A.'s Martyr Museum of the Holocaust. The occasion; to honor Otis Chandler, publisher of the Los Angeles Times until 1980 when he became editor-in-chief of the Times Mirror. Chandler was being honored by such personages as Armand Hammer, Norman Lear, etc., etc., because of his "continuing championing of human rights through editorials appearing in the L.A. Times, and his sensitive understanding of anti-Semitism in Nazi Germany as evidenced through a paper he presented in 1950 while still a student at Stanford." Hammer helped chair this dinner on January 20 in Beverly Hills. The next day he was in Washington, D.C. where "industrialist/philanthropist/ad hoc diplomat Armand Hammer hosted a lavish reception to unveil his inaugural collection of American paintings at the National Gallery of Art." Asked to account for his indefatigability he said, "I eat a lot of vitamins," as he, "the Legion d'Honneur rosette fixed firmly on the lapel of his favorite midnight blue evening suit, received hugs and kisses from the likes of New York City Opera general director Beverly Sills and Soviet Ambassador Anatoly F. Dobrynin." (Quotations are from the Los Angeles Times). Then we read a few days later that "American oil magnate Armand Hammer is acting as go-between Moscow and Jerusalem in an effort to renew diplomatic relations severed 18 years ago, Israel Radio reported Monday (1/28/85)." Perhaps coincidentally, while Hammer was accepting another role as ad hoc ambassador, Israeli Defense Minister Yitzhak Rabin was receiving a 19-gun salute in Washington, D.C., where he had come to ask for more aid than usual for his government. Already promised was nearly two billion dollars, but Rabin was asking for more because of the costs of war, the devastations of inflation, soaring unemployment, a reported epidemic of new and uncontrollable diseases brought in by the black Jews from Ethiopia, and general unrest among the people because their Socialist government just wasn't working as a government should. Because the United States is considered to be "Israel's banker and defender," and because there has been much official talk of the possibility of allowing the Soviet Union to become a partner in the Trilateral Nations' Middle East discussions, the following article becomes important. It

is a Miami Herald Wire Services report datelined Jerusalem, Tuesday, January 29, 1985, and we quote.

#### OIL MAGNATE HAMMER REPORTEDLY GO-BETWEEN FOR ISRAEL WITH SOVIETS

American oil magnate Armand Hammer is acting as a go-between Moscow and Jerusalem in an effort to renew diplomatic relations severed 18 years ago, Israel Radio reported Monday. The radio said that Prime Minister Shimon Peres, in a speech to high school students in Jerusalem, revealed that Hammer had contacted the Kremlin on Israel's behalf. While Peres did not elaborate on Hammer's efforts, Israel Radio said the talks dealt with possible renewal of relations between the two nations that were severed at the time of the 1967 Six Day War between Israel and its Arab neighbors. "We approached the Kremlin on the 40th anniversary of their victory over the Nazis through the American Jew, Armand Hammer, who was a friend of Lenin," Prime Minister Shimon Peres told the high school students, according to Israeli radio. "The answer we got, and I quote, 'The matter of Israel depends on the relationship of the Soviet Union and the United States'," Peres said. . . . On Sunday, Edgar Bronfman, president of the World Jewish Congress, said he had been invited by the Soviet government to visit Moscow. It would be the first such visit by a head of the international federation of Jewish organizations. In announcing the likely March trip, Bronfman said he would convey to the Soviets a message from Peres, who asked him to tell Soviet officials that the Kremlin could take part in Middle East peace talks if it agreed to recognize Israel and exchange ambassadors, and if they demonstrated 'even-handedness.'

Hammer, 86, is a multimillionaire international financier. In 1957, after considering himself retired, he took the reins of Occidental Petroleum, then a small wildcat oil drilling firm worth \$34,000. By 1982 it was the 10th largest oil company in the world, worth more than \$8 billion. He has dealt with the Soviets since 1921 when he talked Vladimir Lenin - father of the 1917 Russian Revolution and the Soviet Union's first premier - into trading Russian furs for American wheat. Over the years, Hammer befriended Moscow leaders from Lenin to Leonid Brezhnev and helped arrange American business agreements with Moscow. . . . The Soviet Union was an early supporter of Israel and voted in November 1947 for establishment of the state. But the Soviets gradually turned their support to the Arabs, and for many years was Egypt's main arms supplier. At the time of the 1967 war, the Soviet Union and all Eastern European Communist nations, except Romania, severed ties with Israel. One major sticking point between Israel and the Soviet Union is Soviet Jewry. Moscow allowed only 896 Soviet Jews to emigrate in 1984. Nearly 265,000 Jews have left the Soviet Union since 1970, most of them settling in Israel. (Unquote).

=====

#### A READER WROTE TO REMARK :

Dear Don: In your Number Fifty, I note the following passage: "If given...power to cut certain items out of an overall omnibus spending bill, much money could be saved, says the President." ¶ Now the fact is that the President has this power under the authority of his oath of office "to preserve, protect and defend the Constitution." Two-thirds of the last budget I saw consist of UNCONSTITUTIONAL items. It is the President's sworn duty to refuse to spend this money. No one is bound to obey an unconstitutional law and no courts are bound to enforce it. (16 American Jurisprudence 2d Section 177). ¶ Today there is much talk about "buying back" or otherwise eliminating the Federal Reserve. All that is necessary is for the President to stop making the annual payment of over one-hundred-billion dollars as "interest" on all that COUNTERFEIT "money" we use these days and let the Fed die on the vine.



Correction, Please. We said this article was important. But we cannot commend it for being the whole truth and nothing but the truth. First, about that Six Day War which began on June 5, 1967 when Israel launched all-out attacks against Egypt, Syria and Jordan, with emphasis on Egypt. At that time a part of the Breshnev Doctrine consisted of cultivating friendly relations with the nations of the Middle East, especially Egypt and Syria. When Israel attacked them, it seemed expedient for the USSR to show a distinct partisanship and since Lenin had remarked that treaties are like pie crusts, made to be broken, the Soviet Union broke off diplomatic relations with Israel. As a result the Soviet Union became the chief supplier of arms for both Egypt and Syria, remains so for Syria although Nasser later broke off relations and expelled the Soviets from Egypt. However, it will be noted that while all the other Communist-controlled nations broke off diplomatic relations with Israel, Romania was permitted to maintain its diplomatic relationship. Thereby President Nicolae Ceausescu of Romania became a go-between, even as Armand Hammer now acts as a go-between. It should always be remembered that Israel is a Socialist Nation, while the USSR is a Communist Empire. The only difference between Socialism and Communism is a matter of degree. There is a pertinent and current example of how this works in an article in the January 30th issue of The Christian Science Monitor, and we quote: "Despite a sharp increase in Sino-Soviet trade and other friendly exchanges, China ruled out an early restoration of Communist Party relations with the Soviet Union. Party official Wu Xingtang said China's Communist Party was willing 'to establish, restore, and develop party-to-party relations with any Communist Party in the world, on the basis of the four principles.' which he identified as 'independence, complete equality, mutual respect, and noninterference in each other's affairs'." As it is with Sino-Soviet relations, so it was with Israeli-Soviet relations. Now, however, Armand Hammer has been asked to make Israeli-Soviet relations publicly closer by re-establishing diplomatic relations between the two. And secondly, there is that manufactured story of the Soviet Union's refusal to allow Soviet Jewry to leave the country. The Soviet Union allows almost nobody, regardless of ethnic, racial or national background, to leave the USSR. However, there is the official report that "nearly 265,000 Jews have left the Soviet Union since 1970." There are roughly 170 different ethnic groups speaking some 130 different languages in the USSR. We have no figures to prove it, but we doubt that any of those other ethnic groups, or even all of them put together, can match the exodus of 265,000 Jews since 1970. If the Jews in the USSR were as persecuted as are the Christians in the USSR, they'd have something to complain about.

President Eisenhower sent American troops into Lebanon in July 1958 to prevent the Soviet Union from taking over that country. Since that time, the official policy of the United States government has been to keep the USSR out of all negotiations concerning Middle Eastern affairs, especially affairs touching the politically-created State of Israel. Now, however, Armand Hammer, at the request of Prime Minister Shimon Peres of Israel, is attempting to involve the Soviet Union in all such negotiations. And because of the awful power of the Zionist Lobby in Washington - admittedly the most powerful of them all - there is talk of breaking that rule and inviting delegates from the Soviet Union to sit in with representatives of the Western and Middle Eastern Nations in all future discussions regarding the fate of land, oil, mineral and other resources in that part of the world. We might recall that since the very beginning of the breakup of previous colonial possessions and the creation of mini-states in Africa, Asia and the Islands of the Oceans, the word "aid" has been added to our diplomatic vocabulary. As Anthony Sampson noted in his "The Money Lenders - Bankers and a World in Turmoil", "... as the former colonies achieved their independence in the fifties and sixties, the richer countries became increasingly involved in what was vaguely known as 'aid.' Aid was altogether a new concept, unfamiliar to pre-war governments and bankers except in the form of missionary societies, the Red Cross, or occasional generous foreign loans; the word aid only

regularly became used in the sense of foreign assistance during the second world war, as in American 'aid' to Britain. But aid was now covering a multitude of different activities and motives . . . Some of the early expectations of aid and development had tragic outcomes." Realizing that "aid" was available, rulers of mini-states began playing one country against another - especially the United States against the Soviet Union - in demanding "aid" to fill their coffers and satisfy their personal desires. Is this trick of playing the US against the USSR for "aid" now being forced upon us because of Israel's admitted economic chaos? The United States - its government and its megabankers - has for nearly forty years supported and maintained Socialist Israel, even as it has supported and maintained the Soviet Empire. But, even as the megabankers, the politicians and the economists of all stripes must admit, there has come the time when Uncle Sam must realize that he is broke, is indebted to his grandchildren or great grandchildren for the payment of his bills, and that these bills cannot be paid off in paper money or computer entries. Therefore, he must cease to provide such lavish aid to other countries, even to Israel. And is fear of American giving the reason that Israel is now making overt overtures to the Communist Juggernaut? And will the Zionist Lobby, admittedly the most powerful of them all, continue to have its way with American politicians - and with American preachers?

Sam Rittenhouse, Lt., USA, Ret., graduate of Bob Jones University and deacon in a Bible-believing Baptist church, pulled no punches. In his book "For Fear of the Jews," he based his stand on Proverbs 29:25.

The fear of man bringeth a snare; but whoso  
putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe.

Then he wrote: "This fear of men and the labels they may put on individuals or the damage they may do to one's career, or the elections that will never be won is a destructive force that can affect a nation as well as an individual. Because of what men may say, not only has America been sold out but the Saviour has been denied. This has been done by preachers as well as businessmen and politicians. Many preachers have served two masters as they serve Christ and Christ-denying Israel at the same time. They don't dare speak out against Israel and the Zionists that rule it lest they be labeled 'anti-Semitic' (and for some reason, that's a fate worse than death). For fear of the Jews, they establish a contradiction! But it is impossible to be for Christ while, at the same time, being for those who oppose Him, especially those that are anti-Christ in their behavior as well as their religion. But since the Bible clearly says that it is impossible to serve two masters, whether the individual likes it or not; he will and must in fact hold to one and despise the other. In other words, if one party is for Christ and the other party is against Christ, the former will (or should) despise the latter. (Matthew 6:24.)

For fear of the Zionists preachers, businessmen and politicians establish a contradiction. Grace Haskell, journalist and author of "Journey to Jerusalem," calls them Christian Zionists. Which again is a contradiction. Zionism is a political movement, not unlike the Christian Socialist parties of West Europe. But the Zionists have found a way to make unwary Christians, or people calling themselves Christians who are not, promote "the work of the Jews for fear of the Jews." The Kingdom of God can never be destroyed, but the United States of America can be, and may be if its leaders continue to serve two masters. And, like Paul, we ask: "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Five . . . . . February 8, 1985

## THE PAIN OF A RETURN TO REALITY

"...If we allow all the lessons of all the decades of unchecked government spending to go unheeded, we consign ourselves and our children to the tyranny of a government that respects no boundaries and knows no limits." So said President Ronald Wilson Reagan to Congressional leaders as he handed to them the green, hardbound copies of a budget proposal prepared by OMBudgetman David Stockman and ex-Treasuryman Donald Regan, but bearing the name of President Reagan, as was proper under the circumstances. Then he walked out of the Oval Office over to the larger East Room where he addressed more than 100 members of House and Senate Committees, and where he added: "We should remember that no amount of cutting and paring will help if we at the same time add to the burden by raising taxes. All this would be doing is shifting the burden from one saddlebag to the other. Raising taxes would be an admission of failure. It would announce to the country that we didn't have the political will and courage to do what we know is right to get our economic house in order."

There is no doubt but that America is facing an economic crisis. One example: The Wall Street Journal of 1/31/85 announced that "The Treasury plans to raise about \$11 billion in new cash by selling \$19 billion of notes and bonds next week to redeem \$8 billion of securities maturing Feb. 15. The quarterly note and bond sale, or 'refunding,' will be the largest in the Treasury's history. And Treasury Undersecretary Beryl Sprinkel said 'we can look forward to further increases in subsequent quarters until we get the federal (budget deficit) under control.' Another example: Same issue of WSJ reported that "The Federal National Mortgage Association (Fannie Mae) has launched a 50 billion yen offering of Eurobonds carrying a 6 7/8% interest rate. The sale is the government-sponsored, privately owned corporation's first offering of securities denominated in a currency other than U.S. dollars." Looking to Japan to help bail us out of an economic jam only indicates that we are part of a world-wide crisis. Bob Chapman, writing in the Gary Allen Report for February, declares: "Fear lies in the hearts of our Trilateral CFR masters; fear that international monetary arrangements, which have served their interests so well over the past 36 years, are in the latter stages of collapse. Changes, needless to say, are needed, but these alterations must be carefully and secretly orchestrated. There is little margin for error. Over the next twenty-five years, there has to be a planned evolution in world monetary policy. The Trilateral banks that control the Federal Reserve or its equivalent in every country, and which are the greatest source of non-governmental power in America and the world, are about to attempt to bring this about. It matters not that it will be a reluctant world that will be brought kicking and screaming to heel and to accept their demands. . . The economic elite of the world must continue their reign. . . They are about to embark on the creation of a common currency for all of the industrial democracies, with a common monetary policy and a joint Bank of issue to determine that monetary policy. . . This is the last nail in the monetary coffin and with it, we will totally lose our freedom." (Gary Allen Report, P.O.Box 2686, Seal Beach, CA 90740. Monthly, \$63 per year in U.S. funds).

The current American crisis, and the developing world crisis, are couched in economic and monetary terms. But this is just the evidence of an even greater crisis. For, no matter how good or bad our economic and financial illnesses, the fact remains that we do not live by bread alone. Ours is a social crisis, a moral crisis, and neither money nor the production of goods will solve it. Example: Bernhard Hugo

Goetz, famed as New York City's "subway vigilante," was originally charged with attempted murder for shooting four veteran teenage criminals who tried to "shake him down" for money. He is standing trial for a lesser crime, but still a felony in New York State. But the teenage criminals were not charged with any crime. Not only that, but Goetz has been named in a \$50 million civil suit brought on behalf of one of the four. It is charged that Mr. Goetz "knowingly, deliberately and maliciously violated the civil and human rights" of the teenage criminal, and that Goetz is "a danger to the community in general and black youth in particular." This is a case that has been made prominent by the media. But it is not an isolated case. In many States people are arrested and charged when they attempt to defend their homes and their property, and the criminal goes free, or faces a minor penalty. Then there is the case of Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald, whose sensational story became a bestselling book and a TV movie. Sentenced to three "life" prison terms for murdering his wife and two children, he may be eligible for parole in a few years, or may receive a new trial. And there is the case of the man sentenced for the murder of so many black youths in Atlanta. His appeal for a new trial is about to be heard. Here in Florida convicted killers have been in prison for as much as ten years, appealing their death sentences. Even though it seems that prisons must be equipped with revolving doors because criminals enter and leave with such rapidity, the jails are jammed. It is said that since 1960 the number of violent crimes in the U.S. has more than quadrupled, and property crimes have tripled. There are reportedly 450,000 people in prison, 270,000 more in jails and two million more on parole or doing some sort of communal service work. This despite all the judicial leniency - probation, delays, early parole, plea-bargaining deals. Furthermore, in cases such as rape and other crimes where the victim is more persecuted than the assailant when the case is being tried, only about half of the cases are ever reported. Out of 500 that are reported, only 100 arrests are made. If they are juveniles, they're probably placed on probation. Out of 500 reported felonies, an average of only 25 go to prison. A New York police official is quoted as saying: "The odds of actually serving three years in prison for committing a felony in Manhattan are so remote as to be meaningless." Even if a conviction sticks, the criminal usually serves only a third of his stated sentence, is released on parole - and there are estimates that 70% of those released from prison commit new crimes.

Crime is just one of the social crises. There is the apparently uncontrollable drug traffic. Government schools seem to be producing little more than illiterate hoodlums. Organized religion has failed both God and His people. Secular Humanism has become the State religion. Children are taken from parents and placed in foster homes because the parents try to teach them at home where they are taught Christian values rather than the unGodly Values Clarification heresy. We - and you - could go on and on, reciting the woes that beset our society. One author has referred to it as an "Escape from Reality." But if there can be a return to reality and a restoration of our Republic, then we must first know how we got this way as a Nation.

Do you remember reading about how the Bolsheviks, when they began to transform a God-fearing, agriculturally oriented Russia into an atheistic, collectivist military behemoth, they introduced a series of Five Year Plans? Well, when the Fabian Socialists began to transform this Republic into a Corporate Socialist Welfare State, they also adopted a somewhat similar series of Four Year Plans. The first of these was announced by Theodore Roosevelt, who was backed into the Presidency of the United States for the purpose of starting the United States on the road to socialism. President McKinley was assassinated in 1901, and Vice President Theodore Roosevelt succeeded him. Roosevelt's Four Year Plan was called the square deal. He said:

I stand for the square deal. But when I say that I am for the square deal, I mean not merely that I stand for fair play under the present rules of the

game, but that I stand for having those rules changed so as to work for a more substantial equality. . . (Underlining added for emphasis).

Then came Woodrow Wilson, promoted to the Presidency by the efforts of one Texas Colonel named Edward Mandell House. He was installed for three reasons that were very important to the economic elites of 1912. He championed the establishment of the Federal Reserve System; he lent his assistance to the ratification of the 13th, Income Tax Amendment; he favored the direct election of United States Senators; and if he and House had not split their powers through arguments over the content of the Versailles Peace Treaty ending World War I, he might have succeeded in embroiling the United States in a World Government scheme through Senate ratification of the League of Nations Covenant. Wilson's Four Year Plan, stated in 1912, was hidden within these words:

And the day is at hand when it shall be realized on this consecrated soil, - a New Freedom - a Liberty widened and deepened to match the broadened life of man in modern America. . . .

And then came the man who almost turned America upside down and nearly succeeded in making it into a Fascist State. His planning and programming, or more specifically, those of a "Brains Trust" with which he surrounded himself, entailed so many new changes that it has taken volumes to describe them. But in 1932 he titled his Four Year Plan simply and enduringly:

I pledge you, I pledge myself, to a new deal for the American people.

Upon FDR's death in the midst of his fourth term as President, Harry Truman took over to continue in FDR's footsteps as well as he was able. The New Deal became the Fair Deal. He described his Four Year Plan in these words:

I hope for cooperation from farmers, from labor, and from business. Every segment of our population and every individual has a right to expect from our Government a fair deal.

There was a respite from Four Year Plans during the Eisenhower Administration because Civil Rights agitation kept the planners busy. There was the Brown vs. Board of Education of Topeka case in 1954, the invasion of Little Rock in 1955, the Civil Rights Act of 1957, all paving the way for the election of John F. Kennedy over Richard M. Nixon. Kennedy's Four Year Plan was called The New Frontier. He said:

...So that, although the United States is an old country - at least its Government is old as governments now go today - nevertheless I thought we were moving into a new period, and the new frontier phrase expressed that hope.

Upon John Kennedy's murder, Lyndon Baines Johnson, a man adept at stealing elections and controlling Congresses, came to power. He said in 1964:

Building the Great Society will require a major effort on the part of every Federal agency in two directions - First, formulating imaginative new ideas and programs; and - Second, carrying out hard-hitting, tough-minded reforms in existing programs.

Kennedy's New Frontier and Johnson's Great Society dovetail and one was more or less a continuation of the other. Johnson as a Senator had inspired the Civil Rights Act of 1957. Columnist Mary McGrory described the Johnson treatment as "an incredibly potent mixture of persuasion, badgering, flattery, threats, reminders of past favors and future advantages." Johnson aspired to be President, but Kennedy beat him out in the nomination, so LBJ was happy to accept the Vice Presidency. Thus he became President without first having been elected to the post, as in the case of Theodore Roosevelt, Harry Truman, and a few others in our national history.

Up until 1962 Presidents felt it an obligatory part of their job to try to balance the

budget each year. They tried, seldom succeeded, but they tried. However, because of civil rights agitation and the demand for new welfare programs, etc., in 1962 the Kennedy Administration adopted a new and then radical policy: that of not merely overspending, but of deliberately creating budgetary deficits, even when there was no economic emergency or need for such overspending. This was called for when crossing the New Frontier, where every area of human misery was classified as a problem which the federal government – not State or community governments – should solve. In 1963 Kennedy introduced his "poverty program" along with a big batch of high-spending legislation designed to destroy poverty. But Congress was reluctant to go along with Kennedy's New Frontier overspending, and something of a deadlock developed. Until John Kennedy was murdered. When Johnson stepped up, he was able to use the emotional response to the assassination, plus his own extraordinary skills as a Congressional manager, to push through the greatest and most expensive legislative program in American history. When LBJ made his first State of the Union Address in January 1964, he said: "This Administration today, here and now, declares unconditional war on poverty." He induced Congress to pass the Equal Opportunities Act of 1964 and said: "Today, for the first time in the history of the human race, a great nation is able to make and is willing to make a commitment to eradicate poverty among its people." Then followed the Tax Reduction Act, Federal aid to education, the mass transportation program, and a vast amount of anti-poverty legislation – all of this within nine months of his taking office. If the Vietnamese troubles had not diverted his attention, there's no telling what kind of socialistic legislation might have been guided through Congress. But he then turned his attention to foreign affairs, obtained the Gulf of Tonkin Resolution from Congress in August 1964, which he proceeded to use as if it were an actual Declaration of War – a war we were directed to lose. Paul Johnson, author of "Modern Times," wrote: "The first session of the 89th Congress was the most productive in fundamental legislation since the early days of Woodrow Wilson. Johnson had a 68 percent success-rate, the highest in history, for his bills, 207 of which were made into law, 'the building blocks of a better America,' he called them...There was a Youth Corps for neighborhoods, a Job Corps for dropouts, Head Start for preschool children, Outward Bound for college students, and countless other schemes. The cost soared...for the first time, government spent more on welfare than defense."

"Chickens come home to roost," is the phrase most often used to describe such happenings. The Great Society never died, never passed away; it grew and grew until it has almost destroyed society in the process. Because of the situation created by legislation passed two decades ago, we are experiencing a crisis in the 1980s. This is why Ronald Reagan was elected to the Presidency in 1980. His first State of the Union address was a promise of "a New Beginning," meaning an end to the socialistic schemes of past Presidents. But promises are not always kept. So, in his second Inaugural Address and his State of the Union message of 1985, he changed the name of his own Four Year Plan and now calls it "A Second American Revolution." But, as have other planners, he has painted a picture of an America which exists today only in dreams. And he has promised changes that may never come about. Because a "Return to Reality" requires more than promises, or laws, or economic stability. It requires a spirit in the American people like the "Spirit of '76" if we are to win any Second American Revolution – of hope and opportunity." While we wait, and hope, we can also pray.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Six . . . . . February 15, 1985

## OIL FOR THE TANKS OF RUSSIA

This Report is a sequel to our Report of August 10, 1984, "Alaska to Russia With Love?" in which we charged that five American owned Alaskan Islands and extensive oil-rich seabeds were being given to the Soviet Union by our own State Department. Since that time there has been intensive discussion about that proposed giveaway. Among other developments, the State Department has supplied questioning Senators and Members of Congress with the story that those islands really belong to Russia, that they are small and unimportant, etc. One letter from a supposedly well-informed individual called it a "blatantly false and irresponsible piece of utter \_\_\_\_\_. Why?" he asks, and then answers: "(1) You can't give something to the Russians that they already own. They've had those islands for a good 80 years plus. (2) His (our) idea of area is flagrantly inaccurate. The five islands that he mentions - plus two more in the same group wouldn't fit into El Paso County. . . . The islands are currently a part of the Yakut USSR Republic and have been a part of Russia since just before/after the turn of the century. They were given to Russia as an addendum to the treaty by which the U.S. bought Alaska from the Russians in 1867. The seven islands have a total land area of 978 Sq Mi compared with Rhode Island 1059 Sq Mi. . . "

We decided to disregard the whole affair until such time as we could get more information on the subject. Then we would answer, either retracting or reaffirming our original charges. But it so happened that, while waiting, Carl Olsen (who gave us the original information) did the answering for us. Mr. Olsen is Executive Vice President of The Conservative Caucus Research, Analysis & Education Foundation, Inc., of Vienna, Virginia. Under the logo of that organization Olsen writes that "The State Department appears ready and willing to surrender five strategic Alaskan islands and hundreds of thousands of square miles of oil-rich Alaskan outer continental shelf to the Soviet Union without full public debate and Senate ratification of a treaty." He charges that "This giveaway of literally billions of barrels of America's oil reserves and Alaskan sovereign territory makes the Panama Canal fiasco look insignificant in comparison." The Conservative Caucus issued a press release on this subject, but we doubt that it was ever printed in any commercial publication. So, for the benefit of many of our subscribers, and others who have wondered about this strange give-away of oil to an acknowledged enemy, we quote what we believe to be the most important parts of this rather extensive release:

\*\*\*\*\*

This giveaway was the subject of a high-level State Department delegation which went to Moscow for the week of July 23-27, headed by the department's legal adviser Davis Robinson and supported by his staff members Elizabeth Verville and Scott Hajost, and by Harry Marshall and Richard T. Scully of the department's Bureau of Oceans and International Environmental and Scientific Affairs, and by Robert W. Smith of the Office of the Geographer. Secret negotiations over this surrender of sovereignty have been conducted since at least 1981. They came to light in March of that year when the Department of the Interior announced the proposed leasing of oil-rich seabeds of the outer continental shelf in the Navarin Basin off the coast of Alaska in the Bering Sea. At the instruction of the State Department, the Department of the Interior was unable to guarantee that the successful bidders for these oil and gas leases would be able to keep their leases, since this area was being actively considered for turnover to the Soviet Union. As it



turned out, four energy companies (Shell, ARCO, Amoco and UNOCAL) were so certain of rich petroleum finds that they bid \$108,000,000 for leases in the seabed tracts that are currently being held hostage to the State Department's negotiations. Because of the potential giveaway, these companies have over \$21 million tied up in deposits with the Department of the Interior for an indefinite time period, hundreds of jobs are imperilled, and hundreds of millions of dollars of revenues and billions of barrels of oil are at stake. . . .

The oil-rich outer continental shelf off Alaska is equal to six Californias – or three-quarters of the entire U.S. outer continental shelf. Seabeds equal to about twice the size of California lie to the east of the 1867 Convention Line, and seabeds equal to about four Californias lie to the west in the vicinity of the Alaskan islands of Wrangell, Herald, Bennett, Henrietta and Jeanette. . . In other words, the State Department is contemplating giving away about 25 billion barrels of oil equivalent to the Soviets. . . . So far, the State Department has failed to explain how the United States has relinquished its claim to the islands and seabeds between 1965 and 1984. No treaty, agreement, or other public understanding had been cited for this surrender of American sovereignty. Even as late as 1978 the noted authority Dr. William E. Butler, Professor of Comparative Law at the University of London, wrote in the book International Straits of the World, Volume I, "Northwest Arctic Passage" as follows: "The Russo-American Convention Line of 1867 is not regarded as a state frontier, and the continental shelf in the Chukchi Sea and northward remains to be negotiated."

The five Arctic Alaskan islands – Wrangell, Herald, Bennett, Henrietta, and Jeanette – were never considered in the purchase of Alaska. Four had not yet been discovered in 1867. Americans discovered and claimed them on Arctic expeditions in following decades. Herald Island was discovered and claimed by the British in 1849, and was later acquired by the United States. Bennett, Henrietta, and Jeanette Islands were discovered and claimed by U.S.N. Commander George Washington DeLong aboard the (U.S.S.) Jeanette in the 1879–81 expedition. The islands still bear his name (the DeLong Islands), and the U.S. Naval Academy in Annapolis has a monument to that expedition. Wrangell Island, the largest of the five with an area of 2,800 square miles (the size of Rhode Island and Delaware combined), was discovered and claimed on August 12, 1881, by Captain Calvin Leighton Hooper aboard the U.S. Revenue Marine (Coast Guard) ship Thomas Corwin. Among the landing party on Wrangell Island was the famed explorer John Muir, who wrote of his trip in the book The Cruise of the Corwin. Various surveys, expeditions, and settlements were made on Wrangell Island in the next four decades by Americans. This ended when the Soviet Union invaded the island with a landing of infantry from the ship Red October on August 20, 1924, and took as prisoners the 14 Americans of the Lomen Brothers Company's fur settlement and confiscated all the gear, pelts, and other property. The 12 surviving Americans were eventually released from their imprisonment in Vladivostok. The Soviets maintain slave labor camps on the island.

It is significant to note that in the State Department's reissue of the book Digest of International Law by Green Haywood Hackworth in 1973, the unequivocal statement is made: "The United States has not relinquished its claim to Wrangell Island." Numerous efforts by various parties, including the owners of Wrangell Island, have been made over the decades to take back their property and collect damages for the unlawful occupation by the Soviet Union. Unfortunately, the State Department has not seen fit yet to honor those claims or even the decision by the Foreign Claims Settlement Commission in 1959 in favor of the Lomen Brothers.

"This impending giveaway of the five islands and the enormous tracts of oil-rich outer continental shelf to the Soviets demands the most searching public scrutiny and debate. It must be made an issue for a national decision-making," Olsen stated.

"The State Department is not empowered to surrender American real estate and seabeds. Only the Congress has that power. It must be brought up in the form of a treaty, signed by the President, and debated and ratified by the Senate in order to receive the full force of law. The Constitution cannot be ignored in this potentially massive cession of strategic American interests so close to home."

In an ironic comparison with the apparent lenient attitude that the State Department has exhibited toward the Soviets over the seabed boundaries, the State Department has adopted a hardline position toward our ally Canada over the seabed boundary between Alaska and Canada in the Arctic. This position came to light with the leasing on August 22 of the Diapir Field which borders Canada. The Federal Register announcement of July 23, 1984 (p.29726) noted a "Jurisdictional Dispute" with Canada over some of the blocks being offered. Although the notice did not say so explicitly, the U.S. position is that the seabed boundary reflects the "equidistant" theory of boundaries, while the Canadians want a more favorable drawing of the line. While this dispute continues, the three petroleum companies which bid on these leases (Union Oil Co. of California., Amoco Production Co., and Shell Western E&P Inc.) will have their bid money deposit lie in escrow. Their total winning bids for the four blocks totalled \$5,105,000 - a substantial affirmation of the rich nature of the Arctic Alaskan outer continental shelf. (This concludes our quotes from the Conservative Caucus Foundation press release).

\* \* \* \* \*

This news release from which we have quoted refers to Wrangell Island being used by the Soviets as a site for slave labor camps. These camps are described in the

---

#### COMING: THE SMART CARD

A new computerized bank card will soon revolutionize the way the world makes its financial transactions. Such a card, the carte a memoire (commonly referred to as the Smart Card) was created in 1974 by Roland Moreno, a French journalist. What makes Smart Cards so intriguing is that they are almost impossible to forge and can only be used with a Personal Identification Number (PIN). A computer brain replaces the strip of magnetic tape found on ordinary credit or automatic teller cards, making possible expanded use. For instance, the microcomputer in each card has three sections. One contains the manufacturer's codes and is inaccessible, one is confidential and can be assessed only by the PIN of the card carrier, and one can be accessed by anyone. The latter section could hold vital information such as medical history, emergency contact numbers and, somewhat ominous, other personal information in which authorities might be interested.

Despite the cost, the cards are on the way. Experiments in France - the leader in Smart Card technology - Norway and the United States have already begun. Residents in selected areas in those nations use the cards just like they would use cash, credit cards, or even identity cards. When a person wants to buy something, the merchant places the card into a special reader and enters the amount of the purchase. The owner of the card then enters his personal identification number to complete the transaction.

Unlike credit cards, the Smart Card immediately debits the purchaser's account and credits the merchant's. In the long run, use of the cards could eliminate a great deal of paperwork and expense. The cards could carry information now carried on credit cards, bank cards, social security cards and library cards, for example.

Smart Cards are not available for general use yet, but many see them as an intelligent solution to the unsafe times in which we live. (This article appeared in the February 1985 issue of The Plain Truth magazine, the official organ of Herbert Armstrong's Worldwide Church of God. Emphasis was added).

book The First Guidebook to Prisons and Concentration Camps of the Soviet Union, by Avraham Shifrin (a Bantam book). One of the more famous of the prisoners on the island was Raoul Wallenberg, a World War II hero who is now an honorary American citizen. It is also interesting to note that on Public Broadcasting's program Nova, shown on February 5, 1985, Wrangell Island was erroneously referred to as a Soviet possession.

Why should the U.S. State Department be so giving and so forgiving toward the Soviet Union and so hardlined and heartless toward neighboring Canada? Well, it isn't generally known but the records will prove that the State Department has made it a habit to show friendship toward our Nations' enemies, and antagonism toward her friends. Why? Because ever since Cordell Hull, with the exception of Jimmy Byrnes who served for a spell under Harry Truman, every Secretary of State has been a member of the New York based Council on Foreign Relations. At the beginning of World War II selected members of the CFR moved into the State Department with prepared plans for running the country both during and after that war. Selected members of the CFR have run that department ever since. In effect, Washington based State has become a subsidiary of New York based CFR. Let's check the record. During World War II lend-lease supplies (not yet paid for) were poured into Russia at the expense of Admiral Nimitz and General MacArthur and the men serving under them in the Pacific War. In Europe, General Patton and his army were stopped on their march into Berlin so the Soviet troops could enter first and capture and keep a part of the city. The Soviets were given plates so they could print occupation currency to celebrate their arranged victory at the expense of American taxpayers. As a result of the Yalta Conference, the anniversary of which has so recently been "celebrated", the USSR was given more than half of Germany, all of Poland, Lithuania, Latvia, Estonia, and almost all of Eastern Europe. At the request of the Kremlin, an estimated two million Russians who had fled from the USSR and were helping or even fighting on our side, were forcibly returned to the Soviet Union where they were hanged, shot, or sent to more painful death in what has come to be called the Gulag Archipelago - this by permission of General Eisenhower, later to become President possibly as a reward. They called this monstrous mass murdering "Operation Keelhaul." Then, thanks to the efforts of the CFR's Institute of Pacific Relations, the mass murderers were given all of Manchuria, Mongolia, Tibet, Mainland China, and the northern half of Korea. Later they were given Vietnam, Cambodia, and Laos. During all of this time, thanks to the CFR's Washington subsidiary and its Megabanker and Foundation allies, our country fed the USSR, built factories for them, even gave them the technology and equipment necessary to make for themselves weapons to control our weather. A military monster was created, all because in order to establish a New World Order according to CFR specifications, there had to be a Soviet Socialist antithesis to challenge an American free enterprise thesis, so that a Hegelian synthesis could be brought to pass. Remembering all these things, is it any wonder that friendship toward the USSR is counterbalanced by hardlining the Republics of China and the Philippines, and our northern neighbor Canada? And yet, having given the USSR so much to keep it alive and belligerent, it still comes as a shock to realize that the U.S. State Department is engaged in giving the Soviets a part of one of the Sovereign States of the United States - apparently because the USSR is running short of oil to sell to Europe. How long, oh Lord, how long before our people can be awakened?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Seven . . . . . February 22, 1985

## WHEN JUSTICE HAS DEPARTED . . .

And moreover I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there. I said in my heart, God shall judge the righteous and wicked: for there is a time there for every purpose and for every work. (Eccl. 3:16-17).

"By its continuous rebellion, all of us have become hardened in the past years to the violence that is quickly taking over our land. Yet, like the dreamer in a nightmare who finds himself suddenly falling off some lofty cliff into the vast black and bottomless maw of the abyss, some shocks are so filled with terror that they jolt us awake. Such is the recent violence in Nebraska which has probably passed most of you unaware." So wrote Franklin Sanders in the January 1985 issue of his newsletter The Moneychanger. After that introduction, he narrates the following which we quote:

Arthur L. Kirk was a 49 year old farmer near Grand Island, Nebraska. Late in October 1984 a Nebraska State police SWAT team gunned him down at his home. How on earth could things get to this point? Arthur L. Kirk was not too terribly different from thousands of debt-laded farmers in America today, except that in his case, his debt ended in his death. The story is so bizarre that it defies our belief, as related in the December 1984 issue of Acres, USA. In the throes of debt, Kirk had filed suit against the local Norwest National Bank. Sheriff's deputies came to serve replevin papers on Kirk in another action on behalf of Norwest National Bank, Grand Island. Kirk's side of the story reads considerably different from the official version. We quote from the Acres, USA article.

"No less than seven witnesses are willing to give Arthur Kirk's part of the story, as far as it is known. He was working on machinery in his backyard when he noted a man with a drawn gun stalking among outbuildings. Then he noticed another man, gun also drawn, stealing across the yard. Finally Kirk's roving eye discovered a third man. He had no gun in his holster, but when confronted he held out his hand, offering papers. Concealed under the papers was the officer's gun. At this point Kirk drew his own gun. He asked what they wanted, and pointed out that his land was posted. There was in fact, a sign every 600 feet. The posting had been registered and advertised, and the sheriff had a copy. Moreover, Kirk had a lawsuit filed against the Norwest National Bank, a branch part of the Norwest Bank of Minneapolis, Minnesota chain (Kirk's filing of the suit in Federal Court gave that court jurisdiction. Was the replevin suit filed in blatant violation of that jurisdiction?). For these several reasons, Kirk bluntly refused service and ordered the lawmen off his property. As the deputies left, they stuffed the papers into a picket fence. The papers, it turned out, had to do with a civil matter, and could have been mailed."

Kirk then called his wife in town with this story and she and six friends rushed out to the farm. A sheriff's car was shadowing them, and Kirk feared he would be "assassinated without a witness." Later in the afternoon Mrs. Kirk returned to town and the neighbors went home. More from Acres, USA: "By 5:00 to 5:30 Arthur Kirk could, now and then, see a small airplane flying near his place. A brown car maintained surveillance from a safe distance. At 6:00 p.m. Art Kirk became worried. His wife had failed to return. He tried to call \*\*\* but was unable to make a

connection. In the meantime, Mrs. Kirk had arrived at a roadblock set up to isolate the farm. She was not allowed to pass to go home, or to talk to her husband. She was told she would be arrested and jailed if she failed to obey the officer \*\*\* The SWAT team moved into place, safe under cover of darkness. "At 9:00 p.m. Kirk was still alive. In the last phone call with his wife he informed her that 'they were out there.' He knew they were out to kill him and he figured he would defend himself.' Later that night Arthur L. Kirk was shot twice, and apparently was allowed to bleed to death, shot down in the dog kennel at his own home. Some of the accompanying facts and inferences are simply so bizarre they beggar our ability to believe. \*\*\* Why did trained policemen allow a man to bleed to death when arterial pressure might have saved his life? For that matter, when did the refusal of service of civil papers which might have been served by mail, become grounds for calling in a SWAT team like the landing on Normandy Beach? Local persons seem to know that one Federal Marshall named Arnett was in control of the SWAT team. Was this the same Marshall Arnett who ambushed Gordon Kahl and his family near Minot, North Dakota and led finally to the Arkansas shootout that resulted in the death of Kahl and the local sheriff under circumstances that no grand jury has investigated?

Our good friend Larry Becraft, Huntsville (Alabama) attorney checked out the 1983 McNally International Bankers Directory and found that the Northwest National Bank of Grand Island, Nebraska has a very unusual owner. Although it is not unusual for a bank to be owned by a holding company, this holding company is very unusual; it's listed as the Federal Reserve System. Is this the bank that was after Arthur L. Kirk? \*\*\* What has become of the rule of law? I quote from a letter from Larry Becraft to Steve von Reisen, Hall County (Nebraska) Attorney: "Today governments seem more interested in becoming the masters of the American people and desire to abuse and deprive Americans of their life, liberty and property. The recent example of Arthur L. Kirk demonstrated this most vicious trend of state government; the State of Nebraska and Hall County deliberately, intentionally and maliciously deprived Arthur L. Kirk of his life and liberty while in the course of depriving him of his property. \*\*\* The banks of our nation have various tools to expand and contract their outstanding liabilities which we use as 'money'; and banks can use this ability to create credit shortages so that they can convert their book entries to real wealth. And when banks target someone for liquidation, their power is such that they can turn their victim into a criminal. This is what happened to Arthur L. Kirk." Was Arthur L. Kirk selected as a showcase example to other farmers of what happens when one crosses a bank? \*\*\* If Arthur L. Kirk's case were alone we might ascribe it to an isolated lack of cool-headedness, the overzealous act of underlings too little overseen. Yet it is not alone. Only short months ago a church in Louisville, Nebraska was invaded by sheriff's deputies and peaceful men worshipping God were violently dragged out of that house of worship. It was only at the very last minute a few days later that the local judge relented and ordered the chains (!) removed from the church, avoiding a bloody confrontation with men of God determined to exercise their right of worship, whatever the personal cost. On January 24, 1984 in Winchester, Tennessee F. Tupper Saussy, songwriter, playwright, and advocate of a return to constitutional money, was to be tried on income tax charges. I talked to his wife, Frederique, on January 29th and she informed me there were police from six cities there, along with numerous FBI agents and a SWAT team. \*\*\* Why must every dissent in America call forth a SWAT team as the government's response? Are peaceful citizens that dangerous? Dead citizens certainly aren't, and they're plenty peaceful. (Quoted from the January 1985 issue of Moneychanger, P.O.Box 241203, Memphis, TN 38124. Monthly, \$65 per year.

More about F. Tupper Saussy: On January 24 1985 he was sentenced to 90 days for "contempt of court." Peggy Poor's The Upright Ostrich summarizes: "Tupper had been charged with that entrapment scam being employed against Constitutionalists, 'wilful failure to file.' He had been charged on an 'information' filed by the local

INjustice Department Gauleiter without any sworn affidavit, without any supporting evidence and therefore without the probable cause fundamental to our concept of justice since before the Magna Carta. No Grand Jury had been summoned to determine whether there was sufficient probable cause of guilt for him to be brought to trial, as is required under our Constitution. Furthermore, this railroading is in violation of even the judge-devised Federal Rules of Criminal Procedure which require a preliminary hearing on probable cause and that the complaint or affidavit **\*\*\*\* 'must show probable cause.'** According to eyewitnesses, the marshalls used 'excessive force' in roughly separating Tupper from his wife and little children. They were dragged out of the court and behind the closed door of another room. Those outside reported hearing Freddie (Tupper's wife) crying, 'Don't hurt my little boys.'\*\*\*\* The judge cleared the court room and tried to clear the building, a large taxpaid structure housing many other public taxpaid offices in addition to the single courtroom. Eyewitnesses said the building and streets outside were thronged with an army of law enforcement types; presumed FBI who refused to identify themselves, police from six towns, sheriffs and their deputies, a SWAT team, all in addition to the beefed up contingent of U.S. Marshalls. \*\*\*\* Tupper was hustled out a back door and transported to the county jail in Chattanooga. A few days later Tupper was hustled out in cuffs and chains and, under angry threats, loaded into a prison bus, destination unknown. He was unloaded at the Federal Prison Camp, 601 McDonough Blvd., Atlanta, GA 30315. The phone is (404) 622-6241. Everybody is urged to spread that number and call to assure that Tupper is not mistreated. Undoubtedly the next issue of Tupper's Main Street Journal will carry an updated, more detailed and more accurate account of these shocking events." (Quoted from the February 1985 issue of The Upright Ostrich, P.O.Box 100787, Ft. Lauderdale, FL 33310. Monthly, usually 16 pages. Currently two subscriptions for the price of one: \$25 for 12 issues. Make checks payable to the editor, Peggy Poor.)

One more example from a list of injustices that are becoming far too many; this one happening in Detroit. We quote from the January 24, 1985 issue of The Constitutional, of Dearborn, Michigan: "Gestapo IRS revenueurs held helpless toddlers till their terrified mothers would sign 'Notice of Levy' for their release from a suburban Detroit area day care center. At about 4 p.m. on November 28, 1984, 7 or 8 Internal Revenue Service agents raided the day care center, flashing their badges and claiming to have a 'court order.' They demanded 'this property is seized,' and began ordering the employees and children to 'put down your scissors and vacate immediately to room C.' When questioned about the bizarre circumstances of the seizure and kidnapping, IRS public affairs officer Walter Dunnigan said: 'There is no way we would do that. That makes absolutely no sense. The children had no liability in the case. What you had that day was nothing but a routine seizure.'

Congressman John Dingell, D. of Trenton, stated: 'If the allegations are true, some very serious wrongdoing that may constitute false imprisonment or kidnapping has occurred.' 'What we were facing was a hostage-type situation, they were using the children as collateral,' said Sue Stola, one of the shocked parents who witnessed the police state tactics of the IRS. After the goon squad had 'secured' the building, agent Turner roamed about tagging equipment for seizure. 'It was very, very intimidating,' said Ms. Derby (co-owner of the Eagle World Day Care Center). Two agents were posted at the main entrance. The parents that came to get their kids had to knock to be admitted because the locks had been changed. The parents were directed by one agent to a card table where two other agents waited for them with levy forms. The agents told me to wait in my office and as each parent arrived I had to calculate their bill. Then the agents filled in the name and amount owed and levied the parents on the spot. The parents hands were shaking as they paid what they owed. It was a very scary situation, like the Gestapo was here. Children were crying, parents were trembling,' Derby concluded. Shocked parents, thirteen in all, mostly mothers on their way home to prepare dinner, complied and signed the IRS

levy. Their children were then released and they were allowed to go home. 'I told one woman whose hands were shaking that she shouldn't sign anything she didn't want to,' Derby said. 'She signed anyway.' For information, pictures and complete details, send two frns (Federal Reserve notes--Ed) to The Constitutionalist, P.O.Box 1786, Dearborn, Michigan 48121, and ask for issue number 11."

\* \* \* \* \*

One of the thousands of debt-ridden independent owners of family farms sues a bank which is a branch of the Federal Reserve system, is shot down and left bleeding, losing his life and liberty on his own property. A man who upholds and acts upon the command of Section 10 of Article I of the United States Constitution is imprisoned. Little children are kidnapped and held as hostages by IRS agents eking out the last penny of the assets of a child day care center; and this at a time when there is a worldwide shortage of millstones (Matthew 18:1-6, King James). Christian schools under attack; preachers jailed, churches padlocked, children wrested from parents and placed in foster homes because those parents sought to teach their own children in their own way. Many, many more of such incidents could be cited. But let us mention what, to us, is the most abominable act of all, just come to light publicly due to the Freedom of Information Act. We are told that the IRS condones and rewards the act of abortion in this manner: If it can be attested that the victim of the now legal murder was alive after delivery, even for a second, then that innocent victim can be included as a dependent upon making out one's income tax form for the year. We haven't all the details at this writing but we are told that the IRS headquarters admits this, but is studying the rule, possibly may retract.

George Hansen, former Congressman who suffered political death and was made a criminal because of his fight against the IRS said in his book To Harass Our People: "The story of the Internal Revenue Service is a history of a tax collection agency drunk with power, ruthlessly smashing dissent among its own personnel and brazenly roughing up taxpayers at will. The IRS defies and intimidates its Congressional creators to go virtually unchallenged in its blatant illegal exercise of awesome power against the American public. \*\*\* The violations of the rights of American people today by their own government are ironically parallel to the injustices suffered by the Colonists in the years preceding the Revolutionary War." We must agree with F. Sanders who wrote: "I am no friend of rebellion. Providence has ordained civil government to keep the peace, to punish lawbreakers and the rebellious. Yet what is our state when civil government becomes the outlaw, the chief breaker of the peace? What is our condition when civil government allies with the powerful to oppress the weak? It is no government; it is anarchy. The tool of force belongs not only to governments, but to tyrants as well. If government's response to the attempts of the weak to make their grievances known is savage force of arms, eventually that force will call forth from the hot-headed a like answer, and God have mercy then on every one of us \*\*\* I urge you to pray God to have mercy on America and to restore the rule of law."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Eight . . . . . March 1, 1985

## THE TAX AND SPEND SYNDROME

"That President Reagan is a cheerful fellow - chipper and spry, too," Clarence Carson commented. "I wish I'd had half his zip when I was 53. I'll bet he could make a good living selling. Anybody who can make a Budget with a deficit close to \$200 billion sound like a vast improvement could probably sell a hairpiece to a gorilla. He is the only person I know who can make the prospect of more Americans working and earning more money so they can pay more taxes sound like a windfall for the Republic. Even so, his husbandry of the great wealth that pours into Washington from taxpayers leaves something to be desired. The truth is that the mouse has struggled mightily and brought forth a Mountain of a Budget." So began an article by Mr. Carson which appeared in the February 27th Review of the News. He went on to observe that if Mr. Reagan really wanted to balance the Budget, he should consult the Constitution, not the Democrats.

But Reagan the Salesman wasn't so successful when he tried to get State Governors to stop expecting subsidies from the federal trough. According to the New York Times, "President Reagan told the nation's governors yesterday (2/25/85) that there was 'no justification, for Washington to continue aiding state and local governments when some have surpluses and the federal government has a deficit.' The 1986 budget plan as presently proposed would eliminate the revenue-sharing program, reduce or eliminate federally assisted housing, mass transit and economic development programs for states and local communities. All of which should have been accepted as a good thing by State Governors, because when the taxpayers in a State send their money to Washington and then expect to get it back in the form of subsidies and such, about half of the amount is lost in transit. But the Governors don't see it that way. Nor do they remember what the U.S. Supreme Court has said, that what government finances, government has a right to control. So, when 45 State Governors met the President at a conference in the White House, the members of the Governor's Conference protested quite vocally.

Just for the record, it ought to be understood that this idea of federal subsidies to the States started out as a way for the federal government to gain more control over the States. The War Between the States didn't entirely do away with States' Rights. The Ninth and Tenth Amendments to the Constitution were still generally observed and honored by most courts and other government bodies. So, in 1908 President Theodore Roosevelt brought about an "Organization of state governors for the purpose of considering the conservation of natural resources." According to the 1928 edition of the book "Documents and Readings in American Government," the governors have since then "maintained a continuous organization and hold annual meetings for the discussion of problems of common interest. At the second and third meetings, held in 1910, addresses were made by two of our leading statesmen, Woodrow Wilson and Charles E. Hughes." Then under the heading "Federal Subsidies," we read in this same book: "A form of the extension of national control over the states which has recently grown to be of considerable importance is that through conditional grants of money by the National Government to be spent in the for such purposes as education, good roads, and public health. In his budget message of December 8, 1925, President Coolidge called attention to this development and deprecated its further extension, both because of its drain on the National Treasury and also because it interfered with the performance by the States of properly state functions. Nevertheless, the tendency continues apace." This was published in 1928.

At about this same time (1928) the Roosevelt family had begun to finance and gain control over the then comparatively unimportant Council on Foreign Relations, for the purpose of gaining control over American foreign policy, trade and economics, and then, through other organizations such as the Bilderberger Group, the Trilateral Commission, etc., gain control over the policies, trade and economics of all other industrial nations. Along with this program there also was a need for similar exclusive national organizations that would gain control over American domestic policy at the State and local levels. So, on the grounds of the Rockefeller-financed University of Chicago there was established a network of such organizations which came to be called 1313 because of its address. Of course the Council of State Governors was one of the more important of this network. Later, the network became quasi-federal in power and authority through ACIR. This organization writes or rewrites State Constitutions, prepares laws for introduction in and enactment by State Legislatures, controls a City Managers' Union, etc., etc. But that's another and a very long story which has been told in previous DBRs back in the '60s and '70s in issues now out of print and considered by some to be collectors' items.

But getting back to our present theme, President Reagan had a good idea when he proposed that the States get off the Federal Gravy Train. But, as Governor Lamar Alexander of Tennessee, a Republican and vice chairman of the governor's association said, "The combined surpluses for all states this year would total about \$5 billion and that amount wouldn't make a dent in the deficit." So, subsidies to the states will probably be considered as one of what Tom Anderson calls Big Brother's uncuttable items in the federal Budget. He lists some of the other "uncuttables" in Big Brother's Budget, which:

- \* Accounts for 25% of all U.S. economic activity.
- \* Owns 744 million acres of land, or one third of the U.S. landmass.
- \* Employs 4.9 million people, or 4.3% of the U.S. labor force.
- \* Occupies 2.6 billion square feet of office space, or four times the total office space in the ten largest U.S. cities.
- \* Has an annual cash flow of \$2 trillion. That's \$8 billion collected and spent each workday, or about \$1 billion an hour.
- \* Administers more than 400,000 single and multi-family housing units.
- \* Made available credit of more than three quarters of a trillion dollars in 1982, equal to the total credit provided by the nation's 70 largest commercial lenders. \*
- \* Spent \$3.5 billion on housekeeping and general maintenance in 1983.
- \* Runs 963 subsidized programs at an annual cost of more than \$400 billion.
- \* Lays out nearly \$50 million a year to print new food stamps and destroy old ones.
- \* Provides medical care for 47 million people, or more than 20% of the population.
- \* Spends about \$1.8 billion on mailings a year.
- \* Owns almost 437,000 non-military vehicles.
- \* Has a computer work force totalling more than 250,000 people exceeding the population of St. Petersburg, Florida, to run some 17,000 computers.
- \* Provides 96 million meals a day.
- \* Gives hundred of thousands of ex-government employees more pension money than they earned as employees.

In general, the Congress is telling us that, aside from "Defense," the budget is uncuttable \*\*\* Most of us talk a lot without saying anything - but only politicians do it on purpose, said Tom Anderson in his Straight Talk (Weekly, \$47 a year, Box 60, Pigeon Fork, TN 37863).

The figures are so astronomical that it's almost impossible to comprehend them. We're on the verge of having trillion-dollar budgets, with government spending nearly \$300 billion more annually than in the Carter era. Human Events put it this way: "Government is spending three-quarters of a million a day more than when Carter was President, and spending is rising faster and higher under President Reagan. Deficits are not going down; they're expanding. The \$78 billion deficit the

President logged in 1981 is expected to soar to nearly three times that sum by the end of this fiscal year (September 30), the highest ever recorded in United States history. \*\*\* Unless the Congress is deadly serious about curbing federal spending, future budgets will be even further out of control." But, as Clarence Carson explains, it isn't just the Congress. "The truth is that a balanced Budget is not a very high priority item for Mr. Reagan. It ranks somewhere below holding monthly press conferences and only slightly higher than appointing Sam Donaldson to handle his office appointments. It would require a great deal more courage than Reagan has displayed to date, more fortitude in the face of the roar of disapproval, and the will to confront Congress with the necessary vetoes until enough Members of that body get the message. The Constitution certainly would be a proper guide in any such balancing of the federal Budget. President Reagan might well take his stand on that remarkable document, now honored so much in the breach. All he would need to do would be to read the Constitution with a view to what it prescribes as the proper business of the federal government and on what sort of activities it is authorized to spend money. If the President has trouble in construing what is written there, I would suggest that he dip into the works of Thomas Jefferson, James Madison, James Monroe, and (since Mr. Reagan appears to admire famous Democrats) he might also consult Andrew Jackson, Franklin Pierce, and Grover Cleveland, to name a few."

It all boils down to those "entitlements," some of which Tom Anderson named. These are the "fixed" expenses that are said to be uncuttable or untouchable. And almost all of them are violations of the Constitution, both in letter and in spirit. It is true that support should be given the sick and the maimed, but this is not the province of the federal government. Nor is there any Constitutional permit for giving billions in foreign aid. However, this latter didn't start with FDR's Lend-Lease Program. In a publication recently issued by Foreign Policy, an organ of the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, we are informed that on March 3, 1812, the "first foreign aid act passed by Congress authorizes \$50,000 for relief of Venezuelan earthquake victims." We repeat, that was in 1812. Actually, the Venezuelans were fighting for their freedom from Spain and our government was helping them out. Much as we later helped out Cuba and the Philippines against Spain around the turn of the century, the Allies against the Axis powers two decades later, Europe against Germany, Japan and Italy another two decades later, Soviet Russia against Nazi Germany, and on and on. But, we're rambling on and on away from our theme of the week.

Talk of Budget Balancing must inevitably bring on its corollary: Tax Reform. And while President Reagan may not consider a balanced budget a very high priority, he takes what appears to be a positive stand against any increase in taxation. He wants tax reform without tax increase. But that's where some carefully engineered duplicity is involved. Says U.S. News of February 25: "The specter of major tax changes for millions of Americans is beginning to stir in Washington. At the Capitol, Congress is getting ready to open hearings on tax reform \*\*\* In the White House, President Reagan will start deciding on the tax-reform plan he will unveil in a few weeks. Then, he will go to the people for support \*\*\* As the action accelerates, important voices in Congress are saying that - despite the President's vow not to raise taxes - they may well be boosted." That may be the understatement of the year. The megabanks are in trouble, are determined that the taxpayers are going to bail them out, deficits will soar higher and higher, and that annual interest we must pay the FED on the federal debt will go higher and higher as Congress continues to borrow more and more billions to keep a semblance of solvency; all of these make it inevitable that taxes will go up and up. But, the Trilateralists who control the Reagan Administration are determined to initiate a devious plan for tax increases that will keep the facts hidden from the public in such a way that they will, to quote

Carson again, "make the prospect of more Americans working and earning more money so they can pay more taxes sound like a windfall for the Republic." It was Donald Regan, while still Treasury Secretary, who introduced the "simplified" tax plan which is so complex that it took "more than a month for private economists and tax experts to uncover the scheme's full destructive ramifications for the U.S. taxpayers and economy," this according to C.B. Baker who publishes Youth Action News. He points out some of the ways in which this supposedly tax reduction plan actually is a monstrous program of tax increases. Examples: This tax plan ends all federal deductions for state and local taxes, which means that millions of Americans who pay "hideously high local and state property taxes on their homes, farms, and businesses, will no longer be able to deduct these taxes from their federal tax returns. Even apartment renters will be hit by this proposal, because the increased tax burdens will be passed on to tenants in the form of higher rents. Independent farmers, already in great difficulty, will be hit hard by the loss of interest payment deductions that will no longer be possible if the Administration's tax proposal is adopted. One of the best proofs that this tax reform proposal is a dangerous plan was pointed out by the Wall Street Journal of December 28, 1984, which reported that "Liberals, such as Ralph Nader, former Senator George McGovern, and Harlem Congressman Charles Rangel were \*\*\* quick to embrace the Treasury plan." Business Week of December 17 added: "The warmest early reaction to the tax plan came from liberal tax economists and their congressional allies. Joseph A. Pechman of the Brookings Institute, and Walter Heller of the University of Minnesota jumped in to praise it." While the usual tax loopholes which are used by ordinary businessmen and independent manufacturers will be wiped out, the multi-million dollar tax-exempt foundations will be untouched by the proposed new tax plan. Rockefeller, Ford, Carnegie and similar foundations would be protected. Even the Washington Post is said to have reported that "A growing number of the sons and daughters of corporate America \*\*\* have dug into their family fortunes to fund so-called alternate foundations that promote social change, not charity. The offerings of Levi-Strauss, Knight-Ridder, ALCOA, Du Pont, and Sears Roebuck fortunes were schooled in the antiwar and civil rights protests of the 1960s and are channeling their money into socially and politically conscious organizations concerned with antinuclear action, women's equality, lesbian rights, prison reform and racial discrimination." Such foundation work is untouched by the proposed new tax reform program. Because the Reagan Administration promotes and the Liberals and Socialists approve, the plan has a good chance of becoming law.

"...When a long Train of Abuses and Usurpations, pursuing Invariably the same Object, evinces a Design to reduce them under absolute Despotism, it is their Right, it is their Duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future Security." While the people wait for answers, the politicians argue about the best method of looting the people without bringing on a political revolution, or worse. Should the confiscation be accomplished by hiking taxes, or by massive deficits, or by a combination of both? The people's best answer, if they can wait and endure that long, is to know what to do in the Fall of 1986 when all of the Representatives and one third of the Senators must seek re-election. But if the people cannot be alerted, that long expected national bankruptcy seems inevitable.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Nine . . . . . March 8, 1985

## WRANGLE OVER WRANGEL AND THE WEATHER WAR

There had been so many unusual phenomena that were never explained. On the night of May 15, 1972 over Western Alaska there was a sudden flash of daylight intensity which lasted several seconds. It was followed by a second similar flash. Observers said they changed color from blue to green to white, then faded to orange or faint red. There were reports of at least four similar incidents in 1975. In December 1977 and January 1978 there was a series of aerial blasts or booms along the East Coast. On December 2 at 10 a.m. a boom was heard off South Carolina. At 3:45 p.m. same day, a similar boom was heard off the coast of New Jersey and Connecticut. On December 15 five blasts off the South Carolina coast. Such unexplained explosions followed on December 21, 22, and January 13. Then on November 16, 1982 five mysterious morning booms within a 39-minute period were heard over Delaware. During this time in other parts of the world, mysterious lights were spotted, earthquakes occurred, weather patterns were unusual. On September 28, 1983 United Press International reported that mysterious smoke plumes had been seen in the Arctic Ocean in the vicinity of Bennett Island. The report stated that "Despite close study of space photographs of 'explosive events' on a remote Soviet island off Siberia, intelligence experts have been unable to conclude if the blasts were man-made, military sources said. Mysterious plumes of smoke, one rising almost 4 miles into the air and another that trailed for more than 150 miles, were spotted in February, March and April by U.S. weather satellites, operated by the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration, as they passed over Bennett Island....Several years ago, a U.S. satellite spotted 'an event' near the Antarctic, south of South Africa." Bennett Island is located in the East Siberian Sea, northwest of Wrangel Island, which is an American-owned island taken over by Soviet Russia, apparently with the permission of the U.S. State Department. There are known to be concentration camps on the island and mysterious installations have been noted from the air.

In our local daily, The Post, of March 3, 1985 there was a belated story by Andrew Alexander of the Cox News Service. Datelined Washington, the article began: "As they watched it rise toward the heavens through the moonlit night, it assumed a terrifying likeness to a mushroom cloud. It was last April 9 off the northeastern coast of Japan and no less than four airline pilots saw it erupt like a nuclear explosion, billowing to a height of 60,000 feet and expanding to a diameter of 200 miles - all within a span of just two minutes. Then it inexplicably disappeared, leaving scientists unable to fathom what it was, where it came from or where it went. But almost as baffling now, a year later, U.S. government agencies have shown only scant interest in finding out. Spokesmen for the Defense Department, the Federal Aviation Administration and the Department of Energy all say they have conducted only cursory investigations. The National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration has a satellite photograph of what it believes was the mystery cloud, but officials report that no one has subjected it to computer enhancement, which might reveal more about the cloud's origin. Nor has the Central Intelligence Agency shown any interest...It was of more than passing interest to Capt. Charles McDade that night last April when he spotted it out the cockpit of his Japan Air Lines Boeing 747 cargo jet enroute from Tokyo to Anchorage....Mike Howe, captain of a Flying Tiger Lines cargo flight about 20 minutes behind, also saw the cloud and monitored McDade's

Mayday alert. But according to an FAA investigator's report, Howe's radar gave 'no indication of the cloud.' Immediate speculation was that a Soviet nuclear submarine, possibly on maneuvers from its base near Valdivostok, had accidentally exploded. But that theory was scotched when no radioactivity was found and because Japanese monitors picked up no unusual shock waves, according to a U.S. Defense Department intelligence official.

"Thomas Bearden, a retired Army Lieutenant Colonel and nuclear engineer, is convinced it was caused by an advanced Soviet weapon using electromagnetic beams. By crossing the beams (scalar waves) while generating 'negative energy' from a transmitting station thousands of miles away, he believes it is possible to 'withdraw' energy and direct it elsewhere. 'You wouldn't have a flash,' said the 54-year-old Bearden, who now works for a defence contracting firm in Huntsville, Ala. 'Instead, you would have a cooling effect in the area where the beams are crossed and it would produce something like an instantaneous condensation above the ocean that would suck up a lot of moisture and would look like a big mushroom cloud.'..." Bearden's explanation of how the Soviets are doing this is quite technical, but as we understand it, two or more very powerful transmitters transmitting "negative energy" electromagnetic (scalar) waves are necessary. When their beams cross, energy can be sucked up, directed elsewhere, thus creating most unusual weather conditions, earthquakes, tornadoes, closing down power plants, causing radio interference, etc. The extremely low (ELF) frequencies involved can also create "standing waves" which can, among other things, redirect and change the course of air streams, thus causing the kinds of weather we've been experiencing for the past seven years in the United States, as well as earthquakes, tornadoes, plumes, mushroom clouds, booms and bursts, and other things that have not been explained by government authorities.

You will recall that, for the past seven years, people have been saying each year, "This is the worst winter we ever had." Arid conditions in Africa have contributed toward one of the worst periods of starvation ever experienced in recent years in that continent. And in Europe and the United States, weather has been most unusual. On May 27, 1983 we wrote: "Spring weather in the middle of winter, winter weather in the middle of spring, torrential rains, floodings, tornadoes, earthquakes; you name it, we've had it." Then to bring us up to date, on Tuesday, March 5, 1985, The Associated Press reported: "A real nasty storm virtually shut down the Upper Midwest yesterday, as up to 28 inches of wind-driven snow closed airports and highways." 13 people were reported killed, thousands stranded, schools, businesses and government offices closed from the Dakotas to Michigan. In other parts of the country there were floods, spots where rain had not fallen for months. And, there was a disastrous earthquake in Chile.

Is there a connection between bad weather, mushroom clouds, smoke plumes, booms and bursts of energy, and the wrangle over Wrangel Island? Well, Thomas A. Bearden, previously mentioned, is an expert on the subject. He has studied and helped apply some of Nikola Tesla's theories, knows much about what the Soviets are doing in this connection, has written several books on the subject, one of the latest of his booklets being titled "Star Wars Now! The Bohm-Aharonov Effect, Scalar Interferometry, and Soviet Weaponization." (For further information write Tesla Book Co., 1580 Magnolia Ave., Millbrae, CA 94030). During a lengthy radio interview conducted by talk-show host William Jenkins, Col. Bearden discussed the Soviet development of Tesla weapons, including their use for weather control. Slightly edited for purposes of brevity and continuity, we quote a part of that interview. Col. Bearden is speaking: "I want to point out what the latest thing was that the Soviets have done for us. Here's what appears to have happened. Just before the death of Brezhnev there started a whole series of micro-air quakes, and micro-

(Please turn to page 4)

## THE WRANGEL WRANGLE

Public Statement in 1978 by Young Americans for Freedom, titled:  
"Wrangel Island: The Chronology of a Polar Panama".

At the Young Americans for Freedom National Convention in New York a resolution was posed by 500 delegates requesting President Carter to deal with a training base for foreign espionage agents operated by the Organization for Counter-Infiltration by the Soviet Union, on Wrangel Island, Alaska.

\* \* \* \* \*

The following was transcribed from the tape of a radio broadcast made in 1978 by the eminent Dr. Stewart McBirnie who presides over a large church in Glendale, CA, is a noted author, commentator, researcher, and an occasional consultant to the United States Congress.

By 1920, Stefannson became worried that the new Soviet State, on orders from Moscow, might try to take Wrangel Island.

On April 21, 1924, Stefannson sold Wrangel Island to the Lomen Bros. Co., of Nome, Alaska.

On May 13, 1924, Secretary of State Charles Evans Hughes declared that the Lomen Bros. were the owners of the island.

On August 20, 1924, the Soviet Gunboat, October, armed with cannon and soldiers, landed, evicted the Americans and kidnapped various people.

On February 18, 1930, U.S. Attorney General William Mitchell acknowledged that the Lomen Bros. Co. was the owner of Wrangel Island, and that the Soviet occupation was in violation of international law.

In 1939, the Department of the Navy was planning to build a naval air station on Wrangel Island in order to protect the Philippines from an attack by Japan; but Secretary of State Cordell Hull did not want to bring up the dispute with the USSR at that time, so the idea was tabled.

On February 2, 1973, the Subcommittee to Investigate the Administration of Internal Security Laws, of the Committee of the Judiciary, U.S. Senate, discovered that the Soviets were already operating a special KGB camp for training of foreign espionage agents, as well as having established three concentration camp zones for torturing Soviet political prisoners on Wrangel Island.

On August 27, 1974, at a meeting in Moscow, the US and the USSR wrote up a protocol which, if approved by the Department of State, would grant the Soviet Union the formal use of Wrangel Island, Alaska without going to the United States Congress for its approval.

On September 19, 1974, at 10:30 p.m. in the Westward Hotel, Anchorage, Alaska, the approved protocol was signed by V. Denisov for the USSR and Ronald O. Skoog and Harold T. Jorgenson for the United States.

On November 24, 1974, at Vladivostok, USSR, President Gerald Ford, at the direction of Secretary of State Henry Kissinger, approved the above protocol.

On December 12, 1974, at a meeting in Moscow, Russell Train signed for the United States Government a memorandum in the field of environmental protection which included the protocol signed at Anchorage on September 19, 1974; and the memorandum was also signed by Y. Israel for the government of the USSR.

On April 14, 1975, in a transfer ceremony at the Bethel, Alaska Airport the formal use of Wrangel Island was given to the Soviet Union by the United States Government. (Please note that the use, not the possession of Wrangel Island was given the USSR, and this without the consent and approval of the U.S. Senate. And this protocol involved the one island, not the other islands and the oil-rich seabed surrounding same, which now is said to belong to the USSR. And at the present time the State Department is discussing the formal give-away of this Alaskan property. We trust this will conclude this wrangle over Wrangle.



earthquakes and micro-quakes of all kinds. All across the country they started in various places. They were up around Washington and Boston. They've been for some time off the coast of Florida. They were in Alabama, Mississippi, up in Michigan, over in California, upstate Washington, and so forth, at odd places here and there, throughout the nation. What apparently they (the Soviets) were doing with two or more very powerful transmitters, was putting an interference pattern over the United States or all across North America. Now, the underground net just about went bananas because, all of a sudden, they started picking up transmissions at various cities all over the country. And these transmissions were up around 40 megahertz and they were using some of the ELF that's known to be psycho-active against human beings. It's like a big square checkerboard had been placed across the United States. And, in the center of each of those squares it's just exactly like you had a transmitter sitting there, because energy is produced and maintained at the frequency and with the modulations on it they wish. And it's coming from the transmitters in Russia. Now what this means is that there are a set of virtual and invisible transmitters all across the US. It's just as if the Russians had been permitted to come in here and build physical equipment. But there isn't anything physical sitting on the ground to transmit the energy. But you can get the effects, nonetheless. Now I think they finished this thing just at the beginning of spring (in 1983). That's when all the quakes began to subside and it looked like they had it adjusted and, as you know, coincidence or what, we got the worst weather we ever heard of shortly thereafter with huge dips that the jetstreams actually made. They bent down from California, they swung down through Texas, swung across Louisiana, over through Alabama, then bent back up northward to roar up the mountain chain of the east coast. And so, we had the most abnormal weather we've had in something between forty and a hundred years. And the most destructive weather. And there is a good possibility that that, or a good portion of that, was due to the Russians tampering with the weather with a net they'd finished adjusting all across the U.S. (In Washington) they think that's a bit far out and a little too hard to believe. But they're coming around. They're going to find out what's being done in the laboratories ... those mechanisms that have been produced in the laboratory. They're for real. They work....A more definitive paper on this overt weather engineering over North America is in preparation." (Unquote).

Col. Bearden is one of a group of scientists and engineers who are convinced that the USSR is far ahead of the US in the development of "Tesla War Weapons", including the Weather War Weapon which he has described. If this be true, it also is true that the primary purpose is not to destroy but to control, and the Soviets could not have done it on their own. They received abundant help from the US. On June 19, 1977 the world's largest electromagnet, essential for the transmission of "scalar waves", was flown from Chicago to Moscow in a U.S. Air Force C-5 Galaxy. A \$13 million computer known as Cyber 76, designed for "weather research", was slipped into Russia despite Congressional protests. It is interesting that this "weather war aid" to the USSR began immediately after Secretary of State Cyrus Vance, on May 18, 1977, signed a formal agreement with the USSR not to use weather modification as a weapon in time of war. We apparently lived up to the agreement, the USSR had no intention of doing so, and our own "secret government" aided and abetted in its violation. As someone said, our real enemies are not in Moscow and our real friends are not in Washington.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Ten . . . . . March 15, 1985

## THE DESIRE TO BE DECEIVED

Said Dara Kerr, 10, a fifth-grader in Boulder, Colorado: "I thought there must be something wrong with being president of Russia. They keep on dying when they become president, maybe because so many people hate them." Noting that a new generation was coming into power in the USSR a former undersecretary of state said: "We've got to be very careful to underscore that they're all cut from the same cloth. We tend to give too much emphasis to a new face or a new style." Both the observation and the warning should be heeded. But if the media are correct, and they are now and then if it's planned that way, the people of the United States are far more excited and pleased about the appointment of Mikhail Gorbachev as the new secretary general of the Communist Party of the USSR than were the people of that collectivist empire. In the USSR there was little excitement at the Nomenklatura level (the Soviet aristocracy). Naming new communist party secretary generals had become something of a habit. Brezhnev to Andropov to Chernenko to Gorbachev in less than three years makes it something of a commonplace. So the Soviet elite was well prepared to make the transfer fast and comparatively unpretentious. Chernenko's death was announced within two hours of its happening. Less than six hours later a new secretary general of the communist party had been elected. And this would take some doing. 320 members of the Central Committee were scattered throughout the Soviet Republics. They had to be called together to vote for their new leader. Likewise unprecedented was the funeral that was held just two days after the death. There are said to be 18 million communist party members in the USSR. That they had another new leader may have seemed important to them. But for the rest of the millions of the proletariat, they probably couldn't have cared less. The secretary general of the communist party was dead; long live the secretary general of the communist party. So what? They'd still have the same old struggle to feed, clothe and find living space for their families while keeping themselves out of trouble with the domestic arm of the KGB. Whether it was Gorbachev, or any other of the eleven-man Politburo that really runs the USSR, would make little difference to the proletariat that suffers the never-ending dictatorship. The only exciting thing about the change-over was the fact that a funeral procession was held and some of the workers in Moscow were given a brief vacation from work so they could watch the parade. Also unusual was the fact that the Soviet delegation in Geneva was told not to come to the funeral, but stay there and meet with the U.S. delegates and talk about treaties.

Here in the United States, on the other hand, there was page after page of print that came close to being adulation; and hours of TV discussion about how that "new generation leadership" is going to be a good thing. Gorbachev was praised by the British as well as the American and Canadian and, we presume, the rest of the Trilateral Nation opinion-makers. He not only had charisma, he had Western-style charisma. And his wife was oh, so charming. One commentator went so far as to suggest that Mikhail and Raisa Gorbachev were like a Russian reincarnation of the American John and Jacqueline Kennedy. Typical was the first paragraph of the article in USA TODAY of March 12: "Mikhail S. Gorbachev dresses like a banker, appears comfortable in a Rolls-Royce and jokes about Marxism. His wife, Raisa, is at ease with Westerners, studies philosophy and wears her hair fashionably short. The pair so charmed Britain last December that the press dubbed them 'the new Gucci comrades.' "

Indicative of the welcome to the "new generation leadership" was the change in attitude of President Reagan and Vice President Bush. The President made it very plain that he had no desire to meet with Brezhnev, Andropov or Chernenko. But he told the press that he'd welcome a meeting with the new secretary general of the communist party while wearing the hat of the president of the USSR. And George Bush, while attending the funeral of Chernenko, invited the new secretary general to come to Washington. The change in attitude seems to stem from the knowledge that the new red leader favors detente and wants to talk about arms control. Interestingly, the American delegation in Geneva which Secretary of State Shultz was thinking about heading personally, is being headed by one Max Kampelman. The following statement of his qualifications for the post appeared in Walter Scott's "Personality Parade," in the Parade weekly of March 10. The question was asked: "Is it true that Max Kampelman, chief honcho of President Reagan's new arms-control team, is a Democrat, a former legal counsel to the late Sen. Hubert Humphrey and a former conscientious objector who was excused from military service in World War II?" The answer: "Kampelman, 64, is all the things you say. In World War II, his draft board declared him a conscientious objector and assigned him to alternative civilian duty. In 1955, however, Kampelman experienced a change of heart about taking up arms and joined the Marine Corps Reserve for seven years." One might wonder how much "change of heart" may be experienced by Kampelman as he deals with the Soviet delegates who, as communists, have experienced no such change of heart and are going to remember that treaties, like pie crusts, are made to be broken. As early as February 1962 - 23 years ago - the following appeared in the Chattanooga News-Free Press:

"Now that US indecision and lack of firmness have allowed the Communists to break previous agreements by illegally walling off East Berlin, Washington is talking about a new 'compromise' with the Reds under which the Berlin situation would be kept as it is now and, supposedly, armed conflict would be avoided. In the light of such talk, it is highly significant to recall a report of the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee, released by its chairman, Senator James O. Eastland, about two years ago: 'The staff studied nearly a thousand treaties and agreements... which the Soviets have entered into... the staff found that in the 38 short years since the Soviet Union came into existence, its government had broken its word to virtually every country to which it ever gave a signed promise.'"

We are reminded of the warning given by Hilaire du Berrier when talk of the resumption of arms-control meetings was contemplated. He wrote: "Any politician who promises such talks, for the sake of votes, and any editor who calls for them, is only raising hopes in American minds and leading America into quicksands. The implication is that arms limitations and other negotiations will be conducted between the American government and the Soviet. How can this lead to any solution for peace when the Soviet Communist Party is the Soviet Government? The same men form both; all they do is change caps. The Supreme Soviet is Russia's Parliament. The real source of power is the Central Committee of the Communist Party. In 1975, Leonid Brezhnev, speaking as head of the Soviet Government, launched a lulling drive for detente with the West. Then, speaking as secretary general of the Soviet Communist Party, he told his countrymen: 'International detente does not in any way signify the abandonment of our struggle of ideas.' Read: We may promise the West peace and friendship, but this is only so we may undermine them from within.

"Mr. Robert Conquest wrote in his column in the Daily Telegraph of December 1st, 1984: 'Western leaders must not create the appearance of success in disarmament negotiations without real achievements; doing so, they would deceive their countries and, worst of all, provoke a unilateral disarmament. The danger is real because of both the secrecy in the socialist countries and domestic manoeuvring of certain Western politicians, who are prepared to jeopardize the delicate global

balance for transitory political situations at home.' Politicians must not be forced to outdo each other with promises of 'talks with Russia'. The only possible talk with Russia should start: 'Have whatever form of government you want, but cease your sapping operations in countries that are free. Get out of Afghanistan and stop planning expansion. Forget the Leninist theme that the revolution of 1917 was only the first step towards a communist world. Drop the Kremlin statement of policy which holds that the existence of sovereign capitalist states is only a transitory historical phase on the way to a socialist world and that the duty of Soviet Russia is to make that transition period as short as possible.'

"Dimitry Manuilsky's statement of policy has been repeated ad nauseum: 'The bourgeoisie will have to be put to sleep. So we will begin by launching the most spectacular peace movement on record.... The Capitalist countries, stupid and decadent, will rejoice to co-operate in their own destruction. They will leap at another chance to be friends. As soon as their guard is down, we will smash them with a clenched fist.'... When President Nixon went to Moscow in the spring of 1972, chief of government Brezhnev declared: 'The foreign policy course of our State is called a peace offensive. We must continue this most noble offensive in the name of the present and future of mankind.' A few days later he told his own people through the official party organ, Kommunist: 'Peaceful coexistence is a special form of class struggle. One must be prepared for the struggle to intensify into an even more acute confrontation of the two social systems'." (Unquote).

The fact that should be remembered is that the policies of the Communist International have never changed. As our unnamed ex-official said, "They're all cut from the same cloth. We tend to give too much emphasis to a new face or a new style." The policies enunciated by Lenin, Manuilsky, Brezhnev, and all the rest of the Communist hierarchy are the same policies that will be pursued by this man with a law degree and a Western-style charisma. What he will tell the world is one thing. What he will tell his Communist Komrades is something else and very different. He will speak one way as head of government, and another way as head of the Communist Party. It must also be remembered that the secretary general of the Communist Party is no longer a dictator. This was evident when Nikita Khrushchev, thought to be the absolute head of the government of the USSR, was fired from his post and sent into retirement. The real rulers of the USSR are the members of the Politburo, normally an eleven-member "board of directors" (now only ten because of the death of Chernenko). They are selected (or elected) by the Central Committee of the Communist Party, a 320-member body that has total power and rubber-stamps whatever decisions are made by the Politburo. Note that these members of the Politburo and the Central Committee form the hierarchy, the elite of the Communist Party. Whatever Gorbachev, as secretary general of the Party, may do or say must have the approval of the other members of the Politburo and the rubber-stamp of the Central Committee. If he goes against Communist Party policies, or steps out of line as did Khrushchev, he will be fired. Therefore, to think that things will be different under Gorbachev is a form of self-deception.

It is noteworthy that Gorbachev was named general secretary of the Communist Party. He was not named President of the USSR (though he'll probably be so named in the near future). This points up the fact that the government of the USSR is a two-tiered affair. All major decisions are made by the heads of the Party, but the USSR is in theory governed by the Supreme Soviet which serves as a Parliament, having 1500 members, meets twice a year to rubber-stamp all decisions of the Politburo. A part of the Supreme Soviet is the Council of Ministers which would be comparable to our Executive Cabinet. A member of the Politburo always presides over this "cabinet." There also is a Defense Council which is somewhat similar to our chiefs of staff and national security council, also with a member of the Politburo chairing the meetings. Then there is the Presidium, the head of the bureaucracy

which runs the domestic end of government; its head is called the President of the USSR, and he is always a member of the Politburo and, since Brezhnev, also secretary general of the Communist Party. To say this more simply: The Soviet Government is a vast bureaucracy somewhat similar to our own, except that a high-ranking Communist is always at the head of every department within the bureaucracy. To say it another way: the Soviet governments run the 15 "republics" that make up the Soviet Socialist Union; but the Communist Party runs the Soviets. If you are familiar with the stated purpose of the One Worlders, to eventually merge the United States and the USSR, the following comparison may seem important:

There is a Soviet Socialist government that governs the USSR, but the Communist Party governs the governors. Here in the United States there is also an elected government that governs, but to a great extent there is an oligarchic-type Elite which governs the governors! This has been called an "Invisible Government," but is no longer so invisible. Also of importance in this "merging" process is the little select band of monopoly capitalists of the West whose members have direct and free access to the Kremlin and the members of the Politburo; such men as Armand Hammer, David Rockefeller, Averell Harriman, to name three of the principals. Just what plans and policies may be made by these members of America's "Invisible Government" and the Soviet Union's Communist Government are seldom known by the massive proletariat of the USSR or the dwindling bourgeoisie of the USA; until it is too late for anyone to do anything about it.

Since this discussion of Gorbachev's position in world affairs has opened the door, let's go a step further and note how Marx's adaptation of a theory of Hegel's has influenced modern history. On page 378 of the late Carroll Quigley's revealing Tragedy and Hope, which he subtitled "A History of the World in Our Time," there is the following explanation: "Marx derived from Hegel what has come to be known as the 'historical dialectic'. This theory maintained that all historical events were the result of a struggle between opposing forces which ultimately merged to create a situation which was different from either. Any existing organization of society or of ideas (thesis) calls forth, in time, an opposition (antithesis). These two struggle with each other and give rise to the events of history, until finally the two fuse into a new organization (synthesis)." To the proponents of the New World Order, this usually is described as Capitalism (thesis) versus Communism (antithesis), which oppose each other, but finally are to merge into the New World Order (synthesis).

Another comparison that could contribute toward the merging: In the West there is the managing elite: megabankers, some multinationalists, leaders of such exclusive groups as the TLC, CFR, Club of Rome, Bilderbergers, Round Table, Royal Institute, Atlantic Institute, OECD, etc. These contribute toward an International Establishment that controls governments. In the USSR there is something similar: the Nomen-klatura. The Soviet Union resembles a giant corporation managed by members of this elite group. They enjoy special privileges according to their rank. These include high salaries, good apartments, holiday homes (dachas), chauffeured cars, access to hospitals and resorts denied the general public, special schools for their children, access to exclusive, well stocked stores with abundant consumer goods and food at low prices. They are the ranking Communists and form a Soviet aristocracy similar to the aptly-named Eastern Establishment. There is a connection between the two, and the merging continues. Where were our watchmen at the gates?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Eleven . . . . . March 22, 1985

## BUT NOT BY BREAD ALONE

There was a time when Russia was known as the "breadbasket of Europe." But due to the debits of socialism and the credits of private enterprise the scene has shifted and now the United States is called the "breadbasket of the world." Despite the reports that one-third of the nation's farms have serious financial difficulties, and 145,000 are in critical condition, American farmers still produce enough food to feed us, to sell abroad, and to give away. The Agriculture Department estimates that in 1984 the U.S. exported 49 metric tons of corn, 42.2 million metric tons of wheat, and 19.5 million metric tons of soybeans. These figures would seem to indicate that our vital farming industry is healthy. But, it isn't. In the past four years 20,000 farms have been auctioned off. There were 844 foreclosures in 1982, 1,357 in 1983, 1,422 in 1984, how many in 1985 is anybody's guess, but the Agriculture Department estimates that twelve percent of our remaining farmers will go out of business by the end of this year. And as foreclosures multiply, big banks reap rewards and small farm banks go broke. The Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (FDIC) listed 231 troubled or out-of-business banks in 1984, which was double the 1983 number, probably half of what the 1985 number will be. Then there's the Farm Home and Credit Administrations which estimate they have \$25.2 billion in delinquent loans to farmers. The total U.S. farm debt is said to be over \$215 billion. That's more than Brazil's and Mexico's debts combined. As we began writing this Report, the following events had occurred, and this is only a sampling taken from one newsweekly and two newspapers, one local and one national:

On March 4th, hundreds of farmers singing "God Bless America" gathered near the White House, urged Congress to pass and the President to sign a debt-relief measure into law. Said a spokesman: "We're in the middle of a farm collapse. We're seeing family farmers, main street businessmen, agriculture banks, and the entire economic system fall to its knees." Congress duly passed a debt-relief measure and sent it to the White House on March 5th. As he had promised, President Reagan vetoed it on March 6th. Receiving no emergency relief from the federal government, the pressure began to be applied to State governments. Problem is, as one Governor remarked: "Some of the States with the most severe farm problems are also the ones with the lowest revenues." As foreclosures continue, some banks have had the aid of swat teams and there have been murders of men who sought to protect their property. One authority notes that the suicide rate among farmers is 30 percent higher than it is for people in other occupations. Sometimes some of the happenings are published in national dailies. Like the following which appeared in the March 19th issue of USA TODAY: "Glenwood, Minn. - In a winter that has seen few bright points for farmers, it was a symbolic victory. Overwhelmed by 500 demonstrators shouting 'No Sale! No Sale!' Pope County Sheriff Gerald Moe was blocked from the county courthouse steps and postponed Monday's foreclosure sale on Jim Langman's 280-acre farm. The scene was a replay of a March 8 demonstration that blocked the sale of Langman's farm. Langman, former president of the Minnesota chapter of the American Agriculture Movement, has become a rallying point for hundreds of farmers who face foreclosure and are turning militant. 'We will not be silent witnesses to the destruction of our farms and communities,' said Paul Wellstone of Groundswell, which organized the rally. 'We are determined. We are right. We will win this struggle.'" By contrast, earlier in the day Reggie and Kitty Pityer's farm in Viroqua, Wis., was sold without a hitch. The Pityers - who owed \$460,000 to the bank - asked 50 fellow farmers not to interfere."



Then, there's the other side of the story. Walter Williams, an economics professor at George Mason University, was asked for his definition of social justice. His response: "Social justice is where I keep what I produce and you keep what you produce. You can't have what's mine unless I give it to you. Social justice means there's neither illegal nor legal theft...That's precisely the problem in America today. Too many think they have rights to the fruits of their fellow American's labor. Take the troubled farmers. They think they have a right to use government to confiscate your earnings to grant them loan guarantees, crop supports, and other bailouts. They say government ought to help. But big government can't give them anything it doesn't first take from you...Granted, government caused much of the farm problem, but the farmers asked - In fact, begged - for it." Granted that there is a very serious farm problem, but it also must be granted that agribusiness is better than it ever was, and it is the middle class, independent farmer who is being deprived of his land, sometimes of his life by a SWAT team. Behind it all is the same old Hegelian Formula being used for the advantage of the "chosen few". To even begin to understand how we have ended up with a harvest of problems, we must go back in time to before the Great Depression. As Patrick Henry said 210 years ago in similar troublous times: "I have but one lamp by which my feet are guided, and that is the lamp of experience." Shall we light that lamp?

Back before President Wilson helped to maneuver the U.S. into World War I, we were a little tyke living on a farm in Kansas. We have been told that at that time about the only federal employees ever seen in our county were the clerk at the Post Office and the mail carriers. One year just before harvest time there was a great hail storm which totally destroyed the wheat crop. There was no Farm Credit Administration, no farm subsidies, no federal handouts. The only recourse was to the local banker where, at that time, "your word was your bond." Mortgages were seldom foreclosed, payments were just extended until after the next harvest. And

---

### "What a Difference a Day Makes"

A recent news item reminded Senator Steve Symms (R-Idaho) of the words from an old musical standard: "What a difference a day makes, 24 hours." The dispatch detailed the trial of a Chicago man accused of murdering his infant son in June 1983. As described by Senator Symms, "The man allegedly slammed the infant's head on the floor minutes after birth because of the baby's birth defects. During the trial the Cook County medical examiner testified that surgery might have corrected the defects." The point is that "Under our existing legal code the parents could have killed the child prior to its birth and no one would have cared - hence, 'what a difference a day makes.' We would have called it an abortion - one of 4,000 that are performed each day in the United States. But because the alleged killing came minutes after the birth, the law calls it murder - a crime punishable under our legal system." Prior to its birth "the infant was a fetus, according to the pro-abortion people, and it is easier to kill a fetus than kill a baby - it sounds more clinical and dispassionate. After the birth, even an abortionist has to call it a "baby." ...In the past dozen years...16 million babies - or 'fetuses' to the cold world of the surgical instruments - have perished because our judicial system, in its great wisdom, has decided that an unborn baby is a non-human mass of biological matter. Steve Symms wonders, as all Americans should: "How can we as a nation plead with the Almighty for peace and expect Divine help when we cannot clean up the carnage in our own back yard?" A postscript for perspective: Combat-related deaths from the Revolutionary War, the Civil War, World War I, World War II, the Korean War, and the Vietnam War totaled 1.16 million Americans - fewer than the present rate of convenience killings by abortion in this country each year."

(R.W.Lee In "The Review of the News," March 20, 1985).

---



the farmers, and the local bankers and businessmen prospered without federal handouts of any kind. But things began to change when that same old Conspiratorial Group, which some say never existed or exists, brought about the Great Depression for their own benefit. This brought in the New Deal and a government which tried to control farm production, stabilize food prices, and collectivize the farmers. John T. Flynn explained in his The Decline of the American Republic (1955), that "with the election and inauguration of President Roosevelt, the whole banking and economic system was swept into collapse."

"This was in 1933," wrote Mr. Flynn, "and it was as of this date and amid these scenes that President Roosevelt inaugurated an incredible series of adventures that defied almost every sentence in the Constitution. (He) brought into existence a collection of commissions and bureaus empowered to take over the direction, supervision and in some cases the management of vast areas of American industry and finance....The central organism in this fantastic circus was the National Recovery Act (NRA) and the Agricultural Adjustment Act (AAA)....It was, although few Americans realized it, modeled on Mussolini's corporative State...Organized for farms (was) the AAA, directed by Henry Wallace, under whose guidance food and crops were destroyed to create scarcities and thus raise prices. The 'slaughter of the little pigs' became the classic example of this insane scheme. The AAA was empowered to make the rules for farming, farm labor, crop controls, prices - all supervised by a vast bureaucracy which was authorized to compel compliance by rugged powers buttressed by the ability to reward complying farmers with generous government checks. The farm and the farmers became wards of the federal government on a scale which even the socialist agricultural arrangements later instituted in Britain never attempted." The AAA, when challenged was declared unconstitutional by the Supreme Court, primarily because of its redistribution characteristics, taking money from some to give it to others. But, to quote Thomas James Norton in Undermining the Constitution: "With the trickiness in the use of language which characterized the National Industrial Recovery Act, the Agricultural Adjustment Act and the Bituminous Coal Act (all three held unconstitutional), to make believe that they were not what they were, Congress passed the second AAA and called it an act for 'Soil Conservation,' ...The second AAA was as lawless as the first."

Much of the New Deal programming was modified or changed when FDR & Co. engineered the U.S. into World War II, but government involvement in farming did not cease and new farm programs have been added onto new farm programs until only those farm owners who admit to being "wards of the State" have been able to operate profitably. And to provide new farm loans new organizations were formed, such as the Farm Credit System, the Farmers Home Administration, the Commodity Credit Corporation, etc. In an article, Poisoning the Good Earth, by Henry C. Scuoteguazza, the author declares that "the prize for extravagance must be awarded to price support programs. In 1980, the Agriculture Department paid farmers \$3 billion above what they would have received on the open market for their products. The amount paid reached \$21 billion in 1983. The government pays farmers 17 cents per pound for sugar, even though the world market price ranged from 4 to 7 cents per pound. Milk products have approximately 18 government-subsidized cents attached onto every gallon. The Agriculture Department pays honey producers \$94 million in price supports, an amount which happens to equal the total value of the output. In keeping with this philosophy, the government also makes subsidies equaling 90 percent of the value of the rice crop, and 200 percent of the value of our wool. There are price supports for wheat, corn, soybeans and other feed grains, cotton, tobacco and other commodities. In fact, as James Bovard reported in USA Today, 'Total government agricultural spending was more than double farmers' net income in 1983'."

As a result of such give-aways, things were looking great for farmers from 1973 to

1981. There was easy credit, value of land appreciated because of rampant inflation, and many farmers went into debt buying expensive machinery, etc., to expand their operations. And they borrowed money to do it. Loans soared from \$73.3 billion in 1974 to \$182 billion in 1983. Thousands of farmers went deeply into debt to overplant and overproduce. But, as though it was planned that way (and our lamp of experience suggests that it probably was) this golden age of agriculture became an era of drought when unexpected things began to happen. There was a worldwide recession, a strong U.S. dollar, high interest rates, President Carter slapped an embargo on grain sales to the USSR when that evil empire invaded Afghanistan. In short, the bottom dropped out of the market for farmers, despite the government subsidies. And, like the drunkard asking for "more of the hair of the dog that bit him," farmers are asking, even demanding, more subsidies and more loans. As our farm expert, Henry Scuoteguazza, has reported; "Farming is the single most government-controlled, regulated, supported and manipulated sector of the U.S. economy. And that fact has allowed many of the marginally successful farmers to survive - at everyone else's expense. Many of the farmers who are now drowning in the quicksand of debt are in the hole because they became land speculators. Over the boom years they purchased land because they expected the price to rise. But since 1982, the price of fertile acreage in Iowa and Illinois, which peaked at \$3,500 per acre, has declined to \$2,000 or less. Given this, and the steep interest rates of the 1980s, the farmers who wanted to be real estate moguls, and the banks who extended easy credit, are now sweating it out." (Quoted from On Principle, 8-pages, 26 issues per year, \$45. 601 Ewing St., Suite B-7, Princeton, NJ 08542).

All things considered; prices are too low, there are massive surpluses of grain with no ready market, thousands of farmers are being forced into bankruptcy, as are hundreds of the local banks that extended too much credit to farmers instead of to governments of the less developed nations or those in the Communist bloc. And, as in the New Deal era, there is evidence that this situation has been planned deliberately in order that there can be created a monopoly control over the Nation's most vital and important industry. Under the rule of caveat emptor (let the buyer beware), it may be said that the farmers brought it on themselves by buying too much land, acquiring too expensive farm equipment, and producing too much grain. But they still are victims of a corporative state program that began fifty years ago, lay more or less dormant for a while only to be revived during Lyndon Johnson's Great Society program, and then came full bloom as a result of the soaring inflation and the rocketing interest rates of the 1970's. With deep sadness and misery for hundreds of thousands, we might say that the era of family farming is ending, is being replaced by an Agribusiness Monopoly. If there were a way of restoring freedom to the farmer, it would be by way of returning farming to the free market. But habits cannot be changed overnight. For fifty years, the country's farmers have been induced to act in ways that are self-destructive in the long-run. A phase-out of welfarism could occur, farm programs could finally be returned to pasture and private enterprise restored. But there is only one Book which tells us how, yet if it's ever read these days, it's probably read in the form of some spiritless translation. And only "If My people which are called by My Name, shall humble themselves, and pray. . . . "

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Twelve . . . . . March 29, 1985

## THE URGE TO MERGE

Sometimes there occurs some unexpected slip-up, some human error, some tragic mishap that helps to expose, slow down, or even thwart the plans of highly-placed schemers. A senseless slaying might have become such an incident. Major Arthur D. Nicholson, while on a reconnaissance mission in East Germany, was murdered. It immediately reminded people of the shooting down of the Korean airliner in which Congressman Larry McDonald and 268 others were murdered on September 1, 1983. The circumstances may have been different, but another American had been killed by the Soviets. The first reaction of the State Department was to call the death of Major Nicholson an act of murder. Soviet officials said he was shot and left to die because while on a "legal spying" mission, he was taking pictures of a military installation. Upon second thought, American officialdom called the murder an accidental death. The actual details may never be known publicly, but the psychological reaction was immediately apparent, and people were angry. The killing of Major Nicholson, regardless of how the media tried to modify the story, produced a smear of blood on the picture of peace and friendship that was being painted by the media since the appointment of Mikhail Gorbachev as the world's top Communist. To paint him as an angel of peace and good will to men while being the world's number one Communist leader, is a difficult task. And the murder of another American official made it even more difficult. You'll recall how the media drew a picture of him as the Russian version of John Kennedy. Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher aided by telling the world, "I like Mr. Gorbachev. We can do business together." London's Sunday Times abetted by describing his wife Raisa as "Soviet realism's answer to Princess Di. Her wit, trim figure, stylish blond hair, and tailored clothes" made her the perfect mate for the husband who was said to possess "real Western-style charisma." President Reagan contributed to the build-up. While Brezhnev and Andropov served as secretaries general of the Communist Party and therefore President of the USSR, our President referred to the USSR as an evil empire and expressed no desire whatsoever to meet either of them. But when Gorbachev was appointed to top membership in the Politburo, President Reagan immediately said he'd meet with Gorbachev if he were asked. Gorbachev ignored the statement and semi-invitation, so Mr. Reagan then mentioned that the UN General Assembly would be meeting in New York in the fall, and Gorbachev would probably be there to speak. Since Comrade Gorbachev would be in New York City, it would be convenient for him to come on down to Washington and have a friendly chat in the Oval Office, or perhaps at Camp David. Or even at the Soviet Embassy if that were preferable. Meanwhile, editors and commentators were forecasting all the good things that might develop as a result of such a charismatic, intelligent, lawyer having become the world's top Communist.

When highly-placed people make plans, all things seem to work together to bring them to fruition. Great emphasis was placed in the alleged importance of the arms limitation confab that was going on in Geneva. President Reagan outdid the former LBJ in strongarming, threatening, demanding that Senators and Representatives vote approval for the release of \$1.5 billion to build those 21 MX missiles - or else. Not so much that the missiles were needed as military weapons, but they were sorely needed as political weapons to fire at the Russian delegation in Geneva. Also, after Gorbachev received his appointment, there was an increased scurry of exchanges between bankers, traders and industrialists who want to make deals with the Soviets. Most significant: Commerce Secretary Malcolm Baldrige announced

that he will head a delegation going to Moscow to discuss trade, "the first high-level meeting on trade between the two superpowers since 1978," the Commerce Department said. According to AP "Mr. Baldridge will join Soviet Foreign Trade Minister Nikolai Patolichev in a meeting May 20-21 of the U.S.-U.S.S.R. Joint Commercial Commission. The commission last met in December 1978, before the Soviet invasion of Afghanistan. . . . Following a meeting with Mr. Gorbachev in Moscow, Secretary of State George P. Shultz said last week that the administration "wants to proceed with a sense of realism" in dealing with the Soviets. He added that "we're ready to undertake a genuinely constructive dialogue and try to work out concrete solutions to problems." (Unquote). But while the U.S. Administration was promoting "a sense of realism", the Soviet government was calling for a "New Detente" which would work for its benefit as did the "Old Detente", and Gorbachev was beginning to show his fangs. The March 30 issue of Human Events included the following: "New Soviet leader Mikhail Gorbachev, whom the New York Times and other media think may be a man of peace, has, in the words of the Washington Post's Moscow correspondent, Dusko Doder, 'Issued Moscow's sternest warning to date to Pakistan for its support of Afghan rebels, and well-informed circles here reported today (March 15) that the Kremlin was considering unspecified actions against Pakistan if President Reagan

---

WE RECEIVED A COPY - WE PASS IT ON  
(But Without the Names)

Dear \_\_\_\_\_:

I appreciate your having received the copies of Child Abuse in the Classroom when I stopped at your home the other afternoon. I would have liked to have chatted with you further but there was no time. I can appreciate the desire to put God back in the public schools. With all due respect for the efforts of Phyllis Schlafly and others, any effort to improve the government, socialistic, humanistic, ungodly, degrading school system will have no lasting effect. A book or two may be taken off the shelf at one school but what about the others? A teacher may be removed because of his/her filthy practices but there is a thing called tenure and he/she easily moves to another location. Legislation to protect pupil rights such as the Hatch Amendment will not insure excellence in education. Who will enforce the legislation but the other side? How are you going to get God back in the schools when the Supreme Court won't even permit a moment of silence?

The Christian must get back to bedrock. Government public schools are not in God's organizational chart. Children are a gift from God to the parents and the parents are entrusted with bringing them up in the ways of the Lord. How can children be taught Christian principles in a one hour class Sunday morning that will have a lasting effect when from Monday through Friday, all day, humanist experts are propagating their view? . . . The government, socialistic, humanistic, ungodly, degrading school system now teaches the world view of secular humanism. The lukewarm Christians permit the militant humanists to assume command because they have been conned into the world view of do-nothing instead of the world view of the Reformation and early America.

The Bible says that God is Truth, Knowledge and Wisdom. All activities must be God-centered. . . . Many families have decided that it is imperative to teach their children at home or have banded together in a church and formed a Bible-based school. . . . There are several organizations in the educational field that provide excellent help in getting the unconcerned parents started.

Praise Him continually,  
(name withheld)

---

continues his military pressure on Nicaragua.' Gorbachev's harsh warning, hinting at possible military action, came on March 14 during his meeting with Pakistani President Mohammed Zia ul-Haq and Foreign Minister Sahabzada Yaqub Khan, who had attended the funeral of Konstantin Chernenko. So much, then, for the fleeting hopes of those who have been banking on a new era of friendship with the newest – and clearly very ruthless – Kremlin dictator." Following this warning, it seems that Gorbachev took no time in issuing new orders concerning the Afghanistan situation. A string of military posts along the Afghan-Pakistani border had previously been manned by Afghan troops. But those troops had been very lax in permitting Afghan patriots to come and go between the two countries. In order to seal off a strategic stretch of the Tour Kham Highway running from the Khyber Pass toward Kabul, Soviet troops took over the military posts and ousted the Afghan troops. Indications are that if Pakistan continues to aid Afghan resistance fighters, and if the United States continues to aid Pakistan, then the Soviet Union is going to increase its aid to Nicaragua, while at the same time attacking Pakistan, perhaps militarily, because of that country's aid to Afghan patriots. While the Soviet Union has increased its attempts to control the country, a new plan has been adopted. Realizing that there may never be a complete conquest of Afghanistan in this generation, the Communists are now rounding up Afghan children, tearing them away from their parents, and flying them back to the USSR where they will be sent to school and thoroughly indoctrinated with Marxist-Leninist theories. Then, after whatever number of years that may take, the indoctrinated victims will be flown back to Afghanistan for the purpose of thoroughly socializing whatever may be left of the original native population. The Soviets seem agreed that this may be the only way in which they can totally control the whole country.

As the leaders of the United States, in office or otherwise, seek ways to be nice to the Soviets and promote their new leader as a man of peace, the leaders in the Kremlin are pursuing an exactly opposite course. It might be said that the nicer we treat the Soviets, the more they hate us. In an article written by Major General Henry Mohr (U.S.A. Ret.) and published in the St. Louis Globe Democrat, he points out that "Hate America" is the indoctrination theme being applied to the Soviet Union's population, and particularly to its Armed Forces. He notes that the "Hate America" propaganda clashes sharply with the sugar-coated Moscow-backed "peace movement." And Americans should be careful not to confuse Moscow's propaganda war, executed through numerous front organizations in the United States, with genuine efforts for peace. The Moscow-manipulated peace movement (with Gorbachev presented as a man of peace) serves only the interests of the Soviet Union and the Internationalist Cartel. At its core is the U.S. Peace Council (USPC) organized in 1979, which is an affiliate of the World Peace Council (WPC), which in turn is an arm of the Central Committee in Moscow, the committee that selected Gorbachev to become secretary general of the Communist Party, USSR. So, there is this Soviet-backed peace movement that promotes U.S. unilateral disarmament; while at the same time the Soviet government is engaged in an internal "hate America" program. Nevertheless, our leaders will go right on "proceeding with a sense of realism" as defined by George Shultz and the Establishment Elite. Unless something is done to change this course, total surrender will be our only course.

Because of the anniversary of that awful Yalta Agreement (it's 40 years old this month), columnist Richard Maybury wrote that "for four decades, the superpowers (U.S. and U.S.S.R.) have been carving up the world into their two spheres of influence with little regard for the innocent individuals living in the path of the carving knife. . . . At Yalta, President Franklin D. Roosevelt and Stalin decided that Eastern Europe would be placed within the Soviet sphere of influence and Western Europe within the American sphere of influence." But that's only a small part of the story. At Yalta, in addition to Eastern Europe, the Soviet Union was given the Kurile Islands (near where Korean Flight 007 was shot down), was given the Chinese-Eastern

Railway, was allowed to keep Outer Mongolia which Russia had seized from China while Chiang Kai-shek still was its President. At Yalta it was agreed that all anti-Communist refugees from the USSR would be forcibly returned (Operation Keelhaul). It was also decided at Yalta that the UN would be started with a conference in San Francisco in April 1945 (which we attended as a war correspondent). There it was decided that the Soviet Union would have three votes, all other nations only one. In a syndicated column Phyllis Schlafly wrote:

"The verdict of history...is that Yalta was a sellout and a betrayal. The U.S. Secretary of State, Edward Stettinius, Jr. (CFR-Ed.) conferred every morning and evening with Alger Hiss (CFR-Ed.), who was later convicted of falsely swearing he was not a Communist spy....Three weeks before Yalta began, Stettinius ordered that Hiss be given all the top-secret files and documents pertaining to the Conference. At the negotiating table, Stettinius sat at Roosevelt's right, and Hiss sat immediately behind the President....The official Yalta Papers make clear that Stalin had planned from the start to locate the Big Three Conference on his own territory so he could dominate it. Alternate sites considered had included Scotland, Alaska, Athens, Cyprus, Istanbul, Jerusalem, Alexandria, Rome, and the French Riviera. Winston Churchill commented that 'If we had spent ten years on research we could not have found a worse place in the world than Yalta....It is good for typhus and deadly lice which thrive in these parts.' Obviously, the typhus and deadly lice were not the only 'bugs' at Yalta. Our diplomats should be constantly on guard against all kinds when they meet with the Soviets."

Forty years after Yalta, a meeting of the "Big Two" is being planned, and the results of that meeting between President Reagan and Comrade Gorbachev could be quite similar, since the Soviet leader is naming the terms, the conditions, and the place of the Summit. And similarly, CFR advisers will be on hand to advise President Reagan on what to do and say and sign. Another similarity: Stalin was a dictator, in supreme command of the USSR. Gorbachev is being pictured as also being a dictator. Which isn't true, of course. Stalin was the last of the line. Malenkov succeeded Stalin but soon disappeared. Then came the Troika, which disappeared when Khrushchev was fired. As for Brezhnev, Andropov and Chernenko, they were just the chairmen of a committee which actually rules the USSR. Also Gorbachev, who is secretary general, but still just the chairman of a ruling committee. However, in Western eyes he is being hailed as the real ruler of Russia, and will probably be accepted as such by our State Department. If there is a real ruler who directs foreign policy, it is Andrei Gromyko who has been Foreign Minister from Stalin to Gorbachev, and still controlling all contacts with the West, and who will be sitting at Gorbachev's right hand when any modern day "Yalta" is convened.

We are at a crucial point in history, a time as dangerous as the time when, on March 23, 210 years ago, Patrick Henry delivered that famous speech which ended with the words, "Give me liberty or give me death!" One difference between then and now: his audience didn't applaud and sit down. Instead, they cried "To Arms! To Arms!" Another difference: Our Founding Fathers didn't try to make deals with enemy powers. Nor did they support and sustain enemy countries. The cry of "Millions for defense, not one cent for tribute" should still be our slogan. Historians tell us that only about ten percent of the people resisted British tyranny in 1776. But think of what they accomplished! Should we permit their accomplishments to be completely liquidated?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---



## THE FALLING AWAY OF THE AMERICAN FAMILY

**"It is the policy of these United States to discourage the parental care of children. More specifically, your government intends through its policies to eliminate the full-time mothers of small children, and to replace them with social parenting."**

"No politician has actually said this," wrote Allan C. Carlson in "The Decline and Fall of Mom and Apple Pie," "Nonetheless," he continued, "these are true statements. Since 1962, motherhood has faced subtle attack under the terms of the so-called 'child care debate.' Pressure is now growing for a new wave of 'reform'. Numerous conferences, reports, and research findings were released in 1984 demanding substantially higher federal subsidies for the nonparental care of children....The 1984 platforms of both major political parties pledged to support schemes transferring more income from families which care for their own children to families which do not. The Democrats called, in addition, for corporations to assume the responsibilities of child care. It's an appropriate time, then, to review how we arrived at this point, and to ask whether this is the way we honestly want to order our common life." (Quoted from "Persuasion at Work," a publication of the Rockford Institute).

Mr. Carlson has pointed to one important but generally overlooked phase of what has come to be a kind of civil war in these United States: Secular Humanism versus Christianity. In 1984 there arose the greatly publicized evil of child abuse in the homes of America, of incest and rape of children by members of the child's own family. Granted that these are evils that should be stamped out, but they are evils that have always existed which suddenly became spotlighted as national crises. Phyllis Schlafly retallated by pointing to a far more widespread evil in her book "Child Abuse in the Classroom," in which she published excerpts from official transcripts of proceedings before the Department of Education. Her work received no national headlines, no mention by book critics. Nevertheless, the book is being sold in great numbers (Pere Marquette Press, P.O.Box 495, Alton, Illinois 62002. \$4.95). This book, along with Samuel Blumfeld's "NEA, Trojan Horse in American Education," articles and publications by Barbara Morris, The Mel Gablers, and others, has not only aroused parents, but also has aroused the NEA, change agents in the schools, the purveyors of child pornography, et al. The NEA, through the U.S. Department of Education which it controls, began fighting back to "save the schools" and make friends and allies of the parents who send their children to government schools. The Department of Education sponsored a seminar held recently in Indianapolis, titled: "Parents as Partners in Educational Excellence." Similar seminars are being planned: two in each federal region (we still have those ten federal regions). In his book, "Schooling for a Global Age," John Goodlad explained: "Parents and the general public must be reached also. Otherwise, children and youth enrolled in globally oriented programs may find themselves in conflict with values assumed in the home. And then the educational institution frequently comes under scrutiny and must pull back."

Because the educational institution has come under scrutiny, in at least one respect, the NEA has gone on the defensive. It has produced a manual designed to train NEA members how to defend themselves when



criticized by parents. Members of the NEA are warned that "If you answer "yes" to any of these questions, be prepared to defend yourself." Some of the questions follow: Do you teach sex education? Do you permit students to review information on abortion or birth control? Is death education discussed in class? Do you ever indicate that it may be OK to lie? Do you permit students to read books with "dirty words?" Do you teach that "anything goes" or "If you feel it's OK, do it?" Do you train your students to be "global citizens?" Do you teach humanism? Do you ask students to fill out "snoopish questionnaires?" And more questions of a similar nature are listed, questions which should not be answered directly. Instead, teachers are taught to intimidate the questioner by crying "censorship," "academic freedom" and "intellectual freedom" rather than attempting to defend individual materials. Whenever it might be pointed out that children are graduated from public high schools who can neither read nor write, add nor multiply adequately to meet college entrance requirements, the answer should be, "But we need better equipment, better accommodations and more money." Also, to improve its image, the educational establishment has sponsored a series of articles appearing in the media which insist that the public schools are getting better and better. For instance, a story just out of Chicago (April 3, 1985), claims that "Public Schools score as well on college admission tests as private school students with similar backgrounds, a new study says. The study looked at College Board Achievement test scores for 80,000 Florida students and 100,000 students nationally. It was presented here Tuesday at the Educational Research Association convention....The findings contradict the controversial James Coleman report of 1982, which showed that private schools provide a superior environment and produce better students. Martha Chang (who wrote the latest one) says her study differs

---

### COMPUTER 'SPY' DEVICE

The following information was sent to us by a subscriber in Christchurch, New Zealand, who informs us he has read the information in no other publication. To the best of our knowledge, neither has it been published in any American periodical or newspaper. The article reads:

"Cannes (France). - A Dutch engineer has developed a device costing \$50 which apparently can locate, receive and reproduce text typed on a computer terminal within 1km. The device could oblige people using terminals for handling confidential information to screen their terminal with aluminum foil or with a more sophisticated faraday cage. The inventor, Wim van Eck, from the Dutch Neher Telecommunications Laboratory, demonstrated his device at the third world congress for the Protection and Security of Information Technology and Communications here, known as Securicom.

"The device, judged here to have incalculable consequences, is based on the fact that each cathode ray tube emits unique rays that are similar in principle to an individual finger - or screen - print. The device can locate and receive these rays, and then reproduce them on an ordinary television screen. The reproduced text can also be recorded on a video tape recorder so that the user has a complete record of text handled on the computer terminal being monitored.

"The technique was already known to military specialists who treated it as a confidential matter. A Securicom official said this was the first time the procedure had been made public." (NZPA-Copyright).

---

from Coleman's because she considered more variables - gender, academic or regular curriculum, years of course work in the subject tested grades and college plans." (Unquote). In other words, this latest report was rigged to present government schools in a more favorable light. But anyone actually believing the report probably also still believes that the moon is made of green cheese.

However, there's little need to repeat in this Report what government schools are doing to children or what effect they'll have on future society, or why they should be replaced by home schooling, private schools, and/or community and church supported schools for those students whose parents can't meet tuition requirements. As Allen Carlson indicated, it's better to review how we arrived at this point in our educational system. And, whenever we look back and check the record, three names always seem to stand out: A German named George Frederick Hegel (1770-1831), an American named Horace Mann (1796-1859) and an Englishman named Charles Darwin (1809-82). In justice to the three, perhaps we should mention that it wasn't entirely what they did or said personally, but their evils were magnified by those who followed after them and retranslated their ideas or altered much of their work.

Take the case of Hegel, who is better known for his formation of the Hegelian Dialectic (a thesis, at war with an antithesis, which produces a synthesis). But in the realms of religion and education, his work may have become even more dangerous than the effect his dialectic materialism may have had on Karl Marx. Hegel developed a religious theory similar to what is commonly known as Pantheism. He denied that God is a Person, or that there is a Triune Godhead, or a God with whom one might form a covenant or receive the promise of salvation. Hegel's view was that God is absolutely impersonal, is everything that exists, that the entire universe is nothing more than God's mind, or spirit, or energy, in the process of achieving its own more perfect universe. Because man is a part of nature, he is therefore made in the image of God (even as is a tree or a butterfly). But man is superior because he has become a god "knowing good and evil," with the ability to determine for himself what is good and what is evil. This is, of course, the "bottom line" when discussing "Values Clarification." It assumes that the student is able to determine for himself what is good or evil and then act upon that decision, as did Eve, as it is recorded in Genesis 3:6.

When Hegel's pantheistic philosophy reached the then young United States, Samuel Blumenfeld observed: "This was heady stuff for the Harvard intellectuals whose Puritan ancestors believed in the depraved, fallen nature of man and his need for salvation through Christ. They preferred Hegel's vision of a pantheistic universe, in which God was

=====

If you notice something different about the looks of this issue of DBR, it's because we had to use two different machines to complete the composition in time to meet our deadline. The Text-Editing Typewriter, a kind of sophisticated word processor, went on strike and it was necessary to employ our standby, an electronic typewriter which has different type styles. We failed to publish a couple of times because of Addie's failures, so we hope you'll accept Canny's contributions when necessity dictates.

=====

reduced to a state of harmless energy, and Man elevated to the position of God. It was a wonderfully sinless universe in which mankind was free to create heaven on earth. Christ was indeed divine, but only in the sense that all men are divine....But then along came Marx and the materialists who said that the dialectical conflict was indeed the historical process whereby the world was evolving but that the divine energy idea was a lot of bunk. Soulless matter in motion was all there was, and Man was just another form of matter." (Unquote). And thus was established the base upon which the religion known as Secular Humanism is founded; which is now accepted as the State religion. The humanist's reasoning is simple, but fatal: If there is no God to hand down His law to His creatures, then the only law is man's law, and the State is supreme for there is no other law above it. So, the State stands in the place where God ought to be. This Secular Humanism is the religion that has replaced God in the government classrooms of America. The Humanist leaders created this false idea of the separation of church and state in order to keep Christianity out of the classrooms of America; then they ignored their own precept by putting Man where God ought to be, and then uniting church and state!

It was in the 1880s that Hegelianism began to infect American intellectuals. Then along came Charles Darwin who, in the eyes of the intellectuals, presented a theory to prove that God didn't create the universe; but that it just happened in some way not yet satisfactorily explained. And then came from nowhere came a spark of life which, through the eons, evolved men who now are so perfected that they can themselves take control over the processes of evolution in the future.

It was Horace Mann who probably did most to change America's social, academic and even political direction from that laid down by the Founding Fathers. Backed by the Unitarians, he became the Secretary of the newly created Massachusetts Board of Education. He immediately began promoting the idea of government-controlled public education throughout the States. His political influence and the backing of the Harvard Unitarians made it possible for him to create the first State normal school. Such teachers' colleges have become the very symbol of Statism in education. In October, 1849, a National Convention of the Friends of Education was held in Philadelphia. Out of it grew the NEA. An organizing convention was held a year later, with Horace Mann presiding. He told the audience: "By a national organization of teachers, great and comprehensive plans may be devised, to whose standards each State may be gradually brought into conformity....Now we want uniformity in these matters, so that we may speak a common language, so that the same terms shall express the same ideas all over the country....On all school subjects we want....the universal adoption of the best way."

That is how it all began in the United States. And in education, as in most matters, "What ye sow, so shall ye reap."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Fourteen . . . . . April 12, 1985

## **KIDNAPPING MADE LEGAL**

"Every child in America that enters school at the age of 5 is mentally ill because he comes to school with allegiance toward our elected officials, toward our Founding Fathers, toward our institutions, toward the preservation of this form of government. We have patriotism, nationalism, sovereignty - all that proves that children are sick, because the truly well individual is the one that has rejected all those things, and is what I would call the true internationalist child of the future." So declares the noted Harvard educator, Dr. Pierce. In keeping with this theme, fellow humanist Ashley Montague has put it more simply: "The American family structure produces mentally ill children." And what would they do about it? They would use the powers of that form of government which they would destroy in order to separate children from their parents at birth, protect them from the spiritual influence of the Church of Christ and the moral precepts instilled in children by the families of God. They would provide for these children what they call "social parenting." There is little excuse for not being informed of the attempts of these evil people to destroy all faith in Christ and to instill instead faith in Man. Preachers and parents have been thrown in jail, churches padlocked, because those parents chose to send their children to a Christian school. Children have been taken from their parents and placed in foster homes or state institutions because those parents chose to educate their own children. Not that the evil ones, with the backing of some State governments in many cases, have been totally successful. The trend toward the building of more church and private schools, and the teaching of children at home has continued to grow. And State governments have begun to look with disfavor on government schools and give more favor to private, church and family education. Last March 22, Governor Bill Clinton of Arkansas signed into law a measure allowing parents to teach their children at home through the 12th grade. Of course, there are certain requirements. The State Department of Education is to issue a list of standardized tests, and starting at 9 the children must be tested by their parents. And in signing the bill, Gov. Clinton did it in a very private ceremony without press coverage and "word is only now just beginning to get around the state that it's now the law," said Rep. Tim Hutchinson, a Christian school administrator and chief sponsor of the bill. "The governor wanted to sign the measure quickly without fanfare because his office had started to get a lot of negative calls from school superintendents." Said Tom Holiman, director of the Christian Home Education Association, "It isn't going to result in a massive sociological upheaval, but it's going to be something that will have to be reckoned with by public school authorities."

Of course, the Humanists, the change agents, the NEA and the teachers' unions are not going to give in because there has been some small victories of the Christian opposition in some States. The final aim is to kidnap, legally, all of the children from all of the parents (save those of the "elect") and prepare them for their role in the New World Order. But this cannot be done in one quick step or in one administration. So, the present plan is to induce parents to accept the role as "partners with the government" in the education of their children. The U.S. Department of Education is sponsoring a series of seminars titled "Parents as Partners in Educational Excellence." If parents should accept any such role in the education of their children, government automatically becomes the "senior partner," and any parental influence in the government schools becomes meaningless. Along with this "partnership with government" plan is the often heard statement that "the children belong to the state." Which is, of course, diametrically opposed to all

Biblical injunctions concerning the responsibility of parents in the rearing and education of children. Then, when and if it is firmly established and accepted by the people that their children belong to the State, then the State as we now know it will become just an administrative unit in a World Government that, in the eyes of the Secular Humanists, will become a Man-made heaven on earth.

The conflict between the religion of Christ and the religion of Man became intense with the so-called "Period of Enlightenment" when "philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world" began to weaken the faith of many and vain philosophers began to deny the very existence of God. In his "The Society of the Future," H. Van Riessen observes: "The Cross brings us to the very heart of the antithesis between Christianity and Humanism. Nietzsche, the extremist of all humanists, wished to divest himself of everything reminiscent of Christianity and desired to be the prophet of the Antichrist. Nietzsche understood that the Cross of Golgotha signified the parting of the ways. The Cross is to him the deepest humiliation of all that is human, the most awful decadence, a sign of the civilization of weakness. One and the same spirit rules and unites the offended Jew, the wise Greek, the aristocratic Roman, the hardened humanist, the perplexed Pharaoh. This is the spirit of self-maintenance and self-redemption. To such men, redemption through Christ remains foolishness, a cause of mirth or an object of scorn."

Humanism received a real boost when atheists and unbelievers learned of the works of Charles Darwin in his "Origin of the Species." The theory of evolution began to replace the faith in Creation, and Humanism in its present form found evolution to be the rock upon which its faith had to be built. Notable in its promotion was the Huxley family of England, and later of the United States. Grandfather Thomas Huxley (1825-95) was a biologist and educator, held many public offices, and was a chief exponent of evolution. He believed that "progress is achieved by the human control of evolution, which has become the creed of the hardened humanist who actually believes that Man, through careful planning and education, can create a "heaven on earth," which is usually called the New World Order. According to Carroll Quigley, as mentioned in his book "The Anglo-American Establishment," Grandfather Thomas Huxley was a member of "The Club," an elitist group which was something of a forerunner of Cecil Rhodes' Secret Society and Milner's Round Table Group which were so powerful until after World War II. Thomas Huxley's grandson, Aldous, is known to the world principally because of his book The Brave New World, which is often listed alongside Orwell's 1984, and similar utopian works. Aldous became well known in the United States because he left his native England and settled down in California, where he did most of his writing. His half-brother Julian, also Thomas' grandson, also became a biologist and a principal promoter of the theory of evolution. He also came to America, taught at Rice, from 1946 to 1948 served as director general of UNESCO. A leading Humanist, he fought Christianity almost as fiercely, but not as effectively, as Madalyn Murray O'Hair who presently is engaged in trying to induce the Federal Communications Commission to order the banning of the reading from the Bible on radio and/or television.

Despite the fact that the U.S. Supreme Court has affirmed that Secular Humanism is a religion, most people assume that it is little more than a form of humanitarianism and merely a humane concern for mankind and its welfare. But Julian Huxley, a leading Humanist, stated very plainly that Humanism is even more than a religion; it is a faith. Religion is a form of worship while faith, to quote the Scriptural definition, is "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen;" and "even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone." (Hebrews 11:1; James 2:17). In a kind of Antichrist imitation, Julian Huxley wrote, shortly after he had served in 1952 as president of the First International Congress in Amsterdam where the International Humanist and Ethical Union came into being, and we quote:

"I use the word 'Humanist' to mean someone who believes that humans are just as much a natural phenomenon as an animal or plant; that their body, mind, and soul were not supernaturally created but are all products of evolution, and that they are not under the control or guidance of any supernatural being or beings, but have to rely on themselves (sic) and their own powers. And I use Faith in the sense of a set of essentially religious beliefs.

"How, then, can a Humanist be religious, you may ask? Isn't religion necessarily concerned with supernatural beings? The answer is NO. Religion of some sort seems always to have been a feature of human life; but some religions are not concerned with God, and some not with any sort of supernatural beings. Humanist beliefs are based on human knowledge, especially the explosion of knowledge of the hundred years since Darwin published *The Origin of Species*, which has revealed to us a wholly new picture of the universe and our place in it. We now believe with confidence that the whole of reality is one gigantic process of evolution. This produces increased novelty and variety and ever higher types of organization; in a few spots it has produced life and in a few of these spots of life it has produced mind and consciousness. Rejecting the supernatural, Humanist morality is an impulse to achieve the fulfillment of humanity's possibilities in the next phase of evolution.... So humanity's most sacred duty is to realize their possibilities of knowing, feeling, and willing to the fullest extent, both in the development of individuals, in the achievement of societies, and in the evolution of the whole human species.

"And I believe that a wider understanding of the extent to which humanity falls short of realizing their splendid possibilities will stimulate them to learn how they can be realized, and that this will be the most powerful religious motive in the next stage of our human evolution. As a Humanist that is my Faith." (underlining added for emphasis).

While Julian Huxley wrote books to promote the religion of Humanism at the adult level, it was John Dewey who won its widespread acceptance in the educational establishment. And he used the same vehicle that Horace Mann had used to gain government control over American education: Teacher Colleges, where future teachers were taught how to expel God and enroll Man as the master of the universe. Textbooks were produced to promote belief in humanistic doctrines which include belief in evolution; that man is his own authority and not accountable to any higher power; that there are no absolute rules by which man must live; that immorality, perversions of any sort, sexual promiscuity and such are acceptable modes of "self-expression;" that government ownership or control of the economy should replace private ownership of property and the free market economy; that "global citizenship" is the wave of the future; and that since all ends at the grave, euthanasia and suicide are endorsed.

In a most informative tract the Mel Gablers have given illustrations of how Humanism has been written into textbooks used in government schools. We quote a few:

ON EVOLUTION: "Infants can grasp an object such as a finger, so strongly that they can be lifted into the air. We suspect this reflex is left over from an earlier stage in human evolution, when babies had to cling to their ape-like mothers' coats while mothers were climbing or searching for food." (From "Understanding Psychology," Random House).

ON SELF AUTHORITY: "Think of a situation that would probably result in a difference of opinion between yourself and your parents. How would you defend your position? With what arguments would your parents counter? Write a dialogue between your parents and yourself." (Rebels, Ginn, a Grade 8 basal reader).

ON SEX: "Everyone must develop his own set of principles to govern his own sexual behavior." (Psychology for Living, McGraw Hill/Webster).

ON DRUGS: "Your decision about using marijuana is important to you. You should be the one to make it." (Good Health For You, Laidlaw.)

ON SITUATION ETHICS: "If a situation pressures a person to act in a certain way, then the person is not likely to be judged as the cause of the act." (Experiencing Psychology. Science Research Associates.) "Let each pupil decide for himself about each. Emphasize that this is not a test, and there are no 'right' or 'wrong' answers." (Man and Society. Silver Burdett.)

ON SEX EDUCATION: "Each instructor uses 'sex terms' differently. Write down all the terms referring to body parts and elimination and pronounce them in private, a little louder than necessary, or at a volume level suited to the classroom." (Married Life. Bennet.)

ON MORAL VALUES: "The moralistic value system remained firm in the rural areas and small towns of America until World War II.... Since World War II, rural and small town America began to pass into history. Today urban America, with a changing set of values is taking over.... Protestant evangelists continue to crisscross the land, attempting to revitalize the old religion, the old culture.... They preach the old values, the old standards, the 'old time religion.'... But now they represent a waning culture." (Perspectives in American History. Field.)

ON ANTI-FREE ENTERPRISE: "The Communist governments provide many benefits for their workers.... The governments also provide for health care, long vacations, and old age income. Personal income tends to be low.... But expenses are also low. Most people in Eastern Europe can meet their daily needs without much difficulty." (World Geography. Follett.)

ON ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT: "'Go where you may and search where you will... Search out every wrong.... Then you will agree with me that, for revolting barbarity and shameless hypocrisy, America has no rival." (Many People, One Nation. Random House.) "Write a constitution for a world government." (American Government: Comparing Political Experiences. Prentiss Hall.)

ON DEATH EDUCATION: "The Experience of Dying... The individual experiences a cosmic consciousness, characterized by a sense of unity with other people, nature, and the universe; a feeling of being outside time and space; and extraordinary feelings of contentment and ecstasy." (Life and Health. Random House.) "Dying as an Orgasmic Event. The thought of death sometimes occurs in a sexual context.... in that the event of orgasm, like the event of dying, involves a surrender to the involuntary and the unknown." (Life and Health. Random House.)

ON SEXUAL PERMISSIVENESS: "Activity C... 1. Have students write a one-sentence statement on 'Why sex urges can be fun for an adolescent.'... 'What are some of the positive values found in communal living?' (Finding My Way. Bennett.)

ON RELIGION: "Anthropologists studying human customs, religious practices, ritualism, and the priestcraft came to the conclusion that men created their own religious beliefs so that the beliefs answered their own special needs. The God of the Judeo-Christian tradition was a god worshipped by a desert folk.... and heaven was high above the desert, cool and pleasant. The Eskimos.... reversed the concept.... To the anthropologists religions were functional; they served men's needs, and they were clearly man-created." (Perspectives in United States History. Field.)

For more on the subject of humanism in textbooks, write to the Mel Gablers, P.O. Box 7518, Longview, TX.

"...for it must needs be that offences come: but woe to the man by whom the offence cometh!" (Matthew 18:7.)

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Fifteen . . . . . April 19, 1985

## YET WHO WILL CALL IT CONSPIRACY?

No doubt you've heard stories about that mythical character, the meanest man in town. A song was written about him, he became so popular. One version of the story went like this. He was so mean and despicable that almost everybody in town hated him. The rest of the people disliked and distrusted him and avoided him as much as possible. Except for one kindly old gentleman who never said anything bad about the mean old man and who insisted, like Will Rogers, that he had never met a man he didn't like. Well, as our version goes, the mean old man finally died. The town leaders were at a loss as to what to do about the situation. They felt there should be a decent burial, and that meant there ought to be someone who would say something nice about the deceased. So, they called on the kindly old gentleman who had never said anything bad about anybody. The kindly old gentleman thought and thought. Then he suddenly smiled and said, "Well, he certainly could whistle a good tune."

Sometimes we feel that our Uncle Sam has come to be like that kindly old gentleman. Back in our childhood Uncle Sam was often seen at Fourth of July parades, or at patriotic meetings. He'd be wearing a red, white and blue ensemble, would be standing straight and tall, and everybody would think of him as the symbol of the spirit of America, the land of the free and the home of the brave. But that noble character who was created by a cartoonist who worked for the communications media, has become changed. His character has been altered by the very media which created him. Now he's like that kindly old gentleman who never met a man he didn't like. Our new Uncle Sam keeps going out of his way to find something nice to say about - or do for - the meanest governments in the world. And about their leaders. We remember how Franklin Roosevelt refused to say anything bad about the USSR because some of his best friends were Communists. And how Harry Truman used to refer to Stalin as "good old Uncle Joe." And how the media which created Uncle Sam in the first place, have put words in his mouth about Mr. and Mrs. Gorbachev being the Jack and Jackie Kennedy of Russia. Now they're having Uncle Sam act as though Deng Xiaoping of Red China is just an Oriental Milton Friedman, a monetarist who's going to turn Socialist China into a Capitalist Cathay. As one columnist said, the people who work for the controlled media "get eyestrain from peering into the dark void of communist nations, squinting to spot some faint glimmer of light. They'll seize on anything: changes in Soviet leadership, Cuban 'literacy,' Nicaraguan 'elections,' Chinese 'liberalization'." Anything nice that can be said about the meanest nations in the world. Like the Sandinista government being the "legitimate government" of Nicaragua and therefore we have no right to try to help its victims. There seems to be a constant drive to find ways to prove that communist governments are not irredeemably evil. There was one slight exception to this rule when four United States Senators suddenly cancelled their proposed trip to Moscow because one of their staff aides was refused a visa. It seems that this aide, one John Rich, had written some truthful things about the Soviet invasion of Afghanistan and the attempted genocide of its citizens. So, when the Kremlin refused to grant a visa to Mr. Rich the Senators cancelled their own visas and stayed in Washington.

Not so with Tip O'Neill and the House junketeers who have recently returned from their totally unnecessary and unconstitutional trip to Moscow at taxpayers' expense. They were careful to get back in time to talk and vote against a bill to give \$14

million to the Contras. We call the junkets of Members of the House unconstitutional actions because according to the Separation of powers detailed in the Constitution, the House has no part in foreign affairs unless money or national matters are involved. The President is empowered to act in all matters concerned with foreign affairs, with the advice and consent of the Senate. The House has nothing to do with treaties, or with the appointment of Ambassadors and other officers concerned with foreign affairs. So, unless those Representatives were concerned about loans or gifts to the USSR, or were worried about national defense, etc., they had no reason for flying to Moscow, except to greet Gorbachev and see whatever sights they were permitted to see. Senators yes. House Members no. We might add that this ought to apply to Presidents as well. We fail to see where the Constitution gives a President any authority or duty to visit any foreign country. That's what Secretaries of State, Ambassadors, et al are all about. The President is supposed to stay at the Nation's home in Washington and manage the central government, with the theoretical advice and consent of the House if domestic affairs or the spending of public funds are involved. Woodrow Wilson was the first violator of this rule. He went to Paris to help make a mess of the Peace Treaty that laid the foundation for a Second World War, and to try to get the United States committed to a world government by way of the League of Nations Charter which was made a part of that Paris Peace Treaty. It would have been far better if Wilson had stayed in Washington. And he might have kept Col. House at home in Texas and let the

---

#### THE REALITY OF THE HUMANIST BATTLE

The American Humanist Association's 1985 Conference was held in Kansas City, Missouri, March 29-31. The 1985 Humanist of the Year Award was presented to economist John Kenneth Galbraith. Sol Gordon was presented the Award for Personal commitment and scholarly contribution. Workshops included one session titled: "Pornography: A Humanist Issue," conducted by Sol Gordon, Lester Kirkendall, et al. (Perhaps those who are saying that humanism is non-existent, that it is just a fabricated hoax, and that it cannot be defined, will take note of this conference. Perhaps they will also take note of the following):

A special fund-raising letter from the American Humanist Association stated, emblazoned in red on the envelope: "A Shocking Message from the White House." It then quoted part of President Reagan's statement: "...the battle in this country is basically a spiritual battle. The real issue is: are we going to make God an integral part of our country or are we going to let the Humanists take over?" The fundraising letter, written by Frederick Edwards, the Executive Director, says: "In naming 'Humanism' their modern demon, exponents of the religious-political right have taken aim at every principle Humanists hold dear. Free inquiry, separation of church and state, reproduction choice, unfettered artistic expression, a free press, population growth control, the betterment of the natural environment, and, above all, the primacy of reason and intelligence over superstition and ignorance - all of these cherished principles are in grave danger of being thrown in the ash-heap....Now in this time of great peril for Humanism and Humanist principles, we simply must join hands and close ranks."

Conclusion: The Humanists know that a spiritual battle rages for the minds and souls of people. They are dedicated to stamping out Christian "superstition and ignorance." All they need for victory is for Christians to stick their heads in the sand and "play like" the problem is imaginary, merely "scare tactics" used by radical and unreasonable Christians. Will they succeed? The answer may very well rest with you!

(Quoted from "Pro-Family Forum" Alert, April, 1985  
P.O.Box 8907, Fort Worth, TX 76124.)

---

Secretary of State (Robert Lansing) do the negotiating and treaty making in Paris. Since Wilson's trip to Paris, with a few praiseworthy exceptions, Presidents of the United States have galloped all over the globe getting entangled in alliances, involving themselves in other governments' business, telling them how to run their country if they expect to get any handouts from the United States, etc. At a time when some really serious problems are facing this and other Nations, there's this big commotion over our President visiting cemeteries and former concentration camps in West Germany. Makes Uncle Sam look like Uncle Sap. And the pity of it: it probably was planned that way. Here's our mythical Uncle Sam seeking nice things to say about the Soviets while it's notable that all kinds of bad things are being said about the groups who are fighting the Soviets. Take the Contras, for example. They are being accused of all sorts of brutality and atrocities and a Communist-inspired propaganda campaign is being waged to get Congress, especially Tip O'Neill's bloc in Congress, to permanently cut off all aid to the Contras, who are really our allies, as we did to the Nationalist Chinese, the South Vietnamese, the Cambodians, the Afghan freedom fighters and the South Africans who are trying to save themselves from a takeover by the Soviets. As Don McAlvany says, "It's called 'throwing your friends to the wolves' and (in the case of the Contras) will be the betrayal of yet another American ally. This new version of Uncle Sam must never do or say anything bad against our enemies, and must never say or do anything good for our friends. You may or may not subscribe to the McAlvany Intelligence Advisor, but we're going to take the liberty of reprinting a part of what was written in the April 1985 Issue of that newsletter:

\* \* \* \* \*

If the Nicaraguan Contras fall, Honduras, El Salvador, Costa Rica and Guatemala will all fall in quick succession to the Soviet/Cuban/Sandinista juggernaut. There are already (according to U.S. Immigration and Naturalization Service officials) some 3 million Mexican and several hundred thousand Central American illegals in the Los Angeles area alone. If Houston, Dallas, Austin, San Antonio, Albuquerque, Phoenix, Tucson, Denver, etc. are considered (not counting Miami and other Southeastern States-Ed.), the total number of illegals must be 10-15 million. Dr. Frank Aker, a respected Defense Department analyst, projects that as the communist "revolution without borders" sweeps northward, up to 18 million more Mexicans and Central Americans will come thundering across the border from Brownsville to Tijuana. ¶ It is now emerging that the Soviet KGB, the Cuban DGI, and Nicaraguan intelligence are infiltrating thousands of communist agents into the U.S. with these aliens in preparation for eventual insurrection, terrorism, and revolution on U.S. soil. An umbrella group of U.S. far left/communist groups, called the Sanctuary Movement is busy smuggling Central American and Mexican leftists into the U.S. via a sort of "underground railroad"; giving them legal aid, jobs, and liaison with revolutionary contact groups. (These leftist groups, incidentally, are in the forefront of cutting off U.S. aid to the Nicaraguan Contras and the El Salvador government, and the anti-South African movement). ¶ On March 17, a training session for Hispanic radicals was held in Houston, Texas. A list of the sponsors reads like a Who's-Who of the left: The Communist Daily Worker, Coalition for Peace and Justice in Central America, Committee for a Democratic Palestine, the Free South Africa Movement, Supporters of Feyadeen, Houston-Gulf Coast Labor Council for Latin American Advancement, Nuclear Freeze Campaign, and dozens more. The planning session was to prepare for the "April Mobilization for Peace and Justice" which is a campaign of nationwide demonstrations for:

- 1) No U.S. intervention in Central America.
- 2) Building a just society by creating jobs and cutting the U.S. military budget.
- 3) Reversing the arms replacement/opposing plans for a Navy base with nuclear weapons on the Gulf Coast.
- 4) Opposing Apartheid/ending Racism - opposing U.S. government and corporate

support for South African apartheid.

5) Stopping the deportation of Central American refugees - stopping the prosecution of Sanctuary workers.

In short, the Soviets and their friends are infiltrating thousands of deep cover agents into the U.S. via the Mexican/Central American influx, planning to radicalize and mobilize tens or hundreds of thousands of illegal Hispanic aliens throughout the Southwest, and in the wake of the "victorious communist revolution" in Central America and Mexico, ignite a revolutionary firestorm in the American Southwest. The next five years won't be dull!

(McAlvany Intelligence Advisor, P.O.Box 39810,  
Phoenix AZ 85069. Monthly, \$77 per year).

\* \* \* \* \*

While these well-financed Leftist/Communist/Gulliberal gangs are working in behalf of "the rulers of the darkness of this world" in preparation for the planned terrorism and revolutionary action within North as well as South and Central America, other agents of these same "rulers" are working to build up yet another Big Power enemy of the United States. Not satisfied with having produced the Soviet Behemoth, now they're stirring up the Chinese Red Dragon and making it into a superpower. The signal was given when Deng Xiaoping announced that a small amount of controlled free enterprise was being granted the people, and that some "free trade zones" had been set up. So these same "rulers of the darkness of this world" who operate out of New York City and Washington, D.C., are going all out to induce American businessmen to start making deals with agencies of the central government of China. Labor is cheap and the market largely unexplored, so investing in the "new capitalist China" is being promoted. This in spite of the fact that it's all just a Communist ploy and Deng has no intention of deserting Marx, Lenin, Stalin and Mao. Last October 22 he told his comrades in Peking that Communist China was not going capitalist, that the State would retain control of production. "We should not allow young people to become captives of capitalist ideologies or ideals," he said. On March 9 he reiterated his policy: "We must let our people, including our children, know that we are sticking to socialism and communism." On March 27 Prime Minister Zhao Ziyang, in a nationwide broadcast, hinted that China's taste of capitalism was a very temporary thing. He warned the people to be "modest and prudent" and he had changed from his usual business suit to a Mao jacket when he spoke. Furthermore, Israel and Red China have established a secret military relationship. Israel is selling \$4 billion of the very finest military equipment to China along with Israeli military advisers to train and assist. So, the bankrupt United States will finance the bankrupt Israel in arming and making a Big Power out of the previously sleeping dragon. Most important indication of what's happening: President Reagan has announced he will appoint Winston Lord as the new envoy to Communist China. Lord is president of the Council on Foreign Relations. Normally he's too busy acting as David Rockefeller's general manager of the CFR to be called for other jobs. But when Henry Kissinger made that secret 1971 flight from Islamabad, Pakistan, to Peking to "open China to the West," Winston Lord flew with Kissinger to Peking. It was George Shultz who asked President Reagan to name Lord to the diplomatic post in Red China. All of this while the USSR and the PRC are busily mending their bridges which we as American taxpayers are financing. And yet, as Gary Allen would say, "None Dare Call It Conspiracy."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Sixteen . . . . . April 26, 1985

## **THIS SECOND AMERICAN REVOLUTION**

Put the "isms" all together to form a composite body and the head of that body still shouts "Conspiracy." And this is the legendary eleventh hour in the Conspirators' timing. Different names are used. The men who claim to rule the world refer to it as their New World Order. The Humanists and Behavioral Scientists may talk of "Global 2000," named after that series of reports submitted to the Carter administration in the last months of Carter's term, and which proposed that the Humanist's Millenium should begin in the year 2000. The odd-ball religionists and occultists usually talk in terms of "New Age" or "The Rainbow" or the "Aquarian Conspiracy." There are other names and other groups promoting what amounts to, in its final analysis, a War Against Christianity, which connotes an attack on Biblical morality, private property, free enterprise and individual liberty. Whatever the "ism" or its stated aims, the final objective entails the establishment of a World Government, a new world religion, and a total destruction of family life as we have known it - a world in which "The State" is the only god that can be worshipped or talked about.

In the progress toward these ends, a state of near hopelessness had begun to develop among Christian patriots. A little less than two years ago John Waddey, Director of the East Tennessee School of Preaching and Missions wrote: "Evil men are waxing worse and worse. Those who hold the false philosophies of humanism, evolution, and hedonism and other similar views are boldly and militantly attacking Christianity and its value system from every side. Most public schools have been captured by these hellish forces. Higher education is generally brazen in its anti-Christian program of attack. The TV and movie industry is almost wholly controlled and used by these evil attitudes. The news media print glowing reports of their conquests and shames and ridicule those who dare oppose them. Most of the mainline Protestant churches have been successfully infiltrated and captured with hardly a struggle. The few remaining ones are under open siege. Denominational teachers and theologians....are among the chief spokesmen for skepticism, immorality and every ungodly moral evil. Our children are being seduced and corrupted by these heathen forces before our very eyes. Our churches are feeling the same pressures in their own memberships. Our moral and spiritual standards are being eroded as pressures mount to conform to modern society. Brethren, one can only hide from a belligerent enemy so long, one can run from the bully only so far. Sooner or later there comes the time when there is no place to run or hide. Inevitably, we will be forced to stop, turn and do battle. The question is, should we wait until every outpost has fallen and the final fortress is surrounded and under attack? Or, should we now, while we yet have a little strength and influence in our society, unsheath the sword and make our stand for God, Christianity, marriage and the family, and morality? The question in many minds seems to be, is it right for Christians to do something other than go to worship, be morally good, and to evangelize?" (Unquote). In writing the above, we are sure that brother Waddey felt that if America is to be saved, the Christian Americans must do the leading in the fight. Hence the question, is it right for Christians to do something other than worship? That question was answered in a most forceful and absolute way by another Christian pastor, Dr. Michle Proctor of the All American Memorial Church in Hollywood, Florida. He wrote and we quote a portion of his message.

"The Russian Baptist listened intently as an interpreter conveyed a question put to him by a small group of Americans. As soon as he grasped the meaning of the question, the Russian sprang to his feet and replied rapidly in his native tongue....This

happened at an unspecified location in Switzerland. The Russian, who had spent six years in a Siberian concentration camp for the "crime" of printing and distributing portions of the Bible, had sneaked out of his country and was meeting with the American Christians. The American had just asked the man from Russia this provocative question, "How do you Russian Christians understand and interpret the meaning of Romans 13:1, which declares that "the powers that be (governmental authority) are ordained of God," and that the Christian citizen is to be subject unto them?" The interpreter then conveyed the answer of the Russian: "I'll tell you how every true Christian in Russia understands Romans 13:1. We understand the Biblical passage to say, consistently with all Scripture, that the governmental authority has been ordained of God to do the will of God. But when government denies the existence of God and persecutes the people of God, it is not of God but of Satan." The Russian was saying, in no uncertain terms, that Christians are not obliged to obey those decrees which are anti-God. I agree. The key to proper understanding of this passage is to notice its clear statement that the sphere of government is limited to a) the restraint of evil, and b) the praise of God and good. This two-fold function of God ordained government is declared in verses 3 and 4: "For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? Do that which is good and thou shalt have praise of the same. For he (governmental authority) is the minister of God to thee for good...a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil."....The "Higher Powers" mentioned in Romans 13:1 are, in a Constitutional System such as ours, those who rule in harmony with our U.S. Constitution....A moment's reflection will lead any thoughtful person to see that it is impossible to be subject, at the same time, both to the authorities who uphold the Constitution and those who violate it....It cannot be both ways. To be subject to spurious and criminal "Authorities" who trample God-ordained constitutional freedoms, is to aid them in the execution of their crimes, to bolster their tyrannical regimes, and to share responsibility for their persecution and plunder of God's people. That is the work of the Devil, and Christians should have no part of it." (Unquote).

For some seventy years most Christians had been going along with and disregarding the rape of our Republic, its slow deterioration into "democracy," then into Corporate State Welfarism, the loss of liberties and the sealing of the fate of our children and grandchildren. But, suddenly, things began to change. There was the much publicized treatment accorded Pastor Sileven and his people in Nebraska. There were constant though partially concealed reports of children being kidnapped by the authorities because their parents had chosen to teach them at home in a Christian atmosphere. There were stories of parents being jailed, their homes taken from them and their children lost to them because they sought to obey the ordinances of God. Such events began to arouse sleeping Christians. Then there began a crusade against the Federal Reserve System, another popular revolt against the Gestapo-like tactics of the IRS and certain agencies of the Treasury Department. Slowly, the "climate of opinion" began to shift throughout the country. Men dared to point out publicly to those alleged "higher authorities" in State and National Governments, that there had been a violation of the Constitution in regard to its gold and silver clause. Patriot Tupper Saucy went to jail and his wife and children suffered physically at the hands of the court, and he was imprisoned without legal cause or due process. But, as Thomas Jefferson would say, martyrs are needed when the Tree of Liberty needs nourishment. (There really was an elm named the Liberty Tree in Boston under which the "Sons of Liberty" often gathered to call out "Liberty, Property and No Stamps!") Other martyrs were Ed and Sharon Pangelinan who were jailed, suffered the loss of their children and their property at the hands of one Judge Strawbridge of Decatur, Alabama. Their "crime," was their determination to teach Christian values to their own children in their own home. Such actions on the part of judges only add to the fire of resentment and the cause of liberty was deeply involved. Then there is the case of patriots Red Beckman and Bill Benson who went to work



checking records and visiting archives in State Capitals to prove that the Sixteenth, Income Tax Amendment, was never legally ratified. A book is being written and lectures have been arranged. Also, that modern counterpart of what Samuel Adams called the "Committee of Correspondence," and now is referred to as the alternate press (newsletters) have become bolder in tone, less hesitant to tell the whole truth whenever it is revealed to their editors. In more direct, physical action, anti-abortionists have put the torch to some of those hellish places dedicated to the legal murder of unborn babies. There again there have been martyrs. To further irritate those alleged "higher powers," the IRS estimates that possibly twenty million persons may have evaded or avoided the payment of income taxes for 1984. And yet again, the revolt against unconstitutional and illegal actions on the part of governmental authorities was heightened when it was learned that all of those hundreds of protesters and demonstrators arrested for their actions against South Africa's policy of apartheid were released and never tried for their offenses. Because District of Columbia judges refused to hear the cases, demonstrators were directed to move onto the University of California campus at Berkeley and "do their thing." 150 were said to have been arrested. But the three judges in Alameda County refused to hear the cases, and told the amazed and protesting prosecuting attorney that "their own anti-apartheid sentiments have compromised their judicial impartiality." So, the communists, dupes, fools, ignorant and what Communist leaders used to call "fellow travelers on the road to Socialism" are being organized and sent to some 60 other college and university campuses in a variety of States to conduct similar anti-apartheid demonstrations. We feel urged to add, parenthetically, that there is more than ever meets the eye of the media-reader in regard to these anti-apartheid protests. About all we see or hear from the media concerning South Africa have to do with Bishop Tutu and similar "communists wearing Christian clothes", and the rioting gangs who defy the police and sometimes get killed. But American historian Otto Scott, much respected and the author of such books as his latest "The Other End of the Rainbow," told John Rees of The Review of the News that "The Calvinist Government of South Africa is more Christian than any modern government that I have encountered. They have more ministers in their parliament than any other in the world. They teach Christianity in their schools. They are converting the blacks to Christianity. They have resorted to deficit spending to improve the condition of the blacks...." So, it becomes apparent that this war against South Africa and its friends is just one more bit of evidence of the overall global war against Christianity.

But back to the American scene. The "climate of opinion" has so shifted and the revolt and potential revolution have become so threatening to the Conspirators that they have found it necessary to fight back with every weapon at their command. And they have most of the weapons in the material sense. Therefore, any right-wing protester who becomes bothersome immediately is labeled a vigilante or a neo-nazi. Swazi teams have been sent out at the instigation of some highly-connected banks, to make examples of certain people so that other people will fear what might happen to them if they protest too strongly. Even murder may be involved, and has been.

The timing was right for the Conspirators. Almost coexistent on the calendar of events were several important items:

- 1) The 40th anniversary of the end of the European phase of World War II.
- 2) The 10th anniversary of the fall of Saigon, ending the Vietnam War.
- 3) The observation of "Holocaust Week."
- 4) The vote on aid to the Contras.
- 5) The proposed budget.
- 6) The anti-apartheid protests and demonstrations.
- 7) The Economic Summit scheduled to be held in West Germany in May.
- 8) The controversy over the Reagan trip to a West Germany military cemetery.



Each of these provided fodder for the mills of the media. Almost overnight the three most maligned men in American became Ronald Reagan; Patrick Buchanan, his new director of communications; and Ted Turner who wanted to buy CBS. The media began to ask if a man who has successfully operated a network for several years is capable of operating a network. The top entrepreneur of them all was accused of not having enough business acumen to run CBS. As for the President and his "new staff" (it's become a new staff now that Pat Buchanan has become a chief adviser to the President), U.S. News asked, "Is White House Losing its Magic?" and commented that "A barrage of blunders and bad news in mid-April threatened to shatter Ronald Reagan's image as a politician who can do no wrong....The setbacks not only encouraged the President's once cowed critics to press fresh attacks but raised questions about whether Reagan and, more especially, his revamped team of advisers have lost their magic touch. Two public humiliations for the White House triggered the reversal. The President gave ground on military aid for the contras in Nicaragua, and under fire he hastily added a tour of the Bergen-Belson concentration camp to balance his visit to a German military cemetery after May's economic-summit meeting....At home, Reagan faces mounting resistance in Congress on the budget, international trade and tax reform. Overseas, he is starting to lose momentum in dealings with the Soviet Union." (Unquote).

When the vote on aid for the contras drew near, a well organized blockade of the White House was provided by characters who suddenly appeared out of the shadows. Women without shoes, men who appeared to have neither shaved nor bathed for weeks, an estimated 25,000 of them who came equipped with all the necessary audio equipment to shout at ear-splitting level "Stop Contra aid," and "Don't go to Bitburg." Other groups shouted "Save South Africa," "Save Social Security," "Stop All Wars," and some slogans and slurs that shouldn't be printed. One marvels at the power of the Conspirators to suddenly bring so many unkempt but well organized creatures to such a place in so short a time. And we might suspect that none of this would have happened if the Conspirators were not really worried and felt they had to fight back.

For seventy years the Conspirators have had their way and they have almost destroyed our Christian civilization. But suddenly there has begun to be an awakening. And the enemy knows it is being threatened. So, hard times are coming, real troubles can be expected. But can we win? Gary North, editor of Remnant Review thinks we can. In a recent newsletter he wrote: "We shouldn't be pessimistic. We've got the proper principles, and eventually these principles are going to triumph. Our knowledge of conspiracies offers us a shovel by which to bury the plans of evil men. This knowledge must not paralyze us with fear concerning 'these powerful men.' Like Goliath, they are vulnerable, and for similar reasons. Our 'shovel' is not to be used to dig our own graves. As God said to Joshua after the death of Moses, and just before the invasion of Canaan, ". . . Only be strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to the law,. . . turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest. (Joshua 1:6-7)." The best defense is good offense. We must take the offensive. And we must be governed by this vision: they are evil and will eventually lose: we are righteous and will eventually win. Therefore: 'My hand out of your wallet; your hand out of my wallet; no handouts by the government, and handcuffs for the thieves.' I think principled people can and will recapture this country."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Seventeen . . . . . May 3, 1985

## MAKING MOUNTAINS OUT OF MOLEHILLS

Theo Hallet is the Mayor of Bitburg, a town in West Germany that had become famous because of its military cemetery where the remains of thousands of victims of World War II lie buried. Men of many nationalities who gave their lives in that great war are honored each year in solemn commemoration of the day the war ended in Europe. Each year for the past 25 years officials from NATO and its member nations, including a high representative of the U.S. Government, gather to honor the dead and pray for an end of such wars. In past years the American representative at this ceremony usually has been the commanding general of the nearby American airbase. But this year there was to be a higher ranking representative of the U.S. Government who might be asked to lay a wreath and speak appropriate words. Since the President of the United States was to be in West Germany to attend an economic summit, why not invite President Reagan to attend and participate in the observance? So thought Chancellor Helmut Kohl who extended the invitation. Mayor Hallet expected no controversy. In a telephone conversation with Spotlight correspondent Paul Chevasson he said "Bitburg was chosen for the Reagan visit because nothing has ever happened on past occasions to mar this event. We are a pro-American township. We have no street demonstrations here against the 'Yankis' or the U.S. military as happens in some other cities." There was no "right versus left" controversy involved; not at first that is. Richard Nixon approved and may have helped sponsor the idea. Henry Kissinger approved. Secretary of State George Shultz explained that "What the President is trying to do in that visit is emphasize themes of rebuilding peace, reconciliation. They are themes about which the President feels very strongly, including his very strong feeling about the Nazi concentration camps and the horror that they represent....The President's purpose and effort will be to emphasize these themes....and the statements he makes and the way he comports himself I think will be fully in keeping with those themes. We hope those will be the things people will see and remember." So spoke the man who represents the Eastern Establishment and is the ranking member of the President's Cabinet. We beg to differ. Your editor hopes that people will see and remember that this whole affair was a demonstration of power and the influence of the Zionist Party which found a molehill and built it into a mountain of protest and criticism of a man who dared to stand against the so-called Jewish Lobby and do what he felt to be morally right. The controversy over Bitburg spilled over into other areas, including the question of aid to the Nicaraguan Freedom Fighters. In final analysis the Bitburg Battle was just one incident in a long war which has been rightly labeled World War III. However, in this present war, words, not bombs, have become the principal weapon, at least up to the time of this writing. A review of the record is important.

On May 1 in 1776 a German professor named Adam Weishaupt established a secret society known as the Order of the Illuminati. When the things its members did in secret did not spread its Satanic doctrines as fast as Weishaupt and his initiates desired, they organized a series of "reading clubs" where their doctrines could be broadcast. They also sought to control newspapers, magazines, plays, music, all communications media known at that time, and thus gain control of the world. Their plans were suspended temporarily when Bavarian authorities discovered and put an end to the Order. But Illuminism resurfaced and became the principal doctrines of the French Revolution. About 100 years later the plans for gaining control over the

world were restated in a controversial document known generally as "The Protocols of the Elders of Zion." The authorship of the Protocols is a matter of great dispute, which need not concern us inasmuch as the fact that here was a clear statement of how the world could be captured, and how it should be governed. And here again, we see the importance attached to the control of communications and the engineering of consent. We quote from a part of Protocol No. XII:

"What is the present role of the press? It serves to arouse furious passions or egotistical party dissensions which may be necessary for our purpose. It is empty, unjust, inaccurate, and most people do not understand what end it serves. We will shackle it and keep a tight rein on it. We will also do the same with other printed matter...We will convert the products of publicity....into a source of income....Not one notice will be made public without our consent. This is already being done by us, since the news from all parts of the world is received through several agencies in which it is centralized....Anybody who wishes to become an editor, a librarian, or a printer, will be obliged to obtain a diploma, which in case of disobedience will be immediately revoked. With such measures, thought will become an educational instrument in the hands of our government...."

In a remarkable book, "Public Relations," by Edward L. Bernays who has been called the father of public relations, the story is told of how the clever use of propaganda became a principal weapon in World Wars I and II. He wrote on page 157: "Democracy has been defined as government by the consent of the governed. But today our society is so complex that it is not government alone that needs the public's consent. Every group and, for that matter, every individual needs the understanding and support of public opinion, in order to become integrated into our democratic society. To achieve this integration, the individuals or groups who wish to present their case to the public must employ one or more of the media of communication. These media - the press, motion pictures, radio, television, and so on - are now immense in their impact, reaching millions of people, sometimes the entire nation." Unquote. Bernays coined the phrase, "The Engineering of Consent" to describe the means through which ideas could be promoted or defeated, causes won or lost through the media.

The Communists were quick to take advantage of what we have termed "making mountains out of molehills," in order to deceive and conquer. Dimitry Manuilsky of the Lenin School of Political Warfare is often quoted as boasting that Moscow would launch the most spectacular peace movement the world had ever seen and when her enemies' guard was down, would destroy them with a clenched fist." When NATO was formed and American military bases were set up, and nuclear and other weapons were installed in England and the countries of West Europe, such a peace campaign was launched by the Soviet. Hilaire du Berrier comments: "Foolish women set up camps in the proximity of American bases in Britain, determined to prevent the deployment of arms which would save England from a repetition of 1939. And the saddest part of the dupery was that millions who clamored for pacifism in the West refused to believe they were marching to the beat of Russian drummers. Never did they ask themselves if pacifism had spared the Afghans. This is the way wars are started, not avoided." By the clever use of propaganda, aided by the communications media of the U.S. and the nations of Western Europe, the Soviets built a mountain of emotion and a demand for disarmament - even unilateral disarmament. Sidney Webb, co-founder of the Fabian Society, explained how these "useful idiots" could be used, to march "to the beat of Russian drummers" in pacifist demonstrations, in aiding the Sandinistas, in aiding the Zionist Party to "get even" with Ronald Reagan, or whatever use that seemed expedient: "To play on those millions of minds, to watch them slowly respond to an unknown stimulus, to guide their aspirations without their knowledge - all this in high capacities or humble, is a big and endless game of chess of extraordinary excitement." But H du B explained

how the mountain failed to achieve its purpose in this particular case:

"Andrei Gromyko, Soviet Russia's Minister of Foreign Affairs, with his years of experience was terrified by the West's lead in technology. For ten years Soviet scientists had been experimenting with weapons designed to destroy missiles in space. When America began the same experiments accompanied by the deployment of Cruise and Pershing II missiles which would outmatch Russia's preponderance of multi-warhead missiles pointing westward, Gromyko warned Soviet generals that Russia needed time. He had made the same pleas with Andrei Grechko, the war minister who preceded Dimitri Ustinov. At last he found an ally in Yuri Andropov, the KGB chief who rose to the peak of Soviet power before he died. Between them the two men set a plan in motion to disarm America through the sort of mass demonstrations which brought humiliation and defeat in Vietnam. Pacifist demonstrations would prevent the deployment of America's superior arms in Europe.... This was the Soviet game and exciting it might have been, but it was also desperate, and it failed. As the fall of 1983 approached, Moscow's 'peace march' organizer in West Germany, Herr Jo Leinen, advised his masters in the Kremlin that they would have to take another tack. Lenin had recognized that faceless terrorism is subversion's last card before open war. So terrorism it had to be. In war by terrorism it is imperative that national communist parties take their distances, that they maintain a respectable image and disavow any connection with those following the orders of Moscow's other arm. Lenin wrote: 'We will never reject the principle of terror. It is a form of military operation which can be usefully employed, or which can be necessary in certain periods of the battle,' but those conducting such actions must appear to be on their own. On January 15th, 1985, the French terrorist group, Direct Action, delivered a five-page communique to the press which amounted to an announcement of mobilization and declaration of war. Direct Action, or Action Direct as it is called in French, announced that it was forming a merger with West Germany's Red Army Faction under a single command. Gone was any pretense that their goal is a class struggle. Instead of masking their activities with drivel about social rights, independence movements and ideologies, the new force of international terrorists draws its killers from a dozen nations. They are of all colors but bound by the same hates. They are directed against the same enemies, trained in the same camps, financed by the same backers and sheltered in the same sanctuaries. They announced that their fusion into a single force is: 'To establish a political-military front for the waging of guerrilla warfare against the bases, strategies and structures of NATO, American imperialism and the enemy, Reagan'." (H du B Reports, Letter 10, March, 1985. Monthly, \$75 per year. American address: P.O.Box 786, St. George, Utah 84770.)

Confirmation of the above comes from "Intelligence Digest," a British publication which, in its April 22 issue, reports that "1985 has already earned the title of the 'Year of Terrorism.' A coordinated onslaught is being directed against European targets by terrorist groups that, despite national and ideological differences, arm, assist, and finance each other.

"As we have seen in Ireland, terrorism is often a hydra-headed monster. Leaders killed or imprisoned find replacements. In the German Federal Republic a 'new generation' has arisen; instead of the Baeder-Meinhof gang there is now the Red Army Faction. With Direct Action in France and the Fighting Communist Cells of Belgium it has entered into an alliance with Italian, Portuguese, and also Middle-East terrorists. Specially-favoured targets are key individuals and installations of, or those connected with, NATO and industries that serve West Germany - the front lines against the Warsaw bloc. Belgium has logistic importance: its territory carries the oil pipeline from the sea to NATO's central front in Germany...France (like Britain on occasions) has been criticized in allied circles for permitting its territory and capital to become a haven and battleground for international terrorism....In

Spain the military wing of the Basque separatist ETA blew up the pipeline connecting the two military bases of Rota and Zaragoza....Portugal is a relative newcomer to the Euro-terrorist scene. Of deep concern is the vulnerability to attack by the terrorist group known as the Popular Forces of the 25 of April of the substantial NATO coal stocks held on the south bank of the Tagus close to crowded centers of population. The wounding of 70 US servicemen in a bar near Athens and the murder of a pro-Western news editor are outrages claimed by the hitherto unknown Cyprus National Front. It remains to be seen whether such acts of terrorism will encourage, or further weaken, an already undependable NATO ally." (Intelligence Digest, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL501HX).

Dave Doubrava of The Washington Times, writes: "The United States is ill prepared to deal with terrorism and most Americans do not realize how terrorist groups use propaganda and psychological warfare in this country to achieve their ends...State-sponsored terrorism has added a new dimension to the problem of preventing violent acts against governments and individuals, but the United States government's response to it is fragmented and erratic....Joel Lisker, staff director and chief counsel for the Senate Subcommittee on Security and Terrorism and a former FBI agent and Justice Department official, said the government's anti-terrorist activities are 'fragmented between 23 agencies. There needs to be some kind of steering committee. Nobody has a broad overview, or cares about it. A lot can be done, but I don't think anybody cares about it.' He said the Justice Department has 'abdicated its responsibility,' particularly under the Foreign Agents Registration Act, in investigating groups that propagandize in behalf of terrorist groups....Mr. Lisker said the subcommittee, headed by Sen. Jeremiah Denton, R-Ala, plans hearings next month (May) into terrorism and 'will take pains to make terrorism a major issue....Arnaud de Borchgrave, editor-in-chief of The Washington Times and an expert on Soviet disinformation, criticized the major media organizations in this country, saying many journalists today 'make it their duty to turn our sworn enemies into misunderstood innocents.' He said the perceptions of Congress and the American people are shaped by a 'liberal media' that virtually ignores stories detailing the Soviet Union's involvement in supporting terrorist groups, and the interconnections between terrorist groups and their support organizations here. Such is 'a willful, intentional distortion of the facts,' he said." He might have added that such an act involving national security can be called treason.

Our European sources state that terrorism has replaced pacifism as a major weapon in the Soviet arsenal. And we feel that the order was given by someone bigger than Gorbachev. The chief individual enemies seem to be Ronald Reagan, Margaret Thatcher, and the Pope, each of whom escaped the first attempt on their lives. However, in this new phase, the principal aim will be "to seek maximum psychological impact by striking at populations," to stir up "the sort of hysterical people who make up the 'peace marchers' of today." Targets will be airports, crowded stores, theaters, sports centers, places where crowds gather and the feeling may be planted that no citizen is safe. Sooner or later an apathetic West will realize that World War III has started and terrorists, be they individual muggers or group dynamiters, have no rights when national and individual security is involved. In times like these "Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit ye like men, be strong." (1 Corinthians 16:13).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

## THE CLOUDS THAT SHROUDED THE SUMMIT

Every year since 1975, the leaders of the Trilateral Commission have arranged an Economic Summit which is attended by the heads of State and Government of the members of the Trilateral Nations. But this year the 11th annual Economic Summit was so overshadowed by conflicting events that little has been heard about this important meeting of government heads which was concluded on May 6th at Bonn, West Germany. The plan arranged by the Trilats and the participating secret and semisecret organizations, called for the meeting to be held in conjunction with the 40th anniversary observance of the end of the European phase of World War II. But Chancellor Helmut Kohl of West Germany had a plan of his own. Every year since 1957 ranking officials of the United States, France, United Kingdom and West Germany met to honor the war dead at a cemetery at Bitburg. Since President Reagan was going to be in Bonn for the Economic Summit meetings, why not ask him to represent the United States and appear as a special guest at the Bitburg ceremony? President Reagan thought it an excellent idea because there was a great need for reconciliation between The U.S. and the Nations of Western Europe, and this would work to the advantage of them all. But one thing was overlooked: There were some German troops buried in the cemetery, along with the allied dead. When the Jewish organizations learned of this, they must have thought, "What a way to stir up a wave of anti-semitism on a world-wide scale." When antisemitism is at a low ebb, it's difficult to meet the annual quota on Bonds for Israel. The resulting Zionist-inspired, media-promoted uproar became so intense that the most important event of the week - the Economic Summit - was mostly overlooked or underplayed. Contributing to the lack of media coverage was the fact that this Eleventh Economic Summit was more or less a failure. The heads of State and Government didn't go along with all the proposals President Reagan was told to request. President Mitterand of France refused have anything to do with the Strategic Defense Initiative (so-called Star Wars). And none of them would agree to a proposed new round of talks on General Agreement of Tariffs and Trade (GATT). Mitterand demanded that any such discussion on tariffs and trade should be accompanied by a conference on a new monetary system. Canadian Prime Minister Brian Mulroony said things were "pretty tense" whenever Mitterand (a Socialist) got into the discussions. But Prime Minister Yasuhiro Nakasone summed it all up by saying the other participants were acting like children. So, they all gave up, applied enough pressure on Mitterand to get him to sign the final communique, and they adjourned until next year. For the first time in eleven years things didn't go as the "world rulers" wanted them to go. By "world rulers" in this case, since the international bankers were not personally involved but only represented, we refer to the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Bilderberger Group, The Paris based Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD), and other secret and semi-secret supranational groups that are cooperating to create a new World Economic Order. However, the "power brokers" did achieve one aim. Their goal is to divide the world into a series of regional world governments, each of them being controlled by a One World Government. The first of these to be created was the European Community. And President Reagan's last and most important address in Europe was to be to the members of the European Parliament, giving sanction to that body as a Regional World Government.

The failure of this Eleventh Economic Summit must have been a disappointment to the builders of the New International Economic Order. For which we can be

thankful. It seems that the timing got out of hand. The Trilateral Commission held its annual meeting April 21-23, so its instructions to the seven Trilateral Nations were handed out approximately two weeks before the summit conference. However, it was decided that the Economic Summit was to coincide with the observance of the end of the European war, and the Bilderberger Group was caught short. It was not scheduled to meet until May 10-13 at Port Chester, N.Y.; too late to finalize its demands upon the heads of State and Government who had already met in Bonn. The Trilateral Commission is controlled by the London and New York Megabankers, whose chief spokesman is David Rockefeller. But the Bilderberger Group is a more Europe-oriented organization whose leadership is shared by the Rockefeller-Rothschild coalition. Rockefeller the upstart and Rothschild the veteran have never seen eye to eye in all things. Mitterand would have been waiting for instructions from the Paris-based Rothschild combine, and this may have been the reason he was such a "bad boy" at the economic summit, refusing to agree because he had not been told what to agree to. An added reason for the Bonn Summit failure: President Reagan has an obstinate streak in him that sometimes manifests itself. Possibly encouraged by Pat Buchanan, he absolutely refused to bow to the will of the Zionists and the Media in the matter of his attendance at the Bitburg ceremony. So, for a time, the world's most hated man is one Ronald Reagan. Let's hope he stays with us on the right side of the aisle for the rest of his term.

The idea of the need for an annual Economic Summit was first proposed by Henry Owen of the Brookings Institution, who also served as an Ambassador-at-Large under President Truman. In 1968 the World Planners were at a kind of crossroads. The United Nations had failed them in that it had become little more than a Soviet-sponsored debating society at which third world leaders were able to vent their spleen against Israel and South Africa, and demand more aid from the industrialized nations. The IMF and World Bank were under fire, and other things were not working out exactly as they desired. Henry Owen surveyed the situation, wrote an article entitled "Foreign Policy Premises for the next Administration," which began: "We are, at this very moment, passing through an age of transition...Traditional uses of national power by developed countries are not likely to figure as prominently in the future as in the past....The U.S. role, in particular, is likely to decline; and multilateral groupings and cooperation offer the most promising - if still imperfect - way of filling the resulting vacuum...Here is a task which can give substance to the concept to a community of developed nations made up of the United States, Western Europe and Japan. For only if these three industrial giants cooperate closely can the task be discharged." Shortly after this statement was read by the power brokers, Zbigniew Brzezinski was commissioned to set up a group of biggies who would work toward the formation of a Trilateral Commission. This Commission, composed of carefully chosen leaders, should address itself to four purposes: 1) Create a demand for a redistribution of the earth's wealth along terms proposed by the Commission; 2) Create a single international currency for the world, which would be controlled by the IMF, which would become a world central bank similar in power to the Federal Reserve System, but on a global scale; 3) Remove all nationalistic economic barriers to so-called "free trade"; 4) Step up efforts to encourage the flow of private investment to the developing countries.

What Henry Owen proposed in 1968 became a reality in 1975 with the inauguration of the first economic summit at Rambouillet (near Paris). Jeremiah Novak, in an article entitled "Trilateral Governance," stated: "Far faster than most people realize the domestic and foreign policy of the United States is being influenced by a new supranational 'directory' operating on a governmental and private basis through clearly discernable institutions. Under the aegis of the Trilateral Commission and noted trilateralists in other countries in Western Europe and Japan, this supranational 'directory' - a new superstate - is gradually coming into control of the world economy. It is this 'directory' which sets the pace for economic development and



which determines its institutional shape....Policy making in the age of Trilateralism has shifted from the Congress and even from the Administration of the United States to the supranational summits, where it is directly influenced by the members of the Trilateral Commission, the supranational preparatory groups and the supranational OECD. President Carter (as well as President Reagan who succeeded him) is not the President of the United States, but the general manager of a subsidiary of a supranational institution. Policy comes from the summits to the Administration, and it is not the result of the desires of the American people or of the summit countries, who are unaware that the summits have been institutionalized into a semi-federal supranational directory."Of course summitry is just one part of the means by which a supranational directory (world government) gives orders to the established governments of Japan and the Industrialized West. But that this Eleventh Economic Summit was pretty much a failure is important news. It adds evidence to the feeling that there is a change in the air, that established governments are not about to surrender their sovereignty and their independence to this supranational directory. But it's too early to celebrate. Because where Summitry is slipping, other control factors are gaining in power. One indication was President Reagan's recognition of the European Parliament as the arm of an accepted and legitimate Regional World Government.

Along with the Summitry scheme was the program to create a new world order through the establishment of a series of conventions, treaties, and organizations which would operate like the existing UN agencies, as world rulers in their own limited areas. Such as the Seabed Treaty, the various human rights conventions, the genocide convention, etc. This was called "Piecemeal Functionalism" and, along with Summitry and the creation of Regional World Governments, would all work together toward the creation of that final New International Economic Order, and the Supranational Directory which would govern over all. This "Piecemeal Functionalism" called for a central authority which would bind together all the pieces. That meant the United Nations had to be re-installed as a world authority. The process began seriously when Jimmy Carter signed a set of human rights declarations which were to be carried out by the UN. Then when Ronald Reagan became President of the U.S. a step was taken which seemed to be for the good of the U.S. - Jeane Kirkpatrick was named U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations. It was an excellent nomination to a post that was better left unfulfilled. And she did an excellent job at the U.N. She found a way to put an end to the jibes and cat-calls being directed against anything American, did the best job of representing the United States that had ever been done in that organization. But she did her job too well. We mean no disrespect, but when she spoke people listened; and because she spoke at the U.N., that organization began to take upon itself something of an aura of respect. The U.N. began to be taken seriously once again. It appeared that the United States was again treating the United Nations as a respectable world body worthy of respect, and having authority as a world government! By honoring the United Nations with an American presence that body began to regain lost authority. It would have been a far better thing if our government had turned its back on the United Nations as it once did to its predecessor, the League of Nations, and had asked the Communist spy ring to just leave the country, instead of paying so many of its bills and treating it as a world authority worthy of respect. In short, while Jeane Kirkpatrick was promoting the interests of the United States she also, perhaps unwillingly and reluctantly, was promoting the interests of the United Nations by speaking to its Council.

In a somewhat similar manner, Jeane Kirkpatrick's old boss and new party leader was guilty of the same kind of error: speaking too well at the wrong places. He consented to deliver his most important speech before the European Parliament in Strasbourg, France. His honoring this struggling body that's trying to establish itself as a Regional World Government, played directly into the hands of the builders of

the New World Order, and especially into the hands of the UN-sponsored, Socialist-blueprinted New International Economic Order. Ever since the introduction of the Marshall Plan for rebuilding Europe after World War II, the Socialist-minded power brokers have been attempting to do away with all the national governments of Western Europe and unite them into a Regional World Government. The idea of European Unity probably began when Winston Churchill suggested that the French and the British should adopt a common citizenship, an idea that Charles deGaulle rejected very firmly. Then, in 1948 when the Marshall Plan was established, it was suggested that the American aid to Europe be distributed cooperatively between countries. This inspired the Belgian Socialist Paul Henri Spaak, the French political leader Robert Schumann and the Internationalist economist Jean Monnet to suggest and promote the formation of a European Common Market. In 1949 the foreign ministers of 10 European Nations organized a Council of Europe. At about this same time a number of prominent individuals from Europe and the United States, under the direction of a somewhat mysterious person named Dr. Joseph H. Retinger, organized what came to be known as the Bilderberg Group. This group decided to back and promote the idea of creating a United States of Europe. But even with the backing of the influence and money of the Rockefellers and the Rothschilds, the going was very tough. Most Western Europeans are nationalistic to the core, have no desire to see their native lands swallowed up by a Global Behemoth. Finally, in 1958, the "European Community" was founded and was granted some economic sovereignty but no political power. According to The Christian Science Monitor, "Over the years the (European) Parliament has grown somewhat in stature. Direct elections were agreed on in 1974, and in June 1979 some 111 million Europeans elected 410 deputies to sit at Strasbourg." But it can be said that the European Nations were against the idea and were coerced (economic pressure) into accepting this Parliament as a kind of central government. Furthermore, the Parliament must function in seven different national languages, 42 possible language combinations; and things will get even more complicated when Spain and Portugal become members. All in all, this Regional World Government that is being built needed a boost, and Ronald Reagan was there to provide it at Strasbourg, hisses and jeers to the contrary notwithstanding. As The Christian Science Monitor opined: "His appearance at Strasbourg today presents a victory for European Community democracy." But something more needed to be added. Spain and Portugal, especially the latter, were not happy about becoming members of this Regional World Government. As Europe, magazine of the European Community, noted back in January 1983: "The question of Spanish and Portuguese membership in the European Community is turning into an acid test of the E.C., which is being accused by some people...of virtual paralysis. The enlargement of the Community to include the countries of the Iberian peninsula is regarded as a stimulating challenge...."

In short, the new Regional World Government was still in trouble, needed to have Spain and Portugal within its economic control. Now, since Portugal was very reluctant about giving up its economic sovereignty and national independence to some northern central government, Portugal needed a prod in the right direction. And here was Ronald Reagan in Europe. A quick trip to Lisbon and a talk with the right people would provide the prod. And that's why Reagan went to Portugal. Not so much to protect American interests, but that the "Great Communicator" might enhance the power brokers' interests in their new Regional World Government.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Nineteen . . . . . May 17, 1985

## THE HIDEOUS STRENGTH OF THE SOCIALIST CONSPIRACY

In a world so filled with terrorism and violence it seems significant that much of it is committed by the very governments that, at least in theory, are created to prevent such things. Murder of millions in Cambodia, Afghanistan, Ethiopia and other parts of Africa; continual wholesale bloodshed in the Middle East; Revolution and resurrection in South and Central America; thousands of aliens pouring into the United States every day, among them an untold number of terrorists and agents provocateurs; these are but a few of the horrors that beset America and the world. The daily press advises of a new worldwide wave of killings and bombings inspired by Libya's Muammar Khadafy and Iran's Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini. A responsible newsletter editor titles his latest issue "Countdown to World War III." Ron Robison of "Young America's Foundation" reports that "Right now the campuses are flooded with Marxist speakers from the Nicaraguan government and from the communist rebels in El Salvador....At many colleges like Dartmouth, Yale and the University of Iowa, the college administration is actually using its power to eliminate student conservative organizations." Christian groups and organizations are banned in most universities, colleges and high schools. Robert Conquest is recognized as one of the foremost authorities on communist history. He and John Manchip White have written a book, "What to do when the Russians come." They suggest how it may be done: "Initially American surrender might not be given such a harsh name. America would be allowed to save a certain amount of face....by disguising the unpleasantness of formal surrender under some rubric as a 'disarmament agreement'. America would agree to the dispatch of Soviet 'inspection teams' to monitor the 'agreement'. The teams would be military and would set up bases in key areas. Their consistent and rapid reinforcement, which the United States would be powerless to halt, would naturally lead, without undue loss of time, to full-scale Soviet control". (Page 18). The authors give some advice to the victims: "Your best course is to lay in, as far in advance as you can, an ample supply of provisions. In the first days of the occupation, keep off the streets. Stay indoors. Keep away from the windows. Remain at the back door of the house. Do not reply to any knock on the front door. If you hear your front door being broken in, try to smuggle your family out of an exit at the rear if you can do so without running into any patrols that may be prowling in the back.... The usual procedure is for groups of five or six soldiers, or sometimes more, to enter a house, hold the males at gunpoint and rape the females". (Pages 20-21. This book is published by Stein and Day, Scarborough House, Briarcliff Manor, New York, NY 10510. \$14.95).

The foregoing presents a picture of what has happened in lands where the Communist invaders have taken control. It could happen here. But it is doubtful, because the Power Elite that plans to rule the world has devised a different set of plans for the countries of the West, especially for those countries that are represented by members of the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderberger Group, OECD, Club of Rome and such builders of the New World Order. For example, when Khrushchev said "We will bury you," he said later that he was not speaking of military action, or of political power, but of economics; not of ballistic missiles, but of finance capitalism. And he was speaking, not simply as a Communist, but as an Internationalist and a Marxist. There is a difference.

Sixty-five years ago, when Socialism was beginning to be recognized by a few as a

menace to the many, the New York State Legislature set up a select committee to investigate seditious activities within the State. The committee published a four volume report which came to be known as the "Lusk Report," one of the most informative and important reports on the subject of Socialism and its offspring Communism ever published. It stated an essential fact which most of us have forgotten, overlooked, or never knew, that: "Socialism in its exact and scientific sense is based on certain definite principles, and not on various states of mind. It has a theory of both industrial and political society that involves a radical reconstruction of the present world, making its political organization subordinate to its economic or industrial organization." Note those last eleven words: If the political is subordinate to the economic, then the latter will be the agency used to subordinate the political to the financial. If the set-up is international, and it is, then it must necessarily be true that all will be under the control of ORGANIZED INTERNATIONAL FINANCE. The Lusk Report went on to state: "It is a peculiar fact that there exists not a single system of Anglo-Saxon socialism, nor a single system of Latin Race Socialism. In fact, the only scientific, concrete, and perfectly systematic scheme is of German-Jewish origin - the scheme of Karl Marx. This is the basis for the materialism of present day Socialism, for its antagonism to religion, to ethics, and to all idealism based on principles, on sentiments and intellectual concepts that do not relate to purely material life and wealth interests."

Yet another significant fact: The Marxian rules of procedure are still being followed. They have not been materially changed from 1848 up to the present. This in spite of the fact that during those 137 years kings have fallen, nations have been absorbed, other nations have lost their identity, governments have been wiped out, new political parties have been organized and dropped, old political parties have reversed their platforms, we have ceased to be a Free Enterprise Republic and have become a Corporate, Welfare State Democracy. And there have been great technological changes. But the party leadership behind socialism has never lost its unseen power and its platform has not been subjected to any basic change. The aim remains a world in which the political is subordinate to the economic and the industrial; and thus all will be under the control of organized international finance. Marx and Engel composed a ten point program which would, when fully installed, destroy a nation. And that would lead to the establishment of a financial dictatorship, which was the final goal.

In order to carry out this program, two schools of Socialism developed. Our former editorial associate and publisher, Upton Close, referred to it as the "two churches that make up the religion of Marxism." In 1950, speaking to the Oklahoma City Chamber of Commerce, Upton explained: "The importance of this is that we Americans are in danger of being misled completely, misled as to the interpretation of current events because of one of those sectarian differences in the Marxist church. We have today two branches of that faith that, so far, each in its respective field, from its standpoint, is eminently successful. Together they are destroying the free people of the world.

"One branch has its headquarters in London. It is the branch which grew out of the British Fabian Society which was originally the British Marxist Society and which planned so cleverly because of the shrewd brains that were in it - the brains of George Bernard Shaw, H.G. Wells, the Webbs, Ramsay MacDonald, Herbert Morrison, Harold Laski, John Strachey and the rest of the younger ones; Atlee, Shinwell, etc.

The other branch of the Marxist church is the one that has had the big publicity among us - the branch in Moscow - the one that our government propagandists out of Washington spent so much time adulating, building up, praising 'good old Joe', creating friendships, preparing us to be brothers to the Russians. Until about a year ago (1949-Ed). Then, just like shifting a lever, the government propagandists began damning the Moscow group (but always protecting and aiding them). But, by

continually concentrating the American mind and its fears and dislikes (or admiration and likes) on the Moscow church, those who put out the propaganda are able to hide from the American people the Marxist moves that are going on here and that are contemplated to reach success here while our eyes are diverted to a Marxist peril on the other side of the water...."

It was a two-staged attack. While militant, Moscow type Socialism was threatening us, we were being taken over by the Fabian Socialists. While the Communist school (or church) intends that the world be Marxist, the Fabian school demands that the Marxist One World be dominated by organized international finance or, to use a more familiar term, State Capitalism, as it is presently practiced in the Communist countries. History proves that our greatest danger came from the Socialists within the country, not from those in Europe or Asia. Fabianism was introduced to the United States through the formation of the Intercollegiate Society in 1905. According to the almost forgotten Dies Committee, "The movement was placed in charge of a group selected to represent the largest possible number of universities and colleges in the different parts of the United States. Jack London, worldfamous radical, acted as the first chairman of the affair. The secretary of the society was Harry L. Laidler (Socialist propagandist) and up to 1916 it had successfully organized chapters in 72 or more of our largest educational institutions....After the ISS changed its name to the League for Industrial Democracy in 1921, the organization expanded greatly and among its new officers were to be found Prof. John Dewey, Robert Morss Lovett, John Haynes Holmes, Stuart Chase, Norman Thomas, Paul Porter and Paul Blanshard. In later years came many more individuals who were to fill important roles: Dr. Harold Rugg, Frank Murphy, David Saposs, Harold Lasswell, Morris Ernst, Frederic C. Howe, H.S. Raushenbush, George Soule, and Rexford Guy Tugwell. The Roosevelt New Deal was Fabian to the core. In that previously noted speech, Upton Close commented: "The great Apostle of English Socialism to America was Harold Joseph Laski...said to have an almost hypnotic influence over those whom he chose as his disciples. At the age of 21 he arrived from Oxford to lecture at Canada's McGill University. After two years there he spent four years as lecturer at Harvard, giving also lectures at Amhurst and Yale....Laski had a formative influence on American students in English universities, particularly those chosen for brilliance and sent on scholarships provided by the bequest of Cecil Rhodes, the diamond magnate of South Africa, whose purpose was to join forces of Britain and the United States in a world control of resources and economy. Laski intended that one world economy to be Marxist."

The central theme of Scientific Socialism is Economic Planning, that is, planning that will succeed in making politics and political organizations subordinate to economic and industrial organizations, and under the control of organized international finance. The first steps were taken when President Franklin Roosevelt threw out the Democratic Platform on which he was elected, and adopted instead the ten points of Marx's Communist Manifesto plus some of Benito Mussolini's Fascistic programs. Economic Planning or Fabianism involves two things. First, all banks, savings and loan companies, credit unions and all institutions having to do with financial transactions must be under the control of a single national authority. In this connection there was that Bank Secrecy Act, the current move to make all S&Ls forego their State or private insurance pools in favor of federal agencies. The fate of the Ohio Savings Banks and the more recent Old Court S&L of Baltimore are examples. Final aim is centralized control over all financial institutions with the Federal Reserve System in absolute control; it in turn being under the control of a Global Central Bank.

The second, and even more important step involves the absolute control of the personal buying and selling and trading of every individual. That's where the Internal Revenue Service will act as a National Secret Police, with more power than the

Gestapo or the KGB ever had. On Tuesday, May 14, a release appeared in the Gannett newspapers headlined, "IRS Warns Cheaters: Here We Come." The article reads: "The IRS, aiming to collect \$100 billion in unpaid taxes to help cut the budget deficit, will use computers to cross-check information on millions of taxpayers. By next year, IRS will check returns of every divorced or separated parent by children's names to prevent both from claiming exemptions for the same kids; test a system in Dade County, Fla. and San Mateo County, CA., for collecting some of the \$1.7 billion a year in unpaid capital gains tax. IRS will buy lists of real estate transactions to compare to its taxpayer lists. IRS has plans to use individual financial data not included on returns, such as bank transactions over \$10,000, to prepare two-year taxpayer 'profiles', and to complete lists of high-income people to see if they file returns. IRS could match easily obtained data - such as real estate records - with its taxpayer lists."

This article is an understatement of what the IRS really has in mind. There is a Strategic Plan which the insiders at IRS refer to as a Five Year Plan, but one which is supposed to be installed and operating by next October 15th. You'll recall that taxpayers' refund returns have been held up, that erroneous tax bills have been sent to thousands of taxpayers who didn't owe IRS any money, and there was the admission that thousands of tax returns had been 'lost', etc. Well, all of this was because that new super computer recently installed in Martinsburg, West Virginia, has been busy at what IRS considers a more important task. Being fed into this computer is information on every taxpayer in America, with State tax records, State, County and local records of every kind; such things as voter registration roles, property tax records, automobile registration and drivers license records, credit union records, administration records, Farmers' Home Loan, FHA, and every other record of any kind that can be obtained and fed into the computer. This information will be used to compile a "personal information file," or "profile," as the IRS calls it, of every individual in the United States. The "profile" will be so complete that IRS will know it if you vote, apply for any kind of license, build a swimming pool or even a dog run in your back yard, buy, sell or trade anything, or use a credit card for any transaction. The proposed system is so set up that any Internal Revenue Agent, anywhere he may be, can have at his fingertips a computer terminal which will give him everything he wants to know about any individual. The "Five Year Plan" which IRS hopes to have in operation this fall, will give IRS more power over every individual than the Nazi Gestapo or the Soviet KGB ever had!

The insiders at IRS call it a "Strategic Plan" to collect taxes more efficiently, but it's really a blueprint for disaster in that the personal activities of every individual will be on record in Big Brother's Super-Computer, and the information will be available for the use of any IRS agent anywhere in the USA. The "profiles" will include Judges, Governors, Legislators, the President, every individual. This is dictatorship as even Orwell didn't conceive it in his 1984.

While the minds of Americans are being focused on what the Moscow Socialists are doing to take over the world (certainly a serious situation but only half the plan), we here in the United States are being taken over and made economic slaves from within, by the Marxist society that originated in London. Unless something is done about it by someone with the power to do it, October 15th may be our last day of liberty. More about this later.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Twenty . . . . . May 24, 1985

## MAKING THE WORLD SAFE FOR DEMOCRACY

Two hundred years ago, long before socialists began talking about an alien theory called Separation of Church and State, preachers often delivered election sermons from their pulpits. In those days Yale College (not yet a university) existed for the purpose of raising up Christian ministers who would deliver more election sermons. President of Yale in those days was Ezra Stiles, D.D. who, in an Election Sermon preached on May 8, 1783 before the Governor and General Assembly of the State of Connecticut, asked them to consider "What reason we have to expect that, by the blessing of God, these States may prosper and flourish into a great American Republic, and ascend into high and distinguished honor among the nations of the earth. 'To make thee high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, in name, and in honor'." After noting that "our system of dominion and civil polity would be imperfect without the true religion;" he then remarked that "All the forms of civil polity have been tried by mankind, except one, and that seems to have been reserved in Providence to be realized in America." His reference was to a unique kind of Republic - a Representative Republic. There was no thought, then, of the United States ever becoming a Democracy. The idea was abhorrent to the men who would frame the Constitution of the United States.

But soon after the founding of our "unique kind of Republic," a revolution very different from our own was being fought in France; and the ideas being preached by the Illuminists and the Jacobins were seeping into America because in our own Revolution France had been a great help and there was much sympathy toward the Marquis de Lafayette, Thomas Paine and others who were involved in our Revolutionary War and then went to France to become involved in that Revolution. As a result, while the Washington and Adams administrations held to the Constitutional assertion that ours was a representative republic, the Jefferson administration felt that the people should rule directly. Which was a commendable policy so long as the electorate was informed and responsible. But, simply because man is conceived in sin is sufficient reason for democracy never being workable as a stable and permanent form of government. As Professor Alexander Fraser Tytler had observed while our thirteen original States were still colonies of Great Britain: "A Democracy cannot exist as a permanent form of Government. It can only exist until the voters discover they can vote themselves largesse out of the public treasury. From that moment on the majority always votes for the candidate promising the most benefits from the public treasury with the result that Democracy always collapses over a loose fiscal policy, always to be followed by a Dictatorship." Fisher Ames (1758-1808) was, like most of the Founding Fathers, a strict Constitutionalist and he detested the very word Democracy. He is one of those neglected patriots and we would never have heard of him had not Rousas Rushdoony mentioned him in the book "The Nature of the American System," in which he included some of Ames' writings. The Democratic Party was not yet in existence and Ames was referring to Democracy as opposed to Constitutionalism when he wrote:

"All democrats maintain that the people have an inherent, unalienable right to power; there is nothing so fixed that they may not change it; nothing so sacred that their voice, which is the voice of God, would not unsanctify and consign to destruction....The will of the majority is not only law, but right; having an unlimited right to act as they please, whatever they please to act is a rule. Thus virtue itself, thus

(Please turn to page 3)



+++++

## LEST WE FORGET

Hon. Larry McDonald of Georgia  
In the House of Representatives  
February 7, 1980

Mr. Speaker, while we may all argue about the details of this or that past event, there is no doubt that the position of America in the world has sadly declined since 1945. Our prestige has seldom been lower in the world and militarily we are No. 2 despite some huffing and puffing from the White House and its spokesmen. Therefore, it might be useful to recite how we got to this sad state. A chronology of this retreat from greatness follows:

### CHRONOLOGY OF EVENTS

1945. U.S. and allies won WW II. The world was in a shambles and the U.S. was in the driver's seat. At the Yalta and Potsdam Conferences, the U.S. gave all of Eastern Europe to the Russians, including East Germany, Poland, Czechoslovakia, Hungary, Rumania, Yugoslavia, and Bulgaria. 1949. U.S. lost Mainland China to the communists (650 million people) by cutting vital arms and support to our wartime ally, Chiang Kai-shek. 1951. U.S. fought our first "no-win war" in Korea against the communists. MacArthur was fired for advocating winning. 1956. Hungarian Revolution was crushed by Russia. The West didn't lift a finger. 1958. Cuba fell to Russia. U.S. Government first pulled the rug out from under Batista by cutting off vital arms and supplies and giving covert aid to Castro forces. 1962. Vietnam War began. Our second "no-win war." 1968. Czechoslovakian independence revolt crushed by Russia. The West didn't lift a finger. 1972. U.S. pullout from Vietnam began - after 10 years and 50,000 Americans dead - on terms the communists had demanded in 1964. Called "peace with honor." (The first U.S. military surrender in our 200-year history). 1973. Arab oil embargo - instigated by Soviets. 1974. South Vietnam fell to communists; 17 million souls and billions of dollars in U.S. weapons lost. (The U.S. first cut aid to South Vietnam and then reneged on our peace treaty promises.) 1974. Portugal had communist revolution and narrowly escaped communist rule. 1975. Portugal pulled out of Angola and Mozambique. Soviets took over both countries with the help of Cuban troops (15,000 in Angola).

### 1976-1979. The Carter Era - The Decline Accelerates.

1976. Rhodesia forced to accept Black Rule by the U.S. (under Kissinger-pre-Carter.) 1976-1977. Lebanese Civil War - pro-West government toppled. Effective control taken by pro-Soviet Syria and PLO. 1977. Pro-Western Zaire invaded by Soviets (using Cuban, East German and Black guerrillas). U.S. cut military aid to Zaire in midst of invasion. France, Morocco, Egypt and Saudi Arabia intervened to save Zaire. 1978. Rhodesian war escalated by Soviet/Cuban-backed Patriotic Front - as Rhodesia moved toward Black Rule, and U.S. and Britain reneged on all Kissinger promises (September 1976) and gave diplomatic support to the Patriotic Front. 1978. Zaire invaded by Soviets using Cuban and East German troops. Carter again cut back on aid to Zaire. France and Belgium intervened and again saved the Mobutu Regime. 1978. The Horn of Africa conquered by the Soviets with the most massive airlift since WW II and the use of 20,000 Cuban troops. Carter reneged on promised arms aid to Somalia and forced Iran and Saudi Arabia to cut arms to Somalia which subsequently lost the war to Ethiopia, Russia and Cuba. 1978. Panama Canal was given by the U.S. to the pro-Cuban, pro-Soviet Marxist Torrijos regime. 1978. Nicaraguan revolution began, led by Soviet/Cuban-backed Marxist Sandinista guerrillas. Carter Administration backed Sandinistas against the pro-Western Somoza. 1978. U.S. began pullout of troops from South Korea amidst massive North Korean military buildup. General Singlaub fired by Carter for warning of coming war. 1978. Afghanistan fell to Soviets. 1978. Soviet backed Vietnam invaded Chinese-backed Cambodia. 1978. U.S. broke relations with Taiwan, scrapped U.S.-Taiwan Mutual Defense Treaty, recognized Red China and established diplomatic and trade relations with the PRC. 1978. Iranian Revolution heated up. 1979. Shah of Iran toppled by radical Moslems, Soviet KGB, Iranian Communist Party, PLO, and Libya. 20 billion in U.S. arms lost. Iran became radically anti-Western. Carter Administration withdrew support from Shah at critical point in revolution. 1979. Communist South Yemen invaded pro-West North Yemen. Thousands of Cuban troops and Soviet advisors currently massing in South Yemen for conquest of North Yemen and Oman. 1979. China invaded Vietnam in defiance of the Soviets and won a limited war. 1979. Saudi Arabia moving to normalize

public faith, thus common honesty, are no more than arbitrary rules which the people have, as yet, abstained from rescinding." But there are other definitions of democracy which should be noted. Roger Baldwin, a social reformer, joined Jane Addams, Clarence Darrow, Arthur Garfield Hays and a few other "liberals," founded the American Civil Liberties Union, which Baldwin headed until 1950. His definition of democracy: "Real democracy means strong trade unions, government regulation of business, ownership by the people of industries that serve the public." This is what Communists would call Socialism; and what Fabians would call Industrial Democracy. Then there is Clarence Streit's definition. Streit, a Rhodes scholar, author of "Union Now" and promoter of regional world governments as a step toward total world government, gives this interesting explanation: "Democrats cannot....quarrel with Soviet Russia or any other nation because of its economic collectivism, for democracy itself introduced the idea of collective machinery into politics. It is a profound mistake to identify democracy and Union necessarily or entirely with either capitalist or socialist society, with either the method of individual or collective enterprise. There is room for both of these methods in democracy. Democracy not only allows mankind to choose freely between capitalism and collectivism, but it includes Marxist governments, parties and press...."

The Idea of converting our Representative Republic into a Democracy remained more or less dormant until Col. Edward Mandell House engineered the election of Woodrow Wilson to the Presidency of the United States and then became Wilson's "alter ego." Wilson was elected on the promise that he would keep the country out of war. But, even as FDR who was to follow with the same deception, he decided that we should enter the European War which came to be known as World War I. We were going to "Make the World Safe for Democracy." With a few peaceful interruptions, we've been trying to make the world safe for democracy ever since. The greatest achievement in this program was the creation of International Communism with its nominal headquarters located in the Kremlin.

Perhaps as a protest against this promotion of democracy, the U.S. War Department in 1928 while Calvin Coolidge was President, published a Training Manual which was distributed throughout the U.S. Army. In that Training Manual were definitions explaining the difference between a Democracy and a Republic. These precise and scholarly definitions were considered as a proper guide for U.S. soldiers and U.S. citizens by the Chief of Staff of the United States Army, and they were published under the authority of the United States Government and were - until FDR became President - accepted as authentic in any court of proper jurisdiction. We quote:

"DEMOCRACY:

"A government of the masses.

"Authority derived through mass meeting or any other form of 'direct' expression.

"Results in mobocracy.

+++++

relations with the Soviet Union and moving away from the U.S. 1979. Uganda invaded by Marxist Tanzania. Idi Amin overthrown. A Marxist regime should follow. 1979. A pro-Soviet coup in Grenada - former leaders executed. 1979. Nicaragua invaded by communist troops from Marxist Sandinista National Liberation Front, Panama, Cuba (all armed and backed by the Carter Administration,) Honduras, El Salvador, and Guatemala will all come under communist attack with the fall of Nicaragua to the Marxists. All of Central America expected to fall to Soviets within 18 to 24 months. 1979. The Soviets and Cubans massing arms and troops for imminent attacks on Zimbabwe-Rhodesia and Zaire. 1979. Radical Islam beginning to rise in the Arab countries for the first time in over 700 years. This fanatical religious movement is rabidly anti-West and anti-Israel and advocates the elimination of all "infidels" through "holy war." 1979. Radical occupation of U.S. Embassy in Teheran....1979-1980. Massive occupation of Afghanistan by Soviet troops.....(from the Congressional Record, Thursday, February 7, 1980, page E457).

"Attitude toward property is communistic - negating property rights.

"Attitude toward law is that the will of the majority shall regulate, whether it be based upon deliberation or governed by passion, prejudice, and impulse, without restraint or regard to consequences.

"Results in demagogism, license, agitation, discontent, anarchy."

"REPUBLIC:

"Authority is derived through the election by the people of public officials best fitted to represent them.

"Attitude toward property is respect for laws and individual rights, and a sensible economic procedure.

"Attitude toward law is the administration of justice in accord with fixed principles and established evidence, with a strict regard to consequences.

"A greater number of citizens and extent of territory may be brought within its compass.

"Avoids the dangerous extreme of either tyranny or mobocracy.

"Results in statesmanship, liberty, reason, justice, contentment, and progress.

"Is the 'standard form' of government throughout the world.

"A republic is a form of government under a constitution which provides for the election of (1) an executive and (2) a legislative body, who working together in a representative capacity, have all the power of appointment, all power of legislation, all power to raise revenue and appropriate expenditures, and are required to create (3) a judiciary to pass upon the justice and legality of their governmental acts and to recognize (4) certain inherent individual rights. Take away any one or more of those four elements and you are drifting into autocracy. Add one or more to those four elements and you are drifting into democracy."

The preceding definitions and explanations were published on November 30, 1928, by the U.S. War Department and distributed to all Army posts. But shortly after the "bank holidays" in the thirties, hush-hush orders from the White House suddenly demanded that all copies of this Training Manual No. 2000-25 be withdrawn from the Government Printing Office and the Army posts, to be suppressed and destroyed without explanation.

\* \* \* \* \*

And now for a "shocker". The otherwise commendable platform of the Populist Party of the United States, adopted on February 29, 1984 by its National Committee, contains the following plank which proposes a "pure democracy" and we quote:

"Rejuvenate Democracy by Allowing More Participation in Government by the People. Amend the Constitution to provide for the direct election of the president after regional primaries and the direct election of federal judges. Initiative, referendum and recall should be encouraged at all levels of government and in all states. The people should be able to vote directly on vital issues. Bring proportional representation to America." If the Populist Party is to call itself conservative and pro-Constitutional, its leaders must strike that plank from its party platform.

"Am I therefore become your enemy because I tell you the truth?" Gal. 4:16.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Twenty-One . . . . . May 31, 1985

## ABUSE OF THE INNOCENTS: BOTH CHILDREN AND PARENTS

Perhaps you've already read this in Lottie Beth Hobbs' widely circulated Pro-Family Forum Alert. But we feel it should be reprinted, far and wide, just in case it hasn't received the attention it deserves:

"....Existing laws provide for prosecution of any person who assaults or harms another, whether child or adult. However, under the very emotionally-charged and widely-publicized umbrella-term 'Child Abuse,' the state (government) has seized children from innocent parents - putting parents and children through emotional trauma which will affect them for the rest of their lives. In efforts to 'protect' children, the pendulum has swung so far to the other extreme that victimized parents all over the nation are beginning to organize in an effort to be heard - such as the Group V.O.C.A.L. (Victims of Child Abuse Laws). Some states already have laws mandating that not only professionals dealing with children but also non-professionals (everybody!) MUST report 'suspected' child abuse or neglect, or else be subject to prosecution. Yet the 'reporter' is granted immunity from any penalty in case someone is falsely accused! Innocent parents have little or no recourse, and some have gone through indescribable nightmares - all in living colors!

"What happens when a parent is the victim of a false report? A father explained it at a Senate hearing in Minnesota where legislation is now pending. Their neighbor had voluntarily reported the man and his wife for child sexual abuse of their two pre-school daughters - based on the fact that when he held the 2½-year-old she tried to unbutton his shirt! Just days before Christmas, the two little girls were taken from their home. Over two weeks passed before the parents were even interviewed or allowed to answer the charges. During that time the parents had no idea where their little girls were or now they were responding to the forced separation during the Christmas season. These children were not victims of child abuse, but they were victimized by a system which now encourages people to think the worst of their neighbors, by a system which ignored the right of innocent parents to care for their children. But perhaps the worst of all is that the 'protectors' actually abused the children by inflicting upon them the emotional trauma of being separated from the love, comfort, protection, and security provided by parents and home, a deep emotional abuse which will likely leave permanent scars!

"No doubt you are familiar with one of the most publicized cases - where 21 individuals in Scott County, Minnesota, were charged with sexual abuse and the children were taken from their homes. After weeks of separation and complete emotional turmoil, all charges were dropped by the Minnesota Attorney General! How much evidence did authorities have prior to arresting the parents and removing the children from their homes? The following quotes are taken directly from the Report on the investigations prepared by the Minnesota Attorney General:

In many instances arrests and the removal of children from home resulted in persons being charged with abusing children at a time when these children had either denied the abuse or had not even been interviewed! In several other instances parents were arrested and charged with abusing their own children even though these children denied the abuse through several weeks of interrogation and separation from their parents. Likewise, the suspects themselves, their spouses, or friends were seldom, if ever, interviewed prior to being charged. Thorough background

Investigations, prior to criminal accusations being made, were not done'."

"Why did (some of the) children lie about their parents abusing them? The Attorney General's Report states: 'In some cases these children were told that reunification with their families would be facilitated by 'admissions' of sex abuse by their parents and other adults'." Parents are being treated worse than hardened criminals! Criminals are read their rights. Criminals have the right to know what the charges are. Criminals have the right to due process of law...Parents who actually harm their children should be prosecuted under criminal law. However, when social workers can enter a home and confiscate children, and when parents are presumed to be guilty until proven innocent (and yet without a chance to prove their innocence through weeks of separation from their own children) have we already crossed the line between freedom and tyranny?" (Quoted from "Pro-Family Forum Alert," May, 1985. Published monthly except July, August and December. \$10.00 per year. Address: P.O.Box 8907, Fort Worth, Texas 76124).

This "emotionally-charged and widely-publicized umbrella-term Child Abuse" is an example of the use of the Marxian, Hegelian Dialectic. The aim is to create a crisis so that children can be "legally" separated from their parents, especially from Christian parents. The "justification" for such action is based upon the unscriptural premise that children are the property of the State. Hence, children must be "educated" in government schools or in schools that are approved by and controlled by the State. In some States, as in Alabama, it is a criminal act for parents to take their children out of a government school and teach them at home, or send them to a Christian school which has not met all the biased rules and regulations imposed on it by the State. There was the case of the padlocking of the Faith Baptist Church in Louisville, Nebraska, the jailing of the Pastor and the fathers of the children attending the school which it operated. The mothers fled across a State line with their children in order to keep the children from being "confiscated" by the State authorities. It is good to know that the U.S. Supreme Court has recently upheld a decision by the Eighth Circuit Court of Appeals in a \$66 million lawsuit against the sheriff, his deputies, and the State police for raiding and interrupting a worship service at the church. The court ruled that the law enforcement officers violated the

---

#### OUR NATIONAL GESTAPO

The plans for the strengthening of the power of the IRS were outlined in our DBR #19, "The Hideous Strength of the Socialist Conspiracy." Confirmation comes from Allen Keyte, editor of World Affairs Review, 98 Malleson Road, Gotherington, Cheltenham, Glos. GL52 4EY, United Kingdom. In his Review of 15 May, Keyte writes:

"Big Brother, in the form of the IRS, is certainly starting to move ahead in the US. All IRS returns are being computerized so that on a quick scan any obvious omissions can be picked out. The system provides for the automatic freezing of bank accounts and other securities until all questions are satisfactorily answered. Can you now doubt that the next stage will be to link up with other countries all over the world to control all of our assets? This underlines the need for financial and personal privacy, and the need to 'lose' some of your assets away from prying eyes -- and computers."

The May 1985 issue of The Moneychanger features an interview with Paul DesFosses, who worked for almost 20 years with the IRS and is President of the National Coalition of IRS Whistleblowers. DesFosses gives complete details of what the IRS is doing -- illegally, but that doesn't stop the IRS -- to complete a computerized "profile" of every taxpayer in the United States. He explains how the IRS "Five Year Tax Strategy Plan" is being developed, and why it is a "Blueprint for Disaster for America." For a copy write to E.Sanders, Moneychanger, 868 Mt. Moriah, Suite 205, Memphis, TN. 38117. 50¢ in silver, or \$5 if you only have paper.

constitutional rights of those present in the church by entering the private property of the church. But on May 3, 1985 there was a similar, and even more violent, raid on Calvary Temple in East Point, Georgia, which we shall discuss later in this Report. And there is the continuing case of the much publicized Imprisonment of Edmund and Sharon Pangelinan, of Decatur, Alabama. This is a long story of persecution and harassment which began in January of 1984. The Pangelinans had enrolled their two children in the West Decatur Elementary School in the fall of 1983. But the children and the parents were unsatisfied and, at the Christmas break, Ed and Sharon removed Ruben, age 10, and Marisa, age 8, from the school and, after checking on the Christian and private schools in the area, decided to teach their children at home. There was never any question of the quality of education the children were receiving. The charge - a criminal charge - was that the Pangelinans were violating the so-called "compulsory attendance law" by not sending their children to a "State approved" educational facility. They were charged, convicted, sentenced to 90 days in jail. After a series of "ins and outs" that cost the Pangelinans their home and all their assets in fighting the case, they were informed that they would be allowed to serve their sentences only between Tuesday morning through Thursday evening. They refused, were then ordered to appear in court with their children, whom they had previously sent to be with relatives in another State, lest they be separated permanently, by court order. The Pangelinans said they would never permit their children to be brought into the court. Whereupon the judge sentenced them to jail once again, this time for contempt of court. Which means, in reality, they have been given a life sentence! Upon being sentenced, the Pangelinans made the following statement, which we quote in full:

\* \* \* \* \*

#### SENTENCING STATEMENT

By Edmund and Sharon Pangelinan  
April 15, 1985

Your Honor, we wish to make a statement for the record, as to the reasons why we should not be sentenced. ¶ In addition to the Defendant's Recommendations For Sentencing, we wish to add the following: ¶ The State, this Court, and the Court of Judge David Bibb, have forced us into separating our family. This done under the guise of prosecuting us for the "best interests of the children." ¶ How is it possible that the children's best interest is served, when the parents they so love, and who so love them, are forced to protect them by means of separation from a state that has usurped the authority given only to the parents, along with definite responsibilities, by God Almighty? And we proved, in this court, that we were meeting these responsibilities very well. ¶ Be that as it may, we've been found guilty of the charge of "contributing to the delinquency" of those self-same children, by a jury that was given improper instruction, and who were coerced by the Assistant District Attorney through an improper and untruthful summation. ¶ However, the one and only thing of which we are truly guilty, is of loving our children, even to the exclusion of our own welfare. We therefore stand before you to be judged and sentenced of that fact only, regardless of the "criminal statute" you may attach to it. But, if we were to act in any other way than we have acted, under the conditions in which we were forced to act, then we would have to face a Judge far more awesome than any to be found here on earth. ¶ Therefore, if Alabama statutes condemn us for being obedient to our scriptural duties, if the practice of Constitutional liberties, and the parental rights we've exercised in loving our children, then love is our "crime." Love of our God, our children and our Constitution. This being said, we have no choice left but to submit our cause to the Supreme Judge of us all.

(Read to the Court of Judge Cecil Strawbridge prior to sentencing of Edmund and Sharon Pangelinan for allegedly "contributing to the delinquency" of their minor

children, Ruben and Marisa. Authored by Sharon Pangellinan. Reviewed and approved by Edmund Pangellinan.

\* \* \* \* \*

Commenting on this case, Robert McCurry, Pastor of Calvary Temple in East Point, Georgia, asked editorially: "Can this really be happening in America? Is the Constitution of the United States dead? Has justice fled from the land? Where is the conscience of America? It couldn't happen in America? It certainly shouldn't happen in America. But alas! it has happened in America!...The principle issue that the Pangellinans are standing for is not home education. Their concern is for a much greater cause. The fact is, in the past few years America has witnessed a trend in the loss of many God-ordained and Constitutionally-protected liberties that would have caused America's founding fathers to shake their heads in disbelief. This trend has been especially pronounced in an unprecedented and ever-increasing and accelerating conflict between agencies of American civil government - at federal, state and local levels - and the American people regarding their parental and religious liberties. Many parents have been and continue to be harassed by government and forced to incur enormous financial expense as a result of being civilly and criminally accused, prosecuted, and even incarcerated for nothing more than exercising their God-ordained and Constitutionally-protected rights to practice their religious faith by teaching and training their children at home or sending them to a church educational ministry."

It may have been because of the Christian American stand taken by Pastor McCurry and the majority of his congregation that a local attorney found an occasion and excuse to raid Calvary Temple at a time when services were being held. It seems that an adulterous wife, angered at her Christian husband who was trying to get her to repent and be redeemed, found a cooperating attorney who caused an unsuspecting judge to issue an order permitting the wife to claim their children and take over their home. The attorney, instead of serving whatever papers he had on the husband in the normal manner, called out the Police and disrupted a meeting of worshippers at the Temple. Police from four jurisdictions arrived, complete with helicopter, ambulances and riot gear. It was a full-scale raid. One Fulton County Deputy went berserk, knocked men down, shoved women and children around, pushed the Pastor out the door, threw his wife against the wall. The police proceeded to treat people as though they were criminals, destroyed church property in the process; until finally the Fulton County Sheriff arrived and brought the situation under control. The Judge was shocked at what had happened, as was the Sheriff, and charges are pending in what is something of a repeat performance of what happened in Louisville, Nebraska. Said Pastor McCurry: "The abuse of police power against the Calvary Temple Church can - and eventually will - be used against every church in America unless these unbridled powers are brought under control in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ and bound by the chains of the Constitution of the United States and the Bill of Rights. This is the Lord's hour for his people....to get off the defensive, get on the offensive, and take dominion in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ over the wicked powers that have marshalled themselves against....religious liberty, His people, and the family." (Quotations are from "Temple Times," the weekly voice of Calvary Temple, 2560 Sylvan Road, East Point, Georgia 30334. Sent without charge, but supported by gifts).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Twenty-Two . . . . . June 7, 1985

## MORE TAXES BUT NO MORE RETURNS

It's now an open secret. The Internal Revenue Service Strategic Plan has been exposed for what it really is. What we wrote in our Report #19 of May 17 is now confirmed. They call it a Five Year Plan (copying Lenin?) but two years of the plan are almost completed, so 1988 is the year when the whole new system of tax collection is to become effective. Big Brother (the master computer) is preparing a "Profile" of every taxpayer in America. That "Profile" will be a total description of you, what you buy and sell, where your interests lie, what church you attend, what clubs or associations you belong to, how your children are doing in school, what your hobbies are. Everything that Big Brother needs to know to control you completely. Lawrence Patterson's "Monthly Lesson in Criminal Politics" for June, 1985 carries much detail. Patterson said "Document 6941, a non-public secret document....details plans to revolutionize the levying and collection of Federal Income Taxes....It outlines plans to computerize non-tax personal data on every taxpayer....and by 1988 to make possible the elimination of any citizen participation in the calculation of tax....Now 'Tax Reform' can be exposed for what it is - a fraud on the public....As soon as the system can be set in place, there will be an arbitrary calculation - not by your CPA - but by a gov't official using data that is possibly erroneous. What's more, there can be no objection to the amount of tax levied. It will simply be levied against your bank account by a mailed or computerized notice to your bank....These revolutionary ideas have not been the topic of any Congressional oversight. They have been kept totally secret until a few days ago, when it was revealed in an interview with IRS Commissioner Roscoe Egger....We are told of 'tax simplification' and a 'fair tax' when in reality the move will allow the gov't to do what is unfair; to calculate tax without citizen participation and arbitrarily deduct those amounts directly from one's account, without filing any tax form whatsoever....An April 9th Washington Times and a US News article both carry the blatant admission: 'Tax simplification is simply a plan to allow IRS to do away with the filing of individual tax returns and for the gov't to calculate the tax for all citizens,...Egger stated....there will be no longer a need for a citizen to file a tax return.' In the IRS "Strategic Plan Document 6941" plans are outlined to computerize "all sorts of data based upon non-return highly questionable sources of non-tax information. Taxpayer "Profiles" were begun in the Spring of 1984 in earnest. By 1988 a five year profile will exist on every one of 96 million taxpayers in the United States. By 1988 every agent will have a computer console from which to work. He will be able to call up data on all of the five-year period in the 'taxpayer computer profile', and will sooner or later have the authority to simply notify one's bank to deduct the additional tax which 'they' deem may be due at any particular time." Much more information on this subject is contained in Patterson's publication of June 30. For details write to P.O.Box 37432, Cincinnati, Ohio 45222).

IRS Commissioner Eggers notes that his plan won't work unless there is some "tax reform and tax simplification." That's the real reason behind this sudden fury over a new and improved tax program. There also are some other financial and economic changes that must be made before the whole new program can be put into effect. For example, there is a need for all banks to do away with whatever State guarantees they may have, and depend entirely upon federal insurance. If the banks refuse, then they'll simply be gobbled up in mergers by Chase Manhattan, Citibank, Bank of America, or some other Megabank. In this age of centralization it seems that competition from the States in social, economic, monetary or political

matters is not to be permitted. Alexander Hamilton is winning out at long last against James Madison and Patrick Henry. Everything must be federalized at the national level before they can be centralized and collectivized at the global level. This same spirit of centralism has permeated the business level as well. All the bigger corporations are seeking ways to take over smaller corporations and merge them into a kind of inter-industrial monopoly. Which, as an afterthought, reminds us of the article written by Dr. Michle Proctor, Pastor of the All American Memorial Church in Hollywood, Florida. He wrote:

"Karl Marx, author of Das Kapital, was the first to use the word 'Capitalist' to describe America. He used the word with implications of reproach. According to the Encyclopedia Britannica 'Capitalism has been accepted by those whom it was meant to stigmatize.' Our American dictionaries picked up capitalism and let it refer to our free enterprise system. Why do we keep this term 'of reproach'? Why is it we cannot tell the world that the key to our success and prosperity is because we have a competitive system, not a capitalistic system. Capitalism means that we have only one goal: Money. That does not fit our religion or the legal system which charters our American corporations. It is true that most States have laws for profit and non-profit corporations, but no corporation was ever chartered by any State to make money. Corporations are chartered to give a service or to make a product. It is hoped that a profit will result, but the product or service comes before profit. . . Competition is a basic law of survival which is a law of nature." Socialists and Monopolists please note.

Then Dr. Proctor went on to touch on one of your reporter's pet peeves: "We Americans muddle our minds....Leaders brand our country as having a true democracy. We Americans give the pledge to the Flag with the words, 'and to the Republic for which it stands.' We follow the pledge with a prayer to save our great democracy. . . . The truth is that we do not understand the words we use. We sing the Battle Hymn of the Republic but we scream for more democracy. Our Chief of Staff for the Secretary of War, General C.P. Summerall, understood democracy when he said, 'Democracy is one of the earliest forms of government, and one of the worst was the true democracy, in which every question was submitted to the will of the people. We see the outbursts of this even in our day (it was then 1931) in what is known as mob rule. It naturally and inevitably degenerates into demagogery.' I doubt that any comment needs to be made about our government of today." (Unquote).

But getting back to our original theme, that certain changes must be made before Commissar Egger's Five Year Plan can be put into operation. One of these has to do with the growing taxpayer rebellion against the IRS, which is getting bigger and bigger, stronger and stronger. The Spotlight of June 10 reported that "Nearly 300 patriots from across the country recently gathered in Chattanooga, Tennessee, where they honored Constitutional authority and freedom fighter F. Tupper Saussy. Saussy recently served 83 days of a 90-day sentence in the federal penitentiary in Atlanta, having been jailed for contempt of court....after Saussy refused to submit to what he perceived as the un-Constitutional procedural conduct of a federal court hearing in which he was facing charges of 'willful' failure to file income tax returns for 1977, 1978 and 1979. . . On hand was an array of speakers, all of whom, like Saussy, have felt the heavy hand of government tyranny. . . . Organized by Charles Riely, founder and director of the Golden Mean Society, the symposium featured former Rep. George Hansen whose battles against federal tyranny, especially that of the IRS, have become legendary. Hansen announced that he is organizing what he calls the "New Continental Congress," which is sponsoring a special project known as Victims of Government United Everywhere (VOGUE)." Also present and speaking was former IRS agent Paul J. Desfosses whom we mentioned in a previous Report; and Rev. Robert McCurry whose church was recently raided by county agents, and

is leader of the Coalition of Unregistered Churches. We also quoted him at length in a previous Report. He described the manner in which the federal and State bureaucracies have waged war against religious groups and Christian families. And among the 300 who attended this symposium were Red Beckman and Bill Benson, the two men who did the essential research and wrote the book "The Law That Never Was," which is filled with authentic documentation from 48 State Capitals and the National Archives in Washington, D.C. - they have 17,000 documents in all, certified and notarized - proving that the 16th, Income Tax Amendment, was never ratified and is therefore a fraud put over on the people of the United States. They found that only four out of a necessary 36 States had legally ratified the Amendment. Therefore, the 16th Amendment is not a law although it has been recognized as such simply because a Secretary of State, Philander Knox, said it was legally ratified while knowing at the time that he was lying! Benson and Beckman have a certified copy of a memorandum written by the Solicitor General of the United States and addressed to the Secretary of State. On page 6 of this memorandum are the words: "In the certified copies of the resolutions passed by the legislators of the several states ratifying the proposed 16th Amendment it appears that only four of these resolutions, those submitted by Arizona, North Dakota, Tennessee and New Mexico, have quoted absolutely accurately and correctly the 16th Amendment as proposed by the Congress." "You see," said Bill Benson, "they knew right then and there that the 16th Amendment was not legal, was not ratified correctly. Red Beckman didn't write this. I didn't write this, no present day attorney wrote it, they wrote it back in 1913."

So far, so good. But what can be done about it? There is proof that the 14th Amendment was never legally ratified. There is considerable controversy over whether the State of Ohio is legally a member of the Union. There have been other errors and deliberate illegalities of great importance. But nothing has ever been done about them. For example, the United States Congress could abolish the Federal Reserve System by a simple vote. But they'll never do it, for reasons as varied as the purchasing price of Senators and Congressmen. Recognizing this fact, Red Beckman is sure that by working through the Grand Jury System a "Born Again Republic" is possible. But there again, some education is involved. In an important interview conducted by The Moneychanger while that symposium of patriots, was in session, Beckman said:

"We've sat here now for two days. This makes the third day, and we've heard all these speakers and a lot of badmouthing of the IRS. I've heard just about everything that's been said, and I haven't heard one single person, one single speaker, put his finger on where the IRS got its power. We listened to George Hansen and we listened to an ex-IRS agent, and not one single speaker. . . has put his finger on the source or their power. Where did the IRS get the power? Did they get it from the IRS Code? Did they get it from the judge sitting on the bench? Did they get it from Congress? Did they get the power from the 16th Amendment? Nobody has put a finger on it. The IRS got every bit of the power that they have, all of this terrorism that they have perpetrated against the American people, every bit of it came from the 12 people sitting on a jury that didn't know that each one of them is supposed to have a crown on his head, that each of them is a sovereign individual and that they are the ones with the authority in that court. The IRS Code has absolutely no authority in that court. The judge has no authority, the prosecutor has no authority, these people are all servants. It is those 12 people sitting on that jury that have the authority in a courtroom, and you didn't hear that in this whole meeting, not from one single person. . . . We've got to get this evidence into the hands of prospective grand jurors and trial jurors. When we get this documentation into their hands, they're going to sit there on that jury and they're going to recognize that this judge is an outlaw. They're going to recognize that he's not an honest man, that he has no integrity, and then they're going to make their decision. Particularly the grand

juries. In the hands of informed grand jurors this book ("The Law That Never Was") will be the tool that they need, a tool to indict. They're going to subpoena the federal judge, and they're going to ask that federal judge questions. They're going to subpoena the US attorney, they're going to put him under oath, and they're going to take testimony. They're going to question him, and they're going to ask, What's the situation here, what's going on? We want to know. They're going to ask, Do you know the 16th Amendment was ratified, or do you just believe it was ratified? . . . We have to zero in on why these people (on the grand jury) are rubber stamps. They went to a government school so that the government could control what they understand and what they know. People's comprehension of how our government is supposed to function came through a government school. It's not a school; it's a brainwashing surgery center, you see. Where they take the brain out and wash it real well and carefully in their own solution so that the mind is controlled. We've got our work cut out for us. We've got to educate the American people. . . You see, we've been so patriotic that what they did was tamper with our minds. They got people to thinking that our government and the United States of America are one and the same. The government is not synonymous with the United States of America. The government is our servant. You and I are the United States of America. We are this nation, we have allowed government to become our master, because they were able to control our minds. We've allowed our government to become sovereign. . . You see, we've had such a drought, such a shortage of truth in this country for so long, and we're in such serious difficulty now that the American people know that there's something wrong, and they want to know the truth now, and we're going to make the truth available to them. That's what The Law That Never Was is all about: the truth. Truth is the most effective antidote for the poison of the lie." (Excerpted from "The Moneychanger" for June, 1985, P.O.Box 241203, Memphis, TN 38124. The book is in a second printing, can be obtained from Constitutional Research Association, Box 550, South Holland, Ill. 60473. \$23 postpaid).

**STOP PRESS** : As we were preparing this Report word came that Commissioner Roscoe Egger had adopted a new tactic in regard to his Five Year Plan. The House Ways and Means Committee had begun holding public hearings on President Reagan's proposal for his new tax program. So Egger, instead of using the Executive Order method which has worked so often to thwart Congress in the past, decided to submit his Strategic Plan for hearings with and possible inclusion in the President's plan. When this was announced via AP, the usual brainwashing technique was used. According to Egger this Five year Plan which could make economic slaves of us all, was really a "giant step toward fairness, growth and simplicity." It gives the taxpayers a chance to "avoid even filing a tax return within a few years." The IRS would simply "determine whether a person was due a refund or owed taxes and send out a check or a bill." There was no mention of the personal "Profile" that the IRS Master Computer will hold over the head of every taxpayer. Egger did say that certain changes must be made regarding the Income Tax Code before his Five Year Plan can work. So, when all the smaller, independent banks, savings and loan and other institutions dealing with investors' money have been closed down by the FDIC or merged into a bigger bank, when the new tax program is actually passed, when the expected "funny money" replaces the Federal Reserve notes, then Egger's Five Year Plan will begin, and every income tax agent in the country will have at his finger tips and the touch of a button, your personal "Profile." And when and if that happens, may God have mercy on us all!

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Twenty-Three . . . . . June 14, 1985

## WHEN ALL THE PIECES ARE FITTED TOGETHER

In the past 32-plus years of this publication your reporter has always tried to concentrate on one principal subject in each issue. There are times, however, when there have been so many un-American, un-Christian and un-Constitutional acts and statements on the part of our leaders, official and otherwise, that trying to deal with just one subject would be similar to trying to fix a broken tailpipe when an automobile's whole exhaust system, including catalytic converter and muffler, had been blown to smithereens. So, we shall attempt to demuffle a few exhaustive instances. In the first place, we note with sadness and a certain amount of trepidation that President Reagan has surrendered once again to the demands of our national enemy, the USSR. He has agreed to "go the extra mile" and destroy a submarine and some nuclear missiles to meet the terms of the SALT II Treaty. This after the U.S. Senate has repeatedly refused to ratify the treaty, and after President Reagan himself has stated time after time that the Soviet Union has violated the terms of the treaty. Traitorous as it may sound, he is surrendering because this may make it easier to negotiate a new arms limitation treaty with the Soviet; a treaty which any knowledgeable American knows will be violated any time it suits the International Communist drive for world conquest. Let there be a flashback:

It was eleven years ago; in the spring of 1974. The Watergate was just beginning to spill over. Both President Nixon and his Secretary of State, Henry Kissinger, were seeking some way to divert the attention of the American public from the developing Watergate sensation. It seemed a good idea to "make a deal" with the USSR. So, Nixon and Kissinger, representing the USA; and Brezhnev and Gromyko, representing the USSR, got together and composed an arms limitation agreement that came to be called SALT II. According to its terms, which were violated by both parties, certain modernization and replacement of offensive arms were to be allowed, subject to certain limitations which were never lived up to by either party. But there was one key provision in the treaty that was kept by the United States and ignored by the Soviet Union. We let the Soviets know what we were building in the way of nuclear arms; while the Soviets kept their developments a dark secret. In regard to arms limitation the treaty read: "The limitations must be subject to adequate verification by national technical means." As Phyllis Schlafly and Chester Ward noted in their important book, "Kissinger on the Couch": "Never in history have so few words with such a reassuring sound so degraded the defense of the lives and liberty of free people." Let it be sufficient to say that by 1980 as the Carter administration drew to its end the statement made by authors Schlafly and Ward proved to be correct. And when Ronald Reagan became President, he said as much and refused either to see or talk to the Soviet signers - and violators - of SALT II. Yet, less than five years later, we witness another of those Presidential about-faces. Now we are to honor and abide by SALT II as a friendly gesture toward our worst national enemy; even though the Senate has refused to ratify the treaty. No further comment at this time.

In the second place, despite overwhelming opposition on the part of the people who understand it as a booby-trap, the U.S. Senate is on the verge of ratifying the so-called Genocide Convention. Charles Wheeler, writing in The Washington Times, observes that: "Senate Majority Leader Bob Dole has received a 'tidal wave of calls' from conservatives who object to U.S. ratification of the Genocide Treaty, although Sen. Jesse Helms has added qualifiers designed to resolve their objections. The

treaty, officially called the International Convention on the Punishment and Prevention of the Crime of Genocide, has been pending in the Senate since 1949. Although it has never come to a vote, the Foreign Relations Committee two weeks ago passed the treaty to the full Senate for the sixth time in 36 years. The overwhelming majority of calls to Sen. Dole have been pleas to keep the treaty from coming to a vote again, said a Dole staffer. 'Our receptionists have been hit with a tidal wave of calls - last week it was at fever pitch. . . ninety-nine percent of the callers are against the treaty. They want the Senate not to bring it up.' Historically, conservatives have opposed the treaty because they say it covers genocide for racial or religious reasons, but ignores political genocide, which serves to prevent atrocities by communist nations. They argue the treaty would subordinate the U.S.

---

SAFETY FOR CRIMINALS, DANGER FOR POLICE,  
LESS HOPE FOR VICTIMS OF CRIME

(By Robert B. Patterson)

Recently the Supreme Court by a 6-3 decision ruled that a policeman may not shoot a fleeing suspected criminal unless his (the policeman's) or somebody else's life is threatened. A dissenting Supreme Court justice stated that the ruling would require arresting officers to make highly technical legal decisions in midstride in the dark. One police chief commented wryly that maybe in the future he should issue track shoes instead of pistols to his men.

Most burglaries are committed at night in unlighted locations. Most dangerous criminals are armed. The reason criminals halt or freeze when ordered to do so by a lawman is that they think he may shoot if they do not. Now, thanks to our Supreme Court, the criminal can safely flee, knowing that the policeman will have to outrun him and then overpower him physically. Pretty good odds for a young punk. If the officer shoots and injures or kills the culprit, he is subject to a lawsuit for damages or he can be tried for murder. If the officer guesses wrong and is hesitant he has a good chance of ending up dead with no witnesses. Quite a dilemma for a conscientious law enforcement officer with a family to support.

Very few innocent people have been killed or wounded by law enforcement officers. Many officers in line of duty have been and are being killed by criminals. Officers do not kill kids running away from a watermelon patch. There are over 280,000 burglaries (breaking and entering) each year in the United States. This gives a trigger happy criminal lots of opportunities to shoot a lawman.

In the case which triggered the Supreme Court decision, the facts are these: In Memphis, Tennessee, one night in October, 1974, police were called to the scene of a burglary in progress. Black officer Elton Hyman heard a door slam and saw someone running from the house. He shouted, "Police. Halt." The suspect started over a fence and the policeman fired once. The bullet struck the young black in the head. He died later. Tragic, but avoidable if the suspect had followed orders. The youth's father sued police and city officials for what he charged was a flagrant violation of his son's civil rights. His request for damages has been remanded for reconsideration in light of the Supreme Court's decision.

Let's suppose the officer had not shot and the suspect had used the fence as a shield and shot the officer. That would have been the end of it other than the usual police funeral. The courts would have had little interest in the case. Maybe the killer would have been apprehended and convicted but most likely he would have gone free. Even if caught and convicted the medium prison term for murder is only 5.3 years. The Supreme Court's ruling has made our country safer for criminals and more dangerous for policemen. (No wonder police chiefs are telling citizens that the police can no longer protect them, and that law-abiding citizens had better find others ways in which to protect themselves and their families).



Constitution to the World Court and place individuals outside the protection of due process of law. The Helms's qualifiers, or reservations, attempt to answer conservatives' objections by requiring the U.S. government's consent before any treaty dispute involving the United States is submitted to the World Court." (Unquote). And that's the real danger this year. Sen. Helms thought the treaty was sure to be ratified, so he offered an amendment that would make it more palatable. Senators might think the Helms amendment would make the treaty acceptable, and vote for it. But the treaty still allows extradition of U.S. citizens to foreign tribunals, still exempts politically motivated genocide as is being practiced in Afghanistan, Cambodia, and other nations under communist attack. Had Helms stuck with Senators Steve Symms, James McClure, Jeremiah Denton and others who are solidly against the treaty in any form, Senator Dole might not have been tempted to offer the treaty for a vote. Aside from its awfulness as a treaty, we should add that any international treaty of this nature which mentions some international authority that supersedes the authority of the United States government is just one more step in that piecemeal march toward total world government. For this reason, even if the Genocide Convention were a good treaty, it must be rejected.

In the third place, our governments, federal, state and local, are succumbing to the pressure of those in our society who have been given up to vile affections: "for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lusts one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet." (Is this "recompence of their error" a direct reference to something like the AIDS epidemic?) As a favor to homosexuals, a New York City public school has been opened. It's called the Harvey Milk School, a memorial to the homosexual activist who was shot to death in San Francisco. The New York Times of June 6 tells about a "Homosexual Alumni Return to Yale." The story begins: "Throats catching with emotion, a group of old Blues raised their voices in a rousing chorus of Yale's alma mater: 'For God, for country, and for Yale!'. . . Sporting lavender bulldog pins, these Yalies were members of a new organization, Yale Gay and Lesbian Alumni, or Gala. . . . With bittersweet memories of college years often spent apart from the mainstream, Yale's homosexual alumni came back this weekend to a mixture of hostility, indifference and acceptance. . . . The Yale group is part of (a) recently formed coalition of groups of homosexual and lesbian alumni from Ivy League colleges.

Some international color to the story: On May 12, 1985, the Independent Alternative Homosexuals of West Germany raised a pink granite monument to homosexuals killed in Nazi concentration camps. One of the guests to have been at the ceremony was the internationally known homosexual activist, Rick Rapaport, who had become "famous" in certain circles when he managed a "fantastically successful" Gay Pride Week at Michigan State University. But Rapaport didn't make it to the West German Homosexual gathering. He had died eight days earlier, of AIDS.

A sign of the times that is worth noticing: That Homosexual Bill of Rights has been reintroduced in Congress, with 99 Congressmen sponsoring it. This bill would amend the Civil Rights Act of 1964 by adding the words "affectional or sexual orientation" to color, religion, and sex as groups to be covered by the Civil Rights Act. In the bill "affectional or sexual orientation" is defined as male or female homosexuality, heterosexuality and bisexuality by orientation or practice, by and between consenting adults. This would make homosexuals another recognized minority group, and by so legalizing homosexuals, this would mean that the Civil Rights Act of 1964 would apply to "public facilities, federally assisted opportunities, and equal employment as well as to housing sale, rental, financing and brokerage services" for lesbians and homosexuals. What this would mean is that all schools; public, private and religious,



would be forced by law to hire homosexuals and lesbians as teachers, coaches, and counselors. It also could require religious institutions to hire homosexuals as pastors, priests, rabbis or other employees. And no discrimination against homosexuals or lesbians would be permitted in the sale or rental of real estate. Every business, large or small, would be required to hire homosexuals and lesbians under the same affirmative action rules that presently apply to other minorities. If this Homosexual Bill of Rights were added to the Civil Rights Act, it would also 1) allow lesbians and homosexuals legally to adopt children; 2) force normal college students to share dormitory rooms with homosexuals and lesbians; 3) force hospitals to hire lesbian or homosexual doctors, nurses, orderlies, and paramedics; 4) Force police and fire departments to hire homosexuals and lesbians; 5) force the armed services to keep homosexuals and lesbians in the service instead of giving them an undesirable discharge; 6) qualify homosexual and lesbian lovers as "families" eligible for low income public housing, food stamps and welfare; 7) make it difficult to fire homosexuals or lesbians without the risk of a discrimination suit; 8) nullify all State laws making homosexual or lesbian acts a crime.

The gay rights community has gained enormous political clout. This Homosexual Bill of Rights had a total of 79 Congressmen and 5 Senators sponsoring it when it was first introduced in the 98th Congress. It may be recalled that when Walter Mondale was a Presidential Candidate he promised that if elected the Gay Rights Act would be passed within a few months, or he would make it law through an executive order. The Gays are determined to get such a bill passed despite Mondale's defeat. The danger: Most Americans are not even aware that such a bill has been introduced, or that there is so much support for it in Congress. Nor are most Americans aware of the impact it would have on their own lives, jobs, families, schools and churches if this bill were passed. Ask your Congressman about it.

Finally, be prepared for the Great Trek of 1986. Flashback: In 1934 while we were working as an associate editor of the Shanghai Evening Post & Mercury and a stringer for UP, word came that Mao Tse-tung was retreating. He and his troops and followers had begun a twisting, torturous, six-thousand-mile trek across China to Yenan. We thought at the time that would be the end of the Communist threat against China and Chiang Kai-shek's Nationalist Government. How wrong we were. Well, to bring the flashback up-to-date, the anti-nukes of the world are planning similar treks across America and parts of Europe. It is reported that on March 1, 1986, 5,000 anti-nuclear activists will begin a "great peace march" across the United States, to end up in Washington, D.C., where a 255-day vigil and demonstration period will be held. This will be phase one of the anti-nuke campaign. Phase two consists of a massive "civil disobedience effort" in which the organizers plan to have 250,000 of their followers go to jail. Phase three is a march to Berlin, in which 25,000 West and East Germans are expected to participate. And phase four, if required, will be a "mass communications" crusade to "get the Soviet citizenry to pressure Kremlin leaders". Leader David Mixner, who organized many of the Vietnam protests, and was Sen. Gary Hart's co-chairman in the latter's presidential nomination campaign, heads the anti-nuke rally, and says it is the aim of what he calls "PRO-Peace" to "create an atmosphere that will make it impossible for our leaders not to take nuclear weapons down." If Mao Tse-tung were alive, would he applaud this imitation of his Great Trek?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Twenty-Four . . . . . June 21, 1985

## WORLD WAR III IS A NEW KIND OF WAR

Just seven weeks ago, on May 3rd, we wrote: "Our European sources state that terrorism has replaced pacifism as a major weapon in the Soviet arsenal. And we feel that the order has been given by someone bigger than Gorbachev. The chief individual enemies seem to be Ronald Reagan, Margaret Thatcher, and the Pope, each of whom have escaped the first attempt on their lives. However, in this new phase, the principal aim will be "to seek maximum psychological impact by striking at populations," to stir up the sort of hysterical people who make up the 'peace marchers' of today." Targets will be airports, crowded stores, theaters, sports centers, places where crowds gather and the feeling may be planted that no citizen is safe." In this past week, Americans have felt the "psychological impact" of a terrorist action that began at an airport, with the skynapping of a TWA 727 jet with 153 persons aboard. 104 of them were said to be United States citizens, one of whom was beaten half to death, then shot and his body thrown out of the plane onto the runway at Belrut Airport. This murder occurred because the man was a Navy frogman, had the guts to stand up to the murderers. The ordeal and continuing horror began on May 14th when Shi-ite terrorists boarded the plane at the Athens Airport. Four days later our State Department was prompted to make a positive statement. It warned travelers to stay away from that airport, and not fly in any plane landing at or taking off from it. That same night in a nationally televised news conference President Reagan repeated the warning, added that there should be an expansion of an air marshals program, said he would ask for a full investigation from the Socialist Greek government of all the events leading up to the hijacking, and he suggested that American airports might be closed down for all planes from countries that have "lax airport security." But, over and above all the things the President said in an unusually halting manner as though groping for the right words, was the admission of utter frustration. "I've pounded a few walls myself when I'm alone about this. It is frustrating. . . "

There was a time, not too many years ago, when a United States Passport was a respected document. When an American traveled in a foreign country, there was always the feeling that there was the full force and impact of the United States Government to provide security and protection, at least so long as one acted in a decent and respectable manner. American citizens could travel anywhere in the civilized world and be at least respected as a representative of a respected and greatly admired American Republic. Now that passport seems to have been relegated to the role of nothing more than an identification card. It may even bring humiliation and mistreatment to its holder, as happened at Athens on May 14th. Nowadays the credit card outranks the passport. And when the President of the United States admits to the world that he is frustrated, even humiliated and helpless because of the brutal and inhuman actions of a small group of terrorists, it is no wonder that we have become a laughing stock to some foreigners and a Satan to those who hate us, principally because of our aid and support to their greatest enemy, Israel.

The President's chief excuse for being about to do nothing: "You have to be able to pinpoint the enemy" before you start shooting. And "there's the rub." There's little doubt as to who the enemy really is, but how can one prove it when that enemy never seems to be directly involved in the terrorism? It was Lenin who laid down the dictum that "faceless terrorism is subversion's last card before open war." And in

almost every instance in which Americans have died at the hands of terrorists, the terrorists have been faceless. In journalism's traditional five "W's, as mentioned by the President, we know why, when, where and what, but who remains a mystery. In what may have been sheer desperation, our State Department accepted one Nabih Berri as the "who." He was born in Sierra Leone, received a law degree in France, settled down in Detroit where he raised, and then divorced a family, going to Lebanon in 1974 where he became one of many leaders in the Shi-ite Amal, the religion's military wing. He claims to be in charge. Maybe he is. But in Lebanon, nobody ever seems to be in charge of anything. However, in the case of faceless terrorism, Berri was selected as the face with which to negotiate. Yet WHO is really in charge of terrorist activities on a world-wide scale is one of those open secrets that cannot be proved. Lenin had written, "We will never reject the principle of terror. It is a form of military operation which can be usefully employed, or which can be necessary in certain periods of the battle." Then Lenin went on to explain that those engaged in terrorist activities must always appear to be on their own, and can never be traced back to their connections with communism. So, this Nabih Berri has become the one with whom to negotiate, and has become extolled and praised by the media as though he were the hero in the plot. Aptly put was the statement of Arnaud de Borchgrave, editor-in-chief of The Washington Times who criticized the media, saying many journalists "make it their duty to turn our sworn enemies into misunderstood innocents." He said Congress and the American people are shaped by the liberal media that virtually ignores stories detailing the Soviet Union's involvement in supporting terrorist groups. They willfully, intentionally distort the facts, said the expert on Soviet disinformation.

But, with the media abetting, with our federal government fearful of telling the whole truth because it might disturb our trade relations with the USSR, how can one ever get to the facts of the case with proof? This Shi-ite chieftain in the "Movement of the Depressed" is a leader in just one of many similar terrorist groups. Their religious support comes from Iran, their arms come from Soviet Satellite States, their training is in camps hidden throughout the world and financed by Kadaffi, by other friends of the Kremlin, and by the Kremlin itself. Speaking of the world-wide terrorist activity, Hilaire du Berrier noted that "the new force of terrorists draws its killers from a dozen nations. They are of all colors but bound by the same hates. They are directed against the same enemies, trained in the same camps, financed by the same backers and sheltered in the same sanctuaries." While testifying at the trial of Bulgarian terrorists who are said to have planned and assisted in the attempted assassination of the Pope, Mahmet Ali Agca tried to make the judges think he was insane by telling them "I am Jesus Christ. I proclaim the end of the world." But in his calmer moments he admitted that he was trained in terrorism by Bulgarian and Czechoslovakian experts, and said that the Soviet Union was the center of international terrorism. He spoke of the Gray Wolves, a group of Turkish terrorists who received their training in a camp which was under the control of the Syrian secret service. But in the camp, in addition to the Turkish group, were terrorists from France, Italy, Spain, Germany, and the Middle East. So, when all the little pieces are put together, it's obvious that President Reagan's "WHO" is the Soviet Union. But how does one prove it and how does one say it without making World War III a declared war?

Since it has been definitely established (by Nabih Berri) that the Shi-ites are responsible for the hijacking, kidnapping and murder in the TWA Flight 847 incident, it is well to understand something of their connection with the "holy war" that is being waged, as a result of which 104 Americans became victims. There are two principal "denominations" dividing the Moslems; The Sunni and the Shi-ite. The Shi-ites are the more militant; the original Assassins were Shi-ites. They reside mainly in Iran and are loyal to Khomeini. A large number of them also reside in Lebanon, and they are fighting all the other sects, the Christians and the Jews, in an attempt to drive Israel

completely out of Lebanon so they can take over for themselves, with the consent and support of Syria, a kind of Communist satellite which presently provides about the only military control that exists in Lebanon. While all the horror connected with the TWA hijacking drew the headlines in America, other Shi-ites were battling against Palestinians for control of a West Beirut refugee camp. According to the police, 560 people have died as a result of that single battle, which was still in progress at our press time. Also, in addition to the TWA hijacking, there were two other hijackings the day before. The Shi-ites hijacked a Boeing 727 before it took off from the Beirut airport, ordered all the passengers to leave, then blew up the plane. After that, a number of Palestinians who had been ordered to leave Beirut, were put in a second plane, a Lebanese-owned Middle East Airlines jet. This second plane was then hijacked while on its way to Jordan. But this was something of an aborted project, since the passengers were safely transferred to another Boeing 707 and they were flown to Amman, while the hijackers were flown to another airport. So, the ill-fated TWA and its 153 original passengers was the third hijacking in a two-day period.

Ulf Sultan, the pilot of the first Boeing 727 told reporters that the Shi-ite hijackers planted plastic explosives in the cockpit after the passengers left the plane. "Each of them (the hijackers) was like a full army, carrying a machine gun, plus two revolvers, plus hand grenades, plus dynamite, plus plastic explosives." They used some of their armament to blow up that particular plane, at the Beirut airport. Meanwhile, on another part of the same airport, other Shi-ite hijackers took over the cockpit of Flight 847 and, using its radio facilities, broadcast an appeal to all other Muslims who had not yet joined them in their Jihad "holy war." According to Newsweek the radio message, broadcast in Arabic, went like this:

"In the name of Allah, the all-compassionate, the merciful. Where are you Arabs? Jerusalem is calling you, you that claim yourselves Muslims. . . To the people who surrendered to Israel, to Mubarak and Arafat, Hussein and Saddam (Hussein of Iraq), to the usurpers of the thrones, Jerusalem can only be liberated by the hands of the believers, to the real revolutionaries. To the people of Palestine, we say . . . It is only through Islam that you can liberate your land." So, commented Newsweek: "No longer limited to terrorists and radicals, Islamic fundamentalism has become a genuine theology of liberation for the Muslim masses wherever it is preached. And while it is hardly a brand-new phenomenon, it has taken on fresh energy since the Islamic revolution that installed the hard-line Ayatollah Khomeini in Iran. In recent weeks alone, fundamentalist pressures and reaction to them triggered a coup in the Sudan and riots in Malaysia. . . In Tunisia, fundamentalist students have effectively taken control of the national university that President Habib Bourguiba built to be an engine of modernization. Just last week in Cairo the government had to resort to a powerful show of arms against Egyptian fundamentalists who demand that the most sophisticated and Westernized of Muslim nations adopt the rigid Islamic legal code called the Shariah as the civil law. In Afghanistan, Soviet troops confront Muslim rebels whose sustaining power is their fierce fundamentalism. And throughout the gulf states, reports James Bill, an Islamic specialist at the University of Texas, a populist fundamentalism is bubbling up from the masses, challenging Muslim elites to align themselves more closely with the words of the Prophet Muhammed and the will of Allah." (Unquote). Figures vary and figures often lie, but it is estimated that there are approximately two million Iranians, mostly Shi-ites and mostly students, who could be waiting for the call to include the United States as a target in the "Holy War." One Shi-ite leader (not Nabih Berri) announced that the White House is one of the "houses of Satan" that they may destroy.

Our military establishment was not idle. After the bombings of American barracks and embassies in Beirut, a series of "Delta Force" anti-terrorist units was trained and ready for whatever emergency might arise. At least one of those anti-terrorist

units was flown to the Middle East and was ready to do whatever it might in an attempt to free the American hostages. But, as has happened before, the commercial communications media couldn't wait and published this information, alerting the Shi-ite terrorists and causing them to make preparations for any potential attack. It is said that this is why those remaining forty hostages were removed from the TWA plane and placed in hideouts throughout Beirut, in groups of three or four to each confinement point. An armada of at least seven U.S. Navy ships carrying more than 100 warplanes and helicopters and 1,800 Marines sailed toward Lebanon. The Delta Force anti-terrorist unit was probably on the carrier USS Nimitz which was nearby. But both the Delta Force and the men aboard the Nimitz were helpless, thanks at least in part to the media. Perhaps to show their thanks, or possibly just to take advantage of another opportunity for world-wide publicity, the terrorists allowed an ABC television crew to approach the plane in which TWA pilot John Testrake was still imprisoned by the hijackers. The television crew was allowed to talk to Testrake. A picture of him still in the cockpit with a terrorist hijacker standing behind him and displaying a gun, appears on the front page of The Miami Herald (and other metropolitan dailies). Pilot Testrake told the news team, "The Lord has taken very good care of us . . . and He will see us through to the end."

To present further evidence that these hijacking and terrorist attacks can happen anywhere, and that this so-called "Holy War" is a World War, there was a bombing at an airport terminal in West Germany. Three were killed, 43 were injured. Similar terrorist activity was occurring in other parts of the world. The chief scene of such operations at present seems to be airports. Athens, Beirut, Amman, Frankfurt, what airport comes next on the terrorist schedule?

How to deal successfully with this new kind of war is a question still unresolved. President Reagan is frustrated, the U.S. Navy is helpless, no one in authority seems to know what to do, how to do it, and to whom to do it. It is reported unofficially that those individual terrorists responsible for the bombings of American installations in Beirut were identified, found and executed. But that didn't stop the atrocities, it just expanded them into other parts of the world, to Spain where American servicemen were killed, and so on, no one knowing just where the terrorists will strike next. Getting rid of the terrorists that do the bombings is no answer. Muslims are anxious to be killed in action, that gives them an immediate passport to their vision of heaven. They die more happily if they can take a few "American devils" with them, be they men, women or children. It was Secretary of State George Shultz who, perhaps unwittingly, gave the answer as to how to win a war against terrorists. When commenting on the situation at Beirut Airport and the chances for rescuing the remaining hostages, Shultz said that Nabih Berri had declared himself to be the leader of the Shi-ite forces, had projected himself into the picture as the one man who can give orders that will be obeyed, and that makes Nabih Berri personally responsible, and he will be held accountable. And there, we believe, lies the solution: Don't bother chasing down and killing the terrorists. Go after their leaders! Identify them and hold them responsible for whatever has happened.

A final thought: Going after leaders reminds us that none of this present "Holy War" would have occurred if it were not for those responsible for that Balfour Declaration which started it all. Those with eyes to see will understand.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Twenty-Five . . . . . June 28, 1985

TESTIMONY BY MR. KENNETH WHITE  
Opposing IRS Tax Simplification Proposals  
before the U.S. House of Representatives  
Committee on Ways and Means  
June 17, 1985

Mr. Chairman, my name is Kenneth White, and I am President of the Virginia Taxpayers Association. We have previously presented testimony to the Ways and Means Committee on two other matters on May 1, 1980 and December 1, 1982, and the frequency of our appearance before both Senate and House committees in the last six years has made us the leading state taxpayer organization in the U.S. in presenting to Congress the broad views of grass roots taxpayers who are unrepresented by any special interest lobby.

In connection with President Reagan's current tax reform recommendations, and specifically concerning the proposals of the Internal Revenue Service now before this Committee -- Internal Revenue Service Strategic Plan, Document 6941 (5-84) -- which Commissioner Egger has already summarized for you but which have so far had little, if any, formal public comment, we must frankly advise you that the ordinary citizen's reaction to this plan will be most serious. In fact the Virginia Taxpayers Association states without qualification that the IRS request for permission to carry out a five-year plan to revolutionize the levying and collection of federal "income" taxes, involving elimination of any citizen participation in the calculation of such taxes and direct assessment by the IRS of such taxes using computer-assembled and generated data by 1988 is the most alarming and dangerous plan that has ever been presented to this Committee and must be summarily rejected as a gross violation of the United States Constitution.

When we consider the totality of systematic gathering by a government agency, without permission from any individual and without any allegation of wrongdoing against anyone, of all possible information from state tax records, county and local records of every kind including voter registration rolls, property tax rolls, automobile registration and driver's license records, credit union records, administration records, Farmers' Home Loan and FHA records, license applications, building permits, credit card records, commercial transaction records and every other kind of record that can be fed into a computer sufficient to develop a complete "personal profile" of every taxpayer, there can be no serious question that this massive process goes far beyond the firm barrier against unreasonable search established by the Fourth Amendment and the right to privacy secured by the Ninth and Tenth Amendments.

A number of members of Congress have expressed concern in recent years over increasing invasion of privacy, and certainly now is the time for Congress to adhere to basic principles. Even though the Privacy Act of 1974 has not blocked all government invasion of privacy, the act does declare at 5 USC 552a (e) (2) that:

"Each agency that maintains a system of records shall collect information to the greatest extent practicable directly from the subject individual when the information may result in adverse determinations about an individual's rights, benefits, and privileges under federal programs;" (emphasis added)

and yet in the IRS proposal now before the Ways and Means Committee there will be no information collected directly from the subject individual even though admittedly such computer-generated information is virtually guaranteed to "result in adverse determinations" about an individual's rights" under a Federal program.

In this connection, we understand that moves are now under way by certain members of Congress and by the administration to cancel Privacy Act protections, and we must therefore warn every member of Congress in the strongest possible language that the Privacy Act must not be weakened in any way!

We are of course familiar with the misnamed Bank Secrecy Act, which declares that there is no bank secrecy, and with court decisions holding that citizens have no privacy rights over "third party records", yet even bank records now are not automatically gathered by the IRS on all individuals without any specific requests for such information to the banks themselves.

Certainly after the scandalous IRS computer fiascos Americans have witnessed this year, there can be no confidence in accurate hands-off functioning of an all-encompassing new and gigantic IRS computer in Martinsburg, West Virginia, receiving multiple input from other lesser computers, each also subject to error. Even non-computer specialists are aware of the mathematical law of GIGO -- garbage in, garbage out -- and with the carefully planned and cultivated intimidation of ordinary citizens by the IRS, millions of average taxpayers will be afraid to question IRS tax assessments from the new computer which are not even mathematically correct.

If anyone thinks IRS actions have caused too many unnecessary headaches this year, just wait until you members of Congress start getting complaints about this new IRS computer system. We in the Virginia Taxpayers Association can confidently state that a great many citizens will see to it that you as individual members of Congress get the full blame for this fearsome catastrophe, if indeed you permit it to happen.

What is of course immediately obvious about this whole plan is that it makes possible on a hitherto unimagined scale omnipresent direct governmental control over the lives of individual Americans that must be truly frightening not only to civil libertarians but to objective analysts of political history. Orwell's novel "1984" was more prophetic than he knew, for it was last year when the IRS began in earnest to assemble taxpayer "profiles". And remember that not only will ordinary citizens be "profiled" but also U.S. judges, federal prosecutors and yes, you, as individual members of Congress, just in case you might "get out of line" with whoever ultimately controls the Big Brother computer system. This Committee should not delay in telling the Internal Revenue Service to immediately cancel and withdraw this monstrous IRS "Strategic Plan", Document 6941, for there is no longer any way its dreadfully oppressive impact can be kept from the American public.

Another extremely far-reaching development requires fundamental consideration at this point, to wit, the recent finding by two independent research groups, one led by a former criminal investigator for the Illinois Department of Revenue, after thorough and painstaking inspection of the original documents at the National Archives and after actual visits to 48 state capitals where certified copies of all the relevant legislative records were obtained, that the 16th Amendment was never ratified by the requisite number of states, and thus is null and void.

Details of this authoritative research are summarized in two volumes, The Law That Never Was, by Bill Benson and M.J. "Red" Beckman (Constitutional Research Association, Box 550, South Holland, Ill. 60473), and XVI, The Constitution's Income Tax Amendment Was Never Ratified, by Burton Linne (American Liberty Information Society, 1377 K. St., N.W., #336, Washington, D.C. 20005). Both research groups established that Secretary of State Philander C. Knox on February 25, 1913, with only a few more days to serve in office before his term expired with arrival of a new cabinet in Washington, declared by fraud that the 16th Amendment had been ratified, knowing full well that in fact fewer than 36 states, the required threefourths of the states, had lawfully ratified the amendment and submitted the necessary



certification. If anyone today should seek to argue that the 16th Amendment has been around for 72 years and cannot be challenged now, that argument has been disposed of by the Supreme Court in its landmark case, Baker v. Carr, U.S. 214 (1962), which tossed out multiple government apportionment systems that had been in effect far longer than 72 years.

Certain U.S. district courts which in recent cases formally admitted into evidence the documents showing that the 16th Amendment is null and void have attempted to reject this evidence on the legal terminology grounds that what is involved here is a political question not subject to resolution by the judicial branch, on the theory that the amendment was made effective by the political act of one man, Secretary of State Knox. This position of these district courts, however, also is overruled by the Supreme Court, in Dillon v. Gloss, 256 U.S. 376 (1921), which has made clear that the effective date of an amendment is not the date when it was certified by the secretary of state but the date when ratification is consummated. And in the case of the 16th Amendment, of course, ratification was never consummated.

We in the Virginia Taxpayers Association presented to this Committee five years ago the basic 1916 findings of the Supreme Court in Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Co., 240 U.S. 1, and Stanton v. Baltic Mining Co., 240 U.S. 103, neither of which has been overruled, that the U.S. "income" tax is an indirect excise tax and that the 16th Amendment was not needed to permit such a tax. . . . The problem this Committee and Congress now have, however, is that most members of the general public believe existence of the 16th Amendment was required to permit the kind of tax the Internal Revenue Service has been attempting to collect from average citizens. The truth is of course that the kind of tax permitted by the Brushaber and Stanton findings (supra) is either a purely voluntary tax or a "privilege" tax (see American Airways v. Wallace, 57 F. 2d 877,880 . . . based upon a special state-created privilege, which most people have not actually received. Thus if the perception in the public minds that an effective "income tax" 16th Amendment exists is removed -- as will inevitably take place -- the average person who works for a living and is still expected by the IRS to pay an "income" tax (under the present methods) will want to know what "privilege" he is still being taxed on. Certainly, as we have already pointed out, this average person will not sit still for an IRS-computed and assessed "income" tax, but particularly so when he becomes aware that there is no longer a 16th Amendment.

We want to make clear here that death of the 16th Amendment in no way affects the corporate income tax, for that does rest upon a state-created privilege, the grant of a corporate charter.

We appreciate and heartily concur with the many truthful remarks President Reagan is making about the intolerable present tax system in his campaigning around the country, but we must also point out that what the President currently considers "tax reform" is at best meaningless in the light of what is lawfully permitted under the Constitution. For the past 13 years we in the Virginia Taxpayers Association have been telling the federal government to stop its excessive spending, but instead Congress has heedlessly and recklessly mushroomed its waste of the people's resources without regard to either law or sound financial thinking, to the point that now everyone realizes the nation is gravely ill financially. Our declaration to you today cannot be advice on the best way to "stay revenue-neutral" in the face of increasing unwillingness by Americans to pay taxes which they do not lawfully owe -- a revolt we have publicly warned about for years -- but rather that the Ways and Means Committee has a duty to inform the House that funds simply cannot be made available to the U.S. government under any kind of an individual "income tax" system to meet present levels of expenditure, let alone projected future increases. And one final warning: If Congress fails to obey the law, which regrettably has too often been the case, it openly invites public anarchy. Thank you.

(The preceding was the testimony of Kenneth White, President of the Virginia Taxpayers Association, P.O.Box 663, Lynchburg, VA 24505; presented before the House Ways and Means Committee on June 17, 1985. Regarding the two books mentioned: The Law That Never Was can be purchased from the Constitutional Research Association, Box 550, South Holland, Ill. 60473; \$23.00 postpaid. XVI, The Constitution's Income Tax Amendment Was Never Ratified can be obtained from the American Liberty Information Society, 1377 K St. N.W., #336, Washington, D.C. 20005. Hardcover edition \$29.95. Softcover edition \$21.95. Add \$1.95 for postage and handling.)

\* \* \* \* \*

The Year of Our Lord 1913 was a fateful year in the history of the Republic of the United States. At least five associated acts occurred which were to bring about the slow destruction of our Republic and the enslavement of its citizens:

- 1). In 1913, through the machinations of the Internationalist "Colonel" Edward M. House and the political maneuverings of former President Theodore Roosevelt who weakened the Republican Party through the creation of his short-lived Bull Moose Party, Thomas Woodrow Wilson became the 28th President of the United States and the first Democratic President in 20 years.
- 2). Just before the incoming Wilson Cabinet was to take over, Republican Philander Chase Knox as Secretary of State single-handedly and fraudulently declared the 16th Income Tax Amendment to have been ratified by the requisite number of States.
- 3). In 1913, in order to weaken the Constitutionally enumerated rights of the States, the 17th Amendment to the Constitution was ratified, providing that U.S. Senators should be "elected by the people" instead of the Legislatures of the respective States.
- 4). Shortly before the Christmas recess in 1913, the Morgan-Rockefeller interests arranged for the passage of the Federal Reserve Act.
- 5). In order to evade the effects that this new "Law That Is Not a Law" might have on his financial interests, John D. Rockefeller, Sr., created the first of the many Rockefeller Foundations that were to follow.

Of these five associated acts, the one which was to bring the most misery upon the citizens of the United States was the 16th Amendment. Its implied powers have slowly developed, until now the Internal Revenue Service is able to seize your paycheck, your house, clothes and car, and to order criminal trials to imprison or financially punish those who aren't sufficiently "voluntary" in their payments to Big Brother. The American Liberty Information Society (op cit) says "Constitutional scholars have held that the 16th Amendment cuts off every American from his 1776 political birthright to life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness." How much more true that will be if Congress should approve the "Internal Revenue Service Strategic Plan" which is so completely explained in Kenneth White's testimony before the House Ways and Means Committee.

Also, in view of the fact that the 16th Amendment is "A Law That Never Was," it is essential that this be understood by all citizens of the United States, so that the assumed power of the IRS over the captive citizens be broken once and for all time. Help save the Republic by helping to spread the word.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Twenty-Six . . . . . July 5, 1985

## THE WAR THAT IS MISUNDERSTOOD

One wonders if an apathetic America will come to realize, before it is too late, that World War III started long ago, and that terrorists form the front-line troops in this continuing "war to end wars." For the past weeks the biggest battle in this war has been staged at Beirut in the Middle East. But it isn't understood, even by our own administration, that this is not an isolated battle against a small group of murderers, but just one engagement in a global internationalist struggle for Christian survival. To prove that the war is world-wide and international in character, note that when the terrorists took over TWA Flight 847 they did it at the Athens airport and it involved a flight scheduled for Rome. Also, the terrorists and their agents, those who supplied them with weapons and arranged for their passage, spoke to each other not in Arabic or any other language of the Middle East, but in the German language. Original plans were to force the pilot to fly to every airport that would receive the terrorists. At each airport they would murder an innocent hostage, throw the body onto the tarmac, then fly to another airport to repeat the process. Their plan worked at Beirut, where they beat to death and shot Navy diver Robert D. Stethem, tossed the body onto the runway. A second Navy diver, Clinton Suggs, said he was to have been the second to be murdered. But by that time circumstances and fresh orders caused the TWA to remain at Beirut, and the planned murder of other hostages was halted. Then for the remaining 43 American hostages, a new kind of torture began. They were forced to become propagandists for the murdering terrorists, and this before invited U.S. television cameras. Certainly some turned "chicken," some accepted the brainwash, others felt that they must either lie or die. So they lied and, along with the chicken-hearted and the brainwashed, they told a watching and listening world how well they were being treated by their potential murderers, how they were beginning to understand that there were two sides to the story, that the terrorists were really nice people simply standing up for what they believed, and there was the plea that nothing should be done to try to rescue them by force. The television interviewers played right into the hands of the publicity-seeking terrorists by asking leading questions that forced the still helpless victims to lie again and again about their treatment and their attitude toward the kidnapers. Only after they had left Damascus and arrived in Frankfurt, West Germany, did some of them tell the truth. They told of beatings, threats, time spent in underground bunkers. Said Robert Brown of Stow, Mass., "In some cases they kicked the passengers in the ears, I was kicked in the face once." Navy diver Suggs said he was tied up, blindfolded, hit in the stomach, was told that he was next to die. "I thought I was dead. I prayed. I asked the Lord to receive me in His Arms." Suggs also spoke of TWA purser Uli Derickson who stepped between him and the hijacker who was beating him and said, "Enough, enough." Said Suggs, "She diverted him. She saved my life."

Further evidence that this was not an isolated incident involving one small group of terrorists was soon to follow. On the day the 39 American hostages were freed, "a new wave of terrorism blasted airline facilities in Madrid and Rome, while a bombing aimed at U.S. military personnel damaged cars in Athens," wrote Timothy McQuay of USA TODAY. In Madrid a woman was killed and 27 people were injured when a bomb exploded in a British Airways office and damaged a TWA office in the same building. Meanwhile, machine-gun fire struck a nearby Royal Jordanian Airlines office. In Rome a suitcase bomb exploded in the baggage area of the international airport, leaving 15 wounded. In Athens, a blast occurred outside a hotel housing

U.S. military officers. In the United States, incendiary bombs caused a sudden fire which roared through Baldwin Hills, a fashionable Los Angeles suburb, sending 47 homes up in flames "like matchsticks," and partially destroying another 50 homes. At press time two were known to be dead, more deaths expected.

These were incidents in a continuous war which the Western World has failed to recognize as such, and which has frustrated officials in established governments (but not the elitists who control the acts of officials in established governments). What has seldom been mentioned in the press is the fact that Nabih Berri, the "hero" of the latest Battle of Beirut, still has roots in Dearborn, Michigan. There is an area in Dearborn called "Little Beirut" where an estimated 30,000 Shiite Moslems reside. They have formed a 1,500-member militia "armed with machine guns, grenades and bazooka launchers." Paul Tharp, correspondent for the New York Post, reported the story, quoted Dennis Berry, 24, a cousin of Nabih Berri, who boasted of the machine guns stolen from tanks at the Ford Motor Company Rouge plant, and said they were prepared to back Nabih Berri all the way. There are unconfirmed reports that thousands of Shiite Moslems are living in and around Washington, D.C., and that if the word is ever given, terrorism will engulf our Nation's capital. How Nabih Berri came to be the representative of the U.S. government in the Beirut hijacking affair is interesting. When Berri left Dearborn and returned to Beirut he became a ranking Shiite Amal leader as well as a chief justice in the Lebanon government. When the Beirut hijacking occurred the man in Washington who took charge was National Security Adviser Robert McFarlane (CFR). McFarlane follows Henry Kissinger and Zbigniew Brzezinski in that important post, and if the new left-leaning U.S. News is correct McFarlane is about to outshine them both as a representative of the Rockefeller interests. McFarlane had met Nabih Berri while in Lebanon. According to U.S. News McFarlane was at home in his suburban Washington residence when he picked up his security-guarded telephone and "placed a call to Shiite Amal leader Nabih Berri in Lebanon to ask him to act as intermediary between Washington and the Shiite terrorists who had hijacked a TWA jetliner." This is like asking a fox to guard a chicken house, but we are told that "McFarlane has orchestrated the key deliberations among Reagan and his aides in the White House Situation Room." Other sources indicate that McFarlane, being busy at the White House, named one Reginald Bartholomew (also CFR) to work as his field commander in the "Battle of Beirut". Between the two, President Reagan had little or nothing to do with the affair except to make appropriate pronouncements at pertinent times, and to meet and greet the 39 hostages when they came home.

We repeat: These were incidents in a continuous war. It is centered in the Middle East because that is the position best suited to the Soviet strategists as well as the oil magnates. The Shites are but a part of a growing Moslem movement which is called a Holy War, "Islamic Jihad." This, in turn, is supported by Iran and Syria, the latter being supported by Soviet Russia, the former playing into Soviet hands without knowing it. As Hilaire du Berrier reports, "In the eye of the storm that has raged since the U.S. partitioned Palestine into an Arab and Jewish state in 1947 lies Lebanon." Throughout history that part of the world has known little peace. But "through an unwritten agreement drawn up in 1943, Lebanon had a Maronite Christian for a President, a Sunni Moslem for a Vice President, a Shia (or Shiite) Moslem as speaker of the House and an Orthodox Christian as deputy speaker. The 99-member House was divided on a similar basis. Lebanon was the crossroads of the Arab and Christian world and Beirut was its market place." This strange coalition government seemed to be working and according to Middle East authority John Bullock of the London Daily Telegraph, they would have reached an accommodation." But, when the partition of Palestine occurred, "a 52-mile border separated Lebanon from the new state of Israel and attacks against Israel were inevitable." Israel thought that by supporting the Maronite Christians against the Moslems, Lebanon could be turned into Christian buffer state. So, according to H du B, "Israel

supported the Christians during the 1975-76 civil war. It was a mistake, Israel's leaders thought that with the help of the Christians they could become the dominant power in the area. It was a hopeless dream from the start. Despite the 1943 agreement giving the presidency to the Maronites, Lebanon was an Arab Moslem nation with a Christian minority, most of whom considered themselves non-Arab, and for the Christians, Israeli friendship was a poisoned gift. . . . A greater mistake came on June 7, 1981. Israel was already a nuclear power, but without warning and in defiance of world opinion she bombed the nuclear reactors Iraq has installed near Bagdad. . . . Iraq was knocked out but Syrian influence soared. Syria's President Hafez-el-Assad had had irrefutable proof that only a security pact with Soviet Russia could insure an Arab nation against an Israeli 'Pearl Harbor-type' attack, so the security pact was made and there will be no surprise attack on Syria's nuclear reactors. In this climate President Jimmy Carter committed the American taxpayer to waste an extra \$2 billion in 1979 on an Israeli-Egyptian peace plan which other Arab nations regarded as an exercise in cynicism. Never did the American President understand that he was fatally weakening the Christians with the Moslem majority in Lebanon by permitting Israel to extract too high a price and then reaffirming the same sort of security pact with Israel that Syria has with the Russians. From then on two tiny states had the world's great powers by the tail. . . . For Russia it was ideal. A classic war is expensive. Guerrilla warfare is cheaper. But terrorism is cheapest of all. Terrorism is guerrilla warfare in cities instead of in mountains and forests. By being conducted against crowds it leaves no man or woman with a feeling of security. Thus nations are destabilized by a small force from within, for which invisible backers may disclaim responsibility, and the threat of armies coming in for the kill is ever-present. Moral influence is a euphemism for power possessed but not actually used. By permitting America's power to decline, the Carter Administration destroyed America's moral influence in the world." (Quoted from H du B Reports, May, 1985. American address: P.O.Box 786, St. George, Utah 84770. \$75 per year).

The situation: The Soviet Union supports Syria and Syria supports Lebanon. Being Shiite territory, Iran also supports the Arabs of Lebanon. On the other hand, the United States supports Israel and Israel is fast weakening, primarily because of its economic situation. In the TWA 847 hijacking aftermath, Israel rejected aid to the United States, while Assad of Syria interceded and arranged for the release of the 39 American hostages. Columnist Joseph Sobran noted in a column in the St. Louis Globe Democrat of June 26, that "Americans are beginning to get angry at Israel and not without reason, though not without much purpose, either." Commenting on Israel's refusal to aid the U.S. in the hostage release, Sobran wrote:

"Israel has a powerful lobby in the United States looking after Israel interests. There is no U.S. lobby in Israel, unfortunately, to look after American interests. This was all too apparent as the Israelis refused to help get the United States off the hook with the Shiite terrorists by releasing the 700 Shiite prisoners it seized in Lebanon in April, and over U.S. protests (feeble, needless to say), then removed them to Israel. Having precipitated the crisis, 'our only reliable ally in the Middle East,' as its lobbyists call it, allowed the United States to take the heat alone. A sullen Yitzhak Rabin, the Israeli defense minister, appeared on ABC's 'Nightline' to reject, with undisguised contempt, the suggestion that Israel release the 700 unilaterally. . . . Israel has taken billions in American aid, along with effusive expressions of U.S. support, while dealing very deviously with the United States. Recently it admitted having acquired several hundred American-made krytons - timing devices useful for nuclear weapons - whose sale abroad is illegal under U.S. law. That story died out quickly, as had an earlier story that Israel had acquired bomb-grade enriched uranium produced in the United States. Israel is confident that it can get away with this kind of conduct indefinitely. The power of the Israeli lobby is only part of the reason. The main reason is that Americans are, collectively, a primitive tribe -

emotional, forgetful, gullible, manipulable. We don't hold grudges. Our attention span is too short. We have no idea what we are doing in the Middle East, beyond 'seeking peace' and negotiating the return of the current batch of hostages.

"Probably Israel can weather any flare-up of American outrage. One thing Americans never do in their moments of high dudgeon is to draw lessons from experience that may prove useful when the emotion has died down. Consider the Lavon affair, another of those stories that died out quickly (like the attack on the U.S.S. Liberty-Ed.). In 1954, a series of bombs exploded in American-owned buildings in Egypt. It looked like the work of Arab nationalists. But it wasn't. It was the work of Israeli agents, who were caught trying to plant more bombs, with the goal of wrecking Arab-American relations. . . . But the larger lesson of the Lavon affair transcends Israeli ethics: It is that Israel has a natural interest in discord between the Arab world and the United States. In this, for once, its interests coincide with that of the Soviet Union. . . . The Soviets want to generate hostility toward the United States everywhere. Getting the Moslem world furious at us is quite a windfall for them, especially at a time when they are incinerating Moslems in Afghanistan. This couldn't have been accomplished without our help. The Israelis, from motives of self-preservation, don't want to face the Arab world alone. They can't be altogether displeased when Moslem terrorists become the focal point of American public interest. It confirms the American alignment with Israel. The Israelis have nothing to gain from an early and amiable resolution of the TWA hostage crisis. But before we go into the Arab world with guns blazing, we ought to ask ourselves whether we really want the role that might best serve Israeli interests. What do the Israelis have to offer us that is worth incurring the lasting enmity of 750 million Moslems, from Africa to Indonesia? How have we profited so far from our 'special relationship'? If it were so obviously good for us, it wouldn't take the Israeli lobby to pressure us into it. The Middle East is nothing to be sentimental about, and anger can be as sentimental as sympathy. Israel is not really our friend; but Islam can never be our friend. It is a vast, ancient, xenophobic way of life. We can live at peace with it only by keeping at a certain remove (sic). If we don't antagonize it, it can be a huge bulwark against communism." (Unquote).

"How much longer will Israel First Millennialists in this nation continue to support Israel over all?" asks the editor of Christian News, a Lutheran weekly tabloid. He points out that "While Christians recognize the threat of Islam, they certainly should recognize what the Israel First Millennialists fail to admit. Israel has been responsible for much of the terrorism in the Middle East. Israel has not treated the Arabs fairly. Many Fundamentalists have been urging the U.S. to remain on Israel's bandwagon. Perhaps it would be best for us to stop meddling all over the world and mind our own business. Let all the feuding factions in the Middle East and elsewhere settle their own problems. We should get out of the Mid-East." We say Amen. It might end this new kind of war that most Americans don't really understand. Only the Mega-bankers and the Monopoly Capitalists (that includes the Communists) know why we are so involved in Mid-East affairs. We have been fighting wrong wars at wrong times for wrong reasons ever since Teddy Roosevelt charged his way up San Juan Hill in Cuba. Will we never learn that our founding fathers really knew what they were talking about when they warned against entangling alliances with other countries in other parts of the world?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Twenty-Seven . . . . . July 12, 1985

## TO WAR TO REGAIN RESPECT?

Never in the history of the world has any other Nation spent or given away so much in money, resources, material and cannon fodder as has the United States of America; and all this in such a short space of time. A rude and minimal guesstimate would reveal that since the start of World War II, in it and the following wars not of our own making and for no benefit to our own country, there have been sacrificed or given to others over half a million American dead, 238 billion dollars in assistance and countless more billions in private and public aid up to and including the current Communist-created famine in Africa. Our Nation and its U.S.-based Megabankers and Multinational moguls have built the Soviet Union, nourished it, developed it into a militaristic monster. They currently are doing the same for Communist China. Our government has sent troops and arms to every continent and to countless corners of the globe to protect nations and states from the Communist Juggernaut which our own government and its overriding Eastern Establishment created. A subscriber and correspondent recently sent us the following seldom-if-ever published material:

"Have you ever thought of all the air and naval bases that the United States has built and that have been turned over to the Soviets?

1) The Wheelus Air Force Base in Libya - It was the largest U.S. air base outside the States. It was turned back to the Libyans who, in turn, turned it over to the Soviets.

2) The Habbaniyah Air Base in Iraq which was the next largest base outside the U.S. Although it was under British command it was built by the United States, and has been turned over to the Soviets.

3) In Vietnam the Da Nang and Cam Rahn Bay Bases. One was a big air base and the other a great naval base. They were left intact for the Vietnamese and soon after were taken over by the Soviets.

4) The Chah Bahar and a second base on the Persian Gulf in Iran (I do not remember the second base's name). At the time of the bust-up in Iran the American personnel was pulled out and nothing was salvaged. Everything was left in place. The Iranians took them over but they couldn't run them. Soon thereafter the two bases were turned over to the Soviets.

"If ever our Indian Ocean Fleet has a fight with the Soviets, the Soviet forces will be stationed at Naval and Air Bases that we built and equipped. Now, after the Wheelus and Habbaniyah flascos, how come there wasn't a little foresight used about the Vietnamese and the Iranian bases? We build, we walk out, leave the bases intact for the Soviets. Why. Could it be treason?"

Overlooking for the moment the reasoning behind the plan, it is true that when the British-based Round Table Group determined that the British Empire should be liquidated and replaced by a series of Dominions (the U.S. to be one of them eventually), it was decided that the United States should take over the job of policing and financing all the Nations and States that had not been turned over to the Communists. Hence, Uncle Sam came to be called Uncle Sugar, and protector of the West. So we gave and gave, protected and protected. To friends as well as enemies. One might at least expect respect for a Nation that was trying to purchase love. But, as Paul Johnson, author of "Modern Times," observed: "The worst thing is to go around asking to be loved. That invites contempt. People of the West know in their hearts they're very dependent on America and are, in their rational moods, grateful. But if you're dependent on someone you tend to resent them. . . . The



hate (against America) doesn't come to the surface when America is acting strongly. It comes up when America appears to be weak and indecisive."

The United States was far from weak and indecisive at the end of World War II. It was, in every respect, the strongest Nation in the world. Europe and the USSR were, by contrast, weak and struggling for recovery. But to have only one powerful Nation would make difficult the old "Balance of Power" strategy by which governments had been ruled by the unseen powers ever since Nations came into being in Europe. More importantly to the World Rulers, having just one powerful Nation would make use of the ever-successful Hegelian dialectic impossible. The plan called for a Capitalist Nation (thesis) to be challenged by a Communist Nation (antithesis) in order to bring about One World Socialism (synthesis). Therefore, the United States must be weakened and made to appear indecisive; while the USSR must be strengthened and her actions made more decisive. The weakening of the USA and the strengthening of International Communism began with the Korean "Police Action." Although labeled a UN War, the dismissal of General MacArthur, the refusal to end the war and the creation of a stalemate condition which exists to this day, caused plenty of weakening and strengthening of nations in the eyes of the world. Then came Vietnam, a no-win war causing the whole world to look upon the United States as weak and indecisive, while the Communists were strong and victorious, gained American-built air and naval bases and much armament and equipment for the Communists. There had been a war over the Suez Canal in which the US and the USSR sided with each other against both Britain and France; this further weakening and making America seem indecisive. There followed assorted sinkings of U.S. ships, the shooting down of U.S. airplanes and other incidents in which there was no U.S. retaliation. Then the United States started trying to handle things in the Middle East. There weakness and indecisiveness were on exhibit for all the world to see. Then came the first hostage controversy in Lebanon when an attempt to save the hostages became a costly fiasco. Meanwhile the hijackings, the shooting down of American planes, the killing of American troops continued - all without retaliation. David Gergen, a contributing columnist in U.S. News of July 15 wrote:

"American blood now stains the soil in capitals around the world. Paris, 1982: Terrorists shower machine-gun bullets on two American women in a restaurant. Athens, 1983: Two gunmen murder an American naval officer. Beirut, 1983: A truck bomb wrecks the U.S. Embassy, killing 17 Americans; another later demolished the U.S. Marine headquarters, killing 241 Americans. San Salvador, 1985: Terrorists kill four off-duty American Marines. Beirut, 1985: Hijackers brutally beat Robbie Stethem, killing him even before they shoot him. The toll rises higher, higher yet - at least 320 Americans. . . murdered by terrorists since the 1980s began. Except for suicide drivers, not one drop of terrorist blood, apparently, has been spilled in return. When will terrorists pay the same price as their victims? How many more of our citizens must die? How much longer before America strikes back - an eye for an eye? The nation mourns . . . and waits."

The United States was being rocked by a series of foreign and domestic crises, the prestige of the country and its leadership was on the line. Weakness and indecisiveness ruled. Then came the Hostage Crisis, and the weakness and indecisiveness continued. Americans were at last aroused. It was inevitable that Reagan's Carter-like handling of the crisis would be mentioned. One editorial was headlined "Jimmy Reagan." The weakness and indecisiveness had reached a climax of inaction, and people demanded action. What made the situation even worse: in order to get the hostages released, the US had to appeal to Syria, one of the Nations promoting terrorism, to intercede.

To make the situation even more acute, Senator Jeremiah Denton's Security and Terrorism Subcommittee released a statement saying there have been 32 acts of suspected sabotage in domestic nuclear facilities and 14 actual attempted bomb-

ings. At a conference on nuclear terrorism another speaker warned that a powerful nuclear device could be fitted into an auto trunk and is smaller than a bale of marijuana "to which our borders are virtually transparent." Sen. Denton reminded his listeners of the kidnapping of General Dozier by the Red Brigade in Italy, said he was interrogated about NATO and U.S. nuclear installations. Sen. Denton also recalled that one POW with extensive nuclear knowledge disappeared and was never to be seen again. "We assumed he was tortured to death to get at secrets." The Senate Subcommittee Report explained how Syria provides refuge for terrorists, has established "an extensive infrastructure for recruiting and training terrorists who operate against Israel, the United States, and the Arab Mideast." The report also stated that Syria, Libya and Iran cooperate, coordinate their efforts, "especially when the targets are the United States, Israel or France."

It seems that the U.S. had lost so much prestige among nations that even the CFR felt it was time for President Reagan to talk like an American instead of an international pacifist. He was scheduled to give an address before the annual convention of the American Bar Association, so he delivered one of his toughest speeches. He branded Iran, Cuba, Libya, North Korea, and Nicaragua (but failed to mention Syria) as members of an international "Murder Inc." cartel which he said harbors a fanatical hatred of America and which is fomenting worldwide terrorism. Some of the President's words: "The American people are not - I repeat - not going to tolerate intimidation, terror and outright acts of war against this nation. We are especially not going to tolerate these attacks from outlaw states run by the strangest collection of misfits, looney tunes and squalid criminals since the advent of the Third Reich. The terrorists represent a new international version of Murder Inc., and their sponsors are united by fanatical hatred of the United States, our people, our way of life, our international stature. Terrorists are trying to cause us to retreat, retrench, to become 'Fortress America.' Their real goal is to expel America from the world. These terrorist states are now engaged in acts of war against the government and the people of the United States. And under international law, any state which is the victim of acts of war has the right to defend itself. We will act to indict, apprehend, and prosecute those who commit the kind of atrocities the world has witnessed in recent weeks." The President also hinted that the Soviet Union has a close relationship with terrorist states. Moscow denied, of course, said it is Washington that is "sponsoring state terrorism worldwide."

A lot of words, but no real action was indicated by the President. However, in mentioning Nicaragua as a member of this new version of "Murder Inc.," there was a hint that in order to save face and regain respect, war might be the answer. A limited war, of course. One against Nicaragua. It will be remembered that when the United States was at a similar low point in international respect the action against Granada did much to restore confidence in the United States, even though the media did their best to destroy that confidence and label the United States as the "bad guy" in the engagement. An invasion of Nicaragua, certainly justified and overdue, would do much to restore prestige and diminish that feeling of weakness and indecisiveness on the part of the United States. An intelligence report from Britain last June 26 indicated that such an invasion had already been planned. We quote from parts of that report:

"US planning to invade Nicaragua. Our observer in Panama writes: . . . In Central America it has become an accepted fact that (US armed intervention in Nicaragua) is inevitable, even if it is not considered politic to debate it publicly. The only question is when. That the United States is prepared for such a surgical strike is also becoming quite evident. At the beginning of June the New York Times published a series of articles with the military preparations so detailed as to embarrass Washington, and two days later the paper was obliged to publish a retraction that, at least in Panama, did not convince anybody. . . This operation, to be successful politically as

well as militarily, must be quick and decisive like Granada, so as not to give the European governments time to build up opposition. They are ignorant of the real facts and listen to contrary propaganda. The mopping up can be left to the present contras. They would become the army of the new anti-communist government. Russia understands this very well and is walking a tight-rope in trying to avoid creating any serious provocation. There are at least two Russian freighters cruising around in the Pacific. They are loaded with advanced military equipment, including fighter planes, and Reagan has already warned that they or their cargo will be destroyed at once if any attempt is made to unload in Nicaragua."

Then comes this item from the June 30 issue of World Affairs Review: "There are increasing numbers of US troops operating in Honduras (apparently just training) and similar build-ups of advisers are reported in Costa Rica and Panama. What is the purpose of this build-up? I believe that we are about to witness a Granada type operation to try and sort out the Nicaraguan situation once and for all. With instability growing throughout the whole of Central America, if the United States is to make a move, now would seem the best time, before the Soviets have the chance to move in more substantial supplies of weaponry."

Further evidence: About a month ago the Wall Street Journal reported that some 450,000 reservists have been notified that they may be called up soon. Their training is now weekly rather than monthly. Gary North in his July 5th Remnant Review lists several facts which seem to point toward a Granada type invasion of Nicaragua. He comments: "These are rumors. I cannot verify them . . . other factors lead me to believe that these rumors are grounded in fact. . . What I am arguing here is that the United States has been rocked by a series of foreign and domestic crises, and that the prestige of the country and its leadership is on the line. I believe that President Reagan is now aware of the military threat as he was not even a month ago. Human Events recently ran a brief article reporting that even the President had been shocked by a national security briefing which several senators had also been given. These crises I believe are forcing the President into an offense-oriented stance." (Unquote). The President's tough speech before the American Bar Association certainly indicates that he has taken an offense-oriented stance. But he was careful not to say too much. Because if there is to be an invasion of Nicaragua it must be a Granada type operation, not another "Bay of Pigs"; and the media, as with Granada, must not be permitted to accompany the landing parties.

\* \* \* \* \*

As the citizens of a Nation once looked upon by so many as the hope of the world, and because there were no watchmen awake at the gates, we are beset with many national problems. But whether they be the FRS, the IRS, government schools, immigration, abortion or any other national issue; or whether they be international problems such as terrorism, Communism, fanatical Shi-ism, invasion from the South, or whatever problem; let us understand that the first principle of war is to know your enemy; and the first principle of victory is to know Him Whom you must follow. And "What shall we say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us?"

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Twenty-Eight . . . . . July 19, 1985

## DO THE MEDIA CONTROL THE COUNTRY?

"...There shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies,...And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you; whose judgement now of a long time lingereth not....These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever. For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error. While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage....For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness....But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire." (Selected from II Peter, 2:1-22).

What St. Peter wrote in the 1st century remains true in the 20th. In 1914 there was no radio or television to deceive and misinform the people. Movies were not yet used as instruments of pornography and propaganda. Aside from the stage which could serve only a few in large communities, the printed page reigned supreme. At that time, before World War I, John Swinton, an editor of note, spoke of that one reigning communications medium when he addressed the 1914 dinner of the American Press Association. You may have read these words before for they are often quoted. But, in view of the power of the media in 1985, they bear reprinting. He told his associates of the Fourth Estate:

"There is no such thing as an independent press in America, if we except that of little country towns. You know this and I know it. Not a man among you dares to utter his honest opinion. Were you to utter it, you know beforehand that it would never appear in print. I am paid one hundred and fifty dollars a week so that I may keep my honest opinions out of the newspaper for which I write. You too are paid similar salaries for similar services. Were I to permit that a single edition of my newspaper contained an honest opinion, my occupation - like Othello's - would be gone in less than twenty-four hours. The man who would be so foolish as to write his honest opinion would be on the streets in search of another job. It is the duty of a New York Journalist to lie, to distort, to revile, to toady at the feet of Mammon, and to sell his country and his race for his daily bread, or what amounts to the same thing, his salary. We are the tools and the vassals of the rich behind the scenes. We are marionettes. These men pull the strings and we dance. Our time, our talents, our lives, our capacities are all the property of these men - we are intellectual prostitutes." (When Editor Swinton spoke of "the rich behind the scenes" he was referring to that same ever-existing coterie that was mentioned in a novel by Benjamin Disraeli in which Sidonia (Lionel Rothschild) speaks to Coningsby (Disraeli): "So you see, my dear Coningsby, the world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes." Walter Rathenau referred to this same ever-existing coterie when, in 1909 in the Christmas edition of the Neue Freie Press he wrote: "Three hundred men, all acquainted with each other, control the economic destiny of the Continent." He himself was one of the three hundred, was associated with 84 large concerns, either as a member of the supervising board or as a managing director.

Disraeli and Rathenau spoke of the ruling coterie in Europe. Here in the United

States in one of the very first public references to the Council on Foreign Relations, The Saturday Evening Post of October 4, 1947 noted that the Rockefeller Foundation had made a grant of \$139,000 to the CFR to prevent, "If they can," a repetition of what they call "the debunking journalistic campaign that followed World War I." Charles A. Beard, the well known historian, remarked that this project meant "The foundation and the Council do not want journalists or any other persons to examine too closely and criticize too freely the official statements relative to our basic aims and activities during World War II. In short, they hope that, among other things, the policies and measures of Franklin D. Roosevelt will escape in coming years the critical analysis, evaluation and exposition that befell the policies of Woodrow Wilson and the entente allies after World War I." (Quoted from "American Manifest Destiny and The Holocausts, an historical and sociological encyclopedia of domestic and foreign affairs," Examiner Books, copyright 1979. Present price and address not known by your reporter).

In 1914 there was only the press. In 1947 there was radio but television was in its infancy. However, in 1985 relatively instantaneous sight and sound is possible to and from any part of the world, or even the moon. Television has come of age and in a sense has come to dominate the media. If you are accustomed to receiving your daily dose of misinformation from the boob tube, then you will know that the "time, talents, lives and capacities" of these "Intellectual prostitutes" remain the tools, and they the vassals of the "rich behind the scenes." Before cancer was discovered and "gotten out" of President Reagan, before the White House press corps was able to mentally dissect the bowels and inner organs of the ailing Ronald Reagan, as it had periodically dissected his brains at previous press conferences, Clarence B. Carson wrote an article for The Review of the News of July 17. Referring to that appalling treatment of the hostages, to the slurs and sly innuendos against the United States and the not too subtle praise of the hijackers, kidnappers and murderers, Dr. Carson wrote:

"Do we really need a State Department any more? After all, our foreign policy is already in the capable hands of CBS, ABC, NBC, and other news organizations. Surely it is wasteful duplication for both the government and the news organizations to have representatives in all those foreign countries....Come to think of it, why do we need a President any more? The media are willing to make all the decisions that he does, and in their view much more competently to boot....With the Executive branch under the de jure as well as the de facto control of the media, we might be able to dispense with Congress as well. We may be stuck with the Supreme Court for a while, however, because the media have placed that body on such a high pedestal that every time five justices sneeze reporters think it becomes the Law of the Land." These are just selected quotes from Dr. Carson's article. He went on to point out that the network news programs have maneuvered themselves into the ridiculous position of being the force behind the throne; "or, more precisely, in front of the throne," that news programs are now the main avenue for obtaining control over government through which power is exercised, that the networks serve virtually as a protective shield for the machinations of International Communism. He might have added that the networks also form a protective shield for the machinations of International Finance.

One of the chief goals of the media, in conjunction with certain foundations and those "rich behind the scenes," is to cause the transfer of the wealth and resources of the Union of South Africa into other hands. The campaign is waged on the basis of South Africa's alleged violations of human rights, its apartheid policy and its refusal to allow "one person, one vote" to all the tribes who would surely destroy each other if given such a right. While neglecting the awful records of the USSR and its satellites, of Communist China and of the Blacks of the other countries in Africa, the Republic of South Africa is so attacked and misrepresented that our own

President, the Congress, and every federal agency is working to destroy a Nation whose destruction will also bring about the destruction of the United States if it ever happens. There have been boycotts of almost every variety placed on trade with South Africa. While we were all engrossed with furor or anxiety over the Beirut hijacking, George Shultz ordered the FBI's Counter-Intelligence Division to add South Africa to its list of "criteria" countries, that is, "hostile foreign powers." This means that officials and visitors from South Africa may have their rooms wiretapped, their mail opened and read, and all the treatment that is allegedly given diplomats and commercial and trade officials from the USSR, Cuba and the Warsaw Pact Nations, will also be given any visitors from South Africa. It is interesting to note that while South Africa is now treated as a "hostile foreign power," Communist Yugoslavia, Mainland China, Angola and Mozambique are not.

Perhaps a series of flashbacks will help to put South Africa in its proper perspective. In the early seventeenth century Caucasians began pouring into the new world that is now known as the United States. At about the same time Dutch pilgrims began settling in an area now known as South Africa. In America the new settlers had to push the native Indians back and finally assign them to reservations. The Dutch found no Blacks when they landed, but soon afterward Blacks began pouring in for purposes of safety, food and jobs. So the Dutch eventually found it wise to try to assign reservations for them according to their tribes. The reservations were called homelands. In America the Indians, so long as they remained in reservations, were cared for by the government, but no attempt was ever made to teach them to care for themselves or establish their own governments. In contrast, those on "reservations" in South Africa were taught and trained to create their own governments and become independent nations. The South Africans did what the Americans did in regard to the "natives," only the South Africans did it better. For this they are being criticized, condemned and threatened with extinction as a Nation.

In the middle of the 19th century something was to happen in America which was not destined to happen until the middle of the 20th century in South Africa: Media-inspired war because of the alleged mistreatment of Blacks. In South Africa, Black natives had poured into the country voluntarily, while in the United States the Blacks were kidnapped in Africa, transported to the United States and made slaves. History records that from the very beginning, slavery was condemned and was being slowly eliminated. This was being done in the nations of Western Europe simply by the passage of appropriate laws. But in America the abolitionists, the media and the "rich behind the scenes" wanted war. Horace Greeley's New York Tribune campaigned for abolition of the slaves at the same time it was employing Karl Marx as a European correspondent. Harriet Beecher Stowe wrote a series of articles for the abolitionist newspaper, the National Era, then had the articles published as a book titled "Uncle Tom's Cabin; or, Life Among the Lowly." The terrorist John Brown raided the Harper's Ferry arsenal, became a Northern hero upon his execution. Such media crusading and mob violence led to an attack on Fort Sumpter and the War Between the States began. Supposedly fought to free the slaves, Count Otto von Bismark, Chancellor of Germany at the time, told the true story, which is never seen in history books published in America. In 1876 he told a reporter: "It is not to be doubted, I know of absolute certainty that the division of the United States into two federations of equal power had been decided upon well in advance of the Civil War by the top financial power of Europe (la Haute Finance). These bankers were afraid that the United States, if they were to remain entirely one and were to develop into one Nation only, would achieve economic and financial independence, and this latter would completely upset the capitalist domination of Europe over the world." Confirming this was the infamous and suppressed "Hazard Circular" sent in July 1862 by an agent of "The City" bankers of London to certain bankers in the United States. It read in part:



"Slavery is likely to be abolished by the war power and chattel slavery destroyed. This I and my European friends are in favor of, for slavery is but the owning to labor and carries with it the care of the laborers, while the European plan, led by England, is that capital shall control labor by controlling wages... This can be done by controlling the money. The great debt that capitalists will see to it is made out of the war, must be used as a means to control the volume of money. To accomplish this the bonds (debts created in conducting the war) must be used as a banking basis. We are now waiting for the Secretary of the Treasury to make this recommendation."

When President Lincoln learned of this plot, he did his best to circumvent it. He wrote to a friend, Wm. P. Elkin, Nov. 21, 1964: "It has been a trying hour for the Republic; but I see in the near future, a crisis approaching that unnerves me and causes me to tremble for the safety of my country. As a result of the war, corporations have been enthroned, and an era of corruption in high places will follow, and the money power of the country will endeavor to prolong its reign by working upon the prejudices of the people until all wealth is aggregated in a few hands, and the Republic is destroyed. I feel at this moment more anxiety for the safety of my country than ever before, even in the midst of war." Because he worked against these "rich behind the scenes" he was murdered. As in other assassinations, the man charged with the killing was caught, executed or imprisoned. But the conspirators behind the scenes are never exposed or brought to justice. Nor has it ever been admitted that Lincoln's death had to do with a bankers' plot to divide the Nation and gain control of America's wealth. As Otto Scott points out: "To a considerable extent, the campaign against South Africa reflects a similar misunderstanding. Arguments for black freedom and political rights are as American as apple pie and blue jeans. They are embedded in our history. Most Americans were taught from their earliest school days that the abolitionists were heroic, and the Civil War was a great triumph because it brought about the emancipation of the slaves. That the emancipation was accomplished in every other country by the stroke of a pen is not mentioned in American schools. The death toll of the Civil War, its savagery, its cost to a shattered south and to desolate New England farms are only briefly mentioned. Reconstruction, with its disorder, its punitive measures against Southern whites, its corruption, is barely mentioned in the classrooms of the North." ("The Other End of the Lifeboat," by Otto Scott. Regnery Gateway, Inc., 940 North Shore Drive, Lake Bluff, Ill. 60044. Clothbound, \$18.95).

A similar war is being prepared against South Africa. And the real reasons for the war are the same. The United States was prospering as no other young Nation had ever prospered. Industry in the North, agriculture in the South, vast and as yet unexplored mineral resources and natural wealth. No wonder those "rich behind the scenes" coveted its wealth, sought by any means to control its destiny. We find the same situation existing in South Africa today. The coterie that controls South Africa can control the world. The world's largest reserves of essential chromium, vanadium, platinum, gold and manganese are in South Africa. The USSR contains lesser amounts of the same vital minerals. Together, under either Capitalist or Communist control, the modern world would be at their command in every respect. And yet, as the Media and their controlling coterie point the way to our destruction, we follow that way, neglecting utterly the One and Only Way that leads to salvation, nationally as well as individually.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Twenty-Nine . . . . . July 26, 1985

## THE MANAGEMENT BY CRISIS TECHNIQUE

"It has been laboriously documented by many 'liberty groups' that the Power Elite (International Bankers, Multinational Corporations, etc.) and their subordinate groups such as the Trilateral Commission and the Council on Foreign Relations, have over the last two decades developed a technique by which they can actively transform the present nation-state system into their 'New World Order.' The technique is called 'Management by Crisis.' Simply stated it works as follows:

- 1.) The power Elitists create, invent, or find an existing crisis.
- 2.) They widely advertise the crisis.
- 3.) Always citing world renowned academics, they propose their solution to the crisis.

This process which they use in every instance is designed in such a way and portrayed at such an angle that at least one of three goals is achieved:

- A.) The crisis climatizes the population to the need of a 'New World Order,' and/or
- B.) The crisis initiates or expands on the placement of the actual machinery to be used in the 'New World Order.' This machinery may be legislative, corporate, legal, economic and so on....and/or

C.) The crisis actually helps destroy the present nation-state system." So stated the editor of The Prophecy Newsletter, who cited the current nuclear arms race as one of the most potent tools that these Crisis Managers have to create a state of panic, and they are handling it very carefully to assure its most effective use. The editor refers to a number of groups subordinate to the Power Elite in addition to the TLC and CFR, such as: The Illuminati, Masons, Bahai's, Learned Elders of Zion, Bilderbergers, Roundtable Group, Club of Rome, Parliamentarians for World Order, Members of Congress for Peace Through Law, Campaign for U.N. Reform, World Federalist Association, Zionist Conspiracy, Jesuit Conspiracy, Congressional Clearing House on the Future, the various religious and occult groups, that make up the New Age Movement, and others."

Now, let's analyze: Management by Crisis is the term used instead of the Marxist-Hegelian Dialectic theory which you will recall as the "thesis vs. antithesis develops a synthesis" technique that was used by Karl Marx to promote International Socialism, even as it is now used by the Monopoly-Capitalistic Power Elite to promote that same International Socialism. As for the creation, invention or finding of these crises, think of the number that exist today: Nuclear arms crisis, Environmental crises, Middle East crisis, South African crisis, economic crises throughout the world, Terrorist crises, Shiite 'Holy War' crisis, abortion crisis, budget balancing crisis, school prayer crisis, and on and on.

When the Power Elitists have selected a crisis to "advertise," at least three very powerful groups swing into action. The Communications Media headline and highlight the situation in every possible way in order to stir up popular opposition to the existing situation, or thesis. The tax-exempt Foundations provide finances, academic "experts," promote the crisis through the schools and universities.

And finally, the World And National Councils of Churches convert any political, economic, or social crisis into a moral crisis (as with the present South African crisis). Finally, when these "advertising" and propagandizing establishments have swung into action and popularized the issue throughout the country (or the world if the shoe fits), then there are hundreds of supposedly independent groups that go into action staging parades, strikes, attacks on institutions, people, even buildings.

How these particular groups are activated and used to create demands for a change that will aid the building of the New World Order, is seldom publicized.

On November 9, 10 and 11, 1984, a "Social Management Seminar" was held at the Washington Hilton Hotel. Attending were representatives of more than one hundred activist and futurist organizations whose varied aims are to promote some aspect of the New World Order. Called WorldView 84, the chairman was Ervin Laszlo, director of the United Nations Institute for Training and Research (UNITAR). Born in Budapest, Hungary in 1932, he received a doctorate in philosophy from Sorbonne, University of Paris in 1970, became project director of the Club of Rome's "Goals for Global Society," in 1975 and 1976, then became director of UN's UNITAR, continued his teaching and writing on subjects relative to the New World Society. In his opening speech at the WorldView 84 seminar he said:

"There is evidence that shows that the system that we have put in place since World War II – the global economic and social techno-industrial system – cannot be indefinitely sustained, that in fact it is already on its last legs....Any straightline projection of present trends finds the world socio-economic system running into the unyielding wall of overpopulation, underdevelopment, polarization; with lines of demarkation widening between rich and poor, East and West, North and South, the city and the countryside. We live in a crucial epoch, at the tail end of one world civilization and at the dawn of another....My main concern is to show that in the coming period of transformation we shall, indeed, have a chance to be masters of our destiny," (underlining added). Thus did Laszlo lay out the ground rules of the changes that must be made by leaders of the sponsoring World Future Society and the related organizations in attendance at the seminar. The call was made to all the organizations to work together to develop the kind of society that would fit into the New World Order. This is called "networking," and Marilyn Ferguson, author of The Aquarian Conspiracy and a leader in the New Age Movement explained that "Networking is the system of organization that binds together all of the groups committed to a New World Order in such a way that most people don't see them or think that they are conspiracies. If any outsiders become too curious, the network must be set up so that "it's center is elsewhere....and its life does not hinge on any of them," that is, any one of the hundreds of organizations involved in the conspiracy.

Master of Ceremonies at the WorldView 84 symposium was Congressman Bob Edgar (D-PA.), who is chairman of the "Congressional Clearinghouse on the Future (CCF), belongs to "Members of Congress for Peace Through Law" (MCPL), and was a signer of the 1976 Declaration of Interdependence. MCPL boasts a membership of 131 Congressmen and Senators, and 82 of them signed the 1976 Declaration of Interdependence. Edgar said it was necessary to form a new organization, the Congressional Clearinghouse on the Future, because the present United States Congressional system is only responsible to one nation....a system such as this cannot be expected to deal with long term problems."

Since the present most important "crisis" has to do with "the danger of a nuclear holocaust," Robert Strange McNamara, U.S. Secretary of Defense (1961-1968), World Bank President (1968-1981), Trilateral Commission Member, CFR member, director of the World Future Society and most recently involved, with Cyrus Vance and Donald McHenry, in the South African crisis, sent a special report to the WorldView 84 symposium, stating among other things that "nuclear weapons serve no military purpose whatsoever. They are totally useless except only to deter ones' opponent from using them." Therefore all the activist and futurist groups should continue to promote unilateral disarmament. This World Future Society of which McNamara is a director is one of the most important of all the proponents of the New World Order. Founded in 1966, it has "chapters, committees or coordinators in approximately 91 cities of the world, with local groups sponsoring lectures and other

activities. Among its other publications is The Futurist, a bi-monthly which claims to have "the largest circulation of all future-oriented journals....discusses what actions people may take to improve the future." One of its articles concerning "crime and public safety" provides an indication of what its real goal is. We quote the opening paragraphs of that article:

"The adult criminal of the twenty-first century may be less common than his twentieth century counterpart, in part because of the way society treats children from the moment they are born. Parental care in the year 2000 may be different from today's, and better, since by then the movement to license or certify parents may be well under way. In most cases, certified couples would be allowed to have their own natural children. In some instances, however, genetic scanning may find that some women and men can produce 'super' babies but are not well suited to rear them. These couples would be licensed to breed, but will give up their children to other people licensed to rear them. The couple who raises the child will be especially suited to provide love and compassion and take the best possible care that the child feels wanted and needed in society....could lead to better development of their egos and, thus, of their capabilities. Child breeding and rearing, then, may be considered too important to be left to chance. This change in attitude will have a major impact on the criminal justice system in that wanted children will have fewer environmental reasons to turn to crime, and controlled breeding will result in fewer biological reasons for crime...." In connection with this and regarding the computerized use of the notorious "Planning, Programming, Budgeting System" which has been sponsored under various different names by the World Future Society (among others), there is being promoted a global system which "allows for the students of the Soviet Union, Peoples Republic of China, the United States and the whole world to be kept up with on the same computer system. Each pupil may be identified by a Universal Birth Number - an identification number assigned to an individual at birth by the Bureau of Vital Statistics of a State, using a combination of digits representing area code, birth registration number, and year of birth." According to this plan, area codes are assigned to all the nations of the world. This student data system is outlined in a book titled "Student Public Accounting," and subtitled "Standard Terminology and Guide for Managing Student Data in Elementary and Secondary Schools, Community/Junior Colleges, and Adult Education," a part of "State Educational Records and Reports Series, Handbook V, Revised 1974," Georgia State Board of Education, Atlanta, Georgia. An opponent of Global Education comments: "With a student data system framework in place that allows for the keeping of records on all students of the world, it's no wonder we have 'global' education." The State Plan for Global Education in Florida: Findings and Recommendations, issued by the Florida Advisory Council on Global Education, Dec. 1981, explains: "In fact, the extent to which the people of the world have been internationalized demands that Floridians alter ways in which they view themselves as they relate to the world and to others....Florida's and the Nation's security, prosperity, and way of life are dependent in large part on citizens developing the capacity to be able to participate in international economic, social, cultural and political policies and decisions."

At this WorldView 84 symposium much time was spent in discussing economics and finance. The general conclusion: "It is readily apparent that we now have a World Economy and we must form a World Government with enough power to regulate it." As for such regulation, one of the principal speakers was Jay W. Forrester, Sloan School of Management, Massachusetts Institute of Technology. He pointed out, and correctly we fear, that "government debts are so out of control that the entire present economic system must collapse." Here, then, is the crisis which must be managed in accordance with the Management by Crisis Technique of the New World Planners. So, up steps Robert Gross, World Future Society member, Associate Director of the International Business and Banking Institute, to present the solution:

"Developing countries even now do not have sufficient margins in their balance of trade to make repayment of their debts....Eventually the only escape will be default. Loans subject to default equal more than the net worth of the entire American banking system. Reverberations from such defaults will shake the financial structure of the country and the world. The World Constitution and Parliament Association is already in the process of setting up a Provisional World Government to take over in the event of the collapse of the global infra-structure." In addition, the Independent Commission on International Development Issues, commonly known as the Brandt Commission after its chairman Willy Brandt, presently head of the Socialist International, was discussed and approved, as it has already been approved and promoted by the UN.

All things relating to the creation, establishment and maintenance of The New World Order (World Government) were discussed, and plans laid down for promotion and execution of the various pieces in the plot by the various activist and futurist groups attending this WorldView 84 symposium. The Heritage Education and Resource Organization (HERO), P.O.Box 202, Jarrettsville, MD. 21084, has provided much of the information concerning WorldView 84 which is contained in this Report. It has also compiled a partial list of those groups represented at the November 1984 meetings. They include, arranged alphabetically:

Alliance Network Incorporated, American Humanist Association, Anticipatory Sciences Incorporated, Association for Humanist Psychology, Baha'i, Brookings Institute, Butterworth Scientific, Campaign for a Positive Future, Campaign for United Nations Reform, Center for New National Security, Center for Social Organization of Schools, Center for War/Peace Studies, Club of Rome, Council on Foreign Relations, Essential Research Association, Europhot, Fellowship of Inner Light, Foundation of I, Futures Network, GAMMA Group, Global Education Association, Global Futures Network, Global Tomorrow Commission, Global 2000 Project, Ground Zero, Hudson Institute, Institute for Alternative Futures, Institute for a Theological Future, Institute for Futures Forecasting, International Institute for Educators for World Peace, Metanetwork, National Peace Academy, New Options Incorporated, New World Foundation, N.O.W., Planetary Initiative, Religious Humanists, SRI International, The Hunger Project, The International Monetary Fund, The World Bank, Trilateral Commission, TRW, UNITAR, World Citizens Assembly, World Constitution and Parliamentary Association, World District Agency, World Federalist Association, World Future Society, World Future Studies Federation, World Policy Institute, World Service Authority, World Watch Institute, and Y.E.S.

The leaders of the hundreds of organizations represented at WorldView 84 would have us believe their funds come from the grassroots. Instead they are coming from the Power Elite. Here are some of the corporate patrons that the World Future Society lists: Alliance Network, AT&T, Bic Pen Co., Control Data Corp., General Electric, General Motors, GTE Labs, IBM, Mitchell Energy Corp., Ortho Pharmaceuticals, Weyerhaeuser, and Xerox. By looking at the sources of support for David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission, and then comparing them to the World Future Society list, the following corporations support both: Control Data, GE, GM, IBM, Weyerhaeuser and Xerox. So, you see, Management by Crisis is formed by what they call Networking, but what we call Conspiracy.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Thirty . . . . . August 2, 1985

## GOVERNMENT OF, BY, AND FOR WHOM?

There's an ancient proverb that says, "Whom the gods would destroy, they first make mad." Since our federal government seems to honor many gods in addition to the Only True God, perhaps the proverb applies to us, as does the Second Psalm which says the same thing but in more explicit and descriptive terms. Let us write of a few of the ways in which our country seems to have gone mad, thus awaiting potential destruction.

1) Knowing full well that the government of the Soviet Union has made thousands of treaties and agreements with scores of nations and states and, at its convenience, has broken every one of them, including those made with the government of the United States, Secretary of State George Shultz still traveled to Helsinki hoping to arrange for more treaties and agreements which can be broken at the Kremlin's will. Likewise, President Reagan is being schooled for a trip to Geneva where he will meet with Prime Minister Gorbachev of the USSR, to discuss the provisions to be enumerated in more treaties and agreements which can be broken when the fulness of time has come for the Soviets.

2) Our Administration, our Congress, our press, our churches, our hypocritical liberals and socialists, the stupid among our conservatives have joined hands with the Communists in helping to destroy our only pro-Western, stable ally in Africa. Having finished off Rhodesia and made of it a dependent of the West for food and sustenance, now comes the destruction of South Africa. And when it goes, the United States cannot be far behind.

3) Our government stands by steeped in controversy and argument about what to do about it while an enemy continues to gobble up our neighbors in Central and South America and the Caribbean.

4) Our Administration and our Congress are stalemated, on the legendary horns of a dilemma regarding how to write a budget and revise a tax code.

5) After dishonoring or re-interpreting our honored and time-tested Constitution of the United States, evil men and brainwashed citizens hope to arrange in 1987 a national convention where a new constitution can be introduced and ratified; a regional world constitution more to the liking of those who are preparing us for our respective niches in a New World Order. We -- and you -- could go on citing further instances of how we are being made mad before our potential destruction. But let's discuss some of the more important facets of this madness.

The headline stated: "Road to US-Soviet Summit Talks Will Begin in Helsinki This Week." If we have learned any lessons from history we should know that this is just a well staged show to keep us all amused, bemused, confused and even hopeful. The article tells us that "The United States will launch a major new effort in the Finnish capital of Helsinki this week to improve tense American relations with the Soviet Union -- a first step on a long road to November's US-Soviet summit in Geneva. If American plans work, President Reagan hopes in the months ahead to develop what top administration officials are calling an 'agenda for the future' to improve relations between the two superpowers." So, with TV cameras there to make it a world stage, Secretary of State George Shultz met the new Soviet foreign minister, Eduard Shevardnadze as they and their entourages attended the tenth anniversary of the signing of the Helsinki Accords; agreements that were honored in one way and dishonored in all other respects by the Soviets. The Helsinki Agreement confirmed the original Yalta Agreement in that it gave all of Eastern Europe to the USSR. The Soviets didn't really honor the agreement, they just took it

for granted and took Eastern Europe. As for the human rights accord, the Soviets ignored and disregarded that from the beginning.

In the Helsinki production, the Soviet lead was played by a new actor. The grim visaged Gromyko had been kicked upstairs to a new assignment and was replaced by the smiling and younger man with the name only a Russian can pronounce properly. Otherwise, the play was something of a repeat performance. Secretary Shultz said human rights promises had not been kept by the Soviets. Minister Shevardnadze said the United States was still promoting an arms race, was showing "a reluctance to negotiate and resolve in a businesslike manner the issues that cause anxiety throughout the world." As for human rights violations, Shevardnadze said Moscow "has not allowed and will not allow anyone to interfere in its internal affairs" The Afghan genocide supposedly being an "internal affair." Shultz countered by saying "Pious declarations are cheap. Real progress can only be seen in its effect on human beings." As this Report was being written, the Helsinki conference was still in session, but nothing startling could be expected. Abdul Halim Shams, a former Afghan official who escaped execution by the Soviets and now lives in exile in California, said it best: "I speak not just from my own experience in Afghanistan, but from what anyone should know of Soviet history. When have the Soviets ever kept a treaty, pledge or agreement? There are thousands of treaties and agreements they have broken. Many of the countries that signed those treaties are now occupied by Communist troops - like Afghanistan. Why should Free World leaders meet with Gorbachev, talk with him, negotiate with him? He is a murderer. The American leaders say they will not negotiate with terrorists like the PLO, but Gorbachev is the head of a worldwide network of terrorists. This is my message to the people of the United States. We trusted the Soviets; we signed treaties; we signed agreements. Do not think that they will honor treaties with you any more than they did with Afghanistan." Let us repeat: "Whom the gods would destroy..."

Last May Herbert Beukes was named South African Ambassador to the United States. He arrived in Washington, waited for recognition, but was never invited to the White House to present his credentials. As the US House-Senate conference committee met to complete a final version of legislation imposing economic sanctions on South Africa, the Pretoria government gave up in exasperation, recalled Ambassador Beukes. Globescan of 20 July noted: "The fight for South Africa is white hot. Guerrillas armed by the USSR and supported by American churches blow up installations and murder people daily. The US is training and arming communist Mozambique on one side and helping communist Angola on the other. Industries controlled by international banks threaten to boycott, the U.S. Congress threatens legal sanctions, and the harangue of the Western press never stops. South Africa's President Botha, caught between black rebellion and an eroding white power base, has until the end of the current parliament, 1989, to change the face of South African politics. Botha has already shifted on three major points: acceptance of a common South African citizenship for blacks in the homelands, acceptance of universal suffrage, and acceptance of power sharing with blacks at the highest level of government. This shift is so great that some white South Africans are beginning to wonder if Mr. Botha will just turn the country over to the blacks as Ian Smith did in Rhodesia." (Globescan, North American service bureau, 2223 Wisconsin Ave. N.W., Washington, D.C. 20007. \$95 per year.) As though it were retaliation for Botha's first steps toward eventual surrender, Human Events of August 3 observed that "Black revolutionaries, inspired by the pro-Communist African National Congress, have deliberately been fostering murderous violence against black 'collaborators,' i.e., anyone cooperating with the Botha government, including black policemen and black legislators....As a result, nearly 300 blacks have been killed this year....More than 250 black members of the elected local government councils have been forced to resign, mainly because of



assaults on council members, their homes and businesses. At least five councilors have been killed....'sometimes in gruesome assaults where victims were doused with gasoline and set alight. Many councilors' homes are guarded 24 hours a day by police.' Hundreds of homes of black policemen have also been gutted by firebombs." (Unquote). Note that the communist-led revolutionaries kill hundreds of their own blacks and that news never appears in the American press. But when the authorities try to defend people against the revolutionaries and as few as five are killed, the news is front page material for the metropolitan dailies. Said Donald McAlvany in his Intelligence Advisor: "The hypocrisy and double standard of American liberals is incredible: The US is providing millions in financial aid to communist Zimbabwe (over \$200 million in recent years) whose black government has massacred over 40,000 Metabele tribesmen since coming to power in 1980 we are supplying millions (over \$75 million) in economic and military aid to communist Mozambique in spite of the fact that that the Soviet surrogate has 18,000 Soviet bloc troops and advisors in its country and 200,000 to 300,000 of its black citizens in concentration camps where over 75,000 have already died; we are pumping over \$20 billion in nuclear technology, computers, and military hardware into the communist Peoples Republic of China, in spite of the fact that it killed over 60 million of its own people over the past 35 years and still has one of the most oppressive communist regimes in the world; we are selling billions in high technology computers, grain etc., to the Soviet Union - our arch enemy which is hellbent on destroying us; and by way of contrast we are trying to cut off all trade with tiny South Africa to topple that government, for alleged 'human rights violations.' Have we forgotten how over the past 10 years American liberals (and the US State Department) used the same kind of propaganda campaign to bring down the government of the Shah and replace it with Khomeini; to bring down the government of Somoza in Nicaragua and replace it with the Sandinistas; or to bring down the government of Ian Smith in Rhodesia and replace it with Robert Mugabe's communist regime of terror in Zimbabwe?....It's as if the US were high on drugs and has become suicidal; trying to destroy itself and take its friends with it. If we succeed in destroying South Africa the US will not survive as a free nation for more than 5 years." (Emphasis as in original. Quoted from "The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor," P.O.Box 39810, Phoenix, AZ 85069. Monthly, \$77 per year.)

And now, let's shift the scene to our own Southern back yard. A high ranking military leader has stated that if the United States does not move to eradicate the Soviet/Cuban/Sandinista axis within the next six to twelve months, it will be too late for all of Central America. He added that nothing short of a Grenada type invasion, but on a larger scale, will "stop the Soviet Juggernaut from taking all of Central America and much of Latin America over the next 2-4 years." The situation is that serious, and all that has been done is a Congressional vote of \$28 million to the Nicaraguan Freedom Fighters, with certain restrictions on how the money should be spent. What has not been mentioned by the US Media is the Soviet development of Guyana as a gigantic concentration of military bases. It will be recalled that Grenada was being developed by the Soviets and Cubans, when a quick and successful and important cleanup was accomplished at the request and with the assistance of Grenada's neighboring island states in the Caribbean. But this setback to the Soviets was but a temporary difficulty. Already they had been building some air fields in Guyana. So they simply forgot Grenada and concentrated all their efforts on Guyana. This is a country on the north coast of South America, with Venezuela to the west, Suriname to the east, and Brazil bordering in the south. The country was already controlled by the Marxists, so the Soviets, Cubans and their surrogates proceeded to build up what has been described as the greatest concentration of military bases and installations in the world, outside the Soviet Union. Reliable Intelligence sources say there are over 100 air fields, twelve of them capable of handling long range Soviet bombers which could fly over the east coast of the



United States and return within a few hours. There also are numerous military bases and communications centers, and all the facilities necessary for a potential war. The Communist presence in Guyana threatens the vital shipping lanes, oil refineries and storage facilities. All shipping in the Caribbean and through the Panama Canal could be stopped at any time. Also in Guyana there are several major guerrilla training bases being run by Cubans. There are reportedly 15,000 Cuban troops and advisers, 100 North Koreans, 100 Bulgarians, and an undisclosed number of Soviet, East German, Eastern Bloc, Libyan and PLO troops and terrorists in the country, ready to be flown to wherever their leaders might direct.

This development in Guyana must be considered in connection with similar military developments in the North Polar region. Remember the controversy over the Soviet seizure of the American owned Wrangel Island, and the establishment of concentration camps there? Also there is the current deal to hand over other important islands in that area, now held as Alaskan territory but about to be given to the USSR unless something can be done to prevent a give-away similar to that of the Panama Canal. A principal purpose of the Soviets has been the building of important air bases and nuclear installations in the Polar region. This would provide a North-South nuclear pincer, with Soviet bombers flying from Guyana across the United States and Canada to bases in the Polar region; and the return of same to Guyana. We are of the firm opinion that a nuclear attack of this nature would never occur. But the threat of such a sudden sneak attack would provide ample ammunition for those who are advocating unilateral nuclear disarmament for the United States; something which would amount to abject surrender to the USSR without a shot having been fired or a bomb of any nature dropped. Lenin spoke of the eventual encirclement of the United States. The psychological encirclement is in its final stages.

While minimizing the possibility of a nuclear war between the superpowers, there is always the chance that the power elite might lose control of the communist monster it has created, and we must be prepared. Also, there is the psychological importance of the threat of a nuclear attack. There also is the still unrecognized fact that we are at war without seeming to know it. This spring and summer has seen the greatest outbreak of terrorist activity in modern history, and we must never forget that the governments encouraging these terrorists have the ability to create suitcase size nuclear bombs. Key targets in this "guerrilla war in the cities instead of the mountains and forests" are the United States, Great Britain, France, South Korea, and South Africa. The three countries directly involved in this war against the West are Syria, Iran and Libya. Behind them are the USSR and its satellites and surrogates. It is a waste of time to try to fight these terrorists on their own terms. Action must be taken against those governments that back them. As Globescan states: "All air, road, and sea links with these countries should be severed. No postal, telex, or telephone contacts with these countries should be admitted. All trade with them should cease and Western diplomatic recognition should be withdrawn." But, instead of imposing sanctions against Iran, Syria and Libya, our government imposes sanctions against our ally South Africa, while also encouraging trade with the USSR and other communist countries. As the proverb says: "Whom the gods would destroy, they first make mad." Unless our Nation returns to the One True God Who has sustained it to this point, it, too, must face destruction.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Thirty-One . . . . . August 9, 1985

## **THE N.E.A. BARES ITS FANGS**

Do you consider yourself to be a fanatic, one who will say anything and stop at nothing to gain a point? Do you lie, distort, defame, use fear as a motivator? Are you an evangelical bigot or a political poltroon? According to an executive director of NEA you're one or more of those things if you are against secular humanism, values clarification, death education, sensitivity training, and any of the other things being promoted in the schools by NEA. At the last NEA Annual Representative Assembly (convention), held in Washington, D.C. last June, NEA President Mary Futrell told delegates that the NEA planned to work on its image, move away from its left leaning political activities, etc. But a speech by Jim Wolf, a member of the NEA Executive Committee, gives a complete lie to any notion that the NEA is cleaning up its act. Lewis addressed the Kansas-NEA last April 27, 1985. We are reprinting that speech, because it tells everyone just what the NEA stands for and what it wants to do. Speaking before the Kansas-NEA Representative Assembly, Jim Lewis of the NEA Executive Committee said the following.

\* \* \* \* \*

In the last three years on the NEA Executive Committee, I've given somewhere in excess of 200 speeches to various education employees, parents, and community groups; and the only time I get truly nervous is when I talk to my colleagues from Kansas. It's kind of like playing before the hometown crowd. For some reason, I feel nervous this morning.

Education's plight today reminds me very much of the fate of two fellows who were hiking in the woods, and as they turned a corner they ran right square into an angry bear. One of the gentlemen froze but the other fellow sat down on the ground, took his backpack off his back, and began taking off his hiking boots and putting on his running shoes. The fellow who was frozen with fear said to the friend sitting on the ground, "What are you doing? We can't possibly outrun that bear." His seated friend said, "I don't have to outrun the bear, I just have to outrun you." That's where education is. We're trying to outrun defense at the national level for an adequate level of funding. We're trying to outrun a whole lot of issues in the state of Kansas to get our proper priority in the legislative agenda. And at the local level we fight for our place in the community agenda. That whole process has been going on nation-wide for the last year and a half. One of the things that we've debated constantly as the NEA is (sic) -- are we a union or are we a professional association? In 1983, Don Cameron, the executive director of NEA, said, "I think this debate has gone on long enough. Let's declare a victory, and we'll call ourselves a professional union." That makes us unique in the union movement. As a matter of fact, it is that uniqueness that serves us very well. Because never before in our history have our abilities at collective bargaining, our abilities at political action, our educational prowess been more needed and more in demand. What we face today and tomorrow as a professional association is mind-bending in significance. And I want to discuss with you what lies ahead for us, both as professionals and as unionists.

Specifically, I want to talk to you about a new threat from the Radical Right aimed at public education and directed at NEA. The Radical Right in this country is a growing group of individuals with huge sums of money to spend and who are often helped by public apathy and ignorance. I want to clarify -- when I say the "Radical

Right", I am not talking about conservatives. There's been conservative movements in this country for years, and rightfully so. I want to clarify for you that when I talk about the Radical Right, I am not talking about Republicans, because I am one of those and I am not a member of that radical group. I'm not talking about the right even for individuals to differ politically, but what I am talking about is a well planned, well financed, well-connected assault on America's teachers and on public education. I am talking about fanatics, extremists, and ideologues who will say anything and stop at nothing in order to achieve their goals. I'm talking about Phyllis Schlafly (sic) and the Eagle Forum. I'm talking about Jerry Falwell and the Moral Majority. I'm talking about Terry Dolan and NCPAC, Paul Weyrich and the National Conservative Union, Susan Staub and the National Right to Work Committee, Jesse Helms and the Congressional Club, Sally Reed and the National Council for Better Education. I'm talking about Samuel Blumenfeld and his book, N.E.A.: The Trojan Horse in American Education. I'm talking about Mel and Norma Gabler and their efforts to censor textbooks in Texas. I'm talking about Richard Viguerie and the Conservative Digest, and I'm talking about Eugene Methvin and the Readers Digest. I'm talking about T.V. evangelists like Tammy and Jim Baker, Pat Robertson and the 700 Club, Jimmy Swaggert and James Robison. These people and others are on the move. They have big bucks, they have powerful allies in Congress and the White House, and they have their ministries. They are a threat to democracy, but they are in fact lethal to education. They profess that their way is the only way. Their values, the only values. Their answers, the only answers, that they own America and they intend to keep it that way. They say that in this country there is an anti-American, anti-God conspiracy everywhere and it must be eradicated, and the places where it must be eradicated most are with the NEA, the secular humanists, and the communists. All of the groups and individuals I have mentioned have some things in common. They meet regularly, they exchange information, they quote each other in books. If you pick up their books and read them, you'll find that they appear scholarly, I mean they have footnotes and everything! And what they do is quote one another. Blumenfeld quotes Reed who quotes Rankin who quotes Blumenfeld and it goes in a wonderful circle. They lie, they distort, they defame and what's worst of all, they scare me, because they hear God speaking only to them and they have no sense of humor.

Now we've had radical right movements throughout history, and you can't have a radical right movement if they don't have a scapegoat or enemy. For instance, for the Nazis it was the Jews. For the Romans, it was the Christians. For the Catholic church it was the heretics. For the Protestants it was the witches. For the know-nothings, it was the Catholics, Jews and Blacks. For McCarthy it was the communists. But for the New Right, the enemies are public education and secular humanism. Radical right-wing groups always polarize and emotionalize their issues. They see everything as we-and-they, good-and-black, Christian-and-atheist and most recently white-and-black. They must create a sense of alarm or their logic will not stand up. They want control of America without using the normal political processes. And they use fear as their motivator. All across this land, small but vocal groups are achieving success with this witches brew of fear and fantasy. Books have been pulled from libraries all across this country as a result of their activities. I mean terrible books - anti-God and anti-family books by such anti-God and anti-family authors as Charles Dickens, William Shakespeare, Walt Disney, J.D. Salinger, Mark Twain, Geoffrey Chaucer, Edgar Rice Burroughs, Judy Bloom, James Baldwin and others. All across America, right-wing groups are circulating petitions to discourage secular humanism. And they're beginning to demand prior parental permission before teachers can talk about certain subjects in school -- subjects like values clarification, drug and alcohol abuse, death education, nuclear war, interpersonal relationships, human sexuality, imagery, political affiliation, personal religious beliefs, and sensitivity training. And they're encouraging parents to turn in

to school boards and the proper authorities any teacher they suspect of teaching secular humanism. The Department of Education in Washington has the responsibility to accept complaints about secular humanism as a part of the Hatch Amendments that were passed last year. And part of what they have done is to ask each local school district to write their own definition of secular humanism. I would suggest that it will vary greatly from one place to another in this state as well as across the nation.

What is secular humanism? No one really knows. How many of you in this room go every day into your classroom and have written at the top of your lesson plan "turn the kids into secular humanists today?" How many of you in this room have ever read the Manifesto I & II? Well, you're not doing your job. You're supposed to have read that, committed it to memory, and live by it. The Gablers in Texas say that secular humanism is faith in man instead of faith in God. Dr. James Kennedy of the Coral Ridge ministry says it is Godless, atheistic, evolutionary, amoral, collectivist, socialist, a communist religion. A mailing from the Eagle Forum, "Stop Textbook Censorship" committee says it is violent and disturbing films, private journals kept in the classroom to be shared only with teachers, personal attitude surveys, and a concentrated effort to make children independent. I think we're probably guilty of that last one. Rev. Timothy LeHaye says it is responsible for most of the evils in the world today. It has taken over our government, it has taken over the United Nations, it has taken over education, T.V. and most other influential things in our lives. A pamphlet circulated by the Pro-Family Forum, a Phyllis Schlafly (sic) group, calls it among other things a belief in equal distribution of wealth, control of the environment, the removal of American patriotism, disarmament and creation of a one-world socialist government. But what are the effects? In Palm Beach, Florida, the teaching of sex education, evolution and classroom discussion of values has been attacked for destroying home-taught values and promoting secular humanism. Reacting to one parent's complaint about personal inquiries and the teaching of humanistic philosophy, the Cobb County, Georgia school system has prohibited teachers from initiating classroom discussion on two topics -- abortion as a means of birth control and homosexuality -- and has restricted discussion of seven others -- evolution, abortion as a social, political or governmental issue, communism, religion, witchcraft and the supernatural, values clarification, and questions directed at students to reveal personal or family information. And the fallout of this hoax as defined by Norman Lear's People for the American Way and as information has been gathered by NEA's Freedom of Inquiry Center shows a destructive effect on education. In St. David, Arizona, a chapter of the Eagle Forum showed a film on secular humanism, the one that many of you saw here in Kansas a couple of years ago; and the local school board ended up at a meeting taking the works of Homer, Hawthorne, and Hemingway off required reading lists for English. In Lincoln County, Oregon, funds for guidance and counseling programs were eliminated because they were allegedly part of the secular humanist conspiracy. And in Hamburg, New York, a school program calling for effective parenting information for children is under attack as promoting secular humanism. In our own state, talk to Jerry Stogsdall and Roy Gunter from United Urban, because they debated Samuel Blumenfeld on the radio about his book, N.E.A.: The Trojan Horse in American Education. Or talk to Jo Neuberger from Cherryvale who had newspaper articles - public forum letters that were made up - at least the individuals can't be found that wrote the letters - about these kind of topics. It's here and it's here to stay and it's not surprising that the Radical Right attack schools and try to discredit them, because they can't control them. It's not surprising that they would attack the NEA, because we stand in their way. Our membership nation-wide this year is up 27,000 members and we have become the largest independent labor organization in the United States, surpassing even the Teamsters union. But with all of our gains, our work is still cut out for us, both at the bridge table and at the bargaining table. We cannot stand by

because we are committed to every boy and girl's opportunity to learn and to get an education and because of our commitment to protecting our members. We have to stand tall against these insidious attacks that want to stifle intellectual curiosity and substitute narrow partisan values for open inquiry by children. As a union, we must work to see that appropriate academic freedom clauses are in place in our contracts, employment language is solid, and policies for parental challenge to materials used in school are spelled out.

Let me suggest what's going to happen in the fall when we come back to work. The attacks on NEA and on teachers and on secular humanism are going to increase. And they're going to try to separate NEA from its members. When you come back in the fall, there will be movies produced in this country about NEA, what it does, and what a terrible organization it is. There will be for the first time conducted in many locals across this country anti-membership drives, put on not by teachers, but by outside groups. There will be more rival organizations for educators to join, like Concerned Citizens for a Better Education that are not either founded or committed to education interests. And there will be a cozying-up on the part of the leaders of the radical right to the American Federation of Teachers and Albert Shanker, whose personal philosophy parallels theirs very closely. For 128 years, NEA has stood against those who have wanted to undermine education. For 128 years, NEA has stood for open minds, open schools, and teacher's freedom to teach. For 128 years, the NEA has been in the business of protecting its membership, and we cannot and will not turn aside from those responsibilities now. We have to go on the offensive. We have to go on the offensive against these evangelical bigots. We have to go on the offensive against these right-wing fanatics. And we have to go on the offensive against the political poltroons that they have put in place and defeat them when they run for re-election to office. To do that we must first of all alert our colleagues to the depth and the width and the breadth of this particular problem and what a threat it is. Secondly, we have to alert our communities to what's going on and the destructive programs that are aimed at their schools. We also have to negotiate the language to protect our students and our members from these attacks, and we have to work with school boards and administrators to form coalitions to ward off the attacks of the radical right. Our efforts will need to be coordinated as never before and we'll need to have solidarity of purpose as never before. But most important of all, if we are to succeed, each local association is going to have to renew, invigorate, begin or form a local public relations program so the people in the communities in which schools exist, where these attacks will occur, understand the positive things that are going on in America's public schools and the schools just down the street from where they live. Let me tell you, I believe we can do it. I believe we can write yet another positive chapter in the history of public education. Because we're a great organization. We are the leaders, we are the heart of a profession, we're the protectors of our students' opportunities and the standard-bearers for the education profession. We must succeed, and I believe we will succeed. Thank you very much.

\*\*\*\*\*

The NEA gives us all the ammunition we need, if we use it properly. NEA Executive Committeeman Jim Lewis tells the whole nation exactly what NEA is and what it wants to do. We pray that his speech receives the widest circulation possible.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Thirty-Two . . . . . August 16, 1985

## AND HOW THE HUMANISTS HOWL

Call this Chapter Two. Last week (Chapter One), under the title "THE N.E.A. Bares Its Fangs," we published a speech by one Jim Lewis, a member of the Executive Committee of the National Education Association (NEA). In an address he delivered last April 27, he made three observations. 1) He badmouthed many of the patriotic leaders who have talked and written against the activities of the NEA. 2) He explained in unmistakable language just what the NEA stands for and what it wants to do. 3) He expressed a real fear that "the attacks on the NEA and on teachers and on secular humanism are going to increase." Therefore, "we have to go on the defensive." At about the same time that the NEA Committeeman was defending the NEA, that cooperating and collaborating group known as the secular humanists was presenting a similar defense of its goals and an attack on its enemies. Free Inquiry is an official voice of Secular Humanism, and the following article appeared in that publication. We do not have a copy of Free Inquiry so we are reprinting the article as it appeared in the August, 1985, issue of The National Educator.

\*\*\*\*\*

### EDUCATION AND FREE INQUIRY A Statement from The Academy of Humanism

An unprecedented attack on the public schools is now under way in the United States. This attack endangers the teaching of science, the development of critical intelligence, and the viability of the educational process itself. This assault has targeted secular humanism for special condemnation. Conservative religionists and biblical fundamentalists consider secular humanism to be the cause of America's alleged moral decline. They blame secular humanism for the climbing divorce rate, the increase in teenage pregnancy, the rise in alcohol and drug abuse, and many other problems that are common to all Americans.

An alarming illustration of this is the most recent enactment of an amendment in 1984 to the Education for Economic Security Act by Senator Orrin G. Hatch (R-Utah) prohibiting the expenditure of federal funds for the "teaching of secular humanism" in magnet schools. The Hatch measure did not provide a definition of what constitutes "secular humanism" but left this to the U.S. Department of Education which in turn delegated the responsibility to local school boards. According to the Washington Post (January 10, 1985), Ed. Darrel, spokesman for Senator Hatch's Labor and Human Resources Committee, said that religious conservatives define secular humanism as those things that "get in the way of a Christian education." Compounding the threat of this legislation is another recent Department of Education rule that implements an amendment sponsored by Senator Hatch to an education bill passed by Congress in 1978. This rule was designed to prohibit psychological and psychiatric testing without parental approval, but it has been interpreted to mean that federal funds will be denied to schools that ignore parent's objections to the content of classroom materials. Senator Hatch and other critics of secular humanism have said that their goal is to remove what they claim to be the teaching of the

ERRATA: In the first printing of last week's DBR, there is an error in the first paragraph on page one. The name "Jim Wolf" appears, and it should read, "Jim Lewis." Call it a metaphoric slip because of the title of the Report: "The N.E.A. Bares Its Fangs." A correction will be made in all future printings.



"religion of secular humanism" from the public schools. The critics of secular humanism have launched a nation-wide campaign in an effort to form groups of "concerned citizens." These groups distribute materials and letters to parents urging them to protest the inclusion in school curricula of what they consider to be secular doctrine. To be barred from classroom discussion is a long list of "sensitive courses and subjects, including moral education, moral dilemmas, values clarification, human sexuality, organic evolution, world government, population control, the roles of males and females in society, and so on.

We believe that the problems and issues of contemporary life are inescapable; evasion and ignorance are not avenues to solutions. We do not believe that any one group has the answers to these or related problems. By questioning, seeking alternatives, and encouraging free inquiry, we have a far better chance of success than by limiting the coming generation to the narrow fields of study recommended by the critics of secular humanism. There is a vast difference between indoctrinating students into a specific faith - or none - and teaching them how to appraise evidence and weigh arguments carefully, which is the business of education. If the schoolteachers of America cannot engage in free inquiry and raise fundamental questions in order to develop an appreciation for science, reason, and critical intelligence, then education becomes merely a mechanical process of rote learning. All education involves a moral component, and teachers therefore are concerned with developing moral character, an appreciation for intellectual honesty, and the ability to reflect upon and wrestle with moral problems. Throughout the entire history of Western civilization there has been a rich philosophical literature focusing on the need to develop a sense of moral responsibility and a capacity for autonomous moral choice. Human beings can learn to take a reflective approach to morality, which would include a moderation of selfish and thoughtless desires and a compassionate concern for the needs of others. Those who thoughtfully consider moral choice recognize that moral problems are often highly complex and involve many competing rights and many "goods" and "bads," and that only an informed and educated mind can make wise decisions. However, to the conservative religionist, any effort to develop a rational ethical philosophy independent of religious faith, or any attempt to discuss values without reference to the Bible, is considered to be teaching "the religion of secular humanism" and therefore should be prohibited. These critics do not accept freedom of choice.

Humanists are surely not opposed to reform of public schools or to changes in curricula. Informed parental participation on the local level should be encouraged, but this differs from the vociferous intimidation of teachers and educators by vigilante groups. We deplore the unwarranted intrusion of the federal government into the school curriculum, and we urge Congress to reconsider the two Hatch amendments. Their use could denude the schools of intelligent content and minimize the effectiveness of teachers in the all-important task of educating our children. If American education is to serve the nation's youth as they face the awesome problems of the future, then all Americans must resist every effort by sectarians under any guise to undermine the teaching of science and critical thinking in our schools. We call upon all teachers, administrators, parents, and concerned citizens to join us in resisting this dangerous assault on public education. Those who deny free inquiry, not those who would cultivate it, are the real corruptors of our youth.

\* \* \* \* \*

This Statement from the Academy of Humanism was endorsed by a group of men calling themselves "Humanist Laureates." Interestingly, of the fifteen "Laureates" listed all but four are university professors, as was John Dewey, the co-author and initial signer of Humanist Manifesto I. Best known of the current "Laureates" probably is Sidney Hook of the Hoover Institute on War, Revolution and Peace, Stanford University. The author Isaac Asimov also is prominent in liberal-socialist circles. Other prominent humanists, signers of the Humanist Manifesto II but not



necessarily designating themselves "Laureates," are Corliss Lamont who was connected with more than 100 Communist Front organizations; Lester Mondale, brother of U.S. Presidential aspirant Walter Mondale; B.F. Skinner, the Behaviorist; James Farmer of Black revolutionary fame; Betty Friedan, Founder of N.O.W.; Gunnar Myrdal, the Swedish professor who authored the racial revolution in America and so influenced the U.S. Supreme Court that it abandoned the Constitution in many of its rulings and adopted Social Justice as its criterion by which its decisions should be rendered.

It is interesting to note the differing manner in which the two organizations responsible for installing Secular Humanism where Christianity ought to be, defend their doctrines. The NEA is a labor union. Therefore its attitude is more common, sometimes virulent. It names names and condemns its enemies as fanatics, liars, distorters of facts, bigots, political poltroons, etc. But its higher echelon partner, the Academy of Humanism, is almost religious in its attitude toward its opponents. It doesn't use harsh and labor-union language, it simply speaks another language in a different tongue. Or, as Barbara Morris says, it speaks with a forked tongue. Like Communism, which is a close relative of Secular Humanism, it gives different meanings to words. For example, they fear that the enemies of secular humanism might succeed in preventing the teaching of science in the schools. But when they use the word science, they don't mean the kind of science that put men on the moon, made important discoveries and created a longer and better life for millions of humans. When the humanists speak of science, they're talking about "social science," which is certainly socialistic but not scientific, and which leads to brainwashing of students in the study of history, geography, morality, promotes values clarification, death education, sensitivity training, destroys traditional religious beliefs, and so on. In his diatribe against his opponents, NEA Committeeman and Secular Humanist Jim Lewis remarked that "they exchange information, they quote each other....Blumenfeld quotes Reed who quotes Rankin who quotes Blumenfeld and it goes in a wonderful circle." Well, let's extend that circle and quote Barbara Morris who is well versed in the evils of secular humanism, author of Change Agents in the Schools and other books, letters and articles dealing with the evils of secular humanism. She comments that when Humanists speak of "developing critical intelligence" they are once again engaging in semantic deception. The term 'critical intelligence' and other similar-sounding phrases are code terms for values clarification which is the ultimate assault on the belief system taught at home and church." "Let's tear apart a few more propositions of these 'Humanist Laureates'." she continues. "Humanists say: 'We believe that the problems and issues of contemporary life are inescapable; evasion and ignorance are not avenues to solutions. We do not believe that any one group has the answers to these or related problems.' Please note that those 'problems and issues' are undefined. The world is full of problems. Which problems and which issues are they talking about? Who decides which problems and issues are to be solved? From whose point of view? The answer is clear: Only those 'problems and issues' that serve and promote the Humanist cause will be deemed worthy of consideration. 'The environment,' 'overpopulation,' 'nuclear weapons,' 'world government,' 'abortion,' 'homosexuality,' etc., etc. You know beforehand that any or all 'problems and issues' will NOT be considered from a non-Humanist point of view.

"Humanists say: '...teaching them (children) how to appraise evidence and weigh arguments carefully...is the business of education...' Who says it's the 'business of education?' When did parents and the church authorize the government schools to teach children to become skeptics or to encourage them to question parental/church teaching and conventional wisdom?...Why should the government school be allowed to abrogate or deny the right of non-Humanist parents to teach their children 'moral responsibility' based on Christian teaching," (Quoted from an article by Barbara Morris appearing in the August, 1985, issue of The National

Educator, 1110 South Pomona Avenue, Fullertown, CA 92632. \$ 10 per year).

\* \* \* \* \*

Originally, Humanism was little more than just another philosophy dealing with concerns for man and his welfare. Then Secular Humanism as a religion began to appear in the United States at about the same time Fabianism was imported from London. In 1905 a group of young men met together in lower Manhattan, and the Intercollegiate Socialist Society was organized. In 1921 it became the League for Industrial Democracy. Robert Morss Lovett of the University of Chicago became its first president. Lovett also was a signer of Humanist Manifesto I, and a member of the NEA! John Dewey of "Progressive Education" Infamy was its first vicepresident, became president of the LID in 1941. Dewey also was co-author and a signer of Humanist Manifesto I, and a leading member of the NEA! Dewey wrote in an article titled "Can Education Share in Social Reconstruction": "I do not think...that the schools can in any literal sense be the builders of a new social order. But the schools will surely as a matter of fact and not of ideal share in the building of the social order of the future according as they ally themselves with this or that movement of existing social forces." Later professors like Willard Givens and George Counts of the NEA were to be more positive, claimed that the schools themselves would build the new social order. Lawrence Cremin in his history of Dewey's Teachers College where teachers were trained to bring in the new social order, wrote: "The course for American teachers was clear: they would have to gain power and use it to help create a new society."

A part of the new society must include a new religion; and Humanist Manifesto I made provision for this. Its opening paragraph reads: "The time has come for widespread recognition of the radical changes in religious beliefs throughout the modern world. The time is past for mere revision of traditional attitudes....In order that religious humanism may be better understood we, the undersigned, desire to make certain affirmations which we believe the facts of our contemporary life demonstrate" (emphasis added).

This first Manifesto was written in 1933. The second Manifesto was published in 1973. In its preface, Edwin Wilson wrote: "As in 1933, humanists still believe that traditional theism, especially faith in the prayer-hearing God, assumed to love and care for persons, to hear and understand their prayers, and to be able to do something about them, is an unproved and outmoded faith. Salvationism, based on mere affirmation, still appears as harmful, diverting people with false hopes of heaven hereafter. Reasonable minds look to other means for survival" (emphasis again added). That "other means for survival" is the atheistic, secular religion of Humanism which has been so successfully promoted by the NEA, the Humanists and the Fabians, that it has become the State Religion of America! And it was done through government schools! Certainly schools are needed, but not schools that drain taxpayers, make illiterates of children, and defy the God of our Fathers in every respect. We applaud those who are trying to save the government schools. But ever since World War I the radical and atheistic left has controlled those schools and the only real answer is a return to community schools as they existed before Horace Mann made schools government institutions and the NEA made them anti-Christian training camps for numbered creatures in a New Social Order.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Thirty-Three . . . . . August 23, 1985

## "AND IF THE BLIND LEAD THE BLIND . . ."

Legend tells us that once upon a time there was an emperor with no clothes. For the longest time no one noticed. There have been many naked emperors since, and people seldom notice for a long time. Charles Mackay called such mass deceptions "Extraordinary Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds," and he wrote a book describing many such delusions and madresses. In a foreword to the book, Andrew Tobias noted that "Anyone taken as an individual is tolerably sensible and reasonable. As a member of a crowd, he at once becomes a blockhead. There are lynch mobs and there are crusades. There are runs on banks and there are fires where if only people hadn't panicked, they would all have escaped with their lives. And there was the mass murder at Jonestown." There is a delusion and madness concerning Communism which fits into this picture. Whittaker Chambers wrote that "Socialism almost always enters into coalition with communism, dragging along a whole flutter of people who are not even as well-defined as socialists. These are the vaguely humane and progressive, somewhat articulate as a rule, intellectually and politically rather genderless people that perhaps every civilization in collapse breeds as a symptom of waste product." In commenting on the current Communist-induced popular delusion and madness of crowds concerning South Africa, Joseph Sobran called those who have fallen for the madness "members of a hive." He wrote:

"I myself like to use the metaphor of a beehive, in which different sorts of bees serve complementary functions and cooperate by instinct. No bee has to know how the whole hive's system works in order to play its part. It knows its friends by sight and the whole hive swarms together against common enemies. The politically progressive Hive includes Communists, fellow travelers, socialists, liberals, 'moderate' Republicans, campus activists, feminists, gay activists, civil rights workers, civil libertarians, anti-nuke types, and so forth. Somehow you know, for all their surface diversity, they're playing on the same team. And they dimly know, too. They can spot each other across a crowded room, and they almost never attack the Queen Bee in Moscow. A few of the bees have grown up within the Communist Party. Others, the great majority, have had much more normal backgrounds. Maybe they were radicalized by Peter, Paul, and Mary in the '60s, or had the old consciousness raised more recently by subscribing to Rolling Stones. However it happened, they inhaled the vapors of the progressive sensibility somewhere along the line and today they turn up in peace marches, anti-apartheid demonstrations, and gay rights rallies. For every bee who adopted socialism as an ideology, there must be a thousand who were absorbed into it by a sort of etiquette. Nobody ever told them that Communism was actually good, they just gathered subliminally, that anti-communism, even if it doesn't lead to nuclear holocaust, is in - well - bad taste....Liberal bees are sincerely indignant about South Africa's apartheid system. It never occurs to them that they could get equally indignant about 'sexism' in Saudi Arabia. It's more fun - much more natural - to join the swarm in front of the South African Embassy than to be a lone picketer at the Saudi Embassy...."In all the liberal press's discussion of AIDS, have you seen a single work of disapproval of homosexual acts? Heaven forbid! That would be 'judgmental.' And 'judgmental' is one of the Hive's most severely judgmental words. We mustn't be judgmental toward homosexuality, or Communism. Of course it's OK to be judgmental about South Africa. That's called 'speaking out,' and it shows excellent taste." (Unquote).

So much for the drones, sensation-seekers, misfits and genderless who are there when the bees swarm. But the metaphor of the Hive doesn't explain those leaders who, to return to a previous metaphor, keep telling us that the emperor really is dressed in the finest of silks and sables, when he's really naked. What of those leaders who publicly condemn the South African government while saying not a word about the truly horrible acts ordered by the government of the USSR in regard to Afghanistan, or the murder of thousands in the "democratized" state of Zimbabwe, or the murder of millions by the Red Chinese Government, and all the rest of the atrocities that are far worse than anything happening in South Africa? Allen Keyte, who edits World Affairs Review was really shocked. He wrote, and we quote:

"Whilst I've been taking a short holiday, with my family, the politicians of the Western world seem to have been affected by the sun which shone down so gloriously over the last weeks. I could not believe what I was hearing as attack after attack was launched against the Botha government in South Africa. Yet again the Soviet campaign of disinformation is having its way. The various minority groups, including the church leaders are having their way in imposing the minority view on the majority because they are more vocal. I have repeatedly warned that we in the West must wake up if we do not wish to end up being dominated by the communist power brokers who are so anxious to control us all. But all of our cries have apparently been to no avail and the West is determined to capitulate to communism whenever and wherever it can. It is quite ridiculous to talk of the dire plight of the blacks in South Africa unless we also look at the other areas such as Uganda (where black mutilates and murders black) or the Soviet Union and Communist China who maintain the largest slave camps in the world. Why attack South Africa and not take positive and punitive action against the major infringers of personal liberty and human rights? The answer is, of course, that the communist propaganda machine has again left us standing. They have their way whilst we drift aimlessly like a ship without a rudder....despite the imperfections which remain in South Africa, the blacks who live there have the highest standard of living on the continent and, quite plainly, many who live outside South Africa wish to work there. Can the same be said about Uganda, the Soviet Union, or Communist China? Of course not. The only figures which I have seen indicate that those living under truly repressive regimes are constantly trying to escape. One of my observers in South

---

#### ABOUT THAT NEW COLORED CURRENCY

From "The New York Times," August 11, 1985:

Fearful that coming electronic color copying machines would be so good they might be used to reproduce paper currency, the United States Treasury began in 1978 to consider altering the bills. The changes under review to foil would-be counterfeiters were narrowed by last November to these three: a multicolored pastel tint in the margins of bills, so delicate that even the best machines could not duplicate it; a "security thread," visible when a bill was held up to light, but not when the bill was lying flat for copying; and holographic or other optically varied bills that would seem to shift in color or form when moved. The Treasury was expected to decide by mid-1985.

"The projects are still pretty much in research," reports Peter H. Daly, deputy director of the Bureau of Printing and Engraving, and the target now is a decision before the end of the year. After a decision to change, Mr. Daly notes, it would take up to two years to issue the new bills. The first of the new color super-copiers are expected out "around 1988," he says, with the threat to money materializing in the 1990's. By then "laser scanners driven by a home personal computer" should be available, he says, adding: "They also can be used to make printing plates -- that's what we're afraid of."

Africa recently wrote as follows:

"In case you get the impression that the country is now in turmoil and ungovernable, let me assure you that we in the towns have seen nothing of the unrest, except the horrors shown on TV. What is going on has little or nothing to do with Apartheid or reforms – it is the usual tactic of the communists (or their agents) to try and exploit a sensitive situation of change. The sufferers are all blacks who favor orderly change and in particular all who are employed in the forces or as local politicians. The object (at this time) seems to be to scare all blacks off from any such posts. It has, however, only had limited success. What we see is the ease with which primitive masses can be excited into a frenzy and to killing of innocent compatriots. You perhaps saw the murder of a black woman in a crowd? That horror came about simply by somebody pointing at her and saying "police informer." The crowd immediately stoned and set fire to her body. I don't think that Western politicians understand the really primitive blacks (some of them have just come out of the bush and really belong to the stone age.) The fact that there are a growing number of educated, sophisticated blacks who deserve a better place in society complicates the situation.'

"The above letter shows just a few points which I am certain are never debated in the West. Is this because our leaders are fools...or merely politicians? Whatever their excuse, the situation in South Africa has been sadly misread and we shall all pay for it when the Soviet Union becomes the controller of all significant supplies of chromium, cobalt, manganese, molybdenum, platinum, titanium, nickel, vanadium, and tungsten. If we are not actually denied these vital materials then we shall be held to ransom on the price we must pay....The communist disinformation campaign has long been aimed at several specific targets but there can be no doubt – South Africa has always been the major target. You realise this. Then why don't our leaders? Why are they so determined to lead us all into a state of subservience to the communist superpowers?" (Quoted from the August 15, 1985 issue of "World Affairs Review," 98 Malleson Road, Gotherington, Cheltenham, Glos GL52 4EY, U.K. US\$ 127.00 per year).

There's an answer to that question, "Why are they (our leaders) so determined to lead us all into a state of subservience to the communist superpowers?" What you'll never read or hear via the commercial communications media is that the majority of our leaders, elected, appointed and otherwise, are themselves subservient to a Power Elite that aims to create a New International Economic Order which is to be a Socialist One World Order. This Power Elite, generally considered to be headed by the Rockefeller interests in America, the Rothschild interests in Europe, and the Oppenheimer interests in South Africa, is of the opinion that Communist control will not affect their financial interests. In fact, David Rockefeller has openly admitted that it is easier to deal with Socialist governments. For that reason a branch of the Chase Manhattan Bank is prominently located on Red Square in Moscow, and it and other megabankers and multinational corporations are dealing profitably with all the existing socialist governments in the world (much of this at U.S. taxpayers' expense). In short, there is a certain "Communist-Capitalist Alliance" and these two forces work together, secretly in most cases, toward the building of this One World Order.

Because of this alliance, the media, which control most people's thinking, would have us believe that here is a case of an emperor wearing clothes when he is actually naked. The disinformation is on the part of the Western media as well as the Soviet disinformation campaign. For example, we are told that the people leading the agitation in South Africa are striving for "freedom" and "democracy." Nothing could be farther from the truth. This is simply part of a continuing campaign to put the whole world under Communist domination – for the benefit of the Power Elite. Step by step, other parts of the African continent have been given "freedom and

one-man, one-vote;" and in every case totalitarian control has resulted. As M. Stanton Evans noted in an article in the August 24th issue of Human Events, these same battle cries and promises that are being heard regarding South Africa have been heard before in Angola, Mozambique, Tanzania, Ethiopia, etc., and instead of "freedom" and "democracy" the result has been "a military dictatorship or one-party oligarchy, generally of Marxist-Leninist persuasion." Says Mr. Evans: "Among the clearest examples of this problem is South Africa's neighbor to the north, Zimbabwe. Events in this troubled nation are a certain giveaway as to the real intentions of the 'democracy' brigade not only in Africa itself but in the U.S.A. In Zimbabwe, after all, these forces had a chance to support a non-Communist, freely elected black majority government, and turned it down flat. They wanted, and got, a Marxist ruler instead. In 1979, despite the effort of terrorists to disrupt the voting, moderate black leader Abel Muzorewa won a free and open election to head a black majority government in Zimbabwe. Rep. Stephen Solarz (D.-N.Y.) - currently in the forefront of the attack against South Africa - played the role of hatchetman in trying to discredit Muzorewa's victory. A new election was forced, bringing about the triumph of Marxist Robert Mugabe. Once he was elected, Solarz's nit-picking questions about election 'fairness' ceased forthwith. The Marxist outcome imposed by Solarz and Co. on Zimbabwe is now in prospect for South Africa. To foretell the outcome in this case, we need only to note the cast of characters waging the war of guerrilla agitation in that country who are lauded and supported by anti-South Africa forces here, and who may be expected to take control in the event of a successful revolution. It is Mugabe all over again - only more so. At the core of the South Africa agitation is the African National Congress, often portrayed in the U.S. media as a worthy and progressive organization....(It) is a faithful subsidiary of the global Communist movement. The group has been under the effective control of the South African Communist party since the 1940s. Its official paper, Sechaba, is published in East Germany. Its 'freedom' broadcasts, urging blacks to kill other blacks, are beamed out of that well-known citadel of liberty, Marxist Ethiopia." The mythical head of the ANC is Nelson Mandela, but he's been in prison for twenty years. The black revolutionaries know him only as a hero-figure. His name is exploited internationally for its propaganda value. The real leaders of the ANC seem to be Joe Slovo, a white Communist; and Abram Fischer, also a white Communist. The blacks are said to be fighting the whites, but whites are leading the blacks.

Briefly: The Rev. Falwell says Bishop Tutu is a phony. He's right. So are all the one-man, one-vote principles for which Tutu supposedly stands. Freedom and democracy are merely catch words, to catch the unwary who will aid in achieving the real goal, which is Marxist-Leninist domination of South Africa. Also phony is all the hullabaloo concerning economic sanctions. The House passed the anti-South Africa bill. The Senate is expected to approve when that body reconvenes after its summer holiday, which included many paid vacations in foreign countries for many Senators and Congressmen. When the Senate approves, then President Reagan is expected to veto. The veto will probably stand. But if it doesn't, the megabusinesses involved will find other ways to circumvent the ban. Monopoly Capitalists are not about to lose out when the Communists take over. Only the people will suffer as more countries surrender to the Communist-Capitalist Alliance. As the Book says, "If the blind lead the blind...."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two ..... Number Thirty-Four. .... August 30, 1985

## "WE HAVE MET THE ENEMY AND HE IS U.S."

Thomas Woodrow Wilson, as President of the United States, was the Nation's Chief Executive, was Commander-in-Chief of all the armed forces, and was considered to be the man wielding the most political power in all the land. And yet, on one occasion he had admitted openly: "There is a power somewhere so organized, so subtle, so watchful, so interlocked, so complete, so pervasive that they better not speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation of it." Woodrow Wilson knew whereof he spoke; for, through the subtle control of his alter ego, Colonel Edward M. House, he had become a mouthpiece and active agent of that "power" of which he spoke. Before the rise of men like Andrew Carnegie, John Pierpont Morgan, John D. Rockefeller, and other "economic royalists"; before the passage of the Federal Reserve Act, the alleged ratification of the Sixteenth, Income Tax Amendment and the Seventeenth Amendment calling for the populist election of U.S. Senators; that "power" of which Wilson spoke was centered in the capitals of Europe and particularly in "The City" which was the financial heart of London. It was this "power" that, in the middle of the 19th century, became concerned over the rise in economic strength and personal freedom of the citizens of the United States. This "power" reasoned that if a United States was permitted to grow, it would overshadow the influence and control over the world of the "power." Military measures having been tried, and having failed, it was decided to create a racial conflict which could cause the death of the Union of States. The "power" came so very close to accomplishing its purpose that animosity between the Industrial North and the agricultural South continued for decades.

We mention this because that same "power" now is trying the same plan against another Republic, and again because of reasons other than racial. As Al Owen of Newsletter Digest points out, "South Africa is not a social issue. It is not about freedom, or desegregation, or the right to vote. The Soviets themselves are surrogates to international banking. They want control of South Africa's strategic materials. Once this power is gained, it will be almost impossible to reverse, and the ultimate goal of control over the United States will be virtually assured." Then Al Owen said something that adds to what Woodrow Wilson had said some seventy years ago: "World power is now concentrated in the hands of a few - incredibly wealthy, incredibly powerful, owing allegiance to no nation or ideal. They no longer make any secret of who they are, or their goals. They can be defeated only if knowledge of their activities and methods reaches enough people in time." (Newsletter Digest, 2335 Pansy Street, Huntsville, Alabama 35801. \$75 per year. Single Issue: \$3.50.)

Use of the racial issue had almost destroyed the United States in a War Between the States. Why not try it again, this time against South Africa? Meanwhile, however, a kind of test case would be tried out, again against the USA. To take political advantage of the racial turmoil that would be developed in the "power's" behalf by Martin Luther King and others, the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace commissioned a Swedish Marxist named Gunnar Myrdal to write a book, "An American Dilemma" which would provide the intellectual padding that would be used to justify the U.S. Supreme Court's 1954 desegregation edict. Actually Myrdal didn't really write the book. He was provided \$250,000 by the Carnegie Corporation together with sixteen collaborators - all with communist front affiliations and at least



four of them members of the Communist Party. Later, in 1973, the Carnegie Corporation granted Myrdal \$15,000 for a study of race relations; this one being prepared at the radical Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions. Myrdal's pro-communist writings so impressed the Warrencourt that many of its decisions came to be based, not on Justice as defined by the Bible or by our civil bible, the Constitution, but on Social Justice as defined by Myrdal, who said that Americans had a "relatively low degree of respect for law and order," that our legal system was "anarchistic," and that adoption of the U.S. Constitution "was merely a plot against the common people." Here was that necessary emotional stimulus that made it possible for Lyndon Johnson to initiate his "Great Society" program which is the principal reason for the judicial and welfare dilemma in which we find our country today. Only recently, for example, has Attorney General Ed Meese called for the revocation of the "Miranda Decision," which has kept so many criminals out of jail and in the streets, alleys, banks and other people's homes committing muggings and murders, robberies and rapes, arsons and assorted other felonies.

Since the racial crisis in America was something of a tryout for what was planned for the Republic of South Africa, the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace went one step beyond the Myrdal endeavor. It also financed a study titled "Apartheid and United Nations Collective Measures" which included a blueprint for a U.N. invasion of South Africa, specifying the necessary troop strength, cost, and casualties it would take to conquer that anti-Communist ally of the United States. We hear much of the socialistic and internationalist activities of the Rockefeller, Ford, Guggenheim and other great foundations. But not enough has been written of the activities of that first of them all, the Carnegie Corporation. The Carnegie Endowment for International Peace was created in 1910, to induce the United States to enter World War I. According to William P. Hoar, author of Architects of Conspiracy, Carnegie, J.P. Morgan and Otto Kahn floated a half-million-dollar loan to push America into the war, and the sinking of the Lusitania was a part of the successful scheme. In 1934 the Carnegie Corporation spent \$340,000 on the "Commission on Social Sciences of the American Historical Association." According to Fabian Socialist Harold Laski this whole "Social Science" curriculum that has helped to destroy traditional American education, was "at bottom, stripped of its carefully neutral phrases, an educational program for a socialist America." The Carnegie group, headed for a time by Alger Hiss, continued to develop its "racial crisis" programming. Textbooks promoting socialism, regional and world government, were financed by the Carnegie Corporation, as was the Behavioral Research Laboratory of Palo Alto, California. In 1968 Edith Kermit Roosevelt wrote that "These foundation-funded books reveal a fine pattern that amounts to an incitement to the sort of arson and guerrilla warfare that took place in Watts, Washington, D.C. and elsewhere." Were these trial runs for the sort of racial turmoil that would later engulf the Republic of South Africa? As William P. Hoar wrote in a somewhat different context: "One does detect a pattern. And what these men (Foundation men like Rockefeller, Kissinger, Brzezinski, etc.) are doing is all too clear. In fact, they don't even deny it. The Carnegie Endowment's William Maynes Jr. has admitted that 'the Endowment participated in the World Order Models Project, an attempt by scholarly teams from several continents to posit a desirable 1990 world order and concrete steps to achieve it.'" (Emphasis added).

A most difficult thing for most people to understand is: How can the Power Elite promote economic sanctions against anti-Communist South Africa while at the same time promoting open and unrestricted trade with the USSR, Red China and their satellite and surrogate nations? The answer is, of course, that the Power Elite has something in mind that is far more important than any temporary shut-down of trade with South Africa. As Al Owen said, "The Soviets themselves are surrogates to international banking." From the beginning of Lenin's establishment of Bolshevism

(as a complement to Menshevism, Anarchism, Syndicalism, Christian Socialism, Fabian Socialism, etc.) the International Bankers and certain industrial leaders of Europe and America have financed and sustained the growth of International Communism, under whatever name it might appear. One of the chief financiers of the Bolshevik Revolution of 1917 was Max Warburg of Germany, brother of Paul Warburg who came to the United States to establish a central banking system (the Federal Reserve). Jacob Schiff, a brother-in-law of the Warburgs, contributed \$20 million to the Russian Revolution. Max Warburg of Germany contributed \$6 million. Similar amounts were said to have been given by Alfred Milner representing the Rothschild interests as well as head of the Round Table Group, J.P. Morgan, Frank Vanderlip, John D. Rockefeller, Averell Harriman, and other International Bankers. Gary Allen author of the important book None Dare Call It Conspiracy, first published in 1972, observed that:

"In the Bolshevik Revolution we have some of the world's richest and most powerful men financing a movement which claims its very existence is based on the concept of stripping of their wealth men like the Rothschilds, Rockefellers, Schiffs, Warburgs, Morgans, Harrimans and Milners. But obviously these men have no fear of international Communism. It is only logical to assume that if they financed it and do not fear it, it must be because they control it. Can there be any other explanation that makes sense? Remember that for over 150 years it has been standard operating procedure of the Rothschilds and their allies to control both sides of every conflict. You must have an 'enemy' if you are going to collect from the King. The East-West balance-or-power politics is used as one of the main excuses for the socialization of America. Although it was not their main purpose, by nationalization of Russia the Insiders bought themselves an enormous piece of real estate, complete with mineral rights, for somewhere between \$30 and \$40 million. We can only theorize on the manner in which Moscow is controlled from New York, London and Paris. Undoubtedly much of the control is economic, but certainly the International bankers have an enforcer arm within Russia to keep the Soviet leaders in line." (Emphasis added).

We also know that this Power Elite which is composed of International Bankers and Multinational Industrialists, Manufacturers, Mineral seekers and Exploiters of slave labor, not only established Communism but has spent billions over the past decades and induced Western governments to spend more billions, to keep Communism alive, growing and strengthening until now the USSR has become militarily competitive. Antony Sutton in his three volume Western Technology and Soviet Economic Development has proved this fact, using for the most part official U.S. State Department documents. He has shown that virtually everything the Soviets possess has been acquired from the West. As Gary Allen comments: "It is not much of an exaggeration to say that the USSR was made in the USA. The landscape painters, unable to refute Sutton's monumental scholarship, simply paint him out of the picture." And virtually bookburn his proof of their treason.

Lately, some of the members of the Power Elite have exposed themselves, and have boasted openly of their aims and plans. The Trilateral Commission, for example, claims to have no secrets from the public. However, the Bilderberg Group and similar secret clubs of the Power Elite still meet and plan in secret. Back in 1980 Bill Moyers, journalist and member of the Council on Foreign Relations, broadcast the following description of his "leader":

"David Rockefeller is the most conspicuous representative today of the ruling class, a multinational fraternity of men who shape the global economy and manage the flow of its capital. Rockefeller was born to it, and he has made the most of it. But what some critics see as a vast international conspiracy, he considers a circumstance of life, and just another day's work.... Private citizen David Rockefeller is accorded privileges of a head of state.... He is untouched by customs of passport

offices and hardly pauses for traffic lights. Rockefeller is the supreme example of how multinational companies do business." (Quoted from "Architects of Conspiracy," Western Islands publisher, 395 Concord Ave., Belmont, MA 02178).

The overall plan of these Conspirators who are "above the law" and owe allegiance to no country, seems to be to continue the overt competition and brinkmanship between the USSR and the USA until such time as the whole world is prepared for acceptance of their New World Order, which will be a Socialist and anti-Christian order. standing in the way of its completion is not the USSR or its activities, but the Republics of the United States and South Africa. Otto Scott refers to these two Nations as being adrift in a lifeboat, the United States at one end of it and South Africa at The Other End of the Lifeboat, which is the name of his excellent book dealing with the true conditions in that other Republic, and explaining how we both got in such a position. There is however, this difference, at least at this writing: the government of the United States is actually cooperating with the Monopoly Capitalists and their Communist Surrogates; whereas the government of South Africa is resisting the Socialist takeover with every bit of strength at its command. But with the whole world against it, one wonders how long this nation can stand.

Says Al Owen of Newsletter Digest (op cit) in regard to the South African situation, and some of the following is repeated: "Long years of preparation are beginning to pay off. The African National Congress, operating out of Zambia, is well funded (\$12 million from Scandinavia alone, plus an endless supply of weapons and explosives from the USSR); it is successfully inciting South African blacks, especially the teen-agers, to riot. The Soviets' Cuban surrogate has a firm base in Angola, ready hopefully to move in when it's time for the kill. The point is: South Africa is not a social issue. It is not about freedom, or desegregation, or the right to vote. The Soviets themselves are surrogates to international banking. They want control of South Africa's strategic materials. Once this power is gained, it will be almost impossible to reverse, and the ultimate goal of control over the United States will be virtually assured. World power is now concentrated in the hands of a few - incredibly wealthy, incredibly powerful, owing allegiance to no nation or idea. They no longer make any secret of who they are, or their goals. They can be defeated only if knowledge of their activities and methods reached enough people in time."

And Gary North in a bonus issue of his Remnant Review adds: "What we face is an entrenched enemy which is doing endless deals with our mortal enemies. Until the policies of this political, academic, and media Establishment are at last repudiated by the American public, we will continue to drift into nuclear blackmail. The question is: When will these policies be perceived as suicidal by the voters? Answer: not until the economy falls to produce the promised goodies at low cost. People are pocketbook oriented. Sophisticated theories are irrelevant to them. What they want is goods. As long as the system delivers the goods they will not rebel.... In other words, as long as the system seems to be working, the best we can hope for is time to prepare ourselves for the period when it will no longer be working properly. This means economic preparation. It also means intellectual, institutional, and even political preparation." (And most important of all, spiritual preparation).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Thirty-Five . . . . . September 6, 1985

## GORBACHEV GETS WHAT HE WANTS

### THANKS TO THE EDITORS OF TIME

Disinformation is a new word that came into the English language by way of writings about Communism and the USSR. It has to do with the lies, half-truths and distortions of truth practiced by those experts at psychological warfare, special agents of the KGB. The American equivalent of the word is misinformation, which Webster's Collegiate Dictionary defines as giving "untrue or misleading information to; understanding wrongly; explaining wrongly," deliberately and with premeditated purpose when the word becomes disinformation. Knowing how the minions of our Eastern Establishment have always cooperated with their creation, Communist Russia, it should come as no great surprise when a national magazine such as Time devotes what amounts to sixteen pages of pictorial and printed paeans of praise for "Moscow's Vigorous Leader," Mikhail Gorbachev. Beginning with a "Man of the Year" type cover picture of Gorbachev, appropriately bordered in red with words carefully concealing the mark on his forehead, the special report calls Gorbachev confident and tough, a glad-hander, a new and thoroughly acceptable "new type of Kremlin leader." Time says "Though he has been in power less than six months, Gorbachev has already become a more vibrant presence to the 278 million citizens of the U.S.S.R. than his recent aged and often ailing predecessors." From that opening sentence on, the reader will find an expertly prepared document of disinformation about the man, his alleged quest for peace, his desire to limit the manufacture of nuclear weapons, etc.; but not a word about the progress of his attempts at genocide in Afghanistan, or his recent successes in the Middle East. This exclusive interview granted Time is an attempt to make the people of America like the Chairman of the Communist Party which rules the USSR, and to prepare us all to accept the giveaways that can be expected when President Reagan and Chairman Gorbachev meet at a tentative Summit in Geneva next November 19-20. Tying in with Time was a delegation of U.S. Senators who met with Gorbachev just prior to the re-convening of the Senate after its summer jaunts. Senators Byrd of West Virginia, Thurmond of South Carolina, Warner of Virginia, Sarbanes of Maryland, Mitchell of Maine, and Nunn of Georgia were told by Gorbachev that he may be willing to agree to a number of things if the United States will only cease and desist with its so-called "Star Wars" program. Presidential spokesman Larry Speakes dismissed the charges made by Gorbachev in the Time interview, said the Reagan administration "has heard such talk before and challenged the Soviets to put their proposals on the table. "Our views are quite different from that presented by Mr. Gorbachev" in Time magazine's interview. James McCartney of the Knight multipaper chain hinted that there still is "growing evidence that hopes for significant accomplishments at the November summit are fading fast in the administration." Which would indicate that Gorbachev's exclusive interview with Time and his conference with Senators did not have the desired effect. However, as it has been in the past ever since Yalta, if and when the President of the United States and the Chairman of the Communist Party meet at a Summit, the Communists always win. Some background seems appropriate:

The idea probably began as a result of that meeting between Churchill and Roosevelt when the two issued the Atlantic Charter in August, 1941, at which time Roosevelt once again promised Churchill that he would find a way to get the United States formally into World War II. Pearl Harbor proved to be the way he found. At the next

Summit the Big Two had become the Big Three with Stalin calling the shots. Because of his ill health FDR had tried to get Stalin to meet with him and Churchill at some closer place, such as Quebec. But Stalin insisted that they meet at Teheran, Iran, November 27 to December 2, 1943. At that Summit, "Uncle Joe" was formally given half of Poland. It should be remembered that World War II began supposedly because Britain and France acted against the Nazi and Soviet invasion and division of Poland. But after the Nazis attacked the Soviet Union the Soviets became an ally of the Western Powers, and half of the Poland that Britain and France went to war to protect was given the USSR. That was the beginning of the present and existing age of sorrows for the Poles. At Teheran it was also agreed that the USSR would be given Lithuania, Latvia and Estonia. But all of this was kept secret at the time because FDR was coming up for reelection and "there were in the United States from six to seven million Americans of Polish extraction, and, as a practical man, he did not wish to lose their vote," this according to the minutes of the Teheran meeting. For the same reason the giveaway of the Baltic States to Stalin was not revealed until after the election. It also was at Teheran that it was decided the loyal Yugoslavian patriot General Mikhailovich should be sacrificed so Josip Broz Tito could become dictator of that country. Other giveaways to Stalin could be mentioned, but suffice it to report that Robert Sherwood, in his book Roosevelt and Hopkins wrote: "If there was any supreme peak in Roosevelt's career, I believe it might well be fixed at this moment, at the end of the Teheran Conference."

Next came the Yalta Summit, February 3-12, 1945. Much has been written about Yalta. Let it be noted that Alger Hiss was at FDR's side, testified later that "It is an accurate and not inmodest statement to say that I helped formulate the Yalta Agreement to some extent." Here the giveaway of Poland, half of Germany, and those Congress now refers to as the "Captive Nations" was accomplished by the USSR. The betrayal of China also was accomplished at Yalta so that Senator Joseph McCarthy was to say: "It is my judgment that we lost the peace in Europe at Teheran. It is even clearer that we lost the peace in Asia at Yalta."

The Potsdam Summit of July 17 to August 2, 1945 was different in that Harry Truman was now President of the USA, and Clement Attlee of the Labour Party had replaced Churchill as Prime Minister of the United Kingdom. The atom bombs had been dropped at Hiroshima and Nagasaki, and this was a "reparations" conference. Germany was the principal loser at this one; with the industries of West Germany being shipped to Russia, and German assets in Bulgaria, Finland, Romania and Eastern Austria were wiped out. West Germany was supposed to become nothing more than a "farming and fishing" country. The miracle of its recovery should still amaze the world. It was after Potsdam that Winston Churchill declared: "An Iron Curtain has descended across the Continent. Behind that line lie all the capitals of the ancient states of Central and Eastern Europe."

After the Potsdam Summit some tension began to develop between the East and the West, the Cold War was announced, and George Kennan's "Containment Policy" was adopted, supposedly as a means of limiting the gains of the USSR to what it had already won at Teheran, Yalta and Potsdam. There was the Berlin Blockade in 1948, the Korean "Police Action" beginning in 1950. The "Powers" decided that the tension between East and West should be eased; so "Big Four" talks were held at the old League of Nations building which now housed the European headquarters of the UN. So Eisenhower of the United States, Eden of Great Britain, and Faure of France met with Khrushchev of the Soviet Union. The "Policy of Containment" was scrapped and replaced by the policy of "Coexistence," and the "Spirit of Geneva" was born. Here President Eisenhower played right into the hands of the Soviets by suggesting that East and West should exchange "blueprints" of their military establishments, and that photo reconnaissance missions over each other's national terri-

tories should be allowed. Fortunately, nothing came of this except the shooting down of the U2 spy plane over USSR territory. In September, 1959, Khrushchev was invited to come to the United States. A three-day meeting was held at Camp David after which Eisenhower and Khrushchev issued a joint statement about the importance of disarmament. Vice President Richard Nixon retaliated the courtesy call of Khrushchev by visiting the Soviet Union, at which time the "kitchen debate" was held. Another "Big Four" Summit was supposed to be held in Paris in May, 1960. The "Big Four" now consisted of Eisenhower, DeGaulle of France, Macmillan of Great Britain, and Khrushchev. But sixteen days before the Summit was to be held, the U2 plane was brought down. Khrushchev declared Eisenhower to be treacherous, a bandit; he demanded an apology and stalked out of the Elysee Palace where the Summit was to be held. One should compare this incident with the Soviet shooting down of the Korean 007 flight and the statements by the Soviets at that time.

There followed Summits at Glassboro, New Jersey in June, 1967, L.B. Johnson representing the United States; then a Moscow Summit that produced the SALT Treaty prepared by Dobrynin of the USSR and Henry Kissinger of the USA. This first treaty was ratified by the Senate in August, 1972. Salt II has never been ratified but has been observed by the USA and ignored by the USSR. A Vladivostok Summit in 1974 produced SALT II, but it was not signed until later. Gerald Ford was President at this time and there were indications that Kissinger did all the negotiating, Ford merely attended, not really knowing what was going on. For complete reports on these treaties, Kissinger on the Couch, by Phyllis Schlafly and Admiral Chester Ward remains a classic of its kind.

Gerald Ford was more experienced, more understanding at the Helsinki Summit, July 29 to August 2, 1975. There he confirmed the Red absorption of the Baltic States, half of Germany, and the States of Central and Eastern Europe. Some 35 heads of state signed a treaty referring to "Questions relating to the Security of Europe," in which force, threat of force, or coercion against other states were violations of the Spirit of Helsinki. Leonid Brezhnev signed this treaty and soon thereafter violated it by ordering the invasion of Afghanistan, among other violations in Poland, and those of a somewhat lesser nature in the captive nations and in the USSR itself. Finally came the Vienna Summit which was attended by Jimmy Carter who at this time signed the SALT II Treaty but, as we said, the Senate has never ratified it. That's when the MAD policy (Mutual Assured Destruction) began to take shape as the official policy of the United States. We have lived under it ever since.

When Ronald Reagan became President in 1981 he began his first term acting like a conservative and "telling it like it is" in regard to that evil empire known as the Soviet Union. There was little or no thought of the possibility of a Summit. However, as the 1984 election loomed, things began to change. Walter Mondale had made the charge that all other Presidents had held talks with the head of the Soviet Government. Was Reagan afraid of any such Summit? Because it was election time, Reagan issued a statement saying that he would be willing to meet with Andropov if anything good could be accomplished. However, no sooner had Reagan issued the statement than Andropov died, to be followed by Chernenko. Then there was talk of a possible Summit meeting between Reagan and Chernenko, but before anything could be arranged, Chernenko also disappeared from the scene. When Gorbachev came to power there was much changing of the guard in the Kremlin; highlighted by the "kicking upstairs" of Gromyko and the announcement of Chevamadzhe as the new Soviet foreign minister. There was a chance that Gorbachev and Reagan might meet at the opening of the annual United Nations General Assembly meeting. But when Armand Hammer went to Moscow soon after Gorbachev was elected to his post, Hammer told Gorbachev not to count on any such meeting. So, with Hammer apparently acting as a kind of go-between, it was arranged that there should be



this Summit at Geneva in November.

We have written this probably dull outline of Summits to point out that every time one has been held, the Communists have won victories or had their previous victories confirmed. Not once has the United States done anything but lose to the Soviet. Only disaster for America and for the Free World has followed any such meeting. As Barry Goldwater says in his Conscience of a Conservative, "negotiations are simply an instrument of political warfare for the Communists. For them, a summit meeting is another battle in the struggle for the world." And we have lost every battle. And yet, obviously at the dictate of the Power Elite that controls the governments of the world, we're at it again, most people knowing beforehand that promises made by the Soviet leaders are just like pie crusts, to be crushed at appropriate times.

Time has produced a picture of Mikhail Gorbachev as a man to be trusted; one with whom we can deal, as Margaret Thatcher phrased it. But we prefer the statement of Monsieur Pierre de Villemarest, expert on Soviet affairs, who said; "Gorbachev is Stalinism with computers." If one recalls what Stalin did to his own people and to the people of the world while dictator of the USSR, one can easily understand how important that statement by de Villemarest really is. As Hilaire du Berrier wrote: "American and Western liberals were prepared well in advance to embrace the team that was being formed by Andropov, kept on ice by Chernenko and put in power in March 1985. It took Gorbachev 16 weeks to move his personal team into key positions from which Soviet expansionism will now be directed. 'New world order' will be drummed into western ears until anyone who questions it will be a 'lunatic fringer.' 'Peace through trade' is going to be pushed as though Afghanistan never existed." Du Berrier was right, because between June and the end of August at least sixteen American and European commercial delegations visited Moscow. Then the visits of American appointed officials and elected Congressmen and Senators began.

If a company's purchasing agent dealt continually with an agent of the same wholesaler, knowing all the time that the wholesaler's agent was cheating him and his company on every deal that was made; one would be justified in believing that this purchasing agent was lacking in loyalty to his company, that he was in cahoots with the wholesaler's agent, or that they both were in cahoots with some third party who meant harm to both the purchaser and the wholesaler. The same can be applied to agents of the United States government in their deal-making with the Soviet Union. Perhaps even more serious than the treaty-breaking of the USSR is the fact that the American treaty-makers are in cahoots with some Power Elite that uses such treaty-making for its own profit and purposes. Secretary of State George Shultz is a Director of the Council on Foreign Relations, of which David Rockefeller is Chairman of the Board and Winston Lord was President until his recent resignation to become Ambassador to Red China. It was Winston Lord who insisted that the Trilateral Commission doesn't run the world, the Council on Foreign Relations does. And the Directors of the Council on Foreign Relations are dedicated to the goal of establishing a new economic world order as well as to the eventual merging of the United States and the Soviet Union into a One World Government. We could begin by demanding that there be no more Summits or other foreign entanglements.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---



# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Thirty-Six . . . . . September 13, 1985

## **THE CONSPIRACY TO KILL THE CONSTITUTION**

September 17th should be honored as an important date in the history of the United States, for it was on September 17th, 1787 that our Nation became a Republic. The date should be honored as we once honored July 4th, when liberty was proclaimed throughout the land. It was on September 17th, 1787 that some very wise men completed four months of labor and produced the Constitution of the United States. A national celebration of the event is planned for two years from now, and preparations are already being made for its observance. But some groups of very powerful, influential and very dangerous people are planning to make of that 200th anniversary of our Constitution a memorial to its death. They plan to replace it with a "Newstates Constitution" which was prepared several years ago and awaits ratification at a selected and appropriate time. This, if it happens as planned, will be the second major step in the conspiracy to prepare this Nation for its place as a member state in a One World Government. The first major step occurred in 1976, on the occasion of a similar national celebration in honor of the Declaration of Independence. These dangerous groups of whom we spoke did their very best to subvert that worthy commemorative event. A historian by name of Henry Steel Commager wrote a Declaration of Interdependence and the World Affairs Council of Philadelphia (one of those dangerous groups) called for the establishment of a "new world order" and decried our national Independence as "narrow notions of national sovereignty" and "nationalistic chauvanistic nationalism." Over 120 U.S. Congresssmen signed that nefarious Declaration of Interdependence, but such a furor was aroused when people heard about it that many of them withdrew their endorsements. This gave those dangerous groups evidence that it was not yet time to go all out in their determination to destroy the United States as a sovereign and independent Nation. But that merely gave more intensity to the educational program which had been designed to brainwash the American public into the acceptance of their New World Order. In 1976 the Philadelphia World Affairs Council launched a 13-year Bicentennial Era Program to promote in the schools and through the media a program to make popular "Interdependence," "globalism," and "world order." This "conditioning" program was endorsed and directed by the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, and was co-sponsored by such Internationalist groups as the Council on Foreign Relations, the American Assembly, the Fund for Peace, the National Education Association, the Foreign Policy Association, and, of course, the Trilateral Commission. As The Review of the News of August 14, 1985 accurately stated: "By the time the two-year Bicentennial of the U.S. Constitution rolls around (1987 through 1989), these haters of limited government intend to have orchestrated a popular 'consensus' in favor of scrapping our constitutional system for some new form of government." The article continues:

"Throughout this century, a myriad of organizations has sprung forth - usually from the ranks of the Rockefeller-dominated CFR - to promote world government. Such hoary institutions as the United World Federalists, League of Nations Association, Atlantic Union, World Constitutional Convention, and the United Nations Association readily come to mind. During the 1960s the Influential Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions under Robert M. Hutchins and Paul Hoffman (CFR) brought forth a new "Constitution for a United Republics of America," and a grandiose "World Constitution," both written by New Deal Fabian Socialist Rexford Guy Tugwell. The Institute for World Order, headed by former Treasury Secretary C.

Douglas Dillon (CFR) and the World Order Models Project directed by Professor Saul H. Mendlovitz (CFR) have for years unabashedly pushed for terminating our national independence. According to Mendlovitz there 'is no longer of a question of whether or not there will be world government by the year 2000. The 1970 book Between Two Ages by Zbigniew Brzezinski proposed a new twist: political and economic merging of nations on a regional basis as a transitional stage to world government. This caught David Rockefeller's Imagination and resulted in his forming the high-powered Trilateral Commission (TC) to pursue that objective." (Unquote).

These internationalists have some hurdles to jump before they can actually scrap our Constitution. First, there must be a Constitutional Convention. No such convention has ever been called since that original one which resulted in the writing of the Constitution. However, the Constitution provides that such a convention can be called if two-thirds (34) of the States pass resolutions calling for a such a convention for the purpose of "proposing Amendments to the Constitution. So the conspirators have hit upon the idea of a "Balance-the-Budget" Amendment. Many conservative groups have joined with the liberals, Fabians, Communists, and internationalists in calling for such an Amendment. So 32 of the needed 34 States have passed such resolutions. Whether they can ever reach the necessary 34 resolutions is as doubtful as was the count on the defeated Equal Rights Amendment. But the internationalists find ways of getting around the strict provisions of the Constitution when they so desire. As we shall explain later. Regardless of what the internationalists may say about limiting a Constitutional Convention to just one proposed Amendment, this is sheer nonsense. At the first and only such convention in American history, the Founding Fathers met to make amendments to the Articles of Confederation. Instead, they scrapped the Articles and produced an entirely new Constitution. This is exactly what the one worlders hope to do at this proposed second convention. Secondly, if the one worlders did succeed in offering this "Newstates" or some similar constitution, it will still be necessary for three-fourths of the States to ratify it before it can replace our honored and time-tested Constitution of the United States. So, those who hate our present Constitution will probably go right on "Amending" it to death, as they have attempted in the past. However, to add pressure and promote, there have been two new "world order" groups formed. There is the "Committee on the Constitutional System" which is composed of a group of some 200 very prominent and influential individuals representing the kind that are sometimes accepted as members of the CFR: government officials, big businessmen, international lawyers and financiers, and academics. C. Douglas Dillon, previously named, co-sponsors the group along with Lloyd N. Cutler (CFR, TC), former Counsel to President Carter. There also is the group known as Project 87 which is chaired by the liberal historian James MacGregor Burns (CFR). These groups are determined to kill or at least revise and add Amendments to the present Constitution. As one hard-line conservative said: "These one-worlders are going to hijack the Constitution one way or another if a Constitutional Convention is called.

This Committee on the Constitutional System (CCS) is a powerful and influential organization that cannot be taken lightly. Along with Lloyd Cutler and Douglas Dillon are former Defense Secretary and World Bank president Robert McNamara, former Senator J. William Fulbright, Congressman Henry Reuss, and representatives from the Rockefeller Foundation, the Brookings Institution, the Woodrow Wilson Center, the Sloan Foundation, and the University of Chicago Law School. Phyllis Schlafly, writing as National Chairman of the National Defense Committee of the D.A.R., commented: The big names of individuals and foundations involved in this project reveal what enormous power in business, finance, the media, politics, and academia is behind their plan to rewrite our Constitution. This powerful elite group is developing a plan for a constitution similar to but slightly different from the one written by Rexford Tugwell. At a Washington, D.C. news conference held on May

30, 1984, a plan was proposed for a new constitution with some of the following objectives: 1. Increase the terms of House members from two to four years, with all elections to be held in Presidential years. 2. Force all voters to cast a single vote for a package slate consisting of the President, Vice-President, and the voter's own House and Senate candidates. 3. Change a large number of House seats from election by district to election "at large" in order to increase the possibility that the political party which wins the White House will also control Congress, and that the "at large" members of the House would take a "nationwide" or "global" view of issues rather than the so-called "provincial" view of members elected directly by district. 4. Permit the President to dissolve Congress when he thinks it necessary, and call for new Congressional elections. 5. Make Senate ratification of treaties possible by a simple majority rather than a two-thirds vote. 6. Eliminate the 22nd Amendment which limits Presidents to two terms. 7. Eliminate the Electoral College. 8. Eliminate the requirement that all appropriations bills must originate in the House. 9. Give the Federal Government, instead of the State Governments, the power to regulate and supervise cities. There's much more which shows clearly that the intent of this Power Elite is to destroy all checks and balances that exist in our present Constitution, and create a European style parliamentary system which the Establishment Elite could more easily control and command. Considering all this, it's easy to understand why a Con Con must not be held.

Even without any Con Con the Establishment Elite has been able to so shape the existing Constitution so that its original intent at providing us with a Republic has become impossible. We are, unfortunately, a Democracy; something which the Founding Fathers feared and did their very best to prevent. It was a Republic we couldn't keep because the guards at our gates were asleep. A few examples:

There was the case of the Fourteenth Amendment which was never officially ratified but still remains and is accepted as a legal part of the Constitution. Back in the Great Society era when the 14th Amendment was responsible for so much civil disturbance and for the enthronement of Welfare Statism, David Lawrence, then editor and publisher of the U.S. News & World Report wrote an extended article documenting the facts of the case in regard to the 14th Amendment "that isn't a law" but is still accepted as though it were. The gist of the evidence: At the end of the shooting phase of the War Between the States, a radical Northern Congress, as punishment to the Southern States, among other punitive measures designed and demanded the ratification of what became known as the 14th Amendment. The Southern States refused to ratify. So Congress declared that those States no longer existed as States and did not belong to the Union. Military officers were placed in command of the five "military districts" that had once been States, and the freed Negroes were allowed to take over, were encouraged to go to the polls and elect Governors and Legislators of their choice. As a result, these five "military districts" again became States so they could ratify the proposed 14th Amendment. This was, of course, a clear violation of the Constitution, because only the legislatures of sovereign States may vote on Amendments. To add to the crimes against the Constitution: when the legislatures of the Northern States of New Jersey and Ohio heard of this outrage, they withdrew their ratifications. That left the proposed Amendment one vote short of ratification. Nevertheless, the Southern-hating Secretary of State declared that the unratified Fourteenth Amendment was now a part of the Constitution. A radical Congress made no objections. So, as William P. Hoar stated, "We live with that decision and its many destructive consequences to this day."

Then there is the current case of the Sixteenth, the Income Tax Amendment, which is not a law but which continues to be accepted as a part of the Constitution. Two separate investigations have been made and books have been written documenting the fact that the Sixteenth also was not ratified. Bill Benson and "Red" Beckman

wrote The Law That Never Was (Constitutional Research Association, Box 550, South Holland, Ill. 60473); and Burton Linne published XVI, The Constitution's Income Tax Amendment Was Not Ratified (American Liberty Information Society, 1377 K Street N.W., #336, Washington, D.C. 20005). Both of these research groups established the fact that Secretary of State Philander C. Knox on February 25, 1913, declared by fraud that the 16th Amendment had been ratified, knowing full well that far fewer than the necessary 36 States had ratified the proposed Amendment. For further details refer to our Reports # 22 of June 7, 1985; and # 25 of June 28, 1985.

For criminal political duplicity, consider the 25th Amendment to the Constitution, sometimes called the Rockefeller Amendment. David's brother, Nelson Rockefeller had always wanted to become President of the United States. He had tried in 1960 and again in 1964, but failed in his attempts to win the nomination. We like the way Phyllis Schlafly tells the story, and we quote: "Realizing that he would never be elected by the people or even chosen as a Presidential nominee by his party's National Nominating Convention, and belonging to that elite group of very wealthy men (with enormous tax-exempt foundations to finance their projects) who believe they are destined to rule over the rest of us, he and his friends devised another route: the 25th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution. This Amendment, for the first time in our nation's history, permitted someone to become President or Vice President by appointment rather than by the customary nomination/election process. Designed and lobbied for by Rockefeller's friends (such as Herbert Brownell), the 25th Amendment sailed through Congress and through three-fourths of the State Legislatures without significant news coverage or debate, despite the fact that it is one of the most complicated and intricate portions of our Constitution. It went into the U.S. Constitution in 1967 and was ready and available when Spiro Agnew was forced to resign as Vice President in 1973 and was replaced by the appointment of Gerald Ford. After Richard Nixon was forced to resign as President in 1974, Gerald Ford became the first (and only) man in American history to be President without being elected by the people. And then, Nelson Rockefeller achieved a large measure of his lifelong dream. He was appointed (not elected) Vice President by President Gerald Ford (who himself had been appointed, not elected)....While he was Vice President, Nelson Rockefeller....put himself on record in favor of calling a constitutional convention to make a 'national critical appraisal of the American Constitution'." (Unquote).

On Constitution Day, September 17, 1796, in his Farewell Address, President George Washington said: "Towards the preservation of your Government and the permanency of your happy state, it is requisite not only that you....resist with care the spirit of innovation upon its principles, however specious the pretexts....One method of assault may be to effect in the forms of the Constitution alterations which will impair the energy of the system, and thus undermine what cannot be directly overthrown." Our Constitution has been wounded and weakened by unratified or dangerous and unnecessary Amendments, by evasion and avoidance, and by criminal disregard. And yet it has served us well for nearly 200 years. If a constitutional convention is called in 1987 it could kill our Constitution and take us another step toward totalitarian world government. We need no new constitution; we need to restore the one we have.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Thirty-Seven . . . . . September 20, 1985

## AIDES ROCKS U.S.A.

"One of the biggest problems which genuine public opinion faces is that the world's office holders are less and less known in their true form. They are presented to us as actors. A great actor may portray Napoleon on the stage brilliantly without possessing the smallest knowledge of military strategy. He is an actor and we see only the actor. We know nothing of the real person behind the actor." So declared a Special Office Brief from London, which went on to remark: "Today the world's office holders are schooled by professionals, physically made up by experts, and produced on the screen by show business experts. The real person is deliberately concealed both in respect of his or her true physical appearance and as to his or her abilities. The speeches are written by professionals who themselves have no constitutional responsibility. Few, if any, statesmen now in office are capable of appearing on a public platform without make-up to deliver an explanatory speech about world affairs. Moreover questions and answers for television interviews are (for the most part) pre-arranged. The public never sees or hears the real person and cannot judge what the statesman himself really knows, believes or plans.... Only a handful of people meet in private persons holding exalted positions. They are not supposed to relate their genuine impressions or if they do are never again invited. Time and time again we learn only long afterwards that such a visitor discovered a Minister to be a mere puppet. It was only years afterward that we learnt that when still Prime Minister Churchill had little idea where he was or what the conversation was about. We were told only long afterwards where as one would have thought the British Nation was entitled to know that its Prime Minister was no longer mentally functional....Everyone concerned knew exactly what such persons as George Washington, William Pitt, Abraham Lincoln or Gladstone really were. Only a tiny inner circle has the least idea of what our contemporary public personalities are composed. If we judge from the extent of make-up and stage management the reality must leave a good deal to be desired."

With that introduction, and without mentioning the state of FDR, let us remark that the professional actor, Ronald Reagan, now acting as President of the United States, made his first prime-time television appearance since undergoing cancer surgery July 13, and talked and answered what may have been pre-arranged questions for a little more than half an hour on Tuesday, September 17th at 8 p.m., est. He quipped that he would not give Gorbachev a "friendship ring" when they meet in secret summit; he called for free trade for all; defended his past and present economic policies; said he wouldn't bargain with Gorbachev regarding "Star Wars" development; defended his sanctions against South Africa; and answered (or at least pretended to answer) some questions regarding the AIDS epidemic which now involves innocent children as well as homosexuals. The President said his administration is spending money to combat AIDS (a shortened name for Acquired Immunodeficiency Syndrome, first called GRID (Gay Related Immune Deficiency) but later changed to sound less sinful and criminal. He said that "with our budgetary constraints and all it seems to me that \$126 million.... has got to be something of a vital contribution." But he didn't explain that the money was being spent to aid victims, not to halt the epidemic. When asked what may have been a pre-arranged question: "If you had younger children would you send them to a school with a child who had AIDS?" the President said he's glad he doesn't have to face that problem personally, said he can understand both sides of the problem, then added, "It is true

that some medical sources have said that this cannot be communicated in any way other than the ones we already know and which would not involve a child being in school. And yet medicine has not come forth unequivocally and said, this we know for a fact that it is safe. And until they do, I think we just have to do the best we can with this problem. I can understand both sides of it." But this is no answer, he's just begging the question. AIDS is a disease that is beginning to assume epidemic proportions. 450,000 to 670,000 persons will come down with the terminal disease of AIDS in the next four years. So say those who should know. And all that is being done about it is to seek ways to cure what is admittedly an incurable disease! They seek to cure when they should be seeking to kill its spread. Dr. Paul Cameron of the Institute for the Scientific Investigation of Sexuality states: "Health officials are calling for the elimination of smoking but are reluctant to condemn homosexual acts. Moreover, toleration of the 'gay lifestyle' is being advanced in our public schools, on television, and in the movies. There are public laws in nearly every state to guard the public health against the ravages of tuberculosis. The unhealthful spread

---

### THE PANAMANIAN LAUNDROMAT

Much previously concealed history came to light when the beheaded body of Hugo Spadafora was found under a bridge in Costa Rica near the border of Panama. Spadafora was a physician who decided to become an "internationalist guerrilla." In 1965 he fought with rebels in Portugal's African colony of Guinea. That war finished, he returned to Panama to become a friend and associate of Omar Torrijos, the strong man dictator of Panama. When Torrijos organized an "internationalist brigade" to fight in the overthrow of President Anastasio Somoza of Nicaragua, Spadafora left his post as vice minister of health under Torrijos, and commanded the rebel brigade Torrijos had created. When Torrijos died in a plane crash in 1981, Spadafora became involved in a bitter feud with the military chief who replaced Torrijos. At the time of his death, Spadafora was conducting guerrilla operations in an attempt to overthrow the present government of Panama. His death brought back memories:

For years the international banking interests in the United States had been trying to get the United States government to give the Panama Canal and the Canal Zone to Panama. There was so much popular resentment against any such move that nothing much had been accomplished until Jimmy Carter became President of the United States. At that time Sol Linowitz, member of the Council on Foreign Relations, member of the Trilateral Commission, former Ambassador to the Organization of American States, and international banker, was appointed a special negotiator for the Panama Canal and Zone Treaties with the title of Ambassador. Linowitz began talks with pro-Communist dictator Torrijos and the deal went through despite popular opposition to the give-away of American property. A similar give-away is in process now as our State Department negotiates with the Soviet Government to give away thousands of square miles of oil-rich Alaskan seabeds and five islands which belong to the United States. But that's another story we've told in previous Reports.

At the time of the Panama Canal give-away, there was much popular resentment because it seemed that the Canal which was crucial to our Navy's defense of the hemisphere, was being turned over to the Communists. But there was an even more important part of the give-away which was carefully hidden from the public. The drug traffic with South America had grown so great that there was need for a "Banker's Sanctuary" where money could be laundered. After Torrijos died, the Communist threat seemed to disappear, and the real story behind the give-away of the Canal and its Zone began to surface. The following article appearing in the British Intelligence Digest of 11 September brings the story up-to-date. We quote:



of disease from prostitution is placed under legal control by barring public solicitation and classifying it as a crime in most states. And yet, the disease called AIDS mounts to epidemic proportions as homosexuality is promoted by the media and in our public schools with 'tolerance' policies." Little or no restrictions are placed on employment of homosexuals or AIDS carriers. AIDS victims are permitted to go to school with other children. It seems that once a person acquires AIDS that person also acquires a special set of civil rights. Instead of being quarantined, the victims are protected by the law as they intermingle with people in a community.

We might recall that history records a somewhat similar situation when the disease to be feared was leprosy. We are now told that leprosy is not infectious, but in Biblical times it was feared even as AIDS is feared today. But the victim was not allowed to mingle with others, was ordered to stay "without the camp," was required to let the hair of his head go loose, to cover his upper lip, rend and tear his clothes, wear a sign and when within the hearing distance of anyone cry "Unclean,"

---

#### PANAMA LAUNDERS DRUG MONEY.

In Panama, the political uncertainties and the economic stagnation continue to paint a very sobering, if not sombre, picture for the country's 2½ million population. What is more, as the day approaches when the Canal - together with its maintenance costs, operation, and defense - become the sole responsibility of Panama in December 1999, so do long-term foreign investments become progressively more difficult to attract. In 1980, long-term foreign investments amounted to \$120m. In 1984 they dropped to \$70m. This year, Panamanian bankers expect they will not reach the \$50m mark. Yet the country is attracting another kind of investment - only short-term investment to be sure, but an infusion of capital which runs into hundreds of millions of dollars a year. This is the money of the cocaine kings of Colombia, which goes to Panama to be laundered before being directed to other parts of the world, most of it to the United States. Panama offers ideal opportunities for money launderings. Its currency is the US dollar, and it can be transferred to any part of the world as swiftly and efficiently as it can from the United States. Yet the money-laundering checks which apply in the United States do not apply in Panama. To take advantage of this and many other opportunities, more than 200 banks (from just about every corner of the earth) have established branch offices in Panama. Three major banks operating in Panama were named in the United States recently in connection with the money-laundering business. One of them is the Banco de Colombia, which until two years ago operated as a branch of the Banco de Colombia in Bogota. It has since broken all connection with its Bogota headquarters and operates under a local board of directors, but it has been permitted to maintain its Banco de Colombia name. The big money for which Panama has become a clearing house just flows in and out, except perhaps for 1% which remains as time deposits, or in checking accounts to facilitate future transactions. According to the US Drug Enforcement Administration (DEA) at least a dozen banks in Panama are involved in the money-laundering business. Most of the other banks unwittingly participate in the sinister but lucrative enterprise of moving millions of dollars around from one bank to another, until the money gets lost in the maze of corporate accounts and interlocking companies so that it becomes impossible to identify its destination. (Quoted from "Intelligence Digest," a summary of political and economic intelligence, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL50 1HX, United Kingdom.)

Does this explain why it seemed so important to certain special interests that the Panama Canal be given away to another country, where the usual rules and regulations controlling banking activities are under the control of an accommodating government? And, if the international banking interests are so deeply involved with the big-time drug traffickers, just how is our government going to police effectively what has become America's greatest crime?



unclean." Contact with any other person was strictly forbidden. And there were no exceptions. Miriam, sister of Moses, who had watched over the ark that contained her infant brother, committed an act of insubordination, was made a leper, and was cast "without the camp" until she was healed in answer to the prayers of Moses. The difference: Lepers were often healed. But with AIDS there is no healing; not yet, anyway.

In later years and throughout history there have been plagues; bubonic plague, scarlet fever, measles, tuberculosis, typhus. In every case, until the plague was brought under control, the victims were quarantined. As a child we recall being isolated and kept out of school because of mumps. Richard Restak, a Washington neurologist, says: "Only sentimentalists refuse to make any distinction between the victims of a scourge and those not presently afflicted. Scientists are unsure why the AIDS virus targets the white blood cells that are the only indispensable element of the body's immune system. But the threat of AIDS demands from us all a discrimination based on our instinct for survival against a peril that, if not somehow controlled, can destroy society....In the presence of considerable ignorance about the causes and effects of the syndrome, the benefit of the doubt should not be given the victim of AIDS.

"This is not a civil rights issue, this is a medical issue," said Dr. Restak, adding: "To take a position that the AIDS virus must be eradicated is not to make judgments on moral or life styles. It is to say that the AIDS virus has no civil rights." (Emphasis added). However, while the medical profession is still unable to say unequivocally, in President Regan's words, "We know for a fact that it is safe," the Los Angeles City Council unanimously approved an ordinance making it illegal to discriminate against AIDS patients in regard to jobs, housing and health care. An AIDS patient may, for example, work as a dental hygienist. He may clean your teeth even if he has an unsuspected cut in one of his fingers, this despite the fact that the AIDS virus can be transmitted from bloodstream to bloodstream. The supposedly authoritative Center for Disease Control spokesmen say children with AIDS can go to public schools, but still admit that if there is a fight and blood is spilled, there is danger; that there is danger if an AIDS victim throws up, has diarrhea, or can't control his body secretions. This is a disease that is only partially understood. is presently untreatable. and is invariably fatal. To such a problem, history knows but one answer: quarantine and isolation of the victims. We spoke of leprosy as a similar syndrome. Due to great migrations during the Crusades, leprosy assumed epidemic proportions in the 13th century. To save society, leper colonies were established and such colonies and leprosariums still exist. There is such a National Leprosarium in Camille, Louisiana. We hear unconfirmed rumors of concentration areas set up by the federal government, just in case. Since there is only one solution to the problem of a disease that can become epidemic, for the general welfare and the common good.....

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Thirty-Eight . . . . . September 27, 1985

## **SAMORA THE SAME**

Another of those too-frequent examples of how our national government glad-hands and gives gifts to our enemies while turning a cold shoulder to our friends, was witnessed on Thursday, September 19 when President Reagan played host to the Communist dictator, Samora Moises Machel, self-appointed president of Marxist Mozambique. On the day before the red carpet treatment was accorded this Marxist murderer, Arnaud de Borchgrave, editor-in-chief of The Washington Times, published the following editorial:

"President Reagan will host a Communist dictator this week, not one he is trying to overthrow nor one that he is cultivating as a counterforce to the Soviet Union, but Samora Machel of Mozambique. Facing overthrow by an anti-Communist insurgency, this dictator will be here to ask for help. Even more of a travesty, he will probably get it.

"Trained in Algeria and the Soviet Union, Mr. Machel took over Frelimo, the Front for the Liberation of Mozambique, shortly after a letter bomb killed its first leader, the more moderate Eduard Mondlane, in 1969. He was handed power without election when the Portuguese left Mozambique in 1975, and he moved quickly to nationalize all private buildings, churches, education, medicine, and law. Like Pol Pot (whose victory Mr. Machel hailed as a 'victory over the most cruel and bloodthirsty aggressor of our time, American Imperialism'), Mr. Machel depopulated the cities and forced new settlements in the uncultivated bushland. (Mass returns to the cities occurred when these settlements failed to produce enough food.) By October of 1976 Mr. Machel controlled his own East German-trained security force, which began rounding up the politically unreliable and sending them to 'mental decolonization centers.' Those who escaped from the Ruarua concentration camp in Cabo de Delgado Province tell of daily beatings, random killings, and bodies tossed out to be eaten by hyenas.

"But Mr. Machel has changed, the State Department insists, though the change is less observable to others. Mozambique has abstained on several UN votes, but has yet to side with the US. The only other evidence is Mr. Machel's openness to Western investment and to loans from the International Monetary Fund. He's willing to accept money he so desperately needs, to be sure. But does that make him our friend - this man who is surrounded by Soviet and East German guards and advisors, has repeatedly affirmed his indissoluble ties with the Soviet Union, and has yet to breathe the word 'elections'?

"The Soviet Union is spread too thin to enable Mr. Machel to beat back the rebels; lacking an oil industry, he cannot pay for Cuban mercenaries as Angola can. So he is turning to the West, so to speak. Here he finds not lovers of freedom anxious to see his bloody regime toppled, but tycoons drooling over the commercial possibilities. We now have in Africa what we were accused of having in Central America in the '50s: 'a United Fruit Company foreign policy.' What's good for Gulf Oil, etc. A shameful week for the United States, indeed." (Unquote).

Arnaud de Borchgrave, who wrote the preceding, is a respected conservative editor who knows whereof he writes. In contrast, we have a United Press International dispatch concerning the same incident. It was published the day after Marxist Machel was entertained at the White House. The article was headlined: "Reagan

Halls Mozambique President's Shift Toward West." The opening paragraphs of the story depicts all sweetness and light between two presidents; one claiming to be a conservative, the other proclaiming himself a Communist. We quote:

"Calling each other 'Amigos,' President Reagan and Marxist President Samora Moises Machel explored yesterday ways of bringing the once Soviet-dominated South African nation closer toward the West. 'Democracy and respect for fundamental human liberties are not only consistent with our values as a free people, but are also the surest pathway to economic progress, internal reconciliation and international peace,' Mr. Reagan told Mr. Machel, who helped lead a colonial revolt to independence from Portugal in 1975. Noting that his country, wracked by drought, internal violence, and a poor economy, remains 'backward and under-developed,' Mr. Machel said, 'We seek the participation of the United States and of its private sector' in developing Mozambique's natural resources.'

"Mr. Reagan and the Mozambique president, accompanied by top aides, held a two-hour meeting and working lunch at the White House. Mr. Reagan praised Mr. Machel for 'a sincere desire to improve the lot of his people' and told him his quest for Western investment would prove that 'the freer people are in the arena of economics, the more enterprising they become and the more society benefits as a whole.' After their departure statements outside the White House, Mr. Reagan turned toward Mr. Machel and said, 'Amigos.' Mr. Machel returned the compliment." (Unquote).

In fairness to UPI we should add that in later paragraphs, for the benefit of those who might read the article to the end, UPI did admit that "On Capitol Hill a group of Reagan's conservative allies objected to his meeting with the Marxist leader, saying the president had gotten bad advice from the State Department. Also that Sen. Malcolm Wallop, R-Wyo., announced he was introducing a bill to provide up to \$5 million in aid to the pro-Western freedom fighters who are trying to topple the Machel regime." There also was mention of Mozambique's unusual country flag. These Marxist flags were flying all along Pennsylvania Avenue for all to see, and one of them was perched on the front fender of the 20-foot-long black limousine that had transported Machel and his aides as they drove to the White House to ask for American aid in defeating pro-American freedom fighters, who had a very good chance of ousting Machel if he didn't get help. The flag depicts a Soviet AK-47 rifle and a bayonet superimposed on an open book, the book being a depiction of Karl Marx's "Das Kapital." No wonder Paul Weyrich, head of the Coalition for America said it was "a sad day for those of us who support the Reagan administration," and it was "absolute nonsense" for the State Department to claim that Machel is loosening his ties with the Soviet Union and turning toward the West. The flaunting of those Communist flags along Pennsylvania Avenue should be enough to convince anyone seeing them, that Machel is just another Communist dictator seeking aid from the United States. And reasonably sure of getting aid because our State Department always seems eager to help our enemies and ignore our friends. But, as further proof of borderline treason on the part of the U.S. State Department, let's look at the record, which is not unknown to George Shultz and his CFR and TLC comrades in the Reagan administration.

After the establishment of the United Nations and the decolonization frenzy struck Africa, Portugal tried to hold onto Angola and Mozambique. When all other Nations had given up their colonial holdings, Portugal was still holding onto her's in the 1970s. The attack against Portugal at that time was somewhat similar to the present worldwide attack on South Africa, and for the same ultimate reason. As Otto Scott explains in his book, The Other End of the Rainbow: "At stake in Africa were the counters of the old game: the land, its resources, mastery over people, strategic military positions....The game in Angola and Mozambique was to gain control by whatever means: persuasion through the UN, force of arms through guerrilla move-

ments, propaganda through the West that might persuade Western governments to allow the USSR or Mao's China to replace the Portuguese. One very important reason to gain control of Angola and Mozambique was that they were next to South Africa, and could provide jumping-off places for an invasion of the last white bastion on the continent. Very little of this sort of basic argument appeared in the Western media....The fighting that took place in Angola and Mozambique was covert but savage. Portugal was daily castigated in the UN, and by Western liberals in the press, for refusing to move with the tides of change. South Africa kept an eagle's eye on both its neighbors; changes in either could bring peril closer to Pretoria, Cape Town and Durban."

South Africa still keeps an eagle's eye on Angola and Mozambique. South African troops frequently cross over into Angola to wipe out some of those "jumping-off places" that have been created by a Communist dominated Angola. Less tension exists between South Africa and Mozambique at present because Mozambique depends on vital supplies of foodstuff, electricity, etc., from South Africa, and also because Machel's dictatorial hold over the country is weak, militarily ineffective, and is receiving less and less aid from the USSR. It is reported that over half of the land comprising Mozambique is now in the hands of freedom fighters. This is the principal reason for Machel's visit to the White House; he needs help from the US to gain Communist control over the whole country. In the 1970s much more help was given by the USSR to Frelimo, the Front for the Liberation of Mozambique. Samora Machel, Algerian and Soviet trained, was active and in 1969, when Frelimo's leader, Eduard Mondlane, was killed by a letter bomb, Marxist Machel was on the spot ready to take charge. Then when the Portuguese finally gave up the fight to save their colonies, Machel immediately declared himself to be president of the new "peoples republic." This without benefit of election. No election has been held since Machel took charge, although one is promised for sometime next year.

One of the first things Machel did in 1975 was ask for a security force to protect him from possible assassination. The Soviets responded by sending him a well-trained East German security force. Surrogate forces have been added since that time and intelligence sources estimate that at the present time there are in Mozambique about 2,000 Cubans, 500 East Germans, 1,000 Soviets, 3,000 Libyans, and a unit of Ethiopian pilots who fly the Soviet-supplied MIGs. It seems that the USSR can supply Machel with manpower, but not with sufficient money needed to support the forces and his very expensive government. Also, since Machel became dictator, some 300,000 men, women and children have been herded into prison camps, or executed. Over 2,000 children have been sent to Cuba for special training. Over 75,000 political opponents have been killed.

In order to make it appear that Machel has really had a change of heart and is leaning toward the West, some names have been changed. The re-education camps are now said to be model villages. Operation Production, the original name for the resettlement of people in the bushlands, is now likened to a kind of summer vacation. But everything remains nationalized and under strict control, including the media, education, medicine, churches, industry, you name it and you'll find it nationalized.

Out of the Mouth of Machel would be an appropriate title for a full page protest against President Reagan's hosting of Communist dictator Machel, published by "The Conservative Caucus." The protest assumes that President Reagan was badly served by his State Department and asks why George Shultz did not give him the whole story on Samora Machel. The assumption is questionable because President Reagan probably knew all about Machel before he was invited to the White House. Furthermore, at a time when New York City is filled with Communist and pro-Communist leaders who are meeting at the United Nations General Assembly sessions, it is significant that of all the Communist leaders who might have been

invited to visit President Reagan, the dictator of the nation bordering the Republic of South Africa should have been so honored. Machel controls those "jumping-off places" in case open invasion of South Africa is attempted. In any case, the quotations from Chairman Samora provide definite proof of Machel's affiliations: "Samora the same;" a Communist asking for help from the United States in order to help destroy the United States. Here are a few of those direct quotes:

\* "Field Marshal Samora Machel, the chairman of the Frelimo Party and president of the People's Republic of Mozambique, has sent the warmest and most fraternal greetings to Konstantin Chernenko, secretary general of the CPSU and the chairman of the Presidium of the Supreme Soviet of the Soviet Union....President Samora Machel reiterated his conviction that the ties of fraternal friendship, militant solidarity, and cooperation already existing between the two parties, peoples, and states would continue to develop even further in support of peace and the progress of the peoples of Mozambique and the USSR." (Federal Broadcast Information Service, Oct. 1, 1984).

\* "Our country gives its political, moral and diplomatic support to the ANC of South Africa, SWAPO, the Polisario Front, the Revolutionary Front for an Independent East Timor, and all peoples who in various parts of the world, particularly in Latin America, the Caribbean, and Asia, struggle for independence, defense of their revolutionary gains, peace, justice, and progress. Our people have been waging a vigorous struggle to attain the independent and peaceful reunification of Korea, the holding of tripartite talks in order to frustrate the actions of the American imperialists and their lackeys, who are determined to 'fabricate' two Koreas, and prepare the groundwork for the peaceful reunification of the country." (FBIS March 6, 1985).

\* "Imperialist aggression....has not separated the people from their party and nation, and it has not shaken our determination to defend and preserve the Mozambican socialist fatherhood. As a Frontline country which gloriously knew colonial oppression and knows the importance of the solidarity of peoples, we supported the liberation struggle of the Zimbabwean people, as well as the just struggle of the South African people led by the ANC and the Namibian people led by SWAPO." (FBIS July 1, 1985).

\* "The Frelimo Party and the Communist Party of Cuba (PCC) signed in Havana yesterday an accord of cooperation in the field of propaganda." (FBIS Dec. 3 1984).

\* "President Samora Machel yesterday congratulated Andrey Gromyko for his election as chairman of the USSR Presidium of the Supreme Soviet....The Mozambican leader stated that during these ten years of independence the Mozambican people - who are the victims of various forms of Imperialist aggression - have seen with satisfaction that the friendship between the Mozambican and Soviet peoples is indestructible." (FBIS July 31, 1985).

There is continuity: Franklin Roosevelt's "Some of my best friends are communists;" Harry Truman's references to "Uncle Joe;" Ronald Reagan's "Amigos." But there also is a mounting protest, a spiritual resurgence, a political awakening: demands that we get out of the UN, the tax rebellion, support for farm families; all these and more, and a slow awakening to the remembrance that governments derive their just powers from the consent of the governed, and that "whenever any form of government becomes destructive of these ends," it is the right of the people to reform it and restore its original Constitutional form and structure. If God be for us....

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Thirty-Nine . . . . . October 4, 1985

## XXXX FOR ADULTS ONLY

The sealed brown envelope bore this printed warning: "Caution! Please don't allow school age children to read the contents of this letter." We opened the envelope and found another sealed envelope inside it. Printed on it in big, black letters was yet another warning: "XXXX - FOR ADULTS ONLY." We opened this second envelope and found the letter, typed on a legal size sheet of paper. We glanced toward the end of the letter and found that Beverly LaHaye had signed it. As head of "Concerned Women for America," she and her group have done outstanding work in the fight against pornography, adultery, sex education in the schools, secular humanism, and all the other unChristian and antiChristian activities that have infested our society. Since this letter was written by Beverly LaHaye, it would be important, and she probably needed help. So we decided to reprint her letter. We hope Beverly approves, for she neither requested it nor did we ask her permission to reprint the letter. However, we do take a slight exception to her notes of warning. With regret we believe that the things Beverly discusses in the first part of her letter are things already known to most children who attend government (public) schools. It is the parents and grown-ups that will be shocked, especially at the second half of her letter. So, with the extra spacing between sentences and paragraphs as in the original (necessary for emphasis), this is what Beverly LaHaye wrote.

\* \* \* \* \*

Dear Friend,

What would you do if there were a female sex education teacher (who was also the girls' swim coach) in your local public school who did any of the following things?

\* The teacher had the girls' swimming team swim in the nude in the school gym - on one occasion a male was present.

\* She required members of the girls' swimming team to practice without their bathing suits if they arrived late in class.

\* The teacher encouraged the kind of relationship with the girls on her team where they bought her adult-oriented, sexually-deviant gifts.

\* She frequently used foul language in class, for example, on the first day of one class, she told the students, "You all look like s\*\*\*."

\* In a co-ed sex education class, she required boys and girls to hold hands and repeat slang expressions for sex acts.

\* In a mixed class, the teacher directed the students to use slang terms for women's breasts.

\* She compelled girls to sit on her lap and kiss her.

\* She read pornographic books on masturbation to her co-ed sex education class.

\* The teacher described in detail physical positions for homosexual acts.

\* She told students that homosexuality is preferred to heterosexuality because homosexuals spend more time with each other when having sex.

\* The teacher required the students to play "charades" and act out slang expressions for sex.

\*She advocated in class the legalization of prostitution.

\*She told students that sex outside of marriage was acceptable as long as they used contraceptives.

\* She told students that abortion was appropriate and was only another form of contraception.

\* She divided a co-ed class and assigned one side the responsibility of debating for homosexuality and the other side debating against it, regardless of the students' personal beliefs. The teacher had just finished a section where she had emphasized the merits of homosexuality.

\*She encouraged students to come to her with all their problems and told them that they could come to her house if they wanted to get drunk.

If you had a public school teacher like this in your area, you would be outraged. I am confident that you would take whatever steps of action you could to try to put a stop to this kind of influence upon your children and the children in your city.

As you have probably figured out by now, these examples are not hypothetical. According to students in the Red Lion (Pennsylvania) School District, their sex education teacher, Marlene Stein, did all of these things and more.

The parents were outraged when these things came to light! Pastors and other Christian leaders helped to rally the people in support of the parents. Together they began to circulate a petition to ask the school board to conduct an investigation and to remove the teacher from her position. Hundred of citizens signed the petition - mothers, fathers, grandmothers, grandfathers, interested citizens, neighbors - people just like you and me.

Based on the advice of the school district lawyer, the school board refused to take any advice against the tenured teacher by a unanimous vote.

The teacher did not consider herself fortunate to get away with all of this. No, she not only continued her practices, she also struck back and sued 113 people who had participated in the effort to speak up for what is right. She is suing these citizens for exercising their constitutional right to Petition for a Redress of Grievances. She claims that they have invaded her privacy, defamed her character, and interfered in her teaching contract. She sued a grandmother in her eighties who did nothing more than sign the petition to the school board. She sued pastors who responsibly spoke out in the community. She sued parents who were acting to protect their children. She sued a Christian television station for broadcasting the news of this situation.

This teacher's brazen actions cannot go unchallenged. I don't believe that we can leave these citizens unprotected and maintain our motto, "Protecting the rights of the family through prayer and action." If there were ever a time for us to stick together as Christian people throughout the nation, it is in this situation, Concerned

\*\*\*\*\*  
**OOPS!!!** In last week's Don Bell Reports we committed two errors; humbling errors because both were due to carelessness and inattention to the titles of the original texts from which we were quoting. Towards the bottom of page two we gave a wrong title to a book by Otto Scott. We called it "The Other End of the Rainbow." The real name of the book is "The Other End of the Lifeboat." Again, on page four we quoted from several items which we credited to the "Federal Broadcast Information Service." The correct name is the "Foreign Broadcast Information Service." Sorry.



Women for America has agreed to defend the vast majority of these defendants. There are a few who have hired their own counsel, such as the local secular media. We are presently defending approximately ninety of the defendants – parents, pastors, concerned citizens, and the grandmother in her eighties who signed the petition. Because of the numbers of people involved, the cost of this case is going to be staggering. Our team of attorneys have already spent countless hours interviewing the defendants and preparing pretrial motions and defenses. A law firm in Pennsylvania which examined the case before we took it, estimated the cost to exceed \$250,000 to defend this case.

I want to ask your help in three ways.

First, I want to ask that you would pray for those involved. Pray that God would shield and protect these Godly people who have spoken up for righteousness.

Second, since a petition to investigate and remove the teacher was the source of the lawsuit, our right to petition is at stake. I have asked Michael Farris, our general legal counsel, to draft a petition to the Red Lion School Board, which would allow you to express your concern without getting all of us added to the lawsuit. I have enclosed this petition. If you believe that these kind of charges should be investigated and appropriate action taken, then please sign the petition and return it to us. At the appropriate time, we will see to it that the petitions are delivered to the school board to show them that the American Christian public backs people who stand up for righteousness.

Third, I want you to prayerfully consider giving the best gift that you can to CWA's Education and Legal Defense Foundation to enable us to pay for this case. Please give generously. Let me remind you what is at stake. We are not merely defending the right of Christians to speak out against unrighteousness. We are not merely opposing a radical and immoral style of teaching. We are protecting children from immoral indoctrination which could destroy them. Please pray, return the petition, and give generously. Your friend, (signed) Beverly LaHaye.

\*\*\*\*\*

We cannot reproduce the petition sent us. But we can give you its text:

#### OFFICIAL PETITION

TO: The School Board of Red Lion, Pennsylvania

Re: Marlene Stein, Sex Education Teacher

We believe that immorality should never be taught to the public school students in this country. When this happens, it not only affects the local community, it also filters throughout our country as people move and act after they leave school.

We believe that the situation involving Marlene Stein merits your most thorough investigation. If you find immoral teaching and handling of young people, we respectfully urge that you take swift and decisive action.

---

Signature

\*\*\*\*\*

Gifts to the Concerned Women for America Education and Legal Foundation are tax-deductible; should be sent to: CWA E&LDF, P.O.Box 65453, Washington, D.C. 20035.

---

---

In the gradual deterioration and potential destruction of American education and Christian morality, this is a new tactic: A radical and immoral sex education teacher

being able to use the courts to sue 113 people who are standing up for decency and righteousness and the protection of children, because she says they have invaded her privacy, defamed her character, and interfered with her teaching. The fact that such a case can be taken to court and treated seriously under such circumstances seems a sad commentary on the state of American jurisprudence. It is supposed that this teacher can do this against Christians, parents and concerned citizens, because she has tenure. The NEA, education's Trojan Horse which boasts that it is the biggest labor union in the country, has been able to establish a system which makes it almost impossible to discharge a teacher if that person has worked as a teacher in a public (government) school for three years or more. This same tenure system applies to the entrenched federal bureaucracy which actually runs our country. No matter how bad a person may be, either morally or as a worker, that person is generally safe on the job until retirement or voluntary resignation. And Marlene Stein has tenure. Therefore the court is on her side. This makes the defense of those Christian parents and concerned citizens that much more difficult, and costly.

This gradual destruction of American education and Christian morality began with Horace Mann and the Unitarians. There was help from the Hegelian doctrines which also aided Karl Marx in his preparation of the Communist Manifesto. Then came the theories of Charles Darwin, and finally the Leninist Ideals and "progressive" teachings of men like John Dewey. But not all Americans have been asleep to what has been happening to the government schools. There has been a constant warfare, but with NEA winning most of the battles. Things came to something of a crisis when, in April 1983, a National Commission on Excellence in Education published an alarming report, "A Nation at Risk: The Imperative for Educational Reform." This official report predicted very dire consequences for our nation unless immediate and widespread reform was carried out. The report stated that "the educational foundations of our society are presently being eroded by a rising tide of mediocrity that threatens our very future as a nation and a people." This ignited a flurry of activity on the part of State legislatures and Boards of Education. Some changes were made to improve education. But for the most part, the cry was for more money to do more of the same things that had wrecked the schools in the first place. Meanwhile, with the public alerted, the NEA became desperate, because the public had answered with the unprecedented establishment of private and church related schools. Steps were taken to get all of such schools under strict government control. There was the case of the padlocking of a church in Nebraska, the jailing of the pastor and the parents of the children attending the school. As has happened often in such cases, the government won the first rounds in the battle; but when the victims persevered and stood their ground, they finally won out. We hear that the pastor involved in this particular case is now thinking about running for governor to "complete the cleanup."

Then came the attack on those parents who chose home schooling for their children. But in spite of government pressure and the jailing of some parents, home schooling has become "the wave of the future," and the parents who insist their children are theirs and not the State's, are winning. However, that Tree of Liberty demands the blood of patriots if it is to survive. And the time has come when citizens, instead of worrying about the survival of their fortunes, had better worry about the survival of their country and the fate of their children.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Forty . . . . . October 11, 1985

## **WRONGS OF THE NEW RIGHT**

This world war in which we are presently engaged is being fought on three fronts: Economic, Financial, and Military. The economic front involves the death of family farms and small businesses and their merger into agribusinesses and multinationals, the crossing of national boundaries as seen in the establishment of Japanese industries within the United States, and the present war against South Africa which aims to destroy its private enterprise and small business and establish monopoly control of industry, society and government.

The financial front involves efforts to create a similar worldwide money monopoly. Its principal proponents have been maneuvering for weeks to create a battle plan. On October 1 Treasury Secretary James Baker called a secret meeting which was attended by Federal Reserve Board Chairman Paul Volcker and officials of the five largest U.S.-based banks: Bank of America, Manufacturers Hanover, Citibank, Morgan Guarantee, and Chase Manhattan. All we really know about what happened was the suggestion that Paul Volcker should become president of the World Bank as soon as A.W. Clausen's term expires next July. This would seem to indicate that the World Bank is to become a Global Central Bank in fact as well as name, and that redistribution of the world's wealth will be one of its principal tasks. That meeting ended, they all flew to Seoul, Korea, where money ministers of 148 countries have been meeting. Arriving in Seoul, James Baker said he had a three-point program to present which would call for the IMF, the World Bank, and the International Banks cooperating in the making of some \$20 billion in new loans to deal with the developing countries' debt problems. The Big Banks are already in trouble, and if they are to loan more billions to countries that can't even pay the interest on present loans, one wonders what the outcome will be. Complications arise when it is realized that comparative upstart James Baker heads the important American delegation to this IMF-World Bank meeting; at a time when the United States has admitted itself to be a debtor nation, and when checks issued by the government would bounce if Congress didn't approve a new borrowing which will bring the national debt to two trillion dollars.

More in the headlines at this time is the military phase of this world war, which is being manifested in terrorist activity, the latest incident being the hijacking of an Italian cruise ship, the Achille Lauro. In this terrorist phase of this world war the central battle front remains the Middle East and the Mediterranean. In this type of warfare the Israeli government seems to be the only government that knows what to do about terrorist attacks, and does it. In this they deserve respect, not condemnation. However, the Israeli government acts only when Israeli nationals or Israeli interests are directly involved. For example, although the 747 incident revolved around the demand that Shi-ite prisoners of war be released by Israel, since no Israeli personnel or interests were directly involved, Israeli officials simply stood by, released prisoners according to their own schedule, while President Reagan and his State Department figuratively wrung their hands and expressed sympathy for the American victims directly involved. The same has been true of the most recent hijacking of the Achille Lauro. It was an Italian ship sailing from an Egyptian port. Citizens of many nations, especially the Italian crew and the American passengers, were involved and faced possible murder. Again, the hijacking involved a demand that Israel release certain Palestinian prisoners, but no Israeli nationals were directly involved; no Israeli interests were directly involved, so Israel

remained non-involved.

On the other hand, whenever Israeli interests are directly involved, it seems to matter not who will suffer if anyone or anything gets in its way. For example, during the so-called Six-Day War in 1967, there was an American intelligence-gathering ship, the USS Liberty, in the general area but not in the war zone. Molshe Dayan, then Israeli Defense Minister, may have thought that the Liberty might pick up intelligence harmful to the Israeli effort, and he ordered that the ship be destroyed. Although it had no weapons other than light machine guns, was flying an American Flag that was clearly visible in broad daylight, the Liberty was attacked, and it was certainly no accident. One report reads: "On June 8, 1967, at 2:00 p.m., all hell broke loose. Three Mirage fighter planes headed straight for the Liberty, their rockets taking out the forward machine guns and wrecking the ship's antennae. The Mirages were joined by the Mystere fighters, which dropped napalm on the bridge and deck, and repeatedly strafed the ship. The attack continued for over 20 minutes. In all, the ship received 821 holes in her sides and decks. Of these, more

---

### WHY NOT SANCTIONS AGAINST THE USSR?

To prevent a potential veto by Congress, President Reagan announced his own sanctions against South Africa. While this potential stalemate between the Administration and the Congress was developing, Senator Malcolm Wallup moved an amendment which would apply similar sanctions to the Soviet Union and other Communist states. His amendment was, of course, rejected, 57-37, but he did tell the senators what most of us would like to tell all the congressmen and senators and administrators in Washington. Here are excerpts from his remarks in the Senate.

\* \* \* \* \*

I cannot understand why the sponsors of this resolution do not threaten economic war on the world's worst offenders instead of on its lesser offenders. Why do they not threaten economic war on the nations that sponsor terrorism against Americans or are preparing to make war upon us? The world's worst offenders against human rights are the Soviet Union, as well as other Communist countries and other dictatorships along with them....Who in here will argue that....South Africa deserves to be singled out for United States economic warfare? Take Zimbabwe. The power of the government over its people is secured by punitive battalions trained and advised by North Korean specialists in punitive anti-civilian operations. Let's take a look at Ethiopia, another country that the managers of this resolution and its sponsors are not willing to threaten economically. Are blacks better off in Ethiopia than they are in South Africa? Listen to the State Department's human rights report from 1984: "Persons expressing opposition to the regime or who are believed not to support it are routinely arrested by security police and subjected to torture in varying degrees. Some executions have been reported as well. The individual citizen enjoys no legal protection and may be detained at any time, and be held indefinitely without any prospect of trial." Do the managers of this bill think that the situation in Ethiopia is preferable to the situation in South Africa? If not, why is not Ethiopia covered in this bill?....What about Mozambique? The Cuban-led forces and the North Korean trained punitive battalions there are fighting a war against the population. Yet the Foreign Relations Committee votes out economic aid for the regime, money with which it can get bullets to shoot its own civilians. What about Angola, whose rulers would not last a day without their Cuban army, a puppet regime and as cruel and oppressive a regime as the world has ever seen, a regime from which blacks flee to go live and work in South Africa? Let me ask the distinguished members of the Foreign Relations Committee why they threaten economic sanctions not on the countries which black refugees flee from but on the one country that the black refugees flee to.....

than 100 were rocket size. As the aircraft departed, three torpedo boats took over the attack, firing five torpedoes, one of which tore a 40-foot hole in the hull, killing 25 sailors. The ship was in flames, dead in the water, listing precariously, and taking water. The crew was ordered to prepare to abandon ship. As life-rafts were lowered into the water, the torpedo boats moved closer and shot them to pieces. One boat concentrated machine-gun fire on rafts still on deck as crewmen tried to extinguish the napalm fires. Petty Officer Charles Rowley declared, 'They didn't want anyone to live.' At 3:15 the last shot was fired, leaving the vessel a combination morgue and hospital. The ship had no engines, no power, no rudder. Fearing further attack, Captain McGonagle, despite severe leg injuries, stayed at the bridge." (Quoted from Chapter 6 of "They Dare To Speak Out" by former Congressman Albert Findley). In this unprovoked attack on the USS Liberty, 34 U.S. Sailors were killed, 171 injured. But almost no news of the attack, or of the miracle of the survival of a part of the crew, was ever published by the controlled communications media in the United States. The excuse given: President Johnson was afraid of losing the "Jewish vote" in the next election. Admiral Thomas Moorer, former chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff is quoted as saying: "I've never seen a President - I don't care who he is - stand up to them (the Israelis). It just boggles your mind."

In a review of Findley's book, Christian News, published weekly by Lutheran News, Inc., a non-profit organization, Box 168, New Haven MO 63068, the reviewer states: "AIPAC - The American Israel Public Affairs Committee - is now the preeminent power in Washington lobbying, says Paul Findley, a congressman from Illinois for twenty-two years in his recently published They Dare To Speak Out....Findley's re-election campaign became the principal target of Israel's lobby. Findley, who was eventually defeated writes: 'I did not realize how deeply the roots of Israeli interest had penetrated U.S. institutions.' Findley shows how both conservative and liberal congressmen compromise their principles to satisfy Israel's lobby. The former congressman writes: 'AIPAC is only a part of the Israeli lobby, but in terms of direct effect on public policy it is clearly the most important....It is no overstatement to say that AIPAC has effectively gained control of virtually all of Capitol Hill's action on Middle East policy....When a lobby stifles free speech nationally on one controversial topic - the Middle East - all free speech is threatened'."

\* \* \* \* \*

It is said that American foreign policy toward the Middle East is controlled by the Zionist Lobby, especially its American Israel Public Affairs Committee. There is a precedent. During most of the first half of this century American foreign policy was greatly influenced, almost controlled, by the British Foreign Office and its associated financial institution known as "The City." The facts are spelled out in Carroll Quigley's book, "The Anglo-American Establishment," and his "Tragedy and Hope." There was the dream of a world government controlled by the English speaking Nations. The Rhodes Secret Society followed by the Rhodes Scholarship plan; the Round Table; Milner's groups; the Pilgrim Society; the English Speaking Union; and others; all headquartered in England and influencing United States foreign policy. The Council on Foreign Relations began as a subsidiary of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. It might be said that the United States entered World War I to save England, and entered World War II to establish Communism as a Hegelian antithesis to Capitalism. Slowly over the years that British domination began to be transferred to New York and Washington, so that the European-born Bilderberger Group came under the control of the Rockefeller interests, "Union Now" had its headquarters in the United States. The Atlantic Alliance was an American creation, as was NATO. Then came the Trilateral Commission in which American independence was to become subservient to multinational interdependence. But it all began when American foreign policy was greatly influenced by the British Establishment.

And now we have a somewhat similar situation in that American foreign policy toward the Far East is controlled by a group representing a foreign government. Paul Findley writes: "Whether based on fact or fancy, the perception is what counts: The American Israel Public Affairs Committee (AIPAC) means power - raw, intimidating power. Its promotional literature regularly cites a tribute published in The New York Times: 'The most powerful, best run and effective foreign policy interest group in Washington.' A former Congressman, Pete McCloskey puts it more directly: 'Congress is terrorized by AIPAC.' Other Congressmen have not been so candid on the public record, but many House and Senate members privately agree. Over the years the pro-Israel lobby has thoroughly penetrated this nation's governmental system....In the 1984 elections, by July 1, pro-Israel PACs had distributed \$1.49 million to Senate candidates and \$684,465 to House candidates," Findley then quotes Thomas A. Dine, AIPAC's executive director as saying after AIPAC's 1982 election achievements: 'Because of that, American Jews are thus able to form our own foreign policy agenda.' Later, when he reviewed the 1984 election results, Dine credited Jewish money, not votes: 'Early money, middle money, late money'." Dine claimed credit for defeating three Senators who had voted for the sale of AWACs to Saudi Arabia. He said these successes "defined Jewish political power for the rest of this century." Israel receives one-fourth of all U.S. foreign aid, and many Congressmen feel uncomfortable being recorded as favoring it. But, intimidated by Israel's friends, they are even less comfortable being recorded in opposition. Says Findley: "How much of the lobby's power is real, and how much illusion, is beside the point. Because they perceive it as real, few Congressmen wish to take the chance.

\* \* \* \* \*

Something which strengthens immeasurably the political power of the Israeli lobby is the attitude of those that many people call "Christian Zionists." Before the establishment of the political state called Israel, people spoke of Christian values, Christian traditions, Christian morality, etc. Nowadays whenever the word is used in any such sense, it carries a hyphen: Judeo-Christian! That prefix is seen before the word Christian in almost every religious reference. Says Findley: "Fundamentalists and evangelical groups have been active in this campaign....Jerry Falwell and Pat Robertson proselytize tirelessly for ever-increasing backing of Israel....Radio and television broadcasters Jim Bakker, Kenneth Copeland, Oral Roberts, Jim Swaggart and others routinely proclaim the sanctity of Israel through scriptural quotations, usually from the Old Testament, and then reinforced with political and strategic arguments supplied by the broadcaster. Falwell has declared: 'I don't think America could turn its back on the people of Israel and survive. God deals with nations in relation to how those nations deal with the Jew.'"

There is much talk about that fallacious doctrine called separation of Church and State. But where Israel is concerned, all holds are barred. One wonders when, if ever, we'll have an Administration that bases its foreign policy on American interests, not those of a foreign nation. As for the alleged religious implications involved, in its reference to Paul Findley's "They Dare To Speak Out," Christian News advises: "Every preacher and theologian, particularly Fundamentalists, in the U.S. should read this book. It contains thousands of facts and hundreds of footnotes." We might also recommend that they re-read St. Paul's description of the New Jerusalem.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Two.....Number Forty-One.....October 25, 1985

## "WE DARE TO PROTEST"

In one of the last articles written by Taylor Caldwell at the end of a brilliant career she signed off with the following statement:

"...many of us still dare to protest and will continue to do so while God gives us breath. To be effective we know we must direct our attacks on the real criminals, the wealthy and powerful and the secret elite of the world - the conspirators laboring day and night to enslave us. Even our own government is now their victim. For it is the conspiratorial elite who choose our rulers, nominate them and remove them by assassination or smear. I have fought these enemies of liberty in every book I have written. But too few have listened to me, as too few have listened to others who have warned of the conspirators. The hour is late. Americans must soon listen and act - or endure the black night of slavery that is worse than death."

What is the nature of this conspiracy about which Taylor Caldwell speaks? After decades of research and inspired writing she explains in her article from which we quote. Words, phrases and sentences in parenthesis are direct quotes.

"With the rise of the industrial civilization in the world about 200 years ago, there also arose a social body which we know as the middle class. Before that most of the world suffered under a system in which people were slaves of their government. But this middle class formed a buffer between the slaves and despotic governments. The middle class made the dream of liberty possible, set the limits on governmental privilege and tyranny, demanded that rulers obey the just laws as closely as the people, and enforced a general civic morality." Taylor explains that the self-chosen elite that had ruled the nations through their governments, realized that they were threatened. "Little wonder that the elite hated the middle class which challenged them in the name of 'God-given liberty.' Clearly, if the elite were to rule again, the middle class had to be destroyed."

"In the early 19th century this elite looked for a way to regain its power and extort tribute from the people, and destroy the burgeoning middle class...Through the 'League of Just Men' elitists conspirators sought a fanatic to cloak the point of their purpose in slogans and cant. The man they hired was Karl Marx. Certainly Marx was no laborer...he hated the middle class which he contemptuously called 'the bourgeoisie.'...He did not attack the waiting despots - no indeed for they were of one mind with him...Marx was made to order by the self-styled elite. They financed his sedition all over Europe and in America...and the plan began to succeed...He called for the redistribution of wealth. Not wealth from the elite, with their vast fortunes in every country of the world - inherited fortunes, which could not be taxed as income - but wealth from the strong middle class...Only earned income would be vulnerable to seizure.

"The rest is sad contemporary history. Few in America heeded what Thomas Jefferson had said long ago, that when we are taxed on our earned incomes, in our food and drink, in our coming and going, in our property, we would face the return of slavery and the re-estab-



lishment of an all-powerful and despotic elite. So it is that we of the middle class are being destroyed in an ever-increasing power and despotism of a central government controlled by a conspiratorial elite, and in everlasting wars to subdue us and drive us to our knees. Do not believe for an instant that the world's conspiring elite in every nation have so much as a serious quarrel among them. They have just one object: control through tribute....And they use wars for their purposes just as they use inequities, harassments, bullying, capriciousness and extortion of their graduated income tax....Behind this attack are the self-styled elite, secure in their own power and riches. Most of them have huge fortunes which are tax exempt. But every man and woman of us - we of the middle class - are taxed in our food and drink, in our property, in our incomes, in our comings and goings....But many of us still dare to protest....!!"

\* \* \* \* \*

Perhaps the most important single statement made by Taylor Caldwell in this article is something so few people understand: The elitists hired Karl Marx, not to attack them, but to attempt to destroy their mutual enemy, the middle class which Marx called the bourgeoisie. It is seldom stressed that Marx's closest friend and collaborator was Frederick Engels, son of a wealthy Flemish textile manufacturer, a man who was a lifelong socialist but at the same time pretended to be a member of the self-styled elite. Without Engels' support, Marx could never have become so infamous. Engels helped write the Communist Manifesto and assisted in many other works, including Das Kapital. He was especially important in adapting Hegel's dialectics to the Communist program. But most important of all, Engels financed Marx, supported his family, made it possible for Marx to devote his full time to writing Communist theses. The only salary Karl Marx ever received on a steady basis apparently came from a regular column he wrote proclaiming the alleged merits of Communism in Horace Greeley's New York Tribune.

As a hireling of the elitists Marx was author of the policies that brought to the United States the graduated income tax, inheritance taxes, the public school system, the central banking system, plans for the redistribution of the wealth of the middle class in our unconstitutional federal welfare programs and other programs that have a Communist origin.

After Marx died, elitists took his Hegelian Dialectics into international areas probably never dreamed of by Marx or Hegel. The elitists determined to set up a Communist empire which would serve as

## BOY SCOUTS NOW DENY GOD OFFICIALLY

Irving, Texas (UPI) - The Boy Scouts of America said Saturday (Oct. 12) it has changed its rules on religion and readmitted a West Virginia teenager who was denied the rank of Life Scout because he does not believe in God or a supreme being. Paul Trout, 15, of Shepherdstown, W. VA., was reinstated Thursday after officials at the organization's national headquarters in Irving agreed to delete language from the organization's literature that defines God as a supreme being, Boy Scout spokesman Raul Chavez said. The Boy Scout officials also decided to instruct local troops not to question their members about specific religious beliefs, Chavez said. Trout was denied the Life Scout rank by his local troop in Charlottesville, Va., last April after he told a review board that he did not believe in God or a supreme being. Life Scout is scouting's second highest rank below Eagle Scout.

an antithesis to the free enterprise system which they called capitalism, and which had developed out of the industrial revolution and Adam Smith's The Nature and Causes of the Wealth of Nations. They popularized, and everyone accepted, the term capitalism, to hide their own monopoly capitalism, then they financed Communism as an opponent of Capitalism; with the elitists playing one against the other to attain their own ends. Hence the ever-increasing wars which Taylor Caldwell mentioned.

In all of this the important thing to remember is that Communism is employed by the elite to destroy their common enemy: free enterprise as has been developed by the middle class.

A current example of how Elitism and Communism work together to gain their ends can be seen in the situation in South Africa. While the so-called capitalist nations are busy enacting sanctions against the Republic of South Africa, not a word is spoken of sanctions against The USSR, China, or Nations supporting terrorism. Only sanctions against South Africa are ever mentioned. Meanwhile, our supposed enemy, the USSR is taking steps to help the Elitists destroy free enterprise in South Africa. In cooperation with the elitists, the International Communists are moving ships and troops into the area, and taking unreported diplomatic steps that are generally not reported by the elitist-controlled media. Allen Keyte, well-informed editor of the independent World Affairs Review reports in his October 15 issue: "What is the Soviet Union up to in the region? If you believe that it is an accident that the Soviet fleet seems to be intensifying in the area, then you have not been reading my reports over the last year or so. The new nerve centre for Soviet action in South Africa has moved right into the middle of the country. The location is Maseru, capital of Lesotho (formerly Basutoland), where it has recently opened up an embassy. Lesotho is an independent state situated right in the middle of South Africa, some 200 miles from Johannesburg and 600 miles from Cape Town. The ambassador is Vladimir Ivanovich Gavryushkin, who is NOT a diplomat but a senior official of the International Department of the Soviet Communist Party...The International Department, and not the Ministry of Foreign Affairs, controls Soviet policy abroad. In fact so senior and important is this Department that it actually controls most of the KGB's overseas activities....Rather like Gorbachev he (Gavryushkin) is soft spoken and utterly ruthless. Clearly he will not be concentrating his efforts on Soviet relations with the 1.25M population of Lesotho...Gavryushkin together with other associates throughout Southern Africa are working day and night on plans to make South Africa ungovernable. They believe they have already achieved a great deal by getting the world media to support the total destruction of apartheid immediately" (World Affairs Review, 98 Malleon Rd., Gotherington, Cheltenham, Glos GL52 4EY, U.K.)

**CONCLUSION:** While the USSR prepares Communist leaders to take over the South African government, the USA and Western Nations enact sanctions and boycotts, so the present South African government "will fall but without it being apparent that it was pushed."

=====

*Due to circumstances there was no issue of Don Bell Reports for Oct. 15. On rare occasions this may happen, because we two do the whole thing, printing and all, and sometimes there are equipment failures. Sorry for the Report that was never published. We'll try to make it the last of its kind. Don and Ginny.*

Some examples of how the elitists utilize Capitalist-Communist collaboration to advance their plans are more obvious than the hidden collaboration against South Africa. Take Angola as an example. While Jonas Savimba's UNITA (Freedom Fighters) battle to regain control of his country from the puppet communist regime now enslaving the people, Gulf Oil Co. is pumping about \$1.5 billion annually into the pockets of those communist leaders. \$900 million of that money goes to pay the Cuban troops who are "protecting" the interests of Gulf Oil and helping to keep the puppet communist regime in power. Another example? Communist controlled Mozambique provides a sanctuary for the ANC terrorists that are causing most of the racial turmoil in South Africa. Recently President Reagan arranged for a loan to Mozambique, money which will aid that country in its attacks on South Africa. Yet another example? While the USSR is committing genocide in Afghanistan, we continue to trade with and give aid to the USSR, never even thinking of enacting sanctions against the USSR, as we have done against the Republic of South Africa. At the same time, President Reagan is asking the Senate to ratify that genocide treaty which the communist nations violate daily, both at home and abroad.

But the greatest of all collaborations between Capitalism and Communism has been occurring this past week as the United Nations celebrated its 40th birthday. Communist controlled from the very beginning, its New York "world capital" buildings and land were donated by the Rockefeller family. Communist dominated and Capitalist supported (at taxpayer expense), the UN is little more than a sanctuary for foreign spies who are here to destroy the United States. Former New Hampshire Governor Meldrim Thomas, Jr., spoke at a Sept. 21 symposium of conservatives and patriots, where he was the featured speaker. He received a standing ovation when he concluded with these words:

"Here, friends, is one of the great problems of the world today: namely, that monstrous organization, the United Nations, conceived in deceit, born in fraud on October 24, 1945 in San Francisco, and nurtured in large part for four decades by the taxpayers of America. This evil collection of worldwide misfits and international welfare cheats hasn't even won a war, hasn't produced a dime's worth of value, and hasn't alone secured ten minutes of peace in any corner of the world. Most Americans believe that the world would be a better place in which to live if the hypocritical and communist dominated United Nations was sent packing. While seven of our presidents, from Truman to Reagan, have paid lip service to and supported the United Nations with billions in American taxpayers' dollars, most Americans would like to join former Ambassador Charles Lichenstein at the New York dock to wave a final bye-bye to this infamous institution."

"Many of us still dare to protest and will continue to do so while God gives us breath...But too few have listened...The hour is late. Americans must soon listen and act - or endure the black night of slavery that is worse than death."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two.....Number Forty-Two.....November 1, 1985

## A CLEAR AND PRESENT DANGER

November, 1985 will be a dangerous month for the United States and for what is left of the so-called Free World. Principal reason: The events and circumstances surrounding the fact that this month the President of the United States will debate with the Chairman of the Communist Party of the USSR in Geneva, Switzerland. Weeks ago that virulent disease known as Summit Fever broke out all over the world, but especially in the United States. "A frenzy of speeches, polls, letters, and lobbying activities is testimony to the strength of the disease," wrote reporters for Insight, a weekly magazine published by The Washington Times. "While officials prepare for the talks, groups on both sides of the disarmament debate are working to press their case. The summit promises to be a major event, with top television news personnel highlighting a contingent of as many as 5,000 reporters and hundreds of support personnel." Preparing for this global spectacular, Gorbachev has, for weeks, insisted that the United States must scrap its plans for a Strategic Defense Initiative (SDI). We are told by experts that the Soviets have already installed their version of SDI and don't want the United States to catch up with them in defense preparations. The US has responded with "refusal to bargain" and demands that the USSR scrap certain nuclear weapons, honor agreements, and agree to some sort of on-sight inspection. Neither side will agree to any of this, and it would have been better if a summit had never been arranged. However, Gorbachev sought to win support for his side from the Nations of Western Europe, put on a pin-stripe suit and went to Paris. Then he traveled to Sofia, Bulgaria, where a meeting of the leaders of the Warsaw Pact Nations was being held. This was something of a preliminary NATO-type summit which prepared the leaders of all the captive nations to back up everything Gorbachev might say or do at the Geneva summit. And, of course, in the United States and Western Europe all the crowds of anti-nukes and "peace lovers" and their brainwashed followers are doing their thing with rallies, pickets, lobbies, cries for banning bombs and everything else connected with nuclear energy, especially in the United States.

But what Gorbachev and his pack and the brainwashed followers were doing was not nearly so important as what was being done in the United States by officials who ought to know better or ought to be tried for treason if they did know better. The Summit Fever gave a rise in temperature to World Federation, Atlantic Union, and similar One Worlders who saw an opportunity to advance their cause by reviving what amounted to a dead issue. For 37 years the Globalists have tried to get the US Senate to ratify that nefarious document misnamed The Genocide Treaty. Each time a new Congress was installed, the Senate either let the treaty die in committee or voted it down. This time, however, something new had been added. An important Summit Conference was coming up and Gorbachev would be much more amenable if that Genocide Treaty were ratified before the Summit began. So said the hirelings of the CFR-Trilat Elite. They put pressure on Senate Majority Leader Bob Dole. He held back, said he would allow the treaty to get to the floor

for vote only if President Reagan asked him to do so. So the pressure was shifted to the President. Obediently, he reneged, wrote a letter to Dole, spoke out in favor of the Genocide Treaty at a B'nai B'rith meeting which he addressed. And obediently, Senator Dole responded, went to work on the Senate, came up with the names of 46 who could be counted on to vote for the treaty if and when it came up for decision. So, there is a chance that, even as you read this Report, the US Senate may have ratified that fraudulent would-be Genocide Treaty, thus taking us one step closer to total world government.

This misnamed treaty has provided the USSR and Red China with a coverup for their acts of genocide in the USSR, Red China, as well as in Afghanistan, Cambodia, Nicaragua, Ethiopia, Zimbabwe, Angola, etc. This is because the treaty does not call it genocide if the mass murdering is committed for political reasons. What the treaty does do is vaguely define "mental injury" due to "religion, ethnicity, or nationality" as genocide. Merely advocating genocide by any person or group is called a crime. Thus, all citizens, be they missionaries, police, soldiers, government officials, businessmen, or plain citizens, can be accused of the crime of genocide and then be tried in an international court outside the United States or whatever country in which the alleged crime was committed. AND HERE'S THE RUB:: The idea of world law overriding all national, state and local law; and world courts having jurisdiction over individuals from any country has long been the dream of the Globalists. As far as they dared go previously was the establishment of an International Court of Justice in Holland, where Nations and States may be tried for alleged or actual international crimes against other nations or states. But this World Court has no jurisdiction over individuals or groups, only governments. It has never amounted to much and recently the US government declared that it would not be bound by decisions of that World Court. What is really desired by the Globalists is an international tribunal where individuals and groups could be tried, as if they were already world citizens and therefore subject to world law. The universal adoption of this Genocide Treaty would provide a way in which any person or group of persons could be tried in a court in which decisions would supersede any and all national, state and local laws. This is the real aim of the promoters of this nefarious Genocide Treaty. But before it can become global in authority, it must be made law through the approval of all nations, especially the United States! That approval (or continued disapproval) is in the hands of 100 United States Senators. And those Senators are being told that its ratification is important for President Reagan before he meets Chairman Gorbachev. Out of party loyalty to the President 12 Republicans have joined with 34 Democrats in favor of ratification of the treaty. As we said, those who know better ought to be tried for treason.

But the favors for the USSR, the multinational corporations, the Megabankers and the Globalists in general, didn't stop with the Genocide Treaty. There was the manipulation of the Most Favored Nation (MFN) status that was created when the Central Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT) was established in 1947. Those Nations without the MFN status have to pay higher tariff rates on imports and exports. In 1947 almost any nation that was a member of the UN also was accorded MFN status. When the trouble with Castro began, the agreement with Cuba was renounced. Then the Trade Expansion Act of 1962 specifically banned MFN status for all Communist countries. However, in 1974 the

Jackson-Vanick Amendment made it possible for the President to place any country back on the MFN list if he deemed it advisable. So that in 1984 MFN status had been returned to Yugoslavia, Romania, Afghanistan, Red China, and Hungary. Still excluded were all other Communist countries, including Bulgaria, East Germany, Cuba, Czechoslovakia, East Germany, Poland and the Soviet Union. Now, however, to make Gorbachev more amenable on November 19 and 20, as well as to aid the megabankers and the multinationals, all Communist nations are to be replaced on the MFN list.

Then there's that little talked about "food for peace" program that is conducted by the Agency for Internal Development (AID), under which some of the Communist countries that the USSR can no longer support in the manner to which they are accustomed, are supported by American taxpayers. Angola is an example. In 1984 Angola received \$2,726,000 in "food aid". Mozambique received \$9,379,000 in 1984 under the same giveaway program. This, we repeat, is money that American taxpayers give these Communist countries because the USSR can no longer afford to feed them. We as taxpayers are keeping the Communists in power in these countries. Gorbachev should show his gratitude. There's another reason for helping these countries, of course. Both of them border on the Republic of South Africa, provide sanctuary for the terrorists and revolutionaries that are trying to destroy the South African government.

This, by the way, is only part of the story of US aid to Communist Angola. Recently a coalition of 15 American and European banks arranged for a \$350 million loan and export-credit package with Angola. It seems that UNITA, the Angolan freedom fighters, had been making such advances that the Communist regime of Jose Eduardo dos Santos was in danger of falling. And since Cuban troops are acting as security guards for Gulf Oil Corporation, which is a subsidiary of US Chevron, it seemed that, even while Congress was thinking about giving aid to UNITA, the bankers were giving aid to the Communists. The New American weekly of November 4 notes that: "Angola's experience contrasts sharply with the treatment accorded South Africa by the international banking community. At the same time Western banks were extending new loans to Angola, they were also demanding payment on old loans from South Africa...In the words of Chris Ball, managing director of Barclays National Bank in South Africa, 'The (international) bankers have accomplished in two weeks what politicians haven't done in two years'." Just to make the situation seem more political than economical or financial, The New American adds: "The new loans also come at a time when the current world oil glut has caused banks to be hesitant in major foreign oil exploration efforts." Interestingly, some of those same American banks that refused to renew loans to South Africa have intervened in Angola to prop up a Communist regime that is on the verge of being overthrown by proWestern Freedom Fighters. One might ask why bankers support Communism and work to destroy free enterprise? It isn't just the bankers, however. The Export-Import Bank, the U.S. government's official export credit agency, has made credits and guarantees to Communist Angola for more than \$261 million since the Communists seized power in Angola in 1975. That's more American taxpayers' money being used to support Communism when, officially we're supposed to be fighting Communism! Is this what the Geneva Summit is all about; to find more ways of helping the Communists conquer without letting the people know?

Yet another favor to the Soviets: When the Korean airliner, the KAL 007, was shot down by a Soviet fighter on September 1, 1983, with a loss of 269 American lives, among them Congressman Lawrence McDonald, one feeble gesture in retaliation by the US government: the USSR was denied air landing rights on US land. But now all is to be forgotten and the State Department has announced that an agreement is being worked out to restore the Kremlin's air landing rights in the United States. This before the Geneva Summit begins, of course.

\* \* \* \* \*

Never since Munich has there been so much summit fever in the air. That was 47 years ago when Chamberlain met Hitler and spoke of "peace for our time." The pre-propaganda battle leading up to the Geneva Summit is similar except more intense, thanks to television. President Reagan is said to be spending half of his working hours boning up, preparing speeches, interviewing anyone who might have the slightest knowledge of Soviet-American relations, including Jimmy Carter. National Security Adviser McFarlane spends each morning briefing the President or bringing in "experts" to advise him. The president gave a special television address on BBC, is preparing one to be translated into Russian and offered to Soviet TV. He gave a special interview to the four chief Soviet news correspondents who are stationed in Washington. Out of all of this the President says he expects little more than to "eliminate some of the paranoia" in US-USSR relations. An observer might conclude: What a fuss about just another media spectacular!

In our DBR of Sept. 6, 1985, we pointed out how, in every previous Summit Conference, the United States has been the under-dog, supposed to lose, it being planned that way. This upcoming Geneva Summit will be much of the same. The string of losses really began when Woodrow Wilson went to Paris in 1919. The result would have been a world government if the Senate hadn't refused to ratify the Paris Peace Treaty and its League of Nations Charter codicil. Then FDR plunged into disastrous Summiting before and during WWII. All presidents followed suit. And now comes President Reagan's turn. It's time to pray that he won't give our country away to the One Worlders.

Dr. Clarence Carson spotted the reason why we can never win at a Summit when he wrote: "A meeting between those whose beliefs and aims are unreconcilable cannot reconcile them. The differences between the US and the USSR are not personal eccentricities of leaders; they are organic. Neither history nor reason supports the expectations which the major media try to arouse about the prospects of progress through the practice of summity." Knowing this, sit back and try to enjoy the show.

"A meeting between those whose beliefs and aims are unreconcilable cannot reconcile them," said Dr. Carson. It contains a special meaning for Christians: "Be not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? (2nd Corinthians, 6:14).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two.....Number Forty-Three.....November 8, 1985

## THE PRINCE AND THE UN-PAUPER

As the One World Planners and their media mercenaries were doing their utmost to keep all eyes glued on the planned events leading up to the likewise planned Summit at Geneva, Switzerland; the residents of the Town of Palm Beach, Florida were girding themselves to resist - or endure if inevitable - a foreign invasion which also had international reverberations. On the world scene, there were defections, a fascinating bit of double agency, a long-time political prisoner in Russia on a hunger strike suddenly being treated like a human being and allowed a 24-minute long-distance telephone conversation with relatives in America, while his ailing wife is permitted to go abroad for treatment. And there was George Shultz suddenly given audience with the Great Gorbachev himself, to build an agenda for the futile Summit debates. All this and more to bemuse both the bourgeoisie and the proletariat. But in the Town of Palm Beach the priority problem was how to tolerate the rude and unwelcome invasion of a Capitalist-Communist, without offending the visiting Prince and Princess who were being used by Armand Hammer for the purpose of raising money for a private project: to support a chain of World Colleges that were created to train future leaders for a future Communist World. Even the ordinarily leftleaning Miami Herald sensed the impropriety, ruthlessness and rudeness of Hammer, lifelong friend of equally ruthless Communist Dictators beginning with Lenin. The Herald dared to defend the people of the Town of Palm Beach against their autocratic internationalist invader. Nick Ravo, Herald staff writer, on November 3, in a threecolumn front page article reported, and we quote in part:

"For the past six weeks the town of Palm Beach has turned up its nose at Dr. Armand Hammer, the millionaire industrialist, former whiskey distiller, art collector, philanthropist, semi-pro diplomat, Watergate bit player, and one-time friend of Russian Revolution leader V.I. Lenin. Town officials almost banned his Nov. 12 ball featuring Prince Charles and Princess Diana because the \$10,000-per-couple tickets are deemed too expensive and the proceeds will benefit an out-of-town charity. Some Palm Beachers also winced at Hammer's self-promotion. A few even called him a Communist." Then the reporter spent over half a page explaining why Hammer is called a Communist. Nick Ravo's article is one of the most nearly accurate that we have read in a commercial newspaper in several years. Here are selected quotes:

"The 87-year-old oil tycoon may be the only capitalist in the world who gets friendlier treatment in Moscow than in Palm Beach...Armand Hammer was born two years before the turn of the century in New York's East Side, the son of a Russian Jewish immigrant doctor. During the 1880s the father, Julius, became a prominent member of the Socialist Labor Party, and in 1919 he became one of the founders of the American Communist Party. Two years later he was sentenced to three years in Sing Sing prison for performing an illegal operation on the wife of a Russian diplomat...By the time he graduated from Columbia University College of Physicians and Surgeons in 1921, Hammer already had become a millionaire by expanding his father's pharmaceutical business. While

waiting during the summer of 1921 to start his internship, he ventured to Bolshevik Russia with an army field hospital and became a personal friend of Lenin. For the next nine years Hammer lived most of the time in the Soviet Union. He married a Russian baroness-turned-entertainer, swapped grain for caviar and other Russian goods. He also ran an asbestos mine, a pencil factory and became the sole American concessionaire for several companies, including Ford Motor Co. and US Rubber. When he left the Soviet Union in 1930 he brought with him millions of dollars in Czarist art treasures. During the next 20 years Hammer busied himself by collecting art, starting and selling 11 whiskey distilleries and making fortunes in livestock feed and purebred Angus cattle. Then in 1957 at age 59 a bored Hammer took over Occidental Oil Corp., a moribund oil exploration company selling for 59¢ a share, and turned it into a global giant, one of the 20 largest companies in the Nation. Since then the international wheeler-dealer has done things like purchase the Cities Service Oil Co. for \$4 billion and toured the world with his multimillion dollar art collection, which includes 100 works by the likes of Rembrandt, Renoir and Reubens, and the Codex Hammer, a rare manuscript by Leonardo de Vinci. Hammer also has dabbled in foreign affairs, for both business and altruistic reasons. He has met with scores of foreign leaders and every America president since Herbert Hoover. He sent his personal physician to the Soviet Union to treat the late Soviet President Konstantin Chernenko. He's the only person that can fly his own plane into Russia...One Monday he met with Gorbachev, the next Monday with President Reagan and the following Saturday with Deng Xiaoping...Hammer was given a luxury apartment in Moscow by the late Soviet Premier Leonid Brezhnev...Much of Hammer's time, however, is spent on his Boeing 727, named Oxy 1, a luxurious machine so complete that it even has a cardiac defibrillator on board." (Unquote).

Mary Sanford, one of the very few Palm Beach residents who will cooperate in any way with Armand Hammer, and who is organizing the ball at the Breakers Hotel, has sold very few of the \$10,000 tickets to Palm Beach residents. To buy the tickets, a host of Hollywood stars and TV luminaries are flying in, along with some of the CFR and Tri-lateral Commission biggies who are themselves world citizens who happen to reside in the United States. Said ball organizer Mary Sanford, "A lot of people don't like him, and a lot of people are jealous of him. He has disturbed a lot of people by wanting to use this town for his charity and because he is taking money out of this town for his charity. I will say one thing for him though. He has a lot of courage to come here." Town Council member Nancy Douthit who did her best to keep Hammer from coming, was more blunt. She said he was raising money in Palm Beach for schools which were "a training ground for the KGB." Prince Charles and Princess Diana will not be staying in Palm Beach. They will be guests at the Palm Beach Polo and Country Club which is 18 miles from the Town of Palm Beach. There things are buzzing with people trying to buy reasonably priced tickets to see Prince Charles play polo and get a chance to greet Princess Diana. They'll be in Palm Beach only for the invitation-only ball being held for the benefit of the United World Colleges. The couple will spend the night at a villa on the polo club grounds, not at the Breakers. Hammer, we presume, will take the loot, board his Boeing 727 and fly back to Los Angeles. The people of the Town of Palm Beach who are rightfully proud of their town, would love to properly entertain the royal couple, but

as for Armand Hammer; no, thank you.

Something that is bothering conservatives, especially Britons and citizens of Nations forming the Commonwealth is the close relationship between Prince Charles and Armand Hammer. This is brought out in an article written by a Canadian, John Cotter, which appeared in the British Views-Letter Candour, Sept., 1985, under the title: "The Prince and the Un-Pauper." We quote important passages from that article:

\* \* \* \* \*

A friend of both Prince Charles and Dr. Armand Hammer, the oil billionaire, was quoted in the Toronto Globe and Mail, July 1st, 1985, as saying, "Charles treats Hammer like a father. He is enormously fond of him and consults him all the time...The friendship is not considered appropriate at Buckingham Palace and is being maintained at some cost. It is a rather strange friendship but it is a true one." The Globe and Mail continued: "When the Prince's second son, Harry, was born, it was widely bruited in the press that Dr. Hammer was to be godfather but that the Queen intervened to prevent it." Dr. Hammer is head of the Occidental Petroleum Corporation and many other business interests...made a twenty million dollars fertilizer deal with the Soviet Union in 1974. He has establishments in both Moscow and Peking, but his principal residence and business headquarters is in Los Angeles. He is very much a one-worlder - a Communist one-worlder, that is! He puts up the money for the United World Colleges for Prince Charles, who is President of the United World Colleges International Council. Needless to say, the United World Colleges - with a Communist multimillionaire financing them - are Marxist-inspired and serve as training grounds for the future Nomenklatura of a Marxist one-world. The colleges are in Canada, Wales, the USA, Singapore, Swaziland and Italy. Two more are due soon in Venezuela and India...It is reported that Dr. Hammer is to make a violently anti-American movie from his California studios with the new Soviet President Andrei Gromyko's son as its script writer. In his column in The Toronto Sun on July 7th, 1985, William Stevenson wrote: "The script, written by Gromyko Jr. with great professionalism, contains every anti-American distortion you can imagine, and others beyond the imagination of anyone not working for the KGB's department of active measures, otherwise known as disinformation." Gromyko Jr. works for Georgy Arbatov, Director of the Institute of US and Canadian Studies in Moscow, the main Soviet centre for the study of North America. Former Canadian Liberal Prime Minister Pierre Trudeau stayed with Georgy Arbatov in Moscow for a month in June and July of this year. Mr. Trudeau is off to Peking in October.

Why do super-capitalists like Dr. Hammer and many others back Communism, which is supposed to be "against capitalism"? The answer is of course, Capitalism is not abolished by Communism! All that happens is that capitalism is turned into a State Monopoly with a new, very small minority of a privileged elite of commissars, managers and bureaucrats holding down the best positions in the Marxist state; the nomenklatura they are called in Soviet Russia...The privileges of Capitalism, and its potentialities for abuse, are simply transferred to new hands. No wonder many rich and influential individuals are Communists, like Dr. Hammer. Communism is simply a confidence trick where a cabal of unscrupulous men, but with a most effective propaganda machine at their disposal, acquire power by pretending to nationalise a nation's wealth for "the workers." A good example was furnished by

the first post-war socialist government in Britain under Clement Atlee. A Socialist Minister, G.R. Strauss, already an elite, public school educated millionaire, nationalised ninety-six steel firms but retained his own metal works. He thus acquired power over ninety-seven firms. Some wag called it the "Steal Bill."... Once we realise what Communism really is it is easy to understand why so many ultra-rich people - The Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Bilderberg Group, the Club of Rome, the Aspen Institute, etc. - are all working towards a one world Marxist dictatorship.

(But to return to Prince Charles), he was greatly influenced by his great uncle Earl Mountbatten, who advised him and the Queen and the Duke of Edinburgh to keep in step with "the Revolution" to avoid being assassinated, as was the Tsar Nicholas II of Russia in 1918. Both Mountbatten and the British Royal Family were closely related to the Tsar. Ironically, his advice did not stop Mountbatten from being himself assassinated by the Communist IRA in 1919. Mountbatten had a world-wide network of socialist friends with whom he kept in close touch; he was not, of course, killed for his far-left political sympathies but because he was a symbol of Royalty.

The late Edwina Mountbatten was the millionaire grand-daughter of Sir Ernest Cassel, a multimillionaire Jewish international financier and behind-the-scenes adviser and personal financier to the free-spending King Edward VII. The Cassel-Edward VII friendship is strikingly similar to the current Armand Hammer-Prince Charles friendship. Cassel was a business associate of Jacob Schiff of Kuhn Loeb & Co. The New York Journal-American of February 3rd, 1949, stated: "Today it is estimated by Jacob's grandson, John Schiff, a prominent member of New York society, that the old man sank about twenty million dollars for the final triumph of Bolshevism in Russia." Cassel put up part of the money for the London School of Economics, which had the declared purpose of "training the future Socialist bureaucracy of Britain." Harold Laski dominated the LSE for many years in the 1930s and 1940s, while his friend Felix Frankfurter masterminded the New Deal on similar principles in the United States. Both Pierre Trudeau and John Kennedy studied under Laski at the London School of Economics.

\* \* \* \* \*

Deduction: King Edward's friend Cassel financed a London school created to train Fabian leaders; Prince Charles' friend Hammer finances World Colleges created to train Communist leaders. Yet, sometimes Kings, Princes and Presidents are assassinated, not because of their political or moral suasions, but because they are symbols of royalty or Bible-based lawful authority. The more things change, the more they remain the same.

Reminiscent of the French Revolution: Leftist cartoonists and pornographic scribblers engage in smear tactics to "level" the lawful standards of a community. And a friend of Princes, Presidents and Communist Dictators lends a hand to the "leveling" process. It is good to know there are those who dare to stand against such "levelers."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Forty-Four . . . . . November 15, 1985

## "DON'T ROCK THE LIFEBOAT"

To act as the official appointed representative of the government of one country, to be suspected of being an undercover agent for the government of a second and adversary country, and at the same time to serve as the spokesman for a power elite that aims to control the destinies of the governments and the peoples of both of those countries; this would be quite an undertaking for any man. But the power elite knew that Henry Kissinger was up to the task. Furthermore, to negotiate treaties between these two governments, treaties which seemed so very important but which were never intended to be kept; treaties which seemed to manifest open hostility but which were secretly designed to have these two countries working together without the people knowing it, toward the end of creating a New World Order; this seemed as difficult as the problem of trying to describe it. But Henry Kissinger was able, adept, and undiscovered. In 1972 while inducing President Richard Nixon to sign a "Declaration of Principles" at the Moscow Summit of that year, a new word came into the language of diplomacy. As the editor of the French Communist newspaper Le Monde observed the manipulations of those principals at the Moscow Summit, he used a word to describe what he saw as the spirit of the new Soviet-American relations. He called it detente. Kissinger liked the word, adopted it as his very own, and the French word gained a place in American dictionaries: "An easing, as of discord between nations." But in actual practice that word came to have different meanings to different people, depending upon their political and/or economic persuasions.

Concerning detente, Admiral Chester Ward and Phyllis Schlafly wrote in their 846-page Kissinger on the Couch: "Exactly what Kissinger has done to the military power of the United States - both strategic, nuclear and conventional - has been established by conclusive evidence. He has never wavered from his consistent course of unilateral disarmament." What did detente mean to Kissinger himself? Elmo Zumwalt, then Chief of Naval Operations as well as a CFR member (as was Kissinger), said Kissinger told him: "The day of the United States is past and today is the day of the Soviet Union. My job as Secretary of State is to negotiate the most acceptable second-best position available." (Recorded on page 179 of Call It Conspiracy, by Larry Abraham. Double A Publications, 18000 Pacific Highway South, Suite 1105, Seattle Washington 98188. 326 pages, hard cover, \$16.95.)

Again quoting Ward and Schlafly, page 501: "His (Kissinger's) entire theory of a new world order, based upon 'subtle triangular negotiations' and a 'pentagonal equilibrium,' depend upon the Kremlin and Peking going along with it, at least in appearance. The price they exacted from Henry Kissinger for letting him appear as engineer and creator of that detente which is presented to us as 'the crowning achievement of 20th-century diplomacy' is a commitment by the United States not to oppose Communist ideology and not to oppose expansion of communism. This is not speculation or hypothesis. It is embodied in the Declaration of Principles that Henry Kissinger talked Richard Nixon into signing at the Moscow Summit of '72."

Detente remained the official policy of the United States government until the day when the Soviets invaded Afghanistan and President Jimmy Carter suddenly awoke to a realization of the awful things the Communists could do to people. Among other things, he stopped the shipment of grain to the USSR and in other ways indicated that detente was dead. We mention all of this as a prologue because Henry Kissinger is still on the team as a member of the President's Foreign Intelligence Advisory Board, and as another Summit approaches there is talk of a return to "those good old days of detente." The British Intelligence Digest of 6 November reports: "The clamour in the West for detente is growing, together with a demand that President Reagan must wave a magic wand to bring it about. There is even nostalgia about the good old days of the previous period of detente, about a decade ago, when there was apparently a mutual spirit of goodwill." The new idea is to find ways to get along with and be friendly to "that evil empire."

=====

#### UNCONSTITUTIONAL INCOME TAX AMENDMENT UPDATE

By Peter Baker, Washington Times correspondent

In 1913, Congress wove together 30 choice words, sent them to the States and in the process gave birth to the federal income tax. Or did it? More than 72 years later, an Arlington man claiming the 16th Amendment to the Constitution was never properly ratified is taking his case to court - risking a possible 95 years in prison should his gambit fail.

Burton Linne, a 54-year-old former engineer and sales consultant, was arraigned in federal court this week on 19 counts of mail fraud, five counts of failing to file income tax returns and one count of conspiracy to defraud the government. But Mr. Linne and his four co-defendants said they are innocent because the crimes they are charged with are based on the income tax amendment, which they contend failed ratification in 1913. "This is not the defense of a criminal trial, but the defense of a principle," said Mr. Linne, chairman of the American Liberty Information Society. "We've been behaving within the law - as we understand it - all along."

The problem is Mr. Linne and the Internal Revenue Service disagree over his interpretation. In a brief filed in U.S. District Court in Alexandria, Mr. Linne claimed that only 32 of the 48 States at the time actually adopted the amendment as proposed. At least 36 States - three quarters - were required constitutionally. The secretary of state at the time "perpetrated a criminal fraud upon America by proclaiming the amendment ratified even though he supposedly knew only 32 States had passed it, said Mr. Linne.

On the surface, Mr. Linne's claim may appear far-fetched, but he insists his evidence is accurate according to records in the National Archives in Washington. According to research presented in his book, "The Constitution's Income Tax Amendment Was Not Ratified," several States passed the amendment but not as originally proposed....Milton Gustafsr (director of the National Archives diplomatic branch) said he has received several calls lately asking about the 16th Amendment and its ratification. And Mr. Linne said a number of people have contacted him about his fight, offering support or wanting to join his organization....If U.S. District Judge Albert V. Bryan Jr. grants an evidentiary hearing to deal with the 16th Amendment's ratification Mr. Linne said he intends to subpoena former Treasury Secretary Donald Regan Internal Revenue Service Commissioner Roscoe Egger Jr., Senate Majority Leader Robert Dole and Rep. Dan Rostenkowski, Illinois Democrat and chairman of the House Ways and Means Committee, in order to prove his allegations. Mr. Linne's high-stakes case comes to trial Dec. 17, although he hopes an evidentiary hearing will be held before then.

"This is no puny swatting of a few political dissidents, a few 'tax protesters,' by Big Brother's tax collectors," said Mr. Linne. "This is the most important case in this century. The shoe is on the other foot."

And some very strange things are happening to make the US position at the Summit extremely weak. For example: Those three intelligence stories that make us look inexperienced and silly. It all began when President Reagan said he was going to talk about much more than nuclear reductions and star wars. He was going to bring up the subject of human rights and Afghanistan. And then came some tests of our own attitude toward human rights as shown in the intelligence stories. There was the case of the Soviet sailor Miroslav Medvid. The man jumped overboard twice, slashed his wrists when he was forcibly returned to the Soviet ship. The story as reported by the Washington Inquirer bears repeating:

"For an entire week, the attempted defection of Soviet Sailor Miroslav Medvid was dealt with routinely by the Washington bureaucracy so as to preserve the appearance of normal US/Soviet relations. Medvid's plans were carefully laid. He put his personal documents in a glass jar, slipped into the Mississippi River near New Orleans where his ship, the 120,000 ton Marshal Konev, was waiting to take on US grain, and swam ashore. That was late Thursday night, and the first American contacts reportedly made by the totally soaked sailor were found in a Belle Chasse, Louisiana jewelry store. Sailor Medvid produced a note that said, 'New Orleans Politizia - USSR.' It was all down the hill from there. Turned over to the harbor police, the US Border Patrol came in for questioning. An INS contract translator, Mrs. Irene Padoch, reportedly said that the Soviet sailor wanted to stay in the United States. She related that fact to the Border Patrol after nearly an hour on the telephone with Sailor Medvid in the early hours of Friday morning. Nevertheless, according to informed witnesses, the Border Patrol tried to return Medvid to his ship later on Friday. For a second time, Medvid made a break for freedom, but was captured and forceably returned, making a gesture with his hands indicating that his throat would be cut by the Soviet.

It was not easy to get the Soviet sailor back off the Soviet grain ship and, reportedly, the White House eventually threatened the use of force. However, when the Ukrainian sailor again appeared for examination in a 'non-threatening environment' it was with a constant Soviet escort. Beaten down eventually by interrogators who evidently were under instructions that a defection would not be useful to the success of the summit just now, the State Department persuaded Medvid to sign a statement in Russian (not Ukrainian, his native tongue) that he wanted to return to the USSR and that he was doing so of his own free will. For three days a group of congressmen coalescing around Rep. Don Ritter of Pennsylvania tried to reverse the conclusion-oriented summary justice that had been accorded Soviet Sailor Medvid. The Department of State simply stonewalled all inquiries and insisted that all requirements of the law had been fulfilled with regard to defectors. Daily inquiries at the noon briefing by the Washington Inquirer met the same kind of arrogance... Secretary Shultz asserted that Medvid's response 'was very clear that he wished to go home. Under those circumstances, I think to hold him against his expressed will would have been a great mistake and so we didn't do that.'... The Inquirer noted that Medvid could have been given drugs and that the man interviewed had not even been identified as the same man who originally jumped ship. Secretary Shultz injected, 'Do you have a question or are you making a speech, or what?'. . . Clearly, neither Secretary Shultz nor anyone else in the administration wanted to hear any more about the defection. When the Inquirer wanted to know why the Department of State had not provided Medvid with an attorney, the microphone was killed and Secretary Shultz shouted at the Inquirer: 'You're out of order!' Everything attempted to save the sailor from certain prison or worse had failed. 'They did not wish to save



him, summed up a Washington-based group: "You don't even have to know any language to know this. . . If your dog is sick, if your dog is crying, you don't need to know the English language to know!" "A defection would not be useful to the success of the summit," was the State Department's justification for sending a man to his death when he cried out for help.

Then there was the case of the revolving-door KGB colonel, Vitaly Yurchenko. This was an exceptional case to break just before the summit, making the CIA look like kidnappers and torturers unable even to hang onto a victim. Was Yurchenko a planted defector, was he actually tortured and then permitted to escape while dining at a restaurant in Georgetown, was he a heartbroken lover, or was he simply overtaken by a fit of nostalgia and a desire to go home even if it meant death? We only know that what happened "was not useful to the success of the summit." The alleged conservative columnist with the New York Times, William Safire, thinks all the proposed theories "overlook the fact that this spy is a trained liar who long ago chose deception as a way of life. In the grand tradition of Yuri Nosenko and 'Fedora,' Mr. Yurchenko was a fake defector. He came over to diddle the (CIA) Director, make our spooks look like saps and titillate the FBI with dark hints about Congress." Whatever one believes, his defection came just after President Reagan said he was going to bring up the human rights question before Gorbachev at the summit. To have the tale of a kidnapped and tortured Soviet to throw the charges back at Mr. Reagan would please Mr. Gorbachev, we can be sure. And, final advice on the eve of the Great Media Extravaganza: "Don't rock the lifeboat, be sure that the Great Communicator meets the Communist Chairman in the finest fettle possible. As in the case of the treatment of the dissidents, do whatever may be useful to ensure the success of the show."

\* \* \* \* \*

The first of this particular season of summit sessions began in 1972 when the controversial Kissinger induced the pragmatic Nixon to sign that consistently violated "Declaration of Principles." As for this confrontation of 1985, Kissinger, on Ted Turner's Super-Station indicated that all we should expect is an agreement to seek agreement. And Mr. Nixon, writing about the summit in the Fall 1985 issue of Foreign Affairs, official organ of the CFR, looks upon this as one in a long chain of sessions which should occur each and every year. He thinks: "The one absolute certainty about the Soviet-American relationship is that the struggle in which we are engaged will last not just for years but for decades." And "Gorbachev, at 54, is a man who does not need to be in a hurry. We must not give him an opportunity to delay making a deal with one president in the hope that he might get a better one from the president who is to succeed him." So, we should have summits every year till time runs out and the merging of the nations is complete and the need for competition eliminated. Yet, "He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh; the Lord shall have them in derision . . . Blessed are all they that put their trust in Him." (Psalm 2).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Forty-Five. . . . . November 22, 1985

## THE MILLS OF MORAL DEATH

" . . . for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light." So said a certain rich man to his steward in a parable recorded in Luke 16:8. Sadly, this seems to hold true for every generation. Certainly in this generation the wise ones among the children of this world are showing the greater wisdom. Too many of the children of light are engulfed in darkness, forgetting that they are to be the light of the world, and are meekly waiting to be raptured. Of the ones acclaimed to be wise among the children of light, they are inclined to allow themselves to be deceived and do the work of the devil while thinking that they are doing the work of the Lord. For example: Five years ago when the vast majority of Christian Americans were working for the nomination of Ronald Reagan, they vigorously opposed his chief rival, George Bush. Later, when Mr. Reagan chose to accept Mr. Bush as his running mate, those same Christian Americans were shocked by such a selection, and prayed that Reagan would live and occupy the White House through his entire terms. They knew that Bush had been a member of the Trilateral Commission, of the Council on Foreign Relations. Later he was exposed as a ranking member of "The Order," which researcher Antony Sutton and others consider the very heart of the the conspiratorial cult that intends to rule the world. And yet, knowing all these things, a majority of the Christian Americans have followed certain leaders and are willing to accept, and promote the nomination and election of George Bush to replace Ronald Reagan when the latter steps down if by incapacity, death, or end of term. Certainly, in political matters, the children of this world are wiser.

There is the present example of a plan being promoted by Education Secretary William Bennett. Stripped of its deceptive wording, this is little more than an alternate step in the plan to get all church and private schools in the nation under the firm control of the federal Department of Education. People forget that what Caesar finances, Caesar has every right to control. In this particular case Caesar would give the poor parents of a child an average of \$600 per year in the form of a voucher which could be used to pay for private school tuition. Christian parents should know that this is just a trap to give Caesar greater control over the training and forming of the Nation's children. But the majority seem to be in favor of the plan. Senator Orrin Hatch, who should know better and surely does, has volunteered to steer the necessary legislation through the Senate, and at this writing the appropriate Representative is being sought to guide the legislation through the House. The proposal is, in itself, ludicrous, wouldn't be accorded a second thought except that the majority of Christians seem to be clamoring for it as a way of equal distribution of favors in education. The average tuition for a high school student in a private school averages around \$3600 per year. A voucher worth \$600 toward such a bill should convince anyone that the proposed legislation is not what it's said to be, and that it is like the camel's nose that is allowed into a tent which the camel finally takes over completely. But, as education writer Matt Scanlon of the Knight-Ridder chain observes: "Administrators of private schools hailed the proposal as a way to give poor students the advantages of a private school education. The local headmaster of a Christian school admitted that it might help to lift the

financial burden from some parents but he also "expressed concern that the federal government would start setting guidelines for private schools." Which is, of course, the real, although unwritten, purpose behind this proposed legislation.

There is not a single word in the U.S. Constitution which allows for federal control of education. Nor is there anything in the Holy Bible which allows for any person or agency other than the parents, to accept responsibility for teaching their children; except in the case of those destined for the Levitical priesthood, which has nothing to do with this generation since all children of the light are now "a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of Him Who hath called you out of darkness into His marvelous light." (I Peter 2:9.) That we all do not live up to that calling gives reason for the fact that the children of this world are wiser than the children of light. But this was not always the situation in America as regards education. Lest we forget, let's recall our calling in respect to the teaching and training of children.

Early education in America was founded upon private education in the home, churches, and schools in which the Bible was the foundation stone for character building as well as intellectual insight. When formal education was offered at the township level, it was always under parental control and was Biblically-based. However, there was one differentiation which has seldom been mentioned. In the Colony of Massachusetts, as early as 1647 there was enacted a statute which declared that the schools should be maintained by direct taxation as well as individual subscription. And thus did politics enter into the educational program. This compulsory system of supporting common and grammar schools in each township, partly through direct taxation and enforced by indictment, was then adopted by some of the other New England Colonies, namely, Maine, New Hampshire, Vermont, Connecticut, and Rhode Island. However, there were six colonies (or states, depending upon the time) which refused to accept this New England system until after the War Between the States. In comparing the results of these two systems, Zach Montgomery, Assistant Attorney General of the U.S., an office then connected with the Department of the Interior, wrote the following in 1886:

"Both of these communities (the New England States and the Southern States) started on their career of existence about the same time; both were composed mainly of people from the same part of Europe; people who spoke the same language and had been accustomed to the same laws, manners, and usages; people who possessed the same Christian religion, pretty much all of whom (outside of little Maryland) were of the protestant faith, and took as their religious guide the same Bible, and even the same translation of that Bible. The two communities, the one with its New England public school system and the other without it, travelled along, side by side, for about two hundred years, until A.D.1860, when the eighth United States decennial census was taken. . . Now, mark you! How stand the criminal lists? Massachusetts and her five sisters, out of her native white population of a little more than two and a half million, had on the first of June, 1860, just 2,459 criminals in prison, while Virginia and her five comparatively unlettered companions, with a native population of over three millions, had but 477 in prison . . . a disproportion of more than six criminals in New England to one in the other community. . . Of those who in one year had died by suicide, New England had one to every 13,285 of the entire population, while Virginia and her five sisters had but one suicide to every 56,584, and of those who perished, the victims of their criminal lusts, New England had one to every 84,737, while her neighbors that had never enjoyed her

educational advantages had but one such victim to every 128,729. . . The New England system produced one insane person to every 800 native-born inhabitants, while the rejection of that system resulted in one insane in 1,682 inhabitants. . . Even after the civil war, which raged with such terrible fury over the Southern and Southwestern States during the years from 1861 to 1865, whereby property to the value of thousands of millions of dollars was destroyed, a servile race was emancipated, and the very foundations of the whole social and political fabric upheaved and broken to atoms - even after all the bad government which bad white men and bad black men had succeeded in forcing upon the subjugated States - still, when the census reports for 1870 were published, they showed that neither their native white criminals nor paupers counted in the proportion even of so much as one to where those counted two who had been for two hundred years subjected to the ravages of the New England public-school system. And this precious system of education is the great boon for which in 1870 the American people were paying to the tune of \$64,030,673, while at the same time they were grinding through this mill of moral death no less than 7,628,060 children." (End of quotation.)

This 100-year-old record of compulsory government-sponsored public schools versus a similar record of private schools (Montgomery called them "Parental and anti-Parental School States Compared"), should show us very clearly why the universal compulsory attendance public schools should be scrapped in favor of private schools for those that can afford them, home schooling for those that can provide it, and church or community supported schools for those that can have neither, and that this system should be adopted on a Nation-wide scale. As Barbara M. Morris wrote in her important booklet on "Tuition Tax Credits": Let's give our children and grandchildren a fighting chance for a free, productive future. Let us make certain they are educated. Let us do it without government intervention of any kind.

But let's get back to the record. Even though the New England schools were compulsory and government supported, the Bible was still the foundation stone for character development. "The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom" remained the standard by which all things were taught. So that, as Rosalie J. Slater observed in her "Teaching and Learning America's Christian History": "At the time of the Declaration of Independence the quality of education had enabled the colonies to achieve a degree of literacy from 70% to virtually 100%. This was not education restricted to the few." But some sixty years later along came Horace Mann who in 1838 became the Secretary of the Massachusetts Board of Education. And he began to promote a kind of education that was diametrically opposed to that of the Founding Father generation. This "father of the public school movement" 1) supported forced taxation for state schools which undermined parental control and was the near death of private schools; 2) de-emphasized the Biblical doctrine of salvation as the basis of character development, replacing it with the humanistic doctrine of the perfectability of man; 3) encouraged group thinking and study rather than individual initiative; 4) standardized teacher training, textbooks, and everything taught by the great founder of America's educational system, Noah Webster.

Then, in the early decades of the Twentieth Century came the great transformation of our Nation from a Republic to a Democracy. Came the Federal Reserve Act; the 16th, Income Tax Amendment; the Tax-Exempt Foundations so the plutocrats could avoid it; the 17th Amendment providing for the direct election of U.S. Senators; and John Dewey with his progressive method of education, derived largely from his exposure to Communist educa-

tion in Russia. He and those of his ilk sounded the death knell for Bible-based education in the United States. They implanted a new religion called Humanism. In his book Education Today Dewey wrote: "Our schools . . . are performing an infinitely significant religious work. They are promoting the social unity out of which in the end genuine religious unity must grow (emphasis added)." Our public schools were to usher in this new man-made heaven-on-earth. Instead, they brought in the failure of federal control of welfare, failure of the jurisprudence system, crime, corruption, and a permissive society that has produced more of a hell than a heaven on earth. After Dewey, to complete what we might call the decline and fall of the American Education System, came the consolidation of school districts (from 238,000 in 1930 to 16,000 today) so the government could better install centralized control; came the Fabian writers of Socialist textbooks, the conversion of a teacher's association into a labor union, the training of change agents, and the establishment of a federal Department of Education. To better control the government schools and the children in them, came the Planning, Programming and Budgeting System (PPBS), about which we wrote 13 years ago, and published in a now unobtainable series of Reports titled "Proofs of a Conspiracy to Build a Total Managed Global Society." This is a system under which and under various names our government now operates. PPBS has become a "computer-compatible tool" for the management of people, money, services, resources, production and distribution. In most States, government (public) school systems and the children under them are managed by PPBS under the guise of insuring "accountability." As Barbara Morris predicts, "Once schools are fully computerized, then the government, and corporate educational programs as well as schools could be linked, with the federal government on the controlling end of the system." Some call this Corporate Socialism, others call it Fascism, or Fabianism. Under any name it is Totalitarianism and forms a link in a chain comprising the New World Order, which requires a One World, Socialist Government for its maintenance.

In The American Covenant, The Untold Story, Marshall Foster and Mary-Elaine Swanson have written: "The public school bureaucracy, which now is the largest in the history of the world, has been 'vaccinating' the vast majority of America's youth for several generations against what it considers to be 'the infectious disease of absolute moral values,' our Christian heritage, and our Christian Republic which was built upon these truths. Today, as public education collapses before our eyes, damaging millions of young lives in the process, we are witnessing an inevitable consequence of 250 years which cannot be corrected by simply putting voluntary (pluralistic) prayers back in the schools. A complete change of philosophy and leadership is needed. Through a knowledge of America's Christian history, not only can the progressive public school be exposed, but the positive alternative of the 'Principle Approach' to education used in early America be instituted in its place. Criticizing the status quo is an American past-time, but the real question is: How many of us will be willing to sacrifice our time and our private funds to rebuild . . . Learning the deeds of our Fathers will not only cause us to repent but will give us the wisdom to restore the broken down walls of our culture."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty-Two ..... Number Forty-Six ..... November 29, 1985

## THE GREAT NUCLEAR WEAPONS SCAM

The Odd Couple met on the prepared stage at Geneva, played their parts while insisting that they were not acting. Audiences were barred during the dialogue, microphones were muted, only translators sworn to silence were present. When the play had concluded, they shook hands, issued a Joint US-Soviet Statement in which they agreed to disagree on most matters affecting the relationships of the countries they represent. Then they smiled for the cameras, said they would meet again, first in Washington then in Moscow, so they could continue to agree to disagree. But on one particular matter they were in complete agreement. The text of that Joint Statement of November 21 includes the following: "General Secretary Gorbachev and President Reagan reaffirmed the commitment of the USSR and the US to the Treaty on Nonproliferation of nuclear weapons . . . to pursue negotiations in good faith on matters of nuclear arms limitations." In this context, proliferation has to do with the buying, borrowing, stealing or manufacturing of nuclear weapons by countries which did not sign the Nonproliferation Treaty of 1968. Communist China is one of the countries which refused to sign the Treaty. The "limitation of proliferation" means not allowing any other nations, especially Third World Nations such as Iran, Pakistan, Israel, Libya, South Africa, and terrorist groups to rent, borrow or build nuclear weapons.

But even as President Reagan was agreeing to help halt the spread of such weapons to other countries, he was waiting to see if Congress would do anything to interfere with his Executive Order which allows unlimited sale of nuclear components and technology to Communist China. While promising to help prevent proliferation, he had agreed to give Red China anything it desired in nuclear know-how. An Executive Agreement needs no Congressional endorsement, but President Reagan was anxious to get approval of what he had done. Accordingly, The Washington Times of November 22 reported that "The Senate without debate and on a voice vote approved yesterday President Reagan's 30-year power agreement with the People's Republic of China, catching some of the pact's critics off guard." The House was expected to follow suit, also on a voice vote. Columnist Stephen Chapman saw the significance of the action. He wrote in his syndicated column of November 20:

"With all eyes on the Geneva meeting on arms control between Ronald Reagan and Mikhail Gorbachev, the administration has reached a nuclear agreement with a Communist power that may be a bigger danger to the United States than all the Soviet Union's missiles. The Agreement for Nuclear Cooperation between Washington and Peking allows American companies to build nuclear reactors in China. It lacks the usual restrictions on such exports - safeguards designed to keep nuclear weapons out of the hands of countries that don't have them, thus preventing every crazy dictator on Earth from getting the means to start a nuclear war. That omission might conceivably be tolerable if China were a stable, trusted, democratic ally. It is not. It is the biggest Communist nation on Earth, a nation whose interests are only coincidentally parallel to our own and whose reliability as a friend is at best, unproven. On matters of nuclear proliferation, however, China's

unreliability is amply documented. The New Republic magazine calls it 'the most egregious proliferator in the history of the atomic age.' Until recently, it has actually endorsed proliferation as a blow against the United States and the Soviet Union. Worse, China reportedly has provided . . . Argentina with sensitive nuclear material. It has discussed nuclear exports with Iran. It has helped Pakistan in its quest for the Bomb - a program partly financed by Libyan dictator Muammar Quaddafi, who doubtless wants one of his own. Putting nuclear weapons into the hands of any of these governments would make the world a far more dangerous place than it is today." (Unquote).

It is becoming obvious to students of Asian affairs that Communist China hopes to become a third partner in the Trilateral Global Program as it was outlined in Orwell's 1984, hopes to become the leader of the Third World in opposition to the Soviet controlled leadership of the Eastern World and the Western World which is nominally dominated by the United States. By playing up to Iran, Pakistan, Libya, and other nuclear-hungry nations, China hopes to become an "equal" in the Global Triangle. Now, just why should the United States government assist in its own possible destruction in the business of giving away all the secrets we may have in the matter of nuclear weapons? One part of that answer is supplied by an article in The Washington Times of November 22: "Proponents (of the nuclear pact with China) say it will open up the largest untapped market of the US nuclear industry and increase meager trade relations with the world's most populous nation. The pact would allow US businessmen to bid some \$6 billion in nuclear components that the Chinese need to build as many as 12 nuclear power plants by the year 2000. Competition already has begun for the trade, and France, Japan and Sweden are vying for the business. Proponents also say the United States has nothing to lose by agreeing to sell nuclear components and know-how to help China set up power plants. Since China already is a nuclear weapons state, administration officials say that the United States can only urge them not to share weapons with other nations. Congress has little chance of stopping an executive agreement which, unlike a treaty, does not require congressional approval. The pact would have gone automatically into effect in several weeks unless both houses pass resolutions to reject it. Any resolution to reject the pact with China likely would have been vetoed by the President, then a two-thirds vote of both chambers of

\*\*\*\*\*

#### FREEDOM OF RELIGION IN COMMUNIST CHINA

##### Mandate of People's Government of China

(Reprinted from Chinese newspaper)

- (1) No church may be organized outside of government-sponsored church (Three-Self Patriotic Movement).
- (2) No baptism may be conducted without a government-approved minister.
- (3) Have no contact with foreign religious organizations and no religious books may be purchased from abroad. Severe punishment for offenders.
- (4) No one shall print the Bible or other religious books without permission.
- (5) No discussion of religion freely anywhere.
- (6) Do not make your faith known to others.
- (7) No prayers shall be said except on Sundays.
- (8) Imparting religious ideas to persons under 18 is forbidden.
- (9) You may not sing religious songs to persons under age 18.
- (10) No emphasis is to be placed on religious commitment, to increase burdens of believers.

\*\*\*\*\*



Congress would have been needed to halt the agreement."

So that's the bottom line: Selling nuclear secrets to Communist China is good for business!! Never mind if China uses our technology to help dictators and terrorist organizations build nuclear weapons. A second reason for permitting the proliferation of nuclear technology comes to mind when we consider the current news about spies and secret agents that are causing concern to every Western Nation. A report datelined Washington reads: "Senior intelligence officials say the United States has been immensely damaged by the series of espionage cases disclosed in the past week. When added to the harm caused by other major spy cases in the past six months, one senior administration official said, 'This has been an extraordinarily bad year for us - it's going to cost us millions to recoup, if we can.' Another administration official said: 'There are more of these cases coming. Don't think it's over yet' . . . A former analyst with the CIA, Larry We-Tai Chin, arrested Saturday and accused of spying for China for more than three decades, was indicted on espionage charges. . . In addition associates interviewed yesterday said Jonathan Jay Pollard, a Navy counterintelligence analyst who was accused last week of spying for Israel, has boasted for 10 years about working for the Israelis. US intelligence officials said that of the four people arrested since Thursday (Nov. 21) on spy charges, Ronald W. Pelton, a former employee of the National Security Agency, appeared to have caused the most harm."

Every Nation has been experiencing spy trouble; Britain, France, West Germany, even the USSR. From an East European source we have a list of over 20 agents that have defected from the Soviet Union or its satellites. So intense have been the spy defections that every country has ordered a crack-down. Hence the number of arrests in the United States in the last few weeks. But, more importantly, note the length of time involved: Chin has been spying for Red China for more than a decade. Pollard has been spying for Israel for more than 10 years. The list can go on and on. Spies that have worked in high places in England, France, the United States, keep at their treasonable trade for years and years. If about to be exposed, they suddenly disappear and reappear in Russia or some other Communist country; or they start working for the UN Secretariat, get a bigger salary with little chance of being fired, join in with the KGB agents that infest the UN, and continue in their trade. From time to time along will come someone like Senator Joe McCarthy who will try to rid the government of its spies, and get persecuted and condemned by his own Senate colleagues because of his naming of names. There was Major Jordan who did his best to expose traitors and was ignored by those who might have done something about it. To make the people feel that all is well and national security is being maintained, a Rosenberg couple may be caught and executed, an Alger Hiss may be exposed and jailed, or a Harry Dexter White may so fear punishment that he will jump off a tall building to his death. But the Whittaker Chambers are scorned and rebuked, Senators like Pat McCarran and Robert Taft (Sr.) may have been murdered because they were too close to exposing such characters as Owen Lattimore, Lauchlin Currie, Mark Gains, etc. And the traitors kept on, ran to Russia, or went to work for the UN.

Our reference in all of this has to do with the Nuclear Weapons Scam. When we went into defeated Japan with General MacArthur, we managed to fly over Hiroshima and gaze down at the destruction, but were not allowed to enter the area because we didn't have the right kind of shoes. But at that time not another country in the world had any important know-how concerning nuclear fission. German scientists had been working at the

development of the atom bomb, but they had been pursuing the "hard water" principle instead of outright fission, and we won the race. But, even though there were spies at the Manhattan Project, nuclear fission was still a monopoly with the US. When we were at Bikini in July, 1946 as a pool broadcaster for the four radio networks at the testing of one aerial and one under water atomic explosion, the know-how was still a secret. Scientists in the Soviet Union hadn't the slightest idea of how to build such a bomb. The Bolsheviks had murdered all the Russian scientists. Stalin had ordered the capture of German scientists who were taken to Russia and put to work. But slaves in a foreign country are not very efficient workmen. So Russia had to depend entirely upon stealing or obtaining through official sources, the components and technology required to build even a comparatively simple nuclear reactor. The United States government cooperated to a great extent, Soviet agents and American spies made up the difference. So that, the Soviets actually stole or were given enough information to be first in space. Deliberately planned that way? Very probably, because the CFR had taken charge of our State Department before we actually entered World War II, and it was (and is) the aim of the Power Elite to permit neither the USSR nor the US to get too far ahead of the other in the matter of military power. Hence the development of the Mutual Assured Destruction (MAD) Program which is still in effect. Consider the record of our federal government as it has operated under the control of the Eastern Establishment Power Elite:

The World Bankers and Multinational Tycoons, our government abetting, financed the conquest of Russia for three long-range purposes. First, to provide a new trading market for American manufactures and services; second, the Communist government cooperating, to develop natural resources, establish factories where cheap labor was plentiful and profits enormous; third, using the Hegelian Dialectical Formula familiar to both plutocrats and Communists, to develop a Socialist antithesis to combat the Private Enterprise thesis which had developed in America, this for the ultimate purpose of creating the synthesis, a Socialist One World Government. In addition, our government has turned its back on once friendly Taiwan, helped destroy the Philippine government and thus allow the potential turnover of Clark Field and Subic Bay to the Communists, even as it gave them Cam Rahn Bay and its installations. Our government, the media assisting, has allowed an enemy power to take over much of Central America and the Caribbean area. It is presently in the business of destroying private enterprise in the Republic of South Africa with the probable result that the Soviet will gain control of resources as well as vital shipping lanes. And now our government is opening the way for Communist China to become a great trading post for the sale of nuclear weapons to petty dictators and mad terrorists. This to create a new market for the multinational tycoons. Never mind the potential death and destruction and misery which may eventuate. "For the love of money. . ."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Forty-Seven . . . . . December 6, 1985

## THE URGE TO MERGE

It happened in 1953. At that time little was known by the general public about such organizations as the Council on Foreign Relations, the Bilderberg Group, the Paris-based OECD, The Aspen Institute, and similar exclusive "insider's clubs" that were striving to establish a New World Order. Thirty-Two years ago a Congressional Committee was investigating the activities of the huge tax-exempt foundations which were suspected of working to alter the life of an entire people and create a Socialist State to replace the Constitutional, Representative Republican, Free Enterprise system known then as the American Way. Norman Dodd, then director of the Congressional Committee to Investigate Tax-Exempt Foundations, called upon Roman Gaither, then head of the Ford Foundation, and received some startling news. Mr. Dodd on September 26, 1978 told the following to an Illinois Joint Legislative Committee which was investigating the then new Regional Government program that had been initiated by President Nixon. We quote:

"On arrival (at the Ford Foundation offices) I was greeted by Mr. Roman Gaither, the President of the Ford Foundation with this statement: 'Mr. Dodd, we have invited you to come to New York and stop in to see us in the hope that off the record you would tell us why the Congress of the United States should be interested in operations such as ours.' Before I could think of just exactly how I would reply, Mr. Gaither volunteered the following information and these are practically his exact words. 'Mr. Dodd we operate here under directives which emanate from the White House. Would you like to know what the substance of these directives is?' I said, 'Indeed I would, Mr. Gaither.' Whereupon he then said the following. 'We here operate and control our grant making policies in harmony with directives the substance of which is as follows: We shall use our grant making power so as to alter life in the United States that it can be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union.'" (Underlining added. Quoted from "The Most Secret Science," by Archibald E. Roberts. Copyright 1984. Betsy Ross Press, P.O.Box 986, Fort Collins, CO 80522. \$12.00).

This was perhaps the first time that any plan for "merging" nations that were supposedly hostile to each other, into a World Government was mentioned openly. It was, of course, a long-range plan, because a great deal of "merging" of other types would have to be accomplished before the Russian Bear and the American Eagle could be caged in a zoo managed by a Serpent. Before this time, however, the plan to merge Nations had been attempted through the League of Nations. With the creation of a Second World War, an attempt was made through the United Nations. Before that, as France fell to Nazi Germany, Winston Churchill suggested a merger of France into the United Kingdom, an idea soundly rejected. Then came "Union Now," a plan to merge Britain and the United States, also rejected. More successful was the creation of NATO and its political ally the Atlantic Alliance. Then came the merging of Nations within the European Community, now a veritable Regional World Government. Later came the Trilateral Commission, which would economically merge the United States, Canada, Japan, and the Nations of Western Europe into a Regional World Order.

Lately this "merging program" has become especially evident in banks and industry. Banks are closing down at such a rate that actual count seems impossible. As of November 22, 1985, 115 FDIC-insured banks had been closed, particularly banks that were serving agricultural communities, where farms were also in deep trouble. It should be noted, however, that most of these banks didn't actually close; they were being taken over, or "merged" into bigger banks. Likewise the farms, which were being "merged" into agribusiness corporations operated by non-resident and often unknown owners. The acquisition, takeover, and merging of businesses and industries has

\*\*\*\*\*

#### CHRISTMAS 1985 IN CHRISTIAN AMERICA

What if... "Twas the night before Christmas" and Mary and Joseph were to journey once again to be counted and taxed, but this time in Christian America. What would they observe?

They would see that the Christ Child is yet adored after nearly 20 centuries for one day each year. For the remaining days and nights the national preoccupations (as measured by three of the country's largest enterprises) are un-Christian pursuits. And a fourth and the largest is anti-Christian persecution.

- 1.) Sleaze: \$40 Billion for print/film pornography, profanity/perversion rock, prostitution, dial-a-porn, XX novels, etc.
- 2.) Worship of Lady Luck: \$75 Billion for illegal gambling and its promoted legalized gambling in 49 States with casinos in some, all of which undermine the work/reward ethic and faith in Divine order.
- 3.) Dope: \$80 Billion and called "drugs".
- 4.) Babylonian Compound Usury: \$200 Billion of which \$120 Billion is "taxtorted" from the people for "servicing" the government's \$2 Trillion debt; \$80 Billion is unbiblical usury on corporate/consumer debt which is factored into the price of all goods and services as further tribute to those who hate Him and who promote 1, 2, and 3 above.

The other reason that 8 Bible citations, early canons, Ecclesiastical Law, Common Law and the Koran all forbid the crime of usury, is its built-in mechanism for swindling factories, farms and family homes from the people to the usurious parasites by foreclosures on unequal-risk contracts.

Mary and Joseph would see as pathetic that Christ's lesson emphasized with anger four days before crucifixion, overturning the tables of the money changers and whipping them from the temple, was not learned as they were invited back in 1913 to acquire the "Federal" Reserve and commercial banks. Verily, they now own the temple and hold a total mortgage against their host government, the people, and all their possessions, so help us God.

And yet a Merry Christmas to His Remnant whilst the "sheeple" slumber on.

June and George E. Hiscott, IV

All reprint rights granted.

\*\*\*\*\*

become an epidemic. Syndicated columnist Anthony Harrigan observed that "Hostile takeovers of American companies are becoming a blight on the free enterprise system. More and more these days, one hears the heads of productive, responsible companies state that their time and energy are diverted from building up their businesses in order to deal with the new breed of corporate raiders. They are concerned that the free enterprise system will be turned into the frightened enterprise system". The raids by Japanese and West German Multinationals taking over in the United States is a form of "merging" which has developed in the past decade. Individuals such as Murdoch, the Australian takeover artist representing unknown financiers, goes abroad to buy up English and American papers, radio and television stations. The acquisition and takeover has produced scandals in the oil industry. Just to demonstrate how this "merger" scheme is operating at the business and industrial level, here are a few items that appeared in one issue (Dec. 3) of The Wall Street Journal:

- \* Jersey City - Commercial Bancshares Inc. said it completed the acquisition of Lenape State Bank and Edgewater National Bank.

- \* Boeing Co. agreed to buy de Havilland of Canada Ltd.

- \* Dunlop of Olympic Ltd., an Australian industrial company whose interests include tires, retailing and latex products, has acquired . . . Lamprecht (West Germany), Bloser (Paris), Kelga (Malaysia), and Pharmaseal (Arizona and Mexico).

- \* London - Imperial Group PLC agreed to acquire United Biscuits PLC and Argyll Group PLC launches a hostile takeover for Distillers Ltd.

- \* Chicago - Dean Foods Co. agreed to acquire Ryan Milk Co.

- \* Harrisburg - Harsco Corp. said it signed a letter of intent to sell its Broderick Division to Banjo Corp. of Louisville, Ky.

- \* Dallas - Mitsubishi Aircraft International Inc. will phase out its general aviation business outside Japan. Beech Aircraft of Wichita, a unit of Raytheon Co., will take over.

- \* St. Louis - Monsanto Co. said it completed the sale of its British Seal Sands chemical plant of BASF AG of West Germany.

- \* Butte, Montana - Montana Power Co. will sell its shares of Colstrip 4 Coal-fired power plant to a partnership: Shell Oil, General Electric, Drexel Burnham Lambert Co.

- \* Detroit - Evening News Association expects its acquisition by Gannett Co.

- \* A second wave of takeover speculation has been sweeping the shares of companies that make popular household remedies, such as Rolaides. The takeovers, acquisitions and mergings have become so prevalent that "The Federal Reserve Board is likely to act soon on a plan to restrict the use of 'junk bonds' to finance takeovers," Fed officials said.

- \* This from the Fort Lauderdale Sun-Sentinel: "The London Stock Market is in the grip of takeover fever and commentators say even the biggest companies no longer feel safe from business predators after a record-breaking year for corporate mergers."

Community banks are theoretically closing, farm mortgages are actually foreclosing, and untold thousands of people are thrown out of employment because of takeovers, acquisitions and mergings of corporations. Yet the Big Banks and the Agribusiness executives won't suffer. Despite the alleged claim of bank troubles, four of the Nation's biggest - First National of Chicago, Morgan Guaranty, Bankers Trust and Irving Trust - plus a London subsidiary of the Royal Bank of Canada have agreed to lend the Soviet Union \$400 million at unusually low interest rates (8½%) so the multinationals dealing in grain can continue to sell American and Canadian grain, at American and Canadian citizens' expense.

Tying all of the foregoing in with the "global merging" plan admitted in 1953, we were reminded of a statement made by Alexander Solzhenitsyn: "But just as we (Russians) feel ourselves your allies here, there also exists another alliance - at first glance a strange one, a surprising one - between our Communist leaders and your Capitalists. This alliance is not new. The very famous Armand Hammer, who is flourishing here today, laid the basis for this when he made the first exploratory trip to Russia in Lenin's time, in the first years of the revolution. He was extremely successful in this intelligence mission, and since that time for all these fifty years we observe continuous and steady support by the businessmen of the West of the Soviet Communist leaders." All in the spirit of merging, of course. And, as Ivor Benson said in the October, 1985 issue of his Behind The News: "International finance capitalism and Marxist-Leninist socialism (Communism) are exhibited once again, not as antagonists but as only two aspects of one and the same phenomenon. . . But it is the great takeover operations in the West which now call for our close attention, and not mere endorsement of what a few intelligent observers have been saying ever since the Bolshevik Revolution. We had better know what these huge takeover operations mean if we are to understand the present undeclared war in the West, and find out how, collectively and individually, we can arm ourselves in mind and morale for our defence. . . A few guiding principles of action are clearly discernible. As the ownership and control of the world's riches and productive resources is concentrated in fewer and fewer hands (and more people correspondingly dispossessed), the need for anonymity becomes increasingly important. Those who today have at their disposal enormous quantities of money, plus the power to create more of it as credit almost at will, are now engaged in converting as much of it as possible, and as quickly as possible, into assets of real value, for they know that a precipitous fall in the purchasing power of all the currencies must come sooner or later; possibly quite soon. The bigger the conglomerate that emerges as a result of a series of corporate raids, the more it resembles some portion of a Soviet commissariat and the more securely is the identity of the owner or owners concealed. . . What we are seeing in the West is the total submergence of the creative and productive element in society; . . a transfer of all the rights of ownership and control from those who invent, originate, work and produce to those whose interest and activity are confined exclusively to buying and selling, owning and controlling. This ever-increasing separation of function is a phenomenon that seems to have passed wholly unnoticed by our professors of economics and sociology."

With such great wealth and power concentrated in so few hands, with those hands resolved to "so alter life in the United States that it can be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union," with those hands determined to bring about a New World Order with its concomitant Socialist World Government, those hands must be cuffed if liberty is to be regained. It can be done by restoring the hard money directives written into our Constitution, and by demanding that elected representatives of the people, not agents of the International Bankers, be returned the power "to coin (not print) money" and "regulate the value thereof." We must regain what we couldn't keep.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each customer. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Two ..... Number Forty-Eight ..... December 13, 1985

## **OUR WORST ENEMY IS THEIR BEST FRIEND**

Important definition: "A watergate has come to signify a mission not meant to succeed but designed to destroy those ordered to carry it out and by its failure to destabilize the nation and ruin leaders who cannot be defeated at the polls." So writes Hilaire du Berrier from Paris. He adds, "Planners of such an operation have two arms for channeling public opinion: The press and the school." Then he illustrates how these two arms are used: "If an attack against an American Base or Embassy comes from Arabs or Palestinians, our professors (school) and Woodwards and Bernsteins (press) will outdo themselves in support of the President. If it comes from Soviet-supported ideological instead of territorial terrorists it will be reported as what is called well-balanced news." H du B then writes of how watergates have been used to destabilize Western governments, especially that of the United States. He begins his story in the 60s referring to Vietnam and leads up to 1985 and the Geneva Summit. He emphasizes the fact that conspiracy is involved in all of these watergates. His references are concerned primarily with the Trilateral Nations. We should like to add to his theme by referring to the Nations of Asia and Africa, while emphasizing the conspiratorial manner in which the governments of the USSR and the USA have pretended to be enemies while at the same time working together to bring chaos and death to so many millions on those continents. As with today, as they work together to destroy the Republic of South Africa. The professors, and most preachers, and the press continually blast South Africa but say nothing about the Soviets having killed more than a million Afghanistanis and driven another 4½ million inhabitants from their homes into foreign lands. Commenting on this, Rev. Curtis Dickinson adds that "At the end of WWII they (the Communists) took captive 5,009 Americans from German prison camps, and so far only 15 have returned to freedom." And yet, while Americans by and large look upon the Soviets as our worst enemy, the Megabankers who control our foreign policy look upon them as best friend. And our government talks of them as enemy but works with them as friend. Let the record speak:

Throughout the years of the Second World War, the Soviet Union was our ally. Our government neglected our own in the Pacific who were fighting the Japanese enemy while arms and supplies were rushed to the Russians. Toward the end of the war Stalin wanted the honor of having his troops capture Berlin. So General George Patton and his Third Army were ordered to stop their triumphal march through Germany so the Soviets could get into Berlin first. When General Patton, by far the best of them all at the Western Front, complained of this treatment of his troops, he was relieved of his command and soon afterward died from injuries suffered on December 9, forty years ago, in a truck-auto accident on the German autobahn near Mannheim. When the Soviet troops had entered Berlin they were given "occupation currency" supplied by the United States government, so they could run rampant through the city buying up all the goods and fineries they could find. Then when Stalin demanded that all the Russian prisoners of war and those nationals who had escaped from Russia during the war, be returned to the USSR, the United States government complied. They called



it "Operation Keelhaul." Anti-Communist Soviet nationals were forcibly repatriated not only from Germany, but also from Italy, France, Denmark, Norway, Sweden, and the United States. They had escaped from the USSR because they feared and hated Communism. Some fought with the Allied Armies. Some fought with the German troops. Some merely found an opportunity to escape to another country. But all of them were rounded up and returned to the USSR. There were about two million of them who thus disappeared in concentration camps to be worked to death, or killed outright. About 200 of them were in the United States. They were gathered up and sent to Fort Dix from where they were repatriated. Julius Epstein wrote: "The two hundred were ready to fight for their lives. First, they refused to leave the barracks when ordered to do so. The military police then used tear gas, and half-dazed, the prisoners were driven under heavy guard to the harbor where they were forced to board a government vessel. Here the two hundred immediately started to fight. (They destroyed the ship's engines and had to be returned to the barracks. A second attempt also failed. Then) "A Sergeant hit upon the idea of doping the prisoners. Consequently, he mixed barbiturates into their coffee. Soon, all of the prisoners fell into a deep, coma-like sleep. It was in this condition that the prisoners were brought to another Soviet boat for a speedy return to Stalin's hangmen. The story of this crime is still secret today, known only to God and the persons involved, as well as to a handful of displaced persons now living in Germany, who were lucky enough to escape forced repatriation because some American officers and GIs on duty in Germany possessed a higher regard for Christian ethics than for any official and illegal orders from Washington." (From pages 103-4 of "Operation Keelhaul," by Julius Epstein, copyright 1973, Devin-Adair). Of those 200, three committed suicide rather than be returned to the Soviet Union.

Such was the cooperation between the USSR and the USA. But even greater and more secret was the manner in which they cooperated in the destruction of empires, excepting the empire that was being built by the Soviets. In Chalcedon Report #345, December 1985, Otto Scott wrote: "In the rush of post World War II idealism, it seemed impossible to deny that all peoples everywhere deserve freedom, have the right to rule their societies, and that an end should be brought to colonialism. France, Holland, Spain and Portugal objected. Britain was divided between Socialists who argued for a 'Little England' and traditionalists who did not agree that the loss of an empire was a fitting end to victory in war. But the two strongest powers in the postwar world - the USA and the USSR - were adamant against western colonialism. It was strange then, and stranger now, that the US did not label the nations occupied by the Soviets as colonials, though their relationship was openly that of vassals to overlords." Note the togetherness: With all the Western Nations protesting, the two great powers, USA and USSR, demanded that there should be an end of empires, save the Soviet's. Do you smell Conspiracy? We shall quote at length from Otto Scott's article, in which he shows something of what happened as a result of this US-USSR collaboration, the UN assisting.

\* \* \* \* \*

When Britain left India in 1948, our liberals said the step was tardy and that India should never have been under British rule. Such critics were not chastened when Independence was attended first by riots, then massacres in which one million persons were slaughtered. . . What is never mentioned is that those murdered in the resurgence of Hindu-Muslim hatreds in independent India were far more numerous than all those murdered in two centuries of British rule. Furthermore, 11 million people fled from either new India or

New Pakistan. Later war erupted between Pakistan and India. Today riots and massacres have become endemic. And the end of British rule is still hailed as official wisdom. . . . The largest colonial area after India was Black Africa. Divided into artificial nations whose boundaries ignored traditional tribal territories, these released nations now constitute one-third of the votes in the UN. There are 2,000 black tribes in Africa - each with its own language, history, customs and culture. . . Africa is four times larger than the US, spans four time zones, has vast untapped resources and huge, empty farmlands capable of producing enough to feed both itself and Europe. Its population is nearly 500 million, half below the age of 15. Its black-ruled, independent nations south of the Sahara have now had nearly a generation to put their national homes in order. They have not done so, despite the receipt of \$100 billion in aid from Europe, the UN and the US. A recent coup in Uganda marked the 72nd violent overthrow of a black-ruled government since Ghana became the first black state to achieve independence in 1957. In the intervening years, 13 heads of state have been assassinated, and at least 12 wars have been fought. Words cannot convey the misery that has reigned in black Africa since the west withdrew. Massacres, tyrannies, concentration camps, public thefts, starvation. In Burundi in 1972 the Watusi government set out to massacre every Hutu with an education, government job or money. In three months, over 200,000 were murdered. In Rwanda, independent since 1962, the situation was reversed. There the Hutu overthrew the Watusi and slaughtered an estimated 100,000 of them. The Organization of African Unity agrees only in denunciations of the West. A Ugandan Anglican bishop told Los Angeles Times reporter David Lamb that at the OAU meeting in Kampala in 1975 "at the very moment the heads of state were meeting in the conference hall, talking about the lack of human rights in southern Africa, three blocks away, in Amin's torture chambers, my countrymen's heads were being smashed with sledge hammers and their legs were being chopped off with axes." Since then, since Amin's ouster, Uganda has suffered worse tyranny under Obote. In Equatorial Guinea Life-President Macias Nguema Biyogo murdered one-eighth of his country's population. In Liberia the president was shot in his bed; cabinet ministers were paraded in their underpants. After their trial, in which no defense was allowed the ministers were taken to a beach, tied to stakes and shot. Sergeant Doe, who led the rebellion, promoted himself to general and moved into the palace. In Ethiopia Haile Selassie was carted off to death in prison by enlisted men headed by Mengistu Haile-Mariam. Mengistu is 5 foot 5 and a member of the Galla tribe once subservient to the Amhara tribe. Mengistu had thousands machinegunned in the streets. When one of his companions questioned him at a cabinet meeting, Mengistu pulled out a gun and shot him dead. That ended dissent. When rebels in Eritrea threatened to kidnap Mengistu's wife and children, he said, "Go ahead. Boil them in oil for all I care." Since then, Mengistu has starved the Eritreans; his troops have driven starving people away from foreign-aid food. In Guinea, under Toure, the State seized all property. Citizens are routinely tortured and murdered. Between 1958 and the late 70s, seventeen of Toure's cabinet ministers were shot or hanged; eighteen others condemned to prison for life at hard labor. As many as two million Guinans have fled the country.

These descriptions could be continued for pages, but tomes could not contain the horrors of Africa. What is most remarkable about this nightmare, however, is the silence of the west. It was argued that independence was due black Africans. Now they have it, and the horrors they have unleashed are never underlined by university demonstrations of protest, are rarely the subject of indignant editorials; are never featured by a CBS "documentary."

The USA and the USSR combined to usher this nightmare of sin and evil into existence in Black Africa." (End of quotations from article in "Chalcedon Report," P.O.Box 158, Vallecito, California 95251).

\* \* \* \* \*

The first public knowledge of what was happening in Africa regarding decolonization probably came about as a result of the activities of Jomo Kenyatta, a British educated black who led the infamous Mau Mau uprising during which white farmers and their families were brutally murdered in the campaign for black control of Kenya. Kenyatta was finally captured by the British and imprisoned, but was released to become president of the newly independent nation. One of his first acts was to try to eliminate the Somali tribesmen and the 140,000 Indians in his domain. Rhodesia was scheduled to follow the same pattern of decolonization. But having seen what happened to the 100,000 whites in Kenya and the 75,000 whites in Northern Rhodesia (now Zambia), the white citizens of Southern Rhodesia seceded from Britain, asserted their independence, and tried to prevent the destruction of their country and its people. But, there were immediate uprisings. So much murder and mayhem occurred and so much economic pressure was applied that the government finally gave in; Rhodesia became Zimbabwe; and the original murder of whites now has become the murder of blacks of other tribes. Now, with all the rest of Africa in turmoil, the campaign to destroy the one remaining white-controlled nation is underway. This despite the fact that South Africa is one of the only two nations in the world which find people from other nations stealing across their borders to seek a better life. But the USA and the USSR which combined to usher in this nightmare continue to work together to destroy that one remaining nation.

In this collaboration between the USA and the USSR which is controlled and directed by an International Power Elite, it must always be made to appear that the USA and the USSR are adversaries and are working against each other. But secretly, the story is different. In this war against the Republic of South Africa, the USSR provides surrogate forces, military advisers and armaments, trains revolutionaries and terrorists, stirring up the people. At the same time, the government of the United States applies sanctions, denies transactions, and as H du B indicates, utilizes the press, the professors, and the preachers to destroy a country. We find President Reagan, in an Executive Order he issued last September 9th, declaring: "I Ronald Reagan, President of the United States of America, find that the policies and actions of the government of South Africa constitute an unusual and extraordinary threat to the foreign policy and economy of the United States and hereby declare a national emergency to deal with that threat." This was patently a false statement, a lie, but it followed the rules laid down by the powers that be. If even one black is killed in South Africa, by either the police or a fellow black, the item finds a favorable spot in the American newspapers and is heard via radio and TV. The National Council of Churches denounces the South African government and calls for "one man, one vote" in nations where most people don't even know how to vote. Our Tax Exempt Foundations have become Foundations for Destruction. We should thank the Lord that there is one Kingdom the Power Elite can never destroy.

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico; \$40 per year. Foreign airmail; \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty-Two . . . . . Number Forty-Nine. . . . . December 20, 1985

## THE "GRADUAL" CONVERGENCE

In the Communist march toward World Government Lenin laid down the principle of "two steps forward, one step backward." The Fabian Socialists, on the other hand, aim at gradualism. Harry Laidler, one of the leading socialist writers in America, explained that "Fabian socialism regarded the transition from capitalism to socialism as a gradual process: looked forward to the socialization of industry by the peaceful economic and political agencies already at hand . . . and felt that an important step in the attainment of socialism was the arousing of the social conscience of the community in favor of the socialist ideal." The Fabian Socialists, now generally known as "democratic socialists," believe in utilizing the existing government machinery for the gradual attainment of their New World Order. Michael Loyd Chadwick, former editor of the now defunct Freemen Digest noted that "One of the main differences between democratic socialists and communists is one of tactics. Democratic socialists shun the revolutionary activities of communists, but are more willing to work with the communists than the capitalists." G.D.H. Cole, former Chairman of the Fabian Society explained: "The distinction between socialism, as represented by the various socialist and labour parties of Europe and the New World, and communism, as represented by the Russians and the minority groups in other countries, is one of tactics and strategy rather than of objective. Communism is indeed only socialism pursued by revolutionary means and making its revolutionary method a canon of faith. Communists, like other socialists, (1) believe in the collective control and ownership of the vital means of production and (2) seek to achieve through state action the coordinated control of the economic forces of society. They (the Communists) differ from other socialists in believing that this control can be secured, and its use in the interests of the workers ensured, only by revolutionary action leading to the dictatorship of the proletariat and the creation of a new proletariat state as the instrument of change."

The Power Elite which directs and finances all the forms of socialism, in its aim to create and maintain its New World Order, promotes Fabianism, or Democratic Socialism in the United States, as it already has established democratic socialism in Western Europe. In the United States this has been a gradual process, and just as gradually, the Power Elite aims to eventually merge all into a world government. In a recent Report we wrote of "The Urge to Merge." However, the agents of the Power Elite no longer use the word "emerge." There has been too much publicity regarding that term. Instead in speaking of "merging," the newer word is "converge," which most dictionaries define as "to come together by gradual approach." As early as 1964 Zbigniew Brzezinski and Samuel P. Huntington adopted the new term. Both Huntington and Brzezinski were members of the Council on Foreign Relations, were to become charter members of the yet to be formed Trilateral Commission. In a book with a long title, "Political Power: USA/USSR - Similarities and Contrasts - Convergence or Evolution," published in 1964, they explained what was to become a principal purpose of the Trilateral Commission. They wrote:

"The Communists believe that the world will converge, but into an essential-

ly communist form of government. In the West, on the other hand, the widespread theory of convergence assumes that the fundamentally important aspects of the democratic system will be retained after America and Russia 'converge' at some future, indeterminate historical juncture. Although probably there will be more economic planning and social ownership in the West, the theory sees the Communist Party and its monopoly of power as the real victims of the historical process; both will fade away. Thus on closer examination it is striking to discover that most theories of the so-called convergence in reality posit not convergence but submergence of the opposite system. Hence the Western and the communist theories of convergence are basically revolutionary: both predict a revolutionary change in the character of one of the present systems. The Communists openly state it. In the West it is implicit in the prevalent convergence argument. . . . The Soviet and the American political systems, each in its own way, have been highly successful. Because they have been successful, they are not likely to change drastically. Yet for the two systems to converge there would have to be a drastic alteration of course - in a historical sense, a revolutionary change of direction - in the path of development of one of them." (Unquote) In his later writings, Brzesinski made it clear that he believed Communism was to be the "wave of the future" and that the American system would have to be altered in order to achieve the desired convergence.

This alteration of the American system began in earnest with the coming of the New Deal. After the manner of the Communist plan, there were then two steps forward toward Democratic Socialism, and then one step backward at the end of World War Two when the Democrats were rejected and Dwight Eisenhower, who changed his politics to fit the plan, brought in a Republican program which was supposedly a step backward. Then a giant step toward "convergence" was made when President Jack Kennedy called for a policy of interdependence between the Nations of the West. Lyndon Johnson's "Great Society" plan completed the second step forward. Then the one step backward seemed to begin with the election of Richard Nixon as President. That, however, was a short step that became more of a shuffle as new relations were established between the United States, the Soviet Union, and Communist China, thanks to the work of Rockefeller agent Henry Kissinger. Then came the strange emergence of Jimmy Carter who was selected and trained for the post of president by agents of the Trilateral Commission. This step forward was much too alarming to the citizens of the United States and a man who was extolled as a great conservative, Ronald Reagan, was ushered by popular acclaim into the White House. To bolster his image as a conservative, he brought with him a group of conservative aides and assistants, and the people were pleased. But the real conservatives were concerned because he chose a liberal opponent as his running mate in the person of George Bush. The Moral Majority was shocked, as were other groups of fundamentalists and evangelicals. But they hailed Reagan anyway, and thought he would do as they wished because "they put him in the White House," or so they thought when they were given a chance to vote for him. But, what happened?

We are indebted to syndicated columnist John Lofton for this brief chronology: "The old Ronald Reagan, by which I mean the younger Ronald Reagan, used to say that we shouldn't trade with the Reds (that's what he called them then) until they tore down the Berlin Wall. In 1962, he spoke of the 'inescapable truth' that we are in a war with Soviet Communism. And in his 1964 speech for Barry Goldwater, he called communism 'the most dangerous enemy known to man.' In his syndicated national radio program in 1975, Mr. Reagan said, regarding the sale of US wheat to Russia that, 'maybe we

simply [ought to] do what's morally right. Stop doing business with them. Let their system collapse.' In a 1975 radio commentary, he defended calling Communists liars by noting: 'How do you insult a pig by calling it a pig?'. And also in 1979 he declared: 'To the Communists and those others who are hostile to our country, President Carter and his supporters in Congress seem like Santa Claus. They have given the Panama Canal away, abandoned Taiwan to the Red Chinese (Mr. Reagan now calls these folks 'the so-called Chinese Communists') and they're negotiating a SALT II Treaty that could very well make this Nation No. 2! Mr. Reagan is, of course, now abiding by this very treaty. But, it is now 1985. 'Tis the season to be jolly. And 'Santa Claus' Reagan has gone along with those in his administration who seem to believe that the Soviets and their puppet-states have some sort of right to borrow money from US banks. US loans in Eastern bloc nations have risen from \$75 million last year to \$1.3 billion so far this year. . . . Mr. Reagan has refused to support legislation which would have given him the authority to stop American bank loans to the Soviets and their client states without first declaring a national emergency.' (Unquote).

In this same context Lawrence Patterson in his December Monthly Lesson in Criminal Politics mentions the latest \$400,000,000 loan to the USSR and commented: "All these things were arranged on the eve of the Summit." Then on the subject of "Convergence with the USSR," Patterson writes: "In one of the most asinine speeches I've heard, the President spoke to the Nation on Nov. 14th to claim (in effect) that the Beach Boys and the Bolshoi Ballet could solve the problem of Soviet aggression around the world!! How can we have confidence in a President who makes such claims? Are we to believe that by exchanging Soviet and US citizens we are going to solve the conflict? I ask: How are we to find people who are willing to work in the USSR? Are they to be conscripted (forced) to live in Russia? Would you want to force your high school or college son or daughter to spend a year in a Russian school? What kind of insanity is this man proposing? What President Reagan has proposed (in thinly disguised language) is that the two countries ultimately be merged. In addition to being shocked by such a proposal, you should be infuriated. After all, what would happen in a merger? We would lose our freedom and the Soviets would gain domination! If it could be worked out that we could dominate them, and thereby free their citizens, a merger might have some benefit. But that isn't the way it's going to work out! They will be the dominant force, with the Trilateral Party handling the merger details and acting as their 'Roman governor' over 'districts' of the merged land. . . . I hope you heard President Reagan's pre-Summit speech. It was a classic blueprint for the merger of the US into the USSR (not the other way around). Does he really believe what he said about the Beach Boys and the Bolshoi Ballet, when they are maiming thousands of Afghan children with toy bombs? Yes, I suppose you heard: In an attempt to disarm future generations of Afghans, they dropped bombs (disguised as toys) in the cities across Afghanistan and have maimed (by blowing off the hands and arms) of thousands of small children. . . This makes for wonderful warm-your-heart kind of reading for a Reagan-Gorbachev dinner table. . ." (Quoted from Lawrence Patterson's "Monthly Lesson in Criminal Politics," monthly, \$149.95 yearly. P.O.Box 37812, Cincinnati, Ohio 45222).

It is well known that the Moral Majority, most Republicans and a majority of the Democrats voted for Ronald Reagan, hailing him as a kind of knight on a white horse wearing a white hat and expected to save the country from the state of democratic socialism into which it was headed. This in spite of George Bush, since the rest of his aides and assistants which Mr. Reagan

brought to Washington with him were accepted as true conservatives. But through the months, those tried and true aides kept departing one by one, to be replaced by the same CFR and TLC lackeys that had surrounded Jimmy Carter. And, as the complexion of the administration changed, George Bush seemed to grow more acceptable to those who had at first opposed him. So that, in the fall of 1985 when people started talking about a successor to Reagan in the White House, the name of George Bush was mentioned more and more. Until Rev. Jerry Falwell, leader of the Moral Majority and one of the chief opponents of Bush, came to announce publicly that he was all for the election of George Bush to succeed Ronald Reagan come next election time. Then the name of Pat Robertson, leader of the "700 Club" began being mentioned as a possible candidate. Support for this idea came from Judie Brown of American Life Lobby, James Watt, Howard Philip of Conservative Caucus, Paul Weyrich of the Committee for a Free Congress, and Christian leaders such as Tim and Beverly LaHaye. The August-September issue of the Conservative Digest devoted 40 pages to Robertson, including what looked like a political platform. Pat Robertson apparently thought it over for a while. Then, on December 16th, USA TODAY announced that "Television evangelist Marian Gordon 'Pat' Robertson disclaimed any plans of running for president but said 'moral leadership' will be a key issue in the 1988 election campaign." Speaking on NBC's Meet The Press, he then added that George Bush was "an extraordinarily fine and decent man'." Thus did Robertson join Falwell in promoting George Bush as our next President.

In this Report we have attempted to show how both Fabian Gradualism and Communist tactics are used by the Power Elite to bring about a convergence of the countries of the world. How the public image of politicians is gradually changed is a part of the plan. Ronald Reagan came from out of the West bearing the very image of a blue-blooded conservative. But today he is distrusted by those who praised him most in 1980, and for good reason. George Bush was a direct opposite in political image. He was more like a Democratic Socialist than a Republican (though they're often the same). Bush was a member of the CFR and the TLC until he was nominated, when he retired temporarily for political reasons. Research specialist and revisionist historian Antony Sutton says George Bush was initiated into The Order in 1948. This is a secret society which Sutton says is the very core of the Conspiracy to control the world, the American branch of the original Illuminati, founded in Bavaria on May 1, 1776, as a Conspiracy to control the world. CFR, TLC, Bilderberger, etc. are a part of the outer circle of The Order, according to Sutton, who has been right in all his other claims. If he is correct, then one of the members of this super Conspiracy may become President of the United States in 1988!

There is a statement attributed to Winston Churchill: "The hottest place in hell must be reserved for those who in the face of great moral crisis, maintain their neutrality." Disdaining false images, it's time to "Put on the whole armour of God" described in the sixth chapter of St. Paul's Epistle to the Ephesians.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico; \$40 per year. Foreign airmail; \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---



# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Two ..... Number Fifty ..... December 27, 1985

## **PEACE-KEEPERS VS. WAR-MAKERS**

As these days wind down toward the end of an old year and the beginning of a new one, and a time when resolutions are made and hopes for better times are expressed, there is a universal cry which always seems to remain the same regardless of the year. People cry peace, peace, when there is no peace. Men, women and children in Afghanistan continue to die by the thousands in the defense of their native land. Thousands perish in Cambodia as mad leaders try to establish a Communist Utopia that can bring only further death. The war between Iraq and Iran continues to be fueled for no reason that makes sense to the average Westerner. Angola, Nicaragua, Ethiopia, Namibia, South Africa, and scores of other states in darkest Africa are beset with wars and revolutions. There is no peace between the Irish. The Arab-Israeli caldron is kept at boiling point, which brings up another sad instance of America's vain attempt to keep the peace in that area. There was a peace-keeping force in the Sinai desert between Egypt and Israel about which the world knew very little. American troops there, supposedly keeping the peace, were forgotten men to all but their relatives and friends; until 248 of them returning home for Christmas with their families, died in a fiery airplane crash at Gander, Newfoundland. As we write this, there is yet no answer as to how or why the crash occurred: sabotage, pilot error, poor maintenance, no official answer has been given. But we might recall that this is the second major disaster that has occurred as a result of American attempts to act as peacekeeper in the Middle East. In October, 1983, 241 Marines died in Lebanon when a car bomb leveled their headquarters. Those men were there as peacekeepers because President Reagan had said that "vital interests" of the United States were at stake. Those "vital interests" seemed to disappear when the 241 Marines were killed. President Reagan changed his mind and called the rest of them home; nothing accomplished, nothing gained, lives sacrificed unnecessarily.

But the disaster at Gander when 248 "peace-keepers" died was even less necessary and certainly no "vital interests" were involved. We got into this Sinai business back in 1981 because there was an uneasy truce between Egypt and Israel, and there was a call for a neutral force to keep the forces of Egypt and Israel from attacking each other. Israel had taken over a part of the area that belonged to Egypt, the Israeli government agreed to give back the land. But the Egyptian government feared that there would be trouble when Egypt reclaimed the area, unless there was someone on the spot to see to it that the peace treaty that was signed would be kept. There was supposed to be a multi-national peace-keeping force sent into the area, like the multi-national United Nations force that has supposedly been keeping the peace along the Israeli-Lebanese border. But when it came time to set up this international body for Sinai service, it became clear that the Soviet Union would block any UN action in the Sinai area. So, Israel, Egypt and the United States made separate arrangements, with the U. S. State Department masterminding the deal and setting up the peace-keeping force which apparently is to stay there in the desert perpetually. The force started operating in 1982, but from the very beginning U.S. troops have carried most

(continued on page 3)

---

---

## THE GOLD SOCIALISTS

We quote Al Owen, editor and publisher of Newsweek Digest who quotes Conrad Braun, editor of Gold Standard News who in turn quotes E.C. Reigel, author of the book The New Approach To Freedom which was originally published in 1949. Paragraphing has been omitted to conserve space.

\* \* \* \* \*

There are three kinds of socialists: the left-wing or Marxist group, who believe that the government should own and control everything; the middle-of-the-road socialists, who believe the government should own and operate public utilities; and the right-wing socialists, who believe that the government should control only the monetary system. The right-wing socialists are by far the most dangerous, because they are not known as socialists and call themselves capitalists, individualists, private enterprisers, etc. They even believe themselves to be anti-socialist, and profess full faith in private enterprise. They are not only numerically the largest group of socialists but are also individually the most influential. Among them are the leading industrialists and mercantillists and bankers and statesmen. The right-wing socialists believe that with production and distribution facilities in the ownership and operation of private enterprise, and with monetary facilities in the hands of government, we can have free enterprise. They might as well believe that if a man owns an automobile, he need not worry about who or what controls the gas. Private enterprise means the right among men to come to voluntary agreement on the exchange of their goods and services. These agreements, some written, some oral, some implicit, some explicit, run into the millions, and upon their fidelity rests the entire social structure. In a money economy, all these contracts are expressed in terms of the monetary unit, which is itself based upon a contract - the basic contract which is the foundation of the entire pyramid of contracts. What is the money contract that makes possible the faithful performance of every contract? Ask any businessman, banker, lawyer, economist or statesman, and you will find that his idea is not only vague, but it involves legislation. In other words, he believes that money is a political product. In contrast with this universal belief, the truth is that the state is incompetent to legislate money and powerless to issue it. The substance of money is supplied entirely by private enterprise. The state's intervention in money is at best an impediment to private enterprise, and with the assertion of the issue power it becomes the active agent of socialization. Thus those who believe in or accent political money power - and their number is legion - are the most dangerous, though innocent, socialists. While the great mass of people have no ideology, those who think on the issue between private enterprise and socialism are virtually all socialists of the three classes named. This is a startling fact that we must recognize before the final battle lines are formed. The would-be friends of private enterprise must be made real friends, instead of innocent fellow travelers, with those who would destroy our liberties. Private enterprise, to survive, must control all three facilities, namely, the means of exchange, the means of production, and the means of distribution. To control the means of exchange, we must have separation of money and state.

DBR Comment: The Constitution grants Congress the power to coin (mint) money and regulate the value thereof. But this does not include the power to print, issue, emit, make, or create money. Congress may borrow money, and it may "lay and collect taxes, duties, imposts and excises" to pay its debts and finance its Constitutionally specified programs and duties. But to issue what purports to be money, such as federal reserve notes, is patently Unconstitutional and therefore illegal and a form of counterfeiting. But where is the court, or the congress, or the administration that dares to admit this or do anything to correct the unlawful situation?

of the burden. There have been 1200 American troops, 1,800 other troops supplied by 10 other nations. But, surprisingly, those other troops were supplied mainly by Columbia and Fiji; 500 from each country. None of the other eight countries involved have supplied as many as 100 troops. There has been no trouble and the mission has been a thankless one. Those 1,200 Americans were forgotten, until 248 of them died at Gander.

The original peace treaty that started it all, a treaty between Egypt and Israel with the US State Department supervising, was signed in 1979. But no important action was taken in implementing it until 1981, and it was decided that a peace-keeping force should be sent to Sinai in 1982. The families of those 248 victims have every right to ask why their sons and husbands were sent to Sinai six years after the treaty was signed, when nothing had or has been done to make the stay necessary, and why should American men be directly involved in a dispute between two foreign Nations. How are America's "vital interests" involved in this dispute?

We are stressing this incident because American troops have been sent as peace-keepers into almost every important country in the world with the exception of those countries controlled by the Communists. Those servicemen in West Germany and the other countries of Western Europe are peace-keepers. But why? Aren't those Nations well able to keep the peace themselves so long as we supply them with weapons and equipment? It seems that the United States has been designated to send its young men and women to every part of the world, to police the world wherever the Communists aren't doing it instead. And we should comment on how clever the Power Elite has been in setting up two super powers, one to try to conquer the world, the other to resist the conquests. Because, in these power plays involving manpower, there is a significant difference between the way the two super powers operate. Whenever the Soviet Union involves itself in a conquest, unless the conflict happens to occur in one of its satellites or a bordering country such as Afghanistan, the USSR does not send Soviet troops to do the fighting. There are surrogate forces supplied by Cuba, West Germany, and other satellites. The surrogates do the fighting and the dying. But where the United States becomes involved in some conflict there are no surrogate forces to send. Young Americans must be sent to fight and perhaps die, in Korea, Vietnam, or wherever the next conflict may occur. But only Soviet "advisers" will ever be found in such places. If it were that our troops were peace-keeping and defending Nations that are opposing Communism, it would be bad enough. But our government, especially its State Department, doesn't stop at that. There must be aid for the Communist countries as well. So that, as we oppose the Communists with one hand, we lend them aid and give them the needed supplies so they can better oppose us on the other hand.

As an example, take this recent pilgrimage of Secretary of State George Shultz to Eastern Europe. One of his stops was in Belgrade, Yugoslavia. No sooner had he touched down than he was off to visit the tomb of Josip Broz Tito, the Communist hero and Yugoslav war criminal. According to the editor of The Washington Times, "He solemnly laid a red-and-white wreath on the great man's marble slab, scribbled an entry into the guest book, then hurried away for consultations with Tito's successors, who are eager for US help in grappling with their \$19 billion foreign debt. Rather than paying homage to Marshal Tito, if we may inject a somber note in the festivities, Mr. Shultz more appropriately might have visited the prison cell of Dr. Mirko Sunic, the 70-year-old Yugoslav who drew a four-year prison sentence last month after his son, an American citizen, criticized Tito in a letter to The Washington Times. Dr. Sunic's daughter was also sentenced, but is free pending appeal. .

Here is the Belgrade regime panhandling US taxpayers while simultaneously jailing the father of an American critic, and Secretary Shultz's first impulse on landing among the jailors is to honor the father of Yugoslav oppression. Every American should be offended.

"Since the word of Dr. Sunic's imprisonment first leaked out," the editor continues, "we have appealed several times to the State Department. We do not find that it responds to human rights abuses with the same alacrity it exhibits when Yugoslavia asks for a handout. Or when Belgrade wants to ship Yugo-50 automobiles to the United States. Or when the White House asks whether the president should certify, yet again, in defiance of reason and common sense, that 'furnishing aid to Yugoslavia is vital to the security of the United States'."

Shortly before Shultz's pilgrimage to Communist-dominated Eastern Europe, Secretary of Commerce Malcolm Baldrige was in Moscow with more than 400 American executives representing 192 corporations, banks, small businesses, trade associations and law firms. A three-day conference was held in which increased trade with the USSR was discussed, on the assumption that "peaceful trade benefits both countries." Addressing a US-USSR Trade and Economic Council meeting, Baldrige said that the Reagan Administration was interested in "non-strategic trade that is consistent with existing laws and policies." But there was a second reason for the visit. While most-favored-nation treatment has been accorded some of the satellites, it has not yet been re-installed for the USSR. This pilgrimage of the 400 was expected to stir up enough lobbying in Washington so that the most-favored trading privilege can be extended to the USSR.

At about the same time that Shultz was honoring a dead Communist dictator in Yugoslavia, and Baldrige was encouraging more and better trade relations with the USSR, President Reagan was signing an executive order which permits Red China to obtain nuclear fuel, equipment and blueprints from the United States. Even the General Accounting Office says the agreement is too loosely worded, allows purchase of some items refused other Nations. And there is the suspicion that Red China will be able to not only make better nuclear bombs, but sell them to Third World dictators who may be anxious to buy and have the US taxpayer-supplied money to pay for them. This favored-nation treatment to Red China is based on the assumption that if there is war between the US and the USSR, PRC will side with us. Washington biggies should understand that a Communist can always be trusted to be a Communist, and that in any serious showdown, China and the Soviet Union will be on the same side against what's left of the rest of the world.

\* \* \* \* \*

And here we end the last of 32 years of Don Bell Reports. We pray that our 33rd year of reporting will be filled with news of a return of America to that path laid down by its Founding Fathers. But as that great Christian American, Senator Jeremiah Denton, has said: "If our nation is to survive, it must be as one nation under God." Our sincere wishes to you, dear reader, for a happy and prosperous New Year for you and our beloved country.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico; \$40 per year. Foreign airmail; \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three . . . . . Number One . . . . . January 3, 1986

## FORECAST FOR 1986

Columnists, psychics, clairvoyants, editors and some claiming to be charismatics like to make predictions and even prophesies concerning what is to be in the New Year. But as we turn time's corner into the second half of the fateful 80s, there are so many unsolved and unresolved issues hanging over from the past year that any attempt to predict what will happen in 1986 would not be a wild guess. For example, the news media are unanimous in agreeing that the number one story of 1986 had to do with terrorism. Associated Press said "The world's top stories in 1985 echoed hope and horror - each event, it seemed, so gripping as to erase what went before. The top story of the year, as voted by member editors and broadcasters of The Associated Press, was the wave of terrorism that swept the Middle East from the air hijackings to the commandeering of the Italian liner Achille Lauro." The terrorist attacks on the Rome and Vienna airports in the last week of December gave added emphasis to AP's story. Yet another release reported: "In a year of burgeoning terrorism against Americans traveling overseas, the FBI foiled 23 terrorist incidents in this country, Director William Webster said. "We stopped over 23 incidents in this country before they happened'." And on January 1st came the report that "The Joint Chiefs of Staff have sent President Reagan a list of possible military options to use against terrorists in the Mideast, government sources said Tuesday. The White House sought preparation for possible military action in the wake of last week's gunfire attacks at the Rome and Vienna airports. . . The list of options includes possible U.S. air strikes at Libya. . . The man charged as the lone surviving terrorist in the Rome airport attack claims Libya provided support to them for the mission, and 300 fellow terrorists are set to launch similar onslaughts." These terrorists are said to have been trained in Iran, used weapons supplied by the Soviets, and were financed by Moammar Khadafy (It would help all of us if the media could agree on just how the Libyan dictator's name is to be spelled). These hijackings and terrorist attacks are aimed primarily at Israel, secondarily at the United States because of our government's continued support of Israel at the expense of the Arabian countries and the displaced Palestinians. So, we can expect continued terrorist attacks to rank as the number one story for 1986, unless some way is found to make such attacks, as well as support unprofitable.

Story number two in 1985, which will continue to be a top story in 1986 is the dangerous and growing AIDS epidemic. Nearly 16,000 Americans have died since 1979 and more than that number are expected to die in 1986. We are told in Matthew 5:45 that God "maketh his sun to rise on the evil and the good, and sendeth rain on the just as on the unjust." Even so with the Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome. It may strike the just as well as the unjust, since there seems to be no cure and no preventive. Doctors say that those who have it will have it with them until they die. Although many origins for the syndrome have been suggested to create pity for the gays, the fact still stands: AIDS was first recognized in homosexual men. Next came the drug users;

then the hemophiliacs and some who received blood from blood banks. Now there are reports that men, women and children have been infected innocently and without their knowledge of how it might have happened. 16,000 AIDS victims have died since 1979, the number of victims is expected to at least double with each passing year. Said an Associated Press release: "By the end of the year, doctors at the Center for Disease Control in Atlanta were using initial test results to estimate that one million or more Americans had already been exposed to AIDS. With the opening of school last September parents began to keep their children out of school because of fear of the disease. Since no one can answer the necessary questions of "Who, where, when, why, and how can it be cured," there is every reason to believe that the AIDS epidemic will remain a top story through 1986. Someone might go so far as to suggest to the Club of Rome elitists who fear overpopulation in the next century, that every now and then an epidemic strikes that cannot be stopped until it has run its course. Black Plague, Spanish Flu, Polio in the 50s, etc. The only difference this time: There seems to be no cure, and no way of stopping the spread of AIDS.

In addition to the terrorist and the AIDS problems that will remain with us, there are such important items as the unbalanced budget, the promised tax reforms, the worries about economic, financial and monetary problems. Then there is the unresolved situation of government schools continuing to turn out functional illiterates who will become an ever increasing proportion of the whole population, with the social problems that will create. We could go on and on. But a serious look at the foreign policy problems that are coming up in 1986 seem indicated.

Take the case of Nicaragua. President Reagan keeps trying to get Congress to extend some aid to the freedom fighters who are trying to reclaim their country and drive out the Communists. But Congress is reluctant to give aid to anyone except our enemies or the Israelis. Even more serious, the organized religious groups in America send money to the Sandinistas every time our government manages to send, reluctantly, aid to the freedom fighters. The Religious News Service reports that "As the Reagan administration geared up for an effort to renew aid to rightwing rebels in Nicaragua, a new national religious coalition announced plans to raise \$27 million in aid to the civilian victims of those rebels. The campaign is intended to counter the \$27 million in non-military aid approved by Congress for the 'contra' forces trying to overthrow the leftist Sandinista government of Nicaragua. . . Although the 22 groups have already sent aid to Nicaragua, Rev. William Callahan (spokesman for the 22 groups) said the new coalition is intended to give these efforts (of aiding the Marxists) a higher profile. "The Quest for Peace" will serve to counteract aid sent by private American conservative groups to the 'contras," said Father Callahan. The pattern is established and will remain throughout 1986: Organized religion in the United States is always eager to aid the Communists in their drives to take over the world. To rephrase a statement found in Scripture, A Christian's worst enemies are those who say they are Christians and are not but are of the synagogue of Satan.

While religious groups are aiding Marxist guerrillas and revolutionaries in Nicaragua, Salvador, and other countries of Central America and the Caribbean, as well as in Africa, a similar situation exists in Angola; except that the special interest groups, the multi-

nationals, are doing the promoting of Communism. The freedom fighters who are trying to retake their country and drive out the Communists, receive no help from the United States government, while the Communists who are holding the country are helped by these special interest groups, especially the Gulf Oil Company. Jim Taylor, a foreign correspondent who reports to The American Sunbeam recently worked his way into Luanda, Angola by posing as the representative of an international oil corporation. He filed a report (after he left Angola, we expect) in which he said, among other things, that when Angola became an independent country, "The MPLA, (Popular Marxist Movement for the Liberation of Angola), backed by the U.S. and Cuba, defeated the forces of freedom fighters. And the Clark amendment, passed by Congress in 1975 to prohibit any aid of any kind to the non-Communists, turned the tide in favor of the Marxists, which is just exactly what Washington wanted in order to protect the mighty Gulf Oil Company here. So don't let any pious speeches by President Reagan fool you when he states that he is against Communism." (Unquote). While in Luanda, Taylor met a French diplomat who isn't to be named for obvious reasons, who told Taylor: "The U.S. is aiding Cuba and the Soviets here to gain victory after victory in their relentless campaign of conquest over Third World nations in Africa. I have watched the spectacle here first-hand of desperate men, women and children who once counted on the U.S. now dragging their meager household possessions into the Bushland to escape the Communist invaders in an unprecedented example of American failure and betrayal." Taylor then adds: "I thought this to be a rather severe condemnation of American policy. But I could not argue with it. I am certain it is true and that betrayal is the correct word to describe American action or inaction while our UN representatives make lofty speeches about protecting these unfortunate people. Then the U.S. turns right around and spends your tax dollars to make sure that the Gulf Oil Company here is fully protected by Communist soldiers, and thereby assists in the impending downfall of South Africa as well." With Ronald Reagan tamed and controlled by the Establishment forces surrounding him, with George Bush of CFR, TLC, and The Order, ready to take over, we can expect that American foreign policy toward Angola, South Africa, Taiwan, Nicaragua, and the Soviet Union will remain the same in 1986 and so long as the Power Elite remains in command.

Particularly important this New Year is the American policy toward the Philippines. We have a special interest in that Republic, having spent nearly ten years there with headquarters in Manila, a little more than three years of which time were spent in Santo Tomas Prisoner of War Camp, while the Japanese were occupying and finally destroying the city. After being liberated by General MacArthur's forces, we arranged a flight from recaptured Clark Field in a PB4Y2 Navy bomber patrol plane, and we were shot down along the China coast, but lived to talk about it. We later returned to the Philippines from Tokyo to testify at the war crime trials conducted there, and know how very important those American bases in the Philippines really are if we insist upon being international policemen. One of our finest overseas bases was an Cam Rahn Bay in Vietnam. Our government turned it over, fully equipped, to the Communists who now use it to patrol the Indian Ocean and the China Sea. Subic Bay is a finer base, is the strategic heart of American military surveillance of the Indian Ocean as well as the North and South Pacific. Clark Field is comparable as an air base.



If Clark Field and Subic Bay are lost to the United States and turned over to the Communists, it would require the expenditure of billions of dollars and take years to build equivalent bases at some other place in that part of the Pacific, probably on the Island of Guam. Meanwhile our sole remaining defense base of any importance would be Pearl Harbor; and that thought brings back bitter memories. Yet our government, with the exceptions of the Joint Chiefs of Staff and Defense Secretary Weinberger who may be overruled, seems determined to bring about the defeat of Carlos Marcos in the upcoming presidential election in the Philippines. His defeat would mean the sure loss of Clark and Subic, and the eventual takeover by the Soviet Union.

Reference to the Philippines reminds your reporter of the recent death of a friend, Carlos P. Romulo, whom we knew before and after our time in a prisoner of war camp. He was a Major General on the staff of General MacArthur, later served his country as an Ambassador, spending many years in the United States. When leaving this country for the last time he is reported to have said: "Goodbye America. I have been among you for many years. I want to say that I know, and I hope you know, that your greatness comes not from your great factories, not from your magnificent universities, not from . . ." and he went through all of the facets of greatness we have. Then he said: "America is great because America is good. When America ceases to be good, she will cease to be great."

Is America really good? When we think of the X-rated movies, the destruction of the Christian code of ethics, the growth of lawlessness, the acceptance of Secular Humanism as a replacement for the faith of our fathers, the drug traffic, the awful things our schools are doing to those who are to run this country in the future; when we think of these things we wonder, is America really good? And can America continue to be great unless we change course?

In this first month of 1986 there will come a day which might serve as a reflection on how our Nation has drifted to the left in this century, how we as a people have lost our past and accepted the Orwellian rewriting of our history. We refer to the date of January 20, which has been designated a legal holiday to honor one Martin Luther King. Once we celebrated the births of such men as George Washington and Abraham Lincoln. Now their dates have been combined and we observe Presidents' Day" on the third Monday of February. Columbus Day now is called "Discoverers' Day." So there remains January 20, unique in that it is the only day of the year to be observed in the alleged honor of one man alone: Martin Luther King. Communist, philanderer, rejecting the Christian doctrines of original sin, the virgin birth and the resurrection of Christ, a disciple of Mohandas Gandhi, we honor him as a hero equal to Washington and Lincoln.

There is much work in 1986 for those of us who understand that when America ceases to be good, America will cease to be. If Nineveh was spared . . .

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter published weekly and emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed to each subscriber. Rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico; \$40 per year. Foreign airmail; \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address correspondence and orders to: Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three . . . . . Number Two . . . . . January 10, 1986

## EDUCATION FOR THE NEW AGE

"Mastery Learning is to the 80s and beyond what Humanism was to the 70s. Humanism simply laid the groundwork. Mastery Learning will lock it all up." So warns Barbara Morris, who calls Mastery Learning "the perfect totalitarian tool." She is right. But there is this difficulty: The terms used by the social engineers, behavioral scientists, educationists, change agents, et al, have special meanings. Like Orwell's 1984, "Back to Basics" sounds like a return to traditional reading, writing and arithmetic teaching to the average parent. But to the change agent, it means a basic change in values, morals, and attitude toward society. "Excellence in Education" means perfect conditioning of the student to the social engineer. When the term "Mastery Learning" is used, the parent is supposed to think his child is being taught mastery in mathematics, spelling, reading, writing, etc. In fact, he is being mastered by the change agents, and taught to be a subject instead of a citizen in the New World Order, and to be a conformist in the New Age Society.

Just a brief note about the development of Mastery Learning. About 20 years ago a couple of psychologists, B.F. Skinner and J.S. Bruner, introduced a course of study called MACOS. As The New American of December 9, 1985 noted: it "was supposed to explore human values by focusing on an obscure Eskimo tribe that practiced incest, cannibalism, infanticide and senilicide. Children not only read about the above sordid customs, but also viewed brutally graphic films and then in many cases, were forced to act out these aboriginal practices - such as putting grandmother out on the ice to die - in 'role playing' sessions. In April 1975, Arizona Congressman John Conlan observed: 'The MACOS course was designed . . . to mold children's social attitudes and beliefs along lines that set them apart and alienate them from the beliefs and moral values of their parents and local community.' MACOS was so generally exposed and condemned that it was generally discarded, but was replaced by new "values clarification" and mind-changing courses, one of the worst being Dungeons and Dragons which is a role-playing game in which players act out every form of evil and inhuman activity conceivable, including murder and suicide. The game became so popular that a supposedly Christian version of the game was created and sold in many Christian bookstores, in which the same old dragon was present, with "Light Raiders" (a term used by New Agers) armed with daggers, battleaxes, swords, etc., chasing the dragon. Dungeons and Dragons began to lose some of its popularity when it was learned that many of the thousands of teenage suicides could be traced to the influence of the game.

Meanwhile, psychologists Skinner and Bruner were hard at work designing something to replace MACOS. And Mastery Learning became the replacement. It is, in the simplest terms, a social engineering tool "for bringing about planned social, political and economic change." In the words of Charlotte Iserbyt, it is "designed to nationalize, then internationalize, education in preparation for U.S. participation in a Socialist one-world government scheduled for the early years of the twenty-first century." For a better understanding of what Mastery

Learning is all about, we recommend the booklet "Back to Basics Reform or . . . Skinnerian International Curriculum?" by Charlotte T. Iserbyt. Published by the Barbara Morris Report, P.O.Box 756, Upland, CA 91785. \$7.00. We should add that in your particular school district Mastery Learning may be camouflaged under some different name, such as Precision Teaching; Concept Attainment Strategy; Socratic Questioning; Critical Thinking Skills; Values Clarification; Management by Objective; Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (PPBS); New Basics; Excellence in Learning; Effective Schooling; Back to Basics Reform; and there may be other names that we have missed. Whatever the name, the social engineers utilize what they call "operant conditioning" to subtly to wipe out parental and religious influences and alter the child's values and beliefs, and to prepare and condition the child for acceptance of and entrance into the New World Order.

This New World Order, or New Age, calls for a socialist economic system, a new world religion, a global society, and a new set of social values. It is important to understand that in all of this, occult religions have a vital part. In this connection the Lucis Trust (Lucis for Lucifer) has a vital part and one of its chief authors, Alice Bailey, was known as the High Priestess of the New Age Movement until her death. In her "Education in the New Age," she wrote: "The values of modern education are still largely competitive, nationalistic and, therefore, separative. The child comes to believe that his particular nation is also of major importance and that every other nation is secondary. This has fed his pride and fostered belief that his group, his religion and his nation are superior to other people and peoples. He becomes consequently a one-sided person with his world values wrongly adjusted and his attitudes to life distinguished by bias and prejudice. Little by little this disastrous state of affairs has been changing, so that today in many countries, the welfare of the state itself is held before the child from its earliest years as the highest possible ideal. This is a definite step forward. Education has three major objects, from the angle of human development. First, it must

---

## PRESIDENT SEEKS FOREIGN CANCER TREATMENT?

(Exclusive to "The Spotlight")

By Tom Valentine

While the government-supported suppression of freedom of choice in cancer therapy continues unabated, the president of the United States is apparently seeking one of the suppressed alternatives. According to reports from European newspapers and magazines, the White House has been quietly in touch with Dr. Hans Nieper, purveyor of "forbidden" cancer remedies. The German publication Neue Revue, in an article headed "A Call From the White House: Save Reagan!" said that Nieper, a world renowned physician who gained additional fame by treating such celebrities as Yul Brynner, has been in contact with the president and his physicians. Adding fuel to worldwide rumors that the outlook for the president's cancer condition is not so rosy as the U.S. media has reported, the German feature said, in translation: "Probably later this fall (1985) Dr. Nieper will fly to Washington - he is supposed to treat the American President Ronald Reagan, 74. Reagan will, after numerous phone calls between his physicians and the cancer expert from Hannover - be supplied with Anavit and Carnivora. Besides this, Dr. Nieper recommended to the president a diet of vegetables and fresh fruit. . . . Nieper products shipped to other American cancer patients was halted by the postal authorities last July. . . .

make man an intelligent citizen, a wise parent, and a controlled personality, able to play his part harmoniously and constructively in the work of the world....The coming education, therefore, should cover training for citizenship, for parenthood, and for WORLD UNDERSTANDING, and could be defined in a new and broader sense as the science of right human relations and of social organization." (Unquote).

Alice Bailey was a disciple of Helen Blavatsky, theosophist, perfect mistress in the Ancient and Primitive Order of Memphis, member of the Order of Mizraim, Grand Orient of France, Fabian Socialist, etc., etc. Bailey claimed to receive her instructions and revelations from a Christlike Mahatma in Thibet, and wrote many books which were published by the Lucis Trust. Her most active disciple in the educational field is Robert Muller, Assistant Secretary General of the United Nations. He is founder of a "World Core Curriculum." The Heritage Education and Review Organization, in an exposure of Muller's curriculum, explains:

"The underlying philosophy upon which the Robert Muller School is based will be found in the teachings set forth in the books of Alice A. Bailey by the Tibetan teacher, Djwhai Khul (published by the Lucis Publishing Company, 866 United Nations Plaza, Suite 566-7, New York and the teachings of M. Morya as given in the Agni Yoga Series books."

To illustrate how the New Age Movement ties in with the New World Order groups, we quote the following from Education Week of November 27, 1985, page 8:..."The director of a leading U.S. education association this month urged representatives of ten other Western nations and Japan (Trilateral Commission - Ed.) to press for the development of a 'world core curriculum' based on knowledge that will ensure 'peaceful and cooperative existence among the human species on this planet.' ... The meeting . . . was attended by educators from Belgium, Canada, Denmark, Finland, France, Germany, Great Britain, Iceland, Italy, Japan, Spain, Sweden, West Germany, and the United States." This "core curriculum" is based on New Ager Robert Muller's book, New Genesis: Shaping a Global Spirituality.

This also from the same issue of Education Week: "The Council of Chief State School Officers (heads of education in 50 States, D.C., and 6 territorial districts) adopted a sweeping set of recommendations to upgrade the international dimensions of school curricula. They also agreed to focus their attention next year on how to implement reforms and the relationship between education and the economy." Here we'll find Willie Brandt's UN-sponsored and Socialist International-backed New International Economic Order a part of the New Age's Educational Movement.

Perhaps even more important: As a result of the summit meeting between President Reagan and Communist Boss Gorbachev, The Washington Post of November 22, 1985, reported on its front page an article headed: "Text of Joint U.S.-Soviet Statement revealed the two leaders agreed on cooperation in the development of educational exchanges and software for elementary and secondary school instruction ... and mutual allocation of scholarships for the best students in the natural sciences and humanities..." among other things. Note the real significance of such an exchange. Soviet children are taught to believe in an atheistic, totalitarian, communist form of government and society. Should American children be brainwashed by such Soviet educational materials? As Malcolm Lawrence, coordinator of the Maryland Coalition

of Concerned Parents, observed: "At the university level there are already thousands of Marxists and radical-left professors espousing their propaganda on our campuses. We do not need Soviet-trained agents to further indoctrinate our college students in communist-slanted courses in history, culture and economics....The way matters now stand in our schools, pupils are ripe for Marxist-Communist propaganda. I would hate to see this trend facilitated by an official joint program with the U.S.S.R."

This exchange plan with trilateral commission educators along with such a Soviet exchange becomes particularly destructive when it is remembered that computers are replacing textbooks in the schools. By using software propaganda prepared by experts, funneled into the child's mind without any possibility of rebuttal from parents or even teachers, brainwashing is assured. As Dustin Heuston of Utah's World Institute for Computer-Assisted Teaching (WICAT) said: "We've been absolutely staggered by realizing that the computer has the capability to act as if it were ten of the top psychologists working with one student...You've seen the tip of an iceberg. Won't it be wonderful when the child in the smallest country in the most distant area or in the most confused urban setting can have the equivalent of the finest school in the world on that terminal and no one can go between that child and that curriculum? We have great moments coming in the history of education." Charlotte Iserbyt (op cit) in her book informs us that WICAT has joined with the multinational corporation Control Data to form PLATO-WICAT Systems Company. According to its brochure: "The merger brings together the most advanced, far-reaching educational delivery system for the K-12 public and private markets. PLATO-WICAT Systems Co. approach is the systematic application of computers to furnish individualized instruction and to manage the learning process for each student in the classroom..." As a further aid Toward World Understanding (a trade mark for the New Age and World Government), a Control Data executive said: "Concepts of mastery learning and management by objectives are likely to be very attractive to educators in developing countries..." In other words, not just in America, but all over the world, children will be taught and trained by selected master change agents from pre-school through graduation and beyond, with no one able to interfere in any way, and all parental guidance prevented. Can you see how this mastery learning plus computer teaching provides the perfect social engineering tool for preparing people to serve as complacent slaves in the New Age, New World Order? Centralized control of education by Big Government can only bring about what Karl Marx predicted when he proposed it. Once again we ask, Is Public Education Necessary?

*"Train up a child in the way he should go; and when he is old, he will not depart from it." (Proverbs 22:6).*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49; 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three . . . . Number Three . . . . January 17, 1986

## THE YEAR OF THE TERRORIST

After months of condemning terrorism but doing little or nothing about it, President Reagan finally did something. He issued another sanction, this time against Libya. This Executive Order sounded very much like the one he had issued against the Republic of South Africa. After the usual citations permitting the issuance of such an order, the President wrote: "I Ronald Reagan, President of the United States of America, find that the policies and actions of the Government of Libya constitute an unusual and extraordinary threat to the national security and foreign policy of the United States and hereby declare a national emergency to deal with that threat." In the case of South Africa, he ordered the freezing of Krugerrands, while as for Libya he froze all of Kaddafi's funds which were held by banks and other institutions in the United States. Then came the big difference. Other Western Nations joined in and cooperated in the sanctions against South Africa, which is supposed to be a friendly nation. But with the exception of Canada, those Nations refused to go along with the United States in the matter of sanctions against Libya, an enemy nation. Nor should they, because they are dependent to a great extent on Libyan oil. Furthermore, the American sanctions will be useless, because there are five major oil companies operating in Libya, and if Brzezinski is right in declaring that multinationals are more powerful than any national government, those oil giants are not about to close down on their operations in Libya. They didn't in Angola, did they? They'll simply work through a middle-man country and continue to make money for themselves and for Muammar Kaddafi.

Most of those who are supposed to know about such things, agree that sanctions against Libya won't work, as they haven't worked to any advantage against South Africa. But the sanctions against Libya have had one dangerous effect. They have brought about the threat of war. Kaddafi warned that he would fight against any military action on the part of the United States or Israel. Bombs, anti-aircraft and other weapons were said to be pouring into Libya from the USSR. When a US spy plane came close, Libyan fighters went out to intercept, but retired quickly when US fighters appeared. Kaddafi stirred up his supporters by claiming that some 40 US Naval vessels were surrounding his country. There was an official denial, but a fleet in the Indian Ocean started toward the Mediterranean to act as reinforcement, just in case there was real trouble. Then Libya's friend Iran caused more confusion by committing what the ship's captain called an act of piracy, when an Iranian warship threatened to blow the American commercial vessel out of the sea if it didn't stop for a searching party. American reaction was one of indignation until someone reminded authorities that in cases of war, it is considered permissible for a combatant to halt and search any neutral vessel if there is a suspicion of arms for the enemy aboard. Precedent: The sinking of the Lusitania on May 7, 1913; an act helping to involve the US in World War I.

Conclusion: Economic sanctions will no longer work unless the

Power Elite approves. If it does not approve, such sanctions lead to the threat of war. Hence the rush of armament to Libya from the USSR, and the sailing of the Carrier Saratoga and her naval complement from the Indian Ocean to the Mediterranean. This use of economic sanctions seems to have been understood by the third part of the Trilateral Commission Countries. An official release from Bonn, West Germany, stated: "At a press conference Thursday (Jan. 10), Chancellor Helmut Kohl referred to a series of indications that Libya was implicated in the recent terrorist attacks on the airports of Rome and Vienna. In this light, said the Chancellor, it is insufficient for the Libyan foreign minister to distance himself from the attacks. At the same time Kohl reaffirmed the Federal Government's decision not to join in economic sanctions against Libya called for by US President Ronald Reagan, and said he would outline the reasons for this position in a communication to Reagan...the welfare of the West Germans who remain in the North African nation must still be considered..." (Unquote). Further explanation came from Geneva: "Although they will not join President Reagan in sanctions against Libya, West European nations are quietly mobilizing a sophisticated anti-terrorist apparatus for what the Germans call a 'Krieg Ohne Ende' - war without end. Italy, France, Belgium, West Germany, Austria and Switzerland have been linked by an instant alert system initiated by France's veteran terrorist hunter, Police Commissioner Robert Broussard...Airports, railway stations, border crossings and some hotels have been put under tight surveillance by the European countries involved. Arab travelers are the main suspects in what has been called 'Operation Vigilance' and dozens have been arrested from Athens at the southern tip of Europe to Belgium in the north."

Although President Reagan is still trying to sell his economic sanctions plan to Europeans without success, security measures have been taken with better success in regard to defense from terrorism within the United States. But as for the protection of Americans in other parts of the world, failure has been the word. Only the Israelis have taken any really effective measures against terrorists. Last Oct. 1, Israeli planes flew nearly 1,500 miles to bomb PLO headquarters in Tunisia in retaliation for the murder of three Israelis aboard a yacht in Larnaca, Cyprus. Strong voices in the United States say that is the only way to deal with terrorists: hit them in their training camps, their headquarters, economic boycotts won't stop them. As one American general said, "We have got to decide that we are going to engage in the war against terrorism, because it is going to go on whether we engage or not. There's a war going on; we're just not participating in it, but we're getting hit by it." While our federal government was trying to decide what was to be done about it, last year saw the greatest outbreaks of terrorism in modern history. There were more than 100 major attacks worldwide; bombings, massacres at airports, a 747 jet blown up killing all who were aboard, the continuous hijacking of airliners and the murder of passengers, the assassination of numerous diplomats, the hijacking of an Italian luxury liner, the most recent wanton attacks at Rome and Vienna airports. Don McAlvany predicts that "Companies in West Europe doing business with South Africa will become targets in 1986." Whether or not the attacks can be prevented in the United States is a moot question. There is every indication that unless such characters as Abul Nidal can be found and destroyed, 1986



will really come to be known in history as "The Year of the Terrorist." Abul Nidal, as you know, is the leader of a breakaway faction of the PLO, who is accused of masterminding those Rome and Vienna massacres. Said a State Department official, "That guy doesn't sleep two nights in the same place. He moves as soon as he gets a twitch in his stomach, shifts all around the Mediterranean basin and stays in places where people don't ask questions." Such a place is Kaddafi's Libya, where asking questions is likely to find death as the answer. It is known that there is a kind of working agreement between the governments of Libya, Iran and Syria, and that there are terrorist training camps in all three of the countries, plus camps in Bulgaria, Cuba Yemen, and the USSR. In referring to the growing terrorism, Don McAlvany noted in his Intelligence Advisor for January, that all of this terrorism "is a part of a well-financed, co-ordinated and orchestrated terrorist network, with the Soviet Union (via the KGB) as the puppeteer, and their goal to destabilize the West. It is the preliminary phase of World War III. The present era of terrorism started on September 13, 1970 when Soviet-backed Palestinian commandos blew up three airlines in the Jordanian desert. It has escalated 15 years to the point today where thousands of terrorists are trained in base camps ... and are being dispersed into Western Europe, Africa, South and Central America and into the United States (where they are being held in check for the moment)."

While Abu Nidal is said to be the leader of the most vicious of these terrorist groups, he is financed by Muammar Kaddafi who, according to West German intelligence reports, recently met with Nidal and promised to subsidize his terrorist group with \$12.8 million a year, with a first payment of \$4.8 million having been made just before Abu Nidal orchestrated the killings at the Rome and Vienna airports. Nidal's group (between 400 and 600 trained terrorists) was responsible for that hijacking of an Egyptian plane in Malta, in which 60 died. In an interview with a West German news magazine, Abu Nidal said that President Reagan, British Prime Minister Thatcher, King Hussein of Jordan and Egyptian President Mubarak were on his death list. He also said he was "cooperating with the Irish Republican Army, West Germany's Red Army Faction, Belgium's Communist Cells, France's Direct Action, Spain's Basque ETA, and other European underground organizations to fight the imperialists who support Zionism." He called the Soviet Union a true friend of the Arabs, said Syria was his mother country, and Libya was a "bastion against imperialism and Zionism." Such was the declaration of war, one which we are losing, voiced by a faction leader who had dedicated his life to the death of others. Now, let's look at the other side of the coin.

Have we enough of the faith of our fathers and the courage of the founders of this nation to admit that we, as a nation, are to blame for the foreign difficulties that have befallen us? That we brought it on ourselves, and on much of the world as well, by involving ourselves in foreign entanglements in which we had no business? We were created to be a Constitutional Republic, under God, where liberty and justice might prevail; one Republic composed of a group of federated Republics numbering thirteen and growing to fifty in the fulness of time. Four score and seven years after that founding, we were said to have a "government of the people, by the

people, and for the people." But that government has failed to guard us "against the insidious wiles of foreign influence" against which "the jealousy of a free people ought to be constantly awake, since history and experience prove that foreign influence is one of the most baneful foes of republican government." Against such warning we became deeply involved in the affairs of other nations, especially in the Middle East and in Asia. When Lord Balfour of Britain made his declaration concerning a homeland for a group that would assist Britain instead of the Germans in World War I, and that group had assembled sufficient emigrants and driven out enough Palestinians to declare that homeland to be a nation, our President raced with Soviet dictator Joe Stalin to be first to give official recognition to that new nation. When the British had relinquished their mandate on the territory, our government took over and has pledged itself to the survival and growth of the political state of Israel, to the detriment and suffering of those Arabs that had been dispossessed. When France gave up its mandate over The Levant, our government began to pledge us as protectors of Lebanon; so much so that in 1958 our President sent US Marines into Lebanon to hold back Syria and the USSR from taking charge. This action was repeated when another President sent US Marines into Lebanon in 1983 where so many of them died because our government favored Israel to the detriment of the Arabs. And so we are hated and terrorists seek revenge. because we sought foreign influence in other peoples' lands. If there is to be another war, as was in Southeast Asia, then have we the courage to confess that our own government, now a democracy instead of a Republic, brought it on?

Because we as a nation have strayed so far from the course laid down by its founders, we seem rudderless. Our government can't control its spending or manage its affairs. It asks for financial aid from some countries while extending aid to other countries. It gives wrong answers regarding the control of terrorism, which is the beginning of World War III. Our people lose themselves in soap operas and superbows, but must feel deep within themselves a sense of collapse. As generations passed and prosperity came, the very foundations upon which this nation was built, were forgotten. As was written in a book called The American Covenant: "In this century politicians and others have tried to rally the American patriots under the banner of democracy, the Great Society, or the American Renewal (now it seems to be Rambo-Ed.). But all these attempts have failed or will fail to change our national direction...for they are all built on the shifting sands of secular humanism and lead only to defeat." Lately there have been indications of the coming of a revival. But it too will fail unless the people and their government return to the faith of their fathers and the covenant they made with their Father.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico; US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail; US\$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class, 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address: Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three . . . . . Number Four . . . . . January 24, 1986

## WRANGLE OVER WRANGELL - UPDATED

The controversy continues. In 1867 Secretary of State Seward purchased Alaska from Russia for \$7.2 million and some people called it "Seward's Folly." In 1896 gold was discovered and the famed Gold Rush was on. In 1983 Secretary of State Shultz decided to give back a part of Alaska to Russia, free and clear. Some people called for Shultz's resignation and wondered why he and certain bureaucrats were being so very generous toward an enemy at the expense of a sovereign State of the Union. Opposing the giveaway, an editorial appearing in The Wall Street Journal of November 13, 1985, asked "What country was the first to lose territory to Soviet Aggression?" and answered the question: "Not Finland, not even the unfortunate Baltic States, but the United States of America." The article went on to explain and we quote pertinent parts thereof:

"That [giveaway] happened on Aug. 20, 1924, when the crew of the Soviet gunboat Krasny Oktober (Red October) landed on Wrangell Island off the northeast coast of Siberia and took as prisoners the 14 American fur trappers encamped there. Twelve survivors were eventually released. Two men died in captivity. The Soviets claimed Wrangell and now operate a political prison camp on the island. . . A U.S. irredentist claim to a chilly piece of Arctic real estate might sound like small potatoes. But the congressmen [Sen. Helms and Rep. Siljander and others] claim that it doesn't make much sense to complain to the Soviets about their expansionist tendencies [as President Reagan did at the summit] while at the same time politely forgetting that they once grabbed some land from the U.S. itself.

"The U.S. claim to Wrangell and four small islands nearby dates from 1881. A U.S. revenue Marine (Coast Guard) party that included John Muir the famed naturalist and founder of the Sierra Club, visited the area that year. Mr. Muir later wrote that they 'Landed on Wrangell Land and took possession of it the name of the United States.' A czarist explorer, Lt. Ferdinand Wrangell, admitted in his memoirs that he never actually discovered the island that bears his name. Until the Krasny Oktober showed up, there was no official Russian presence.

"...As recently as 1973, the State Department maintained that the U.S. had never relinquished its claim to Wrangell and the other islands, and that the 'convention lines' depicted on maps did not constitute an international boundary. But in December 1984, after some negotiations in Moscow, the department said it had not 'found any evidence that the Government of the United States has ever formally asserted a claim to any of the islands.' That seems to contradict the John Muir account. It also ignores a 1959 ruling of the Foreign Claims Settlement Board that the property of the fur trappers was illegally expropriated. Russian maps made early in this century show the islands as American.

"We've had our doubts about irredentist claims (claims for a territory historically related to one country but subject to another country-Ed.) The further back in history you go, the greater amount of disputed acreage there is. But the Soviets themselves are among

history's most aggressive irredentists. Aside from their grab of the Baltic States and their expansion of the old czarist empire westward to the Elbe and southward to Kandahar, they have border disputes with Norway, Sweden, Japan and China. Whatever the prospects for satisfaction, the U.S. should hang tough over Wrangell Island just to demonstrate its resistance to Soviet imperialism." (End of quotes from WSJ).

In order to provide a complete update in this wrangle over Wrangell, a news report was issued on January 14, 1986, by State Department Watch, a foreign policy watchdog group, P.O.Box 46857, Washington, D.C. 20050. Some of the material may be repetitive, but we reprint the entire press release which is headed: "Campaign Intensifies to Stop the U.S. State Department from Giving Away Five Alaskan Islands and Vast Oil-Rich Seabeds to the Soviet Union." The news report follows.

\* \* \* \* \*

The campaign to stop the U.S. State Department from giving away five strategic Alaskan islands and vast oil-rich seabeds to the Soviet Union has spread to both houses of the U.S. Congress and the State Legislature of Alaska, it was reported by Carl Olsen, Chairman of State Department Watch, a public interest foreign policy watchdog group.

Specifically naming the Alaskan islands of Wrangel, Herald, Bennett, Henrietta, and Jeannette, Sen. Jesse Helms (R-N.C.), would outlaw any surrender of American territory or ocean rights without a public treaty. Introduced just prior to the New Year's recess of the Senate, Helm's Senate Resolution 279 has already acquired co-sponsorship from Senators Chic Hecht (R-Nev.), John East (R-N.C.), and Jeremiah Denton (R-Ala.).

Addressing the Senate, Helms stated, "There is far more at stake here than the ownership of five small islands covered with ice and snow. What is at stake is how, under the rules of international law, the United States will define its Outer Continental Shelf. If we surrender these islands, we will be surrendering an area that amounts to almost half of our entire Continental Shelf.

"Moreover, these islands lie in the Arctic between the Soviet Union and the North Pole. If we surrender the islands to Soviet sovereignty, we may well be surrendering control of the Arctic Ocean to Soviet nuclear submarines."

Legislation to stop this impending giveaway is also contained in a bill introduced by Congressman Mark Siljander (R-Mich.) in November. In addition to requiring all transfers of territory to be disclosed in the form of public treaties, Siljander's bill (H.R.3766) would prohibit the establishment of land or ocean boundaries without a treaty. The bill has picked up thirteen co-sponsors from coast to coast: Representatives Robert K. Dornan (R-Cal.), William E. Dannemeyer (R-Cal.), G. William Whitehursts (R-Va.), Helen D. Bentley (R-Md.), Ron Marlenee (R-Mont.), William F. Goodling (R-Pa.), George C. Wortley (R-N.Y.), Dan Burton (R-Ind.), Robert C. Smith (R-N.H.), Thomas N. Kindness (R-Ohio), John P. Hiler (R-Ind.), Doug Bernard Jr. (D-Ga.), and Robert E. Badham (R-Cal.).

The two Senators from Alaska, Ted Stevens and Frank Murkowski, and the Congressman, Don Young, have so far not declared their support or opposition to these measures. Senator Murkowski, however, in a letter to the Wall Street Journal on Dec. 2, 1985, stated, "I am considering legislation to require our government to give the Senate Foreign

Relations Committee a full report (on the claims over Wrangel, Henrietta, and the other islands)..." No such legislation has yet been introduced by Sen. Murkowski's office.

Promoting the fears of a unilateral abandonment of this immense stretch of American territory by the State Department to the Soviet Empire have been serious steps and pronouncements in that direction. Statements out of the State Department have intimated that the U.S. has no right to the five islands and their valuable seabeds, even though all historical evidence shows these islands to have been discovered and claimed for the U.S. The State Department has also been trying to elevate the old 1867 U.S.-Russia Convention Line (which was embodied in the 1867 treaty of sale of Alaska from Russia to the United States) from its rightful characterization as a "line of allocation" to the incorrect status of an "international boundary." If the U.S. were to recognize this 1867 Line as an international boundary, then it would be surrendering not only the five strategic islands, which lie to the east of the line, but the strategic petroleum resources contained in the outer continental shelf, which are estimated in the billions of barrels of oil and gas. In addition to the surrendering of these territories in the Arctic Ocean, the State Department has shown its lack of resolve over the past five years in negotiations over demands by the Soviet Union that the U.S. give up thousands of square miles of valuable oil-rich seabeds along the 1967 Line in the Bering Sea (especially in the Navarin Basin). This area drew bids of over \$100 million in 1984 from major U.S. oil companies for oil and gas leases, but the leases have not yet been awarded to Shell, Amoco, Arco, or Unocal because of the State Department's inability to resist the Soviet's demands.

Feelings are running high in the State of Alaska over the prospect of turning over a sizeable part of the State to the Soviet Union. State Representative Roger Jenkins (R-Anchorage) introduced a resolution demanding "that the U.S. Department of State not yield to the demands of the Soviet Union" in taking over more seabeds in the Bering Sea. The Alaska Legislature reconvened on 13 January and will quickly consider Jenkin's House Joint Resolution 53, which is co-sponsored by 17 out of the 40 members of the State House of Representatives. A similar, but more sweeping resolution, is being drafted for introduction in the State Senate, focusing in on the five islands,

Wrangel Island was discovered and claimed for America by Captain Calvin Leighton Hooper aboard the U.S. Revenue Marine (Coast Guard) ship Thomas Corwin on 12 August 1881. At 2,800 square miles in size, Wrangel is equal to Rhode Island and Delaware combined. Aboard the landing party at the discovery of Wrangel Island was the famed explorer John Muir. The three DeLong Islands of Bennett, Henrietta and Jeanette were discovered and claimed in 1881 by the expedition aboard the USS Jeannette commanded by U.S. Navy Commander George Washington DeLong. Herald Island was claimed in 1923 by the American Lewis Lane upon the abandonment of claims by Canada and Great Britain.

#### PUBLIC OPPOSITION TO THE GIVEAWAYS GROWS

The Wall Street Journal joined the opposition to giving away these five islands to the Soviets in a lengthy editorial on 13 November 1985, on the eve of the U.S.-Soviet summit meeting. The Daughters of the American Revolution passed a resolution at its 1985 national convention urging its members to ask for a Congressional investigation. The Young Americans for Freedom at its 1985 national convention

passed a resolution demanding the U.S. reassert its rightful sovereignty and to fire those in the State Department who were working to give away the islands. The Military Order of the World Wars also passed a resolution at an executive committee meeting in 1985 to urge a Congressional investigation of the prospective giveaway.

"We find it highly significant that most of the critics of the State Department are Republicans in the U.S. Congress and the State of Alaska. We interpret this as a resounding vote of no confidence in the Secretary of State George Shultz by his own party members," commented Carl Olsen, Chairman of State Department Watch.

As Senator Helms told his colleagues, "There is far more at stake here than the ownership of five small islands covered with ice and snow. . . . If we surrender these islands, we will be surrendering an area that amounts to almost half of our entire Outer Continental Shelf." And thereby hangs the real story of wealth for the Soviets. Remember how vast amounts of oil were discovered under the Alaskan mainland? So much oil that an 800-mile Trans-Atlantic Pipeline was laid, for the purpose of getting that oil to sea-going tankers? At the same time it was discovered that tens of thousands of square miles of petroleum-rich seabed is contained in that area the State Department wants to give to the Soviet Union. Not just the five islands, but at dispute is an area in the Bering Sea known as the Navarin Basin, as well as the Barrow Arch, the Hope Basin, the Norton Basin and the Aleutian Basin; all of this said to be totalling over four billion barrels of oil reserves. There are reports that while the Soviets can pipe natural gas to Europe, its reserves of petroleum are running low; even Armand Hammer can't find more oil for them in the Soviet Socialist Republics. So the acquisition of 4 billion barrels of oil in the seabeds surrounding those five small islands would be a great boon to the USSR plan to rule the world.

Control of the Arctic and the North Pacific, vast new untapped oil reserves, and naval and air bases within miles of resources-rich Alaska. Also, remember that Lenin said: "First we shall take Eastern Europe; then the masses of Asia. Then we shall surround that last bastion of Capitalism, the United States. We shall not have to attack. It will fall like an overripe fruit into our hands."

First our State Department gave up Cuba to the Soviets. Then it gave away the Canal Zone. Next comes Nicaragua. At the same time Socialist leaders in America are preparing to rewrite the U.S. Constitution and carve America up into Socialist segments to be merged into World Government, to be controlled by either the International Communists or the would-be masters of the New World Order. Or are they both the same thing?

Can enough of our people be awakened in time to save America? It's up to those who have learned the Truth to work toward that end.

*Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God,  
that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day,  
and having done all, to stand. (Eph. 6:13).*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, and postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies, also mailed first class: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49; 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three . . . . . Number Five . . . . . January 31, 1986

## FAREWELL TO THE PHILIPPINES

And now comes the time for President Ferdinand Marcos and his Philippine government to suffer the wrath and revenge of those who specialize in the destruction of leaders and their governments that have been friendly toward the United States and anti-Communist in their foreign relations. First, following the end of World War II, came Generalissimo Chiang Kai-shek and his nationalist government. He would not cooperate with Secretary of State George Marshall who insisted that he form a coalition government with Communist Chairman Mao Tse-tung's Party. Thus in the words of the Communist Fronter Owen Lattimore, it seemed proper that Chiang should "fall without it being apparent that he was pushed." But more courageous than most, Chiang defied them all, moved to and established a nationalist government on the Island of Taiwan. It took years to arrange for Red China to replace Nationalist China in the favor of the UN and the USA. Because of his heroic stand, even years after his death the controlled media seek every opportunity to smear his reputation and speak evil of him and his American educated Christian wife. Next came the turn of Syngman Rhee, President of South Korea, again a Christian and one of the greatest statesmen of this century. He invoked the displeasure of the CFR-controlled State Department and his political death was planned and carried out through carefully distributed loans and aid to his enemies; again without it being apparent that he was pushed. It was Henry Cabot Lodge of the CFR and the State Department that instigated the murder of Ngo Dinh Diem, president of South Vietnam; a meaningless crime that accomplished nothing militarily and merely prolonged the war while the impressive and expensive military installations at Cam Ranh Bay were being completed so they could be turned over intact to the Communists. Next in the order of favoritism to the Marxists, The New York Times spearheaded the fall of Fulgencio Batista and the conquest of Cuba by Fidel Castro, who was said to be merely another agrarian reformer, and a George Washington of the Caribbean Basin. Then the State Department, supposedly under the control of Jimmy Carter, provided for the ouster of Anastasio Somoza and the installation of the Marxist Sandinistas in Nicaragua. Meanwhile in the Far East arrangements were being made for the flight of the pro-American Shah of Iran and the takeover of that nation by Ayatollah Khomeini who tolerates the Communists but calls Americans devils. Here again vast military installations, aircraft, weapons and other armament were left to be taken over by an enemy. (This is being written on the 25th anniversary of a statement made by Dwight Eisenhower as he prepared to leave the White House, at which time he warned against the developing "military-industrial complex." The habit of spending billions in defense preparations and then leaving the bases and armament for the Communists to take over seems to be a major part of the plan. Which leads to the next step: The Philippines.)

When a Communist pilot shot down Korean Airlines Flight 007 on September 1, 1983, murdering 269 innocents including Congressman Larry MacDonald, it was revealed that the Soviets were building huge air and naval stations in and around the Kurile Islands. Presently there



are said to be 520 Soviet naval vessels in the Soviet Far East, two of them being airplane carriers. A safe nest for 24 nuclear-missile-bearing submarines are in the nearly land-locked Sea of Okhotsk. With this massing of naval forces in the Pacific, it appears that the next Soviet move will be, not in Europe where most of the nations are already socialized, but in the South Pacific. New Zealand Prime Minister Lang's refusal to allow port facilities for nuclear-powered or armed American or British naval vessels is a great help to the Soviets, whether the Prime Minister realizes this or not. The next Soviet prize is to be the wealth of Indonesia and islands of the South Pacific, including New Zealand and Australia if their total socialization can be accomplished without resort to total world war.

This places increasing strategic importance on the only important U.S. defense bases in that area, Subic Bay and Clark Field on Luzon Island in the Philippines. If Marcos is defeated, or dies, they could be lost to America, as were the strategically important bases in Vietnam and Iran. Then the construction of new bases would be necessary, probably in Guam and on land leased from the Japanese on Okinawa. Our Defense Department is already investigating the possibilities in case moving becomes necessary. That would entail the expenditure of billions of dollars to equip such new defenses. Remember what Dwight Eisenhower said about the developing "military-industrial complex?" Think of the profit to the International Bankers and Multinational Construction Corporations if this move becomes necessary. Just an incidental thought: After the awful explosion of Challenger the Shuttle and the death of six astronauts and a school teacher, it will cost more than a billion dollars to replace the shuttle. With the hatred of America now in the minds of Arabs whose land is being encircled with U.S. Naval vessels, and the promises made by Kaddafi, we are merely suggesting the possibility of sabotage. It's too early to know, if we ever know.

As the Soviets began massing their military in the Pacific, the drive to oust Ferdinand Marcos began. Under pressure, he decided to call for an election on February 7. Opposing him is the pro-Communist widow, Corazon Aquino. Backing her are Butz Aquino, her brother-in-law, speech-writer, and one of the founders of the radical-left Banters (Flag) organization; Roland Olalia, leader of the Kilusang Mayo Uno (May 1 Movement); Jose Maria Sison, a founder of the Communist Party (Hukbalahaps) in the Philippines, and Salvador Laurel, whose father worked with the Japanese and was known as their Quisling. Despite this backing, it seemed that Marcos was sure to win the election unless something was done to thoroughly discredit him in the eyes of his people. So it was bruited about that the Feb. 7 election was sure to be rigged. We might inject the thought that rigging elections is not peculiar to the Far East. Lyndon Johnson won an election by arranging for people who had been in their graves for years to resurrect at least their names and vote for him. When John Kennedy was elected to the presidency, his father Joe remarked that "I could have elected my chauffeur for what it cost me."

All else seemingly in vain, it became necessary to find some more deadly ammunition to fire against Ferdinand and Imelda Marcos, in order that those important strategic installations at Subic Bay and Clark Field could be turned over to the Communists, or at least neutralized. So, as with Cuba and Castro, it was The New York Times that came up with what seemed to be a knockout blow to Marcos. It involved

the sudden discovery of some papers (like the Pentagon Papers), which were said to have been found in some place in or near St. Louis. They were army files, said to prove that Ferdinand Marcos was a fraud, was no war hero, did not form a guerrilla band, and actually helped the Japanese instead of the Filipinos and the Americans. The most vicious and generally untruthful of the attacks came in the form of a leading editorial which appeared in The New York Times of January 27, 1986. Under the heading "The Truth and Ferdinand Marcos" appeared the following, which we quote in part.

\* \* \* \* \*

Politicians, being mortal, often concoct fictions about their past, but for creative audacity, Ferdinand Marcos of the Philippines is nonpareil. Out of military archives comes evidence that he fabricated his World War II heroism, invented a whole guerrilla army and may have collaborated with Japanese occupiers. And in the twilight of a charmed career, President Marcos is gearing for a final whopper - the claim that his people have embraced him in a 'free and fair' vote on Feb. 7.

That is how Mr. Marcos undoubtedly hopes to defeat the American pressure for a return to genuine democracy. But in calling a hurried election, he did not reckon on a united opposition party and the crowds now acclaiming its candidate, Corazon Aquino. Facing a real challenge, Mr. Marcos had kept her off state-run television and shunned public appearances that would expose his own failing health. To purchase favor, he is recklessly slashing consumer prices and raising wages. Shamelessly, he threatens to jail any foreign observers who come within 50 meters of the polls - this in a country where graveyards vote. . . the most startling disclosure about Mr. Marcos surfaced by chance and deals with events a generation ago. An American scholar has come upon files disproving the claims that Mr. Marcos led a guerrilla force against Japanese occupiers in World War II. . . As the Times reported Thursday, diligent research by the U.S. Army found the claims [concerning his guerrilla activities] "fraudulent" and "absurd." Documents cited by The Washington Post add a devastating twist: Mr. Marcos appears to have collaborated with the Filipino president installed by the Japanese, Jose P. Laurel . . . No one has explained why the crucial documents were protectively sealed for so long. The matter cries out for ventilation before the Feb. 7 vote. Americans cannot assure a fair and free election, but they can perhaps give the Philippine people the evidence they need to judge the character of Ferdinand Marcos. (End of quotes from New York Times editorial).

\* \* \* \* \*

Permit us to disagree, strongly and vociferously. So would a former New York Times correspondent, Ford Wilkins, if he is still alive. So does U.S. Congressman Charles Bennett (D. Fl.), who was himself a guerrilla leader in the Philippines and knew of Marcos who also was a guerrilla leader. And so do the Filipino veterans who lived through the horrors of that war. A Miami Herald wire service from Manila, dated Jan. 25, reads: "Filipinos who fought in World War II joined President Ferdinand Marcos on Friday in counterattacking reports that his guerrilla unit never took part in heroic military action against the Japanese. . . The Philippine News Agency reported that Florencio Cabanos, a member of the unit that Marcos says he commanded, filed a 'multimillion peso libel suit' against two Manila newspapers that reprinted the (New York) Times story. . . Three other veterans claim-

ing to be Marcos comrades-in-arms, Col. Frisco San Juan, Teodulo Natividad and Col. Agustin Marking, issued a joint statement angrily attacking The New York Times." Any survivors of the St. Tomas and Los Banos prison camps will also know that Ferdinand Marcos was a very active guerrilla leader during the Japanese occupation. And we know because we were there and had communication with Marcos.

We were instructed to remain in Manila as a civilian, continue broadcasting news and instructions until such time as the transmitters would be destroyed to keep them from falling into Japanese hands. Then Col. Hap Harries would come in, take us to Corregidor, where we would join General MacArthur's staff. But a bomb got Hap and the Japanese got us. While waiting, we were at KWHK on the 7th floor of the Heacock Building in downtown Manila. A news photographer (we can't remember her name) came up to take pictures of the carnage as the Old City was being bombed and burned. She told us about Marcos. He was organizing a guerrilla unit and she was one of his contacts. If we remained in Manila and lived, we'd hear more about Ferdinand Marcos. And we did. In Santo Tomas Prison Camp communication with the outside world seemed important. Important enough to risk our lives in receiving and sending news. Ford Wilkins, whom we mentioned previously, had a good hand, could write items on thin toilet paper, roll up the paper and put it into the barrel of a fountain pen which could be handed in and out when guards weren't looking. Prison camp news would go out to Marcos where he had ways of sending it on to MacArthur's headquarters. War news would come in from Marcos and we, as the "voice" of Santo Tomas, would do our best to relay information without the Japanese knowing it, via a public address system that Tom Poole of GE was permitted to install in order to "maintain order" in the camp. The news that General MacArthur had landed at Leyte and was preparing to make the next landing at Lingayan on Luzon Island, where we were imprisoned, came to us from Ferdinand Marcos. As a result we almost lost our life again (it was "one day at a time" for three years, three months, and eleven days at Santo Tomas). We were told by the Japanese Commandante that a long awaited truckload of rice (our only food) was coming into camp and volunteers that were still able would be needed to help unload the truck. That evening we broadcast the news about the much needed rice and added that it had been a long time in coming, but "better Leyte than never." The guards didn't understand the pandemonium, but we assured them we had just used an old phrase that was complimentary, and we got away with it. So it was this allegedly nonexistent fraud named Ferdinand Marcos who made it possible to instill some much needed hope in the hearts of the remaining, starving, sometimes hopeless prisoners of war. No Ferdinand Marcos who was a war hero in the Philippines? Tell it to Ripley. We know better. We were there. But, no matter who wins the election, America will be the loser. So, to the names of Chiang, Rhee, Batista, and Somoza, add that of Marcos. And as with Cuba, Southeast Asia, and Nicaragua, we must say, Farewell to the Philippines. And may God help us to save America.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three . . . . . Number Six . . . . . February 7, 1986

## THE CHALLENGER PRESENTS A CHALLENGE

Catastrophic was one of the words used by media hirelings to describe the destruction of space shuttle Challenger and the death of six astronauts and a schoolteacher; a tragedy so deeply felt that it was suggested by Donald Regan, and agreed upon by Ronald Reagan, that the Constitutionally-mandated State of the Union Address be delayed for a week. In contrast to the stark tragedy of this catastrophic event witnessed around the world via satellite, maudlin was a word used by one columnist to describe the manner in which children were used to add empathy to the event, and make a heart-felt tragedy seem like a well-directed Hollywood extravaganza, as well as making a government school-teacher the heroine of the drama at the expense of six dedicated astronauts, one of them also being a woman, who gave their full measure of devotion in the struggle to open new horizons.

Catastrophic, maudlin, and similar descriptive words were used to describe the event. But one word which we were seeking seemed to be missing in all the reports. Each day following that fateful Tuesday morning, some new description of how it happened was broadcast, each of them different and belying the previous account. Each expert or alleged expert seemed to have a special version of how it happened. So also with the people who sought material evidence from the sea and land. Pieces of bodies were said to have been found, the report later denied. The crew's cabin was discovered, almost intact; the statement then denied. And so on, day after day, almost hour after hour, as the tragedy was expanded to keep the story front-page material. Finally, it seemed desirable for the President to appoint a special committee to investigate and make a report. (We'll speak of this later). But, in all of these hours of mourning and reporting, that one word for which we were seeking remained missing.

Finally, we found the missing word in a letter sent us by a subscriber whom we shall not name. He wrote: "The conventional media have yet (to my knowledge) to suggest any possibility of the crash of the space shuttle on Tuesday was due to sabotage." That's the word we were seeking. Perhaps any such suggestion is unfounded, but at a time when so many terrorist leaders have sworn to make America pay for its friendship toward Israel, one must wonder. As did our correspondent, who went on to remark that "there is no direct evidence at this time, but we must consider this." Then he enumerated some of the reasons why Challenger might have been sabotaged and the astronauts murdered. He felt it more than suggestive that this was the second major "media event" involving President Reagan that had been cancelled within a year. You'll recall that his second inauguration was to have been a specially festive occasion. Grandiose preparations were made, and the event then cancelled because of bad weather. In contrast, when the Chicago Bears returned to the Windy City after their triumph at the Superbowl, people are said to have joyously flooded into the streets in weather forty degrees below zero fahrenheit (wind chill) to greet their gridiron gladiators. And yet, a Presidential Inauguration, supposedly far more important than a football celebration, was cancelled in far less severe weather. Said our correspondent: "This year, what

was being touted as an 'upbeat' State of the Union Address was cancelled, and re-scheduled for the next Tuesday, in what will almost certainly not be an upbeat occasion." Our correspondent's prediction seemed accurate. The address was, as expected of Ronald Reagan, an elegant and inspiring oration, but with little real substance. Certainly not an "upbeat occasion" except for House Speaker Tip O'Neill, who was highlighted in the address. There is the feeling among political observers that the importance of Ronald Reagan is being constantly denigrated while the works and statements of George Bush are being expanded and even lauded, since one is a lame duck while the other is a dove expecting to become an eagle. Which reminds us of the statement of Armand Hammer, the multinationalist monopoly capitalist whom Lenin called a special friend. Being interviewed over BBC (we heard him on short wave radio), Hammer boasted that he was the first American to talk to Mikhail Gorbachev after the latter became Chairman of the world's most important Communist Party. He told the then new Soviet leader that a summit meeting with President Reagan should be arranged as soon as possible. Gorbachev objected, remarking that Reagan had said some very bad things about the USSR and such a meeting would hardly be a friendly one. But Hammer pointed out that Reagan has become a different man since this is his last term in office, will soon retire or be replaced, and that he is anxious to promote peace and friendship with all nations before he leaves the White House. Whereupon, Gorbachev agreed to follow Hammer's advice. Hammer explained to the BBC correspondent that he expected no arms deal but that the real purpose was a cultural agreement between the two, calling for an exchange of teachers, students, artists, etc. At the end of the interview Hammer was asked how he managed to remain so mentally alert and physically sound at his age. Hammer replied that he never smoked, never drank strong liquor, and swam at least twenty minutes every day. The English commentator mentioned someone whose name we couldn't understand, said that this person had practiced the same routine but had died at 56 years of age. How come the difference? Hammer said, "He didn't do it long enough."

But, getting back to our American correspondent's reference to the possibility of sabotage, He made reference to Soviet experiments in weather control, with considerable concern being focused on the unseasonable weather in the United States, the high winds and the 28° low weather at Cape Canaveral on the night before the shuttle crash; and there was the question, could the Challenger and its crew have been the victims of the alleged weather war?

On more positive ground, our correspondent mentioned that "the presence of Christa McAuliffe as a sort of 'model civilian' on board was guaranteed to bring widespread horror and sympathy in the event of a crash. That and the tie-in with children because of her being a teacher also brought in even more publicity than would normally have attended such a crash." Also, "McAuliffe's presence was at Reagan's instigation. Whether accurate or not, Reagan is perceived as a strong, 'take-charge' president. The crash (whether sabotaged or not) may give him the more subtle air of a man who is not completely in charge, and prone to bad decisions which jeopardize lives." Our correspondent then adds: "The nature of the explosion itself (involving huge amounts of highly-volatile gases) makes the possibility of finding the cause remote."

Because "finding the cause remote" as well as because so many mis-

cues and false statements were made during the first week of NASA investigations, a special committee was formed, headed by William Rogers, former Attorney General, Secretary of State, an international lawyer, son of a banker, ranking member of the Council on Foreign Relations, etc. One thing that should be said to his credit: While Secretary of State in the Nixon Cabinet, he refused to play second fiddle to Concert Master Henry Kissinger, who was the orchestrator of America's foreign policy, and Rogers therefore resigned the government post in 1973, prior to the Watergate affair.

About these specially appointed committees: Such a committee was appointed to investigate the conspiracy that led to the assassination of President Abraham Lincoln. The findings of that committee are still a matter of controversy and are looked upon by many as merely a cover-up of the charges that John Wilkes Booth, the assassin, was a paid agent of the London Merchant Bankers. In our own time, a similar special committee was named to investigate the circumstances surrounding the assassination of President John Kennedy. That committee submitted a report that is still disputed and considered a cover-up of the real facts of the case. Will a similar special committee named to investigate the Challenger tragedy, no matter who heads the committee, be successful in making people believe its findings?

Since we've made considerable reference to a letter from a correspondent, quoting from parts of it, we'll just quote more of the pertinent parts of that letter.

\* \* \* \* \*

Who might gain from such sabotage? Our recent confrontations with Libya bring this country to mind. However, the highly technical nature of a sabotage like this is probably out of the ordinary trained terrorist's range. An inside source or plant is a possibility, and that the US has a civilian space program makes security more difficult (especially when certain controversial labor unions are involved-Ed.).

Who is the more likely winner in this tragedy? The Soviet Union, whether the crash occurred by accident or sabotage, stands to gain by it.

1. The Soviet Union has had great difficulty perfecting a shuttle type program. This crash sets the US back (until at least next June-Ed.) and gives them time to catch up.

2. The crash will probably have subtle repercussions on the Space Defense Initiative ("Star Wars") program in making the US space program seem more dangerous, and (especially bad for the SDI) unreliable.

3. Reagan, again, looks less the leader, while Gorbachev gains stature as a good and kindly man with the world's best interests at heart.

4. A perception of Reagan weakness may make more likely the scenario Gary North has put forth - - of Reagan resigning after this fall's election to allow Bush to run in '88 as an incumbent. Bush was, after all, the more "presidential" looking in the tragedy, flying to Florida to console the families, while Reagan stayed in Washington, cancelling his speeches. We should also note that the cancellation of the State of the Union Address, originally rejected, was done at Donald Regan's suggestion. (At least 15 minutes of the original address was cut out when given on Tuesday, February 4-Ed.).

A critic would point out a lot of "maybe's" and "possible's" in this letter. He would be right. This is not my area of expertise, but I think we need to look at these areas I've mentioned as possible

clues. The conventional media will probably not consider sabotage. I hope someone else reading this letter will.

(End of correspondent's letter)

\* \* \* \* \*

Neither the correspondent whom we have quoted nor your reporter is charging that sabotage was actually involved in the Challenger disaster. But we do insist that sabotage might have been the cause of the explosion; and such a possibility deserves careful consideration and investigation. Since the very start of this "media event," there have been so many different and conflicting stories and denials, that the real truth may never be known by the public, as was the case in the Kennedy assassination, in the Bay of Pigs fiasco, in the conduct of the Vietnam War - we could go on and on. One observer of the Challenger event observed that "our sensitivity is determined by the proximity of the camera." The Challenger story has affected the public so deeply because they saw it through the eyes of a camera. The same can be said of certain airplane hijackings and ship piracies. There were cameras, people saw, and their sensitivities were aroused. Far worse are the horrors of wholesale genocide on the part of the Communists in Cambodia and Afghanistan. But there was no camera, or if there was, no picture was allowed to be shown to the public. Suppression of news is, in itself, a form of sabotage, in which our controlled media are well schooled. People saw the Challenger tragedy, so funds are being raised by the people to build a new shuttle, money is being collected to establish a "Shuttle Children's Defense Fund". In actuality, the government will take care of both at the people's expense.

However serious the Challenger event, however serious it may be to those directly involved, it has been staged as a major "media event" and has been overplayed and in many cases, badly played. This made possible because "our sensitivity is determined by the proximity of the camera." Aside from the drama of the affair, there is a very important reason for the event, and it has to do with our foreign policy in regard to the USSR, called "Mutual Assured Destruction" (MAD). It has been determined by the powers that be that in matters of military offense and defense, the US must not be allowed to become more powerful than the USSR, nor the USSR more powerful than the US. For years the Soviets have been trying to develop a defense shield similar to what is being called "Star Wars". We are "getting ahead of them, and must be slowed down. Also, the Soviets have been trying to develop their own space shuttle program and have run into many snags. We are far ahead of them. We must be slowed down. This was stated by a Black Marxist whose name we didn't get because of radio jamming. But he said, "The explosion of the shuttle was caused by our national defense effort." To say that in even plainer words, we were getting ahead of our competitor in the Hegelian dialectic programming, and the destruction of a shuttle would aid the Soviet defense effort.

And yet, to misquote a saying that has become very popular among patriots: "None Dare Call It Sabotage!"

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three . . . . . Number Seven . . . . . February 14, 1986

## THE SINS OF INTERVENTION

Sir Walter Scott might have been referring to the actions of an Invisible Government and its Media Monitors when he wrote, "Oh, what a tangled web we weave, When first we practice to deceive." A national newspaper gave a slight hint concerning the results of high-level deceptions when a five-column headline on the front page of its Feb. 10 issue announced that "World Political Tremors Rock USA Policy." The article noted: "The USA is poised for after-shocks today following a weekend of eruptions in the Philippines and around the globe." It listed some of the after-shocks, all of them the results of direct or indirect US intervention in the affairs of other nations. For example: "Chaos reigned as President Ferdinand Marcos and opponent Corazon Aquino claimed victory after Friday's presidential election....In Johannesburg, South Africa, Willie Mandella said her imprisoned husband might be released... In East Berlin preparations are under way for an East-West prisoner swap ...In Talloires, France, deposed president Jean-Claude Duvalier ate his breakfast...In Haiti the new government announces the reopening of schools ...In Libya, Kaddafi reiterated the threat to force down Israeli aircraft and warned USA not to interfere."

The "tangled web" they have weaved remained much in evidence when President Reagan conducted a very unsatisfactory press conference in prime time on Feb. 11. Example: For months now, ever since the Soviet Union started strengthening its control over sealanes in the Pacific to be precise, there has been a campaign to get rid of Ferdinand Marcos. The Invisible Government, its Controlled Media, the State Department, the Fabian Socialists that dominate the tax-exempt Foundations and thereby the nation's colleges and universities, the organized churches, all of these have tried to oust Marcos, even at the risk of losing the vital bases of Subic Bay and Clark Field. Interference in the affairs of another nation is what it's called, whether it be for good or bad reasons. At this same press conference President Reagan insisted that the USA had nothing to do with the flight of Duvalier from Haiti, except to provide an airplane for his flight. Nothing was said of the hold-up of funds that had been allocated for Haiti.

It's the same old story: Intervention in the affairs of other nations. It began in the Philippines when, on May 1, 1898, Commodore George Dewey sailed the U.S. Asiatic Fleet into Manila harbor and gave the command: "Fire when you are ready, Gridley." Ever since that time the Philippines have looked to the United States for guidance. We recall President Manuel Quezon, saying he'd rather see a Philippines run like hell by Filipinos than a Philippines run like heaven by foreigners. So the legal ties were cut in 1946 and the Philippines became an independent republic. But, because of the memories of Corregidor, and the necessities of Clark and Subic, American and Philippine interests remained entangled. We gave the islands their independence, but we continued to interfere, both economically and politically. The same, whether for good or evil, can be said of Cuba when Batista was ousted, of Nicaragua, South Vietnam, South Korea, Rhodesia, South Africa, Nicaragua, Haiti, Chili. Wherever there are financial, economic or in-

dustrial interests, there has been interference. That's the way the New World Order works. And that's the way it makes the government of the United States work.

We are reminded of this practice of intervention on the part of our government because of the time and the season. February 12 is the day when Abraham Lincoln was born in the year 1809. February 22 is the anniversary of the birth of George Washington, born in the year 1732. And a man known as Martin Luther King, Jr. was born January 15, 1929. There is a sad connection between these three dates. When our country was called a Republic the anniversaries of the birth of the man called the Father of our Country, and the man who gave his life to save the Republic, were observed as national holidays. But when our country came to be called a Democracy, the only individual so honored is Martin Luther King, Jr. There is a Presidents' Day, February 17, and there is a Martin Luther King Day, which fell on January 20 this year. Thus a man honored by the Communists takes precedence over two Presidents of the United States. There are certain things about these men that should be remembered.

The Communists were careful to have King's record sealed, not to be opened until the year 2027. But much was revealed about King before this sealing was accomplished. According to the late Congressman Larry McDonald, who did much to expose King's Communist connections, King's father, Michael King, was a Baptist preacher who named his son Michael, Jr. But when young Michael was six years old, his father announced to his congregation that he was changing the name of his son to Martin Luther King Jr. However, the new name was never legalized, so the federal holiday that outranks the holidays of presidents should really be called Michael King Day. This year the day was honored in 33 States. But next year all the public (government) schools are to be closed, thus making the holiday to be observed in all 50 States.

As for Abraham Lincoln, whose birthday is to be overlooked, we quote the following from an "Ambassador Tract" which was reprinted in the Feb. 6, 1986 issue of Straight Talk (weekly, Box 60, Pigeon Forge, TN 37836, \$47 per year.):

"Chauncey Depew said, 'I was one of the committee in charge of the funeral train which was bearing his body to his home...As we sped over the rails at night the scene was the most pathetic ever witnessed. At every crossroad the glare of innumerable torches illuminated the whole population, from age to infancy, kneeling on the ground, and their clergymen leading in prayers and hymns.' So passed the body of Abraham Lincoln. The soil from which he came is our soil; the nation that he loved and served is our nation; the Book which guided him is our Book, the God Whose hand he held is our God. With all this as our heritage, and with the example, the inspiration, and the light of his life before us, we dare not fail. Let us look to God from whence came his strength, that no new Daniel shall arise to cry, Thou art weighed in the balance and art found wanting." But his name is to be erased from future calendars, his name mentioned in passing in tomorrow's history books. For the Republic which he saved has become a democracy.

When we speak of The Sins of Intervention we think of our first president. Although February 22 is no longer a federal holiday, it should remain in the minds of Christian Patriots as being almost as important as July 4th; for one brought us the Declaration of Independence, while the other told us how to keep that independence, lest the spirit of interdependence overtake our Nation and make slaves of us all. George

Washington was born in Virginia in 1732. There is no record of any formal education. He was self-educated, became wise in geography, military history, agriculture, mathematics, knew in his heart that the fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom, and a good understanding have all they that do His commandments. Before the age of 21 he had become a successful surveyor, a major in the Virginia Militia, and a prosperous landowner. He was a delegate to the Continental Congress in 1774-75, and because of his previous military experience was considered to be the ablest soldier in the Colonies. He felt that total independence was inevitable, and at 43 readily assumed command of what there was of a Continental Army, on July 3, 1775. One of his outstanding achievements: On Christmas night, 1776, with less than 4,000 men, he crossed the icy Delaware, surprised and defeated a Hessian encampment at Trenton, went on to beat a British detachment at Princeton. But he began to lose because Congress gave him little money to pay the troops, sent too few supplies and no fresh troops. Total defeat seemed sure to most of his men that winter at Valley Forge. We have on our bedroom wall a plaque given us by a friend and subscriber, depicting Washington on his knees in prayer at Valley Forge. To us this illustrates the supreme dedication to God and Country which is essential if we are to remain free and retain any of those liberties gained by the blood of such men as George Washington.

General Cornwallis surrendered his British forces on Oct. 19, 1781. The military fighting had ended; but the fighting to establish and maintain a new and totally different kind of Representative Republic had just begun. It was inevitable that farmer-citizen-soldier-statesman George Washington should be selected as presiding officer of the Constitutional Convention of 1787. His influence in securing the adoption of the U.S. Constitution, which so many now want to alter or replace, was important. In 1789, after the Constitution had been adopted, he was the unanimous choice of the State electors for President of the United States. He said he didn't want the job, wanted to retire from public duty and go home to Mount Vernon. He likened his feelings to "those of a culprit who is going to the place of his execution." But there was the call to further duty which he couldn't refuse, so he was inaugurated at New York City's Federal Hall on April 30, 1789. This was something absolutely new. Never before in all history had there been such a Constitutional Republic composed of 13 individual and independent Republics, with its unusual separation of powers between federal and state governments, and the unusual balance of powers and duties between executive, legislative and judicial departments. Besides, there was an enormous debt, and immense pressure to honor "preferred nations" especially France, which was undergoing a very different kind of revolution but hoped for aid from the United States because France had given aid to the United States in its revolutionary war. It was George Washington who, in his Farewell Address to Congress, warned of the very dangers of intervention in the affairs of foreign governments. His warning, together with the clear and unmistakable wording of the Monroe Doctrine that was to follow, should have remained our standard and guide in our foreign policy for all of the years of our Republic. Ours was to be a standard that other Nations might emulate in their pursuit of happiness, and which some Nations have followed in their people's desire for liberty. But ours was not designed as a government to force other people to emulate, nor was it ever intended that we should intervene in the affairs of other govern-

ments, as we are obviously doing presently in the Philippines.

In this crucial and dangerous time in America, and therefore by projection in world history, and because February 12 has just passed and February 22 is about to come upon us, it seems appropriate that we include in this Report words first spoken by the man whom patriots still consider to be "First in war, first in peace, and first in the hearts of our countrymen." We quote important excerpts from George Washington's Farewell Address, delivered to Congress on September 17, 1796, a date given added importance by being the birth date of our beloved Constitution of the United States of America, which should be honored and obeyed, as written, as the Law of the Land, not to be misinterpreted, altered, or exchanged for some Socialist document.

\* \* \* \* \*

Observe good faith and justice toward all nations. Cultivate peace and harmony with all. Religion and morality enjoin this conduct. And can it be that good policy does not equally enjoin it? It will be worthy of a free, enlightened, and at not too distant period a great nation to give to mankind the magnanimous and too novel example of a people always guided by an exalted justice and benevolence...

The nation which indulges toward another an habitual hatred or an habitual fondness is in some degree a slave. It is a slave to its animosity or to its affection, either of which is sufficient to lead it astray from its duty and its interest...

The great rule of conduct for us in regard to foreign nations is, in extending our commercial relations to have with them as little political connections as possible. Europe has a set of primary interests which to us have none or a very remote connection...If we remain one people, under an efficient government, the period is not far off when we may defy material injury from external annoyance, when we may take such an attitude as will cause the neutrality we may at any time resolve upon to be scrupulously respected; when belligerent nations, under the impossibility of making acquisitions upon us, will not lightly hazard the giving us provocation; when we may choose peace or war, as our interest, guided by justice, shall counsel.

Why forego the advantages of so peculiar a situation? Why quit our own to stand upon foreign ground? Why, by interweaving our destiny with that of any part of Europe, entangle our peace and prosperity in the toils of European ambition, rivalry, interest, humor, or caprice?

Of all the dispositions and habits which lead to political prosperity, religion and morality are indispensable supports. In vain would that man claim the tribute of patriotism who should labor to subvert these great pillars of human happiness...Let it simply be asked: Where is the security for property, for reputation, for life, if the sense of religious obligation desert the oaths which are the instruments of investigation in courts of justice? ... Whatever may be conceded to the influence of refined education on minds of peculiar structure, reason and experience both forbid us to expect that national morality can prevail in exclusion of religious principle.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Eight.....February 21, 1986

## THE OPEN CONSPIRACY

*And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth....*

*And the Lord said, Behold, the people is one. and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do....*

*So the Lord scattered them abroad from thence....Therefore is the name of it called Babel....(Gen. 11: 4,6,8,9).*

\* \* \* \* \*

Since the time of Babel, men have tried again and again to establish a One World Government. Each time the attempt has ended in disaster: Cyrus of Persia, the Pharaohs of Egypt, Alexander, the Caesars, Kublai Khan, Tamerlane, Napoleon, and all the lesser ones endued with the spirit of Babel; Weishaupt, Marx, Lenin, the founders of the Concert of Europe, the League of Nations, the United Nations, the Communist and Socialist Internationals, "The Order," the International Elite; all have failed or are doomed to failure, though it may not be during our time on earth.

Among the dreamers having visions of a One World Government, a utopian man-made kingdom of heaven on earth in which the only god would be the Global State, was H.G.Wells, science-fiction writer, early Fabian Socialist, friend of Bolshevism, promoter of a humanist world religion and a One World Directorate. He published his plans for his version of this heaven on earth in his book, "The Open Conspiracy," Waterloo & Sons Printers, London, 1933. He wrote (pages 74-75):

"At the utmost seven broad principles may be stated as defining the Open Conspiracy and holding it together.....

(1) The complete assertion, practical and theoretical, of the provisional nature of existing governments and of our acquiescence in them;

(2) The resolve to minimize by all available means the conflicts of these governments, their militant use of individuals and property, and their interference with the establishment of a world economic system.

(3) The determination to replace private, local or national ownership of at least credit, transport, and staple production by a responsible world directorate serving the common interests of the race;

(4) The practical recognition of the necessity for world biological controls, for example, of population and disease;

(5) The support of a minimum standard of individual freedom and welfare in the world; and

(6) The supreme duty of subordinating the personal career to the creation of a world directorate capable of these tasks and to the general advancement of human knowledge, capacity, and power;

(7) The admission therewith that our immorality is conditional and lies in the race and not in our individual selves." (Emphasis added).

"In such terms," Wells continued, "we may sketch the practicable and possible opening phase of the Open Conspiracy. We do not present it as a movement initiated by any individual or radiating from any particular centre...It arises naturally and necessarily...It is reasonable therefore to anticipate its appearance all over the world in sporadic

mutually independent groupings and movements, and to recognize not only that they will be extremely various, but that many of them will trail with them racial and regional habits and characteristics which will only be shaken off as its cosmopolitan character becomes imperatively evident."

In H.G.Wells' description of The Open Conspiracy he has merely provided a Fabianized outline of Adam Weishaupt's Order of the Illuminati which was organized in 1776, the same year that Adam Smith wrote his "The Wealth of Nations" and the American Second Continental Congress published the Declaration of Independence. Weishaupt's Order might be called a Closed Conspiracy in that only accepted and initiated members were permitted to participate in the movement. However, Wells believed that with the spread of knowledge and the speedup of communications in this century, what once was a closed conspiracy might now become an open conspiracy. In this he was correct up to a point. Members of the Council on Foreign Relations who once concealed their membership, now openly boast of it. The Trilateral Commission publishes some of its reports. At the popular level, there are thousands of groupings and movements that are openly conspiring to bring about some phase of the New World Order. In her "The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow," Constance Cummings says there are more than 10,000 "New Age" organizations networking together in what might be called an Open Conspiracy. Choose whatever facet of human activity you may, you'll find groupings and movements in Open Conspiracy against the once recognized and ordered Christian society with its Republican system of government and its free enterprise economy.

However, what Wells fails to mention and what is usually overlooked, is the fact that behind every variety of this Open Conspiracy there is the Closed Conspiracy whose members finance, encourage and usually direct the movements of the Open Conspirators.

Behind all of these segments that are called conspiracies, there remains the one Great Conspiracy: the Conspiracy of Satan against God. The outline of Satan's Conspiracy is identified when we read of the three temptations of Jesus after He had spent His days in the wilderness. The power to rule kingdoms, to own the world's wealth, stated simply as "the love of money" and the love of power and glory, lie at the root of the Conspiracy. In worldly terms this is epitomized in the story of the attempt to build the Tower of Babel. Generally, this Conspiracy is illustrated by the Pyramid, like the one seen on the federal reserve note purporting to be worth a dollar. One of the finest descriptions of this "Power Pyramid" will be found in "Futurewatch," a publication written by the editors of "Globescan" and published in 1982.

There is pictured a pyramid, "an edifice of ultimate world financial power." The base is open and clearly visible, but at the summit all is closed and almost invisible. Here at the very top are the men who hold the international money monopolies - the Power Apex. Eustace Mullins in his recent book, "The World Order," says that there are just four men who rule the world. These would be the men who form Globescan's Power Apex. Beneath this peak of the pyramid are the Power Associates - the collaborators, semi-secret organizations, the supra-national banks the multinational conglomerates, and the highest ranking agents of the Power Apex, such as David Rockefeller, Averell Harriman, Armand Hammer, and a few others. Beneath this level, as the pyramid widens, there are the Power Operators that we can usually identify - politi-

cians, top-level bureaucrats, international lawyers, labor union leaders; all of them being influential leaders in one capacity or another, who are controlled by the Power Elite.

As the pyramid continues to widen, below the shadowed Power Apex, the Power Associates and the Power Operators, there is the level occupied by the Power Persuaders: the media manipulators, academic and research organizations, writers, actors, In the term used by H.G.Wells, these might be called a part of The Open Conspiracy. Their function is to influence public opinion, inform the rest of the blocks and levels in the pyramid of current policy and plans, to control education, seduce Christianity, prepare people for the acceptance of The New Age, or New World Order, etc.

Coming on down to the ground level of this power pyramid there are those thousands of groupings and movements which promote various plans and policies that are of benefit to the Power Apex. Here we find an abundance of what Wells would identify as The Open Conspirators: organizations like Planned Parenthood, League of Women Voters, NOW, NEA, the New Agers, the Communist-Front organizations, etc.

One of these Open Conspiracy groups is the World Constitution and Parliament Association which is holding its third global session of the World Parliament at the Fontainebleau Hilton in Miami Beach from June 27 to July 5, 1986. Using this as an example of how The Open Conspiracy operates, let us point out that this is a truly international organization. Its officers and directors represent more than 40 Nations. Its honorary president is Sri. A.B.Patel of India, who also is general secretary of the World Union. One of the co-presidents is Reinhart Ruge of Mexico. Vice presidents include Gordon Bryant of Australia, a former cabinet member; Ramsey Clark of the USA, a former Attorney General; Gerhard Havel, West Germany; Syed Hussain, Bangladesh; Ahmed Jeffer, Pakistan, Toshio Miyake, Japan; Adeniran Ogunsanya, Nigeria; Indira Ahrestha, Nepal; and Helen Tucker, Canada. The secretary general of the organization is Philip Isely of the USA, while his wife Margaret is treasurer (the two most coveted positions in any conspiratorial movement). International headquarters is at Lakewood, Colorado; but listed variously as officers and trustees of this World Constitution and Parliament Association are over one hundred persons who are said to be important leaders in the forty-odd countries in which they claim citizenship.

Among the officers and trustees are the following Americans (an incomplete list): Kenneth Almond of Earth Resuce Corps; Dr. Charles Mercieca of Educators for World Peace; Selma Brackman of the Freelance Photo Guild; Joe Felmet, Humanist Counsellor; Thane Read, an economist; and Mortimor Lipsky, an attorney. Other Americans who are listed as speakers at this World Parliament are Dr. Gerald Barney, coordinator of the Global 2000 Report; George Brown, Congressman from California; Ramsey Clark; Orville Freeman, now of Business International Corp.; Bishop Thomas Gumbleton, Auxiliary Bishop of Detroit; Jesse Jackson, leader of the Rainbow Coalition and former presidential candidate; Sidney Lens, editor of Progressive Magazine; George McGovern, Senator and former presidential candidate; Patricia Shroeder, U.S. Congresswoman from Colorado; Bishop Desmond Tutu of South Africa, Nobel Peace Laureate; and Mrs. Coretta King, president of the Martin Luther King Jr. Foundation. (List is incomplete).

In these generally well financed and ably directed Open Conspiracy groups and movements there are, as H.G.Wells predicted, "extremely



various" organizations promoting particular goals or denouncing established practices and customs associated with Christian society. It will be noted, however, that each of these particular groups and movements form some facet of the overall Great Conspiracy, which is spiritual and anti-Christ in nature. There are groups which promote free sex, government-financed abortion, euthanasia, etc. There are groups dedicated to the legalization of marijuana and other drugs. Other groups promote unilateral disarmament, secular humanism, New Age education, a Black Republic, etc., etc. There seems to be some sort of movement promoting every tiniest action or idea that will contribute toward the New World Order for those who think in terms of politics and economics, or the New Age Movement for those who think in terms of occultism and religion. This World Parliament movement which we have been discussing has its particular goals: legislative and parliamentary in nature. World Legislation is its goal, beginning with the acceptance by the parliaments and congresses of the nations, of a World Constitution. Its agenda is very explicit:

"The main purpose of the Third Session of the Provisional World Parliament will be to work on implementation of World Legislation previously adopted by the Parliament in earlier sessions, as well as the ratification campaign for the Constitution for the Federation of Earth. In addition, a limited number of World Legislative Measures will be taken up and a Provisional World Cabinet is to be established."

To work toward the destruction of all existing governments, which would be replaced by a One World Government, the leaders of this World Parliament organization lists the following "ISSUES AND ACTIONS" that are to be taken up in its June meeting in Miami Beach:

\* Campaign for ratification of the Constitution for the Federation of Earth.

\* Legislation to establish a World Disarmament Agency.

\* Creation of a World Economic Development Organization.

\* Creation of a World Environmental Protection Agency.

\* Creation of World Money and a new monopoly banking and credit system.

\* Plans for replacing present Nations and States with a Federal World District System (Regional World Government).

Such are the goals of one segment of the Open Conspiracy; one of thousands, each having its particular aims. Alone, none would succeed. But when bound together like a Roman Fasces, financed and directed by a Central Conspiratorial source, then this Great Conspiracy can be overcome only if we reject what Satan offers, and look to the Source of our original strength. Once we were a Nation of God-fearing, self-governing citizens; not a Nation of followers of politicians, top-level bureaucrats, lawyers, preachers who pervert the Word and others who helped build and sustain this Power Pyramid. Remember its source: love of money. And remember our Source: love of God.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Nine.....February 28, 1986

## AND WHO WILL BE NEXT?

Senator Barry Goldwater, who was unable to make it himself, due in part to corruption in the election of Lyndon Johnson, was able to help in the election of Governor Ronald Reagan to the Presidency. The Senator was assuredly of sound and understanding mind when he wrote in 1979: "I believe the Council on Foreign Relations and its ancillary elitist groups are indifferent to communism. They have no ideological anchors. In their pursuit of a new world order they are prepared to deal without prejudice with a communist state, a socialist state, a democratic state, monarchy, oligarchy - it's all the same to them." Elitist David Rockefeller made that statement even more accurate when he declared that they, the elitists, would rather deal with socialist and communist governments. And Rear Admiral Chester Ward, who was a member of the CFR for 16 years before resigning and denouncing, was correct when he said: "The most powerful in these elitist groups have one objective in common - they want to bring about the surrender of the sovereignty and the national independence of the United States."

"Their goal," said Senator Goldwater, "is to impose a benign stability on the quarreling family of nations through merger and consolidation. They see the elimination of national boundaries, the suppression of racial and ethnic loyalties as the most expeditious avenue to world peace. Their rationale rests exclusively on materialism. They believe economic competition is the root cause of international tension. This approach dismissed as insignificant the form of government or the political ideology expressed by that form." Which does much to explain the reason for the fall of the Philippines. To these elitists it doesn't matter that an anti-communist, pro-American government has been replaced by a pro-communist government. And if the fall of the pro-American government of the Philippines means the eventual loss of Clark Field and Subic Bay, this merely means that more billions will be made with the building of new air and naval bases on Guam, Okinawa or elsewhere.

Stanton Evans, in 'The Politics of Surrender,' in discussing the fall of Cuba, noted that "The communization of Cuba was, in all essential respects, a re-enactment of China." He wrote this in 1966. Had he expressed the same thought in 1986 he might have said that the communization of Nicaragua was, in all essential respects, a re-enactment of Cuba. And if a future historian writes about today a decade later, he might say, "The communization of the Philippines was, in all respects, a re-enactment of Nicaragua." That historian might write of how the world became communized through the theory of what Secretary of State George Marshall referred to as "coalition". Senator Goldwater, in his book, "With No Apologies", asked his readers to "Keep in mind that the Soviet communists understand it is not essential to incorporate the subjugated lands into the Soviet Union in order to establish their communist hegemony. Count the countries - Poland, Czechoslovakia, Rumania, Hungary, Austria, Yugoslavia, Bulgaria, Albania, East Germany, China, most of Southeast Asia, half of Korea, Mozambique, Angola, Ethiopia, Somalia, West Pakistan, Afghanistan, South Yemen, and in the Western Hemisphere, Cuba." Now we can add to that list Nicara-

gua, and probably the Philippines. In almost every instance, when it was time for a country to fall to the Communists, coalition was suggested by the elitists, through the governments which they controlled. Stanton Evans recorded the use of coalition as a weapon:

"In 1944, the United States and Great Britain forced the establishment of a 'coalition' government in Yugoslavia, involving the anti-Communist Prime Minister Subasic and the Communist Tito. In a matter of months, all anti-Communist ministers were driven from office and Yugoslavia went Communist. In late 1945, a similar coalition was imposed on Rumania. The non-Communist leaders wanted no part of such an arrangement, but were chivvied into it by Averell Harriman, who performed there the role assigned to Marshall in China. At Harriman's urging, the Rumanian anti-Communists reluctantly entered the coalition, and not too long after that entered prison as well. Rumania went Communist. Another effort at coalescence took place in Czechoslovakia, where the Communists succeeded in getting control of the police - one of the offices they insist on whenever they enter a coalition. When Communist insurrection broke out in February, 1948, the police sided with the mob instead of with the Benet government. Czechoslovakia went Communist. The dreary story was again repeated in Poland, when the Allies withdrew their support from the Free Polish government of Stanislaw Micolajczyk, and forced a 'coalition' with the Soviet puppet regime in Lublin...Within two years the anti-Communists were driven out of the government and Micolajczyk fled to England."

When a government accepted, or was forced to accept, coalition with the Communists, it was just a matter of time until that government was totally Communist. When governments refused to accept coalition with the Communists, then that government was forced to fall, and the Communists took over by other, bloodier, means. The program would begin with the withdrawal of money, supplies, and weapons by the United States government, and U.S. State Department suggestions to other allied nations not to supply or trade with the nation whose government was doomed to fall. This procedure was most obvious in the case of the fall of the Nationalist government of China. George Marshall went to China, tried to get Chiang Kai-shek to agree to the formation of a coalition government with Mao Tse-tung and Chou En-lai. Chiang refused; and for that reason all aid and previously promised supplies were diverted to the Communists, and Chiang's fate was sealed by the Elitists. To give him his proper due, a young Congressman named John F. Kennedy protested, told an audience in Salem, Massachusetts, on January 30, 1949:

"Our policy in China has reaped the whirlwind. The continued insistence that aid would not be forthcoming unless a coalition government with the Communists was formed was a crippling blow to the national government. So concerned were our diplomats and their advisers, the Lattimores and the Fairbanks, with the imperfections of the diplomatic system in China after 20 years of war, and the tales of corruption in high places, that they lost sight of our tremendous stake in a non-Communist China...This is the tragic story of China whose freedom we once fought to preserve. What our young men had saved, our diplomats and our President have frittered away." Note the repeat performance. Young Americans fought to save the Philippines; and what they fought to save, the Elitists, their agent-diplomats, and the controlled media, have frittered away. The story repeats and repeats, and each time the price gets higher.

Then came Cuba. As Stanton Evans said, "The communization of Cuba was, in all essential respects, a re-enactment of China. Castro...was the obvious favorite of crucial elements in the American press and State Department, acclaimed as the George Washington of Cuba, vehemently defended against charges of Communism (as have been Aquino, Ramos, and the new government of the Philippines). And (as with Chiang and Somoza and Marcos) at a crucial stage in his (Castro's) battle with Batista, the United States government withdrew its aid to the Havana government, spiking the guns of the anti-Communists." Ambassador Earl E.T. Smith protested what was happening but, as a U.S. Ambassador, he had to carry out the orders given him by the State Department. In his book, "The Fourth Floor," he wrote:

"....upon instructions, I spent 2 hours and 35 minutes, on December 17, 1958, with Batista, and I told him that the United States or rather certain influential people in the United States believed that he could no longer maintain effective control in Cuba, and that they believed it would avoid a great deal of further bloodshed if he were to retire." In testimony before the Senate Internal Security subcommittee, he stated: that "our actions in the United States were responsible for the rise to power of Castro...Without the United States, Castro would not be in power today."

Came the time to Communize Nicaragua. We have referred to one of the methods used when a government is to fall: Coalition, or the merging of Communist leaders into strategic positions of a neutral or anti-Communist government. This plan worked to the death of freedom for the peoples of the countries of Eastern Europe. But when that method was suggested to Chiang Kai-shek by US Secretary of State George Marshall, Chiang rejected the plan. So Steps Two and Three were taken: Starvation and Vilification. All supplies that had been promised to Chiang's forces were either denied or diverted to Mao. And the CFR's Institute of Pacific Relations began a smear campaign against Chiang, his wife, his government and his armies. Chiang, who had been America's best friend and ally for the preceding twenty years, found it necessary to retreat to the Island of Taiwan.

Batista also was a staunch anti-Communist and friend of the US. But he also refused to merge with that alleged agrarian reformer, Fidel Castro. So, Steps Two and Three were taken. Supplies were denied and a smear campaign was launched by the media. Again, the plan worked.

So, the same program was adopted when it came time to Communize Nicaragua. Anastasio Somoza, as were Chiang and Batista and the Shah of Iran, was a staunch and trusted friend of the United States, and a firm anti-Communist. He also refused all offers to merge with the Sandinistas. Even when the Steps of Starvation and Vilification were employed, Somoza still held out. So, the Carter Administration took a more belligerent step. It took charge and promoted a civil war, hoping to replace Somoza's regime with a "democratic" government. And the Sandinistas took over, were financed, aided and abetted by the United States, but were working for the Soviet Union and Communist Cuba. Somoza was forced to flee, went to Miami but felt unsafe there and flew to Paraguay where he was assassinated. In the introduction to the book "Nicaragua Betrayed," co-author Jack Cox wrote:

"When his hour of peril came and his loyal Garde Nacional was being pressed on all sides by superior Communist-trained forces (and) the United States did not live up to her existing treaties with Nicaragua ...Somoza called it quits. There is evidence that the US actually con-

tributed to his downfall." President Somoza declared: "...when the United States assumes leadership, in a conspiratorial fashion, to annihilate anti-Communist Nations, I believe it is my duty to speak out. When I have factual evidence that the United States of America has actually aided and abetted the evil forces of Communism, I believe the people of the United States should share in such facts and incontrovertible manifestations."

Then came the time to begin the Communization of the Philippines. It was as though it had been decided in some secret session that the Soviet Union was to assume control of the Pacific and China Sea. Forty-odd years earlier, Japan, in promoting its Co-Prosperity Sphere, had the same idea: American protection of the Philippines stood in the way. Once again the Philippines stood in the way, this time in the way of Communist expansion. For twenty years Ferdinand Marcos had successfully held off all Communist attempts to conquer the islands. So Marcos had to go. And as with the Nicaraguan planning, an alleged "democratic" (really Communist) force was created, with Corazon Aquino as the figurehead. As the crisis developed, State Department's Philip Habib went to Manila and, like Marshall and Harriman before him, suggest Coalition. Marcos refused, and the Steps of Starvation and Vilification were intensified. All promised aid and supplies would be withheld. And the vilification campaign launched by the media was the most vicious ever produced "out of whole cloth" against an anti-Communist leader and friend of the United States.

As the end neared, President Marcos made one last plea. He called Senator Paul Laxalt, whom he considered a friend. He asked, "Does the president want me to step down?" Laxalt replied, "The president is not in the position to make that kind of demand." Then came the question, "Senator, what do you think?" The answer: "As a Senator, I'm not bound by diplomatic restrictions. You should cut and cut cleanly. The time has come." There followed a long pause, then the Senator asked, "Are you still there?" And the response: "Yes. I'm so very disappointed." And so should be all of us who are anti-Communist, God-fearing and pro-American.

We spoke of Coalition, Starvation, and Vilification as the three steps taken to kill a friend. We should add that a standard excuse is always given when the victim is a friend. It is that weasel-word "democracy." We are told we must eliminate an anti-Communist government in order to bring "democracy" to the people. But that "democracy" always ends up being Communism. We brought democracy to Cuba and it became communism. We brought democracy to Nicaragua and it became Communism. We brought democracy to the Philippines, and it is Communism.

\*\*\*\*\*

*Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you; and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it. (Matthew 24:9, and Luke 9:24).*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Ten.....March 7, 1986

## "NO! TO THE NEW WORLD ORDER"

"It was the best of times, it was the worst of times, it was the age of wisdom, it was the age of foolishness, it was the epoch of belief, it was the epoch of incredulity, it was the season of Light, it was the season of Darkness, it was the spring of hope, it was the winter of despair, we had everything before us, we had nothing before us, we were all going to Heaven, we were all going direct the other way -- in short, the period was so far like the present period, that some of its noisiest authorities insisted on being received, for good or evil, in the superlative degree of comparison only."

These words written by Charles Dickens are surprisingly descriptive of our own times. Just change the title to "A Tale of Two Worlds," and the words seem to fit. Recently we have seen the fall of Marcos of the Philippines and Duvalier of Haiti, still to come is the programmed fall of Pinochet of Chili. South Africa struggles to keep its government alive, there is civil revolt in Egypt, political genocide remains the order of the day in Afghanistan Cambodia and Ethiopia, civil war continues in Lebanon, along the West Bank, endless war continues between Iraq and Iran, flames of hate are burning up Ireland, the legislature of Moammar Khadafy's Libya has called for special suicide squads to attack US and Israeli interests with concentration on embassies -- and some 1200 peace marchers are on their way from Los Angeles to Washington, a march of 3,235 miles across the USA in the name of nuclear disarmament. Meanwhile, reminiscent of the Great Depression of a century ago, farms are being auctioned off to Big Bankers and Agribusiness executives as family farming faces its greatest crisis; the AIDS epidemic keeps growing, and a special committee spent over a hundred thousand dollars to determine that more homework and parental supervision would make children better students. Yes, it is again "the spring of hope, the winter of despair."

Our last two federal administrations, acting in behalf of the promoters of The New World Order, have destroyed four governments that were anti-Communist and pro-American. The Carter Administration brought down the right-wing governments of Iran and Nicaragua. This brought to power the dictatorial rule of the Ayatollah Khomeini in Iran, and the Communist government of the Ortega brothers in Nicaragua. Matching this, the Reagan Administration has now brought down another two anti-Communist governments, that of Duvalier in Haiti, and Marcos in the Philippines. As a result anarchy reigns in Haiti, leading to the potential invasion of that land by some other country in order to bring about a semblance of law and order; possibly by the United States, but more probably by the Communist government of Cuba.

In the Philippines, when the unelected president, Corazon Aquino, assumed nominal leadership in the islands, one of her first important acts was the freeing of the political prisoners. Among them were four leaders of the Communist Huks and the Communist-dominated National Democratic Front. Next, she proceeded to fire 22 army generals, thus making virtually impotent the one force that could keep the country from becoming totally Communist-controlled: the Philippine Constabulary.

lary which had been staunchly anti-Communist. When she was sworn in, she had to conduct the nation's business from a down-town office, because the presidential office and residence, Malacanang Palace, had been stripped of its furniture "in the name of freedom" by the undisciplined mobs. The Communist organizations that Marcos had kept in check for twenty years, now came out openly praising Aquino and promising to cooperate wholeheartedly with her administration.

Marcos has been labeled a plunderer and robber of billions belonging to the people. But the Establishment-controlled media have said nothing whatsoever about the fact that, in addition to being a communist sympathizer, if not a card-carrier, she also is a millionaire. Spotlight of March 10, 1986, in an exclusive article quotes Dr. Robert Mueller, one of the UN's three deputy secretary-generals, who directs a number of the world organization's Pacific projects, who said: "He (Marcos) has been president for 20 years, an unmatched record in his young nation's history. Even before that, he had a brilliant political career as the youngest congressman ever elected - he rose to the top like a rocket. But Marcos is aging and ailing. His old magic and astuteness are gone. And he grew accustomed to trusting his US allies and contacts - trusting them too unquestioningly. That's where his troubles began." Spotlight then quotes a CBS reporter who had just returned from the Philippines: "Mrs. Aquino, who became the symbolic figure of the movement against Marcos, and has now been recognized as the new president of the Philippines, is being described as a 'widow,' a 'housewife,' who became a spontaneous leader of a popular uprising. Not many Americans realize that Mrs. Aquino is a multimillionaire businesswoman, one of the largest landholders in her country, and a banker....With her brothers Pedro, 59, and Jose, Jr., 51, Mrs. Aquino is

---

Our favorite Senator, Jeremiah Denton, Alabama Republican, on Wednesday, February 26, cast the only vote against a resolution welcoming the "peaceful and expeditious transfer of power" in the Philippines. Following are excerpts from a statement made by him explaining why:

"I will never vote to urge the President of the United States to do a set of things, four pages long, with no more than 100 seconds to read the four pages. The entire period for debate was less than 20 minutes and I was not informed or aware of any debate whatsoever. As to specifics, I received no advance copy nor any foreknowledge of this vote until a staffer broke in my office and informed me that 'there will be a vote on the Philippines at five minutes to 1 P.M.' This notice was given to me 13 minutes to 1 P.M. and the roll-call vote had already begun at 12:45 P.M. I rushed to the Senate floor with no knowledge of the contents and could not digest the resolution's contents before the time to cast my vote.

"Advice and consent require deliberation, time for which was totally absent in this case. I wish to be deliberative, as a senator, in foreign policy matters because, in my respectful opinion, the main defects in the conduct of foreign affairs under Presidents Nixon, Ford, Carter and Reagan have not derived from the quality of the initiatives of the Presidents but from the tendency of Congress, led by liberal, all-too-powerful media, to seize the initiative in an untimely manner or to 'devise and dissent' rather than advise and consent.

I dream of more respect for the separation of powers, respect for Constitutionally mandated authority, and bipartisanship in foreign affairs and other matters of vital interest. After appropriate deliberation, I will address the merits of the resolution passed today."



co-proprietor - in fact, holder of the controlling interest - in two holding companies, the Tarlac Development Corp. (Tadeco), and JCS Management. Tadeco and JCS, in turn, own the Hacienda Luisita, a vast sugar spread of more than 12,000 acres, described by Spotlight as 'the biggest and richest spread of prime land on the vast, fertile plains of central Luzon.' Through these and other holding companies, Mrs. Aquino also owns the Tarlac Distillery, Luisita Marketing, United Fidelity Bank, and a score of other lucrative enterprises....Mrs. Aquino's sharpest dispute with the Marcos administration involved not politics at all, but the profits of her vast properties. Under the agrarian reform law promulgated in 1984 by Marcos as a measure to improve the lot of landless farmers, a portion of Mrs. Aquino's sprawling estates in Luzon and elsewhere were slated to be subdivided at cost to their impoverished tenants. Mrs. Aquino resisted the reform...." The Spotlight article continues:

"We are not sure what prompted the Reagan administration to engineer the overthrow of Marcos," says a former Defense Department intelligence analyst who now works for a Washington consulting firm with a number of Asian corporate clients, "But it seems certain that the real reasons were financial and economic, rather than political." Another source quoted by Spotlight states: "The decision of the US Establishment to 'get' Marcos hardened a year ago when the Philippine strongman initiated a series of monetary and debt measures that had, as Newsweek later reported it, 'the Pacific's 100 leading bankers, both inside and outside the Philippines, up in arms.'"

Meanwhile, in that fourth country whose government was destroyed, history may be repeated. The Miami Herald's Washington Bureau reported on March 5 that "Senior administration officials pressed their campaign to persuade Congress to approve President Reagan's controversial \$100 million aid request for Nicaraguan rebels, warning that refusal to assist the contras could force the United States to dispatch American troops to Nicaragua." As an instance of media brainwashing, note how this article by Alfonso Chardy of the Herald refers to the Freedom Fighters as "rebels" and later calls them "contras," this latter being a name coined by the Sandinistas to label fighters to free their country from Communist control revolutionaries. The name was picked up by the media and now is used almost universally.

The gist of this Report concerns the manner in which federal administrations, acting in behalf of the New World Orderers, have destroyed anti-Communist and pro-American governments, allowed them to be replaced with anti-American and pro-Communist governments, and otherwise benefitted themselves and their Communist agents at the expense of the United States and her friends. We have referred to Iran, Nicaragua, Haiti, and the Philippines. There is yet another recent series of occurrences that have worked to the benefit of International Communism. We refer to the events following the destruction, accidental or otherwise, of the space shuttle Challenger and the death of its occupants. Whether accidental, caused by carelessness, faulty equipment, sabotage, or whatever, the tragedy has brought about the firings and/or transfers of personnel, claims against industries supplying the necessary parts, and a general criticism of the ability and character of American engineers, managers and workmen involved; all of this leading to greater goodwill internationally toward the Soviet space efforts. The tragedy also has caused the cessation of all progress in space for

at least a year, this affecting not only the shuttle service but progress in what now seems to be very important Strategic Defense Initiative (SDI), development. The Soviets who were lagging now have been able to get in front again. As soon as news of the death of the Challenger and its occupants was seen, the Soviets were prepared to launch their luxurious new space station. Tass, the official Soviet news agency, boasted of it being a permanent home in space with elaborate living quarters and research laboratories, six docking ports, four habitable modules, a "new generation of Soviet space station technology." They named it Mir, the Russian word for Peace. Had our shuttle service continued, an American team of astronomers and scientists would have been in space in a shuttle studying Halley's Comet. Instead, the Soviets have made a big thing of the event and their spacecraft, "Vegal," was diverted from its trip to Venus in order to transmit to the world historic close-up (5,000 miles) pictures of the comet. Also, astronomers and scientists were invited from all over the world to visit and take advantage of Soviet installations that will be featured as a part of the study.

All of this a small and unimportant thing? In the matter of international affairs, public relations activities are just as important as are public relations for any private business or industry. To promote a good image of the USSR is important to the New World Orderers, and the development of "Mutual Assured Equality" in public relations, to match their "Mutual Assured Destruction" in martial relations, is a part of the steps toward "merging" the Nations of the world into the New World Order's New World Government.

Taking full advantage of the Challenger tragedy and the stoppage of US space progress, Communist leader Gorbachev called off the proposed summit visits between himself and President Reagan, thus boasting of his better public image in the matter of arms limitation.

In our last week's Report, we listed three steps that were taken to destroy friendly governments: Coalition, Starvation, and Vilification. Al Aaronson, who with Gary Allen is writing a book on the subject of saying "No! to the New World Order," has gone one step further and listed the "Four Steps of Subversion" that follow the takeover:

- (1) Vilification of the anti-Communist leader or country (Marcos).
- (2) Glorification of the Communist leader or forces (Aquino).
- (3) Beautification of what life will be like under the new Communist regime (a current media project).
- (4) Rationalization of the results (It's too late to do anything about it. Too risky to world peace. Might Cause war. So we have to accept it and deal with the Communist victors).

Gary Allen commented: "It may take Divine intervention to save America. Many of us believe that it was Divine intervention which, against incredible odds, founded this country. But Divine intervention will not come from just praying, and certainly not to people who are too apathetic to care. It will come the old-fashioned way - only if we earn it. So, we say to you: get on board or get out of the way. The Americans are coming!"

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Eleven.....March 14, 1986

## THE FATAL ENCIRCLEMENT CONTINUES

Never have the chieftains of the New World Order moved so fast from one project to another. The efforts of the Nicaraguan freedom fighters to gain control of their country continues. But gone are Haiti and the Philippines. We headlined our Report of February 28, "And Who Will Be Next?" In no time at all the media made it very clear that the next move is to be against South Korea. The same old pretext is being employed: human rights violations. The leftists in South Korea began a clamor for a new constitution. South Korean President Chun Doo-Hwan interpreted this as meaning that a "transfer of power" was being demanded, a transfer that would make of free enterprise South Korea one more socialist state. Chun promised some reforms, but insisted that any major changes should await the end of his term in 1988. But the clamor for immediate action continued, and Chun's security forces found it necessary to place some 300 radicals under house arrest. And immediately came the cry of human rights violations. You'll remember that a "transfer of power" was the cry of those who wanted Marcos destroyed. The same term could be used to describe the takeover of Cuba, Iran, Nicaragua, the Philippines, and now South Korea. Marcos tried to appease the opposition by agreeing to hold a special election. That gave Mrs. Aquino her chance to take over. Don't be surprised if the media reports that a special election is being held in South Korea, before Chun's term ends in 1988. Recently South Korean authorities captured eleven North Korean agents involved in eight different spy rings. These agents were establishing Communist cells among the college and university students in South Korea. This is one of the first steps taken before revolution begins in a country. The brainwashed students lead the mobs, stir up troubles among the people, etc. We had an example of that in the United States during the Vietnam War. But it wasn't time for a total "transfer of power" in the United States - yet. And now South Korea is to be the target,

In order to understand what is happening, we must go back to Lenin's blueprint. Lenin was financed by the international bankers who transported him and his retinue in sealed cars from Switzerland, through Germany, into Russia. Those same international bankers had financed the trip of Leon Trotsky and his gang from New York City to St. Petersburg (now Leningrad), where he joined the Bolshevik invaders, led the revolts while Lenin did the planning. Once in power in Russia, Lenin said: "First we shall take Eastern Europe, and next the masses of Asia. Then we shall encircle that last bastion of capitalism, the United States. Through infiltration and subversion, it will fall like a ripe plum into our hands." As he predicted, World War One had made it possible for the Bolsheviks to conquer Russia. World War Two made it possible for Stalin to take Eastern Europe. The masses of Asia have been taken, or are being taken. And next, the encirclement of the United States. That encirclement began in 1958, with the Soviet conquest of Cuba, which was made possible by the same group of international bankers and One Worlders, who used their controlled media, especially Herbert Matthews of The New York Times. That conquest concluded, the Carter Administration paved the way for the Soviet conquest of Nicara-

gua by promoting and financing a so-called "democratic transfer of power" which paved the way for the takeover of that country by the Marxist Sandinistas. And as Washington is tied up with arguments about whether to support the freedom fighters, the Soviets are busy building more military bases, and training subversives and terrorists to do their part in taking over all of Central America from Colombia to Mexico; and then onward into the United States by means of illegal immigration. Already voices are being raised throughout Mexico calling for the retaking by Mexico of California, Arizona and New Mexico. "The Immigration Time Bomb" by Palmer Stacy and Wayne Lutton, begins with the words, "America is being invaded," then explains that "Every day thousands of foreigners illegally enter our country. Over two million illegal aliens will come this year, most of them penetrating our porous 2,000-mile border with Mexico. Additional hundreds of thousands will arrive through our superficially inspected harbors and international airports....Most illegal aliens come to the United States looking for work and end up displacing American citizens from what are often well-paying jobs. Others are lured by our burgeoning welfare state, and are assisted by 'religious' and 'welfare rights' groups to obtain benefits intended for needy Americans and paid for by over-burdened US taxpayers. Still other aliens are heavily involved in crime and welfare fraud, while some engage in terrorism and subversion." ("The Immigration Time Bomb," 148 pages, paperback. Order from The American Immigration Control Foundation, P.O.Box 11839, Alexandria, VA 22312. \$2.50).

In addition to Cuba, Nicaragua and, to some extent, Mexico, the Soviet forces now control an air/sea triangle which links Cuba, Nicaragua, Guyana and Surinam. If and when they establish bases in Haiti, the Soviets will have command over all shipping that sails through the Windward Passage that lies between Haiti and Cuba; one of the most important and busiest shipping lanes in all the world. Hence the "encirclement" from the south, as Lenin predicted. In addition, comes word from Panama's Defense Minister, General Manuel Antonio Noriega, that his military intelligence has uncovered a terrorist plot which calls for the use of a suicide squad which will blow up the Panama Canal. According to Don McAlvany, "The report has shaken the 20,000 member US civilian and military community, which has begun to take new security measures around the 17 square miles of US military compounds, and around the Bridge of the Americas, the Pacific Ocean outlet to the canal, and the various canal locks. An oil tanker or ship carrying liquid gas, which exploded in or near one of the locks, could shut down the canal for many months or even years. Both CIA and DIA officials admit that the Panama Canal is extremely vulnerable to such terrorist attacks." Then McAlvany adds this editor's note: "Why have stories about terrorist infiltration into the US and potential terrorist attacks against the Panama Canal been almost totally 'spiked' by the US media?" (McAlvany Intelligence Advisor, P.O.Box 39810, Phoenix Arizona 85069).

Meanwhile to the West and Far West, as we have previously reported, the Soviets have begun to take absolute control of the Pacific. Hence the attack on Marcos of the Philippines, and the budding attack on Chun Doo-hwan of South Korea. 40% of the Soviet navy is now deployed in the Pacific and operates out of bases in and around Vladivostok in the Northeast to Cam Ranh Bay in the Southeast. These facts make virtually treasonable the State Department's proposed turnover of the is-

lands in the Arctic Ocean: Wrangel, Herald, Bennett, Henrietta and Jeannette, along with vast mineral oil and territorial rights in the area north of the Bering Strait. This would complete Lenin's predicted encirclement of the United States from the West as well as the South.

Despite the remote possibility of total military encirclement of the United States, there is a far greater danger about which our media and our elected and appointed officials seldom speak. Lenin did not talk about military conquest of the United States. He spoke of infiltration and subversion as the weapons that would make our nation fall like a ripe plum. In our psychological defense against Communism, which amounts to the same thing as defense against the New World Order, psychological weapons are being used against us; weapons against which our federal government offers little if any defense. Nothing is ever said of the Communist experiments and successes in weather control, in the development of particle beam weapons. Or take the present case of the explosion of the shuttle Challenger and the resulting death of its seven honored and heroic occupants. By the manner in which this story was handled by the American media, we were made a virtual laughing stock by the Soviet press. And no wonder. In addition to all the charges and counter charges and the various ways in which the tragedy was explained by disagreeing "experts," there was the strange and belated finding of the remains of the crew. We were told that there had been a "melting down" of the shuttle, that its occupants would have been "evaporated." Funerals were held, honors were spoken and given, the pain and suffering of relatives and friends were now tolerable. Then, suddenly, six weeks later, came the surprise announcement that a part of the shuttle and the remains of its crew had been found 25, then 14, and finally about 16 miles northeast of Cape Canaveral.

Writing before the event of the findings, Lawrence Patterson mentioned what we had said about the possibility of sabotage. We hesitate to quote too much from his report because we think you should read the entire "Monthly Lesson in Criminal Politics." But, here are excerpts:

"I won't mention names because the charges are far too serious and the libel laws don't permit it, but at the very least, we have stunning evidence of East Bloc penetration of the NASA organization. It has been revealed from our Washington sources, that President Reagan had planned a dramatic telephone hookup with the shuttle Challenger's astronauts, as a part of his State of the Union Speech. Fed. 4th, as a major boost to national morale and pride! Make no mistake, morale building exercises are critical to the security of the United States and damaging to the Politburo. The Soviets will stop at nothing to see that our national resolve and spirit are not enhanced...The Vietnam war was controlled by the Trilateral Party to force us to bow our heads. Now with the Star Wars program threatening the Soviets with technological superiority there is an attempt to break the back of our national will with regard to outer space warfare....The President's telephone hookup with shuttle Challenger during the State of the Union message was a key event in the process of building our confidence to outdistance the Soviets in space warfare. I believe we must admit that the seven shuttle astronauts will have to join the 269 passengers on flight 007 among Soviet atrocities for the purpose of breaking our will and national resolve!...On the day of the doomed Challenger flight the temperature on the shady side of the rocket booster was 9 degrees above zero according to published reports. On that day a NASA engineer...refused to hold up the flight, went over the head of Alan

McDonald, and forced Thiokol headquarters in Utah to give the final OK. Here we have positive proof of sabotage of the shuttle flight...We already have an attempted coverup. The current acting administrator of NASA (at that time), a Dr. William Gramm, has lied to the Senate panel with oversight of NASA operations, according to Senator Fritz Hollings of South Carolina. The very fact that we have an attempted coverup of the circumstances surrounding the launch approval process is indicative of East Bloc penetration of NASA. Naturally, the Trilateral press will attempt to prevent this from becoming understood publicly...The fact remains that it is now patently clear to anyone with an eighth grade education, that they knew in advance of the grave danger of low temperatures, and that there was an opportunity to perpetrate a vicious crime and do grave damage to the United States in this particular shuttle launch. Only highly trained and dedicated agents of a foreign power could be expected to act so brutally - with total disdain for helpless human beings. The only logical conclusion is that we have East Bloc penetration (probably KGB) of the NASA organization. Once again, I am convinced that we must accept the reality that the seven Challenger astronauts must be classed as victims of Soviet aggression right along with the members of flight 007!" (Quoted from Patterson Strategy Letter, P.O.Box 37812, Cincinnati, Ohio 45222. Monthly, \$149.95 per year.)

Mr. Patterson mentioned lies told during the investigation. For further proof of a coverup, consider the treatment of the "remains" of those astronauts. There is a Florida law which states that a Florida medical examiner must take charge of any such "remains." But NASA officials refused to let Dr. Laurie McHenry examine the remains. He threatened to sue, and NASA then supposedly relented, said the doctor could "see" the "remains" but that they would stay in NASA's custody. But it was merely "lip service." He was never permitted to see anything. So, when NASA reported finding more of the "remains," when ambulances were sent to transport them to Patrick Air Force Base, the ambulances were followed all the way and, according to an early morning radio report by an eye witness observer, those ambulances were empty. There were no "remains" delivered to the Air Base! That report was later "doctored," by orders of some higher authority, we presume. But people have a right to know: Have "remains" really been found, or is this just another coverup to humiliate and embarrass America, and bring more sadness to relatives and friends? Remembering the reports on the Bay of Pigs, the assassination of John Kennedy, the strange death of Marilyn Monroe, the way news was mangled during the Vietnam war, etc., etc., one had a right to wonder, and in this case to demand that someone other than a NASA-appointed official see and tell the public the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth!

Finally: Conquest by encirclement, infiltration and subversion, said a paid agent of the New World Order. The infuriating thing about this to real Americans is that there are among us traitors who believe they can live by bread alone!

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Twelve.....March 21, 1986

## PROMERGE

Have you ever noticed how the foreign policy goals of the U.S. government always seem to be mutually contradictory? On the one hand we spend \$300 billion a year on defense against the Soviet Union. On the other hand we give the Soviet Union the things it needs in order to conquer us. We spend more billions encouraging other nations to stand against the Communist Empire and refuse to surrender and merge into the one world, socialist, totalitarian government which the Soviets are in the business of establishing. But at the same time the president of the Ford Foundation admitted in 1953 that "All of us here at the policy-making level have had experience in either OSS or the European Economic Administration and our directives are that we use our grant-making power so to alter life in the United States that we can be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union." We urge others not to merge, but at the same time our policy-makers urge us to merge.

An important incident in this pro-merge vs anti-merge syndrome has developed in the field of education. John F. McManus, in a column titled "Can't Have It Both Ways," noted that "Two current goals of the U.S. government appear mutually contradictory. The first is the call for another increase in the already huge defense budget....the second U.S. goal is the simultaneous introduction of various elements of Soviet life into our nation." McManus pointed out that two weeks before the Reagan-Gorbachev summit meeting, American and Soviet educationists met in Moscow and agreed to swap elementary and secondary computer education techniques. In effect, Soviet educational techniques would be introduced into the elementary and secondary schools of the United States. It seems that the Carnegie Corporation in New York and the Soviet Academy of Sciences got together to develop this scheme, with the prior approval of the U.S. State Department.

"In Geneva two weeks later," wrote Mr. McManus, "President Reagan and Chairman Gorbachev signed their agreements, one of which states: 'The two leaders agreed on the utility of broadening exchanges and contacts including some of their new forms in a number of scientific, educational, medical and sports fields, and among others, cooperation in the development of educational exchanges and software for elementary and secondary school instruction (and) the annual exchange of professors to conduct special courses in history, culture, and economics at the relevant departments of Soviet and American institutions of higher education...'"

"So, while the taxpayers of America are soaked for enormous amounts of money to guard against Soviet military threats, American students at all levels will increasingly become beneficiaries of Soviet propaganda disguised as education.

This foreign policy contradiction appears in another instance. A few years ago we were told by our President that the Soviet Union was an "evil empire," and that the leaders of the Kremlin could be counted on to "commit any crime, to lie, to cheat" in order to achieve their goal of "world domination and a one-world, Socialist-Communist state." Nothing has changed except that a Communist Chairman died and another Communist Chairman took over. But, as McManus pointed out, "even while



Soviet troops continued their unspeakable crimes against Afghanistan and Poland and Soviet jails and prison camps remained bulging with 'enemies of the state,' the official United States rhetoric eased dramatically." And while that empire remained an evil empire, the President who had called it that, went to Geneva and signed agreements which would assist greatly in accomplishing the "merging" of our nation into the "evil empire."

Contradictory policies? Antony Sutton recently uncovered a situation of the same nature, which he says strongly suggests treason, and he does not "use the word lightly." We'll quote and explain later. First, some background information.

The elitists who are creating this New World Order began seriously with their program of merging nations with the creation of the European Common Market, which was to accomplish the merging of all the nations of western Europe into one economically controlled and politically dominated United States of Europe. H du B recalls that Robert Shaetzel, former American ambassador to the Common Market, wrote in the CFR's Foreign Affairs of April, 1966: "If the loss of sovereignty is good for Europe, why isn't it good for us?" As a matter of fact, at that time there was a suggestion that the United States and Canada

---

#### NEW MONEY AND THE CASHLESS SOCIETY

Treasury Secretary Baker has finally made an official announcement about the new Federal Reserve paper notes which we are forced to call money. The greenback is to remain green, but a polyester thread will be added, and the words "United States of America" in tiny letters will appear alongside the thread. Only visible under a magnifying glass. Supposedly impossible to reproduce by even the most sophisticated of the new copiers. This new currency is to appear in circulation in 15 to 18 months from now. There was no announcement of a recall of the old currency, but former Congressman Ron Paul who has been monitoring this change for some time, says a recall of all old currency is likely. This "new money" may be a transition step toward the new Cashless Society.

Since the advent of plastic credit cards and the technological development of computers, there has been much talk of the coming cashless society. It seems that Singapore has been selected as the first place for the total tryout of the system. According to Insight, weekly newsmagazine published by The Washington Times, no cash transactions are permitted in the large department stores, supermarkets, gas stations, hospitals and government offices. The scheme began weeks ago but, so far as we are informed, has not been reported by the establishment-controlled media. Shoppers and consumers must use their plastic automated teller machine cards to pay for whatever they may purchase. Singaporeans will pay their utility bills, taxes, etc. by direct deduction from their bank accounts. It follows that everyone must have a bank account, since cash and checks are no longer acceptable. The government has closed all cash payment offices, leaving citizens no choice but to join Singapore's drive toward a high-tech society. The system is titled the Electronic Fund Transfer Point of Sale. It was installed by the British-based CAP Information Systems Group. According to Insight, when the system was first put into effect there were frequent complaints about terminal breakdowns and slow transaction times. So about 65 of the British-made terminals were replaced with Japanese Omron machines. American-based companies were rejected in favor of the British and Japanese terminals. Says Insight, "About 1 million people of a total population of 2.5 million are expected to benefit from the scheme, with 200 terminals installed across the island." How the other 1.5 million people are to buy or sell is not explained. Perhaps the barter system will be used.

should become a part of the European Community, since all were members of the Atlantic Alliance. But the plan was abandoned, and the Trilateral Commission was created as a kind of transitional step. At about this same time Charles Dupuy, Grand Master of the Masonic Lodge of France is quoted as having said, "We are working towards a universal republic and that republic starts with Europe." H du B comments: "The first duty of a conspiracy is to deny its existence and those lulled by a deceiving media will scoff at the suggestion that America is being pushed into a packaged world in which no nation will have an army and no nation will be able to get out; that the most aggressive nation in the world would be at the top of the package and that nation would be Soviet Russia is self-evident."

Now, the elitists of the New World Order who are managing this eventual merging of the USA and the USSR must first condition the people to accept "comfortably" such a merger. The people of the USSR have already been so conditioned and might complain but would not resist. But in the United States this "conditioning" must be brought about through educational, cultural, religious and societal changes. This is what that agreement signed between President Reagan and Comrade Gorbachev is all about. We must be taught to accept socialism, humanism, collectivism, and accept it "comfortably."

Next step: Before there can be any political merging, there must be an economic merging, as was brought about in western Europe. And the subject of economic merging brings us to what historian and researcher Antony Sutton has uncovered. We quote with permission:

"A secret U.S.-Soviet operating group is acting in a manner strongly suggesting treason by its American members - and we do not use the word lightly...Before we spell out the details for you, how do we define treason? Treason is defined in the Constitution as 'aid and comfort' to any enemy of the United States. Following this, how do we define an enemy? We spend \$300 billion a year on defense against the Soviet Union, so logically the Soviet Union is an enemy. We cannot SIMULTANEOUSLY have a \$300 billion defense budget against the Soviet Union and give 'aid and comfort' for the Soviet military structure without raising the question of treason."

Mr. Sutton refers to the US-USSR Trade And Economic Council, a secret and quasi-official organization which has official sanction and backing and links the Bush elements in the White House, the National Association of Manufacturers, the US Chamber of Commerce, and assorted Senators and Congressmen with more political ambition than common sense." Sutton calls this Council, which we shall refer to as TEC, a secret organization, because it will not release its membership list (about 300) to the media, will not even release its list to US firms unless the firm has passed and been approved in an interview by a Soviet national whom Sutton suspects "has KGB links." Furthermore, the Soviet government has a list of its members, the US government has a list of its members, but the US public is denied this information, even though TEC claims official backing."

While the membership is secret, it was learned that TEC is headed by Co-Chairmen Vladimir Shushkov (USSR) and Dwayne Andreus (USA), and there are 30 Soviet directors and 20 US directors. The operation is backed by Vice President Bush and Commerce Secretary Baldrige. The latter went to Moscow to confer with Soviet Foreign Trade Minister Nikolai Patolichev, returned to urge US business "to explore trading opportunities in the USSR" through TEC. TEC then issued a bulletin

which we quote, and which seems self-explanatory:

## A UNIQUE BINATIONAL ORGANIZATION OF AMERICAN BUSINESSMEN AND SOVIET OFFICIALS

The US-USSR Trade and Economic Council is a non-profit membership organization of American and Soviet business-related enterprises devoted to facilitating trade expansion between the two countries. It draws its authority from a government-to-government protocol and its effectiveness from the active support of the governments and businessmen in both nations. The Council concerns itself with the dual responsibility of general market development and individual trade facilitation for members. Through a binational Board of Directors and membership, it works to develop and implement new business projects to meet the special conditions of US-Soviet trade. It provides a full range of trade-assistance services for members through its New York and Moscow offices. The Council maintains in each of these offices a binational staff of trade and economic specialists uniquely qualified to promote business developments in the United States and the Soviet Union. Additionally, it offers members complete business support facilities to handle day-to-day dealings in both countries.

Those "trade and economic specialists" mentioned in the foregoing bulletin include eight full time Soviet engineers who live in New York and are paid by TEC members. "These Soviet engineers interview US businessmen and assess the UN technology offered. They select technology required for Soviet military end uses and facilitate the transfer." In a recent White House meeting the President's Science Adviser, Dr. George Keyworth, made the following statement: "...We know that the Soviets are robbing us blind." Furthermore, the White House has a list of more than 150 Soviet weapons systems using US technology. "Yet," says Dr. Sutton, "Vice President Bush and Commerce Secretary Malcolm Baldrige, Jr. are backing this Soviet technical vacuum operation."

Dr. Sutton has much more information concerning TEC, which we haven't the space to reproduce, though his permission was granted to do so. If interested, write to him at P.O.Box 39850, Phoenix, AZ 85069, and ask for Phoenix Letter for January, 1986. His Phoenix Letter concludes with the following statement:

"...The Administration is conning the American public. The Administration is playing a double game. It creates highly publicized 'spy trials' and proclaims about stopping the flow of military technology to the Soviet Union. Why? Because the Administration knows that over 150 Soviet weapons are based on US technology...The Administration is checking the flow of 'secrets' for public consumption while secretly aiding the transfer of technology behind the scenes...."

CONCLUSION: The Elitists of the New World Order have created two diametrically opposed foreign policies, designed to bring about a Marxist synthesis: the merging of two diametrically opposed nations. We coined a word which might describe it: "Promerge."

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Thirteen.....March 28, 1986

## THE DANGER OF STRATEGIC DIVERSIONS

When, over a period of fifteen years, pieces are formed, tooled and fashioned, then, at a specific time, all these pieces are assembled and found to fit into a perfect formation, as, President Abraham Lincoln would have agreed, a Conspiracy can be assumed. As the Prophet Isaiah wrote, "Come now, let us reason together."

The situation had been building ever since 1971. It could have happened at any time, but the climax came on March 24, 1986, just when President Reagan had lost his first great battle with the forces commanded by Tip O'Neill. A boost in morale for the President and for the People of America was sorely needed. Eight different times in those fifteen years United States naval units had crossed what Moammar Khadaffy called the "Line of Death." It was not until the ninth occasion that Khadaffy, who also needed a boost in morale, ordered his gunmen to fire upon US planes that had flown across that "Line of Death." Before the shots that brought on this "war that wasn't a war," maneuvers involving the entire Sixth Fleet had been ordered off the coast of Libya. Despite White House denials, it did seem like a challenge, a "we dare you to shoot" provocation; one which Khadaffy met as best he dared. If John Foster Dulles had still been Secretary of State, he would have called it "Brinkmanship." This first in prominence of the three Dulles offspring had been Secretary to Edward Mandel House's "The Inquiry," a group of Fabian types that had gone to Paris to write the League of Nations Covenant into the Paris Peace Treaty ending World War I. "The Inquiry" failed to win that battle, ended up by creating the Council on Foreign Relations, of which John Foster Dulles was a charter member. He also was the confessed inventor of "Brinkmanship," which means following a course of action to a point bordering on war. When the Chinese Communists had taken control of the Mainland, Mao Tsetung copied the Bolsheviks by initiating a First Five Year Plan. It was beginning to fail and the Communist hierarchy needed a boost if it were to keep the masses under control. So, to create a needed strategic diversion, Mao adopted a very aggressive attitude toward the Nationalist Chinese government that had been established on Taiwan (Formosa). An all-out campaign was prepared to capture the off-shore islands of Quemoy and Matsu, which were still being held by Chiang Kai-shek's forces. At that time Dwight Eisenhower was President and John Foster Dulles was his Secretary of State; and a new foreign policy had been adopted. Instead of helping the Communists at every turn, now they were to be "contained," in accordance with a plan proposed by CFR Bigwig George Kennan. If the Chinese Communists were to be contained, then they must not be allowed to capture Quemoy and Matsu. At that time the USSR was giving its fullest support to the Chinese Communists, and to threaten actual US military intervention to prevent such a happening, could certainly be construed as a policy which well might involve the United States in another World War. Hence the term Brinkmanship. General MacArthur had warned that it would be disastrous ever to fight against any enemy on the Asian Mainland (that was before Korea and Vietnam). But a US battle fleet was sent to Quemoy. Fortunately, Mao didn't meet the challenge and backed off, to try

some other time.

Quemoy and Matsu. How well we remember them. Considering the time and the person, permit us our own strategic diversion. Liberated from a Manila prison camp on February 10, 1945, by March 22 of the same year we felt able and talked Captain Jones, then commanding the recaptured Clark Field, into allowing us to be an "observer" aboard a bomber plane going out to patrol the China Sea and prevent any Japanese shipping through those waters. It was off the island of Quemoy that we were shot down by Japanese anti-aircraft fire. Seven of us managed to survive the crash, were rescued by Chinese fishermen. Then we crept, walked, sometimes rode and finally flew to Chungking, courtesy of one of Colonel Clair Chennault's pilots of the Flying Tigers fame. We were protected, even by Chinese Communist troops, from Japanese troops who sought to kill us. How things have changed. Now the Japanese like us and the Chinese Communists hate us. Again we say, pardon the personal diversion. But this all happened forty-one years ago, to the very day. We were reportedly killed by the enemy for the second time, both times exaggerations, since we're still able to report and resist the enemy.

There was another act of Brinkmanship which, if successfully carried out, might have saved the lives of more than 55,000 young Americans. In 1953 the Communists were moving from China southward into Indochina. When the French strong point at Dien Bien Phu was invested by the Viet Minh forces in 1954, the French chief of staff, General Ely, flew to Washington and asked for help. The Kennan policy of Containment and the Dulles policy of Brinkmanship were still in effect,

---

#### SEDUCTION BY SEMANTICS

- \* What used to be called modesty is now called sex hangup.
- \* What used to be called Christian discipline is now called unhealthy repression.
- \* What used to be called things disgusting are now called adult.
- \* What used to be called moral irresponsibility is now called being fed up.
- \* What used to be called chastity is now called neurotic inhibitions.
- \* What used to be called living in sin is now called meaningful relationship.
- \* What used to be called perversion is now called alternate lifestyle.
- \* What used to be called depravity is now called creative self-expression.
- \* What used to be called ethical anarchy is now called liberation theology.
- \* What used to be called the indwelling of the Holy Spirit is now called gut feeling.
- \* What used to be called contribution to the delinquency of a minor is now called values clarification.
- \* What used to be called, reverently, The Holy Almighty God is now called the man upstairs.
- \* What used to be called SAD is now called GAY.
- \* What used to be called prayer is now called bio-feedback therapy.
- \* What used to be called breaking up a family is now called ERA or IWY, or finding your personhood through honest self-development and growth.
- \* What used to be called Pornography is now called Blonomics.
- \* What used to be called pagan music is now called gospel rock.
- \* What used to be called the offense of sodomy is now called gay rights.
- \* What used to be called sin is now called making an honest mistake. Come to think of it, nothing is called sin anymore, because it has either been explained away or legalized.

Words thus perverted are used in the fields of education, law, politics, religion, and social activities to condition people (especially children) for the New Age. (Adapted from an article published by the Eagle Education Fund. Address unknown).

and Dulles was very anxious to help the French. Carroll Quigley, in his Tragedy and Hope, was correct when he wrote (page 1044) that Ely "found Dulles willing to risk an all-out war with Red China by authorizing direct American intervention in Indochina. As usual, Dulles thought that wonders could be achieved by an air strike against the besiegers of Dien Bein Phu, where the conflict increased in intensity daily. For a few days the United States, at Dulles's prodding, tottered 'on the brink of war.' Dulles proposed a 'united action policy' which he described in these terms: 'If Britain would join the US and France would agree to stand firm...the three Western states could combine with friendly Asian nations to oppose Communist forces on the ground just as the UN stepped in against the North Korean aggression in 1950...and if the Chinese Communists intervene openly, their staging bases in south China [will] be destroyed by US air power...' President Eisenhower agreed, but his calls to Churchill and Eden found the British government opposed to the adventure." If Dulles had been allowed to engage in his Brinkmanship in 1954, the Vietnamese War might never have lasted so long and grown in such intensity.

Which brings up another point. Because of Dulles's actions, the US did become more deeply involved in that war we should never have entered. But the US was not totally committed to actual fighting until after something very similar to the current Libyan crisis occurred, something that reads like a forerunner to the present action in the Bay of Sidra, inside Khadaffy's "Line of Death."

In August, 1954, there were US naval forces stationed in the Gulf of Tonkin. Whether true or not, President Johnson told the world that North Vietnamese gunboats had attacked the US warships. He asked Congress for a resolution permitting him, as commander-in-chief of the armed forces, to engage in what amounted to total war against the North Vietnamese. On August 7, 1954, Congress passed a resolution drafted by Johnson's Secretary of State, Dean Rusk (CFR), authorizing, quote, "all necessary measures to repel attacks against US forces and all steps necessary for the defense of US allies in Southeast Asia." There was considerable disagreement in Congress as to what this Tonkin Gulf Resolution really meant, but both Presidents Johnson and Nixon treated it as though it were an actual declaration of war.

It is interesting to recall that an alleged Spanish attack on the USS Battleship Maine led to America's entry into the Spanish-American War (eventually to save Cuba for the Communists and now the Philippines for the Communists). The sinking of the Lusitania by a German U-Boat led to US entry into World War I. The attack on the US fleet at Pearl Harbor signalled America's official entry into World War II. An attack on US warships in the Gulf of Tonkin brought 55,000 deaths and untold misery to tens of thousands of others who were forced to fight a war that never should have been lost; a war that succeeded in turning much of Southeast Asia over to the Communists. And now this so very similar attack, perhaps a provoked attack brought on through Brinkmanship and Strategic Diversion, on US naval forces in the Bay of Sidra could have started yet another war, perhaps another world war if the USSR had agreed to back up Libya in this controversy.

But don't get us wrong. It was Brinkmanship and it was Strategic Diversion to turn eyes away from what was happening in Central America. But it was also a justified, necessary action, and a morale booster for the President as well as the people of the United States. The American action, in which Uncle Sam became the International Police-

man, came after Speaker O'Neill had maneuvered the House of Representatives into defeating President Reagan's request for \$100 million, mostly for military equipment, for the Freedom Fighters who are trying to reclaim their homeland from the Soviet-assisted, Cuban-backed Sandinistas.

There are questions yet to be answered. Why did the American Ambassador to the Vatican suddenly, mysteriously, and supposedly unofficially fly to Tripoli just before the shooting began in the Gulf of Sidra? Why were there no anti-American demonstrations in Libya? Media correspondents continued to broadcast, live pictures on television screens in America showed that life was proceeding as usual in Tripoli. There were no blackouts, no military alerts, no wartime footing of any kind whatsoever. Is it possible that whoever fired those missiles at the American planes, could fire twelve of them without hitting anything or anybody? Was this, after all, a pre-planned **strategic diversion** to take people's minds off what was happening in Central America and in the Middle East where Israeli planes were again dropping bombs in southern Lebanon? And could Daniel Ortega, Sandinista President, have been as stupid as he seemed to have been in choosing such a time to make incursions deep into Honduran territory? And if the Gulf of Sidra confrontation was nothing more than a pre-planned diversionary action, then it was unnecessary. Ortega made it so.

This Report is being written before the Senate votes on that \$100 million measure. But there's little doubt that it will pass the Senate, and the House when it is again presented to that body. For Speaker Tip O'Neill who was responsible for its first defeat "was particularly incensed by what he appeared to perceive as a double-cross by Ortega." Deleting the words that shouldn't be printed, O'Neill said "Ortega blew it." Then he calmed down a bit to tell the press that Ortega was "a bumbling, incompetent, Marxist-Leninist Communist" who had authorized "an aggression against Honduras."

So, between Libya and the US nothing has changed except that more intensive terrorist action can be expected; Khadaffy is a greater hero to the Arabs and a greater villain to Israel and the US; and as in the Grenada epic, President Reagan is being praised and those who voted against the \$100 million measure have lost face and are seeking ways to justify their actions. O'Neill, for example, is heading a quickly organized inspection tour of some nations in South America. He'll return when the heat has died down.

In other matters: The Philippines, instead of becoming a "democracy" with the ousting of Marcos, has become a dictatorship under Corazon Aquino. Subic Bay and Clark Field are having serious labor problems. Communists are more active than ever, and so are the Moros of Mindanao, the Philippines' largest island. Instead of "democracy" in Haiti there is anarchy. And, as we have stated before, South Korea is chosen as the next to fall.

*"...the devil...sheweth Him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; and saith unto Him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me..." (Matthew 4:8.9).*

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Fourteen.....April 4, 1986

## THAT OTHER FATAL ENCIRCLEMENT

Nikita Khrushchev was a trusted confidante of Joseph Stalin. Had he been otherwise he would never have lived to become First Secretary of the Communist Party and Premier of the Soviet Union. However, at the Party's 20th Congress in 1956, Khrushchev soundly berated Joseph Stalin for having been unfaithful to the precepts prescribed by Vladimir Lenin. Similarly, Mikhail Gorbachev was a trusted confidante of Leonid Brezhnev and the musical-chair premiers who followed him into Hades; to wit, Premiers Andropov and Chernenko. Yet, Mikhail Gorbachev, in his address to the 27th Party Congress, derided the name of Leonid Brezhnev, didn't even mention the name of any other Premier, but extolled Vladimir Lenin and couched his every solution to the problems of the USSR in the terms laid down by Lenin. In the historical black-out he described, there were two persons: the one god Lenin, and his prophet Gorbachev. The new Politburo President Andrei Gromyko, summed up the unchanging reverence to the word according to Lenin, by pointing out while he was still Foreign Minister: "The foundations of our foreign policy built by Lenin remain fully and totally valid today, and detente in no way has changed our ultimate objectives." The high ranking defector, Arkady Schevchenko, said that a new religion has emerged in the USSR, that "It is a religion sustained by a profound faith in a beneficent Father, Vladimir Ilyich Lenin...Lenin to this society is a holy prophet and guide, not divine perhaps, but more than mortal. To believe otherwise, to dissent from Leninist orthodoxy, is the new heresy." Schevchenko the defector then added: "I remember how difficult it was for me to free myself from the veneration of Lenin, so deeply implanted in me from childhood on." Andrew J. Glass of the Cox News Service who visited Moscow to report on the 27th Party Congress, wrote: "Gorbachev (with occasional coffee and/or vodka breaks) spoke from 10 in the morning until well after 5 in the afternoon. It was a speech that, on paper, weighed 2 full pounds. And on nearly every one of those pages, Gorbachev paid homage to Vladimir Ilyich Lenin, who had enshrined atheism as Russia's official religion, with frequent chapter and verse parenthetically bracketed into his text. Gorbachev dogmatically treated the secular sayings of Lenin in much the same fashion as Pope John Paul II, in one of his Vatican homilies, normally would treat the Biblical Gospel of Jesus Christ." (Unquote). Some writers have gone so far as to say that there are but three great religions in the world today: Christianity, Mohammedanism, and Marxist-Leninism (of which other forms of atheism such as secular humanism form a part).

If this be true, it follows that whatever a Marxist-Leninist leader says or does, he is carrying out the program for world conquest laid down by Vladimir Lenin. From Lenin in 1917 to Gorbachev in 1986 there has been no change. Communism is Communism and Lenin is its enthroned prophet. What Lenin said is gospel to those who dictate to the proletariat, and this is approved by those monopoly capitalists (socialists at heart), who placed Lenin in power and continue to sustain and support those Communist leaders who have followed him. For that reason, patriots of all nations where Christian morality still holds some

sway, must remember what Lenin said about the United States:

"We shall encircle that last bastion of Capitalism, the United States. Through infiltration and subversion, it will fall like a ripe plum into our hands."

In our Report of March 14, 1986, we wrote of this, noting how China, Southeast Asia, Cuba, Iran, and Nicaragua had fallen, and how Korea, Mexico and other nations of Central and South America were to follow. We called this **The Fatal Encirclement**. There is yet another fatal encirclement now in process of achievement, one that is vital to the United States as well as to what's left of the so-called Free World. We speak of the encirclement of the Republic of South Africa, one in which our own State Department is aiding and abetting the Leninists. It is accepted by most Christian patriots that news of what is actually happening in South Africa is not going to be given us by the commercial media. In order to learn and publish the truth about the situation, a group of newsletter editors, business and political leaders, 60 in all, went on an intelligence/fact finding mission to South Africa. There were Don McAlvany, Duncan Sellers, Howard Phillips, Larry Abraham, Harry Schultz, others who are far more trustworthy than The Times, the Post, the NCC, the networks, or the State Department, who went to see for themselves. The most extensive report that we have seen was published by Don McAlvany. It contains much new information which seemed so important to him that he requested others to publish his findings. His is a 14 page report and we can give you only the highlights. Those desiring his full report should write to The McAlvany Intelligence Adviser, P.O.Box 39810, Phoenix AZ 85069. 50¢ per copy. Ask for the April 1986 issue headed "The Accelerating Revolution in South Africa."

The encirclement of South Africa is a part of the encirclement of "that last bastion of capitalism" because, if South Africa falls to the Communists, the Soviets would control 94% of the world's manganese, 85% of the platinum metals group, 70% of the world's gold production, 65% of the vanadium, 58% of all chromium, and would command the sea route between East and West through which most of the West's oil supplies are carried. Controlled by the Soviets, this would in effect, shut down virtually all free enterprise industrial production in the west and create a nearly absolute monopoly on all economy for the Socialist-seeking multinational corporations, the international bankers and their associate, the Communist International which is said to be headquartered in Moscow.

McAlvany states that "In the same classic pattern of Soviet-backed revolution used so successfully in recent years in Iran, Nicaragua and the Philippines, the South African people...are the targets of a massive psychological warfare campaign from within and without...The pincer is also working from the top down as the US State Department, aided and abetted by the US media, the big US banks, (the World Council of Churches), and pro-Marxist individuals such as Stephen Solarz and Howard Wolpe in the US Congress, (and Chester Crocker of the State Department who Harry Schultz said "is at this time the most dangerous man in Africa. And that includes Khaddafi") moves to intimidate and blackmail the South African government..." So much for the American-initiated strategy which works from the top down. As for the Soviet strategy which works from the bottom up, McAlvany observes:

"...it is to surround (encircleEd.) and isolate South Africa with Soviet surrogate states (i.e., Angola, Zimbabwe, Mozambique, and even-

tually Namibia, Botswana, Zaire and Zambia...[to] precipitate global economic sanctions and disinvestment to weaken and destabilize the country internally, harass South Africa along her four country 1700 mile border, initiate terrorism and intimidation...and finally to foment internal revolution to overthrow the existing power structure (white and/or black) and establish their surrogate, the African National Congress, as the new government of the Democratic Peoples Republic of Azania."

In his largely suppressed book The Shah's Story, the deposed Shah of Iran described the pattern of Soviet orchestrated revolution that was used against Iran, and later Nicaragua, and recently the Philippines and now against South Africa. First, the mass media is used to soften up world opinion and governments as to how "evil and repressive" the target regime is. Second, leftist religious leaders, because of their credibility, following, and general naivete, are drawn into the revolution to help lead the masses against the government. Third, the more the target government liberalizes conditions in the country, the more revolutionaries use those changes as a "sign of weakness" and escalate their demands. Fourth, the revolutionaries use bereavement tactics to create new mass demonstrations and violence at funerals each time a revolutionary or innocent victim is killed. Fifth, the gullible youth are drawn in, emotionally incited to violence, imbued with a feeling of power, and sent out in violent gangs to attack moderate, anti-revolutionary targets. Sixth, the trained revolutionaries begin to pull out prepositioned arms and explosives and attack police stations, government installations, power stations, murder moderate leaders, and move the country to the brink of chaos. Seventh, the revolutionaries incite school boycotts, strikes and strike violence, escalating these to a general strike to paralyze the country. Eighth, the U.S. government appears on the scene (usually the State Department) to withdraw all support from the beleaguered ally, to ease out the faltering regime (i.e., to intimidate it into capitulation), to usher in the revolutionary government and put the "best face" possible on it (usually calling it a "national democratic government"). The first seven steps in this pattern of Soviet backed revolution are fully operative in South Africa and today the eighth is progressively coming into play."

Overlapping this eight-stage pattern of revolution outlined by the late Shah of Iran, who was one of its victims, there are five revolutionary phases that are pure and unadulterated Leninism. Don McAlvany describes them as they apply to South Africa and we quote:

PHASE ONE: Mobilizing or Politicizing the Masses. This phase involves mobilizing the masses at the grassroots level into consumer boycotts, labor strikes, school stay-aways, community protests, civil disobedience, and passive resistance. Agitation over issues (real or fabricated) such as rents, bus fares, sanitation, work conditions, school rules, civil laws, etc., is used to stir up discontent among the masses.

PHASE TWO: Active Resistance. This phase involves orchestration of demonstrations, boycotts and strikes. Although these purport to be peaceful, they are designed to lead to violence and clashes with the law enforcement authorities. This has the effect of portraying the authorities as oppressive and alienating them from the masses. To further undermine the authorities, local government officials, tribal leaders, and police are killed while attempts are made to set up "lib-

erated areas" (i.e., zones which are no longer controlled by the government and where insurgents have set up their own parallel government). This phase is designed to create a climate of collapse.

PHASE THREE: Guerrilla warfare. In this phase, terrorist activity is begun by guerrillas trained in warfare who return to the country to carry out attacks on strategic and economic targets, as well as on institutions regarded as representing the government authorities.

PHASE FOUR: Mobile Warfare. Large sections of the country fall under the control of the insurgents, providing them with secure rear bases needed to prepare regular soldiers. Their fighters are now divided into regular soldiers, guerrillas, and local militia. The regulars operate in sizeable formations armed with conventional weapons, especially artillery. This phase ends with the capitulation of the target government and the installation of a new revolutionary regime.

PHASE FIVE: Consolidation. During this phase, the new revolutionary government consolidates its position. This involves creating the temporary facade of democracy and freedom to encourage aid from the glib western powers, disarming the population, nationalizing and controlling the means of production, controlling the mass media, trade unions and churches, the elimination of all opposition and the imposition of a one party state.

All five of these revolutionary phases were implemented in the Cuban, Iranian and Nicaraguan revolutions. The South African revolution ...is well advanced in Phase Two and is now entering Phase Three. There is no mystery to a revolution. These tried and true phases and patterns have been used successfully by the communists for decades [ever since they were initiated by Lenin-Ed.] If South Africa, Central America and the West are to survive, we must all learn first to recognize them, and second, to take decisive steps to stop them." (Unquote).

Trustworthy eye-witness observers say the total takeover of South Africa will not be easy, despite the efforts of the Soviet, its trained terrorists, State Department moles and traitors, World Council propagandists, media newsmongers, and Establishmentarian exploiters. The vast majority of all South Africans are said to be Christians and literate. It took 15 years to communize Rhodesia. South Africa is bigger, tougher, militarily prepared, and the vast majority resent what outsiders are doing to their country. But our US State Department which worked so hard to overthrow the Shah, Somoza and Marcos, helped bring Khomeini, Ortega and Aquino to power, opposes virtually all anti-Communist governments, promotes trade and aid with the Soviet bloc, opposes arms to Freedom Fighters everywhere. Ever since the CFR gained control of State before World War II, it has promoted communist regimes and worked to create a Socialist New World Order. Remember that George Shultz is the only member of President Reagan's cabinet who refused to take a lie detector test.

Our first task: Pray for the besieged black, white and colored Christians of South Africa.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Fifteen.....April 11, 1986

## THAT DEADLY DRUMBEAT FOR DEMOCRACY

"The United States has moved away from quiet diplomacy with Chile and has become increasingly vocal in expressing its concern over the military government's lack of progress toward democracy." So wrote Mimi Whitefield, a staffer for the Miami Herald.

"As cherry buds begin to blossom in South Korea, heralding a new spring full of vitality, a popular movement for greater democratic freedoms is picking up momentous speed... 'The Philippines,' says Kim Young Sam, an opposition leader, 'has given us the courage to march for democracy.' Similar conditions and events that shaped the 20-year rule of ousted Philippine President Ferdinand Marcos can be found in South Korea." So reported Walter Miller of the Cox News Service.

"Democratic drumbeat is heard in Seoul," declared Walter Taylor in the new liberalized U.S. News & World Report.

Now that the demonaical drive for Democracy has paved the way for the Communist conquest of Cuba, Nicaragua, Haiti and the Philippines, the movement, combined with its corollary, human rights, has moved on to destroy free enterprise in Chile and South Korea.

Mark Falcoff is a Resident Fellow at the American Enterprise Institute. In the Spring Issue of the Council on Foreign Relations quarterly, Foreign Affairs, he enumerates the successes of Democracy, without ever completing a sentence by admitting that all these democratic successes were stepping stones toward Communism. He observes that "The recent collapse of personalist dictatorships in Haiti and the Philippines has served to remind Americans that... Though nothing is inevitable, and no two situations are exactly alike, it is difficult to ignore the intimate, indeed inextricable, relationship between the collapse of Chiang Kai-shek and the rise of Mao Zedong in China; of Fulgencio Batista and Fidel Castro in Cuba; of Anastasio Somoza and the Sandinistas in Nicaragua... Such is the challenge to U.S. policy in Chile today - to persuade a military dictatorship to return power to civilian, democratic forces before that government loses all control of the situation... At this point the principal obstacle to Chile's expeditious return to democracy is General Augusto Pinochet, who has ruled the country since 1973..."

It seems that our Nation which once was a Representative Republic has become a Democracy, and it is our policy to force all other governments to become democracies. Diametrically opposed was the policy of the Founding Fathers. They did everything within their power to prevent this government of ours from ever becoming a democracy, though they doubted that we could ever keep the Republic they had set up for their descendants. And their descendants did a fairly good job of keeping it a Republic until 1913, when Senators who represented the States became Senators who represented the people; when a Federal Income Tax made federal control over the citizens of the previously sovereign States mandatory; when control over money was turned over to a private banking corporation; and when the Ninth and Tenth Amendments to the Constitution were virtually erased from the Bill of Rights.

However, Americans still considered themselves citizens of one of the Republics which made up the Republic of the United States, until

the coming of Franklin Roosevelt and the New Deal. For example, as late as November 30, 1928, the U.S. War Department issued a Training Manual prepared under the direction of the Chief of Staff, Major General C.P. Summerall, and officially approved for general distribution among the armed forces by the Adjutant General, Lutz Wahl. In this 156 page Training Manual there was a section devoted to an explanation of the difference between a Republic and a Democracy. We quote:

Democracy:

A government of the masses.

Authority derived through mass meeting or any other form of "direct" expression.

Results in mobocracy.

Attitude toward law is that the will of the majority shall regulate, whether it be based upon deliberation or governed by passion, prejudice, and impulse, without restraint or regard to consequences.

Results in demagogism, license, agitation, discontent, anarchy.

Republic:

Authority is derived through the election by the people of public officials best fitted to represent them.

Attitude toward property is respect for laws and individual rights, and a sensible economic procedure.

Attitude toward law is the administration of justice in accord with fixed principles and established evidence, with a strict regard to consequences.

A greater number of citizens and extent of territory may be brought within its compass.

Avoids the dangerous extreme of either tyranny or mobocracy.

Results in statesmanship, liberty, reason, justice, contentment, and progress.

A republic is a form of government under a constitution which provides for the election of (1) an executive and (2) a legislative body, who working together in a representative capacity, have all the powers of appointment, all powers of legislation, all powers to raise revenue and appropriate expenditures, and are required to create (3) a judiciary to pass upon the justice and legality of their governmental acts and to recognize (4) certain inherent individual rights.

Take away any one or more of these elements and you are drifting into autocracy. Add one or more to these four elements and you are drifting into democracy.- (Atwood).

Superior To All Others.--Autocracy declares the divine right of kings; its authority can not be questioned; its powers are arbitrary or unjustly administered.

Democracy is the "direct" rule of the people and has been repeatedly tried without success.

Our Constitutional fathers, familiar with the strength and weakness of both autocracy and democracy, with fixed principles definitely in mind, defined a representative republican form of government. They make a very marked distinction between a republic and a democracy....- and said repeatedly and emphatically that they had founded a republic. (End of quotations from War Department Training Manual No. 2000-25, issued November 30, 1928).

Shortly after the "bank holidays" in the thirties, hush-hush orders from the White House suddenly demanded that all copies of this Training Manual be withdrawn from the Government Printing Office and the Army posts, to be suppressed and destroyed without explanation. In the

book, the name of Harry Atwood is mentioned. He was a nationally recognized Constitutional authority at that time, and was the author of many books on the subject of American government. In his Safeguarding American Ideals, he wrote:

"Hamilton and Madison, in their discussions in The Federalist and elsewhere, repeatedly make the distinction between a Republic and a democracy, and clearly show that the intent of the framers of the Constitution was to establish a strictly representative government, which is a Republic.

"No one has yet been able to point out within the Constitution of the United States the faintest hint of a suggestion that it provided for direct action in any way, which is the method of democracy; and public officials are still required to take a solemn oath to uphold the Constitution of the United States, and that is the only thing they are sworn to do.

"Notwithstanding all of this, and much more that might be said to fortify the sanity and correctness of this point of view, there has been much reckless talk during recent years of making the world "safe for democracy." This country and others have been drifting toward democracy, but Russia was the first full-fledged volunteer and her action was hailed by the newspapers and magazines and by socialist authors and demagogical agitators as the realization of an idealistic dream. As soon however, as Russia began to display exactly the results which have characterized every democracy of history, the enthusiasts became apologists and coined the word bolshevism, which in derivation means the same as democracy.

"Many of the difficulties which confront us today are due to the fact that for twenty years [eighty years if upated to 1986] we have been drifting from representative toward direct government, and the mob-mindedness that has ensued has begun to permeate the home, the school, the church and industry...."

Remember Westbrook Pegler, one of the last of the truly great columnists? In the January 25th, 1951, he wrote a column titled "Upholds Republic of U.S. against Phony Democracy." One statement was often quoted in the fifties: "Did I say 'Republic?' \* \* \* yes, I said 'republic!' Long live the glorious republic of the United States of America. Damn democracy. It is a fraudulent term used often by ignorant persons but no less often by intellectual fakers, to describe an infamous mixture of socialism, miscegenation, graft, confiscation of property and denial of personal rights to individuals whose virtuous principles make them offensive."

Not only has our once glorious republic been converted into a democracy, so that the "merging" of the US with the USSR and other nations of the world is made possible. Our government is also forcing all of its friendly governments to become democracies. Two centuries ago Professor Alexander Fraser Tytler explained what would happen to a country like ours when it became a democracy. He said: "A Democracy cannot exist as a permanent form of government. It can only exist until the voters discover they can vote themselves largesse out of the public treasury. From that moment on the majority always votes for the candidate promising the most benefits from the public treasury with the result that Democracy always collapses over a loose fiscal policy, always to be followed by a Dictatorship" or in this century, by a Socialist One World Dictatorship.

As for those other countries which our government is promoting and



"buying" democracy, when the people learn that things are even worse after their Batistas, Shahs, Somozas, Duvaliers, and Marcos are gone, anarchy becomes inevitable, and the selected strong Communist leader will be there to "merge" them into the friendly family of the Communist bloc.

Note how it's accomplished. Mimi Whitfield whom we quoted at the beginning of this Report, writes of the treatment of Chile: "...Secretary of State George Shultz has referred to Chile as a 'dictatorship' - a change in US terminology. Washington has introduced a United Nations resolution that criticizes Chile's human rights record. President Reagan has sent a letter to President Augusto Pinochet...urging him to act quickly to ease Chile's political crisis...There is growing dissension within Chile over the transition to democracy..." And this same kind of pressure is being extended toward South Korea, to say nothing of our government's treatment of South Africa.

The clear and present danger to the United States, and to the West, is this: We are a debtor nation. If the government's bookkeepers are correct, our debts are greater than those of most of the other nations of the world combined. On April 5th it was announced that the US debt is now over \$2 trillion. It doubled in the past five years. And yet, our government still pays other governments to become communist. We'll give new loans to Haiti, the Philippines, and to Chili and South Korea after Pinochet and Chun are gone. No matter what it costs, the planners of the New World Order insist that we "make the world safe for democracy," which really means Communism.

Those with "eyes to see" insist that a crisis is inevitable. But P.J. Simpson in a remarkable book, "Avoid Bank Holidays," (Box 1214, Hendersonville, N.C. 28793; \$8.95) sees a light at the end of the tunnel. He says:

"Do not fear or worry for our future. Have faith in God and prepare yourselves for a very rough ride. I view our future as a great adventure. Imagine the adventure our ancestors embarked upon when they left everything behind and journeyed to the New World., Imagine the adventure our forefathers experienced when they risked everything to secure their freedom from tyranny, and then set out west, into an untamed continent. It will be for us, like it was for them, a great challenge. Like it was for them, it will be for us, a contest for freedom.

"If you would seek to avoid this challenge; wish to live in an 'untroubled past,' or surrender to the exchange of your freedom for 'security,' I leave with you this statement from Samuel Adams, addressing his neighbors and friends 210 years ago:

*"If ye love wealth better than liberty, the tranquility of servitude better than the animating contest of freedom, go home from us in peace. We ask not your council or your arms. Crouch down and lick the hands which feed you. May your chains set lightly on you, AND MAY POSTERITY FORGET THAT YE WERE OUR COUNTRYMEN."*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Sixteen.....April 18, 1986

## WHY ONLY EL-QADDAFI?

Senator Jeremiah Denton is Chairman of the Senate Subcommittee on Security and Terrorism. As America's most celebrated and honored former prisoner of war, he would have a knowledge of terrorism in its most personal sense, and could be expected to know something about how to deal with what has become a new form of World War. In an interview given shortly before the latest Libyan bombings, published in Human Events of April 12, 1986, the Senator said:

"After more than 60 hearings on terrorism and related subjects which we have held, we have amassed persuasive evidence of a network, a global unity in the source of support, strategy, tactics and goals of international terrorists. What amounts to a form of low-intensity warfare is being waged by various nation-states to erode the influence and strategic position of the United States and Western democracies in general, and to enhance the power of the Soviet Union, its client states and allies, in particular. Since the early 1980s we have seen ...a 'Radical Entente' of nation-states - including Libya, Syria, Iran, Cuba, and North Korea - which is coordinating a worldwide strategy designed to expel US military, political and economic presence from key areas of the world. The hostile strategy of this Radical Entente is directed primarily against the US because of its leadership position in the Western world, the ideals and culture of which the Radical Entente considers to be inimical to Muslim and Communist values. The radical Arab states of the Entente also direct hostility toward the United States because of its long-standing support for the state of Israel.

"We have produced clear evidence that the Soviet Union supports the Entente's operations with military hardware, terrorist training and other assistance, and encourages the core radical countries to focus their hostility on the United States. We have identified a major terrorist training camp at Rostock in East Germany, for instance. There (what the Soviets call) 'Freedom Fighters' from South Africa, Namibia, Northern Ireland and Lebanon have been training in the use of small arms, poisons, explosives, infiltration and assassination techniques ... The Soviet Union's goal in supporting terrorist activities is clear. In 1973, Soviet Chairman Brezhnev said: 'Our aim is to gain control of the two great treasure houses on which the West depends ... the energy treasure house of the Persian Gulf and the mineral treasure house of central and southern Africa.'

"I believe that is as clear a statement of Moscow's real global intentions as is possible, but most liberal members of Congress and the media have refused to recognize those intentions or communicate them to the American people."

Senator Denton then made this important statement:

"Our (Subcommittee) hearings have demonstrated that the US has no real policy for confronting the international terrorist threat. Our government reacts on an ad hoc basis, to each terrorist attack as though it were an isolated incident, rather than part of a concerned, international strategy. We must learn to deal with terrorism on a con-

tinuum - not with fire engine diplomacy. We must develop an effective counter-terrorist policy based on a thorough understanding of the interrelated, global nature of the international terrorist network."

When US planes bombed installations said to be connected with terrorist activities in Tripoli and Benghazi on the night of April 14th, those attacks could certainly be described as fire engine diplomacy. They also might be classified as something of a personal attack on Muammar el-Qaddafi "in the only language he understands." (After research and resolution, we have decided to use, from now on, the spelling-in-English which seems most acceptable in international circles, which is "Muammar el-Qaddafi"). This was an attack on installations in the one nation of Libya, not an attack connected with a global network involving other nations. One might ask, why was Libya singled out over the past few weeks to the exclusion of Syria, Iran, East Germany, Bulgaria, North Korea, Cuba, and other Soviet client states? Is it possible that Qaddafi had been singled out deliberately to act as a scape-goat and patsy to be punished instead of others who may deserve the punishment, but must not be named and charged for economic, financial, political, or other reasons? Perhaps if we explored his background, we might learn something of how Qaddafi became, not necessarily a mad-dog, but certainly a potential scape-goat in this strange kind of world war that has become more economic than political.

It could be said that this modern phase of terrorist war began when England decided to turn Palestine over to the tender care of the UN and permit the creation of a "Jewish Homeland" in accordance with the Balfour Declaration. On May 14, 1948 Israel declared itself to be an independent state. Joseph Stalin and Harry Truman competed with each other for the honor of being the first Head of State to officially recognize Israel as a sovereign nation. Stalin didn't follow through after that because he was busy solidifying his hold on the countries of Eastern Europe that had been handed over to him at Yalta. So, the United States took upon itself the job of acting as protector and supporter of Israel, thereby earning the animosity of the Arab world. Egypt, Jordan, Syria, Lebanon, Iran and Saudi Arabia protested, both politically and militarily. But the Arab states were weak and nobody wanted their oil at that time, and Israel grew and grew, protected and supported by the United States.

At that time, in 1948, Muammar elQaddafi was a six-year-old boy living in a goatskin tent in the province of Fezzan in Libya, which was then ruled by Italy. As a Libyan loyalist Qaddafi learned to hate the Italians; as an Arab that hatred was turned over to the Zionists.

At the end of World War II control of Libya was transferred to England and France, but the era of decolonization had been decreed and, in 1952 Libya was granted independence, with King Idris as its monarch. Young Qaddafi immediately joined the Libyan army and soon rose to the rank of Lieutenant. In 1969, as King Idris lay dying, a kind of military coup took charge, and the new military council did a most unusual thing: It named Lieutenant Qaddafi, at the age of 27, to be the country's leader.

Meanwhile, oil had been discovered. Occidental Petroleum (Armand Hammer's company) made a deal with Libya to produce and export crude oil. This was followed by four other American-based firms, as well as by oil companies based in West Germany, France and Britain. Libya became the world's seventh largest producer of petroleum and, before the North Sea strike, a vital exporter of oil to the nations of Western

Europe. When OPEC was formed, Libya became a member, of course.

So here was a young and ambitious semi-dictator with power and untold wealth, and a desire to become the head of a new Arab Empire. He tried to talk Egypt, Syria, Jordan and other Arab states into joining him. When they refused, he began terrorist groups and invasion forces in attempts to force the Arab states adjoining him to join him (phrase just came out that way). Because of his aggressive attitude he became a kind of pariah among the Arab states. But because of his hatred of Israel and of America's support and protection of same, he was tolerated among his own. He also received an invitation to purchase weapons, hire instructors, engineers, observers, etc., from the USSR and its client states. For example, the Libyan secret police, the dreaded Mukhabarat who also serve as Qaddafi's bodyguards, are headed by Marcus Wolfe, an official of the East German intelligence service which, of course, is controlled by the KGB.

However, even as with the USSR, these Communist connections do not mean that there is no assistance from or connection with Americans. In his very informative Report for February, 1986, Hilaire du Berrier writes:

"Who were the men pulling the strings was the question foreigners and Libyans asked when an obscure signal corps officer, 27 years old and without a distinguishing act in his career, was suddenly pushed into the position of Chief of State and Chairman of the Revolutionary Council. That somebody with immense power was behind him was certain for things like that do not happen by accident. Attempts to peer into Qaddafi's past did not divulge the answer. He spread the story that as a student in the secondary school at Fezzan he began enrolling his classmates in a plot to overthrow King Idris and the rest of the powerful royal-religious Senussi, but as a legend it does not stand up. He would have been denounced....More likely was the possibility that Irving Brown (an American agitator-Ed.) who had tried to make a leftist rabble-rouser President of a socialist Morocco and had succeeded in installing a labor union protege in Tunisia, was following up his success in Algeria by backing a find in Libya. America, with her huge Wheelus Air Force Base, had no lack of agents on the spot, and Brown's cooperation with Thomas Braden, one of the most dangerous leftists to gain power in CIA, was no secret. As far back as the late 40s Braden had given Brown money to organize a labor union as a political arm in France. All knew of the CIA-labor role in pushing Willy Brandt into a position where he could carry East German spies upward with him. In 1945 Major Archimedes Patti, of OSS, threw the support of America behind an Oriental named Ho Chi Minh because Ho's fake constitution was modeled after America's. (But no one has ever tried to uncover and publicize these pro-Communist and anti-American operations) anymore than any (attempt) will be made to find out if Americans discovered and backed Qaddafi." (H du B Reports, Feb. 1986. Extra copies \$1.00. Subscription rate \$75 per year. American address, P.O.Box 786 St. George, Utah 84770).

In the overall picture, this terrorist activity has involved far more than Qaddafi and the one state of Libya. Syria, Iran, North Korea, Cuba, East Germany, Bulgaria and the other Soviet Satellites; and at the very root of the problem there is the USSR which feeds and finances the terrorists. Yet, with so many nations involved, all the retaliatory action has been directed at Libya alone, and at Qaddafi. Does this not suggest that behind "Operation Libya" there lies a kind

of Conspiracy; a plot carefully designed by principals in high places to divert world attention from some deeper and more ominous plan? There is an oil glut. The Big Bankers are in trouble. Those who should know speak of the possibility of a crash that would make the Great Depression of the 1930s seem tame in comparison. It took the death and destruction brought on by World War II to get the Money Barons out of that situation. Ever since International Banking began and especially since Central Banks were established, whenever financiers' houses of paper were about to be demolished, a war has come to their rescue, and people have paid for it in blood. That this present and widespread terrorist activity is a different kind of war doesn't alter the fact that it is war, sometimes referred to as World War III.

An article in The Spotlight of April 21 mentions a conspiracy which had much to do with America's entry into World War II: "The New York bureau of the British Secret Intelligence Service regularly intercepted all air mail flown by 'clipper' between the United States and continental Europe. It forged, altered, and fabricated key items of correspondence sent by the German government...The operation was simple ...as Sir William Stephenson...related it decades later...by planting forged evidence and fabricated clues into this correspondence, the British deceived the FBI and ultimately American public opinion." The Spotlight suggests that, by using "portable microwave transmitters," secret agents have fabricated evidence, "almost certainly without President Ronald Reagan's knowledge," which brought about "Operation Libya," with consequences that could precipitate far greater terrorist activity and 'retaliatory action on a "World War" scale. Activity that would cause untold death and destruction throughout the world, but activity that would save "those principals in high places" and help to bring about public acceptance of the New World Order.

On the other hand, even as did "Operation Grenada," this series of incidents has restored morale, created a spirit of unity, and has made all Americans at least a little better prepared to accept whatever comes next in this unusual kind of war. The manner in which the Armed Forces met the challenge is a real boost to flagging spirits. Whatever the "news behind the news" in what the late William Guy Carr called "The Red Fog Over America," we can be proud that we are Americans,

*"For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and His ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled;" (I Peter 3:12,13,14).*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Seventeen.....April 25, 1986

## THE SEARCH FOR MORE COOPERATIVE PUPPETS

Comment from an alert and observant subscriber:

"I wondered what the 'Get Qaddafi' program was all about." His answer: "Uncle Sam, who is in debt to the world bankers and thus their slave (Proverbs 22:7) is simply doing their bidding. Qaddafi may well be on the hit list for having, a few years ago tossed the bankers out of his country! Based on the past, when this country has gotten into a real jam, what has happened?...WAR."

Agreeing, another astute subscriber gives her explanation:

"I'd like to quote from the April 1st monthly publication of Mon-eypower...It explains to me why President Reagan ordered the bombing of Libya.

"President Reagan was just handed a lesson from the Federal Reserve cartel (privately owned), that his appointees had better toe the line. Preston Martin, Reagan's appointee, was fired by the FED for leading the 4-3 vote against Volcker. (At that level, they're allowed to 'resign'.) Now, Reagan is suddenly all gushy toward Volcker. The world's megabankers are not going to let a mere president threaten their control. George Bush, a member of the Trilateralist/CFR cartel, is now traveling the OPEC countries in an effort to stabilize prices. You can bet he's not speaking for the US, but for his real bosses, the Rockefellers and Rothschilds who run the cartel. They also control the major oil companies, as well as the threatened banks, and they're taking a pounding in this oil decline. If the OPEC lords don't do as he says, the cartel will engineer a few mid-east revolutions which install more 'cooperative' puppets."

"So Libya was bombed; the reason given was to get at terrorism. Benjamin Disraeli, Prime Minister of Great Britain in the 1870s said, 'The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes'."

There can be no doubt that the Nations of the West, cartelized-controlled as they are, are out to "get Qaddafi." At America's prompting, Great Britain has deported Libyans who were called security risks. The European Community has condemned Libya. Nato Nations are cutting down on the number of people permitted to remain in embassies and legations. Even the Greek government, angered because of the loss in tourist trade, spoke out against Qaddafi. In retaliation, the Libyan government ordered all foreign correspondents out of the country. Step by step, the prospects of yet another in the succession of contained and limited wars develop.. As the man said, "When this country (meaning its elitist governors) has gotten into a real jam, war has happened. In line with this thought, the current US News cover story (4/28/86) is headlined: "America's New War. Can it be won? At what price?"

There is no question but that the Nations of the West, with the US leading the parade, has been out to "get Qaddafi". When so many other nations (and their leaders) have been directly involved in terrorist activities - Iran, Syria, North Korea, Yemen, Cuba, Nicaragua, East German, USSR, Bulgaria and the other Warsaw Pact affiliates - with so many bedfellows why should Libya be singled out

for attack and potential war? And just how do the World Bankers fit into this picture. And does the drop in oil prices have anything to do with it? These are questions that need to be answered. Patrick Henry told the Virginia Convention in 1775: "I know of no way of judging the future but by the past." Since our future is directly involved, let's follow the example set by one of America's greatest Christian Patriots.

In Wealth For All, published in 1982, R.E. McMaster, Jr. asked, "What's Big Oil doing around the rest of the world? Let's take Libya for example...Despite all the recent furor over possible assassination teams in the United States, it is noteworthy that the United States purchased about two-thirds of Libya's oil production in 1981. Libya, in fact, was the US' third largest foreign supplier....US multinational oil interests in Angola provide another fascinating study of the conflict between national political and international economic interests. In early 1981, thanks primarily to Gulf Oil, the US taxpayer-funded Export-Import Bank, along with the old multinational reliable, Morgan Guaranty Trust, made communist Angola a major loan. The ultimate in hypocrisy and multinational oil company greed was realized when Cuban troops were ordered to protect these American oil interests in communist Angola. Big Bucks, Big Banks and Big Oil are all involved..."

In The Money Lenders Anthony Sampson noted that "The big American banks had long been interlocked with oil money...But neither the Chase nor the other big banks were prepared for what happened in 1973... The price of oil was first doubled in October 1973 and two months later doubled again." Something new and unexpected had happened and the Big Bankers had to learn to cope, or go bankrupt. But the Arabs had no love for the debt-money system that was employed by the Big Banks. Said Sampson: "They (the Arabs) were still inhibited, like European moneylenders in the middle ages, by the religious objections to usury...The Koran forbade the practice of riba, or usury." So does the Holy Bible, which Christians revere in most other respects, but long ago turned their minds away from the fact that taking or giving interest on money is sinful. Sampson explains that with the Moslems "the usury laws could be overcome by regarding interest as commission or service charges, but they held back the development of banking through the Arab world; less than four percent of Arabs made use of any kind of financial institution. And in Saudi Arabia much of the wealth resided (and still does-Ed.) in the personal fortunes of the royal family, which remained wrapped in secrecy."

And that's when a young Lieutenant, now a Colonel, came into international prominence. Muammar Qaddafi would have nothing to do with the fractional reserve bankers who charged and collected interest on loans. Usury is forbidden by the Muslim's bible, the Koran, even as it is forbidden in the Christian's Holy Bible. But with the Renaissance came the International Bankers who made loans to governments instead of individuals, and charged interest on their loans. However, to the world of Islam before the oil boom came, fractional reserve banking was unknown and a real shock. Qaddafi, a man with a dream similar to that of Khomeini of Iran, wanted to build an Empire, one in which usury and fractional reserve banking would be forbidden. So, Qaddafi would have nothing to do with Western Bankers, kicked them out, and started doing business with



the USSR. Saudi Arabia, Kuwait, the other oil producing countries of the Middle East also had the problem of usury to deal with. But they managed to get around many of the religious restrictions by buying properties and industries in the United States and other Western countries. This conflict between Arab and Western money systems is a matter that deserves deep study. But suffice it to say that presently, Qaddafi's dream of Empire is in direct opposition to the Empire of The New World Order which the owners and controllers of the Federal Reserve Banks and other Central Banks, are intent on foisting upon us with the dawning of the 21st century.

This conflict in banking systems and control of loot is, at least in great part, the reason why all the fire and fury over terrorism is aimed at Qaddafi and Libya, while other countries involved in the spread of terrorism are tolerated, or even ignored.

Since the owners and controllers of the Federal Reserve System seem to be at the heart of the problem, and since we are using Patrick Henry's method of seeking truth, let's draw a picture of the FED. The editors of Globescan have a way of saying a lot in a little space. we quote:

\* \* \* \* \*

1) The Federal Reserve is neither federal nor a reserve. Bank reserves are usually associated with security and protection in case of an emergency, but the FED's "reserves" are nothing but imaginary money - money that the FED creates by simply writing a check to itself. Neither is the FED federal. There is the Federal Open Market Committee, which is technically a government agency, but it is nothing more than a consortium of private banks. The FED includes 500 employees who are paid by the government - the other 23,000 employees are bankrolled by the private Federal Reserve Bank. How else is the FED not a government agency? US agencies receive their money by congressional appropriation, The FED collects its billions in interest on money it creates at whatever rate it pleases. And the government's accounting office can't audit the FED's monetary policy. The FED doesn't have postage-exempt mail, like congressmen do, but pays postage like all other private corporations. Government agencies don't pay property taxes. The FED does. The FED isn't even listed under US Governmental Agencies in the phone book. It is no secret that the FED is a private corporation that is benefiting a powerful group of people at everyone's expense.

2) There is a Federal Reserve Board that theoretically monitors the FED's actions. In reality, it's more like the wolfpack guarding the sheep. The Board consists of seven members from the banking community, who are anything but disinterested. The "regulated" are doing the "regulating."

3) The FED meets in secret and publishes a "summary" that comes to the general public six weeks later. By that time "insiders" have already capitalized on information regarding coming changes in monetary supply, interest rates, and reserve requirements.

4) The FED not only has the power to create money, it also collects interest on the money it issues. This is the "debt-money" system. This system inevitably leads to higher debt levels and higher interest - and higher profits for those in power. For the rest of us, it means slow bankruptcy.

5) The international banks have placed America in jeopardy. They have loaned billions of dollars to uncreditworthy countries - and at rates substantially below those available to the average US citizen.

These countries continually default on the loans and the FED rushes to the rescue. Rescue by increasing the US money supply to give the banks needed deposits. Rescue that raises prices and devaluates American citizens' money and assets. (Globescan, American Service Bureau, 2223 Wisconsin Ave., N.W., Washington, D.C. 20007. \$95 per year.)

Since the owners of FED are engaged in a kind of Brinkmanship that could lead us into another limited war, we are reminded of an article received from a friend, containing excerpts from an address delivered in 1933 after his retirement, by former Marine Corps Commandant Smedley Butler. He said and we quote:

\* \* \* \* \*

I believe in adequate defense at the coastline and in nothing else. If a nation comes over here to fight, then we'll fight. The trouble with America is that when the dollar only earns six percent over here, then it gets restless and goes overseas to get 100 percent. Then the flag follows the dollar and the soldiers follow the flag.

I wouldn't go to war again as I have done to defend some lousy investment of the bankers. There are only two things that we should fight for. One is the defense of our homes and the other is the Bill of Rights. War for any other reason is simply a racket.

There isn't a trick in the racketeering bag that the military gang is blind to. It has its "finger men" to point out enemies, its "muscle men" to destroy enemies, its "brain men" to plan war preparations, and a "Big Boss" - Supernationalistic Capitalism.

It may sound odd for me, a military man to adopt such a comparison. Truthfulness compels me to. I spent thirty-three years and four months in active military service as a member of our country's most agile military force - the Marine Corps. I served in all commissioned ranks from a Second Lieutenant to Major-General. And during that period, I spent most of my time being a high class muscleman for Big Business, for Wall Street and for the Bankers. In short, I was a racketeer, a gangster for capitalism.

I suspected I was just a part of a racket at the time. Now I am sure of it. Like all members of the military profession, I never had an original thought until I left the service. My mental facilities remained in suspended animation while I obeyed the orders of higher-ups. This is typical with everyone in the military service.

I helped make Mexico - especially Tampico - safe for American oil interests in 1914. I helped make Haiti and Cuba a decent place for the National City Bank boys to collect revenues in. I helped in the raping of half a dozen Central American republics for the benefit of Wall Street. The record of racketeering is long. I helped purify Nicaragua for the international banking house of Brown Brothers in 1909-1912. I brought light to the Dominican Republic for American sugar interests in 1916. In China I helped see to it that Standard Oil went its way unmolested. (Unquote).

Ergo: The man who said "Give me liberty or give me death" also said, "I know of no way of judging the future but by the past." Both statements remain relevant.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Eighteen.....May 9, 1986

## THE PLAY'S THE THING

"All the world's a stage, and all the men and women in it merely players. They have their exits and their entrances; and one man in his time plays many parts." So wrote The Bard some three centuries before the invention of satellites-in-space and television cameras. In today's world the center of the stage is occupied by three simultaneously running acts that seem to be parts of an unfinished drama in which we all play a part, since we all could become victims in the play. The acts might be labeled: The Nuclear Tragedies, The Terrorism War, and The Campaign to Gain Control of all the World's Economy. Let's consider them in that order and see if they fit to form a play.

"The first scene in the first act was witnessed by people around the world: the explosion of the Shuttle Challenger and the death of seven astronauts. When the news of that tragedy was fresh, we wrote of the possibility of sabotage and suggested that this should be considered seriously by whatever committee was to be appointed to investigate. But the Administration, the NASA officials, and the Media were silent, thought and spoke only of mechanical and structural faults. To this day a really satisfactory answer had not been given by the authorities.

We remembered that Tom Bearden, in his Star Wars Now, a report dated April 24, 1984 and published in booklet form by the Tesla Book Company (Millbrae, CA), had written of how the Soviets had perfected a Star Wars Shield which he called "giant hemispheric shells of glowing energy, quite useful in a strategic ABM defense of a large area. Such tests of such giant ABM shields have actually been observed by competent witnesses." He added that: "The Soviets have been engaged in weaponizing scalar electromagnetics for nearly three decades. (They) can destroy ICBMs, TBMs, cruise missiles, aircraft, ordnance, tanks, weapons carriers, personnel carriers, submarines, SLBMs, surface ships, communications equipment, fuel supplies, ammunition supplies, nuclear warheads, and personnel with ease and efficiency. They can be made large or small...With such weapons vast areas can be completely destroyed or neutralized within minutes, without permanent contamination. (They) can also be used to accomplish weather and climate control on a worldwide scale, as well as to cause earthquakes, and they have already been employed in both modes by the Soviet Union)." (Tesla Book Co., 1580 Magnolia Ave., Millbrae CA 94030. Write for price information for this and other books).

There is, of course, a much simpler manner in which sabotage could have been employed. Since the Carter Administration, the ban on employment of Communists in strategic areas has been lifted and, as with the State Department in the time of Senator McCarthy (before they transferred to the UN for protection), NASA and associated contracting firms may be riddled with people who have an interest in destroying American nuclear energy and weapons development. But, as we said, sabotage was disregarded officially when Challenger exploded.

=====

If you happened to miss something last week, it might have been the weekly issue of Don Bell Reports. There was none. We needed a brief rest. Sorry. Don and Ginny.

On April 18 there was the mysterious and unexplained explosion of an Air Force Titan 34D in California. Still no official statement of possible sabotage. The January explosion of Challenger marked the suspension of shuttle flights or space development. The April explosion of Titan marked the end of that phase of space exploration. Then, on May 3 came the explosion of Delta No. 174 and the destruction by command of the GOES7 weather satellite which was being lifted to its designated spot in space. And that marked the end of the Delta trail. When it was announced that "Two abnormal surges of power occurred in the electrical system of a Delta rocket's main engine before the spacecraft lost post power after the launch Saturday," people, and some officials, began to think and speak seriously of the possibility of sabotage. A third time seemed sufficient to convince even liberals.

"Major Hiatus Is Predicted For NASA," said the LA Times. "Having its third disaster in less than five months...the nation's space program will be forced to grapple with a critical morale problem and public questioning, as well as a temporary but crippling loss of the ability to launch satellites, space agency officials and members of Congress said." So, with the US grounded and the USSR preparing to soar to greater and more powerful heights, all seemed exactly as the Soviets would have planned it...Until suddenly and most unexpectedly on April 25, Moscow time, a nuclear power reactor accident of worldwide concern occurred at Chernobyl, Ukraine, USSR.

Just how disastrous this meltdown is may not be known for years. But the Soviet officials failed to report it for four days, five days to its own people. As a result, Western reports were overstated while Soviet reports were greatly understated. Example: we were told of at least 2,000 deaths; the Soviets said there were only two deaths. This much is known: a continuing graphite fire of this kind creates clouds of radioactive dust and invisible materials that could drop anywhere the winds might blow the clouds; and fields and streams could be polluted, deaths from cancer could be widespread over many years, vast areas of land might have to be made off limits for years. This we also believe: For the Soviets to remain silent about a tragedy that could cause disaster to many countries in Europe and Asia is a criminal act. But with totalitarian governments, whatever their type, there is little regard for human life. A government that murders millions of its own people could hardly be expected to show much consideration for Swedes or Italians, or anyone else. And, even though the Chernobyl disaster causes the world to point the finger of shame toward Moscow, the disaster may work in favor of the Soviets. Almost immediately help was being offered the Soviets: Armand Hammer, as head of the President's Cancer Panel, contacted the Soviet Embassy in Washington and offered the use of our donor network, doctors and all, to assist Soviet citizens who may have received lethal doses of radiation. One wonders what would have happened if the shoe had been on the other foot.

If there has been contamination of food sources in the Ukraine, which once was the breadbasket of Europe, then food will be pouring in from the United States. To help the people is one thing; to help keep Communism alive and well is something else. Then, there already comes the cry that all nuclear power plants in the United States (not in the USSR) should be closed down immediately. William F. Buckley who now and then writes a good but difficult to decipher column, was first to

note that "It took the Soviet Union four days to advise the world (five days to advise its own citizens) that there was a meltdown, and it took somewhere between four and five hours for the US (anti-nuclear) ideologues to seize on Chernobyl as an answer to their prayers." The anti-nuke network is headed by the Coalition of Environmental/Safe Energy Organizations, which includes the Union of Concerned Scientists. It has been trying to defeat the SDI (Star Wars) Program, and has done much good for the USSR in the past years. So all those in the anti-nuke network will ignore the fact that nuclear power reactors are working safely to produce electricity in any number of countries, and will concentrate their effort on trying to shut down the 100 nuclear power plants that have been working, without a single human fatality, in the United States.

By contrast, it should be noted that construction at the Chernobyl nuclear plant has been plagued for years by low morale, poor workmanship, persistent shortages of construction materials and deficiencies in quality control. This according to an article published recently on the front page of an official Ukrainian newspaper. There were problems long before the plant caught fire and exploded. The USSR is strong on weapons but weak on consumer products, food and clothing, and housing for both people and nuclear reactors. To predict the final cost of such an act of criminal carelessness would be impossible.

\* \* \* \* \*

Act Two of our hypothetical play we labeled The Terrorism War. It continues apace; an indigent group of terrorists greeted the summit members with a burst of rockets that fell short of their mark; plastic bombs of minor intensity were placed on railroad tracks so travelers must have felt they were riding into the midst of a battle, one which produced no casualties. And the new "Group of Seven" issued a statement condemning Qaddafi and outlining certain economic and diplomatic steps that should be taken against any country promoting or financing terrorism. As this act continues with little effective resistance, let us turn to Act Three, where the leaders of the seven Western industrial nations occupied the stage in Tokyo.

\* \* \* \* \*

This was the twelfth time. Each year since 1975 the Trilateral Commission, with the approval of The Council on Foreign Relations, The Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development, The Bilderberg Group, The Brookings Institution, the Foreign Policy Association, The World Affairs Council, The Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, The Atlantic Institute for International Affairs, The Club of Rome, and similar supranational organizations, has called an Economic Summit. The Trilateralist Plan calls for an annual meeting of the heads of state and government, with their finance ministers, economic advisers, etc., who are to discuss the plans given them by their supranational superiors, and then try to work out ways in which those plans can be used to contribute on a national basis to the international blueprint given them. Behind all of this, of course, is the plan for the creation of a New International Economic Order. Interdependence between the seven principal Trilateralist-directed Nations is the theme.

However, there's often a "slip twixt the cup and the lip" at these meetings. The Eleventh Summit, held at Bonn May 4th to 7th, 1985 was hardly a success. Helmut Kohl, then a comparatively new Chancellor of West Germany, had an idea that if he and President Reagan visited a cemetery at Bitberg, this would serve to cement relations between the

two countries. But it was learned that this cemetery which was for the allied dead who were killed in World War II contained the remains of a few former Nazi soldiers. A storm of protest sponsored by the same Zionists who now protest the election of Herr Waldheim to the presidency of Austria, got the Summit off to a bad start. Too, President Mitterand of France, a confessing Socialist, had ideas differing from those of the supranational elitists. What was supposed to be a sedate and orderly Summit became something of a shouting match. The Prime Minister of Japan summed it up best by saying they were all acting like a bunch of children.

The Twelfth Annual Summit in Tokyo also got off the a bad start. There was the miscarried terrorist attack. Then the heads of four of the seven countries didn't want to condemn Qaddafi and stop buying oil from Libya. It took all the persuasive powers of Margaret Thatcher to get them to agree to the Anti-Terrorist Resolution. After that they all settled down to complete the agenda handed them by their supranational superiors. As directed, Presidents Reagan and Mitterand shook hands and made it up, forgetting their quarrels of a year ago and the refusal to allow US planes to fly from England to Libya. Then the leaders of Britain, Canada, France, Japan, Italy, West Germany and the United States agreed to attempt to abide by a host of economic initiatives and monetary policies. Treasurer James Baker was well pleased. President Reagan called it a Triumph At Tokyo and said the "Marriage" between the seven allied leaders was "happier that I have ever seen it." In this context Marriage is a synonym for Interdependence, or Regional World Government, or that other phrase they use: the Merging of Nations.

There is a semi-secret Trilateral Preparatory Committee that sets up the agendas for these summits, selects what is to be discussed, reports any deviances when a Nation fails to implement the adopted policies. But at this Twelfth Summit something new was added. A "Group of Seven" government officials were to be selected to "work together more closely and more frequently in the periods between regular summit meetings." This, then, is the first legal step toward the economic and financial merging of the seven Nations. Political merging could come later!

Regarding the real meaning and importance of these Trilateral Commission arranged annual summits, Jeremiah Novak gave the best summary when he wrote:

*"Policy making in the age of Trilateralism has shifted from the Congress and even from the Administration of the United States to the supranational summits, where it is directly influenced by the members of the Trilateral Commission, the supranational preparatory groups and the OECD. President Reagan is not the president of the United States, but the general manager of a subsidiary of a supranational institution. Policy comes from the summits to the Administration, and is not the result of the desires of the American people or the people of the summit countries, who are unaware that the summits have been institutionalized into a semi-federal supranational directory."*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Nineteen.....May 16, 1986

## GLOBALONEY

The United States as a Nation, and Americans as a people, have shown more compassion and extended more charity to other Nations and other peoples than any other Nation or people in the history of the world. Earthquakes, volcanoes, epidemics, starvations, recovery from the devastation of wars and revolutions, and now a nuclear reactor disaster; you name it and Uncle Sam has extended his helping hand. Among the pictures we were permitted to see of the Chernobyl reactor accident, this because the Soviet officials tried to minimize the horrors accompanying the tragedy, there was this one memorable shot: Armand Hammer standing in front of a mountain of medical supplies sent by the United States to the victims in Russia. But instead of a word of thanks, the Soviet short wave radio continued to blame the United States for its SDI programming, its battleship launching, its building and testing of nuclear weapons, and its refusal to discuss arms limitation. If one had heard only broadcasts from the USSR, one might be led to believe that the Chernobyl accident was the fault of the United States. It was three weeks after the accident before Moscow began to tell the world, and its own people, just how serious the accident really was. The Fort Lauderdale SunSentinel of May 14 reported: "Pravda's account Tuesday [5/13] of the nuclear plant disaster was a far cry from the paragraph tucked in the bottom corner of the Izvestia on April 29...Two weeks later, the first bits of information have grown into what for the Soviet Union is an unusual torrent of news. The 'accident' has turned to 'agony,' the 'damaged reactor' to a narrowly averted 'catastrophe.' Early films of Kievans basking in the spring sun have given way to tales of heroism and self-sacrificing feats by workers and helicopter pilots, accounts of the evacuation of 92,000 people, descriptions of exotic measures being contemplated to entomb the damaged reactor, aerial views of the power plant, warnings of health hazards and the early closing of Kiev schools."

But the reactor disaster has in no way slowed down the Soviet program to Communize the world, with the use of nuclear weapons and Soviet soldiers if the "search for peace" on Socialist terms becomes critical. The International Security Council is an organization made up of "active and retired statesmen, senior military leaders and scholars from the United States, Japan, Korea and Southeast Asia. Some sixty of its members met in Tokyo, April 13-15, 1986 "to consider the question of National Security in Northeast Asia." A declaration was issued, one that tells facts about the situation in that part of the world. We quote from that declaration as it appeared in The Washington Times of May 5, 1986:

"For the past decade the Soviet Union has engaged in an unprecedented and unrelenting military buildup in Northeast Asia...Moscow now maintains in the Eastern Soviet Union 53 Red Army divisions; the largest portion of the Soviet fleet, consisting of 295 surface vessels and 90 attack submarines; and some 2,200 combat aircraft, including over 300 modern bombers and fighter bombers capable of striking any target in Japan or South Korea with nuclear weapons. Additionally, Moscow has deployed some 150 SS-20 intermediate-range ballistic launchers with



nuclear warheads east of the Urals and 25 ballistic missile submarines in Northern Asian waters. Just recently, the Soviet Union placed nuclear-capable systems on one of the islands north of Japan that has been occupied by the Soviet Union since the end of World War II. The Soviet navy treats the Sea of Okhotsk as a Soviet lake, and seeks to dominate the Sea of Japan and the straits around the Japanese islands. Soviet military aircraft penetrate Japanese air space almost daily.

"The Soviet Union employs its massive nuclear arsenal to apply psychological pressure to achieve its goals... The Soviet nuclear threat makes possible not only nuclear intimidation, but permits a dangerous latitude for the use of Soviet conventional forces. The Soviets are applying such force directly in Afghanistan. Their surrogate, Vietnam, is doing so in Cambodia." (Unquote).

The American concept of charity (the modern, not the biblical definition of the word) consists of aid, be it financial, military, defensive, commercial or whatever, to any country at most any time. So this International Security Council presents a set of recommendations on how to keep the Soviets from taking over what's left of free Asia. Most of the recommendations are commendable, until we get to number six, which reads:

"The People's Republic of China refuses to join in cooperative defense arrangements with other Northeast Asian states. Nevertheless, its military potential cannot be ignored by the USSR. US military sales to the People's Republic of China are intended to contribute to its military deterrent capability against the USSR. However, those sales must be evaluated cautiously in an overall Asian context, because they have the potential of destabilizing the security of other nations in the region."

This desire to have Communist China as an ally against the USSR has become something of an obsession with people who forget that a Communist is a Communist, no matter what his or her race, nationality, or condition of servitude. For example, immediately after the Tokyo Summit had ended, Treasury Secretary James Baker flew to Peking to tell the Chinese Communist leaders that the United States is anxious to help China modernize, but Peking must make it easier for Americans to invest in China. According to UPI, about 140 American firms are engaged in joint ventures in Communist China. Baker flew to Peking to join a 32-member delegation of senior US officials who were holding a three-day session with the Sino-US Joint Economic Committee.

Even more humiliating to any Christian American is the statement that, since we are no longer able to launch satellites, it has been decided that Red China will do it for us! How the mighty have fallen. We who placed men on the moon, launched shuttles, explored planets, can no longer launch even a weather satellite into space. And we must ask the Communists to do it for us! Said USA TODAY of May 13: "China will launch two USA-made satellites--its first entry into the USA space market, a Houston firm said Monday. Henry Schwartz, president of Houston's Teresat Inc., said he had wanted to use the shuttle - but NASA couldn't guarantee a launch date. The Chinese have launched 18 satellites since 1972 with only one failure, he said...The satellites will handle USA business and air traffic communications. The China launch underscores a move by foreign nations to grab part of the satellite-launch market now that USA rockets are grounded."

The best NASA can promise is sometime in the middle of next year before there can be a shuttle launching. Meanwhile, the market is open

for China, Russia, France, Japan, and perhaps India and Israel. We who once led the world in space technology will be one of the crowd when we get back into the race, And nobody dares call it sabotage or treason!

And speaking of possible treason. Gaylord Shaw of the Los Angeles Times of May 4, reports that huge quantities of army munitions are missing, apparently stolen. "The array of munitions for which the Army cannot currently account - everything from plastic explosives and dynamite to rockets, grenades, land mines, artillery shells and small-arms ammunition - is more than enough to equip several armies of terrorists. The article states that plastic explosives and blasting caps are being stolen from army bases in West Germany and South Korea. Meanwhile, "Military explosives increasingly are involved in bombings within the United States. According to little-noticed federal statistics, there has been a 70% increase since 1983 in the use of destructive devices identified as military explosives. Motives vary from political protests and labor disagreements, to insurance fraud and marital disputes, and the statistics show that incidents involving military explosives now average one per week."

Chief prize in these alleged thefts is the C-4 (RDX) plastic explosive. It is a putty-like substance that is highly prized by terrorists. Peter Maas, author of the recently published book, Manhunt, says C-4 is the "most powerful explosive in the world next to the nuclear bomb," and terrorists have tons of it, most of it apparently stolen from Army munitions depots. We have not seen Peter Maas's latest book, but he wrote an article about Edwin P. Wilson, the exCIA agent who made millions working for Qaddafi. The article appeared in The New York Times Magazine of April 13, 1986. In it Maas mentions the C-4 explosive. We quote:

"What the Libyans most yearned for was the American-made composition C-4, a whitish, puttylike explosive of enormous power which was under the strictest export controls. Its main ingredient, called RDX, is unmatched in destructive potential save for nuclear weapons. Commercially, explosives made of RDX were in demand for demolition projects because of their malleability and the way their force could be directed. These same features made RDX a favorite for terrorists, who could use it to blow up a building (preferably in Israel), or a car, or to turn ordinary household items - an ashtray, a lamp, a radio - into instruments of death.

"The versatility of RDX didn't stop there. It could be manufactured in sheets, usually a foot wide and a quarter-inch thick. The sheets were pliable and could be cut to any desired size or shape. A classic terrorist tactic was to mail an explosive in an envelope wired to a miniature detonator. When the recipient opened the envelope flap, he or she was torn to pieces. If Wilson could supply C-4, Hajazzi (Libya's liaison with the infamous Palestinian terrorist Abu Nidal) told him the sky was the limit on other contracts. And on April 2, 1977, 500 pounds of C-4 hidden in cans of DAP glazing compound, left Los Angeles aboard a Lufthansa flight bound for Frankfurt, where it was transferred to another flight destined for Tripoli. Exactly six months later, on Oct. 2, a chartered DC-8 took off from Houston laden with a staggering 21 tons of C-4 hidden in cans labeled as oil drilling mud. It was the biggest shipment of the explosive in history and it was going to the center for world terrorism, Qaddafi's Libya, on orders from Edwin P. Wilson." (Unquote).

One thing which Peter Maas omitted in the article, but we are told does appear in his book is that this C-4 explosive is set off by a tiny detonator the size of the stem winder of a wristwatch; and it can be set to go off from one hour to three months. This makes it ideal for the terrorist who wants to, for example, have an airplane blown up while in flight, with the terrorist far from the scene.

It would be foolhardy to believe that this American-made C-4 is only in the hands of Libyan terrorists. It is well known that terrorist groups, regardless of their area of operation, are in close communication with each other, and supply weapons and explosives like the C-4 to each other whenever the request is made. As an example, Claude van England in The Christian Science Monitor of April 25, 1986, tells of the "marriage of convenience" between Iran, Libya and Syria, three of the countries where terrorist training camps are located. "A new wave of anti-American feeling has swept Iran," he wrote, "sparked by last week's American air strike against Libya. Before the traditional Friday public prayers last week, hundreds of thousands of worshippers - including many schoolchildren - marched through the streets of several Iranian cities. They chanted slogans in support of the Libyan people and condemned the 'barbaric US aggression' against Libyan civilians. On the official side, Iranian leaders have clearly voiced their support for Libya, which, along with Syria, has been Iran's staunchest ally since the Islamic revolution of 1979. For several years, Syrian President Hafez Assad and Libyan leader Muammar Qaddafi have sold Soviet-made weapons to Iran. The three countries' foreign ministers meet often to coordinate policies. Iran, Syria and Libya oppose any concessions to Israel on the Palestinian homeland issue and have vowed to combat US influence in the Middle East." Combatting with C-4 explosives is one form of that opposition.

That "marriage of convenience" between Libya, Syria and Iran is the opposite and opposing number to the "marriage of convenience" between Israel and the USA. With the USSR lending support to Libya and Syria, and those two lending support to Iran, the picture becomes really clouded when we learn that Israel arranges transshipment of arms to Iran while we are supplying arms to Iran's enemy Iraq! Further confusion: We have pinpointed Libya as the kingpin in terrorist activity in the Middle East while Syria is the real culprit. Why? Because "Syria is a genuine Soviet client state. If we were to start bombing Syria as we bombed Libya, we would risk Soviet military intervention." Before we bombed Libya, we had clearance from the USSR. Such clearance would not be likely in the case of Syria. However, George Shultz says the US "will do something about it" if clear evidence emerges that Syria has been involved in planning terrorist attacks against US citizens. But it was Syria, not Libya, that was involved in the killing of our Marines in Lebanon. Libya holds no American hostages. And Shultz says Syrian forces are being moved deeper into Lebanon, presaging another clash between USSR's client state Syria and USA's client state Israel. In times like these it's good to remember that there remains "the peace of God, which passeth all understanding."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Twenty.....May 23, 1986

## THOSE WONDERFUL SHELL GAMES

"Have you ever seen," said the late Bernard Baruch, quoting someone else, "in some wood, on a sunny quiet day, a cloud of flying midges--thousands of them--hovering apparently motionless, in a sunbeam?... Yes?...Well, did you ever see the whole flight--each mite apparently preserving its distance from the others--suddenly move, say three feet, to one side or the other? Well, what made them do that? A breeze? I said a quiet day. But try to recall--did you ever see them move directly back again in the same unison? Well, what made them do that? Great human mass movements are slower of inception but much more effective." Then the financier and manager of presidents quoted the German poet von Schiller: "Anyone taken as an individual is tolerably sensible and reasonable--as a member of a crowd, he at once becomes a blockhead." To which Andrew Tobias of Harvard added: "There are lynch mobs and there are crusades; there are runs on banks and there are fires where, if only people hadn't panicked, they would all have escaped with their lives. There was 'the hustle,' not so long ago, where large groups of young people learned to dance in lemming-like unison...And there was the mass suicide at Jonestown."

And there is this Hands Across America movement of human midges, scheduled for high noon Hollywood time, Sunday, May 25. It may have already happened as you read this report. Writing before the event, we have no idea of how financially successful it was, or is. But somewhere between four million and six million people were expected to pay at least \$10 each for a place to stand and hold hands in a continent-spanning human chain stretching 4,000 miles from Los Angeles to New York City. In a press release of May 20, David Zimmerman of USA TODAY observed: "Celebrities are picking their spots: Kathleen Turner will join her mother under St. Louis' Gateway Arch; Don Johnson is expected at a Native American powwow in Gallup, N.M.; Liza Minnelli will be in New York; Jonestown, PA, gets the Monkees...More than 4,000 ham radio operators are being recruited for roughly one-mile intervals along the chain to broadcast announcements." The promoters expect to raise somewhere between \$50 million and \$100 million in this Hands Across America project.

The promoters, by the way, are the same Hollywood and rock music types that produced the USA For Africa project. The USA doesn't stand for the United States of America for Africa, but the United Support of Artists for Africa. In a full-page ad in Newsweek, they claimed:

"While efforts to work toward alleviating the hunger of starving millions in Africa, the number of hungry Americans, particularly children and the elderly, continues to grow. It's hard to believe that it's happening here in America, but it's true. Millions of Americans go hungry every day. Millions are homeless. For them, too, there must be hope...and relief.

"'Hands Across America' was created to help the hungry and homeless in America, and is a project of the USA For Africa foundation, whose 'We Are The World' project last year raised millions of dollars for African famine victims.

"Hands Across America is our opportunity to take a stand together to

fight hunger and homelessness here at home in the United States--to help Americans help Americans." (Unquote).

This USA (United Support for Artists) refers to the actors and rock music artists who say they raised \$17 million for the starving people of Africa last year. But the food and supplies were sent to the Communist government of Ethiopia and to other Communist governments in Africa--not to the starving people but to the Communist governments which distributed the food and supplies where it would do the most good to the Communist cause. And the people of Africa are still starving. However, in the United States it is ridiculous to think that millions of people are starving. We The People United sent a letter to its members, dated May 12, in which it stated: "The news media will give millions of dollars worth of favorable publicity to Hands Across America...But they won't tell one word about who are behind this strange event and what their purpose is as they attempt to raise upwards of \$100 million. Their main purpose is to lead six million Americans in a left-wing cause, proving they can do it. We learned that these people are using church lists for their sucker lists. They call this "A vast celebration of national unity, compassion, and brotherly love" as they appeal to "our most basic religious principles."

Warren Brookes in Human Events of May 17, said to "have the gall to describe 'famine and hunger' in America as 'a scandal' is not only ludicrous, it's slanderous provocation." There are charities and welfare programs in America that take care of those who can't work or support themselves. Mostly, those who are hungry are those who won't work. Certainly there are people in America who go to bed hungry, but there are not enough of them to call for a crusade involving six million people standing in line and holding hands from the Pacific to the Atlantic. "What then is the motivation for the Hands Across America national promotion?" asks Warren Brookes (op cit). He answers: "We are left with only one plausible explanation: It is an election year...So they have skillfully conned large corporations and even the Republican Party and Billy Graham to join the likes of Jane Fonda in the hyping of hunger in the most over-fed land in human history."

That's part of the answer, but not the whole answer. Ronald Reagan should be the first to admit that most of the Hollywood crowd have always been Leftists, Fellow Travelers and Communist Fronters.. Jane Fonda is not unique; she just talks more and acts quicker than the rest. And there is littledoubt but that the rock musicians are at the top of the list in promoting anti-American policies - until recently, that is, when one or two of them have begun to espouse patriotism. In short, this USA (United Support For Artists) is a part of what the New Age Movement refers to as Networking. This includes all the various groups and movements that are engaged in what they term social transformation. This network includes more than 1500 different groups and organizations, all working in their own particular ways toward giving birth to The New Age, which is another name for World Government, or The New World Order. These groups have individual goals, but they work together as a network toward the final goal. Among the more prominent are Planned Parenthood, Zero Population Growth, National Organization for Women (NOW); Global Education Associates, World Federalists, World Future Society, Club of Rome, Common Cause, American Humanist Association, Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, New Age Music Network, Greenpeace Foundation, Women's International League for Peace and Freedom, Lucis Trust, Temple of Understanding, Theosophical Society,

USA For Africa and its project, Hands Across America, etc., etc.

These various networking groups are generally well financed if they are effective, by foundations, individual endowments, membership dues, and profits from various publications. but when a project like Hands Across America comes along, where millions of gullible and/or uninformed citizens are willing to pay \$10 for the privilege of holding hands and being part of a human midge-like chain, all the networkers are, of course, eager to assist, since the love of money...

A prime example of networking results will be evidenced when the World Constitution & Parliament Association holds its third session of the Provisional World Parliament at the Fontainebleau Hilton Resort on Collins Avenue in Miami Beach, Florida on the 18th to 28th of June, 1986. In this networking group's publication, Across Frontiers, we are told that "During the past 28 years, the World Constitution and Parliament Association, together with sessions of the World Constituent Assembly and Provisional World Parliament, have produced a complete package of specific measures for the establishment of a non-military, democratic world federation and world government - including the Constitution for the Federation of Earth, and a set of World Legislative Measures to deal with some of the most urgent global problems, which are threatening our survival and welfare..."

Last year's USA For Africa project netted the group an alleged \$17 million, 60% of which was supposedly spent for food and the remaining 40% for administrative and operating costs. And the best selling rock song "We Are The World," written by Michael Jackson and Lionel Richie, continues to bring in a profit. The Hands Across America project, it was hoped would raise \$100 million. But this other networking project, The Provisional World Parliament, has much greater plans. A "World Government Funding Corporation" is being set up, and is expected to raise one billion dollars. "Our plan," says the article in Across Frontiers "is to have the future World Government which will be established under a ratified Constitution for the Federation of the Earth, repay with interest and cash bonuses those individuals and national governments and others who put up the front money to get the world government established, and to begin implementation of the first emergency world legislation." This money, we are told, is to be used to lobby government officials in all the countries that are members of the UN, and to create a special "Association of Cities, Towns and Communities for World Federation." Members will be recruited to "appeal to the Mayors and City and Town Councils of all capital cities of all countries and States of the world, ...to ratify...the Constitution for the Federation of Earth" and finally, "To hold the first World Convention of the Association of Cities, Towns and Communities for World Federation," and "to take such other actions consistent with the above as may be decided at annual conventions" beginning with the "Third Session of the Provisional World Parliament, which will convene from June 18 to 28, 1987 at the Fontainebleau Hilton Hotel, at Miami Beach, Florida, USA." (Please note: This convention was originally scheduled to be held this year. This latest information tells us that the convention has been postponed until next year. So, things are not progressing as well as its promoters hoped, which gives hope to those who oppose world government in any form).

Regardless of the political efforts that are being made to communize America and "merge" our country with the USSR in a World Federation, the most serious efforts of these Planners, and the greatest

progress, has been made in the organized churches of America and in its government (once public) schools. Currently in the news are the actions of the hierarchy that controls the Methodist Church. ABC Television News announced: "There has been a lot of controversy in recent years over efforts to revise religious writings to remove what some people consider to be sexist references from the Bible. Well, over the weekend a committee of the Methodist church recommended some other changes that are certainly going to catch attention. Music has become important in churches or cathedrals, or anywhere, and some songs have come to have more importance than others. So, the Methodist Committee says "Onward Christian Soldiers" is just too militaristic for a church committee to keep; just doesn't fit any more." The same goes for "The Battle Hymn of the Republic" and any other songs or hymns that suggest anything other than peace.

Also, there came the following report by the Religious News Service: "The bishops of the United Methodist Church approved a pastoral letter on nuclear disarmament that condemns the doctrine of nuclear deterrence more clearly than any other widely disseminated study by a major US church body. "We have said a clear and unconditional no to nuclear war and to any use of nuclear weapons," said the statement...The document was approved unanimously by the church's 58 active bishops from the United States and overseas...prolonged applause followed passage of the statement."

In the eyes of such church leaders, it is wrong and a violation of that concocted theory, the "separation of church and state" whenever any conservative churchman or congregation speaks out conservatively. But it's perfectly okay for leftist pastors to engage in politics; especially when the matter of South Africa is concerned on the one hand, or the USSR on the other.

Regarding the banning of "Onward Christian Soldiers," one feels the bishops have gone too far. And this World Government Group has signaled a delay. Also, things haven't gone too well with the Lefties these days. Too, we have a feeling that Hands Across America won't be the success they expected. As for the anti-nuclear campaign, we have just received a report from Allen Keyte of World Affairs Review which seems pertinent. He writes: "If the Soviets wanted to generate increased support for the anti-nuclear lobby in the West, they could hardly have had a better opportunity...Could it be that this was not a real accident but an engineered one arranged at a time and in such a way that the casualties would indeed be low and the risk from radiation at a very low level? Whether or not my suspicions are justified may be confirmed in due course. But, what can now be seen is a dramatic resurgence of interest in the anti-nuclear lobbies and a firming of oil prices (which will be of great benefit to the foreign exchange requirements of the Soviet Union)." Considering the way the US Media overplayed the event, one wonders.

Finally, this New Age Networking of so many groups covering every area reminds us of a cry that we have paraphrased: "Come, let us build us a World Community which will be a heaven on earth, lest we lose a name." Remember what happened at Babel?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Twenty-One.....May 30, 1986

## THE CONSPIRACY BALANCE

If you believe in the "conspiracy theory" of history, as opposed to the theory that great events just happen accidentally, then you may agree with us when we say that the conspirators are having quite a time keeping the USSR and the USA balanced militarily and competitively until the "merging of nations" becomes practical and profitable. This can be seen most clearly in the nuclear controversy and the Space Race. We have been told on good authority that when an international group of scientists first convinced President FDR that they could create an atomic bomb if he provided the space, the materials and the money, the Soviet Union was an ally. President Roosevelt at that time told the Soviets all about it and gave them the plans and methods that had been developed up to that time. Having neither the time nor the ability to do anything about it then, not until after WWII was ended, and Hiroshima and Nagasaki had been bombed, and more bombs tested at Bikini, did the Soviets become seriously interested. Since the Conspiracy called for the creation of the USSR as a competitor (antithesis) to the USA (thesis), it was necessary that the USSR catch up. By gift, theft and a little sabotage, we were told that the Soviets had not only caught up with us, but had become superior, especially in space. So NASA was allowed to counter the threat by sending men to the moon. Meanwhile, the fear of a nuclear war had to be implanted in the minds of the people. Time passed and the fear of nuclear holocaust increased. But, so long as NASA was more or less left alone to do its thing, the USA began to outstrip the USSR in the development of space travel.

If a balance was to be maintained, then NASA had to be slowed down. There are those who will insist that what began to happen was just accidental and coincidental. But here are a few of the facts that were revealed: 1) On August 28, 1985, an unmanned Titan 34D launch vehicle carrying an \$800 million KH-11 photo reconnaissance satellite exploded after launch. Five months later, on January 28, 1986, a space shuttle, the Challenger, which normally carried secret military payloads of the most sophisticated kind to be placed in orbit around the earth, exploded at take-off, killing its seven occupants. Then on April 18, another unmanned Titan 34D carrying a secret electronic satellite, exploded. As a result, our space program was grounded. On May 21, The New York Times reported that all launching activity from Vandenberg in the West would be delayed until at least 1991. And while there are two shuttles that are capable of service if and when they can be launched safely, they are temporarily in mothballs at Canaveral. No one seems to know when that vital service can begin again. We say vital because only a shuttle can put into orbit the KH-12 satellite which was intended to monitor the Soviet military and the war between Iran and Iraq. And there is only one KH-11 in orbit at the present time when two are considered necessary. As for the SDI program, commonly miscalled Star Wars, we heard the leftist McGeorge Bundy (CFR) boasting over C-Span that SDI now could never be developed until after President Reagan is out of the White House, and then he expects the whole effort can be stopped permanently.

So, that was the situation: the USA grounded and the USSR ready to catch up and take the lead. But then something occurred which may or may not have been accidental. There was the disaster at Chernobyl. And a very strange thing happened after that: The SALT II Treaty that isn't a treaty suddenly came into prominence. Possibly to restore balance between the USSR and the USA, President Reagan decided that we were no longer going to honor SALT II because the Soviets hadn't honored it. Which is an unusual situation: the treaty never became a treaty because the US Senate refused to ratify it. Yet the record shows that the Soviets have violated this treaty that isn't a treaty at least 18 times, and there's no reason to believe that the Soviets will not continue to violate it. Yet, in a very questionable decision, President Reagan decided to abide by the treaty that isn't a treaty by ordering the destruction of two Poseidon type, nuclear missile carrying submarines, because keeping them and having a new Trident submarine join the Navy would violate the treaty. But, while honoring the treaty with one hand, he declared the treaty to be dead on the other hand. One observer remarked that Ronald Reagan had become a part of the problem, when it had been hoped that he would have been a part of the solution. And with Jerry Falwell and Pat Robertson promoting George Bush (if Robertson declines) there's still no solution in sight.

On the subject of the Conspiracy Theory, a very interesting interview was conducted, and published, by Franklin Sanders, editor of The Moneychanger. His guest was Ralph Epperson who has written a book on that very subject. We haven't yet read the book, but we believe you'll find the interview both interesting and informative. We quote more extensively than usual from that published interview.

Epperson. Economically the very wealthy have discovered that the road to enormous wealth is not through the free enterprise system where they compete in the open marketplace for profit. I think they've discovered that the road to wealth is through the monopolistic-capitalistic system, where they are granted by some government agency the exclusive right to sell or manufacture a product or perform a service. ..The coercive monopoly is the one that's created by government. The natural monopoly is by definition one seller in a marketplace. I mentioned the example of the pet store in a small community someplace. By definition if he's the only one selling birds and dogs and dog food, he has a natural monopoly that is created in the marketplace, by the consumers in that community. If there was a need for a second pet store, then someone would open it. If that individual decides to raise prices too high to increase his profits, under the free enterprise system someone can come in and compete with him. When that happens, then that natural monopoly is destroyed.

The very wealthy discovered that the secret to vast wealth is to create a **coercive monopoly**, one that government grants. One where government says, You are the only supplier of this product or this service in that community.

Moneychanger. An example of which would be the Federal Reserve System.  
Epperson. Yes, exactly.

Moneychanger. It's practically the only purveyor of credit in the country.

Epperson. The most obvious example of a system composed of coercive monopolies is communism. What we call communism today all around the world is a government created to create coercive monopolies. In Russia

today the majority of the capital goods, the factors of production, are owned by capitalistic or what we call capitalistic, wealthy people. In Russia today the railroads are owned by private individuals, granted exclusive monopolies. The oil industry is owned by private individuals, primarily Europeans and Americans. They were granted that privilege by the government, and that's why they hired the communist Lenin to run the government, to make sure they got the exclusive monopolies to operate that country.

Moneychanger. That explains then a book like Antony Sutton's Wall St. & the Bolshevik Revolution which documents from State Department files the fact that the Soviet-communist revolution of Lenin, of October 1917 was actually financed by people like J.P.Morgan, John D. Rockefeller, and their ilk. The aim was to turn the entire Russian nation into one coercive monopoly.

Epperson. The purpose of that government is to make sure that no one is allowed to compete in Russia with the product that these conspirators wanted to sell.

Moneychanger. That also explains somebody like Armand Hammer.

Epperson. Yes, Armand Hammer is probably the classic example of this. Armand Hammer a few years ago, in 1973, signed a four billion dollar deal with the Russian government. Only Armand Hammer was able to sign this contract with them for a fertilizer plant/chemical combine. Only Armand Hammer got the exclusive right to do so. A four billion dollar deal, the largest ever signed between the so-called "communists" and the so-called "capitalists", and I can assure you that the profit that Mr. Armand Hammer is making is exorbitant, over and above what he would make anywhere else in the world if he was forced to compete.

Moneychanger. That's the reason David Rockefeller said not too long ago that he didn't have any trouble dealing with communist countries at all, in fact that he found them very easy to do business with.

Epperson. Because he's the only one dealing with them. I'll tell you this, too: as soon as that communist decides that he wants someone else to compete, the communist loses his job. In fact, when Nikita Khrushchev left his office, many people in America couldn't understand what had happened. I discovered in my research that about four months before Nikita Khrushchev resigned as the so-called dictator of Russia, he had about a four-hour conference with David Rockefeller...I believe personally that the chairman of the board fired the branch manager; told him to resign...

Moneychanger. There are people who say that there is one monolithic conspiracy and somewhere at the center of the earth is a headquarters from which they control the communists, they control the international financiers, they control all of the governments of the world...But then there are others who promote what I think is a more accurate view. They say there are competing power groups within what we would call the conspiracy. Even though they're all moving in the same general direction, they're all jostling with each other for supreme power. Now the question of the communists poses 3 cases; either 1) they are completely controlled, 2) they are free agents, or 3) they are partially controlled. For me the one sticking point in concluding that the Soviets are free agents is what the Bible says about borrowers: The borrower is the lender's servant, and we know that the Soviet Union borrows massive amounts of money from the international financiers. All that the international financiers have to do is pull the string, and the leaders in the Kremlin have to hop, because first,

they cannot feed their own people and must have food imports, and secondly, they cannot finance or develop their own economy so they depend on credit and technology from the west. In your opinion, what is the condition of the Soviet leadership? How much are they controlled?

Epperson. I believe that there has not been an independent Soviet leader since the Soviet revolution in 1917 that brought Nicolai Lenin to power. There has never been an independent Soviet leader, period. That means that each of these dictators, from Stalin to Gorbachev, are all controlled by this power elite, and this conspiracy instructs them in the regulations and impositions they wish to make in the economy of Russia. I don't think they have any authority at all except that which comes from this conspiracy. I take the position that the whole Russian economy is controlled by this conspiracy.

Moneychanger. But not the economy of the rest of the world.

Epperson. Well, they're rapidly moving towards that.

(End of quotes from The Moneychanger for May, 1986. P.O.Box 34173, Memphis Tennessee 38184 1753. 12 issues, \$65. Single copy, \$6. Please send Federal Reserve notes or Postal Money Order. No checks or credit cards. Epperson's book, The Unseen Hand, is obtainable from The Moneychanger. \$12.95 + \$2.00 for postage. Cash or postal money order).

Conspiracy began in the Garden of Eden as a conspiracy against the Son of God. In this world, in his conspiracy against the sons of God, this subtlest of beasts often appears as an angel of light. It is noteworthy that the chief advocates and leading disciples of this father of lies and all conspiracies, also often appear as angels of light and benefactors of mankind. Andrew Carnegie who sought to make the US a part of the British Empire, built libraries, created great endowments to seduce professors and scholars, did other great works. J.P.Morgan gave his London mansion to the US government for use as an embassy, endowed a great library and did other good works. John D. Rockefeller gave away dimes at a time when a dime would buy a hamburger. His sons restored Colonial Williamsburg, built and endowed universities, sponsored organizations that hoped to create a very kingdom of heaven on earth, and did other good works. Armand Hammer also endows colleges, finances museums and establishments of art, arranges exhibits where people may witness his treasures, does other good works. And he, like others who appear as angels of light, is adored by multitudes, even worshipped by some. On May 18 he was back from his good works in Russia to give himself an 88th birthday party among adorers in Los Angeles. May Lou Loper of the LA Times wrote: "Just back from attending the opening of his art collection at the Soviet State Art Museum, after assisting in the transportation of medical supplies for Chernobyl...and an unexpected meeting with Mikhail Gorbachev at the Kremlin, an hour-and-five-minute session...Hammer held hero status with his guests."

The promise is ever the same: "All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me." And the answer to the father of lies and conspiracies remains the same" "Thou shalt worship the Lord God, and Him Only shalt thou serve."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Twenty-Two.....June 6, 1986

## THE IMMIGRATION TIME BOMB

There is a great international propaganda mill that is an awesome thing.

It grinds out misinformation which is used by the controlled communications media to construct stories that deceive all but those that are called "Insiders." Case in point: The present flap about the need to make nuclear and arms limitation deals with the Soviet Union; deals which will be violated before they are even signed. Specific example: the SALT II controversy. Since 1979, when Carter and Brezhnev signed that so-called treaty, it has been violated at least 18 times (official count) by the Soviets, and nobody said much about it, either way. However, when President Reagan threatened to follow suit and also violate this treaty that has never been ratified by the US Senate, the whole world seemed to be aghast. For the United States to violate that treaty that had been violated indiscriminately by the Communists, this was a terrible thing, said those who were fed by the propaganda mill. Most of the 15 NATO allies were shocked. Prime Minister Joe Clark, a professed conservative, said "This is a profoundly disturbing element which we had hoped would not occur." The anti-propaganda was so intense that President Reagan made himself look silly: While threatening to violate SALT II, he honored it by ordering the destruction of two efficient, important, nuclear missile carrying Poseidon class submarines. And the atmosphere really got blue when Defense Secretary Caspar Weinberger gave it a date and said NATO II would probably be violated by the United States come next August. Which caused columnist David Broder of The Washington Post to say that "In the face of the budget deficit, the only way the President and Weinberger can blackjack Congress into raising the ante for new military hardware is to whip up a big war scare."

Speaking of war scares and disregarding what President Eisenhower said concerning the military-industrial complex, and ignoring the "Report From Iron Mountain" about the necessity of promoting wars to maintain the economy in a country, etc., let it be said that the sooner we quit trying to trade, aid, and make deals with the Communist Bloc, and the faster we get back to building the SDI, the better off we'll be.

Because of this international propaganda mill that affects governments and New Agers, we have given too much attention to the need for treaties that are made to be broken, too little attention to the needs of Freedom Fighters in Afghanistan, Nicaragua and Cambodia, have given the wrong kind of attention to South Africa, and have found it almost impossible to do anything constructive about the terror that can come upon us in our very homes because of what has been called "The Immigration Time Bomb."

As we write this millions of people are making plans to go to New York City or nearby where they can witness the relighting of the Statue of Liberty. We'll hold our tongue and merely remark that, in 1886 when the statue was erected, the population of the United States was just 57.9 million. Today, the population of the United States exceeds 238 million, with nearly 50 percent of that population growth due to legal and illegal immigration. Since Vietnam, the US has accepted more

legal immigration and refugees than the rest of the world combined. We are told that the foreign student population exceeds the combined enrollment of Ohio State, Yale, Princeton, Harvard, Duke, Stanford, Texas A&M, Howard, Minnesota U., California U. at Los Angeles, Florida, and Chicago Universities, and Oberlin College. It seems there are almost as many foreign students as there are American students in American Universities. And we're talking about students that are legal immigrants. As for the illegals, last year the US Immigration and Naturalization Service, including the Border Patrol, apprehended illegal aliens from 93 different countries. This while the entire staff of INS and the Border Patrol is smaller than that of the Chicago or New York City police departments. So, how many illegal immigrants the INS never apprehended is anybody's guess. On an average day INS catches 4,000 illegal immigrants, sends them back across the border if they're coming in from Mexico or by way of Canada. Patrolmen say they've caught the same alien as many as five times; he probably got in without being caught the sixth time.

How many illegal aliens in the country? Ten years ago the INS Commissioner said there were six to eight million illegal aliens, and that the number was increasing by half a million to a million each year. In 1981 Attorney General Smith said the United States had "lost control of its borders," and that illegals were now coming in at the rate of one-and-a-half to two million a year. In 1983 President Reagan warned: "This country has lost control of its own border, and no country can sustain that kind of position." Now, three years later, the situation has become far worse. Here in Florida we have the boat people from Cuba, Haiti, El Salvador, Nicaragua, and the other Caribbean and Central American states. There also are boat people from the Asian countries. Thousands come in by way of Canada. Mexicans can, of course, simply walk across the border or wade across the Rio Grande and melt into the large Mexican-American neighborhoods of US cities located near the border. There are professional smugglers that take trucks full of illegal aliens as far North as Chicago. The trucks dump their cargo at the Mexican border, go through legally, then pick up their passengers who have crossed and are waiting on the US side of the border.

Adding to the problem is the so-called "Sanctuary Movement." In the last two years nearly 200 churches and synagogues have joined this movement. Congregations are urged to violate US immigration laws and declare "solidarity" with "people's movements" in Central America. In this connection, it might be wise to understand the difference between legal immigrants, illegal aliens, refugees and asylees. Legal immigrants have a passport from their home country and a visa issued by the US government at an overseas consular office. Many of these legal immigrants overlook the fact that their visas have expired, and try to stay on illegally. Many get by with it. Illegal aliens have no visa; they just walk across the border or come by boat. A refugee is a person who fears personal persecution by the government of his or her home country because of race, religion or political beliefs. They apply for permission to enter and if permission is granted, they are given resettlement opportunities. This is true with most of the boat people from Asia. They, incidentally, usually are people displaced by war, famine or natural disasters, and are not legally called refugees. But in the United States they are treated as such. Then there are the asylees, as those are called who enter the US and then seek asylum.

Sometimes such asylees are denied permission to stay in the US and are sent to some third country, are never deported to their homeland where they would suffer persecution.

So much for definitions. Now let's get down to the nitty-gritty. Immigrants into the US have caused four principal problems: 1) Raids on social services because we are now a Welfare State; 2) The crime wave; 3) The health threat; and 4) Terrorism. Walter Williams of George Mason University wrote: "When yesterday's immigrants migrated here we did not have a welfare state, and therefore we knew people would work when they got here; the alternative was starvation. Today, because of the welfare state, we cannot be so sure. People can come, not work, and live off the rest of us. We have too many American citizens doing that now; we don't need more."

"The Federation for American Immigration Reform" issued a Fact Sheet which concentrated on what illegal immigration has done for Texas. We quote: "Estimates of illegal aliens in the US range up to 12 million. 80% are concentrated in five states: California, Texas, Florida, Illinois, and New York. During Fiscal Year 1985 over 56,000 illegal aliens were apprehended along the Texas border, a 17.8% increase over Fiscal Year 1984...For every illegal alien apprehended, the Border Patrol estimates that 2-3 get through. None of those entering had health, police or security checks. Under Texas' new indigent health care bill, qualifying indigent illegal aliens are now eligible for free medical services and the bill places the responsibility for the indigent care primarily on the counties of residence...The new bill provides outpatient services, family planning and prescription drugs. Counties must also provide rural clinic services and skilled nursing home care for 30 days or up to \$30,000 annually...El Paso County Commissioners have sent President Reagan a bill for \$10 million, the cost of treating illegal aliens at the R.E.Thomason General Hospital where 20% of the patients are estimated to be illegal aliens...The Child Welfare Department of Hidalgo County ran out of money last year due to medical costs involved with caring for illegal alien children...The latest Border Patrol statistics show a 43% increase in the number of family groups trying to cross the border, as opposed to single person apprehensions, which will only put additional cost pressure on public facilities such as hospitals and schools...."

From California came these statistics: "Nearly 80% of the infants born at the hospital nursery of the LA County-U of S.C. Medical Center are born to mothers who are illegal aliens...LA County's Health Services Dept., with six public hospitals serving seven million residents, estimates that the annual cost of caring for the county's large population of illegal immigrants is at least \$150 million. The department reported in 1983 that illegal aliens represented 22.9% of the total patients and accounted for 64% of the births at county hospitals." In the DAR Magazine for April 1986, Palmer Stacey & Wayne Lutton reported that "Aliens are becoming so powerful in some parts of the US that they are successfully pressuring local and state government agencies not to enforce laws prohibiting the giving of welfare to illegal aliens, and are further demanding that such agencies not cooperate with the Federal government.. This problem is especially acute in the state of California, dubbed by Time magazine as our first 'Third World' state."

"One of the consequences of ceasing to enforce sensible immigration controls has been the wave of alien-related crime that has struck our



nation from coast to coast." There are laws that prohibit the entry of criminals and ex-convicts, the mentally ill, persons likely to become welfare charges, prostitutes and procurers and other undesirable individuals. But when the laws are not enforced, the alien crime problem becomes an alien crime crisis, as happened in Florida in 1980 when the Mariel boat people swarmed into Florida. Castro seized the opportunity to rid his island of criminals and sex deviates, and "as many as 40,000 hard-core criminals were welcomed by Jimmy Carter with 'an open heart and open arms'," said the DAR article. Adding to the crisis: Illegal aliens form a part of the drug traffic problem. INS Commissioner Alan Nelson says "Narcotics trafficking remains a growing problem that must be confronted by the Border Patrol. (The Patrol) made 886 narcotic seizures at the borders the last fiscal year. This was a 28% increase from the previous year. The value of seized drugs nearly tripled in the same period." Illegal aliens on dope can't make enough money to buy the drugs, so they rob and burglarize, mug and even murder in order to supply their needs.

And there's the health problem. There's no way of screening aliens who get in illegally. How AIDS, a disease once native to parts of Africa, got into the United States has never been satisfactorily explained except through the entry of illegal sex deviants, especially from Haiti. Diseased aliens have ample opportunities to spread their illnesses to the general population. They are heavily employed in the food and beverage trade, are employed in canneries, food processing, meat packaging, hotels, restaurants, bakeries, grocery stores and bars; this according to David North, a former high official in the US Labor Dept. He adds that few states and municipalities require persons employed in food handling to be examined for parasites or other potentially infectious health problems before they begin working.

And next comes the problem with terrorists. The infiltration of terrorists from Mexico has already begun. Said Florida Senator Paula Hawkins: "It is just a hop and skip between terrorism and narcotics trafficking. Drugs are a ready source of hard cash. A drug network can be used to channel weapons into the hands of terrorists and troublemaking insurgent groups. The end result is corruption in high and low places, economic instability, and wrecked health from the drug traffic and social turbulence, personal horror and suffering from terrorism."

Wrote Stacy & Wayne (op cit): "The Statue of Liberty was erected on an island in New York Harbor in 1886. It had absolutely nothing to do with immigration...Only later, in 1903, was the poem welcoming tired, poor, 'wretched refuse' inscribed on a plaque on the statue's pedestal. ...As millions of immigrants pour in from nations where liberty and free government are largely unknown, we may come to see our liberty crushed by the immigration floodtide - bringing an ironic end to the life of the Lady in the Harbor."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Twenty-Three.....June 13, 1986

## THE REVERSE OF THE US SEAL BECOMES "THE NEW AGE" LOGO

We hadn't intended to mention this to you, thinking that it might be some vain imagining on our part. But one whom we shall not name sent us a strange manuscript. Its single-spaced text was almost crowded off the 30-odd pages by over 100 pictures and illustrations of logos - logotypes that have been adopted by businesses, organizations and government agencies. Each of these logos bears the pyramid/triangle/delta shape. Some of them also bear some representation of the detached, all-seeing eye that you'll find atop the pyramid printed on what we have been trained to call a \$1 bill. In addition to the FRS token, you'll find the pyramid a prominent part of the logo of the General Services Administration, triangles dominate the logo of the Government Employees Benefit Association, it was displayed as a trylon and perisphere on a 3¢ US postage stamp issued as early as 1939. The triangle is prominent in the YMCA logo, the Campfire Girls, and so, on and on. We'll mention many more later, but in this manuscript we found reference to the fact that Paul Zamarian, president of the Great Seal Foundation (which is concerned with the Great Seal of the US), said the reverse side of the Great Seal (with the eye over pyramid) had never been made into a die. So he had petitioned Congress to order a cast of this reverse side made, because it "symbolized the unity of all mankind"! And that caused us to do some investigating to find the connection between this pyramid with its all-seeing eye, and the triangles that are now appearing as part of business and government logos.

When the 13 American Colonies declared themselves to be independent, a seal for the new United States of America was needed. The Continental Congress of 1776 named Benjamin Franklin (chairman), Thomas Jefferson, and John Adams, as a special committee to prepare such a shield. There was much controversy concerning just what this national "Coat of Arms" should contain, and it wasn't until 1782 that the Great Seal was tentatively approved as it is today. But there still was no agreement about that reverse side containing the pyramid with its all-seeing eye; so only the face of the seal was cast and used. The reverse side was never cast, or used in any way until 1935. Court historian Arthur M. Schlesinger Jr., in his book The Coming of the New Deal (published in 1958), tells the story on pages 31-33:

"The occult fascinated him (Vice President Henry Wallace). He saw special significance in the Great Seal of the United States, with the phrase E Pluribus Unum and its conception of unity out of diversity; even more in the reverse of the Seal - the incomplete pyramid, with its thirteen levels of stone and the apex suspended above in the form of an all-seeing eye, surrounded by the inscription Annuit Coeptis [and] Novus Ordo Seclorum...Wallace did induce the Secretary of the Treasury to put the Great Pyramid on the new dollar bill in 1935. He sold this to Secretary Morgenthau on the prosaic ground that Novus Ordo was Latin for New Deal...His susceptibility to the occult had drawn Wallace in the late twenties into the orbit of a White Russian mystic in the tradition of Blavatsky [Theosophical Society and Fabian

Society] named Dr. Nicholas Roerich...He found solace in a strange and protracted correspondence with Roerich and certain of his disciples. The letters, some addressing Roerich as 'Dear Guru,' contained cabalistic references...and mystic allusions to...the descent of America into the depths of purifying fires."

In addition to Wallace's attachment to the occult, he had close association with Communists and espionage agents, especially Owen Lattimore, which culminated in his running for president on the Progressive Party ticket. It was nothing more nor less that the Communist Party under a false label. Anyway Wallace, the occultist and pro-Communist, persuaded Morgenthau (who wrote the program for making postwar Germany a "bread and potatoes" nation) to affix the occult symbol on the FRS \$1 bill.

Robert Keith Spenser in The Cult of the All-Seeing Eye remarks that "The literature on the mystic meaning of the Seal is extensive and amazing. It appears that almost every secret fraternity, society and movement in the country has claimed the Seal's reverse side as its own. Celestia Root Lang wrote: "The reverse side must have been designed by a mystic, one versed in symbolism...All true Theosophists ought to be able to see ...the connecting link between true Theosophy and the reverse side of the Seal of the United States...the time will come...when the white stone will become the headstone...in proclaiming a new religion in which all spiritual currents flowing from every religion shall meet in the perfection of the white stone [capstone over the pyramid] teaching of...spiritual unfoldment...having neither dogma nor doctrine..." Miss Lang felt that the "Master" behind the designer of the reverse side of the Seal was Thomas Paine, the Deist and revolutionary.

So much for the reverse side of the seal with its pyramid and all-seeing eye. The pyramid, when stripped of detail, becomes a triangle; the all-seeing eye becomes a circle or sphere. Now, let's turn to James H. Billington's Fire in the Minds of Men, Origins of the Revolutionary Faith. Writing of the spread of socialism toward the end of the 18th century, he noted: "The architectural plans for Paris during the early months of the revolution reveal a special fascination with the three-dimensional forms of the triangle and circle: the pyramid and the sphere...Seeking some secure way to enlist those outside their inner circles, revolutionaries found inspiration in...the triangle. If the circle suggested the objective...the triangle suggested the way to get there. The triangle, a key symbol for all Masons, had particular meaning...as the simplest means of enclosing a surface with straight lines. The triangle expressed harmonic relationships and became a key symbol in revolutionary iconography. The revolutionary trilogy (Liberty, Equality, Fraternity)... adorned one side of the omnipresent triangle on seals and stamps."

The triangle also became a method of control over the body of revolutionaries. A cell of three persons would be formed, only the leader of the three knowing any superior. Each of these three would then form new cells of three persons, only the leader knowing a superior leader. Thus were triangular cells formed to make up the revolutionary body. Said Billington: "This triangular method of organization remained a basic means of enforcing conspiratorial security throughout the 1830s; and was translated back to Germany in the statutes of 1836 for the first revolutionary organization of German emigres in Paris: the League of Outlaws" (also called the League of Just Men, who commis-

sioned Marx and Engels to write the Communist Manifesto-Ed.)).

Now, if the triangle has been so popular as a symbol for revolutionary forces such as the Communists and those who promote the New Age Movement, is it not remarkable that during the past few years we have seen emerge in so many important places, the Triangle as a logo for businesses, organizations, and government agencies? In this manuscript which we mentioned, there is this statement:

"You are being conditioned to accept change - change in the social structure of the world at large and change in your own lifestyle. The triangle/pyramid shape, with or without its 'All-Seeing Eye,' is the most prevalent New Age symbol. Also known as 'delta,' traditionally designating 'change,' the triangle as a business logo and in other ways has been subtly used to brainwash you into accepting the hierarchical plan for the New International Economic Order, which is commonly known as the New World Order. The popularity of the design reflects a carefully orchestrated effort to implant the idea of change into your subconscious mind through the use of non-verbal visual images. This idea of change is part of a worldwide revolution that is now in progress..."

Since this triangle logo is often accompanied by a circle, representing the all-seeing eye, or the triangle is enclosed within a circle, our correspondent refers to them all as the "delta logo" and he then tells us and shows pictures or illustrations to prove his statement, that:

"The delta logo is now being used by such organizations as Alcoholics Anonymous, the Arthritic Foundation, the American Diabetes Association, the YMCA, the National Institutes for Health, the National Communications Center, the Government Employees Benefit Association, the Society of Federal Labor Relations Professionals, the Delaware Department of Transportation, and the General Services Administration of the federal government. The delta symbol is also used in the Senior Olympics, and by various hospitals and health care services. The National Education Association has long been training teachers to serve as 'change agents' to promote their United Nations-inspired humanistic, antiChristian global education (and) an increasing number of educational organizations use a delta logo....

"A large number of corporations use delta logos. Some of them are: Allied Signal, Sandoz, American Cyanamid, RKO General, Trilog, Control Systems, Saudi Reserach and Development Corp., InnoVision, Avery, Dallas Gold and Silver, Leading Edge, Alcoa, Argonne National Laboratories, Trintex, Delta Air Lines, Alitalia, Citgo, Mesa Petroleum, ARMCO, Delta Books, and Smith Kline and French Laboratories. Among the banks using delta logos are: National Westminster Bank, Union Planters National Bank, Bankers Trust, Jyske Bank, and United Jersey Bank. There is even a Pyramid Safe Deposit Box Co. Full page color advertisements recently appearing in magazines by Waldenbooks and by Bell Atlantic Phone Co. use various combinations of triangles and pyramids with circles. OMNI magazine frequently uses similar designs on its covers..."

"...You will find delta designs and logos are used by several New Age organizations, including the Maitreya World Foundation, Tara Center (the major distributor of Benjamin Creme's 'Maitreya the Christ' material in the US), the Rosicrucians, and the Spiritual Unity of Nations (which is also pushing a 'Christ').

"Of course there are Establishment counterparts. The Trilateral Commission publishes its Triangle Papers in addition to its Dialogue."

The pyramid theme is carried out in the UN Meditation Room, but the author of The Cult of the All-Seeing Eye remarks that the pyramid and detached eye on the ceiling and the mural in the UN room are "highly abstract, unlike the one in the Prayer Room at the US Capitol, which is a copy of the pyramid and eye as found on the back of a \$1 bill."

A chief publishing headquarters for the New Age movement is the Lucis Trust, with centers in New York City, London and Geneva. Originally founded as the Lucifer Trust, to publish Helen Blavatsky's publication of the same name, it now is a publishing center for Theosophists, Occultists, Cabalists, Humanists, and heathen Religionists. It also has its Triangle Program, in which hundreds of groups of three persons simultaneously imagine triangles of light as they recite the Great Invocation for the return of "Christ" (Maitreya, who is already here but has not yet revealed himself to the public, according to some of the New Age advocates).

Most important is the London based Tavistock Institute of Human Relations, which was founded in 1947. It is supported by the Rockefeller and similar foundations, as well as some of the corporations contributing to the Council on Foreign Relations. Also at the top level are Aspen, whose financial supporters include the Rockefeller Foundations as well as First National Bank of Chicago, Carnegie Corp., Ford Foundation, Russell Sage Foundation, etc. All support and promote the New Age Movement because all of them have the same goal: Establishment of the New International Economic Order, usually called The New World Order. In short, supporting the New Age Movement at the top level are the so-called Eastern Establishment, the large taxexempt foundations, certain multinational corporations, and the organized religionists and educationists. The fact that there are so many businesses, organizations, and industrialists who have adopted the triangle logo theme, can probably be explained by thinking of the Masonic handshake. The Triangle is an acknowledgement that "we are one of you and will not oppose your plans." While at the grass roots level of the conspiracy, there are all of those networking groups too numerous to mention in one brief report of this kind. A few names stand out: Jeremy Rifkin, Benjamin Creme, Robert Muller who is Assistant Secretary-General of the UN, Marilyn Ferguson who authored The Aquarian Conspiracy, etc.

But an important question arises: Who started this New Age Movement? Alice Bailey, disciple of Helen Blavatsky, says The Hierarchy is responsible for it. In her book, The Externalisation of the Hierarchy, she says the work began in the year 1775. Interestingly enough, it was just one year later, 1776, that Adam Weishaupt founded the Order of the Illuminati. So, while Bailey doesn't identify The Hierarchy, it seems most probable that she is referring to the international bankers who financed Weishaupt, Marx, the Fabian Society, Hitler, Lenin, Stalin, and who are presently financing almost every anti-American and anti-Christian movement you might name. And The Hierarchy's chief purpose: to create their New World Order!

May the Lord open eyes and ears to the Truth before it is too late.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies, 50¢ each; if of same issue, 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Twenty-Four.....June 20, 1986

## BURGER AND THE BICENTENNIAL

There is an ancient adage about how the longest journey begins with a single step. Such a step was taken when Warren Burger stepped down as Chief Justice of the US Supreme Court. But there is a question as to where that hypothetical journey may take us; whether back to the re-establishment of the 200-year-old Constitution as the Supreme Law of the Land, or toward the re-writing of that historic document, or even the scrapping of it in favor of a Newstates Constitution that would make of our nation, at the end of the long journey, just a mere administrative region in a Socialist One World Government.

On the right hand there is the dream that during his term President Reagan will make, by appointments, a Supreme Court that will interpret laws in accordance with the dictates of the Constitution, rather than a court like the present one which, unconstitutionally, makes laws of its own and thereby makes null and void any and all opposing legislation of State, County, and City governments. The president's naming of William Rehnquist to replace Burger as Chief Justice, and Antonin Scalia to replace Rehnquist as Associate Justice, are steps in the right direction. Rehnquist is the only strict Constitutionalist on the present Court, and Scalia is reputed to be even stricter in regard to adherence to the letter and spirit of the Constitution. And due to the ages of those who are apt to retire: Marshall (77), Brennan (80), Powell (78), and Blackmun (77), it is possible that the rebirth of a Constitution-abiding Court can be accomplished on or about that Document's Bicentennial.

But on the left hand, there is fear that this hypothetical journey will lead to the disaster of sovereignty and liberty. Burger says he has been very happy as Chief Justice, is in good health, but is quitting that position for a lesser position as chairman of a committee that will be but temporary. To give up the post as highest judiciary in the land to devote full time as Chairman of the Commission of the United States Constitution, seems strange and somewhat suspect. A year ago President Reagan created this commission and named Warren Burger as its head. He has served as such for a year, now wants to chuck all his other jobs just to head a temporary commission. The President also named as members of this commission such opposing characters as Ted Kennedy and Phyllis Schlafly. A lady in a lion's den is a fit description. So maybe a man like Burger is needed to keep the conservatives such as Schlafly under control when decisions are being made. Incidentally, this commission has been holding meetings in secret, has been the target of a lawsuit because of it, has spent or intends to spend over a billion dollars preparing for and conducting the Bicentennial.

It might seem well and good, except that a whole string of other commissions and organizations intend to use this birthday celebration as a time to retire the old and install the new: the new being a specially prepared Newstates Constitution written by people like the old New Deal, Fabian Socialist Rexford Guy Tugwell. Then there is this Committee on the Constitutional System which is composed of some 200 very prominent and influential individuals. Among them are C. Douglas Dillon (CFR), Lloyd Cutler (CFR,TLC), Robert McNamara, former Senator

William Fulbright, Congressman Henry Reuss, and representatives from the Rockefeller Foundations, the Brookings Institution, the Woodrow Wilson Center, the Sloan Foundation, the Chicago University Law School, etc. Phyllis Schlafly, that lady in the lion's den, wrote: "The big names of individuals and foundations involved in this project reveal what enormous power in business, finance, the media, politics, and academia is behind their plan to rewrite our Constitution. This powerful elite group is developing a plan for a constitution similar to but slightly different from the one written by Rexford Tugwell."

This Committee on the Constitutional System has selected the Bicentennial as the proper time to call for a Constitutional Convention to ratify a new constitution which would contain some of the following objectives:

1. Increase the terms of House of Representatives members from two to four years, and hold their election in the Presidential election year.
2. Prevent voters from voting split tickets and force them to cast a single vote for a package slate consisting of the President, Vice-President, and the voter's own House and Senate candidates.
3. Change a large number of House seats from "election by district" to "election at large" in order to increase the possibility that the political party which wins the White House will also control both houses of congress, and that the "at large" members of the house would take a "nationwide" or "global" view of issues, rather than the so-called "provincial" view of members elected directly by congressional district.
4. To permit the President to dissolve Congress whenever he thinks it necessary, and call for new Congressional elections.
5. Make Senate ratification of treaties possibly by a simple majority vote, rather than by the present two-thirds vote.
6. Eliminate the 22nd Amendment which limits Presidents to two terms.
7. Eliminate the Electoral College.
8. Eliminate the requirement that all appropriations bills must originate in the House.
9. Give the federal government, instead of the state governments, the power to regulate and supervise cities.

There's much more in this Constitutional re-write which shows clearly that the intent of the Power Elite is to destroy all the checks and balances that exist in our present Constitution, and to create a European style parliamentary system which would allow the Establishment Elite to control and command, at less expense, our federal government.

We cannot know just how much influence that Committee on the Constitutional System and similar groups will have on the official Bicentennial Committee appointed by President Reagan and chaired by Warren Burger. In his letter of resignation delivered to the President on Tuesday, June 17th, Burger told the President that he had discovered that his leadership of the bicentennial celebration was "a full-time enterprise. I know we share the view that the story of our great constitutional system must be recalled to the American people - and indeed to people everywhere who seek freedom. To tell the story as it should be told is an enormous and challenging task." One would suspect that, if Warren Burger had so much regard and respect for the Constitution, he would have obeyed its checks and balances and restrictions while the Chief Justice of the Court that is supposed to interpret and see to it that not only the Court, but the Administration and the Congress as well, would remember the oath taken to defend it against all



enemies. Article Six of the Constitution states: "This Constitution, and the laws of the United States which shall be made in the pursuance thereof...shall be the supreme law of the land; and the judges...shall be bound thereby." Alexander Hamilton in The Federalist defined the duties of the three departments of the federal government quite simply: The executive department carries the sword; the Legislative Department holds the power as the only lawmaker, and the Judiciary holds only the power of judgment. Instead, and especially since the Warren Court and extending through the Burger Court, the Appointed Nine have assumed the power to make laws,, and wield the sword in demanding obedience to laws, such as integration, abortion, busing, school districting, the makeup of city councils, and on and on. And this man Warren Burger, who resigns allegedly to honor the Constitution, has led in the violation of all of this!

And now we fear that he will be called upon to lead the movement to so alter the Constitution that it will have but faint resemblance to that honorable document which Constitutional authority Harry Atwood called "The greatest heritage that has fallen to any single people in history ...Its making was the greatest human achievement since Creation, and it marked the greatest event in the history of the world, save only the Birth of Christ." In that black night of chaos and darkness and despair, fifty-five men met in Philadelphia and wrote the Constitution; and almost immediately, for the first time in the history of the world, governmentally, light began to come out of darkness, order began to come out of chaos. Within ten years thoughtful men and women everywhere in the world were asking the question: What was it that those men did that for the first time in the history of the world made a place a land of liberty and opportunity for mankind? It held the world in an attitude of awe and reverence and respect for more than a century.

"So long as we adhered to the guidance of the wise provisions of the Constitution," said that respected authority, "we made great progress in this country and wielded a wholesome influence on the other countries of the world, but during the latter part of the nineteenth century we began to drift away from the Constitution and began taking up popular fallacies, such as the initiative, referendum, recall, boards, commissions, bureaus, excess legislation, class legislation, election of judges, the long ballot, etc. We are reaping the results of unwise departures from the Constitution in ever increasing expenses and ever more and more confusion in governmental procedure...Let us preserve and perpetuate that inspired American ideal, our Federal Constitution." So wrote Harry Atwood in 1921, sixty-five years ago. One wonders what he would write if he were on the scene today.

This Constitution of ours has been a thorn in the side of the One Worlders for over a century. President Franklin Roosevelt may have given the reason in the simplest terms when his Braintrusters convinced him that the United States ought to be divided into ten regions. He said, "The purpose of reorganization (of the United States into ten regions) is not economy. The purpose of reorganization is management." He never got around to that particular reorganization, nor did Richard Nixon complete the job when he attempted such a regionalization of the United States some thirty-odd years later.

Management by reorganization was in the minds of a Commission on Freedom of the Press when those planners wrote their Constitution for the World. Under the leadership of the late Robert M. Hutchins, who

later established the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions, a group of professors produced a plan where elitist "ideas can be imposed upon United States citizens and the rest of the world, if the United Nations idea fails." Frank Hughes, in Prejudice and the Press, wrote:

"The professor's master plan, which was dressed out in a galaxy of zodiac symbols, quotations from Hindu philosophy, purple and white ink, and other trappings not common to scholarship, was released to the world in March, 1948, by a private organization known as the 'Committee to Frame a World Constitution,' headed by Chancellor Hutchins, and including in its original membership Professor William Hocking, Professor Reinhold Niebuhr, Professor Robert Redfield, and former Professor Beardsley Ruml, Mortimer Adler, Giuseppe Borgese,," etc. Also included but not mentioned by Hughes was Rexford Guy Tugwell, who later spent years "perfecting" this Newstates Constitution which is to be presented as a replacement for our present US Constitution. All of these and other plans are associated with this Bicentennial Celebration which Warren Burger resigned as Chief Justice to chair.

A century ago, on Sept. 17, 1887, there was observed in Philadelphia a Centennial Celebration of the Constitution. We could take a lesson from that experience. Foreign dignitaries from around the world were invited to attend. William Gladstone, British statesman and Prime Minister, cabled saying: "I regret that I cannot come. As far as I can see, the American Constitution is the most wonderful work ever struck off at one time by the brain and purpose of man." A resolution approved at the Centennial declared: "The adoption of the Constitution is the most important event in the history of the American people, and the instrument itself the sublimest achievement of mankind. It has taught the world that liberty can exist without license and authority without tyranny. How completely the principles upon which it is based have met every national need and every national peril!" And how true that was for the first hundred years, before men began tampering with it, nulling its words and numbing its spirit. The question before us next Sept. 17th: Should we restore it or scrap it? Daniel Webster, that great expounder of the Constitution may have answered the question best:

"The experience of all ages will bear me out in saying that alterations of political systems are always attended with a greater or less degree of danger...The politician that undertakes to improve a Constitution...is no master of his trade. If the Constitution be a systematic one, if it be a free one, its parts are so necessarily connected that an alteration in one will work an alteration in all and this cobbler, however pure and honest his intention, will in the end find that what came to his hands a fair, lovely fabric, goes from them a miserable piece of patchwork..."

Not to replace or repair, but to revive and restore; that should be our purpose when questions concerning the Constitution are considered. Let us be alert to those who would rob us of our remaining liberties, remembering always that "If God be for us..."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Twenty-Five.....June 27, 1986

## GOVERNMENT IS THE PROBLEM

"Senate OKs Tax Overhaul," screamed the big black headline on page one of most any newspaper you might have seen on June 27th. One could be led to believe that this was something wonderful that had just happened. But after careful reading of what followed, one could ask who was kidding whom? Last December the House passed a so-called "tax reform" bill. Last Tuesday, the Senate passed a so-called "tax reform" bill. But the two are so different in so many different ways that it will take weeks for a Congressional Conference Committee to iron out the differences and create a bill acceptable to both House and Senate members. And the conference committee won't even meet until sometime next month. It could be that the arguments will take so much time that a so-called "tax reform" bill won't even get under the wire at this session of Congress. Which would be a good thing if Don McAlvany is right, and we think he is. He said "The greatest potential tax deception in US history is about to be perpetrated on the unsuspecting American public. The Packwood tax bill, enthusiastically endorsed by the Reagan Administration, by the liberal Brookings Institution, the New York Times, the Washington Post, the Los Angeles Times and the liberal US media, is neither a tax reduction bill nor a tax simplification bill - nor is it truly 'revenue neutral'. [It would] increase federal taxes overall by as much as \$22 billion during its first full year of operation...The package is currently being 'sold' to the public via a sophisticated media/government public relations blitz similar to the one which accompanied the Tefra Tax Act of 1982 (which, incidentally, raised taxes \$225 billion over 5 years). That highly flawed 1982 tax increase was sold to the public by the congressional promise that for every \$1 in increased taxes, the Congress would deliver \$3 in spending cuts. They got their tax increase and instead increased spending by \$1.14 for each \$1 in tax increase. So much for the honest, integrity and discipline of our elected officials." Then Don McAlvany adds an editor's note:

"it is axiomatic that the politicians in Washington will not cut spending when taxes are raised; they will spend more, to buy even more votes to perpetuate themselves in power." (The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor, P.O.Box 38810, Phoenix, AZ 35089).

Gramm-Rudman was supposed to make it impossible for Congress to increase spending just because taxes might be increased. But notice what has happened. The minute Gramm-Rudman got passed and signed into law by the President, it was cited as being unconstitutional, and went to the Supreme Court. But when the time came for the Court to hand down its decision declaring it unconstitutional, there was one of those convenient leaks. Tim O'Brien of ABC announced that the Court was going to kill Gramm-Rudman, that Chief Justice Burger had asked Justice Sandra Day O'Connor to write a concurring opinion, and the act that would have forced Congress to cease spending and spending would no longer be in effect. As Gary North noted: "This will get Congress off the hook. Congress won't have enough oomph to push a new version through before the elections, unless I totally misread the scene. They can go home and say to the voters, 'Well, we did our best, but the

Supreme Court has spoken'...In a year, there will be no more illusions about Congress's willingness to cut the deficit. It will be Katy bar the door." (Remnant Review, PO Box 8204, Fort Worth, Texas 76124).

Another honest money advocate wrote: "Public apathy is 'raging' in the streets. Unemployment is low, people are borrowing their heads off, the stock and bond markets are levitating without visible means of support, and most Americans feel great! Why worry that we're losing South Africa, that Mexico just fired Silva de Herzog, the Finance Minister who resisted the Mexican government's hard line on their bank debt, raising the odds that Mexico will default? Why worry that the money supply is exploding, that the US is the largest debtor nation in the world (three years ago the US was the world's largest creditor nation). And why worry that we're being stampeded into a tax plan that will further socialize this nation? Why worry if the Republicans lose control of the Senate, and such staunch defenders of free enterprise as Teddy Kennedy will be in control of those committees that parcel out your tax money?"

In this connection, and in regard to Mexico, Professor Hans Sennholz writes: "Dark clouds have gathered over the world's financial system. Some \$500 billion of bad international debts are hanging over American and European banks. Mexico owes \$98 billion and cannot even meet interest payments. Argentina owes more than \$40 billion and hovers on the brink of bankruptcy. Brazil is in difficulties with \$103 billion. The Iron Curtain countries are in the red more than \$60 billion. Third-world countries are up to their ears in debts of more than \$200 billion...[However] It would be naive to believe that the debtor countries will go bankrupt in the proper sense of the word. Only individuals and small businesses are permitted to fail. Large corporations, great banks, and important countries cannot founder because the US government, acting through its money monopoly, the Federal Reserve System, will come to their rescue...The big banks in New York, Chicago, Los Angeles and other money centers, which made the bad loans, are the pillars of the American financial system. If they should fail, all economic life could sink into depression and despair; therefore the Federal Reserve rushed to the rescue of Mexico with billions of dollars, so that it could pay the interest falling due to American banks ....The loans are made good, the banks remain open, and the crisis is averted.(Money and Freedom, by Hans Sennholz. 88 pages. \$5.95. Write to Coalition for Sound Money, PO Box 671, Berryville, VA 22611).

That Mexican crisis occurred in 1982. It's happening again with Mexico unable to pay the interest on the \$98 billion loan. And the FED, thanks to counsel from the Bank for International Settlements (BIS), the Central Bankers' Bank, and with help from American taxpayers, will again bail out Mexico, and when the time comes, Brazil, and Argentina, the Iron Curtain countries, and the Third-world countries.

While this "crisis" is being averted, it is important to note that 7,500 banks in America - half of America's banks - are in trouble, and many, many of them are expected to close or be "merged" into one of the larger banks that has a special relationship with the Fed. There may be an important connection here which, to our knowledge, has never been mentioned publicly; and we may be wrong. But, back in the 1970s the Fed began looking for ways to force all banks to become a part of the Fed family, so that they could be called on to help out in cases like Mexico, etc. At that time many banks were state-chartered and had

no direct connection with the Fed. Others began worrying about the Fed's monetary policies and began withdrawing. In 1978 William Miller, then Chairman of the Federal Reserve, warned that the flight of the member banks out of the system was "weakening the financial system of the United States."

A total of 450 member banks had left the Fed in an eight year span, including 15 major banks in 1977, with deposits of more than \$100 billion. Another 50 banks left the Fed in 1978. As a result, 60% of all the banks in America were outside the system. In 1979, Federal Reserve Chairman Paul Volcker informed the House Banking Committee that "... Some 500 banks with deposits of \$18.5 billion have quit the Fed," and another 575, with deposits of more than \$70 billion "have given some indication of their intent to withdraw." Now, the power of the Fed rests in its absolute government-mandated monopoly over money. That monopoly was being threatened by these banks that were withdrawing from the system; and the exodus had to be halted.

Therefore, obediently, Congress passed the Monetary Control Act of 1980. In his Tax Revolt, the Battle for the Constitution, Martin A. Larson explains: "The Monetary Control Act of 1980 brings all US depository institutions under the authority of the Federal Reserve System...It also expands the definition of collateral for Federal Reserve credit and Federal Reserve notes in circulation. This means that any asset the Fed may purchase on the open market can be used as an asset against such borrowing. The cartel thus has a lien against all property in the United States, because all of the banking and lending institutions under the Federal Reserve today use their collateral as authority to create money out of thin air. This, then, is the means by which the internationalists have placed their control over all real estate in the United States, and, of course, all individuals who own property of any kind. For example... the Feds can now bail out the Chase Manhattan Bank...or any other bank with the acceptance of federally backed mortgages from such banks...placing the burden of repayment for these bad loans upon the backs of the American people." (In the foregoing, Martin Larson is quoting Col. Archibald Roberts, head of the Committee to Restore the Constitution.)

Now, remember those banks that operated outside the Fed's system or began withdrawing from the Fed in the 1970s. And remember that half of the banks in America today are threatened with closure or merging with some bigger Fed-related bank. Are these unfortunate banks being punished because they tried to remain independent and free of monopolistic control by the Fed? And are American depositors, especially farmers and small businessmen being punished indirectly by the all-powerful Fed?

As is generally known, one final aim of the Power Elite is to have and control a universal cashless society - one in which all financial transactions must be done through a Central, computerized banking or credit card system. But the Money Barons know this must be a slow and ticklish proposition so long as there are national governments with their own national currencies, computerized or otherwise. So, they're going slowly but surely toward their global goal. Some of the steps that have been taken include the following:

France introduced the "smart card" in 1982. This is a debit card which instantly withdraws funds from the cardholder's bank account. Important because it contains an ID computer chip. By 1984 the Japanese company, Toshiba, had developed a more complex "smart card" which

contains a battery and a miniaturized computer. It serves as a debit card, an ID card, a medical or political history record, and even a passport. Also in 1984, the VISA card was first used in an international transaction. A Visa Electron card was inserted into an automatic teller machine in Sydney, Australia. The cardholder received a sum in local currency while an equivalent amount in US dollars was deducted from the cardholder's account in the US. Next year, 1985, MasterCard International introduced a "smart card" containing a microchip storing an image of the cardholder's signature and calculates information about his bank account. Subscribers to Blue Cross and Blue Shield medical insurance in the State of Maryland carry an identity card containing their complete medical history. These are readable by scanning devices and computers. Finally, this year, as we have previously reported, a completely cashless society is well underway in Singapore where cash transactions are prohibited in supermarkets, gas stations, major department stores, government offices, and hospitals. Residents will soon be required to pay their taxes, utility bills, hospital bills, and traffic fines with debit cards. The government has closed down all cash payment offices. This is a trial run for a universal system which the Power Elite expects to install throughout the world. But before that becomes practical, a global currency of some kind must be installed. And in this program, the European Community has taken the lead.

These elitist groups know that if they are to gain absolute control over the world and its peoples, they must control the currencies of the world. That's simpler if there is but one world currency. So, they created a Regional World Government composed of the 12 European Nations. Then they created a common currency called the ECU - one currency to be used by a completely Federated United States of Europe. Said World Affairs Review: "The greater use of the ECU could in effect lead to the unit becoming accepted as the third international unit after the \$ and the Yen. It would then become easy to merge the three."

It is monopoly over money which they must have. It matters little whether a Central Bank as in the US, or a Central Government as in the USSR has the monopoly; but free enterprise must be destroyed! Listen to the words of Sen. Steve Symms (Idaho): "Americans have understood that freedom and competition can produce the best shoes and clothes; they now must extend that realization to money and banking. Such a free-enterprise system is entirely consistent with the Constitution, which reserves the right to extend credit, issue notes, and mint coins to the American people under the Ninth and Tenth Amendments. Congress is given the right to mint coins, not print paper money, and that power of the mint is not an exclusive or monopoly power. Competition in currency was the intention of the founding fathers...Government has caused the problem; only free men can solve it."

*"And the Lord, He it is that doth go before thee; He will be with thee, He will not fail thee: fear not, neither be dismayed." (Deuteronomy 31:8).*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Twenty-Six.....July 4, 1986

## COMMEMORATION

The Fourth of July in 1954 was particularly important to the Bells. They met four months earlier and a courtship began. Both being writers of patriotic mien, they decided to form a publishing team. Ginny illustrated and made the lay-outs, Don wrote and printed, and together they produced a red, white, and blue special Fourth of July issue of Don Bell Reports. Two days later, on July 6th, thirty-two years ago, they made it a permanent team through Holy Matrimony.

Since July 4th, 1986, is another publishing date for Don Bell Reports, they felt it fitting to recall some of the thoughts expressed in that special issue of July 4th, 1954, and add some new thoughts. So, the first part of this two-part report contains word-for-word excerpts from that issue of 1954. The remainder contains Ginny's latest PERZONAL.. We thought you might like to know that, for thirty-two years we've remained a team, doing what seemed right in our eyes for God, Country and Home.

+ + + + +

When the rugged revolutionaries had concluded their criticisms and their praisings, their corrections and their re-copyings, John Hancock arose, strode to the table where the revolutionary document awaited signature. He bowed his head for a few seconds of silent prayer, then he picked up the quill, wrote his name in big, bold strokes so "George could read it without his glasses." The Declaration of Independence was accepted by nine Colonies on July 1, by three more the next day, and was formally adopted and proclaimed to the world on July 4, 1776.

+ + + + +

This was an age of revolutionary thought and action. The British policy of Mercantilism had brought distress, not just to the people of the American Colonies, but to the people of Europe as well. The old concept of the divine right of kings was waning; various Holy Alliances were to be formed in a final, desperate attempt to preserve the old theory of government. Colonialism faced crisis;...In the world there was doubt, unrest, worry - and these were to lead to war and revolution.

+ + + + +

In this age of doubt and uncertainty there arose two mighty, revolutionary concepts of government - one in the New World, one in the Old. These two concepts of government, both revolutionary yet diametrically opposed to each other, were to emerge supreme and dominant over all other forms of government in the 20th century.

The revolutionary form founded in the New World was Divinely Inspired and held that government must conform to limitations expressed in a set of definite, specific and self-evident truths:

1. That all men are created equal.
2. That men are endowed - not by their government, but by their Creator, with certain unalienable rights, among which are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.
3. That the chief function - and the only function of government except in times of emergency - is to preserve and protect those unalienable rights.



4. That any power which government may assume or exercise must derive from the consent of the governed.

5. That the people have a right to alter or abolish a government when it ceases to serve the ends for which it was created.

To protect itself from the contaminating influences of Old World squabbles and governmental philosophies, a stern policy of Patriotic Nationalism was adopted, a policy which called for friendly relations (never isolation) with all nations, but entangling alliances with none!

+ + + + +

The revolutionary form of government initially indited by Adam Weishaupt of the Old World, was a complete antithesis of the form inspired by the Declaration of Independence, formalized by the Constitution, and protected by a policy of Patriotic Nationalism. Weishaupt's Illuminati declared that:

1. All men must remain at a common level throughout life, receiving from the state only the things needed for survival, and giving to the state everything that ability and strength will create - except those men who were specially chosen as leader-members of a secret group who would become a part of the privileged hierarchy which would govern in an internationalist world.

2. Men are endowed with nothing save the ability to serve the state. The state may grant such privileges as life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness - but such privileges may be taken away when the state deems it advisable.

3. Religious freedom must be denied the people - the only kind of religion that can be tolerated is worship of the state.

+ + + + +

Thus were the two forms of government contrasted: The ideals expressed in Illuminism destroyed France; but the ideals expressed in Americanism were convincingly vindicated in the growth of a country from a weak and infant Republic to the most powerful Nation under the sun!

But Illuminism did not die. It changed its name to Communism, blue-printed its methods in a Manifesto, and emerged again to challenge the diametrically opposed Americanism...(Yet) Communism had no chance of success so long as it was forced to compete with Americanism. But when regard for American traditions began to weaken, then - and only then - did Communism begin to grow strong and menacing to the United States. Glimmerings of the change from sensible nationalism to emotional internationalism were seen when Commodore Perry, negotiating trade agreements with then isolationist Japan, made the internationalist gesture of requesting permission to seize Formosa in order that it might be used as a base in the further exploitation of the Far East! The shameful Spanish-American War (our first war that was manufactured)...and the damage was done. We had forgotten Washington's advice, had meddled in the affairs of nations outside our hemisphere, had begun to embroil ourselves in the wars and squabbles of the rest of the world.

And now, as we knowingly meddle in the affairs of every nation on the globe, as we knowingly place American Servicemen in over half a hundred nations, as we announce that we are destined to feed and police the world (even against the world's will), the majority of the American people seem to approve! It is significant that history shows how, the more we have enmeshed ourselves in the idiocies of interna-

tionalism, the more has International Communism grown. The Joe McCarthys of America can work until doomsday seeking out subversives, exposing traitors, recommending methods which will protect American interests; but their job will never be done until our Nation has returned to traditional Patriotic Nationalism! Said a patriot writing in 1925, before the New Deal:

"Patriotic Nationalism! This is the Tradition of American Citizenship as opposed to the aspirations of cosmopolites. It has survived many dangerous days. It is mile-stoned by Romance, illuminated by sturdy courage. It is the supreme National Inheritance. It is the bulwark of continued American eminence and authority. And it is our agency of greatest service to the world - because we best serve the world by preserving our identity. Nationalism, self-imposed and self-inspired, has never yet set beacon lights in the watch-towers of America without flashing signals of new hope all round the globe. Nationalism made us what we are. Fidelity to intelligent Nationalism is the gauge of our destiny. It is the rock from which we are hewn."

*These are excerpts from the July 4, 1954, issue of Don Bell Reports. Our prayer, then and now: May every future "Fourth" be honored as the birth date of the Declaration of Independence; and may its letter and spirit ever remind us of the Spiritual Rock from which we are hewn.*

---

DON BELL REPORTS is a privately circulated newsletter, as is PERZONAL, which is sometimes included as a special supplement. Both emphasize the Christian American point of view. For information regarding subscription rates please refer to other issues of Don Bell Reports. Extra copies of this special two-part issue, \$1.00 each; 10 or more, 50¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence to; Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Beach, Florida 33480

---

## PERZONAL

"AS FOR ME, I WAS SEVENTEEN AND I COULDN'T WAIT"

The front page of The New York Tribune is spread out before me. It is dated Monday, March 29, 1909. The headline on the extreme right reads:

WILL FIGHT INDIANS  
IN OKLAHOMA HILLS  
TROOPS MARCH AGAINST  
CRAZY SNAKE'S BAND

Thus, the lead article on the day that Don Bell was born in a sod hut in the Oklahoma Panhandle. He was part Muskogee. He thinks he was taken to Kansas by his adoptive parents while an infant. There he spent seventeen grim, unhappy years, having had during that time only two objects to love - his dog Fanny and his white horse Clyde.

\* \* \*

"What I really wanted was to be a foreign correspondent. Things were happening over in China. I wanted to be there and see them happen. I WAS SEVENTEEN AND I COULDN'T WAIT,: A Marine Corps Sergeant was my short cut. I took the oath with the promise that the Sergeant would send me to China. You won't believe me...but it actually happened. I was sent to China."

\* \* \*

The American Revolution also produced young firebrands who "couldn't wait." Redheaded, rawboned Patrick Henry from hardscrabble rural Vir-

ginia, commanded any audience he faced with oratory so powerful that even his pauses sent chills up and down spines.

He was gentle in personal relationships, and often when he rose to speak, seemed shy and awkward. Then, the powerful body would straighten, the angular red head go back, and the deep-set blue eyes would begin to shoot fire:

"...Gentlemen may cry peace, peace, but there is no peace...Why stand we here idle? What is it that gentlemen wish? What would they have? Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery?"

Patrick Henry stood erect, defiant, radiant, his arms stretched far upward, his voice rattling the rafters:

"Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take, but as for me, give me liberty or give me death!"

This most compelling of all patriotic speeches was given in March of 1775. Today, in July of 1986, we are fully persuaded that when Patrick Henry thundered: "Our Chains Are Forged!" it applied, THEN and NOW. He said, "...Give Me Death!"

#### What Will YOU say?

\* \* \*

All true patriots have a fiery talent akin to genius and fierce dedication to the cause. A man's thoughts must be bigger than himself.

\* \* \*

When Patrick Henry married Sarah Shelton, he was only 18. She was 16. They were married in Sarah's parlor and you can see it today. The home (for nine generations) has always been occupied by Sheltons. At the wedding, the original black fireplace with its striking white mantel is still the same. One can almost see these two historical children solemnly taking their vows before it.

The house was in the direct line of heavy fighting during the Civil War and this very same parlor was used to care for the wounded.

The present Mrs. Shelton exclaimed: "Years after the war, it took my husband's mother days of scrubbing to get the blood stains off the floor!"

\* \* \*

It was 1927 in the area around the old North Station in Shanghai. The Japanese were on a determined rampage. The Chinese had run amok by the thousands, seeking salvation in the International Settlement.

"The faster the Japanese fired into the crowd, the faster did the crowd come on: Chinese rushing maddeningly over the bodies of their dead and dying compatriots; little children being stamped to death by thousands of softly-clad Chinese sandalled feet; women screaming for mercy for their little children which were carried in their arms; both the women and their babies to be dropped by Japanese bullets, or bounced like rubber duckpins onto a retaining wall of human bodies, which kept rushing, trampling, stumbling, on to certain death.

"I stood there watching it all, unable to move, or talk, think or feel. ...And I saw before me a field filled with dead and dying. Coming from the field, a continuous, unending moan. Nothing articulate, nothing specific; just the low, rolling fog of the moan of death. A fog which seeped through the wool clothing which covered the body, seeped through to chill the soul itself.

"How many thousands were dead and dying on that field of horror when I left, I'll never know. I know only that later, when the bodies had been bared (for clothing is scarce in China and the dead no longer re-

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Twenty-Seven.....July 11, 1986

## THE INIQUITOUS QUEST FOR PROFITABLE TORTS

The news may have seemed alarming to the editor of our local daily. It was featured in a five-column spread across the top of the front page of the Monday, July 7th issue. "Law schools wrestle with declining enrollment," cried the headline. The article by Edward B. Fiske of the New York Times News Service began: "After two decades of steady growth and prosperity, American law schools find themselves struggling with declining applications, sagging enrollment, and increasingly aggressive competition for students. The latest figures from the American Bar Association show that the number of applications to the country's 175 accredited law schools has dropped by one-quarter in the last four years, from a peak of 70,135 in 1982-83 to an estimated 52,658 next fall...with no sign that the end is in sight." The American Bar Association seems very unhappy about this and says students are turning to industrial, business and other professional fields. To this reporter this ranks as one of the happiest bits of news we've read in a long time. This nation is glutted with lawyers. Most of the country's Senators, Congressmen, top-level bureaucrats, state and local politicians are lawyers. Practically all of the judges have some kind of legal diploma. It is said by some that the American Bar Association really runs the country; not for itself or its members necessarily, but for certain clients in high positions.

All of which may or may not be true. But the fact remains that there are so many lawyers in the country that many of them find it impossible to make a living practicing law as most of us would understand the term. So they turn to the litigation field where some of them make millions defending unrighteous causes. Others can't find enough clients to keep their shingles hanging and turn to other kinds of activity to keep off the welfare roles.

This lawyer's glut has created a great army of tort law practitioners. Lest that word be misunderstood, Webster defines "tort" as "any civil wrong by act or omission for which a suit can be brought, exclusive of a breach of contract." Don't know how the name started, but we used to hear them called Philadelphia Lawyers, legal creatures who were looking for civil suits to handle; suits of the most trivial and ridiculous sort, but suits that could rob the rich and feed the "victims", with the lawyer making anything up to an estimated 63% of the settlement. They would chase police cars and ambulances, seeking to make a deal with whomever was able to make a deal, on the basis of "no pay unless we collect."

Nowadays such lawyers don't actually race against ambulances and police cars. Instead, they advertise on radio and TV and in the papers, offering to help anybody that's been hurt, or embarrassed, or had his character impugned. You read about such cases and enormous settlements made almost every day. Robert James Bidinotto, contributing editor to On Principle, a libertarian newsletter, recently compiled a list of some of the most bizarre cases. Here are a few of them:

In Redding, California a young burglar was committing a robbery in a school building when he fell through a skylight and was paralyzed. A litigation lawyer filed a suit against the school for negligence.

The school's insurance company feared the potential amount that might be awarded by a jury, settled out of court, granting the "victim" \$260,000 outright, plus \$1,500 per month.

A young woman stole a car. The police tried to arrest her and a high-speed chase began. The chase ended when she crashed the car, was injured. She successfully sued General Motors, on the grounds that the stolen car's anti-theft measures were inadequate.

A New York man decided to commit suicide. He jumped in front of a subway train. But the engineer saw what was about to happen, stopped as fast as he could, and the man was not killed, only badly hurt. But the would-be suicide was persuaded to sue, on the grounds that the engineer failed to stop the train in time. The transit authority settled for \$650,000.

Then there was this man in California who was in a telephone booth, making a phone call. A drunken driver crashed his car into the phone booth. Case went to the California Supreme Court and Chief Justice Rose Bird (you've heard of her?) ruled that the liability rested, not with the drunken driver, but with the company that designed the phone booth.

Then there was this body builder who wanted to display his strength, speed and skill. So he strapped a refrigerator onto his back and ran a footrace with an opponent. But one of the straps broke, causing an injury. There didn't seem to be much chance of collecting damages from the refrigerator maker. After all, refrigerators are not supposed to be used as weights in races. So the body builder's tort lawyer sued the strap manufacturer instead. They allegedly collected and split one million dollars.

Two Maryland men tried to dry out a hot-air balloon in a commercial dryer. As might have been predicted, the dryer exploded, and the injured pair was awarded \$885,000.

There was this overweight man with coronary problems. He suffered a heart attack while trying to start a lawn mower. He sued Sears, the mower supplier, not for any defect in the mower itself, but because he claimed it took too much effort to pull the rope which started the mower. Sears defended, but the jury awarded the man \$1.2 million, plus \$550,000 in interest for delays.

All of these tort law cases we have mentioned were supplied by the newsletter On Principle (601 Ewing St., Suite B-7, Princeton, N.J. \$45 per year). Similar cases of legal lunacy can be seen or heard about almost every day. Hardest hit have been doctors and product makers. In 1984 (latest figures available) the average award in a case of medical malpractice was \$950,000. The average product liability award was \$1.07 million. Which meant that insurance companies had to raise their rates to make any profit (they say they actually lost \$21 billion on underwriting that year; their biggest loss since the 1906 San Francisco earthquake). If the insurance companies had to raise their premium rates, the doctors had to increase their fees to compensate, and who pays in the long run?

Actually, insurance rates went up so drastically that two things began to happen. 1) Doctors began quitting their practices; and 2) Manufacturers stopped making the products that cost so much in liability insurance. A radio network economic advisor told a caller that if he wanted to avoid trouble, he'd better take out a million dollars worth of liability insurance on his new automobile! Other results:

34 California cities and 229 New York municipalities, and 585 Ohio schools couldn't pay the insurance rates, decided to risk liabilities on their own. Which caused any number of city and municipality officials to resign their posts, fearing they might be held personally responsible in case of suits for damages. We are told that nursing homes, day care centers, health clubs, ambulance services, truckers and many manufacturers have seen their premiums rise as much as 1000 percent in a single year.

As we noted, doctors have been the worst hit. And thereby hangs a tale. State control of the medical profession was largely promoted by Rockefeller funds. Medical schools were brought under state control, as was the medical profession itself through AMA, FHA, etc. One result: any medical researcher whose work fails to gain federal approval not only is classified as a quack but can be in serious legal trouble. in The Institutes of Bible Law by Rev. R.J.Rushdoony, we read that "Even as the state controls over medicine have increased, so, at the same time, charges of medical malpractice have increased, and doctors today are in constant danger of lawsuits...A federal agency approves a drug, but the doctor pays the penalty if there are bad reactions. It has become dangerous for a doctor to administer emergency roadside care in an accident because of this proneness to liability. The day may not be too far distant, if the present trend continues, when doctors may be tried for murder if their patient dies. There were hints of this in the Soviet Union in Stalin's closing days." There is, of course, the more probable result: Medical practice will become totally communized, as will be manufacturers of products that are subject to liability suits.

But, getting back to the actions of these "liability lawyers," this totally unChristian practice could never have developed unless there was a corresponding falling away from Biblical law. Jesus faced the same situation when He walked as man on the earth. The lawyers (scribes) taunted Him with questions as to whom tribute should be paid, why did He call Himself the Son of God, whence came His power to heal the sick, forgive sins and cast out devils. He told them that they were observing the oral traditions of men as opposed to the inscribed traditions of God. Yet the scribes had not always done this. In the times before those four hundred years of darkness between Malachi and John the Baptist there were scribes that did great things for the people of Israel. There was, for example, Ezra the scribe who, with Nehemiah, led that remnant back to Jerusalem to rebuild the temple and the walls of the city, who read to the people from the book of the law. Similarly, there were great and heroic lawyers who inscribed the words of the Charter that is the Declaration of Independence, and the book of law that is the Constitution. But after a century or so lawyers began substituting the traditions of men for the traditions of God as spelled out in our civil bible.

The judgments of the court in Biblical law were of two kinds. There were judgments concerning money, property, injury, carrying the demand to make restitution. And there was judgment upon the person, from corporal to capital punishment. Both were concerned with Justice. As it is written in Deuteronomy 1:17: "Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's..." But in today's liability cases juries have forgotten all of this and, seduced by seekers of profitable torts, render decisions which do respect per-

sons and do involve the socialistic idea of the redistribution of wealth and the seizure of property. Restitution is one thing; legal robbery is something else, whether it be committed in a liability case or a tax case.

Larry Abraham, who assisted Gary Allen in the writing of None Dare Call It Conspiracy, brought that best seller among patriots up to date in his later book Call It Conspiracy. Last fall Larry wrote something which bears out our thesis. He wrote:

"The single greatest problem facing us as citizens of this country ... is an increasing loss of the concept of justice...Justice is much more than just a matter of laws. It lives in the hearts and minds of men...it serves as the very foundation of any formal political, legal, and economic system...and the group of people that must bear the single greatest responsibility for this condition [the loss of the concept of justice] are the lawyers.

"It doesn't matter which area of human activity you care to consider, the situation is exactly the same. Pragmatism rules the day, distorts the law, and everybody loses except the shysters themselves. Criminals are being turned loose, innocent law-abiding people are being harassed, insurance costs are skyrocketing, divorce courts are crammed, capital formation is screeching to a halt, 'compliance' is eating at the profits of every business, large and small. Government at every level is passing more and more laws, the effect of which is to remove, restrict, and regulate our freedom. In virtually every deliberative body in the land, the majority of lawmakers are lawyers. They approve law after law, every one of which provides more lawyers with increased opportunities to 'practice' their craft...something must be done, and soon. For if it is not, the last remnant of the concept of justice is going to be irretrievably lost. And once it is, the thin veneer of civilization will dissolve like an Alka-Seltzer and the beast within will cast us back into a dark age that will make the last one look like an era of enlightenment by comparison."

\* \* \* \* \*

In this Report we have emphasized the actions of tort lawyers (Bailey, Kunstler, etc. might have been named). But let's not forget that most judges were first lawyers. It is such judges that tell juries how to vote in tort cases; sometimes even going so far as to reject and reverse jury decisions. And at the top level, the Supreme Court level, there have been decisions that have struck at the very heart of the concept of justice. Miranda for example. And in the Wade vs. Roe decision (abortion on demand), we have the most frightening example of how the loss of the concept of justice even denies the right to life.

Finally, we all have been led astray because we have forgotten, or were never told, of the roles of governments as the founding fathers conceived them when creating a Republic: Self-government being the most important of all, to be followed by family, community, county, state, and finally federal government which should be the least of all. We have allowed the modern scribes to reverse the order. Think it over.

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.



quired it), and when the bodies had been piled four, five and six deep, they stretched in circular stack for - in my estimate - well over a mile.

"I left the scene to report to my Commanding Officer, what I had seen; returned later to watch the bodies prepared for 'burial.' Over this snakelike line of nude carcasses of men, women and children, they threw kerosene. It took some hours to get the bodies properly soaked in the inflammable fluid; then they applied torches to the snaking stream of still, fetid flesh."

\* \* \*

The young Indian firebrand, who couldn't wait in 1926, learned to wait the hard way, in January of 1942. He couldn't do anything else. Again, let's let him tell it.

#### AS I REMEMBER IT

By Don Bell

The enemy entered our city on New Year's Eve. General MacArthur had moved all armed troops out of Manila; had declared it an open city. But that didn't stop the bombings. On Christmas morning, enemy bombers had struck Santo Domingo Cathedral. Over 200 people were in the church; turning, in their hour of need, to the Lord, their God...where the bombs sought them out. They died, kneeling in prayer, on Christmas morning.

"That last day of the year, 1941, had been a busy one. My orders were to stay in the city so long as a single radio station remained on the air. Our men were destroying them at the last minute, to prevent their being used by the enemy. The last transmitter in the city went out at about four in the afternoon. That last program had ended with the words of the Lord's Prayer. And then, simultaneously, came the blackout of radio - and freedom.

"I had been directed to wait for Col. Harries, of MacArthur's G2 staff, who would pick me up and take me to Corregidor. Col. Harries died on the way back to Manila...killed by a demolition bomb on the road to the city. So according to orders, I waited. Waited through three New Year's days before our army could get back into the city.

"Of the thousands of us left behind that New Year's day, only a comparative handful of us lived to observe a New Year in freedom...Most of us died before liberation came. Maybe that's why those of us who did live through the death of freedom, feel so keenly the heritage and tradition of freedom which was created for us by others, preserved for us by others....so nearly lost to us by our own present day carelessness and lack of regard to our duties and responsibilities as American citizens. we who were the dispensibles, who lived through it, have the ability to compare.

\* \* \*

Samuel Adams lived through it and he too had the ability to compare. "The People shouted," he wrote of their reaction to the Stamp Act of 1765. He led the Colonies in complete resistance "to this total infringement of the rights of free subjects." Within months he was able to write that "There is not a man who dares to put this Act into execution!"

And lest some believe that Sam's palsied hands bespoke weakness to the cause, his dog Queue (tail) was carefully trained to bite only Tories - which he did - frequently.

\* \* \*

If you should stand today on Penn's Hill in Quincy, Massachusetts,

you will be standing where Abigail Adams, John Adams' wife, stood and watched the British burn Charlestown and heard the cannon roar at the Battle of Bunker Hill. You can walk the same granite rocks that knew Abigail's footsteps and climb the same long slope to the hilltop from the Adams' family farm called "Braintree." You might even imagine yourself beside Abby on that fiery day of burning, when she snatched up seven-year-old John Quincy Adams and ran toward the ominous rumbling that filled the heated air.

The little boy never forgot the horror of that rising smoke and flame, though he lived to be 80 and like his father, John Adams, became our Nation's president. (John, Abby's husband, was our second and John Quincy was our sixth).

It was June 17, 1775. Let us read Abigail's own words penned the following afternoon to her husband, then serving as a delegate to the Second Continental Congress in Philadelphia.

\* \* \*

"The day; perhaps the decisive Day is come on which the fate of America depends," she wrote. "Charlestown is laid in ashes. The Battle began upon our entrenchments upon Bunkers Hill, a Saturday morning about 3 o'clock and has not ceased yet...May we be supported and sustained in the dreadful conflict..."

To Abigail, the meaning of the struggle she had witnessed was clear. Only two months before, the first hot blood of combat had seeped into the ground of Lexington and Concord. Now open war was burying all hope of reconciliation, and sensible women might well ponder the cost of challenging the might of the British Empire.

As for Abigail and John, their sacrifice had already begun in the first of many separations the Revolution would bring. How painful these were we know from the ardent words that fill their voluminous flow of letters preserved in the Adams Family Correspondence. Yet both willingly denied themselves for the cause that lawyer Adams had served with brilliant dedication since Massachusetts first resisted Parliament's hated Stamp and Tea Acts. Nor was Abigail merely reflecting the politics of her man.

"There is a Lady at the Foot of Penns Hill," Adams wrote proudly to a friend, "who obliges me...with clearer and fuller Intelligence, than I can get from a whole Committee of Gentlemen."

Abigail and John Adams were a great example of a patriotic team yoked together for their country's sake, not always harmoniously. While John served in the Continental Congress, his wife wrote "Letters From Home" which proved a potent weapon in the struggle for liberty. Thus she kept her husband abreast of events in and around British-held Boston. Sharp with details and outspoken on principles, she sent John news of every troop movement - otherwise hard to come by.

John twitted Abigail for being impatient with his legal tactics. He said she was "Fiery as a young grenadier!"

Her answer came swiftly, "While you are proclaiming peace and good will...you insist on proclaiming an absolute power over wives!"

"Even weamin had firelocks," wrote a British soldier ruefully of a sniping that took heavy toll of the Redcoats on the road back from Lexington and Concord. "One was seen to fire a blunderbus between her father and husband, from their windows."

"Handy Betty" the Blacksmith, born Elizabeth Hager in Boston, was noted for repairing rebel muskets, including captured British cannon.

"Mad Anne Bailey," white squaw of the Kanawha in Western Virginia,

served as patriot scout and Indian fighter. A superb horsewoman. she scoured the frontier in buckskin breeches, recruiting Liberty Men as she rode headlong.

"These feminine firebrands were known as "Patriots in Petticoats."

And it is true that there were disloyal American women who consorted with the enemy, but even the honest loyalist women despised them and the act of consorting was called "Taking Scarlet Fever."

Elizabeth Hutchinson Jackson, Andy's mother, traveled 160 miles across South Carolina to nurse sick and wounded rebels confined to the hell-hold of a British prison ship anchored in Charleston Harbor. She caught the fever that took her life in 1781, leaving to her son an undying loyalty to her beloved country and its cause.

\* \* \*

George Washington also was best described by Abigail Adams after she met him in July of 1775. He had just taken command of the army in Cambridge. "The one half was not told me," she wrote John, "of his dignity with ease...modesty marks every line and feture (sic) of his face."

Indeed, many felt the same way about the Father of our Country and chose to follow him to their deaths only 15 months later.

He and his troops of the bloody feet, starved and frozen, crossed the Delaware River on Christmas night of 1776, to surprise Britain's mercenaries, so confidently camped across the water in Trenton, N.J. The victory was a resounding one but the price - death - still lingered. There were 21 of General Washington's men killed, only one identified, the rest among the Nation's first Unknown Soldiers.

In price paid, let us not forget Martha, George's beloved wife, whose heart reached out to sick and wounded enlisted men whose bloody foot-prints stained the snow-packed roads.

"I never in my life knew a woman, so busy from early morning until late at night." Thus spake her lady companion, who accompanied her from one difficult task to another.

Mercy Otis Warren Abby's equal in revolutionary writing, wrote her in April of 1776: "If you want to hear more of this lady's character, I will tell you what I think...her affability, candor and gentleness ... qualify her ...to sweeten the cares of the hero and smooth the rugged scenes of war."

Only once, during the eight long years of fighting, were the Washingtons together in their own home. Ironically, Martha lost her son, John Paul Custis, at the last battle, the Battle of Yorktown.

She often remarked in after life, that it had been her fortune to "Hear the first cannon at the opening and the last at the closing" of all the revolution's campaigns.

Have you counted the cost - will you give whatever is required?

Let me tell you the price they paid.

At the Battle of Yorktown, Thomas Nelson, Jr., quietly gave General Washington permission to open fire upon his beautiful home. He urged this be done. He died homeless and bankrupt. You see, General Cornwallis had taken over the Nelson home for his headquarters.

Francis Lewis also had his home and properties destroyed. The enemy jailed his beloved wife and she died in a few months.

John Hart was driven from his wife's bedside as she lay dying. Their 13 children fled for their lives. For a year he lived in forests and caves, returning after the war, only to find his wife dead and his children vanished. He died shortly of exhaustion and a broken heart.

Morris and Livingston suffered similar fates.

What kind of men were they?

24 were lawyers and jurists. 11 were merchants. 9 were farmers and large plantation owners. Men of means and well educated; but they signed the Declaration of Independence, knowing full well that the penalty would be death if they were captured. They signed, standing tall, straight and unwavering. They pledged: "For the support of this Declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of Divine Providence, we mutually pledge to each other, our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor."

\* \* \*

*"For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and His ears are open unto their prayers; but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled;" (I Peter 3: 12,13,14).*

\* \* \*

Grim and unrelenting, isn't it? Our history. Even so, I remind you that our ancestors were noted for their humor. So I leave you with a sip and a grin from Molly Pitcher. She was actually Margaret Corbin, who lost her parents to an Indian raid and married John Corbin when she was 21. She habitually followed her husband into battle, helping to prepare his cannon for firing - swabbing out the bore and ramming down the ammunition. One day, after working feverishly to keep their own cannon going, an enemy shot passed directly between her legs, carrying away all the lower parts of her petticoats. Looking down with apparent unconcern, she told John that it was...

"Lucky that it didn't pass a little higher!"

\* \* \*

Thirty-five years ago, a tiny firebrand of four recognized the greatness that we have all come to know and trust, proved to be a surprising young Patriot in Petticoats:

Hutchinson, Kans.

January 16, 1951

Mr. Don Bell,

Station KWBW,

Dear Mr. Bell, the following will prove that we are faithful listeners to your broadcasts:

Today my daughter Vicki, age 4, came into the house complaining of the strong winds. I replied that there was nothing I could do about it. She said:

"Well, why don't you call up Don Bell...or else God...only He doesn't have a telephone."

With that she went out and slammed the door.

Sincerely, Mrs. G.A. Corcoran, 1334 Plaza Way.

\* \* \*

As the Revolution took hold and led first to war and finally to independence, the personal importance of the firebrands faded. But the potent ring of their words, the ideals and yearnings to which they gave voice, remain a force to be reckoned with. As Adams declared in 1772, "Where there is a spark of patriotic fire, we will enkindle it."

The point is - will we?

*Jimmy Bell*

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Twenty-Eight.....July 18, 1986

## HOW OUR AMERICAN GESTAPO GETS ITS MAN

When we first heard the news we wondered why US District Judge Joyce Green had suddenly, unexpectedly, illegally and arbitrarily reversed her own ruling and ordered Congressman George Hansen to report within 48 hours at the Petersburg, Va., prison camp to serve a sentence that had been delayed for more than two years. We could find no satisfactory reason for this act. Who had pressured the judge to countermand her own ruling?

It was Lawrence Patterson, editor and publisher of A Monthly Lesson in Criminal Politics who gave the best answer. He reminded his readers that, during the week of June 23rd the US Senate was to hear testimony on IRS abuses and on the Ethics in Government Law under which Hansen had been sentenced. If seven times Congressman Hansen were free that week he would certainly be allowed to testify and, said Mr. Patterson, "It is obvious the banks that control our government did not (could not) allow George Hansen to testify. To prevent it, they pressured a federal judge to have him picked up and imprisoned on 48 hours notice in violation of his constitutional rights." There was yet another danger: Anything Hansen might say to the Senators could jeopardize and have a negative effect on the new tax bill which the Big Bankers favored, but which had not yet been approved by the Senate at that time. In addition, insisted Mr. Patterson, "Ronald Reagan's closest friend in government, Ed Meese, is clearly responsible for the pressure on US District Judge Joyce Green to abruptly lock up George Hansen with only 48 hours notice. (So) Judge Green suddenly reversed her own two day decision to allow Rep. Hansen freedom pending appeal. On June 18th she abruptly ordered Hansen to report Friday June 20th to federal prison in Petersburg, Virginia."

Despite probably more serious violations by any number of Senators and Congressmen, George Hansen is the only public figure ever to be prosecuted under the Ethics in Government Act of 1978. Example: Representative Geraldine Ferraro was obviously guilty of violations of this Ethics Act, but was never charged, was allowed instead to continue her campaign for the high position of Vice President of the United States.

Patterson's article from which we've quoted appears in the July 31st issue of A Monthly Lesson in Criminal Politics (P.O.Box 37812, Cincinnati, Ohio 45222). He concludes with this statement: "We join, then, the Soviet Union, Poland, East Germany, Czechoslovakia, and Red China with nationally-known political prisoners. Anatolle Sharanski is the most famous ex-political prisoner of the USSR, and George Hansen will now become the big bankers' leading prisoner!...Make sure the other newsletter publishers that you subsidize discuss this case. Should they fail to do so, you may wish to object to their silence!"

It isn't often in America these days that a public official will go to prison for defending his country against its own government. So, lest we forget, let's recall the real reason for Congressman George Hansen's incarceration as a political prisoner.

During his 14 years of service to his constituents in Idaho, he learned of what the Internal Revenue Service was doing to some of

them. He investigated and became the one outstanding (indeed the only) ranking elected official who dared to publicly condemn the IRS, which he calls the American Gestapo. He wrote a book, To Harass Our People, which became a best seller among patriots. The book was first published in 1980, and that's when the IRS and the Big Bankers began their attempts to destroy him. In his book Hansen pointed out that "The people of the United States are afraid. They are frightened by this runaway arm of government which has powers that no business and no other government agency would dare to claim or use." He wrote:

"Only IRS can attack 100 percent of a taxpayer's wage, salary, and/or property. Only IRS can invade the privacy of a citizen without court process of any kind. Only IRS can seize property without a court order. Only IRS can force a citizen to try his case in a special court governed by the IRS. Only IRS can compel production of documents, records and other material without a court case being in existence. Only IRS can with impunity publish a citizen's debt to the IRS. Only IRS can legally without a court order subject citizens to electronic surveillance. Only IRS can force waiver of Statute of Limitations and other citizen rights through power of arbitrary assessment. Only IRS uses extra-legal coercion. Threats to witnesses to examine their taxes regularly produces whatever evidence the IRS dictates. Only IRS is free to violate a written agreement with a citizen. Only IRS uses reprisals against citizens and public officials alike. Only IRS can take property on the basis of conjecture. Only IRS is free to maintain lists of citizens guilty of no crime, for the purpose of harassing and monitoring them. Only IRS publicly admits that its purpose is to instill fear into the citizenry as a technique for performing its function. Only IRS personnel are immune to law suits no matter how illegal, criminal, or outrageous their conduct against taxpayers may be. The IRS is an extraordinary example of the age-old adage that 'the end justifies the means'."

Rep. Hansen backed up his charges with specific instances in which people had been harassed by the IRS. And the IRS immediately began harassing him. In his reelection campaign of 1976 the IRS had no valid charge against him, so they "leaked" the information to the media to the effect that he had been late in filing his tax return eight years earlier, in 1968. Actually he had filed his return in February of that year and had received a substantial refund. This ruse failing, the IRS then launched a whispering campaign throughout his district, and certain people began asking, "Does George Hansen pay his income tax?" Despite the efforts of the IRS, Hansen was reelected, but by a small majority. Never relenting, the IRS discovered that in 1984 Hansen had not reported certain financial dealings. This had nothing to do with tax matters and involved some financial dealings by his wife, which Hansen was assured did not need to be reported. Nevertheless, out came this Ethics in Government Act of 1978, an indictment, trial, and conviction. Hansen not only appealed, he fought back by organizing VOGUE (Victims of Government United Everywhere), and by creating The New Continental Congress, which represents "a nationwide resurgence of citizen commitment and action to protect the Constitution, stop tyranny, and restore sound fiscal policies." Its address: New Continental Congress, 400 First St., N.W., Suite 809, Washington, D.C. 20001. If you want to write to Congressman Hansen, his present address is: Petersburg Camp, George Hansen, P.O.Box 1000, Petersburg, VA 23804-1000.

If there were only Congressman Hansen enduring the hatred and vengeance of the IRS, we wouldn't bother to write an entire report on the subject. But there's the matter of a fellow newsletter publisher, Franklin Sanders who publishes under the name The Moneychanger. Sanders is similar to what we read of the members of that original Committee of Correspondence which kept patriots informed on what was going on before and during the Revolutionary War. Sanders has published information to aid individuals who have become victims of certain government agencies. Example:

Paul DeFosses had worked for the IRS for some 20 years. He resigned from the service in disgust (as have so many other former IRS agents). DeFosses deplored the way the IRS treated citizens, and even its own employees who were likewise harassed and "punished" if they refused to carry out what they considered to be illegal orders by the IRS. So he organized the National Coalition of IRS Whistleblowers, which is dedicated to exposing the outrageous and illegal conduct of the IRS. Out of the Whistleblowers organization came the suppressed news about the IRS strategic plan, Document No. 6941, which details the agency's plans to complete the establishment of a taxpayer profile for every citizen in America. Such a profile would consist mostly of non-tax information, which is said to help the service in determining the "income" of every citizen, and otherwise act as Big Brother, or the American Gestapo if you prefer Rep. Hansen's name for the IRS.

Among his other important reports, The Moneychanger got in touch with the head of the Whistleblowers, and a full report concerning Document 6941 was published by Franklin Sanders. (We quoted much of that information in a DBR). The disclosure was apparently so embarrassing to Roscoe Egger, the IRS commissioner, that he recently resigned. The name of the new commissioner evades our memory at the moment.

Anyway, this exposure by The Moneychanger must have caused more than embarrassment to the IRS chieftains. Because, on June 30, 1986 we received a note from Mr. Sanders, explaining something of what had happened to his family as a result of IRS action. We asked if we could publish his letter and he wrote back saying, and we quote:

"July 8, 1986 - Yes, you are welcome to publish it, with or without names. The reason these ROACHES can do what they do is because they work in the DARKNESS. They hate & fear the light upon their deeds. That light is really the only weapon we have, other than WORDS to throw at them, notwithstanding of course the power of God who has put all our tears in a bottle and will vindicate his own justice in his own time." Then there was a footnote which is relevant: "Can't remember if I mentioned it in any letter, but Susan, mother-of-six-already, is 2 months pregnant with #7. I am not a Catholic." The importance of this footnote will become apparent as we quote the original letter of June 30, sans certain personal and irrelevant sentences:

"Dear Mr. & Mrs. Bell:...

"I left town for about a month on May 23rd to write a book. I could not get anything done here: too many interruptions. So I took three of the six children with me and headed out to a secluded place, along with my computer. God was very good to me and I managed to finish the novel in about 4 weeks. It should print up to about 230 pages.

"But while I was gone our government friends were not absent. They came looking for me one day when only Susan and our 2 year old were here...She told them I was out of town and would be back the 1st of the month.



"The next night 3 carloads of IRS armed thugs followed her home. She had the presence of mind to leave and go to a friend's house. The next day 4 carloads of armed thugs staked out the office. I guess they thought that 115 pound woman and 3 children 11, 9, & 2, might take all 8 or 12 of them to wrestle to the ground. The next day they served her a grand jury summons. And of course they had one for me, too.

"Susan is much stronger than I am: she never told me about all this until I got home. She knew that I would not have been able to work if I had known about it. Funny, I keep praying for God to raise up MEN faithful and bold in this country. He answers me by raising up a WOMAN bolder and more faithful than 9/10 of the men in this land. Praise His Name! (signed) Franklin."

We have yet to learn what the outcome will be in this particular act of harassment by IRS. But we do know from personal experience that there comes strength - and a special blessing - when two stand together as man and wife, as family, as one against the enemy. We also know that there is an attempt on the part of government to silence or control all newsletters and other publications that form what's left of the free press in America. Just as there must be state control of education, and of religion, there must be state control of all forms of communication. And in all of this, IRS plays the part of the State Police.

But there has come a change. Much light has been spread in the 1980s. Two books have been written, each thoroughly documented, which prove that the Thirteenth, the Income Tax Amendment, was never ratified by a sufficient number of states, and therefore is not a law! Judges for the most part still refuse to accept the fact that the IRS is acting illegally, and tax courts continue to operate. But the word is getting around. Last year more people than ever refused to file their 1040s. With the news of the computerized profiles of every citizen that the IRS was creating, came more resistance. Then the computers acted up, masses of returns were delayed, others were "lost" by IRS employees. And as people continue to get the word, there comes the hope that our American Gestapo can be replaced by a legal, honest, and Constitutional tax-gathering agency that citizens can support.

In the Communist Manifesto of 1848, Marx and Engels proposed a "heavy progressive or graduated income tax" as an instrument to destroy the middle class (bourgeoisie). In his June 1986 issue of The Moneychanger Franklin Sanders took each of the ten points of the Communist Manifesto and showed how they had been incorporated into and become a part of our government. He ended the article by writing after the manner of Marx:

"Let the elitist classes tremble at a middle class revolution. It is we who produce in freedom and peace the wealth of the world. The bourgeoisie have nothing to lose but their chains....."

*"Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil." (Ephesians 6: 10, 11).*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

## **SOUTH AFRICA - REVOLUTION AND BETRAYAL**

A similar situation could have occurred in the world before the fall of Babel. But in the world as we know it, only in this age of instantaneous telecommunication has it become possible for the whole world to gang up on one nation and tell it what it must do to destroy itself. All the nations of the world, regardless of their cultural, religious, economic and political differences, have combined and co-operated in the plan to Communize the Republic of South Africa. Be these coalescing nations Communist, Socialist, Monarchist, Oligarchic, Democratic, Corporate Socialist, Welfarist, Tribalist, or what have you, they all are determined to have a hand in the destruction of the last remaining stable government on the African Continent. First they did it to a Republic once called Rhodesia, the result being a Communist Dictatorship. Now comes the Republic of South Africa's turn.

The now faltering government of South Africa has been able to resist this worldwide onslaught so successfully that the leaders of the West have decided to create a crisis and force South Africa to do its bidding and collaborate with the Communists, or else. This regardless of the cost in life, liberty and property. Sanctions are demanded, and because Margaret Thatcher and Ronald Reagan have stood up against this worst possible action, they find their respective Parliament and Congress at war with them.

Those Congressmen who rave and rant against Apartheid should recall the treatment an all white government gave the native American Indians. Treaties were made only to be broken. As the Indians resisted, they were rounded up and herded at gunpoint on long treks to unfamiliar "homelands" called Reservations. Those Reservations still exist, even as Congress demands the end of similar reservations in South Africa. And they who demand an immediate end of second and third class citizenship for blacks in South Africa should recall how many long years it took in the United States from the Civil War till now, with some Blacks still demanding better than equal treatment as reparations for alleged wrongs committed decades ago. Let Congressmen and Senators first cast the beams out of their own eyes before they make war with a friendly nation that endures the same pains and sufferings which our nation once endured. And for those who speak of the awful treatment of Blacks in South Africa, let them first think of the inhuman treatment given the millions who died in Russia, Ukraine, Poland, Mainland China, Cambodia, Afghanistan, and in the mini-nations of South Africa where tribes murder tribes and there is no peace. Let critics recall how whites try to get out of the USSR while Blacks try to get into South Africa. Furthermore, let them consider what has been done in South Africa by its own government without the outside help and pressure of foreign governments. Don McAlvany is a keen observer of conditions in South Africa. He recently revisited the country and then issued the following report:

"The 'winds of change' are blowing rapidly throughout southern Africa. In South Africa, apartheid has been largely dismantled: 1) influx control has been abolished; 2) the pass laws are gone; 3) the mixed marriage laws have been repealed; 4) property rights have been granted

to Blacks; 5) public accommodations have been integrated; 6) South African citizenship rights have been granted to Blacks; 7) equal pay for equal work has become a reality; 8) a tri-cameral government with chambers for Coloreds, Indians and Whites will soon give way to a quadra-cameral government with a chamber for Blacks; and the government has accepted political participation (not domination) and power sharing for Blacks.

"But still the governments, the media and the liberals throughout the West declare these changes to be 'cosmetic', or 'too little, too late', and demand a total capitulation of the government to the African National Congress and some nebulous concept called 'black majority rule.' This writer has long warned South African leaders that they could totally abolish apartheid tomorrow and the West would not believe it; they could make Zulu Chief Mangosuthu Buthelezi the state president the next day and the West would reject him as an 'Uncle Tom' or a 'white puppet,' just as they did the pro-western black Zimbabwean Prime Minister Able Muzorewa in 1979. The West has a 'death wish' - it will be satisfied with nothing less than a black, ANC, Marxist government in Pretoria, to complement the black Marxist dictatorships which the West supports in Mozambique, Zimbabwe, Angola, Zambia, Tanzania, Uganda, etc. As the saying goes, 'whom the gods will destroy, they first make mad.'

"Meanwhile, the Soviet buildup in southern Africa, preparatory to the final onslaught against South Africa is continuing to accelerate. With over 140,000 Soviet bloc troops in Angola, Zimbabwe and Mozambique (including Russian, Cuban, East German, North Korean, Libyan, Bulgarian PLO and Angolan MPLA), and massive arms deliveries to 21 sub-Saharan African states, the US Department of Defense believes [and admits-Ed.] that the military balance of power has shifted to the Soviets' favor... Billions in Soviet weapons and about 65,000 Soviet, Cuban and other east bloc troops are currently massing in southeastern Angola for an attack against the pro-Western guerrilla forces of Jonas Savimbi...If UNITA should fall, Soviet tanks could rumble through Namibia, Botswana, Zambia and Zaire within the next 18-24 months."

We have been quoting from an important issue of The McAlvany Intelligence Adviser (July, 1986), which can be obtained by writing to P.O.Box 39810, Phoenix, AZ 85069). Don has given permission for us to reprint his entire report, but we can only quote parts of it and advise that you write and obtain the complete 14-page report.

The writer analyzes the Soviet-backed revolution in South Africa and the efforts of the US government and the media to overthrow that beleaguered country, and we continue to quote.

"One of the elements of the Soviet grand strategy for world domination is to launch a globally orchestrated media campaign against a targeted government or its leader, portraying the target as a violator of human rights, corrupt, racist, perpetrator of election fraud, etc., and not worthy of US or Western support. Recent years have seen such global media campaigns against the Thieu government in Vietnam, the Shah in Iran, Somoza in Nicaragua, Marcos in the Philippines and today General Noriega in Panama, and South Africa...In this regard the media always makes the national liberation group, which is trying to overthrow the targeted government, appear to be benign, righteous liberators, fighting for the rights of the oppressed, the abused and the downtrodden. The media buzzword is to call these revolutionaries 'dissidents.' Khomeini, the Sandinistas, and the African National Congress

(ANC) were and are all portrayed in this light. Never (or seldom) are the Communist or Soviet connections of the liberation group cited by the press - these are played down or totally ignored. In the case of South Africa, the incredible necklacing atrocities of the ANC/UDF revolutionaries, where over 600 Blacks have been brutally tortured and burned to death with burning tires around their necks, are totally ignored. Soviet flags flying at funerals in black townships around South Africa are totally ignored. Legitimate moderate black leaders and their sentiments in favor of the ongoing reforms against disinvestment are totally ignored. The numerous and genuine racial reforms which are taking place are totally ignored....In the US the propaganda is more pervasive, more distorted, more intense than in any such campaign this writer has observed in over 20 years...The insanity which rules the United States and much of the West today in the stampede for sanctions is grim testimony to the success of the Soviets and the Soviet orchestrated western media in manipulating western public opinion and governments into an action which is destructive of their own national interests. The Soviets have slaughtered a million and a half men, women and children in Afghanistan in recent years and there is no uproar in the western press; no calls for sanctions, no thought of halting Soviet Aeroflot flights to the US. Black African dictators have slaughtered millions of Blacks in sub-Sahara Africa since 1970 and the western press and leaders ignore it. Are we so blind or decadent in the UN and the West that we can no longer tell the difference between good and evil? Are we so brainwashed by evil men that we believe evil is good and that good is evil? The current western betrayal of South African Blacks and Whites to a Communist revolution is in this writer's view simply more evidence of the accelerating suicide of the West... This writer has long pondered why wealthy liberal businessmen like David Rockefeller, Armand Hammer, Harry Oppenheimer, Tiny Roland and Gavin Relly seem to have no aversion to dealing with communist governments. Maybe they cut 'sweetheart deals' with those governments in return for a cooperative, progressive attitude (as Armand Hammer certainly has with Russia for decades). Or maybe there is a clue in the answer this writer received about eighteen months ago from the managing director of a large multibillion dollar South African conglomerate. This writer asked this business leader if his company's mining operations had not been hurt by the communist takeover in Zimbabwe. His answer was memorable. He replied, 'Oh, but you don't understand, we've never had it so good. The raw materials are still there; the world markets are still there; but the labor is much cheaper - and we've never made such good profits'."

In this last paragraph the writer, Don McAlvany gives a part of the answer. But he does not go so far as to say that the Monopoly Capitalists and the International Communists are partners in a conspiracy to establish a worldwide socialist economy under the New International Economic Order that was written by the head of the Socialist International, is promoted by the United Nations, the World and National Councils of Churches, and other liberal organizations, and is sponsored and financed by such organizations as the TLC, CFR, OECD, Bilderbergers, Club of Rome, et al.

We call it a Conspiracy, and it began long before Lenin and Trotsky were financed by the International Bankers in their conquest of Russia. In 1922 Lenin, while still trying to Bolshevize all of Russia, explained: "First of all, we have to stabilize the economy. Without

equipment and machinery from the capitalist countries, we could not hope to finish this task in the short time available to us. The most significant circumstance in ensuring our continued existence...was the commencement of economic relations with the capitalist countries." Still later, when the US began giving aid to Western Europe, the USSR, and smaller nations, Stalin explained: "It is essential that the proletariat of the advanced countries should render real and prolonged aid to the backward nations of the world in their cultural and economic development. Unless such aid is forthcoming, it will be impossible to bring the various nations and peoples within a single world economic system that is so essential to the triumph of socialism."

There lies the key! The aim of the Monopoly Capitalists and the Communists is identical: a worldwide, socialist economic system. In accordance with Hegelian Dialectics, there had to be an antithesis (USSR), to challenge the thesis (USA) in order to create the synthesis (The Global Economic Order and World Government). So, an enemy had to be created and Dr. Antony Sutton wrote: "The United States and her NATO allies have constructed their own enemy: Communism." We again quote Dr. Sutton because he is the greatest and most reliable researcher on this subject: "The blunt truth is that trade with the Soviet Union from 1917 to the present has built the Free World an enemy of the first order...There has been a continuous, albeit concealed, alliance between international political capitalists and international revolutionary socialists - to their mutual benefit. (Emphasis added).

In defining a conspiracy we are reminded of the words of Abraham Lincoln: "When we see a lot of framed timbers, different portions of which we know have been gotten out at different times and places and by different workmen, and when we see these timbers joined together and see that they exactly make the frame of a house or a mill, all the lengths and proportions of the different pieces exactly adapted to their respective pieces, and not a piece too many or too few, not omitting even scaffolding, or if a single piece be lacking, we can see the place in the frame exactly fitted and prepared to yet bring such piece in; in such case, we find it impossible not to believe that they all understood one another from the beginning, and all worked upon a common plan or draft drawn up before the first lick was struck."

South Africa is being reshaped so it will fit exactly into the socialist mold prepared by that "alliance between international political capitalists and international revolutionary socialists - to their mutual benefit! As Don McAlvany concluded, so shall we:

"In the final analysis the only thing which can save South Africa from a bloody communist hell is South Africans themselves (and the good Lord above). If they hang together they can survive - if they panic under the incredible, awesome pressure against them, they will perish. It does seem at this point, however, that they could use a bit of help from their friends in America. Think about it, pray about it, and then do something!"

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Thirty.....August 8, 1986

## WERE THESE THE ACTS OF GOD?

Government officials like to count things in terms of dollars. So they started at two billion plus. That was the initial estimate of the loss to farmers, stock and dairymen in the stricken parts of Virginia, Kentucky, the Carolinas, Alabama, Georgia, Mississippi and Florida. There were long weeks of killing heat, months of withering drought. Rivers and lakes were shrinking or disappearing. Towns were running out of water. Livestock perished from the heat, or the lack of water and food. People began to die. Even the land began to die as the once rich soil became dry dust. A wonderful way of life was withering away. More farmers had to give up. Farmers in other parts of the country rushed thousands of tons of hay to those in the Southeast who were trying to hang on. But it wouldn't be enough to carry them over until the next harvest. And the farmers who sent the hay were depleting their own needed feed to last through the winter months. Farmers' already suffering unbearably would suffer even more. And as a result so would everybody else, through higher prices or even lack of foodstuffs to buy.

And of course, people began to wonder. The heat and the drought and the withered land added to the burden of debt. Could these be Acts of God, or something that came about as a result of the works of Man? The wondering would increase if one thought of the unusual earthquakes that were happening in the Pacific States. A series of quakes here and there, and then suddenly on July 29, seven different quakes were recorded in seven different parts of California in one day. None of them very dangerous in themselves. But scientists warned that they could be part of "an increase in seismic activity leading to a super-quake." Drought, heat, quakes; could these be natural happenings? Or could it be the works of governments experimenting in the field of weather modification. Or could it be someone using weather as a weapon of war?

Back in 1970 Viking Press published a book written by Zbigniew Brzezinski called Between Two Ages: America's Role in the Technetronic Era. This was before the man associates call Zbig, a protege of David Rockefeller, created and directed the Trilateral Commission, and before he became President Jimmy Carter's National Security Advisor. In that book Zbig wrote: "In addition to improved rocketry, multi-missiles, and more powerful and more accurate bombs, future developments may well include automated or manned space warships, deep-sea installations, chemical and biological weapons, death rays and still other forms of warfare - even the weather may be tampered with...Techniques of weather modification could be employed to produce prolonged periods of drought or storm, thereby weakening a nation's capacity and forcing it to accept the demands of the competitor (emphasis added)." Shortly after Zbig became a government official, the Trilateral Commission issued a report titled Collaboration With Communist Countries in Managing Global Problems. Nine areas of global concern were listed, two of which were areas of weather modification and earthquake control. And at this point in time the USA and the USSR did begin

collaborating in matters of weather control. But let's go back in time.

It could be said that it all began with the works of a prodigal genius named Nikola Tesla who was born in a part of what is now Yugoslavia but came to America at an early age and, among other amazing things, invented alternating current as a means of transmitting electricity over great distances in order to bring it into the homes, farms and factories of the United States and much of the rest of the world. Among his hundreds of developments, Tesla experimented and developed plans in the area of weather modification and earthquake control. However, our Eastern Establishment and its commercialized media rejected Tesla, and most of his inventions and discoveries were never developed. But the Soviets took Tesla seriously, especially in matters of weather and earthquake control.

In the 1930s Tesla discovered that by the transmission of extremely low frequency radio waves (ELF) weather conditions could be altered; even objects such as buildings could be destroyed at great distances from the transmitter. He never completed these studies, but it seems that the Soviets found ways to aim and direct such waves. In August 1964 the CIA prepared a classified working paper entitled A Study of Climatological Research as it Pertains to Intelligence Problems. The study was later declassified, but all references to weather control had been deleted. Possibly as a result of this original report, the subject was discussed at a summit conference in Vladivostok; Gerald Ford and Henry Kissinger representing the United States, Leonid Brezhnev heading the Soviet delegation. There it was suggested that the two powers collaborate in matters pertaining to weather control. Accordingly, in a plant near Chicago, under a federal grant of \$3.5 million, the world's largest and most powerful electromagnet was built, loaded onto a giant US Air Force C-5 Galaxy, and flown to Russia where, on June 19, 1977, it was put into operation in what was supposedly a joint US-USSR weather modification program. The Carter Administration then arranged for a \$13 million computer, needed for weather research, to be flown to Moscow.

It was arranged that this "joint effort" be conducted entirely in the USSR, where four extremely powerful ELF, low frequency transmitters were set up in strategic parts of the Soviet Union. However, the Pentagon did show some concern over this arrangement, because on page 12064 of the Federal Register, Vol. 44, No. 44, of Monday, March 5, 1979, there was a significant statement from the Department of Defense concerning weather modification. It read in part: "The Air Force is amending its regulations by adding a new part entitled 'weather modification.' The new part establishes policy, procedure, and reporting requirements for weather modification acti-

---

This does happen; but rarely, thank the Lord. You see, our efforts to restore our Christian American Constitutional Republic are a kind of Mom and Pop Operation. Or, as our grandchildren would say, a Nanny and Pop-Pop Production. We take a clean white sheet of paper, fill it up with little black characters and call it a Report. Now, from the time that clean sheet goes through the press and is delivered to you, not another human hand has touched it until you take it out of the envelope. Except that our daughter or her daughter usually comes over to help with the stuffing. But that's more of a family chat than a chore. There's no other human backup, just Nanny and Pop-Pop, and electronic and mechanical things sometimes get out of kilter. So that's why you didn't receive a Don Bell Report last week. There wasn't one to receive. We hope you don't ask for a rebate, and we'll try to keep ourselves in better health and our equipment working as it should. Sorry, and thank you.



vities."

Meanwhile, on May 18, 1978, US Secretary of State Cyrus Vance signed a formal agreement with representatives of the USSR not to use weather modification activities against each other in case of war. This agreement was concluded under the auspices of the UN and was signed at Geneva. But, so much for formalities; let's talk about realities:

In October 1976 the entire world's short wave radio and radar systems were disrupted by an unusual kind of interference. After extensive investigation, it was found that the disturbance was pinpointed at an installation near Riga, Latvia. Official protests were made, there was admission that a low frequency experiment had been conducted, but now the experiments were concluded and it wouldn't happen again. But it did happen again, in December of the same year, and the effects were much worse. Meteorologists reported some kind of "blocking effect which extended down the West Coast of America, down the East Coast of America, and in Europe along the Russo-Polish border northward to Finland. These blocks, along with other strange disturbances such as sonic booms of enormous power heard along the East Coast of America, stopped the normal circulation of weather patterns (as has happened in the US in 1986). Snow fell in Miami, Florida; floods swept Europe, blizzards and huge snow storms paralyzed much of the US and Canada. Qualified observers reckoned that the Soviets were trying to push the cold, Arctic air mass that is over Siberia in the winter months, toward North America. Meteorologists pointed out that the weather should have moved from west to east. But by regulating the movement of electrical particles in the air (as Tesla explained), the direction of jet streams could be altered. As a result, one observer commented, "For the last three years we have suffered the worst winter weather in US history."

Of course, weather control is but one part of the program. In our Report of May 27, 1983, we wrote: "Headquartered at Ottawa and having some support from the Canadian government is an organization called Planetary Association for Clean Energy (PACE) headed by Dr. Andrew Michrowski. PACE has been observing the Soviet attempts to convert weather control into a war weapon for the past seven years. PACE explains that by creating 'an extremely low frequency magnetic field whose wavelengths are equivalent to that of the terrestrial diameter' there are developed what are called 'standing waves.' If these waves were visible, they would resemble gigantic oval bubbles lying on the earth's surface. Part of the bubble would penetrate deep into the earth, perhaps to the very center of the planet. The upper part of the bubble would extend upward into the ionosphere, perhaps even higher. The result: jet streams are diverted, radio signals in certain Hertzian cycles are interfered with (the hams call it woodpeckering), electrical equipment within the area affected would no longer work, transmitters might blow up, men's minds might be affected, and diseases such as leukemia could become epidemic. It seems that, since these electromagnetic emissions are transmitted and pulsed at frequencies very similar to the frequencies of human brain waves, there is this actual danger to humankind, as well as to plants and the lower animals. Just how serious this latter danger may be is not yet known. But certainly more than earthquakes, tornadoes and floods are created by these

low frequency emissions. And, in a very real sense, this weather war becomes an attack against life itself, and it has come about because both the USSR and the USA are cooperating - and at the same time competing - in this race toward weather control. It is comparable to the manner in which the USSR and the USA have cooperated, and at the same time competed, in the space race." Unquote).

An example of this Hegelian cooperating-and-yet-competing syndrome is explained in a May 29, 1986 issue of R.E. McMaster's newsletter The Reaper (P.O.Box 39026, Phoenix, AZ 85069. Weekly, \$195 per year). After explaining the Tesla electromagnetic antigravity process, he writes:

"There are four significant US military installations in New Zealand: Kauri Point where there are transmitters and electronic research is carried on, Blenheim Station where the USAF operates an electronic high altitude research station, Tangimoana where a high frequency receiver is located...and the Bakernun Space Camera Center located at Mt. John. It was the link up between Mt. John and the New Zealand Russian embassy where Cathie (an independent research specialist) smelled a rat." There was a "harmonic relationship" between Mt. John and the Russian embassy which meant that any electronic activity carried out at Mt. John could be monitored with extreme efficiency by the Russians. Which was unusual in that it was deliberately planned that way. The United States gave the land in New Zealand to the Soviet Union so that it could locate its embassy at the perfect harmonic location. Therefore, the Soviets and the Americans were working together and at the same time competing with each other!

On May 27, 1983 we wrote: "If you are 'conspiracy-minded' (as we are), then perhaps you can visualize a possibly hypothetical situation where there is a power greater than both the powers of the governments of the USSR and the USA. If this de facto power desired to equalize the powers of these two governments in order to further the aims of the New World Order, then Nikola Tesla would provide an ideal means to that end. Tesla could become a 'non-person' in the United States while at the same time becoming a very important person in the Soviet Union. So, while Scientific USA ignored Tesla, Scientific USSR would investigate, experiment, develop, and perfect the 'weather war weapon.' This plus the fact that the USA would cooperate by giving the USSR great generators, computers, technological equipment and know-how, then simply stand by until the USSR began actually testing its weather weapons. Then Scientific American would suddenly be allowed to learn what had happened, and would begin trying to catch up." Unquote.) Hypothetical or not, this is what happened in weather control as well as in space control. The great danger this great power apparently ignores: the Soviets don't play fair. They'll bite the hand that feeds them every time. Considering the droughts, floods, heat waves, cold spells, earthquakes and tornadoes we've been suffering these last six years, we ask again: Are These Things The Acts of God?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Thirty-One.....August 15, 1986

## TREASON IS THE REASON

In the United States the definition has remained the same since 1789: "Treason against the United States shall consist only in levying war against them, or in adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort (emphasis added)." The definition has never changed, but the punishment for the act has sometimes been ignored. Notice that it is not imperative that the United States be at war with the "enemy" in the formal sense at the time the treason is committed. Extreme example: in 1949 Julius and Ethel Rosenberg were executed for giving atomic secrets to the Soviet. But as early as 1943 the President of the United States had given atomic secrets to the Russians. One act was called treason; the other act was ignored and kept secret until FDR's son James revealed the details of the giveaway in his book A Family Matter. Also, Major George Racey Jordan discovered that uranium and plans for constructing atomic bomb were being shipped to Russia secretly, and by our own government. But the act was concealed and never officially revealed. In September, 1981, four Americans were indicted for selling microwave tuners and receivers used for electric surveillance, computer systems and components to Communist East Germany. That was considered to be treason. At the same time the US Department of Commerce was approving the sale of similar items and it was not considered treason. In The Reaper, April 24, 1986, R.E.McMaster noted that "Presently over 150 Soviet weapon systems are based on US technology, which has been begged, borrowed, stolen or bought. ...95% of Soviet technology has come from the West." These were all sold or given to "the enemy." But if there was a Dept. of Commerce permit involved, it was not called treason. McMaster also notes that "As of August 1984, the following US multinational corporations had offices in and did business with Moscow." Then he lists more than 30 such multinationals, including Bank of America, Chase Manhattan, American Express, ARMO, General Electric, Occidental Petroleum, etc. They're all giving aid and comfort to America's enemy. And the Constitution calls it treason.

If the treason is committed by a person or persons without government permission, it's labeled treason. If it's done by the government or with the government's permission, it's called trade. David Rockefeller explained it in these words:

"...just because a country is technically called communist doesn't mean that a capitalist institution such as the Chase Bank can't deal with them on a mutually beneficial basis, and indeed we do deal with most of the so-called communist countries of the world on a basis that has worked out very well. I think for both of us. I personally don't see anything immoral or improper with our dealing with people with very diverse views, even if they conduct their affairs in a way that we might even find repugnant."

Committing treason to promote trade and to develop a New World Order, this seems to have become the role of our federal government, especially since the end of World War II. R.E.McMaster, Jr. labels it:

The USSR: Made by USA, Inc.

And he explains why we built the Soviet Union in these words:

"At the end of WWII, the United States was the world's undisputed supreme military power. Every other challenging country on the face of the earth had been devastated economically, militarily and/or by loss of life during the carnage of WWII. The ally of the US at that time, the USSR, was exhausted, militarily and economically. The loss of Soviet life was also enormous. Thus, at that time, the US had every opportunity to put an end to communism once and for all, as Patton and other leading US generals recommended.

"The elimination of communism, however, would not have been in keeping with the international plan to move the world toward a One World Order, allowing the eventual merging of the atheistic Soviet Union's socialistic bureaucracy with the USA's bureaucratic socialism, in line with the thesis (monopolistic debt capitalism) versus anti-thesis (communism) equaling the synthesis of Hegel's dialectic. For this reason then, Patton's army was told to stop its advance. The Soviets were allowed to capture Berlin, with all the horror, rape and pillage that followed. Berlin ended up a divided city. Next, to buttress the Soviet economy, when the victors divided the spoils at Yalta, the US gave Eastern Europe to the Soviet Union. Meanwhile, trainloads of Soviet freedom fighters and refugees were sent back to Russia by allied troops in sealed boxcars for sure execution by the Soviet communists. Some of these poor souls tried to slit their throats on rusty nails, rather than face the brutality of the communists.

"...At the end of WWII, an enemy of the United States had to be created to sustain the master socialistic, CIA, banking, State Department, military-industrial complex game plan. The US ally, at that time, the USSR, became the natural candidate to be transformed from a friend (?) into an enemy. The Soviet Union, an army that possessed a country, doing the bidding of its own bureaucratic elite, increased its efforts to bring about bureaucratic socialism. Meanwhile in the US, the population was slowly but peacefully being conditioned through the public school system, universities, seminaries, churches and the mass media to accept bureaucratic socialism. Small wonder then that we do not have perimeter defenses, a militia or a civil defense system in this country. Such is against the interests of the international planners.

"Too often we forget (or were never taught) that Soviet communism is a product of monopolistic Western debt capitalism. Karl Marx wrote Das Kapital in London. The communist revolution in 1917 was financed by New York and German banking interests. Lenin was reportedly a red-headed washed up Hollywood actor. Since 1921, Armand Hammer, chairman of the board of Occidental Petroleum Company, has had free access to top communist leaders and has traded consistently with the Soviet Union. Recently, General Electric, Dresser Industries and Caterpillar provided nearly all the technology for the Trans-Siberian pipeline. American banks, which have branch offices in the Soviet Union, include Chase Manhattan and Bank of America. Loans are also regularly made to Eastern Bloc countries. ...The sad truth is that the Soviet Union would probably fall flat on its face economically and militarily if it were not for the support given it both militarily and economically by the United States." (Quoted from The Reaper, P.O.Box 39026, Phoenix AZ 85069).

Just how much treason is involved when the members of an elite group persuade a government to create, nurture and develop another enemy government which has become a threat to the national security and

the very existence of the originating government? Often quoted is the epigram attributed to Sir Arthur Harrington (1561-1610): "Treason doth never prosper, what's the reason? For if it prosper, none dare call it Treason." And there is the famous declaration made by Patrick Henry: "Caesar had his Brutus, Charles the First his Cromwell, and George the Third may profit by their example. If this be treason, make the most of it." And the thought follows, that if Washington, Henry and the rest of the Founding Fathers had lost, they would have been hanged as traitors. If the builders of their One World Order totally succeed, then we, like they, may earn the title and its punishment.

Which brings up the development of a new kind of treason against America, being committed by those who are promoting "the eventual merging of the atheistic Soviet Union's socialistic bureaucracy with the USA's bureaucratic socialism." Mrs. Charlotte T. Iserbyt calls it Ideological Treason. Mrs. Insebyt is a former official in the US Department of Education, is author of the book Back to Basics Reform...Or Skinnerian International Curriculum. Recently she wrote the following, which appeared in The Barbara M. Morris Report for July/August, 1986. We quote:

\* \* \* \* \*

In 1980 President Reagan promised the American people that if elected, he would abolish the unconstitutional US Dept. of Education. Instead of abolishing the Department, his administration has not only increased funding for the controversial experimental labs and centers which strongly influence everything that goes on in America's classrooms, it has also allowed a national curriculum to loom on the horizon, while an international curriculum and international testing follow only a few steps behind. In addition, and of even greater significance, the administration has apparently decided to cooperate with a nation that not only a short time ago President Reagan referred to publicly as "The Evil Empire" - the Soviet Union - in the development of educational exchanges and software for elementary and secondary instruction.

How many Americans, irrespective of race, creed, or political persuasion, would approve of what is going on if they had access to the above information and its extensive official documentation? If the three projects referred to above were put to a national referendum, they would go down at the polls.

Conservatives in the US Dept. of Education under Secretary Terrel Bell were frustrated indeed over the lack of support they received from the White House when they tried to carry out the promises made to the American people prior to the Presidential election of 1980. All of these people, staunch Reaganauts, are now gone, having resigned in disgust or been fired. In retrospect, their concerns seem insignificant when compared to the President's signing at the November, 1985 Geneva Summit Meeting of an agreement between the United States Government and the Soviet Government, the same government that is so insensitive to human rights that it has reportedly used lethal toys to kill innocent Afghan children. One part of this agreement calls for cooperation in the development of computer courseware (curriculum) for elementary and secondary education. The administration has put Charles T. Wick, of the US Information Agency (USIA) in charge of this incredible project. The administration rightfully knew that giving it to Secretary of Education Bennett would have created such a storm of protest that the whole country would have become aware of what was

going on.

Six weeks prior to the Geneva Summit meeting the US Department of State gave its approval for the Carnegie Corporation of New York to carry out a parallel project. Carnegie will cooperate with the Soviet Union's Academy of Sciences in the investigation of computer-based methods to develop creative abilities of primary school pupils; creation and testing of software for use in primary school, and proposals for the restructuring of the curriculum and of teaching methods through the use of computers in the early grades. It was also agreed to exchange specialists involved in the improvement of elementary and secondary education. It comes as no surprise that only eight months later the media reports that the same Carnegie Corporation of New York plans to establish the country's first nationwide system of certifying elementary and high school teachers. One would have to be naive indeed not to see the connection between the USIA project, Carnegie's agreement with the Soviet Union and Carnegie's present role as the catalyst to revolutionize (internationalize) the system of certification of our nation's teachers.

None of the above treacherous schemes could be accomplished with taxpayers' money. Americans would bombard their Congressmen if they found out they were paying for such ideological treason. The administration therefore has evidently received assurances from private corporations and foundations that they will provide the seed money to get this incredible internationalization of American education off the ground.

What is going on may well be unconstitutional since elected officials accountable to the taxpayers have traditionally managed the public schools. As it now stands, there can be no accountability. To whom is the Carnegie Corporation or any other corporation or tax-exempt foundation accountable? Americans cannot register their discontent by voting them out of office. We have lost our voice in the education of our children and grandchildren, America's future leaders. And, in this instance, when we lose our voice, are we not on the road to an alien totalitarian ideology? When this happens will we not have lost America and all that she stands for?

It is strange indeed that not a word has been uttered by any person or group regarding these extraordinary un-American developments. Where are our leaders who have fought for principle in the past?

The silence is deafening.

Finally, President Ronald Reagan signed an agreement with the Soviet Union at the Geneva Summit Conference which gave the Green Light for the "Sovietizing" of American children!

Reproduce this information and distribute it to veterans' groups and affiliates, civic groups, Daughters of the American Revolution, churches, schools, colleges, businesses, refugees from Communist countries. Post it in local stores, etc.

Your children and grandchildren are counting on your action. Do not let them down. (Unquote and Amen).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Thirty-Two.....August 22, 1986

## MORE IDEOLOGICAL TREASON

"Soviet leader Mikhail S. Gorbachev on Monday [8/18/86] extended the Kremlin's twice-prolonged moratorium on nuclear testing until Jan. 1 and challenged President Reagan to sign a test-ban treaty at a summit this year." So read the opening paragraph of an article which the Reagan administration immediately branded as more propaganda. Except for one thing: Gorbachev did indicate that he wants a summit meeting this year, supposedly to be held in Washington, or perhaps at the UN in New York City. Which brings up the seldom stated fact that every time a summit meeting between the leaders of the USA and the USSR is held, the USSR takes another giant step toward communist world domination, and the USA takes a loss in trust and respect on the part of those nations that look to the United States as a world leader. Perhaps it's by previous arrangement, but the United States seems to be always on the defensive and ready to placate, never dominate, the Soviet Union. From the Yalta Summit in 1945 when FDR gave Eastern Europe to Stalin, to the Geneva Summit in 1985 when Reagan gave Gorbachev the green light for the Sovietization of American children, every meeting has been a disaster for freedom lovers and a success for communist enslavers. Whether it be done in the name of Cold War, Containment, Co-existence, Detente, Mutual Assured Destruction, or whatever name our State Department may give the policy, we always come out on the short end.

In last week's DBR we featured an article by Mrs. Charlotte T. Iserbyt, who explained what happened at the Geneva Summit last November. President Reagan signed a cultural and educational exchange agreement that provided, among other things, for the exchange of computer software in the education of American children. Mrs. Iserbyt pointed out that the American side of this program was to be handled by the Carnegie Corporation, and noted that "We have lost our voice in the education of our children and grandchildren, America's future leaders. And, in this instance, when we lose our voice, are we not on the road to an alien totalitarian ideology? When this happens will we not have lost America and all that she stands for?" And she called the action ideological treason.

On August 4th there were further developments. The United States and the Soviet Union signed 13 agreements for a variety of new exchange programs that will involve high school students, an exchange of teachers for a ten months period, the creation of new textbooks for the study of the Soviet system, an exchange of delegations to examine computer applications to elementary and secondary education, an exchange of teachers with Communist teachers coming to the United States to instruct American high school students, the assignment of a Soviet specialist to the United States to advise on the teaching of Russian, etc.

Thirteen exchange programs were agreed upon, and there are 19 more that are to be worked out later. According to an article in the Los Angeles Times, "Under the agreements, the U.S. participation in the projects must be fully funded by private American organiza-



tions." And heading those "private" organizations is the Carnegie Corporation. Whenever this "merging" of the United States and the Soviet Union is discussed, prominently mentioned are the Ford and Rockefeller foundations. But in such internationalist activities Carnegie outranks them all in time and effort. Shall we check the record?

Andrew Carnegie came to America with his parents in 1848. He was 13, made his first million during the War Between the States and, in 1901 sold his steel holdings alone for \$250 million. J.P. Morgan called him "the richest man in the world" and, like the then rising John D. Rockefeller, he soon learned that gaining a reputation for humanitarian philanthropy was, to quote William P. Hoar, "the most effective means of overcoming public resistance to the use of vast personal power for looting the Treasury." Rockefeller gave away dimes, but Andrew Carnegie donated thousands of church organs, built buildings to house public libraries, and built three "Temples of Peace" as he called them: a Central American Court of Justice, a Pan American Union Hall, and the "Palace of Peace" at the Hague to quarter a World Court (which still exists). He created the Carnegie Endowment for World Peace, the Carnegie Commission on Higher Education, the Carnegie Hero Fund Commission, the Carnegie Council on Policy Studies, the Carnegie Corporation, the Carnegie Institution, and a few other projects, all designed to restore the United States to its proper place as a part of the British Empire, and then to create a World Government after the manner planned by Cecil Rhodes, Lord Rothschild, Lord Milner and the Round Table Groups out of which came, through the efforts of one Colonel House, the Council on Foreign Relations.

Norman Dodd, director of a Congressional Committee formed to Investigate Tax Exempt Foundations, studied the minutes of the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, learned that in 1909 "The trustees of the Foundation brought up a single question. If it is desirable to alter the life of an entire people, is there any means more efficient than war,...They discussed this question...for a year and came up with an answer: There are no known means more efficient than war. assuming the objective is altering the life of an entire people. That leads them to a question: How do we involve the United States in a war." So WWI was arranged, the sinking of the ocean liner Lusitania being a part of the "methods" employed.

In his book Architects of Conspiracy, William P. Hoar states: "At the conclusion of war Colonel House, Dr. Brown Scott of the Carnegie Endowment, and other Carnegie-financed conspirators in England and the United States laid the groundwork for the peace conference that produced the Versailles Treaty - a vindictive pact that...made WWII inevitable." Carnegie financed the League of Nations whose Charter was made a part of that treaty. It was rejected by the US Senate, so "The conspirators responded by establishing the Foreign Policy Association in 1918 and the Council on Foreign Relations in 1919 - both of which have continued to receive Carnegie support to this day."

Since the end of WWII, the Carnegie Endowment has worked with the UN to "establish universal peace," through attacks on anti-Communist nations. There was the Carnegie financed "Project on Rhodesia" which became Marxist Zimbabwe. Then came the attacks on South Africa. In 1965 a project titled Apartheid and United Nations

Collective Measures included a blueprint for UN invasion of South Africa, specifying the necessary troop strength, cost, and casualties it would take to conquer that anti-Communist country. It should become clear by this time that the Carnegie idea of world peace coincides almost exactly with the world peace planned by the Communist International, as well as with the plans for the New World Order. But our particular aim in this report is to point out the Carnegie Corporation's interest in "Sovietizing" America's children through this US-USSR exchange program. So let's go back in time.

In 1934 the Carnegie Corporation spent \$340,000 on a Commission on Social Sciences of the American Historical Association. That's how civics, history, etc. became social science studies, and how the indoctrination of children to make them fit into the framework of the New World Order really began. Said the Carnegie report: "Cumulative evidence supports the conclusion that, in the United States as in other countries, the age of individualism and laissez faire in economy and government is closing and that a new age of collectivism is emerging." We haven't the time or space to enumerate the number of textbooks financed by the Carnegie Corporation's Project Read, but it is important to note that An American Dilemma by Swedish Marxist Gunnar Myrdal, published in 1944 was a Carnegie-funded project. That book by a foreign Marxist provided the basis for the Supreme Court's 1954 desegregation edict. In 1973 the Carnegie Corporation financed yet another Myrdal study on race to be prepared at the radical Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions (which also produced the Newstates Constitution that leftists hope to have replace the present United States Constitution when and if a Constitutional Convention can be called).

Let's get back to Norman Dodd's testimony. While studying the minutes of the Carnegie Corporation he discovered that the trustees of the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace realized that "they must control education in this country. So they approached the Rockefeller Foundation with the suggestion that the task be divided between the two of them. The Carnegie Endowment takes on that aspect of education that has a tinge of international significance and the Rockefeller Foundation takes on that portion of education which is domestic in this relationship."

Of course this US-USSR educational exchange project has international significance. So, six weeks before the Geneva Summit meeting where these educational exchange documents were signed, the US State Department gave its approval to the Carnegie Corporation to cooperate with the Soviet Union's Academy of Sciences in the working out of the project!

Pressing its gains, In May 1986 the Carnegie Corporation came up with yet another project connected with "controlling education." We quote from The Barbara M. Morris Report for July/August 1986 (P.O.Box 756, Upland CA 91785. Sample copy \$2.75. 10 issues \$20).

"This time Carnegie came up with a detailed plan to establish the country's first nationwide system of certifying elementary and high school teachers. According to Education Week, May 21, 1986, 'From now on, the focus of schools must shift from teaching to learning, from the passive acquisition of facts and routines to the active application of ideas to problems.' In other words, forget about academics - the New World Order will require robots who can be programmed with the correct 'application of ideas to prob-

lems.' The Task Force also recommended a new category of 'lead teachers' with salaries as high as \$72,000 a year - who would be in charge of 'the redesign of schools.' Also recommended was national certification of teachers with the expectation that nationally certified teachers would be given hiring preference over those simply passing state requirements. In order to have prospective teachers become nationally certified, colleges will have to begin teaching a 'national curriculum.' Thus, at the federal level, power would be centralized regarding standards...The list of members of this Carnegie Forum's Task Force on Teaching as a Profession includes Mary Futrell, president of the NEA; John W. Gardner; Fred M. Hechinger, president of the New York Times Company Foundation and a trustee of the Carnegie Corporation; Bill Honig, California's bogus 'back to basics' state supt. of public instruction; James B. Hunt, former governor of North Carolina and an effective change agent for education interests; Gov. Thomas Kean of New Jersey; Ruth E. Randall, globalist commissioner of education in Minnesota; Albert Shanker, president of the American Federation of Teachers. It happens every time - the same people who helped create the problems are called upon to solve them, every time." (Unquote).

In A Nutshell: The New World Order requires control of education. The Foundations were assigned their roles. Rockefeller's General Education Board boasted: "In our dreams we have limitless resources and the people yield with perfect docility to our molding hands. The present educational conventions fade from our minds and, unhampered by tradition, we work our good will upon a grateful and responsive folk." The Carnegie Corporation concentrated on the global aspects: "In the struggle to establish an adequate world government, the teacher has many parts to play. He must begin with his own attitude and knowledge and purpose. He can do much to prepare the hearts and minds of children for global understanding and cooperation. At the very top of all the agencies which will assure the coming of world government must stand the school, the teacher, and the organized profession." The Ford Foundation also got the message: "We shall use our grant-making power so as to alter our life in the United States that we can be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union."

"Train up a child in the way he should go and when he is old, he will not depart from it." This was God's word to parents. But when they forget their duty and responsibility, the State will take over. The Communists understood: "Give us one generation of small children to train to manhood and womanhood and we will set up the Bolshevik form of the Soviet Government." And the One Worlders might say: "Let us train the children, without parental interference, and we shall set up a Socialist One World Order."

"But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea." (Matt. 18:6).

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Thirty-Three.....August 29, 1986

## AIDING THE AIDS PLAGUE

Two years ago headlines were made when Ryan White, age 18, a hemophiliac, was found to be a victim of the fatal Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome (AIDS). He, at the request of parents and the demand of the local board, was sent home, never to come to school again so long as he had AIDS, for which there is no known cure. It was a public health problem involving all the children who might associate with the boy. But almost immediately, the public health problem became a civil rights problem: young Ryan had been deprived of his civil rights by not being permitted to go to school. The incident became internationally controversial and, at his very next press conference, President Reagan was asked if he would send a child of his to a school with an AIDS victim. In one of his "off the cuff evasions" he said:

"I'm glad I'm not faced with that problem today. I can well understand the plight of the parents, and how they feel about it. I also have compassion, and I think we all do, for the child that has this and doesn't know, and can't have it explained to him why somehow he is now an outcast and can no longer associate with his playmates and schoolmates. On the other hand, I can understand the problem of the parents. It is true that some medical sources have said that this can not be communicated in any way other than the ones we already know and which would not involve the child being in school. And yet medicine has not yet come forth unequivocally and said we know for a fact that it is safe. And until they do, I think we just have to do the best we can with this problem. I can understand both sides."

He didn't answer the question, but he certainly made this plain: it would not be safe to send a child to a school where there was an AIDS victim. And yet two years later, with medicine not having answered the question of safety unequivocally, Ryan White, now 14 and nearing the end of time allotted an AIDS victim, was pictured on almost every August 26 Monday morning front page carrying his books in a gym bag and going back to school. Not only that, but it is reported that children with AIDS are going to school in 10 other states.

The Kokomo, Indiana school board gave in to the civil rights propagandists, but with certain reservations. Ryan White would be served in special dishes at the school cafeteria, he would not be allowed to participate in gym classes, was assigned a special bath room, and all the teachers were given special instructions on how to deal with an AIDS victim. The Center for Disease Control, which has become notorious in certain circles for giving out questionable statistics, says Ryan White is one of 344 persons under 13 who have gotten AIDS since 1980 and schools in 10 states open their doors to children with AIDS." Then there is the situation in Los Angeles and some other cities where homosexuals are known to congregate in their bath houses, etc., where laws have been passed saying it is illegal to discriminate against anyone with AIDS in housing, employment, attending school, handling foodstuffs, or in any other way. But in places where it isn't illegal, dentists, doctors and nurses wear protective gear whenever they treat an AIDS patient. Paramedics have designed and use a special mouthpiece whenever artificial resuscitation is necessary, and they are careful

to handle accident victims with gloves on if they even suspect that a homosexual or AIDS carrier is involved. Gary North wrote: "I recently spoke with a dentist who is leaving the profession. 'I can't protect my patients. I can't protect myself. This job isn't worth dying over.' He told me some possible things I can do to protect myself, but he can't go public with them without getting his license revoked."

There are oodles of stories, news releases, doctors' reports and rumors floating around concerning AIDS, where it came from, how serious it is, how many people are going to die, will a cure ever be found, etc. Some are true, some untrue. But, if the information is put out by the official Center for Disease Control, it has every chance of being understated or even untrue. For example, when one of its principals was being interviewed via radio, he stated flatly that AIDS cannot be transmitted by kissing, or by saliva. Yet when asked on the same interview what a person should do to protect himself, he said kissing should be avoided. Again, when asked how widespread is AIDS, he said that as of August 18 there were 24,011 AIDS patients in the United States, and 13,272 of those have died. Which is far less than other experts have said. He did admit that the number is doubling every year, and that the primary mode of transmission is by sexual contact, and it remains essentially a homosexual disease. The trouble with the CDC numbers is that it mentions only those being treated or dead, does not take into account those who are carriers. Other sources claim that there are three million people who are carriers, may or may not develop the symptoms associated with AIDS, but still can transmit the disease to others. This is one fact that is seldom mentioned or explained. Dr. James McKeever, in a book titled The Aids Plague, copyright in 1986, gives the clearest explanation we have seen. His book is available from Omega Publications, P.O.Box 4130, Medford, OR 97501. \$16.95 for hardback edition. Dr. McKeever explains that there are two stages involved. Stage 1 is the period from the time a person is infected with the AIDS virus until the symptoms actually occur. Until symptoms are discovered, there is no way of knowing that the person really has AIDS, except by a special examination. And the disease hasn't been around long enough for anyone to learn just how long this incubation period will last. Some say that the Stage 1 victim may never come down with the symptoms, but will be a carrier for all of his life, and can infect others, perhaps without anyone even knowing it until too late. Stage 2 occurs when the expected symptoms develop and there is no immunity in the body to fight off the symptom, which may be cancer, or attacks on any of the organs, including the brain. You see, nobody ever dies from AIDS. In that respect it isn't a disease, it's a virus that kills the body's ability to fight off the effects of any disease that may come along.

It is estimated - and almost everything is just an estimate at the present time - that once the AIDS virus develops in a body, it may be as long as five years before any symptoms (Stage 2) appear. And the victim may die of some other disease without ever knowing that AIDS paved the way for the death. Another estimate: Once the symptoms appear and AIDS is diagnosed, 60% of the victims will die within the first year, 75 percent will die within the first two years, 85 percent will die within the first three years, and 100 percent will die within five years after the initial diagnosis. But here again, a warning: In all of Stage 1, the person is a carrier and can infect others; and in

what's left of Stage 2, the victim remains a carrier and can infect others. For example: Rock Hudson may have been infecting others for years before he even knew he had the disease. And they won't know unless they submit to a special examination. physical examination, or until they develop a symptom.

There are so many different "experts" telling us so many different things about the origin of AIDS, its seriousness, et al, that it's difficult to know just what to believe. For example, we are told that there are 30 million people in Africa infected with AIDS, and the number is still growing. They say that in Rwanda one out of every five people has AIDS; in Zaire, one out of six. These same sources say AIDS spread to Haiti where it is said to be in epidemic proportions. When Haitian refugees began pouring into the United States, they brought AIDS with them. Then it spread rapidly in all the homosexual communities in this country, especially New York, Los Angeles and San Francisco. But it should be understood that AIDS is not confined to our part of the world. Cases have been reported in France, West Germany, United Kingdom, all of the other West European Nations, Japan, Mexico, Argentina, Canada, Brazil, but there are no reports from Communist countries, probably because of suppression of the news. So this is a worldwide problem. And it will become far more serious because of the several ways in which the AIDS virus can be spread. At first it was strictly a disease among homosexuals. But there are bisexual men who can pick up the virus and pass it on to their wives and/or paramours. Then the women may pass it on to their children at childbirth. Thus the spread of the disease through sexual contact is the primary method. But any body fluid exchange can become a transmitter. Here blood transfusions come into the picture. That's how Ryan White, the schoolboy, got the disease. For the past couple of years blood banks have carefully screened and discarded all the blood that tested "positive." However, remember that five year incubation period. There are perhaps millions of people who have had blood transfusions before the AIDS scare began. Many of such people could be spreading AIDS unknowingly. Moreover, it has been discovered that the AIDS virus will remain "alive" for as much as a week in dried blood. This is the reason that intravenous drug users can acquire AIDS through using a common needle. Also any scratch, wound, abrasion or open sore can be a gateway for the entrance of the AIDS virus into a body. And regardless of what the CDC in Atlanta may say, there are others, like Dr. Dean Echenverg of the San Francisco Health Department, who insist that the AIDS virus has been found in saliva. In his book Dr. McKeever comments: "One thing that would help us to know whether, in fact, kissing will transfer AIDS would be for Linda Evans, who performed passionate kissing scenes with Rock Hudson, to submit to a blood test for the AIDS antibody. However, up to now she has declined to take this test."

Also the AIDS virus has been found in the tears of its victims. So, if someone with AIDS was working in a restaurant and his eyes watered (perhaps from peeling onions?) and he wiped his tears away with his hands and then handled the food, AIDS could be passed on to the person eating that food. Saliva in the food would have the same effect. We are told that the Pasteur Institute in Paris performed an experiment. They took saliva which contained the AIDS virus and put it into a number of shallow dishes. Half were kept moist and the other half were allowed to dry. After seven days, the moist saliva had almost as many active AIDS viruses as at the beginning. And when the others were

moistened after being dry for a week, 10 percent of the AIDS viruses in them became active again. This would tell you much about AIDS being transmitted through food.

In writing this Report it is not our intention to create a state of panic among our readers, for panic creates helplessness and wrong reactions. But we do believe that we face a crisis of unimaginable proportions and what little that can be done to mitigate the extent of a coming plague is not being done. It's as though public officials are so worried about offending Gays that they are treating a public health crisis as though it were merely a matter of civil rights. And this makes it virtually impossible for anyone to stop the spread of this fatal disease. A few facts that are seldom mentioned:

1. The AIDS virus can stay dormant within a person for 15 to 20 years.
2. AIDS can affect the brain as well as any organ, causing dementia (making one demented).
3. Sexual contact is not the only way AIDS is spread. The "straight" world is also threatened through blood transfusions, babies can get it from AIDS-carrying mothers, accidental needle pricks can transmit it, one man got it when an AIDS patient bit him. Other means of transmission are possible, many not yet identified.
4. There is no known cure for AIDS and none likely.
5. It has gone beyond the homosexuals and bisexuals and gotten into the heterosexual community.
6. AIDS patients are not even quarantined in hospitals. We could go on and on in this vein.

Dr. McKeever believes that 20 to 25 percent of the U.S. population could die of AIDS within the next 12 years. Don McAlvany agrees. R.E. McMaster agrees. Gary North agrees and says this is going to be the "greatest public health danger since the flu of 1918; far worse unless a miracle or totally unpredictable reversal appears...By the time enough people are dying from it, there will be so many carriers that it will be impossible to quarantine them." A FAC-Sheet published by the Plymouth Rock Foundation reminds its readers that: "AIDS was first called GRID - Gay Related Immune Deficiency, and that in the beginning God created them male and female, Adam and Eve, not Adam and Steve." A medical expert is quoted: "With each passing week I become more and more convinced that the most important news of the last half of the 1980's is not going to be world terrorism, not nuclear proliferation, not street crime. The most important story is going to be AIDS."

There is only one possible way to stop the spread of this coming plague: Isolate the carriers. It has been done before in the case of leprosy, chicken pox, scarlet fever, measles, small pox. Spanish Flu, tuberculosis, polio, even mumps. Quarantining has been used throughout history. Until now, when someone starts shouting "Civil Rights" instead of "Unclean, Unclean." And the innocents perish, their right to life denied them, even as in abortion.

Perhaps there's hope in this: When God destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah He would have saved more than Lot's family had there been even fifty righteous to save.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Thirty-Four.....September 5, 1986

## SURRENDER BY DESIGN

When the Editor of the Daily News Digest published a scenario that described the surrender of the United States to the Soviet Union, he admitted that "To say it 'rattled some cages' would be an understatement. Because this was a scenario that wasn't necessarily fictitious. It could be true. And in two succeeding weekly issues of the Digest, Editor Johnson gave proof of why it could be true. The gist of the first of the three articles:

President Reagan and Secretary Gorbachev are facing each other at the upcoming Washington Summit meeting. Gorbachev hands the president a document. "The message is stark and simple. It demands the gradual, secret surrender of the United States in foreign policy matters under Soviet directions. The alternative is clear: a surgical first strike by Soviet missiles against every US strategic missile and bomber, wiping out at least 95% of them within minutes of a launch...The message further states that if the United States should have the foolish desire to launch such a futile retaliatory strike against the USSR, they would destroy the five largest US cities, including Washington, D.C., and bomb shelters built for government officials...Gorbachev calmly says...Here's what we want:

"First, that 'Star Wars' foolishness must never be deployed...We also want all actions against our friends in Nicaragua stopped. You shall also stop all aid to reactionary forces around the world from Angola to Afghanistan. Finally, you shall join with us in correcting the situation in South Africa by helping our friends in the African National Congress. My last condition: this agreement between our two governments must be kept in the strictest secrecy. We don't want any trouble from your citizens. Any leakage of this agreement through your press will be considered an abrogation of the document and we will attack immediately. For that reason, it would be a good idea if you stayed around for another four years. Just to 'keep things on track.'

The quotations are from the lead story of the Daily News Digest, P.O.Box 39850, Phoenix, AZ 85069, on July 30, 1986. Stories to show how this kind of a surrender could happen were contained in the issues of August 13 and 20. And there is a clear indication that this kind of a surrender to the USSR may already be happening! Brigadier General Andrew Gatsis, USA (Ret.) is quoted:

"US foreign policy clearly enshrines the abandonment of anti-Communist countries friendly to the US, ostensibly on the grounds that they are 'regressive right-wing dictatorships.' Such terms were used against Batista of Cuba, Chiang Kai-shek of China, Nguyen Van Thieu of South Vietnam, the Shah of Iran, Marcos of the Philippines, and Ian Smith of Rhodesia. The few loyal allies that American has left - South Korea and Taiwan - are also being abandoned. The big mistake made by these unfortunate victims of US treachery was that they trusted us." Then came this important statement by General Gatsis:

"The average US citizen refuses to believe that the Soviet government is only a peripheral enemy and that the real threat comes from a Western power structure made up of governmental officials and their nongovernmental confederates who secretly espouse the same objectives

as openly avowed Communists. These underhanded activists, whom we shall call the Insiders, promote one-world government through a gradual transition from freedom to International Socialism. Among their agenda items are the desire to destroy American nationalism, neutralize US intelligence agencies, promote a sense of guilt and shame among Americans, convince Americans that all allies who oppose socialism are violators of human rights and should be toppled in the name of 'democracy', and weaken the US national defenses. In the late 1940s, the stage was set to begin brainwashing American military officers to 'think liberal' and to promote international socialism...It is notable that America never lost a war so long as we had a Department of War and has never won one since it became the Department of Defense." (Unquote).

In referring to the late 1940s, General Gatsis makes an important point. While the International Bankers and those we now call Multinational Executives were aiding the Communists from the very beginning of the rise of Lenin and Trotsky, direct US governmental aid in the building of a Soviet military opponent did not begin until our entry into World War Two. And, on April 12, 1950, President Truman signed a document which forms the very blueprint for the allegedly fictitious demands of Gorbachev in regard to our foreign policy, which is designed to promote Communist aims while at the same time weakening the United States and destroying its will to resist.

It was the late Alice Widener who discovered this secret document which directed that ours would be a no-win foreign policy, and one favorable to the USSR in all respects. We quote from her article which was published on September 30, 1976:

"During an exclusive private interview, May 1951, General Douglas MacArthur said in response to my question about why he had written his famous letter to House Speaker Joe Martin protesting our no-win policy in Korea: (He replied) 'Always in war when I visited my wounded in the hospital, I could look them in the eye, no matter what their condition or how tragic their wounds, knowing that our country had backed them to the hilt. But when I went to see my Korean wounded, I just couldn't look them in the eye, knowing that they had been forced to fight with one hand tied behind their backs. I went home and walked the floor alone until four o'clock in the morning. I made up my mind what to do and I did it.'

"The General paused, his eyes full of tears. Then he looked at me straight in the eye. 'I am convinced,' he said, 'I was restrained in Korea by some secret Administration policy directive or strategy about which I was not informed.'

"General MacArthur was correct. He did not know about that top secret policy directive and strategy, and most Americans still do not know about it. Moreover, we did not know about it all during the Vietnam War, though that top secret policy directive and strategy still prevail. Both were set forth in National Security Council document number 68, known as 'NSC-68,' drafted under the direction of Secretary of State Dean Acheson and signed by President Truman on April 12, 1950, two months before the outbreak of the Korean War. Thereby hangs a tale which, to the best of my knowledge, is herewith told to the general public for the first time." (Unquote).

In signing NSC-68, President Truman ordered: "It is my desire that no publicity be given to this report or its contents without my approval." And every page of the 66-page document was stamped top sec-

ret. It was withheld from the American public and from most of its leaders for 25 years, from April 1950 to February 1975, during which time we fought and lost two wars costing the lives of more than 80,000 of our fighting men, billions upon billions of dollars, and tremendous loss in our national prestige. And, so far as we know., NSC-68 is still the foreign policy of the United States; and it is amazingly similar to the orders allegedly given President Reagan by Comrade Gorbachev in this assumed Washington Summit meeting; as you will note as we quote important parts of NSC-68.

The principal aims of this document are:

1. To avoid nuclear war but to accept a Soviet nuclear first strike against us if necessary, hoping to ward it off by building up our own and our allies' military, economic and social strength as a 'deterrent';
2. to confine US military action to strictly limited counter-actions;
3. to seek 'coexistence' with the Soviet Union in the hope that democracy would win out eventually against dictatorship, that time would be on our side, and that the USSR would undergo changes eventually leading to abandonment of its goal of world domination;
4. to try to 'contain' the expansion of the Soviet Union beyond its own territory, but not to do anything "directly challenging Soviet prestige."

NSC-68 protects the Soviet Union from any kind of effective attack; military, ideological or psychological. The exact wording: "In 'containment' it is desirable to exert pressure in a fashion which will avoid so far as possible directly challenging Soviet prestige, to keep open the possibility for the USSR to retreat before pressure with a minimum loss of face and to secure political advantage from the failure of the Kremlin to yield or take advantage of the openings we leave it."

The US attitude toward the USSR and the reason for our no-win wars can be seen in this verbatim quote from NSC-68:

"The Kremlin is able to select whatever means are expedient in seeking to carry out its fundamental design. Thus it can make the best of several possible worlds, conducting the struggle on those levels where it considers it profitable and enjoying the benefits of a pseudo-peace on those levels where it is not ready for a contest...at the military level, the Kremlin has thus far been careful not to commit a technical breach of the peace, although using its vast forces to intimidate its neighbors, and to support an aggressive foreign policy, and not hesitating through its agents to resort to arms in favorable circumstances. The attempt to carry out its fundamental design is being pressed, therefore, with all the means which are believed expedient in the present situation, and the Kremlin has inextricably engaged us in the conflict between its design and our purpose.

"We have no such freedom of choice, and least of all in the use of force. Resort to war is not only a last resort for a free society, but it is also an act which cannot definitely end the fundamental conflict in the realm of ideas...Military victory alone would only partially and perhaps only temporarily affect the fundamental conflict, for although the ability of the Kremlin to threaten our security might be for a time destroyed, the resurgence of totalitarian forces and the re-establishment of the Soviet system or its equivalent would not long be delayed." (Unquote). Now let's translate this diplomatic double-talk into plain, everyday American that everybody can understand:

"The Kremlin is free to use whatever means it desires to gain its ends. Whatever seems more profitable, or easier, must be tolerated, even if that means murdering an estimated 30,000,000 people in the USSR and its satellites and another 14,000,000 through civil wars in other countries. Or if it means the use of booby-trapped toys to kill or wound Afghan children. Or first-strike nuclear bombs to destroy American cities. Or the shooting down of unarmed passenger planes. All of these things must be permitted the Communists.

But we cannot do such things; we shouldn't even use force except in extreme cases. And even then, if we must go to war, we must never think of winning. Nor can any such war defeat or deter the steady progress of International Socialism, which is the wave of the future. And, even if we did stop the advance of Communism in, say, Nicaragua, this would only be a temporary victory; the resurgence of Socialism would merely be delayed. So we must be nice to the USSR, trading with them and aiding them and doing our best to convert them to a less violent form of democracy (the carrot but never the stick; soft words but never the big stick).

This policy toward the USSR with its no-win wars strategy was supposed to be kept secret from the people of the United States. And it was for some 25 years. Even most government officials outside the top brass in the Security Council and the State and Defense Departments knew nothing about it. And after the top secret label was removed, only a few such as Alice Widener ever wrote about, and their writings were blacklisted and blue penciled by the media.

Likewise, with these supposed surrender orders from Secretary Gorbachev to President Reagan, "the agreement between our two governments must be kept in the strictest secrecy. We don't want any trouble from your citizens." In this same sense, in order to appease the citizens, token aid is given freedom fighters in Nicaragua, Afghanistan, and Angola. But this must not be allowed to interfere seriously with the progress of International Socialism. So, Savimba's UNITA can receive token support, so long as it doesn't interfere with those Cuban troops that are guarding American-operated oil wells in Communist Angola. We have two brief recent notes on that subject:

1. While the US is giving \$15 million to the anti-Soviet freedom fighters in Angola, it is supplying about \$40 million every year to do business with the Lusanda Reds. And 2. The US tax-supported Export-Import Bank, in cooperation with US oil and banking firms, is actively assisting the economy of Communist Angola's Soviet-trained oil engineer and strongman Jose Eduarda dos Santos. Meanwhile, when Howard Phillips of the Conservative Caucus got too bold in his attempts to get Chevron out of Angola, the Securities and Exchange Commission ordered him to cease and desist. We hear he ignored the warning. Perseverance can carry its own reward.

*And let us not be weary in well doing:*

*for in due season we shall reap,*

*if we faint not.*

*(Gal. 6.9).*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Thirty-Five.....September 12, 1986

## THE POLITICS OF SURRENDER

To those who are old enough to remember (as we are), it must come as a shock (as it did to us) when we compare the military and economic strength of the United States in 1945 with that of our present condition in 1986, 41 years later. At the end of WWII, the US was the supreme military power, lent aid to ex-friend and ex-foe alike. Europe was in shambles economically, militarily and emotionally through loss of life and the devastations of WWII. The USSR was particularly exhausted, despite the enormous amount of aid that had been poured into Russia during the war. Even then our former ally was recognized to be our present and future enemy and there were those who felt that Communism should be allowed to expire along with Germany's National Socialism, so that the right to life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness might remain the hope of the citizens of the free and independent nations of the world. But there was a group of internationalists that thought differently and who insisted that Communism continue to grow and strengthen itself. As one of our correspondents has noted, "David Rockefeller is an Internationalist who speaks English and expects the United States to safeguard his person and property; Willy Brandt is an Internationalist who speaks German; one Rothschild is an Internationalist who speaks French and has a brother Internationalist who speaks English; Mikhail Gorbachev is an Internationalist who speaks Russian. None of their ilk is loyal to his native land or believes in national sovereignty."

In 1945 there was this Internationalist's plan which called, not for the destruction of Communism, but for its military growth and strengthening so that it could be at first at equal to, and later greater than all other powers combined, so that a New World Order could emerge. The plan, in the words of R.E. McMaster, involved "the eventual merging of the atheistic Soviet Union's socialistic bureaucracy with the USA's bureaucratic socialism, in line with the thesis (monopolistic debt capitalism) versus the antithesis (communism) equaling the synthesis of Hegel's dialectic" (the New World Order).

Example: There is a very privately printed and circulated Journal of the US-USSR Trade and Economic Council. David Rockefeller, Internationalist, is a director of this US-USSR Council, and in the November, 1977, issue of its publication, in an article not intended for general publication, he writes of "his bank's activities in the Soviet Union from the early 1920s...and how despite non-trade related impediments, the relationship has not been interrupted." Here are a few brief quotes from this article by David Rockefeller;

"...it is of interest to recall that at The Chase Manhattan Bank we can look back to an unbroken relationship with Russian financial institutions that straddles well over 50 years...When, in the early 1920s, the Soviet Union set about to rebuild its textile industry, representatives of the All-Russian Textile Syndicate approached Chase, then known as Chase National Bank, and obtained the credits necessary to pay for their first imports of US cotton. And in 1924, when the Amtorg Trading Corp. was incorporated as the Soviet Union's sole export-import agency in New York, Chase National agreed to handle its

promissory notes as the 'paying agent' for the Soviet Foreign Trade Bank...It was at the seventh session of the Dartmouth Conference in Hanover in 1972 that the idea of forming a joint high-level Trade and Economic Council was first proposed. This in turn led me to think that we ought to be doing something more at Chase and to establish a unit specifically to deal with the Soviet Union. The Chase representative office in Moscow, the first to be opened by a US banking institution after World War II, grew out of this as did our first major postwar credit to the Soviet Union. This credit opportunity developed out of the gigantic undertaking by the Soviet Union to build the world's largest truck plant on the Kama River at Naberezhnye Chelny, or KamAZ. The \$86.5 million credit Chase agreed to extend for this project was matched by the US Export-Import Bank, which was finally allowed to open its doors to the Soviet Union under the 1972 Trade Agreement... Through participation in international banking consortia Chase has also participated in all three branches of the credits raised by the International Investment Bank in Moscow to finance purchases in the US and elsewhere of equipment for the joint CMEA project of a natural gas pipeline connecting the Orenburg fields with terminals in Eastern and Western Europe...

"Beyond my involvement in Chase's banking relations with the Soviet Union, I have continued to participate in the work of the Dartmouth Conference." (Unquote). In previous Reports we have made mention of the importance of the Kama River truck plant, which produced vehicles that transported Communist troops and supplies to our enemy during the Vietnam War; and are being used to transport along a jointly built US-USSR highway the Soviet troops that are now carrying out that horrible genocide operation in Afghanistan. The annual Dartmouth Conferences are meetings to promote US-USSR trade and cultural exchange programs, leading to the proposed eventual merger of the US and the USSR in a World Government.

In this same issue of the Journal of the US-USSR Trade and Economic Council, Reginald Jones boasts that "General Electric has a history of trading relationships in electrical equipment with the USSR dating back at least to 1922." And Alan Reich, then of the US Department of Commerce, "emphasizes the importance of developing trade with the USSR to create more American jobs and to improve US trade balance." Our thanks to Mr. Richard Landkamer of Houston who supplied us with the xerox copies from which we have quoted. How he obtained the original is quite a story.

Although we have cited certain Internationalists in this Report,

---

#### New Trilateral Commission Members

Who's made it into the Establishment's most important secretive club this year? Larry Abraham in his Insider Report tells us:

The next time the Trilateral Commission meets, there will be some new faces (and some surprises) joining David Rockefeller, Zbigniew Brzezinski, Felix G. Rohatyn, and Henry Kissinger around the table. Among the new members: 'conservative' columnist George F. Will; former ambassador Jeanne J. Kirkpatrick; and former budget director (now Salomon Bros. biggie) David Stockman. Among the politicians who can now put 'TC' after their names (but never will) are Atlanta's Mayor and Angolan apologist Andrew Young; Arizona's Governor Bruce Babbitt; Presidential hopeful Alexander Haig; Senators John Glenn and William Cohen; and Los Angeles Mayor Tom Bradley."

our chief interest is in how they managed to seduce our federal government into engaging in what we have referred to as treasonable activity. In our last Report we referred to NSC-68, a document that laid down the rule that we should never win a war, that we should never "challenge Soviet prestige" in its international activities, that we must permit the USSR to "select whatever means are expedient in seeking to carry out its fundamental design...(but) We have no such freedom of choice, and least of all in the use of force." NSC-68 explains why we were not allowed to win wars in Korea and Vietnam; and why any future war must be a no win war.

In addition to this accomplishment of traitors in our State Department, there also was developed the program to bring about unilateral disarmament of the US, so that we would be helpless against the Soviet Union in case of attack. As Phyllis Schlafly and Chester Ward stated in their invaluable Kissinger on the Couch: "The elitist clique calculates that such a posture would provide an irresistible incentive for us to join a global government before we were forced to surrender to the Soviets." So, there was produced in September 1961 State Department Document 7277 which is still officially in effect, and which declares the goal of our State Department (not necessarily our Defense Department) to be "the total elimination of all armed forces and armaments except those needed to maintain internal order within states and to furnish the United Nations with peace forces...by the time it (the UN global government) would be so strong no nation could challenge it." Primarily involved in this plan to disarm the United States unilaterally were three men: Robert Strange McNamara then Secretary of Defense who went on to become President of the World Bank; Paul Hilken Nitze, member of the original SALT delegation who is now a member of the US arms negotiation delegation; and Henry Kissinger, who became NSC Director then Secretary of State under Nixon, and presently serves as a foreign policy adviser to President Reagan. All are members of the CFR and are closely associated with David Rockefeller. They at first proposed universal disarmament, but knowing that the USSR would never go along with any such plan, they began promoting unilateral disarmament of the United States on the ridiculous assumption that the USSR would then follow suit (this was their public defense of their plan; of course they knew better). Said Schlafly and Ward: "Nitze was the architect of the master plan for the clandestine unilateral strategic disarmament of the United States, and the gut elements of his plan have been carried out to the letter...It is therefore established that McNamara, Nitze and Kissinger are all conspirators who secretly plotted to disarm the United States unilaterally, and who were so ruthless and dishonest that they brought the United States down from what Henry Kissinger admitted was 'overwhelming' strategic superiority in 1962, to a Kissinger-admitted Soviet advantage in missile throw-weight of four-to-one against us...When McNamara, Nitze and Kissinger planned to accomplish the unilateral disarmament of the United States...they clearly betrayed their oaths of office under which they pledged to 'support and defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies, foreign and domestic'." This was written in 1975, but the plan for slow and deliberate unilateral disarmament of the US continued through the Carter Administration. The plan was halted only when Ronald Reagan became President and had with him a team of conservative advisers, all of whom have resigned or been fired, to be replaced by CFR and TL members who intend to carry out the plan initi-



ated by McNamara, Nitze and Kissinger. And these three who were so active in shaping US foreign policy in the 1960s and 70s are still active in the 80s. In fact, Eastern Establishment control of the US State Department has been the reason for the treason that has been committed against the Constitution of the United States, which all government officials, elected, appointed or otherwise, are sworn to uphold.

In 1942, Secretary of State Cordell Hull created an Advisory Committee on Postwar Foreign Policy. With Leo Pasvolksy as its executive officer, this committee was dominated by members of the CFR. As Dan Smoot wrote in The Invisible Government, "The crowning moment of achievement for the Council came at San Francisco in 1945 when over 40 members of the United States Delegation to the organizational meeting of the United Nations (where the UN Charter was written) were members of the Council... By 1945, the CFR, and various foundations and other organizations interlocked with it, had virtually taken over the US State Department." So there was developed in and after 1945 a new American foreign policy, one that was spelled out by M. Stanton Evans in his The Politics of Surrender (1966, Devin-Adair), as involving:

1. Increased trade, negotiation, and exchanges with the Soviet Union and other Communist Nations so that the Communists can learn more about us and we about them (in preparation for merger).
2. Herculean restraint by the United States issuing in various concessions to the Communists, demonstrating that our intentions are peaceful (like the giving away of the Panama Canal, five Alaskan islands, etc.)
3. Constant demonstration to the world that we want peace and global collectivism quite as much as do the Communists, thus outbidding Moscow and Peking in their appeal to the revolutionary temper of the times (including the loss of wars to the Communists in Korea, Vietnam, the Cuban takeover, etc.)
4. Strenuous efforts to achieve nuclear disarmament as quickly as possible even if it means a certain amount of risk (as would certainly happen if unilateral disarmament were carried out).
5. Less emphasis on military aid and alliances, greater emphasis on economic aid to achieve social justice and revolution (as in Iran, Nicaragua, the Philippines, et al).
6. All-out support of the United Nations even when it adversely affects our own interests and a constant effort to strengthen it at the expense of national sovereignties (witness the signing of the Genocide Treaty, the UNIDO Treaty, etc.)
7. Support for the 'democratic left' all over the world, encouragement of neutralism, and overthrow of anti-Communist, 'right-wing' regimes." (Unquote. Parenthetical comments were added to Mr. Evan's list which was written in 1966 to bring it more up-to-date in 1986).

*"Is there not some chosen curse, some hidden thunder in the stores of heaven, red with uncommon wrath, to blast the man who owes this greatness to his country's ruin!" (Joseph Addison, 1672-1719).*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Thirty-Six.....September 19. 1986

## A CONSTITUTION FOR THE NEW WORLD ORDER

When he rose to sign the Declaration of Independence, John Adams paused, turned to his colleagues, and spoke these words:

"If it be the pleasure of Heaven that my country shall require the poor offering of my life, the victim shall be ready. But while I do live, let me have a country, or at least the hope of a country--and that a free country. But whatever may be our fate, be assured...that this declaration will stand. It may cost treasure, and it may cost blood, but it will stand, and it will richly compensate for both...And live or die, survive or perish, I am for the declaration. It is my living sentiment, and by the blessing of God, it shall be my dying sentiment: independence now, and independence forever!"

Independence was the goal, the watchword and the battle cry. That was the legacy left us: life, liberty and property. But how we have despoiled that legacy. Think of President John F. Kennedy, calling not for continued independence, but for the need for interdependence with those nations which our first President, George Washington, said we should never become politically involved. And recall that scene on the 200th anniversary of the signing of the Declaration of Independence, when men listened to and signed a Declaration of Interdependence which was read in that same Independence Hall where John Adams had uttered such words of dedication.

At the end of World War One, when leaders tried to get us involved in a one world government via the League of Nations, there were still statesmen in the US Senate who refused to forfeit our independence for the sake of a temporary peace. But at the end of World War Two our leaders rallied behind General Secretary Alger Hiss of the newborn United Nations at San Francisco, then sent the document involving us with the rest of the world to a United States Senate who now was willing to sign away what Adams and others had fought to save for us.

It is true that the United Nations has not lived up to the expectations of its founders. The site given it by the Rockefellers in New York City has become little more than a debating society where mini-states can vent their spleen against the United States at the prodding of the USSR and the expense of US taxpayers. But there is another side to the UN which is very permanent, and very dangerous. It is made up of all those related agencies that produce treaties and conventions which have the force of law, and which our leaders are only too anxious to sign. Such private clubs such as the CFR and TC gave up the idea of working from the top and suddenly forcing an actual world government upon us. They found that this would not work. But, by piecemeal progress, by creating a world commission here and a world conference there, they could, piece by piece, bring about their New World Order without the people knowing anything about it until too late. So, the UN Headquarters in New York does little more than talk and resolve, but those agencies are becoming the executive cabinets of a new world government. There is UNESCO which we are about to rejoin. It controls education and culture. including what we think of as First Amendment rights. And it has its own headquarters in Paris. There is

(Continued on page 3)

## NSC-68 -- UPDATE

In our Report #34 (9/5/68) we explained how the super-secret National Security Document 68 (NSC-68) came to be the foreign policy directive of the United States, and how, among other things, it dictated that there should be only "no win" wars, how we should always give in to the USSR in every controversy, etc. We also quoted Brigadier General Andrew Gatsis, USA (Ret.), who made this very important statement:

"It is notable that America never lost a war so long as we had a Department of War, and has never won one since it became the Department of Defense." Now, here is the rest of the story, as given us by Maureen Heaton, patriot and research specialist, P.O.Box 775, Eastsound, WA 98245: We quote from her Series On Survival with a few parenthetical remarks because her full story must be abridged:

"It isn't generally known, but a large part of the problems which have plagued Americans since WW2 have to do with the passage of the National Security (sic) Act of 1947 (NSA-47), and many of those problems have direct bearing of the system known for management and control once known as 'Planning, Programming and Budgeting System' (PPBS, now generally called Management By Objectives - MBO." If you didn't know that, don't feel bad about it - neither did we, until we did the research into the System...

"A high ranking general of the Army had brought the Senator (Joe McCarthy) information about a possible breach of security in the armed services. McCarthy (began to investigate and his) involvement in the pursuant investigation...triggered the vicious attacks which continue to this day, more than a quarter century after his death...The attacks on McCarthy emanated from every place in which anti-anti-communists could be installed - even in the highest echelons of government (President Eisenhower was a retired general).

"The logical answer had to be 'WHY'? McCarthy never learned the answer to that 'why' which he, himself, asked again and again. Part of the answer can be found in (then Secretary of State) Dean Acheson's autobiography, 'Present at the Creation,' in which he told of an amendment to NSA-47 - NSA-68, which he claimed as his own. Of it Acheson said, 'NSC-68, a formidable document, presents more than a clinic in political science's latest, most fashionable, and most boring study, the decision-making process, for it carries us beyond decisions to...action.' Acheson further stated that NSC-68 became the leading government policy (pages 373-4-5,, emphasis added). The importance of THAT only becomes clear when it is known that NSA-47 was the Act of Congress which amalgamated the army, navy and air force into one, integrated, unified command, and NSC-68 created within that command a super-secret agency with a super-secret mission. Part of that 'mission' involved construction of a control system. In the lexicon of 1947 it would have been assumed that 'weapons control' was meant (but absolute and dictatorial control over US foreign policy by a 'super-secret' agency was really meant.)"

So now we know why Joe McCarthy was hounded to his death, not simply because he was exposing communists in high places, but because he was on the threshold of exposing something far bigger and far more treasonable. And we can understand why we engage in "no win" wars, why the USSR seems to be the winner in every engagement, whatever the nature of the engagement. And we know what Gen. Gatsis really meant when he said America has never won a war since the passage of NSA-47 and NSA-68. It was Planned, Programmed and Budgeted that way!!

(Continued from first page)

the World Health Organization which has its headquarters at Geneva, the International Atomic Energy Agency which resides at Vienna, GATT which controls world trade and has its offices in Geneva. The IMF and the World Bank don't have much to do with the New York headquarters, but they weave their spells out of offices in Washington, D.C. And to learn of the really important activities of the UN, one must go to Geneva, where the most important agencies have as their home the Palais des Nations, the original home of the League of Nations, which is headquarters for the UN Conference on Trade and Development, GATT, the World Health Organization, the International Labor Organization, and so on. A flier issued by the UN Office at Geneva calls it "A haven for the persecuted, a centre of religious and intellectual freedom, and a place of decision-making among nations...over 5,000 meetings a year make the Palais des Nations the busiest conference centre in the world...Apart from its regular 'population' of 3,500 international civil servants, the Palais des Nations witnesses the passage of about 25,000 delegates to its meetings each year." Unquote. This is the active part of the United Nations about which we hear little until some new treaty, convention, or constitution comes out of it to be signed and become piecemeal parts of a developing world government.

In Between Two Ages, the book that may have caused David Rockefeller to create the Trilateral Commission, Zbigniew Brzezinski states: "Movement toward a larger community of the developed nations will necessarily have to be piecemeal...Such a community cannot be achieved by fusing existing states into one larger entity...It makes more sense to attempt to associate existing states through a variety of indirect ties and already developing limitations on national sovereignty." In another book, Toward a Human World Order, Gerald and Patricia Mische are more explicit: "We need not begin from scratch, desperately searching for building blocks; strategic foundations already exist. Those foundations include the general global infra-structure spawned since World WarII by the...specialized agencies of the United Nations that have been developing a global fibre of cooperating institutions, organizations and experts..." In other words, while the UN Headquarters in New York is little more than a debating society, its specialized agencies are the building blocks from which a New World Order and a Socialist World Government can emerge.

One of the most dangerous of those "building blocks" and one which has been disregarded by the controlled media, is the United Nations Industrial Development Organization (UNIDO). This agency took the new world economic order devised by Willy Brandt, head of the Socialist International, and began promoting it as its own New International Economic Order. To become a principal part in this New World Order plan, a Constitution was needed, one which would supersede the constitutions of the nations that would become members of it in areas in which it is the new law of the world. This Constitution weakens our own United States Constitution and virtually makes null and void our Declaration of Independence. On October 5, 1981, President Reagan signed this overriding Constitution and sent it to the Senate for ratification as another UN Treaty. The Senate duly approved, with only Senators East, Helms, Symms and Kasten voting against it; Senators Glenn and Hollings did not vote. We were shocked at some of the things President Reagan said of this UNIDO Constitution in his letter of transmittal to the Senate. Here are a few quotes, with emphasis added:

"UNIDO's principal purpose is to foster the industrialization of developing countries...In recent years, there has been growing recognition of the need to formulate more effective institutions within the United Nations system to deal with the problems of development in an increasingly interdependent world...The Constitution would give greater recognition to the special roles of major donors, including the United States, other industrial democracies, and the Soviet bloc... While the Constitution refers to the objectives of helping establish a new international economic order, the United States has made clear its view that this does not refer to any preconceived notion of such an order as outlined in some UN resolutions to which the United States has taken exception."

In a letter of submittal to the State Department, President Reagan is more explicit: "The Constitution consists of a preamble, twenty-nine articles and three annexes. The Preamble states that the States Parties, while bearing in mind the 'broad objectives'...pertaining to the establishment of a new international economic order, make certain declarations regarding economic development. The declarations include the necessity of establishing a just and equitable economic and social order;..." In the UNIDO Constitution we are told that "The primary objectives of the Organization shall be the promotion and acceleration of industrial development in the developing countries with a view to assisting in the establishment of a new international economic order. The Organization shall also promote industrial development and cooperation on global, regional and national, as well as sectoral levels." And here we see a frank statement that this Constitution can supersede our own national constitution in industrial and social matters.

While President Reagan and the Senate quietly approved this UNIDO Constitution in 1981, and in other unheralded ways adhered to and supported the UN, the publicly expressed attitude was one of distrust. As The New York Times of Sept. 14, 1986, observed: "Until recently, the Administration consistently criticized the UN...These criticisms were reflected in Congressional cuts that the US is required to pay the UN next month." But now comes a change in attitude. Said the same NYT article: "But the Administration has now focused on the UN as a key for American foreign policy interests and is asking Congress to restore at least some of the money...Some UN policy analysts believe that without the personal intervention of President Reagan, it may be too late this year to bail the UN out of what is clearly the worst financial crisis in its history."

So this drive to install the New World Order continues at the highest levels of our government, and the creation of "piecemeal" international agencies such as this UNIDO Constitution, which supersedes our own in some ways, seems to be the pattern.

*"Shall we acquire the means of effective resistance by lying supinely on our backs and hugging the illusive phantom of hope, until our enemies have bound us hand and foot?" asked Patrick Henry in 1775.*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Thirty-Seven.....September 26, 1986

## A WIFE CAMPAIGNS TO FREE A PATRIOT

The letter is dated September 15, 1986. It's self-explanatory:

\* \* \* \* \*

Yesterday was my husband George Hansen's 56th birthday - and his 86th day in jail as a political prisoner of the federal government. Since the day was Sunday and George could have visitors, I was there.

There was no birthday cake, no home cooked goodie from my kitchen - only a kiss and a few choice hours of quiet conversation. You are not even allowed to bring a stick of gum, just a roll of quarters for junk food from the vending machines where the proceeds go to the prison officer's association.

Congressman George Hansen was railroaded into prison by the US Department of Justice for supposedly breaking a "law" that the Congress never even intended to carry criminal penalties.

The court system, as it has done so many times and with the Justice Department guiding it this time, essentially rewrote the law Congress passed so that they could imprison my husband.

American leaders are quick to condemn other nations for holding political prisoners - people like Nelson Mandela in South Africa and Andrei Sakharov in the Soviet Union. And American jails hold scandals just as outrageous. There is no question in my mind that George Hansen is just as much a political prisoner as Mandela and Sakharov. You may wonder why the bureaucracy in Washington wanted my husband put away. Please let me tell you some of the reasons:

George has been so effective in bringing to light the outright breaking of federal laws and a virtual reign of terror against American citizens by the Internal Revenue Service and other agencies engaged in unapproved, wholesale wiretapping, illegal searches and seizures, and scandalous legal and judicial abuses, that they wanted him out of their way at any cost.

In 1981, George went to bat for a group of farmers in southern Idaho who had been charged by the US Immigration and Naturalization Service (INS) with "trafficking" illegal aliens. When it was all said and done, George had helped prove, to the embarrassment of the Department of Justice, that it was the INS - the government - that was breaking the law. The US Border Patrol, shockingly, went into Old Mexico, gathered up dozens of Mexican citizens, took them illegally across the border into the United States then "trafficked" them 1,000 miles into Idaho, unloaded them on several farmers, and then charged those same farmers with the trafficking done by the federal agents.

A federal judge in Boise, Idaho, said this was the worst case of legal entrapment he had seen and he threw the case out of court. Immediately arrogant INS officials declared to the press that they couldn't explain what went wrong in the Idaho case, but they planned to continue such illegal entrapment practices. Congressman Hansen used this and other abuse cases for years to deny reckless INS and Justice Department requests for broad new authority during immigration debate before Congress.

The following paragraph from a letter written by George in Petersburg Camp on July 15th, gives more reasons why the bureaucrats wanted

George out of commission. George writes:

"I went to Iran to help free American "political prisoners" during the hostage crisis. I went to Bolivia to free American "political prisoners" held because of political arrangements made by our country over drugs and foreign aid. I went to Nebraska to free American fathers held in a County jail as "political prisoners" over religious education policies, and I visited a religious leader in Danbury Federal prison in the fight to protect American church leaders everywhere from becoming "political prisoners" purely on the bureaucratic say-so of the IRS."

My husband's crusade, so to speak, has been to make our government abide by its own laws under the Constitution instead of trampling on the rights of our citizens, but by so doing, the bureaucrats have vented their wrath against George.

George and I want you to know that we appreciate all of the telephone calls, telegrams, mailgrams, petitions and letters requesting a Presidential pardon that have been directed to the White House on George's behalf. I can tell you that this effort has already had a tremendous impact. While the normal rules governing a pardon usually require a waiting period of several years, we have been encouraged by legal counsel to the President and the Vice President to submit the necessary paper to the US Pardon Attorney right away.

These papers have now been properly filed (on August 27, 1986) and the White House is fully aware of the filing since copies of these documents have been delivered to all key officials in the Department of Justice, and in the offices of the President and the Vice President, including Donald Regan and Pat Buchanan.

Now that we are on the threshold of success, it is vitally important for all of our friends to double their efforts and again contact the White House urging the President to take action now to end this injustice, which threatens all Americans, by granting an immediate and full pardon for my husband.

To accomplish this goal, please select one or more of the following suggestions:

1. Send a telegram by calling Western Union at 1-800-325-6000. Ask for Operator #49 and tell him/her that you want to send the telegram to President Reagan concerning George Hansen. It is already in their computer system. Just give your name, address and telephone number (you will be charged \$4.00 on your telephone bill) and the following message will be sent: "President Ronald Reagan, c/o The Honorable Donald Regan, The White House, Washington, D.C. 20500. Mr. President: Please grant an immediate, full and unconditional pardon to the Honorable George Hansen, a great patriot who has served his country well."
2. Send the same message as above in a mailgram.
3. Write a personal letter to the President with a message similar to the message in #1 above.
4. Place two calls to the White House at (202) 456-1414. First, ask for Donald Regan's office and give your message, then call again and ask for Pat Buchanan's office and repeat your message to them.
5. Ask your family, friends and neighbors to also send a telegram or to make phone calls as you have done.

As I have said, this is George's birthday month. The best birthday present he could receive would be a pardon by the President in the next few weeks. You can help make that happen by contacting the White House as I have suggested as soon as possible...



I would enjoy knowing of your activities and being informed of the responses you receive. Remember, George is continuing his fight from prison, and no matter what happens, he will soon be back actively leading this battle so important to all Americans. Sincerely yours (signed) Connie. P.S. Letters and contributions can be sent to: New Continental Congress, 400 First Street, N.W., Suite 809, Washington, D.C. 20001.

\* \* \* \* \*

We have published Connie Hansen's appeal for two reasons:

1. There but for the Grace of God could go many of the other patriots who are taking an active leadership in this fight to save our Nation and heal and restore our Constitutional Republic. At a time like this it's good to remember Benjamin Franklin's advice: If we don't hang together we may hang separately.
2. This is a good place to start on the long and wearisome journey that could lead to moral and spiritual recovery, if we don't faint along the way. More of this later.

Our Report of July 18, 1986, gave the details of George Hansen's arrest and imprisonment; the only elected representative to be prosecuted under the Ethics in Government Act of 1978. We pointed out that Representative Geraldine Ferraro was obviously guilty of violations of this same act, was never charged, and was allowed to continue her campaign for the high position of Vice President of the United States. We also quoted Lawrence Patterson who observed that "We join, then, the Soviet Union, Poland, East Germany, Czechoslovakia, and Red China with nationally known political prisoners..." Other newsletter publishers also published information concerning the railroading into prison of George Hansen. Many letters were written to public officials. One of our subscribers whom we shall not name sent us his Congressman's reply to a letter sent him. In reading this reply, we wondered just what kind of lies and distortions had been fed the Members of the House regarding Hansen's alleged guilt. The Congressman wrote:

"Thank you for your note about former Congressman George Hansen and the enclosed clippings. The House proceedings were based on a hearing which indicated to the Committee that made the study that Mr. Hansen did not just accidentally overlook something that needed technical correction. If they had come to that conclusion that it was purely an accident involving no adverse motive, the matter would never have been brought to the House Floor for a vote. Actually, very large sums of money were involved, and if my memory serves me correctly, it dealt with a financial arrangement that Mr. Hansen had with the Hunt brothers, who were deeply involved in silver and whose holdings were once in excess of a billion dollars. What I am saying to you is that although technical small matters dealt with in changes in forms are allowed, the Committee had to come to the conclusion that there was no accidental error involved in the case of Mr. Hansen, in order to have brought the matter to the Floor for a vote. That is the material which is left out of those articles you sent, which you have brought to my attention. With kindest regards I am, Sincerely\_\_\_\_\_."

This Congressman implies that what George Hansen did was no accident. Technically, that's true. What he did was reported to and ratified by the Ethics Committee of the House at the time that he did it. So, no crime was involved; the Committee twisted the law to make it appear a crime. As for the smearing reference to the Hunt brothers, this involved a property division so that Connie Hansen could legally

raise some money to pay some legal bills in another totally unrelated case. Moreover, a ranking member of the Committee (former Rep. Charles Wiggins) attested in a deposition that Hansen's action in this matter was approved at the time by the Committee. As M. Stanton Evans wrote in Human Events: "It is plain as day, on the available record, that the staff of the Committee was out to get Hansen, and simply ignored the evidence in his favor...George Hansen has fought many battles for the taxpayers and little people of this country. In the course of doing so, he has made numerous enemies in the bureaucracy and elsewhere in the establishment. All too obviously, he is paying the price today for having done so. If there is any semblance of justice left in the United States he should be pardoned forthwith." (For further information, write to the organization which George Hansen founded to continue the fight against corruption in high places: New Continental Congress, 400 First Street, N.W., Washington, D.C. 20001.

Historians of the future may marvel at the many manufactured mass movements and created national crises that were employed by a group of mostly unidentified Conspirators in their attempts to destroy Christianity and individual enterprise. There was the created Slavery Crisis that almost destroyed the Republic. In the early years of the twentieth century there was the created and well financed drive of the International Workers of the World (IWW) and the Criminal Syndicalism now remembered mostly because of the executions of Sacco and Vanzetti. There was the craftily created Great Depression which led to the introduction of the New Deal. There was the surge toward Social Action Christianity (Socialism in sheep's clothing) which paved the way for the introduction of Humanism as a religion to replace Christianity. There was the well financed Communist attempt to take over our government at the top level, a drive that was thwarted through testimony of such men as Whittaker Chambers and actions of such men as Senator Joe McCarthy. We could name many such manufactured movements and created crises, all of which had their purpose in accordance with the Hegelian dialectics that is a principle tool of the Conspirators.

But greatly overlooked and kept hidden was the Fabian Movement which called for Gradualism, Legislation leading toward Bureaucratic Dictatorship, and Education to prepare people for life in a Socialist World Government. To supplement the Communist Manifesto there was written the Humanist Manifestos I and II. And the tactics of the agents of the Conspirators, those who were working at the peoples' level, began to change. A new kind of drive was initiated, one best expressed by a former KGB agent and defector:

"The highest art of war is not to fight at all, but to subvert your enemy by destroying his moral principles, his religion, his culture, and the traditional links between individuals and society. When a country is demoralized, you can take it over painlessly, without firing a shot,"

That's why men like George Hansen must be free to fight, and why millions of Americans must join him, lest freedom perish from the earth.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Thirty-Eight.....October 3, 1986

## BUT WHICH CRISIS?

This is not the Report we had intended giving you this week. We laid the unfinished work aside to be completed another day, and we started all over again. Because some very unusual things have been happening these past few weeks. The speed at which one manufactured crisis follows another manufactured crisis seems to indicate that a real crisis is in the making.

In our last week's Report we wrote: "Historians of the future may marvel at the many manufactured movements and created national crises that were employed by a group of mostly unidentified Conspirators in their attempts to destroy Christianity and individual enterprise...and the Republic." We named a few of those created crisis and said they had their purpose "in accordance with the Hegelian dialectics that is a principal tool of the Conspirators." In this age of satellites and instant news coverage, the communications media have developed a special talent for taking a regular news item of little more than local importance and expanding it into an earth-shaking event. Without even considering apologies or excuses on the part of the principals, the Watergate crisis is an excellent example. Actually, it was nothing more than an attempted robbery that never happened. But it resulted in the jailing of a number of public officials, and the resignation and pardoning of a President. A mole hill had become a mountain, and a Rockefeller became a Vice-President of the United States as a result; thus serving the purpose of the Conspirators who were seeking the establishment of a New World Order.

More recently, some of the events that have been developed into international crises, make one wonder. There is a business merger and Dow threatens to collapse. There is another merger or rejected merger, and Dow shoots toward the stars. After a long series of arrests of spies who had been making money by selling alleged secrets to the USSR, a Russian employee at the UN was arrested as a spy, and the Zakharov story develops into an international crisis. Then comes the arrest of a reporter in Moscow and Danilooff becomes the second act of the international crisis. Every possible angle that could be worked without telling too much of the truth, was worked. Then came another crisis: those 25 Soviet spies that were working as clerks at the UN were ordered to leave the country forthwith. Suddenly Danilooff was released and Zakharov was to be released. President Reagan said "There was no connection between these two releases...but there were other arrangements with regard to Zakharov that resulted in his being freed." But he had to back off on his "blink" statements and admit he had not told the truth about it. And, regardless of what officials may say, the USSR won every point in the news surrounding the releases. It was Gorbachev who suggested that he and President Reagan meet in Reykjavik, Iceland on Oct. 11 and 12. And it was Armand Hammer who made it all possible.

In yet another series of developed crises, the House voted sanctions against South Africa and voted to override the President's veto. The Senate might also override the veto. So, hastily a black ambassador to Liberia, Edward Perkins, was named new ambassador to South Af-

rica. Secretary of State George Shultz then told the Senate it would be a very bad thing if they overrode the President's veto, in view of the negotiations for a summit in Washington which were hanging by a thread.

To further accent the Soviet gains and the American humiliations, it was announced that those 25 KGB "diplomats" wouldn't have to hurry about leaving the US. So, as usual, we lost on every point in these "crises" and the USSR and the Establishment, whose aim is the same, took more small steps toward their "inevitable" Socialist World Government. And these crises, created or otherwise, are harbingers of a Great Crisis, which probably will involve the necessity of creating a universal currency in order to prevent Big Bankruptcies and economic disaster. Unless a way can be found to stop them and save the Republic.

There's yet another reason for taking news items and stretching them into global crises. This permits coverups and blackouts of more important news. People are thinking of Daniloff when they should be thinking of the Immigration Crisis which is making our own Nation a United Nations. Where have you read or heard about those five or more terrorist training camps that are located in Mexico, in places near the US border? The Sheriff of Midland County, Texas, went to visit one of them, found Libyans, Cubans, Columbians, among other "students" who were being taught the arts of terrorism and guerrilla warfare, pending an invasion to recover Texas, New Mexico and California for Mexico. Sheriff Painter prepared maps, along with other pertinent documentation, and went to Washington where he was permitted to meet with officials from the State Department, CIA, US Customs, and Boyden Gray, the chief counsel of George Bush, Vice-President and member of the National Security Council. He was told that his information was "in the vital interest of our national security" and that it was "most accurate and up to date." But Sheriff Painter says that is the extent of interest the federal agencies have shown! He also stated that "it's mind-boggling that this credible information is being ignored." It is also incredible that people must rely on newsletters to gain such information. According to a "Terrorist Intelligence Report" of May 15, 1986, the following list of targets is shown: Electric Transmission Towers, Non-Nuclear Power Stations, Oil Production Fields, Natural Gas Production Fields, Oil Storage Facilities, Nuclear Power Plants Telephone Communication Centers, Offshore Oil Platforms, Commercial Airports, Military Storage Depots, Railroads, Seaports, US Border Areas, Municipal Police Stations, Municipal Water Supplies, Trucking Terminals, Chemical Plants, Subways, Panama Canal, National Guard Armories, National Guard Airfields, Computer Centers, Nuclear Weapon Storage Sites, and Classified Defense Offices in Commerical Buildings.

To accomplish such destruction when the word is given, trained terrorists are among the thousands of Mexican immigrants that cross the border into the US and then "lose themselves" in the Hispanic communities until they receive their orders.

There also is the Sanctuary Movement which is conducted by certain religious groups, and which brings into the US specialized immigrants from Salvador, Guatemala, and other Latin countries, under the assumption that they are political refugees seeking asylum. This Sanctuary Movement is a nationwide, informally organized network of individuals, religious institutions and other organizations engaged in illegal immigration into the US from Latin America. They provide transportation,

harboring and assistance to the refugees, in violation of federal law. One might be able to commend the operation as a matter of Christian charity if these immigrants were really refugees fleeing from Marxist persecution and possible death because of their Christian and/or political beliefs. But, according to The American Immigration Control Foundation, Sanctuary spokesmen go into Mexico, seek out potential illegal immigrants, screen them to be sure they are committed to Liberation Theology and Marxist ideals, determine whether they can stand the trip, the isolation, and the ability to speak before left-wing rallies as they are being transported across the US to their selected place of sanctuary, which may be a church, a synagogue, a college campus, or a family willing to hide and assist them until they are able to "disappear" in the crowds of legal and illegal Hispanic communities dotting the country.

We were surprised to find a long article explaining the Sanctuary Movement in the Sept. 25, 1986 issue of The Christian Science Monitor. The article starts on page 1, continues to pages 6 and 7. There is an illustration showing the "underground railway" that was used to transport an illegal family from Phoenix AZ through six States to Springfield, MA. There were stopovers in all of the States where the father of the family delivered a prepared talk on how terrible was their situation in Salvador before escaping to Mexico, where they were contacted by the Sanctuary spokesman. In their trip to Springfield, there was a detour made so the refugee could speak at a nuclear protest rally. Said a spokesman in the organization, "I know it has been inconvenient, but I think it is important that people here have faces to connect with all those letters they write to their congressmen." Said the CSM article: "It is sometimes unclear whether the safety of the refugees comes before the refugees' responsibility to tell their story to as many people as possible...It is a way to keep the refugees in the eyes of the public. This is important because our goals are twofold: One is to provide refuge for refugees; the second is to speak out against the policies of the US that continue to feed the wars in Central America."

The Sanctuary Movement is sponsored by 28 national organizations, most of them religious. But support also comes from the Communist National Lawyers Guild; the World Federation of Trade Unions, a Soviet-controlled front; the International Association of Democratic Lawyers which also is a Communist front; the National Union of Cuban Jurists; along with the Church World Service of the National Council of Churches; etc. Regardless of the religious affiliation, the actual religious ideology of the Sanctuary Movement is Liberation Theology. This is a "political and religious movement that interprets Christian doctrine as justifying or mandating radical or even revolutionary social and political change by the use of violence as well as other means." Ernesto Cardenal is a Trappist monk who is Minister of Culture in the Sandinista government of Nicaragua. According to David Nolan of the Miami University Institute of Interamerican Studies, Cardenal's "faith in God and in the revolution became intertwined to the point that he felt 'that not only can a Christian be a Marxist, but that in order for him to be authentically Christian, he must be a Marxist, with emphasis on must'."

Remembering that Liberation Theology is the ideology of the Sanctuary Movement, note this statement: "Sanctuary refugees are not randomly selected from those who appear at a church's door. First they

are 'screened' to see if they're ready for the commitment, says Sister Darlene Nicgorski, who has done a large chunk of screening for the sanctuary movement." (Quoted from The Sanctuary Movement: Smuggling Revolution by the American Immigration Control Foundation, P.O.Box 525, Monterey, VA 24465). Columnist Ron Arnold wrote in the Bellevue (Wash.) Journal-American: "'Movement leaders do not seek out refugees from Communist Nicaragua, where real genocide has been wrought upon the Miskito Indians. Sanctuary leaders concentrate on refugees from El Salvador and Guatemala, where governments are supported by the United States. Movement leaders only work to discredit US support of anti-Communist freedom fighters in Central America and to embarrass the Reagan Administration. Their movement is not humanitarian, it is political." And their politics is Marxism.

Of course the Sanctuary Movement is but one part of what has been called "The Immigration Time Bomb," a real crisis about which little is being done. America is being invaded. Every day thousands of illegal aliens enter the United States; and this has been going on for more than a decade. Most of them come in seeking work and displacing American citizens. Others are lured into the country by "religious" and "welfare rights" groups who promise them benefits that a "welfare state" can offer them. And still others come in as trained terrorists. A Deputy Chief of the US Border Patrol, now retired, remarked:

"When concerned American citizens ask their leaders to halt this invasion, they are told that nothing can be done and that, after all, 'this is a nation of immigrants.' These sentimental imageries ('Give me your tired, your poor...') have been used to blind many Americans to the dangers presented by uncontrolled immigration. Current US immigration is a national disgrace. The beneficiaries of this policy remain politically powerful, unwilling to put aside narrow, special interests for the national good."

We spoke of "manufactured movements and created crises," and said one reason for them is to cover up and black out the real crises which face our Nation. Immigration and the Sanctuary Movement are such an ignored crisis. And there is AIDS; we hear much of cures being sought, but nothing about steps to control the disease. There's the national debt; congress has just made arrangements for another huge loan to keep the government "solvent" for another few months. If you want a real crisis, think of our government controlled school system and the kind of future citizens it is producing. We could go on and on.

Still, there is hope. Because when people finally understand that there is a real crisis, there comes a division of the good and the evil. As one editor wrote: "While certain sections of a city are awash with drugs, sexual perversity, and criminality of the lowest order, around the corner and up the block countless thousands are flocking to the City of God in renewed religious fervor."

*"For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world; and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith." (1 John 5:4).*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence:

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Thirty-Nine.....October 10, 1986

## THE STATE OF OUR INTERNAL INSECURITY

Our federal administration is playing a double game. It is secretly promoting the sending of military technology to the Soviet Union while at the same time it is creating highly publicized "spy trials" and punishing individuals for doing the very thing that the American multinational corporations are doing, and under government approval and encouragement. It has been thoroughly documented that a secret organization called The US-USSR Trade and Economic Council, Inc. sends advanced technology to the Soviet Union with the approval of Vice-President George Bush and Commerce Secretary Malcolm Baldrige. The multinationals involved in these transactions make a profit. But when a "spy" does the same thing, he is punished. Does no one dare call them both treason?

But these spy trials reveal yet another way in which our federal administrations have been involved in promoting an enemy at the risk of destroying our national security. When the whole story of the highly publicized "spy trial" of Nicholas Daniloff was told, it was revealed that there was a Russian priest, probably a KGB operative, who gave Daniloff a sealed letter addressed to the US ambassador, Arthur Hartman. But when the letter was opened at the embassy, it contained another envelope addressed to William Casey, director of the CIA. Daniloff was called to the embassy for a secret conference and he had to be taken to what he called a "security room" which was "designed to thwart Soviet listening devices or other electronic surveillance." It has been known for some time that the US Embassy in Moscow is so "bugged" that anything that is said can be heard by the KGB. As a result of this situation it was decided some time ago that a new embassy building would be built in Moscow while a new Soviet Embassy would also be constructed in Washington.

On Sept. 28, 1986, UPI reported that "Work may have to be halted indefinitely on the new US Embassy in Moscow because 'sophisticated listening devices have been implanted in everything.' Soviet workers are building the embassy under American supervision...Construction is five years behind schedule and \$80 million over budget. Some experts in the intelligence community suggest the \$167 million building may have to be demolished before it is completed. Sophisticated listening devices have been implanted in everything from precast floors and prefabricated concrete columns to steel beams."

But on the other hand: "Soviet families already have moved into a new embassy complex in Washington." About a year ago columnist William Safire wrote: "In the new Soviet Embassy compound atop the District of Columbia's Mount Alto, 350 feet above sea level, laser-beam listening devices are now being installed by Soviet technicians. They have a clear line of sight to the White House and the Capitol. Aimed at windowpanes, the superbugs will be able to pick up conversations in all the rooms with north-facing windows...In the U.S. Embassy in Moscow, more than 200 Russian nationals make the beds, serve the food and spy. (Not one American works for the Soviet Embassy in Washington)."



When the Soviets are given an almost free hand to spy as they wish, where they wish, and when they wish; when a Daniloff-Zakharov trade becomes a front-page sensation; when American firms are encouraged, secretly, to give the Soviets technology that is essential to the making of sophisticated weaponry; when all of these things are considered, one wonders if these highly publicized "spy trials" are deliberately created and rigged to keep Americans from knowing how we are giving in to this Military-Industrial Complex that makes its money selling weapons, promoting wars, knows no national loyalties, and co-operates with the Communists in promoting a Socialist World Government. We recall the words of General Andrew Gatsis (USA-Ret.):

"Though aware of the Communist goal of world domination, the average US citizen refuses to believe that the Reds are only a peripheral enemy and that the real threat comes from a Western power structure made up of governmental officials and their non-governmental confederates who secretly espouse the same objectives as the openly-avowed Communists. These underhanded activists, whom we shall call the Insiders, promote one-world government through a gradual transition from freedom to International Socialism." Then the General named one of the goals in their hidden agenda:

#### Neutralize United States Intelligence Agencies.

Let's check the record. On May 20, 1986, there was a meeting of the National Committee to Restore Internal Security, held at the House Office Building, Annex No. 1, Robert Morris, Chairman, presiding. In reading the report of this meeting we learn that we had "a very efficient functioning organization that was collecting domestic security." But in 1976, things began to change:

"In these hearings and surveys between 1980 and 1983, we agreed with the conclusion of the last Chairman of the United States Internal Security Subcommittee, James O. Eastland, that we were approaching 'zero' security. Security files had been massively destroyed. The State of Texas Public Safety Division had destroyed its files...The intelligence files of the police departments in Pittsburgh, Baltimore, Washington, D.C. and other cities were destroyed...The intelligence files of the Chicago Police Department and of the New York City Police have been impounded for almost four years. What security files survived were not distributed, lest they trigger a privacy or defamation suit. In the public sector, applicants for employment could not be asked if they were then or previously members of the Communist Party or other subversive organizations. Since files were generally unavailable after 1976, military officers were helpless to judge applicants or recruits...The Internal Security Division of the Department of Justice had been abolished as well as the House and Senate Internal Security Committees. The Subversive Activities Control Board was defunct because it received no cases. The files of the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee had been stored in such a remote locale that they were virtually inaccessible for working purposes. And this accumulation of security information over 30 years was not being used. The situation was so ridiculous that according to the Civil Service Manual, if an applicant was a member of a group claiming credit for a bombing, he could be asked about the bombing but not whether or not he was a member of the group claiming the bombing. Members of subversive organizations could not be denied employment on the basis of mere membership. They would have had to have been indicted or convicted or would have had to have been involved with terror, espionage or sabo-

tage. The number of FBI agents was declining...Suits against individual agents were extensive. Two high officials of the FBI were prosecuted for pursuing known terrorists through the use of their mails... In 1983 the Attorney General's list of subversive organizations, which once numbered in the hundreds, had been reduced to six; and whereas there were 23,000 potential saboteurs or terrorists listed in the FBI files in event of emergency, that number had reduced to a little more than a hundred, with surveillance of non-Soviet-bloc suspects little more than one dozen. In one of our hearings, we heard from one witness that there were 30,000 Soviet-bloc individuals - diplomats, businessmen, exchange students, scientists and others in the country - stealing our technology without interference while FBI agents were so overburdened that they could not even record their names, much less monitor them. In one hearing we learned of an umbrella-type subversive organization with 31 offshoots operating in the New York metropolitan area with no supervision whatever. and one of our witnesses told of another such umbrella organization known as the Campaign for Political Rights, with 18 groups affiliated." (End of extended quotation).

As the Security Conference continued, Francis J. McNamara, former Executive Director of the now defunct Subversive Activities Control Board, explained how it all began. On Feb. 18, 1976, President Gerald Ford issued an executive order re-defining the activities of the entire intelligence community - the FBI, CIA, NSA, and so on down the line. In this order he directed the then Attorney General, Edward H. Levi, to set new limits on the conduct of intelligence operations. In fact, Levi's orders virtually eliminated the possibility of any federal agency to conduct meaningful intelligence activities. For example, the FBI could arrest terrorists after the crime had been committed, but they could not infiltrate the subversive groups and obtain information that might prevent a crime that was being planned. This order of Levi's "reversed the presidential directives that had been in effect for 40 years," said Mr. McNamara. "In effect, any terrorist had a free shot. Until you had committed a crime, and are preparing to commit another, you can't be investigated." This is why no effective security measures could be taken when the attempt to assassinate President Reagan was made. The Secret Service is supposed to protect presidents, but it gets its information from the FBI, and the FBI had no information to give because of existing orders. Chairman Morris commented: "In other words, Mr. McNamara, the roots of terror, the roots of espionage, the roots of sabotage is the gathering of information. And barring that root, if you expunge the root, you can no longer be able to detect a resulting crime." McNamara answered: "Consider how the guidelines affected the FBI's ability to prevent assassination, as directed in the Ford order and later in those of Carter and Reagan. The attempted assassination of President Reagan and the Pope, the assassination of President Kennedy, of Bobby Kennedy, the maiming of George Wallace, the assassination of Sadat, of Indira Gandhi, Lord Louis Mountbatten - all over the world, this is an age of assassination, in effect. All these developments pinpoint the importance of the FBI's role in preventing assassination."

The discussion concerning the FBI concluded, Chairman Morris asked about the other agencies that were supposedly intelligence agencies. What about the Subversive Activities Control Board. "That's been abolished," said McNamara. "It's (Senator) Sam Ervin who killed the SACB." Chairman Morris: "What's the status of the Internal Security Division

of the Department of Justice?"

Mr. McNamara...that's been reduced to a section of the criminal division."

Chairman Morris: "How about the House Internal Security Committee?"

Mr. McNamara: "There is none."

Chairman Morris: "How about the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee?"

Mr. McNamara: "Well, you have the Senate Subcommittee on Security and Terrorism now...but it's very constrained in its appropriation and its personnel. very small staff, very little money. And so it has been limited in its ability to hold hearings. But it has held some very worthwhile hearings." (Senator Denton is Chairman of that Subcommittee).

Later the discussion turned to the presence of known terrorist organizations within the US. Nine countries were named as having supported and exported terrorists: Libya, Iran, Syria, East Germany, Bulgaria, Czechoslovakia, Cuba, Nicaragua, and North Korea. These nine countries are involved in government-supported terrorism, acting as surrogates for the Soviet Union. Also named were supporters of the Irish Republican Army, the Tamils from Sri Lanka, the Sikhs from India, the brutal Shining Path people of Peru, the Croations, SWAPO from Namibia, and ANC from South Africa. "You could go right down the list and you would find support here for all of these organizations."

The National Committee's report noted that "There is an extremely large loophole in the internal security apparatus of the US - through the United Nations. The UN has given official sanction to a number of terrorist organizations...whose agents are so freely admitted into this country and to the UN." And finally came this statement:

"Terrorism is not going away. The most sanguine among us could not possibly hope that peaceful coexistence between the Western World and the Soviet Union could possibly lead to the policymakers of the Soviet Union proceeding on any course except the one they have, which is to aid subversion and terrorism around the world, and to keep these organizations that they have well in place, running, with all the money and weapons they need in order to carry on their dirty work." And we can understand the seriousness of the situation when we realize that "all the money and weapons" are supplied indirectly by that "Western power structure made up of governmental officials and their non-governmental confederates who secretly espouse the same objectives as the openly-avowed Communists." Add to this internal insecurity problem the uncontrolled drug and crime situations, and we'll know that it's time for a revival and a return to those Christian American principles that built our Nation. American citizens can enjoy liberty only when they know criminals will be punished and invaders repelled.

*For the weapons of our warfare and not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds: Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God... (II Corinthians 10:4,5).*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Forty.....October 17, 1986

## "NO DEAL BEATS A BAD ONE"

The superstitious insist that Iceland is an island full of elves, mischevious little creatures that specialize in tantalizing people and causing them to forget things and make mistakes. There also is a saying that Hofdi House, where President Reagan and Chairman Gorbachev were meeting, is haunted. So, say the superstitious, because of the elves and the ghosts, no matter how hard they tried, the leaders couldn't come to an agreement. But only the superstitious would believe any such tale. So let's suggest another reason for what the liberals call a defeat and the conservatives call a victory.

In less than a month there would be a national election in the US. For those who believe that votes really count, November 4th would be a very important day. This year, at the grass roots level, Christians have spent many hours and dollars on what might be called "political action." There are a number of important unGodly things that they want to see done away with, and they want to put representatives in the House who will honor the oath they will take and represent the people instead of some special interest group. In a Letter from Plymouth Rock this Christian foundation lists some of those evils. We quote: "Abortion on demand is still the law of the land; it remains a subsidized, horrendous national sin; blood is on the nation. The sin of government-sponsored gambling continues; indeed it increases. Caesar delights in the revenues gained through tempting those who can least afford the loss. And while government seeks to crack down on drugs, many States operate liquor stores and encourage their citizens to indulge in one of the most pervasive drugs of all. As a nation we continue (in fact, increase) our trade and covenants with the avowed enemies of God. The latest Geneva summit invited that 'evil empire' to introduce their computerized and atheistic propaganda into our schools. God is not so fortunate: His Word is barred. Money changers and manipulators raid our public treasury and continue their unholy influence on public affairs, foreign and domestic. Murderers and drug pushers are released to roam the streets...What an exciting time to be a Christian!...To your knees to pray! On your feet to work!" (Unquote). If the anti-Christians wanted to defeat even the possibility of the election of a House in which the majority was honest, oath-abiding Representatives, they would create diversions and seek sensations that the media, like an evil magician's assistants, could keep before the eyes of the voters so that, the hand being quicker than the eye, the same old crowd of hypocrites and liars could control the House and the Senate. So --

In the month preceding November 4th there was the sensational Daniloff affair. That occupied peoples' minds from coast to coast for days and days. People forgot about taxes, the exploding budget, the fear of economic disaster. And they probably forgot why and for whom they should vote. Then, as Daniloff came home, two unexpected summits began to be talked about. Both of them unexpected, held in strange places, but expected to make great media fodder. The first summit didn't go over as well as might have been expected because the two principals did such a job of fabricating to each other that even the

media couldn't do much with it. This summit occurred at Jimmy Carter's new Presidential Center in Atlanta. First, President Reagan took a final dig at former President Carter, saying: "America used to wear a 'Kick me' sign around our neck, Well, we threw that sign away. Now it reads 'Don't tread on me'." Next day he boarded Air Force One and flew to Atlanta, where he made a speech and said: "I can pay you [Carter] no higher honor than to say simply this: You gave of yourself to your country, gracing the White House with your passion and intellect and commitment." Then Carter said to Reagan: "I don't think I've ever heard a speech that was more generous and more gracious...As I listened I understood more clearly than I ever have in my life why you won in November, 1980, and I lost." Well, as you can see, journalists couldn't do much with that. As US News observed, they wrote post-mortems pronouncing the session a success."

Then Communist Party Chairman Gorbachev came onto the scene by inviting President Reagan to a pre-summit meeting which would be held at, of all unexpected places, Reykjavik, Iceland. Daniloﬀ was back at US News, Orlov and wife were free, another Soviet spy had been expelled, another 25 were on hold. So it seemed a good time to accept such an invitation. It would supply plenty of media fodder, help make people forget the real issues facing the Nation. Both Gorbachev and Reagan must have known that because of the SDI issue, nothing would be accomplished at such a meeting. Still, it seemed a good idea. "The world held high hopes," said one newsweekly, "that when Ronald Reagan and Mikhail Gorbachev met in the land of fire and ice, a miracle could occur. But when the leaders flew home from talks in the Icelandic capital of Reykjavik, they faced the same hard truths on the big issues that have long shadowed relations between the superpowers. In an era when doomsday missiles can traverse the globe in minutes, real headway reducing their numbers will be measured in months, if not years." And, as everyone must have known, the issue on which neither Reagan nor Gorbachev would agree was SDI, misnamed by the media and called "Star Wars,"

There was one dangerous moment as the leaders discussed and generally disagreed for hour upon hour. President Reagan began to relent and agreed to a part of Gorbachev's proposal: A ten year period in which all missiles would be destroyed and not replaced. Half of them would be gone at the end of five years; the rest at the end of ten. And that would rid the world of the fear of nuclear attack (except for China, Israel, Pakistan, France, and the other Nations that would still have nuclear bombs or missiles on hand). As for SDI, scientists and technicians would continue to develop and perfect the system, but it would not be deployed until it seemed necessary at the end of the ten year period. Fortunately, Gorbachev disagreed, said all SDI development should be confined to the laboratory. And on this, President Reagan disagreed. We say the such an arrangement might be dangerous because, knowing the Soviet's propensity for treating treaties like pie crusts, at the end of ten years the US might find itself the world's only disarmed Nation. This plus the fact that there's no assurance the SDI will be perfected and deployable in ten years. Those in the know are sure SDI will do its job, but they don't know when it'll be ready to do it. Having been saved from this ten year trap, the two leaders finally gave up disagreeing and flew back to their capitals.

And that's when politics came in strong. When the media learned

that "Star Wars" was the stumbling block, they immediately called the meeting a defeat, said Reagan had failed, had missed a great opportunity to rid the world of a nuclear threat, etc. As per his promise to report to the people, the President had given a prime time and adequate description of what had happened at the meeting. But that merely caused the media and the National Democratic Party to cry defeat with louder voices. So the Administration decided that more had to be said positively by more people. The New York Times reported: "White House officials, expressing unhappiness over news accounts of President Reagan's stance in his meeting with Soviet leader Mikhail Gorbachev, have begun one of the most extensive public relations efforts of Reagan's presidency. Reagan aides said their goal was to reverse the emphasis of newspaper and television reports they said portrayed Reagan's adherence to the Strategic Defense Initiative as the major reason for the leaders' failure to agree on a major arms control accord last weekend in Iceland. Reagan and his advisers Tuesday began a series of interviews and speeches aimed at placing the blame for the occasion on the Soviet leader, White House aides said...The decision places such officials as Secretary of State George Shultz; Donald Regan, the White House chief of staff; Vice Admiral John Poindexter, head of the National Security Council, as well as Reagan, at the center of a television, newspaper and magazine push to challenge Soviet propaganda and increase support for the administration and the military plan known as Star Wars." So, every official that was involved in the Iceland Epic was seeking television time, giving out interviews, writing special articles, doing everything possible as though the fate of the Republican Party depended upon their efforts.

Meanwhile, in Moscow Mikhail Gorbachev was doing the same thing, seeking every way possible to convince the Politbureau that he was the winner and Reagan the loser, trying to win the approval of England, France, Germany, and the rest of the NATO members, of his efforts to "reduce missiles and promote peace."

As a matter of fact, Gorbachev was in a little trouble, and the Iceland Summit was a part of it. For example, while the American media have been busy telling people that "Star Wars" is a phony and simply won't work, Gorbachev is sure that it will work. There is a Soviet version of SDI already installed and ready to protect Moscow, if and when protection might become necessary. Now, the thermonuclear threat is one of the greatest weapons the USSR possesses. But if an SDI system is deployed by the US, there no longer is any thermonuclear threat. And here would be the USSR with billions tied up in nuclear missiles that are worthless if SDI can explode them in air before they ever reach a target. Gorbachev would lose his most powerful propaganda weapon if SDI were completed and deployed. That's why he's against "Star Wars," because he knows it would work.

Perhaps even more important to Gorbachev is the state of the Soviet economy under his leadership. US News cover story for Oct. 20 reports: "The Soviet leader must deal with entrenched resistance among Kremlin hard-liners while balancing an increasingly complex foreign policy against the conflicting needs and restraints of a troubled economy. For all his show of confidence and emphasis on glasnost, or openness, Mikhail Gorbachev today is a man on the high wire. And he is working without a net....Gorbachev says economic reform is his top priority, and there's good reason to believe it. The best evidence comes from Gorbachev himself. If the economy didn't desperately need

fixing, he wouldn't have proposed the hurry-up summit in Iceland. An arms-race breather of any kind gives Gorbachev precious time to push ahead with the needed domestic reforms - without which he can't hope to pay for continued meddling abroad." As one Soviet-watcher declared, "The Russians can build a space ship and man it, but they can't make a washing machine that will work." Gorbachev had promised the Politbureau that he would improve farm and domestic problems without slowing down the military buildup. That's why the Iceland Summit was so important, and he failed. So did Reagan, for that matter; and it is our editorial opinion that we can be thankful.

A network and a newspaper cooperated to produce its usual poll. If you can believe a poll taken by the media, then you'll believe that 70% of the people of America think President Reagan did exactly the right things at this summit. And in Moscow the Politburo was also taking a poll. Gorbachev was on the spot because of "the failure of the meeting" at Reykjavik. But one Gorbachev booster said, "He's strong enough these days to deal with any criticism." He was right because Gorbachev is not to go the way of Khrushchev. Not yet, anyway. Instead, he's heading a propaganda offensive to try to force the countries of Western Europe to force Reagan to forget "Star Wars." And President Reagan is heading a propaganda campaign to convince people that SDI is real and "we're progressing."

Meanwhile, even as the leaders were agreeing to disagree at Reykjavik, delegates from the US and the USSR were meeting to complete more of those 16 cultural and educational exchanges agreed upon at the last Geneva summit. These call for "the development of additional exchanges and computer software for elementary and secondary school instruction, and to exchange professors." Computerized Communist propaganda for America's school children, and Communist professors to teach at higher levels! What could be an important part of this plan has to do with computer technology going to the USSR. On Oct. 13 the LA Times reported: "An estimated \$11 million worth of specialized computers and related equipment have been diverted to the Soviet Union in one of the biggest unauthorized transfers of US high technology to the East," US officials said. The equipment was sent to Austria, then to East Germany, and finally to the Soviet Union. So, strengthening our enemies while weakening our friends continues to be our official foreign policy.

A footnote. Reykjavik's Mayor David Oddsson was responsible for organizing the housing and entertaining of all the foreign guests. He couldn't help reminding newsmen that "the last summit here was between President Georges Pompidou of France and Richard Nixon in 1974. Pompidou died a few months later, and we all know what happened to Nixon," he said.

*"If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?"*

*"For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ." (Ps 11:3. I Cor 3:11).*

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.



# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Forty-One.....October 24, 1986

## ENEMY OR ALLY? AND WHICH WAR?

If it weren't potentially dangerous, the diplomatic war is like some children's game. A Soviet spy is arrested and is to be held for trial. Moscow retaliates by arresting an American journalist who was to be held for trial. An exchange is arranged; a Russian dissident is allowed to come to America; Armand Hammer brings another one to America. All seems quiet, except that those 25 Soviets accused of being KGB agents are deported. Moscow retaliates by deporting five Americans accused of being CIA agents. Then the US orders 55 Soviet diplomats to pack up and leave. Next move is Moscow's, and may have been made by the time you read this Report. But as this diplomatic mini-war goes on, other American and Soviet delegates are meeting regularly in Geneva, working out details of proposed arms reduction. And the top men, President Reagan and Comrade Gorbachev, keep telling the world that progress is being made. And, as the world looks upon the USSR and the USA as adversaries in an East-West conflict that could come to blows, the USSR and the USA continue to cooperate in the war against the Republic of South Africa. Specific example: This sanctions bill that was passed over a presidential veto, calls for the South African government to negotiate with the Communist controlled African National Congress, the Marxist Black Consciousness Movement, and the Pan African Congress. This is the same old ploy that was tried on Chiang Kai-shek: "Cooperate with the Communists, or else." Similar orders preceded the fall of Batista of Cuba, the Shah of Iran, Somoza of Nicaragua, and Marcos of the Philippines. The British applied the same rule to cause the fall of Rhodesia to the Marxists. That was after sanctions had failed. And speaking of sanctions:

South Africa is back in the headlines, thanks to GM and IBM, the two multinational giants who sold out to South African domestic interests, making their sellouts appear to be in line with the sanctions imposed by the defunct 99th Congress. The truth of the matter is, General Motors was losing money in its South African operations and found it convenient to turn the business over to a local corporation that will probably make money out of the transaction. IBM also was losing money, turned its business over to its South African employees, but will continue to supply equipment, parts and supplies to the new company. The truth of the matter seems to be that the South Africans have become so embittered by US actions against their government that any US based multinational now is losing business and is anxious to sell out, even at bargain prices. The sanctions bill had little to do with it. Coca-Cola, Procter & Gamble, Marriot, at least 35 other American companies have sold out or are trying to sell out; not because of any sanctions, just because of bad business. And the multinationals can afford to bide their time, waiting for the expected collapse of the present South African government, and the takeover by "friendly socialist" dictators who will be anxious to make deals in order to survive in the manner they hope to become accustomed.

Actually, the withdrawal of US multinationals isn't hurting the South African government, is probably strengthening its economy. As

The New York Times indicated in a special analysis by Alan Cowell, "the action of foreign corporations seems only to deepen the nation's chauvinism, prompting government leaders such as Foreign Minister Roelof Botha to welcome the sale to South Africans of the subsidiaries of American companies. One reason he can take such a stance is that there is not likely to be a negative economic effect since the businesses will continue." We were amused by Peter Jennings of ABC. In an attempt to show how sanctions were hurting South Africans, one South African was selected as an example. He sells flowers, one third of his crops is usually flown to the US. But direct flights between USA and RSA are now prohibited. So he may have to plow under that one third of his flower crop, commented the ABC reporter. He didn't mention that all such traffic will probably continue. Only inconvenience is that the shipment must go to some other country, and be transflown to the United States.

This, of course, will be the procedure for all future trade between the USA and the RSA, so long as the sanctions are in effect. There's already a precedent: Trade between the United States and Cuba generally goes via Canada, which country has normal diplomatic relations with Castroland. Likewise, illegal shipments from the USA to the USSR first are shipped or flown to some "neutral" country such as Austria, then are sent from there to some Soviet Satellite or to the USSR. What we are implying is that, with the exception of some of the smaller businesses (which are slated for eventual takeover or liquidation by the Biggies seeking monopoly status), the sanctions will have little effect on important trade. And South Africa will probably profit because of the sanctions. This isn't the intention of those who demanded the imposition of the sanctions, but they overlooked how this procedure worked in the case of Rhodesia. The record shows that during the first ten years of economic sanctions against Rhodesia, from 1965 to 1975, the country actually prospered. Employment figures rose, new industries were established, new crops were produced, and new mines were opened. The British government had to adopt an entirely different strategy in order to force Ian Smith's government to collaborate with the Marxist leaders that have taken it over. As for the importance of economic sanctions against South Africa, Allen Keyte in his World Affairs Review notes that South Africa also will prosper as a result of these sanctions. He says Africa produces its own high quality steel, has a prospering armament industry, a promising shipbuilding industry, is building and equipping its own submarines (nuclear powered and nuclear armed, we believe), and is producing fighter planes that are among the world's finest. Because of the threat of embargo, "South African manufacturers have also already started fabricating a great many parts and products formerly imported, and more developments in this field are underway...The list could be expanded to other fields too numerous to mention here. This indicates increased employment in the industries concerned...The West has only two sources open to it in respect of the most essential metals: South Africa or the Soviet Union...Already with Western countries vying with each other in suggesting various ways in which to totally isolate South Africa, one can sense an emerging spirit of patriotism and unity even among otherwise opposed political factions. Further senseless political and economic pressures against a government and a country trying to reform themselves, could strengthen these sentiments...So what is the West fighting for? Its own destruction?" (Unquote).

In an issue containing an excellent outline of just what is contained in this sanctions bill passed by Congress and awaiting signature by the President, Don McAlvany addresses an Open Letter to P.W. Botha, President of the Republic of South Africa. The letter begins: "By now you must have concluded, as many of your conservative friends in America have been warning your government for years, that the government of the United States (but not its people) is your deadly enemy. The intent of the recently passed sanctions bill, and indeed the efforts of the US State Department, is to overthrow your government and replace it with a pro-Soviet/African National Congress government. No amount of racial reform or movement toward a multi-racial government will satisfy your enemies in the US Congress, State Department, media, the academia, and America's liberal eastern establishment, any more than a black moderate government freely elected in Zimbabwe/Rhodesia in 1979 satisfied them." McAlvany goes on to point out that "America has been trying to overthrow the white South African power structure and establish a Black Marxist government in Pretoria for over 10 years. The South African Minister of Police and Justice pointed out to this writer in 1977 that the US government was its most dangerous enemy, the British Labor government its second most dangerous enemy, and the Soviet government its third most dangerous enemy." While agreeing, we might reword that statement by saying the Democratic United States government, the Fabian British government, and the Communist Soviet government have, for the past 30 years, collaborated in the attempt to destroy the Republican government of South Africa.

At the conclusion of World War II, the Power Elite began looking for new worlds to exploit. Generally undeveloped Black Africa was ideal for their expansionist purposes. The "Elitists" looked for resources to develop and cheap labor to exploit. Their allies, the Communist leaders, looked for new places to "liberate." Americans, being great humanitarians, wanted the people to have their own governments. And the UN was the instrument that could bring these three together. But there was one drawback: Most of Black Africa was under the control of the colonial powers; Belgium, Portugal, France and England. A newly emerging, supposedly independent government would be easier to exploit by the Elitists, to infiltrate and subvert by the Communists, and to raise the standards of living of the Blacks by the Americans. So, as Edward Griffin wrote in his The Fearful Master, "By mid-1960 the worldwide Communist drive of 'anti-colonialism' had reached an all-time high...All those who questioned the wisdom of this trend were branded 'imperialists' and their comments were buried in an avalanche of emotionalism. 'Exploitation, cruel and inhuman treatment of the natives, and humanitarian consideration were phrases shouted at everyone who doubted the wisdom of granting immediate independence to colonial areas.'"

The Belgian and Portuguese governments resisted the trend, as did the British and French people living in Africa. But finally, the Western governments were forced to give up. And immediate turmoil developed. Whites were murdered, tribes went to war against other tribes; Africa became a "Black Hell," though too little of this was ever told by the media. For lack of space, let's mention just one area: the Belgian Congo, which was granted independence On June 30, 1960. Out of the developing chaos came two leaders. There was Communist trained Patrice Lumumba who became president of the new country, and there was anti-Communist, Christian Moise Tshombe, who became president of the

state of Katanga. The UN supported Lumumba, and the US supported the UN; while the Belgian government supported Tshombe. Lumumba promised the uneducated Africans that they could take all the property of the white settlers, and could have all the European women they wanted when he was elected president. Tshombe promised his people a republican form of government patterned after that of the US. So there was war between the two. To support Lumumba, a UN army was formed, and Belgian troops were rushed to Katanga to help Tshombe. In what is known as the "Christmas Massacre," UN troops stormed into Katanga, being flown there in American planes. Hospitals, churches, embassies and hotels were bombed and destroyed, the Belgian and native defenders in Elisabethville were murdered by the UN troops, under Communist leadership and with American support. Similar incidents occurred all over Black Africa, except in Rhodesia and South Africa, which had declared themselves to be independent, white controlled countries. What finally happened to Rhodesia we all know. So, let's turn to South Africa.

On August 7, 1963, the UN Security Council voted nine to nothing in favor of a resolution against South Africa for its policy of racial segregation. An arms embargo and other sanctions were imposed because South Africa was "seriously disturbing international peace and security." Disregarding the wars and revolutions in other parts of Africa, the Soviet delegate described the situation in South Africa as "a reign of terror and violence." Following through, the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, in March, 1965, published its report, Apartheid and the United Nations, in which it was recommended that the UN should go to war against South Africa. "We shall analyze three general categories of action," said the report, "a show of force, a naval and air blockade and direct military intervention. We shall also look briefly at what might be involved for any military forces being utilized by the United Nations in a period of direct UN rule." The blockade, we learn, would require 50 to 60 warships including destroyers, submarines and three to five aircraft carriers (support vessels not included); and 300 aircraft of fighter and reconnaissance capability. In 1965 dollars this would cost approximately \$166 million for a six-month period. Direct military intervention and the conquest of South Africa would require another 200 frontline aircraft, 200 transport planes, 30,000 men for amphibious assault, 3,000 men for air assault, a reserve of 300 more aircraft, 60,000 more troops, and 117 additional warships and transport vessels. This would cost some \$94 million for each 30-day period. Casualties would be between 19,000 and 38,000 killed and wounded. This does not include the South Africans killed or wounded.

So that's how and when it all began, more than 20 years ago; and the UN, the Communists, and our State Department, have been pursuing this plan to destroy the Republic of South South Africa ever since. Apartheid is the excuse, exploitation and socialization are the reasons.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Forty-Two.....October 31, 1986

## THE NETWORK GROWS AND GROWS

The New Age Network is a worldwide movement composed of thousands upon thousands of organizations whose aim is to abolish all existing religions, create a New Age Religion and eventually establish a Department of Religion in the global government of the New World Order. At the present stage in its growth it is ecumenical in character, taking certain practices and precepts from each religion, especially from the Christian and the Hindu, then molding them together to present to the world a New Age Christ, who is neither Jesus nor the Christ Who is the Son of God. This worldwide coalition of organizations contains dissident and heretical groups from each of the established religions of the world; Christian, Judaist, Buddhist, Theosophist, Moslem, Zoroastrian, Bahai, et al. The movement is known by many names: The Aquarian Conspiracy, New Thought Religion, Humanism, New Consciousness, the Transcendental Movement, the Human Potential Movement, the New Spirituality, Biofeedback, and on and on.

While this New Age Network cooperates with the political, economic, monetary, and other sections of the New World Order, the primary goal is religious and it aims to establish an acceptable New Age religion which is based on the concept that Man is god. In this sense, "Man can be the New Age Christ whom they call Maitreya, the Fifth Buddha, the Imam Mahdi, or Krishna, depending upon the religion which is being infiltrated and taken over.

While these New Age religionists are supported by the same multinational corporations that support the Council on Foreign Relations, the Aspen Institute, and similar secret and semisecret groups, it is seldom mentioned that these same multinational corporations are beginning to reject or disregard all Christian precepts and to adopt the religious practices that are promoted by the New Age Network. So, it was unusual for The New York Times last Sept. 29, to report in a front-page story that, "Representatives of some of the nation's largest corporations, including IBM and General Motors, met in New Mexico in July to discuss how metaphysics, the occult, and Hindu mysticism might help executives compete in the world marketplace," The article goes on to note that "a politically conservative research center foresees an eventual alliance of conservatives leftists...and Americans with interests ranging from Eastern mysticism and the occult to holistic health...These are strands in a thread of alternative thought (sic) that scholars say is working its way increasingly into the nation's cultural, religious, social, economic, and political life." A commentator is quoted: "Wanting spiritual roots, rebelling against social systems that have ravaged the planet, New Agers want a future Utopia of 'human potential.' Getting these requires people to achieve an altered state of consciousness through the use of meditation, hypnosis, chanting, biofeedback, prolonged isolation and the intervention of spirit guides and ghosts."

An article appearing in On Principle, a libertarian publication, reports that "There is a huge and growing New Age subculture, penetrating the education, business, and publishing establishments...Ford, Westinghouse, and Calvin Klein are among scores of companies that have

sent employees for training. Stanford's Graduate School of Business offers a seminar on Creativity in Business, including meditation, chanting, dream work, the use of tarot cards and discussion of the 'New Age capitalist.' The New Age doctrines are circulated in such popular books as Megatrends and The Aquarian Conspiracy, as well as in such magazines as New Age and Saturday Review." This article adds: "The Esalen Institute, regarded as the 'mother church of the New Age ideas,' regularly hosts Soviet 'social scientists'." And "most New Agers like such democrats as former California governor Jerry Brown and Sen. Gary Hart."

In this connection, an interesting and disturbing clipping came to us from a friend. It included quotations from an article appearing in the Weekend Australian of May 17-18, 1986. Under the heading "The Man Destined To Be King," was this paragraph: "Britain's Sunday Mirror caricatured Prince Charles as an emaciated figure dressed in sandals, walking along with the aid of a stick and dressed like a latter day Mohatma Gandhi. (In the centre of his forehead was the Third Eye in a Triangle, on his left shoulder the yin-yang symbol and in his right hand a bunch of herbs.) With his lectures on 'inner peace,' his earnest discussions of Zen with monks in Japan, his vegetarianism, is it any wonder many people are asking, 'is he a Buddhist?'" Then came this editorial observation: "Keep in mind that Zen Buddhism is a sect of Buddhism, which in turn is a sect of Hinduism, which in turn is the underlying doctrine of the New Age Movement. We see in this an inkling of Prince Charles' motivation: New Age, Hinduistic globalism. The British commonwealth certainly finds itself in a fine mess with this prospect of the man who will be king. Not only will he be king, but he will also become the figurehead of the Church of England...Pray that Prince Charles, and many others, might wake up and receive the Gospel of Jesus Christ, for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth." (Romand 1:16). (Unquote).

Which leads us to mention yet another caricature, this one of Pope John Paul II. This from The Chicago Tribune: "In a leaflet distributed near the Vatican, allegedly by the group supportive of ultra-traditionalist Marcel Cardinal Lefebvre of France, the Pope was portrayed in a cartoon as facing the locked doors of Paradise while the gates of hell opened behind him. A grinning devil whistles for his attention, 'Over here, my friend. Ecumenists this way, please.'" This was one of the many protests from reactionary Catholic circles, because of his ecumenical "Day of Peace" commemoration held at Assisi, Italy, home of St. Francis, The idea of having witch doctors and representatives of heathen religions worshipping together at a Christian shrine was a sour note to most Christians, as was witnessed by the lack of support accorded similar "prayer for peace" services which were held in several cities in the United States. But in Assisi, it was quite a spectacle. We quote from an article in the Chicago Tribune as reprinted in the Ft. Lauderdale (FL) Sun-Sentinel of Oct. 27:

"Bearded Indian gurus, taciturn Moslem mullahs, bald Buddhists, skull-capped Jews, fire-worshipping Zoroastrians and turbaned Sikhs arrived at this sleepy hillside town Sunday where St. Francis taught man to love man. Together with the other 700 representatives of the world's main religions they will pray for world peace, a day for which Pope Paul II has asked that the guns of war be silenced....The Pope condemned what he called the 'culture of contempt' which regards other cultures as primitive, insignificant and unworthy...Libyan strongman

Col. Muammar Gadhafi sent a personal religious representative...and the patriarch of Moscow sent a delegate...One of the first to arrive was the Dalai Lama, the religious leader (and living god) of Tibet who lives in exile in India...The various religions must not fight each other but cooperate, he said...But while the spirit of ecumenism appeared to prevail at Assisi, there was also a sour note from reactionary Catholic circles." (Unquote).

The L.A. Times noted that "it was the more esoteric religions that drew the largest crowds of onlookers. Perhaps the most sought after was John Pretty-On-Top of Montana, whose Roman Catholic nephew, Burton Pretty-On-Top, described him as a medicine man and healer of the Crow Tribe...At the altar of one Zoroastrian, a Bombay Indian believer in the ancient fire-worshipping religion of Persia, a young Italian woman volunteer periodically fed modern charcoal igniter pellets to the sacred iron brazier that was the focus of his prayers for peace. An African animist snake worshiper, whom the pope met last year on a visit to Togo, appeared to be ill at ease as he delivered a staccato prayer to Almighty God, The Great Thumb." (Unquote).

After the representatives of the various religions had offered their individual prayers for peace, AP reported: "In a moving climax to the day's events, the participants, resplendent in attire of a dozen colors, gathered on the steps of the basilica of St. Francis and raised olive branches in a commitment 'to make peace a central aim of our prayers and action,.'" It was a "good show" but we fear the prayers that were offered didn't get much higher than the tips of the eagle's feathers in Pretty-On-Top's headdress. According to the State Department, there are about 40 wars between nations, civil wars, revolutions, and lesser conflicts in which people are dying. Reports indicate that the shooting was suspended for one day in a few of these conflicts. But the following day the spilling of blood continued. We doubt very much that the Prince of Peace was referring to the kind of peace for which these religious leaders were praying. His was to be a "peace that passeth all understanding." He told His disciples, "Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you, not as the world giveth, give I unto you." Again: "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. (Emphasis added). As for the world, He spoke of wars and rumours of wars, and said, "Think not that I am come to send peace on earth; I came not to send peace but a sword."

But more importantly, we wonder what the one true God must think when those who never knew Him gather with the saints in ceremonial and public prayer. There was a commandment regarding "be ye separate." St. Paul told the Corinthians, "For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,) But to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things; and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him." St. Paul said to the Galatians: "when ye knew not God, ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods. But now, after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, how turn ye again to the weak and beggarly elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage?" And when we think of those who call themselves Christians praying alongside fire worshipers and men who look upon snakes as gods, we are reminded of the words of St. John: "Little Children, keep yourselves from idols."

Here is Satan's contrasting doctrine, as published by World Goodwill, a leading member of the New Age Network: "This is a time of pre-



paration not only for a new civilisation and culture in a new world order, but also for the coming of a new spiritual dispensation. Humanity is not following an uncharted course. There is a divine plan in the cosmos of which we are a part. At the end of an age human resources and established institutions seem inadequate to meet world needs and problems. At such a time the advent of a Teacher, a spiritual leader of Avatar, is anticipated and invoked by the masses of humanity in all parts of the world. Today the reappearance of the world Teacher - the Christ - is expected by millions, not only by those of Christian faith but by those of every faith who expect the Avatar under other names - the Lord Maitrea, Krishna, Messiah, Imam Mahdi and the Bodhisattva...Preparation by men and women of goodwill is needed to introduce new values for living, new standards of behavior, new attitudes of non-separateness and cooperation, leading to right human relations and a world at peace. The coming world Teacher will be mainly concerned, not with the result of past error and inadequacy, but with the requirements of a new world order and with the reorganisation of the social structure." (Unquote).

Can you see how an ecumenical "day of prayer for world peace" fits exactly into this plan for the New World Order? And can you see how this appeal for "world goodwill" would be appealing to those who are not firmly grounded in the Word of God?

The Aquarian Conspiracy, a kind of bible to the New Age Network, tells of how multinational corporations are being monitored and sensitized to the aims of the New World Order, especially to its New International Economic Order (NIEO). The book says "members of the New Age movement are in corporations, universities and hospitals, on the faculties of public schools, in factories and doctors' offices, in state and federal agencies, on city councils and the White House staff, in state legislatures, in volunteer organizations, in virtually all arenas of policy-making in the country...They have coalesced into small groups in every town and institution. While many have limited knowledge of the Plan, some are aware of the international scope of the transformation." (page 24).

One of the most important organizations in the New Age Network is the Lucis Trust. In a manuscript, Secret Societies Take the Offense, Dr. John Coleman states that Lucis (originally called Lucifer) has over six thousand active members. Among them are Robert McNamara, Henry Kissinger, David Rockefeller, James Baker III, James Schlesinger, Donald Regan, and George Shultz. So the Network is imbedded in the Pyramid, from its detached "eye in the triangle" to the grass roots upon which it stands.

So you see, this is a spiritual war, and those who are unprepared and unsuspecting can fall. The New Age Network with its partner Secular Humanism has seeped into churches, schools, and homes. Wherefore:

*"Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. Be not ye therefore partakers with them. And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them." (Eph.5:6,7,11).*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly, emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Subscription rates, U.S. & Territories, Canada & Mexico: \$40 per year. Foreign airmail: \$50 per year. Extra copies mailed 1st class, 1 to 9: 50¢ each. 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Please address all orders and correspondence:

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Forty-Three.....November 7, 1986

## THE SIX-YEAR PRESIDENCY

The behind-the-scenes rulers of America decided it was time for a change. Their security seemed to demand it. Things were getting out of hand and people were beginning to react - and act. Farmers who were having their lands taken away from them were beginning to rebel. And Christians were on the move. They were deeply concerned about murder through abortion, the AIDS epidemic, secular humanism, pornography, homosexuality, educational standards in government schools, religious freedom, and so many other un-Christian activities. People were beginning to worry about the liquidation or swallowing up of smaller banks by the Big Banks. And the Big Banks themselves were about to drown in deep red ink because of their support of Communism and their loans to unfriendly nations and semi-states. Yes, the rulers felt it was time to change horses, even in a mid-stream national election. Control of the US Senate had to be taken away from the Republicans and handed over to the liberal Democrats. It didn't matter too much whether the Senate was Republican or Democrat as such. And George Bush was one of the men easily controlled. It was the chairmanship of certain committees that was important. The Senate as a body seldom found time to study proposed legislation, they depended on the report of the respective committee. And there was Strom Thurmond who chaired the Judiciary Committee. That committee had recommended the approval of two Supreme Court Justices who regarded the Constitution as the law of the land. One more such appointment would displease the rulers very much. So, the Senate had to be controlled by the Democrats, in which case either Ted Kennedy or Joseph Biden would chair that important Judiciary Committee. Also, it would be good to have Patrick Leahy chairing the Agriculture Committee, John Stennis handling the Appropriations Committee, Sam Nunn in charge of Armed Services measures, William Proxmire handling banking, Ernest Hollings controlling Commerce, Claiborne Pell supervising Foreign Relations, etc. There's that Biblical statement that the borrower becomes the servant of the lender, and it took millions of dollars to swing it. But it was done, regardless of the cost, or how much manipulation of votes were required. Some nine incumbent or prospective Republican Senators were pinpointed for defeat. Senators Steve Symms of Idaho and Don Nickles of Oklahoma were so popular in their respective States that they were allowed to be re-elected. It was a close thing with the highly respected Jeremiah Denton of Alabama, but he was defeated by a very small margin. Also Mack Mattingly of Georgia, Judy Koehler of Illinois, Linda Chavez of Maryland, Jim Santini of Nevada, James Broyhill of North Carolina, Thomas Kindness of Ohio, and Bob Kasten of Wisconsin. Defeat of these eight was sufficient to change all the chairmanships in the Senate from Republican to Democrat. Since the House was already in the hands of Democrats, not much pressure was applied and most of the incumbent representatives were re-elected. What this all means can only be surmised until this new 100th Congress actually convenes. But President Reagan did some surmising. He told audiences that if the Senate were lost his would be a six-year term. And former Speaker of the House Tip O'Neill said, "The Reagan Revolution is over." He is being called "a powerless

lame duck." All of which is not quite true; because the President still has presidential powers topped by the veto, and he still remains Commander-in-Chief and is the leader in all foreign policy matters, which includes arms negotiations. However, the Democrats will be tight with money for SDI development, and for aid to freedom fighters in Nicaragua, Angola and Afghanistan. But presidents in the past have learned to get along with a Congress controlled by the other party - including Truman, Eisenhower, and Nixon. None of them were as popular as Reagan, even though his coattail didn't mean much in this particular election.

H du B in his October Report from Paris writes: "Behind all the threats to our society are men exulting in the emotions that filled Sidney Webb, the founder of the British Fabian Society, when he wrote in 1890, 'To play on those millions of minds, to watch them slowly respond to an unseen stimulus, to guide their aspirations without their knowledge - all of this whether in high capacities or humble - is a big and endless game of chess, of ever extraordinary excitement'." In this election, due to those minds without knowledge, we have been checkmated. But there are other games. So, let us consider another angle of the conspirators' game which has to do with the release of an American hostage.

\* \* \* \* \*

There had been a series of skyjackings and bombings in places other than Lebanon, and American authorities didn't seem to be quite sure whom to blame when one American citizen had been shot and thrown into the sea, and another American Service Man shot and thrown onto a runway. Because there was surely some involvement, Colonel Khadafy of Libya was named the man responsible. So retaliatory measures were adopted, including naval maneuvers near Libya and air attacks on spots said to be terrorist training camps. Libya was called the leader in the terrorist attacks when it was known that the real supporter and supplier had been the USSR and the real culprit was Syria. But Libya could be charged without any serious international repercussions, and to charge Syria would have been unwise at the time. The reason: When it was arranged that the Shah of Iran was to be deposed, it was expected that one of two things would happen: Iran would welcome the Communists, or would remain friendly with the Western Bankers. Neither happened. Instead, Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini moved into the political vacuum and established an Islamic Republic which would defy both the Communists and the Monopoly Capitalists and try to establish an Islamic World Order which would include all other Moslem Nations if that were possible. So it happened that there were millions of dollars worth of airplanes and other armaments and munitions which would go to waste if spare parts and more technology were not obtained. Here was a vast market that could not be tapped. The only way to approach Iranian officials was through Syria, which was supported by the USSR, was an ally of Iran, was an enemy of Israel, but remained friendly with the American multinationals.. Because of its peculiar position economically as well as geopolitically, it was not considered wise to blame Syria for the bombings, training of terrorists, hijackings of airplanes, etc. So, Libya was a good second choice, since Libya was also involved.

But what the US government would not do, the British government dared to do. When it was learned that Syria was directly involved in an attempted bombing of a commercial plane which would have meant the

death of over 200 innocent victims, London didn't hesitate to place the blame on Syria, but also ordered all Syrian diplomats out of the country, and broke off all diplomatic relations with Syria. We saw nothing about this in an American paper, but an official West German dispatch said Germany was taking similar action, and the European Community was considering also breaking off all relations with Syria. A trial was being held in West Berlin of "two Arabs accused of bombing a German-Arab center in the city with the alleged help of Syrian diplomats. One of the Berlin suspects is the brother of Nezar Hindawa, whose conviction in London for the attempted bombing of an Israel jetliner led Britain to sever diplomatic relations with Syria."

So, suddenly Syrian President Hafez Assad was being labeled the chief among terrorists. Newsweek of 11/3/86 carried a long story "Linking Syria To Terrorism," and declaring that "The US and Britain get tough with Assad." The article referred to a speech President Reagan had made last Feb. 6th in which he said, "Those countries that support and direct the terrorists should know that there is no refuge, there is no hiding place, there is no sanctuary that will keep them safe forever." But he was talking about Libya at the time. And, as Newsweek explained, "On the other hand were the realities of life in the Mideast: America may need Assad." US News of 11/10/86 made it a cover story, calling "Syria's President Assad Master of Terror." There was a picture on the cover of armed men in a secret terrorist training camp in Syria. The lead story said: "Even in the diplomatic world of studied indirection and strategic dissembling, the evidence has become impossible to ignore, and it points straight at Syrian strong man Hafez Assad. For years, Libya's Muammar Qadhafi has been the international outlaw, condemned for his wide-ranging support of terrorism. But now it is clear that Qadhafi is an erratic bumbler compared with Assad, a hard-eyed strategist who uses terror as an essential tool of statecraft."

Finally the media were telling the world what was known for years but never admitted by presidents and prime ministers, or the media. US News published a bill of particulars going back to 1982 and listing the bombings for which Syria was responsible, ending with the statement that "Syria directs or supports terrorist activity through its own organizations and, increasingly, with aid to radical Palestinian and Shiite groups - waging war by proxy for political ends. Experts have linked Syria to dozens of incidents."

But this wasn't the way things were supposed to be going. Syria was still needed to maintain a kind of balance between the Palestinians and the Israelis while the Big Bankers and the Multinationals traded with Iran through Syria. And Assad was in serious trouble because he had been publicly exposed at long last. What could he do to rectify the situation? Now here we must do a little reading between the lines, because the media only throw hints. But from time immemorial one way of doing business in the Middle East has been to capture and then trade hostages for money, for other hostages, or for better relations between the parties involved. Remember Richard the Lion Hearted? Now, the Shiites had hostages, the Iranian officials had considerable influence over the Shiite terrorists, and Assad had good relations with Khomeini (or his agent, since the latter had suffered a heart attack and was out of action at this time). Also, there was present in the area Terry Waite, the English churchman who had already negotiated for the freedom of American hostages.

So, Assad must have reasoned that if he could make it appear that he had worked with the Iranian officials and with the Shiite terrorist leaders, thus making it possible for Terry Waite to take public credit for freeing another American hostage, then some bridges could be repaired. Bridges that had almost been burned when a Syrian terrorist in London trusted his girl friend to carry a bomb aboard an Israeli jetliner. She got caught, and so was the terrorist, and so was President Assad. We must assume that the hostage, David Jacobsen, knew nothing of the way he had been used as a pawn in this international chess game involving the sale of military equipment and spare parts to Iran. As for Terry Waite, when he learned he was being accused of working with the governments in this deal, he seemed appalled. He immediately left Lebanon, said he wouldn't return for some time, that his efforts to free the other hostages had been jeopardized by such incredible reports, that his own life was at stake. So he was going to rest and remain inactive for a while.

Meanwhile, as a result of the British break with Syria, it must have seemed that Syria's use as an intermediary was at an end. So, if media reports are correct, former national security adviser Robert McFarlane tried to deal directly with Iran. According to AP, he and four associates flew into Tehran in a plane supposedly loaded with military aid, probably spare parts for those fighter planes that the US had left behind when the Shah was deposed. McFarlane or one of his associates carried a Bible in one hand and a cake as a peace offering in the other. The men were immediately taken to a hotel, placed under house arrest for five days and then made to leave the country. However, The Washington Post on Nov. 5 released a story to the effect that McFarlane had been acting for the US government in the transshipment of munitions to Iran, and that such shipments had been going on for the past 14 months. While the White House was insisting that it had not been negotiating with Iran, there had been secret negotiations involving arms - and hostages - for over a year! Furthermore, inferred the Washington Post, not only had David Jacobsen been a pawn in these negotiations, but so had two other American hostages: Rev. Benjamin Weir who was released more than a year ago; and Rev. Lawrence Jenco who was released last July.

Seems that the negotiations were made through Syria as the intermediary, and the military cargo was shipped to Israel, and then transshipped to Tehran, and American hostages were being used as pawns in this international chess game. There is a certain irony in that while George Shultz was in Geneva talking about arms reduction, Robert McFarlane was in Tehran selling arms to Iran. And there remain other hostages to serve as pawns in the game.

*"Fret not thyself because of evildoers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity. For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb. For evildoers shall be cut off; but those that wait upon the Lord, they shall inherit the earth. For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be; yea, thou shalt consider his place, and it shall not be." (Psalm 37:1,2,8,9).*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each, 50 to 99: 30¢ each, 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Forty-Four.....November 14, 1986

## MORE PAWNS IN THE GAME

In this ongoing controversy over the use of hostages as pawns in the war games, more than one kind of coverup has been employed to protect the guilty. There seems to be a deliberate attempt to shield Syria, Israel and the Soviet Union, and make it appear that all the negotiations have been between our National Security Council and certain Iranian officials. It is true that the recently freed French hostages, Camille Sontag and Marcel Coudari, were released in Damascus, and French Prime Minister Jacques Chirac was lavish in his praise of Syrian President Assad for having engineered the freeing of the hostages. And it is true European papers are not covering up the Syrian involvement. The West German Stuttgarter Zeitung felt that Syria had a hand in the freeing of David Jacobsen. English translation as supplied by the German Information Center: "It will probably never be proved beyond a doubt that it was British toughness that led to the freeing of David Jacobsen from Shiite terrorists closely connected with Iran and Syria. Still, a number of things suggest that the notorious ties of his secret service to the unscrupulous Palestinian and Shiite organizations became too hot for Syrian ruler Assad, ever since a British court trying airplane assassin Hundawi uncovered precisely such a connection." In regard to Israel, it is also true that certain reports have mentioned Israel's offer to assist in the hostages-for-weapons game. But, generally, there is an attempt to make it appear that American officials dealt directly with Iranian officials. Which is hard to believe since Americans are devils in Khomeini's eyes and he'd rather shoot than trade directly with "the devil." Also very obvious is the fact that the Soviet Union is never even mentioned in deals involving the countries of the Middle East, even though its activities in Afghanistan and South Yemen are notorious. Furthermore, if it were not for the Soviet's habit of backing terrorists and kidnapers on a worldwide scale, there would never have been such a wave of global outlawry.

When it comes to its own treatment of American hostages, the Soviet Union seems to have decided that the carrot is better than the stick. This present hostage exchange began with the arrest and trade of Nicholas Danilooff. Writing in The New American Dr. Clarence B. Carson noted that "Strange tidings come from Nicholas Danilooff since his being freed from a Soviet prison after a 13-day incarceration. He was permitted to have visitors, including his wife. The commandant of the prison visited his cell twice each day and saw to it that he had clean sheets, top and bottom, for his bed. Instead of the usual thin blanket, he was issued a thicker and more comfortable one. When the authorities discovered that Danilooff suffered from hypertension, his blood pressure was checked three times daily, and he was attended from time to time by a doctor and a nurse. This is a far cry from the many other stories I have read of the treatment of political prisoners by the KGB...Is the Soviet leopard changing his spots?" After his return to the US Danilooff said, "It is very important for the Russian people and the American people to put their relations on a stable basis. We've got to know each other better." He also said on the CBS Morning News

that he foresees the possibility that the Soviet Union will take up its place, however reluctantly, among the civilized nations of the world. In short, Danilooff hinted that the Soviet leopard will change his spots as soon as we get to know each other better.

A few weeks ago a group of American children of elementary school age returned to Florida after a monitored visit to the Soviet Union. They came back praising Russia, its schools and customs, and many of them thought life was much better in Russia than in the United States! This all follows a plan for the eventual "merging" of the US and the USSR, probably under a Global, Socialist Government. Back in 1966 the late Frank Capell wrote:

"A plan is now in operation which could be a major step in the sovietizing of America. The plan is to send American citizens to the USSR for a visit and bring a like number of Soviet citizens here. ...As any US Intelligence officer already knows, the Soviet Union does not allow its citizens to leave the USSR unless they are considered loyal communists. Since the communists are dedicated to world domination and the overthrow of our capitalist form of society,...there will be...enemies of our way of life, many of them actual trained enemy agents, mingling with untrained, uninformed, good hearted American families. (And) untrained, uninformed, good hearted American families will go over to the USSR to be brainwashed and given the visitors' treatment (as opposed to the residents')...The Americans who have gone to the USSR will come back thoroughly brainwashed to spread the word that the 'Russians' are just like we are. This is another step forward in the march toward world government, world law and a world police force." (Unquote).

This, of course, was in line with the plan voiced by H. Rowan Gaither, then president of the Ford Foundation, when he said: "All of us here at the policy-making level have had experience, either in the OSS or the European Economic Administration, with directives from the White House. We operate under those directives here. The substance of them is that we shall use our grant-making power so as to alter our life in the United States that we can be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union." This policy was carried out slowly and carefully by the tax-exempt foundations and other World Order advocates until Dec. 27, 1979, when President Jimmy Carter said he was suddenly alerted to the aims of the Communists when the invasion of Afghanistan began. Carter was so shocked that he cut off grain shipments to Russia, brought an end to most of the cultural, political, educational, and other exchange projects. However, when Ronald Reagan became President, grain shipments were resumed and new cultural and educational exchanges were arranged.

Tom Anderson, in his Straight Talk of Nov. 6, commented: "And so now a high percentage of the American people are for trade and aid to the Communists, who, they have been told again and again, have 'mellowed.' Indeed the Communists have mellowed; formerly they wanted to take the whole world. Now they want to take only half the world. They already have the other half...Spokesmen for the one-worlding Council on Foreign Relations are now confiding: 'The Soviets are crumbling from within. We must help her to keep her from doing something rash.'" And the way to keep the Soviets from crumbling is, not simply to pour in more aid and develop more trade, but also to make more treaties, create more exchange programs, "hurry the merging." But the people responsible for this "save communism" program are not the Communists,



but the enemies within our own midst. As Tom Anderson truly said: "Some unthinking and deluded Americans still think of Big Businessmen and multinational tycoons as 'free enterprisers' and even as 'conservatives.' They are neither. Almost without exception they are corporate Socialists, cartelists, monopolists, fascists. They are not friend but enemy. They are not for the People but for Big Brother... Our enemies are, in order, Big Government, Big Business, and Big Unions." (Straight Talk, POBox 60, Pigeon Forge, TN 37863. Weekly, \$47 a year)."

Now, let's list a few of the things these enemies of ours, together with the Communist enemy, have done to effect this "merger" they desire.

We'll skip the economic and industrial aid that began with Nikolai Lenin and Armand Hammer, and speak of other togetherness schemes. When the Soviets were having some trouble developing their space program, a schedule was laid out for Soviet and American astronauts to fly in space together, to learn and coordinate the technical and engineering developments of the two. There was little wonder that, for a time, they took the lead in the space race. When the Soviets were having some trouble in developing Nikolai Tesla's plans for the control of the weather and for its use as a weapon of war, because of the need for something they couldn't build for themselves, the US came to their rescue. A program for the cooperative development of weather control was established by the US and the USSR governments. A 40 ton magnet, largest of its kind ever built, was completed at the Argonne National Laboratory near Chicago, and was flown to the Soviet Union. "It's a perfect example of scientific and political cooperation," said the American director of the project, who added: "We don't have the advanced test facilities they have. They don't have our magnets. So we're pooling our equipment and technology so both countries can move ahead that much faster." That was in 1977. We've had most unusual weather ever since.

Recently, in the spirit of "merging," the US and the USSR have developed a new joint weather exploration program. A Nov. 4th AP dispatch from Padua, Italy, reads: "The United States and the Soviet Union will join an international space research project aimed at improving long-range weather forecasts, government scientists from the two countries said Monday. A dozen satellites are to be launched during the 1980s as part of the Solar Terrestrial Physics Program to study wind and radiation, they said....Asked whether US-Soviet differences over the American Star Wars project for a space-based defense system could affect the collaboration, Roald Sagdeev (president of the Soviet Space Research Center) said: 'A peaceful space exploration like this should not be made hostage to differences over the defense initiative or any other military enterprises'." And here we see an example of the two-faced drive toward World Government: Merging at the scientific level must be encouraged, but it must not be allowed to interfere with the hostility that must continue to be maintained between the US and the USSR. The rather mysterious Report From Iron Mountain said it best: "The existence of an accepted external menace, then, is essential to social cohesiveness as well as to the acceptance of political authority. The menace must be believable, it must be of a magnitude consistent with the complexity of the society threatened, and it must appear, at least, to affect the entire society." (Emphasis added). In other words, until the merging of the nations is complete,

the threat of war must be maintained.

Yet another example of the "merging" program has to do with the exchange of radio programs between the United States and the Soviet Union. The following is quoted from The New York Times: "The United States and the Soviet Union have been holding high-level talks in an attempt to negotiate an unusual exchange of radio programs. Charles Wick, director of the US Information Agency, said yesterday (10/28/86) that the tentative plan was to beam Voice of America broadcasts over Soviet domestic stations in return for the right of Moscow radio programs to be carried by stations in the United States. As a result of talks in Iceland during the meeting between President Reagan and Soviet leader Mikhail Gorbachev, Wick said, he has undertaken to find a radio network willing to allocate time to Moscow radio programming." US News gave a full page to this project, headlined the story: "Radio Moscow On Your AM Dial? Stay Tuned." Can you think of any better way in which the brainwashing of the American public could be attempted, through the carrot method rather than the stick?

Well, there is one other way, and we have discussed it in previous reports because it involves the Children of America. At the Geneva Summit, President Reagan and Chairman Gorbachev signed a cultural exchange agreement which promotes the Sovietization of Americans in some 16 different categories. One of those ways has to do with an educational exchange in which Soviet teachers (propagandists?) will prepare computerized lessons that are to be taught in American schools. At the college level, Soviet professors will be provided to lecture in American colleges and universities. This program has been called "Ideological Treason" and is a sure way of promoting the "merger" idea that was spoken of by the president of Ford Foundation. Incidentally, the Carnegie Corporation of New York is the foundation that seems to be in charge of this educational treason. A Carnegie Report, titled "A Nation Prepared: Teachers in the 21st Century," outlines the manner in which global education must be taught by "lead teachers" who are trained to promote One Worldism. The "New Man" for the "New World Order" seems to be the goal.

This "cultural exchange" program is being promoted by all the Establishment organizations, and it seems that little can be done at the national level to defeat the program. But much can be done at the local level, by communities that take a stand in refusing to allow anti-Christian and anti-American projects to be taught in the local schools. If enough communities in America demand action, much can be accomplished. Too long we have launched our protests at the top levels of government, where the Establishment is in command. If we start at the lower, grass roots, community level, perhaps battles can become victories.

*Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? (II Cor. 6:14,15).*

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Forty-Five.....November 21, 1986

## THE CREDIBILITY GAP

"We have quite simply invested too much faith in political solutions and politicians. We have tried every device we could think of, spending billions of dollars and initiating hundreds of government programs in order to solve problems...the result is that we have solved nothing..." So wrote George Roche in his book A World Without Heroes. The statement provides a fitting commentary on the attempts of men, denying God, struggling to save a Nation from destruction. In contrast, there was a time when a group of God-fearing men who spoke of unalienable God-given rights and that to secure them "Governments were instituted" and "That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these Ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or abolish it..." Those words, acted upon, caused a Revolution; but not a "Reagan Revolution" which was phony from the very beginning. Today we find few men with the character of a Washington or Adams, a Henry or Madison. And when they are found, they are silenced, their places being taken by interlopers and tyrants in whom we, the people of this century, seem to have placed our faith. The voting majority, in this past election, chose to place McGovernites in almost every important committee chairmanship in the Senate. That majority elected to increase the hold of the ultra-liberals on the House of Representatives. And lately we have witnessed the public display of a credibility gap in the Administration. Duplicity and deceit have characterized the handling of the "hostage problems." One wonders if it were not deliberately planned that way to discredit any form of conservative leadership.

It may have begun when, with little or no mention, an ultra-liberal journalist (we use the term advisedly), was permitted to join the Reagan Administration as a chief foreign policy spokesman for the State Department. Certainly there are any number of ultra-liberals in the Administration. But to place Bernard Kalb, with his political credentials showing, in such an important position was most unusual. Then came the "war against the terrorists" in which Muammar Khadafy and Libya were selected for retaliatory action. There was talk of the use of the press in a "disinformation" program aimed at Khadafy. Secretary of State George Shultz admitted that the charge was correct, but at the same time denied "any attempt to mislead our news media or our public." So the scene was set for the resignation of Bernard Kalb over his concern about "the credibility of the United States". Immediately, all across the nation left-leaning journalists made Kalb their hero. Mike Gartner, President of the American Society of Newspaper Editors, a group that makes a practice of lying to the public, cried, "In America, you don't expect your government to lie." He neglected to say that over the years the government and the media have cooperated in deceiving the American people on important issues; particularly in matters dealing with the Soviet Union, Nicaragua, South Africa, AIDS, money manipulation, etc. Try to learn the truth about any of these subjects from the government or the media, and you'll be deceived.

But we're discussing the credibility gap which really widened when

stories began coming out about the "arms for hostages" negotiations. President Reagan had declared that he would make no deals with terrorists; and no deals with Iran. But the public was deceived on both counts. According to Stephen Engelberg of The New York Times, secret talks between Iran and the United States began more than a year ago. Gaylord Shaw of the L.A. Times wrote: "At the same time that the Reagan Administration was opening a secret arms pipeline to Iran, it was granting permission for a major defense contractor to supply helicopter parts to the Tehran government. When President Reagan made his televised denial of secret dealings with Iran in exchange for help in freeing American hostages, the "great communicator's" message was nothing more than a "carefully camouflaged and shocking public confession." One editor reckoned that "If what he told the American public was the same he told selected members of Congress the day before, it is small wonder that Congress remains unpersuaded and unhappy over the episode that has damaged the credibility of America's position on negotiating with terrorists."

Typical of media treatment was the news analysis by Owen Ullmann of the Miami Herald Washington Bureau: "One of the hallmarks of Ronald Reagan's presidency has been his ability to rally public support behind controversial policies and gain forgiveness for administration blunders - from selling Star Wars and aid to the contras to escaping blame for the bombing of the Marine Barracks in Lebanon. Despite his many successful campaigns, Reagan's secret decision to sell arms to Iran has plunged him into his worst public relations crisis...if Demo-

---

In our recent Report concerning the so-called 'exchanges' between the US and the USSR, we overlooked some exchanges which were brought to our attention by Michael Warder, executive vice president of the conservative Rockford Institute, 934 Main St., Rockford, IL 61103. These 'exchanges' are allegedly designed to promote peace. But Mr. Warder points out that any kind of 'exchanges' are of benefit only to the Soviet Union (and to the promoters of the New World Order, we might add). Last summer a group of 46 Soviets visited the United States on a so-called good will mission. But the 46 were selected, briefed and controlled by Soviet security organs. Each of the 'friendly visitors' had relatives being held hostage at home, lest any of them might consider defecting or deviating from the official Soviet propaganda line. Their trip was paid for by the Soviet government, and among them were KGB agents. Mr. Warder notes that "Soviet leaders know that if peace propaganda effectively reaches the US public, it will result in the Congress voting less money for our national defense. US groups going to the Soviet Union have no such 'equal' opportunity to reduce Soviet arms expenditures." Example: The American Society of Newspaper Editors signed an exchange agreement with the Union of Soviet Journalists, all of whom are paid government employees. When US editors go to the Soviet Union, they are not allowed to see and report actual conditions in the USSR. Also, the American Bar Association signed a cooperation agreement with the Union of Soviet Lawyers who are part of a system that tortured and killed from 30 to 60 million persons, and yet they are treated as 'equals' by the ABA. What we forget is that everyone in the USSR works for the government. There are no private employers or independent organizations. The difference between the Soviet and the American political systems makes any true exchange impossible. Such exchanges do nothing to the Soviets, but they certainly help to Sovietize the United States.

crats sense that Reagan has suffered a permanent loss of popularity over this controversy, they are more likely to challenge his foreign policy ventures for the rest of his term."

But this trading of hostages for weapons didn't begin in the Reagan Administration. It really began when Iran held some 52 American hostages, was at war with Iraq, and badly needed spare parts for the airplanes and helicopters that had been left behind when the Shah was forced to flee.

Alton Frye is the Washington director of the Council on Foreign Relations. He has suddenly spoken out about his part in an arms deal back in 1980. We wonder why Frye chose this time to tell the world about the CFR's "Arms for Hostages" deal after all these six years of silence. Perhaps the hierarchy in Rockefeller's CFR no longer fears public exposure, feels so strong and so much in control that it can boast of things formerly kept secret. In any case, his revelation of the CFR acting in behalf of our government appeared in the November 16th issue of the L.A. Times. "It was another time, and the victims bore other names. But the deal was the same: arms for hostages," wrote Frye. "Within weeks after the war erupted between Iran and Iraq in September, 1980, Tehran was growing desperate for military supplies.-..(this) injected a new element into the protracted negotiating to free the 52 Americans then held hostage in Tehran. Signals of a possible 'arms for hostages' trade came through on several channels."

It seems that an internationalist lawyer named Mitchell Rogovin (CFR), had been dealing with Iran. He approached Frye (CFR) on the possibility of negotiating an "arms for hostages" trade. Frye then met with Harold Saunders (CFR), the assistant secretary of state handling the hostage crisis for President Carter. At that time Frye became a bit concerned about handling such a deal almost single-handedly. So he "took out insurance." That is, he confided the facts of the deal with three other people: Senators Jacob Javits (CFR), Charles McC Mathias (CFR), and John Chancellor of NBC (also CFR). Says Frye, "We (he and Rogovin) trusted them to say nothing until the hostages were safely returned - or unless there were an attempt to make John Anderson (CFR and a presidential candidate for whom Rogovin was also working) a scapegoat by claiming that his associates' alleged interference had somehow frustrated delicate diplomacy aimed at freeing the hostages."

However, this particular "arms for hostages" scheme failed because, as Frye explains: "We now know that a number of factors were converging to produce a measured offer by the Carter Administration that ran in a broadly parallel direction to that suggested in the approach we conveyed." Actually, it seems that there was money, as well as arms, involved in the final deal, and all Frye and his CFR associates accomplished on their own was the release of Bruce Laingen, the American charge d'affaires, who was freed earlier than the other 52 hostages.

The January 10, 1981 deal which brought about the actual freeing of the 52 hostages is known as the "Algiers Accord." Nearly \$8 billion in frozen Iranian assets was involved, mostly gold bullion then held by the Federal Reserve Bank of New York. The \$8 billion was transferred to an escrow account at the Bank of England. According to Clyde Farnsworth of The New York Times, "Upon the release of the (52) hostages, \$2.8 billion was released to Iran, \$3.7 billion was transferred to the Federal Reserve Bank of New York...and \$1.4 billion was re-

tained in the account of the Bank of England." After all these gold and currency exchanges had been finished, it seems that there was still an overpayment due Iran in the amount of \$250 million. Between January 1981 and October 1986, interest had increased the overpayment to \$500 million. And, in the last week of October, 1986, American and Iranian financial officials met in The Hague to arrange for the transfer of that money to Iran. So, it was more than arms involved in the latest hostages trade. There was that little matter of \$500 million also paid to Iran. But this latter part of the deal has received very little publicity. Seems it's okay to talk about a credibility gap involving the government, but don't let it involve the Federal Reserve or the CFR!

As the Washington Director of the Council on Foreign Relations said, "It was another time, and the victims bore other names. But the deal was the same." He might have added that money was involved in both deals; that the 1980 "arms for hostages" operation negotiations were carried out by members of the CFR; that in the 1986 operation the chief negotiator was CFR member Robert McFarlane. Both were secret deals in which only a few "insiders" did the planning and knew what was going on. The chief difference: In 1980 there were no information leaks that couldn't be handled. But in 1986 an Iranian official told a Syrian reporter, and the reporter published details in a Lebanese weekly magazine, Al Shiraa. That article led to the credibility gap that may destroy a President. In his prime time press conference on Nov. 19th (a conference he should never have held), President Reagan took the sole responsibility for the "calculated risk" that backfired, and merely made the affair more confusing than ever in his answers to barbed questions from unfriendly reporters. But, as Sen. Sam Nunn, upcoming chairman of the Armed Services Committee, said, the President "contradicted all the information put out by his aides in the past week. I counted at least seven contradictions from what I have been told by his top aides." As we watched that conference, we were reminded of the time when a previous Republican President found it expedient to resign. However, Congress is not now in session and the time gap may help to mitigate the credibility gap. As George Roche reckoned, "We have quite simply invested too much faith in political solutions and politicians." In national affairs, where our faith should rest is well expressed in the never heard and almost forgotten last verse of The Star-Spangled Banner:

*Oh thus be it ever when free men shall stand  
Between their loved homes and the war's desolation;  
Blest with victory and peace, may the Heaven rescued land  
Praise the power that hath made and preserved us a nation!  
Then conquer we must when our cause it is just.  
And this be our motto: "In God is our Trust!"*

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Forty-Six.....November 28, 1986

## THE CREDIBILITY GAP GETS BIGGER AND DEEPER

For those who love our country and are concerned about its future, it must have seemed like the worst of times for this series of crises to occur. Already there were enough troubles without adding to them the burden of what some editors have called "Irangate." Day after day, with some space allotted to a Philippine crisis, it was driving all other national problems out of peoples' minds. For example, there is a carefully concealed financial condition in this country that should be known and dealt with. Now and then we are told about a new form of what is called money which will replace the FRS greenback. But we are not told when and how it will affect us. To calm the more impatient, a limited number of gold and silver coins are being sold to selected dealers who can resell them for a profit. But money remains a mystery that, if continually abused, may destroy the material security of us all. A recent "underground" bulletin reminds us that the United States has the worst per capita debt in the entire world; worse even than Mexico, Argentina or Brazil, whom we are helping to support in spite of the fact that we are worse off than they. We should all be told that federal spending has increased more than tenfold since 1960, from \$92 billion to \$930 billion; that since 1960 federal deficits have soared from \$2 billion to \$930 billion per year; that our federal debt in 1976 was high at \$600 billion, but that today it has soared to over \$2.6 trillion. We should be concerned with the question of how much longer our government can spend twice as much as it takes in each year. Then, there's the problem of continual loans to communist governments; and the concern about these alleged bank failures. Actually, most of them are takeovers by bigger banks, but the depositors suffer. Then there's the carefully created farm problem, with family farms being gobbled up and swallowed by alien corporate agribusinesses. There is the AIDS problem, school problems, dope and crime, all of these which should be of concern. But all else seems to have been forgotten because someone found an unauthorized way to get some money to the freedom fighters in Nicaragua. Finally, there is the fact that the liberals and the welfare state proponents have taken command of both houses of our federal legislature. Now the Senate will block conservative appointments to the judiciary and other conservative appointments to the administration. Now tariffs will be voted while new expenditures will be made, as Senator Byrd has suggested. As Gary North wrote in his Remnant Review of Nov. 21: "If the press begins to go after the President, he will find himself boxed in. The voters have replaced the conservative Senate, the Democrats will be hounding him for not working with the team, and the historians will be getting ready to write the epitaph of 'a brief political anomaly that only temporarily deflected American democracy from its rendezvous with destiny in a New World Order, etc. etc'."

The President's insistence that he remains in favor of selling arms to Iran and "made no mistake" in his handling of the affair, has made him the perfect target for the media missiles. And, in looking for a way out without total loss of credence, the President's friends



turned to that least understood National Security Council.

In addition, behind all of this "arms for hostages" controversy, there is a sub-plot; one involving George Shultz as Secretary of State. You'll recall, when the first hints of this continuing crisis came to light, George Shultz became angry. He knew nothing of any such deals. They were done behind his back, and he would never have agreed to any trading with Iran on any basis. He hinted that he might resign. From many, including your reporter, there was hope that he would resign. Later there was being voiced a demand that he resign or get fired. He had been disloyal to his President, supposedly his boss, and anyone disagreeing with the President ought to quit, said Attorney General Meese in a vague reference to both Shultz and Donald Regan. But then came the news that Lt. Col. North of the National Security Council was solely responsible and President Reagan insisted that he knew nothing about it. Whereupon Secretary Shultz rushed to the cameras and microphones to vow eternal fealty to the President, said he had never been in disagreement with the President, etc. So, again at this writing, all seems to have been forgiven, Shultz and Regan will remain, only Poindexter and North have departed. We say at this writing because the upcoming 100th Congress is not going to let the affair die. There will be congressional as well as administrative investigations; for this is a crisis that, like Watergate, may go on for months and months, with the possible resignation of many more officials, even the President himself if George Bush can be cleared of all complicity and thereby take Reagan's place in the White House. And with the appointment of Sen. John Tower, Brent Scowcroft and Edmund Muskie to conduct the administrative investigation, anything could happen. Muskie was appointed, obviously, to appease the liberal Democrats. But when we think of Muskie, we think of the three M's of the Fabian Conspiracy: George McGovern, Walter Mondale, and Edmund Muskie. All three were Senators, Mondale and Muskie were presidential candidates and were soundly rejected by the people. And for a Republican President to trust his political and historical fate to a man like Muskie is really taking a chance. We are inclined to give some credence to a statement made by House Democratic leader Jim Wright of Texas (with whom we have never consciously agreed in other matters). He said: "Mr. Reagan, of almost all the people I have met in high government positions, is uniquely capable of psyching himself up into a frame of mind in which he can believe whatever he wants to believe and just utterly reject factual information which does not fit comfortably with his preconceived predilections."

But we're digressing. Behind all this present series of crises there is a contest for power that began over a quarter of a century ago; a contest involving the Department of State and the National Security Council. Back in 1947 President Harry Truman was advised to do away with the wartime Office of Strategic Services (OSS) and create in its place the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA). There was a question as to what department would be in charge of this semi-secret agency. There also seemed to be a need for an administrative group of officials who could coordinate the policies of other administrative departments and make recommendations to the President. So it was suggested that a National Security Council be created, and that the CIA should be responsible to it. A National Security Act was passed by Congress, and the official explanation goes like this:

"In bringing the resources and skills of all these elements of the

Government to bear in policy problems which affect the national security, the President is assisted by the National Security Council. The Council was established by Congress in 1947. It is composed of the President, the Vice President, the Secretaries of State and Defense and other Cabinet officers, agency heads, and senior officials who, by law or the President's invitation, attend meetings of the Council on matters which directly involve their responsibilities. The Council is advised at its meetings by the Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, the Director of Central Intelligence, and the President's Special Assistants for Science and Technology and for National Security Affairs. It has a secretariat and staff located in the Office of the President under the direction of the Special Assistant for National Security Affairs..."

One of the first official and important acts of this NSC was the NSC Document number 68, drafted under the direction of Secretary of State Dean Acheson and signed by President Truman on April 12, 1950, two months before the outbreak of the Korean War. President Truman ordered: "It is my desire that no publicity be given to this Report or its contents without my approval" and every page of NSC-68 was stamped Top Secret. Its contents were withheld from the American public and most of its leaders for 25 years, during which time we fought and lost two wars costing the lives of more than 80,000 of our fighting men, billions upon billions of dollars, and tremendous loss in our national prestige. In effect, NSC-68 laid down the policy that we should never win a war, that U.S. military action must in all cases be confined to "strictly limited counteractions." NSC-68 also directed that we should "try to contain the expansion of the Soviet Union beyond its own territory, but not to do anything "directly challenging Soviet prestige." This NSC-68 has ruled our nation's foreign policy and military strategy since before the start of the Korean War.

Except for NSC-68. which was really the brainchild of Dean Acheson of the State Department, the National Security Council served its purposes adequately and efficiently until the coming of Henry Kissinger as National Security Adviser in 1969. He devised a way in which he could become the most powerful man in the government, except for President Richard Nixon, whom he had learned to control. He did this by issuing a series of National Security Decision Memorandums (NSDM) which had the power of Executive Orders. These memorandums bind, as if by law, executive agencies such as State, Defense, the Joint Chiefs of Staff, US Arms Control and Disarmament Agencies, and all others having to do with national security. These NSDMs tell the other agencies, including State and Defense, what they must do and how they must do it. Secretary of State William Rogers resented such orders and fought against Kissinger. So Kissinger, Nixon aiding and abetting, managed to get Rogers fired and himself became Secretary of State while at the same time remaining National Security Adviser. In this way Kissinger, an agent of David Rockefeller, managed all foreign policy, covert and national security matters so long as Richard Nixon and Gerald Ford occupied the White House. It was Kissinger who opened up Red China for trade, helped maneuver Communist China into and Nationalist China out of the UN Security Council with its veto power. He helped fashion the SALT I treaty and installed the Mutual Assured Destruction (MAD) policy which still governs our attitude toward the Soviet nuclear buildup of weapons. And he did this all by beginning his public career as National Security Advisor to the President.

When it came time for the Republican team to be replaced by the Democratic team headed by Jimmy Carter, David Rockefeller was ready with Zbigniew Brzezinski, who replaced Henry Kissinger as National Security Advisor. As head of the National Security Council, Brzezinski was in the same position to wield the same power as had been exerted by Henry Kissinger. But this was a time of comparative peace and it was time for the Hierarchy of the New World Order to proceed with the plan of creating an elementary Regional New World Order which was called the Trilateral Commission. In comparison with Kissinger, Brzezinski was more low-key and less inclined to seek the spotlight. But he was just as dangerous as was Kissinger. He was simply carrying out a further step in the march toward the New World Order.

When Carter proved something of a disappointment for the Eastern Establishment, a new team was selected to take over; a team headed by Ronald Reagan and supposedly a conservative as opposed to Carter's liberalism. The role of National Security Advisor assumed an even lower-key profile and George Shultz, as Secretary of State, took charge. Meanwhile, the selection of a National Security Advisor to head the Council became something of a problem. This was mainly because the conservative team that Reagan brought with him from California was slowly being replaced by members of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission. So Richard Allen served for a while, but they said he had taken a \$1,000 payment from a Japanese magazine, apparently payment for an interview with Nancy Reagan. So Allen departed and William Clark took over. But he couldn't get along with James Baker and Michael Deaver, so he was transferred to the Interior Department and Robert McFarlane took over as chief of the NSC. But he couldn't get along with Donald Regan, resigned and later came up as an arms negotiator with Iran. So Admiral John Poindexter became NSC director and stayed until his resignation. Now Alton Keen, who once served under David Stockman at OMB, has become temporary National Security Adviser.

The official questioning has begun. Since one man, even a Marine Colonel or a Navy Admiral could not have done these things alone, it is expected that more heads will roll. But it should be noted that with President Truman placing the CIA and covert operations under the exclusive control of NSC, with Dean Acheson's NSC Document Number 68, and with Henry Kissinger's NSDMs, the National Security Council became a government unto itself with fullest authority in covert and foreign policy matters, and responsible to the President only, or his immediate assistant, in this case Donald Regan. As with Kissinger and Brzezinski, Admiral Poindexter could have become a law unto himself insofar as the legal government of the United States is concerned. Insofar as the so-called Invisible Government is concerned, that's a different matter. Whether any commission or board can uncover and publish the real truth regarding "Irangate" is questionable. That credibility has been lost is unquestionable.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Forty-Seven.....December 5, 1986

## THE NEW AGE PATH TO PEACE

The Preacher said, "The thing which hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun." (Ecclesiastes 1:9. Emphasis added).

In the tenth century A.D., a millenium ago and nearly a thousand years after the coming of the Son of God in the flesh, Christians were thinking in terms of milleniums, were awaiting the end of the world and the beginning of a new age on the earth. In his Memoirs of Extraordinary Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds, in a chapter dealing with "Modern Prophecies," Charles Mackay wrote:

"An epidemic terror of the end of the world has several times spread over the nations. The most remarkable was that which seized Christianity about the middle of the tenth century. Numbers of fanatics appeared in France, Germany and Italy at that time, preaching that the thousand years prophesied in the Apocalypse as the term of the world's duration were about to expire, and that the Son of Man would appear in the clouds to judge the godly and the ungodly...The scene of the last judgment was expected to be at Jerusalem. In the year 999, the number of pilgrims proceeding eastward, to await the coming of the Lord in that city, was so great that they were compared to a desolating army...Knights, citizens, and serfs, travelled eastward in company, taking with them their wives and children, singing hymns as they went...Most of them were smitten with terror as with a plague. Every phenomenon of nature filled them with alarm. A thunderstorm sent them all upon their knees in mid march. It was the opinion that thunder was the voice of God, announcing the day of judgment..."

"There is no new thing under the sun," said King Solomon. The year 2000 A.D. will mark the end of the second and the beginning of the third millenium, and once again the end of the old and the beginning of a New World Order is being preached. And one "like unto the Son of God" is being expected, or is already here on earth, to bring in a thousand years of peace. In preparation, the UN declared 1986 an "International Year of Peace." And a "Planetary Commission is calling for 500 million people around the world to consent to the healing and harmonizing of this Planet and all forms of life hereon." This Planetary Commission informs us that "In order to reach the critical mass of Spiritual Consciousness our objective is to have no less than 50 million people meditating at the same time on December 31st, 1986, 12:00 Noon Greenwich Time. You may add to this Light in any way that is comfortable for you, with Love, Music, Prayer, Guided Visualization, Meditation, Positive Thought or any other constructive release of positive energy."

"No new thing;" but with progress through the centuries, something could be added. In that first millenial year only sincere but deluded Christians were involved; and they were looking for the reappearance of the "only begotten Son of God." In looking toward the year 2000, however, quite an assortment of pretenders has been added. John Babbs, one of the promoters of this New Age Path to Peace, explains: "In some of my writing and speaking, I have chosen to use the word/symbol 'God' to express myself, because this is the word that has meaning for me."

You need not accept my symbol. Please use a symbol that has meaning for you - e.g. Allah, The Tao, Yahwe Universal Consciousness, the Buddha, the Creator, Krishna, the Christ, the Father, the Great Mother, the Life Force, the Universal Principle, the Great Unknown, the Original Cause, etc. By being flexible with our language, we can find a common ground...Let us find the pathways that connect us, and not our language, our symbols, or our ears divide us."

Also, in the tenth century it took years to "spread the word" through fanatics, charlatans, and misguided preachers. But a thousand years later we have the media. So, on April 25, 1982, there appeared in metropolitan newspapers in America and around the world, a full page announcement that "The Christ is Now Here." And readers learned that the One they call Christ is really the Lord Maitreya. He is also known as the Messiah, the Fifth Buddha, the Imam Mahdi, Krishna, etc.

Along with the United Nations "Year of Peace" there was added the "Day of Peace" when representatives of most of the world's religions met with the Pope in Assisi, where they all prayed for peace. As we wrote at that time, quoting the Chicago Tribune: "Bearded Indian gurus, taciturn Moslem mullahs, bald Buddhists, skull-capped Jews, fire-worshipping Zoroastrians and turbaned Sikhs...700 representatives of the world's main religions (prayed for peace)...It was the most esoteric of religions that drew the largest crowd of onlookers. Perhaps the most sought after was John Pretty-On-Top of Montana, whose Roman Catholic nephew Burton Pretty-On-Top, described him as a medicine man...At the altar of one Zoroastrian...a young Italian woman volunteered periodically fed modern charcoal igniter pellets to the sacred iron brazier that was the focus of his prayers for peace. An African animist snake worshipper, whom the pope met last year on a visit to Togo, appeared to be ill at ease as he delivered a staccato prayer to Almighty God, The Great Thumb." (Unquote).

In further promotion of "Path to Peace," the Tara Center organized "The Million Minutes of Peace" which was to bring together millions of people from diverse nationalities and backgrounds through their positive thoughts, prayers or meditations for peace." This is a program that began last September 16 and is to continue through December 31st. It seems that "participation in the appeal is accomplished by commitment to whatever number of minutes per day one chooses to offer in this way." Also tied in was the "First Earth Run" which began on September 16 and is to conclude at the United Nations, after which a gigantic New Year's Eve party is to take place around the earth. "Linked by satellite, the participants will celebrate the New Year as it dawns in their locations throughout the twenty-four hours."

Highlighting and culminating this "International Year Of Peace 1986" is what the New Age religionists call the World Instant Of Cooperation. We quote: "On December 31, 1986, you will be presented with an extraordinary opportunity. At noon Greenwich Time (7 a.m. Eastern Standard Time) on this date, you are invited to participate in a planetary experience of peace and harmony, the World Instant Of Cooperation. At this moment, 50,000,000 people from around the world will be asked to suspend, for one hour, all thoughts of fear, conflict and separation as they pray, meditate and contemplate the oneness of all life on earth. Another 50,000,000 will be asked to endorse this time of harmonious resonance. A sufficient mass of people focusing for a sufficient period of time on an image of global peace and harmony can help change the consciousness of our planet for the benefit of all

living things. The World Instant Of Cooperation will transcend religious, spiritual and political boundaries, uniting all of humanity for a single moment of peaceful cooperation. This gathering will mark the beginning of a twelve-hour celebration in which communities worldwide will commemorate the event with expressions of the heart in music, dance, play and ceremony. The event will culminate at midnight Greenwich Time (7 p.m. E.S.T.) with the conclusion of the First Earth Run, when a torch which has been passed from hand-to-hand around the world will ignite an eternal flame at the United Nations. At this moment, an estimated two billion people around the globe will be asked to light candles...."

Exaggerated and ridiculous? Of course. But, for 40 years New Age groups have been toiling and progressing slowly but steadily toward the fulfillment of their aims, which include the destruction of Christianity, the creation of a new world religion founded on the tenets of secular humanism, and the creation of a new world government. And they don't expect to attain their ends until that millennial year, 2000. Adopting the Hegelian dialectic they refer to it as The New Age Of Synthesis. An information sheet distributed by the Tara Press, 59 Dartmouth Park Road, London NW5, explains and we quote at length.

\* \* \* \* \*

The Christ, The World Teacher, is now in the modern world, to inaugurate the New Age of Synthesis. We are moving into a period of climax, leading to events which will fundamentally alter life as we know it. Tremendous changes are taking place in all areas of life, preparatory to the establishment of entirely new modes of social living and relationship, based on co-operation and sharing. To some this means the Second Coming. To others it is the realization that only through a profound inner change and readiness for a new direction in our political, economic and social life can humanity survive....

Many are aware that a new spiritual age is dawning, under the guidance of the Spiritual Hierarchy of Masters. These are members of the human family who have made the evolutionary journey ahead of us, who have perfected themselves, and whose energies and ideas have been the stimulus behind our evolution.,,They have come now, led by their Master Maitreya, the World Teacher, holder of the office of the Christ within the Spiritual Hierarchy. The Christ, from the esoteric point of view, is not the One and Only Son of God, but the Head of the Hierarchy of Masters. He is Divine in having revealed the Divinity innate in us all, and embodies the cosmic energy of Love. He is a man, too, and comes as a Brother, Teacher and Friend to inspire humanity to create for itself a new and better world...Awaited also by Buddhists as the Lord Maitreya, by Moslems as the Imam Mahdi, as the Bodhisattva by Hindus and as the Messiah by the Jews, the World Teacher made known in June 1945 His intention to return to the world at the earliest possible moment. In Palestine, 2000 years ago. he manifested through His Disciple Jesus (Who is now the Master Jesus) by a process of overshadowing. This time he comes himself, as World Teacher for the Aquarian Age. On July 19, 1977, the Christ entered the modern world. Since then, he has been living as a member of the Asian community of London; an ordinary man, not known as the Christ, nor using his name Maitreya.

\* \* \* \* \*

Tara Center, publisher of the above, is Benjamin Creme's organization. He is the principal promoter of the Lord Maitreya who he says is greater than Jesus. Also supporting this new "Path To Peace" pro-

gram is the Lucis Trust. It started out as the Lucifer Publishing Co. and was founded by Helen Blavatsky, occultist, Fabian Socialist, member of several high level Masonic orders, and founder of the religion called Theosophy. Blavatsky was followed by her chief disciple, Alice Bailey, who is the author of most of the doctrines and tenets of the New Age Movement. There also is the Tavistock Institute, the Aspen Institute, the Club of Rome, and many other organizations that are sponsoring and helping to finance the New Age movement, of which the World Instant of Cooperation with its Path To Peace is a part. In The Aquarian Conspiracy, Marilyn Ferguson said the movement was not dependent upon any one individual organization because of its networking composition. She also remarked that members of the New Age movement are "in corporations, universities, hospitals, on the faculties of public schools, in factories and doctor's offices, in state and federal agencies, on city councils and the White House staff, in volunteer organizations, in virtually all areas of policy-making in this country... They have coalesced into small groups in every town and institution."

If this be true, and it well may be, with its financial backing and its support from high level authorities, there is only one way to defeat this movement and prevent its destruction of the Nation and of Christian civilization itself. That one way is by a return to the faith of our fathers. General Douglas MacArthur, after accepting the surrender of Japan in 1945, said: "The problem is basically theological and involves a spiritual recrudescence and improvement of human character that will synchronize with our almost matchless advances in science, art, literature, and all material and cultural developments of the past 2,000 years. It must be of the Spirit if we are to save the flesh." (Emphasis added).

This is a spiritual warfare which began in the Garden, and the fate of our country and of Christian civilization as we have known it, rests upon how well we can fight the fight that is outlined so clearly in the Scriptures. But, for such a battle we have become so weak. The National Council of Churches has joined the enemy. Fundamentalist and Evangelical churches have allowed so much of humanism to take over pulpits that most churches are merely social clubs (if not socialist clubs). The word Christian is hyphenated and has become Judeo-Christian. In order to make the Holy Bible more humanistic and containing less of the Spirit, new and often heretical interpretations are beginning to replace the King James Version which our parents revered. And we are told that there is a "soon second coming" that depends upon a political state called Israel, and upon how we treat those who say they are Jews. Christians are so impressed with promises of a "soon second coming" that they forget that He is here now, and that His Kingdom is not of this world. God has destroyed nations before, and He can do it again if we forget from Whom our blessings flow.

*If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways, then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. (II Chronicles 7:14).*

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Forty-Eight.....December 12, 1986

## U.S. SOAP CONTINUES

Like a salivating dog gnawing on a bone to get at the marrow inside it, the media newshounds have found something to gnash their teeth on for weeks to come. Each bite of the new day presents a new perspective, and just whose bones will be crushed before the serialized media meal is ended, is still something of a guess. Dispensing with similes, it all began just after the Democrats captured the Senate, and Robert McFarlane was depicted as paying a picturesque visit to Tehran where he reportedly talked about arms deals with Iranian officials. Then came the shock of learning what certain insiders had known for over a year, that our government or agents thereof had been trading arms to Iran for hostages from Lebanon or Syria or both. Next came the added shocker that some of the money from the sale of arms had been deposited in a Swiss bank to be used by the Freedom Fighters in Nicaragua. Spice was added to the serial story when it was reported that just one man in the National Security Council had done it all, behind George Shultz's back, with Admiral Poindexter's permission, and without the details being furnished to President Reagan. As more details were provided in the serial, the "arms for hostages" trading seemed to lose its importance, the allegedly illegal sale of arms to terrorist-sponsoring Iran seemed of little importance. The great crime committed by the Reagan Administration or agents thereof, was the supplying of arms to the "Contras" when neither the Congress nor the State Department knew about it.

Three scapegoats were chosen: Marine Colonel Oliver North who made the deal, Navy Admiral John Poindexter who allowed North to do whatever he did, and Retired Air Force General Richard Secord who allegedly handled the transfer of the money. When the story first broke, conservatives hoped that the axe would fall on the political heads of George Shultz and Donald Regan. But as serial episode after serial episode developed, Shultz came out on top, Regan received presidential protection, and George Bush - who should have known all about it from the very beginning - received protection from the media. He must be in the wings, ready to step on the stage if and when Ronald Reagan walks off or is carried off. So, it began to appear that the only heads that would fall would be of those within the National Security Council, perhaps an ambassador, maybe a president, and any others connected with the Administration who are not card-carrying members of the Council on Foreign Relations or the Trilateral Commission.

It seems to this reporter that this carefully planned attack has three primary purposes: 1) to recapture CFR control of the National Security Council; 2) to halt all shipments of arms to those fighting communism in Nicaragua, Angola, Afghanistan, and Cambodia; and 3) to secure the resignation or firing of all who are not in agreement with the aims of the CFR. This could include President Reagan, particularly because George Bush could never win an honest election, and the only way he could ever become President would be by taking the same route made available to Gerald Ford for the benefit of the late Nelson Rockefeller.

First Purpose. As we wrote in our Report #46, under Dean Acheson,

Henry Kissinger and Zbigniew Brzezinski, the NSC had become a virtual power unto itself, its director representing all the foreign policy-making departments involved and responsible to the President only. Under Presidents Johnson and Carter, the NSC became comparatively dormant. But under President Reagan, it was revived and its power restored, but its directors were not CFR-men. And when the State Department under Shultz became virtually anti-American in its policies, the NSC became actively involved in aiding anti-Communist and pro-American groups. With the capture of the Senate by Democrats, the only important agency neither controlled nor influenced by the CFR was the NSC. Any opportunity to destroy the conservative control of the NSC would be welcomed by the CFR. Such an opportunity came with North's plan to help the "Contras" in spite of State and Congress. When Poindexter resigned and North was fired, a CFR member was in the wings waiting to take over the empty desk. At Shultz's insistence, Frank Carlucci was appointed to head the NSC. Said New Right leader Richard Viguerie, the President "really kicked us in the stomach with the Carlucci appointment." Howard Philips of the Conservative Caucus echoed the sentiment: "a major defeat for anyone on the conservative side." Carlucci

---

Regarding last week's Report titled The New Age Path To Peace, the following additional information has come to us from The Omega-Letter, P.O.Box 744, North Bay, Ontario, Canada P1B 8J8:

"On December 26th, Barbara Marx Hubbard and The Center For Soviet-American Dialogue will be leading a pilgrimage to the Soviet Union which will climax with the World Instant of Co-operation meditation in Arbotov Square (Moscow) on December 31st.\*\*\* Organizers hope to mobilize at least 10,000 Soviets to join in the Moscow meeting. They also hope to have a New York-Moscow radio hook-up with Vladimir Posner (US based Soviet Propagandist) as host. Likewise, plans are also accelerating in Sydney, Australia and John Randolph Price's Quartus Foundation believes they are close to securing Westminster Abbey for the December 31st event. According to organizers, the December 31st events have already drawn more support than the anticipated 50,000,000 meditators and 500,000,000 candle-bearers. However, the greatest numbers are still mainly to be found in India, Tibet and other Eastern countries. And, while organizers such as John Randolph Price's Quartus Foundation, the Human Unity Institute and The Center for Soviet-American Dialogue are pleased with the number of US cities holding meetings, they confess that the real need in the west is major media coverage. As of this writing, Pat Weeks of the Human Unity Institute, who is heading up media plans, claims that major media coverage is now being worked on. However, he will not elaborate. We will just have to wait and see. And the Tara Center, which ran ads in major US newspapers claiming that 'The Christ is Now Here' in 1982, are taking no chances that the media will not pick up on the event. In a November fund raising letter, they announced that they plan to add the notion of Maitreya's appearance to December's events. They explained that, 'As 1986 draws to a close and Maitreya's visibility in London increases, many in the Network agree that it is time to make another major push toward bringing His message of hope to as many people as possible. To this end, we have decided to run a full page advertisement in "USA Today," sometime close to Christmas. This publication was chosen because (a) it is a national paper, on every newstand in the country, (b) its daily circulation is 4.7 million, (c) it is read by the average person, and (d) there is less advertising than in most papers, allowing more visibility to an ad of this type.' When you combine an ad of this type with articles like the ones \*\*\* from the New York Times, Los Angeles Times and Christian Science Monitor. it becomes really obvious that the major media is beginning to give credibility to New Age ideas and events." (Unquote, excerpted from The Omega-Letter, P.O.Box 744, North Bay, Ontario, Canada P1B 8J8).

has held the second highest posts in the CIA, Department of Defense, and OMB, supported SALT II, backed the policies that led to the Sandinista takeover of Nicaragua in 1979, and was, of course, an important member of the CFR. Said The Christian Science Monitor of Dec. 8: "Frank C. Carlucci is moving quickly to revamp the staff and operations of the National Security Council...Diplomatic observers and administration officials voice hope that when Mr. Carlucci officially takes over in January, the White House agency will have a more professional look, with new faces, a new operating style, and better working relations with the Congress and the press." Former NSC Director Brzezinski made the most ridiculous statement of his career when he said, "The problem over the last two years has not been that the NSC has been too strong, but that it's been too weak." He obviously means that under Carlucci the NSC will be more strongly in favor of CFR policies, the chiefest of which is to "merge the United States and the Soviet Union." With Reagan a wounded lame duck and the CFR in total control, Carlucci could go far toward the "merging" in a very short time.

Second Purpose: regarding the supplying of arms to Freedom Fighters. In 1914, during WW I. when Col. House was the foreign policy advisor to President Wilson, he outlined a grandiose plan for the creation of a Regional World Government consisting of all the countries of Central and South America. He called it the Pan American Pact, but it was never consummated because of America's entry into the world war. Shultz, Kissinger, and the CFR hierarchy have the same idea. They speak of a Regional Economic Order which is laid out in a "Report of the National Bipartisan Commission," usually referred to as the Kissinger Report, made at the request of Ronald Reagan. In developing this Regional Economic Order, Nicaragua stands in the way. In this respect, the "Contras" are to be encouraged but they must never be allowed to win! Shultz made an important address before the National Foreign Policy Conference for Young Political Leaders, in Washington, D.C. last June 13th. He said: "The United States has been able to lay the foundation for regional economic growth through the Caribbean Basin...But there is one major obstacle to progress in Central America...It is Nicaragua, a Marxist-Leninist, odd man out, a spoiler of the dream of democracy and of regional cooperation." But Shultz does not want to eliminate the Communists. He wants to induce the Sandinistas to cooperate with the "Contras" and other anti-communists. He said: "A stable solution to the threat of Nicaragua lies in a process of national reconciliation...If the inducements we offered Managua in the early 1980s failed to encourage domestic democracy and regional peace, how then is a comprehensive regional settlement to be achieved? We can only conclude that unrelenting pressure is required if the Nicaraguan communists are to make the fundamental changes required for such a settlement." In other words, don't kill the Communists, collaborate (merge) with them and form a democracy! So, to induce the Communists to become democrats, let the "Contras" keep applying pressure, but don't let them win the war!

This practice of "merging" or "collaborating" has been employed on numerous occasions by the State Department. At the end of World War II General George Marshall, soon to be Secretary of State, went to China and tried to talk Chiang Kai-shek into "merging" his government with the Communist command under Mao Tse-tung. Chiang refused and was forced to retreat to Taiwan. Toward the end of the Vietnamese horror, Secretary of State Henry Kissinger went to Paris to arrange for a

"merging" of the Communist and anti-Communist forces. The result was the Communization of the entire area. That's when the "boat people" began trying to get to the United States. The idea of "merging" with Communist parties or organizations was presented to Batista of Cuba and Somoza of Nicaragua. In neither case was such an offer accepted. The "merging" is underway in the Philippines as this is being written. A compromise with the Communist forces in those islands will lead to the total Communization of the country, with the already expected loss of the vital bases of Subic Bay and Clark Field.

With regard to Nicaragua the "merging" now takes an opposite direction. The Communists are in control, and Secretary of State George Shultz is attempting to get the Sandinistas to allow the anti-Communists to merge with them and "create a domestic democracy." But it's the same old ploy that the CFR hierarchy has tried time after time in several countries. Another example exists in Angola where the "merging" has brought about the protection of debt capitalist oil interests by Communist troops. And the extreme example is the attempt to "merge" the South African government with the Communist ANC.

In this address made by Secretary Shultz on June 13, 1986, it seems significant that he speaks of a Regional Order for Central America, but he never mentions Cuba at any time. And he never uses the word "Sandinista." Instead, he calls them Commandantes. And the desire, not to destroy the Communists but force them to merge with the "democratic forces, is made very obvious in his last words to these "Young Political Leaders":

"The Administration will not diminish its commitment to support democracy, development, defense and dialogue in Central America. All four remain pillars of our policy. Nicaragua has excluded itself from our assistance to the region by the choices it has made. At the same time we will take whatever actions are necessary to protect our national security interests. We will not relent from our efforts to support the freedom fighters so long as the government in Nicaragua oppresses its citizens, so long as it serves as a base in our hemisphere for the Soviets and their surrogates, and so long as it subverts its neighbors. The choice is now up to Nicaragua. We count on the Congress to help the Nicaraguans make the right decision." (Unquote).

So that's the crux of the confrontation. George Shultz, representing the CFR more than the USA, wants to compromise, collaborate and merge what we might call the forces of good and evil. But Oliver North and those who believe as he does, wants no compromise or merging. To him, the forces of Communism must be destroyed before they destroy us.

Third Purpose: This prolonged media-made serial provides ample opportunity for the CFR to complete the liquidation of all conservatives in the Administration and the installation of persons whose political opinions and actions are in accord with those who really rule America. But, though Satan is called the prince of this world, there is a Higher Authority that casts him out. And if an elitist group controls America and even the world, there is that Higher Authority, One upon Whom we must call if we seek salvation, either personal or national.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published weekly, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Unless otherwise requested, postage permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates: U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico: US\$40 per year. Foreign airmail: US\$50 per year. Extra copies: 50¢ each. If of the same issue, 10 to 49: 40¢ each. 50 to 99: 30¢ each. 100 or more: 20¢ each. Address orders & correspondence to Don Bell Reports, P.O.Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Three.....Number Forty-Nine.....December 19, 1986

## THE DYNAMICS OF WASHINGTON SCANDALMANIA

Raymond Price, syndicated columnist, was looking at the entire forest while other mediacrats were exultantly examining little groups of trees. In The Washington Times of December 11, 1986, Price wrote:

"The great entertainment now being staged in the nation's capital has two distinctly separate elements. One is what went wrong with the handling of America's foreign policy and how it can be set right. The other is the obsessive pursuit of scandal by Congress and the media. When Washington Post executive editor Ben Bradlee was caught exulting that 'we haven't had so much fun since Watergate,' it was both embarrassing to him, and illuminating for others. For both Congress and the media, 'Irangate' is the sort of opportunity of which dreams of national stardom are made. But the media do like to keep some truths about themselves decently veiled. Washington scandalmania shares some of the dynamics of nuclear fission. Once a story develops a 'critical mass,' a chain reaction begins. That one story then crowds out all other news, and because it so dominates the news, the reader assumes that it must be transcendently important. This in turn escalates pressure for even more intense coverage. All sense of proportion evaporates, as Washington spins ever faster in a vicious circle. News bureaus come under intense competitive pressure to develop new angles every day. To meet this pressure, they search desperately for any scrap of real or apparent misdoing they can turn up - or, failing that, for suggestions of possible misdoing.

"In this game, suspicions are almost as good as the real thing. Reported in heavy-breathing tones, they tantalize, they tease, they provoke others to react, and the reactions then provide still more stories. Another favored technique is to reach for the most damaging conceivable explanation of an unexplained fact and then speculate about what this explanation, if true, might in turn mean. Within 24 hours, the 'if true' qualifier is forgotten, and the speculative explanation becomes part of the accumulating folklore. Within another 24 hours, the inflamed hypothesis about what, if true, the explanation would in turn mean, has also entered into the folklore as fact. The more mundane truth seldom has a chance to catch up. This is how the Washington scandal system works, once the chain reaction gets going." (Unquote).

Through the succeeding episodes of this political soap opera, the "arms for hostages" scandal became the "money for the Contras" scandal, then the "money for election campaign" scandal in the case of former Senator Paula Hawkins, then the "total corruption scandal" involving almost every non-liberal in Washington. Just when the chain reaction ends is anybody's guess, and most anybody's political demise.

The scandal had reached such intensity within the United States that the CFR and Trilateral biggies began to worry about how this was going to affect America's relations with other nations. So, just as soon as Secretary of State George Shultz had finished his first round of meaningless testimony before a Senate committee, he was off to Europe to smooth the supposedly turbulent waters.

Correction please. We said George Shultz's testimony was meaning-

less. Insofar as Irangate is concerned, it was. But it served a special purpose for Secretary Shultz. When the first act of the Iran drama was being played, Shultz threw barbs at President Reagan and all others who had allegedly kept him in the dark about the deal and/or deals, and went so far as to suggest that he might even resign. His assistant, John Whitehead added emphasis to his immediate boss's words, by intimating that somebody in the White House had lied about the whole affair. So, a few days later, when Shultz found himself on the carpet instead of his adversaries, he utilized his televised appearance to affirm his loyalty to his President and fealty to his position as the nation's most important appointed official.

Last week William Safire, who poses as the conservative voice of the far from conservative New York Times, wrote from London to tell his readers that "Reagan Cabinet members are in Europe this week ostensibly for arms and terrorism conferences. In reality, they are here to reassure our allies that the aftershocks of the Iran arms scandal will not shake the Reagan Administration out of office." But these Cabinet Secretaries who were so concerned about how the Iran scandal had shocked America, expected that the Trilateral Nations of Europe would be equally shocked because arms had been sold to Iran. But, as Safire observed: "Coming out of the single-issue maelstrom that is Washington After the Fall, Messrs. Shultz, Meese and Weinberger must be surprised to discover that President Reagan's popularity plunge is not at the center of European concerns."

European governments were having their own national problems when Shultz and Weinberger were in Europe to minimize whatever effects Irangate might have on Trilateral and NATO relationships. But Prime Minister Chirac of France was involved with a student rebellion that was taking much of his time, Margaret Thatcher was trying to deal with more spy stories that involved both Britain and Australia, the West German Bundestag was concerned with its own problems concerning terrorism and Syria's involvement in same. In short, the Iran drama was not a featured item in the European media as it has been in the United States. Washington is so tied up with the one drama that regular business is suffering. For example, Senator Lawton Chiles has been trying to get the President's ear concerning a certain "deficit reduction tax," which may or may not be important in itself. But important is the fact that a US Senator finds that "the Iran-Contra affair is paralyzing the administration. Said the senior senator from Florida, "While the president's under siege, you're not going to get a willing ear. It's paralyzing the president, it's paralyzing the administration and Congress is preoccupied with it."

It all seems to boil down to the proposition that any aid to any anti-Communist movement, such as the Contras, is a crime of national scope; while aid to Communists is applauded. A glaring example is the approval that is given Armand Hammer because he has made a big deal with the Communist government of Red China. The New York Times of Dec. 3 reported that "Thirty-four predominantly Japanese and European banks signed a syndicated loan in Beijing (Peking) today to provide \$475 million for the biggest Chinese-American joint venture to date, and the world's largest coal mine. The Bank of America (supposedly bankrupt, you'll remember) is one of the five lead banks in the loan...The Antalbao open-pit mine, a joint venture between China and Armand Hammer's Occidental Petroleum Corporation, will produce more than 15 million tons of coal annually...Dr. Hammer, the 88-year-old chairman of

Occidental was able to proceed with the project after overcoming years of frustrated negotiations..."

As the late and lamented Gary Allen would say, "none dare call it treason," since a few million dollars for Freedom Fighters can become a crime, while 475 million dollars to promote slave labor in a Communist country is called a good work. While every branch and department of our federal government is organizing to seek out and punish any American who has tried to give aid to the anti-Communists in violation of government orders, the Hammers and Rockefellers are called honorable and respected citizens of the world. What becomes particularly infuriating to American patriots are situations such as that which exists in the Marxist state of Angola. First duplicity: our government regards Angola as a Soviet client, doles out token assistance to those anti-Communist forces that are trying to regain control of their homeland; but at the same time is aiding and abetting the Marxist government that is supposed to be an enemy. There are an estimated 35,000 Cuban troops in Angola, They are supported by more than 30 large American corporations that do business in Angola while no longer doing business in a friendly nation, South Africa. Some of those Cuban surrogates are stationed around the Gulf Cabinda oil installation, the country's largest, and the one which was the scene of a failed sabotage attempt on the part of South Africa last year. Gulf Cabinda is 49 percent owned by Chevron, and 51 percent owned by Sonangoi, the Angolan government oil company. US employees operate the facility; Communist troops protect them. As those 30 other US corporations are protected while making money for a Marxist government as well as for themselves. But this is tolerated, just as are US government and multinational corporations and international banks that do business with the USSR and its satellites, and with Red China and its subject states. But the media say nothing against those who give aid to our enemies, while condemning those who try to give aid to our friends. Treason prospers while patriotism suffers.

Last fall the Daily Digest published a special report dealing with the possible surrender of the United States to the USSR. In its three part summation, which was published before the Iran drama was publicly revealed,, Johnny Johnson wrote:

"...we feel that an understanding of the 'Big Picture' is mandatory if we are to understand the many diversions (such as Iran-Ed.) that get our attention via the mass media. South Africa is in very deep trouble. Nicaragua is slipping even further into the Soviet orbit. Afghanistan is a bloody mess, at best a standoff between the 'Evil Empire' and the Freedom Fighters. Angola and Mozambique, under their Marxist and US/Soviet-sponsored leadership, continue in turmoil as Freedom Fighters try to regain their countries. Southeast Asia is at war, with the anti-Communists fighting more than a holding action against superior and better armed Soviet and Red Chinese backed government forces.

"These are side issues, 'created diversions,' as it were. The major players in all of the above are the US and the USSR. (Red China quietly backs the USSR while the US insanely goes about building their strength, just as it has done and continues to do with the Soviet Union.) How this conflict between the two superpowers is resolved will affect all of the above 'diversions.' The disturbing thing is the apparent swing toward a 'meshing of interests' between the protagonists. They give a little, we give a little, the result is a comfortable One



World Government.

"That's one possibility. The other is that which we have outlined: progressive surrender as a result of Soviet nuclear blackmail."

These are the prospects as we near the end of a year which has not been good for America and Americans, and await the promise of an even more critical year to come.

This will be the last issue of the thirty-third year of Don Bell Reports. A short and needed rest is prescribed. Our next issue will be dated January 2, 1987. May we leave you with the following message which has been an inspiration and guiding light to us (Ginny and me) in our dedication to the work which the Lord has given us.

\* \* \* \* \*

KEEP AT YOUR WORK

The Lord has given to every man his work. It is his business to do it, and the devil's business to hinder him if he can. So sure as God has given you a work to do, Satan will try to hinder you. He may present other things more pleasant. He may allure you by worldly prospects, he may assault you with slander, torment you with false accusations, set you to work defending your character, employ pious persons to lie about you, editors to assault you, and excellent men to slander you. You may have Pilate and Herod, Ananias and Caiphas all combined against you, and Judas standing by you to sell you for thirty pieces of silver; and you may wonder why all these things come upon you. Can you not see that the whole thing is brought about through the craft of the devil? To draw you off from your work and hinder your obedience to God?

Keep about your work. Do not flinch because the lion roars; do not stop to stone the devil's dogs; do not fool away your time chasing the devil's rabbits. Do your work. Let liars lie, let sectarians quarrel, let corporations resolve, let editors publish, let the devil do his worst; but see to it that nothing hinders you from fulfilling the work that God has given you.

He has not sent you to make money. He has not commanded you to get rich. He has never bidden you to defend your character. He has not set you at work to contradict falsehoods which Satan and his servants may start to peddle. If you do these things, you will do nothing else; you will be at work for yourself and not for the Lord.

Keep at your work. Let your aim be as steady as a star. Let the world brawl and bubble. You may be assaulted, wronged, insulted, slandered, wounded and rejected; you may be abused by foes, forsaken by friends and despised and rejected of men, but see to it with steadfast determination, and unfailing zeal, that you pursue the great purpose of your life and object of your being, until at last you can say "I have finished the work Thou gavest me to do."

(Author unknown)

\* \* \* \* \*

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, is published weekly and emphasizes the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted if credit is given. Postage rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed, first class, to each subscriber. Subscription rates, U.S. and Territories, Canada and Mexico; \$40 per year. Foreign airmail; \$50 per year. Extra copies of the same issue, 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Please address all orders to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

## COMPETITIVE INTERDEPENDENCE

Comparisons sometimes seem odious. But this one we couldn't resist. In January, 1933, FDR took over as President and proceeded to introduce a new form of government which the Insiders of that day called The New Deal. His first act was to declare a bank "holiday". Then he sent to an obedient rubber-stamp Congress fifteen different Acts that all became laws, though some were later declared unconstitutional. There was the NRA, FERA, AAA, TVA, CCC, the Emergency Banking Act, and more of the same type. All this happened in what came to be known as the One Hundred Days. No President after FDR ever proposed so many disastrous Acts in such a short time. But after that, every newly elected President considered his first One Hundred Days in office a time in which he would be expected to submit to Congress his proposed program, and start pushing for its enactment into law.

All except George Bush, that is. He, like FDR, was to introduce a new form of government called The New World Order. And like FDR, he did begin with a banking act, a proposal whereby taxpayers would pay up to fifty billion dollars as part of the amount that had been lost, strayed or stolen from so many S&Ls. And he did send to Congress a proposed budget, but lacking in detail. There he stopped, to conduct a city-by-city crusade in an attempt to get his Texas buddy, John Tower, approved by the Senate as his Defense Secretary. Having failed, he named Yale fellow alumnus Dick Cheney and the Senate approved. But otherwise, in so many of those One Hundred Days there remained executive silence. The most exciting thing to happen at the White House: Kind and Gentle George was banished from the bedroom so midwife Barbara could help springer spaniel Millie birth her six puppies.

While the President held many news conferences, talked much but said little of importance, other Insiders were doing their prescribed bit. Drug Czar William Bennett, confusing cause with effect, started things off by calling for a ban on assault weapons. This required executive action, So the President ordered the banning of some 113,000 automatic and semi-automatic weapons, such as the Russian AK-47 and the Japanese Uzi. He did this even as he was reaffirming his membership in the National Rifle Association, thus maintaining his public stance of all things to all people. Then a combination of evils was used to create a new crisis to replace the terminated Tower travail. The drug war, plus airplane and helicopter crashes and other terrorist attacks, plus the murderous rampages of drug crazed or hate-filled individuals, plus much media assistance, brought on a new ban-the-gun crisis. This would keep the people attentively alarmed and distracted while other things of importance that weren't supposed to be leaked to the public were occurring. Actually, these not-to-be-publicized events began immediately after the Insiders had finished the task of getting one of their own into the Oval Office.

Business Week says a particular think-tank, the Washington-based Institute for International Economics (IIE), is "Washington's most influential think-tank on the hot issue of world economics." It's membership seems to prove that statement. Members are Trilateral Commissioners or Councilors on Foreign Relations, or both, and include David Rockefeller, Alan Greenspan, Paul Volcker, Anthony Solomon, Richard Cooper, Kaneo Nakamura (Indus-

trial Bank of Japan), and C. Fred Bergsten who heads the Institute. Now note this: The very next day after Bush was given the election, IIE released a book written by Bergsten and titled America in World Economy: a Strategy for the 1990s, for "those who will be managing and influencing the international economic policy of the United States from January 1989 until well into the next decade." The theme of this book outlines the policy of the Trilateral Commission: "The globalization of markets has outrun the ability of governments to cope." The answer: "Competitive Interdependence." Translation: World Government.

Fred Bergsten wrote a book. So did Zbig Brzezinski. Bergsten's book was for the Insiders. Brzezinski's book was for everybody who chose to read it. He titled it The Grand Failure, subtitled The Birth and Death of Communism in the Twentieth Century. This was in sharp contrast to the book, Between Two Ages, which he had written in 1970. By comparing the themes of the two books much is revealed of the Hegelian dialectic which is being used to bring about the "Grand Merging of Nations". If one compares the two books, published 19 years apart, the picture that emerges is clear and fateful; probably much clearer than Brzezinski expected; as is Carroll Quigley's Tragedy and Hope.

In reading between the lines, Between Two Ages, the old Marxian contest of Capitalism versus Communism is revealed in Hegelian terms. That is, Capitalism is pictured as the first Age (thesis), and Communism is the second Age (antithesis). These two are to compete until finally a compromise (or merging) is brought about which is neither Capitalism nor Communism but, as Brzezinski calls it, Democratization (synthesis). Of these Two Ages, in 1970 Brzezinski seemed to prefer Communism over Capitalism. But in The Grand Failure, published 19 years later, Brzezinski belies his own book title by presenting, not the actual failure of either Capitalism or Communism, but the merging of the two in what might best be described as Social Democracy.

Even as Bergsten's book awaited the proper moment, the election of Bush, before its release, so also was the release of Brzezinski's book carefully timed. The Grand Design was completed in August 1988; but it was not released until after two important Insiders (Brent Scowcroft and Lawrence Eagleberger) had been okayed by the Senate as, respectively, National Security Adviser and Deputy Secretary of State. But something else had to fit into this time schedule.

Back in 1952, the 82nd Congress set up a "Select Committee to Investigate Foundations and Comparable Organizations." The report never received much publicity and the committee chairman, Carrol Reece, died rather mysteriously before the committee's work was completed. But chief investigator Norman Dodd did report a conversation he had with Rowan Gaither, then President of the Ford Foundation. You'll probably remember that Gaither told Dodd: "All of us here at the policy-making level have had experience, either in the OSS [forerunner of the CIA], or the European Economic Administration, with directives from the White House. We operate under those directives here....the substance of them is that we shall use our grant-making power so as to alter our life in the United States that we can be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union." (Emphasis added).

Now, let us reason together. If American policy-makers were given such an order, would it not follow that a similar order would have to be given certain policy-makers in the Soviet Union? After all, such enormous alteration is not a one-way street. If America must be altered, certainly the Soviet Union would also require some altering (as we have noted in the past few years). It seems most likely that such altering in the USSR did

not begin seriously until Mikhail Gorbachev came to power. And we have noted how preliminary merging has been witnessed in business mergers, educational mergers, legal mergers, exchange of students, artists, people and organizations of almost every description. And this merging began to be more obvious during and after the reign of Henry Kissinger as National Security Adviser and Secretary of State under Nixon and Ford. But, let's backtrack for a paragraph or two.

Brzezinski wrote Between Two Ages and it was published in 1970. The Insiders were so impressed with it that David Rockefeller asked Zbig to create and become executive director of the Trilateral Commission. He also spotted Jimmy Carter, trained him, helped get him elected and then served as his National Security Adviser. Since that time Zbig has "become a Republican" and now predicts The Grand Failure of Communism. Note the following contrasts:

In Between the Ages (1970), Brzezinski mentioned some of the ways in which America must be "altered" before a synthesis (merging) could evolve. "It may take such form as legislation for the number of children, perhaps even legislation determining the sex of children, and so forth." On Page 300 he wrote that there must be a new monetary system replacing the American dollar, and a reduced standard of living for Americans. He wrote: "In the economic-technological field some international cooperation has already been achieved, but further progress will require greater American sacrifices."

In contrast to the American system which must suffer "alterations," Brzezinski said, "Marxism represents a further vital and creative stage in the maturing of man's universal vision. Marxism is simultaneously a victory of the external man over the inner, passive man, and a victory of reason over belief" (page 72). Furthermore, "Marxism has served as a mechanism of human progress even if its practice has often fallen short of its ideals" (page 73). Also, "Marxism disseminated on the popular level in the form of communism, represented a major advance in man's ability to conceptualize his relationship to his world" (page 83). Moreover, according to the author, "Marxism provided a unique intellectual tool for understanding and harnessing the fundamental forces of our time. It supplied the best available insight into contemporary reality" (page 123).

However, in The Grand Failure (1988), Brzezinski has changed his tune. He writes, "Fermenting in the Soviet Union, repudiated in Eastern Europe, and more and more commercialized in China, communism has become a globally discredited ideology. Marxist-Leninist 'praxis'--the unity of theory and action--no longer commands respect even among party members as a universally valid guide to social reconstruction. As a result, the prospects for the international advance of communism have plummeted" (page 189).

Perhaps realizing some readers might see that his anti-American, pro-Communist views expressed in 1970, are not consistent with his views as expressed in 1989, Brzezinski offers what might be considered an explanation, even an apology: "The communist phenomenon represents a historical tragedy. Born out of an impatient idealism that rejected the injustice of the status quo, it sought a better and more humane society - but produced mass oppression. It optimistically reflected faith in the power of reason to construct a perfect community. It mobilized the most powerful emotions for love for humanity and of hatred for oppression on behalf of morally motivated social engineering. It thus captivated some of the brightest minds and some of the most idealistic hearts - yet it prompted some of the worst crimes of any century" (page 231).

The Grand Failure is an exciting and eye-catching title for a book that predicts the death of communism in the twentieth century. It could become a best seller, because The New York Times Book Review Section of March 12 gave it considerable publicity. But it's a misleading title in that nary a word is spoken of the death of Socialism. The USSR is a Soviet Socialist Union of slave states. Communism could die in the twentieth century, or it could change its name and carry on as it has since 1917. But neither the Communists nor the Insiders will allow Socialism to die. Socialism is the economic system that is the very heart of the New World Order. What Brzezinski implies without actually writing it, is that Gorbachev or whoever may follow him in power, must use that power "so as to alter life in the Soviet Union that it can be comfortably merged into the New World Order (after having been merged with the United States is also implied). Gorbachev said it this way: "The key question is whether the Soviet system can successfully evolve into a more pluralistic organism, one that generates greater social and economic creativity and thus make the Soviet Union more truly competitive on the world scene....The current turmoil could perhaps be a signal for such change" (page 95). Brzezinski seems to imply that in the process of necessary "alteration," Communism will evolve into what he calls "Post-Communist Democratization." And he ends his book with these words: "...democracy--and not communism--will dominate the twenty-first century." Democracy is the political name for economic socialism, and both are steps toward Socialist World Government.

**WARNING.** Brzezinski and his turncoat friends are not alone in predicting the Grand Failure of Communism. The British Intelligence Digest (3/1/89) reported: "Marxism-Leninism is proving to be a total disaster in economic, political and social terms....In Poland and Yugoslavia it's no longer heresy to talk about introducing elements of capitalism into communism." (Merger talk?) The London Economist had a Gorbameter (reference, barometer) to ask ten "experts," whether Gorbachev had a chance to survive. Brzezinski's answer was typical: "The real issue is not whether Gorbachev will last or even whether he will succeed or fail....The key question is whether the Soviet system can successfully evolve into a more pluralistic organism" (merge). All the heads of government of NATO Nations want Gorbachev to succeed hoping that the Soviet Union will be "altered" sufficiently to become a total partner in the western (socialist) economic and monetary systems.

And this could be the biggest scam of the twentieth century. because the Soviet arms buildup of post-nuclear weapons continues. Thanks to America's treatment of her, South Africa is making deals with the Communists. A peace settlement orchestrated by the US State Department, the Soviet Union and Cuba, will allow the communists to take full control of South West Africa, Angola, and all the rest of southern Africa. Thanks to the State Department and Congress, there is no longer any real resistance to the Marxist conquest of the rest of Central America; a conquest manned by the Sandinistas, directed and equipped by Cuba, and financed by USA via the USSR. As they infiltrate our borders we may wonder: Will it be Merger or Takeover? Or will enough Americans awaken in time? We need watchmen awake at the gates!

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Six.....Number Eleven.....June 2, 1989

## EXPLOSIONS

Coincidences on a global scale? First there was the revolt in Red Square and squabbles in the Kremlin as maverick Boris Yeltsin is seated in the new Supreme Soviet, apparently to the dismay of the supreme head of the Supreme Soviet. Then there was revolution in Tiananmen Square, ending with a Chinese version of the Statue of Liberty planted, facing the portrait of Mao Tse-tung, and a struggle for power at the top with Deng remaining top boss and more moderate Zhao ousted. And finally, upheaval in the Capitol in Washington as a figurative Hercules named Gingrich initiated a figurative cleaning out of the Augean Stable that is the House of Representatives. Meanwhile, as if all of this were mere passing fancy of little importance, President Bush and President Gorbachev spoke out on arms and troop reductions and promised peace as they battled for the favor of the soon-to-be United States of Europe, while promoting in their own fashion the New World Order. Of all these coincidences, for We the People the corruption in Washington should concern us most; because it is the most immediate.

Edward Everett Hale, who wrote "The Man Without a Country," served for a time as Chaplain of the United States Senate. Apparently in an attempt to define the Chaplain's duties, a reporter asked him, "Do you pray for the senators, Dr. Hale?" He replied, "No. I look at the senators and pray for the country." 100 years later, one could look at the Congress, the Administration, and the Court, and still feel the need to pray, not for them, but for the country they seem intent on destroying. As we write this, the Supreme Court has confirmed a lower court decree that high school football teams are forbidden to pray before the kick-off. Earlier, the Court also confirmed by silence, that teenage girls need not tell or consult their parents before going to an adultery clinic and submitting to the murder of an unborn child. As for the Administration, while accepting praise for the compromises he had made to please the 16 nations of NATQ, George Bush said he didn't do it for the United States, he did it for the Atlantic Alliance; another way of saying he was working, not for America, but for the New World Order.

However, at this moment in history, it is the House of Representatives that deserves attention and renovation. There is Jim Wright, the nation's highest ranking elected Democrat, second in line after VP Quayle for the Presidency, and faced with 69 charges of various degrees of malfeasance from misconduct to felony, by the House Ethics Committee. Next there is Tony Coelho, third ranking Democrat in the House and expected to become House Majority Leader; suddenly resigning from Congress rather than "put his party and his colleagues through a protracted investigation of his personal finances." And next comes William Gray, fourth ranking House Democrat, charged but saying it isn't so. Newt Gingrich of Georgia who started it all by exposing a little of Jim Wright's record, says that at least eight or nine more Democrats will be cited, even more if House Ethics Committee Counsel Richard Phelan is given the signal to dig deeper. Seems that this private and exclusive millionaire's club of elected representatives of the people, is far more adept at representing personal and public special interests, while disregarding the interests of those who elected and re-elected and re-elected them. We call it a private club

because 92% of the members of the 100th Congress remain members of the 101st Congress. (Slightly less than 92% now, because of the death of Claude Pepper and the resignation of Tony Coelho.) It must be granted that there are a few good and faithful servants of the people who elected them, but in a democracy, minorities don't count.

We believe it was Dr. Fred Schwarz who popularized the phrase, "You can always trust a Communist - to be a Communist." But people, and governments, forget. Internally, the Soviet Union is in a turmoil, and Western help is needed, as it was needed in Lenin's time and in Stalin's time. There are revolts in Latvia, Estonia, Lithuania, Georgia, Armenia, Hungary, and a possible revolt is expected in the Ukraine. And yet, all this is overlooked by governments on this side of the Iron Curtain. The Western course of action involves helping Gorbachev in whatever he does or says. Governments, banks, multinationals are pouring billions into the USSR; all trade restrictions have been lifted; the Russian ruble is to be internationalized, a Soviet bank has opened its doors (but not its vaults) in New York City. We are told that the cold war is ended, that we can expect peace, we can disarm. Washington was pleased when Gorbachev told Bush that "all Soviet deliveries to Marxist-controlled Nicaragua have been suspended." But have they been? Gorbachev's assurances did not foreclose delivery of other forms of military assistance, such as vehicles, supplies, and clothing." Furthermore, AP tells us, "The Soviets declined to suspend their military support of Cuba." In other words, war weapons will go to Cuba to be transhipped to Nicaragua; and the Sandinistas will continue their "war without borders" against the other states of Central America. The USSR doesn't need weapons to fight the US; they only need weapons to intimidate us, while their real purpose is to weaken us from within, especially through immigration. Don McAlvany, editor of "The McAlvany Intelligence Adviser," wrote of the alien terrorist threat. We quote:

\* \* \*

As the Ortega/castro/Gorbachev revolution without borders accelerates northward (glasnost/perestroika notwithstanding), and the present stream of hundred of thousands of Central America refugees and illegals grows into millions and mingles with the millions of Mexican illegals coming to America for a better life, America's great Southwest (as well as Florida and many other cities to the north) is going to be inundated with incredible economic, social, and security problems. A tremendous strain will be put on the US welfare system, as well as the infrastructure and economics of the southwest cities and Florida (indeed, it is already happening!). Five hundred thousand Nicaraguan and Salvadorian refugees have already arrived - with 150,000 of the former in Miami - and the flood has just begun. Their presence and their claims upon services and jobs, are said to be behind the black resentment and rage manifested in the Overtown and Liberty City explosions the weekend of Superbowl Sunday in Miami. As the "revolution without borders" spreads to Honduras, El Salvador, Costa Rica, and Guatemala (only two days driving time to Harlington, El Paso, or San Diego), the refugee hord will swell from the present 2,000 per week at Harlington (104,000 expected this year) to 10,000 - 20,000 per week (i.e., 500,000 to a million per year) in South Texas alone. (Ed. Note: Perhaps a few will make their way to Fort Worth to "thank" Speaker Wright for his role in delivering Central America to communism.)

The potential for economic dislocation, social and racial conflict, and terrorism (and eventually guerrilla warfare) in the US Southwest is horrendous. If out of the millions of refugees or illegals, only 1% (or even 1/10%)



are communists or international terrorists, or simply troublemakers, that is thousands of potential bomb throwers and revolutionaries who are being scattered across America. And the Bush Administration is admitting over 30,000 Soviet citizens to the US this year - the number could be 2 or 3 times higher. This writer wonders how many are KGB-trained or are Spetsnaz?....

At the time of America's greatest crime explosion, the greatest illegal alien explosion, a global terrorist explosion directed at America, and a revolutionary explosion to our south, the American political left (in and out of the government) is trying to disarm the American citizenry. Do we no longer need to protect ourselves and our families? Is the convergence of all these timebombs just a coincidence? Think about it!

\* \* \*

In the above, the writer refers to "the American political left (in and out of government)." These are, for the most part, Fabian Socialists. They are of the "kinder and gentler" type, preferring persuasion, education, and legislation. Their organization in America is the Fabian Socialist "Americans for Democratic Action." They don't carry cards, seldom identify themselves as socialists, are content to call themselves Democrats. As a service to its members, the ADA publishes an annual rating, showing how they behaved themselves as Fabians during the preceding congressional year. The 1988 ratings name two senators who received "perfect scores." They are Patrick Leahy of Vermont and Claiborne Pell of Rhode Island. And 24 House members were recorded as perfect, 100% Fabian Socialists. they are: Chester Atkins (MA), Ronald Dellums (CA), Thomas Downey (NY), Don Edwards (CA), Lane Evans (IL), William Ford (MI), Barney Frank (MA), Henry Gonzalez (TX), Bob Kastenmeier (WI), William Lehman (FL), Mickey Leland (TX), Sander Levin (MI), John Lewis (GA), Mike Lowry (WA), Bruce Morrison (CT), Nancy Pelosi (CA), Martin Sabo (MN), Gus Savage (IL), Charles Schumer (NY), Gerry Studds (MA), Mike Synar (OK), Peter Visclosky (IN), Alan Wheat (MO), and Howard Wolpe (MI). This list is far from complete. It includes only those Fabians in Democrat clothing who scored a "perfect 100%".

Don McAlvany spoke of "the convergence of all these timebombs," and asked if these were coincidences. He may have missed one: the alleged weather war from which almost every section of America has suffered in one way or another; flood, drought, tornados, long periods of heat or cold weather. Let's consider the matter. In the December, 1988, issue of News-letter Digest, there was the following item:

#### "WEATHER WAR"

"In 1974 a summit conference was held in Vladivostok with President Gerald Ford (Henry Kissinger-Ed.) and Leonid Brezhnev participating. It was suggested that the two superpowers 'collaborate' on weather modification. Russia supplied the location and the personnel, USA supplied the technology and equipment. Under a federal grant of \$3.5 million, a giant electromagnet was built near Chicago, capable of generating a magnetic field 250,000 times greater than that of the earth itself. This equipment was installed near Moscow. The Carter Administration arranged for the Soviets to have a giant \$13 million computer for 'weather research.' Now, the Soviets can reroute the jet stream over the United States, can control weather, and can stage volcanic eruptions and major earthquakes like the Mexico City quake. All, courtesy of the US taxpayer." (Unquote).

Correction, please. At that conference the USA and USSR signed a treaty not to use the control of weather as an instrument of war. The USA lived up to the treaty. And the USA supplied only the giant electromagnet. The

technology came from Nikola Tesla's experiments in Scalar Waves and Extremely Low (radio) Frequency (ELF). Tesla wanted to supply the world with free electric energy. No money in that, so J.P.Morgan ruined Tesla, who died a pauper. But the Soviets utilized Tesla's theories and developed weather as a war weapon, against which the United States had no defense.

We are told that there's nothing very mysterious about Scalar Wave technology. Extremely low frequency waves (from 20 to 40 Hertz), are broadcast by very powerful transmitters. We understand there must be two of them if the waves are to be controlled. They should be located on opposite sides of the earth. There is this powerful electromagnet transmitter near Moscow, and it is reported that there is another at the Soviet base in Vostok, Antarctica (in a 7,000 foot hole in the ice pack). By using the two, according to Dr. Bernard Eastland (physicist and oil exploration expert), there can be the steering of jet streams, disruption of communications all over the world, control of the weather, cause volcanic eruptions, even destroy people.

When American scientists discovered how the Soviet scientists (probably Germans) had outdistanced them, we understand they began hastily trying to catch up. According to Peter Sawyer, Australian investigative reporter, there has been constructed a very mysterious installation at a secret place in Australia called Pine Gap. And a second installation, built at exactly the same time, is at Harrogate, 200 miles north of London, at a facility known as "Menwith Hill Station." Says Sawyer, "It was built by, and is operated by, the US National Security Agency. It is operated in exactly the same manner as Pine Gap (also an NSA operation in Australia-Ed.), and has the same kind of security measures, even looks like Pine Gap, with the same type of buildings, layout, antennae and 'Raydomes.' It has the same 'Woodpecker' type low frequency signals. Actually, there's nothing very mysterious about weather control once you understand Scalar Wave Technology. The use of Scalar Waves generates radio frequency patterns that are easily recognizable, are generally referred to as 'Woodpecker' signals. In the mid seventies, during unprecedented upheavals in the weather of Central North America, massive 'Woodpecker' signals could be detected in the affected areas, emanating from so-called 'radar' installations in the Soviet Union." (Unquote.)

But here's the catch. Peter Sawyer says "the use of Scalar Waves to affect weather patterns would require massive power input, far beyond what would be available from known Soviet capacities." But we wonder if Sawyer knows about that giant electromagnet that was built near Chicago and flown to a place near Moscow? They have it, we may not. And that may be why the Soviets can control the weather and we cannot.

"...stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel. And in nothing be terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of salvation, and that of God."

"For God hath not given us the spirit of fear, but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind."

(Philippians 1:27 and II Timothy 1:7).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Six.....Number Twelve.....June 16, 1989

## DEJA VU

The television screens showed elements of the 27th Peoples Liberation Army murdering hundreds of their own people. As we watched, we remembered that we had witnessed something like this years before. 62 years ago we were in China, probably the youngest member of the 4th United States Marines who had been sent to China to protect American lives, personnel and property, and to keep the peace within the International Settlements. But not like the Marines in Beirut, Lebanon. They, while still living, patrolled the streets and byways with empty arms. We carried Springfield rifles or Colt .45s or both, loaded and with extra ammunition. We were ordered to fire if fired upon or when Chinese troops tried to enter the British or French Concessions. A very ugly and bloody civil war was waging in the native sections of China's largest city. There was comparative peace within the Settlements. But outside, Chinese warlords pledged to the support of Chiang Kai-shek's Kuomintang or to Mao Tse-tung's Communist hordes, were battling each other to the death. All who stood in their way were murdered. The worst spot was the area surrounding the railway station. There were no modern conveyances in China in 1927 and the only quick way to get out of the city and to possible safety in the fields was by train. But the people didn't know that the trains had been stopped. As the people waited, thousands were murdered in and around the station. Bodies were piled four deep in some spots. When Pearl Harbor was attacked and our War Fleet destroyed, the 4th Marines were still in Shanghai or were being sent to Bataan in the Philippines. That's where we witnessed carnage the second time, this time as a war correspondent, when the Japanese bombed Clark and Nichols Fields and Manila, and took us prisoner of war. But let's put these massacres of innocents in proper context.

War and revolution, death and destruction have always been too frequent in the Orient. The United States were a very young Nation when wars between the white and yellow races began. At the turn of the 19th century the British citizenry developed a craze for China tea. Britain was the most powerful and far flung empire in the world, and China was the largest and most populous empire in the world. Britain, being a commercial empire and china being a closed and forbidden empire, that first great Drug War seemed inevitable. The British had gotten unlimited tons of opium by way of India, and sought a place to sell it for profit. As is the United States today, China in 1825 was the ideal customer for drugs. So, a brisk sale of opium and purchase of tea began. But the Emperor of the Ch'ing Dynasty learned of what was happening to his people because of the drugs and he ordered all users of opium executed. His troops commandeered and destroyed all the British-held opium, much as the Americans had destroyed the British-held tea in Boston Harbor. In both cases, war followed. But the Chinese lost their war. The (London) Times Concise Atlas of World History (1982) explains:

"The opium war had two major consequences. First, it resulted in the cession of Hong Kong to the British and the opening of the first five Treaty Ports....in which foreigners enjoyed extraterritorial rights. Secondly, it weakened imperial authority and led to the great Taiping rebellion (1850-64), the most serious but only one of many rebellions which shook

Manchu power to its foundations. The Taiping and Nien revolutions alone left 25 million dead and vast areas (especially around Nanking-Ed.) were devastated." In 1900 came the Boxer uprising which was suppressed by the allied foreign forces. After that revolutionary groups led by warlords sprang up everywhere. In 1911 the Manchu government fell almost without fighting. The infant emperor was pensioned and allowed the run of the Imperial Palace. (A recent movie was based on the story of the last emperor. It may have been partially factual. We didn't bother to see it.)

In 1912, Yuan Shih-k'ai, most popular of the warlords at that time, was asked to take command and try to unite China. His efforts proved fruitless. Meanwhile, a Christian who had been educated in western schools, Sun Yat-sen, came forward with his constitutional type Three People's Principles (Nationalism, Democracy, and People's Livelihood) and took charge. He found that in a country such as China, as Mao had said after him, that "power comes from the barrel of a gun." So, one of his first accomplishments was the establishment of a top-rank military academy in Wuchang. He appointed a then unknown officer named Chiang Kai-shek to manage the officer's training school. Sun needed aid and he appealed to all the Western Nations, especially the United States where he had spent several months trying to raise funds. But they all turned him down. All except the Soviet Union. It poured in money, weapons, advisors. Consequently, Sun's Kuomintang Party became allied with the Chinese Communist Party. In 1925 Sun died suddenly and Chiang became head of the Kuomintang. All went well for a couple of years. Chiang advanced from the Canton area northward to Nanking, became president of China and named Nanking as the capitol. But meanwhile he had fallen in love. He met Mei-ling, one of the three Soong sisters, daughter of Charles Jones Soong who graduated from Vanderbilt University, returned to Shanghai as a Methodist missionary, later became a wealthy merchant. His three daughters were graduated from Wellesley, were Christians, although Ch'ing-ling who married Sun Yat-sen, later backslid and became a life-long Communist agitator. The second sister, Ai-ling, married H.H.Kung, China's leading banker. And Mei-ling married Chiang, promptly converted him, and advised him to get rid of the Communists in his party. Not only did he disassociate himself, he tried to drive the Communists out of China. Which occasioned the 6,000 mile "long March" of Mao and his followers from Kiangsi in the south of China to Yen-an in the north. Chiang began his war against the Communists by a total purge of Shanghai in 1927. We were there.

After Chiang became president, the Japanese began to fear for its developing "Co-Prosperity Sphere" if China became too powerful and too united. So Japan attacked, we saw yet another blood bath in Shanghai. Meanwhile the Soviets were extending every possible aid to Mao's Chinese Communist Party and that civil war resumed. Chiang seemed undecided as to which was his country's principal enemy. One of his own generals had him kidnapped in order to talk with him and convince him that Japan was the principal enemy. So the Kuomintang and the Communists declared a temporary truce and both fought against the Japanese. This continued until the end of WWII and the defeat of Japan, whereupon the civil war between Chiang's forces and Mao's forces began again and became a total war. All might have gone well except that our State Department had been taken over by the Council on Foreign Relations, which was strongly pro-Mao and anti-Chiang. The CFR sister organization, the Institute of Pacific Relations, did its job well - for Mao and the Communists, that is. Dan Smoot in his The Invisible Government (June, 1962) reported:

"The IPR played a more important role than any other American organi-

zation in shaping public opinion and influencing American policy with regard to Asia....In 1951 the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee, under the chairmanship of the late Pat McCarran began an investigation (which) was predicated on the assumption that United States diplomacy had never suffered a more disastrous defeat than in its failure to avert the Communist conquest of China (which) led to the Korean war and the tragic mishandling of this war on the part of Washington and United Nations officialdom, destroyed American prestige throughout Asia, and built Chinese Communist military power into a menacing colossus. The Senate Investigation revealed that the American policy decisions which produced these disastrous consequences were made by IPR officials who were traitors, or under the influence of traitors, whose allegiance lay in Moscow." Result: On October 1, 1949, the Communist "Peoples Republic" was proclaimed and the Nationalists under Chiang fled to Taiwan, where they were free and grew prosperous, while the mainland Chinese became hungry slaves.

Mao and his generals were able to end the "rule of the warlords." Land owners were murdered, and the peasants were given some three acres of land each on which they could raise "crops for the country." But this didn't work out too well, because there weren't enough tools or manure to go round. So the land was taken away from the peasants and some 750,000 collective farms were formed. Still, this didn't accomplish what was desired in agricultural growth. Mao & Co. then copied one of Stalin's ploys and announced the first "Five Year Plan" (1953). But socialism wasn't producing the results expected, so in 1958 came "The Great Leap Forward." Carroll Quigley in Tragedy and Hope gives a quite candid description. "The Great Leap Forward," he wrote, "merged the 750 thousand collective farms into about 26,000 communes of about 5,000 families each. This was a social rather than simply an agrarian revolution, since its aim included the destruction of the family household and the peasant village. All activities of the members, including child rearing, education, entertainment, social life, the militia, and all economic and intellectual life came under the control of the commune. In some areas the previous villages were destroyed and peasants were housed in dormitories, with communal kitchens and mess halls, nurseries for the children, and separation of these children under the communes' control in isolation from their parents at an early age. One purpose of this drastic change was to release large numbers of women from domestic activities so that they could work in fields or factories. In the first year of the Great Leap Forward, 90 million peasant women were relieved of their domestic duties and became available to work for the state."

This total commune-ization of the country was so drastic that even Khrushchev was shocked, spoke out against the policy. That has been cited as one of the reasons why China and the USSR severed relations completely and began massing troops on either side of the Sino-Soviet border. In 1966 came the "great proletarian cultural revolution" in which the youth of the country were mobilized into Red Guards units to "combat erosion of the revolution, and to attack the party and government bureaucracies." This was very similar to the recent peaceful uprising of the students in Beijing. The results in 1966: a purge of the people who protested, as well as a purge in the top party leadership. Much the same had developed when Mao announced his "Hundred Flowers Campaign." He said free criticism of the regime would be permitted, with immunity and without punishment. "Let a hundred flowers bloom and a hundred schools of thought contend." And after those who spoke out for democracy and a kinder and gentler kind of socialism, then came their purge. All the dissidents were declared

traitors. Their reward: a bullet in the back of the head.

Meanwhile, the IPR, CFR, US State Department et al were anxious for Communist China to succeed and become a great market for American multinationals, as the USSR was already becoming. The Chinese Communist leadership was also anxious to promote industry and trade. But first, the Peoples Republic of Communist China had to become the holder of a permanent veto in the United Nations Security Council. Then, by secret arrangement, Henry Kissinger and Richard Nixon visited the Communist officials in Peking. That "opened the door" to trade and aid and travel, and to the growth of Communist China as a military power. More and more US officials and businessmen visited China, and multinational executives looked gleefully at the possibilities that awaited them. Modern hotels sprang up, soft drink and fast food dispensers appeared, as did various kinds of industries that Cathay had never known before.

So, as President Bush was wont to say, "a new wind was blowing" across the Communist countries. Gorbachev announced his glasnost and perestroika. In a sense China followed suit. And, as a touch of freedom and free enterprise was permitted, more freedom and free enterprise was demanded by the 'dissidents.' It was Socrates who said: "The young have exalted notions because they have not yet been humbled by life or learned from its necessary limitations. They would always rather do noble deeds than useful ones. Their lives are more regulated by moral feeling than by reasoning. They love too much, hate too much, and the same with everything else. They think they know everything, which is why they overdo everything."

\* \* \*

When Brzezinski wrote about "The Grand Failure" of Communism, we sensed that the world was being prepared for One World Government through the merger of all nations and the New World Order. Demonstrations in Poland, Lithuania, Latvia, Estonia, Armenia, Georgia, even in Warsaw and Moscow, seemed to indicate that the USSR was being altered slightly so it might be comfortably merged with other nations. When USNews headlined its cover of June 19th with the words "Collapse of Communism," and its lead story dealt with the Beijing affair, we felt that Red China too, is being conditioned for the merger. We should remember that these revolts in the USSR and PRC are not demands for liberty and freedom, but merely for a kinder and gentler kind of Communism. And it all could be "planned that way." When Communism was about to collapse, Lenin did it, Stalin did it, and Mao did it. Mao created his Red Guards to make totalitarianism less painful. Then when the Guards began to be successful, he called out his armies to crush them. His "Hundred Flowers" followed the same course. This recent episode could be the same: loosening of the chains for a spell, then re-tightening and the purge. As the Insiders aim for the New World Order to be completely installed by the year 2000, quick work is required if the USSR and the PRC are ready for acceptance. Perhaps it was all planned. There is a Scripture that fits:

"Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they be of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world."

(I John 4:1)

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



## **WAR AGAINST CHRIST**

It would be difficult to name the precise time when a Republic becomes an Empire. But in 27 B.C. Octavian, nephew of Julius Caesar, was honored by the Roman Senate by having his name changed to Augustus, meaning The Revered. Ethelbert Stauffer in "Christ and the Caesars" remarked that special coins (the communications media of the times) were issued to celebrate the occasion and holy incense was distributed to the people to be used for purification from sin. "The symbolic meaning is clear," said the author. "A new day is dawning in the world. The divine saviour-king, born in the historic hour ordained by the stars, has come to power on land and sea, and inaugurates the cosmic era of salvation. Salvation is to be found in none other than Augustus, and there is no other name given to man in which they can be saved. This is the climax of the Advent proclamation of the Roman empire."

It was because Augustus was "deified by government" that Christians were persecuted. Not because they were bad citizens, but because they refused to worship Caesar as god and saviour. Tertulian, an early Church leader, wrote to the Emperor, pointing out that Christians were Rome's best citizens, its most honored citizens, its best soldiers, its most law-abiding people, and its best tax-payers. But all this meant little to a Roman government whose state religion demanded that its emperor be recognized as saviour-king. This made Christians criminals in the eyes of Roman law. So they were tortured, fed to wild animals for the people's entertainment, burned, crucified, beheaded. For the war between Christ and the Caesars was a religious warfare, "a struggle between two claimants who represented rival religions and wanted to order society in terms of their faith," wrote Rev. R.J.Rushdoony in "Christianity and the State." The Roman government was a religious institution; its laws and morals were derived from its faith. Christianity presented an opposing set of laws and morals that had been established, not by man, but by the Word of God. This particular war did not subside until a truce was declared by the Emperor Constantine, who moved his capital from Rome to Byzantium, which he renamed Constantinople, later to be renamed Istanbul.

Two milliniums later, in this century, there have been and are being two repeat, but reversed, incidences involving the persecution of Christians; one in the past, one in the present time. The original Russian Empire and the countries behind the now totaled Iron Curtain and the Fallen Wall of Berlin had their own national governments whose laws and morals were based upon their provincial or national interpretation of the Word of God. Communism presented a diametrically opposed kind of religion; a religion based on Marx's interpretation of Hegel's pronouncement that "The State is God, and its prophets are Lenin, Stalin, Gorbachev and those ruling briefly in between. When the International Bankers financed the Communist conquest of Russia, millions of Christians were murdered, not because they were bad citizens or slaves, but because they worshipped a true God whose laws and moral code were in opposition to the Communist creed. Recently, because the time is ripe for the Merging of Nations, and because the enslaved Nations must present a better face to the world, there has been the granting of certain freedoms to some of the people; to the Poles, then the Hungarians, the East Germans, and soon the Czechoslovakians. But



weapons manufacture continues, supplies to Nicaragua continue, people still need food and soap and the necessities of normal life. The persecution of Christians in the Roman Empire was ended by Constantine. Somehow, we can't see Gorbachev in the same light.

With the persecution of Christians and anti-Communists having slackened in Eastern Europe (for geopolitical purposes, geopolitics favorable to powers other than the powers of the established governments involved), the persecution of Christians has now shifted to the United States. There is a reason for this. It is a part of the program of the New Age Movement, the New World Order, and the One World Government goal. When the United States became a Nation, its laws, customs and morals were established on a Christian foundation. And any country whose government is based on a Christian law foundation must be changed. To make the "Merger" possible, "The state has progressively disestablished Christianity as its law foundation and, while professing neutrality, has in fact established humanism as the religion of the state," declared Rev. Rushdoony. "When the religion of a people changes, its laws inevitably reflect that change and conform themselves to the new faith and the new morality." Thus, for example, the murder of babies becomes legal, while anti-abortionist activity becomes criminal activity. "There has been deception on the part of the courts ... they have substituted one religion for another, humanism for Christianity ... as a result in most countries today, and no less the United States, humanism is the established religion of the state and is progressively the source of legal revisionism. Humanism is also the established religion of schools and most churches, and most of society." This is evidenced by the recent conflict concerning abortion. Given the power to at least restrict public payment for murder, four states have

=====

## THE FIRST THANKSGIVING PROCLAMATION

By President George Washington, October 3, 1789

**WHEREAS** it is the duty of all nations to acknowledge the providence of Almighty God, to obey His will, to be grateful for His benefits, and humbly implore His protection and favor, and

**WHEREAS** both Houses of Congress have by their joint committee requested me to recommend to the people of the United States a day of public thanksgiving and prayer, to be observed by acknowledging with grateful hearts the many signal favors of Almighty God, especially a form of government for their safety and happiness.

**NOW, THEREFORE,** I do recommend and assign Thursday, the 26th day of November next to be devoted by the people of these States to the service of that great and glorious Being Who is the beneficent Author of all the good that was, or that will be ... that we may then all unite in rendering unto Him our sincere and humble thanks for His kind care and protection of the people of this country previous to their becoming a nation ... And also that we may then unite in most humbly offering our prayers and supplications to the great Lord and Ruler of Nations, and beseech Him to pardon our national and other transgressions ... to render our National Government a blessing to all the people by constantly being a government of wise, just and constitutional laws, discreetly and faithfully executed and obeyed ... [and] to promote the knowledge and practice of true religion and virtue, and the increase of science among us ... Given under my hand at the City of New York the third day of October in the year of our Lord 1789.

moved to permit, and even promote, the murder of innocents, and at taxpayer expense. "Christian protesters against this carnage," writes Don McAlvany, "can now be jailed and fined more severely than drug dealers, murderers, rapists, extortionists, and burglars. That is our American liberal/left legal system in action. Thousands of anti-abortion protestors are being jailed and fined by liberal judges across America. Many are receiving very rough and abusive treatment by local law enforcement officials."

And it's all quite legal, because a Christian law foundation has been replaced by a humanist foundation built on a hill of sinking sand. One evidence of this was the action of the American Bar Association in what amounted to a declaration of war against Christianity. J. Shelby Sharpe practices law in Ft. Worth, TX. He wrote an article which was published by the Plymouth Rock Foundation, Marlborough, NH 03455. "Christianity in America is increasingly under attack by civil government regulation and litigation," he wrote. "Recently, private litigants have begun to bring suits against the church and Christian ministries. All signs point toward a rapid escalation of these attacks on both fronts in the very near future." He referred to a seminar conducted May 4 and 5, 1989, in San Francisco, sponsored by the American Bar Association. "At the top of the ABA brochure advertising the seminar was the very distressing statement that the seminar was for 'Attorneys who want to be on the leading edge of an explosive new area of law.' Christianity was placed on notice that there is a 'new area of law' coming against it, and it is 'explosive.' The new weapon is the tort suit, and it was described by several of the speakers as a nuclear weapon. Shockingly, it is not the American Civil Liberties Union that is taking the lead in training the trial lawyers of America to fire this new weapon at religious organizations and individuals within those organizations - it is the American Bar Association, the most prestigious legal organization in the United States."

Mr. Sharpe (op. cit.) attended this ABA seminar, wrote that "The opening subject area was entitled 'Expanding Use of Tort Law Against Religions.' This set the tone for the entire seminar. The first speaker under this topic was a trial lawyer who addressed 'Tort Law as an Ideological Weapon.' He was followed by another trial lawyer who spoke on 'Tort Law as Essential Restraint on Religious Abuses.' The whole thrust of these presentations was how tort law was and would be used against religious organizations and individuals. War has been declared, and Christianity is in a fight to the death."

By definition, tort is "a wrongful act, injury, or damage (not involving a breach of contract) for which a civil action can be brought." In this brief report, it is impossible to explain how liberal, communistic, atheistic and humanistic trial lawyers will use this "nuclear weapon" the ABA has taught them. If desiring complete details, we suggest you write to The Plymouth Rock Foundation, Fisk Mill, Water Street, Marlborough NH 03455, and ask for a copy of Mr. Sharpe's complete report. Say you read about it in Don Bell Reports, and a contribution would be helpful in spreading the Word while this is still possible.

Briefly, ABA's explanation of "Tort Liability for Brainwashing, Coercive Persuasion or Mind Control" is the most dangerous and sinister threat to God's people, because it goes to the heart of orthodox Christianity. Example: If a sinner hears, even voluntarily, a sermon or is counseled by a Christian and is converted, that can be treated as "brainwashing, coercive persuasion, or mind control." In fact, the California Supreme Court in such a case declared that "There is a compelling state interest

in preventing its citizens from unknowingly being subjected by religious organizations to coercive persuasion, brainwashing, or mind control." The court defined what we might call soul-saving activity as "a forcible indoctrination to induce someone to give up basic political, society (sic) or religious beliefs and attitudes and to accept contrasting regimented ideas." In short, a person could be sued for preaching to or counseling a person, influencing that person to become a Christian. There's much more to this dangerous "nuclear bomb" adaptation of Tort Law, but this alone should show you why Mr. Sharpe says "War has been declared, and Christianity is in a fight to the death."

But there's more to come. On October 10, 1989, the US Supreme Court ruled that a federal anti-racketeering law (RICO - Racketeering Influenced and Corrupt Practices Act), originally passed to help the government fight against organized crime, can now be used against anti-abortion protestors. 26 Philadelphia anti-abortion protestors were arrested and convicted under RICO and fined \$108,000. "So now," comments Don McAlvany (op. cit.) "an unholy alliance of abortion clinics and liberal judges have combined to label anti-abortion demonstrators as criminal racketeers, Similar RICO lawsuits have been filed against pro-life activists by abortionists in Pittsburgh, Chicago, and Brookline, MA. Molly Yard of the National Organization for Women (NOW), responding to the RICO rulings, said: 'Militant anti-abortion protestors are in the same league with gangsters and racketeers, so 'we' shall treat them that way'.'"

Shortly before ABA held its Tort Seminar, its officials had been meeting with their "opposite numbers" in the Soviet, government-controlled lawyers organization.. Scanty reports indicate that they "agreed to study law together." "Merging" of Nations is the goal of the Insiders, and in many ways the United States has been taking giant steps toward a Soviet-type legal system; one that is designed to stifle all religious and political opposition. In America at present tort law is supposed to be civil. But there is this trend (RICO) toward making civil violations the same as criminal violations, subject to the same punishment. So, the religious activities we still enjoy, and which we take for granted, could become illegal and subject to severe criminal penalties (as has already occurred in Philadelphia, Pittsburgh, Chicago and Brookline). This could be the beginning of even more severe punishment of Christians and of driving the True Church underground, as in Rome when Christians worshipped in the Catacombs, or as in the USSR and Red China where True Christians still must meet secretly in private homes.

It should be noted that no new laws need be passed to implement this ABA "nuclear bomb" that is to be used against Christian individuals and organizations. There is an army of lawyers and judges waiting to go on the attack against Christianity via litigation and the ABA sponsored interpretation and rulings on laws that already exist. In other words, this War against Christianity is not something in the future. It already exists.

Hosea wrote (4:6): "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge." David answered (Psalm 18:3): "I will call upon the Lord, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Six.....Number Twenty-Four.....December 1, 1989

## THE SECOND YALTA

We're not sure who said this first, but the remark is timely: "For those with eyes to see, coincidences are clad in shining light." The light was shining brightly in our mind's eye as we read what White House spokesman Marlin Fitzwater told reporters when he was asked to explain the significance of the one-on-one summit that was to be held by Presidents Bush and Gorbachev in ships of their respective navies, offshore of Malta in the Mediterranean. Fitzwater said, "We do not intend to have this emerge as a second Yalta. And we do not intend to engage in the kind of decision-making that could lead you to that conclusion. There are a number of issues that relate to the future of Eastern Europe that can and will be discussed, but it's not Yalta." (Emphasis added). In view of his direct reference to Eastern Europe, We fear that Fitzwater contradicted himself in that statement; because Yalta dealt very much with Eastern Europe, and so does the present "Yalta." And those with eyes to see should certainly see the coincidence.

In February, 1945, President Franklin Delano Roosevelt was aboard a ship offshore of Malta in the Mediterranean. He was preparing himself, as best he could considering his poor health, to go to Yalta. There he and Josef Stalin, with Winston Churchill present and witnessing, would split Germany in two and arrange for other geopolitical divisions and unusual unions of peoples in Eastern Europe and Northwestern Asia. And now, coincidentally, in December, 1989, nearly 44 years later, Presidents Bush and Gorbachev are aboard ships of their respective navies, offshore of Malta in the Mediterranean. They are there to discuss the fate of millions of people; not necessarily the dividing or uniting peoples or nations, but rather to join them in what President George Bush might call "Global Democracy," and what Mikhail Gorbachev well might call a "Human Socialist Regional World Government," joining the Nations of Eastern Europe with those of Western Europe, all of them having surrendered their sovereignty and become administrative departments in a Socialist World Government. But let's recall what happened as a result of that first Yalta Summit 44 years ago.

On January 20, 1945, Franklin Delano Roosevelt was sworn in as President of the United States for the fourth time. He was ill, terminally ill with cancer according to some doctors. But his personal physician, Admiral Ross McIntyre, denied this, insisted that he was in the best of health, well able to conduct affairs of state. So the Insiders who were pleased with his administrations in the first three terms, had him propped up, got him re-elected for a fourth term. President Roosevelt was anxious to continue as president for personal reasons. Frazier Hunt, in his book The Untold Story of Douglas MacArthur stated that the reason his physician and Insider friends lied about his health was that Roosevelt wanted to be president when the war was ended; because he had been offered the presidency of the World Government that was to be created via the United Nations at the end of the war. His timing was wrong in all respects. But, wrote Frazier Hunt, "The sick and undependable Roosevelt, his already handicapped mind inflamed with grandiose ideas of a World State that he would head, obviously was in no shape to bargain with the calculating Stalin, who knew exactly what he wanted." Also, FDR had boasted to his

associates that "Some of my best friends are Communists." And he was anxious to please Stalin. So, he arrived in Yalta on February 3, 1945, stayed over a couple of days after Churchill had gone home, for personal talks with Stalin. He left Yalta on February 12, was back in Warm Springs, Georgia where he died on April 12, 1945; just two months after he had left Yalta.

Ralph Epperson in his book The Unseen Hand quotes American Ambassador William Bullit, who was told by President Roosevelt, "I just have a hunch that Stalin ... doesn't want anything but security for his country, and I think that by giving him everything I possibly can, and ask nothing in return, he won't try to annex anything and will work for a world of democracy and peace." After reading the document signed by Stalin, Roosevelt and Churchill at Yalta, Bullit remarked: "No more unnecessary, disgraceful and potentially dangerous document has ever been signed by a president of the United States." Felix Wittmer in his The Yalta Betrayal pointed out that Roosevelt was surrounded by men who agreed with him in that Stalin should be given anything he asked for. Roosevelt's chief adviser, Harry Hopkins, was even more emphatic. He said, "It is ridiculous to think of Stalin as a Communist. He is a Russian nationalist." Besides Hopkins, Wittmer mentions other friends of the Kremlin who were referred to as traitors: Dean Acheson, Lauchlin Curry, Alger Hiss, Philip Jessup, General George Marshall, Vice President Henry Wallace, Harry Dexter White, Eleanor Roosevelt, and others who helped shape American foreign policy during and immediately after the end of World War Two. All of them thought Yalta was a great success. Indeed it was, for the Soviet Union. Here are some of the results of the Yalta Betrayal:

Germany was smashed, half of it given to the Soviets. Estonia, Latvia, Lithuania, Poland, Czechoslovakia, Bulgaria, Yugoslavia, and Albania all came under Communist rule. On the Pacific side Port Arthur, the port of Dairan, the Kurile Islands, Outer Mongolia and the lower half of Sakhalin Island were taken from their previous owners, China and Japan, and given to the Soviet Union. The USSR was given three votes in the United Nations General Assembly; one vote each for ByloRussia, the Ukraine, and Russia. All other countries, including the United States, have but one vote.

Call this a footnote. Prince Michel Sturdza, former foreign minister of Rumania, spent years (with his princess wife) as a prisoner of the Soviets. Finally released, he continued his battle against the Communists who made his country what it is today. When we dined with them, courtesy of the late Countess Guardabassi, he autographed and gave us a copy of his book The Suicide of Europe. In its introduction something is written which our present appeasers, forgivers, and helpers of the Communists should read and contemplate:

"The war ended ... with only Soviet Russia victorious. Those military or civilian leaders who had opposed Communism for so long were executed, imprisoned, or forced into exile. But these memoirs provide a stern lesson for those who today believe that they can reach an accomodation with the Communists ... For the 'liberals,' the appeasers, and the non-Communists who had opposed the war against the Soviet Union, had sabotaged the war effort, and had betrayed their own country into Communist hands, were among the first to be victimized by the beast. They too were executed, imprisoned, or forced into exile - not with the knowledge that they had fought to the end against their nation's implacable enemy, but with the indelible stain of having helped in the defeat of their own motherland." The word Communism is slowly fading out of the news, being replaced by the words Socialism, or Democracy. But those who think that Communism

is ended, even when Gorbachev denies it, should remember that the first to go would be the appeasers and those without "eyes to see (when) coincidences are clad in shining light."

It was Gorbachev himself who explained in no uncertain terms just what this supposed "death of Communism" is all about. Under the heading "Gorbachev Backs 'Human' Socialism," the Associated Press sent the following dispatch, which appeared in most newspapers on Monday, November 27. We quote:

"Mikhail Gorbachev displayed solid support Sunday for reform in Eastern Europe by endorsing socialism with a 'human face' - the slogan used by the Czechoslovak progressives toppled by a Soviet-led invasion in 1968. With the East bloc in upheaval, the Soviet Communist Party daily Pravda published a 2½-page compilation of Gorbachev's thoughts on the future of socialism. 'The new face of socialism is its human face: this fully corresponds to the thought of (Karl) Marx,' Gorbachev said. 'Because its creation is the chief goal of restructuring, we can with full justification say we are building humanitarian socialism'."

Human Socialism is still Communism, but with a "kinder, gentler" face (remember those words)? But Gary North gave it the same name we have given it in previous Reports. In Remnant Review (11/17/89), he wrote: "Fascism is still alive and flourishing ... vocal elements in East Germany ... like the leaders of Solidarity, are socialists. The difference is they are not international socialists (Communists). They are national socialists. Fifty years ago they would have been regarded as fascists (emphasis added)." Gary might well have added that our own Welfare State Corporate Socialism is also Fascism, which is the Merger of Capitalism and Communism. Jane H. Ingraham, in the lead article in The New American (12/4/89), came very close to telling the whole truth: "... An unprecedented, in-depth assault to drastically alter the public's perception of the Soviet bloc and our relationship to it is in full swing. A new world view, profoundly fraudulent, is being advanced by powerful Insiders in order to set the stage for public acceptance of a one-world superpower with themselves as the ruling class.... Long in the making, the power grab is now moving rapidly under George Bush ... Bush and Mikhail Gorbachev are working together to present the illusion of a sea change in communism ... But it is Bush who is calling the shots. What we are witnessing is the final act to 'comfortably merge' East and West.... The wonder of it all is that we, the free people of this great nation, witnessing the horrifying actions of our own elected officials, can sit idly by, comforting ourselves with the thought that somehow, some way, we will be exempt."

That first Yalta Summit was one of the first acts in the Conspirators' plan "to so alter life in Eastern Europe that they can be comfortably merged with the West!!" Altering life in the United States was but one part of the overall plan. Life everywhere had to be altered if nation-states were to be comfortably merged into a One World Government. In these United States, a "kinder, gentler" kind of Socialism could be used: Fabianism and Secular Humanism in the schools, churches, legislatures, courts, and communications media. But it couldn't be done in one generation. The Illuminati and the French Jacobins found that out. People regarding The Decalogue as The Law, fulfilled by Christ and echoed by Declaration and Constitution, had to pass away. Children free of the "taint of Christian ideals" had to be trained and conditioned for service in the New World Order. It took three generations, say from 1917 to 1989, and two world wars, to condition Americans for the merging, and even now there is a moral minority who will reject. In the Eastern countries Fabianism would



never have altered life sufficiently for the merging. Extreme brutality, mass murder, execution, forced labor unto death in Gulags (which still exist under kinder, gentler socialism), and the wiping out of Christianity had to be employed. So, there was Operation Keelhaul. Some six million Russians, 700,000 of them soldiers under the command of Lt. Gen. Andrei Vlasov, the rest civilian men, women and children, tried to surrender themselves as prisoners of war, many hoping to live to fight against the Communist beast that had taken over their homeland. But they were all rejected, by order of Dwight Eisenhower and his superiors, were returned to Russia where those who didn't commit suicide on the way, were executed or sent to gulag prisons. Just recently there was a belated Polish funeral ceremony at Katyn, where the Communists had murdered 15,000 Polish officers. They could not be altered to comfortably conform. So too were a reported ten millions who wouldn't fit in the Plan. Winston Churchill in his Memoirs wrote: "'Ten Millions,' he (Stalin) said, holding up his hands. 'It was fearful. Four years it lasted.'... 'These (I said) were what you call Kulaks?' 'Yes,' he said, but he did not repeat the word. 'Oh, well,' the 'great bulk were very unpopular and were wiped out by their labourers.'... I record as they come back to me these memories, and the strong impression I sustained at the moment of millions of men and women being blotted out or displaced forever."

The murder of more millions, especially of Christians, is recorded. The murderers may not have known it, but their work was designed to so alter the lives of those still living in the Eastern Nations that they could comfortably be merged with the West when the time was come. At Yalta in 1945, Roosevelt went determined to give Stalin anything he asked for. Since then, with a few apparent refusals to hide the final plan, the Soviet Union has continued to take anything it wanted; until one-third of the world is under Communist control. Now the Conspirators have determined that the time has come for merging. Therefore, a second "Yalta" has been arranged so the two Principals can agree on details. Thus, the apparent death of Communism is arranged, "Human Socialism" replacing it, but still within the rules written by Marx and Lenin, and with a Soviet Army ready to spring into action if any satellite should dare to go too far too fast. Meanwhile, massive economic aid, loans, corporate deals are being accomplished, most favored nation in trade, membership in IMF, initial merging with the nations of Europe that are themselves being merged in 1992. "And the wonder of it all is that we ... witnessing the horrifying actions of our elected officials, can sit idly by, comforting ourselves with the thought that somehow, some way, we will be exempt."

We sought a Scripture which fitted the situation. We were reminded of the Third Temptation of our Lord and Saviour as recorded in Matthew, Chapter 4, verses 8,9 and 10:

"The devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Six.....Number Twenty-Five.....December 15, 1989

## THE PRECEDENT

"Super Partners" Newsweek called them, portrayed their smiling faces on its 12/11/89 cover under the sub-heading, "An Ambitious Game Plan for a New Era." "Game Plan for A New World Order" would have been more accurate wording. According to The New York Times of 12/4/89, Super Partner Gorbachev told the world he and his partner agreed that "The characteristics of the cold war should be abandoned. The arms race, mistrust, psychological and ideological struggle, all those should be a thing of the past." And Super Partner Bush responded: "With reform under way in the Soviet Union, we stand at the threshold of a brand-new era of US-Soviet relations. It is within our grasp to contribute each in our own way to overcoming the division of Europe and ending the military confrontation there." More detailed reports indicate that the United States will do all the contributing and the Soviet Union will do all the receiving. Newsweek indicated as much in its teaser paragraph: "Winds howled, waves crashed, decks swayed. But aboard the Maxim Gorky, George Bush and Mikhail Gorbachev laid out an ambitious game plan for the post-cold-war era: speedy progress on arms control, enhanced Soviet trade opportunities with the West - and a Washington Summit next June." A boxed-in item at the bottom of NYT's lead story added something of importance: "President Bush has moved to encourage the Soviet Union's Integration into the Global Economy....Soviet officials said Mikhail S. Gorbachev had achieved his major goal at the summit meeting: "A turn away from economic cold war." (Emphasis added).

Consider carefully those underlined phrases and you'll understand what this Malta Summit was really all about: More aid to the Soviet Union, acceptance of Russia as a most favored nation trading partner, and another step along the road to the completed, and merged New World Order. Note that even more emphasis is added when we consider a delayed article released by the New York Times News Service on 12/10/89, datelined Beijing: "National Security advisor Grant Scowcroft made a surprising visit to Beijing Saturday and said he had come as an emissary of President Bush "to bring new impetus and vigor" to US-Chinese relations." The Miami Herald added: "Scowcroft was accompanied by deputy secretary of state Lawrence Eagleberger....Scowcroft and Eagleberger are friends and former colleagues of Henry Kissinger, who, as President Nixon's national security advisor and secretary of state, led the way to normal relations with China and who is warmly regarded here." Restoring normal relations with Red China (with hopes it will soon become Pink) also forms an important part in completing the construction of The New World Order. Note, too, that Scowcroft also was with Bush at Malta, and was instrumental in providing US Air support for Corazon Aquino when her government was about to fall at the hands of rebelling Filipino soldiers. If the truth were told, thanks to buddies Scowcroft and Eagleberger, Henry Kissinger is once again directing American foreign policy in behalf of the Elitist Insiders.

About a month ago the Cox News Service sent seven editors, reporters and photographers to the Soviet empire. Taking advantage of glasnost, they visited Armenia, the Ukraine, the three Baltic Soviet Socialist Republics and Moldavia. Their report in a nutshell: "An Empire is fraying around the edges and all of the Soviet republics long for Independence Day." Their

lead story, datelined Moscow, began: "Why has the Communist Bear taken his claws out of Eastern Europe? The answer is simple. The bear cannot feed its own cubs. Rocked by a crippled economy and bitter nationalistic conflicts in all 15 Soviet Republics, experts say Mikhail Gorbachev can ill afford the time and energy to keep East Europe from falling out of the Kremlin orbit." We beg to disagree. Gorbachev has found a way in which he can keep the bear cubs within the Kremlin's control while letting others feed and nourish them. In his book Perestroika, Gorbachev wrote:

"To put an end to all the rumours and speculation that abound in the West about this, I would like to point out once again that we are conducting our reforms in accordance with the socialist choice. We are looking within socialism, rather than outside it, for the answers to questions that arise. We assess our successes and errors alike by socialist standards. Those who hope that we shall move away from the socialist path will be greatly disappointed." (All underlining added for emphasis).

Referring to his book The Grand Failure (of communism) in light of what is now happening in Eastern Europe, Zbigniew Brzezinski perhaps inadvertently gave a solid clue as to what Gorbachev's Game Plan seems to be. He said: "The real issue is whether Soviet communism is evolving into a significantly more permissive and innovative system or whether it is decaying or even fragmenting... Perestroika depends on decentralizing the state-owned economy and, as Gorbachev has realized, to do that he has to decentralize the political system as well... To be successful economically, perestroika must involve the restructuring of the Soviet 'Union' into a genuine confederation, thereby ending Muscovite rule. That is tantamount to the dissolution of the empire." Save for his statement concerning Muscovite rule, Brzezinski is probably correct. Gorbachev is dissolving, or permitting the dissolution of the Soviet Empire, and "restructuring" in its place a Socialist Commonwealth of Nations, seemingly independent but yet under the control of the Kremlin's army and its KGB. This Socialist Commonwealth of Nations will, hopefully (in Gorby's eyes) merge with the now merging 12 nations of Europe; and with the hope of also merging the United States into this Socialist Democratic World Government! With Gorbachev or his successors in charge, of course.

This Game Plan of Gorbachev's, as we envision it, was not suggested by Karl Marx, or included in the writings of Vladimir Ilyich Lenin; but was the actual and successful (to a point) creation of those who founded the British Round Table, parent of the Royal Institute of International Affairs (Chatham House), and its American affiliate, the Council on Foreign Relations. A thumbnail sketch seems important if we are to understand our present peril.

Before the Elitists financed the Bolshevik destruction of the Russian Empire, there existed another and far greater British Empire; one so vast that the sun never sat on its flag. Around the turn of the century, beginning in about 1887, a group of men inspired by Oxford professor John Ruskin, and financed by Cecil Rhodes, Abe Bailey, Lord Rothschild, Alfred Beit and other Financial Elitists, decided that rulership over the whole world was "the white man's burden." To gain untold wealth for their dream of conquering the world for the world's benefit, they began exploiting and monopolizing the gold fields and diamond mines of South Africa. In Carroll Quigley's Tragedy and Hope, page 144, we read: "As soon as South Africa was united in 1910, the Kindergarten returned to London to try to federate the whole empire... They were in a hurry to achieve this before the war with Germany [WWI]... They founded The Round Table, met in formal conclaves presided over by Milner to decide the fate of the empire... New

recruits ... were sent around the world to organize Round Table Groups in the chief British dependencies [as well as in the United States-Ed.]. For several years (1910-1916) the Round Table groups worked desperately trying to find an acceptable formula for federating the empire... This involved changing the name 'British Empire' to 'Commonwealth of Nations, [and] working to bring the United States more closely into this same orientation, and seeking to solidify the intangible links of sentiment by propaganda among financial, educational, and political leaders in each country." (End of quotation).

The changing of the British Empire into a more economical and politically feasible Commonwealth of Nations was not an easy task. The struggle continued until, on 6/9/19 Lord Milner issued an official statement which said: "The United Kingdom and the Dominions are partner nations; not yet indeed of equal power, but for good and all of equal status....The only possibility of a continuance of the British Empire is on a basis of absolute out-and-out equal partnership between the United Kingdom and the Domin-

---

### REPEAL THE FED

(Excerpts from a "letter to an editor")

In the middle of the Civil War (1863) the National Banking Act was passed which began control of the monetary system. Then the Elite took control of the government, the states and the people. Thus, the 14th Amendment. The greatest evil of the 14th Amendment was making the government a central government. The United States has not been under a Constitutional Government since 1868. Note Sec. 1 of the 14th Amendment and Article 6, Sec. 2 of the Constitution as applied today.

The Congress did not have at the time the power to tax income from whatever source derived. To overcome this problem the Elite planned the 16th Amendment to accomplish two things: 1. The 14th Amendment repealed a part of Article 1, Sec. 2, Par. 3 and the 16th Amendment repealed an additional part. 2. The 16th Amendment repealed Article 1, Sec. 9, Par. 4. This provided the basis for a blank check to tax and lay taxes on income from whatever source derived. It also provided the basis of a graduated income tax both by the government and the states. The real intent and purpose of the 16th Amendment and the Income Tax was to guarantee the payment of the principle and interest of the securities of the United States and further control the people.

Many exceptions have been made to the 16th Amendment and the Income Tax; however, the Government and the States are still collecting the tax voluntary or involuntary from whatever source derived (dead or alive).

The 17th Amendment really barred the door! The Elite at this time had a problem as to the Senate having to deal with the 48 States. To solve this problem the Senate had to be elected by popular vote. The crux of the Senate was not suffrage (as per the 5th Amendment) as the State Senators still have two votes in the Senate. Then the States lost control and representation of the Senate by popular election, instead of appointment or chosen by the legislatures. Note Article 1, Sec. 3, Par. 4.

The Federal Reserve Act of 1913 (illegal and unconstitutional) controls the government, the monetary system, the states, the economy and the people. The Elite has been rejoicing since 1913.

The people of America must realize the Only Way to get rid of a bad law or amendment is **REPEAL**: then direct their effort to accomplish same. We need new Faces in the Supreme Court, the Congress, and the State Legislatures, along with public officials. 1990?

Sincerely yours, American Challenge, Merritt Newby, Editor.

ions." Quigley tells us "this point of view was restated in the Balfour Declaration of 1916 and was enacted into law as the Statute of Westminster in 1931." And thus, for economic and political reasons, the British Empire became the British Commonwealth of Nations, It now is "a voluntary association of Great Britain and its dependencies, certain former British dependencies that are now sovereign states and their dependencies, and the associated states (states with full internal government but whose external relations are governed by Britain)."

So there is the precedent which must gladden Gorbachev: There was the reconstruction (perestroika) of the British Empire into a kinder and gentler sounding Commonwealth of Nations. That was more important than it may seem today. A great war was being planned "to make the world safe for democracy," and the connotations of the word Empire would sound a sour note. Now, three-quarters of a century later, the sons and successors of those original financial elitists are encouraging and financing Gorbachev's reconstruction of the Soviet Empire so it can be called a Commonwealth of Nations, however Socialistic those nations may be. So, we should expect the word Communism to slowly fade away to be replaced by Democratic Socialism or some similar kinder name. The satellite nations will have internal independence but external control by the massive Soviet and Warsaw Pact military establishments, plus the Secret Police. And while the world applauds and Bush and other Western leaders promote and assist, the gulags remain crowded, and the Soviets continue to increase their military strength. Dr. Robert Morris, a qualified intelligence expert, says the Soviets in the past four years under Gorbachev's great peace offensive, have increased their military strength 25 percent. Examples: "They produce a new nuclear submarine every seven weeks, and many missiles every year." Also, CIA Director William Webster has warned that "Although East-West tensions have eased remarkably with the revolution in the East Bloc, the Soviet Union has stepped up its spying activities against the United States and other Western Nations and is trying harder than ever to recruit US agents."

Though there is domestic turmoil with hundreds of thousands demanding release from Communism and welcoming Democratic Socialism, there is no sign that Soviet foreign policy has changed. And yet, we never learn. According to a New York Times/CBS Poll "American attitudes toward the Soviet Union are now as favorable as they were at the end of World War II, when the two countries were allies and Churchill had not yet declared the descent of the Iron Curtain." And columnist William Safire, commenting on the Malta surrender wrote: "The Bush strategy was to win world approbation by giving Mr. Gorbachev everything before he had to ask. The delighted Soviet leader thanked Mr. Bush for his support of perestroika and his press spokesman declared, 'The cold war is over'." As General John Galvin, commander of allied forces in Europe said, "Is it too much to ask the West to learn the lessons of the past and apply them to the policies of the present time and the future?"

"Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of  
the foolish is near destruction." (Proverbs 10:14).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty-Seven.....Number Two.....January 26, 1990

## GREEN CROSS

"Pre-manufactured crisis and emergency are important building blocks of World Order. Those planning The New World Order speak continually of crisis - population crisis, environmental crisis, social crisis, constitutional crisis, etc. Crisis provides a splendid rationale for crisis management." So declares a group of independent research associates who published their findings in a booklet titled The Plan. Larry Abraham, editor of Insider Report, concurs and adds, "The Insiders have been creating, controlling and testing various crises for decades." President Mikhail Gorbachev added the final touch when he said, "In the past it was the nuclear threat. In the nineties it will be an environmental crisis." Despite the turmoil, revolution, death and violence that pervades in the captive nations and 15 republics of his evil empire, Gorbachev took time to address a "Global Forum of Spiritual and Parliamentary Leaders on Human Survival, a private organization trying to focus attention on environmental problems." There may have been turbulence, battles and bloodletting in other parts of the multinational Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, but in Moscow's Red Square, all was orderly as somewhere between 700 and a thousand scientists, educationists, religious leaders and environmentalists from an estimated 83 nations met to launch Gorby's Environmental Crisis of the Nineties. As we watched and listened to the public television presentation of the event, Journalist Olen Smith told us that "In the Stone Flower of Red Square in this beautiful city of nearly several million people, where a thousand people have come from all over the world to hear the heartbeat of the earth....This is an earth alert."

Gorbachev told the visiting delegates that "We are a world, and as a world we have an ecological imperative. We are approaching a point of no return in the environment. We are a human society and we are rational, and we will not let an ecological disaster happen. There is an environmental consciousness that now pervades Europe. In the past it was the nuclear threat. In the nineties it will be an environmental crisis." At the end of his talk, Gorby said it seemed necessary to have "an international disaster key." He suggested a Green Cross, to be worn as a symbol by all who are in the fight to save Mother Earth.

One of the first scheduled speakers at the conference which began on January 14th was Carl Sagan, professor of astronomy, who said the environmentalist crusade should be considered a religious crusade. Obviously a pantheist, he told the delegates, "Efforts to cherish and safeguard the environment need to be infused with a vision of the sacred....Problems of such magnitude, and solutions demanding so broad a perspective, must be recognized from the outset as having a religious as well as a scientific dimension." The Rev. James Parks Morton, Dean of the Episcopal Cathedral of St. John in New York, an organizer of the Moscow conference, agreed and said that scientist and religious leaders (of a variety of religions) would meet to discuss "practical next steps."

We do not mean to imply that Gorbachev founded or initiated the environmental crisis at this particular parliamentary conference in Moscow. The Insiders and the Communist hierarchy began developing this crisis more than two years ago. On January 14th Gorbachev merely gave the crisis his

blessing, made it an official Communist crusade, and proposed a symbol, a Green Cross; suggesting, we presume, the "Crucifixion of Mother Earth." As we wrote in our DBR of 9/8/89, titled Triple Threat, and we quote: "...Regardless of all other attempts and plans, including military conquest, if The New World Order and its World Government are to succeed with the necessary approval of the people of the world, there had to be created a great cause of global dimensions; a cause great enough to overshadow all racial, cultural, ethnic, religious, economic and monetary differences. There had to be created what Dr. Maduro has called 'A religious revival to protect Mother Earth.' There had to be problems that could be expanded to crisis proportions, problems that Nations as Nations supposedly couldn't resolve; problems that involved the protection, not of the United States or of Mother Russia, but of Mother Earth. Therefore, the architects found or created three major dangers, not to any Nation or Nations in particular, but to Mother Earth, which is 'the Planet that is the homeland of us all, regardless of race, creed, or national origin'. We identified these three threats upon which the Global Environmental Crisis is based as The Greenhouse Effect, the Ozone Hole, and Toxic Pollution."

We haven't seen the book but we are informed that David Horowitz and Peter Collier co-authored The Destructive Generation. In it is the statement: "The message has now gone out to all leftists: 'Substitute green for red. That is, push environmentalism rather than socialism as the new priority.'" The media obeyed. Time Magazine in December, 1988, nominated Earth as the Planet of the year. Fortune magazine declared 1988 as "The year the earth spoke back." Then Gorbachev made a speech before the UN in which he said, "Let us also think about setting up within the framework of the United Nations a center for emergency environmental assistance." Then in March, 1988, a summit at the Hague (World Court) featured 24 Nations calling for a new "supranational agency within the framework of the United Nations" that would be able to act on majority vote (no veto power by the five great Nations as in the Security Council) that would have the power to "impose mandatory economic sanctions recommended by the International Court of Justice on goods produced under conditions with negative impact on the atmosphere." Such a verdict would be final. Soon after that, the USSR agreed to accept the binding jurisdiction of the World Court in disputes over international agreements. This was followed by the US State Department which also agreed to accept World Court jurisdiction under "a large number of international treaties." (Quoted from the New York Times, 8/5/89).

While all this was going on at the World Court level, the "Greenies" were organizing and gaining political influence in Europe. In 1989 the Ecologists Party (Greens) won over 1,800 city council seats across France. Similar Green Parties virtually dominated the domestic political scene in West Germany and Sweden. More than two million voters opted for the Green Party in one of the '89 elections in Great Britain. Many of the voters admitted that they didn't know what the Green Party stood for. According to the London Daily Telegraph of 7/12/89, the Green (Environmental) Party endorsed the dissolution of NATO, the support for immediate and unconditional nuclear disarmament, the abolishment of private banking, the establishment of government control over the amount of goods people can buy, the imposition of heavy expense for air and road travel, the revamping of educational curriculum for replacement with 'education for life', the promotion of homosexual rights, the support of feminist issues." According to The Christian World Report of 12/89, a letter to the editor by Leslie Garner in the London Daily Telegraph of 7/12/89 said: "When

people read the small print of what it means to be Green, it is clear that the greening of the planet makes the same high demands on personal behavior as any other religion. New Age thinking demands that we transform ourselves before we can transform the planet." (We quote this because it explains what Carl Sagan meant when he said environmentalism must be "infused with the sacred," and why Gorbachev would suggest a Green Cross as a fitting symbol for the environmentalist crusade. In the New World Order there are to be a One World Government, One World Currency issued by a One World Bank, and a One World Religion).

Lest we lose our perspective, let us remember that this ecological crisis of the nineties is but one part of the overall PLAN. Zbig Brzezinski, in the winter issue of the CFR quarterly, Foreign Affairs, indicated that this crisis is designed as a cover for the grand merger of East and West, of the Warsaw Pact Nations and the Nations of Europe. He writes: "The Council of Europe and the European Community could also make an important contribution by offering to assist in the creation of a central European program for ecological salvation." This is where the Greens of West Europe (often called the Watermelon Gang because its members are green outside but red inside) would serve as "useful idiots" as did the Peaceniks of Europe when the nuclear crisis was paramount. Important to remember; The environment crisis is a cover for the grand merger.

\* \* \* \* \*

For the past five months headlines have been telling us of the collapse of the Soviet Empire. And people have justifiably thrilled at the apparent overthrow of dictatorial governments and the end of Communist control in the captive nations and the 15 republics that make up the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics. But if we read on beneath the headlines into the finer print, we discover that all these changes are merely cosmetic, planned for a purpose. Or rather, two purposes: To gain money for survival, and to accomplish the grand merger. Communism is not dead, it is merely changing its name where such a change seems necessary. Lech Walesa of Poland who thrilled our Congress, said Solidarity is not an anti-socialist force. He also said, "Let power remain in the hands of the Communists." And there they remain. He appealed to a cheering Congress for a Marshall Plan for East Europe and called for economic unification of all Europe. Hungary's Communist Party became Hungary's Socialist Workers Party, and Gorbachev sent congratulations. East Germany's new government is headed by Hans Modrow, a Communist turned Socialist. When Latvia suggested secession Gorbachev said no, and it seems that was the end of it. When Muslim Azerbaijanis got out of hand and started murdering Christian armenians, Gorbachev gave the traditional answer: he sent tanks and told the troops to shoot to kill. We repeat, the changes are cosmetic, necessary to gain money from the West for survival, and to merge Europe "from the Urals to the Atlantic." We should remember that in his book Perestroika, Gorbachev wrote: We are not going to change Soviet power, of course, or abandon its fundamental principles, but we acknowledge the need for changes that will strengthen socialism and make it more dynamic and politically meaningful."

But a more apparent proof that there is no change of Soviet power can be seen in the Soviet's relations with other Nations, and in our relations with the Soviet. Example: While US scientists, educationists, religionists, ecologists, environmentalists and astrologists were communing (communitizing?) in Moscow with their thousand counterparts from 83 countries, Gen. Colin Powell, Chairman of the US Joint Chief of Staff and his associated



Staffmen were meeting in Vienna with Gen. Mikhail Moiseyev, chief of the Soviet military. The New York Times reported: "It had neither the drama of the crumbling of the Berlin Wall nor the setting of the maritime summit meeting in Malta. But the cloakroom of the Hofburg Palace this week may well merit a place among images that chart the waning of the Cold War. While the generals, admirals, and air marshalls who run NATO and the Warsaw Pact discussed military affairs in a nearby hall, their hats, heavy in gold braid and authority, were piled on top of each other in what only months ago would have seemed indecent intimacy....If negotiations under way here ... are completed on schedule. the Hofburg Palace may be the site of a still more important meeting this year. Washington is thinking of a summit meeting of the 16 NATO and the seven Warsaw Pact nations."

**Item.** "Paris, (1/13/90). Senior officials from leading industrial nations and Eastern Europe are to meet here on Monday (1/15/90) to plan the establishment of an Eastern European development bank. Representatives from 34 nations are expected to put at least \$10 billion into the bank." **Item.** "American foundations and research groups are playing an active role in shaping Eastern Europe's transition to free markets." **Item.** "A team of American and Soviet officials today (1/9/90) recommended the creation of an international park along the Bering Strait ... Visa restrictions would be eased ... to make it easier for people of two countries to travel in both directions." **Item.** "Three rubles will buy a cab ride in Nome as part of a fledgling Chamber of Commerce project to let the Soviets spend their money here ... a way to give the non-convertible ruble some value in the United States...It's good will, it's friendship, it's solidarity, said Stimpfle (a CofC official)." **Item.** "The Soviet Army is maintaining large stockpiles of ammunition and fuel in Eastern European nations.... Supplies remain at 1989 levels." **Item.** "USSR ominously continues to build the mightiest military establishment ever assembled, is conducting an explosion of Soviet espionage against America according to CIA Director Webster, and Soviets have dramatically increased terrorist attack on Americans in last 2 years according to a State Department official."

In his January issue Franklin Sanders (The Moneychanger, POBox 34175, Memphis, TN 38184. F\$65 for 12 issues) concludes and we quote: "[These events] are designed to further a one world government under the same Insiders who for generations have worked toward one goal: the creation of a world fascist state, corporate socialism. The plan is more pernicious, more dangerous because it masquerades as an angel of light. It is no new thing, only the same old counterfeit to the City of God - the City of Babylon on the Plain of Shinar; men building a tower up to heaven to exalt themselves against God. Its day and hour are already fixed. In the meantime, should we despair at plans so vast we cannot hope to counter them? ... Despair? No, we continue the faithful work given us, building the Kingdom of God, looking to the Sovereign who in fact rules. 'Trust in the Lord and do good: so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed....Fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass....For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the Lord, they shall inherit the earth." (Psalm 37:3,7,9)."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Seven.....Number Five.....March 9, 1990

## HOLY MOTHER EARTH

On Monday, March 5, there was no lack of late, important, headline news. The Soviets were swarming to the polls to elect human socialists who would replace the hardline Communists that had ruled them for the past seven decades. That was headline news. And the freedom seeking Nicaraguans were celebrating their victory over the Sandinistas who had turned their country into a mammoth communist ghetto. That was headline news. Also, 16 GIs had been hurt in a blast in Panama. Anything about Panama was headline news; as was the layoff of employees in the automobile, defense, and other industries. But, disregarding the late news of the day, our local Post chose to give greater prominence to a meeting of scientists held in New Orleans. At the top of the front page of the news section of the Palm Beach Post of March 5 was the five column headline: **"S. Florida future lies in level of the seas."** The lead article began: "Droughts and freezes fell on Florida like a curse through the last decade and into the 1990s. Are they the heralds of global warming? Is this a preview of the future under the greenhouse effect? The odds are even that it is, say scientists who gathered in New Orleans in February to consider the most puzzling and catastrophic phenomenon facing the planet." (Underlining added for emphasis).

We cite this as an example of how the controversial and unproved "Greenhouse Effect" theory is being promoted and propagandized by the controlled media. The Greenies, Communists, Environmental Extremists, New Agers and One World Enthusiasts have decided that 1990 is "Environment Crisis" Year. Last year Time magazine named Earth the "Planet of the Year," replacing Time's traditional "Man of the Year" (who had been Gorbachev the previous year). Said Time's editors: "Now, more than ever, the world needs leaders who can inspire their fellow citizens with a fiery sense of mission, not a nationalistic or military campaign but a universal crusade the save the planet." Shortly after Time's announcement, Britain's Manchester Guardian Weekly added its voice, declaring, "A new ideology is waiting in the wings to provide both a common system of thought and, in a sense, a common enemy. Call it environmentalism, greenism, planetism. It has been growing for years, but in the last few months it has begun to acquire the status of an official world religion." Then Senator Gore (D-TN) introduced a bill, the "World Environmental Policy Act" which would promote "US participation in international initiatives and global environmental problems such as those initiated under the auspices of the United Nations.," Following through, James Baker made his first speech as Secretary of State in which he described "global warming" as a "transitional issue" that places us "all in the same boat." "Political ecology is now ripe for action. We can probably not afford to wait until all of the (scientific) uncertainties have been resolved." Then came a 24-nation "environmental summit" meeting at The Hague where a global appeal for "developing within the framework of the United Nations, a new institutional authority (which) shall be responsible for combating any further global warming." And so the crusade gathered steam nationally and internationally until President Bush presented his "Clean Air Act" which has been passed by the required committees and is probably being debated in the Senate even as you read this. Warren Brookes, a syndicated columnist

and economist who has been trying to "expose the hot air that's being spread about the Greenhouse Effect," warns that the "Clean Air Act" could "Turn cars into ignitable torches, while requiring one million cars to burn methanol (one of the most toxic substances ever considered for general public distribution). It could also add 100 to 300 poisoning deaths a year, while doing almost nothing for emissions on 1983 or later model cars." Brooks said the Clean Air Act would "force all Americans to pay \$20 billion more a year for driving - primarily because of smog in the Los Angeles Basin that serves as a model for the rest of the nation."

"Blueprint for the Environment" is the project of 18 of the nation's leading environmental organizations. New Options, a New Age newsletter edited by Mark Satin, informs us that the Blueprint recommendations are put together by over thirty Task Forces of Environmentalists who are taking advantage of the New Age network of organizations to spread the word. "The Greens" are especially powerful in this project. As we reported in a previous DBR, the Greens began in West Germany where they have become an important political party. They have won seats in the parliaments of at least eight of the European countries, and are now firmly established in the United States, claiming 200 chapters and a National Clearing House in Kansas City MO. Recently we received a batch of Greens literature. It tells us they believe in these "ten key values" which are listed as Ecological Wisdom, Grassroots Democracy, Personal and Social Responsibility, Nonviolence, Decentralization, Community Based Economics, Post-Patriarchal Values, Respect for Diversity, Global Responsibility and Future Focus. We are told that "Greens throughout the world believe that the present social economic order is out of sync with the earth and its inhabitants. These ten interconnected issues convey our commitment to a value-based politics, a new politics that seeks to create a shared sense of the common good rather than the old politics that promotes one sectional interest at the expense of others. We are reaching out to activists who are working for ecological and social justice. We are neither left nor right, we are ahead!"

We have reprinted the above so you'll be able to compare the Greens political program with that of the "Human Socialists that use to call themselves Communists." As Larry Abraham has pointed out, "The Reds have become Green." Tied in intimately with the Greens is the International Environmentalist organization known as Greenpeace. It promotes the same program as that of the Greens, but concentrates more directly on environmental issues. It campaigns to end nuclear weapons production and stop the use of nuclear energy, while at the same time condemning the use of coal and oil in industrial usage, and gasoline in motor cars. One of the scariest of its projects has to do with the alleged disappearance of an ozone layer which is said to save us all from ultraviolet light from the sun, which could cause cancer to us all if that ozone layer is lost. The story goes like this:

This Ozone layer is a kind of mantle in the upper atmosphere which filters the sunrays and protects us from skin cancer. This "mantle" has developed holes because of the use of chlorofluorocarbons (CFCs, commonly known as freon), used in refrigeration, as a propellant for aerosol cans, etc. This campaign to eliminate the use of CFCs could develop into a very expensive hoax. Daily News Digest cited several reasons for this being a hoax and added: "Clear-cut evidence of ozone depletion is lacking! The entire theory is based on the supposition that the heavy CFC molecules rise into the stratosphere unimpeded. There is strong evidence that heavy gases do not migrate upward in the atmosphere easily, and CFC gases are so

heavy they can actually be poured from one container to another. In no way can destruction of the ozone layer by CFCs be accepted as fact, as proponents claim. Eventually, a scientific debate may take place, and this ozone depletion scare may be laid finally to rest." As a matter of fact, the theory can be laid to rest without debate if the following Reuters dispatch of 3/3/90 is true:

### **"Huge Ozone Hole over Arctic Vanishes, Experts Say"**

"Toronto - A hole in the ozone layer over the Canadian arctic has disappeared but scientists said on Friday they were unsure whether it had been closed or been shifted by high-level winds.... In 1986 and last year, Canadian scientists detected a large hole, about the size of Greenland, in the ozone layer above the northern tip of Ellesmere Island. 'There was some evidence of chemical depletion going on last year, but we have no clear evidence of that happening in our data this time,' said David Wardle, a research scientist at Environmental Canada..." So much for the ozone hole theory.

As for evidence regarding the Greenhouse Effect, we quote the following from a newsletter published by Christian Awareness Ministries of Leesburg, Florida;

### **"Tell Us the Truth"**

"Regardless of the widespread panic which has been created over the environment, scientists should be honest with us and not skirt around the issue. They must admit there is not now enough evidence to prove that there does, indeed, exist a crisis. T.A. Heppenheimer, science writer and contributing editor of Reason magazine (January, 1990, p. 23), had this to say regarding the threat by certain scientists that industrial pollution was the major cause of a dreaded greenhouse effect: 'Industrial activities account for only a small fraction of the world's total flow of carbon dioxide. Every year, some 759 billion metric tons of the gas enter the atmosphere, mainly from decay of vegetables, gases from volcanoes, and exchanges between atmosphere and sea ... As a minor additional source, some 18 billion tons come from fossil fuels....' Drastic cutbacks recommended to curb industrial pollution (as recommended in Bush's "Clean Air Act"-Ed) would be so costly according to Heppenheimer, that a 'worldwide economic collapse' would be in the offing that would make the Great Depression 'look like a statistical blip.'" (Quoted from Christian Awareness Newsletter, 12185 Virginia Drive, Leesburg, FL 34788).

"Environmental Misinformation Abounds" headlined a column by Alston Chase of the Universal Press Syndicate, which was published in the L.A. Daily News of 2/13/90. He wrote: "'Doomsday is near' makes headlines. but 'Doomsday is canceled' appears only in the fine print of an academic journal. The media reports an environmental scare story until everyone believes it; then later scientists quietly report the scenario is mistaken. In the meantime, responding to hype, governments create costly and inefficient regulations that affect entire industries and sometimes put thousands out of work. Remember the SST and nuclear winter? The supersonic transport was scrapped in 1970 because exhaust from this plane was said to deplete the ozone layer. Later studies found these emissions actually increased ozone concentrations. According to the nuclear-winter hypothesis, fallout from thermonuclear war would darken the skies, prevent photosynthesis and bring on global famine. First floated in 1983, prestigious foundations were soon holding gloom-and-doom conferences on the subject almost weekly. Press and TV wallowed in the issue. The New York Times and The Washington Post ran 234 stories. Yet subsequent research found the hypothesis to be grossly exaggerated. By 1988, Nature had asked,

'What happened to nuclear winter?'...."

As we wrote in DBR of 8/8/89, "Crisis creation is a specialty with the One Worlders. And now the Insiders are working overtime to establish three permanent crises: The Greenhouse Effect, Toxic Pollution and The Ozone Hole. Whether these are true or false isn't the point. The Media can present them as permanent crises, and the people will believe that these three are a threat to the 'global village' and can be remedied only by 'global cooperation.' Therefore, a 'global authority' with power to over-rule national governments must be established. How very convenient that these three 'crises' have come along at a time when the One Worlders are at the very brink of the culmination of their plans. The people will believe and accent their schemes "in our own best interests."

It is significant that the leaders in this environmental crusade refer to it as a **religion**. The Manchester Guardian said: "Call it environmentalism, greenism, planetism. It has been growing for years, but in the last few months it has begun to acquire the status of an **official world religion**." And we must add, it is the religion preached by the author and prophet of dialectics: Professor Georg Wilhelm Friedrich Hegel. Frank Hughes in Prejudice and the Press wrote: "Engels [Marx's co-author] explicitly stated that 'without the philosophy of Hegel, scientific socialism would never have come into existence.'" Include John Dewey's Progressive Education. And much of the evolution theory is based on Hegel's writings. The New Columbia Encyclopedia says "He [Hegel] also wrote books on ethics, aesthetics, history and religion. His interests were wide, and all were incorporated into his united philosophy. His absolute idealism envisaged a **world soul** that develops out of, and is known through, the dialectic logic ... Hegel taught that religion moved from worship of nature through a series of stages of Christianity, where Christ represents the union of God and man, of spirit and matter." James H. Billington in Fire in the Minds of Men explained: "He [Hegel] had begun as a student of theology, in search of a theodicy, a justification of the ways of God to man; instead he ended up creating a new God: the World Spirit." David L. Hoggan in The Myth of the New History wrote that "Marx derived his system, both thought and method, by reversing Hegel, by placing his sole emphasis on materialism in the same way that Hegel insisted on emphasizing idealism." And William Shirer said: "To Hegel the State is all, or almost all. Among other things, he says it is the highest revelation of the **world spirit**; it is the 'moral universe'; the 'actuality of the ethical idea';...The State has the supreme right against the individual, whose supreme duty is to be a member of the State...for the right of the **world spirit** is above all special privileges." (In all the foregoing, emphasis was added).

Finally, if Environmentalism has become a world religion, if the World Spirit has replaced the Holy Spirit and State is to be worshipped as God; then "Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them." "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world." "Deut. 11:16 and I John 4:1).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Seven.....Number Seven.....April 6, 1990

## HER NAME IS "GAIA"

In this year of our Lord, Easter is to be celebrated on Sunday, April 15. By Presidential Proclamation, Earth Day is to be observed one week later, on Sunday, April 22. If the controlled communications media give us a correct reading, the worship of Mother Earth by the people of America will greatly surpass the observance of the resurrection from the dead of our Lord and Saviour. The Creation has become more important than the Creator in the minds and hearts of the multitudes. Smithsonian magazine, publication of the institution by the same name, traces this particular violation of the Second Amendment back to the year the magazine was born. The editorial in its April 1990 edition begins:

"They closed down Fifth Avenue in New York, attended eco-fairs in Chicago and staged 'teach-ins' and 'trash-ins' all across the country. More than 20 million Americans showed up for what turned out to be the launching of the modern environmental movement. It was Earth Day, an extraordinary 'happening' that occurred 20 years ago, on April 20, 1970. For the first time, the nation woke up to the fact that degradation of the natural world threatened not only the quality of life but its very foundations." So, say the editors, "To commemorate Earth Day's anniversary and the magazine's [20th] birthday, we're devoting this special issue entirely to the subject of the environment." That meant some 220 pages including pictures and ads. Pictorial perfection. And, give them credit, these editors who are in the business of recording environmental events and occurrences, tried to avoid the pitfalls laid by authors of New Age propaganda, New World Order programming, and the pantheistic religion and worship of the Goddess Gaia, known as Mother Earth by the ancient Greeks and by so many modern scientists who have "changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator." The editors of Smithsonian offered a compromise: "As envisioned by environmentalists, a sustainable society is one whose demands upon the earth in no way diminish the lives of future generations. Can we do what has to be done to create one? ... We're not talking, after all, about Utopia; we're talking common sense."

But most national publications that deal with current affairs and conditions were talking very plainly about the New Age version of Utopia, not about common sense. There was the January 26 edition of USA Today. It featured a pullout section called "Earth 1990," and declared, "There's a Green Revolution Sweeping America." A child with face upturned and hands outstretched toward the globe highlighted the 8-page special section. It also gave tribute to Ted Turner's broadcasting system whose stations he uses to promote Globalism, scorn Christianity, deride the Decalogue, and provide "at least one resonant environmental voice" heard by millions. The TV networks have followed suit, but in a more subtle and less paganish manner. The weekly newsmagazines have echoed the New World Order theme on environmentalism. The March 26 edition of Newsweek heralded "The Selling of Earth Day," and featured what it labeled "Hoopla Highlights," which involved ABC's "The Earth Day Special," on April 22; CBS's "The Hard Rock Cafe - Save the Planet" special on April 20; the Mount Everest Cleanup when climbers from the USA, USSR and Red China are

to convene, commune, and hope to climb to the summit of the mount on Earth Day to "remove garbage left by earlier expeditions" and perhaps figuratively view "all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them," and dream of how all of them will become one great kingdom in the eyes of those whom the tempter has beguiled.

The Christian Science Monitor chose the Global Community theme. Its March 23 edition devoted a full page to a "Global Cleanup" as the "World Opens Eyes to Environment." We are told that "From South America to South Asia, and from the Soviet Union to the economic union forming in Europe, global political changes are bringing new and old environmental problems to the surface." And in what claims to be the Christian religious field there was Plain Truth, monthly publication of the Worldwide Church of God, sent free to all who might ask. Its editors asked, "Our Environment. Will it Survive?" Their answer: "If our policies remain unchanged, warned environmentalist Edward Goldsmith speaking before a Living Earth conference in New Zealand, 'There is no question about it. There is no

---

### **The Bear is no Pussycat**

If Communism is dead, then why do the Soviets keep building better ships, asks UN intelligence sources. Admiral Brooks, the US Navy's Director of Naval Intelligence complains that "Soviet proposals to limit US naval activity provides the Soviets with a potential avenue for circumscribing US ability to provide support for its allies." Turning to the crucial Pacific Ocean naval power strategy (and recalling that there is a possibility of losing Subic Naval Base and Clark Airfield in the Phillipines), Admiral Brook says that "Close examination reveals that while there's been a small reduction in [Soviet] naval combatants in the Soviet Pacific Fleet, the introduction of new units, technological upgrades and systems improvements have markedly enhanced the capability of the Soviet fleet to carry out the full range of its wartime naval missions." The Admiral made the following assessments of future developments:

- \* It's likely the Soviet navy that NATO will face in the near future will be somewhat smaller but more sophisticated and over all more capable of obtaining its global objectives.
- \* The Soviet navy may intensify the emphasis it's placing on strategic anti-submarine warfare and extend its strategic air defense perimeter out from the homeland.
- \* It may increase its focus on attack submarines for open sea as well as defense of nuclear-powered ballistic missile submarine bases.
- \* It's likely to continue qualitative improvements in most if not all aspects of naval capability.

The US Director of Naval Intelligence concluded his report as follows:

"If perestroika proves successful, we will face a Soviet Union in the next century that is an even more formidable competitor with the West - militarily, economically, technologically and politically. To make it work, Gorbachev needs peredyshka - breathing space - to relieve both internal and external pressures, so that assets required for his country's reconstruction can be made available and effectively utilized. Gorbachev's domestic and foreign policy initiatives have all been undertaken with this goal in mind.... The point here is that we must be careful not to be lulled into complacency by a Soviet politician of some cunning who spends as much time posturing for Western audiences as he does for his own at home." The bear has not become a pussycat - he remains a bear. (Information supplied by **Intelligence Digest**, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL50 1HX, United Kingdom. 3/23/90).



way that man can survive another 40 years." Which reminds us of former Senator Nelson Gaylord of Wisconsin, the man who was partly responsible for that Earth Day observance in 1970. He predicted that America's city dwellers would be forced to don breathing masks by 1980; that the human race would be extinct by the year 2020, that at the turn of the century, the population of the United States would be reduced to 22.6 million. In 1970 the great dangers were starvation and overpopulation. Today they are Global Warming, Holes in the Ozone, and Toxic Waste.

If you put them all together - New Age metaphysical utopianism, New World Order material monopolism, World Government corporative socialism, and Marxian millennialism - a name could be given to cover them all. Because such stress is being laid on Environmentalism, there is a name that would camouflage the melange and beguile the easy believer. The term Eco-Movement has been coined for such a purpose. And, as The Christian Science Monitor attests, since this Eco-Movement has become a worldwide crusade, then a worldwide religion seems required to give the movement (or movements) the necessary reverence and awe. You'll recall that World Government advocates always mention three essential ingredients in their prescription for what they consider global healing: World Law, World Currency, and World Religion. Gaia, Mother Earth, may be their answer to the third ingredient. In our DBR of 1/26/90 we referred to a "Global Forum of Spiritual and Parliamentary Leaders on Human Survival" that had been held in Moscow, Gorbachev attending, along with an estimated thousand scientists, educationists, and religious leaders from 83 countries. Christian World Report, a fundamentalist publication, gave the following additional information in its March edition.

\* \* \* \* \*

#### **EARTH WORSHIP URGED**

Although he is a self-avowed atheist rejecting all notions that there exists a personal God who has revealed Himself to mankind, astronomer Carl Sagan has no problem endorsing the old pagan concepts of the newly discovered scientists' religion of 'Gaia,' which holds that the sacred earth should be regarded with a holy 'awe.' On the opening day of the Global Forum of Spiritual and Parliamentary Leaders on Human Survival, Jan. 15th, Sagan told the Moscow gathering that efforts to 'safeguard and cherish' the earth need to be 'infused with a vision of the sacred.' Sagan further said that although he doesn't believe in God, 'I am sure of the awe and reverence that the meticulously balanced nature of the globe elicits in me.'

The New Age movement's concept of 'Gaia' is that 'Mother Earth' is alive and acts with its own sense of purpose in maintaining conditions for life. The theory, which further holds that the earth and its inhabitants make up a living organism of 'interconnectedness' (God is in all; all is in God), is a pantheistic concept that is increasingly being embraced by the scientific community.

After hearing Sagan's address about 100 religious leaders participating in the Global Forum signed a statement welcoming Sagan's appeal as a 'unique moment and opportunity in the relationship of science and religion.' Shortly following the conclusion of the Global Forum in Moscow, USA Today ran a full pull-out section on the 'Earth 1990' which featured clear endorsement of New Age 'Gaia'/earth religion concepts."

\* \* \* \* \*

As Smithsonian observed, the eco-movement was born on Earth Day 1970. Immediate result was the creation of the Environmental Protection Agency (EPA), conceived illegitimately and unconstitutionally through an Executive Order signed by President Nixon. At the time Congress was not consulted. However, it sounded like a good idea (dialectic syntheses always do). But it was a good idea immediately used for bad purposes. According to John F. McManus, writing in The New American (4/9/90), this was "one of the greatest power grabs in our nation's history" because "EPA possesses the power to meddle in any activity affecting the nation's environment. That means everything! If it is not the threat of acid rain (unproved), or the greenhouse effect (unsubstantiated), or ozone depletion (only a theory), the environmental lobby can be counted on to point to an oil spill, smog, trash, or virtually anything to justify increasing federal power. They have long advocated regional and world government controls." And on March 28 the House passed a bill raising EPA to Cabinet level. The Senate may have signed it even as you read this, and President Bush has agreed to sign the bill.

One of the truly alarming and dangerous side issues that has recently been exposed to the public is the "Natural Landmark" scam. Agencies of the federal government are taking land from private owners without even telling them about it beforehand, under the guise of adding the land to a national park, establishing a "national landmark," controlling waterways, or whatever else is proposed. Said a private report, "The environmental lobbyists have struck at local areas and in a gradual way so as not to arouse the general population. They have used scams such as preservation of scenic areas, parks for recreation ... The reason for all these land grabs is to eliminate private property and it is being done illegally as far as the Constitution is concerned.... The Bankers are planning on getting ownership of all this land as collateral on the National Debt.... Remember, all these ploys to take over private property and put it in the hands of government are used by various governments to gradually eliminate private ownership and put it in the hands of government and lease it back to the people to enable government to become a dictator. Private property is the key to freedom." (Emphasis added. Quoted from Frontiers of Freedom, 10235 SE 13th Place, Bellevue WA 98004.)

Recently President Gorbachev "relented" and broke a Communist command that all property is the possession of the state. People are now allowed to rent, but not buy, property under certain conditions. And simultaneously, the US government is taking private property from citizens. Conditioning for Merging?

The Moneychanger (still publishing despite government persecution but needing aid for court costs) quotes another source: ... "This program, working in tandem with the Environmental Consortium, is out to stick it to you.... Theft of rights by bureaucratic means is a well oiled process and the Environmental Mafia owns the system like lynch mobs own the court house ... If you are disturbed ... contact Allied Owners, Inc., HCR, Box 337, Cutler, ME 04262."

"Cursed be he that removeth his neighbor's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen." (Deuteronomy 27:17).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty-Seven.....Number Nine.....May 4, 1990

## U.S.A. - R.I.P.

The conditioning of the peoples by the brainwashers has been beyond comparison. The Socialist Nations of Western Europe and the Communist Nations of Eastern Europe are merging, as planned, into one great Regional World Government. The comparatively free and wealthy United States of America and the basket-case Union of Soviet Socialist Republics are converging economically and otherwise through most favored trade, aid, educational, social and financial alliances. And while the captive peoples of the Communist countries are given the semblance of freedom and conditional independence, the people of the United States are losing their freedom and independence, their standard of living, their republican form of governments and their right to worship as their fathers worshipped. Most recent example of the latter is less than a month old. But the moguls that manage the media have kept the news off their satellites and out of their daily and weekly columns to such an extent that few have heard of the Judicial Tyranny committed by five unelected rulers we call Supreme Court Justices.

On Wednesday, April 18, 1990, the Supreme Court killed our United States Constitution. The coup de grace was a simple but fatal action whose reaction is yet to be felt. The Court decreed that federal judges have the authority to order state and municipal elected officials to raise taxes, and to issue injunctions preventing laws and State Constitutions from being used to do anything about it. A Constitutional expert tells us that by this decree the Supreme Court has abolished representative government at the state and local level and along with it nullified the US and State Constitutions, "California's Proposition 13, supply-side economics, federalism, the separation of powers and the national tax-limitation and balanced-budget amendment movement." Quoted remark was by Paul Craig Roberts, professor of political economy at the Center for Strategic & International Studies in Washington. He explains: "Elected legislators and the people to whom they are accountable no longer have control over the power of the purse, or the quantity and quality of public expenditures. The Court's ruling... **transfers all meaningful governmental power to the federal judiciary.** It will take some time for **judicial tyranny** to become fully manifest, but the process for establishing **judicial rule** is now in place. Unless we revolt, we have lost our freedom." (Emphasis was added).

In common Americanese, this is what happened. A federal judge believed that racial desegregation in the Kansas City, Mo. public school system was not up to the standard set by federal judges. On that pretext he gave orders for an extravagant school improvement plan that would cost an estimated \$260 million, to include high schools with air-conditioned classrooms, an alarm system and 15 microcomputers, a 2,000-square-foot planetarium, greenhouses and vivariums, a 25-acre farm with an air-conditioned meeting room accomodating 104 persons, a model United Nations wired for language translations, broadcast-capable radio and television studios with an editing and animation lab, a temperature-controlled art galley, movie editing and screening rooms, dust free diesel mechanics rooms, 1,875-square-foot elementary animal rooms for a zoo project, and swimming pools. Not only that, but the federal judge ordered that magnet schools be built throughout the school district at the additional estimated price

of \$200 million. This nearly half a billion dollars was not to be spent to better educate students, just to make them more comfortable while enjoying extra-curricular activities.

The school board, the State Legislature and the people who would have to pay for the improvements, were shocked. They didn't have that kind of money for such a purpose, and the federal judge had no right or authority to issue such an order. They pointed out that the power of taxation is a power that the federal judiciary does not possess. Only elected legislative bodies have such power. So affirms the US Constitution, State Constitutions, and common sense derived from "taxation without representation" cries that helped start a revolutionary war. So, the federal judge demanding and the state and local elected authorities refusing, the case went to the US Supreme Court.

By a vote of 5-to-4 the Supreme Court ruled that federal judges do have the power of the public purse; Constitutions, state laws, county and municipal ordinances to the contrary notwithstanding. The five traitors, mark them well, were Byron R. White, William J. Brennan, Thurgood Marshall, Harry A. Blackmun and John Paul Stevens. The other four Justices were powerfully and vocally opposed to the decree, but they were a minority. Justice Anthony M. Kennedy was supported by Chief Justice William H. Rehnquist, Sandra Day O'Connor and Antonin Scalia, in warning that "Today's casual embrace of taxation imposed by the unelected, life-tenured federal judiciary disregards fundamental precepts for the democratic control of public institutions....(The Court's) assertion of judicial power in one of the most sensitive of policy areas, that of involving taxation, begins a process that over time could threaten fundamental alterations of the form of government our Constitution embodies... The power of taxation is one that the federal judiciary does not possess." Quoting Judge Robert Bork (remember him?) to back up his sentiments, Professor Roberts (op. cit.) warned: "As a result of the court's ruling, anyone who continues to hold municipal bonds or real property - including their homes - would be foolish, because federal judges can now wreck the tax base of any state or municipality and destroy real estate values by running up property taxes... It is possible that the American people won't accept the usurpation of power by the judiciary, which in effect turns our legislative bodies into a cloak for judicial tyranny. However, so far they have accepted everything else - routine release of dangerous criminals, destruction of neighborhood schools, busing of their children, racial quotas in university admissions and workplaces. We have become an effete people since the time our ancestors condemned King George III 'for imposing taxes on us without consent' and 'for taking away our Charters, abolishing our most valuable Laws, and altering fundamentally the forms of our Government.'"

There is one hope of defeating this judicial tyranny. The April 28th issue of Human Events which we have just received as we write this Report, contains the following information:

"In the wake of the Supreme Court's astonishing 5-to-4 decision that says federal judges may order local governments to increase taxes... Sen. Gordon Humphrey (R-NH) thinks he can make headway with S-34, the Judicial Taxation Prohibition Act. The measure which had 10 co-sponsors before the decision, would flatly prevent judges from compelling state or local authorities to impose new taxes or raise old ones.... Humphrey's bill is now the only vehicle available to block further judicial tax tyranny."

As serious as was this granting to unelected federal judges the power to tax, an equally important decision had previously been handed down by

the Court in regard to the Fourth Amendment's protection against search and seizure. The Amendment states "The right of the people to be secure in their persons, houses, papers, and effects, against unreasonable searches and seizures, shall not be violated...." But the present treasonous Supreme Court disagreed. The excuse for making it easier for police to search and seize people's private property and papers was probably the so-called drug war. But the intent also made it easier to seize and confiscate guns. Anti-gun legislation is not popular; so why not just stage a raid, seize and confiscate whatever weapons citizens might have with which to defend themselves? Weakening the Fourth also could nullify the Second Amendment. So, in a case possibly designed for just such purpose, the Court "gave police broad new (and unconstitutional) authority to conduct sweeping searches in private homes," said an article appearing in the Amarillo Daily News of March 2, 1990. The article said, "The Court decreed that police may search throughout a house when they have a reasonable suspicion there is a hidden danger to the arresting officers, even if the arresting authorities lack...probable cause to believe there is a danger." If you are interested in knowing how this violation of the Fourth Amendment works in actual practice, then consider the Franklin Sanders case. A small army of various types of officers, all supposedly raiding in behalf of the IRS, invaded the Sanders home, arrested and jailed Franklin and his wife, isolated, tried unsuccessfully to intimidate and harrass their children for hours. Being Christian children they were made of sterner stuff. They confiscated all of Franklin's papers and computer ware. The officers also arrested the Pastor and Elders of the Presbyterian Church where the Sanders family worships. Undaunted and praising God for his ability to continue in his calling, he's out on bail (\$100,000) and by the Grace of God and the help of friends, he's still publishing one of the most important of the newsletters which make up the alternate press (The Moneychanger, P.O.Box 34173, Memphis, TN 38184). This one-out-of-scores of examples of how totalitarian tactics are being employed in the United States should awaken everyone to the dangers facing Christian American families in this "era of merging."

This Supreme Court's decision amending the Fourth's protection against search and seizure is doubly dangerous because it tends to "legalize" a law passed by the Oklahoma Legislature and signed by Governor Bellman. An Oklahoma patriot, Margie M. Martin, of Texhoma, OK, has been fighting this law, almost single handedly because the media, even the supposedly conservative media, fail to give her the support she deserves. This is a law (House Bill 1750) that makes every item owned by every Oklahoma citizen taxable. It also provides that officers may enter a home and check and record every item (including guns, of course) in the house. We haven't a copy of this 96 page bill, but The Christian World Report of May 16, 1989, gave an excellent report which we copy:

"The citizens must provide a list of all their possessions to the government. This list must include everything from watches to farm tractors. Citizens who fail to give the list are paid a visit by a government agent. If denied entry to the citizen's residence, the government agent later returns with a warrant, enters the home and compiles the list. Is this country the Soviet Union, or the Peoples Republic of China? No, it is Oklahoma in 1991. In the last legislative session, House Bill 1750 was passed by the state legislature and signed into law by the governor... The measure goes into effect January 1, 1991. The law reads:

"On or before January 1st of each year, the Oklahoma Tax Commission shall prescribe for the use of tax assessors, suitable bank forms for the

listing and assessment of all property, both real and personal. These forms will then be furnished to the taxpayer for listing all personal property. From January 1 through the end of February, the county assessor must set up a temporary office in each town in the county for a minimum of one day each to allow the taxpayer to submit the list. The assessor must then be present at the county seat from March 1 through March 15 to receive lists not turned in at the temporary offices. Personal property, for the purposes of ad valorem taxation, includes: All goods, chattels and effects: - All horses, cattle, mules, asses, sheep, swine, goats and other livestock; - All household furniture, including gold and silver plate, musical instruments, watches, and jewelry; - All wagons, vehicles, or carriages and all farm tractors, implements or machinery; - Personal, private, or professional libraries; - All other property having an actual, constructive, or taxable status. Taxpayers failing to provide the list will be visited by the assessor. Prior to entering the premises of any taxpayer for purposes of discovering household personal property located within a commercial place of business, the county assessor or deputy shall request permission to enter the premises and shall state the reason for the inspection. If access to the premises is denied, the county assessor or deputy shall be required to obtain a search warrant in order to conduct an inspection of the interior of the premises. A search warrant may be obtained upon a showing of probable cause.... Property not previously listed, or undervalued, will result in a penalty of up to 20% of the value of the property. At least once every four years, the assessor must physically inspect all real property in the county'."

"H.B.1750 is a cleverly contrived piece of legislation that I believe was put together by other than Oklahoma Legislators," said Margie Martin. We agree. Who needs the registration of weapons if the authorities, under the guise of property evaluation, can enter your home, inspect all of your personal possessions, having a "reasonable suspicion" that you did not declare certain items, like firearms? This is the case in Oklahoma, and similar legislation is being introduced in other state legislatures. A respected subscriber and correspondent, Dr. Harry Walkup of Worton, MD, wrote: "We are living in troubled times in which the Keynesian/Fabian Socialist Power-Centralizing Revolutionary Strategy is being imposed on us, with its financial policies designed to progressively destroy individual economic, political and cultural independence. This can only be accomplished if our firearms are confiscated..." Under firearms registration the complete confiscation of weapons would be difficult and costly. But with the death of the Constitution and its Bill of Rights, plus Judicial Tyranny and Totalitarian Legislation, weapons could be confiscated from law-abiding citizens, making slaves of us all. When situations change, plans may also change:

"And He said unto them (His disciples), When I sent you without purse, scrip and shoes, lacked ye anything? And they said, Nothing. Then He said unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one." (Luke 22: 35, 36).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Seven.....Number Ten.....May 18, 1990

## THE CHOOSING

"...Have you ever seen, in some wood, on a sunny day, a cloud of flying midges - thousands of them - hovering, apparently motionless, in a sun-beam?...Yes?...Well, did you ever see the whole flight - each mite apparently preserving its distance from all others - suddenly move, say three feet, to one side or the other? Well, what made them do that? A breeze? I said a quiet day. But try to recall - did you ever see them move directly back again in the same unison? Well, what made them do that? Great human mass movements are slower of inception but much more effective."

We don't know who wrote that. But you'll find it in the preface of the 1980 edition of Charles Mackay's book, originally published in 1841, dealing with "Extraordinary Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds." In the 1852 second edition there was a second preface which began: "In reading the history of nations, we find that, like individuals, they have their whims and their peculiarities; their seasons of excitement and recklessness, when they care not what they do. We find that whole communities suddenly fix their minds upon one object, and go mad in its pursuit; that millions of people become simultaneously impressed with one delusion, and run after it, till their attention is caught by some new folly more captivating than the first." In Mackay's work, written 150 years ago and the text unchanged in later editions, the author discusses such manias as John Law's "Mississippi Scheme" in which unlimited quantities of fiat paper money with no intrinsic value was put into circulation (so very similar to our own situation in 1990). It wrecked the French economy and set the stage for the horrible enactment of the French Revolution. Among other manias and madnesses of crowds discussed by the author were Holland's "Tulipmania," the Crusades, the Witch mania when people even suspected with witchcraft were burned, drowned, or otherwise destroyed. And if Mackay were writing in the future as he did in the past, he would undoubtedly highlight the present Environmental Mania, one in which whole governments have fixed their attention, with "millions of people simultaneously impressed with one delusion." Not like Chicken Little's cry of "The Sky is Falling," but more like Mother Earth crying "My people are murdering me."

A few readers have expressed some confusion, as could be expected. How to distinguish the "good from the bad" in this current environmentalist crusade, is a real problem. It should be understood by every sincere and dedicated Christian that the preservation and improvement of God's gift to man in the matter of the earth and its inhabitants, creatures and plants is a kind of commandment which began with Adam's instructions in the Garden, and simply became more difficult to keep after the Fall. The Scriptures are filled with instructions dealing with the care and treatment of the earth and all that's in it. There are rules for the care and treatment of animals, instructions to let the land rest every seventh year so it may renew itself and the poor be fed, how some parts of every crop are to be left standing for the benefit of the poor. The Old Testament might well be considered an environmentalist's bible. However, when environmentalism becomes a religion, placing Mother Earth where the Lord ought to be, then it's time for Christians to choose whom they will serve.

The British Intelligence Digest on May 4 published an article in which it was pointed out that the environmentalist movement "has been hijacked



by those very people who have found it no longer intellectually respectable to be socialists." That may be true. At the end of World War Two, socialist parties spread throughout Europe. There was a Socialist Democratic Party or a Christian Socialist Party in almost every country. The socialists of this type were generally respected, often ran governments without much complaint. True, the Soviet Union was composed of Socialist Republics, but people believed that the socialists in Russia were communists, while the socialists in the rest of Europe were liberals. However, when Gorbachev started talking about and promoting the kinder and gentler social democracy as a better name than Stalinist type communism, the socialists of the West naturally became uncomfortable. There was no longer that imagined distinction between socialism and communism. So, says the editor of Intelligence Digest, the environmental cause is a perfect home for the socialists. Speaking of the Environmentalist threat, ID then reports, and we quote:

"Again as with socialism, so with the new international movement, extremists advocating violence are happily accommodated. We'll see more and more violence in the name of the environment, and its associated cause of animal rights, according to Intelligence Digest terrorist experts.

"Despite a wealth of evidence that much of the current scare over the environment is just that, a scare, there's an increasing intolerance of anyone expressing such a view. Even such a hard headed politician as Mrs. Thatcher has given up any attempt to argue with the environmentalists. In fact, so much of what is now peddled as indisputable fact is far from that and is based on doubtful science. As just one example, take the case of CO2 the main 'greenhouse' gas. The human race pumps up some five billion tonnes of CO2 every year. (A tonne is a metric ton, 1000 kilograms, or 2,204.62 pounds.-Ed.) This we are told is planet threatening. Yet the size of the atmosphere is 5,000,000,000,000,000 tonnes. The extra CO2 attributed to man accounts for just one millionth of the total atmosphere. Furthermore, to really put man's 'destructive' efforts into scale, termites alone contribute 14 billion tonnes of CO2 to the atmosphere each year, as a result of the activities of their gastric systems. This is just one example of where the facts belie the scaremongering, but you won't get far against the new orthodoxy even with this kind of evidence,

Whilst communism is atheistic, the new movement is quite simply pagan. It's a return to the old Nordic paganism of earth worship. Those who are looking for the new international threat to freedom (and there will always

---

#### IT'S TIME TO PULL THE PLUG

Dear Doctor Gorbachev:

They say that you are trying to save the Soviet Union. Perhaps you should check its medical history. What began as the Czarist Russian Empire suffered a major trauma in 1917. Although Lenin and his Bolsheviks tried to patch it all together into a new entity called the Soviet Union, the moment Marxism, Leninism and Stalinism were forcibly injected into the body, it went into an irreversible coma. This dying, braindead empire of mismatched republics and over one hundred incompatible nationalities has been kept alive - if you can call it that - for over 70 years by an artificial life support system called Communism. It should be clear by now that the operation was a mistake, the system has failed and the patient is dying a cruel and lingering death. There is only one humane thing to do: pull the plug. The Union will die, and that is the only way its various parts will ever have a chance to live. (Chicago Latvian Newsletter, 4146 N Elston Ave., Chicago, IL 60618. Donations to cover mailing expense appreciated).

be one, because some humans will always want to extinguish other people's freedom of thought and action) need look no further than the environmentalist movement. It has all the worst attributes of socialism, and some that even the socialists hadn't thought of. Make no mistake, this is a dangerous movement." (Quoted from Intelligence Digest, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham Glos. GL50 1HM, England. Subscription rates available on request).

Revolution by Legislation is a prime rule of the Fabians. It has been adopted by the Greenies. The Green movement began as a political party in Europe, has now become an Internationalist power. Among its successes in the United States was passage of the Clean Water Act. A good idea, but one that could be, and has been, used for evil purposes by the environmentalists. In The Freeman monthly for May 1990 there is a lead article by Paul D. Kamener, executive director of the Washington Legal Foundation. "Last July," he writes, "John Pozsgai, a 58-year-old self-employed truck mechanic, was sentenced to three years in jail by a Federal judge and fined \$202,000 for violating the Clean Water Act. This is the longest prison sentence ever meted out in the United States for an environmental crime. No, Mr. Pozsgai wasn't the captain of the Exxon Valdez that ran aground in Alaska spilling millions of gallons of oil, nor did he dump toxic or hazardous wastes into any river or stream. His crime? Pozsgai was sentenced for placing topsoil and clean fill on his own property without permission of the Federal authorities from the Environmental Protection Agency and the US Army Corps of Engineers. Sparing no expense to nab this 'criminal,' the EPA even staked out the property with secret surveillance cameras and took several aerial photographs to capture the 'crime' on film....Already another Florida man and his son have been sent to prison for two years for putting a few truckloads of clean sand on their property without EPA approval. In another case in New Jersey, a retired couple was prevented from developing a lot they purchased years ago for retirement because environmental officials recorded the sound of an owl on their property....The message the government wants to send in these cases is that private property and economic development are rapidly succumbing to bureaucratic regulation at the Federal, State and local level, all in the name of environment - regardless of the actual environmental impact. The clash between environmentalists and private property owners promises to be one of the major issues of the 1990s....

Why was Pozsgai targeted for the most serious penalty the law has to offer for simply putting clean fill on his own property? To quote the prosecutor, 'a message must be sent to all land owners, the corporations, the developers of this country' that fines, probation, and short prison terms are a thing of the past for environmental offenses."

It used to be that private property rights were the rights of a person to use his property in whatever way he chose providing that he didn't use force or fraud on any other person. But that was before the "save Mother Earth" frenzy caused politicians to write another new commandment overriding the Constitution. Because of this environmental stampede private property is no longer really private, and private property rights are an endangered species.

As noted above, the Clean Water Act, which was sold to the people as an environmental necessity, came to be used as a means for annulling private property rights. So also with the proposed Clean Air Act. Even as President Bush understands this, it can be used for purposes of destroying private industry if environment besotted bureaucrats decide to use it for evil purpose. But, the more restrictions at the federal level, the more

people clamor for more federal restrictions and more freedom is lost. But the people celebrated Earth Day as eagerly as our forefathers celebrated the Fourth of July. And with the Environmental Protection Agency receiving greater power by being made a department in the President's Cabinet, the midges continue to move in unison. The Interparliamentary Conference on Global Environment met in Washington on May 2nd (they met first in Moscow where Gorbachev blessed their efforts), where they approved the establishment of EcoNet. That's a communications organization networking by modem and connecting all the earth's environmental community through telecommunication. It's described as "The Environmental Computer Network for the Planet" and is expected to feed the eager controlled media with wild stories made believable about actions designed to save or harm Mother Earth. Says a brochure, "We have made international access more affordable....These connections also allow our users to be in constant communication with a wide range of internationally active environmental organizations and individuals. EcoNet users can also exchange electronic mail with users in the Soviet Union." The brochure lists a "small sample" of over 60 environmental organizations. Among them are the California State Department of Education, the Green Action Network, the Global Action Network, Greenpeace, Izzak Walton League, National Audobon Society, National Wildlife Federation, Sierra Club, Turner Broadcasting System, UNESCO, Wilderness Society - some of them formerly worthy and respected organizations now being seduced by the environmental mania.

Of course, money is needed to support the crusade. So, according to AP, "An international group of legislators called for immediate action to curb 'greenhouse' pollutants and recommended a 'global Marshall plan' to help emerging countries cope with environmental problems. At the end of the three day conference on the environment, the delegates from 42 countries urged that nations commit themselves without delay to reducing pollutants that they said could cause climatic temperatures to rise 50% in the next 20 years....The proposed 'Global Marshall Plan' for sustaining development and the environment' would be patterned after the US economic assistance effort that helped Europe recover from World War II, conference officials said." And who financed the Marshall Plan?

Remember how an astrologist arranged meeting times between Reagan and Gorbachev? And Bush's references to "a thousand points of light." Then consider: Occultist Alice Bailey's Great Invocation, a pantheistic World Prayer, begins: "From the point of light within the Mind of God Let light stream forth into the minds of men. Let light descend on Earth." The New Group of World Servers call themselves "points of light" and "each co-worker....is a point of light shining in the environment....It is well to remember that we are all Points of Light stationed in our own place in order to cover the planet with a web of responsible service....Co-workers are....part of a great 'constellation' of serving intelligences, moving foward together in greater light, understanding and wisdom." Also remembering the Skull and Bones connection, is all this worthy of consideration when Mother Earth claims the place where God should be? "No man can serve two masters....Ye cannot serve God and mammon." (Matthew 6:24).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Seven.....Number Eleven.....June 1, 1990

## WITHOUT REPRESENTATION

We are pleased to report that our DBR of May 4 titled "USA - RIP" in which we said "the Supreme Court killed our United States Constitution" has, with the help of many of you who purchased and circulated, copied or reprinted the Report, created quite a stir. The Report, as you will recall, had to do, among other things, with the Supreme Court approving a federal judge's order forcing a Kansas City school district to increase property taxes to support a quarter-of-a-million dollar expansion program which allegedly would improve segregation (if not education). The Court in so decreeing, unconstitutionally took over the Legislature's prerogative to raise taxes. The order also nullified State Constitutions, county and municipal laws which might not agree with the Court's ruling. The federal judge ordered a tax increase of from \$2.5 for each assessed valuation to \$4.00, almost doubling property taxes for all citizens involved. Conservative columnist Joseph Sobran was one of the few who commented. His comments were similar to ours. He wrote:

"The Supreme Court's ruling in the vexed Kansas City public school case illustrates the profound problem raised in judicial activism. As the present system has evolved, the judicial branch of government can simply award itself new powers....The details of the case are complicated, but they don't affect the constitutional issue: Our highest court has ruled that unelected courts may order elected officials to raise taxes. Taxation without representation is back in the name of equality. In principle, this means that the Supreme Court could order Congress to raise taxes, if the court decided, say, that our society isn't desegregated enough (which could be fatal to the white majority of Americans, considering the influx of Hispanics, Orientals and migrating Soviet Jews-Ed.)...The Supreme Court tends to view its own interests as the one that should by right prevail. It often confuses its own will with constitutional necessity, no matter how arbitrary its rulings may seem to others. William Brennan in particular has a bad habit of thinking that when he parts his lips the Constitution is speaking....The Constitution has accumulated so much extraneous matter that it's easy to mistake what the court has said about the Constitution for the Constitution itself. You can hardly see the old masterpiece until you remove the layers of opinion added by men who were far inferior to the document's authors. It is time Americans learned to distinguish sharply between the authentic Constitution and the encrustations superimposed on it by its power-seeking interpreters. If the court won't preserve the original, it's up to the rest of us to do it."

Some elected officials did act (or react). Senator Gordon Humphrey (R.-NH) has introduced S-34, the Judicial Taxation Prohibition Act. This measure would prevent judges from compelling state or local authorities to impose new taxes or raise old ones to rectify some supposed constitutional wrong. The measure, last time we heard, had 10 co-sponsors. If passed it cut down some of the power the court has taken over Congress and the people. On the other hand, since this was a Kansas City case, the two Missouri Senators, John Danforth and Christopher Bond, both Republicans, proposed a Constitutional amendment to overturn the court's ruling. Representatives Mel Hancock and Bill Emerson of Missouri, introduced a similar measure in the House. This, like President Bush's call for an

amendment to prevent flag desecration, would be like using another wrong to try to make a right. As Sobran noted, the Constitution is already so polluted with amendments and proposals for amendments, that the document is losing its intended intent and meaning. The Constitution provides that the Legislature has power over the Judiciary in such cases. Two wrongs don't make a right. However, to expect Congress to do anything about this judicial tyranny is about as useless as to expect it to do something constructive about balancing the budget. As S.A. Freeman observed in The Citizen's Claw, "The three branches of government are so completely corrupted that they operate more as a criminal conspiracy rather than as a government." (P.O.Box 441, Morongo Valley, CA 92257). What to do about it? The Declaration of Independence contains the answer. But that answer requires "a firm reliance on the protection of Divine Providence" and the mutual pledge of "our Lives, our Fortunes, and our sacred Honor."

In our lifetime we have seen this growth of Judicial Tyranny as the Court has officially nullified the Ten Commandments and looked instead to the tenets of Secular Humanism for its answers. It forbade the singing of the National Anthem at school athletic contests. It inspired the desegregation syndrome which it seems to conduct almost on its own. It has ordered elected officials to build more jails and treat criminals as victims. It told a school district how much it must raise in taxes and itemized where the money is to be spent for. The latest endeavor of the court will be to control life as well as death. An article in the May 1990 issue of AARP (American Association of Retired Persons) reports: "The Supreme Court is on the brink of determining who gets to decide how you die and when. A landmark decision asks whether a hopelessly ill person's life should be sustained at all costs or if that person should be allowed to die. And if there is a choice, should you or your loved ones make that choice, or should the government?"

How did it happen that a judiciary that is supposed to judge simply on the constitutionality of a law, now makes laws at its will and in defiance of the Constitution? Politicians and lawyers are trained to find loopholes, especially in contracts, covenants and constitutions. What we now say may be distasteful to some, but it must be told. Some of our Founding Fathers were displeased with the Constitution because of those loopholes in it. They didn't attend, weren't invited to attend, or refused to attend the Constitutional Convention and later found that, even as Benjamin Franklin admitted, it wasn't perfect but the best ever done by man. There was, for example, one item that bothered many Christian leaders. It's found in the last phrase of Article VI: ".....no religious Test shall ever be required as a Qualification to any Office or public Trust under the United States." From the Charter of Virginia in 1606, through the Mayflower Compact of 1620, almost every State Constitution, the Declaration of Independence and the Northwest Ordinance which affirms that "Religion, morality and knowledge being necessary to good government and the happiness of mankind, schools and the means of education shall forever be encouraged;" in all of these pre-Constitution documents there is a direct reference to "The Grace of God," "Divine Providence" or other acknowledgement that "this is a Christian Colony, State or Nation." In many States only professing and confessing Christians were called citizens and allowed to vote. But the Constitution says: "no religious test shall ever be required as a qualification to any office or public trust under the United States." As Gary North observes in his remarkable "Political Polytheism," "This was the first public experiment in secular humanism....We must understand what this means. It means that civil officers are not under an oath to the God of the Bible."

It means that in the exercise of their various offices, civil magistrates are bound by an oath to a different god. That god is the American People, considered as an autonomous sovereign who possesses original and final jurisdiction....The people were no longer acting as God's delegated judicial agents but as their own agent." (ICE, Tyler, TX 75711 \$42.50).

A few of the Founding Fathers worried about another phrase found in the same Article VI of the Constitution: "....all Treaties made, or which shall be made, under the authority of the United States, shall be supreme Law of the Land." With adherence to the United Nations Charter and its many treaties, conventions, commissions, authorities and alliances made under its authority, and with Presidents Bush and Gorbachev discussing new treaties, possibly as you are reading this, that treaty clause over which there is great argument among professing constitutional authorities, could become a fatal loophole as a New Age and a New World Order are being promoted.

There was a war with Mexico, several attempts to centralize control over money and the economy, the growth of socialism and the emergency of Marx. Yet the United States continued to prosper. However, throughout some seventy years of comparative tranquility, there was a developing conspiracy nurtured by alien conspirators, under the guise of slavery (dialectics already at work). The storm finally struck, sundered the Nation as well as families, and brought an aftermath that may have been planned and certainly was taken advantage of by the Conspirators. The American system of government was completely altered in the years following the War Between the States. We are intrigued by the manner in which the eminent constitutional authority, Thomas James Norton, explained the political metamorphosis:

"It has been pointed out that the first ten Amendments sprang from the fear of National power which many of the States feared. Those Amendments were designed to stay the National hand. But the Civil War taught that the Nation may be in even greater peril from the States than they ever were from the Nation. And so, after more than seventy years, the people by this (13th) Amendment and the two Amendments following, laid upon the States restrictions which a few years before would have been impossible."

Things might have been far different if Lincoln had lived through the restoration of the Republic. He said, "With malice toward none; with charity for all; with firmness in the right, as God gives us to see the light, let us strive to finish the work we are in....to do all which may achieve and cherish a just, and a lasting peace, among ourselves, and with all Nations." But the conspirators of that day determined that Lincoln would not carry out any such program. The radical Republicans that controlled Congress thought only of malice and no charity, and the Copperheads, the Scalawags, and the Congress backed up by what was left of the Northern Army, were intent upon punishment, and the establishment of a strong Central Government in which the States, both North and South, virtually lost their Statehood and their sovereignty as Republics, and again became like Colonies subservient to a National Government in which all important power resided; the words of the Constitution and the Bill of Rights to the contrary notwithstanding.

How does the Judiciary make laws when laws should be made only by the Legislature? Simple but expensive and time consuming: A "landmark" case is spotted or created by some organization such as the ACLU, NOW, etc. The case is made to travel, through appeals or otherwise, through all



the courts of the land and is finally accepted for decision by the Supreme Court. Then that decision is considered a precedent and all similar cases must be accepted by County, State and Federal judges as "the Law of the Land." Hence, a judge forcing a school to buy athletic equipment so this "poorer school" can provide the same advantages as richer schools (an actual case), can be traced all the way back to Brown vs Board of Education of Topeka.

As an aftermath of the Civil War, the radicals in Washington caused the creation and supposed ratification of three Amendments, the 13th, 14th, and 15th. The 14th created an entirely new kind of government. It was never ratified but that is meaningless now because, just like the 16th which also was unratified, through practice it has become accepted as a "Law of the Land." Fifteen years ago the Reader's Digest Association produced the second printing of its popular Family Encyclopedia of American History. We quote the following from page 284: "The 14th Amendment was written to meet specific political requirements: To punish former officials of the defeated Confederate States of America by denying their citizenship rights; to punish Confederate creditors by repudiating the South's debt; to give citizenship to former Negro slaves. However, the Amendment was worded as to have implications far beyond the limited intentions of its authors." (Underlining added). All previous Amendments applied only to the federal government. But the 14th changed all that by making all Amendments applicable to the States and people as well, thereby virtually nullifying the 9th and 10th Amendments which were designed as protection of the States and the people in all areas not specifically enumerated in the Constitution. Section One of the 14th reads: "No State shall make or enforce any law which shall abridge the privileges or immunities of citizens of the United States." Also, the "due process of law" phrase which appears in the 5th as applying only to the federal government, was now specifically applied to the States and the people as well.. Again we quote: "Numerous Supreme Court decisions have since interpreted this linkage as enforcing upon the States many of the guarantees stipulated in the Federal Bill of Rights....Similarly, the phrase 'equal protection of the laws has,, within the past few decades, been employed by the Supreme Court as a weapon with which to strike down State racial ordinances, such as school segregation."

Meritt Newby of American Challenge wrote: "If you will diligently research the history of the 14th Amendment from 1868 as to jurisdiction of the federal government over the States and the people, I know you will find facts that will amaze you. Also, check the Civil Rights Acts from 1957, all enforced under the 14th Amendment....The only way to get illegal Amendments, illegal Laws and Treaties off the Law Books is Outright Repeal! About the only right that We, the People and the States have left is Repeal!"

Thus saith the Lord, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good ways, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein. Also I set watchmen over you, saying, Hearken to the sound of the trumpet. But they said, we will not hearken." (Jeremiah 6:16-17).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Seven.....Number Eighteen.....September 7, 1990

## **A NECESSARY WAR?**

"I think the Communist conspiracy is merely a branch of a much bigger conspiracy," Dr. Bella Dodd, former member of the National Committee of the US Communist Party told W. Cleon Skousen, author of The Naked Capitalist. Dr. Dodd "first became aware of some mysterious superleadership right after World War II when the US Communist Party had difficulty getting instructions from Moscow on several vital matters requiring immediate attention. The American Communist Hierarchy was told that any time they had an emergency of this kind they should contact any one of three designated persons at the Waldorf Towers. Not one of these three was a Russian. Nor were any of them Communists. In fact, all three were extremely wealthy American capitalists." Dr. Dodd said, "I would certainly like to find out who is really running things."

Bear this in mind when you consider how quickly and unexpectedly and without formal Congressional approval, George Bush ordered 250,000 American servicemen and women to be sent to a war zone in the Persian Gulf; and likewise how quickly and unexpectedly Mikhail Gorbachev approved sanctions against and condemned the actions of Saddam Hussein of Iraq, whose million man army is supplied by, advised by, and probably managed by Soviet military officers.

Regarding Bush, columnist Charley Reese wrote: "'Lyndon Baines' Bush ought to be impeached. He has made his Gulf of Tonkin speech and, like the original, it's a big fat fib....Let me put this matter of the Persian Gulf in perspective: 1). Up to the time of Bush's speech, Iraq neither interrupted nor threatened to interrupt our oil supply - nor anyone else's. Iraq is in the business of selling oil. Unsold oil is about as valueless as sand. 2). We do not have any mutual defense treaties with Kuwait, Saudi Arabia or any other Persian Gulf state. 3). Who sits on the thrones in those countries has nothing to do with us. 4). The Constitution does not give the president the power to put this nation into a war. After two unconstitutional major wars, it is time for the American people to demand their elected officials obey their oaths of office. Without a declaration of war from Congress, and in the absence of attack against us, there is no authority to shoot anybody....Bush said we can't tolerate aggression, but he's in bed with the same Chinese dictators who invaded Tibet and continue to enjoy the fruits of that aggression. It was he, Bush, who failed to support the Lithuanians and other Baltic states, and they are the fruits of Soviet aggression. After we just invaded Panama, it's silly to claim we oppose aggression in principle."

So much for the case against Bush. Gorbachev and his dialectic strategy is more clever. Publicly he has gone right along with Bush in signing sanctions, in condemning Hussein, and in asking other nations to do the same. Yet Moscow and Baghdad were allies for eight long years as Iraq fought Iran. Peter Schweizer, a research analyst with the American Foreign Policy Council says, "As longtime allies, Moscow and Baghdad cooperate closely in military and intelligence-gathering operations. Including technical support personnel, the Soviet Union has between 3,000 and 4,000 military advisers in Iraq....While Tass has announced that 'civilians' in Kuwait and Iraq are being evacuated, no mention has been made of the military advisers and technicians who are so critical to Iraq's continued military prowess. Among

these personnel are several senior officers who are reported to be members of the closest circle of military advisers to the Iraqi strongman, Saddam Hussein. KGB activities in Baghdad are so extensive, says one US intelligence official who studies the Soviet agency, 'they have penetrated every aspect of Iraqi government life to the highest levels....It would have been virtually impossible for Mr. Hussein to have launched his invasion of Kuwait without the technical and operational knowledge of Soviet military advisers in Baghdad....There is also the curious case of the Soviet arms 'embargo' announced by the Kremlin shortly after the August 2 takeover of Kuwait. Analysts in both the CIA and DIA claim that photo-reconnaissance and other intelligence sources show critical Soviet military shipments reaching Baghdad as late as August 7 - a full five days after the invasion was launched and the embargo was announced. Soviet arms sales to Iraq in the six months before the invasion were running at double the levels typical of the 1980's."

Bella Dodd said, "I would certainly like to know who is really running things." Carroll Quigley, in Tragedy and Hope, gives a partial answer: The International Bankers are running things. He wrote: "They remained different from ordinary bankers in distinctive ways: (1) they were cosmopolitan and international; (2) they were close to governments and were particularly concerned with government debts...(3) their interests were almost exclusively in bonds and very rarely in goods...(4) they were, accordingly, fanatical devotees of deflation...(5) they were almost equally devoted to secrecy and the secret use of financial influence in political life. These bankers came to be called 'international bankers' and more particularly were known as 'merchant bankers' in England, 'private bankers' in France, and 'investment bankers' in the United States." Quigley agreed with Bella Dodd in that the Communist Conspiracy is merely a branch of a much bigger conspiracy, which Quigley calls "the network;" and this network has continually financed and used the Communist Conspiracy to attain their common goal: Socialist World Government. Harold Pease, a history professor, in his The Communist-Capitalist Alliance, said: "One cannot escape the conclusion that both of these powerful agencies of world influence seem to share the strong mutual conviction that the human race must be molded into a single monolithic system of world-wide economic and political control." And now, these two agencies, supposedly opponents, have come together as friends and allies as a result of the Persian Gulf Crisis. Both George Bush of the Eastern Establishment network and Mikhail Gorbachev of the Socialist Establishment Network have jointly signed the UN Security Council Resolution which endorsed the Iraqi embargo. Then Bush invited Gorbachev to meet him in a special summit just held at Helsinki. But, even as the US and the USSR condemn Iraq, Colonel-General Albert Mikhaylovich Makashov, top Soviet expert on tactical warfare, is in Baghdad. He reportedly advised Hussein's army on how to capture Kuwait, and is still in Baghdad at this writing, supposedly advising Saddam Hussein in all future military matters.

So here is the seeming contradiction: the USSR is allied with the US against Iraq, but at the same time is supplying and advising the Iraqi million-man army. How this can be is explained in an important but little known Report From Iron Mountain which tells us that until a new system is established (World Government), "War has provided...society with a debatable system for stabilizing and controlling national economies. No alternative shown is remotely comparable in scope or effectiveness." In short, until The New World Order is firmly established and secured, wars must be fought to control national economies. In turn, the control of natio-

nal economies is a principal task of the National Central Banks (FED is ours), and these Central Banks are owned and operated, with government permission, by the International Bankers. Want this more bluntly? The heads of the International Bankers (Mullins says there are four) created, financed and maintained International Communism for the purpose of making wars, which, according to the International Bankers and some Multinational CEOs, are essential to the stabilization of national economies, which in turn are essential to their survival until the New World Order and World Government are firmly established. So, here is the USSR promoting a war in the Persian Gulf and at the same time criticizing the man who started the war!!

Now, let's rationalize. In July recession had begun to be felt and talked about in the United States. The S&L scandals were still unraveling, but it was already known that they would cost taxpayers billions of dollars. Congress still had no definite plan on what to do with an unbalanced budget. To tax or not to tax and on what or how was an unanswered question. Commercial and community banks were beginning to follow the course set by the failing S&Ls. Corporations were laying off workers in the thousands, many cutting down on production. In Washington federal employees were warned that they might be working fewer days of the week and receiving smaller paychecks; or there might be 'temporary' layoffs in some departments and agencies. And national election of all congressmen and a third of the senators was due in November. Now, in case of a headline-grabbing war crisis, congressmen would be off the hook as regards all of these serious domestic problems. A national crisis sending young men and women to foreign lands would act as a smoke screen before the eyes of constituents. To the congressmen, promoting a war scare might be a seat-saving asset. As for the men who want to rule the world, conditions seemed to suggest that war was needed to stabilize the national economy and stabilize their own control. A contradiction in reason? It will cost an estimated billion dollars a month to keep our forces in a faraway war zone. But when a government is forced to spend money for some special thing, like a war, central computers and government presses seem to turn money out of nothing at a very fast pace, and the only seeming results are higher prices and a national debt reaching faster toward the stars. Considering all things, to the International Bankers and some Multinational CEOs, a war scare, even a war, would seem desirable, perhaps even necessary (to them).

In the USSR things were really bad. Unstable new governments magnified unstable economies, and aid wasn't pouring in as fast as expected. Until those new "confederated socialist democracies" that are to make up the new USSR could themselves become stabilized, foreign banks and multinationals were hesitant about investing as was hoped. Gorbachev & Co. needed hard cash. Rubles were not yet acceptable outside the USSR and its satellites, and internationally acceptable currency could come only from trade with foreign countries. Petroleum was as gold, something of intrinsic value that could be traded for goods and help maintain that massive military establishment that Gorbachev is not about to reduce in power. So, a crisis in the Persian Gulf would inevitably cause an increase in the price of oil, would also give the Soviet Union a firmer footing in the "treasure house of the Persian Gulf" and might even save perestroika and glasnost and peredyska (breathing space).

Of course, to the architects of the New World Order, perhaps most important would be the breakdown of the Islamic monetary cartel and the Arab unity which threatened world currency control as well as world

government. Larry Abraham referred to this in his August Insider Report: "With the fracturing of the Arab world, what heretofore has been a solid phalanx known as 'Pan-Arabism' is dead. We now have a delineation of what could be described as 'good Arabs' and 'bad Arabs.' Now that the 'white hats' and the 'black hats' are established, the 'wise men' of the New World Order will be able to punish with impunity those who don't go along with the game plan. It's called divide and conquer."

However, two dangerous possibilities remain. First, all the Arabs are agreed with Saddam Hussein in hatred of a Nation called Israel in their midst and on their land. Saddam has threatened to attack Israel if anyone attacks Iraq or Kuwait. That could reunite all of Islam and the talk of "Holy War" against all foreign devils could result. Secondly, Saddam has threatened to use terrorism as a weapon. This has already been demonstrated in his treatment of hostages. Newsweek of 9/3/90 notes: "Now that George Bush is the Great Satan, the welcome mat is out again for international hit men in Baghdad....'Saddam Hussein's tactic of choice the next month or so will be terrorism,' says Robert Kupperman of Georgetown University. 'He can use surrogates and wait us out'."

**Finally a warning.** This Persian Gulf crisis has become a UN operation, as was the Korean War of 1950. Only difference, then the Soviet delegate was conveniently absent when the UN Security Council voted for "police action" against North Korea. 40 years later, the Soviet delegate was conveniently present when the Council voted unanimously for sanctions against Iraq. Bush, after ordering US forces to the Gulf area, and being sure that Gorbachev would go along, despite the USSR's military alliance with Iraq, then turned the whole affair over to the UN. Since that time Bush has done nothing regarding sanctions, enforcing embargoes, or searching ships, unless first ordered or permitted to do so by UN Security Council vote. In a CNN interview with Brent Scowcroft, the national security advisor called it "the emergence of a **new order** (emphasis added)". "That's a strong term, said Kissinger's deputy, "but what we're seeing is the United Nations beginning to operate as it was foreseen to operate when it was established in 1945-46." The New York Times added: "But it is important to remember that the **new order** suits the Soviets. For the past two years, the Kremlin has become the most forceful advocate for a dynamic United Nations." Profs Weiss of Brown and Kessler of Harvard agreed that "For the Soviets today the UN is emerging not as a vehicle of retreat but as a less costly and more legitimate way to influence events." So, as a result of the Persian Gulf crisis, probably planned by a Soviet agent and activated by Bush's unilateral order, we see the diplomatic "merging" of the US and the USSR, and a revival of the original program: That the UN become a World Government which will "provide for the common defense" of the New World Order.

"For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and His ears are open unto their prayers; but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled." (I Peter 3:12,13,14).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Seven.....Number Twenty-Two.....November 2, 1990

## ISAIAH'S JOB

Albert J. Nock

One evening last autumn, I sat long hours with a European acquaintance while he expounded a politico-economic doctrine which seemed sound as a nut and in which I could find no defect. At the end, he said with great earnestness: "I have a mission to the masses. I feel that I am called to get the ear of the people. I shall devote the rest of my life to spreading my doctrine far and wide among the populace. What do you think?:

An embarrassing question in any case, and doubly so under the circumstances, because my acquaintance is a very learned man, one of the three or four really first-class minds that Europe produced in his generation, and naturally I, as one of the unlearned, was inclined to regard his lightest word with reverence amounting to awe.

I referred him to the story of the prophet Isaiah....I shall paraphrase the story in our common speech since it has to be pieced out from various sources....

The prophet's career began at the end of King Uzziah's reign, say about 740 B.C. This reign was uncommonly long, almost half a century, and apparently prosperous. It was one of those prosperous reigns, however--like the reign of Marcus Aurelius at Rome, or the administration of Eubulus at Athens, or of Mr. Coolidge at Washington--where at the end the prosperity suddenly peters out and thing go by the board with a resounding crash.

In the year of Uzziah's death, the Lord commissioned the prophet to go out and warn the people of the wrath to come. "Tell them what a worthless lot they are," he said. "Tell them what is wrong, and why, and what is going to happen unless they have a change of heart and straighten up. Don't mince matters. Make it clear that they are positively down to their last chance. Give it to them good and strong and keep on giving it to them. I suppose perhaps I ought to tell you," He added, "that it won't do any good. The official class and their intelligentsia will turn up their noses at you, and the masses will not even listen. They will all keep on their own ways until they carry everything down to destruction, and you will

---

Pardon Our Delay. Congress has adjourned but many of its last minute law-making efforts await approval or veto by President Bush. Character and composition of the new Congress await election results. A stalemate allows attempts at settlement short of war by the Soviet Union and the UN, and makes the Persian Gulf Crisis outcome unpredictable. At home, recession is admitted, but its effects, as well as the cost of the S&L Scandal, the deployment of 250,000 Americans in the Middle East, and the cancellation of foreign government debts make our economic future questionable. For these and similar reasons, we prefer to wait until we can separate supposition from fact before reporting in detail. Instead, we present an essay that has guided the nature of much of our reporting for the past years. Albert Jay Nock (1870-1945) edited magazines, authored articles, wrote books dealing with freedom and government. Isaiah's Job was republished as an essay in July 1962 by The Foundation for Economic Education, Inc., 30 Broadway, Irvington-on-Hudson, NY 10533. This is a reprint of that essay.

probably be lucky if you get out with your life."

Isaiah had been very willing to take on the job--in fact, he had asked for it--but the prospect put a new face on the situation. It raised the obvious question: "Why if all that were so--if the enterprise were to be a failure from the start--was there any sense in starting it?"

"Ah," the Lord said, "you do not get the point. There is a Remnant there that you know nothing about. They are obscure, unorganized, inarticulate, each one rubbing along as best he can. They need to be encouraged and braced up because when everything has gone to the dogs, they are the ones who will come back and build up a new society; and meanwhile, your preaching will reassure them and keep them hanging on. Your job is to take care of the Remnant, so be off now and set about it...."

What do we mean by the masses, and what by the Remnant? As the word masses is commonly used, it suggests agglomerations of poor and underprivileged people, laboring people, proletarians. But it means nothing like that; it means simply the majority. The mass-man is one who has neither the force of intellect to apprehend the principles issuing in what we know as the humane life, nor the force of character to adhere to those principles steadily and strictly as laws of conduct; and because such people make up the great, the overwhelming majority of mankind, they are called collectively the masses. The line of differentiation between the masses and the Remnant is set invariably by quality, not by circumstance. The Remnant are those who by force of intellect are able to apprehend these principles, and by force of character are able, at least measurably, to cleave to them. The masses are those who are unable to do either.

The picture which Isaiah presents of the Judean masses is most unfavorable. In his view, the mass-man--be he high or be he lowly, rich or poor, prince or pauper--gets off very badly. He appears as not only weak-minded and weak-willed, but as by consequence knavish, arrogant, grasping, dissipated, unprincipled, unscrupulous....

As things now stand, Isaiah's job seems rather to go begging. Everyone with a message nowadays is, like my venerable European friend, eager to take it to the masses. His first, and only thought is of mass-acceptance and mass-approval. His great care is to put his doctrine in such shape as will capture the masses' attention and interest....

The main trouble with this [mass-man approach] is its reaction upon the mission itself. It necessitates an opportunist sophistication of one's doctrine, which profoundly alters its character and reduces it to a mere placebo. If, say, you are a preacher, you wish to attract as large a congregation as you can, which means an appeal to the masses; and this, in turn, means adapting the terms of your message to the order of intellect and character that the masses exhibit. If you are an educator, say with a college on your hands, you wish to get as many students as possible, and you whittle down your requirements accordingly. If a writer, you aim at getting many readers; if a publisher, many purchases; if a philosopher, many converts; if a musician, many auditors; and so on. But as we see on all sides, in the realization of these several desires, the prophetic message is so heavily adulterated with trivialities, in every instance, that its effect on the masses is merely to burden them in their sins. Meanwhile, the Remnant, aware of this adulteration and of the desires that prompt it, turn their backs on the prophet and will have nothing to do with him or his message. Isaiah, on the other hand, worked under no such disabilities. He preached to the masses only in the sense that he preached publicly. Anyone who liked might listen; anyone who liked might pass by. He knew that the Remnant would listen....



The Remnant want only the best you have, whatever that may be. Give them that, and they are satisfied; you have nothing more to worry about....

In a sense, nevertheless, as I have said, it is not a rewarding job....A prophet of the Remnant will not grow purse-proud on the financial returns from his work, nor is it likely that he will get any great renown out of it. Isaiah's case was exceptional to this second rule, and there are others--but not many.

It may be thought, then, that while taking care of the Remnant is no doubt a good job, it is not an especially interesting job because it is as a rule so poorly paid. I have my doubts about this. There are other compensations to be got out of a job besides money and notoriety; and some of them seem substantial enough to be attractive. Many jobs which do not pay well are yet profoundly interesting, as, for instance, the job of the research student in the sciences is said to be; and the job of looking after the Remnant seems to me, as I have surveyed it for many years from my seat in the grandstand, to be as interesting as any that can be found in the world.

What chiefly makes it so, I think, is that in any given society, the Remnant are always so largely an unknown quantity. You do not know, and will never know, more than two things about them. You can be sure of those--dead sure, as our phrase is--but you will never be able to make even a respectable guess of anything else. You do not know, and will never know, who the Remnant are, nor where they are, nor how many of them there are, nor what they are doing or will do. Two things you know, and no more: first, that they exist; second, that they will find you. Except for these two certainties, working for the Remnant means working in impenetrable darkness; and this, I should say, is just the condition calculated most effectively to pique the interest of any prophet who is properly gifted with the imagination, insight, and intellectual curiosity necessary to a successful pursuit of his trade.

The other certainty which the prophet of the Remnant may always have is that the Remnant will find him. He may rely on that with absolute assurance. They will find him without his doing anything about it; in fact, if he tried to do anything about it, he is pretty sure to put them off. He does not need to advertise for them nor resort to any schemes of publicity to get their attention. If he is a preacher or a public speaker, for example, he may be quite indifferent to going on show at receptions, getting his picture printed in the newspapers, or furnishing autobiographical material for publication on the side of "human interest." If a writer, he need not make a point of attending any pink teas, autographing books at wholesale, nor entering into any specious freemasonry with reviewers....

The certainty that the Remnant will find him, however, leaves the prophet as much in the dark as ever, as helpless as ever in the matter of putting any estimate of any kind upon the Remnant; for, as appears in the case of Elijah, he remains ignorant of who they are that have found him or where they are or how many. They do not write in and tell him about it, after the manner of those who admire the vedettes of Hollywood, nor yet do they seek him out and attack themselves to his person. They are not that kind. They take his message much as drivers take the directions on a roadside signboard--that is, with very little thought about the signboard, beyond being gratefully glad that it happened to be there, but with serious thought about the directions.

This impersonal attitude of the Remnant wonderfully enhances the interest of the imaginative prophet's job. Once in a while, just about often enough to keep his intellectual curiosity in good working order, he will quite



accidentally come upon some distant reflection of his own message in an unsuspecting quarter. This enables him to entertain himself in his leisure moments with agreeable speculations about the course his message may have taken in reaching that particular quarter, and about what came of it after it got there. Most interesting of all are those instances, if one could only run them down (but one may always speculate about them), where the recipient himself no longer knows where nor when nor from whom he got the message--or even where, as sometimes happens, he has forgotten that he got it anywhere and imagines that it is all a self-sprung idea of his own.....

---

### **THE BEHEADED BILL OF RIGHTS**

On the inside cover of the Oct. 22, 1990 issue of The New American there appears an excellent reproduction of The Bill of Rights, the first Ten Amendments to the United States Constitution. Unfortunately, but with no blame on the part of the publishers, something very important was missing. Like the Constitution of which it is a part, the Bill of Rights also contains a Preamble. But sometime in the 1930s, in the New Deal drive to make of this Representative Republic a Fascist Welfare State Democracy, the Preamble disappeared. In all future publications the Preamble did not appear. If the Constitution itself were suddenly presented without its preamble, the very meaning and intent of the document would be lost. The Preamble gives the reason why the Constitution exists: "...to form a more perfect union, establish justice, insure domestic tranquillity, provide for the common defense, promote the general Welfare, and secure the Blessings of liberty to ourselves and our Posterity..."

In the same sense the Bill of Rights restricted the powers of the federal government, and limited the people in no way. Why was there a conspiracy to decapitate the Preamble from the Bill of Rights? Without it, it became possible to alter the intent of the lawmakers of 1791 and make of their work a limitation on the people and their State governments, making the federal government the fearful master against which President George Washington, Patrick Henry and most all of the Founding Fathers warned when they demanded the addition of the first Ten Amendments to the United States Constitution.

Following is the decapitated Preamble to the Bill of Rights. Read it carefully and you'll understand why conspirators sought to delete what may be the most important part of the United States Constitution.

#### **PREAMBLE**

"The conventions of a number of the States having at the time of their adoption of the Constitution, expressed a desire, in order to prevent mis-construction or abuse of its powers, that further declaratory and restrictive clauses should be added: And as extending the ground of public confidence in the Government, will best insure the beneficent ends of its institution."

Then followed the Ten Amendments which the lawmakers of 1791 intended to be restrictions on the powers of the federal government, and all rights not enumerated in the Constitution, reserved to the States and the people. Can you wonder why this Preamble is never included in official documents or in school textbooks?

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Seven.....Number Twenty-Three.....November 16, 1990

## **"TO THE BRINK"**

It may have been our last chance to save the representative republican form of government which our Founding Fathers gave us. In the November 6th election not enough Americans voted, and not enough of those who did go to the polls voted to throw out those in office. 96% of the incumbents won or bought their re-election. Those who call themselves Democrats won nine more seats in the House, plus one newcomer who had the decency to call himself a Socialist but who will vote with the Democrats. Plus one more seat in the Senate. At State and local levels there were some important victories for the common sense section of the citizenry. But at the federal level the drive into recession, higher taxes, toward corporate socialism and on into the New World Order will continue. One news analyst summarized: "The people ratified a divided government in which neither President Bush nor the Democratic-controlled Congress has the upper hand. Despite widely held feelings that the country is on the wrong track, the election's outcome can only mean more of the same." One thing should have become obvious. The only way a new and really representative Congress can be elected is to limit the time a congressman can stay in office. Mandatory retirement, as with the presidency, is essential if the perennial politicians are to be put out to pasture.

Also obvious as a result of the election is the fact that George Bush as a domestic leader is at the bottom of the poll. The Republican who was in charge of this year's congressional campaign wrote a memo advising all Republican candidates that it might be wise to disassociate themselves from President Bush and go it alone. "Coattails? This President doesn't even have a coat," observed columnist Cal Thomas. "Right now the only thing keeping Democrats out of the White House is their failure to create a strong national leader. With their growing majority in Congress and given the reluctance of the current President to fight, they may not need one. They can get Mr. Bush to do most of their dirty work for them and, when things go bad, they can blame the Republicans. It's the ideal cover."

It's becoming more and more apparent that the Insiders have their weaknesses. Carter in the White House might be called a Rockefeller error. But with Bush there was every indication that he, along with Mikhail Gorbachev, would complete the creation of the New World Order in the 90s. Bush was trained in every facet of foreign affairs: Ambassador to China, special representative to the UN, head of the CIO, Drug Czar, etc., etc. But his trainers neglected one thing: they forgot to teach him how to handle domestic affairs. There were nice catch phrases: "Read my lips", "A million points of light", "No new taxes", Education President, Clean Air President....but no capable National President. Only a foreign affairs expert with too much love of China.

So, his domestic defeat showing, President Bush went back to the thing he knew best: presiding over a Crisis in the Gulf. He let it be known that if he decided to go to war he wouldn't ask Congress for permission. But he also made it plain that a UN Mandate would replace any US Declaration of War. Then he decided to send another 200,000 servicemen, and women, to the Gulf Area. He told them there would be no replacements; they'd just stay there for the duration, whether it be months or years. When time was dragging out and the allies were getting restive, he sent

Secretary of State Baker to the various capitols to see whether these nations were still with him. Baker came home with a qualified report. The consensus seemed to read: They all would defend in their various ways, but none would support an attack on Iraqi. There's a word for this sort of situation, one popularized by John Foster Dulles when he was President Eisenhower's Secretary of State. It's called Brinkmanship, which Webster's New World Dictionary defines as "the policy of pursuing a hazardous course of action to the brink of catastrophe."

The mention of Dulles and Brinkmanship calls for some background material. President George Bush was not the first American leader to promote a New World Order. John Foster Dulles beat him to it by about 38 years. John and his brother were charter members of and helped found the Council on Foreign Relations, were with Colonel House's The Inquiry group in Paris where the idea of the CFR was conceived. In 1952 John Dulles was chairman of an inter-church Commission to study the Bases of a Just and Durable Peace, a project of the Federal Council of Churches that was later reorganized and renamed the National Council of Churches. Dulles and his group of 375 delegates representing five denominations, seven seminary heads, eight college and university presidents, and practically all of the ranking officials of the Federal Council and several laymen who were also members of the CFR. President Bush could probably adopt this program as it was written and published 38 years ago. The program, as it appeared in Time Magazine, March 16, 1942:

Ultimately "a world government of delegated powers;" complete abandonment of US isolationism; strong immediate limitations on national sovereignty; international control of all armies & navies; a universal system of money; worldwide freedom of immigration; progressive elimination of all tariff and quota restrictions on world trade; autonomy for all subject and colonial peoples; no punitive reparations, no humiliating degrees of war guilt, no arbitrary dismemberment of nations; and a democratically controlled international bank to make development capital available in all parts of the world. The program was adopted by the representatives of 30-odd denominations. Said the sponsors: "We must seek to translate our beliefs into practical realities and to create a public opinion which will insure that the United States shall play its full part in the creation of a moral way of international living." They also "urged taxation designed to the end that our wealth may be more equitably distributed. It urged experimentation with government and cooperative ownership" (meaning fascism-Ed.).

In 1945 Dulles served as an adviser at the San Francisco Conference which approved the United Nations Charter. In 1951 he was chief American negotiator of the peace treaty which ended war with Japan. And by 1953 he had become Secretary of State under President Eisenhower. By that time the "UN Police Action" in Korea was becoming stalemated and the scene had shifted to Southeast Asia. The French had given up and the US government began to take on the burden of "halting the march of Communism" in that part of the world. There had been no US Declaration of War against Korea, it was strictly a UN action. Dulles knew that there was inevitable military involvement coming up in Vietnam, and, as a promoter of World Government, he wanted to be sure that the Vietnam War would also be a UN War. So he almost singlehandedly created the Southeast Asia Treaty Organization (SEATO), which was an agency of the United Nations (Article 52, United Nations Charter). Thus, there was no US Declaration of War in regard to Vietnam. President Johnson did ask Congress for permission to defend American personnel and interests after the alleged and

never confirmed sinking of two American destroyers. But officially, the Vietnam War was a SEATO operation, and SEATO was an agency of the UN. Note that President Bush has been just as careful to make of this "Gulf Crisis" a UN operation. He has made not a single move in Saudi Arabia without first obtaining a UN mandate. So, once again as in Korea and Vietnam, our servicemen and women are, in effect, part of a multi-national United Nations force. Hence, Bush says he needs no Congressional approval for his action; although the leaders of the new Congress are at last beginning to disagree.

We mentioned Dulles in connection with Brinkmanship, which we termed Bush's present policy. A short quote from Carroll Quigley's Tragedy and Hope should suffice. Regarding the period 1953 to 1960, he wrote: "This period, associated with the influence of Secretary of State John Foster Dulles, sought to deal with foreign crises by the use of slogans and quite unrealistic policies which could never have been used. Our allies, the neutrals, and even the Russians were ignored and often despised, while the State Department engaged in what Dulles himself called, in January 1956, 'going to the brink' of war."

**More Background.** A little over ten years ago, on 10/10/80 to be precise, we wrote: "A quarter of a century ago the builders of the New World Order were engaged in a two-part program: To dismember the Empires of the West and to weaken the Nations of the West - especially the United States of America - in order to create a 'balance of power' between the NATO Nations and the Warsaw Pact slave states. These two Regional World Sectors were to be equal in all things including military power, diplomatic influence, economic strength, etc. This 'balance of power' concept is best understood if we consider the import of our official defense policy which is known by the acronym MAD (Mutual Assured Destruction)...The first part of the Planners' Program, the dismemberment of the Empires of the West, would rob Britain, France, the Netherlands, Portugal, Spain, et al of their colonies in Africa, Asia, and Central America, so that scores of mini-states could be created for exploitation and development. Most of the selected leaders of these mini-states would have neither the character nor the ability to govern their people and resist economic exploitation. Where competent and able leaders did exist - Tshombe of the Congo, Batista of Cuba, Somoza of Nicaragua, etc. - they would be disposed of so there would be no interference with exploitation (by either the Communists or the Monopoly Capitalists, who seemed to be in league with each other)."

In that summary we did not know that within little more than a decade NATO and the Warsaw Pact States would be merged as the Nations of the West would become the Provinces of Europe, to be merged with Gorbachev's Social Democracies of the East.

Also in our report of 10/10/80 we neglected to give details concerning the Middle East. At the end of World War One all of that part of the world came under the mandate, protection, suzerainty or whatever you might call it, of France and Britain. There were no longer any independent Nations or States in that area. Independence would be granted and Nations named later, as it seemed best to the Planners of the New World Order. Ivor Benson, editor of the newsletter Behind the News, explained the situation in a supplement published in October, 1990 by The Canadian Intelligence Service monthly. Reporting on a summit meeting that was held in Cairo by 12 of the 20 Arab states who met to decide how to prevent Saddam Hussein from doing to all of the Gulf oil states what he has done to Kuwait. Benson wrote:

"What the Cairo summit demonstrated once again is that the circumstances of history have produced a number of Muslim states, in Arabia as elsewhere, which are incapable of achieving any effective unity....The Dispensation now prevailing in the Middle East, all the way around from Palestine and Lebanon to Yemen, is highly artificial. States like Kuwait, the United Arab Emirates, Bahrein, Saudi Arabia, etc. have no natural right to exist; all of them were the creations of Western economic and political imperialism and colonialism. Their territorial boundaries, like those of innumerable other new states in Africa and elsewhere in the so-called Third World, were drawn by external powers and are unrelated to the identity and distribution of the populations they enclose. Saddam Hussein knows that by harping that theme he has a means of reaching the millions of Arabs over the heads of the present rulers. He stated in a message broadcast over Iraq radio: 'Through its partitioning of the lands, Western imperialism founded weak statelets and installed the families which rendered to it services....imperialism attended to its interest in oil and secured geographic positions on the coasts of seas, oceans and gulfs when it established these dwarf states.' All the Arab leaders are aware of the urgent need for unity with which to confront the threat of an expansionist Isreal now firmly planted on Arab soil, but the ruling families in those many statelets are understandably disinclined to surrender the enormous wealth and power conferred on them by the imperialist powers. A situation has been created in which there is a widening separation of interest between the rulers and the bulk of those ruled....And so the leaders of the many statelets find themselves in a highly invidious situation: they want to save themselves by stopping Saddam in his tracks; they know they cannot do that by themselves; and they know that by allowing the foreign powers to come back and do it for them they will be further alienating themselves from their own people....So the great peril which now threatens the populations of the Western countries, just as much as it threatens the Arab populations, is another great war in which the only possible winner would be that great financial power which has already given the world an age of conflict and suffering unprecedented in recorded history." (Quoted from Ivor Benson's "Behind the News" as reprinted as a supplement to "The Canadian Intelligence Service." Bag 78, High River, Alberta TOL 1BO, Canada. Monthly, \$20 per year. For Ivor Benson's "Behind the News" write to the same address. \$35 per month.

Once in December a war fleet was assembled awaiting annihilation. Now in December a third of a million of our Nation's finest will be concentrated in a desert area where a thermo-nuclear strike or a chemical attack could destroy them all, as well as the ability of the living to defend their homeland. Mr. Bush, what is the "principle" involved?

"This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, Without natural affection, truce-breakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasure more than lovers of God; having a form of godliness but denying the power thereof: from such turn away." (II Timothy 3:1-5).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Seven.....Number Twenty-Four.....November 30, 1990

## CONSTITUTION OR CHARTER?

"President Bush lost an irreplaceable pin supporting his mission in the Persian Gulf on Thanksgiving Day," said Peter Stothard, Washington based US editor of the Times of London. "He heard the news of Margaret Thatcher's resignation as he celebrated the holiday in the Saudi desert - and it clearly came as a shock. Americans who had come to take Mrs. Thatcher for granted during her 11 years of power were not prepared for her passing." As a foe of Fabian Socialism and a defender of British sovereignty, of the British passport and the British pound, she was the one important stumbling block holding back the political birth of Europe and the creation of a single currency in the the about-to-be-established Regional World Government which may include the Soviet Union with its 15 republics, and the Warsaw Pact Nations.

Francis Loenheim, who served in the historical division of Eisenhower's State Department, said of Mrs. Thatcher: "Perhaps the American political leader that Thatcher resembled most clearly was the late Sen. Robert Taft. Like the Ohio Republican, she stood inflexibly for removing what she regarded as the intolerable abuses of powerful labor unions, for free-market economics and strict fiscal conservatism, and last but far from least, for the preservation of her country's national sovereignty. Thatcher was and remained the unflagging enemy of the full-blown 'welfare state' and the mind-set that produced it. As she put it forecfully at her first party conference after becoming Conservative leader in February 1975: 'Britain and socialism are not the same thing, and as long as I have health and strength they never will be....Let me give you my vision: a man's right to work as he will, to spend what he earns, to own property, to have the state as servant and not as master; these are the British inheritance. They are the essence of a free society, and on that freedom all our other freedoms depend'....Whether that political philosophy will long survive her departure may be like asking if Reaganomics can survive without its original progenitor in the White House."

No matter how history will judge her, she was the last Western head of government to "defend the conservative philosophy (George Bush please note) and her passing makes the way so much easier for the establishment of the Socialist New World Order. Of course her resignation will have no immediate effect on the preplanned Gulf Crisis. On the day Thatcher submitted her resignation, her Defense Secretary announced the sending of more British troops to the Persian Gulf. But Bush has created for himself what may become an impossible mission. In the first place, he acted unconstitutionally, illegally and dictatorially in the ordering of American Servicemen and women to Saudi Arabia without first consulting Congress. The Constitution is very specific: "The Congress shall have power:....To declare war....and make rules concerning captures on land and water." Only Congress has such power. But the Constitution was violated in this respect by President Johnson in the Vietnam War. So Congress decided that a War Powers Resolution should be passed in order to prevent any such further action on the part of any future President. The Constitution was violated again in the case of the invasions of Grenada and Panama. President Bush did the same in the case of the Persian Gulf, but for a different purpose. He wanted to promote his dream of the New

World Order, by making of the Persian Gulf Crisis a totally international affair, with the United Nations Charter superseding the United States Constitution, by Mandate rather than Declaration. So, four months later he also ignored the War Powers Act. In case the WPA is unfamiliar, let us explain.

The War Powers Resolution was ratified in 1973 by Congress over a presidential veto. Its purpose was "to fulfill the intent of the framers of the Constitution, and to insure that the activation of our Armed Forces is promulgated only through the collective judgment of both the Congress and the President." It provided that the President could take unilateral military action provided that (1) there is a declaration of war (which only Congress can make), (2) there is specific statutory authority (which only Congress can do), and there is a national emergency created by an attack on the United States. This War Powers Resolution was enacted "to prevent another situation in which the President could gradually build up American involvement in foreign war without congressional approval (as in Vietnam), eventually presenting Congress with a full-blown undeclared war which on a practical basis it was powerless to stop." The Act specifies that the President "shall consult Congress before introducing U.S. Armed Forces into hostilities... or imminent involvement in hostilities" and "shall consult regularly with the Congress." The President may not introduce the military into hostilities "from any provision of law" unless said law states that it is the "specific statutory authorization" required by the War Powers Resolution; also, he may not do so by "any treaty" unless that treaty conforms as well to the WPA. The US is not under any required treaty agreement with Saudi Arabia that would necessitate such action. WPA requires that the President must certify in writing to Congress any use of US Armed Forces within 90 days. President Bush unilaterally activated our Armed Forces in the Middle East on August 9, 1990. This 90-day period ended on November 10, 1990. The President, as Commander-in-Chief of our Armed Forces and the head of our Executive branch, has consulted only with the leaders of the House and Senate but not with the required "collective judgment of the Congress." As of this writing Congress has not declared war, has not enacted specific statutory authorization, and the United States of America has not been attacked. The War Powers Resolution has not been invoked by the President or Congress; therefore Bush is acting entirely outside the U.S. Constitution.

But Bush is being very careful not to act outside the United Nations Charter or the Security Council. He did not want a US Declaration of War, and he ignored the War Powers Act. He did want a United Nations Mandate for what has previously been called "Police Action." This would be in the nature of Orwell's doublespeak: a Declaration for Peace, or as the historian Harry Elmer Barnes would have phrased it, "Perpetual War for Perpetual Peace." Operation Desert Shield has been called an action to save Saudi Arabia and the world's oil supply. But more importantly, Desert Shield was planned to accomplish a fifth Objective, which Bush told Congress and the world was an operation to build a New World Order. Since such a New World Order requires some type of World Government, the United Nations has been so designated by the architects of this New World Order. Such a government requires a police force, and the United States troops provide such a force. Bush hopes that the Soviet military will also act as a world security force; but Gorbachev has been careful to play both sides against the middle in Operation Desert Shield. As for



American troops acting under the UN banner instead of Old Glory, as happened in Korea and Vietnam, a similar situation might have occurred at the time of the French Revolution. France had been helpful in our American revolution; and there were many Americans who thought America should go to the aid of the French revolutionaries. John Quincy Adams wrote:

"America goes not abroad in search of monsters to destroy. She is the well-wisher to the freedom and independence of all. She is the champion and vindicator only of her own. She will recommend the general cause by the countenance of her voice, and the benignant sympathy of her example. She well knows that by once enlisting under other banners than her own, were they even the banners of foreign independence, she would involve herself beyond the power of extrication in all the wars of interest and intrigue, of individual avarice, envy and ambition, which assumes the colors and usurps the standards of freedom. The fundamental maxims of her policy would insensibly change from liberty to force." (How right he was).

As we said, Bush wanted a UN Mandate calling for military action against Saddam's forces. And this has been the one thing that has prevented Bush from ordering an attack. He hasn't been able to get the kind of mandate that he desired. As presently set up, there are fifteen members of the UN Security Council, five permanent members (US, UK, USSR, France and Red China), and ten rotating members chosen for shorter terms by the General Assembly (presently Canada, Finland, Ethiopia, Ivory Coast, Zaire, Romania, Malaysia, Colombia, Yemen and Cuba). As the media have reported, both President Bush and Secretary of State Baker have been traveling from country to country, trying to get these members to agree to the mandate calling for immediate aggression. But neither Bush nor Baker has been successful. Gorbachev suggested negotiated settlement. Much the same from France. China agreed to refrain from voting. Of the other ten, four were still undecided at the time this was written. But after extensive travel and talk with heads of state in the crucial countries, Bush was forced to compromise. The new mandate would not call for immediate action, but would set a January deadline for Iraq to withdraw from Kuwait or face potential attack. Our report is written before the expected Security Council vote on 11/29/90, but there was considerable doubt as to its passage. Regardless of the rest of the members, those five permanent members must approve the mandate if it is to pass. Regardless of what the media have been reporting, if the USSR, China or France say no, then Bush & Co. would have to start all over again. But this much is certain: whether there is to be a war does not depend on Bush. It depends on the UN. And that enhances the UN's hope of becoming an actual world government.

When the UN was created and its Charter ratified by treaty, its creators propagandized it as "man's last hope." But their attempts to make of it a "government of a global society," resulted in failure. In the 1970s one of the chief planners of the New World Order, Harlan Cleveland, CFR, TLC, Aspen Institute director, former assistant secretary of state, once Ambassador to NATO, wrote that "Today the UN reflects quite accurately the political turmoil and tensions of a world in deep transition. But as presently organized and used by its members, it is ill-adapted to arrange the new bargains that are urgently needed, or for getting decisions made on a lengthening list of new global issues." So he suggested a different approach, which was adopted by the Insiders. Instead of starting at the top of the pyramid and trying to make the UN an actual world govern-

ment, they would start at the bottom and work, piece by piece, toward the building of the global structure. Cleveland called it "piecemeal functionalism," proceeding "institution by institution", "treaty by treaty", piece by piece. Treaties and agreements dealing with separate issues would be created, promoted, and ratified by member governments of the UN. If these treaties and agreements could then be managed and executed by agencies of the UN, then such agencies would become similar to our own federal executive departments, agencies and organizations. Thus, with the Security Council as executive department, with the World Court serving as Judiciary, and if a police force could be added and made permanent, then you'd have a functioning World Government. The multinational military force in the Middle East, acting under mandate from the UN, gives you a part of George Bush's vision concerning the New World Order.

One of the accomplished examples of creating world government by treaty is Treaty #97-19, "Constitution of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization" (UNIDO). Note that this is not an ordinary treaty, it is a Constitution. There is a difference. A treaty is "a formal agreement between two or more nations;" while while a Constitution is "The system of fundamental laws and principles of a government, state, society, corporation, etc., written or unwritten." In other words, UNIDO is not simply a treaty agreement, it comprises a body of laws that are to be observed and obeyed by the citizens of every government ratifying UNIDO. In 1983 the US Senate ratified UNIDO and President Reagan signed it into law. In its own field this UN Constitution outranks and supersedes the United States Constitution.

UNIDO's piece in the piecemeal functionalism plan is to share the wealth of all on a global scale, "to be achieved through the elimination of economic inequalities, the establishment of rational and equitable economic relations, implementation of dynamic social and economic changes and the encouragement of necessary structural changes in the development of the world economy." And the United States is committed by treaty to help carry out this socialistic program dictated by the UN, since our Constitution has been voided in this respect.

Likewise, George Bush knows that our Constitution gives Congress the power "to declare war, to raise and support armies, to provide and maintain a navy, to make rules for the government and regulation of the land and naval forces...." But under the UN Charter, a treaty, Congress no longer has any such power; and George Bush knows it and takes advantage of the situation to make his dream come true. He acts in accordance with Article 39 of the UN Charter which reads: "The Security Council shall determine the existence of any threat to the peace, breach of the peace, or act of aggression and shall make recommendations, or decide what measures shall be taken...." Meanwhile, Gorbachev plays both ends against the middle, and we accomodate him as he waits.

"Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

"Except the Lord build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the Lord keep the city, the watchman waketh, but in vain."

(Galations 4:16 and Psalm 127:1).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to:

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Seven.....Number Twenty-Five.....December 14, 1990

## NACOM REVISITED

And it came to pass that the United Nations, acting as the World Government, decreed that its massive mercenary military force, composed mostly of Americans, would not be permitted to move belligerently against the outlaw state of Iraq until after January 15, if ever. Thus came a lull like the eye of a hurricane becalming the sands of time for a spell. President Bush thereupon gave his Secretary of State, James Baker, full power to fly to Baghdad, confront, negotiate, and perhaps make some deal with Saddam Hussein concerning the state of besieged Kuwait, and other matters. This should have given President Bush at least a month to doff his hat as Commander-in-Chief and assume the role and duties of Chief Executive of the federal government of the United States of America. Indeed, there were and are great and important problems. Reports concerning them must have been piled high on the desk in the Oval Office awaiting executive action. Had he looked, he might have noticed a Treasury Department report which stated that the government rang up a \$31.5 billion budget deficit in the very first month of the 1991 fiscal year, this reflecting the rising costs of keeping troops in the Middle East while bailing out bankrupt savings and loans at home. Don McAlvany, trustworthy intelligence advisor, noted that "America's giant paper/debt pyramid is coming apart or imploding. The great debt/speculative binge of the '80s is turning into the great hangover of the '90s. S&Ls, banks, LBOs, junk bonds, real estate, insurance companies, and money market funds are all getting caught on the downward spiraling whirlpool of delinquencies, defaults, debt implosions and bankruptcies....The newest land mine or ticking bomb is the insurance industry." Latest released figures show that over 100,000 jobs have been lost in the construction industry alone since Bush drew that line in the Saudi sands. In the past year 485,000 people have become newly unemployed, most of them managers, professionals, technicians, engineers, and even lawyers. Since ours has become virtually a welfare state, seems there should be an elected official in the White House at least worrying about the collapse of the nations' economy. When Bush and Baker wheedled eleven members of the Security Council into voting for, and China to refrain from, voting "no" on the postponement of a potential world war for at least a month, there should have been a little time for Bush to stay in Washington and do some home work at the job for which he was elected, that of being Chief Executive. But instead, the moment he put Baker in charge of our end of the war negotiations, he put on his blue nylon Air Force One jacket and flew away to Mexico, and then to the countries in South America where he promoted one remaining segment of the New World Order establishment; the one that he and his friend Gorby dream about. This, incidentally, while both the United States and what's left of the USSR are going to wrack and ruin under their leadership. Commenting on the peregrinations of our president, columnist Richard Reeves wrote that "For George Bush....Washington is an interlude. He and Boeing, manufacturer of the new 747 Air Force One, have raised presidential junketing to new heights....I guess we will have to accept the fact that only buzzing Kennebunkport with his cigarette boat is going to keep Mr. Bush from buzzing the planet in his new plane....Boeing has provided an even bigger and better magic carpet, and President Bush is

sultan of all he surveys. Have a good trip, Mr. President. Don't worry about us back here or in Saudi Arabia."

There's something that bothers us about this seeming presidential lack of interest in the Nation's domestic problems. We were in China with the 4th Marines in 1929 when a stock market crash signalled the beginning of The Great Depression. So our narration would be hearsay. But honest journalists of that era told the story factually. John T. Flynn in Decline of the American Republic wrote: "Despite all the endless care exercised by the framers of the Constitution, and the judgments of the Courts for over 148 years, these revolutionary elements in the United States [Fabians, Fascists, Socialists and Megabankers-Ed.] found a way in which to complete their perversion and subversion of the Constitution without submitting these radical changes to the states - the only authority empowered to make changes in the Constitution. The stock market crash came in 1929. Thus was ushered in what came to be known as the Great Depression....The crash was followed in the next four years by a widespread flight from investment, a growing army of unemployed, the gradual undermining of our banking system, a rising tide of radical opinion in our labor unions, academic circles and certain political spheres. President Hoover struggled painfully against this current of angry agitation, but as his term neared its end, his power to do anything passed from his hands. His defeat in 1932 was clearly foreshadowed and, with the election and inauguration of President Roosevelt, the whole banking and economic system was swept into collapse. This was in 1933 and it was as of this date and amid these scenes that President Roosevelt inaugurated an incredible series of adventures that defied almost every sentence in the Constitution. In general, the President brought into existence a collection of commissions and bureaus empowered to take over the direction, supervision and in some cases the management of vast areas of American industry and finance, utterly outside the limits of his constitutional powers."

Garet Garrett in The Revolution Was wrote: "The test came in the first one hundred days. No matter how carefully a revolution may have been planned there is bound to be a crucial time. That comes when the actual seizure of power is taking place. In this case certain steps were necessary. They were difficult and daring steps. But more than that, they had to be taken in a certain sequence, with forethought and precision of timing. One out of place might have been fatal. What happened was that one followed another in exactly the right order, not one out of time or out of place. Having passed this crisis, the New Deal went on from one problem to another, taking them in proper order, according to revolutionary technique....The effect was to keep people excited about one thing at a time, and divided, while steadily through all the uproar of outrage and confusion a certain end, held constantly in view, was pursued by main intention. The end held constantly in view was power."

If you compare the events of the '30s when a New Deal in government was installed, with the events of the '90s when a New World Government is being installed, you'll understand why we who lived through those years are bothered. History does repeat, and the repetition is always far more disastrous than the previous era.

Certain steps taken in certain sequence; people kept excited about one thing at a time, and divided; with one certain end kept constantly in view. That end being power. That, said Garrett, was the New Deal blueprint. It is also the New World Order blueprint, the certain end being World Government. To attain that certain end there had to be the merging of

the nations of the world. In no other way could all power and wealth of the world be centralized and controlled by one ruling elite. Following World War Two the first necessary step was the creation of the United Nations. Slowly but surely, step by step, it could be used to wipe out national sovereignty and make nations subservient to a central authority.

A second step would involve the destruction of all empires save the Soviet Union and the creation of scores of mini-states, mostly unstable, poverty stricken, dependent upon a central world authority (IMF, World Bank and similar financial institutions, and/or the Soviet Union.) And there was need for a necessary interim step: the development of a dialectical competition to be termed Capitalism (thesis) and Communism (antithesis), their competition made manifest by a Cold War between the United States and its subsidized allies, and the Soviet Union and its subject satellites. The synthesis comes with merging the two as they both compromise by becoming social democracies.

But before this ultimate merging could be completed, there first had to be various regional mergings of nations. The most successful of these (in the eyes of the planners) involved the merging of the Nations of Western Europe and Britain in a Regional World Government known commonly as Europe. Later will come the merging of 34 Nations of Eastern and Western Europe through meetings and agreements within the specially created Conference on Security and Cooperation in Europe (CSCE).

Meanwhile mergers in other parts of the world were and are being developed. One is the painful process of merging all the nations of Southern Africa into a Common Market, later to become another Regional World Government. Angola and Mozambique, Zimbabwe and Namibia, all under Communist control, surround the Republic of South Africa. The creation of the South African Common Market awaits the termination of the Republic of South Africa, then Pretoria is to be named as the Capital of this Common Market. With the thorough approval of the Trilateral Commission, Japan is working toward the fulfillment of a plan halted by events following Pearl Harbor, an East Asian Co-Prosperity Sphere. This to be created in conjunction with Red China if its autocrats become amenable.

There remains the Middle East. And here are problems that a war will not solve. First, there is the Soviet desire for control of the "House of Oil." Those Soviet military councilors still remain in Iraq. The world is told differently, but the Soviets still are in charge of all important facilities in Afghanistan. Soviet air bases overlooking Iran are still in place, and none of its military bases in the Middle East have been dismantled. "Let us not forget that Iraq has had long standing privileged relations with the Soviet Union and that the USSR has in the past proved a more trustworthy ally than the USA. The Iraqi intervention in Kuwait can very well be understood as a part of a classical Soviet plan for the destabilization of the region." So wrote Jean-Marc Berthoud in "The Gulf Crisis and the Temptation of World Government," published in the December 1990 issue of Chalcedon Report, P.O.Box 158, Vallecito, CA 95251.

With the Iraq crisis on the brink; with Gorbachev acting as a double agent; with the Arab vs Israel controversy manifest; Bush leaves Baker in charge and proceeds with the next step toward fulfillment of his vision: the established New World Order. Greater Europe is abuilding; South African Common Market but awaits Communist takeover of RSA; reshaping of the Middle East is underway; Asian Regional Economic Spheres are progressing. All is to be accomplished by the millennial date of 2000. So now NACOM must be completed and expanded into a Two Hemisphere Common Market. Dory Owens, Miami Herald business writer reported (12/9/90): "When

President Bush unveiled his plan to drop trade barriers from Alaska to Tierra Del Fuego last June, it was the strongest hemispheric initiative a US leader had proposed in almost three decades. News of the Enterprise for the Americas, which centers on trade, investment and debt forgiveness, swept over Latin America and the Caribbean like a warm, tropical breeze. Leaders throughout the region hailed it....In recent weeks several countries, including Venezuela and Chile, have asked Mexico for free-trade arrangements. Other South American countries have signed treaties among themselves to create a common market." From Monterrey, Mexico (11/28/90) came this report: "President Bush began a strong push Tuesday for a free-trade agreement that promises to fundamentally alter economic relations between Mexico and the United States....The United States already has a comprehensive trade agreement with Canada. A similar pact with Mexico could establish something akin to a North American Trade Zone." From Montevideo, Uruguay (12/5/90) this item: "President Bush called for a permanent partnership among all nations of the Americas." In Brasilia, Brazil "President Bush called for an end to the division between the Third World and the superpower nations, declaring, 'Let us instead speak of the New World.'" Similar statement calling for a Two Hemisphere Common Market and its place in the New World Order were made by Bush in Buenos Aires, Argentina; Santiago, Chile; and Caracas, Venezuela.

Get the picture? Regional Common Markets throughout the world; these economic communities then changed into political unions after the manner of EUROPE. Then, through treaties and agreements by way of UN agencies, suddenly emerges the uniting of all these Regional World Governments into a World Government.

Jean-Marc Bethroud (op cit) observes: "For our almighty financiers, whatever might be their shape, size or color, who pretend to direct the destinies of the world towards utopian world unity, imagine through their wealth to be able to control the immense war machine of the Soviet Union." We add: Even if that utopian unity is possible, there remains the answer made by the Ruler of Nations concerning the building of the first Babel; and the recorded hilarity of God when other Babels are attempted: "He that sitteth in the Heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision. Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure" (Psalm 2:2-4). And in this troubled holy season we are reminded of a promise and a warning recorded in 1 Peter 2:6-10:

"Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture: Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which is disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner. And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: wherefore also they were appointed. But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people: that ye shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light: Which in time past were not a people, but now are the people of God:..."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Seven.....Number Twenty-Six.....December 28, 1990

## **REALPOLITIK**

Graph of our federal government at the end of the year:

Domestically, pandemonium in the waters of the Potomac;

Internationally, unplanned crisis in the shifting sands of Araby.

"Major League disarray within the Bush White House" admitted one of those unnamed administration officials so often quoted by members of the media. But in the Major Leagues there is this difference. Mostly the teams like to play at home. They don't do as well on the road. But in the case of George Bush, he prefers to play on the road. He stays away from Washington whenever he can find a plausible excuse. In the last week of November he went to Europe to see his friend Gorby and helped celebrate what was hailed as "the end of the Cold War". Then he flew to the Persian Gulf to celebrate Thanksgiving with the troops he sent there "to defend Saudi Arabia and destroy Saddam". He had to come home for three days. Then he was off to Mexico and a week in South America talking to other heads of government about their nations' part in the New World Order he and Gorby are supposedly building. When he got back to Washington, instead of dealing with a pile of important domestic problems, he spent as much time as possible playing host to foreign leaders. Like Israeli Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir who wants Bush to go to war against Iraq before Iraq goes to war against Israel. Then to, at that time, Foreign Minister Eduard Shevardnadze who may have shattered the Bush-Gorbachev vision of their global utopia, by suddenly resigning.

Meanwhile, the domestic turmoil was beginning to threaten the President's very job, even as "Shevvy's" quitting threatened Gorby's job. The media was turning against him, called him a Democrat in disguise. Which led Don McAlvany to remark that America has only two political parties: "Socialist Party A (the Republicans) and Socialist Party B (the Democrats). Both parties are run by liberal secular humanists who are soft on abortion, homosexuality, pornography, taxes and communism; who advocate global government over American sovereignty and the Constitution; and who advocate greater and greater controls over every aspect of Americans' lives." Like rats leaving a sinking ship, people began deserting the ship of State as captained by Bush. There was Elizabeth Dole who probably has visions of a bigger job. Then William Bennett resigned as Drug Czar, accepted Bush's offer that he become chairman of the Republican National Committee, then suddenly changed his mind and refused the post "because senior White House aides (Sununu?) had misinformed him about possible restrictions on his ability to earn outside income in the party job" (Paul West in the L.A. Times.) Next came trouble from the bankers when chief of staff Sununu tried to block the reappointment of Robert Clarke as Comptroller of the Currency. Seems the Sununu move "raised serious questions that added increasing worry over a national bank crisis". so Sununu retreated on that one. But then he caused the undignified firing of Education Secretary Lauro Cavazos. Immediately thereafter that same department decided to cancel out "affirmative action" in regard to the preferential financing of minority students over others wanting to go to college. So came another compromise. Minority students would receive preferential treatment so



long as somebody besides Uncle Sam paid their tuition. Meanwhile the S&L mess remains critical. Big Banks are in deep trouble. Insurance companies expect the same kind of trouble. Real estate market is in the doldrums. People are fixing up their old cars instead of buying new ones. Christmas sales were down. The hypocritical congressmen, after secretly voting themselves another raise, began worrying about what could be done to finance Bush's war, which might expand into a third world war. And during all the pandemonium occasioned by indecision and lack of leadership, another of those unidentified officials was quoted by the media as saying, "George Bush is so absorbed in the Gulf right now that he has really almost abdicated in other areas. I think this administration is in critical trouble. There's a definite lack of credibility from a standpoint of does he really have a grip on things."

The same might have been said of Bush's friend Gorbachev, especially after his right hand man Shevardnadze deserted him. This double trouble with the world leaders might cause them to become dictators in order to promote their utopian New World. More of this later, but let's put some facts together. George Bush as much as admitted that he was hoping to find a way to bring all nations together under the governorship of the United Nations, and Iraq could provide a way to do it. So the Bush administration encouraged Hussein's invasion of Kuwait, and Gorbachev's Kremlin made it possible by its military aid and aides to Iraq.

During the Cold War period the theory of Mutual Assured Destruction (MAD) was the policy. In regard to the Middle East, it could be called Mutual Assured Destabization. Back in 1979 the American embassy in Tehran was invaded and hostages taken. The story was spread that Iran was responsible and could be punished by encouraging Saddam Hussein of Iraq to move militarily against Iran. In 1980 there was no cry that Saddam's assault was a violation of international law or that Saddam was a "Hitler" because of the action. Instead, both Iran and Iraq were supplied with arms. When the war was at its height and it appeared that Iraq might lose, The New Republic (4/27/87) published an article by Daniel Pipes and Laurie Mylroie calling for aid to Iraq and explaining: "The fall of the existing regime in Iraq would enormously enhance Iranian influence, endanger the supply of oil, threaten pro-American regimes throughout the area, and upset the Arab-Israeli balance." This was the Administration policy in 1980. And we witness exactly the opposite administrative policy in 1990! This turn-about in relations between Nations is a common occurrence in history. In the 40s our enemies were Germany, Italy and Japan, and the Soviet Union was an honored ally. In the 50's we were helping to rebuild our friends, the West Germans, Italians and Japanese, and the Soviet Union had become our enemy. Now in the 90s that enemy has become our friend and we are openly aiding and hoping Gorbachev will remain as head of the Soviet Union. Some years ago the Germans coined a name for this kind of action. They called it **Realpolitik**. Webster defines it as "foreign policy determined by expediency rather than ethics or world opinion, power politics." But Christopher Hitchens, Washington editor of Harper's Magazine has a better definition: "Maxims of cynicism and realism - to the effect that great states have no permanent friends, but only permanent interests....there isn't a soul today in Washington who doesn't pride himself on the purity of his realpolitik. And an organization supposedly devoted to the study and promulgation of such nineteenth-century realism - the firm of Henry Kissinger Associates - has furnished the Bush administration with several of its high officers, including Brent Scowcroft and Deputy Secretary of State Lawrence Eagleberger, along with much of its expertise." (Quoted

from "Why We are Stuck in the Sand. Realpolitik in the Gulf: A Game Gone Tilt" by Christopher Hitchens in Harper's Magazine, January 1991).

More realpolitik in the Gulf: As late as July 28, 1990, just five months ago, Syria was considered a top terrorist nation and therefore an enemy. Syria was instrumental in the 1983 attack on the US Marine barracks in Beirut in which 241 Marines were killed. Syria is known to be a major sponsor of such terrorist leaders as Abu Abbas, Abu Nidal, Carlos the Jackal, and others. It also has been confirmed that Syria played a part in the bombing of Pan Am 103 over Lockerbie, Scotland two years ago. And thanks to our realpolitik ally the Soviet Union, Syria has been supplied with a known \$21 billion in arms plus Soviet advisors, to be used to take over Lebanon and, if and when convenient, join Iraq in attacks on Israel. Yet President Bush, in his zeal to make this the world against Iraq, made a deal with the President of Syria. If President Hafez would send 6,000 troops to guard Syria's border with Iraq and enforce the UN mandated sanctions against Iraq, then nobody would protest officially if Syria continued his conquest and takeover of Lebanon. So, on October 6th some 40,000 Syrian troops attacked East Beirut where the Christian Maronite forces under General Aoun were quartered. And the only pro-American force in all of Lebanon was destroyed, thanks to President Bush. Syria is now free to move to the south and invade Israel if and when Saddam of Iraq gives the word. This is our new ally, thanks to realpolitik, whose troops may be shooting our troops in the back if war begins.

Remember that George Bush, thanks to Gorbachev's conditional agreement, proclaimed that this was "the world against Iraq," and UN sanctions would make it so. And how much of the world is involved if war should come? Secretary of Defense admits that "the ones that have the biggest forces and that have the most at stake and the strongest commitments are the Saudis, the Brits, and the Egyptians, alongside the U.S." He added that "other members of the coalition are committed only to deterring further aggression" and not to pushing the huge and well-entrenched Iraqi army out of Kuwait. Cheney might have added that if Saddam keeps his promise and attacks Israel, no Arab forces are going to fight against Iraq. Instead, they'd join the forces that are attempting to destroy their mutual enemy, Israel; and since we are pledged to protect Israel, 400,000 of America's finest would be ambushed, surrounded and forced to fight for their very survival in what the ambushers would call a religious war.

Yet another bit of realpolitik. Soviet Russia is supposed to be an ally. But the only soviet troops in the area are in Iraq or Kuwait. Gorbachev has indicated that he will not send any Soviet troops to fight against Iraq, whether offensively or defensively. So this is Bush's "world against Iraq," American and Brits and Saudis if in defense. And with Margaret Thatcher's retirement, there's a question as to how much more help could be expected from Britain. There's a lot of oil in the North Sea.

There is this hopeful note. January 15 is no longer a target date. General Walker, second in command of US forces in Saudi Arabia, said some heavy and necessary equipment won't arrive by that date. And Senate majority leader George Mitchell adds: "If we must use force ultimately, I will favor that. But I don't think Jan. 15 is the time for that." As of this writing, the way almost everyone but President Bush and Prime Minister Shamir are seeking ways to keep those "world forces" ready to attack, it begins to appear that, barring some unexpected and unauthorized shot being fired, something short of war will eventuate.

As we write this the Congress of Peoples Deputies meets in Moscow, has refused to drop the word socialism and the name remains the Union of

Soviet Socialist Republics. The right to own property is revoked, "a betrayal of socialism." A treaty is to be signed by leaders of the 15 republics, preserving the union. If any refuse to sign, Gorbys has the military and the KGB to back him up, as did Lenin and Stalin. But now it's important that the people ask him to become their dictator. As bad as was the economic situation before perestroika, it's far worse today. This might have been planned. The Dictatorship of the Proletariat demanded the liquidation of the bourgeoisie, or middle class. The USSR has no middle class and a country without a middle class can exist only as a slave state. Perestroika's failure may be just what the Palnners planned; so people would not be forced into a New World Order, but would ask, even demand it. So, Gorbachev or whosoever follows him will have dictatorial powers by the people's demand.

As for the United States, the President already has such powers whenever he chooses to use them. Don McAlvany in his December Advisory brought up-to-date something we have written many times in past years. He wrote: "As America descends rapidly into socialism and toward George Bush's and Mikhail Gorbachev's New World Order, government controls of virtually all aspects of our lives are proliferating at an incredible pace. In some future economic, political or military crisis, dictatorial powers have already been granted to the president, whereby, via Executive Orders, total dictatorial control over America can be exerted instantaneously....The government's total control over your life becomes effective, according to the language of the Executive Orders 'in times of increased international tension, or economic or financial crisis'." Then McAlvany lists the original Executive Orders. EO 10995 takes over all communications media. EO 10997 takes over all electric power, petroleum, gas, fuel and minerals. EO 10998 takes over all food resources. EO 10999 takes over all means of transportation, controls highways and seaports. EO 11000 drafts all citizens into work forces under governmental supervision. EO 110901 takes over all health, welfare and educational functions. EO 11002 empowers the Postmaster General to register all citizens nationwide. EO 11003 takes over all airports and aircraft. EO 11004 takes over housing and finance authorities as 'unsafe,' establishes new locations of populations, relocates communities, builds new housing with public funds. EO takes over all railroads, inland waterways and public storage facilities. EO 11051 designates responsibilities of the Office of Emergency Planning, giving authorization to put the above orders into effect in times of increased international tension or financial crisis." In 1979 President Jimmy Carter signed EO 11490 which combined all of the previous orders and added the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), which is an active organization, awaiting orders. We wrote, 11/3/89: "The San Francisco Earthquake was an area emergency. It became a training ground where FEMA could test and perfect its ability to operate as a dictatorship if and when any national emergency....might be called." Dictators Bush and Gorbachev? In line with the dream of the Trilats and the vision of Orwell, would the third be living in Japan? "Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core." (Jude 11).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Two.....January 25, 1991

## COMPARISONS

When we heard Bernard Shaw say, "I've never been there but it feels like we're in the center of hell," memories flooded in and we missed some of the words that followed in that memorable broadcast from the ninth floor of a hotel in Baghdad. Fifty years and a few days ago we were in a similar situation. We were standing on the roof of a seven story building describing to American listeners the bombing of Manila by Japanese airmen. That was a few hours after the attack on Pearl Harbor. Despite the differences in time, technology and enemy, there are comparisons that should be mentioned as, once again, American service men and women and their allies from other nations are beginning to die in the sands of Babylon, some to suffer the tortures and inhuman treatment received as prisoners of war. Once again our leaders have brought us into a United Nations War, with no justifiable reason for America being in it. But as it was in World War Two, Korea, Vietnam, even Grenada and Panama, and now in Persia, more than half a million Americans and the families they left behind deserve our every support and prayer. Yet there are comparisons between World War Two and what could become World War Three that deserve attention.

What patriot Peggy Poor calls the Elitist Syndicate was, in the 1940s even as in the 1990s, carrying out plans for the completion of what President Bush and his counterpart President Gorbachev like to call the New World Order. The attack on Pearl Harbor was made inevitable. The Elitist Syndicate's assistants did the planning. In None Dare Call It Conspiracy, by Gary Allen, we read: "A second world war would greatly enhance the opportunity for establishing a World Government....With the Round Table doing its work in Europe, the CFR (Council on Foreign Relations) carried the ball in the United States. The Council's first task was to infiltrate and develop effective control of the US State Department--to make certain that after World War II there would be no slip-ups as there had been following World War I." Allen then quoted from State Department Publication 2349, a "Report to the President on the Results of the San Francisco (United Nations) Conference." On page 20 of that document we find (comments in parenthesis):

"With the outbreak of war in Europe it was clear that the United States would be confronted, after the war, with new and exceptional problems.... Accordingly, a Committee of Post-War Problems was set up before the end of 1939 [two years before the US entered the war], at the suggestion of the CFR. The Committee consisted of high officials of the Department of State [all but one of whom were CFR members]. It was assisted by a research staff [provided by, financed by, and directed by the CFR], which in February, 1941, was organized into a Division of Special Research [and went off the CFR payroll and onto that of the State Department.] [After Pearl Harbor] the research facilities were rapidly expanded, and the Departmental Committee on Post-War Problems was reorganized into an Advisory Committee on Post-War Foreign Policies [completely staffed by the CFR]." An article in the Christian Science Monitor of 9/1/61 notes: "Because of the Council's single-minded dedication to studying and deliberating American foreign policy, there is a constant flow of its members from private to public service. Almost half of the Council members have been

invited to assume official governmental positions or to act as consultants at one time or another."

Note and compare the economic situation in 1930 with that of 1990. Paul Johnson in his notable book Modern Times, observed that "Economic disorder precedes the military disorder of war. The economic collapse in the 1930s undoubtedly made possible the Second World War. Western statesmen....sought guidance....The result was the Keynesian Age. He had defined the essence of his philosophy in his famous letter to the New York Times in 1933: 'I lay overwhelming emphasis on the increase of national purchasing power resulting from governmental expenditures, which is financed by loans'. Keynesianism was adopted at the international level. On July 1944 at Bretton Woods in New Hampshire, he [a Fabian Socialist] and the American Treasury official Harry Dexter White [a Communist] created the World Bank and the International Monetary Fund....The new system came into existence in May 1946....and American policy-makers [CFR] were prepared to run the world on Keynesian lines."

Further comparison. Between the 1930s and the 1990s there existed on the part of Elitist Syndicate a plan to do away with America's Constitutionally mandated "Balance of Power" system by increasing the power of the Presidency and the non-elected members of the Supreme Court (who are appointed by the President). This while reducing the power of Congress. As early as 1939 Congressman Thorkelson told his colleagues: "As an observer for the past 5 months, it occurs to me that Congress has done very little to help the people, but it has outdone itself to give more power to the president. He....calls for more power and immediately the rubber stamps go into action to grant his wish. In this concession Congress, instead of preserving and protecting the Republic, is establishing a totalitarian state....History is again repeating itself. Civilization has been destroyed in the past, and it is due for destruction again if we fail to protect it." In the 1930s rubber stamps were required. In the 1990s the President began to do things on his own, without rubber stamps, later telling Congress that he had assumed the power. The United Nations and the New World Order made him do it.

Recently we were reminded by a long-time subscriber of something we wrote and published in our now defunct Closer Up of September 18, 1971. We wrote: "It is 'good business' to be able to control a Government and at the same time convince the people who are living under that Government's control that they are living in a 'democracy' and are enjoying all the freedoms that are said to be consonant with 'democracy'....And how gain absolute control of a Nation while yet convincing the people that they are in control? One answer is to gradually consolidate all power in one office which is theoretically responsive to the wishes of the people, but which actually can be controlled by a group of 'studiously concealed and masked' managers. The office of the Presidency of the United States answers all the requirements for such a power center."

Granted that Watergate was a step backward in this drive for centralized presidential power. But that was justified by the Elite because it was part of an attempt to make Nelson Rockefeller President of the United States. With Nelson gone, David assumed full control and the drive for power continued, aided by creation of the Trilateral Commission, which named and trained presidents, the holding of annual Economic Summits between leaders of the Trilateral Nations, etc. Until now, we find a President on his own and with neither Congressional nor Constitutional authority, calling up and sending hundreds of thousands of American men and women to a far away desert. One of the objectives being the creation of the New World Order,

he called upon the United Nations to sanction his actions, which was done reluctantly. But in October the people at home began to grow restive and to question his actions and his power. So in November he displayed more power by calling upon more hundreds of thousands of men and women to leave their families and jobs and go for some indefinite period of time to Saudi Arabia. And again he called upon the UN to set a time when he could start the war. But January 15 seemed a long time and the people again grew restive and questioning. So he did what was probably the last thing he wanted to do. He called upon Congress to sanction his power. Things had gone so far beyond their control (if they had desired control) and the Congress approved. And approved again after the bombs began dropping.

Let's face the fact that this is an unpopular war. Since the Vietnam experience, any war fought by Americans in which there is no direct American interest, no danger to American soil or citizens, is going to be an unpopular war. Twice bitten (Korea and Vietnam) certainly shy. People are growing tired of seeing members of their family rushed off to some foreign shore to become global policemen under the aegis of the United Nations. It is true that the media have made this war seem essential and in the American interest. Television has been able to present it as the greatest show on earth. The print media have explained, attempted to justify, glorified, promoted, popularized and propagandized the war so well that present domestic evils such as the S&H scandals, bank busts, airline and industrial bankruptcies, deficit financing dangers, recession, drug war and such are almost forgotten. But if an honest consensus involving all tax-paying citizens were possible, it would undoubtedly reveal that in this Desert Storm drama, economic sanctions would be approved, but military action would be strongly disapproved. Deep within the public mind must dwell the realization that this is an economic war being fought militarily to determine who shall control and monopolize the Mideast Oil Treasure Chest. Twin hawkers of the New World Order, Bush and Gorbachev, virtually admitted this when at the Helsinki meeting in September, Bush said, "If the nations of the world, acting together, continue as they have been, we will set in place the cornerstone of an international order more peaceful than any that we have known." Gorby agreed and they shook hands. The symbolism: presented was a picture offered to Bush by Gorby depicting two victorious boxers, arms held up by a referee representing the World, with the dead dragon of the Cold War at their feet. The Twins continued to agree when American troops were sent to draw that "line in the sand" supposedly to prevent Saddam's troops from going through Kuwait into Saudi Arabia, perhaps the Emirates, and certainly destroying Israel on the way, thereby winning complete approval of the Muslim and Arabian populations. But bear this in mind, Soviet troops were not sent to Saudi Arabia. Some of them were already there in Iraq, possibly ready to supervise the launching of those Scud missiles supplied by the Soviets.

Let's skip the trees and look at the forest. There are several groves representing their particular dream of a New World Order. To name the more important of them: Monopoly Capitalist, Communist, Zionist, Islamic, etc. Sometimes they cooperate, sometimes they compete. The present dominant goal involves the regionalization of various areas of the world. These are generally called Economic or Common Markets, later to become Regional World Governments, and finally Administrative Departments of a World Government. Ultimate goals: Power and Profit.

In this regionalization, or merging program, most of the world can be divided into economic spheres.. Western Europe is now one socialized

sphere, about to become a Regional World Government. Eastern Europe is being prepared to merge. The "new" Republic of South Africa will head-quarter a South African Common Market, A North American Common Market (NACOM) will develop comfortably into a Regional World Government. Japan has its developing Co-Prosperity Sphere and the rest of South and Central Asia will yield to Communist Chinese domination, etc.

But in all of this regionalization, there is one area that is as a Gordian Knot which seems to require severing by sword. In the first place, Israel is out of step. A so-called democracy in the midst of an area where only totalitarian, Religion governed states exist, makes regional control almost

There have been thoughts about "neutralizing" Israeli so the Mideast can become a peaceful regional community. But there is a Zionist Lobby that controls Congress whenever Israel matters come up. And there is the fundamentalist Christian teaching that Israel is a fulfillment of prophecy. Conclusion: When this war is ended a permanent UN security force (US troops?) must remain to keep the peace. In the second place, there is Islam. In The temptation of World Government Jean-Marc Berthoud writes: "One obstacle seems to remain to the utopia of world unity: the Moslem world. The Moslems would have three elements which could create a serious obstacle to the ambitions of those working toward a World State: a) an absolute religious faith....b) a strong territorial base defended by modern armament; c) finally, financial independence and resources on which the rest of the world is dependent. In the perspective of the world unification movement, of which President Bush seems to be the spokesman, this irreducible obstacle of Islamic independence must at all cost be destroyed." (Chaldean Report, P.O.Box 158, Vallecito, CA 95251). Bush says that when Saddam is defeated "We will have invigorated a UN that contributes as its founders dreamed. We will have established principles for acceptable international conduct and the means to enforce them." The means to enforce them will require a permanent UN security force (US troops?), in the Middle East to keep the peace and prevent the outbreak of jihad, a holy war that could become World War Three.

Last but not least, there remains the fate of the friendship of the two hunksters for the New World Order. Bush has placed the bulk of the US armed forces, land, sea and air, in a concentrated, religiously unfriendly and logistically vulnerable part of the world, thousands of miles from America. His World Order partner, Gorby, has refused military aid to Desert Storm; the Soviet armed forces are well armed, ready for any contingency or order, ready to be sent to the Middle East if that would aid the cause of Leninism. Yet Bush continues to depend on Gorby for moral support at least, while Gorby continues to delude the world in his pursuit of a Leninist One World Order. To trust "the bear that walks like a man" in a scheme to establish a New World Order sounds like replacing Saddam is not enough.

"So the people of Ninevah believed God....And God saw their works, that they had turned from their way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said he would do unto them; and he did it not." (Jonah 3:5-10).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to:

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Three.....February 8, 1991

## **BUSH'S STATE OF THE UNION ??**

As Commander-in-Chief he might have been awarded the Congressional Medal of Honor. But as Chief Executive, he would be considered AWOL; Absent Without Leave whenever any domestic crisis required personal presidential attention. Too often when he should have been behind the desk in the Oval Office, he would be relaxing at Camp David, or flying hither and yon on party business or visiting various heads of state. But on at least one thing the supposedly Democratic Congress and the practicing Republican President agree. Both obey the Constitution of the United States in at least one respect. They observe the Constitutional mandate that: "He (the President) shall, from time to time, give to the Congress information of the state of the Union, and recommend to their consideration such measures as he shall judge necessary and expedient....)." We remarked that Congress and the President observed the Constitution in this respect. But carrying out its provisions is something else. On the night of January 29, 1991 the President, instead of giving Congress information on the state of the Union, gave information on the state of the War, and remarked on the progress of the New World Order. He left open a very wide "window of opportunity" for rebuttal by Senate Majority Leader George Mitchell of Maine, who said among other things: "...as critical as the gulf conflict is, the other business of the nation won't wait. The President says he seeks a new world order. We ask him to join us in putting our own house in order. We have a crisis abroad, but we also have a crisis here at home."

There is evidence concerning the condition of our state of the Union when a Harvard professor is able to say it as it is. Almost. Professor Robert Reish, who majors in political economy, commented: "The (state of the Union) speech was sort of a salami sandwich. That is, you had it beginning with a discussion of the war, a lot of patriotic themes, America standing tall once again; and ending with those same very fervent patriotic themes with Bush obviously feeling very happy. There was tremendous applause. But in the middle of this sandwich was baloney. The defense picture discussion was pure pabulum; the same platitudes we've been hearing. In fact it seemed that it was put together by a committee. You had all the obligatory vows, you had the capital gains reduction, you had the plea to the Federal Reserve Board to lower interest rates. You had a little bit of the passing out of money to help education and a little investment in roads. No discussion at all of where this (money) is going to come from. No discussion of how to get out of the recession. In fact a little upbeat notion that the recession was a temporary interruption in an otherwise continuous expansion....The speech was primarily a foreign policy speech in which he wrapped himself up in the flag and talked about the future and greatness of America. It was very clear that George Bush was talking much more about the 21st century and about America as a military power. As if there had not been a fundamental change in what we can afford, and where we were going."

We feel uncomfortable in agreeing with a liberal Harvard professor. But in much of what he said, he's right. What was supposed to be a state of the Union address became a state of the War message and that war's importance in the New World Order. He said: "We are Americans - a part

of something larger than ourselves....What is at stake is more than one small country, it is a big idea - a new world order, where diverse nations are drawn together in common cause to achieve the universal aspirations of mankind." But he found it necessary to mention the flaw in the pattern. This New World Order was proclaimed by President Bush as a partnership merger. Presidents Bush and Gorbachev were going to work together to bring it about. But Gorby seems to have his own ideas and has led Bush into a trap of his own baiting. The Baltic situation must have revealed to all that Gorby is still a dictator after the manner of Lenin, and in some respects quite similar to his arms and military client Saddam Hussein.

Things had become so desperate in the Bush-Gorby New World Order Partnership that it seemed necessary for President Bush to admit, and confess, in his State of the Union address, that: "Our relationship with the Soviet Union is important, not only to us but to the world. That relationship has helped to shape these and other historic changes. But, like many other nations, we have been deeply concerned by the violence in the Baltics, and we have communicated that concern to the Soviet leadership....If it is possible, I want to continue to build a lasting basis for US-Soviet cooperation...." A summit meeting was cancelled, and the nature of the Soviet's connection with Desert Storm began to be questioned. One liberal columnist who had been promoting the New World Order for weeks, suddenly changed his tune and wrote: "The cancelled summit is a sad reminder that President Bush may be losing his 'new world order' even as Desert Storm has barely begun....he envisioned a world in which the two greatest powers in history could act together against tyrants everywhere, could together underwrite global freedom and democracy. Now, events in the Soviet Union suggest his vision was premature....Mr. Gorbachev has become his country's most powerful dictator since Josef Stalin. So confusion has given way to chaos and chaos to anarchy. Now Mr. Gorbachev has reverted to repression, answering dissenters in the Baltics with guns and tanks. He is silencing criticism in press and television. He won't abandon Marxist principles for a free market economy....Europe and the rest of the Western world cannot react confidently to all this without leadership from President Bush, but for several important reasons President Bush is poorly prepared to cope with the new Mikhail Gorbachev....President Bush must decide whether to keep apologizing for Gorby's repression or warn him publicly that tanks are unacceptable. Nor can we hope that Gorby's next move will put things straight. If he knew what to do, he would have done it. On top of everything else, Gorby is in Chapter 11, and George is out of money. But money alone won't help. The IMF, the World Bank, and the new European Bank for Reconstruction and Development all concluded there's no use pouring money into his bungled state economy."

Stated in dialectical terms, Gorby has taken two steps forward (Glasnost and Perestroika). Now he must take one step backward and revert to the strategy employed by Lenin when that first dictator used the first principles of glasnost and perestroika in building the USSR. Gorby has milked the Western Nations for all he thinks he can get, Western businessmen are investing less and less in Soviet trade agreements. But let us never forget there's still the KGB and the military establishment that are ready to try to bring Communist style freedom to more nations, including ours, at a moment's call. And, as the columnist we quoted says, "for several important reasons President Bush is poorly prepared to cope with Mikhail Gorbachev."

In his state of the Union talk President Bush said: "The triumph of democratic ideas in Eastern Europe and Latin America, and the continuing

struggle for freedom elsewhere around the world all confirm the wisdom of our nation's founders. Tonight, we work to achieve another victory, a victory over tyranny and savage aggression." Yet this same president who sent half a million Americans to the Middle East to fight against tyranny and aggression by Hussein of Iraq is the same president who extended favored nation status to Red China whose Communist leaders killed sixty million of their own people and recently slaughtered hundreds of their young people in Tiananmen Square. Closed trials are being conducted even now against those who spoke out for freedom and escaped the Tiananmen massacre. As a scare tactic, notices of their execution are posted on a wall for all to read. President Bush says our young are to die to win a victory over tyranny and savage aggression on the part of Saddam while he finds excuses for his NWO Partner Gorby, the man who waged a war against Afghanistan and whose troops dropped tempting little delayed action bombs that caused children to lose their hands, eyes, and lives. A clipping from a California paper adds: "Stop beating the drums of war until we learn just whose interests will be served by killing thousands of American boys and girls in a bloody Middle East conflict. Above all, let us inquire how our leaders justify subordinating our nation and our Constitution - which they are sworn to preserve and protect - to the establishment of what they call a new world order. Make them define that term. There is reason to suspect that the real enemies of freedom are within our own borders."

But back to that state of the Union speech. Bush used the occasion to refer once again to occultist Alice Bailey's catch-phrase. He said "We have within our reach the promise of a renewed America. We can find meaning and reward by serving some purpose higher than ourselves—a shining purpose, the illumination of a thousand points of light." And once again he brought up the Mexican Trade Agreement and Enterprise for the Americas initiative and the "move toward a free trade zone throughout the entire hemisphere." This all has to do with NACOM, the North American Common Market which we have mentioned in previous DBRs, and which is designed to create a Regional World Government in the American continents similar to that being developed in EUROPE.

As for the national economy, it is important to know that Bush has selected Alan Greenspan of the Federal Reserve System to "sort out our technical difficulties so that we can avoid a return to unproductive partisan bickering." If that doesn't foretell the birth of Corporate Capitalism, sometimes called Corporative Socialism, and rightly defined as Fascism, we miss our guess. Bush also told Congress and the world that "The strength of a democracy is not in bureaucracy, it is in the people and their communities." Then he about-faced and spoke of what the American bureaucracy was going to do for the people and their communities. "A budget that promotes investment in America's future - in children, education, infrastructure, space and high technology....Legislation to achieve excellence in education....A blueprint for a new national highway system....A research and development agenda that includes record levels of Federal investment....A comprehensive national energy strategy....A banking reform plan." And here's a clue as to whom Bush is really working for: "In addition to the proposals, we must recognize that our economic strength depends upon being competitive in the world markets."

Finally, in all that President Bush said in his speech of 12/29/90, there was the underlying thought that we, the people, along with the citizens of the USSR, are to supply the policemen in a New World Order. Not as American police, but as United Nations Police, World Police. "We must step

forward and accept our responsibility to lead the world away from the dark chaos of dictators, toward the brighter promise of a better day....Let future generations understand....that together, we affirmed America, and the world, as a community of conscience. (Underlining added)."

On War Day Twenty Bush presented his budget proposal to Congress: a \$1.45 trillion spending plan that forecasts deficits of \$318 billion for 1991 and \$281 billion for 1992. All of which is fiction for two reasons: the Congress has the final say and it will up those deficits, and the cost of Desert Storm is not included in the budget. Nobody knows how much this war will cost us because nobody knows how much Japan, Germany, France and other nations will contribute. It is estimated that the war is now costing a billion dollars a day, will go up if and when ground action begins. We haven't the space nor desire to say what ought to be said, but one thing stands out as very strange indeed. In the midst of this costly war Bush and Defense Secretary Cheney tell Congress they will push ahead with the plan to slash military manpower, cancelling major weapons programs, and closing military bases. the uniformed ranks will be cut by 350,000 men and women. This while reservists are being taken from their jobs and homes to fill the ranks in the Persian Gulf! Bush's defense budget assumes that his partner Gorbachev will continue to be friendly and peaceful and pose no threat to the United States or Western Europe. A comment by Secretary Cheney seems significant. We have a special regard for Big Mo, because it was on the Missouri that we watched General MacArthur accept the surrender of Japan at the end of World War Two. Now the Missouri has again made its mark by shelling Iraq. Nevertheless, it's scheduled to be decommissioned as soon as its tour in the gulf is completed. Said Cheney, "I'd like to keep the battleships, but I can't afford it." He can't afford it. He can't afford SDI. Let's pray he'll let General Schwarzkopf run Desert Storm his way without political influence from politicians or the Communist chief of the UN Military Staff, as happened with MacArthur in Korea and with the entire military establishment in Vietnam.

But geopolitics will prevail. Because in our every war since the Spanish-American the only winner has been that great financial power which creates them. As Gary North observed: "Mr. Bush sought a quick, decisive military victory in the name of the New World Order, as represented judicially by the United Nations. He chose a technologically weak opponent to demonstrate the military power of this political force. He wanted this victory to look good on evening TV news broadcasts. Our troops were therefore not in the Baltics; they are in the Middle East. They ought to be in the United States."

Finally a word for our troops in the Middle East. When David was embattled, the Lord spoke to him: "Thou shalt not be afraid of the terror by night; nor of the arrow that flieth by day: Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee." (Psalm 91:5-7).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address; 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Four.....February 22, 1991

## NOW, "TWO STEPS FORWARD"

If he were alive today, Nikolai Lenin would be heaping praises upon his disciple Mikhail Gorbachev because of the successful way in which he has advanced the cause of Socialism throughout the world. Marx wrote the philosophy, Lenin drew the battle plans, and Gorbachev is carrying out the plans like no one since Lenin himself. In so doing Gorby may have duped his New World Order partner, George Bush, as well as the oil magnates of the West and the Trilateral Commissioners. Chief among Lenin's plans was the strategy called "Two Steps Forward, One Step Backwards." A simple explanation of how this strategy works is contained in an article appearing in the January 1991 issue of Candour, The British Views-Letter. We quote.

"Consider two common tools, the screwdriver and the hammer. A screwdriver keeps pushing and turning the screw into the wood until it is completely driven in, but a hammer does not. It is necessary to swing the hammer forward to strike the nail, and then backwards for the next blow. Most people expect the Communists to act like a screwdriver, continually twisting and thrusting forward until they have reached their objective. But the Communist strategy is not like the screwdriver. It is like the hammer - a constant forward and backward motion - a seemingly endless series of advances and retreats. As the backward swing moves the hammer away from the nail, so too the Communists often approach their objective by moving away from it - by seemingly going in the opposite direction. But it is obvious that the backward motion of the hammer is as essential to the advancing of the nail as is the forward thrust. This vital strategy, of which the average Western man has no concept, is the principle of 'Two steps forward, one step backwards.' Lenin himself wrote the textbook: 'Two Steps Forward, One Step Back.' Chinese schoolchildren are taught to do the dialectic march of three steps forward and two steps backwards. The point is that the Communist goal is fixed and changeless - it never alters one iota from their objective of world domination. But if we judge them only by the direction in which they seem to be going, we shall be deceived." (Quoted from "Candour. Candour Publishing Co., Forest House, Liss Forest, Hampshire GY33 7DD, England. Monthly, US\$20 per year).

Lenin first used this strategy in 1918. Used it against the advice of Leon Trotsky, his foreign minister at the time; against the advice of Joseph Stalin, Peoples Commissar for Nationalities at the time; against almost all of the members of his Central Committee. It happened during World War One. Czarist Russia was an ally, was fighting Germany and causing the inconvenient massing of German troops on its northern border. The bankers of Germany had an idea. They would finance the transporting, in sealed railway cars, of Lenin and his Bolshevik company from Switzerland through Germany to St. Petersburg in Russia. At the same time Trotsky and his associates were shipped from New York City to St. Petersburg; and Stalin was given amnesty and called in from a lifetime sentence of exile in northern Siberia. It was hoped they and their followers could start a revolution, thus tie up the Russian troops and end the battles on the north German border. The plan worked, up to a point. An armistice was signed on 12/5/17 and the shooting ended. But then long and bitter peace treaty negotiations began between Trotsky representing Russia, and von Kuhlman

representing the Axis powers. Kuhlman's demands were considered excessive and Trotsky rejected them, called off the negotiations, and the battling began again. Then Lenin made his first backward step. He overruled Trotsky and accepted the Axis demands. At the time Russia was a great empire, geographically. But by the terms of the Brest-Litovsk Treaty (3/3/18), Russia had to recognize the independence of the Ukraine and Georgia, give up Poland and the Baltic States, relinquish all control over Finland, and cede considerable territory to Germany and her axis partners, Austria Hungary and Turkey. This meant that Lenin's backward step meant the loss of 56 million people, a third of Russian railway mileage, 79% of its iron, and 89% of its coal. Trotsky was aghast and resigned his post in protest. This was a backward step that would seem to ruin the Soviet Union before it ever got started. But this was a necessary step backward, as Lenin explained to his Central Committee.

"We must become strongly entrenched in power, and for that we need time. It is necessary that our hands be untied." Needed was "the systematic, serious, steady work of preparing a revolutionary war, the creation of discipline and an army, the putting into order of the railways and food affair." This backward step "involved the competing aims of world revolution and the need for peace. Lenin's solution was the compromise (backward step) of the Treaty of Brest-Litovsk which gained a breathing space in which the power of communism could be secured over the Russian Empire, thus consolidating a base for the further pursuit of world revolution. In other words, the road to world revolution was to begin with a major step backwards for the communists....Once their hands were freed by the conclusion of the Brest-Litovsk Treaty, the Bolsheviks turned with a vengeance to the problem of consolidating their rule in Russia." (Dr. John Whitehall in an article appearing in the 8/15/90 issue of Christian Anti-Communist Crusade newsletter. P.O.Box 890, Long Beach, CA 90801).

Lenin's second One step backwards came in March 1921. People were starving. There was general unrest which erupted in an insurrection at the Kronstadt Naval Base. Lenin had to do something fast if he was to save this first Communist State. Economics was the problem. So Lenin replaced the economic policies of what he called "War Communism" and introduced the New Economic Policy, which was Lenin's name for what Gorbachev was later to term perestroika and glasnost. Communism was forced to give way to limited capitalism. Peasants were permitted to sell their produce for a profit. Small businesses were allowed to operate as private enterprises. Compulsory labor was abolished. Foreign industry and investment were sought openly. Lenin conceded that "Socialism is inconceivable without large scale capitalist engineering based on the latest discovery of modern science." Seventy years later Gorbachev was to say essentially the same thing when he introduced his "new economic policies."

Lenin did not live to see that what he had given up in his step backwards in World War One would be returned with interest in World War Two and the Cold War that followed. Nor did Lenin live to learn that his NEP was reversed in 1928 by Stalin's first Five Year Plan. However, though it took time, Lenin's strategy of "Two steps forward, one step backwards" did work effectively and allowed the Soviet Union to survive. As a devout follower of Lenin and his policies, Gorbachev expects the same results from his own "One step backwards" as he now prepares to take "Two steps forward." In this same context we should remember the works of another Marxist-Leninist, Dimitri Manuela. Speaking to his students at the Lenin School of Political Warfare in Moscow in 1930, he said:

"War to the hilt between communism and capitalism is inevitable. Today,

of course, we are not strong enough to attack. Our time will come in 20 to 30 years. To win, we shall need the element of surprise. The bourgeoisie will have to be put to sleep. So we shall begin by launching the most spectacular peace movement on record. There will be electrifying overtures and unheard of concessions. The capitalist countries, stupid and decadent, will rejoice to cooperate in their own destruction. They will leap at another chance to be friends. As soon as their guard is down, we will smash them with our clenched fist." It is interesting to note that this Maunilski, after teaching at the Lenin School in Moscow, later became Russia's Ambassador to the United Nations. In the introduction to his book None Dare Call It Treason, revised and published 25 years later in 1990, John Stormer quoted Manuïlsky's prediction and said: "Were Gorbachev and his fellow Reds implementing Manuïlsky's 1930 blueprint as decade of the 1980s ended? America's future and Western freedom could depend on getting the correct answer to that crucial question. The Soviets were making 'electrifying overtures and unheard of concessions.' The United States and other Western leaders were rushing to grasp 'at another chance to be friends'....Gorbachev's own words give cause for caution and concern."

We quoted this from an article in Candour: "The point is that the Communist goal is fixed and changeless - it never alters one iota from their objective of world domination, but if we judge them only by the direction in which they seem to be going, **we shall be deceived.**" Elenia Bonner, widow of Sakharov, noted the deception: "For Americans, Gorbachev is the author of perestroika, a democrat, the liberator of Eastern Europe, the Man of the Decade....On a Moscow street an American tourist was arguing with a young Russian, who ended the conversation with an offer, 'If you like Gorbachev so much, who don't you take him?'" But what that young Russian thinks doesn't matter in the long run. Because the first of the "Two steps forward" has been taken. Like Lenin in 1918 and Stalin in 1928, Gorbachev took the first step by becoming a domestic dictator. And like Lenin and Stalin, but more humanely because the world is watching, he has eliminated any dangerous opponents and replaced them with his "gray men." Martin Sieff, in The Washington Times wrote: "Soviet President Mikhail Gorbachev has appointed a team of colorless communist apparatchiks - the so-called 'gray men' - to replace his former circle of bold reformers. Mr. Gorbachev's new men have taken control of key areas of government; law enforcement, the economy and media during the past two months. They have swiftly imposed their new style, which promises to roll back more than five years of change. They apparently are not neo-Stalinists or ferocious, anti-Western supernationalists, but cautious bureaucrats who put on reform colors in recent years but are happier with the old system." Mentioned are Leonid Kravchenko, media manager and propaganda chieftain; Yuri Golik, who runs a new commission on law enforcement that works with the KGB to control law enforcement agencies in the 15 Soviet republics; Gennadi Yanayev, who is called Gorbachev's Molotov; and Vladimir Ivashko, No. 2 official in the Communist Party behind Gorbachev. The article concludes: "Now Mr. Gorbachev has reverted to his old colors, arguing that the Communist Party alone can solve the Soviet Union's problems, and all other parties are, at best, irrelevant if not inevitably subversive." So goes the first step forward in the USSR itself.

Internationally, Gorbachev stepped forward rapidly. He became a partner in the framing of Bush's New World Order. He assisted Bush in getting the UN Security Council to back the UN War Against Iraq. But while condemning Iraq on the one hand, on the other he extended friendship and aid



to Saddam Hussein. Bush may not know it, but Gorby is a friend of Saddam and an enemy of George. And there lies the deception (if it really is a deception). Gorby has worked relentlessly since August 2 to gain the friendship and trust of the Arabs and Muslims in the USSR and the Middle East. And he has set himself up as the official mediator between Saddam and Bush, and has promised (if he can keep it) to protect Saddam and what's left of the Iraqi military establishment.

As you read this you will know more than we as to the outcome or the progress of the War in the Gulf. But one thing is sure. Whether the "coalition" compromises, halts the war, and again makes a liar of Bush, or whether our American troops acting as UN policemen destroy Iraq, the only victors will be Gorbachev, Hussein, and the United Nations. Whether dead or alive, Saddam will be a hero to the Arabs and the Muslims; Gorbachev will be their friend; and the UN will determine that American troops must remain as a UN Peace Force in the Middle East.

British Intelligence Digest warns: "However grave, this crisis is still only a dress rehearsal for a far greater Middle East showdown yet to come....Once Saddam is defeated, the Arab world will then expect the US to force Israel into a compromise on the Palestinian issue (land for peace). Israel will not compromise. Israel knows the Arabs' ultimate objective is not as simply to regain the West Bank, but to destroy Israel. Neither America nor anyone else will be able to force Israel to compromise and so Arab anger will be further fueled by what it will undoubtedly see as double standards from the West."

Hilaire du Berrier thinks "The big trouble may come from Algiers." On 1/31/91 60,000 marched in the rain through Algiers' streets shouting 'Victory to Islam and the Moslems.' Earlier 400,000 Algerians demanded military training to fight for Iraq. "When the explosion comes its sparks will cross the Mediterranean," said H du B. Rami Khouri, Jordan Times columnist estimated that three-quarters of the Arab people will stand for Iraq "not in support of its occupation of Kuwait but in its confrontation with the United States." On 2/10/91 300,000 demonstrated in Morocco. Similar demonstrations were held in other Arab and Muslim countries. Jordan's King Hussein said, "This is a war against all Arabs and Muslims." Many governments may fall as the holy jihad becomes a religious war in defense of Saddam, alive or martyr. Permanent war for permanent peace was not in the King of Kings' mind when He spoke:

"Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you; not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid." —John 14:27.

---

**Personal.** We receive many letters requesting answers that require research or considerable time to reply. We have no secretary, no librarian, no help. And we have an unlisted phone number. Publishing a newsletter is our full time job. So, please forgive us, but only under extreme circumstances do we ever answer letters. It isn't discourtesy or lack of consideration. It's just necessary.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Five.....March 8, 1991

## MANIFEST DESTINY RERUN

The March 3rd headline told the story in a nutshell: **"U.N. gets tough with truce terms."** Expanded: The United Nations, acting in the capacity of World Government, with troops supplied by the United States and allies, won a war against Iraq and will dictate the peace terms. Sideline incidentals: Saddam Hussein was defeated in his attempt to become oil tsar and ruler of an Islamic New World Order; and George Bush was defeated in his dream of teaming up with Mikhail Gorbachev to create his version of the New World Order under the authorization of the United Nations Security Council which would be acting as a World Government. This does not mean that the goal of an Islamic New World Order is dead. It merely means that someone other than Saddam Hussein will lead the Arab-Muslim crusade and continue to cause continuous chaos in the Middle East. Nor does it mean that the program to create the New World Order is halted. It's just that it won't work under a Bush-Gorbachev partnership and Plan Two must be emphasized and carried out. More about Plan Two later.

The first intimation of the "Bush-Gorbachev under the UN" failure probably came to Bush and Baker with the resignation of Soviet Foreign Minister Eduard Shevardnadze. The B-boys were depending greatly on the ability of Shevardnadze to keep Gorby in line. And Shevardnadze's resignation was the signal that the "one step backward" had been completed, that glasnost and perestroika were ended, and now Gorby was taking a step forward by bringing into his government hard-liners who would back up his role as dictator. In our last DBR we mentioned the "gray men" that Gorby had appointed to leading positions. Don McAlvany in his February Advisory added more names: Makashov, Ogarkov, Moiseyev, Yazov, Pugo, Gromov, Kryuchkov and Akhromeyev, then he added that "The honeymoon is over. America may be about to come face-to-face with the Russian Bear." Even Bush began to express doubts as to his trust in Gorbachev when the latter refused to aid in any way in the war against Iraq. When the 100-day ground war was about to begin, he appealed to Bush not to order the attack. His appeal fell on deaf ears and he then asked the UN Security Council to call the war off, asked Communist China (also a permanent member of the Security Council) to join in his appeal to stop the war before Hussein's massive military establishment was totally obliterated. By that time it was obvious to the world that "the honeymoon was over." Incidentally, it's important to note that Bush's references to the New World Order ceased when Gorby revealed himself publicly as a friend of Saddam; this despite Gorby's approval of the UN resolutions. But in Communist circles resolutions, like treaties, are made to be broken when the time is opportune.

So the idea of leaders Bush and Gorbachev policing the world under the authority of the UN began to fade. Instead, the One Worlders started suggesting that the US should go it alone and act as leader in all future wars waged to win peace. There began talk of how the United States should declare itself to be the predestined Nation that would make the world safe for democracy by waging war to enforce peace whenever some nation or resurgent force might get out of line and receive the condemnation of the UN. In his rush to bring "justice" to the Middle East, President Bush had placed the United States in an uncomfortable and

unAmerican role, that of being world policeman. We were impressed by a statement made by Joseph de Courcy, editor of the British Intelligence Digest. He wrote:

"American world leadership is essential and irreplaceable (as the current conflict in the Gulf is so ably demonstrating), and yet the world is doing its best to drive America into isolationism. For instance, there is a shaming lack of support for America in Europe (apart from Britain), despite the fact that three times this century America has saved Europe from itself (World Wars I and II, and the Cold War).....One only has to imagine for a moment a world without US leadership to realize the horrors that would befall the world community: Europe would be either reduced to warring chaos or forever blackmailed by the military might of the USSR; the Middle East would be torn apart by dictators and Islamic fanatics, with only Israel's nuclear armoury capable of restoring order; the Far East would be torn between China, the USSR, and/or a militarily resurgent Japan; and the African continent would be at the mercy of an ANC-ruled South Africa." (Intelligence Digest, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL50 1HX, United Kingdom).

JdeC's point is well taken. Thanks to Bush's use of war as a foundation stone for the building of his New World Order, we are in a position where we are expected to accept the UN rule of "Permanent War to ensure Permanent Peace." It's ironic. Our first President warned our nation to have with other nations "as little political connection as possible." He asked, "Why quit our own to stand upon foreign ground?" He said "'Tis our true policy to steer clear of permanent alliances with any portion of the foreign world." But our present President differs absolutely. He thinks it is our duty to protect and provide peace and security for all nations. And his Defense Secretary Dick Cheney agrees. Cheney is thinking of a new American role as World Policeman. He told a reporter that the war has "given an enormous boost to the credibility of the United States Government for a long time to come. When we say we are interested in guaranteeing the security of a friend or an ally, it will--by golly--mean something. There won't be any doubt in anybody's mind about the United States's willingness and ability to keep those commitments." Not everyone agrees. James Webb who was Navy Secretary under President Reagan said, before the 100-hour ground war had begun: "The Bush Administration, aided by editorial onslaughts from many sides, has relentlessly maneuvered our nation into a war. One must reach back to William Randolph Hearst urging us into the Spanish-American War to find a parallel to the editorial pressure that preceeded our present conflict. One must go even further, perhaps to the Mexican War, to find a president so avidly desirous of putting the nation at risk when it has not been attacked." (Wall Street Journal 1/30/91).

And that leads us to Plan Two, since the Bush-Gorbachev alliance has failed. Plan Two takes us back to "Piecemeal Functionalism" which CFR member and sometime US Diplomat Richard Gardner described as "The Hard Road to World Order." He said the UN wouldn't work and that "We are likely to do better by building our 'house of world order' from the bottom up rather than from the top down." Plan Two also involves the creation of Regional World Governments such as EUROPE and the proposed world's largest North American Common Market which begins with a free trade zone between Canada, Mexico, and the United States. Incidentally, Henry Kissinger, who really establishes most American foreign policy, agreed that Bush's plan to build through the UN won't work, and he says "...the most creative - if least well known - foreign policy initiative of the Bush

administration is its effort to create a Western Hemispheric Free Trade Area, beginning with Mexico, Canada and the United States." (Los Angeles Times Syndicate 2/24/91). Plan Two also includes the concept of America being a World Policeman, while the Planners continue with their program of "piecemeal functionalism". And this brings up the political reincarnation of an old American policy that became popular at the time of the Mexican War spoken of by James Webb. We call it the **Manifest Destiny Rerun**.

After the fall of the Alamo (3/6/1836) Sam Houston raised an army and defeated Mexico's General Santa Anna six weeks later. Texas became an independent republic (Lone Star State) for nine years. During that time there arose a movement calling for the annexation of Texas by the United States. Also involved was the desire to make New Mexico and California (claimed by Mexico) and Oregon (claimed by England) as parts of the United States. John L. O'Sullivan, editor of the Democratic Review, coined a phrase that became popular throughout the nation. He wrote: "No nation on earth should be allowed to interfere with America's **manifest destiny** to overspread the continent allotted by Providence for the free development of our yearly multiplying millions." The phrase, Manifest Destiny, began as a Democratic slogan but was used later by the Republicans to justify the purchase of Alaska and the annexation of Hawaii. In all this time of Winning the West and carving States out of Territories, Manifest Destiny was used as a slogan justifying the annexation or purchase of land. But about 100 years ago, the slogan took on a new meaning and was used to justify the entry of the United States into the political affairs of other nations. It began with the Spanish-American War (1898). As James Webb said, the Hearst newspaper chain was largely responsible for that war. But the person making it possible was Theodore Roosevelt, then Assistant Secretary of the Navy. He sent Admiral Dewey and an American fleet to Manila Bay. When the word was given (the sinking of the Battleship Maine), Dewey attacked in Philippine waters while Theodore Roosevelt led his Rough Riders up a hill in Cuba. "When, in 1900, (President) McKinley had been compelled to accept Theodore Roosevelt as Vice-Presidential candidate, McKinley saw that the traditional American policy of George Washington would be wrecked, he gave expression to his now immortal statement: 'I regret to see my country forced into the untried paths of Empire'." On 9/6/01 McKinley was removed by assassination and with him George Washington's policy as set forth in his famous Farewell Address. McKinley was succeeded by Theodore Roosevelt who would cooperate with the Internationalists." (American Manifest Destiny, Examiner Books, New York, NY 1979). The Internationalists had started America on its path of Manifest Destiny, the Dollar Imperialism of the world. In 1912 Roosevelt performed his final duty for the One Worlders of that day. He quit the Republican Party, organized the Bull Moose Party so the conservative Robert Taft would be defeated by the chosen Woodrow Wilson. Conrad Grieb, collating documentarian and author of American Manifest Destiny concluded: "Theodore Roosevelt guiding the United States MANIFEST DESTINY had set in motion the forty year period of International Imperialism that has resulted in two world wars, genocide of immense proportions, four depressions and a dozen panics and financial loss beyond computation." The statement is far from complete since it was published in 1979.

With the successful election of Wilson the Internationalists decided that it was America's Manifest Destiny to be drawn into and pay for a war that was being planned against Germany. In 1913 the Federal Reserve System was adopted, and the 16th Income Tax Amendment was ratified.

In 1916 Wilson ran for re-election on the theme, "He kept us out of war." At the same time his "alter-ego," Colonel Edward M. House was making arrangements with England for America's entry into the war. At the end of that war an attempt to establish a New World Order was written into the peace treaty. But the treaty and the League of Nations Covenant which it contained were rejected by the US Senate. Commenting on that treaty, Lord Curzon said, "It is not a peace treaty; it is simply a break in hostilities." The break in hostilities ended with the planned outbreak of World War Two. During the intervening years the Council on Foreign Relations became sufficiently powerful to take control over the US State Department, FDR had given official diplomatic recognition to the USSR, and huge loans were underwritten to help Hitler prepare for World War Two. At the end of that war another attempt to create a New World Government was written and the United Nations Organizations was adopted as a treaty by the US Senate. Prior to America's official entry into that war "United States dollar imperialism was to be substituted for British imperialism. Secretary of Treasury Henry Morgenthau stated the objective was to move the financial center of the world from London to the US Treasury. Cordell Hull who had basic responsibility for American political and economic planning for peace, had urged Congress as far back as 1932 that America 'gird itself, yield to the **law of manifest destiny**, and go forward as the supreme world factor economically and morally'." (Emphasis added. Quotation is from "American Manifest Destiny," page 225).

So the **law of manifest destiny** decreed that we should go forward as the supreme world factor economically and morally in the United Nations War against North Korea, the United Nations War in Southeast Asia, and the United Nations War in the Middle East. And if the Bush-Gorbachev-United Nations plan for a New World Order is defeated, then under another plan we are expected to uphold the **law of manifest destiny**. This because The "Report From Iron Mountain" concluded that: "War has provided...society with a debatable system for stabilizing and controlling national economies. No alternate method of control has yet been tested in a complex modern economy that has shown it is remotely comparable in scope or effectiveness." And because John Foster Dulles, Secretary of State, wrote in the 10/45 issue of CFR's Foreign Affairs: "...external perils create coalitions....those coalitions disintegrate when the common enemy is vanquished. That is why the present unity of the United Nations will vanish unless we find new enemies to fight together."

As the world cries peace, Jean-Marc Berthold (Chalcedon Report) warns: "...our almighty financiers, whatever might be their shape, size or colour, who pretend to direct the destinies of the world toward utopian world unity, imagine through their wealth to be able to control the immense war machine of the Soviet Union. For our part, we know that if we remain at the heart of God's purpose we shall forever rest under the shadow, the protection, of the Almighty. In such a place of trust and obedience we shall find ourselves standing in the very flow of history to which only the Master of Time Himself can give a true purpose and lasting meaning."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Six.....March 22, 1991

## **POST-WAR AGENDA**

When he reported to Congress concerning the Gulf War victory President Bush touched briefly on the many muchly neglected domestic problems facing the nation. "Now that the war is over," he said, "Americans can move forward to lend, spend, and invest in this, the strongest economy on earth. We must also enact legislation that is the key to building a better America....This year we're sending to Congress our comprehensive crime package....We've sent forward our civil rights bill....We've sent up our new highway bill. And these are just a few of our pending proposals for reform and renewal. So tonight I call on Congress to move forward aggressively on our domestic front. Let's begin with two initiatives we should be able to agree on quickly: transportation and crime. Then let's build on success with those and with the rest of our agenda. If our forces could win the ground war in a hundred hours, then surely Congress can pass this legislation in a hundred days." Following deserved applause for the best address of his presidential term, he later invited to the White House all the Attorney Generals of the States for a special ceremony in which he unveiled to them his crime bill. He told them: "Our veterans deserve to come home to an America where it is safe to walk in the streets." Senate Judiciary Chairman Biden who would be responsible for the passage of such a bill responded: "Bush could get a crime bill within one hundred days if the president dropped his opposition to gun control."

Still on the domestic problem agenda: increasing unemployment, the homeless, bank failures, business and industrial bankruptcies, education, health and welfare matters, the alleged drug war, and the general state of the economy which even the bankers agree is bad. However, the president left all such incidentals to his appointed cabinet and our elected congress, took off on a tour of three key areas, key to the progress of the New World Order, that is. He flew to Ottawa to meet with Canadian Prime Minister Brian Mulroney. Then he was off to Martinique where he conferred with French President Francois Mitterand. From there he flew to Bermuda for a week-end visit with British Prime Minister John Major. Meanwhile, he sent Baker to the Middle East to explore the possibilities of creating an Arabian Economic Community without injuring Israel. And Bush, pausing in Sumter, SC to praise some troops returning from the Gulf and tell them it's time to remember the Vietnam veterans as well, he returned to the White House to make plans for a visit to the Mideast, apparently to back up Baker's proposals for an economic community that can later be turned into a Regional Arabian World Government--without injuring Israel.

Why these unusual visits to see Mitterand in French Martinique, and Major in British Bermuda? That gives us a clue as to how the New World Orderers are weaving their web to entrap the world now that Gorbachev has shown his deceptiveness, his possible defeat, and his plans to build a New World Order of his own kind if he isn't defeated. Let's go back to the time when the Trilateral Commission was formed to take charge of this building of the New World Order. Jimmy Carter was the first US President specifically chosen by the TLC. He proved something of a failure but he did reveal the true intent of the architects of the New World Order. On the day of his inauguration he made what he called a "Statement to the

World." We quote the opening paragraphs of that statement as it was published on page E3528 of the Congressional Record for June 6, 1977:

"I have chosen the occasion of my inauguration as President to speak not only to my own contrymen--which is traditional--but also to you, citizens of the world who do not participate in our election but who will nevertheless be affected by my decisions. I also believe that as friends you are entitled to know how the powers and influence of the United States will be exercised by its new government. I want to assure you that the relations of the United States with the other countries and peoples of the world will be guided during our administration by our desire to shape a world order that is more responsive to human aspirations. The United States will meet its obligations to help create a stable, just and peaceful world order...." (Emphasis added).

The Carter Administration featured the humiliation and suffering of US diplomatic personnel held as hostages, the death of Marines posing as unarmed peacekeepers, the Soviet invasion of Afghanistan, troubles throughout Africa, rise of the Sandinistas in Nicaragua, payaway of the Panama Canal, and unobserved moves toward the merging of nations. Then, with Gorbachev commanding in the USSR and Reagan presiding in the USA, the Leninist authored "One Step Backwards" began. Slowly, the Evil Empire became a friendly member of the family of nations. Communism supposedly gave way to Democratic Socialism. Western nations, bankers, industrialists, educationists, churchmen, and socialists of various hues began donating to, investing in, or otherwise aiding in the presumed taming of "the bear that walks like a man." At the UN (12/88) Gorbachev laid out his vision of the New World Order. Bush approved and in a graduation speech at Texas A&M five months later (5/12/89) said: "The United States now has as its goal much more than simply containing Soviet expansion. We seek the integration of the Soviet Union into the community of nations....Ultimately, our objective is to welcome the Soviet Union back into the world order." Communism was dead, declared the headlines. A New Age of peace and prosperity was to be born in the nineties. And when the previously planned and encouraged invasion of Kuwait by Iraq occurred, George Bush told the US Congress and the world via satellite (9/11/90) that "This crisis in the Persian Gulf, as grave as it is, also offers us a rare opportunity to move toward an historic period of cooperation. Out of these troubled times, our objective--a New World Order--can emerge."

But when the fighting began Gorbachev revealed to the world that the time of the "One Step Backwards" had ended and the first of the "Two Steps Forward" had begun. He openly attempted to shield client Saddam against the US-manned, UN-coalition. The return of totalitarian dictatorship was evidenced in his treatment of the Balkans. When President Bush reported the Gulf Victory to Congress, he said not a word about his former political partnership with Gorbachev. It was obvious that the vision of a UN governed New World Order under Bush-Gorbachev leadership was but a dream. So the plan endorsed by Henry Kissinger, promoted by Eugene Rostow of the CFR and backed by the Multibankers was the program to be carried out. This involves the creation of economic communities throughout the world, later to become political realities as Regional World Governments. Then, through the strategy of "Piecemeal Functionalism" the weaving of a Socialist One World Government would be possible. First economics, then politics. In an article titled "European Economic Community: 1992," by Dr. Hans F. Sennholz of the Department of Economics at Grove City College, Pennsylvania, the author spoke of the creation of a



common currency for Europe:

"Many champions of the Economic Community view the common currency as merely another step toward complete European integration and unification. They favor a gradual surrender of national Sovereignty to the European Parliament, followed by an early inclusion of all non-member countries. Intent on gradually transforming the European continent, they would welcome the former Communist countries, including the Soviet Union, to an even broader union, a 'Urals to the Atlantic' federation which Mr. Gorbachev likes to call 'our common European home.' The initial framework is already in place, the Conference on Security and Cooperation in Europe (CSCE) which consists of both the Warsaw Pact nations and NATO nations. If we are to believe these thinkers, EC'92 may be followed by CSCE 2002, and a new world order soon thereafter."

This "European integration and unification program" is the most publicized but just one of many such regional projects being developed by the architects of the NWO. No Region is ignored if it produces anything of any value, including cheap manpower. The following from World Press Review (3/91) mentions two such projects. "The 23-year-old Association of South-east Asian Nations (ASEAN) is finally entering its prime, according to a new United Nations study....ASEAN is, in fact, emerging as a dynamic regional bloc, despite the plodding, collaborative programs that the six member countries (Brunei, Indonesia, Malaysia, the Philippines, Singapore and Thailand) cobbled together....ASEAN's achievements stand in stark contrast to the sterile record of the South Asian Association for Regional Cooperation (SAARC). Composed of Bangladesh, India, Nepal, Sri Lanka, Pakistan, the Maldives, and Bhutan, SAARC is riven by bitter political wrangling...."

When George Bush spoke of war in the Persian Gulf as a stepping stone toward the New World Order he was, of course, thinking of the creation of an Arab integration and unification program similar to EUROPE. The vast oil resources of the Middle East require a centralized, controlling authority that will end the bickering and warring that has characterized the region ever since England and France, at the end of World War One, cut up the whole region into countries given to various imams, sheiks, and important Muslim families best equipped to serve the interests of England and France. The rivalry and bitterness increased when in 1938 a geologist from Stanford University (Max Steineke) is reported to have discovered the wealth in black gold hidden beneath the sands of Saudi Arabia. But the real trouble in the Middle East developed after Lord Balfour signed a declaration promising a homeland for Jews in Palestine. Rami Khouri, influential political columnist for the Jordan Times, noted in a leading article in The Link (1-3/91) that the dispute between Kuwait and Iraq "should be seen as symptoms and consequences of a deeper malaise that has afflicted the Arab order ever since the emergence of the modern Arab political order in the postcolonial period after World War One." Khouri is all for the creation of an Arabian New World Order. But he also knows that "The challenge of Zionism and the state of Israel is central to many of the problems which have given rise to Arab sentiments of Islamic fundamentalism and demands for democracy....The fact that a few million Israelis can conquer all of Palestine, occupy neighboring Arab lands and check the collective power of 200 million Arabs has been a source of deep humiliation, even shame, throughout the Arab world. The challenge and threat of Israel is not confined to the front-line Arab states bordering Palestine; it also reaches deep into the rest of the Arab world, for example with Israel's strike at the Iraqi nuclear facility in 1981, or the

ability of the pro-Israel lobby in the United States virtually to dictate the terms of American arms sales to Arab countries in the Gulf." (From a leading article in The Link, published by Americans for Middle East Understanding, Inc. Room 241, 375 Riverside Drive, New York, NY 10115).

The careful way in which Israel was protected by Americans and prevented from protecting themselves in the Gulf War is indicative of the troubles the builders of the New World Order are going to have in trying to shape the Middle East into a regional world government. The Arabs can't get along with themselves but they all hate the Zionists. And there is this dispensational and fundamentalist interpretation of prophecy which thinks of the Israelis as God's chosen and must be honored as such. With Islamic fundamentalists seeking to destroy Israel, and with Christian fundamentalists seeking to save Israel, here is a problem that could lead to more and bloodier war in the Middle East before its countries could be merged into a regional administrative department of a socialist world government. Bush may have misspoken when he visioned a New World Order emerging out of the crisis in the Persian Gulf.

Another building block, economic first, political later, is the proposed North American Common Market (NACOM). This is why Bush saw Mitterand in Martinique and Major in Bermuda. These two have responsibilities for lands within the American Hemispheres that are held by European powers. With Britain and France becoming provinces in EUROPE, what is to be their attitude toward their sub-provinces in NACOM? The plan is to merge Canada, Mexico and the United States first, then the smaller countries are to surrender their sovereignty and be merged.

But Bush is running into some difficulty in this second New World Order task. Mexican leaders fear any such surrender of sovereignty because Canada and the US are so much more powerful, and Mexicans might find themselves becoming economic slaves to foreign masters. For that reason, reads a headline in the Baltimore Sun: "Bush Wants Canada included in Mexico trade talks." From Mexico City, John McIntock of The Sun wrote "President Bush notified Congress yesterday (2/5/91) that he wants to include Canada in the trade talks with Mexico. If approved by all three governments, a trilateral pact would create the world's largest free-trade zone, with more than 360 million people and an annual production of 86 trillion....A successful conclusion of the free-trade agreement will expand market opportunities, increase prosperity and help our three countries meet the economic challenges of the future, President Bush said after telephoning Mexican President Carlos Salinas de Gortari and Canadian Prime Minister Brian Mulroney." Note the progression: Economics first, politics later, world government finally.

Scripture has much to say about the merging of nations and peoples into coalitions or regional governments. The Bible seems to confirm that George Washington was right and George Bush is wrong. The eighth chapter of Isaiah, verses nine and ten read:

"Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces. Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word, and it shall not stand: for God is with us."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to:

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Seven.....April 5, 1991

## **BUT WHOSE NEW WORLD ORDER?**

The General was wrong because he was right. That's our opinion. General Schwarzkopf was wrong because he publicly disagreed with an order given him by his Commander-in-Chief. But subsequent events prove that the General was right and the President was wrong. However protocol called for an apology which was quickly accepted. In the TV interview conducted by David Frost, the General said allied forces could have wiped out Iraq's retreating army. "Frankly, my recommendation had been....continue the march. I mean, we had them in a rout and we could have continued to reap great destruction on them. We could have made it a battle of annihilation." But Bush said "Stop the war." And because of that premature order, What's left of Saddam's Republican Guard, hundreds of tanks, much armament and the helicopters which Saddam had suckered Schwarzkopf into keeping were left, with Saddam strong enough to retain his dictatorship. His forces are busy carrying out genocide on Kurds, Shiites and freedom lovers called rebels. As one editor noted: "The US declared war on a nation it defeated, but on a people it could not: Moslems. Saddam is a super villian to Christians and Jews, and an exalted hero to Moslems." It was as if Bush had opened Pandora's box when he lifted the lid to release Kuwait. And Bush is determined to do nothing about the pandemonium because "UN sanctions don't permit it."

Four months ago Iraq was said to have the fourth biggest armed force in the world, following the USA, the USSR and the PRC in that order. Iraq no longer qualifies as a great power. But there remain most of the Republican Guard, tanks and armaments, and those planes he sent to Iran for storage. If and when the Kurds, Shiites, rebels and dissidents are destroyed, Saddam will still have an armed force and will be a tiger: a terror to other Mideast governments and a hero to the people. And, the Mideast being what it has been ever since its nations were created by political decrees following the first world war, is composed of other tigers that could spring. It is reported that Syria could field about 800,000 men, 4,000 tanks, and 550 combat aircraft. If Egypt called up its reserves, it would have more than a million men under arms, 4,000 tanks and 600 combat aircraft. Israel is armed to match any one of its Arab enemies. As World Press Review (4/91) observed: "The whole Middle East....has been grossly over-armed. Why? The region is in the grip of not one but several overlapping arms races. One is Iran versus Iraq. These two neighbors are historical enemies who will never trust each other. A second race is between Saudi Arabia and both Iran and Iraq, which alternate in their attempts to dominate the Gulf. A third arms race, between Israel and the Arabs is especially complicated. Israel takes the view that it must be strong enough to defeat any coalition of its Arab neighbors, which means being much stronger than any one of them. Each Arab neighbor, however, fears having to fight Israel on its own....The result is a lucrative market for arms merchants. Syria and Israel spend 10-15 percent of their gross domestic product on defense, Saudi Arabia about 20 percent. Even tiny Jordan spends about 12 percent. (Most NATO countires allocate only 3-4 percent to defense.) These bloated arsenals are both a drain on local economies and a nuisance to big powers doing the occasional bout of regional planning." And when President Bush spoke of the Iraqi war being

an objective in the creation of his New World Order, he was thinking of regional planning. At first, Bush and Gorbachev were to create their New World Order via the UN, with USA and USSR acting as its police department. But Gorbachev did a double cross on Bush and the Coalition, and as the war progressed the UN also seemed forgotten. But now the UN has been brought back into the picture, with special thanks to Willy Brandt. Brandt hasn't been in the headlines much since 1974. That's when he was Mayor of West Berlin and one of his close aides was exposed as an East German (and therefore Communist) spy. Brandt resigned as Mayor of West Berlin, but accepted a post as head of the Socialist International. His most important work in this post was the promotion of the New International Economic Organization, whose One World plan was adopted by the UN and forms the basis of the New World Order's Socialist Economic Plan. The

---

### REPEALS REQUIRED

---

Dear.....

Thank you very much for your packet of literature...I would like to make comment regarding several issues.

The 14th, 16th and 17th Amendments were illegally ratified. The enactment of the National Banking Act of 1863 was the first time that the Congress abdicated the Monetary System to the Elite Bankers; then [came] the 14th Amendment in 1868. The States have not been under Constitutional Government since 1868. The greatest evil of the 14th Amendment was making the federal government a central government.

As to the rights of the people the 14th Amendment was not necessary as all of the rights were guaranteed under the 1st, 5th, 9th and 10th Amendments. The intent and purpose of the 14th was to control the States and the people under a central government.

You mentioned Administrative Law but did not clarify the extent of such law. Administrative Law is under color of law and violates the Constitution in quite a few instances. If you will refer to the Administrative Procedure Act of 1946 and check to date you will find law that will amaze you.

Then in 1913 the Federal Reserve Act, the 16th and 17th Amendments. 1913 really barred the door. The Elite Bankers have had control of the Monetary System since 1863, control of the Congress since 1913 and control of the States and the people since 1968.

As to the United Nations of 1945, upon ratification of the United Nations Charter and the Statute of the International Court of Justice, the President and Senate abdicated the government of the United States to the United Nations Organization under so-called treaty law. Then the UN Participation Act of December 20, 1945 as amended October 19, 1949, barred the door and also all other laws and treaties since that time.

If you will obtain a copy of the Constitution of UNESCO and the Constitution of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization you will well understand the United Nations Organization and all other laws and treaties or Specialized Agencies (governmental and non-governmental) of the United Nations Organization. I might add here that the States sanctioned and approved the United Nations Organization before ratification in 1945.

To STOP the New World Order and restore this Nation to Constitutional Government the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, United Nations Organization, 14th, 16th and 17th Amendments must be Repealed !!

I look forward to your reply. Sincerely yours, Merritt Newby, Editor "American Challenge." Route 15, Box 197, Athens AL 35611.

following is from The Week In Germany, official publication of the Federal Republic of Germany (3/15/91).

"Speaking on Saturday (3/9/91) at the opening of a two-day conference of the Socialist International (SI), a union of 91 socialist, social democratic and labor parties, in Sydney, Australia, SI president and former West German chancellor Willy Brandt appealed for reforms in the United Nations. 'A sober examination of the Gulf crisis should lead to institutional reforms within the UN,' Brandt said. He called for greater powers for the UN General Secretary, saying that although the action in the Gulf had taken place on the basis of UN resolutions, military strategy had been determined by the US and its allies." Whether this statement from the Socialist leader prompted the action is uncertain, but the UN Security Council immediately went into session and started writing more sanctions having to do with post-war developments in Iraq. Meanwhile Bush, disregarding the rebuffs given him by Gorbachev during Gulf Storm, sent messengers to Moscow to request Gorby to join him in discussing plans for the settlement of all the troubles remaining in the Middle East. This is what Gorby was aiming for from the beginning: control of oil in the Middle East.

So much for the idea of forming the New World Order with the UN as its seat of government. Trilateral Commission leaders in Europe were thinking of a different kind of New World Order: one which would be composed of control by the Trilateral Nations; North America,, EUROPE, Japan; plus a fourth: the USSR. Thus Trilateral Control would be expanded to establish Quadrilateral Control over all regions of the world. The British Intelligence Digest (3/15/91) explains why any such plan would never work, with Israel being the main reason. "What is intended by [this] concept of a new world order is the replacement of an American-led trans-global alliance at the cornerstone of world security by a quadrilateral alliance of equal partners consisting of the USSR, a Franco-German-controlled European Community (EC), Japan and the United States, all policing world peace in harmonious agreement. The whole concept of an equal partnership in world affairs between the United States and the Soviet Union is deeply repugnant. There are also grave difficulties with the idea of the EC becoming a superpower, not least because before that can happen it will mean the end of the United Kingdom as an independent nation state. But there is a greater, and fatal flaw in this concept of a new world order. The concept assumes that the four equal partners will have sufficiently close relationships to act in harmony when faced by a threat to world peace. Yet the most serious threat in the 1990s will continue to come from the Middle East with a final nuclear-armed Islamic assault on Israel likely to be launched sometime in the middle of this decade. And on the issue of Israel, the new world order is split three-to-one against the United States. It is therefore doomed to fail its most important test. The USSR, a Franco-German controlled EC, and Japan will all, at the crunch, be pro-Islamic and anti-Israel. America may take a very tough line with Israel from time to time, but ultimately the US will always defend Israel's existence. Only Britain, if it still exists as an independent country within EUROPE, will side with America in any showdown over Israel." (Intelligence Digest, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL50 1HX, United Kingdom.)

In short, the United States and the "Coalition of Nations" acting under the authority of the United Nations won a great military victory, but suffered a far greater political defeat. To justify the war, Bush told the world that we were fighting against aggression, against brutality, against

a dictator that was compared with Hitler. But with Desert Storm ended, Saddam Hussein is still the same dictator. The war that was fought to restore the sovereignty of Kuwait has returned the same dictator to rule over that devastated land. And the Arabs and Moslems who have always hated Israel now will hate America as well. So the great United Nations military victory won by the Americans was only a dress rehearsal for a far greater Middle East showdown still to come.

The Elitist Syndicate which intends to rule the world and control its resources (oil being most important) is determined that we shall have the New World Order and inevitable World Government whether we like it or not. The members of this Syndicate brought about the Persian Gulf War for two principal purposes. First, to further solidify their control while making a profit over an induced global recession. "War fills certain functions essential to the stability of our society; until other ways of filling them are developed, the war system must be maintained, and improved in effectiveness." So declares the Eastern Establishment's Report From Iron Mountain." Second purpose of the war: to prepare the Middle East region for "merging" economically and politically with the other regions of the world. Well trained in International Affairs by the Elitists, George Bush, along with Mikhail Gorbachev, was chosen to lead the way. As The Fact Finder (3/1/91) reported: "Among Americans, President Bush and his leaders now stand over nine feet tall, Bush's popular rating at this time is 91%. Out of this, Bush can easily win a second term of four years. But Bush will probably want more. He may now fancy himself as the first President of The New World Order, which is his next goal. Bush seems to favor foreign policy and neglect domestic policy. He ignores the fact that one out of every 16 families in America are on welfare....supported by the other 15. Our national debt is at an all-time high, higher than the debts of all other nations combined. Our country is actually on the verge of bankruptcy. Yet Congress votes itself another huge pay raise."

As we have inferred, the Elitists have considered and acted upon several ways of developing and securing (for a thousand years?) their New World Order. But in one thing they may have made a serious mistake. They have assumed that their economic power can keep Marxism-Leninism under control and working for their benefit. But the "bear that walks like a man," presently governed by those who govern Gorbachev, seems to have other ideas. Gorbachev chose or was chosen to become a partner with Bush in the building of a New World Order. Since the countries they represented were permanent members of the UN Security Council, they chose to fight against Iraq. But Gorbachev walked to the beat of his own drum, broke promises, aided the enemy, criticized the ground war attack that ended the fighting. Does it not seem strange, then, that after all the deceptions, Gorbachev was asked to assist Bush in the reshaping of the post-war Middle East?

"For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. Behold, I have told you before." (Matt. 24:24,25).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Eight.....April 19, 1991

## ANOTHER UNFINISHED WAR

**Item.** Christian Science Monitor (4/10/91): "The White House denied a report that President Bush had offered Gen. Norman Schwarzkopf the job of Army Chief of Staff as reported by Newsweek magazine."

**Item.** CNN World News reports that Gen. Schwarzkopf is retiring from the Army, will write and lecture.

**Item.** Open letter from "We the People" (4/1/91): "The children in our schools are being prepared to welcome the New World Order as it unfolds through our service to the government of the United Nations. It was under UN orders that we stopped firing on Saddam Hussein's troops--and that we stand by as he slaughters all who rebel, including entire villages of Kurds, men, women and children. This is genocide, but those who control the UN have double standards....The Communists control the United Nations."

**Report.** Under the heading "The Battle That Never Was" USNews reports (4/15/91): "At 2:30 on the morning of Thursday, February 28, the 24th Infantry Division (Mechanized), the 3rd Armored Cavalry Regiment and the 101st Airborne Division (Air Assault) were ready to launch an attack that would have trapped the last elements of Saddam Hussein's Republican Guard in a pocket around the southern Iraqi city of Basra. Instead, 90 minutes before the attack was scheduled to begin came word of a cease-fire. The failure to close the American fist permitted the escape of 14 brigades of Iraqi troops, including five brigades of Republican Guards, plus 500 tanks, 1,400 armored personnel carriers and 400 artillery pieces. The surviving brigades....spearheaded Saddam Hussein's counteroffensive against Shiite insurgents....'We stopped too damn soon,' says one senior military source. 'They can argue about that all they want, but that is the truth. If the attack had continued, it would have bottled up the Republican Guard inside Basra and they would have surrendered.'....The task should not have been too time-consuming or too costly....Battle plans called for achieving all of the key objectives--liberating Kuwait and trapping the surviving Iraqi soldiers inside Basra--in 144 hours. Discussions of a cease-fire began at the 76th hour, and the cease-fire itself went into effect at 100 hours. The Americans were about 36 hours ahead of their schedule at that point and could have achieved all their objectives in six more....the surviving Iraqis would have been trapped, and with no hope of resupply, and no communications with Baghdad, they would have had little choice but to surrender en masse. Instead, they turned their guns on their own people." (Report by Joseph L. Galloway, senior writer for USNews).

**Personal comment.** In our DBR of 2/8/91, referring to a statement made by Defense Secretary Cheney, we wrote: "Let's pray he'll let General Schwarzkopf run Desert Storm his way without political influence from politicians or the Communist chief of the UN Military Staff, as happened with MacArthur in Korea and with the entire military establishment in Vietnam. But geopolitics will prevail. Because in every war since the Spanish-American the only winner has been that great financial power which creates them."

The French have a name for it: deja vu, something that has happened before. When the Chinese Communist leaders were crushing the pro-freedom movement in Tiananmen Square, George Bush went fishing. When the Lith-



uanians were struggling to free themselves from Soviet dictatorship enslavement, George Bush went fishing. It is said he was fishing when someone advised him that an invasion of the sovereign State of Panama would boost his popularity. Noreiga captured, George Bush went fishing. After yet another not so little but still safe war in the Persian Gulf, he turned over the task of finishing the job of reshaping the Middle East to his Secretary of State. When the Shiites and Kurds he had advised to destroy Saddam were being themselves destroyed by Saddam's remaining forces, George Bush went fishing. Newsweek did a special report asking "Where Was George This Time?" A full page story (4/15/91) carried a picture of George fishing in the Florida Keys. The report began:

"Where was George? The old refrain from the 1988 presidential campaign is back. As Kurds were being slaughtered in Iraq, Bush was gone fishing. The columnists who extolled the president for rescuing Kuwait from Saddam were now accusing him of moral perfidy. What happened to the president who sent a half-million troops into the desert to 'stand up for what's right and condemn what's wrong'?" Well, he went fishing. Then, refreshed and ready, he launched the second phase in the building of his New World Order. He neglected domestic affairs and began ballyhooing a North American Common Market (NACOM) patterned after the one in Europe which began as a Common Market and will become a Regional World Government next year.

In the Americas it is proposed that the same program is to be carried out and the first step is a free-trade agreement merging the economies of Canada, Mexico and the United States. Part of this first step was consummated three years ago when Canada and the US concluded a free-trade pact. It should be noted that this hasn't worked out as smoothly as the Elitists had hoped. Many industrialists with plants in Canada closed them down and moved to the southern part of the United States where there is more freedom from labor union control and cheaper labor. The Christian Science Monitor (4/9/91) noted that "Canada, the world's second leading wheat exporter, faces the imminent and unwelcome prospect of wheat imports from the United States. This is the latest complication arising from the free-trade agreement between the US and Canada, which began to take effect at the start of 1989." Because of US farm subsidies, US wheat exporters have an advantage. "This would allow low-cost imports of US wheat, flour and baked goods to engage Canada's own production in a costly battle for market share, adding another burden to the country's already struggling agriculture sector. 'Maybe we should look for a way to get out of the free-trade agreement,'" says Charles Swanson, president of the Manitoba Pool Elevators, a grain-elevator cooperative." This is a small example of the trouble that will occur if Mexico and the UN are merged in a trade-agreement which is expected to govern the economies of Canada, Mexico and the US. The history of the development of EUROPE should provide a glimpse of what can be expected in any similar North American economic merger.

However, this is the second step in the march toward George Bush's New World Order, and he and the controlled media are promoting the plan as if it were a crusade. An AP dispatch from Houston (4/15/91) says "A free-trade agreement between the United States and Mexico 'will create jobs and provide opportunities for citizens in both countries,' President Bush said Sunday. He promised to work tirelessly to fight for congressional approval for so-called fast-track authority that would allow the administration to negotiate with Mexico on free-trade with a guarantee that Congress would not amend whatever agreement was reached."

Just how did the idea for this North American Common Market begin? Well, we might go all the way back to the Woodrow Wilson administration when his 'alter ego', Colonel House conceived and promoted a "Pan-American Pact" which became a model for the global League of Nations Covenant. Fortunately, both failed. The Rockefellers and fellow elitists continued to dominate the economic policies of most South American countries. Then in the early 70s the idea of NACOM came up with the creation of Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission. In 1980, Loyd Chadwick, director of the Center for Global Studies wrote: "For the last ten years a number of highly influential people in the western world have been attempting to reshape the global economy of the advanced industrial nations. Known as 'trilateralists,' this self-perpetuating group of elites is seeking to create a 'community of nations' comprised initially of the advanced Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD) countries. Their plan calls for the communist countries, perhaps even the Soviet Union, to join their new concert of power later on. The ultimate goal of trilateralism is to create the first global political and economic system." The commentator then notes: "The rising tide of protectionism and nationalism, along with other political forces, is beginning to engulf the nations of Europe, Japan and the US and is threatening to split the world into three major blocks."

The above was published in 1980 and, as predicted, ten years later the world had been split into three major blocks, much as Orwell had pictured in his **1984**. With the end of Comecon and the Warsaw Pact and their proposed inclusion in EUROPE, the world's largest economic and political block will have been formed, probably with the reunited Germany at its head. In competition there would be Japanese block, the world's greatest financial power. In third place would be North America, whose NACOM is yet to be developed and with Bush working toward it tirelessly. This all means the end of national sovereignty and independent countries, to be replaced by Regional World Governments with the UN as a kind of Global Government exercising its political power through "Treaty Laws." "Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD) is the aim; and these trilateral major blocks are working in their own way toward the development of smaller regional economic and political communities which they will control.

This is what George Bush had in mind when he spoke of the Gulf Crisis as being a step toward the New World Order. Important currently is the universal control and distribution of oil, which was being threatened by Saddam. Another region currently being developed by the elite conspirators and their Communist cooperators is South Africa. Together they are called the treasure houses of oil and minerals. How the "economic cooperation and development of resources" is brought about in Africa is explained in the following words of a resident of Durban, South Africa, as published in the South African Observer (4/91): "...A black majority government would, as experience has shown, rapidly impoverish the country and increase its dependence on overseas loans and aid. Such a situation would then enable the international bankers and cartels to attach our vast mineral resources as collateral, as they have done elsewhere in Africa in their quest to build the New World economic Order. Thus, while playing lip service to ideals like justice and fairness for all, the proponents of the New World Order are intent on thrusting South Africa into a situation in which the only equality that will prevail will be that of poverty and oppression...." And yet to come is the organization of "Economic Cooperation and Development" in the Americas. This is the job undertaken by George Bush while James Baker and presidential aids are busy completing

the plotting of Middle Eastern Regional Common Market.

At the Virginia Convention in 1775 Patrick Henry said, "I know of no way of judging the future but by the past." A look at America's past seems important. In the later half of the 1700s a new political, economic, religious and social system was being developed in a new country. Based strictly on Christian principles, there was created a form of government which allowed for the free exercise of the inalienable rights of man, as enunciated in the Declaration of Independence. In a paper titled "The Republicanism of James Madison," Professor Neal Reimer of Pennsylvania State University, defined this new revolutionary system: "For Madison a republic was a government which derived 'all its powers directly or indirectly from the great body of the people' and which rested 'on the capacity of mankind for self government.'....A republican government was one which was administered by persons holding their offices during pleasure, for a limited period, or during good behavior.' Even during this 'short duration of their appointments' to government 'the trust should be placed not in a few but in a number of hands.'" All this is an echo of the Declaration of Independence and the Virginia Bill of Rights, and democracy was mentioned in neither of them. Of the original system of US government, James Madison stated, "The free system of government we have established is so congenial with reason, with common sense, and with a universal feeling that it must produce approbation and a desire for imitation, as avenues may be found for truth to the knowledge of nations. Our Country, if it does justice to itself, will be the workshop of liberty to the Civilized World, and do more than any other for the uncivilized."

"A Republic if you can keep it," said Franklin. But succeeding generations couldn't keep it and our generation hasn't even tried. Nevertheless, from 1879 to the 1900s the US developed into the most free and prosperous nation in the world. But in the 1900s came another political, economic, religious and social revolution. Democracy began to replace Republicanism. The US began adopting the policies of democracy, rejecting the free market system and accepting the principles of collectivism and democratic socialism. The US began discarding the principles of Christianity and morality, took upon itself the precepts and tenets of secular humanism. State became the god of the people. All of which has made the United States well prepared to sacrifice its sovereignty and independence and join the other dying nations of the world as they welcome the birth of the New World Order.

Frank Gaydosh is a well known and respected Christian patriot. He says it like it is: "The future of America will be Christian or there will be no future....I do not want to be guilty of being silent when I should be shouting about the judgment that is coming to America....Unless we are blind and deaf the judgment of God is already being manifested in every area of our lives and is now getting worse with each passing day. May God honor the faithful remnant that have put their trust in Him and who are doing what they can, with what they have, where they are, to bring America to its senses. May God have mercy on us.

"The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be safe." (Proverbs 29:25).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

## INVENTORY

In a dance band an erratic drumbeat could confuse the players, wreck the rhythm and end the dance. In a 66-year-old jogging president, an erratic heartbeat could interrupt the jogging, affect his future itinerary and might even change the course of history. Newsweek called it arrhythmia. NYTimes called it atrial fibrillation. The estimated million or so who are burdened with it generally call it irregular heartbeat. Normally no big problem. But when the doctors added Graves' disease to the fibrillation diagnosis they advised President Bush to slow down. USAToday said, "Bush has directed Vice President Quayle to take his place Monday at a Chicago health-care center to talk about infant mortality. The president will conduct regular office hours in the White House, spokesman Marlin Fitzwater said." Meaning fewer trips to foreign places in Air Force One, longer and quieter hours in the Oval Office. The sudden and unexpected diagnoses could, hopefully for most of us, interfere with our International President's race to establish his and Gorbachev's version of the New World Order. It also could affect the president's plan to run for re-election.

And a fibrillating heart puts VP Quayle on the spot, once again the victim of jeers and smears because it's said he's inexperienced, tends to say the wrong things at the wrong times, and isn't qualified to take George Bush's place if it should become necessary. Said neo-conservative columnist James Kirkpatrick: "Let us pray for the good health of George Bush, but let us be fair to Dan Quayle. No vice president is expected to be brilliant, and Mr. Quayle has lived up to that expectation. But he has grown on the job, and he's doing well. Suppose we knock off the Quayle jokes. Somehow they're not so funny any more."

Recently there have been other names in the news that are familiar even to those who don't read. The Kennedy Klansmen are back in the news. William Kennedy Smith, nephew of Sen. Ted Kennedy of Chappaquiddick infamy, has been charged with rape, has been fingerprinted, photographed, released on bond to await trial. And Uncle Ted may be in trouble with the Palm Beach police because he said that he "was unaware police were investigating a rape allegation against his nephew at his family's estate in Palm Beach when two officers asked to speak with him Easter Sunday....Palm Beach police said they are trying to determine whether Kennedy and his nephew deliberately evaded questioning before leaving Palm Beach." Alleged justice being what it seems to be these days - in federal, state and local courts, one wonders if the Kennedys will get out of this one as easily as did Ted's earlier involvement in Massachusetts."

Still more names in the news. John Sununu, White House chief of staff has been grounded, can no longer use military aircraft for political or personal travel without first obtaining special permission from Boydon Gray who is White House Counsel. Then there's CIA Director William Webster who is going to resign because Bush asked him to. And gunshot victim Jim Brady is back in the news. The seven day gun control bill bearing his name has been approved by the House, awaits possible passage by the Senate, and promised veto by the president. Next is a new headliner, Paul Tsongas, former Massachusetts Senator who has tossed his Democratic hat in the ring and says he'll try to defeat Bush in 1996. More importantly, here comes another Rockefeller. Sen. Jay Rockefeller IV, West Virginia, said:

"The door is open and I am looking." Seems we need another Rockefeller in a top spot. David is slowly fading away and letting the Kissinger gang handle political affairs for him.

Finally, James Baker is still trying. A Washington Times editorial (4/30/91) observed that "In the past nine months the United States has liberated one Arab country, saved another from imminent invasion, allied itself militarily with several more, pulverized the No. 1 threat to Middle East peace, pledged military protection and millions of dollars in aid to the Kurdish people, forgiven Egypt's massive debt and committed itself to providing new forms of financial aid to Israel. All this might lead one to conclude that US influence in the Middle East is at an all-time high. And it probably is. So why is it, then, that Secretary of State James Baker can travel to the Middle East three times (seven times at this writing-Ed,) in the past seven weeks to peddle a US plan for a regional peace conference and come back with only one solid commitment to participate - and that coming, apparently grudgingly, from the Soviet Union, which is not even a Middle East country?"

An editor wrote, "The US, coercing the UN, induced or bought the cooperation of certain nations and then used a sledgehammer to crack a walnut in the Middle East. But winning the peace with diplomacy is not the same as winning a war with bombs." The nations we allegedly helped now hate us for the very reasons we had for helping them. Among the nations not members of the "Industrial Seven," those who wanted no part of a Soviet dominated World Order also want no part of a UN dominated New World Order with the US as its administrator.

Much of the world's attitude toward the elitist controlled federal government is brought out in an article which appeared in March-April issue of The Aida Parker Newsletter (APN, POBox 91059, Auckland Park 2006, South Africa. US\$60 per year, airmailed). Aida Parker is a South African patriot who understands that a goal of the New World Order is the destruction of the Republics of South Africa and the United States, and her newsletter pulls no punches. An article titled "And They Dare to Moralise to Us!" begins:

"As President Bush has made clear, the introduction of an American-dominated New World Order is now official US Government policy. But how well qualified are the Americans, morally and ethically, either as a nation or a government, to act as the world's navigator? At the end of World War 2 that may have been the case. Americans then indeed stood tall, the richest and most powerful nation the world has ever known, the giant of self-reliant nations. Today, the so-called 'American Century' is over. Kaput and finis. They threw it away, destroyed - as South Africa is today being destroyed - by a misguided and malevolent 'liberalism.' So great has been the erosion of the American spirit that for all practical purposes, and despite Mr. Bush's ultra-optimism, the US - flabby, overweight and wheezing - must now prepare to take its place beside the USSR and other has-been nations. Even to suggest that the US should become the leader of a 'kinder, gentler' NWO strikes one as a monstrous aberration.

"Citing pornography, crime, drugs, public indecency, the political culture, the relentless war against Christianity, the decaying cities, the massive collapse of the US education system, Malcolm Muggeridge apostrophised the American system as suffering a 'diabolical degeneracy.' He was right. By any civilised standards the US today is a decadent and declining nation, showing many signs of an all-embracing atrophy. This, of course, does not apply to many Americans, perhaps not even a majority of Americans, but the rot is there, deep inside the national psyche. Let's examine

the tattered reality, a few of the symptoms bedevilling a sad, sick nation."

The author then cites specifics, beginning with **drugs**. "The US remains the most drug abusing nation in the world, according to the National Institute on Drug Abuse. Americans now consume more than half of the entire world's supply of drugs....A particularly disturbing aspect to all this is the involvement of major US banks with the laundering...of the vast drug profits. US banks which have come under investigation for such laundering include Manufacturers Hanover, Bank of America, Security Pacific, Wells Fargo and Chase Manhattan, the Rockefeller dynasty's financial flagship." Regarding **abortion**, "Since the 1973 Roe vs Ward US Supreme Court decision....an average of 1.5 million legal abortions have been performed each year in the US, a total now of more than 25 million lives snuffed out with legislative approval....Abortion is the leading cause of death in the US....And not surprisingly, since abortion was legalised in 1973, child abuse reports have increased 500%.

Regarding **crime**. "Millions of Americans today see their cities and communities awash in violence, drugs, pornography, murder, rape, armed robbery and attacks of unprecedented cruelty on children, women and old folks....the government apparatus seems to have lost sight of the very first principle of a civilised society, salus populi, the safety of the people. Cities like New York appear on the verge of anarchy; Washington is one of the rape and murder capitals of the world. Paralysed with guilt, equating evil with illness, the US legal system is a monument to the liberal principle: 'be kind to criminals.' The criminal himself is seen as 'a victim of society,' and so the battle against crime and violence is lost, the politicians lacking the guts and moral authority to treat the enemies of society as the menace they really are."

Much emphasis is laid on what the author calls **Christian bashing**. "Thanks to the 1963 decision by the US Supreme Court banning all prayer in the public schools, these schools are now officially atheistic. Result? You have the incredible situation where the reading of the Bible has been declared illegal, yet it is not illegal to peddle degenerate filth on those same school grounds....Christian bashing is a conspicuously popular sport with the film industry, on TV, radio and on video. Knocking Christ himself is regarded as particularly avant-garde. That bastion of culture, tolerance, good taste and enlightenment, Hollywood, proved that adequately enough with Martin Scorsese's overwrought 'epic,' The Last Temptation of Christ (Universal)....In France, former Defence Minister Jean-Pierre Chevenement, expressing distaste for America's Rambo culture, said that it appeared that 'no subject was off limits, nothing too outrageous, revolting or disgusting.' But it doesn't just affect the US. This flood of violence, pornography, perversion and downright infantilism is seeping into every country on earth....What we in France are seeing is the organized cretinisation of our people.' What Chevenement said applies 1000 times and more to US pop/rock/heavy metal. The overpowering vulgarity of most of this is beyond credence. Although given an exceptionally soft ride by the general 'liberal' media, this major US industry has managed to degrade every civilised human value: love, family, morality, human decency, pity, patriotism, discipline, respect for life and limb. Most guilty is heavy metal, much of which promotes rebellion, incest, adultery, fornication, sado-masochism, criminal mutilation, voodooism, bondage, sexual assault, drug abuse, violence, immorality, death, deviance, perverse sadism, brutal aggression, abnormality, suicide and adulation of criminals....No doubt many Americans are equally offended by this degenerate slop; but when the police and churches protest such arrogant and calculated display of outrageous offensiveness, the

'liberal' media immediately caterwaul 'censorship' and demand that these artists be given 'the right to work.'

"Earlier this year Dr. William Bennett, Mr. Reagan's Secretary of Education, made some comments that are a searing reproach to America's entire 'liberal' community. 'Never before,' he said, 'has a generation of American adolescents been less healthy, less prepared for life than their parents were at the same age.' He cites statistics to support his accusation. More than a million teenage pregnancies each year.....More than 400,000 teenagers undergoing an abortion each year. A US teenage suicide which is the second ranking cause of death in this group. The number of youths aged 14/17 arrested each year pro rata 30 times higher than it was in 1950...."

The article concludes: "Despite US victory in the Iraqi War....the fact remains that the days when the US could play Atlas and hold up the world are over. The parade has passed them by. The great creaking dream machine is today just that; a badly cracked dream. And who brought that about? Who but the very people who now seek to impose an American-dominated New World Order upon us! The bitter truth is this: When it is too late, America may be said to have ordained its own fall as the world's major power."

There are three monotheistic faiths in the world: Christian, Muslim and Judaism. In the Middle East they are at loggerheads and, partially due to the Iraqi War, the Shi-ite denomination of Islam is preaching jihad (holy war) and influencing all others of Islam and Araby to join them in a war against the West. This is a type of history repeating itself. Some three centuries ago, in 1683, a millenium-long fight between Muslims and Christians came to a halt. Muslim General Mustafa commanded an army of more than 2,000 troops and was laying siege to Vienna, hoping to go on and conquer all of Europe in behalf of Islam. The Viennese withstood the siege for two months, then relief forces from Austria, Germany and Poland arrived, swept down from the heights overlooking the city, and routed the Muslim army. Christian civilization survived and grew.

Now, three centuries later, Islam is again at the gates of the West. In France Islam ranks second to Catholicism in the number of adherents. In England where there was one minaret in 1945, now there are over 1,000, 500 of which once were churches. In the Soviet Union one third of the Red Army is Muslim. And in the US a Muslim leader has called for a crusade to gain 75,000 new Muslin converts, and has hopes of succeeding. "Fueled by one of the world's highest birth rates, oil profits, and a decline of morals and will in the West, Islam is contending for the hearts and swords of men as never before," wrote Robert A. Peterson of Chalcedon Report, a Christian publication whose editors are concerned and say: "How can the West deal with the Muslim threat? The same way after 1683, with the results of a spiritual rebirth, a modern-day Reformation. The West's salvation is not in a New World Order, or military power, but in Christianity and its spread throughout the world - including the Muslim world."

"(For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;)" (II Corinthians, 10: 4).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Eleven.....May 31, 1991

## THE TRIPLE PLAY

In this final decade before the coming of the millennium, three programs are being sold the American people. And the majority of the American people will accept them resignedly, complacently, or even willingly. These three are President Bush's "New Generation of American Schools," the North American Economic Merger, and Federal Gun Control. Each of these is the subject of an intensive propaganda campaign that aims for quick acceptance.

**"America 2000."** Coincidence? When Republican President Bush presented his "New Generation" education program to Congress for approval, he asked Democratic Senator Edward Kennedy to introduce the bill. So it was no surprise when it was announced that without the usual delay in such matters, committee hearings are to begin this first week of June. With Bush and Kennedy both backing the bill (with a few amendments by Kennedy), it's almost certain of its passage from bill to Act in record time.

**NACOM.** On May 24th Congress gave the President special "fast track" authority to negotiate a trade pact with Mexico. When completed it will be presented to Congress for a "yes or No" vote, with no amendments permitted.

**Brady Bill.** As though it were done by signals, President Bush waited until ex-President Reagan changed his mind about the Brady Bill. Then, in a sudden shift of lip, Bush said he had changed his mind because Reagan had changed his mind, and both were in favor of the bill. Like "America 2000," the Brady Bill means little in itself. But it is a necessary step in the march toward total prohibition of guns in the hands of the law-abiding citizenry. Also, the US-Mexican trade deal is a step toward the creation of a North American Regional World Government which will compete with the European Regional World Government and the developing Japanese Co-Prosperity Sphere. Let's examine these, each in order, space permitting.

But there was one event that gave hope to millions of adults and perhaps life to millions of babies on the part of the US Supreme Court. Justice Souter joined four other Jurists in a ruling that "indicated they either want Roe vs Wade scuttled or at least narrowed sharply," said a Baltimore Sun reporter. Like the other matters, it wasn't a greatly important decision in itself, but it pointed the way for possible future decisions that may at least slow down the murder of babies at taxpayer expense. Of course, the liberals, feminists, homos and humanists are already moving to overcome the Court's ruling. Senator Metzenbaum of Ohio gave the expected response; "Congress must act swiftly since the Supreme Court can not be counted on to protect a woman's right to choose." So with the ACLU probably leading, we can expect a long fight over the question "does a woman (or teenager) have a right to be an accessory to murder if she so chooses, and should the taxpayers be forced to pay for the cost of the murder." But about those three immediate programs:

President Bush went to St. Paul to a much-touted experimental magnet school and told the people about his "America 2000" project. He said, "I ask all Americans to be points of light in the crusade....to prepare our children and ourselves for the exciting future that looms ahead." (Underlining added). Of course, what "looms ahead" in George Bush's mind is the preparation of a citizenry that will fit without protest into his New World

Order. And the title "America 2000" identifies the program as a part of the Millennium and the New Age movement.. As for the president's "points of light," D.L. Cuddy who was a Senior Associate with the US Department of Education from 1982 to 1988, said, "I have quite frankly not been able to find service to the community or humanity linked to 'points of light' anywhere other than in repeated references to these in the writings of occultist Alice Bailey some years ago."

The author of "America 2000" is Lamar Alexander, new US Secretary of Education, formerly governor of Tennessee. There he called for "a brand new American school....to be open year round for children from birth all the way through undergraduate education." Bettina Dobbs, RN, MS, former consultant for the US Department of Health and Human Services, now president of Guardians of Education for Maine, explains how the system will work: "These year long schools (centers) are to be open for children from birth. A team of teachers will be assigned to a child from the day that child arrives at the center all the way through college. This will require a 'very professional core of teachers, who must also supervise 'Hard to handle Volunteers.' In this role the teachers become 'parent teachers' who help the actual parents feel more comfortable about leaving their child(ren) at the center. The next step is to change the parent-child relationship, replacing it with a change-agent or 'certified educator' who will supply free medical care, free nutritional counseling, free food, free mental health services, etc. [at taxpayers' expense, of course]. The process begins when the 'Parent Educator,' who through home visits and school visits bonds herself to a family....Once that bond between 'Parent Educator' and the biological parent is established, the children and parents are eased into school programs which deliver a battery of services....Under the guise of education screening, parents and children are evaluated and a computer record is initiated which will track each human unit for the rest of its life....What we are into is a total restructuring of the society. What is happening in America today....is not simply a chance situation and the usual winds of change. What it amounts to is a total transformation of our society. We are moving into a new era." It's called the New Age or the New World Order. And "America 2000" is designed to accomplish this movement by the millennial date 2000. Hence "America 2000." Mrs. Dobbs warns: "Families entangled in any state program must be on guard. They will be prime targets....Beward of any parenting program or those for children 'at risk'. You have been warned. Please warn others. This dangerous program must not be allowed to destroy our Christian families." (For copies of Bettina Dobbs' complete report, send a SASE to Plymouth Rock Foundation, POBox 577, Marlborough, NH 03455).

**NACOM.** The media and federal officials treat it as though it were nothing more than the establishment of free trade between Canada, the United States and Mexico. But if one will examine EUROPE which is to become a Regional World Government next year, what is expected for North America can be seen. But the trade pact in itself should be rejected because of what it will do to American agriculture and industry. "Years ago," wrote Patrick Buchanan, "Americans watched, with cool indifference, as thousands of jobs in the textile mills of New England moved to the low-wage South. Those jobs, however, remained in the United States. Should we be equally indifferent to see them move to Hong Kong, communist China, which uses slave labor, or India? Why? While that surely means lower costs to US consumers, are not we Americans something more than mere customers? What is wrong with protecting American manufacturers

from cutting throat foreign competition, asks the protectionist. Upon them, government imposes wage-and-hour laws, tough environmental standards, safety-and-health measures, land-use rules. They are taxed at federal and state levels, and admonished to be good corporate citizens and give generously to local charities. Almost all do so - and all these social costs are factored into prices. What do we tell that manufacturer when his competitor moves to Mexico, employs cheaper labor, avoids US taxes and inspections from the Environmental Protection Agency and the Occupational Safety and Health Administration, as well as visits from the Little Sisters of the Poor; then undercuts him by selling cheaper in the US market?"

Imagine a Florida without farms," writes Lisa Shuchman of the local Palm Beach Post, "with fruits and vegetables drenched with toxic pesticides and supermarkets where the only produce for sale is expensive and imported. This is the nightmare that could result from a proposed trade pact with Mexico, Florida farmers warn." President Bush says trade agreements with Canada and Mexico would "create the largest, richest trade zone on Earth" and lead to "unprecedented economic growth and regional harmony." If he's talking for the Elite that's promoting a New Economic World Order, he's right. And so is Pat Buchanan when he says "There is a one-man, one-vote,,, majority-rule, popular-will kind of democracy championed by some that is the antithesis of what the Founding Fathers wanted for their new country. So, too, there is a form of free-booting, bottom-line-uber-alles kind of capitalism from which conservative men will recoil. Quoting from the economic William Ropke (there is a) kind of capitalism in which many of us believe: 'Self-discipline, a sense of justice, honesty, fairness, chivalry, moderation, public spirit, respect for human dignity, firm ethical norms - all of these are things which people must possess before they go to market and compete with each other. These are the indispensable supports which preserve both market and competition from degeneration....Family, church, genuine communities....tradition are their sources.' A foreign policy that looks out for America First should be married to an economic policy that considers first the well-being of our own business and our workers. This does not mean automatic opposition to free trade with Canada, Mexico or any other nation; it means that any agreement should be accepted or rejected upon how it affects Americans, not just as consumers but as a people." If this US-Mexican trade agreement is rejected, it could mean an end to all this talk about a New World Order. For this NWO is based upon economic monopoly and control of the world's resources.

**Gun Control.** By the time you read this the Brady Bill may have become the Brady Handgun Violence Prevention Act. All it really does is make a purchaser wait seven days and gain official approval before he can buy a handgun. The bill passed the House on May 8th by a vote of 239 to 186. At this writing there seems to have been a delay in a Senate vote because there is much stronger opposition to the bill in the upper house. In times like that the promoters of the bill try to find a time when much of the opposition is elsewhere and passage can be assured. As for the bill itself, we agree with Spotlight, which calls it a "useless" bill. Rep. Bill Alexander (D-AR) seems to agree: "Passing the Brady Bill will just be a statement by this Congress that we are opposed to violent crime. What is needed is a crime bill, more prosecutors, more judges, more prisons for the criminals who should be kept there."

In the beginning of our nation when it was still a Republic, the idea of gun control wouldn't even have been considered by the citizens. It was believed that every law-abiding citizen was supposed to have a gun for

purposes of protection, against the government itself as well as against criminals. When the Constitution was being considered by the States, George Mason and Patrick Henry, Virginia patriots, believed there was something wrong with the Constitution; something missing. They apparently talked it over with another Virginia patriot, James Madison, who agreed, put it in writing, and it became the Second Amendment to the Bill of Rights. Larry Pratt, executive director of Gun Owners of America, observed: "When he (Madison) wrote the Second Amendment, he looked at the rest of the world and he said that the reason the other countries of the world are despotisms is because they do not trust their own people with firearms. The view of our founders was that the government must never have a monopoly of force. Our Founding Fathers had plenty of reason to be sensitive about this issue because the British had tried to disarm them before the Revolution. The same Congress that passed the Second Amendment - that package of individual protection against the government - passed the Militia Act of 1790. And that Militia Act defines the militia as 'every able bodied man of military age,' and then goes on to describe the organized militia as one called up and organized by the Governor."

Don McAlvany confirms: "The idea of an armed citizenry is as relevant today as it was 200 years ago. The British tried to keep firearms out of the hands of the colonists before the War for Independence. They said that the colonists did not need their guns because they had the British Army to protect them from the French and the Indians. Hostilities erupted near Boston on the road from Concord to Lexington when the Red Coats tried to confiscate a magazine of colonial muskets. Today's Red Coats, the Kennedys' and those from Handgun Control, Inc. tell us the same thing the British tried to tell our forefathers - that private people do not need their guns. Well, we need our guns as much as the American colonists needed theirs. While we enjoy peace with the French and the Indians today, America is a battleground in a drug war. Americans are being held hostage in their homes because they do not dare go out on the streets. There are not enough police to protect the citizens. After all, there are only 150,000 police on duty at any one time in the whole country trying to protect a quarter of a billion Americans."

America 2000, US-Mexican Trade Pact, Brady Bill; all are phonies in that they were designed for purposes other than those written into the measures. America 2000 could give every child a personal computer code number by which he could be tracked the rest of his life, Big Brother style. The proposed Trade Pact could create a North American Regional World Government. And the Gun Registration measure could create a personal computer code number which could label one a suspected criminal to be watched simply because he has a gun. And all three of these measures are steps in the march to a New World Order.

When the Word was no longer to be with His disciples in the flesh, "Then he said unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip; and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." (Luke 22:36).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Twelve.....June 14, 1991

## PARADE OVERKILL

Have we witnessed another colossal cover-up? In this reporter's life span there have been five military confrontations big enough to be called wars. This fifth one, nicknamed Desert Storm, was, by presidential pronouncement, the shortest, least costly in American lives, and by far the most glamorous of them all. Certainly, none of the other wars produced such a plethora of parades and public celebrations. Honest displays of patriotism are like shots of adrenalin, instilling new life in the fluttering heartbeat of a Nation. But displays of patriotism designed to prevent the facts or truth, as of an embarrassing or illegal activity from becoming known, are the worst kind of political hypocrisy. We are reminded of the words of Samuel Johnson (1709-1784), English lexicographer who said "Patriotism is the last refuge of a scoundrel." This statement seemed reflected in the lead editorial in The Miami Herald (6/8/91). Headlined "Parades Reach Overkill," it admitted that "The veterans of the Persian Gulf War have been deservedly feted in dozens of American cities and towns. One of America's briefest wars, one of its most stunning military triumphs, has inspired parades without end. But today's Victory Day Parade in Washington (6/8/91) is an exercise in calculated excess. Good winners know when to lay down the ticker tape and the dress uniforms. The warranted exultation of victory should not degenerate into an immoderate arrogance. Bush cannot justify spending \$7 million in public funds for a parade that promised more grandiosity than grandness....At a time of austere Federal budgets, at a time of overwhelming domestic needs, the Pentagon should not be treating itself to this Caesarean excess. Instead, the President should be endeavoring to unite the Americans people behind efforts to address economic ills, deteriorating cities and infrastructure, Federal budget deficits, the failure of public education, the growing poverty of children, drugs, crime...It is time to end the celebrations and to put America's domestic will on sober display."

But it wasn't an end to parades. Washington's Saturday Parade was followed by an even greater Monday Parade in New York City. The latter was called "the mother of all parades" and the parade in Washington was, said The New York Times, "Just a little town staging a befuddled mess." New York won the Battle of the Parades, partly because Washington had originally planned its parade to be held on July 4. But New York decided it would hold its ticker-tape parade on June 10. Washington then tried to steal the thunder by moving its parade from July 4 to June 8. Both were well Financed, well attended, and successful in doing what parades are supposed to do. But there was grumbling, because there was a second purpose behind those parades. The parades were not merely to give honor to veterans. They were intended as a coverup. Sydney Schanberg of Newsday said, "I appreciate why people feel in need of a lift. What I don't appreciate is the orchestration by a White House using the parades as a way to disguise both the failures at home and the failure of the battlefield victory to achieve any of the larger war aims of the Middle East, stability and a 'new world order' that had been so glibly broadcast by the Bush administration."

President Bush certainly needs a cover-up to disguise or conceal the many problems and failures of his administration. To name a few: human rights

in China, civil rights in the US, peace in the Middle East, free-trade with Mexico, starvation in Ethiopia, Kurdistan and elsewhere, chaos in the 15 so-called republics that make up the Soviet Union; and at home; recession, education, drug war, crime, etc. The Gulf War is far from over. 65,000 US troops are still in the Gulf area, are likely to remain there indefinitely. Secretary of State James Baker has made trip after trip to the capitals of the various countries in the Middle East, with little real success. Israel Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir sent a letter to President Bush, saying very plainly that there will be no "land for peace" deals between Israel and its Arab neighbors. And there will be no peace conference if any UN representative is to be present.

Bush has given Baker yet another job; to make arrangements for a Bush-Gorbachev summit at which time an anti-nuclear treaty will be signed and the two leaders re-united in their plans to create their version of the New World Order and UN-managed World Government. Baker went to Geneva to meet with Soviet Foreign Minister Alexander Bessmertnykh. They exchanged messages sent by their leaders, talked and agreed on nothing. Bush insists there must be a treaty ready for signature, otherwise there's little reason for a summit. Gorby is anxious for a summit so he can get back to the job of begging for Western aid to his Perestroika; but he won't agree to the terms of the proposed treaty; so there's a stalemate.

Meanwhile, Gorby was in Oslo to accept a Nobel Peace Prize for "ending the Cold War." There he received criticism as well as the prize. He countered by declaring that any hopes of a peaceful New World Order depends upon massive assistance to underwrite the Soviet Union's political and economic reforms. At the same time in Paris there was a gathering of representatives of the world's wealthiest nations. They warned Gorby that he "must produce a concrete program to turn his crumbling economy from central planning to free-market principles before they could even discuss the massive aid package he's trying to sell to the Western Nations." By the time Gorby received that message he was in Stockholm, Sweden. There he was again berated for his treatment of Lithuania, Latvia, Estonia, Afghanistan, Armenia, and other countries. Gorby told Swedish Prime Minister Ingvar Carlsson that "Compassion by a neighboring country must not take the form of meddling in the affairs of the Soviet Union, especially when it is in the process of reform." Carlsson responded by telling Gorby that the Baltic people had the right to self-determination, and that political dialogue, not force, was the way to proceed. So Gorby proceeded back to Moscow where he is fighting for his political life. If plans go as expected, there's to be an economic summit of the heads of state of the Trilateral countries in London July 14, and Gorby has been invited to attend. But - and this is important - preparing for that economic summit there was held a super-secret meeting of the Bilderberg Group, near Baden-Baden, Germany, June 7-9. The controlled communications media never, never, mention the Bilderbergers. But The Spotlight weekly has for years made it a top priority to keep tabs as much as is possible on this super-secret group. Its weekly issue of 6/10/91 said there would be "approximately 120 luminaries" including "David Rockefeller, Henry Kissinger, the Rothschilds of Britain and Europe, many recent heads of state and high officials of the United States, Canada and Europe. House Speaker Tom Foley and Senate Finance Committee Chairman Lloyd Benson are among scheduled congressional leaders to attend. The Bilderberg has, as usual, an ambitious agenda, already set in motion by its junior partner, the Trilateral Commission, which met in Tokyo in April."

The Spotlight doesn't say this outright, but we suspect that the Bilder-

berg meeting was called for the purpose of preparing the agenda that is to be handed to the government leaders who will attend the July 14th Economic Summit. The Bilderberg Group is composed of **world leaders** and their assistants; while the Economic Summit is attended by **government leaders** and their aides. And, since these economic summits first began, **world leaders** meet in secret session to prepare the programs that are supposed to be carried out by the **government leaders**. Since the **world leaders** are hoping to have their New World Order installed and fully operational by the millennial year 2000, the present agenda will probably include the following:

1) Provision for the UN to lay and collect taxes on shipments between countries, beginning with a 10-cent tax per barrel on oil. The "Tax Treaty" has already been prepared, but has not yet been presented for approval by the UN member nations.

2) GATT (General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade), in its upcoming "Uruguay Round" is to be pressured into eliminating all country-declared tariffs.

3) Passage of the US-Mexico free-trade pact, for which President Bush is so strenuously campaigning at present, and is to be recognized by all nations. This US-Canada-Mexico North American Common Market (NACOM) is intended to be developed into an all-Hemisphere Common Market, a trading bloc similar to that of the European Common Market which is to become a political regional world government next year.

4) in Europe all still-existing trade barriers are to be eliminated and a single currency installed, controlled by a Regional World Bank.

5) The many economic problems of the Soviet Union must be solved, and the 15 nations that make up the Union must stay within the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, with Moscow at its head.

6) Japan must be encouraged to create a third "Regional World Government" to match the other two: EUROPE and AMERICA.

Some time ago the World Leaders gave up the idea of creating a World Government "from the top down." They agreed that it had to be done piece-by-piece. A part of this program involved the creation of three huge trading blocs: Europe, North America, and the Far East. That's why the Trilateral Commission membership is divided into three sections: North America (US, Canada and Mexico to be added); the industrial nations of Europe; and Japan. First, these are to become economic, that is, trading blocs. Later they are to become political, as EUROPE is becoming now. And finally, the three will become Regional World Governments (George Orwell guessed it right in his 1984.) Finally, to regulate and control any differences between these three Regional Governments, the reconstituted and strengthened United Nations will assume the role of World Government with all legal, judicial and military powers to maintain control over the three regional world governments (Orwell didn't write about this part of the plot).

That is why the Trilateral Commission was created. And it has generally been assumed that Zbigniew Brzezinski was the actual author of the plan, because David Rockefeller called upon Zbig to form the Trilateral Commission. But lately we remembered a very important book which we had received years ago; a book that we glanced through, not giving it much thought at the time. Suddenly we remembered, and we dug through our badly kept bookpile, found it and began to read it seriously. Here we found the entire plan for the creation of the New World Order, spelled out in black and white as early as 1921, and presented to the Insiders in book form in 1941. "**Plan For Permanent Peace**" is its title; written by a former



German PhD., Hans Heyman, and published by Harper & Brothers Publishers in 1941. In a foreword by Richard T. Ely, then of Columbian University, we are told: "Dr. Heyman presents a plan for a Bank of Nations. We already have, and in the near future can expect to see many more plans for an international world hegemony. Dr. Heyman's approach differs from those we already have in that he treats of economics rather than politics....Dr. Ely had a distinguished career in Germany which he was ultimately forced to give up on leaving that country. He is now becoming an American citizen....He is a democrat who brings us many valuable lessons from the Old World to help us build a new world." 30 years earlier Heyman's acquaintance, Paul Warburg, also came from the Old World to help build and manage the Federal Reserve System.

While in Europe Heyman received much encouragement from Keynes, Lloyd George, the Rothschilds; but Walter Rathenau was his chief promoter. Rathenau said, "300 men, all of whom know one another, direct the economic destinies of Europe and choose their successors from among themselves." He knew; he was one of them. Heyman wrote that in July 1922 "Rathenau invited me to his home to discuss further action." Two days before the meeting Rathenau was assassinated. So "In 1923 I visited England and the United States." He held conferences with Warburg and Benjamin Strong of the Federal Reserve Board. By 1941, thanks to J.P.Morgan and his successors, Wall Street began to outrank "The City" in London as an international bankers center, and Hans Heyman and his "Bank of the World" plan was drawing attention. The Rockefeller Foundations, Carnegie Endowment, the CFR, members of the Fed and other financial luminaries praised his plan and he wrote the book "Plan For Permanent Peace." Only trouble, the end of the second world war was spawning the IMF, World Bank and regional financial institutions, and Heyman's original plan lost prestige with the founding of the UN.

But in the 1970s came the Trilateral Commission and its plan for the creation of three huge trading regions, and Heyman's plan was given new life. Trying to condense 315 pages plus numerous drafts and diagrams is difficult.. Suffice it to say that Heyman's Plan For Permanent Peace is a blueprint for world government to be created through financial and economic control with the establishment of a world Bank of Nations and three subordinate regional banks: Europa Bank, Inter-American or Hemisphere Bank, and Oriental Bank. "This all embracing super-organization of banks would be the highest economic world authority, the Federal World Board for the entire world economy," Heyman wrote. Of course a world police force, one world currency with all control of currency and credit worldwide lodged in the files of the Bank of Nations would follow. And the economic system would be neither Capitalist nor Communist, but the synthesis which Heyman called Social Capitalism. Compare this with the Trilateral Commission plan and you must agree with Solomon who said "There is no new thing under the sun." Styles and customs change, new techniques and strategies develop. But it's the same old conspiracy.

"Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ." ( Col. 2:8).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Thirteen.....June 28, 1991

## REVIVAL OR REQUIEM?

By order of the Commander-in-Chief, the 215th celebration of the birthday of the United States of America is to be the grandest, most impressive, most all-inclusive party of them all. The veterans of all the wars in which US troops have been engaged are to be honored. World Wars One and Two, Korea, Vietnam, Grenada, Persian Gulf, and by inference and historical notation, wars of other generations; Revolutionary, 1812, Civil, Spanish-American, Mexican, and lesser incursions into Haiti, Nicaragua, Guatemala and other Caribbean countries - veterans of them all, living or dead, are to be remembered and honored. But what is not to be remembered as it should be, is the Birth Certificate of our Republic: The Declaration of Independence. Without it there would have been no Constitution, nor a Republic. Some years ago a subscriber, on a previous birthday observance, wrote us, incidentally explaining why the Fourth of July has become a Veterans Day Observance instead of a Birthday Celebration. He wrote:

"Remember that the Constitution does not govern the people; it governs the government, and it strictly limits government's powers. And the Bill of Rights does not grant us rights; it states very clearly that government cannot take from us those rights that are ours because God gave them to us. Because we are 'endowed by our Creator with certain unalienable rights,' the Bill of Rights proclaims that 'Congress shall make no law' regarding God's gifts to us. We do not possess 'Constitutional rights,' or 'First Amendments rights.' It should be self-evident that we possess God-given rights, and that our Nation's founders who signed the Declaration of Independence wanted nothing more from government than that our God-given rights remain protected from any enemy - or from any government - foreign or domestic. This is the essential understanding of the Declaration of Independence. No American worthy of the name should ever forget it. For, if the Declaration's thunderous truths are cast aside, the vacuum created will be filled by the falsehood that rights proceed from government. Once that notion becomes widespread - as it has already - the people will acquiesce in allowing the government, that supposedly has granted rights, to limit them or cancel them completely."

Upon signing the Declaration of Independence 215 years ago on July 4, 1776, Samuel Adams said, "We have this day restored the Sovereign to Whom all men ought to be obedient, and from the rising to the setting of the sun, let His Kingdom come." Later this organizer of the Boston Tea Party, who was called "the father of the American War for Independence," had written: "The rights of the colonists may be best understood by reading and carefully studying the institutes of the great Law Giver and Head of the Christian Church, which are to be found clearly written and promulgated in the New Testament."

Here we find some of the reasons why this 215th celebration has become a Veterans Day Observance rather than a Birthday Celebration. The New World Order is founded upon the supposition that all rights are given to men by government; and God has nothing to do with it. And the once Americanist United States Supreme Court was wrong. we are told, in February 29, 1892 when it declared: "If we pass...to a view of American life as expressed by its laws, its business, its customs. and its society, we find everywhere a clear recognition of the...truth...that this is a Christian

nation." But in this humanistic New Age, the 215th observance has been decreed to be a military observance, a war based celebration. So, let's look at the occasion as it regards arms and men.

Government authorities sought to disarm the colonists. Officials pointed out that the French-and-Indian Wars were ended, Indian raids were seldom and easily quelled by the Redcoats, and protection of the people was the duty of the British forces. However the colonists, especially those around Boston, thought differently. They 'sold their coats and bought weapons,' joined the Minutemen who were training on the village greens against the inevitable day of bloodshed. They also stored extra weapons and munitions. On April 18, 1775 General Gage assembled 800 British grenadiers for the purpose of arresting Samuel Adams and John Hancock, and then proceeding through Lexington to Concord where there was an arsenal which the grenadiers were to destroy. But Gage's plan was a poorly kept secret and when the grenadiers moved, so did Paul Revere and William Dawes who are credited with arousing the countryside to arms. The grenadiers marched to Lexington where they met resistance. British Major Pitcairn approached the Minutemen and shouted, "Lay down your arms, you damned rebels." A pistol "shot heard round the world" was fired, and the war began. On July 2, 1775, George Washington took command of the newly named Continental Army. If the colonists had obeyed the government and given up their arms, there might never have been a Declaration of Independence, or the 215th birthday of a free and independent Republic (not a Democracy) to celebrate.

When that long and bloody war was over the Colonists, now citizens, had learned to fear any kind of central government that could evolve into a dictatorship. So, when the Founding Fathers demanded that a Bill of Rights be added to the Constitution, the Second Amendment read: "A well regulated militia, being necessary to the security of a free state, the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed." Said Patrick Henry: "The great object is that every man be armed...everyone who is able may have a gun." Thomas Jefferson wrote into the Virginia Constitution of 1776: "No free man shall be debarred the use of arms within his own land." George Washington, Commander of the Continental Army and now President of the new Republic (not a Democracy) was emphatic: "Firearms stand next to the Constitution itself. They are the American people's liberty teeth and keystone under independence...From the hour the Pilgrims landed to the present day events, occurrences, and tendencies prove that to ensure peace, security and happiness, the rifle and pistol are equally indispensable...The very atmosphere of firearms everywhere restrains evil interference--they deserve a place with all that's good." When the Massachusetts convention was called to ratify the Constitution, Samuel Adams submitted a resolution that the "Constitution never be construed to authorize Congress to prevent the people of the United States who are peaceable citizens from keeping their own arms." James Madison added in The Federalist that "Americans have the right and advantage of being armed...unlike the citizens of other countries whose governments are afraid to trust the people with arms, the right of the people to bear arms shall not be infringed." Dan Smoot brought the affirmation up to date when he wrote: "A free man must have unrestricted right to own and use personal weapons, in the defense of his family, his home, and his own person, against any kind of marauder--whether the marauder be a soldier of an invading army, an agent of an internal political conspiracy or a common criminal. If a man loses his right to free, lawful use of personal firearms, he becomes totally dependent--and, therefore, a slave--dependent upon

centralized police authority for protection of his life, liberty and property."

About the word "militia" which is found in the 2nd Amendment; much controversy has been created as to its exact meaning. George Mason explained its meaning when ratification of the Constitution was being debated in the Virginia Assembly, June 16, 1788. He said, "I ask who are the militia? They consist now of the whole people, except a few public officials." Patrick Henry agreed. In 1811 Thomas Jefferson, writing to a friend, said, "The true barriers of our liberty in this country are our state governments..." He maintained that a potential federal dictatorship could always be opposed by state militias, made up of "every man able to bear arms." To bring the meaning up-to-date, Webster's New World Dictionary, Third College Edition, copyright 1988, defines "militia": "In the U.S., all able-bodied male citizens between 18 and 45 years of age who are not already members of the regular armed forces." It also explains that "members of the National Guard and of the reserves (of the Army, Air Force, Coast Guard, Navy and Marine Corps) constitute the **organized militia**; all others, the **unorganized militia**." Interestingly, when Congress was drafting the Militia Act of 1792, enacted shortly after the adoption of the Constitution, the drafters studied the Swiss model which had (and still has) such a citizen militia; and they sent to Switzerland for documents on its operation.

Which brings up the fact that all Red tyrannies of the 20th century started with gun confiscation, leaving the people defenseless. Lenin gave the order: "Make mass searches and hold executions for found arms...unless this is done, the victory of Socialism is impossible." Trotsky added: "To insure quick Communist victory in civil warfare, there arises the necessity of disarming the bourgeoisie (middle class) and arming the workers, of creating a communist army." Later Stalin ordered: "If the opposition disarms, well and good. If it refuses to disarm, we shall disarm it ourselves." And Hitler wrote: "History shows that all conquerors who have allowed their subject races to bear arms have prepared their own downfalls." As a result of carrying out such orders, Hitler was able to change Germany from a Republic to a dictatorship. In Hungary, all firearms were taken into police custody just before the Soviets sent in their Red tanks and seized the country. The Hungarians fought the Red tanks with clubs and stones and Molotov cocktails whenever the ingredients could be found. Another interesting fact; because of restrictive gun control regulations in Britain. In World War Two the English people had few firearms to defend themselves, their families and their homes, if the Nazis should cross the Channel. Churchill appealed to the United States for small arms, and our government sent them 200,000 rifles.

Much of the above information has been condensed from an excellent report issued by the National Association of Pro America, prepared by its National Legislative Chairman, Marion M. Hurley (P.O.Box 80575, San Marino, CA 91118). Following are direct quotes from that Report.

\* \* \* \* \*

Today an hysterical and deceptive campaign to ban guns has been launched.. At both State and National levels Bills...are being promoted to ban or limit guns and/or ammunition or access to them. Waiting periods, registration of guns and/or ammunition, requirements of dealer reporting of purchasers' names, or checks on purchasers' backgrounds (thinly disguised registration) are being promoted singly or collectively by liberal leftist lawmakers and media--all under the guise of halting crime. Never before has the law-abiding citizen's right to defend his life, family, home,

property and freedom been more in jeopardy. With crime, drugs, and gangs out of control and our national borders virtually unprotected, permitting a virtual invasion of illegal aliens, criminals, terrorists & drug smugglers, it is insanity or worse to disarm law-abiding Americans...Guns don't cause crime. Criminals cause crime...Gun controls don't stop crime but do disarm the law-abiding citizens and embolden the criminals...

The Plan to merge the United States with the Soviet Union in a new world order socialist/communist United Nations Government has been promoted for nearly 70 years by the Council on Foreign Relations, mainly with Rockefeller, Carnegie and Ford Foundation money, and is now joined by the Trilateral Commission. Its plan is far advanced with CFR members in key positions in both parties, the government and media. The latest CFR report lists 313 members who formed the core of the Reagan team. Pres. George Bush is himself a past CFR Board member and Trilateral member. Some of the Bush CFR appointments include Brent Scowcroft, National Security Advisor; Lawrence Eagleberger, Deputy Secretary of State; William Webster, past director of the CIA; Robert Gates, Bush announced replacement as Director of the CIA; & Thomas Pickering, Envoy to the UN. It is estimated that there will be some 300-400 members running the Bush Administration. Both Scowcroft and Eagleberger are proteges of Henry Kissinger, past CFR Director, who directed foreign policy for Nelson Rockefeller and ran the Nixon foreign policy.

Individual and national disarmament under UN World Government is planned. Official State Department Publication 7277 published after Congress set up the US Arms Control and Disarmament Agency (still official US policy), lists three steps in a planned disarmament program. In its 3rd and final step "State would retain only those forces, non-nuclear armaments, required for maintaining internal order...Manufacture of armaments would be prohibited except for those...to be used by the United Nations Peace Forces and those required to maintain internal order. All other armaments would be destroyed or converted to peaceful purposes."... The final goal of Soviet and CFR/US planners is a socialist/communist world government in which the United States sovereignty and freedom is lost and every nation and individual is disarmed, with a UN Peace Force equipped with sufficient armaments (including nuclear) to maintain the "peace."

Every American who treasures liberty must exert every effort to halt this step-by-step unconstitutional disarmament of first our citizens and then our Nation, betraying our independence, sovereignty and precious heritage of freedom, bought so dearly and entrusted to us, into a communist/socialist United Nations Tyranny.

\* \* \* \* \*

On our Nation's 215th birthday the troops will parade and the onlookers will cheer, the soothsayers will speak and the hearers will applaud, but will none of them realize that they are celebrating the death of a Nation and the birth of a New World Order?

"Shall I not visit for these things? saith the Lord: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?" (Jeremiah 5:29).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Fourteen.....July 12, 1991

## THE ROAD TO WAR

Write it this way: Another no-win war without a proper ending. That extravaganza, the New World Order War labeled Desert Storm was lavishly produced, expertly directed, faultlessly played, and provided oceans of cheers for the supposed winners and rivers of tears for the victims. It also provided a hefty boost for George Bush who must be re-elected if he is to become, with his partner Mikhail Gorbachev, co-chairman of their version of the New World Order. There were great changes because of the war, but nothing really new under the sun. Kuwait was "liberated" and restored to its original dictatorship where freedom had been promised. Its oil fires may be sufficient to prevent a global oil-gush that might bring down the price of gasoline. Saddam Hussein lost his bid for control of the liquid gold of the Middle East, but he remains absolute master of a country still possessed of a sizeable standing army, with chemical warfare capabilities, and the means of producing nuclear weapons. The sequence of power creation is interesting. First there was Iran that grew strong and was filled with hatred for the Great Satan. It stood in the way of the New World Order Planners who sought to create a regionalized economic area in the Middle East. So the Planners built up a massive military behemoth that would reduce the former Persia to appropriate size. But the former Mesopotamia, now Iraq, with Saddam Hussein in charge simply replaced an original menace, and had to be demoted and deprived of oil control. But Operation Desert Storm merely gave an opportunity for perhaps the most vicious dictator of them all, Halez al-Assad of Syria to step in, complete the military occupation of Lebanon (save for a southern area occupied by Israel), and an opportunity to renew economic and military relations with the Soviet Union. So, this latest attempt on the part of the Insiders to form an economic common market in the Middle East was no better than previous attempts.

And the losses in lives other than American, other participating UN member nations and Israel, were horrible. It is estimated that 100,000 Iraqi military personnel were killed, plus another 200,000 civilians; this latter in the continuing air attacks on the country. To this must be added the genocide of the Kurds and Shi-ites. President Bush had urged them to revolt against Saddam, then betrayed them when Iraqi forces began to annihilate them. The betrayal became so obvious that finally President Bush asked permission from the UN to interfere, build refugee camps for the Kurds so they might live to negotiate with Saddam, who will also betray them if history repeats. When actual beret wearing UN "peace officers" arrived to act as guardians of the people, the Iraqi military refused to allow them to see the alleged nuclear facilities which were being transferred to a safer place. So the UN issued another order and their commander George Bush told the Iraqi government that American troops might be sent in to resolve the dilemma. Saddam reportedly relented and said the blue berets might inspect.

Here's an interesting sidelight. The UN gave an order regarding Iraq's refusal to honor the blue berets, and Bush was quick to demand the order be obeyed. But Israel has been ignoring UN orders concerning its occupied areas for years, and Bush has condoned such refusals. Note the contrast: Bush condemns Iraq but condones Israel when UN commands are given. And

this is the Bush who, when he sent American troops to the Middle East, told Congress: "We are now in sight of a United Nations that performs as envisioned by its founders." (Underlining added). And just what was the vision of the founders of the UN? John McManus of the John Birch Society gave the answer when he wrote: "Those founders included 16 communists led by Alger Hiss and 43 members of the Council on Foreign Relations - all in the US delegation. Each of these individuals, by virtue of membership, wanted socialist world government....Along with those representing our nation, there were communists from the USSR, and assorted socialists from elsewhere. And there were some idealistic dreamers who ignored the clear lesson of history about the accumulation of power. The lesson is that it will be used not for peace as the dreamers would have it employed, but for tyranny. Latin America, Africa, Europe, and most of Asia are already socialist. Western Europe is about to follow. And America, already far down the socialist road, is in the process of reinvigorating the United Nations that is to be the seat of the one-world government of the future. This is what the 'new world order' is all about."

Before we leave the Mideast, one very important thing must be remembered. "Foreign" occupation and warfare in Arabia has encouraged the rise of Islam. To them we remain the "Great Satan" and they are the "Chosen of Allah whose prophet is Mohammed." One observer noted: "Already, Soviet Islamic peoples are making common cause with their brethren in Iran, Afghanistan and other Moslem nations....Just as communism welded together the parts of the Soviet Empire and turned them into a powerful and dangerous force, Islam might do the same thing, potentially unifying a region as large as the Soviet Union with millions of people. It wouldn't be the first time in history that Islam has gone to war with the West. But it might be the last."

After weeks of trying to put Humpty-Dumpty's pieces back together again in the Middle East, all the world's leaders, even James Baker of State, gave up and decided it would be best to let the Arabs and Muslims work out their own problems. But the problems in the Soviet Union and Western Europe were bothering all of them. The Warsaw Pact had quietly ceased to exist. And a special dispatch from Paris dated June 28 reported: "The nine member nations of Comecon, the Soviet-led trading bloc, signed an agreement today to put the organization out of business." While Western Europe was busy with its own 12 nation trading bloc which is to become a Regional World Government next year, the Soviet trading bloc was ended. It was composed of the Soviet Union, Bulgaria, Cuba, Czechoslovakia, Hungary, Mongolia, Poland, Romania and Vietnam. Meanwhile, EUROPE was having its troubles. Margaret Thatcher was forced out of office because she opposed the idea of giving up British sovereignty and creating a single currency for all of the 12 nations. But there's still trouble. Germany has joined Britain in concern over a single currency. There's a fight over a 15% value-added tax applicable to all member states. France is also concerned about ceding all sovereignty to the new world federation. NATO is also wondering just what its future is going to be, now that defense against the Soviets is supposedly no longer required. Anyway, there were so many little problems facing the New World Order Planners that it seemed a good idea to look for some problem that would grab the headlines and keep the people occupied with things not too close to home. And a country called Yugoslavia seemed an ideal solution. It would keep the people thinking about Yugoslavia while the Planners discussed more serious problems among themselves. So, as we said in our opening paragraph, "the spotlights are moving from the Persian Gulf to the



Adriatic Coast."

It is not our intention to belittle or underplay the seriousness of the situation in Yugoslavia. But we do wish to point out that far more serious events with far more deaths and destruction have occurred in many of the 15 republics that make up the USSR, and in the Satellite countries. None of these has received the intensive heavy coverage by the media and the officials of other governments. Once it was announced that Slovenia and Croatia had declared themselves to be sovereign and independent republics, it was as if a special signal had been given. Secretary James Baker was quick to warn that any breakup of Yugoslavia would not be tolerated by the US. German Foreign Minister Hans-Dietrich Genscher rushed to Belgrade to preach peace to the people and courage to the beleaguered Yugoslavian Army that had broken away and assumed its own command and was defending itself rather poorly from an attacking group of Slovenian citizens. The European Community, fated to become the United States of Europe in 1992, sent its top officials to Belgrade to preach peace. The Conference on Security and Cooperation in Europe sent envoys to beg the Yugoslav government to take charge and put the rebellious Croatian and Slovenian governments, and their own army in their place. Why all this concentration on one out of many nations that were being broken up by Gorbachev's perestroika and the seeming weakening of Communist control?

One fact seems to predominate. For centuries the Dalmatian coastline with its lush islands and the countries that are like Yugoslavia, despite foreign occupation and Communist control, have been the favorite tourist, resort and vacation spots of the fat cats and insiders of Western Europe. The London Economist (6/15-21/91) speaks of one of the resort spots: "Split, the ancient Dalmatian port whose potential was first recognized by the Roman emperor Dalmatian in 305AD. Tired of trying to hold a fractious empire together, he retired there to grow cabbages....Just next door [to Split] is the Yugoslav naval headquarters, where a Macedonian conscript was shot dead during a recent Croat nationalist riot."

One other fact. Yugoslavia isn't really a country as we normally think of countries. Back at the end of the shooting phase of the first world war, the peacemakers also became mapmakers. For example, Britain created most of the countries in the Middle East.. With the breakup of the Austrian-Hungarian Empire there remained a number of little ethnic, nationalist and cultural communities big enough to be called countries. It was decided that five of them should be merged and made a part of Yugoslavia. The reason given: it was easier to control one large country than a number of small countries. So they took Serbia whose capital city is Belgrade, added Croatia who like the city of Zagreb for its government, Macedonia with its capital in Skopje, Slovenia with Ljubljana as its capital, Montenegro whose present capital is Titograd, and Bosnia and Hercegovina who are so old and familiarly established that the ancient city of Sarajevo governs them. All of them were grouped together and called Yugoslavia. But the trouble has always been the fact there here there are five ethnic nationalities whose historical, religious and cultural backgrounds have kept them apart. For example, the Croatians and the Slovenes use the Roman alphabet, while the Serbs use the Cyrillic alphabet. Despite Tito's cruel atheistic Communist rule, the Yugoslavians still call themselves religious. 30% are Roman Catholic, 40% Eastern Orthodox, Islam 10%. This keeps them apart and feuding with each other.

One more cause for trouble. These ethnically, religiously, historically, culturally, nationally differing peoples have lived together for so long that there is a great population admixture.

These peoples have lived in that part of the world for centuries, and many of them now living in the artificially created Yugoslavla have become interspersed, but never integrated. That is, there are whole communities of Slovenes living in Croatia, whole communities of Croats living in Serbia, etc. These communities are called enclaves, "territories surrounded by the territory of another country." The "foreigners" residing in such enclaves feel they are at home, are ready to fight for their property, their families, and their traditions; while the host country wants to kick them out. This creates much bickering and fighting at local levels in each of the five countries, and adds to the bickering and fighting between the countries themselves. So, especially since the end of the second world war, there has never been any unity except that forced upon them by Tito and the Communist police. During the second world war some Yugoslavians sided with and fought for the Nazis, others sided with and fought for the Communists, and the rest fought for Yugoslavia, whose exile government was then in London. Many American airmen if still living will remember the Yugoslav patriot Draza Mikhailovich. When an allied plane was shot down or forced down in or near the Balkans, Mikhailovich's delivery service would go into action. His followers would find and rescue the Allied airmen, care for them if wounded, and get them back to their bases. Unfortunately Tito the Communist gained Allied approval over Mikhailovich the patriot. Mikhailovich the patriot was executed as a traitor by Josip Broz Tito the Communist. And until recently the Yugoslavians have suffered the Communist style peace and security established by Tito. Then Gorbachev published his perestroika, people believed and hope of freedom was renewed. The old traditions; ethnic, religious, and patriotic qualities were revived. So that the peoples of the five nations within Yugoslavia, like the peoples of the three Baltic Nations and the other Republics within the Soviet Union are demanding and declaring their independence and the return of their sovereignty.

As you read this the Yugoslav crisis may have become a dead issue, replaced by some new and earth-shaking event to bemuse the people. But the way the media have overplayed it and the way governments sent envoys to Belgrade to preach peace leads to the conclusion that if the powers that be are planning a new limited, no-win war, they have chosen well. For, one well-placed bullet fired in Sarejevo on June 28, 1914 ignited the fire that swept through Europe in WWI. This is speculation, of course.

Observation: The Yugoslav crisis shows how futile is any attempt to set up and maintain a Global Government without the use of raw dictatorial power. Insiders speak of mergings of nations, But Yugoslavia and events in the USSR have shown that when dictatorial force is lessened, captive nations demand separation and independence, not merging and interdependence. God himself declared some rules at Babel. Those rules have never been violated successfully. So there is hope:

"Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness." (Jeremiah 41:10).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Eighteen.....September 6, 1991

## THE NEW WORLD DIS-ORDER

Eduard Shevardnadze, who had resigned because he knew the junta was coming and didn't want to be involved in it, was asked if he would now return to his old office as Soviet foreign minister. He said, "When there is no USSR, what do you need a minister for?" And this poses the problem that is bothering the heads of state and government of the G7 nations, the nations of Eastern Europe, and the 15 republics of the shattered Soviet Union. If there's no USSR, then who is boss of what's left? During the three days when Gorbachev was "detained" and his former friends tried to take charge, Boris Yeltsin, as president of the Russian Republic and the only legally elected official on the scene, took charge and acted as the ruler of the USSR as well as the Russian Republic. When Gorbachev returned to Moscow, Yeltsin treated him as a virtual outcast. But the very next day Gorbachev reasserted himself and chastized Yeltsin. Then the following day they seemed to be friends and officials working together to save what was left of an empire.

And what was left of an empire that somebody was supposed to govern was the second question waiting for an answer. David Remnick, In Moscow to report for the Paris edited, English written, and New York printed International Herald Tribune, wrote, "Anticipating a realignment that promises to redraw the map of Europe and Asia no less dramatic than did the fall of the Ottoman Empire in 1918, politicians are suddenly faced with critical questions and potential disasters: border conflicts, mass migration, the predominance of Russia, the future of an already collapsed economic system, the control of nuclear weapons, and the Soviet military machine." Ironically, the greatest danger of them all may have been caused by the liquidation of the Communist Party as a political organism.

When Russian President Yeltsin announced that the political power of the Communist Party was officially ended in the Republic of Russia, USSR president Gorbachev looked up, seemed startled, and cried, "Oh. No!" Yet the very next day Gorbachev himself announced that the party he had previously headed was now dead in all the USSR, with its buildings and assets to be confiscated. Gorbachev knew what this would do to the infrastructure of what was left of a Soviet government, especially at the community and industrial level. Cord Meyer of The Washington Times explained: "A dangerous threat to the power of the nomenclature was Mr. Yeltsin's enactment of a law to prohibit the maintenance of Communist Party cells and organizing activity in offices and work places throughout Russia. This prohibition was seen to poise a direct challenge to the whole interlocking machinery of control that enables party apparatchiks and government bureaucrats to assure the smooth running of local factories and the predictable outcome of provincial elections." Stated more clearly, the outlawing of the Communist Party practically destroyed the structure of government at the provincial level throughout the USSR. One thing that perestroika and glasnost did not change was the bureaucratic control of all industrial, agricultural, economic and business activity in the Soviet Union. All was under the control and in the hands of bureaucrats. And most of the bureaucrats were members of the Communist Party. They couldn't have been elected if they were not. And the people, for seventy years, had been forced to look to someone in authority, to some bureaucrat or

bureaucrats to tell them what to do and what they must not do. So, with the end of Communism, there was the virtual end of bureaucratic rule. No one to run the factories, manage the collective farming, to run things in general. Don't misunderstand us, the liquidation of Communist control and the end of bureaucratic dictatorship in the USSR was essential. But this poses yet another problem: How to provide for the people of the USSR until they can establish their own political and economic security, else they revert to Communism as their only means of survival, and the whole thing must be done over again?

The world leaders always think in terms of money and aid; our money and aid, not theirs. And Gorbachev has been begging for more money and aid ever since he wrote a book titled Perestroika. Which brings up a thought that shouldn't be ignored. When Gorbachev went to the G7 Summit, he was told that he must first work toward free market economy and democratic government, then he would get much financial aid, but not before. The nations were a little tired of shelling out finances with little result. So later, there was a poorly planned coup. Gorbachev was held incommunicado for three days while Yeltsin was allowed all the freedom he needed to organize successful resistance to the coup. The minute Gorbachev returned to Moscow, there was a public display: Yeltsin berated Gorbachev and humiliated him in front of everyone who remained at their government posts. But the very next day Gorbachev acted as a President of the USSR was supposed to act, warned Yeltsin not to go too far in his taking over of command. And the very next day Gorbachev and Yeltsin were in a huddle plotting how to save the Union while Yeltsin's vice president was busy making deals with the Ukraine and Kazakhstan and ignoring the Union government while doing so. Remember, Gorbachev was told certain things had to happen before more aid could be given. But, immediately after the return of Gorbachev to Moscow, the G7 leaders and Bush were all seeking ways to help the USSR immediately. Nobody was sure there still existed any USSR, but if there was no central government to accept gifts, then they would be distributed among the republics that had declared themselves to be independent. The fact that this coup opened the purses of the western nations for the benefit of the Soviet Union, causes questions that need to be answered. John Lenczowski, who was director of European and Soviet affairs at the National Security Council from 1983-87, observed that if this was a serious coup then "why did they back down so quickly, without a fight? Why didn't they arrest all of the guilty parties? Why didn't they cut off all communications to the outside world? Why did they allow Boris Yeltsin's appeal for resistance to be broadcast over media they controlled?...It strains credibility to assert that stupidity and incompetence explain the plotters' failure to take direct action...We can conclude with certainty only that we do not know all there is to know. And given such uncertainty, we must rely on one maxim of Soviet-watching: Don't always take events in the Soviet Union at face value. The history of Soviet secrecy, deception and intrigues is so extensive that we must not categorically dismiss even some of the wild speculations that informed citizens have tossed out for consideration. For example, figures like Eduard Shevardnadze, Georgian President Zviad Gamsakhurdia, democratic leader and chess player Gary Kasparov and KGB defector Victor Sheymov have suggested that this may have been a 'Potemkin Coup' orchestrated by Gorbachev himself for the purpose of enhancing his prestige, securing more aid from the West and ultimately saving the socialist system. This writer finds that scenario unlikely, given the price that had to be paid: the further incitement of civil society against the old Communist order. But

since information supporting any theory is still so utterly incomplete, prudence dictates that the US policy - on whether to send more aid, transfer sensitive technology or ratify the START Treaty - should await more conclusive evidence."

The writer's reference to Potempkin is pertinent. Potempkin (1739-91) was a Russian field marshal who helped engineer a coup d'etat that made Catherine the Great Czarina of all Russia. She rewarded him by making him her lover and court advisor. But perhaps even more relevant than the "Potempkin Coup" was the Treaty of Brest-Litovsk. Constantly Gorbachev has declared himself to be a disciple of Lenin. His perestroika was a modernized copy of Lenin's NEP. He has granted independence to the Baltic States and relative independence to the other republics demanding same. This in order to save the Union. Now let's compare:

During WWI German bankers financed the sealed car transport of Lenin & Co. from Switzerland to St. Petersburg (Leningrad) so he might create a revolution that would get Russia out of the war against the Central Powers. Soon as the Bolsheviks gained sufficient control Lenin signed an armistice agreement with Germany (12/5/1917). But a treaty was yet to be signed and Trotsky negotiated, but refused to meet the German terms. Then Lenin stepped in and signed the treaty. By its terms Russia was forced to recognize the independence of Ukraine and Georgia, confirm the independence of Finland, give up Poland and the Baltic States, as well as part of Belorussia. In effect, the vast Russian Empire became the Bolshevik State of Russia only. Trotsky stormed, quit, and practically the whole body of Bolsheviks surrounding Lenin demanded his resignation. He threatened to do so, but never did. He explained that the Socialist cause was in deep trouble, about to fail, and the only way out was to concentrate on the Communizing of the one country, Russia. Then he would get back later all that had been lost. Lenin didn't live to see that happen but Stalin recovered all Lenin had ceded to the Central Powers, and more following the Yalta Conference. Note that the actions of Gorbachev, Lenin's disciple, have been very similar in granting independence to the Republics. And if the comparison is credible, then Bush and the G7 leaders have been just as gullible as were President Wilson and the Allied leaders after World Wars One and Two and the Cold War. We mean the leaders of government, not the elitists who think they rule the world.

As this great drama being played on the world stage continued, 35 countries recognized the independence of Latvia, Estonia and Lithuania. We should have been the first. But Gorbachev asked Bush to delay. He did. However, as the yet legal Congress of People's Deputies met in Moscow (9/2/91) Gorbachev gave in and Bush made the recognition of the Baltic states official. Interviewed at the time by CNN, Gorbachev stated: "I think that at this very difficult stage, when we are approaching very important decisions that will define the future of the country in the course that we began in 1985, I will permit myself as a citizen, I cannot permit myself to just leave. So, I will not resign." Then, as the deputy's meeting began, Col. Viktor Alksnis, who represented the hard-liners, tried to introduce a resolution demanding the resignation of Gorbachev. But he was outmaneuvered by Kazakh President Nursultan Nazarbayev who presented Gorbachev's plan where the five republics demanding complete independence would be permitted to do so, and the other ten republics would write finis to the USSR and form a temporary loose federation of sovereign, equal states. An appointed council would draft a new constitution, while a legislative council apparently headed by Gorbachev would handle what remained of central authority until the new union was formed. That's the way things

stood at our printing deadline. And it all sounds very much like the early beginnings of the European Economic Council which is set to become a Regional World Government in 1992.

A small paragraph in the NYT report (9/3/91) read: "Bush made clear once again his personal regard and support for the Soviet president, and he said he would make certain he was 'treated with respect' by the United States." Columnist A.M. Rosenthal of the same paper had been more outspoken and to the point. He asked, "have we not been praying and paying trillions for arms and intelligence to bring about the end of the Soviet Empire and its despotism? Wasn't it for that day that millions of our spiritual and political allies, the Soviet...dissidents, suffered in gulag prisons for decade after decade - or died in them? So, as the day approached, this is what happened: 1) George Bush placed his personal prestige and his presidential power not behind the forces trying to destroy communism and the empire, but behind one man trying to save as much of both as possible. Mr. Bush told us what great pals he had become with Mikhail Gorbachev...2) Instead of encouraging the disintegration of the empire...Mr. Bush and his Secretary of State James Baker acted as if the idea frightened them both. They told the Baltic states that Washington would fulfill its promise for support for their independence - yes, indeed, just as soon as Mr. Gorbachev gave his approval....Now Washington's favorite dictators are Syrian and Chinese. The killers of Damascus and Beijing will be helped by US policy..."

Despite the history of Soviet secrecy, deception and intrigues that our central government chooses to overlook, and in the midst of the Bush-Baker trust and electioneering for Mikhail Gorbachev, there is one official voice raised in warning. Defense Secretary Cheney cries out for caution. Talking to an audience of political scientists in Washington (8/29/91) Cheney said "It's essentially important that we not let the euphoria of the moment blind us." He pointed out that given the uncertain future of the Soviet Union and other unstable parts of the world "US military cuts would be a serious mistake. We simply do not know what the future has in store for the Soviet Union." He spoke of "violent conflicts between the Soviet Republics and ethnic minorities, a continued collapse of the Soviet economy, labor strife, famine, and massive refugee flows as people flee the disorder that may accompany the breakup of the old order." He then posed a series of rhetorical questions: "Five years from now who will control the Soviet nuclear arsenal? Will there still be a central government in charge? Or will the Russian Republic have taken over that responsibility? And if the center gives way and the Soviet Union as we know it ceases to exist, what happens to existing treaties and arms control agreements? We're faced with the responsibility...that we'll have to deal not with one Soviet nuclear arsenal, but with an arsenal that's controlled by different republics." As for SDI, which is about to be killed by Bush or Congress, the defense secretary warns that "The lessons of the Soviet crisis include a stronger case for the Strategic Defense Initiative."

"Except the Lord build the house, they labour in vain that build it; except the Lord keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain." (Psalm 127:1).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Nineteen.....September 20, 1991

## AND AFTER COMMUNISM?

"Communism Is Dead!" glare the headlines and blare the boob tubes, and the great majority of the people agree. But you'd get a different story from the ten million-plus who still suffer under Castro's dictatorship, or from the billion-plus who still remember the massacre in Tiananmen Square. Or you might poll the party members in the Western States and they'll probably agree with Georges Marchais who heads the French Communist Party (PCF). This month there was held the Communist annual cultural and political celebration in France, and Marchais told the media, "Our party has no intention of ceasing from being itself." Similar words were spoken by Gus Hall who chairs the USCP. And as a few Communist-watchers have warned, it's just possible that there are holdout hard-liners who are still in a position to push the button that could release some of those nuclear missiles that are said to be still aimed at strategic targets in the United States. Or, worse yet, they could sell the missiles to terrorists. The holdouts might try to show that while Communism may be terminally ill, it's still not dead.

But let's take it for granted that Communism is dead; that it has joined the IWW, Syndicalism, Nazism and the other forms of Socialism that have been tried and found wanting. Then we must remember that there are some other types of Socialism that are very much alive, and that one form of it is about to conquer the world in behalf of the architects of the New World Order. We're not speaking of Bush's concept of the NWO which partnered Gorbachev under the UN. We mean the ages-long plan of the Conspirators that birthed and nurtured all those Socialist schemes that were liquidated because they had already served their purpose and were no longer needed.

As a starter, we tend to forget that those fifteen "republics" that made up the USSR were named Soviet Socialist Republics, not Soviet Communist Republics, and though Communism dies, Socialism remains. Despite attempts at attempted free-marketing twelve of those "republics" remain Socialist Republics, mostly with newly elected leaders who shed their hammer-and-sickle cloaks and became Social Democrats or adopted similar political mantles.

Something else to remember. Though it's seldom even mentioned in whispered tones, Hitler's Nazism was just one form of Socialism that was financed and promoted by the International Elitist Syndicate (read Antony Sutton's Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler), and was allowed to die (along with millions of innocents) when Nazism had served its purpose. More generally known and must be remembered: Communism was kept alive and active by the Elitist Syndicate, and now is allowed to die (along with millions of its victims) because it no longer serves the purpose of the builders of the New World Order.

Simple definitions sometimes help. Webster's New World Dictionary (1988) defines Communism as "a hypothetical stage of socialism" while Socialism is "any of various theories or systems of the ownership and operation of the means of production...coming between the capitalist and the communist stage." Doesn't that phrase we have underlined reveal the real intent of the merging or convergence of nations? It's that old favorite of theirs, the Hegelian Dialectic at its best: Capitalism, the thesis, versus Commu-



nism, the antithesis, culminating in Socialism as the synthesis. Which leads us to the question, which variety of Socialism is the synthesis that has been adopted by the NWOers? The answer leads us to the Socialist system known formerly as Fascism. However, that word has been nastied and propagandized and made to appear as the diametric opposite of Communism, while they are both the children of Mother Socialism. So the Insiders, when they find it necessary to mention it, generally refer to it as Corporate Socialism. More on this later.

Let's not overlook another form of Socialism that has been far more destructive to our way of life socially, economically, educationally, and spiritually than all the other forms of Socialism combined, including Communism. We're talking about Fabianism, an import from Britain (as was Corporate Socialism), but it is almost never mentioned by its proper name in the United States. Webster (op cit) avoids a direct definition, but it does identify the Fabian Society: "an organization of English socialists, established in 1884, aiming to bring about socialism by gradual reforms rather than revolutionary action." Webster does refer to fabian as an adjective: "using a cautious strategy of delay and avoidance of battle."

The Fabians, like the Communists and all other members of the Socialist family, had a final goal: Socialist World Government. But their methods were different. The oft-told story of the farmer and his stubborn mule illustrates the difference. The mule balked, wouldn't move to pull his load. So the farmer got a stick and whipped the mule. If that didn't work, the farmer would dangle a carrot in front of the mule's nose and, hopefully, the mule would move forward to get at the delicacy. Communists prefer the stick method; Fabians found the carrot method to be more effective, especially in Britain and the United States.

In 1902 Eugene V. Debs and Morris Hillquist formed the Socialist Party (which later quit because the Democratic Party was doing the work for it). In 1904 the Socialist Party did receive 400,000 votes in the presidential election. But the wiser of the socialist leaders decided politics wouldn't work here as well as it had in Britain. They decided that the educational method was best. So, on the afternoon of September 12th, 1904, about 100 socialists met in Manhattan in a loft over Peck's Restaurant at 140 Fulton Street. Some of the names are still familiar to readers: Upton Sinclair, Jack London, Clarence Darrow, Owen Lovejoy, William Z. Foster who later headed the Communist Party USA, etc. They formed the Intercollegiate Socialist Society. About that same time other socialists had organized the Rand School of Social Science, and that became Fabian headquarters in the United States. However, the word "Fabian" was never used. Direct connection with the British Fabian Society was undesirable. In 1921 the ISS changed its name to The League for Industrial Democracy and according to Rose Martin, "It is today the oldest continuing Socialist society in the country--the deceptively mild and beneficent mother society from which a whole swarm of destructive activities and organizations have sprung." ("Fabian Freeway," by Rose Martin, published in 1966 by Western Islands, Belmont MA 02178.) Gareth Garrett described the socialist swarm best:

"This revolutionary elite was nothing you could define as a party. It had no name, no habitat, no rigid line. The only party was the Communist Party, and it was included, but its attack was too obvious and its proletarianism too crude, and moreover, it was under the stigma of not belonging. Nobody could say that about the elite above. It did belong, it was eminently respectable, and it knew the American scene. What it represented was a quantity of bitter intellectual radicalism infiltrated from the top

downward as a doctorhood of professors, writers, critics, analysts, advisers, administrators, directors of research, and so on--a prepared revolutionery intelligence in spectacles. There was no plan to begin with. But there was a shibboleth that united them all: 'Capitalism is finished'." (Garet Garrett in "The People's Pottage," Caxton Press, Caldwell, Id).

As the American Fabian Society was first named the Intercollegiate Socialist Society, its first duty was "To prepare the ground for an internationalist socialist policy in internationalist affairs." This called for the training of students so there would be young socialist theoreticians to enter the pulpit, the classrooms, the field of textbook writing and revision, the labor movement and the ranks of both major political parties, With money flowing in from a new source, the tax-exempt foundations whose promotion of merging was mandatory, there were ample resources and "In 1933 the advent of the New Deal found them fully prepared...Socially speaking the (Peck's Restaurant) loft was forgotten; the milieu was now the fashionable drawing room, the faculty club, and the political caucus... The entirety was known as 'progressive education.' As a movement it was self-defined." (John Howland Snow in "The Turning of the Tides," now out of print). By 1915 Fabian Socialist John Dewey had organized the Progressive Education Association, the American Association of University Professors, and was creating special teacher's colleges where young teachers might be taught how to teach Socialism and "prepare the ground" for what we now experience to our shame in our government schools. But people are waking up. We were pleased to see a Letter to the Editor in our local daily which read:

"Virtually every day headlines declare another major failure in the socialist world. Eastern Europe, Russia, Cuba - everywhere state socialism has been tried it has failed and has taken a toll in human life and misery. Today's headline was no exception: 'SAT verbal scores hit low record.' Our schools are pure socialism. The state owns the schools, dictates the curriculum, and sets standards, qualifications and pay for teachers. The state forces taxpayers to pay for it all, giving them very little say in the process. Socialism abhors competition. And it never accomplishes its stated goals. The answer is to let people buy their education in a free market. Let teachers become professionals again instead of unionists who just have to show up to get paid regardless of what product they turn out. We have adequate proof that in education, and in every other human endeavor, free enterprise works, and socialism doesn't work. All you have to do is compare results at private schools, using any yardstick you choose." Communist Socialism may be dead, but Fabian Socialism lives on and it will hardly notice the passing of its sister as the drive for Socialist World Government continues.

And this takes us back to Corporate Socialism. Eustace Mullins in his "The World Order" notes that "Five men rule the world. None of them hold public office, but they choose who shall hold office in the nations." Under these rulers is their army of "professors, writers, critics, analysts, advisers, administrators, directors of research, and so on" who tell us that we shall have world government whether we like it or not. And they intimate but seldom admit their reason for world government: to provide security and protection for the New World Order. Antony Sutton in his "Wall Street and FDR" wrote: "Old John D. Rockefeller and his 19th century fellow-capitalists were convinced of one absolute truth, that no great monetary wealth could be accumulated under the impartial rules of a competitive society. The only sure road to acquisition of massive wealth was monopoly: drive

out your competitors, reduce competition, eliminate laissez-faire [the free enterprise system], and above all get state protection for your industry through compliant politicians and government regulation. This last avenue yields to a legal monopoly and a legal monopoly always always leads to wealth." So long as there are independent nations, legal monopolies are possible within a nation. But with Eastern Europe and the USSR opened up for exploitation and development, and with China on the way, there is need for world monopolies. Creating monopolies nation-by-nation is extremely difficult. Therefore independent governments must be eliminated and world law under world government must be established.

This modern plan for world government began in Europe, more specifically, in Britain. In 1888 Cecil Rhodes wrote a final will which provided for Rhodes Scholarships, and also set up a Rhodes Trust for further promotion of world government. In 1987 Hilaire du Berrier, writing his newsletter from Paris, outlined the story from the European viewpoint. Brief quotes follow.

"Between 1909 and 1913 a series of semi-secret round table groups was formed by the main trustee of the Rhodes Trust. Here men...discussed how they would run the world...In 1919, at the end of WWI, they decided to extend and formalize the round table system under a London-based parent body, the Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA)...But Americans have a built in defense mechanism against anything controlled by the British. The solution was to set up the Council on Foreign Relations, which was incorporated in 1921 with every assurance that it was a purely American body...The idea of an American foothold, to all appearances independent of the RIIA, originated at a meeting in the Majestic Hotel in Paris on May 19, 1919, sponsored by Colonel Edward Mandell House. Walter Lippman, John Foster Dulles, Allen Dulles and Christian Herter were among the Americans present, plotting the establishment of a world government... Events overlapped as events have a habit of doing, and as the Vietnam debacle neared its end a propitious moment for launching the Trilateral Commission approached. Not one of the succeeding stages, from League of Nations to Council on Foreign Relations to United Nations to [European Common Market] to Trilateral Commission deviated from its single-minded conspiratorial aims."

HduB wrote the foregoing in 1987. As events overlap through the passing years, we can now add that in September 1991 neither the dissolution of the Soviet Empire nor the death of communism deviate from the single-minded aims of the architects of the New World Order and its accompanying Socialist World Government. In pondering the evils of the two, we were led to a particular Scripture:

"Again the devil taketh him up into an exceedingly mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan; for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve." (Matthew 4: 8,9,10).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Twenty.....October 4, 1991

## REFURBISHING THE UN

One year ago George Bush went before the UN General Assembly to talk about his vision of The New World Order and, in effect, asked the UN to take the lead in making his vision come true. One year later, on Sept. 23, 1991, he again spoke to the UN General Assembly. This time he talked of universal peace, "Pax Universalis," and pledged that he would do all in his part to help the UN achieve such a goal. But while he talked of peace, the "Son of Desert Storm" was awaiting anticipated orders from the UN Security Council to fly into Iraq and mop up what had been left of a war that Desert Storm, Sr. was not permitted to finish. But again Saddam Hussein backed down and released the UN war weapons inspectors that had been held by his military, and allowed them to go on about their business of inventorying Iraq's nuclear and chemical weaponry.

Before Bush spoke, the UN Board of Directors had been hard at work, with routine matters. It had to elect a new Assembly president. Saudi Arabia's UN representative, Samir S. Shihabi was named, to the chagrin of the Israeli representative. And there was the formality of welcoming seven new members: the three newly independent Baltic States, North and South Korea, the Marshall Islands, and Micronesia. That means the UN now has 166 member nation-states, all of whom will lose their nationalities and sovereignty if the New World Order vision becomes reality. The UN Board of Directors has been making important plans to strengthen the UN and make it truly a world government. We'll get back to that later. But first, there was George Bush addressing the UN General Assembly.

With a Saudi Arabian presiding, Bush tried to conciliate Yitzak Shamir of Israel by condemning UNGA Resolution 3379, which declared that Zionism is racism. 16 years ago the UN General Assembly expressed its dislike of Israel by passing the resolution 72-35. Said the NYTimes, "The General Assembly's 1975 action transformed Israel's edgy questioning in the international body into complete mistrust that the United Nations could play any role in Middle East peacemaking, a sentiment that continues strong today." It's well known that the UN dislikes Israel and Israel returns the compliment. So Bush as mediator must induce them to bury the hatchet and pow-wow if any mideast peace conference is possible. More about this later. But let's get back to Bush and his call for a Pax Universalis, a phrase seemingly intended to take the heat off the too often headlined New World Order.

Less than two years ago the United Nations was virtually written off as an important international organization.. Its various agencies had become important through the writing of conventions and treaties that have been accepted as international law in each respective field. But the UN Security Council and the General Assembly were considered quite ineffective. Then came the Persian Gulf Crisis and suddenly the UN Security Council became seemingly all powerful and capable of threatening and ordering war, thanks primarily to its promotion and delegation by George Bush and Mikhail Gorbachev, who had a dream. Quickly those "coalition forces" were gathered and, when the word was given by the UN, Saddam Hussein's forces were squashed. It remains to be seen just how squashed Saddam's forces really were. But it was a UN War; the UN gave the orders and Bush did nothing without first receiving approval from the UN Security Council. Again, in

this recent squabble over Iraq's refusal to cooperate with UN war weapon inspectors, Bush did a lot of condemning of Saddam Hussein, but he did nothing but talk, waiting for UN orders, which never came because Saddam relented, thus giving the UN more honor as a worthy world government. In his speech of 9/23/91 George Bush further displayed his subservience to the UN by saying: "I look forward to working with Secretary General Perez de Cueller and his successor as we pursue peace in such diverse and troubled lands as Afghanistan, Cyprus, El Salvador, and the Western Sahara." Then he gave an entirely new definition to his version of The New World Order. Read his lips on the following which we quote:

"Together we should insist that nations seeking our acceptance meet standards of human decency. Wherein institutions of freedom have laid dormant, the United Nations can offer them new life. These institutions play a crucial role in our quest for a new world order, an order in which no nation must surrender one iota of its own sovereignty, an order characterized by the rule of law rather than the resort to force, the cooperative settlement of disputes rather than anarchy and bloodshed, and an unstinting belief in human rights...Let me assure you, the United States has no intention of striving for a Pax Americana...we seek a Pax Universalis, built upon shared responsibilities and aspirations."

This statement by Bush must rank as the biggest of all the official lies he has made since becoming President of the United States and assuming the role of Secretary of War for the United Nations. One wonders just who he expected to deceive when he told the UN member states that this new world order which he is promoting with Gorbachev in behalf of the UN is **"an order in which no nation must surrender one iota of its own sovereignty"**? By contrast, David Rockefeller, Bush's admitted mentor and role model, in his opening address to the Bilderbergers assembled in Sand, Germany last June told the Insiders: "The supra-national sovereignty of an intellectual elite and world bankers is surely preferable to the national autodetermination practiced in the past centuries." In simple English, this means sovereignty is to be denied nation states, and assumed by the Elite and World Bankers. So, who is right, pupil Bush or teacher Rockefeller? We should add that there is a difference between independence and sovereignty. For example, the three Baltic States which are now independent, joined the UN on Sept. 23rd, but there remains the question as to their sovereignty. This subject came up when Thomas R. Eddlan of The New American interviewed Charles Via, chairman of The Center for Intelligence Studies which is "dedicated to educating the American people and their elected representatives about intelligence, counterintelligence and related matters." Asked about the actual status of the Baltics, Via replied: "...I believe the Baltics will in fact achieve independence, but I do not believe they will achieve sovereignty. The historical parallel is Finland, which was also allowed to leave the Russian empire after the Bolshevik Revolution. Finland has been and remains independent, but it simply is not sovereign."

"The Soviets have historically exercised a veto over the personalities and politics of Finnish government. The Soviets do not control Finnish society, but they have successfully insisted upon the right to define its political parameters. I think you will find precisely the same situation arise in the Baltics." (The New American, 10/8/91. Biweekly, \$39 per year. POBox 8040, Appleton WI 54913). This matter of independence but no sovereignty also seems to apply to Russia and other republics that have declared their independence from the Soviet Union.

It is interesting to note that Bush is a Rockefeller disciple in all foreign policy matters. In the past Republican presidential terms, Henry Kissinger

has been the chief Rockefeller agent, as Brzezinski served in the same capacity when a Democrat was president. Kissinger now has distinguished himself as consultant to Nations, World Banks and Multinational Corporations, and it would be inappropriate for him to accept a post in a national government, even as Secretary of State. Consequently, the Rockefeller interests are now represented by Kissinger's former business partner, National Security Adviser Brent Scowcroft. When Bush's recent speech to the UN was being prepared, Scowcroft was present to supervise the writers and approve the final draft of the speech. Also, according to the NYTimes (9/29/91), Scowcroft was responsible for the more recent arms reduction proposal made by Bush from the Oval Office (9/27/91). Said Andrew Rosenthal of the NYTimes: "The round-robin of diplomatic cables and Bush's appearance on national television from the Oval Office on Friday night were the climax of three weeks of intensive planning. It started with a discussion between the president and national security adviser Brent Scowcroft on the back veranda of the president's vacation home in Maine in the last week of August, days after the failed coup in Moscow. Both men agreed that the time had come to stop watching world events and instead reach for the broader, long-range vision that had eluded the president."

The "broader, long-range" vision also seems to concern the revitalized UN, which is presently a bit too old-fashioned, that is, it is nationalist rather than internationalist, and must be remodeled, especially at the Security Council level. A new secretary general must be selected by the Council, then elected by the General Assembly, this hopefully before the end of October. The London Economist thinks that in the past the secretary general's "job was often thankless so long as superpower rivalry stymied the UN's work. But the cold war's end is turning the UN into a serious place, with real tasks, where the top spot matters." In other words, the administrative department of the UN isn't capable of being a complete world government until some changes are made. First thing, "a world heavyweight" who has the charisma, the know-how and the internationalist, citizen of the world attitude, one who can lay aside his or her patriotic, provincial and nationalistic tendencies and become a real President of the World. A 22-nation delegation is said to be seeking such a person who will replace Javier de Cuellar who is finishing his second five-year term. Suggested for the post has been Mikhail Gorbachev; but he's needed to keep the necessary convergence going until the Soviet Union is part of EUROPE, or EUROPE is part of the Soviet Union. Also suggested for the post as secretary general was Margaret Thatcher; but she'd never be able to shed her pro-British, nationalistic leanings. Also suggested was Jimmy Carter; but there are three strikes against any American in this particular post. So the leading candidate is Eduard Shevardnadze. He resigned as Soviet foreign minister because he knew a coup was being planned and he didn't want to get caught in it. He's been out of an official job for some time now, and would probably be happy to serve if selected by the Security Council and elected by the General Assembly.

The real problem, of course, is the nationalistic tendencies of the representatives of the countries having permanent membership and veto power. The Soviet Union is pro-Soviet and is in charge of military action. France, China, Britain and the United States have representatives that act like Frenchmen, Chinese, Britons and Americans when they are supposed to be acting as thoroughgoing internationalists. A special report mentioned in the NYTimes (9/17/91) refers to a draft plan which "condemns the

organization's present unwieldy hierarchy, under which 30 to 40 top officials report directly to the secretary general. It says this structure grew up over the years in a series of 'ad hoc responses to specific problems, and as a result of the 'distorting' effect of the cold war. Instead, it proposed four new major departments." The plan, of course, is obviously a way to strengthen and reshape the Executive Branch of the UN so that it can serve as an administrative arm in a world government. The NYTimes says it this way: "The new administrative plan, now being circulated to General Assembly members, speaks of 'a widespread consensus' that the United Nations must be restructured if it is to provide support for the expanded range of activities which member states expect and the increasingly important role of the Secretary General. The plan proposes a pyramid-like administrative structure with the work of the organization divided into four major departments - political and security affairs, humanitarian and human rights issues, development and environmental questions, and management and finance. Each is to be headed by a deputy secretary general chosen by the Secretary General and reporting to him." Despite its claim to being an international body, "the practice of major countries reserving key posts for their nationals runs contrary to the UN Charter's call for an international civil service responsible only to the organization (accent 'added')." So this new plan "asks the United States and the other permanent Council members not to seek any of the four deputy secretary general posts for their nationals for five years."

We have devoted considerable space on this matter because here we have the makings of a world dictatorship run by one individual who would be responsible only to "the supra-national sovereignty of an intellectual elite and world bankers," according to David Rockefeller.

In view of Bush's desire to downscale our defenses and Gorbachev's vocal approval, let us never forget that World Government involves the surrender to a UN police force all international arms and personal weapons. Years ago there were published drawings of the positioning of such a police force. They showed Chinese and Mongolians policing most of America. The British patriot A.K.Chesterton wrote at that time (1955): "Some allowance should surely be made for the likelihood that the international police would look like Mongols rather than Cockneys, and that the standards of decency and fair play which they imposed might well be Russian and Chinese rather than British...There is a hidden power, which only those to close students of international politics is a revealed power, wielded by a known group of international financial interests, which brought into existence the United Nations and the International Bank [and Communism] as instruments to secure its further advance to world domination." That hidden power's current drive: Kill Communism and put in its place Corporate Socialism under a new name: Social Democracy. Let us pray that, as with Ninevah, a Jonah will come with a warning that the people will believe and act upon in time.

"I will put you in remembrance...how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not." (Jude 1:5).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Twenty-One.....October 18, 1991

## KING OF THE WORLD?

Mark this date. On Saturday, September 28, 1991, The United States began to disarm unilaterally. On that date, at the stroke of a pen, Defense Secretary Dick Cheney ended the 24-hour alert status of 40 planes carrying nuclear bombs and 450 nuclear missiles aimed at the Soviet Union. The bombers had been on the alert for 34 years, guarding against potential attack by the Soviet Union. This stand-down at eleven Air Force bases and scores of missile silos is part of the first stage of a sweeping unilateral disarmament announced publicly by President Bush on September 26. Further steps in this first stage of the unilateral disarmament program:

- \* All nuclear weapons will be removed from all Navy ships.
- \* All nuclear artillery shells and US-based short range missile warheads will be destroyed.
- \* Development of rail-mounted Minutemen missiles will be cancelled.
- \* Removal of missiles slated for deactivation under START will be accelerated.
- \* The Strategic Air Command will be deactivated and control of all remaining strategic forces will be consolidated under a new command to be based at Offutt Air Base, near Omaha.
- \* The planned closing down of selected military bases in the US will continue as previously planned.

As Commander-in-Chief, President Bush did this all on his own without consulting Congress. As he ended the 34-year-old nuclear air patrol, Defense Secretary Cheney said, "What we need from Congress is support for the direction we're going in. We need their advice and their wisdom. We need their active cooperation. But what we don't need are precipitous cuts in the defense budget that will effect, break the force and destroy the kind of capability that we think will continue to be essential."

"President Bush's bold nuclear retirement plan is the latest venture in a global leadership role like no other president has ever dared," wrote Frank J. Murray of The Washington Times. "His Friday announcement - made without the usual nicety of consulting the congressional leadership - showed that the leader of the world's no. 1 superpower is able to wield unbridled presidential power without apology. It remains to be seen whether his 12-month list of arms treaties, peacemaking initiatives, wars won and other pronouncements will leave him king of the world, Nobel peace laureate or perhaps both...Since November, in addition to taking out of play more than 5,000 nuclear warheads, Mr. Bush provided leadership or became a spokesman for:

- \* The Strategic Arms Reduction Treaty with the Soviet Union.
- \* The Conventional Forces in Europe reduction treaty.
- \* The organization of the anti-Iraq coalition for operations Desert Shield and Desert Storm.
- \* The holding of a Middle East peace conference.
- \* Settlement of the conflicts in Angola and Namibia.
- \* The relocation of Ethiopian Jews.
- \* Pushing Turkey and Greece to hold a Cyprus peace conference....

"The United Nations influence has flourished with Mr. Bush's help. An official in the office of UN Secretary-General Javier Perez de Cuellar said US policy toward the international body has been transformed since the

Reagan administration...Administration officials didn't even pretend they took seriously questions about overlooking Congress...'As Commander-in-Chief, he's got authority to send forces wherever he feels necessary or not send them,' a White House official said. 'Nobody thinks Congress is going to rise up and order him to put these planes and missiles back on alert status.'

"Instead of a presidential briefing, leaders and relevant committee officials got phone calls Thursday afternoon from National Security Adviser Brent Scowcroft, Deputy Secretary of State Lawrence Eagleburger and Defense Secretary Dick Cheney....During the televised speech he [Bush] ignored Congress, except to dismiss calls to use defense money on domestic issues." (End of extended quotes from The Washington Times, 9/29/91).

Bush's call for unilateral disarmament, even as his call for a New World Order was not new. It was only slightly different in unimportant details. As early as 1961 the CFR-controlled US State Department published Document #7277, "The United States Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World." Under the title "Freedom From War," the document called for the gradual surrender of all American forces to a world police force in a three-stage program. Ralph Epperson in his "The Unseen Hand" outlined the program: "The first stage would significantly reduce the capabilities of nations to wage war by reducing the armed forces of the nations; the nuclear capabilities would be reduced by treaties, and UN 'peace-keeping' forces would be strengthened. The second stage would provide further substantial reductions in the armed forces, and the establishment of a permanent international peace force within the United Nations. The third stage would have the nations retaining only those forces required for maintaining internal order, but the United States would provide manpower for the United Nations Peace Force (as happened in Desert Shield and Desert Storm-Ed.)" We have neither the space nor need to deal fully with Document 7277, but here are brief items which we quote from the document:

"The program provides for progressive disarmament steps to take place in three stages and for the simultaneous strengthening of international institutions...The disbanding of all national armed forces and the prohibition of their reestablishment in any form whatsoever other than those required to preserve internal order and for contributions to a United Nations Peace Force;...Inspection and verification must establish both that nations carry out scheduled limitations or reductions and that they do not retain armed forces and armaments in excess of those permitted at any stage of the disarmament process; and...As States relinquish their arms, the United Nations must be progressively strengthened in order to improve its capacity to assure international security and the peaceful settlement of disputes;...Disarmament must proceed as rapidly as possible until it is completed, in stages containing balanced, phased, and safeguarded measure;...Each measure and stage should be carried out in an agreed period of time, with transition from one stage to the next to take place as soon as all measures in the preceding stage have been carried out and verified and as soon as necessary arrangement for verification of the next stage have been made;...Measures would be taken to develop and strengthen United Nations arrangements for arbitration, for the development of international law, and for the establishment in Stage II of a permanent UN Peace Force...States would retain only those forces, non-nuclear armaments, and establishments required for the purpose of maintaining internal order; they would also support and provide agreed manpower for a UN Peace Force....The manufacture of armaments would be prohibited except for those of

agreed types and quantities to be used by the UN Peace Force and those required to maintain internal order. All other armaments would be destroyed or converted to peaceful purposes."

When "Freedom From War" was published, there was immediate protest and denunciation of the program. John A. Stormer in his "None Dare Call It Treason...25 Years Later," quotes John Tower, then a Senator from Texas, who made a speech on the Senate floor on January 29, 1962, in which he quoted from a Dallas newspaper which "labeled the disarmament document one of the most incredible proposals ever to emerge from the 'foggy corridors of the State Department.' The editorial concluded: 'As skeptical as I have always been of the measure of good sense and loyalty within the State Department I never would have believed that these people we call our diplomats could so completely and unabashedly advocate the surrender of American rights and sovereignty until this bulletin appeared... If more of the American people knew about this scheme there would be a nationwide uproar that would make the reaction to the Alger Hiss scandal look like another era of good feeling by comparison.'"

Former Senator Joseph Clark (D-PA) and a member of the Philadelphia World Affairs Council challenged the statement made by Senator Tower, who was later pilloried politically when nominated to become US Secretary of Defense. One-Worlder Clark insisted that State Department Document 7277 was "...the fixed, determined, and approved policy of the Government of the United States. It was laid down by the President of the United States, John Fitzgerald Kennedy, in a speech he made before the United Nations on September 25 of last year." Not only was it the policy of the Kennedy-Johnson Administration, but it "...is also the kind of program which Congress envisioned when, last summer, it passed the statute creating the Arms Control and Disarmament Agency." This latter, Public Law 87-297, was passed by Congress the very day after Kennedy had made the speech to the UN in which he called for the interdependence of nations. PL 87-297 was "charged with managing disarmament negotiations, conducting technical research in the disarmament field, and instituting a public relations campaign to condition the American people to accept disarmament," wrote John Stormer. Following orders, the agency reported to Congress in its 1962 Annual Report, that "Agency officials did participate in over 100 meetings, panel discussions and study groups in 1962. In addition, such informational material as articles for commercial journals, scripts for educational television programs, network and local TV and radio programs were prepared and briefings were arranged with agency officials for correspondents of public information media."

In spite of this intense government drive to 'condition' the American people to accept unilateral disarmament, the public didn't buy it. And "Since the American people were not completely ready to surrender to the United Nations, this report (7277) was pulled out of circulation and declared to be out of print," wrote Ralph Epperson. "However, those in charge of the promotion of unilateral disarmament and having the United States become part of a one-world government have not rested." But it took some 13 years of 'conditioning the American people' before, on January 30, 1976, the Philadelphia World Affairs Council introduced to the world its Declaration of INTERdependence. This obnoxious parody of the original Declaration of Independence was written by historian Henry Steel Commager, was announced as the 200th anniversary of the original Declaration of Independence was being observed, and 126 US Senators and Representatives signed the Commager parody. We quote a few sentences:

"Two centuries ago, our forefathers brought forth a new nation; now

we must join with others to bring forth a new world order. To establish a new world order...it is essential that mankind free itself from limitations of national prejudice...We affirm that the economy of all nations is a seamless web, and that no one nation can any longer effectively maintain its processes of production and monetary systems without recognizing the necessity of collaborative regulation by international authorities. We call upon all nations to strengthen the United Nations...and all other institutions of world order..." (Underlining added).

The term New World Order was known and fought for centuries before President Bush re-popularized the term and fought for it in Desert Storm. Historian William P. Hoar wrote concerning the 1976 effort: "The Declaration of INTERdependence was a part of the continuing drive to dilute, to dissolve, the sovereignty of the United States of America. The goal, we are told, is a New World Order, a new international economic order...It would mean the end of the US as we know it, and her submission first to a regional and then world government. The proponents claim that achievement of their goal is inevitable; Americans can acquiesce and take their medicine, or have it shoved down their throats." And, of course, to attain this goal total disarmament of all nations, and all peoples, is essential. And the federal government of the United States, under the Kennedy-Johnson Administrations and now under the Bush Administration, has chosen to renew the drive toward total surrender by initiating the unilateral disarmament program. The closing of 25% of the military bases in the US is a part of the program. The scourge of war is said to be almost ended and a new era of peace and universal brotherhood is developing under the leadership of the UN.

But eliminating the scourge of war is but the beginning. Next major move of the UN: We must all work together as world citizens to save Mother Earth. Next June, the UN Conference on Environment and Development (UNCED) is holding an Earth Summit in Brazil. We understand that at the suggestion of Gorbachev and approval of Bush, some 6,000 government officials and dignitaries, including at least 100 heads of state, will attend this biggest of all summits. Seems that "The world community now faces greater risks to our common security through our impact on the environment than from traditional conflicts with one another." In a tract explaining 'Earth Summit '92' we are told that "We must now forge a new 'Earth Ethic' which will inspire all peoples and nations to join in a new global partnership of North, South, East and West. Strengthening the role the United Nations can play on behalf of its members will require serious examination of the need to extend into the international arena the rule of law and the principle of taxation."

Maurice Strong, secretary general of UNCED, writes: "It is clear that current lifestyles and consumption patterns of the affluent middle class... are not sustainable." Think about this as the world celebrates UN DAY on Thursday, October 24, 1991.

"For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape." (I Thessalonians 5:3).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Twenty-Two.....November 1, 1991

## RESTRUCTURING EDUCATION

Every now and then, when TV cameras are made available, our Education President may be seen in some school classroom talking pleasantly to young students. Or perhaps he'll be discussing his America 2000 education strategy with teachers or principals. This staged scene is a part of his need to be considered a Domestic Affairs President as well as a Foreign Affairs President, and incidentally as a candidate for reelection next presidential election time. This does not mean that he's neglecting his New World Order dream. In fact, these incidental exposures are part of the same program. Because the development of a New World Citizenry is an essential ingredient of the final goal. That's why his National Education goals provide that "All children in America will start school ready to learn," and "Every adult American will be literate and will possess the knowledge and skills necessary to compete in a global economy and exercise the rights and responsibilities of citizenship." In other words, while the architects of the NWO are busy restructuring Eastern Europe and the Middle East, academics and educationists will be working with the tax-exempt foundations to develop a citizenry worthy of the NWO. What kind of a citizen would this be? We think John D. Rockefeller's General Education Board chairman, Frederick T. Gates, described the "new citizen" quite clearly when he wrote in 1904: "In our dreams, we have limitless resources and the people yield themselves with perfect docility to our molding hands. The present education conventions fade from our minds and, unhampered by tradition, we work our good will upon a grateful ND and responsive rural folk."

Lately in education circles the words "restructuring" and "re-learning" are often heard. And the people, knowing only what the Insiders desire to tell them, and distrusting them, ask for a better answer. Mrs. Cris Shardelman of Poulsbo, Washington, has spent considerable time and effort studying this so called educational reform movement, and what these catch-words restructuring and re-learning really mean. She has sent her conclusions, with permission to reprint. Her study deals specifically with the situation in her own State of Washington. But this same program in one form or another is being presented - or has been presented - in all 50 States. So, and particularly if you have children of school age, please read the following carefully:

### EDUCATION REFORM OR RESTRUCTURING, THE ILLUSION

State by State parents, teachers, and taxpayers are being deceived by the education reform movement. They are led to believe schools will be freed from paper work to teach academics and have local control restored. True results will be five-fold: 1. It is dumbing down education. 2. It replaces responsibility for education from elected representative government to control by an unelected commission (commissar government). 3. The Governor appointed commission will alter the entire purpose of education from teachers transmitting academic information to students to the function of restructuring and controlling society. The elitist commission will have power to determine all the knowledge, skills and attitudes of students and teachers (public, private and homeschool). A total management system will guarantee no one can escape being "politically, spiritually and socially correct". 4. Existing State and Federal laws which inhibit this management

system may be waived (broken) without legislative action or citizen input. 5. The education reform movement will change local and state control of education to national and international control. This has been orchestrated for years by those whose influence in education contributed to U.S. illiteracy and moral decay. The orchestrators will control education.

In 1991 [the State of] Washington's House of Representatives passed two radical education bills that were defeated by the Senate. Since Governor Gardner threatened to convene a special session to force passage, HB1023 and HB2240 are certain to be revived in January, and should be studied by citizens. Citizens should recognize, particularly through HB2240, the reenactment of the so called "Children's Initiative" that was rejected by voters in every county. The "at risk" category is so broadly defined any child may be included in clientele to provide full employment for "the services of mental health professionals, child psychiatrists, health care providers, social service caseworkers or social workers, school counselors, school psychologists, school nurses, and school social workers".

Academic excellence cannot be the goal, since both specific time for academics and solid subject matter are to be repealed, i.e. teaching English and the requirement for U.S. and Washington State Government and History. Perhaps one does not need to learn English or understand U.S. Government if the orientation is World Citizenship.

Both bills give the unelected commission power to determine what will comprise "essential learnings" stated to be all the knowledge, skill and more importantly attitudes needed by the student for a certification of mastery. The National Education Association defined attitudes in Issues In Training as, "how an organization can influence the beliefs, attitudes and values (hereafter simply called attitudes) of an individual for the purpose of "developing him," i.e. changing in a direction which the organization regards to be in his own and the organization's best interests." The process was to unfreeze old attitudes, change and internalize new ones, and refreeze new attitudes. Developing student's attitudes, beliefs and values borders on State Religion.

---

## PARADISE POSTPONED

If anyone looks upon the end of a recession as the start of a new chapter in financial paradise, they had better be prepared for a rather long wait. ...Those who have suggested that the United States economy was about to roar ahead have also been proved wrong. The events of the last year or so, in both the Soviet Union and Eastern Europe, have had a very dramatic effect on the ability of economic planners to chart a viable course... Effectively the massive changes taking place have started a totally new game - and most commentators are totally lost in comprehending this. They simply choose to ignore what is going on and make their projections as if nothing had happened. Make no mistake, the world is now being dominated by new forces that have not had this grasp of power for several generations. The new world order, as many choose to call it, is in fact the old world order in new clothes. The old order was a socialised form of society controlled by the wealth of the world, controlled by the large banks. The so-called new world order is little different. Instead of the extremes of communism (as we know it) we shall have an apparently watered-down socialist society which is still controlled by the same people. It is all a question of new packaging which is more readily accepted by the populace. (Allen Keyte in his World Affairs Review, 1/15/91. Vernon Court, 48-54 High Street, Cheltenham, Glos. 50 1EE, England. Subscription rates on application).

Society will be restructured through a management system: 1. The individual student is tracked through a statewide assessment (evaluation, not testing). He must master the "essential learning" components, including attitudes, or be recycled until he is "developed". This includes public, private and homeschools. 2. Schools and teachers are subject to a statewide accountability system wherein locally identified outcomes must be linked to the commission's essential learning outcomes. Failure brings state intervention assistance. 3. College entrance may be adapted to essential learnings, which controls higher education. 4. Laws, rules and regulations that hinder this management will be waived without legislative hearings.

This management system will require record keeping of students and teacher attitudes as well as knowledge and skills. Federal and State legislation that prohibits privacy invasion of student and parent beliefs will have to be waived in order to keep the files and use psychological and behavior modifying techniques to bring about the "essential learnings". These records pose a threat for everyone, but are especially dangerous for the "at risk" category. Federal legislation was needed to prohibit use of secret files on students categorized as potential criminals, although they had never committed a criminal act. These could be used by the justice system, and employment references, and could stop secret clearances. (1989 statistics state 1/3 of state students at risk.)

Further control of society can be accomplished through a national and international assessment system. President Bush has stated he wants the national assessment to be used by employers for hiring and for higher education entrance requirement. His Choice in Education is meaningless if all schools will have the same "essential learning and accountability." Bush's Secretary of Education, Alexander Lamar, stated tax dollars bring Federal Control.

Schools are being reformed and restructured, but not for academics or freedom to teach. Laws and statutes that "hinder" are being removed. but they are laws that prevented abuse of parental rights, children's privacy and freedom from psychological indoctrination. The National Education Association declared schools would become "clinics" for "psycho-social treatment of students". That defines education reform! The most fundamental argument is whether "developing the child" should begin in the womb or after he is out of diapers! (Prepared by Mrs. Cris Shardelman, 17198 Viking Way NW, Poulsbo WA 98370).

\* \* \* \* \*

"Where government goes, corruption follows," declared Hillsdale College President George Roche. And government tells the people that money is the cure-all for all ills, including education. This lie has been told so often that most people believe it. Brainwashing is a most effective weapon. Consequently, as the man-made recession refused to go away and became more and more painful to industries and individuals, governments at State and District levels began to cut down on education costs. Here in Palm Beach County, near panic followed. This has been true in almost every case where education cuts have been announced. This report from Annapolis, the capital of the State of Maryland is more or less typical: "About 5,000 angry teachers, parents and students marched on the State House last night (10/16/91), demanding that Gov. William Donald Schaefer veto legislation that could cut education aid across Maryland....Police were forced to cordon off streets surrounding the capitol to accomodate the throngs chanting "Save our Schools," and "Send down Schaefer." They carried posters saying 'No cuts to education' and banners reading 'ignorance is more expensive'." But Dr. Roche, who presides over a highly respected



conservative college which refuses federal funds of any kind, insists that "It is not lack of money spent on education--we spend billions. It is not some sweeping social injustice--we live in an age that offers unprecedented freedom, diversity and opportunity, it is not even that we have forgotten the best ways of teaching knowledge or inculcating virtue, although we have indeed forgotten and are paying a heavy price. So what is the root cause? It is the dead hand of political influence (Education President Bush, please note)...As early as 1952, a national academic commission warned: 'We are convinced that it would be fatal were federal support to be substantially extended....the freedom of higher education would be lost'." This commission was prescient. Not only was freedom of education lost; all our freedoms are endangered because of what government has done to education. Dr. Medford Evans commented: "Government schools make it a matter of policy to spend as much money as possible, and impart as little knowledge as possible since spending demonstrates power while keeping the scholars ignorant monopolizes power in the hands of the government insiders." However, Bush's America 2000 professes to be different. It doesn't keep scholars ignorant, it intends to "unfreeze old attitudes, change and internalize new ones, and refreeze new attitudes." Teaching is not the purpose, training and brainwashing is the goal, the making of "docile, contented" new subjects prepared for happy existence in the Socialist World Government which will secure the New World Order for at least a thousand years.

Restructuring education is but a part of the program of restructuring the world. So, don't expect to see our Education President presiding over students in a schoolhouse in the upcoming months. There's other restructuring of emergency proportions. So our Peregrinating President is off again. Madrid and the Middle East peace conference. Then Rome and NATO. A pause for Thanksgiving and then he's off to the Far East: Japan, Korea, Australia, Singapore. He should be home for Christmas. James McCartney, often unusually outspoken head of the Miami Herald Washington bureau, commented: "It's as though the President is trying to escape what voters are now saying emphatically is the nation's No. 1 problem area - the economy....Bush has been in a free fall in the polls since last March, right after the Persian Gulf war....George Bush may be shooting himself in the foot" by ignoring domestic problems and spending his time restructuring the world.

"Finally, while the builders of the New Babylon strive to meet their designated millennial dateline, those who should oppose them are silent. Scripture says: "Train up a child in the way he should go, and when he is old, he will not depart from it." That Scripture is known and observed by Christ's enemies, but is generally ignored by those who say they love Him. Many willingly permit their children to be trained in government schools when homeschooling is possible. Let there be this warning: So long as there are government schools which children are forced to attend, there will be world government, whether we like it or not.

"Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ." (Colossians 2:8).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Twenty-Three.....November 15, 1991

## BEYOND INTERDEPENDENCE

### **Progress Report: From Liberty to Slavery.**

On July 4, 1962, President John Kennedy made a speech in Philadelphia. It was the 186th anniversary of the signing of the American Declaration of Independence. He spoke at Independence Hall, scene of thrilling events in 1776 when the Founding Fathers of America formally declared that the colonies of America "are and of right ought to be, free and independent states." So began the Dan Smoot Report of September 3, 1962. The Report continued:

"After a perfunctory tribute to the Declaration of Independence, President Kennedy said: 'But I will say here and now on this day of independence that the United States will be ready for a Declaration of Interdependence--that we will be prepared to discuss with a United Europe the ways and means of forming a concrete Atlantic Partnership--a mutually beneficial partnership between the new union now emerging in Europe and the old American Union founded here 175 years ago....Today America must learn to think intercontinentally.'

"On July 11, James Reston (a member of the Council on Foreign Relations and an admirer of President Kennedy) commented in a New York Times article on the President's speech: 'Maybe it is just the drowsy indolence of the summer, but American opinion seems remarkably receptive, or at least acquiescent, to President Kennedy's proposal for a partnership of the Atlantic Nations....in Washington, there was not a whisper of protest from a single national leader'."

Reston was wrong in this, because at least one national leader, Congressman James B. Utt, California Republican, said in a report to his constituents: "Stabbed in the back on the Fourth of July! I was enjoying on TV what I thought was a great, powerful and patriotic speech by the President, being delivered in the birthplace of American liberty, when, without warning, he turned his back on independence and turned the American clock back 176 years. Interdependence is one step away from abject slavery, both in the rise and fall of every civilization. Is that what America wants? Political ties with Europe? We fought the Revolutionary War to break those bonds asunder. Is President Kennedy saying that America must be interdependent to survive? Is he saying that our economic structure has become so weakened since he took office that we must depend upon England, Germany and Japan to bail us out? Forbid it, Almighty God! The chains of slavery, though cast in solid gold, are not the heritage that I want to leave to my children and my children's children. As I listened to our President turn his back on American independence, my heart saddened, and I recalled the words of Sir Walter Scott, penned over a century ago:

"Breathes there a man, with soul so dead,  
Who never to himself hath said,  
This is my own, my native land!"

President Kennedy's call for surrender of American sovereignty to an interdependent world alliance may have been prompted by the fact that, a few months earlier, his State Department had issued its Document 7277 entitled "Freedom From War: The United States Program For General and Complete Disarmament In A Peaceful World." In our DBR (10/18/91) we

reported that President Bush had in effect re-instated this program by ordering its first stage of a new unilateral disarmament program. In this regard it is interesting to note that in the Dallas Times Herald (4/17/91) there was an article entitled "World Must Move Toward Federation," in which the writer, Thomas Hudson McKee said: "President Bush 20 years ago, was a member of Congress representing Houston. In the third year of his two terms, he introduced a resolution that urged Congress to approve his proposal to transform NATO's military alliance into a federal union much like the United States. No action was taken on it but President Bush has not retracted one word of it to this day." In his recent speech before the NATO meeting in Rome (11/7/91), President Bush urged a somewhat similar alliance of the 16 NATO Nations, with the United States participating in the union.

In 1962 the State Department's Document 7277 was not well received; nor was President Kennedy's call for Interdependence, But the Insiders in charge of having the United Nations become part of a one-world government did not give up. Some 15 years later (1/30/76) the World Affairs Council announced its Declaration of Interdependence, in Philadelphia, at Independence Hall. This obscene parody of the Declaration of Independence read, in part: "Two centuries ago, our forefathers brought forth a new nation; now we must join with others to bring forth a new world order. To establish a new world order...it is essential that mankind free itself from limitations of national prejudice...We affirm that the economy of all nations is a seamless web, and that no one nation can no longer effectively maintain its processes of production and monetary systems without recognizing the necessity of collaborative regulation by international authorities...We call upon all nations to strengthen the United Nations...and other institutions of world order..." This call for the surrender of our national sovereignty to the United Nations was signed by 126 United States Senators and Representatives. After a storm of protest, eight of them later renounced their participation or said their names had been used without their knowledge. So, a second failure at promoting interdependence and subservience to the UN failed.

But when Saddam Hussein of Iraq was induced to invade Kuwait, President Bush was quick to use the occasion to promote his New World Order and elevate the United Nations to a place of prominence as potential World Government. And the Trilateral Commission was quick to follow through.

We borrowed the title of this report from the Trilateral Commission. Its most recent publication is a paperback entitled "Beyond Interdependence - The Meshing of the World's Economy And the Earth's Ecology". And in this publication we find the slightly altered blueprint for the completion of the building of the New World Order. First, a brief background.

After two failures, the CFR and Trilateral Commission adopted "The Third Try At World Order," written by Harlan Cleveland of the Aspen Institute for International Humanism, former assistant Secretary of State, and US Ambassador to NATO. Cleveland called his plan **Piecemeal Functionalism**. It is an adaptation of the Hegelian Dialectic process, using "Management by Crisis" as the system. You'll know the process: First, find or create a world crisis. Second, publicize the crisis until the masses are convinced that it really is a world crisis, one beyond the ability of individual nations to repair. Third, a pre-prepared solution is offered, one that requires world cooperation. And finally, a new international agency is established to handle the crisis. This done, then find or create a new world crisis which demands a world authority to solve. At the end of each crisis, a new set

of international laws have been drafted to handle any similar crisis. **Piecemeal Functionalism**, creation of World Government a piece at a time. But the target date is 2000, and a lot of pieces must be installed before that date. And that's what the Trilat's "Meshing of the World's Economy and the Earth's Ecology" is all about.

As North American Chairman of the Trilateral Commission, David Rockefeller provides the introduction to "Beyond Interdependence". He explains that since 1974 "growing Interdependence" and "inadequate cooperation" have been features of the "international order." In this, history proves him to be correct. Interdependence was the aim of the Elitists, the economic merging of nations and states into regional economic spheres, later to become political spheres as Regional World Governments were developed. But this hasn't worked as expected. The 12 nations of Western Europe were slowly merged into an economic sphere, but now it's future is doubtful, partially because of the now allegedly independent Eastern European Nations that want to join the EC since the Warsaw Pact is ended. The breakup of the Communist Empire brought about a surge of nationalism and ethnic and religious differences that were held in check by the Communist Party and the KGB. Now free to choose, they want to become individual. sovereign nations as they once were. This runs against any thoughts of interdependence. So the One Worlders are spending billions trying to keep Gorbachev the president of a Soviet Union that no longer exists. Immediate evidence against interdependence is Yugoslavia which, like the poetic Humpty Dumpty, has fallen and the pieces cannot be put back together again. Despite Secretary Baker's near miracle in getting Palestinians and Israelis to sit down and throw words at each other instead of bullets and stones, there is no interdependence between Arabs and Israelis in the near future. So, David Rockefeller and his Trilateral Commissioners say they must go "Beyond Interdependence" and bring about the "meshing of the world's economy and the earth's ecology." He says they "need a new synthesis." Their originally selected thesis and antithesis didn't develop into an acceptable synthesis. So the new program goes "Beyond Interdependence." The book suggests that "the meshing of the world's economy" can be accomplished by bringing economic and monetary pressure to bear against the reluctant or developing nations that insist upon economic independence. Sir David explains: "not that they (reluctant nations) can prevent an agreement being reached, but they can refuse to sign it, ratify or implement an agreement unless and until their economic and other concerns have been addressed." (Underlining added for emphasis). Which means that the Elitists can force nations to behave through economic sanctions (as with South Africa and now Yugoslavia) or monetary control.

But "meshing the earth's ecology" is a more difficult matter. A definition seems required. Ecology is defined as 1) The branch of biology that deals with the relations between living organisms and their environment (to the New Agers, people are just living organisms). 2) In sociology, (ecology is) the study of the relationship and adjustment of human groups to their geographical and social environments." Ergo, "meshing the earth's ecology" involves all those discovered or created environmental problems: greening gases, global warming, ozone layer, acid rain, use of fossil fuels, water, deforestation, food for the increasing masses, population control, climate control, etc., etc. You name it, asbestos or spotted owls or whatever, the Insiders in charge of ecology meshing will make it a crisis, create an international agency and world laws to control it. Thus, through Hegelian **Piecemeal Functionalism**, one more plank is added to support the Socialist One World Government that supports the Socialist New World Order will

have been laid.

The World Planners' use of ecology as a weapon to win ownership or control of all the world's resources is already destroying industry at the national level. "Pittsburgh now has clean air - but no steel mills...The Northwest has 3,000 more spotted owls, and 60,000 fewer lumbering jobs... The gold mining industry is getting clobbered...Real estate values are beginning to undergo wild fluctuations as government, environmentalists and industry clash over who gets what land," wrote Franklin Sanders in The Eco-Profitier (Box 84903, Phoenix, AZ 85071). That's ecology as a weapon at the national level. "The meshing of the earth's ecology" can be disastrous when used as a weapon in the hands of the builders of World Government. Just how is this weapon to be used? David Rockefeller says, "One particularly prominent event on the horizon is the 'Earth Summit' - the United Nations Conference on Environment and Development - which will take place in Rio de Janeiro in June 1992..." We are told that Gorbachev suggested to Bush that the UN conference be held at summit level. So, Maurice Strong, secretary-general of the UN Conference on Environment and Development (UNCED) has been directed to invite more than 100 of the world's heads of state, 6,000 other government officials and dignitaries, and an additional 3,500 globalists to attend this first Earth Summit, where plans will be announced, orders issued and rules given that all governments and their peoples may cooperate in "The Meshing of the World's Economy and the Earth's Ecology." In Rio in June, say the Trilateral Commission authors of Beyond Interdependence, the promoters "face an enormous challenge. They must initiate significant reform of the policies and institutions that are behind...the growing threats to essential life-support systems. They must commence a process of basic change in the way we conduct domestic and international economic relations and the way we make decisions in government, industry and the home. They must begin to reshape our international institutions for an age of total interdependence." Readers are told that 20 years from now "2012 should see a new global partnership in a revitalized international system in which an Earth Council, perhaps the Security Council with a broader mandate, maintains the interlocked environmental and economic security of the planet." The goal: World Government via Piecemeal Functionalism through "The Meshing of the World's Economy and the Earth's Ecology."

**P.S.** We planned to discuss how weather control by man can be used to frighten men into accepting world government as protection against so-called Acts of God. Will do so next issue. Meanwhile, the Lord's words to Job (38:1-5) seem appropriate:

"Then the Lord answered Job out of the whirlwind and said, Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge? Gird up thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and answer thou me. Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding. Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it? Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof; When the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for Joy?...."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Twenty-Five.....December 13, 1991

## **THE NEW WORLD (DIS)ORDER**

George Bush, who has been presuming to be the President of the World, has been forced to face reality and act like the President of the United States. His global political aspirations have so obsessed him that his domestic policies have gone to pot. As an Education President, his failures are becoming known to the people. USNews (12/9/91) features on its cover the words "The Flight From Public Schools," and in a pro-and-con discussion asks, "Can Public Schools Survive?" Insight newsweekly promotes home schooling as being superior to teaching in public (government) schools, and summarizes: "In the late 1970s, only 10,000 students were being taught exclusively by their parents at home. Today that figure has grown to 250,000. Home schooling has gained in popularity among parents who believe traditional classrooms fail to teach values..." But Bush continues to promote his America 2000 educational program; just another administrative failure.

As an Environmental President Bush has shown his true colors by requesting Congress to accept the Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) as of Cabinet rank. President Reagan promised to kill both EPA and the Education Department; but failed to do so. Bush has enlarged them both as means for promoting his version of The New World Order. Clean Air, Wetlands, Spotted Owls, and other exaggerated or phony issues have cost American industry billions of dollars and hundreds of thousands of jobs. In November alone, 240,000 more jobs were eliminated by nationwide employers who were trying to keep from going bankrupt. It had become so bad that, according to the Miami Herald Washington Bureau: "The Federal Reserve cut short-term interest rates again Friday (12/6/91) to encourage people to spend and get the economy growing. But the Fed has cut rates 13 times since the recession that began in July 1990. So far it hasn't worked....banks are afraid to lend and Americans are afraid to borrow."

Since July 1990 Bush has been saying that things are not as bad as they seem, and economic stability is just around the corner. So he did nothing about the growing crisis, instead spent much time trying to keep his NWO partner, Gorbachev, alive and presiding over a kind of reborn Soviet Union. He's also been busy pushing Baker in the latter's impossible dream of making the Middle East a place of peace and prosperity. In that connection, Bush's former Chief of Staff was causing him to lose additional points on the political scale. Despite all the political sins attributed to John Sununu, the principal difficulty was Sununu's ancestry. He is of Arabian stock and therefore anti-Zionist and supposedly anti-semitic. When Bush got tough about that proposed \$10 billion loan to Israel, he was said to be getting and acting upon the advice of Sununu. This troubled many members of both House and Senate who were getting sizeable donations from the Israeli-Zionist lobbies that dominate Congress whenever a Middle East problem comes up. For this reason if for no other, Sununu had to go. And that's part of the reason that the NYTimes (12/5/91) was able to report that "President Bush tried to halt his political slide on Thursday by appointing Samuel Skinner and Robert Teeter...to run his staff and re-election campaign...Bush also made a new attempt to demonstrate his



concern for what he called the 'extraordinarily sluggish' economy." He had at his disposal some \$9.7 billion that he could spend to create jobs for some of the nation's jobless. But he'd have to wait until his State of the Union address in late January before he could make "any substantive economic proposals." However, he could make some immediate proposals to get his re-election campaign going.

If George Bush continues to pretend to be the world leader, then he must first win re-election as President of the United States. And, disregarding any challenges from the Democratic Party at the moment, there were serious challenges within his own Party. Pat Buchanan had become the most prominent of the challengers and he was backed by the conservatives, while David Duke's announcement that he was running as a Republican candidate meant that another big slice of the constituency would renounce Bush as political leader. And there was one important issue that the people at the grass roots level could understand. That had to do with taxes. The NYTimes, which usually backs Bush in all that he does, was especially critical of his handling of the tax problem. It editorialized (11/29/91): "The President's Inept Tax Plan. Desperate, Inept, Unpresidential. Pick your own adjective for Mr. Bush's 24-hour turnabout on tax cuts. Last week he said he would wait until next year's State of the Union address to outline a tax cut plan that would spur the sagging economy. Monday night he gave lukewarm endorsement to tax cuts proposed by Newt Gingrich, the House Republican whip. By Tuesday night, lukewarm had become wholehearted. Mr. Bush called on Congress to pass, hours before it was scheduled to adjourn, a tax cut bill not even written yet. Mr. Bush's leap to legislative madness invited suspicion that his calculations were driven by politics, not economics."

If the NYT wanted to print all the news that fits, it could have added that all of his calculations will be driven by politics until next November. Because the president's re-election campaign has begun. At the same time that he accepted John Sununu's resignation and Skinner's appointment, he also named his campaign team. Commerce Secretary Robert Mosbacher will give up that post to become Bush's overall campaign manager. Robert Teeter was named as his campaign chairman, Frederick Malek also a campaign manager, and Charles Black his senior campaign adviser. State campaign managers were also selected. Hence, the Bush campaign to remain President of the United States so he can continue to presume to be President of the World, is well underway. Every indication is that as US President, his running mate will continue to be Dan Quayle, and his running mate as President of the World will continue to be George Gorbachev, provided always that the latter will still have some kind of a union to head.

That Bush will continue to stress interdependence and his New World Order was evidenced as he spoke to the survivors of the Pearl Harbor attack. Said our local daily: "President Bush used the 50th anniversary of Japan's surprise attack on Pearl Harbor Saturday to warn Americans of the dangers of turning inward at a time of sweeping global change and interdependency. The attack was 'a tragedy spawned by isolationism,' Bush said, because Washington had too long ignored mounting conflicts abroad." (Underlining added). He said, and this is a direct quote: "We stand here today on the site of a tragedy spawned by isolationism. And it is here we must learn - and this time avoid - the dangers of today's isolationism and its economic accomplice, protectionism." One must wonder if he thought America's entry into World War One was spawned by isolationism. Was our pre-war aid to Britain in WWII an isolationist policy? And was America's



efforts to keep Japan from getting oil from the South Pacific and similar actions that brought on the "surprise attack" at Pearl Harbor brought on by isolationism? If Bush wants to promote interdependence and world community at a national commemorative service such as occurred at Pearl Harbor, he'd better get better writers; writers that won't make him look ridiculous in the eyes of history.

Meanwhile, Bush's drive to promote his New World Order by bringing peace to the troubled Middle East isn't going well. And in regarding Syria as the key to the solution may have been one of his worst mistakes. Joseph de Courcy, Intelligence Digest editor, reported in his review (11/29/91) and we quote.

\* \* \* \* \*

### **Bush and Baker: Supping with the Syrian Devil.**

The Bush administration has put all the blame for the Lockerbie bombing on Libya. In the following report, Intelligence Digest Middle Eastern sources explain why the administration has not also accused Syria, whose involvement in the outrage is suspected by most knowledgeable experts. It is to be hoped Bush and Baker know what they are doing. They are supping with the devil, and they will need a long spoon. JdeC.

"American accusations that Libya bears the sole responsibility for the destruction of the Pan Am plane over Lockerbie, Scotland, two years ago, are viewed by sources knowledgeable in Middle Eastern terrorism with suspicion. These sources believe that Achmed Jibril's Damascus-based organization was involved in the Lockerbie atrocity and that America's effective exoneration of Syria is connected with the Middle East peace process. The US does not want to alienate Syria at this stage.

"But the evidence that Bush and Baker are deliberately bolstering Syria's President Assad, and attempting to whitewash him in the eyes of world opinion, goes beyond the absence of blame for Lockerbie.

"For instance, it was the Bush administration that encouraged Syria to launch a decisive attack on General Aoun's Christian Maronite forces in Lebanon, leading to the complete domination of Lebanon by Syria. Now Syria is trying to destroy the remaining vestiges of Christian political and economic influences in Lebanon. Washington even remained silent when the Maronite leader Danny Chamoun was assassinated with his wife and children. Some 700 other Christians have shared his fate since the Syrian takeover.

"Further evidence of the Bush administration's softness towards Syria is in the drug trade. Syria is a centre for the international trade in Heroin and other drugs. Whereas the South American country of Colombia (where cocaine is the main product) is a drug cartel which the government has been trying to suppress, in Syria the government is the drug cartel. Lebanon is of particular interest to Syria because the plants from which drugs are extracted are grown extensively in the Bekas valley.

"No effective action has been taken to prevent Syrian drug trafficking, and the whole subject is being kept out of the Western press. On the other hand, Heider Yusef, one of the controllers of this traffic, has reportedly met with high US officials on several occasions as President Assad's emissary.

"Furthermore, an American company, Baxter International Inc, allegedly offered to supply Syria with laboratories suitable for the filtration of heroin. The offer was withdrawn when the matter came to the attention of the US Senate." (End of report from Intelligence Digest, 17 Rodney Rd., Cheltenham, Glos. GL50 1HX, United Kingdom. Subscription rates on request).

While President Bush was losing political points, President Gorbachev was losing an empire. When the Bush-Gorbachev version of The New World Order was announced and initiated via Desert Storm, Bush was at his height in popularity and Gorbachev was firmly in control of fifteen Soviet Socialist Republics. But as time marched on, three Baltic Republics declared themselves independent and regained lost sovereignty. Then there were twelve Soviet Socialist Republics. There came a feigned coup and Russia seceded. Then there were eleven Soviet Socialist Republics. Seweryn Bialer, of Columbia U and the CFR, gave an apt description of the political situation at that time: "Russia was the Soviet Union. The Russian Republic was first among the fifteen; Russian authority and Soviet power were synonymous...Now there were two Moscows: Moscow of the Kremlin, the capital of the Soviet Union, where foreign dignitaries paid their respects to Gorbachev; and the Moscow that was capital of the Russian Republic, its leaders housed in a white building a mile from the Kremlin's walls. The Kremlin represented the past, but its contact with the people had been terminated, or at least suspended. As a capital, Moscow now represented the Russian people and no one else. The Kremlin still had all the accoutrements and instruments of power, and it was still feared. But when it lost the Russian homeland, it lost its only base of legitimacy and support."

Then Ukraine and Byelorussia proclaimed their sovereignty and there were but nine Soviet Socialist Republics, headed by the mostly Moslem Kazakhstan, undecided whether to pay allegiance to Moscow or Mintz. Headlines said "Soviet Union no longer exists." But those were Boris Yeltsin's words, not Michael Gorbachev's. For there remained the KGB, now but a spy organization but still an instrument of the Soviet Union; and there remained the Army, still commanded by the Kremlin. And there were nine Soviet Socialist Republics yet clinging to the central government for economic survival. There also remained those nuclear weapons, scattered within the three Slavic States and Kazakhstan. Both Yeltsin and Gorbachev assured Bush they were under safe control, but...Eleven of the adherent or autocratic republics, Kazakhstan declining, planned to create their own national armies, thus undermining the power of the centrally controlled Soviet Army. And Yeltsin, now presuming total control, promised to "meet all Kremlin commitments to the United Nations" (but not necessarily to the Western Nations that had treaties with and had supported the USSR.)

With nine republics looking to the Kremlin for economic survival which it no longer has the power to provide, it seems that the search for "democracy" will end in anarchy, or control by Boris Yeltsin. Also, has come an end to the Bush-Gorbachev concept of The New World Order. So Hegelian "Management by Crisis" remains the rule of the rulers of the world; until they too meet the real Ruler of the kingdom of men.

"...He changeth the times and the seasons: he removeth kings and setteth up kings...the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men...he appointeth over it whomsoever he will." (Selected from Daniel 2:21, 4:17 and 5:21).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

Year Thirty-Eight.....Number Twenty-Six.....December 27, 1991

## **THE SEVEN NOAHIDE LAWS**

**First, facts without comment.** On March 5, 1991 the US House of Representatives considered and passed, by voice vote, "A Joint Resolution to Designate March 26, 1991 as Education Day, U.S.A." On March 7, 1991 the US Senate considered and passed, by voice vote, this Joint Resolution. On March 20, 1991, the President of the United States approved this Joint Resolution and it became Public Law 102-14. Following is the complete text of that Joint Resolution.

\* \* \* \* \*

PUBLIC LAW 102-12 [H.J.Res. 104]; March 20, 1991

### **EDUCATION DAY, U.S.A.—PROCLAMATION**

Joint Resolution designating March 26, 1991, as "Education Day, U.S.A."

**Whereas** Congress recognizes the historical tradition of ethical values and principles which are the basis of civilized society and upon which our great Nation was founded;

**Whereas** these ethical values and principles have been the bedrock of society from the dawn of civilization, when they were known as the Seven Noahide Laws;

**Whereas** without these ethical values and principles the edifice of civilization stands in serious peril of returning to chaos;

**Whereas** society is profoundly concerned with the recent weakening of these principles that has resulted in crises that beleaguer and threaten the fabric of civilized society;

**Whereas** the justified preoccupation with these crises must not let the citizens of this Nation lose sight of their responsibility to transmit these historical ethical values from our distinguished past to the generations of the future;

**Whereas** the Lubavitch movement has fostered and promoted these ethical values and principles throughout the world;

**Whereas** Rabbi Menachem Scheerson, leader of the Lubavitch movement, is universally respected and revered and his eighty-ninth birthday falls on March 26, 1991;

**Whereas** in tribute to this great spiritual leader, "the rebbe", this, his ninetyeth year will be seen as one of "education and giving", the year in which we turn to education and charity to return the world to the moral and ethical values contained in the Seven Noahide Laws; and

**Whereas** this will be reflected in an international scroll of honor signed by the President of the United States and other heads of state; Now, therefore, be it

**Resolved by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled**, that March 26, 1991, the start of the ninetyeth year of Rabbi Menachem Scheerson, leader of the worldwide Lubavitch movement, is designated as "Education Day, U.S.A". The President is requested to issue a proclamation calling upon the people of the United States to observe such day with appropriate ceremonies and activities.

Approved March 20, 1991.

**The Seven Noahide Laws** are mentioned twice in Public Law 102-14, but are not spelled out. They seem difficult to find in English translation. We were not able to find them. A Christian pastor and subscriber informs us that they appear in a book written by one Rabbi Marvin Antelman, but we haven't been able to find the book. However, we are told that they can be seen in the Institute of Judaic-Christian Researcher, January 1990, in the following form:

(1) Thou shalt not engage in idol worship. (2) Thou shalt not blaspheme God. (3) Thou shalt not shed innocent blood of an human nor fetus nor ailing person who has a limited time to live. (4) Thou shalt not engage in bestial, incestuous, adulterous or homosexual relations nor commit the act of rape. (5) Thou shalt not steal. (6) Thou shalt establish laws and courts of law to administer these laws, including the death penalty for those who kill, administered only if there is one testifying eyewitness. (7) Thou shalt not be cruel to animals."

Further information concerning the **Noahide Laws** are found on page 737 of Encyclopedia Americana. We have a copy from which we quote: "A Jewish Talmudic designation for seven biblical laws given to Adam and to Noah before the revelation to Moses on Mt. Sinai and consequently binding on all mankind. Beginning with Genesis 2:16, the Babylonian Talmud listed the first six commandments...After the flood a seventh commandment, given to Noah, forbade the eating of flesh from a living animal (Gen. 9:4)...Throughout the ages scholars have viewed the Noahide Laws as a link between Judaism and Christianity, as universal norms of ethical conduct, as a basic concept of international law, or as a guarantee of fundamental human rights for all." (Underlining added for emphasis).

\* \* \* \* \*

**Now facts with comment.** In the Bible there is reference to the **Noahic Covenant** and the rainbow as its symbol and promise; but there is no mention of any Seven Noahide Laws. These come not from the Bible, but from the Babylonian Talmud. The laws are said to apply to all mankind, but those persons who honor and live by the Torah are exempt. (Torah is defined by Webster as "the whole body of Jewish religious literature including the Scriptures, the Talmud, etc."). Since these "laws" apply to "all mankind" it is said in Noahidic literature that "The Seven Noahide Laws now may receive a recognition as a source of international law...By stating that the 'ethical values and principles' which have been 'the bedrock of society from the dawn of civilization' are the 'Seven Noahide Laws,' Public Law 102-14 provides national recognition to both a theoretical foundation and the justification for general principles of law as sources of international law rules...This theoretical foundation anticipates further international recognition by its incorporation in an 'international scroll of honor signed by the president of the United States and other heads of state' and essaying to 'return the world to...the Seven Noahide Laws for international law'..." Here, then, we see the real reason for the passage of Public Law 102-14. It is a step toward the establishment of a law code for a One World Government!!

In Noah's time there was corruption and God cleansed the earth with water, saving only Noah, his family and selected animals. There then existed a new world order. There were no nations, no communities, no society, just a family. "And the three sons of Noah were to "Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth." But in this new world order there existed sin, in the form of Noah's temptation (drunkenness) and Ham's dishonoring of his parent. The first son of Ham was Cush, "And Cush begat Nimrod...and the beginning of his kingdom was Babel...Therefore is the name

of it called Babel; because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the Lord scatter them abroad upon the face of the earth." So it might be said that the Lord created a new world order of nations to prevent the leaders of that time from creating their own man-made new world order. This should serve as a warning to those who, in our time, strive to "make us a name" and create a One World Government.

Referring to The Seven Noahide Laws, the editor of Smyrna, a Christian newsletter, comments: "A superficial reading of these 'Laws' may elicit a favorable response from those who have not done their homework. But the crux of the matter is how they are interpreted. For example, if orthodox Jews interpret them every Christian would be guilty of violating number one ("Thou shalt not engage in idol worship") because no cross, crucifix, image, photograph, or any thing that could be construed as an icon would be allowed. Christians would be guilty of violating number two ("Thou shalt not blaspheme God"); because they believe that Jesus Christ was God in the flesh, and that's blasphemy to the Jews. Technically, every Christian on the face of the earth could be executed under these laws....Whoever is behind the 'Seven Noahide Laws' is not losing any time in nailing down their dastardly plans. On the day (March 20th) that President Bush signed the resolution into law, the Wall Street Journal carried a front page story about the Noahides...And now that we are saddled with this law the Noahides are exploring the feasibility of taking it world wide through the United Nations. It seems to me this fits right in with Bush's New World Order." (Quoted from the July/August 1991 issue of Smyrna, P.O.Box 541, Fortuna, CA 95440).

Public Law 102-14 says "the Lubachev movement has fostered and promoted these ethical values and principles throughout the world" and that one Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneersohn is leader of the Lubachev movement. His eighty-ninth birthday fell on March 26, 1991; and contrary to the popular but false interpretation regarding the "separation of church and state," a Rabbi and an occult Judaic movement is being honored through the establishment of Education Day, U.S.A. At the same time the Mosaic Law which Christians honor, is prohibited from even being displayed in public (government) schools. One of our subscriber/correspondents headed a research paper on the subject entitling it "A Government Gone Mad".

In that research paper this was quoted from the Judaica Encyclopedia: "Rabbi Dov Baer (1773-1827) settled in the Russian town of Lubavich, hence the name by which the group is now known." A fourth generation descendant, Rabbi Joseph Schneersohn (1880-1950) emigrated to the U.S., established his 'court' in Brooklyn. The present Lubavicher Rebbe [is] Rabbi Menahem Mendel Schneersohn (1902--)...At the Lubavich headquarters at 700 Parkway in Brooklyn regular gatherings are held...at which the Rebbe speaks in Yiddish for hours on end...These talks are later circulated in pamphlet form, translated into Hebrew, English and other languages.

The Lubavitchers love to proselytize; to convert those professing to be Christians to become Judaists. Or, if the Universal Jewish Encyclopedia (1943) and Rabbi Louis Finkelstein who has headed the Jewish Theological Seminary of America are correct, the conversion is to Pharisaism. "Pharisaism became Talmudism," said the rabbi. "...the spirit of the ancient Pharisee survives unaltered. When the Jew...studies the Talmud, he is actually repeating arguments used in the Palestinian academies. From Palestine to Babylonia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia and eastern Europe

generally, ancient Pharisaism has wandered." This is the missing link in Fundamentalist Christian understanding. For Jesus said of the Pharisees: "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves." (Mt. 23:15). Example: The following appeared in The Wall Street Journal (3/20/91). "Tennessee Baptists Turn to Judaism for New Inspiration." "Athens, TN - One sunny day in 1989, the Rev. J. David Davis and about 15 of his flock took down the steeple of the Emmanuel Baptist Church...scraped the words 'Baptist' and 'Church' off the sign out front...quit celebrating Christmas and scrapped the Wednesday evening prayer service. In its stead, they had an Orthodox rabbi in to instruct them in Jewish thought. And so, right smack in the middle of the Bible belt, a group of Christian fundamentalists eager to explore the roots of their faith turned for spiritual guidance to Judaism." In The Gap, a newsletter published by ex-Baptist, Noahider Davis, Dr. Ernest Easterly III, adjunct professor at LSU, wrote: "The first rays of dawn evidence the rising of a still unseen sun. So, too, the 'Seven Noahide Laws' provisions of Public Law 102-14...establishing March 26, 1991 as 'Education Day, U.S.A.' suggests a greater significance emerging in the realms of international law and comparative jurisprudence. The 'Seven Noahide Laws' now may receive a recognition as a source of international law, heretofore unexpected by secular legal authorities." (Underlining added).

It seems obvious that Public Law 102-14 is the most flagrant violation of the First Amendment ever passed by Congress. A corresponding Pastor sent in the suggestion that every Christian should sit down, write and mail three letters as follows:

"Dear Representative (or Senator) \_\_\_\_\_: I have learned that H.J. Res. 102-14 was signed into law by President Bush on March 20, 1991. This law recognizes and promotes the Lubavitch movement and the Seven Noahide Laws, both of which are unquestionably part of the religion of Judaism. Since the First Amendment absolutely forbids Congress to enact such a law, I respectfully insist that you introduce and/or support a bill to repeal this law, or to enact a law that declares this a non-law from its inception because it is automatically in violation of the Bill of Rights. I will do everything I can to support you in such an endeavor, or I will do everything I can to defeat you at the next election if you fail to act on this. Please reply at your earliest convenience. Sincerely. (Your name and address).

As we look back on 38 years of publishing Don Bell Reports and begin the 39th, we are reminded of the plea of Patrick Henry: "Tell me the worst so I can prepare for it." But there is also good news. Having just celebrated the birth of the Christ Child, regardless of worldly circumstances, let us know that "The government shall be on his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace." And "Neither is there salvation in any other; for there is **no other name under heaven** by which we must be saved." (Emphasis added).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number One.....January 10, 1992

## **THE JOB QUEST**

Three months ago America's peregrinating president announced to the world that he was preparing to make a trip to Asia to visit some of the heads of state in the Pacific area. But his advisers and managers told him he must postpone the trip, stay in Washington, and take care of the serious domestic problems that had been piling up for months. The red light proved to be the defeat of Dick Thornburgh who was running for the senator's seat from Pennsylvania. He had the full backing of Bush & Co., and his rejection by the voters was a distinct shock to the White House crowd. And it was hinted that George Bush might suffer the same fate next November if he didn't start doing his job as Chief Executive of the Federal Government of the United States. After several denials, the "King of the World" finally admitted that there was a recession. But he still wouldn't admit that the recession "was sliding toward the edge of an economic disaster that could rival - or surpass - the Great Depression of the 1930s." A conservative group, American Coalition for Competitive Trade, inc., observed that "It is slowly dawning on the dunderheads in the White House and on Capital Hill that the United States is swiftly sliding ....toward economic disaster....Thousands of jobs are disappearing every day. IBM announced a 'reorganization' that will eliminate 20,000 jobs in 1992. This on top of another 20,000 jobs axed by IBM this year. Defense cutbacks have already caused the loss of an estimated 70,000 jobs in one state - California....With millions of Americans out of work, and millions more facing an uncertain future, our spendthrift Congress voted another \$500 million in aid to the Soviet Union before it adjourned near the end of November....Uncle Sam seems to have big bags of gifts for everyone except his own nieces and nephews....Nearly a hundred countries are the recipients of Uncle's largesse. But the time is fast approaching when the American voters will at last decide they have had enough of foreign aid."

With such sentiment being bruited about, it became obvious to President Bush and his stable of advisers, that a better than holiday visit to Asia had to be devised if Bush insisted on traveling outside the country once again. Stressing the loss of jobs by Americans could provide the excuse. So, our "King of the World" found a way to make his delayed trip acceptable to the people who gave him his job and might let him keep his job come next election time. He would tell everyone that he was going to the Pacific to find jobs for Americans. As he left for Asia (12/30/91) USA Today headlined its cover story: "Trip's Purpose: 'Jobs'." Bush was then quoted: "We're going to be talking about breaking open markets that shut out American products, American business, and in the process deny us the opportunity to create more good American jobs." The national newspaper echoed the words in its cover story: "Jobs, Jobs, Jobs." The national newsmagazine U.S. News (1/13/92) was more explicit as it repeated the "jobs" slogan. The commentary began: "How does a president under fire for his globetrotting ways and alleged indifference to homespun problems pull off an overseas junket in a suddenly worrisome election year? Answer: call it a domestic initiative. As President Bush has put it, this week's summit in Tokyo--the focal point of a four-nation, two-week Pacific tour--is about three things: 'jobs and jobs and jobs'." And says Robert Moshbacher, the



president's re-election chairman, 'By going to Japan, we can create more jobs than by sitting here in the Oval Office'." Our local daily, a Cox paper, wrote (12/30/91): "President Bush takes off today for a trip that will be an important test of whether he can use his diplomatic skills abroad to boost the economy back home. The president postponed the four-nation, 12-day journey last fall after critics pounded him for paying too much attention to foreign affairs and travels. And as he now heads for Australia, Singapore, South Korea and Japan, his delayed mission has undergone a transformation. No longer is it a goodwill tour chiefly to reassure Asian allies that the United States has not forgotten them in the post-Cold War era. Facing plunging opinion poll ratings as he enters a presidential election year, Bush has turned the focus on prying open Asian markets, primarily in Japan, for US products."

The conservative Washington Times confirmed, adding that the president pledged "relentlessly to pursue jobs for Americans in meeting with Japanese officials." (Underlining added). To accent the job quest the President took along with him 21 US business leaders. Let's grant that this junket may help those 21 men and their businesses. But taking them along with him as the president visited the Toys R Us plant in Nara, Japan and the Kodak plant in Tokyo was an excellent way of demonstrating how American multinationals were providing jobs for Japanese workers, but it's strange way to accent the need for American jobs in America. Yet Bush keeps insisting that "jobs are the top priority" and "One way to get this economy going again is to open up markets abroad for American goods and services. More exports mean more jobs." But, writes Mark Memmott of USA Today, "There is no way the president will come home with trade concessions that create jobs in 1992 and give the economy a quick boost....Another reason Bush's trip probably won't be much help for the economy right now is that it does little to shore up shattered consumer confidence. This is a consumer-led recession." So, let's face the facts. George Bush doesn't have the slightest idea how to solve a domestic problem without hurting his Establishmentarian bosses, so he invents a "job quest" as an excuse for running away from his official job while promoting his still envisioned New World Order. We've written this before: "Having been trained by his elitist masters in the art and science of foreign policy, he seemingly thought that winning wars in Panama and Iraq,...trying to bring peace between Israel and the Palestinians, and other foreign escapades would be sufficient to insure his re-election." As matter of fact, talking to reporters while in Australia, Bush said he can win the presidency even if the US economy fails to rebound. He told David Frost in a TV interview, "I think I'm going to be re-elected." "With or without a recovery?" Frost asked. "Sure," Bush replied, but admitted that the campaign will be a "dog-eat-dog fight."

It was a farmer-eat-farmer fight when Bush & Co. arrived in Australia. Bush, possibly fearing the political strength of Pat Buchanan, has been preaching free trade and condemning protectionism. But he received a dose of his own medicine from Australian farmers and government leaders. There's that Export Enhancement Program which aids the American Agribusiness exporters. Subsidies are granted those who sell wheat, barley, sugar, beef etc. to other countries, especially to those "republics" that once made up the Soviet Union. This federal (taxpayer) subsidy makes it possible to undersell Australian farmers to the tune of an estimated billion dollars a year. So, when Bush arrived he was met by hundreds of farmers who protested the kind of protectionism that was impoverishing them. The new Prime Minister, Paul Keating, greeted Bush and handed him a one page note outlining Australian grievances. Bush read the note, put it in his

pocket without comment, and talked of other things. Reporters say that Bush had previously embarrassed himself by using the wrong "street gesture" when facing the opposing Aussie farmers. He used the two-finger "V for Victory" gesture that Winston Churchill had made famous during WWII. But that gesture in Australia is interpreted as an obscene gesture similar to the one-finger salute often used as an insult in America. Bush was also said to be perturbed because of the news his appointed pollster had been giving him. Bush commented on his loss of popularity at the polls and then he said in front of the reporters what may have been intended as a prayer. He said, "Keep it strong, Lord; because we're going into a hell of a year over here. It's politics from tomorrow on. And it isn't very pleasant." (Reported from Canberra by Jessica Lee of USA Today.) In her report, Lee also found a way to quote the "slogan." She wrote: "Last week, in the face of criticism he should be staying home more to deal with domestic affairs, Bush recast the trip as a mission about 'jobs, jobs, jobs'." And so, with nothing of importance accomplished, Bush may have been happy to head for Singapore where he could talk of other things.

The visit to Singapore may be important. Since the Filipinos are taking back Subic Bay, there's a Seventh Fleet that's looking for a new base and port in the Asian Pacific area. Singapore is a suggested spot. Said the Washington Post which seems to be accurate in this particular report: "Administration officials said they hope the accord to move the US Navy logistical command task force for the Seventh Fleet to this island city-state from Subic Bay Naval Base in the Philippines will be a model for maintaining American influence in the Pacific without spending more than it's worth....Talks are under way for similar expansion of base-access agreements in Malaysia and Thailand, to offset the loss of Subic Bay, officials told reporters aboard Air Force One en route from Australia [to Singapore]." At this time of writing (our deadline is Wednesday) we have received no accurate news of what actually transpired in talks with officials in Singapore. And so, to the next stop: Korea.

There are 39,000 American troops in South Korea. They or their predecessors have been there for nearly four decades, ever since the end of the Korean Conflict which remains a war that has never ended officially. Communist North Korea has promised to sign a non-proliferation nuclear arms treaty; promised but hasn't yet signed it. So, to encourage the North Korean Communist leader, Bush and South Korean President Roh Taewoo decided to call off the annual military exercise known as "Team Spirit". There was hope this also might lead to a reunification of North and South Korea, similar to the reunification of East and West Germany. There's automobile trouble between South Korea and the United States, causing losses to the American Big Three (GM, Ford and Chrysler). We've no word of how Lee Iacocco of Chrysler, who is one of the 21 selected businessmen accompanying Bush, may have acted or reacted regarding auto sales. At the end of talks, Bush promised that American troops would remain in South Korea "as long as they seem needed." Then on to the most important country of them all: Japan.

As this report is being written, Bush is still in Japan, trying to make his 12-day junket look like a victory for Americans seeking jobs. As he left Washington he indicated that he would enter Tokyo like a roaring lion demanding concessions. But as he left Seoul bound for Tokyo he began to sound more like a mouse looking for cheese. He talked to reporters in track field phraseology, said: "Politicians are already kind of raising the bar on the high jump. I can guarantee you, political opponents....will be saying 'Hey, you didn't jump quite high enough. You need to get over the

bar. We've just raised it another foot.' But that's politics. That's what's to be expected. I have no set list that must be achieved to declare this [Japan] visit a success." There may be success for some of those selected businessmen; but this trip won't create jobs for out-of-work Americans. Ann Lewis had the answer. She's a high ranking Democrat, and we don't like to quote her as such. But what she said might have been said by Pat Buchanan or David Duke. She commented: "George Bush's trip to Japan is a transoceanic photo opportunity pretending to be an economic policy. His claim that he was going in search of 'jobs, jobs, jobs' was contradicted by his decision to take along 21 of America's corporate elite....If the president were seriously concerned with our national economic distress, he would find more answers in Washington than in Tokyo. Start with our current budget: \$6 billion for US forces in Japan and \$14.7 billion to defend the Pacific sea lanes, essential for Japanese trade. Those troops are a legacy of World War II. What is their mission today? Protected by a US security umbrella, the Japanese have built a prosperous economy, exporting highly profitable products around the world while tightly controlling their own market. The USA is their biggest customer, which means we pay both for Japan's security and its mercantile expansion. 1991 cost to US taxpayers: a \$41 billion trade deficit with Japan; a \$291 billion defense budget and a \$326 billion federal budget deficit. It's not Japan-bashing to point out that this arrangement doesn't make sense and to suggest that a change is in order. But President Bush's trip is not about change but more of the same; more rhetoric about opening up Japanese markets to US goods, in a photogenic setting. Goodwill speeches won't close the trade deficit or restore our manufacturing base [or give more jobs to out-of-work Americans-Ed.)"

The Japanese answer to all of this can be found on page 59 of the Winter 1991/92 edition of the Council on Foreign Relations' quarterly, Foreign Affairs. Yoichi Funabashi, diplomatic correspondent and columnist for the Tokyo daily Asahi Shimbun, wrote: "In the postwar era Japan's image of itself as a small, strategically naked and economically fragile island nation gradually changed as it became a respected member of the world community. Japan's inclusion in 1975 as a founding member of the Group of Seven (G-7) leading industrialized nations helped transform the Japanese public's perception of its own country. A decade later Japan's self-image as an economic power was supplanted by the image of Japan as an economic superpower, as Japan suddenly found itself the world's largest creditor nation. And now with the end of the Cold War and the advent of a more polycentric world, the perception of Japan as a global power should become even more widespread."

This report ends with Bush still in Tokyo; the head of the world's largest debtor nation seeking concessions from the world's largest creditor nation. A total turnabout in less than 50 years. Expect few gifts or concessions of importance, and no new jobs for Americans. Possibly no future job for the one seeking favors. Even so, there is the promise:

"If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face,..." (II Chronicles, 7:14).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Two.....January 24, 1992

## PRESIDENTIAL PRAGMATISM

Maybe he was fearing the future loss of his two jobs: President of the United States through election and President of the World through assumption. And he seemed to be feeling the chill as he stood before his normally faithful followers at the closed-down Pease Air Force Base in New Hampshire, to begin his re-election campaign. He wasn't holding his audience well until after he had lost his patience and shouted: "I'm sick and tired of every single night hearing one of these carping little liberal Democrats jumping all over my you-know-what. Then the people roared and began to listen as he became contrite and confessional. He said, "I was wrong about the recession....I don't want to assign blame. I'll take my share of it....I know I've got big problems, but we're going to take care of those....I don't know what to do to convince people that I care about this....I need your help." He didn't offer any solutions but told his listeners to "stay tuned" for his State of the Union address on the 28th, when he would outline his recovery program. But even the faithful wondered if he was the man who could do the job that had to be done. Robert Maynard, editor of the Oakland Tribune, opined that "Just a year ago, George Bush was riding a wave of adulation 89 points high in the popularity polls. Desert Storm displayed the president's talents in the very best light. The question for the Republicans then was whether to run him or just crown him. [But now] the fickle finger of fate has turned cold for George Bush. If his closest friends were to tell him the truth, they would prepare him for a large disappointment on Nov. 3. The first disappointment is likely to occur in New Hampshire on Feb. 18. As things now stand, the president would gain 46 percent of the New Hampshire Republican votes to 30 percent for Pat Buchanan. If those numbers change, they will almost certainly grow worse for Mr. Bush." Columnist A.M.Rosenthal also remarked that a year ago "No leader stood higher in the esteem of the world and his countrymen than George Bush. Then, at the moment of victory, began the slide - that sad series of errors, misjudgments, switches, and distancing from friendship and principle around the world." The columnist enumerated some of the highlights of the fall from glory: He permitted Saddam to remain in power. He permitted Saddam to use the air and ground forces left him to "drive hundreds of thousands of Kurds and other Iraqis who had trusted America into the cold and death of mountain refuge." Bush hedged on the US pledge of support to Baltic independence. In Kiev he delivered a lecture on the danger of independence, when that was all Ukraine and the other republics lusted for. He made the US the main supporter of the Syrian dictator "discernible from the Iraq variety only by the difference in mustaches." Bush clings to his peculiar taste for Chinese Communist leaders...and leads a sales pitch to Japan, "surely one of the most embarrassing expeditions in the history of either country."

Then there was that obsessive desire to protect and save his New World Order partner, Michael Gorbachev. Before Desert Storm they seemed to be kindred spirits. Thomas Sowell calls them "kindred spirits of political pragmatism". Sowell is a senior fellow at the Hoover Institution and in an article appearing in the commentary section of The Washington Times (1/5/92) he observed that "The resemblances between the two men are

remarkable. Both are very experienced and very savvy pragmatic politicians. Neither could be considered stupid by any stretch of the imagination. Flexibility and working things out with their political opponents have been their hallmarks. A shrewd sense of the moment has been evident in the actions of both men. With all that, Mikhail Gorbachev now finds himself on the outside looking in (and George Bush could suffer the same fate-Ed.) "What went wrong with one president and could go wrong with the other? Sowell puts the blame on that "political pragmatism" which besets them both.

"Political Pragmatism" is defined in the new college edition of The American Heritage Dictionary as "A method or tendency in the conduct of political affairs characterized by the rejection of theory and precedent, and by the use of practical means and expedients." The political pragmatist wouldn't ask "Is this the right or traditional or even legal thing to do?" Instead, he might ask, "Is this the expedient and useful thing to do?" In the case of Bush and Gorbachev, both political pragmatists, the question may have been, "Is this program (Desert Storm?) to be tested by standards of truth and tradition, or by the interests of the community, or nation, or world, as envisaged by the elite?" Henry van Riesen in his remarkable The Society of the Future (translated from the Dutch), explains that "The crucial point is whether the propaganda [or program] is to be regarded as truth or simply as useful in a pragmatic sense." As an example, FDR said, in effect, "Damn the Constitution and rig the Supreme Court, but see to it that the National Recovery Act is enacted." More recently, Gorbachev's perestroika and the Bush-Gorbachev vision of The New World Order would be classified as Political Pragmatism. And Sowell (op. cit.) says that Gorbachev failed and Bush may fail as a result of their pragmatic actions. Because "Pragmatism, like everything else, has its limits." He explains: "When people no longer know what you believe in, they no longer believe in you. Uncertainty is even more deadly in its effects on the economy than on its political effects. But President Bush and Mr. Gorbachev have created intolerable levels of uncertainty, with their willingness to play everything by ear [or lips or hip?-Ed.] Bad as government-planned economy is, an economy where private individuals are afraid to plan (because they are afraid of unpredictable changes in government policies) is not a lot better....Mr. Bush, like Mr. Gorbachev, has frittered away a once-impressive popular support. Whether Mr. Bush follows Mr. Gorbachev into oblivion in 1992 will depend not only on his own actions, but also on whom the Democrats nominate to run against him. If it is in the tradition of McGovern and Dukakis candidacies, there may yet be a second Bush administration. But it is a sad situation when a president's job depends on his political opponents making stupid mistakes."

Thomas Sowell, in the above well rounded thesis is, we think, wrong in one respect. He looks upon the next presidential election as a contest between a Republican candidate and a Democratic opponent. But with the National Republican headquarters trying to bar both Buchanan and Duke from running as Republicans, and their determination to re-elect Bush regardless of voters' opinions or desires; plus the fact that the National Democratic Party can't find a candidate that could give Bush a good race, nullifies the former power and prestige of the two major political parties. The upcoming Populist Party could give either a good race if its leaders had selected a better name for its party. The name doesn't fit the present platform. Exactly a hundred years ago there did exist an important third party called the Populist Party. It was powerful enough to entice William Jennings Bryan because of their mutual effort to have silver replace gold

as the nation's currency base. The Populist Party also campaigned for the national ownership of railroads, telegraphs (no radio or television then) and steamships, a graduated income tax, and direct election of US senators. We're sure the present Populist Party endorses none of these, so the name doesn't fit well with the excellent platform of the new Populist Party. It's like the use of the word 'democracy' in that respect. Back in the days of Washington and Henry, Madison and the Adams, democracy was generally defined as mobocracy and denounced as the worst possible form of government. We still agree. But now 'democracy' is accepted and hailed as the best possible form of government and is being promoted all over the world. Likewise but in a diametrically opposite manner, Populism has a new and accepted definition. One might call it another victim of the power of political pragmatic propaganda; which tends to forget the past, disregard the future, and concentrate solely on the present. So, the political pundits have decided that Populism means anti-establishmentarianism, which promotes one world government, the new world order, radical environmentalism and so on. The opposition was once called conservatism, but that word no longer seems to mean anything. So, we dislike the name but we agree with what it stands for politically. And that seems to be the final test for the year 1992, since the two major political parties have sunk about as low as George Bush in the popularity polls. "To peer into the coming year of turmoil, it serves to lay aside the concept of two-party combat that normally guides our political thinking" suggests Robert W. Merry, executive editor of the Congressional Quarterly. He believes we should forget about whether a politician calls himself a Republican or a Democrat and "think instead of the two fundamental political forces - the establishment party and the anti-establishment populism." His analysis seems to make sense. We quote:

"The establishment party includes most members of the government elite, Democrat and Republican alike. President Bush is in it; so is Michael Dukakis. House Speaker Thomas Foley, Washington Democrat, practically personifies the establishment party, but then so does Republican House leader Robert Michel of Illinois....The establishment party will be vulnerable in 1992, as anti-establishment populism emerges as the year's political counterweight. It will come from both the left and the right. The process has already begun, spurred by the November elections just past. From the right came Mississippi Republican Kirk Fordice, who billed himself as the 'anti-politician' gubernatorial candidate and unseated a Democrat incumbent. From the left came Democrat Sen. Harris Wofford of Pennsylvania who came from obscurity to get his seat by appointment and then retained it with anti-establishment blitz featuring focused political distinctions. Other manifestations of the political war between the establishment and the anti-establishment populism included David Duke's showing in Louisiana's gubernatorial race....and the strong sentiment of a radical term-limit proposal in Washington state....Already Mr. Bush is buffeted by populism of the right, from Mr. Duke and commentator Patrick J. Buchanan. The Democratic presidential nominees will struggle to hone rhetoric that separates them from the establishment party and nurtures their populist standing." (Unquote).

What Mr. Merry seems to imply without actually saying it is that we shall witness the usual race between an establishment-selected Republican and an establishment-chosen Democrat; and it won't mean a thing. Because, as has been said before, there's not a dime's worth of difference between the two parties. However, Trilateral Commissioners spent long hours training George Bush in the art and science of foreign policy (but neglected

lessons in domestic policy) and it seems the establishment Inner Circle is determined that George Bush shall be re-elected. (Within the Establishment we think of the hierarchy within the Trilateral Commission as being the governing "Inner Circle." Then there is the "Circle of Initiates" (CFR, Bilderbergers, etc. who make plans and outline programs. And there is an Outer Circle, the "Association of Helpers," such as the National Council of Churches, Foreign Policy Associations and such, and the managed media.)

The campaign has already begun. First, Bush insists on having Dan Quayle as his running mate. Therefore, the media-tarnished and scoffed-at Vice President must be cleansed and accorded the stature which he deserves. To make Quayle suddenly popular would give Bush a push upward in the popularity polls. So the acclaimed "investigative reporter" who ruined Nixon via Watergate, Bob Woodward; and the "political reporter" David Broder were commissioned to go to their computers and weave a cloak and produce a halo for Dan Quayle. Human Events (1/10/92) reported: "Supporters of Vice President Dan Quayle could hardly believe their eyes last week as the Washington Post...began publication of a seven-part series of articles on Quayle that could not have been written much more favorably if it had been written by his own staff." Meanwhile, the establishment-owned-or-operated controlled media did their best to minimize the failures of Bush. After his visit to New Hampshire "The Nation's Newspaper" had on its front page (1/17-19/92) the four-column headline: "Poll: Voter Unease Overrated." Richard Beneditto of USA TODAY wrote: "The anger many predicted would drive voters to oust incumbents this year may not be as great as thought, a USA TODAY/CNN/Gallup poll finds....Nearly half (49%) say President Bush deserves to be re-elected...." Allegedly conservative columnist James Kirkpatrick advised all to quit sinking their vulturelike talons in President Bush. "Fly off, you carrion birds! George Bush is the only president we have, and he's doing the best in a difficult period at home and abroad."

If all else fails, there's the sure way: Have another war. Look what Desert Storm did for Bush. In preparation, if it seems necessary, there's Cuba, and/or completing the cleanup of Hussein's Iraq. Media snoopers suddenly discovered that JFK's pledge never to attack Cuba was never signed. And Castro has helped by permitting the execution of a Miami Cuban. To make any such attack feasible, George Wills reports on how a Toronto University professor wrote a book in which he "reminds readers how close Bush came to unilaterally amending the Constitution by stripping from Congress all right to involvement in the making of war. Bush only grudgingly sought constitutional approval for launching one of the largest military operations in US history, an attack on a nation with which we were not at war." Bush might do it again, and without congressional approval, if it meant winning an election. However, we doubt any such need. The establishmentarians will select a Democrat who will just barely lose. And the three eligibles; David Duke, Pat Buchanan and Bo Gritz, won't be given a chance. Unless the voters really rebel. But they never have, not even in 1776.

"Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee before the Lord." (II Chronicles, 19:2).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Three.....February 7, 1992

## EARTH SUMMIT

As this extended but officially denied recession became a depression, many people began to wonder and ask, "Was this crisis planned this way from the very beginning?" They knew that for months Bush and his appointed financial and economic bureaucrats, along with Alan Greenspan and his megabanker associates, had insisted that all was well and this was just a temporary disorder, and normalcy was just around the corner. But a little before Thanksgiving Day, Bush was forced to admit that some of the people were having a little trouble getting along, and he assured us all that he cared. But he asked everyone to wait until he gave his State of the Union address, at which time he would unveil his Plan, which would resolve all the problems if Congress would do his bidding. Meanwhile, the Big Three auto makers admitted to losing \$7 billion, had been forced to lay off thousands of employees and close down many plants. Major airlines had grounded their planes and their crews, permanently. Businesses and banks were closing their doors at an alarming rate. Thousands of unemployed became tens of thousands, then hundreds of thousands, and finally millions. On the very day Bush was to reveal his Plan, Macy's went broke and asked for help. So, there were millions who waited anxiously for Bush to reveal his Plan which was supposed to halt America's slide downward toward economic destruction. As the Congressmen and the Appointed Bureaucrats assembled in the House to listen to the Nation's General Manager, they did the right thing; they roared their approval, 17 times. Bush spent 22 minutes talking of how the Cold War had been won, how Kuwait had been freed from Hussein and returned to its proper dictators; and he promised to stop this recession, because it was "the right thing to do." And the assembled elected Congressmen and appointed Bureaucrats stood and applauded. It was the right thing to do. The president enumerated many of the Nation's problems, gave few answers, but he commanded Congress to do what it must do by March 20 at the latest, just as he had commanded Hussein to do what he should do before January 15, 1991, or else the war would begin. And again the Congressmen, with little thought of carrying out Bush's program, stood and applauded.

Next morning, one headline said: "Bush promised a mountain, delivered a molehill." The usual polls seemed to agree. A majority of those asked agreed that Bush's Plan wouldn't do what it was supposed to do. And there were those who asked once again, "Was this crisis planned this way from the very beginning?" Others wondered if it was just a gimmick used to mollify the masses and prepare them to accept the New World Order, which was the Master Plan?" We were reminded of a statement made by Texe Marrs in his book Millenium: "The Lords of Money have decided their dream of ruling the world can be achieved through a cataclysmic financial crisis. ...The answer is crystal clear: give America, and indeed the entire world the worst depression ever in history. Destroy the savings and loans, the banks, and cause a stock market bust that will make 1929's Wall Street crash look like a picnic. America is to be slaughtered financially, and the Lords of Money will then rise like a phoenix from the ashes, debris, and carnage left behind on this continent. Their plan is to make sure that the wealth of America falls into their hands to use for the glory of the new world they are to create. In addition, a depression and economic chaos will

result in the country totally surrendering to the world megabankers, thus creating the economic and financial opportunities inherent in a One World Order whose leadership will be doled out to the few at the top of the conspiratorial chain." (From Millenium, copyright 1990 by Texe Marrs. Living Trust publishers, 8103 Shiloh Court, Austin TX 78745). The author admitted that this might look like too fantastic a secret. But he followed with names and quotes to prove his statement. Equally fantastic seemed a statement made by Benjamin Creme, an esoteric "prophet" of the New Age movement. When the Soviet Union was at the peak of its power and the Cold War was at its height, Creme said the Soviet Union and the United States both must be liquidated before the New Age could really begin. Well, the Soviet Union has been destroyed, and the United States seems to be on its way toward destruction.

Mr. Bush may say "I care" about America's domestic problems, but his actions seem to indicate that his real interest has to do, not with America but with the world. He had a Plan drawn up to be presented to Congress and the world, and he called upon an opposing Congress to do the rest. Any administrative questions could be handled by the Bureaucrats who major in finance and economics. So, delivering his Constitution mandated State of the Union address on Jan. 28, he sent his proposals to the Legislative branches and prepared to fly to New York City where a very important UN Security Council meeting was scheduled for Jan. 31. This was not another routine meeting of the Council. All previous meetings had been held by diplomats representing the five States with veto privileges and ten others with rotative memberships. But attending this very special meeting were the heads of state of Russia (formerly the USSR), China, France, Britain, the US and the ten current members. They were to acknowledge the new role of the UN and prepare it to become a World Government. They all made their speeches, then signed what should be called a Declaration of Interdependence and which stated that "The absence of war and military conflicts amongst states does not in itself insure international peace and security. The non-military sources of instability in the economic, social, humanitarian and ecological fields have become threats to peace and security. The members of the Council pledge their commitment to international law and...invite the Secretary General to prepare, for circulation to the members...by July 1, 1992, his analysis and recommendations on ways of strengthening and making more efficient within the framework of the Charter the capacity of the United Nations for preventative diplomacy for peacekeeping and peacemaking..."

Not mentioned directly is the most important problem these One Worlders face: How the world and its peoples are to survive if war is to be done away with entirely and permanent peace maintained. The question is not new. Insiders have been seeking an answer to that question for decades. About 30 years ago a special study group was formed to study "the possibility and desirability of peace." After nearly three years of study this group prepared what is called the "Report from Iron Mountain." It's conclusion: "War has provided both ancient and modern societies with a dependable system for stabilizing and controlling national economies. No alternate method of control has yet been tested in a complex modern economy that has shown itself remotely comparable in scope or effectiveness. The permanent possibility of war is the foundation for stable government....The war system has provided the machinery through which the motivational forces governing human behavior have been translated into binding social allegiance. No other institution...has successfully served these functions. War has been the principal evolutionary device for maintaining

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Five.....March 6, 1992

## "PIECE BY PIECE"

Such a hodge-podge of headlines dealing with really important world and national events is unusual. Recent press headlines seem to sketch the pattern of a patchwork quilt that is being stitched to cover the whole earth, smothering all the remaining independent Nations of the Globe. One headline tells us that "Iraq refused to destroy missile plants" as ordered by the UN, and the UN threatens dire penalties if Iraq continued to defy the World Authority. Another nearby column is headlined "Bush not a big winner." The two headlines taken together could suggest that if Bush is going to defeat both Pat Buchanan and an as-yet-undisclosed Democrat, then he may be forced to light another fire to inflame voter support when he ordered US troops under UN control to finish the job he refused to allow the troops to do by ordering a premature cease-fire in Iraq. Of course, this could backfire because Buchanan didn't approve of the first phase of Desert Storm, said so and will say a lot more if another war on foreign soil is declared by the President and not by Congress. Other headlines indicate that the UN is very busy in other parts of the globe. "UN body okays ambitious force for Cambodia," says one headline while another adds that "Blue Helmets face most perilous peacekeeping challenge in Croatia." Beneath these headlines we are reminded that nearly 16,000 Blue Helmet troops and 3,600 UN civilian peace monitors will take over internally in Cambodia, that 13,000 Blue Helmets will invade the area once called Yugoslavia "to disarm whole communities that are convinced that true power travels through the barrel of a gun." Reading deeper down the page we are told that "more than 500,000 soldiers of various nationalities have served under the UN flag over the last four-plus decades." Of course, that doesn't include the US troops that fought and suffered and sometimes died while serving under the UN in Korea in a war that was never won. All of this headlined news prompts the call for a permanent UN "Peace Force" ready to invade and take control of any country that fails in the future to obey World Law (UN commands). Connected to all of this peace-keeping talk is the headline, "Canada's budget brings home NATO troops." The reason is indicated by another headline: "Lloyds of London probed as losses anger investors." Then, as the war to keep the world from warming replaces the Cold War and "The meshing of the world's economy and the earth's ecology" is promoted to maintain a world economy that was once sustained by wars and rumors of wars, the headlines take on an ominous tone, even if untrue. "Top scientists warn of earth catastrophe"; "Ozone layer depletion speeds death from HIV, UN reports"; "Will ozone devour the earth?" asks another headline.

These patchwork quilt headlines suggest two things to this reporter. First, George Bush is staying so busy trying to remain President of the United States so he can become actual President of the World, that he is beginning to neglect, not only domestic affairs but foreign affairs as well. "President looks south and sees support eroding," says one headline. Another tells us "Bush's tax plan finds little support." Yet another seeks "Leadership for a New Environmental Order," because "As the world awakes to the threat of global warming and other looming risks, the United States fails to take charge;" meaning, of course, that Bush fails to take charge

because he's presently busy elsewhere. And the important (to the UN) Earth Charter that is supposed to be approved in the June Earth Summit in Rio, seems to be having some trouble promoting its "Politics of Junk Science." "Ozone report is full of holes," says a headline. The call for a ban on ozone-threatening chemicals was rebuked as "toxic terrorism" by some scientists in the debate on depletion of the Earth's protective layer. Newsweek (2/3/92) under the heading Environment reported that "Pollution may negate the greenhouse effect. Even scientists get tired of playing Cassandra. Having declared marbled steak, sunshine, sex and other nice things dangerous, they have lately been doing an about-face: discovering that purported scourges may be useful after all. Air pollution, for instance. Pollutants that cause acid rain got nothing but bad press in the 1980s. Now, in the current issue of the journal Science, atmospheric researchers from seven universities and federal agencies report that these same particles may help ward off a much more serious environmental threat: global warming." Reminds us of how these political scientists predicted global freezing as a result of atomic explosions and then about-faced to predict global warming. A more honest set of scientists are predicting that global warming also is a phony utilized for purposes of promoting Environmentalism as a chief weapon in the war to attain total control of the globe and all it contains. For instance, that Clean Air Act is now being condemned for being used as a means to eliminate small industries while large industries pay the estimated bill of \$40 billion by raising their prices to customers.

We said the patchwork quilt headlines suggested two things. The second: Radical Environmentalism itself is becoming suspect. The promoters of the Earth Summit are worried. World Press Review (3/92) reports that "Disagreements between industrialized and developing nations that have emerged during negotiation sessions, as well as a refusal by the United States to commit itself on a number of central issues, could cause UNCED (United Nations Conference on Environment and Development) to fall short of its lofty goals. The Earth Charter "which is expected to declare the responsibility of all nations to protect the Earth's ecosystem, call for efforts to eliminate global poverty, and proclaim the principles of sustainable development" is in jeopardy because the producing nations can't agree with the terms suggested by the developing nations. "Faced with proposing solutions to a formidable array of environmental problems, and torn by profound disagreements enough among the participating nations, the historic meeting in Rio in June could easily fail to achieve all of its goals," said the newsmagazine Maclean's of Toronto. And Bharat Bhushan of the New Delhi Indian Express remarked: "It seems strange that anyone should object to additional international funds being made available for environmental protection. Yet, the one-year-old World Bank sponsored Global Environment Facility is fast becoming a center of controversy....the organization may forestall the setting up of multi-lateral funds linked to specific environmental conventions administered within the United Nations system."

That comment concerning the UN governing environmental problems on a worldwide basis should be explained, because that is the very heart of the piecemeal functionalism approach now being used by the World Government advocates. "Create new global institutions, and processes, and arrangements, and mechanisms, etc." such as the Earth Charter which is to become a basis for world government in its sphere of activity. A simple explanation of how this works is important.

"Let any sequence of actions in which government is involved be examined," advised Isabel Paterson in a remarkable book first published in

While the **revolution within the form** occurred in the 1930s, preparatory steps had to be taken, steps which involved years. Came the promotion of the spirit of Manifest Destiny which led to our entry into the Spanish-American War. Then came Theodore Roosevelt's mediation of the Russo-Japanese War, his sending the US "White Fleet" on a world cruise to demonstrate America's naval power. Facing international problems, he warned the world that "Wrongdoing may force the US....to the exercise of an international police power." (Desert Storm was not original. Teddy used the US Marines to force Colombia to give "land for peace" and set up the independent Republic of Panama so a US Panama Canal could be completed. Then came the fateful year of 1913 when the 16th and 17th Amendments were added to the Constitution (the 16th unconstitutionally) and Woodrow Wilson signed into law a privately owned Central Bank (Federal Reserve System). Promising never to go to war, he broke his word (as have other presidents) and decided it was necessary to enter a World War in order "to make the world safe for democracy.") Interestingly, those early steps toward establishing a democracy ended with America's entry into a World War; FDR's establishment of a democracy ended with America's entry into a World War. And Lyndon Johnson's attempt to change the US Democracy into a Socialist Great Society also ended with America's entry into a foreign War (Viet Nam). In between was America's entry into the Korean War, an attempt to establish the UN as an organization strong enough "To maintain international peace and security" by waging war. However, as preparations were being made to merge all nations in a Global Democracy, LBJ's Great Society (Welfare State) continued to grow in America. Garet Garrett predicted the trend in 1952 when he wrote:

"The first article of our inherited tradition, implicit in American thought from the beginning until a few years ago was this: 'Government is the responsibility of a self-governing people.' That doctrine has been swept away: only the elders remember it. Now, in the name of democracy, it is accepted as a political fact that people are the responsibility of government.' The forms of republican government survive; the character of the state has changed. Formerly the people supported the government and set limits to it and minded their own lives. Now they pay for unlimited government, whether they want it or not, and the government minds their lives--looking to how they are fed and clothed and housed; how they provide for their old age; how the national income, which is the product of their own labor, shall be divided among them; how they shall buy and sell; how long and how hard and under what conditions they shall work; and how equity shall be maintained between the buyers of food who dwell in the cities and the producers of food who live on the soil. For the last named purpose it resorts to a system of subsidies, penalties, and compulsions and assumes with the medieval wisdom to fix the just price. **This is the Welfare State.** It rose suddenly within the form. It is legal because the Supreme Court says it is. The Supreme Court once said no and then changed its mind and said yes, because meanwhile the President who was the architect of the Welfare State had appointed to the Supreme Court bench men who believed in it. The founders who wrote the Constitution could no more have imagined a Welfare State rising by sanction of its words than they could have imagined a monarchy; and yet the Constitution did not have to be changed. It had only to be reinterpreted in one clause--the clause that reads: 'The Congress shall have the power to lay and collect taxes, imposts, and excises to pay its debts and to provide for the common defense and welfare of the United States.' 'We are under a

Constitution,' said Chief Justice Hughes, 'but the Constitution is what the judges say it is'."

At a critical time in American history, Patrick Henry said, "I know of no way of judging the future but by the past. So, we have turned the pages of history back to a time 60 years ago when a political **revolution within the form** changed a Republic into a Democracy. We felt this might provide a basis for judging our Nation's immediate future, because of the many similarities existing between then and now. But the Global Government which we are to have "whether we like it or not" is only part of the danger we face. Those who think they rule the world have created a demographic danger which may be the worst of all.

Demography is "the statistical science dealing with the distribution, density, vital statistics, etc. of human population," according to Webster. The influx of Orientals and Hispanics into the US is a factor. Seems the situation is even worse in Europe. "There are 13 million Moslems. counting illegals, in the five Benelux countries of EUROPE (France, Germany, Belgium, Holland and Luxemburg). They practice polygamy, with four or five wives to a male and a birthrate of 5 to 7 per wife," writes Hilaire du Berrier, the most reliable American correspondent reporting from Europe. He also reports: "What the West once exported is being made less expensively and sometimes better in Japan, Korea, Hong Kong and Singapore." Again: "For years EUROPE, UN, and every civilized nation of the West has called for majority rule in South Africa. Majority rule means black rule and is now staring us in the face." He quotes the words of a prominent and respected editor, Raymond Bourguine, who lay in his death bed last November 29th and wrote: "Every event of the day advises that we regard the future with humility. The only predictions that are valid are those of demography. The decline of the white world, the expansion of Asia, the explosion of Islam."

While communism was supposedly collapsing, the threat of religious fanaticism was rising to take its place. Saddam defied, was defeated, but lives, a hero to millions. The Iranians believe that white men are devils. Radical Islam agrees. And Red China is an ally with and supplier of weapons to the fanatical Moslems. Lately the Japanese have grown bolder. Comes word that "a phase of intensive cooperation" has been established between Germany and Japan. An Intelligence report from Britain claims that "In Europe, France and Germany share one overriding design with Russia: the reduction of American influence and power. Now Japan has joined them in this design. Otherwhere, the militant Arabs hate us because we favor Israel, will form an alliance with radical Islam to challenge 'the Great Satan.'" In this pending election we can hope for some help if true Americanists can defeat servants of the Establishment. But as others talk of creating a New World Order and of saving the earth while destroying the world, think of that warning: "The decline of the white world, the expansion of Asia, the explosion of Islam;" and pray:

"O my God. incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes and behold our desolations...for we do not present our supplications before thee for our righteousness, but for thy great mercy." (Daniel 9:18).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Four.....February 21, 1992

## REVOLUTION WITHIN THE FORM

Now it's official. There's been a New Hampshire Primary, and George Bush has said he wants to be re-elected President of the United States. The showing made by Patrick Buchanan means that Bush may have to declare another isolated war in the name of the UN to be sure. But it's to be expected that Bush will win again unless the leaders of the Eastern Establishment change their collective minds. Which brings up the often asked question, "We can read his lips, but what's in his heart?" One media analyst noted that in 1988 Bush made 166 promises and kept very few of them. Best remembered were the promises "No new taxes" and "I want to be education president." But what pressed our memory button was the name given him by a columnist: "George Herbert Hoover Bush." Because it was in the election of 1932 that our Republic was becoming a Democracy. And now in the election of 1992 our Republic is becoming an interdependent member of a New World Order to be managed by a United Nations that is to be a Socialist World Government. **A revolution within the form** wrote Garet Garrett in his "Rise of Empire." He compared our change from Republic to Democracy by comparing the Roman government, which changed from Republic to Empire when almost no one at the time realized what was happening.

"That a republic may vanish is an elementary school book fact," Said Garrett. "The Roman Republic passed into the Roman Empire, and yet never could a Roman citizen have said, 'That was yesterday.' Nor is the historian, with all the advantages of perspective, able to place that momentous event at an exact point on the dial of time. The Republic had a long, unhappy twilight. It is agreed that the Empire began with Augustus Caesar....He reigned for forty years and when he died the bones of the Republic were buried with him. 'The personality of a monarch,' says Stobart, 'had been thrust almost surreptitiously into the frame of a republican constitution....The establishment of the Empire was such a delicate and equivocal act that it has been open to various interpretations ever since.' What Augustus did was to demonstrate a proposition found in Aristotle's Politics...namely this: 'People do not easily change, but love their own ancient customs; and it is by small degrees only that one thing takes the place of another; so that the ancient laws will remain, while the power will be in the hands of those who have brought about a revolution within the state'."

The elitists who control our government knew this. But they also discovered that a Republic can be changed into a Democracy by depriving a people of food, jobs, homes and enterprises; by bringing on a Great Depression so that the people will cry out for change within the form. It is this fact that marks the similarity between the election of 1930 and that of 1992.

"The plight of the American Colonists in 1776, when the American Declaration of Independence was drafted and adopted, cannot be exaggerated," wrote George Sullivan, an attorney who became best known as Chairman of the celebrated Special Committee of the Federation of Citizen's Associations of the District of Columbia which exposed in 1935 and 1936 the use of pro-communistic propaganda in the curriculum of the



public schools. One might call him an early Joe McCarthy. "For more than 150 years,' he wrote, 'freedom loving men had labored in the New World to build a nation of free men. The Declaration of Independence went to fundamentals, and concluded with a frank statement of 'a firm reliance on the protection of Divine Providence....Our Founding Fathers rejected that illusory thing called democracy. They insisted instead upon a Republic, with every State guaranteed a republican form of government to prevent the Republic from becoming one in name only by constituent parts not enjoying true representative government."

The above was written in 1944 and the author, after having seen the Great Depression dissolve into World War and the creation of the new tower of babel (the UN), he pointed out that the depression of the 30s was planned that way (as was the present depression). He wrote: "The plight of the American people in 1933, and which had been acute since 1929, was the strange one of being a famine in the midst of plenty--a plainly inexcusable and intolerable condition requiring practical and effective remedies. Unemployment and business stagnation were destroying prosperity and general happiness due to curtailment of credit and currency needed to make the existing plenty available to the rank and file of the people." Dr. Sullivan had a name for the perpetrators. He called them "egomaniacs" a vicious circle that was "destroying established business and life-savings, producing a real depression from an inexcusable beginning. Chaos and ruin were being substituted for American free enterprise." And thus was executed the **revolution within the form** that changed our Republic into a Democracy. In Truman's maxim that "the buck stops here," the way was prepared by Hoover and the journey was taken by Roosevelt. The Great Deceit involved the Democratic Party Platform of 1932. It guaranteed "a sound currency to be preserved at all hazards." It condemned "the indefensible expansion and contraction of credit for private profit." It promised "the removal of government from all fields of private enterprise except where necessary to develop public works and natural resources in the common interest." And it promises "an immediate and drastic reduction of governmental expenditures" and "maintenance of the National credit by a federal budget annually balanced." Said Dr. Sullivan: "The Platform sounded like a return to the sound statesmanship of Andrew Jackson who not only routed the British Empire's forces seeking to retake our country in the War of 1812, but also routed the manipulators of credit and currency constantly preying upon the American people, and put an end to the public debt of the Republic. Assuming that Franklin D. Roosevelt would fulfill the pledges of that Platform, upon which he ran as a candidate for President, the American people elected him." But as was planned by the egomaniacs of the 1930s, Roosevelt substituted a batch of so-called New Deal remedies "wholly incompatible either with such pledges or with Constitutional American Liberty....Instead of removing government from private enterprise, the New Deal Administration proceeded to set up a bureaucratic control of private enterprise wholly incompatible with free enterprise or anything American." When the Supreme Court ruled much of the New Deal program unconstitutional, FDR promoted and a submissive Congress approved "other legislation subject to question as to constitutionality, and actually urged a Congressional Subcommittee on July 5, 1935 as follows: 'I hope your Committee will not permit doubts as to constitutionality, however reasonable, to block the legislation.' (Cong. Rec, 79, p. 14363)." Later FDR was able to repack the Supreme Court so that Constitutional limitations would not apply. Said Chief Justice Hughes: "We are under a Constitution, but the Constitution is what the judges say it is."

a satisfactory ecological balance between gross human population and supplies available for its survival. War-orientation has determined the basic standards of value in the creative arts, and has provided the fundamental motivational source of scientific and technological progress....The foregoing functions of war are essential to the survival of the social systems we know today. With two possible exceptions they are also essential to any kind of stable social organization that might survive in a warless world." (End of extended quote. Emphasis added).

"Two possible exceptions" could be used as "substitutes for the functions of war" says this Report which is the blueprint for the development of a world-wide environmental war to replace the present war system. The first exception suggests "uniting mankind against the danger of destruction by 'creatures' from other planets or from outer space." But "to include features unfortunately associated with science fiction would obviously be a more dubious undertaking. Nevertheless, an effective political substitute for war would require 'alternate enemies,' some of which might seem equally farfetched in the context of the current war system." In short, to unite all the people of the world against an enemy from outer space would require proof that there really is an enemy from outer space. So, the other "substitute for the functions of war" has been adopted by the Trilateral Commission and similar semi-secret organizations, by the UN, the New Agers, and the One Worlders in general. We quote:

"It may be, for instance, that gross pollution of the environment can eventually replace the possibility of mass destruction by nuclear weapons as the principal apparent threat to the survival of the species. Poisoning of the air, and of the principal sources of water supply, is already well advanced, would seem promising in this respect; it constitutes a threat that can be dealt with only through social organization and political power." So, an Environmental war, a war to save Mother Earth from destruction is the Plan. This Report from Iron Mountain, published in 1965, warned that it would take as long as a generation and a half of promotion, publication and propaganda before it could become operable on a world-wide scale. So, in the proper time frame, the UN has called for a massive Earth Summit to be held next June in Rio de Janeiro. A United Nations Conference on Environment and Development (UNCED) has been created with a Canadian, Maurice Strong, acting as Secretary General. He says "The 1992 Earth Summit will move the environment issue in the center of economic policy and decision-making in virtually every sector of our economic life....The Earth Summit must succeed. There is no plausible alternative."

But before we leave the Report from Iron Mountain, there was one other suggestion made, that an alternative to the war system must be found, one "of credible quality and magnitude, if a transition is ever to come about without social disintegration. It is more probable in our judgment, that such a threat will have to be invented, rather than developed from unknown conditions." And that's why the "inventions" have been so important to the cartel that claims to rule the world. The "inventions" include the greenhouse effect, the ozone hole fear, and toxic pollution. In our DBR (6/28/89) we reported on the Economic Summit that was held in Paris that year. We wrote: "But the big surprise came when all economic discussion at the summit became secondary to Environmentalism. Before the seven heads of state and government had even met, the London Economist hailed the summit as 'the first Green Summit.' And here was revealed the strategy which is to lead to factual, total, and absolute World Government. Said the Economist: 'What defense has been to the world's leaders for the

past 40 years the environment will be for the next 40'...The Hegelian dialectic calls for the discovery or creation of a problem, publicity and propaganda to increase the problem to the proportions of a crisis, then the presentation of a prepared solution to the problem. Environmentalism is indeed a problem. But now it is to become a crisis demanding action at the international level."

So, the "substitute for war" which will also provide the substitute for national independence and sovereignty, is planned as follows: 1) There was created a UN Conference on Environment and Development (UNCED). 2) The heads of state of 15 countries met as the UN Security Council on Jan. 31, 1992, to plan for the conversion of the UN into a total World Government. 3) The Secretary General of the UN was directed to prepare plans for a "World Charter" by March 1, 1992. 4) In the first twelve days in June, 1992, Rio de Janeiro will be the site of the largest and most important summit conference ever held. The Trilateral Commission says the nations of the world will go "Beyond Interdependence" and "The Meshing of the World's Economy and the Earth's Ecology" will be the central theme of the Earth Summit.

Lest we forget: If men could construct a permanent peace, a world in which perpetual war for perpetual peace were no longer necessary, then in addition to essential world law and world courts, a world constabulary and a world currency, there would still be needed a world religion. Alexander the Great knew and tried and failed. The Caesars knew and tried and failed. They made it a rule to accept, honor, and even worship the gods of the people they had conquered. The current leaders of the Environmental Movement which is their way to World Government, understand this also, and they have instructed their eco-cultist lackeys to work overtime trying to ecumenize the pantheist, pagan, even the Christian and Hebraic cults. They resurrected from Greek mythology the goddess Gaia, Mother Earth, "the divinity on which we live." Protecting Mother Earth has become their slogan and battle cry. They have borrowed from Eastern theosophies, European and African secret societies, even dug up the Talmudic Seven Laws of Noah as a step toward neutralizing Christianity and aiming toward world law with a religious background. But, however hard they try, it would work but for a short time. Because the True God Who is above all, can be wrathful.

"For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness. Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewn it unto them. For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse; Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were they thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things....and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen." (Romans 1:18-23,25).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

1943. She wrote: "The first thing government does and must do is issue an edict or pass a law. No edict or law can impart to an individual a faculty denied him by nature. A government order cannot mend a broken leg, but it can command the mutilation of a sound body. It cannot bestow intelligence, but it can forbid the use of intelligence. What is the prime provision to put a law into effect? There must be an 'enabling clause,' and an enabling clause is one which appropriates money or materials from taxes laid upon private reserves, in cash or kind or labor. A private person who seizes the goods of another is a criminal; this action is reserved to government. Likewise, government by its judiciary branch may try persons accused of capital crimes and put them to death. It is in the physical power of individuals to kill each other; but it is never to be their right to do so unless in self-defense....That a man may not be the judge of his own cause, it is thought proper to depute authority (to government) and so far as possible to supply aid in self-defense. That is the power of death. The power of life cannot be deputed or delegated. Government then is solely an instrument or mechanism of appropriation, compulsion, and extinction; in the nature of things it can be nothing else, and can operate to no other end. Its exact definition in action shows how accurate was the phrase 'a necessary evil'."

So was the nature and purpose of government as defined by Isabel Paterson in 1943, at a time when the United States was at war with Germany, Italy and Japan; the Soviet Union was a most favored ally; and the composition of the United Nations Charter was not yet approved. She was writing about the government of Nations, not of World Government. So, as simply as possible, let's examine the nature of World Government in the light of what the author said of governments of supposedly independent Nations. First, the "necessary evil" would at least theoretically be checked by a Constitution or a Charter. So the UN Charter, as written, is a contract or agreement between Nations and States. But the purpose of World Government is not to govern Nations, but to convert them to Administrative Regions. The first step in this development can be seen in the creation of the Ten Federal Regions in the United States.

In normal government procedure, as previously explained, first there is the edict or law, which must be followed by an enabling clause. But in the building of a Global Government something new is added. First there must be a Treaty, to be followed by a law, and then the enabling clause. Richard Gardner (CFR, TLC) explained: "An end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece, will accomplish much more than the old-fashioned frontal attack." And Zbigniew Brzezinski (CFR, TLC), fellow-creator of the Rockefeller-headed Trilateral Commission, emphasized that it should be piece-by-piece, and that in the developing stages there should be created Regional Governments, very similar to the three governments described in George Orwell's 1984. There would be the US, Canada and Mexico forming one Region; Europe forming another; and Asia, headed by Japan, completing the Trilateral arrangement. Then, as time and circumstance permit, the three would become interdependently connected through a Central World Government (the UN), with one currency, one set of world laws, and one religion (based on the Seven Noahide Laws ?).

First, however, must come these Treaties: called Charters, Declarations, Conventions, Covenants, Constitutions, or whatever. The Treaties, each an end run around national sovereignty, are produced by an established agency or specially created agency of the UN, and then presented to the members, now 175 Nations and/or Nation-States, for ratification. Once ratified, the Treaty becomes World Law in its respective area (piece by piece). And

that's where "The Supremacy Clause" of the US Constitution becomes vital to the survival of national sovereignty. We've explained in previous DBRs how a treaty between the US and Canada, about birds, became the means of perverting and misinterpreting this Clause. As a result, the federal government, via Supreme Court ruling, has accepted as fact that any Treaty ratified by Congress and signed by the President "shall be the supreme law of the Land; and the judges in every State shall be bound thereby, any thing in the constitution or laws of any State to the contrary notwithstanding." (Article VII, Clause 2). Once a Treaty is ratified then the State Department may compose, the Senate will pass, and the President will sign a law that is consonant with the terms of the Treaty. Thus, any National or State laws regarding the subject or subjects dealt with in the Treaty are nullified. Another end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece.

Incidentally and speaking personally, in 1954 this "Treaty Law" subject became a national issue. An attempt was made to forbid the President to enter into any treaty that would supersede the Constitution. In treaty-making the President signs, then Congress ratifies. So this effort, called the Bricker Amendment would have prevented the ratification of eroding treaties. We recall the great event. Broadcasting from Tulsa at the time, we were commissioned by a group of patriots to go to Washington and present to Senators the group's demand for Senate approval of the Bricker Amendment. It was defeated by one vote, one vote having been cast against it by then Vice President Richard Nixon. Our record in Senate action is zero. We also represented a patriotic group at the McCarthy Hearings in Washington. Also a defeat.

In the case of Treaty Law, there is one restriction, the Connally Reservation, whereby the United States reserves to itself the power to decide what matters are essentially within the domestic jurisdiction of the United States, and "May not be brought under the jurisdiction of the United Nations World Court (the International Court of Justice)". But on occasion it has been ignored and, pending a correct reading of "The Supremacy Clause", something similar to the Bricker Amendment is still needed.

Latest of the World Laws that have become domestic law is the Genocide Convention, ratified in 1990. And again presented for ratification is the dangerous UN International Covenant on Civil and Political Rights. President Jimmy Carter signed this Treaty, but it has never been ratified. However, President Bush has again presented it to the Senate with a request for ratification. If it is ratified it will place all US rights -- civil, economic, social, cultural, homosexual (lifestyles), woman's, child's even animal rights under international jurisdiction, or World Law.

The United Nations Charter was ratified as a Treaty. In case of any conflict between our domestic law and the UN Charter, our Constitution is a meaningless document. If there are enough who think and feel and love our Country, this election year is a proper time to speak out for America First. But -

"If the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself for the battle?" (I Corinthians 14:8).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Six.....March 20, 1992

## **NEW WORLD EMPIRE**

Sometimes a political cartoon can be worth a thousand words. Ed Gamble in The Florida Times-Union portrays a grandmotherly type sitting in her rocking chair on the front porch of her house with a newspaper in her hands. Standing on the walkway near her with ballpoint poised for action is a media pollster. He asks, "Now that you have had a chance to look over all the candidates, what is your reaction?" She replies, "God help us all." If the cartoon was intended as a joke, the joke is on We the People. We who take the trouble to vote have our chances to change things. Not very good chances to be sure because there are so few of us who really care. But there are some candidates with character, conviction, courage and the honest desire to stop the Nation's drive toward destruction and the death of freedom. However, the wealth of the Establishmentarians, the strength of the media, and the lethargy of the majority will make political martyrs of those who really care for the country. One must give due credit to the lackeys of the governing Elite. They were directed and paid to secure at any cost the re-election of the promise-breaker who hopes to become President of the World and must remain President of the United States in order to get the promotion. However, if it began to appear that the record of his first term in office could bring about his defeat, then another man with the same loyalty to the aims of the Elite must be nominated as a Democrat and, if necessary, elected to become the Voice of the Inner Circle and the manager of us Pawns in the Game.

And so it happens that We the Pawns shall be governed and supervised for another four years by a prevaricator named Bush or an adulterer named Clinton. Morality and integrity are no longer criteria when choosing a leader. Only loyalty to and approval by the Establishment Hierarchy have value and the ability to rule in behalf of the Rulers. Looking back, we have always felt that with the controversial term of the Trilateral-Commission-trained Carter about to end, an actor named Reagan was chosen to run and win on the condition that he name George Bush as his Vice President. Bush was their man from the beginning. He was well trained as a former member of the House of Representatives, former chairman of the Republican National Committee, former envoy to Communist China, former CIA Director, then Vice President and finally President. But as with Jimmy Carter, will his record as President permit a second term? Just in case, a former Republican named Clinton now calling himself a Democrat, a member of both the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission, has been promoted and financed that he may replace Bush in case it seems necessary to keep the Pawns in the Game in their proper places in the New World Order.

But this is inevitable: No matter who wins, the building of the Global Government will continue. And already the Bureaucrats are drawing their plans to establish a World Empire governed by the United Nations Security Council and policed by the armed forces of the United States serving as a Standing Army of Global Peace-Keepers. The Miami Herald, on 3/8/92 published a report from the New York Times News Service, which began: "In a broad new policy statement that is in its final drafting

stage, the Defense Department asserts that America's political and military mission in the post-Cold War era will be to insure that no rival superpower is allowed to emerge in Western Europe, Asia or the territory of the former Soviet Union. A 46-page document, which Defense Secretary Dick Cheney expects to release later this month, declares that part of the American mission will be 'convincing potential competitors that they need not aspire to a greater role or pursue a more aggressive posture to protect their legitimate interests.' Implicitly, the document foresees building a world security arrangement that pre-empts Germany and Japan from pursuing a course of substantial rearmament, especially nuclear armament, in the future.

"The classified document makes the case for a world dominated by one superpower whose position can be maintained by constructive behavior and sufficient military might to deter any nation or group of nations from challenging American primacy. To perpetuate this role, the United States 'must sufficiently account for the interests of the advanced industrial nations to discourage them from challenging our leadership or seeking to overturn the established political and economic order,' the document says. ...Although the document is internal to the Pentagon and is not provided to Congress, its policy statements are developed in conjunction with the National Security Council and in consultation with the president or his senior national security advisers. Its drafting has been supervised by Paul Wolfowitz, the Pentagon's undersecretary for policy. The document was provided to The New York Times by an official who believes that this post-Cold War strategy debate should be carried out in the public domain." (End of article).

This is a document declaring for World Dictatorship. It is clearly in violation of International Law. But if it is done under the authority of the United Nations, then it becomes a new Law of the Globe. It is, incidentally, precisely what the Communist leaders sought to do when they tried to establish Communist world domination. They proposed to do it in the name of Communism, now it's being done in the name of Democracy. It's real name is Corporate Socialist, or Fascist World Government.

"A world superpower whose position can be maintained by...sufficient military might to deter any nation or group of nations from challenging American primacy." So declares this classified document to be issued by the Pentagon with the approval of Brent Scowcroft (CFR, TLC, former deputy chairman of Kissinger & Associates, now National Security Advisor to President George Bush (Skull & Bones, formerly of CFR & TLC). Where the authority of the UN and that of the US merge and become one is unclear. But it is very clear that this Pentagon Paper proposes that the United States become an uncontested Global Empire. Forty years ago Garet Garrett wrote of this Rise of Empire. "The first requisite of Empire is: The executive power of government shall be dominant," he wrote. Examples: In 1950 Harry Truman sent American troops into the Korean War, disregarding a Congressional Declaration of War, citing the UN as his authority. Forty years later George Bush sent American troops into the Persian Gulf War, defying Congress openly and citing the UN as his authority. In domestic affairs, the Executive power became dominant through The Federal Register by which any of the host of Administrative Agencies can make laws, execute and judge their obedience through the establishment of Ten Federal Regions. If there be any serious objection by States or citizens, a National Emergency can be declared by the Chief Executive and FEMA is authorized to establish a Bureaucratic Dictatorship, not unlike the bureaucratic dictatorship in the former Soviet Union.



Garrett further defined Empire as when "Domestic policy becomes subordinate to foreign policy." Yet another mark of Empire: "Ascendancy of the military mind," and finally "A system of satellite nations." A satellite nation is "A nation that is dominated politically by another." Both political and military domination of other nations is called for in this Pentagon Paper.

The lady in the cartoon said, "God help us." That plea should be the prayer of every Christian in the Land. Rubbergate has revealed the inability of elected Representatives to govern even themselves. We can expect little responsible leadership from Senate or White House unless God intervenes. The Judiciary is itself on trial. And our present leaders propose to adopt the program of the Communists before their evil empire collapsed. Must we learn too late that His Authority is final and cannot be annulled by any earthly decree? Let us all pray, "God help us."

=====

### AS WE REMEMBER IT

The Freeman is "A monthly study journal of free market, private property, limited government ideas and Ideals"; is published by The Foundation for Economic Education, Irvington-on-Hudson NY 10533. The leading article in its March 1992 issue bears the title "The Shoemaker of Los Banos" and tells "How Bill Detzer made the most of a tiny corner of freedom in a Japanese prison camp." Nearly 50 years have passed and we can no longer remember Bill Detzer personally. He was one of the thousands of us who lived, or died, during more than three years of Japanese occupation of The Philippines. Besides, in 1943 Bill was transferred to Los Banos while we remained imprisoned in Santo Tomas. But with a few variations Bill's story could be our story. And, in 1992, with Americans tightening their belts, being concerned about the cost of living, worrying about the future of their children, their families and their country, we thought a brief retelling of Bill's story might provide a spark of hope and assurance for many of our readers. This story is told by John Stull, retired Commander US Navy, and the following consists of excerpts plus occasional personal parenthetical remarks.

\* \* \* \* \*

The long fight for survival began for Bill Detzer at the Santo Tomas Internment Camp. Although he went through hell, he was one of the lucky ones. The "In Memorial" list compiled after the war is long for those who entered the camp. It isn't even complete because the Japanese buried bodies in vacant lots, backyards, even the sea, with no record. The situation was appalling from the start....At 6 feet 1 inch, Bill weighed 190 pounds when he went to Santo Tomas and 123 pounds when he was freed in February 1945. (At 6 feet we weighed 185 pounds when captured, 116 pounds when liberated on February 10, 1945)....On May 14, 1943, the Japanese moved 786 single men and 12 Navy nurses 70 kilometers away to the Agricultural College at Los Banos. Santo Tomas was liberated early in February, 1945, but Los Banos was behind enemy lines. There was a strong rumor that before giving up this camp the Japanese planned to massacre the Los Banos prisoners....Acting on the rumor General MacArthur authorized a daring raid. On February 23, 1945....the attack from land, water and sky was a complete surprise and 250 Japanese were eliminated within minutes. (This was a repeat performance of the equally miraculous rescue of us at Santo Tomas 13 days earlier).

"From talking with Bill, it seems clear that many prisoners survived

the camps because of the use they made of the marginal amount of freedom permitted by the Japanese. (Bill repaired shoes. We had a microphone and strategically placed loudspeakers which we were permitted to install and use, but very carefully, on the pretext that orders could be given quickly to all the prisoners in buildings and on the compound. Fortunately, the Japanese didn't clearly understand how those orders were worded when given in English. They didn't clearly understand us when we announced a shipment of foodstuffs had arrived and volunteers with strength enough to unload the trucks were needed. We remarked that this shipment was long overdue, but "better Leyte than never." Nor could the guards understand the sudden pandemonium, attributed it to the joy of getting another meal. Otherwise, you wouldn't be reading this DBR).

Every prisoner had an assigned or chosen job of some kind. (This helped maintain sanity, morality, and determination to survive until the promise of "I shall return" became a fact). Even when so appallingly diluted, this measure of freedom was strong enough to make a life-or-death difference in the whole conduct of the camps. By applying their freedom, the prisoners rose above the order imposed by Japanese bayonets and were able in large measure to avoid chaos and its resulting despair. Through a group-appointed prisoner committee, the internees were allowed to govern themselves within Japanese rules. Although the rules were often outrageous, grim, and encompassed every facet of life, this mere trace of self-determination maintained self-respect and the hope and dignity engendered by self-respect.

The prisoners were ill-used, ill-housed, ill-clothed, ill-washed, plain ill, and so ill-fed that before their rescue they came to look like scarecrows. Nevertheless, their own self-government kept the majority of them from falling into complete helplessness, total despair, or unthinking barbarity, preying on each other. Bill says there is no way to describe the titanic efforts made by the Internee Committee, nor is it possible to count their accomplishments, fabricated almost solely by determination and zeal. Several of the leaders had been top executives in prestigious companies before they met their ultimate test of their management skills by using every small niche left open by their captors. The freedom of the small clefts grew to a maintained and definite identity. and with this identity thousands of internees found the will to survive as human beings (but most of those group leaders paid the price of death in their efforts to make survival possible for others). Bill saw men wrapped in barbed wire and shot. In spite of this knowledge of what the Japanese were capable of he, maneuvering from a tiny pocket of freedom, taking what he considered a justifiable risk to achieve a worthwhile goal. It was a long time ago, but Bill Detzer still has those things with which he left Los Banos -- a sense of accomplishment and appreciation. For almost 50 years he has taken nothing for granted....He knows not only the words but the meaning of life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness. In his darkest hour, he learned freedom is not static. It is what you make of what you have.

"But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed." (James 1:25).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# **Don Bell Reports**

---

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Seven.....April 3, 1992

## **ANOTHER LITTLE WAR?**

"The American public is not in a very forgiving mood. I have never seen an electorate like this in 30 years." So said Ed Rollins who is labeled "a top Republican strategist." Showing equal frustration was Keith Frederick, Rollins' Democratic counterpart. Frederick remarked that the eroding economy and the spreading stain of scandal in Washington have put voters in an "ugly, ugly" mood. Staff writer John Dillon of the financially troubled Christian Science Monitor, echoed the concern: "The angry mood of American voters, shaken by the loss of jobs, now poses a serious threat to President Bush's efforts to win a second term." Correspondent Cal Thomas reminded his readers that "last year, Mr. Bush's ratings were in the stratosphere. Now they are in the toilet because the president squandered an opportunity following the Persian Gulf war to seize the moment and reshape Congress and the political landscape." Columnist Max Lerner remembered that it was Margaret Thatcher, then a Prime Minister, who advised Bush to send troops into Saudi Arabia and liberate Kuwait. Lerner quoted: "'Remember, George, this is no time to go wobbly.' Thus ran Margaret Thatcher's historic prod to President Bush's wavering at a critical point in the Gulf crisis. In his second crisis - political, not military - there is no one comparable to stiffen his resolve." They all give different reasons for the political dilemma, but they all seem to agree that if Bush tries to debate economic or financial issues with his principal opponents: Republican Buchanan or Democrats Clinton or Brown, or Independent Perot; his nomination is risky and his election in jeopardy. Somehow, he must get voters to thinking about foreign, not domestic, issues.

Now, if there were another convenient little war, his approval rating might again be high enough to ensure his re-election. There's Iraq which could again be an opponent. Or Libya, which harbors terrorists and has been bombed before. Or Japan, which has been receiving considerable press bashing just in case. We don't remember the source of the quote, but it is said that Bush told his closest cronies that he'd do almost anything to get re-elected. The Ruling Elite must have taken him at his word and told him he'd be backed all the way if he'd "do it their way." Their way seems to be the strengthening of the power and authority of the UN, along with the re-election of George Bush. So, when the chiefs of 20 countries met at the UN last February 2nd, Bush led them in declaring that "the world community can no longer allow advancement of fundamental rights to stop at national borders." And heads of state all agreed that the UN should "abandon its tradition of non-interference in internal affairs of member countries," and "the UN should play a more active role in combating abuses even if that means involving itself in issues that would once have been regarded as off limits to the world body because they involved a country's internal affairs. Nations are too independent, national frontiers are too porous, and transnational realities ....too dangerous to permit egocentric isolationism." Then George Bush added that "It is the sacred principles enshrined in the UN Charter to which we will henceforth pledge our allegiance." (This latter quoted from The McAlvany Intelligence Adviser for March, 1992.)

To establish this "right" of the UN to interfere in any country and arrest and punish any person or persons, has long been the dream of the UN supporters. However, before the "rebirth and revitalization" of the UN as a result of the Gulf War and President Bush's accompanying New World Order statement, the UN was too weak to interfere too often in the internal affairs of a nation. Since then the UN has sent forces into Cambodia, Yugoslavia, the Western Sahara, and has started campaigning for a standing army of its own.

Evidence seems to indicate that the next step in the Ruling Elite's program involves the strengthening of the UN and making it the supreme authority over all intranational as well as international affairs, while at the same time assuring the re-election of a US Commander-in-Chief who already has served adequately and well as Commander-in-Chief of United Nations forces in the Persian Gulf. To promote both Bush and the UN simultaneously, the "little war" plan has been tried, tested, proven successful and approved publicly. To lay the groundwork, in 1983 US and allied troops invaded and conquered the independent State of Grenada, occupied the island for two years. The action was cited as a little war to halt Communist aggression in the Caribbean (although similar action against Communist controlled Nicaragua was declared to be illegal, and any action against Communist Cuba was prohibited). Then in 1989 US troops invaded and occupied the independent State of Panama. This was called "Operation Just Cause," the "cause" being an alleged war against drugs. Then came the most important action. In 1990-91, without Congressional approval and unconstitutionally, a US-led, Un-commanded coalition launched land, sea and air missile attacks on the independent Republic of Iraq. This was said to be a war against aggression, and it is said to have won 85% approval from America and the world. So, when tried, tested, proven successful and approved three times, any similar action in 1992 waged in the name of the UN for the purpose of demonstrating the power of the UN, and the place of the US in the post-cold-war world would be publicly approved through the re-election of George Bush as President of the United States (and Chief of Police of the United Nations).

To further this potential program in behalf of both Bush and the UN, a group of operatives within the secret sanctuary that is the Pentagon, drafted a 45-page document declaring that the United States should become a One World Dictatorship, and 'preparations should be made "to prevent the emergence of a new rival." This deliberately leaked, classified document was published on March 7, 1992 by the internationalist-minded New York Times and spread worldwide through its news service. Quoting from what we have called The Pentagon Paper as published by the NYT, we learn that the United States "must show the leadership necessary to establish and protect a new order." There is admission that "while the United States cannot become the world's 'policeman' by assuming the responsibility for righting every wrong, we will retain the pre-eminent responsibility for addressing selectively those wrongs which threaten not only our interests, but those of our allies or friends, or which could seriously unsettle international relations." Regarding that long-standing plan for the "merging" of nations, we are told in this document that "A democratic partnership with Russia and the other republics would be the best possible outcome for the United States. At the same time, we must also hedge against the possibility that democracy will fail, with the potential than an authoritative regime bent on regenerating aggressive military power could emerge in Russia, or that similar regimes in other successor republics could lead to spreading conflict within the former USSR or

Eastern Europe."

But The Pentagon Paper was rejected by the State Department, which seems to be totally controlled by the Ruling Elite. The Insiders prefer the Fabian approach; gradualism, not radicalism. A little war now and then, but not an open declaration of World Dictatorship. That would upset the "masses" and cause possible revolt and revolution.

Now, let's back up and consider. It is obvious that this American Super-power dream is impractical. We are presently in hock to foreigners for more than half a trillion dollars. In order to fight the Gulf War for the Elites contributions from other countries in the amount of \$54 billion had to be donated (or at least promised). The projected deficit for 1992 is about \$400 billion. As James Chace of Bard College notes, "For a country that in a decade has gone from being a creditor nation to being the largest debtor nation, we should be especially wary about pursuing high-flown notions calculated to make the world safe for democracy." So, even the creators of this Pentagon Paper would have known that they were drafting a dream that was intended as a smoke screen. Where the document reads US substitute UN and you'll get the true picture. But the smoke screen was important to the Ruling Elite. It let the world know that there is going to be a world government, and that the United States has been appointed to provide the bulk of the "standing army" needed to secure and maintain it. And second, the leak of a classified document of this kind would help to distract American voters from their worries about taxes, unemployment, financial and economic problems, and perhaps make them think of how George Bush had been "a great leader in a time of crisis", and if any wars or rumors of wars are in the offing, then perhaps Bush should remain at the helm of the Ship of State, even in its portward progress. It could be expected that the State Department would reject this Pentagon Paper policy statement "that asserts that America's mission in the post-cold-war era will be to prevent any collection of friendly or unfriendly nations from competing with the United States for superpower status." But a smoke screen is a smoke screen and implied in both publication and rejection of the document is the fact that there is going to be a "standing army" to ensure and maintain a global government. Also implied is that the United States is going to supply that standing army.

This was all said in a nutshell by Arch Roberts in the April Bulletin of the Committee to Restore the Constitution: "Authority to commit Americans to battle anywhere in the world has been surreptitiously transferred from the Congress of the United States to the United Nations Organization. Real but concealed objective is to place military power of the United States at the disposal of the United Nations Security Council (war-waging arm of the UN), to force all nations into line and deliver them up to 'The New World Order'." (CRC, POBox 986, Ft Collins CO 80522. Monthly. Membership/subscription \$25).

In a relative statement Joseph de Courcy, publisher of the highly respected Intelligence Digest, refers to a three-way foreign-policy debate in the United States. He wrote: "The three sets of protagonists can be categorized as follows: 1) State Department, new-world-globalists who wish to see a UN-centred global regime imposed through close alliance with Japan, the European Community (EC) and Russia. [This is the Trilateral Commission's version of George Orwell's three regional world governments depicted in his 1984-Ed.] 2) The Pat Buchanan-led, America-First isolationists. This group is deeply opposed to a UN-centred new world order, however much dominated by America. They believe, above

all, in reducing the economic burden of US foreign policy. 3) The final group, headed by the Defence Department, can best be called the supremacists. They believe that America must retain its position as the world's superpower at all costs, particularly by opposing the rise of any new superpower such as the EC or Japan, or the resurgence of the USSR." [Intelligence Digest subscription office in the US: 1815 W 213th St., Suite 210, Torrance, Ca 90501. 45 issues per year, US\$197.00].

George Bush is trying desperately to win back the American territory he ceded to the liberals and socialists while building a name for himself on foreign soil during four years of aiding Gorbachev and the multinational CEOs who build plants and create jobs overseas while closing plants and laying off workers at home. On March 23rd in Washington he addressed a group of wholesale grocers (not tillers of the soil, but agribusinessmen who made fortunes selling grain, at American subsidy expense, to the former Soviets). Bush described himself to them as "an agent of change who would undertake reforms of education, health care, government and the legal system. And he pledged to serve as an agent of prosperity able to open new markets and create more American jobs." That is, if he's re-elected. But he was talking to a business audience, not to the voters at large. And there was a slogan: "If he can change the world, he can change America." He did, in four years of deepening despair, soaring expenditures and lowering of the standard of living often to the food stamp or bread line level. It must be apparent to Bushbackers that the change agent tactic has been tried and found wanting. If he wants to win, chances are he'll have to "change the world and hope that'll also change America." Which means, as we said previously, some little war may be necessary to divert American minds from thoughts of domestic defeats to overseas victories. As we write this Report, Libya seems like the proposed victim. Gadhafi has been playing his role just right. He's protecting two alleged terrorists supposedly responsible for the Lockerbie tragedy. When hard pressed for their release, he appealed to the Arab League. So America went to the UN Security Council and Gadhafi retaliated by going to the World Court. This would be exactly what the Ruling Elite desired. If the UN is to be a world government it must have more than a permanent police force, which we apparently are to supply. It also must have a supreme judiciary that is recognized as the world authority in the matter of jurisprudence. So the International Court of Justice must have a "rebirth" as did the parent UN. America has surreptitiously agreed that America will supply the UN with a standing army. Now America must accept the unchallenged authority of the World Court, just as it has agreed to abide by the authority of the United Nations Security Council. The outcome of the Libyan affair is undecided as we write this. But chalk up another victory for the promoters of The New World Authority. Our Supreme Court will now follow the decrees laid down by the World Court whenever the occasion arises, just as the US military will fly into action whenever and wherever the Security Council commands. Said a friend: "American liberty and independence cannot survive unless the Lord's Sovereign Jurisdiction over this government is restored."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Eight.....April 17, 1992

## **"THINK GLOBALLY - ACT LOCALLY"**

When she turned in to the new gas station on the corner to get some gas she noticed something new. Accordion-like covers were over the gas nozzles. They were meant to contain the fumes that escape from the nozzle while the tank is being filled. She complained. "You have to lean on the darned things to squeeze the container enough to get the nozzle into the tank to operate it." Just one of the things that complicate life now that we're on an environmental binge. Owners of small businesses may notice it most. There are so many new environmental and safety regulations these days that they threaten to drive folks out of business, and often do. It's all part of people preparing for June's Earth Summit. A columnist explained that "Setting aside the potentates who'll mastermind the show, Earth Summit participants will be representing individual communities. It's what participants agree to do and then carry back to their communities and put into practice that makes the summit important. Come next summer, there'll likely be more cities where pumping gas gets a little less convenient." And more expensive. Like this CO2 myth. CO2 has been used for years to make refrigerators refrigerate and air conditioners condition the air. But it's supposed to blow holes in the ozone layer that protects us from skin cancer, so they say. At first American industrialists objected to its ban. But then chemists came up with a substitute that costs more. Now the manufacturers of air conditioners and have induced President Bush to support the idea. Only trouble to people in general; if your refrigerator or air conditioner needs repair in the near future, you'll have to buy a new unit. The old conditioner won't take the new refrigerant.

Perhaps you've seen that new slogan being promoted by the media: "Think Globally - Act Locally." We wondered who invented that slogan and we did some investigating. We found that a well financed subversive organization called The Club of Rome is the principal culprit. The Club, among its other activities, sponsors books dealing with such subjects as the Great Population Explosion which must be prevented, the New World Government whih must be created, etc. This new book was appropriately titled: The First Global Revolution. We haven't seen the book, but Mr. Robert Henry Goldsborough has. He served on the old House Committee on Un-American Activities, studied the subject of Communism under Louis Budenz, former Communist who became a Christian, studied about Foundations with his friend Norman Dodd, and now publishes the newsletter Washington Dateline. He has read The First Global Revolution and says that on page 115 there is this declaration, "The Common Enemy of Humanity is Man." That seems to set the tone of the book which contains this revealing statement: "In searching for a new enemy to unite us, we came upon the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like would fill the bill. In their totality and in their interactions these phenomena do constitute a common threat which demands the solidity of all peoples....The real enemy is humanity itself....The need is to think globally and act locally. The Club of Rome has, from its beginning, realized the need for such an approach."

The Club of Rome's beginning was in 1968. Giovanni Agnelli, head of the Italian based multinational Fiat Motor Car Company, was a prominent



member of the Bilderberg Group. Along with his chief executive officer Aurillo Peccai, also a Bilderberger as well as the head of the Atlantic Institute's Economic Council, founded the Club of Rome as a sort of "intellectual" organization. It is said to contain "the most subversive 'future planners' drawn from the United States, France, Sweden, Britain, Switzerland and Japan....The Club of Rome became a cohesive entity of new-science scientists, globalists, future planners, and internationalists of every stripe. As one delegate put it, 'We became Joseph's Coat of Many Colors.'" (Quoted from the recently released book Conspirators' Hierarchy by Dr. John Coleman. Copyright 1992. America West Publishers, POBox 2208, Carson City, NV 89702. \$16.95). Dr. Coleman writes: "Broadly, the anticipated counter-program of the Club of Rome would cover inventing and disseminating 'post industrialization' ideas in the United States, coupled with the spread of counter-cultural movements such as drugs, rock, sex, hedonism, satanism, witchcraft, and environmentalism. Tavistock Institute, Stanford Research Institute and the Institute for Social Relations, in fact the entire spectrum of research organizations in applied social psychiatry either had delegates on the board of the Club of Rome, or acted as advisors and played a guiding role in NATO's attempt to adopt the 'Aquarian Conspiracy'."

The Club of Rome is seldom mentioned in the Media, except when its controlling Council of 100 decides to approve the publication of some book dealing with overpopulation, food scarcity, global warming, environmentalism, etc. And the Tavistock Institute is virtually unknown. But the two European born subversive organizations form the most powerful part of the Total Conspiracy and are dedicated to the "Changing of the Image of Man.." As change agents (Bush says he's a change agent) the Club and Tavistock have virtually wiped out any vestiges of traditional Christian culture and have substituted a Satanic counter-culture in less than a generation. Their goals: To "purify" the Earth and prepare it for profitable exploitation by the monopolistic elites who will own the earth; and to "change the image of man" in such a way that the two billion people who are permitted to live in this "purified" earth will have been trained for their selected and assigned positions in the New World Order. They will be willing workers, or they won't be (from each according to his ability, to each according to his need). George Bernard Shaw, playwright and founding member of the Fabian Society, explained the expected role of those who will be permitted to live in a Socialist World government in his Intelligent Woman's Guide to Socialism. "...You will be forcibly fed, clothed, lodged, taught and employed whether you like it or not. If it were discovered that you had not the character and industry enough to be worth all this trouble, you might possibly be executed in a kindly manner; but while you were permitted to live, you would have to live well."

It would take volumes to describe the activities of the little Known Tavistock Institute. Dr. John Coleman, who claims to be the first to expose Tavistock to American readers. In his recently published Conspirators' Hierarchy, he notes that "The Club of Rome, after playing a key role in the Cuban Missile Crisis, attempted to sell its 'crisis management' (forerunner of FEMA) program to President Kennedy. Several Tavistock scientists went to see the President to explain what it meant, but the President Rejected the advice they gave. The same year that Kennedy was murdered, Tavistock was back in Washington to talk with NASA. This time the talks were successful. Tavistock was given a contract by NASA to evaluate the effect of its coming space program on American public opinion.

That was the beginning of Tavistock working in conjunction with an

agency of the US federal government. And if Dr. Coleman is correct, and he almost always is, it was The Club of Rome and Tavistock that gave us the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System (PPBS), now generally called "Management by Crisis," which among other things caused the creation (by the Federal Register method) of the existing plan whereby the President has the power to Declare a National Emergency at which time a Bureaucratic Dictatorship can be set up under the governorship of the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA).

A brief background on Tavistock. In 1922 the British Royal Institute for International Affairs (Chatham House) which is the parent of the Council on Foreign Relations and similar organizations in Canada, Australia, New Zealand and other countries; decided that there should be created a British Psychological Warfare Bureau. It was to become the world's largest brainwashing facility, and British troops were its first guinea pigs. "It was Tavistock-designed methods that got the United States into the Second World War," writes Dr. Coleman, "and which under the guidance of Dr. Kurt Lewin established the OSS, the forerunner of the CIA..." After the war was over, Tavistock began to direct its research toward civilian rather than military establishments. The destruction of the public (government) education system in America is but one example of the work of Tavistock and associated subversive organizations. The drug epidemic is another.

In his book The Technetronic Era Zbigniew Brzezinski predicted the kind of government we may expect after the "merging of the nations" has been completed. He wrote: "Our existing institutions will be supplanted by pre-crisis management institutions, the task of which will be to identify in advance likely social crises and to develop programs to cope with them." (Underlining added). He confirms in different words that Crisis Management is the name of the Conspirators' game. And it always seems to work for them. For example, a crisis is discovered [ADES epidemic?], or is created and developed into a crisis [Environmentalism?], and through the various communications media the crisis is sold to the people as an Emergency Crisis that can be handled only on a global scale. The pre-planned remedy is then published and promoted, and the people are programmed to demand that the pre-planned remedy be adopted and carried out. The "remedy" of course, is global control by a central authority. In other words, World Government. Of course, while the goal is World Government, the real aim is power and profit for the members of the Ruling Elite. Dr. Coleman says they form a Committee of 300, and he names them in his Conspirators' Hierarchy. This doesn't necessarily mean an immediate end to the Crisis. There are crises where it is more profitable to treat symptoms rather than cure the crisis outright. This seems true of the medical and chemical fields where treating the symptoms of AID and cancer offer more profit to the Conspirators than the cure. If you doubt this, read the well documented "Murder by Injection, The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America" by Eustace Mullins. However, in the case of Environmentalism, world control of the earth is the goal, and it is to be attained as soon as possible. Hence the promotion of the June Earth Summit in Rio where the Conspirators hope to have a Control Contract signed and approved by all the Nations of the world.

Crisis Management demands Financial Management; and this is where the Merchant Bankers and the Multinational Corporations come into the picture. They finance the crisis while their trained and well paid accomplices manage the crisis. In a book recently published in Australia we came across a statement that serves to explain depressions such as we are going through at present. In The Fine Print by Brian Wilshire, an Australian

journalist, we read: "If there is a single statement which does more than any other to explain why productive countries and individuals have been encouraged to become hopelessly mired in debt, it is the extraordinary admission made in the United States Bankers' Association magazine of August 1924:

"Capital must protect itself in every possible way, both by combination and legislation. Debts must be collected, mortgages foreclosed as rapidly as possible. When, through process of law, the common people lose their homes, they will become docile and more easily managed through the strong arm of government applied by a central power of wealth under leading financiers. These truths are well known among our principal men, who are now engaged in forming an imperialism to govern the world. By dividing the voter through the political party system we can get them to expend their energies in fighting for questions of no importance. It is thus, by discreet action, we can secure for ourselves that which has been so well planned and so successfully accomplished.' This statement was reprinted in the Idaho Leader, USA, on August 26th, 1924, and has been read into the Australian Hansard (equivalent to the US Congressional Record) twice." The author also noted: "Liberal MP, William C. Wentworth, wrote in The Australian newspaper of February 7th, 1989 that, during a voyage from New York to London in July 1929, the governor of the Bank of England, Montague Norman, had confided in him that, in a few months, there would be an economic 'shake-out.' Norman had been on a secret visit to the US Central Bank [FED], travelling incognito. Wentworth wrote that, ever since the Great Depression [which followed as predicted] he had ceased to place unquestioning trust in the wisdom of the central bankers, who had conspired on a sanitized, cool, centralized world economy'...something he felt was inappropriate to a world of separate, sovereign nations."

These central bankers aren't backing Earth Summit to save the earth; they're doing it to save themselves while making a profit. On 9/11/87 in Denver a World Conservation Bank was created. James Baker keynoted, David Rockefeller spoke, Edmund de Rothschild supervised. The bank "would finance....the preparation, development & implementation of national conservation strategies..." Governments would set aside important areas for "World Heritage Listing." Then the bankers would "trade for equity." That is, the nation's foreign or national debt or portions thereof would be offered in trade for the title deeds to the Heritage Listed Lands. We understand that Brazil, Costa Rica, Bolivia and Equador have already signed for such transactions. Conspirators predict they will own at least 30% of all the earth by the year 2000. As for we, the people, Brian Wilshire wrote, "Our only purpose will be to provide them with entertainment and organic spare parts. When the credit runs out no one will feed us unless they need us."

After writing this background report we began to understand how Daniel must have felt when, in a vision, the Lord told him of a coming king of the world who "shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand....And I Daniel, fainted, and was sick certain days: afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, **but none understood it.**" (Daniel 8:25,26. Emphasis added).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Nine.....May 1, 1992

## "CHANGING IMAGES OF MANKIND"

H.G.Wells, novelist, historian, and futurist was a member of the Fabian Society. But in time he grew to dislike the strategy employed by the Fabian Socialists in their task of building a New World Order. So he resigned from the Society, but he remained a Socialist. The Fabians stress gradualism in their efforts. Slowly and secretly, through legislation, infiltration and permeation they would gain control over the government bureaucracy, over churches, universities, labor unions and all segments of the communications media. Wells approved of the Fabian purposes and programs, but he objected to their secretiveness. He believed they should work openly, not clandestinely and surreptitiously. So he proposed that the New World Order be created through what he called an Open Conspiracy. You'll remember that Socialist Carroll Quigley, in his most revealing book Tragedy and Hope, voiced the same objection to the strategy employed by the Anglo-American Establishment. He approved of the Capitalist-Communist Conspiracy, but he objected to the secrecy employed. He had been permitted for two years to examine the records and papers of the Elite and wrote, "I have no aversion to it or most of its aims and have, for much of my life, been close to it and to many of its instruments. I have objected, both in the past and recently, to a few of its policies....but in general any chief difference of opinion is that it wished to remain unknown, and I believe its role in history is significant enough to be known." (From "Tragedy and Hope," page 950. Published in 1966). So socialist Quigley's chief objection to the Conspiracy was that of H.G.Wells, expressed almost half a century earlier. He disliked the secrecy, called for an Open Conspiracy and wrote as a futurist words which seem as if they might have been written today: "The character of the Open Conspiracy will now be plainly displayed. It will become a great world movement as widespread and evident as socialism or communism. It largely will take the place of these movements. It will be more, it will be a world religion." (Underlining added for emphasis). Since the active merging of East and West has begun, the Conspirators are striving to make their efforts an Open Conspiracy. The merging of governments and nations seems capable of accomplishment, now must come the crusade to merge peoples and religions. In this respect, we recall the words of Aldous Huxley, Socialist and author of The Brave New World, who wrote: "A really efficient totalitarian state would be one in which the all-powerful executive of political bosses and their army of managers control a population of slaves who do not have to be coerced, because they love their servitude. To make them love it is the task assigned in present-day totalitarian states, to ministers of propaganda, newspaper editors and schoolteachers." He wrote that before radio and television had been developed. Now, in these eight years before the 'millennium,' while politics and economics are being merged, there remains the important task of merging the peoples, their cultures, ethnics and religions. One time honored way is through migration. The so-called lost tribes of Israel were lost because the people were forcibly moved from their homes to new countries with different cultures and religions. The Soviet Union survived for as long as it did by the movement and admixture of peoples throughout the empire and, secondly, by the murder of the mil-

lions who did not fit into their scheme of things.

In this connection, population control has been one of the programs promoted by the Conspirators, especially by the Club of Rome and its subsidiaries. Secretly, there is the plan to reduce the population of the United States for the false reasons of insufficient space, food, etc. But we were surprised, in opening the March 1992 edition of World Press Review to find a full page devoted to the manner in which this population reduction is to be accomplished. To publish this in a magazine that can be purchased at any well stocked newsstand, struck us as evidence of how the merging of peoples and population reduction is to be sold to the people.

The following appeared on page 35 of the March 1992 issue of World Press Review. A few unimportant sentences have been omitted, along with address and request for membership in Negative Population Growth, Inc.

---

### **Why We Need a Smaller U.S. Population and How We Can Achieve It**

We need a smaller population in order to halt the destruction of our environment, and to create an economy that will be **sustainable** over the very long term. We are trying to address our steadily worsening environmental problems without coming to grips with our root cause - overpopulation.... All efforts to save our environment will ultimately be futile unless we not only halt U.S. population growth, but reverse it, so that our population can eventually be stabilized at a **sustainable** level - far lower than it is today. ...We believe these goals can best be achieved with a U.S. population in the range of 125 to 150 million, or about its size in the 1940s. This optimum size could be reached in about three to four generations if we do two things now that are well within our grasp....

**1. Reduce annual immigration to about 200,000** so that it is in rough balance with emigration (out-migration). Then, immigration will no longer contribute significantly to our population growth, as it does now.

**2. Lower our fertility rate** (the average number of children per woman) from the present 2.1 to around 1.5 and maintain it at that level for several decades. We believe that non-coercive financial incentives will be necessary in order to reach that goal. If almost all women had no more than two children, our fertility rate would drop to around 1.5 because many women remain childless by choice, or choose to have no more than one child. **We promote the ideal of the two-child maximum family as the special norm because that is the key to lowering our fertility.** NPG (Negative Population Growth, Inc.) **Proposes These Incentives to Motivate Parents to Have Not More Than Two Children:**

- \* Eliminate the present Federal income tax exemption for dependent children born after a specific date.
- \* Give a Federal income tax credit **only** to those parents who have not more than two children. Those with three or more would lose the credit entirely.
- \* Give a refundable tax credit (cash payment) to low income parents who are eligible for the tax credit, to the extent that the credit exceeds their tax liability.
- \* Give a cash bonus for voluntary sterilization to both men and women under age 35, who have already had at least one child.

With the reductions in immigration and fertility we advocate, our nation could start **now** on the path toward a sustainable population of 125 to 150 million. Without such a program, we are almost certain to continue our mindless headlong rush toward catastrophic population levels.

---

It should be noted that this advertisement presents the non-coercive (love of money via tax credits) carrot method of creating the desired "population of slaves who do not have to be coerced, because they love their servitude." However, for those who resent and reject the carrot, George Bernard Shaw described the stick method: "...You might possibly be executed in a kindly manner." Due to human nature the managers of the Environmental Movement admit that their worst problem is getting the masses to conform to their commands. And this problem seemed unsolvable until the Globalists hit upon the Environmental Movement. "In searching for a new enemy to unite us," they said, "we came upon the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like would fit the bill." So they called upon their Global Government, the UN (some call it Babel-on-the-Hudson), to create the necessary Global Crisis. Maurice Strong of UNCED went to work in organizing the greatest summit ever to be held on earth, with all the heads of state of all the states to attend and make plans to "clean up the planet" in Rio. As a rebuttal, the following appeared in Champs Elysees, Paris 12/91; was translated into English and published by Access to Energy (1/92); again reprinted by Franklin Sanders, Jr, of The Eco-Profiteer (4/92); is now being reprinted in DBR (May Day 1992):

"Haroun Tazieff, a 77-year-old Polish-born Frenchman, is a world-famous volcanologist who has taught at many universities, headed many expeditions and research institutes, worked for UNESCO, and most recently was France's secretary of state for the prevention of major natural and technological disasters. Asked in a recent interview about global warming, he replied:

"'Global warming is an outright invention. It is absolutely unproven and in my view it is a lie. A lie that will cost billions of dollars annually. It's just like it was about 20 years ago, when a ban was proclaimed on pyralenes, dioxin, etc., which were accused of all evils and which are practically harmless substances. It's the same thing with the CFCs, the chlorofluorocarbins. There is no danger from the CFCs to the ozone layer, nor is there any danger from CO2, no greenhouse effect, nor any risk of any kind of global warming. It is, to me, a pure falsehood'."

This falsehood is being exposed by any number of honest scientists and, while the lie may be influencing some of the people at the local level and some of the governments at the global level, Earth Summit is in trouble. At this writing President Bush has refused to go to Rio to head the Earth Summit, though we're reading his lips.

There seems to be a pattern. Whenever the Elite managers decide to announce a Summit involving heads of state, a preliminary meeting is held by the Bilderbergers, or the Trilateral Commissioners, or whatever internationalist club or organization is directly concerned. The purpose is to prepare a blueprint, to draw up instructions or recommendations which are to be approved by and carried out by the governments involved. This pattern was carried out by the Globalists who called for the Earth Summit to be held next month. The preparatory conference was held on April 3rd and 4th. There it was intended that the blueprint for a World Charter for environmental control was to be prepared for presentation to the 150-odd heads of state or government expected to attend the Earth Summit. But the preliminary conference ended in a fuzzy stalemate, due to arguments about how the multibillions were to be raised and by whom, to finance the cleanup of the earth. America's share was said to be \$70 billion for the first year and, in the midst of national elections and disapproval of the federal government's spending habits, the amount was not pledged. So



Earth Summit suffered and its success seemed doubtful. Then came Earth Day which should have given a boost to global cleaning. But Earth Day also fizzled. If the print media was correct, and occasionally it is, Earth Day was celebrated principally by cultists, occultists and ultra-radical environmentalists. It contributed little toward its purpose of making people eager to demand World Government to save the earth. So, now, if Earth Summit is to be a success for the Rulers of the World, George Bush must be forced to attend the Rio Summit and act in the assumed capacity of president of the world. But, at this writing Bush is very busy assuring that his re-election of the presidency of the United States is in the bag. Syndicated columnist Ben Wattenberg, a senior fellow of the American Enterprise Institute, wrote about Earth Summit, noted that in earlier times the ideas were the same but the names were different: "The New International Economic Order", "The Law of the Sea", "The Brundtland Report". "But the theme is always the same, he said. "The United Nations gets the power, the Third World gets the money. The generic argument has gone this way: Poor nations are poor because rich nations are rich, and rich nations should pay poor nations reparations. The transfer should proceed under a cloak of crisis ("the sea", "the environment"). The terms of transfer should be centrally regulated by UN bureaucrats. The more definite Earth Summit idea, still mostly hidden behind mountains of platitudinous and weasel-worded documents, goes this way: We need general environmental cleanup and, particularly, emission control to deal with 'global warming'. Poor nations are too poor to do it. Rich nations must pay them to do it. Rich nations will raise the money by taxing their citizens for energy use....The ultimate costs are about \$70 billion per year in new foreign aid. And the biggest donors would be nations where energy is used for such ignoble pollutions as single-family houses, two cars per household, and air-conditioning. Like - surprise - America".

Should we read Senator Albert Gore's lips? In USA TODAY (4/28/92) he is quoted as saying: "President Bush has now come to the private political judgment that he wants to go to the summit because if it takes place with every other major world leader and he is the only one who refuses to go his isolation would not only be embarrassing to him and our country, but would have grave political consequences for him as well." So, if pragmatism is to override principal, Bush will go to the Summit in Rio in June. This would seem to confirm the Globalist belief that this Earth Summit is the one sure way by which all the nations of all the earth can be, to paraphrase Don McAlvany, slam dunked into their UN-backed world government. The "old red" has turned "green" at the prospects. If Bush makes the Earth Summit a success, then we may as well say farewell to our sovereignty. Let us pray and cling to the Words of our Master:

"Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day; Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday....Because thou hast made the Lord, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation; There shall be no evil befall thee; neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways." (91st Psalm; verses 5,6,9,10,11).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



## **MULTICULTURAL MADNESS**

Watching the fire and the smoke, the looting and the killing, buildings turning to ashes, people must have remembered that "This has happened before." And when history repeats, the second time is always more costly, more painful, more awful than the first. The first time, on August 11, 1965 a white police officer arrested a black man he suspected of driving under the influence of alcohol or drugs. It was a signal. A riot erupted, and before the fires were quenched 34 people were dead. It was obvious to only a few, but the results of the riot helped set the scene for another of President Lyndon Johnson's Great Society measures. 53 days after Watts began, on October 3, 1965 in a ceremony staged at the foot of the Statue of Liberty, LBJ signed into law the Immigration Reform Act of 1965. It was one of the most far-reaching legislative enactments in our Nation's history. As the Paris Peace Treaty ending the shooting phase of the First World War outlined the blueprint for the Second World War, so did this Immigration Reform Act prepare the way for further civil riots by eliminating the National Origins Quota that had governed our immigration policy since the 1920s. We'll explain the connection later.

On April 29, 1992 in Simi Valley, not far from Watts, a jury of twelve (10 Whites, one Hispanic, one Asian) rendered one of the most universally criticized verdicts ever delivered by an American jury from a supposed Hall of Justice in modern times. And, as the arrest of a Black in Watts became the signal for an outbreak of civil violence, the verdict of this jury was considered the signal to armed gangs, illegal aliens, "downtrodden" criminals among the minorities, Whites, Blacks, Hispanics, Asians and otherwise to become automatic robbers, arsonists, vandals, and murderers. When there was comparative peace, though the fires still burned, President Bush came, saw the devastation through the windows of his armor-plated limousine, and promised that "Justice will be done."

An incidental aftermath. Much condemned Police Chief Daryl Gates admitted that he should have left his fund-raising seat at the banquet table and gone immediately to his duties as police officer. He also admitted that he and his fellow officers had been too slow in reacting to the crisis, and that perhaps deadly force should have been used at the beginning of the tragedy. Ironically, the day after Gates had spoken of using deadly force, the police had an opportunity to threaten its use. There was a small group of demonstrators who began to rally, hoping "to talk to the State of California and address the needs of the people with AIDS and the jobless." All 24 of them gathered to demonstrate in front of City Hall, when 175 police and 25 National Guard troops moved in, surrounded them, dispersed 16 of them and arrested the other eight and took them to jail. The group had a permit to hold the rally, but Bob Erlinger who represented the LA Coalition for the Homeless said, "They (the police) didn't care if we had a permit. They said, 'We own the city'." So the police were wrong twice; first for not moving quickly to try to prevent the violent riot, and secondly for moving too quickly to prevent a peaceful demonstration. Perhaps no one told them that "The right of the people to peaceably assemble, and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances," is a part of the First Amendment to the Constitution of the US.

The two riots that were not Constitutional - Watts and LA - were 27 years apart yet similar, repeat performances featuring death, destruction and governmental mishandling. But there the difference ends. The Watts riot involved only Whites and Blacks. But this most recent horror involved at least four racial and ethnic groups; Whites, Blacks, Hispanics, Asians and legal and illegal aliens who are not citizens, have no interest in the Nation or its affairs beyond handouts from Health and Human Services, other Great Society hangovers, and charitable organizations. And that's where the Immigration Reform Act of 1965 comes into the picture.

Beginning in the late 19th century a great tide of immigrants came into the United States. Many of them were so different in appearance and habits from the earlier Americans that they aroused fears of a changed America' racially, ethnically and religiously. So the National Origins Act was passed, limiting the percentage of immigrants from any country to that nationality's existing proportion of the US population. It was intended to preserve America's ethnic composition. Renewed under the McCarran-Walter Act of 1952, the immigration quota was altered somewhat, limited entries from countries outside the Western Hemisphere to 158,361, 70% of which were earmarked for Britain, Ireland and Germany. Asian countries were limited to 100 immigrants per year (although thousands more were admitted as refugees).

Then in the 1960s changes began. The "Interdependence" slogan was voiced by President Kennedy, the crusade for World Government was well under way, nations without borders was being proposed, along with the idea that there should be no ban on immigration, and there should no longer be any discrimination against anyone on the basis of color, national origin, ethnical background or cultural habits. Kennedy proposed an immigration bill that failed to get through Congress. But then came Lyndon Johnson who "knew how to handle Congress" and with support from Senator Ted Kennedy the new Immigration Act of 1965 was passed and signed into law. That bill "can best be understood as a civil rights bill applied to the world at large," commented Lawrence Auster in his book The Path to National Suicide, an Essay on Immigration and Multiculturalism. (Copies available from The American Immigration Control Foundaton, Monterey, VA 24465).

Ted Kennedy was chairman of the Senate subcommittee hearing the new immigration bill, as well as its floor manager. In introducing the bill everything he said would not happen seemed to happen when it became law. He told his fellow Senators: "Onr cities will not be flooded with a million immigrants annually....Secondly, the ethnic mix of this country will not be upset....Contrary to the charges in some quarters, S. 500 will not inundate America with immigrants from any one country or area, or the most populated and economically deprived of Africa and Asia....In the final analysis, the ethnic pattern of immigration under the proposed measure is not expected to change as sharply as the critics seem to think." One of those critics was Myra C. Hacker of the New Jersey Coalition, who said the bill if enacted would spread to an actual increase of 125,000 over the then current 270,000, making a total of 400,000 a year. "However," she added, "The bill offers such broad discretionary powers to the Attorney General that the overall yearly number could well rise to a half million or more." She was wrong. She underestimated the number of immigrants that would be pouring into the United States a quarter of a century later.

In 1988 Joel Kotkin and Yoriko Kishimoto wrote a book, The Third Century in which they said, "In the quest to become a true world nation. ...the United States must break away from its European roots and begin

treating Asian history and culture equally with those of the West." And that seemed to form the pattern for the One Worlders: To change the ethnic, cultural, political and economic make-up of the United States. The door had been opened for Third World immigration and, noted Lawrence Auster, "Almost overnight, without debate or public awareness of what was happening, mainstream opinion adopted a new credo: 'We must respect all cultures equally.' 'All cultures are equally enriching.' 'America's strength lies in its diversity.' These slogans have become articles of our national faith, without thinking too clearly about what they really mean. The myth of unlimited diversity tells us that the mass influx from Latin American and Asia represents, not a departure from our history, but its fulfillment." Father Florencio M. Rigoni may have said it more clearly when he spoke at a Mexican Bishop's Conference in 1988: "The march of Latin America to the United States shouldn't be understood as a wave of anger of revolutionary passion, but more as a peaceful conquest." (Underlining added).

Is this peaceful conquest succeeding? The April 10, 1992 issue of the reliable British Intelligence Digest calls it a crisis and says that "Both the US and Western Europe will sooner or later have to take drastic action to cope with the problem of immigration and ethnic pluralism. The crisis in the United States is the greatest, but Europe, too, will have its moment of truth....In the 1990s one million alien immigrants a year are expected (in the US)....Because more than 80% of immigration to the US is from Latin America and Asia, racial and ethnic diversity is on the rise....Illegal immigration is growing. Six years after the passage of a law intended to halt the flow of illegal aliens from Mexico, immigration officials expect that the number of people apprehended at the border this year may reach or exceed the peak levels recorded before the law was signed....Daniel James, president of the Mexico-United States Institute, and a specialist in Latin American affairs, laments that there is a **conspiracy of silence** with little real serious discussion and debate about the ramifications of such immigration. He believes that the illegal aliens already constitute 'a threat to our very sovereignty'." This was written before the recent Los Angeles trouble. Alan E. Eliason, former chief of the Border Patrol's San Diego Sector says that: "We see building up in the US a population who lives outside the norm, outside the law. They are a subclass which is not participating in the democratic process. What attachment do they have in this country?" We might answer that question by saying this population that lives "outside the law" is poised and waiting for any opportunity to start riots and civil disturbance. They are performing the peaceful conquest and are in the United States demanding welfare and assisting the Ruling Elite's promotion of multiculturalism on behalf of the Club of Rome and its subsidiaries, one of which is the Bilderberg Group. Latest on illegal immigration: The April 1992 issue of Border Watch reports that "Illegal aliens are using the nation's international airports to enter the United States. More than 10,000 are expected to come through New York's Kennedy Airport this year." Editor John Vinson explains: "We do not suggest that people lawfully entitled to benefits should not have them. Our point is that if we keep passing laws to benefit aliens, i.e., new amnesties, then future claims will rise higher and higher.....Multiculturalism is the name of the current movement to undercut the core of Western values....Carried to its logical conclusion, multiculturalism will lead to national breakup - maybe something like Lebanon."

Lawrence Auster says there is a question that needs to be asked. "Is America's entire three hundred and fifty year history up to 1965, during

which it drew its people and its civilizational roots predominantly from England and Europe, totally irrelevant to a definition of our national character? The multiculturalists say yes. In the words of former California Supreme Court Justice Cruz Reynoso: 'America is a political union--not a cultural, linguistic, religious or racial union.'... Mr. Reynoso seems to be saying that the United States is nothing but a blank slate--a sort of political abstraction lacking any cultural identity that has a right to be preserved. Since, for example, we are not a 'linguistic' union, the English language has no special status; we could turn into a Japanese or Spanish-speaking society tomorrow and, according to Mr. Reynoso, this would in no way change America's essential character, since, in his view, America has no character."

Correction, please. Mr. Auster's statement is true up to a point. But America's character did not derive from the fact that for 350 years its civilizational roots were drawn from England and Europe, nor from its people. America's character was based on the belief that our experiment in government, as proclaimed in the Declaration of Independence and enumerated in the Constitution, is part of God's plan. For 300 years every American and every immigrant who became an American, Christian or otherwise, accepted this belief and abided by what was a Christian Order. Later, especially since 1913, Americans in droves have strayed and betrayed the Faith of our Fathers; and what California Supreme Court Justice says could become true, and our Nation could be lost in the Multicultural Madness that is part of the New World Order. Samuel Adams expressed the glory of the American Revolution by crying: "We have today restored the Sovereign!" Today, we believe that American liberty and independence cannot survive unless the Lord's Sovereign Jurisdiction over this government is restored. Otherwise we remain on The Path to National Suicide.

**Finally, a warning.** Two centuries ago Professor Alexander Fraser Tytler penned some words that should be familiar: "A Democracy cannot exist as a permanent form of Government. It can only exist until the voters discover they can vote themselves largess out of the public treasury. From that moment on the majority always votes for the candidate promising the most benefits from the public treasury with the result that Democracy always collapses over a loose financial policy, always to be followed by a Dictatorship." Sadly, we have become a Democracy and the time may have come when a Dictatorship and a Dictator may be awaiting the call of the people. We are informed that H. Ross Perot favors gun control, tolerates the killing of babies, promotes the income tax for Texas and as far as we have been able to learn (he's very silent on his political beliefs), he seems to be a Corporate Socialist, or Fascist. Unfortunately, neither Bush nor Clinton offer a preferable alternative. So, we intend to vote for an Independent or Third Party candidate, or Buchanan if available. Such a vote should register a protest. A similar vote against any incumbent Congressman could make a difference, come November 3, 1992.

"Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets have gone out into the world."

The First Epistle General of John, 4:1.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

## A NEW "EARTH ETHIC" ?

They're all flying down to Rio. All the heads of state and government will be there with George Bush leading them. Attending will be all the ranking subordinates and lackeys who serve the elitists who rule the world. Chairing the summit will be Maurice Strong, Secretary General of the United Nations Conference on Environment and Development (UNCED). And lending support to the delegates within the halls will be the leaders and members of the foundation-supported Non-Governmental Organizations (NGOs) such as the Sierra Club, the National Resources Defense Council, the Environmental Defense League, the National Audubon Society, the Native Wildlife Federation, Friends of the Earth, the Rockefeller created Environmental Task Force, and other NGOs of lesser funds and influence. All of these NGOs, so they won't get in each other's way promoting special interests, have been formed into a network called the Consortium for Action to Protect the Earth '92 (CAPE '92). And while the official delegates meet within the circle, surrounded by the NGOs, all the religious groups will be meeting around the edges of the political encampment from June 3 to 14, 1992. We hear the Dalai Lama (god in person to the Buddhists of Tibet and Mongolia) will serve as spokesman for the religionist group of thousands, composed of heads of many Christian denominations, thousands of Muslims, Hindus, Baha'is, those who say they are Jews, and worshippers of the goddess Gaia, Mother Earth. The World Council of Churches will sponsor a week-long meeting titled "Searching for the New Heaven and the New Earth." The Franciscans will head the Catholic group, that will hold an "Eco-Theological" seminar while also conducting an ongoing vigil at the Mahatma Gandhi Plaza. The Brazilian Government, as host, will sponsor a forum of religious leaders, scientists, parliamentarians, artists and women (sic.). It is expected to be the largest event of the summit, apart from the conference itself. And the conference will be concerned with writing a World Constitution which will deal with ways and means of eliminating "natural pollutants," cooling down the predicted "global warming," cutting down on the emission of carbon dioxide, stalling the rate of ozone depletion, adopting plans to prevent over-population, acid rain, nuclear fallout, clean air and water, and depriving land owners of the right to use their land in any manner other than that permitted by UNCED or its local or regional representative.

The culmination of this environmental global scam provides an excellent example of how the elitist's lackeys utilize the Hegelian Dialectic to attain an objective:

- 1) A crisis is discovered or created. In this case industrial pollution, global warming, ozone depletion, overpopulation, food shortages, deforestation, acid rain, nuclear fallout, clean air and clean water needs; these are all packaged together to create a Global Crisis.
- 2) The masses are made aware of the crisis through the media, public meetings and speeches, sermons, conferences, etc., and are used to incite and excite the public into demanding a solution which will save and protect our common home, Mother Earth.
- 3) The pre-planned solution is presented to and accepted by world leaders at a specially called conference (Earth Summit). The people cheer as their

leaders approve and sign into world law via UN Treaties the applicable measures for controlling the crisis, and incidentally giving greater power to a growing One World Government. Here in the United States the Dialectic developed as follows:

We have no way of proving this, but from our intense though limited research, it seems that The Club of Rome was assigned the leadership in this environmental "Management by Crisis" project, with the Foundations, CFR, TC, Bilderberger and other internationalist clubs, and the New Ager Network, all joining in to "complete the job" in the promillennial decade of the 1990s. Accordingly the Club of Rome which previously headquartered in England, held its first conference in the United States in 1969. In order to hasten the work, the "Scissors Strategy" was decided upon; that is, pressure to be applied from above and below simultaneously. At the top of the pressure pyramid, in July 1970 President Nixon submitted to Congress his plan to create an "Environmental Protection Agency." Congress immediately concurred and the EPA began operating in December 1970. According to Robert E. Lee, writing in The New American, 5/1/92: "In 1990 according to the EPA's own figures, the agency's environmental regulations cost each American family around \$1,000, or a total of about \$115 billion. The tab will exceed \$130 billion this year." While EPA began its pressure at the top of the pyramid, below at the grass roots level there was organized the 1970 Earth Day observance. Also at about this same time Laurance Rockefeller, David's brother, using Rockefeller Brothers funds, organized the Environmental Task Force, whose task was primarily propaganda, publicity and promotion of the Environmental Crisis scam. In 1972 the program "went global" with the UN Stockholm Conference on the Environment. Concurrently CFR member Lester Brown, president of Worldwatch Institute, wrote World Without Borders in which he stated: "Arresting the deterioration of the environment does not seem possible within the existing framework of independent nation-states....The list of national problems which can be solved only at the global level is lengthening." (From Lawrence Cuddy's important "Now is the Dawning of the New Age World Order." Second printing scheduled for June, 1992. Hearthstone Publishing, PO Box 815, Oklahoma City, OK 73101). In 1974 CFR and TC member, former Ambassador to Italy Richard Gardner, got into the act. You'll remember his plan for building the "House of World Order" through "an end run around National sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece." He also wrote: "The next few years should see a continued strengthening of the new global and regional agencies charged with protecting the world's environment." (Foreign Affairs, 4/74.) Then to strengthen the pressure below, Laurance Rockefeller wrote an article that appeared in the 1976 issue of Reader's Digest in which he stated that "Either through voluntary discipline or through state compulsion, human society would have to be reconstructed. He predicted that "authoritarian controls" could be necessary to "save the earth." The following year, 1977, the Rockefeller Task Force published The Unfinished Agenda, a "consensus document" intended as a blueprint for global environmental policies. It proposed all the things that are to be discussed and supposedly approved by an estimated 160 heads of state and/or government at the Rio Earth Summit: population control (using abortion and sterilization), redistribution of the world's food supplies through a transnational food cartel, the adoption of water distributional policies, severe taxes on gasoline and other disincentives for automobile ownership, recycling surcharges on consumer items, etc. The report also recommended the appointment of a three-person "Economic Planning Board" that would preside over America's economy; the board would be appointed,



not elected." (From "Pressure from Above and Below" by William Norman Grigg in The New American 5/1/92).

It was in 1976 that the Environmental scheme received a temporary set-back. You may recall that, in the '70s, prior to the Global Warming scare, the liberal, glory-seeking, foundation-supported scientists predicted that an "Ice Age" was going to freeze the world. John F. McManus wrote: "On April 21, 1968, London's Sunday Telegraph carried an unsettling article headlined 'Strange Case of Climate Shift,' which detailed the view of several prestigious authorities who saw signs that the earth was steadily getting colder. Climate expert Gordon Manley of Lancaster University told the Telegraph that it appeared as if '1950 was a peak [in warmth]' and declared that 'there are signs that the glaciers may be advancing again.' By 1977 the US Academy of Sciences declared outright that a new ice age 'is upon us,' pointing to 'evidence as diverse as the duration of the arctic snow cover, animal migration, sea surface temperatures, and microfossils on the ocean floor'." This must have come as a real shock to the builders of the New World Order. Because scientists couldn't suggest any way to stop Mother Nature if she decided to put Mother Earth in cold storage. So this "ice age" scare had to be replaced with propaganda that would convince people that they could do something about "saving the earth." Earth warming instead of earth cooling ought to fill the bill. So wrote Mr. McManus, "The ridiculous 'ice age' scare of 15 years ago has now been replaced by headlines insisting that mankind's wasteful and dangerous habits are forcing the earth's temperature upward with potentially cataclysmic consequences. This trendy theory [is] known as 'global warming'."

Now, let's go beyond global warming, ozone holes, acid rain and all the other items the Insiders have bound together like a fascis (symbol of Fascism, equally applicable to its twin, Corporate Socialism), to fabricate a global crisis that would stir the people of the world into requesting, even demanding, world government in order to save the earth. Or, we might substitute the terminology used by the Trilateral Commission in promoting UNCED and its upcoming Earth Summit: Beyond Interdependence to The Meshing of the World's Economy and the Earth's Ecology.

In World War Two scientists created a crisis for the world's megabankers and the earth's industrial developers. The atom bomb and the rapid advancements in the new technological era convinced the Conspirators that they must never promote another world war. Prior to 1945 the megabankers who are said to rule the world, made their big money through wars they sometimes initiated. The bankers would finance the nations that went to war. But the atom bomb made this impractical. If the so-called rulers of the world were to have anything or anyone to rule over, something had to be found to replace wars, such as the one that might develop between the US and the USSR. The fear of nuclear war must be proclaimed but the act of war must never be permitted. Ergo, a substitute for war must be found. In the meanwhile, the Cold War provided a temporary solution. By scaring people into fearing a nuclear war, preparations for war could continue. And limited, controlled wars were permitted; wars like the one that occurred on a peninsula known as Korea, or a similar water bound land mass like the one in Southeast Asia. A war between Iran and Iraq could be kept within bounds, and it would help the earth's alleged overpopulation control. But the Insiders were careful that no such wars should ever be won by either contestant. All of America's later wars were no win affairs, including Desert Storm which was ordered ended before it was finished.

Also, when it was commanded that no more great wars be fought or won,



it was also commanded that the nations be merged. And with that latter command began the serious search for "Substitutes for the Functions of War." Accordingly, CFR Insiders in the Kennedy Administration in the summer of 1963, convened a Special Study Group of 15 men who met secretly and regularly at Iron Mountain, New York. Their task: To come up with a substitute for war, and at the same time promote the goals of World Government and the New World Order. It took this Special Study Group more than two years before their mission was completed. But their report was secret, classified, not to be published, and read only by the members of the Inner Circle of the Conspiracy. However, after nearly three years of silence, one of the 15, alleged to be John Kenneth Galbraith, felt the report was so important that it ought to be published. You'll remember Carroll Quigley had the same feeling, that the Conspiracy was so important that it should not be kept a secret. So he wrote the revealing Tragedy and Hope. Likewise, Galbraith had his way and in 1967 the Report From Iron Mountain on the Possibility and Desirability of Peace was published. A rather limited edition, but we were able to obtain a copy. On page 66 of the Report are these words:

"It may be, for instance, that gross pollution of the environment can eventually replace the possibility of mass destruction by nuclear weapons as the apparent threat to the survival of the species....It constitutes a threat that can be dealt with only through social organization and political power. But from present indications it will be a generation to a generation and a half before environmental pollution, however severe, will be sufficiently menacing on a global scale, to offer a possible basis for solution." But in 1963 the 15 Wise Men didn't know that global warming, ozone holes and such would be added to the threat of environmental pollution to shorten the years. Two years ago UNCED published a booklet, In Our Hands: Earth Summit '92 which asserts: "The world community now faces together greater risks to our common security through our impacts on the environment than from traditional military conflicts with one another....We must now force a new 'Earth Ethic' which will inspire all peoples and nations to join in a new global partnership of North, South, East and West." And two years ago the UNCED Preparatory Committee formed working groups to write treaties, agreements and programs dealing with 'sustainable development', 'biodiversity', oceans, fresh waters, air, land-use laws, sewage, hazardous waste, population growth, forests, deserts, transportation, energy, health care, housing, taxation, and so on. As Mr. William Jasper in The New American declared: "There is virtually no area of human activity or environmental concern that they have not arrogated as their own to plan, supervise, regulate and control." "An end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece," said Richard Gardner. Now you should understand why this Earth Summit is so very important. Concluded Mr. Jasper: "It's the UN Constitution versus the UN Charter, inalienable God-given rights and freedom versus New World Order slavery, private property versus socialism, and pantheism versus biblical morality." Get ready for the fight when the Greenies return from Rio.

"....and having done all, to stand." (Eph. 6:13).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Twelve.....June 12, 1992

## CRISIS MANAGEMENT

**ITEM.** On September 22, 1792, the Illuminati and the Jacobin leaders announced the establishment of their New World Order, to begin in France and then expand to include all of Europe and, finally, the rest of the world. But seven years later, in 1799, the government's Directory was in deep trouble, economically collapsed, politically in turmoil, and the rabble that survived the revolution was in revolt against the revolutionaries. A leader was needed who could control the mobs and restore law and order. There was at the time a little Corsican Corporal who had achieved great popularity because of his achievements in battle and had risen in the ranks to become a general. So the members of the Directory asked Napoleon Bonaparte to take charge, and the people agreed and rallied to his leadership. From corporal to general to First Consul to King to Emperor and finally to Master of Europe, rose Napoleon as he set all the continent aflame. But 20 years after he began, came the flight from Moscow in 1812, and the defeat at Waterloo three years later. And the attempt to establish and maintain a New World Order by military means was ended. George Bush, two centuries later, with his Desert Storm declared to be the first step in establishing a New World Order, might think upon the exploits of the little corporal from Corsica. But the point we wish to stress; When a government was in chaos, a dictator arose and was chosen by the people to lead them....to eventual disaster.

**ITEM.** 70 years ago, in 1922, economic chaos, wounded nationalism, trouble with the Church, near anarchy and civil instability engulfed Italy. The people sought a leader who could restore order. So a socialist editor named Benito Mussolini led a "March on Rome", and Corporate Socialism, then called Fascism, was installed as a form of government. This former journalist to win the support of the people, announced that he would create a New World Order in the Mediterranean area, began by launching a war against Ethiopia. Our point: When the country was in chaos a dictator arose who was backed by the people. Later the people left him hanging by his heels.

**ITEM,** 63 years ago a country suffering from impossible reparations demands by its victors in a previous war, found its Weimar Republic in seemingly unsolvable economic and political troubles. To make matters worse, their beloved leader, Gustav Stresemann, had died and there seemed no one to replace him. So a former Austrian housepainter, and like Napoleon a former corporal, arose, marched into Berlin, gained the plaudits of the people. He was acclaimed dictator, pledged to cleanse the land and secure "living space" for the people of Germany. You know the rest of the story. Our point: When the Republic was collapsing a dictator arose to lead the people, and the people applauded and followed his leadership. Until later, when he reportedly committed suicide, leaving the country and all of Europe in far greater trouble than when the corporal first began to command armies.

**ITEM.** In 1992 the government of the United States, no longer a Republic but a Welfare State Democracy about to become a Corporate Socialist State in a World Government, finds itself in a near state of chaos. Astro-nomical debt, massive unemployment, factories and plants moving to

Mexico, China or East Europe, government school system hopeless, crime rampant, anarchy in densely populated areas...all to be expected if the people repudiate the faith of the builders of this land and become dependent upon the good will of other Nations if they are to survive. The two major political parties, as if they were separate and distinctly different, have offered to the people their choice between two Eastern Establishment selections. But both of them are being rejected by the people. They want a leader who will take charge, restore order, heal the land, revive the economy and provide jobs for the millions of unemployed. But the people, instead of seeking out such a leader, are happy when there appears almost out of nowhere a man who will pay his own way and do all the things the people want done, if they will only place his name in nomination in all the fifty States. Stating what he is against but refraining to say what he is for, the people rally to his unknown leadership. Our point: As once in France, Italy and Germany, will the people continue to praise and honor and vote for him without knowing?

Being a conspiracy buff, we keep wondering if this unique three-way contest may have been planned that way from the very beginning. And if it's true, the sure loser would be, strangely, George Bush. He was trained by the conspirators from his very childhood. His father, Prescott Bush, senator, financier, Skull & Bones member, an elite among elites, saw to this. Son George was given time to be considered an oil man and a Texas transplant, a war veteran, UN Delegate, Ambassador to China, CIA Director, Vice President under Reagan, then President in person and initiator and commander of Desert Storm, one of those "splendid little wars" the megabankers and oil magnates thrive upon. Then, most unusual, came the manner in which the controlled media began to downplay George Bush, while promoting Dan Quayle and even Mikhail Gorbachev when the latter was conducting his money-hunting tour of certain cities. Here was the chosen of the elite suddenly being criticized for the education president's misuse of language, for his failure as environmental president, and his lack of domestic programming, even being denied prime time by three TV networks to broadcast a message he thought important. The sudden shift may have come because of Bush's disagreement with the Zionists over that \$10 billion loan to Israel. Or it may have been his failure with Japan. "Ever since the president returned from his ill-starred trip to Asia in January, he has done little that was not either inept or strictly by-the-book," commented The Economist, adding a strange statement: "In today's circumstances does a 67-year-old man with Graves disease really want to fight a bitter six-month campaign? Is he so sure in his own mind that he knows what he would want to do with a second term that he will put up with the ignominy of such a campaign?" So, maybe the elite is retiring Bush for fear of his health. Which leads to a striking statement by Lawrence Patterson of Criminal Politics: "The conspiracy is planning a last minute ticket switch at the Republican convention....You will have a choice between Dan Quayle, Ross Perot and, of course, 'Slick Willie'." Clinton was carefully chosen as Democratic candidate, just in case something didn't work out with Bush. A Rhodes Scholar, Governor of a Bible Belt State as was Jimmy Carter, CFR member, and he has all the other necessary credentials. Then, with Bush and Clinton assured of their majorities of delegates, CNN's Larry King, while interviewing Ross Perot, asked him: "Are there any circumstances under which you would run," Then came the "historic moment" when "Perot said that if he could get on the ballot in all 50 states, he'd give it some thought." Apparently he had given it plenty of thought when he hired Hamilton Jordan who masterminded Jimmy Carter's

1976 bid for the White House; and Ed Rollins, the force behind Ronald Reagan's 1984 landslide election. So, supposedly we have a three-way race that well could end in the House of Representatives. And that's a part of what worries your reporter. Please follow us as we strive to emulate Patrick Henry by resorting to history. First, we quote from the 10/31/66 issue of the Dan Smoot Report.

\* \* \* \* \*

On August 25, 1965, President Johnson announced: "I have just concluded a breakfast meeting with the Cabinet and with the heads of Federal agencies, and I am asking each of them to immediately begin to introduce a very new and very revolutionary system of planning and programming and budgeting throughout the vast Federal Government....Under this new system each Cabinet and agency head will set up a very special staff of experts who...will define the goals of their department for the coming year. And once these goals are established this system will permit us to find the most effective and the least costly alternative to achieving American goals...So this new system will identify our national goals with precision and...enable us to fulfill the needs of all the American people with a minimum amount of waste." The President was talking about government by computers. Computers operated by a "very special staff of experts" will decide what is the "finer life" for all Americans; will postulate the decisions as "national goals"; will determine what action is needed by Congress and executive agencies to achieve these goals; and will designate how much tax money is required...The system is a management method [which] had marked success by Secretary McNamara in the Defense Department...Though decisions made by computers will be presented as deriving from infallible machines - beyond challenge by mere humans - the decisions will actually be predetermined by the "very special staff of experts" who feed weighted data into the machines. This is government by computers: the people are ruled by machines which are manipulated by an elite of bureaucrats.

\* \* \* \* \*

PPBS was incorporated into the Executive Branch of Government on 10/12/65. Now generally called Crisis Management, it was developed by Tavistock of Britain, contracted by and adapted for American usage by Rand Corporation, principal think tank of our Defense Department at the time. Agents tried to sell the system to President Kennedy, who rejected it. But after his assassination, President Johnson accepted and installed PPBS. It's first tryout was the Vietnam War, under the direction of Robert Strange McNamara, then Secretary of Defense. In 1972 PPBS was being introduced into the public school system. At that time we published a series of DBRs (8/8/72 to 12/29/72) titled Proofs of a Conspiracy to Build a Total Socialist Global Society, now out of print. In the final, 17th report of that series, we wrote:

"The Computerized Socialist Control System (PPBS) was to have been a closely guarded secret. It was not to be mentioned to the people-at-large until after having been made a permanent fixture....Inherent in the overall plan was the necessity of changing the American form of government....The scheme called for the centralization of all political, economic and social control at one point, in Washington, D.C.; then the so-called decentralization of such controls into ten regional control points, to be designated as "Capitols of Ten Federal Regional Districts"...The fifty States have been divided between the Ten Federal Regions. The Ten Regional Councils take their orders from a group that has its offices in the White House Executive Offices Building....The Group is, of course, composed of appointed rather than elected officials...The Washington Group will give [computer-

ized] orders to the Ten Regional Councils, which will in turn give orders to the fifty States, and the States will then execute these orders - 'or their operational funds will be cut off." As Dan Smoot observed: "This is government by computers: the people are ruled by machines which are manipulated by an elite of bureaucrats."

Along with computerized bureaucratic control was the necessity of designating and defining the particular duties and responsibilities of the various departments and agencies. On 6/22/73 we wrote: "Stated simply, the dictatorial power of the Executive rests primarily on three bases: EO 11490, EO 11647, and the Planning, Programming and Budgeting System.... EO 11490 is a compilation of some 23 previous Executive Orders, signed by Nixon on 10/28/69, and outlining emergency functions which are to be performed by some 28 Executive Departments and Agencies whenever the President of the United States declares a national emergency....[Then] the Executive branch can: Take over all communications media; Seize all sources of power; Take charge of all food resources; Seize all forms of transportation; Control all highways and seaports; Seize all railroads, inland waterways, airports, storage facilities; Commandeer all civilians to work under federal supervision; control all activities relating to health, education, and welfare; Shift any segment of the population from one locality to another; take over farms, ranches, timberized properties; regulate the amount of your own money you may withdraw from your bank, or savings and loan institution. All of these and many more items are listed in 32 pages incorporating nearly 200,000 words, providing an absolute bureaucratic dictatorship whenever the President gives the word."

But one thing more was needed: A permanent managerial agency prepared to provide Crisis Management if a President should give the word. So, there was created the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), ready to take total command at any declared time. FEMA was created to take command over all federal agencies and operate a bureaucratic dictatorship, had its trial run in Crisis Management in the alleged Three Mile Island "accident." It also Crisis Managed the cleanups after Hurricane Hugo and the San Francisco earthquake of 1989. So people know about FEMA, but few know of its real purpose. In this regard Rand Corporation said, "The first point is that the operation must be the personal responsibility of the executive head of the organization. No one at a lower level has the authority, or the right, or the ability to acquire the knowledge required to perform the necessary tasks of coordination."

Now you should know why we are concerned about this November election. Think of the awful power that has been delegated to one man. If he feels the job is too big for him to handle and he calls upon an entrenched bureaucrat for help, an unelected elite could enslave us all. Maybe the Lord felt we'd need a rude awakening before the lights go out when Daniel wrote: "This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the word by the demand of the holy ones: to the intent that the living may know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men."

(Daniel 4:17).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Thirteen.....June 26, 1992

## **THE LEAST OF THREE EVILS?**

"I see a grave situation taking place in our country, which is designed to eliminate all choices in the coming election, except those candidates who would support the New World Order, a form of government which will rob the United States of Constitutional freedom, religious protections, close down our military, and force us under a world dictatorship." So began a letter from Dr. Shirley Correll, editor of The Florida Forum. She adds: "Most of the pieces of this mechanism are now in place. The news media will not warn you of the coming destruction of freedoms as they also support the New World Order of government."

Voicing the same warning, K.M.Heaton, author of The Impossible Dream and other patriotic literature, chose to cite an historical parallel in an attempt to awaken her readers concerning the impending danger. Under the title "Novy Mir" equals "New World", she quotes: "The disorganized, disintegrated government at the top, the army shaken to its depths, the discontent, uncertainty and fear among the ruling classes, deep bitterness in the popular masses, the numerically developed proletariat tempered in the fire of events - all this gives us the right to say that we are witnessing the beginning of the second Russian revolution. Let us hope that many of us will be participants in it." Then she explains:

"The above quote is from an article written by Leon Trotsky three weeks before he embarked for his homeland to rejoin his comrades in the second Russian revolution. It appeared in a New York daily newspaper called Novy Mir (a Russian language sheet published by the American section of the Communist movement for 'the Russian workers in America') on February 27, 1917. 'Novy Mir' translates to 'New World.' This quote is offered here in the hope of engendering more understanding of just what is being witnessed in America today - the fast approaching moment of truth in the second American revolution. All of the massive elements described by Trotsky in his report on The History of the Russian Revolution - and more - are present and accounted for in America today. The above quote is part of that report. It is like reliving the last forty years in America to read the details of the overthrow of the Czarist regime as offered by the most reliable witness of those events in Russia....All these elements of the final coups in Russia are present and accounted for here and now in these days before the final coup in America. All that was needed was a strong man to emerge in time to direct the progress of the new world order. Bush has proven himself incapable of leading that final coup. In a previous column I asked the question 'Could Ross Perot be the man?'. The answer to that is 'Could be'."

The design is simple: eliminate the possibility of any candidate except those approved by the leaders of the New World Order becoming president of the United States. Three have been selected. There is George Bush, CFR member before resigning to become President Reagan's running mate, member of the secret and occult Skull & Bones Fraternity, and the man who led America and other nations into a Midle East War which he admitted would promote the New World Order. Then there is "Slick Willie" Clinton, CFR member, Rhodes Scholar, chosen because in a major two-party system such as ours there must be two contenders. But Clinton wasn't

expected to win. He's just a reliable Insider in case Bush should stumble and lose the race. Then, since neither Bush nor Clinton is shaping up as expected by the Power Elite, Ross Perot, hailed as a populist outsider, a man-on-a-white-horse from Texas, a billionaire who promises to pay his own way if the people insist, a man supposedly having no Establishment strings to tie him down. This is the lyric of the third man theme, and the public is going mad about him because the people want a change, any change. And because they don't know the truth about Perot. Let's look at the record, almost revealed by the media who are supposed to conceal his true identity.

The Wall Street Journal of May 29, 1992 stated: "Perot's candidacy for the prestigious Council on Foreign Relations several years ago was seconded by...George Bush. A Perot aide says Bush's seconding letter was 'lovely' but that there aren't any plans to release the text."

We have received from a correspondent in Texas an authentic copy of an editorial which appeared in the (Texas) Midland Reporter-Telegram on Sunday, May 24, 1992. The headline reads "Perot is not a political novice." Some of the material is repetitious but we will reprint the entire article. Any underlining is added by us for emphasis: "Ross Perot, the surefire bet for an independent run for the presidency this year, is being billed by some as a political 'insider' during the Nixon Administration. Arkansas Gov. Bill Clinton, the only apparent Democrat in the race, has been rapidly promoted to 'insider' status. and President George Bush, who has been in the political sweepstakes since shortly after arriving in Texas in the late 1940's, can properly be labeled the 'ultimate insider.' Of course, Bush is at home in the Oval Office now. The other two are merely trying to take his place there. The point is whichever lever a voter pulls in November, he isn't likely to cast his vote for someone who isn't part of the political establishment in this nation even though this is the year millions of voters might want to do exactly that. According to results of a Texas Poll released in April, many Texas voters - whether Democrats or Republicans - will vote for Perot because they 'feel like the system in Washington is in gridlock, and they see Ross as a man who has been able to be effective in the public arena and the private arena.' There's no question that Perot has been effective, but there are particular issues on which he has not opened up to let Texans and others know where he stands. He needs to because otherwise voters might not get the result they're hoping for if Perot were to be elected.

"Perot's camp includes Dallas attorney Tom Luce, who sought the Republican nomination for governor last time around. Among Luce's political supporters was Peter O'Donnell, a wealthy Dallas investor who is said to represent David Rockefeller's interests in the state. Rockefeller's interests, of course, are decidedly liberal and far different from those of many Texas voters. That makes Perot as much a political 'insider' as Bush or Clinton ever will be and gives those who thought they saw in the Dallas billionaire a quality choice away from the Washington political mainstream a reason to ponder the presidential candidates once again. In politics, as in other matters, you need to have as much information about the candidates as possible to know what you'll get for your vote." (Unquote).

In reference to Luce, who lost the election and then went back to serve as one of Perot's top-of-the-line lawyers, Steve McElroy is in partnership with Perot in a special promotion. In an article he wrote, "Ross and Me", there is this comment: "Today at the Perot Group offices, I overheard Perot, standing outside the conference room where I was waiting, conversing impatiently with Tom Luce, his longtime friend, adviser,



and lawyer....who had a fiduciary relationship with Perot" even as Peter O'Donnell, Rockefeller's representative, had a similar relationship with Luce.

As for Perot's regard for traditional American institutions, on 11/2/91 Perot spoke to the Coalition for Better Government in Tampa, florida. He is quoted as saying: "In all fairness to our elected officials - they are generally good people - they are not the problem. Our system of government is the problem....Keep in mind that our Constitution predates the Industrial Revolution. Our founders did not know about electricity, the train, telephones, radio, nuclear weapons, satellites or space exploration. There's a lot they didn't know about. It would be interesting to see what kind of a document they'd draft today. Just keeping it frozen in time won't hack it." That should let you know just what kind of a president Ross Perot would make. As a businessman, he's tops. But as a statesman, God help us. As Harry Everingham wrote in his The Fact Finder (6/1/92): "Ross Perot should know that Americans led the world in all that progress because our Constitution protected our God-given freedom to create, to invent, and to work to make our dreams come true; also to invest and expand, to share our dreams with others. What made our America great was our freedom under Constitutional government." And we might add, what is destroying America is the departure from God-given and Constitutional principles which Ross Perot seems to deplore. Howard Phillips, who heads the US Taxpayers Party, said it simply: "What Ross Perot lacks is a coherent world view based on the Biblical and Constitutional principals which enabled America to become a great nation."

\* \* \* \* \*

The Preacher wrote (Ecl. 7:25): "I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things...." We would do well if we take Solomon's advice when seeking the reason for the "disgust, disaffection and disarray" of the state of American politics in the year of our Lord 1992, because we are faced with a Crisis Management program on the part of the Ruling Establishment which has rendered futile the power of anyone to alter their well laid scheme of things. Thomas Jefferson foresaw the problem that faces us today, and he wrote to his friend C. Hammond in 1821, advising that "When all government, domestic and foreign, in little as well as great things, shall be drawn to Washington as the center of all power, it will render powerless the checks provided of one government or another, and will become as venal and oppressive as the government from which we are separated." Now consider K.M.Heaton's statement: "...Perot's 'solution' to the problem of today continues to focus on the election of someone to sit in the White House, which is the central theme of the Ruling Establishment scheme for control." Of course, it isn't just Perot, or Bush, or Clinton who looks upon the White House as the center of all power. The voters have been so propagandized and conditioned that they, too, believe that the Oval Office is the Center of Power in the United States. So the voters are induced to spend their time and effort in an attempt to get a particular person in the White House. But, since the three principal candidates are all agents of the Ruling Establishment through the CFR, TC, or other Insiders' Club. So to promote any one of them is more than futile. It's self-defeating.

At the turn of this century, the New World Order has been struggling to gain total control of our central government. Its first big success came with ratification of the 17th Amendment to the Constitution, which declares that US Senators shall be elected by the people, not by their respective State governments. Thus was the balance between State governments and

the federal government nullified, and the first big step in the march from Republic to Democracy accomplished. Through the years there followed, not necessarily in chronological order, numerous steps toward the Ruling Establishment's control over Federal, State and Local governments: 1. Control of all administrative departments having to do with foreign policy; 2) Control of State and non-federal governments and agencies through 1313, later known as ACIR; 3) Creation of River Basin Commissions and establishment of central control over them through the National Environmental Act of 1969; 4) Creation of 10 Federal Regions to supervise the activities of State governments and agencies; 5) Installation of PPBS which might be called the Computerized Version of the Hegel Dialectic; and finally, Ratification of the United Nations with power (by treaty) over all federal, State and Local Governments.

The Ruling Establishment, seemingly well in control of all governments within the United States, concluded that, if the rest of the world were ready, the millennial year 2000 would become the first birthday of the Global Government with its accompanying New World Order. But then came an unexpected shock. Word got out about the moral corruption and the check-kiting scandals of Congressmen. People reacted at first as they should be expected to react. One editorial said: "The dawn of election year 1992 saw public disgust with Congress rise to new heights. In the wake of the infamous 35% pay hike scandal, American voters have now discovered that 62% of the entire body of the House of Representatives have been implicated in the check-kiting scandal." Incumbent Representatives got the message, began announcing their retirement in droves. For the first time in American history voters had an opportunity to replace dishonest politicians with honest Representatives of the people instead of special interests of the Cabal. Now, Control of Congress is essential if any president is able to do what the Cabal wants him to do, even Perot. Like providing funds, or replacing the Constitution with a new Corporate Socialist document. So, the Ruling Establishment determined that something had to be done before irate voters had the time and ability to install a new Congress controlled by constituents. Therefore, the voters had to be diverted, sidetracked. A Crisis Management program was needed. And out of the air and the TV tube came Ross Perot, acting as a white knight on a white horse ready to kill dragons. He must make his entry so spectacular that people would think of Perot instead of some corrupt Congressman. And almost immediately, as though commanded, the voters were out in the hustings scrambling for signatures to place Perot in State Ballots.

When people had their greatest chance in a lifetime to march for victory, they chose instead to hear the Pied Piper and follow him into the New World Order.

In Old Testament times Solomon spoke of seeking wisdom. In New Testament times James tells how and where to look:

"If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God that giveth to all men freely, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him." (James 1:5).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Fourteen.....July 10, 1992

## THE NEW WORLD DIS-ORDER

"Seventy-three years after 'the war to end all wars' five full-fledged wars and at least 13 lesser conflicts boil and simmer across Europe. What is going on? Why are these people unfurling the soiled banners of nationalism and killing each other in a continent that was supposed to offer the pre-eminent model for supra-national integration?" The statement and the question are posed by a journalist stationed in Berlin. European newspapers seem to be answering by reporting that President George Bush's New World Order had been turned into a "New World Dis-Order." But the disorder was not confined to Europe. South Africa is in far worse turmoil and killing than occurred before the end of apartheid. And in the United States, sections of cities were being destroyed by terrorists, crime was at its highest peak, civil and social disorder seemed uncontrollable. Aside from these evidences of near anarchy, conditions were beginning to become critical at the economic level. July 4th was originally named as a day of celebration and thanks to the God of our fathers Who had blessed this Nation which was "conceived in liberty and dedicated to the proposition that all men are created equal," and that the unalienable rights of life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness were endowed by our Creator, not by a man-pleasing Supreme Court acting unConstitutionally. But on July 4th, 1992, the actual state of our nation was expressed in the headlines appearing in our local daily. "Bush signs extension of job benefits." This was one day after the government had announced that unemployment had soared to an eight-year high. A NYTimes article announced that "Bush camp regroupes as economic news sours," and "White House strategists said Friday that they were reassessing the assumption that an improving economy would revive Bush's political standing before the November election. Instead, they must focus their campaign more on social problems and character issues." Referring to the well managed circus now a three-way race for the presidency, the NYTimes seemed pleased to announce that "The Bush campaign at last temporarily checked Perot's rising popularity among voters by raising questions about his personal stability and his respect for law. Clinton has struggled since last winter to overcome voters' doubts about his personal integrity" and "Polls indicate that voters believe that Bush has the ability to address economic problems as he has foreign crises, but that he is somewhat unwilling to do so."

The Insiders still hang onto the claim about Bush's ability to handle foreign crises. This in spite of the facts that Iraq's Saddam is politically stronger in Middle East affairs than before Desert Storm; that Panama still launders money and acts as middle-man in drug trafficking, and the people are in far worse condition than before the conquest of that independent Nation; and that it was Bush's handling of crises that helped bring on the wars and political crises that now infest Europe. Miami Herald staff writer Juan Tamayo, based in Berlin, called it "The death of Europe as we know it" and gave the situation historical perspective when he wrote: "What is going on is the death of Europe Europe as we know it, the Europe carved up in the Versailles Treaty of June 28, 1919, and Yalta in 1945 by the winners of the two world wars." Then without actually writing it, he shows how the end of the Cold War and the dismemberment

of the USSR brought on a similar situation:

"As if buried beneath a sheet of ice....ethnic conflicts were in a state of suspended animation under communist rule. Now that this sheet has been cracked, these conflicts are surfacing violently....And the economic mayhem resulting from the shift toward capitalism, the absence of democratic traditions and the presence of minorities that can be used as scapegoats, and the conflicts are pushed to the point of explosion....Substantial wars now lash the former Yugoslavia, the former Soviet Republics of Moldova and Georgia, the Nagorno-Karabakh enclave in Azerbaijan, and Turkey, where government troops are fighting kurdisch guerillas. Ten other less intense nationalist conflicts simmer in the former Soviet Union alone. Basques in Spain and nationalists on the French island of Corsica are fighting. Northern Ireland remains mired in decades-old bloodshed. Ethnic tensions simmer just below the surface in a dozen other places: ethnic Albanians in Serbia's Kosovo region want independence; Hungary is worried about Hungarian minorities in Serbia, Romania and Slovakia; and Poland is concerned about Polish minorities in Lithuania. Welsh and Scottish nationalists want increased autonomy from the United Kingdom. Flems and Waloons eye each other with increasing suspicion in Belgium. And nationalism is rising in Germany, France and Italy; partly in reaction to the growing number of immigrants from Eastern Europe and northern Africa." Even more important is the action of Denmark in refusing to go along with the Maastricht Treaty which would have completed the union of the 12 Nations of Western Europe, creating the proposed Regional World Government called "Europe." Under Maastricht all trade barriers and border controls would have been eliminated and a single European currency was to replace the national currencies of the Nations involved in "Europe." But when Denmark rejected the Treaty, other European Nations began to worry about surrendering their national sovereignty to a United Europe, and the creation of a single bank, and the grand plan of a United States of Europe has been delayed for at least ten years, say the nationalists opposing the plan. So, with the showplace of the New World Order incomplected, the plans of Bush, Gorbachev and the UN devotees are ended and it truly has become a New World Dis-Order.

Further complicating the dream of the One Worlders is the fiction that Communism is dead. Reporting from Moscow, Juan Tamayo of the Scripps-Howard staff wrote: "Communists varnished with thin coatings of reformism still govern nine of the former Soviet Union's twelve successor republics. They also rule Romania and the Serbian-dominated rump of Yugoslavia. Communist Party veterans remain a muscular force in the Russia of President Boris Yeltsin, controlling 40 percent of the Parliament, most of the bureaucracy and all of the huge military-industrial complex. Communist parties, reinvented as 'Socialists' have done strikingly well in the free elections, coming in second in the Czechoslovak and Polish parliamenary votes and making creditable showings in eastern Germany. Communist diehards, espousing almost undiluted versions of Soviet-style Marxist-Leninism still rule one-third of the world's people in China, Cuba, North Korea and Vietnam." Ukraine President Leonid Kravchek was the Communist Party's chief ideologue before the breakup of the Soviet Union. Serbian President Slobodan Milosevic, former Communist, now heads a slightly reformed Socialist Party. Romanian President Ion Iliescu was a close associate of executed dictator Ceausescu. Kazakhstan President Nursultan Nazarbayev was former Communist Partry Chief....and the leaders of Moldova, Belarus, and Uzbekistan are also former Communist leaders, but now have become socialists. And with the Communist leaders changing their

red banners to the yellow of Socialism or the brown of Fascism, there remains the danger of all Eastern Europe becoming militantly Socialist. And that brings up the Scramble for Central Asia, which has become a global contest for hearts, minds and money. World Press Review as its cover story for its July issue reprinted an article which originally appeared in the independent Toronto Star. We reprint parts of it as written by Haroon Siddiqui who is a specialist in Central Asian affairs.

"Iran, Turkey, Saudi Arabia, and Pakistan are wooing the six former Soviet Republics of Central Asia, while the United States and the rest of the West flounder, lacking expertise in the area. The newly independent states of Central Asia were part of the legendary Silk Road between China and Ottoman Turkey, until the Portuguese discovered the sea route to India in 1498, effectively foreclosing the area's economic and intellectual development. Czarist Russia and then the Soviet Union crushed its ethnic and Islamic identity. Joseph Stalin moved huge populations around and created artificial republics - Kazakhstan, Uzbekistan, Tajistan, Azerbaijan, and Kyrgyzstan. Now full fledged members of the United Nations they have a total population of more than 55 million. Kazakhstan alone is larger than Western Europe. With Turkmenistan it controls 1,500 nuclear warheads, including 100 inter-continental ballistic missiles....Central Asians are inheritors of a glorious Islamic past. Mosques are springing up everywhere, as are religious schools. Most (of these new nations) are headed by former Communists." (Unquote). With the alleged death of Communist control, the Islamic and ethnic backgrounds of these people make of them a wealth of cannon fodder for the Islamic movement which may replace Communism as the world's second great power.

In France a spirit of nationalism has been brought about because of the immigration of millions of Muslims from northern Africa. Mosques and Koranic schools are being built throughout France and this "invasion" is causing Frenchmen who yesterday seemed concerned about a possible Communist takeover are today concerned about a possible Islamic takeover. In "L'Express", a Paris newsmagazine, in an article headed by "Communism Confronts Islam", Bernard Lecomte wrote of the rapid growth of the Muslim faiths in Central Asia. He said: "The sea of faces stretched as far as the eye could see, thousands of bearded men with craggy features, all wearing the same square covering on their heads, and all with the same hard look when addressed by a woman who had dared to linger near the mosque. At Kokand it is difficult to believe you are in the heart of the former USSR, in Uzbekistan, a country of 20 million citizens who have scarcely begun to emerge from 70 years of Russian communism. In Central Asia, 55 million former Soviet citizens are adrift. This huge territory....stretches from the Caspian Sea to Xinjiang in China and includes the Pamirs and Kazakh Desert. It is a strange revolution that has begun in these newly independent states-- 'Islamic' but no one can predict what direction it will take.

"An earthquake has struck the whole of Central Asia....It is the return to Islam, and it is both a religious resurgence and a compelling political factor. Friday has become a holiday. Mosques are being opened or rebuilt, and Koranic schools are being erected, usually with Arab money, by the thousands, according to the Muslim leadership in Central Asia....Central Asia faces the danger of being torn in two, not between admirers of former Turkish leader Kemal Ataturk and those nostalgic for Iranian leader Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini but, more simply, between the heirs of Lenin and the disciples of Allah." (Unquote).

We have given considerable space toward discussing the situation in

Central Asia, because we fear that the next major threat to what's left of the Christian world will come from that area as the disciples of Allah try once again to dominate the world, since they now will have the wealth and power to try. And because of our interests and commitments in almost every country not dominated by Islam, the US is going to be involved, since the world looks upon the US as the one superpower and protector of the UN in the latter's drive to become a socialist world government. Already headlines shout "US Force Likely in Sarajevo." In Munich, key adviser of Bush and partner of Kissinger, Brent Scowcroft says, "US aircraft will probably be needed" since "My guess is that it (sending supplies to Sarajevo) will have to be supplemented by ground convoys." Thus, as it was in Vietnam, preliminary aid would mark the beginning of another US entry into a potential European (World) War. This is especially dangerous since Europe, instead of merging, has split and Germany and France are in the act of creating the "balance of power" act which has characterized Europe since tribes became states, states became nations, nations became empires, and empires expired while seeking a world empire.

The UK based Intelligence Digest has been generally right in its more than 50 years of analyzing and prognosticating world events. And we generally agree with Joseph de Courcy's latest when he writes that Europe is splitting into two balanced parts. One is a "supranational government as exemplified by the European Community. This kind of government is "authoritarian, socialist and dangerous," while "the other equal and opposite force is the resurgence of national self-determination." He says, "If we are right....national self-determination will overcome the drive for pan-European government as espoused by the EC and its corporatist backers - such as trade unions, environmentalists, socialists, and big business." This will be a real jolt but not death to the New World Order program, but it will require someone other than George Bush as leader. This divided Europe will have Germany and France vying for the balance of power. The German-led alliance would probably include Ukraine, Austria, Hungary, Croatia, Albania, Azerbaijan, and Turkey. Balancing that power bloc would be the Franco-Russian alliance including Romania, Poland, Serbia, Georgia, Armenia, and the Central Asian States. After suggesting this division of powers, JdeC asks, "So where does all this leave the American interest?" He thinks the US should favor neither, be non-European, and create a counterbalancing alliance based around a trans-global network of constitutionally-governed, free-trade-oriented states such as the Scandinavian countries, the Baltic states, Denmark, Britain, Holland, etc. But "The major problem is that most Anglo-American politicians believe their own propaganda - that the post-Cold War world is one in which a dwindling band of bad guys will slowly dissolve leaving a world of permanent peace and prosperity, and in which there is no need for old-fashioned concepts like the balance of power. They will be proved wrong."

In dealing with Nations, or people, one concept still stands:  
"....be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, and will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty." (II Cor. 4:17,18).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to:  
Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Fifteen.....July 24, 1992

## THE PLANNED SOCIETY

"You can fool some of the people all of the time, and all of the people some of the time, but you cannot fool all the people all the time," said the then new Republican Party's first presidential candidate, Abraham Lincoln. But he spoke before the discovery and development of telecommunications media. Nowadays, with enough money at his or her disposal, with an acceptable TV image, and a matching gift of gab, almost anyone can fool most of the people all of the time it takes to get nominated, if he or she is backed by the cartel that controls national elections. Ross Perot thought he could do it by going directly to you people without any party backing. The money was available and like Bush and Clinton, he was also an Insider. But he was an autocrat, a good leader but a poor follower, a chief executive who insisted on being the chief, or he wouldn't play. As Jim Nesbitt of the Newhouse News Service wrote: "In the end, Ross Perot did what he has always done when confronted with a game he couldn't play by his own rules - he took his ball, his bat and his billion dollars and went home." So, we're back to the same old two-team race which is run by the rules of the Eastern Establishment.

In The Naked Capitalist, a review and commentary on Dr. Carroll Quigley's book Tragedy and Hope, W. Cleon Skousen explained those rules. He said "Dr. Quigley may be entirely correct in his charge that the CFR and the Global Establishment have gained such a hold on the elective process in the United States that no matter which political party goes into power, the winner is beholden to those powers to a significant degree.... The tragedy in all of this is the simple fact that the average tax-paying American was not given an honest and genuine choice. The voter finds himself enduring one party long enough to witness a whole series of travesties and then switches to the other party thinking he will get a substantial reversal of policy. But he doesn't. At best all he gets is a slowing down in the collectivization process and in some areas it's even worse than it was before. The situation is likely to continue until a sufficient number of Americans become angrily aroused and rise from the grass roots to seize control of one or both of the major political parties. Then the people can have a choice. Meanwhile, as the known facts now dramatically illustrate, the American electoral process is being manipulated by the Global Establishment precisely the way Dr. Quigley boasts that it is." Dr. Quigley gave that opinion in 1966, Dr. Skousen quoted him in 1970, and in 1992 it has become so bad that a presidential election is little more than a national lottery in which the only winners are members or servants of the Global Establishment. As of this date it would seem that the Global Establishment has decided that voters have endured the Republican Party without rebelling long enough, and that it's wise to shift to the other party, with voters being told they are getting a change. The tragedy: They really will be getting a change, regardless of who wins. But it will be a kind of change that is not spelled out in the party platforms or reflected in Perot's negative remarks. If Perot had decided to stay in the race and won, we would be governed by a benevolent dictator who would run the country according to his own rules. And his rules, among



other things, would include getting rid of that "bothersome old horse-and-buggy Constitution" that the Founding Fathers wrote. It would be replaced by a constitution providing for the creation of a Planned Capitalist State, once called Fascism. If Bush were re-elected we would continue to endure the march of our interdependent socialist state into the UN-governed New World Order. And if Clinton were elected, we can experience not really a change, but a retreat; back to the type of New Deal programming initiated by Franklin Delano Roosevelt six decades ago, but never completed; the "interdependent" phase of which was reborn in John Fitzgerald Kennedy's New Frontier, its Welfare State programming brought to maturity with Lyndon Baines Johnson's Great Society, and now aglow in the dreams of Bill Clinton as his New Covenant. FDR had four terms in power to build and install his New Deal. But two things stopped him: a Supreme Court that still had regard and respect for the United States Constitution which declared his wildest plans unconstitutional; and the planned World War which made foreign affairs supersede domestic affairs in the eyes of the Global Establishment. Kennedy's New Frontier terminated with his assassination. and LBJ's Great Society program was interrupted by his desire to involve the United States in an Asian war. But now, under Clinton's New Covenant the unfinished dreams of FDR, JFK and LBJ could come true if an eager and anxious Democratic Congress were asked to aid and abet in the change-agent fulfillment of that New Covenant.

\*When the Clinton-Gore post-convention bus tour got underway, headlines shouted: "Clinton retraces words, footsteps of his hero JFK." At each stop along the way "The 45-year-old Arkansas governor....described his 'New Covenant' platform to jubilant, blue-collar crowds as the legitimate heir to Kennedy's 'New Frontier'."

\*On page 41 of Newsweek (7/20/92) there is an illustration that depicts Clinton, right hand raised, smilingly taking the presidential oath of office. What caught our eye was the bold face line of type under the illustration, asking, "Will Clinton's fist 100 days be as bold as he promises." You'll recall that it was FDR's bold "100 days" of his first term when he sent to Congress reams of proposed legislation that defied the Constitution, but would be approved by the rubber stamp Congress. The numerous bills would have converted our Republic into a Fascist State had not the Supreme Court intervened and declared most of the new laws unconstitutional.

\*In The Miami Herald (7/14/92) there appeared a column written by Tony Proscio, associate editor, which was headed: "Is Clinton another FDR?" The editor wrote: "He may fail. But the attempt - the brash, blind lunge toward greatness - cries out to be made. The country, as it was in 1932, is frightened, weary, and mistrustful; it will follow its heart, not its head. It will go wherever the passion is, wherever it senses life, pulse, confidence, and fire....Is Bill Clinton another FDR?....Roosevelt's First Hundred Days rolled like ball lightning across the bleak horizon of the Depression....There's always room for another gilt frame on the bedroom wall. And in six decades, the need has rarely been greater."

With less than four months to go it's still too early to be sure. But there is every indication by the Global Establishment (Skousen's title of the Conspiracy), that Bush is being bushed in favor of Clinton, and the owned or controlled media have been given their instructions. This has been done before, Rockefeller's Inner Circle spent much time and energy training Governor Carter for the job of the US presidency. But Carter failed to meet the Money Cartelist's expectations. So he was dumped and Reagan was allowed to run, but only after he had agreed to accept his chief Republican opponent, George Bush, as his running mate. The plan: give

more training to their man Bush, and let him follow Reagan to the Oval Office. Bush was to have been the Establishment's Voice of America in the crucial nineties. But Bush began to lose his creditability because of his New World Order advocacy which came crashing when Russia's Gorby, like America's Carter, had to be replaced, and Nations instead of uniting in regional units began to declare for national independence rather than international interdependence. Bush also mishandled the Saddam situation, his "read my lips, no new taxes" became a broken promise. And the US economy kept getting worse while Bush kept saying it was getting better. So, the Establishment apparently switched from Bush to Clinton. And to popularize Clinton with the populace, he's being hailed as "another FDR." Which means that FDR's New Deal is being resurrected. This also means that the "merger" plan that tax-exempt foundations were told to promote, is back on schedule. Only this time it isn't the "merger of Nations" that is being promoted, but the "merger of the economies of Nations" under the originally designed Corporate Socialist Capitalist program, that was the real goal of the New Deal planners. Since this program replaces the New World Order promotion (two strategies with the same goal), it seems important that we review that FDR program of the 1930s and 1940s. The truth has been suppressed by the court historians, and FDR has been glorified as one of the Nation's greatest presidents. Two nationally respected writers dared to tell the truth: Garet Garrett in The people's Pottage (1953), and John T. Flynn in The Roosevelt Myth (1948). In explaining the internationalist situation in conjunction with the national situation in the United States, Flynn tells truths that have been forgotten, or never heard about by most people living today. We quote from his revised edition (1956), begining on page 151:

\* \* \* \* \*

The Russian revolution (1917) was essentially a Socialist revolution....Lenin preferred to call his government a Communist government though the term meant very much the same....This dictatorship, so complete, so cruel, so savage in fact, produced a sense of defeat or at least frustration in the minds of great numbers who had nursed the old Socialist dream....On the other hand, semi-Socialism rose all over Europe - social democracies they were called. They were part socialist, part capitalist, part parliamentary, but with all the defects of the European parliamentary system critically exaggerated....However, the most important thing that rose out of this was a new approach that made a tremendous appeal to many of the same intellectuals who had dallied with socialism....The idea was that it would be sufficient to nationalize the banks, the railroads, all means of transport, the mines and a few great basic industries....This would leave all the factories, stores, amusements, farms. etc. in the hands of private owners. Actually such a society would be about one-fourth socialist and three-fourths privately owned or capitalist. However, in this society the State would assume the responsibility for making the whole work: it would hold itself responsible for the well-being of all the citizens, their protection from the hazards of life - poverty, sickness, age, etc. And to make the whole work continuously without occasional breakdowns, the State would set up certain great planning agencies or boards which would continuously study and observe the functioning of the economic system and make plans covering production, prices, distribution, financing, profits, wages, hours, etc. Thus we would know what was in fact a Planned Capitalism - with the State responsible for the planning and for ensuring the carrying out of its plans through great government bureaus armed with the necessary powers to enforce compliance. This was the perfect haven for great masses

of intellectuals - students, teachers, lawyers, politicians, writers, journalists, and others - who had flirted timidly with Socialism and Communism, but who did not dare to admit they were Communists or Socialists....There was a good deal of tolerance for the idea of planning our capitalist system even in the most conservative circles. And a man could support publicly and with vehemence this system of the Planned Economy without incurring the odium of being too much of a radical for polite and practical society.

There was only one trouble with it. This is what Mussolini had adopted - the Planned Capitalist State. And he gave it a name - Fascism. Then came Hitler and adopted the same idea....Actually the system had spread over Europe. For nearly 70 years all the countries in Europe....had been experimenting with the baleful idea of the security State, the State which attempts to provide its people with jobs and protection from all the hazards of life. After World War I, the dominance of this idea over the populations of every European State became complete and every State in Europe was riding, before World War II, hell-bent for bankruptcy under the impossible burden of meetings these obligations....Yet this curiously un-American doctrine was being peddled in America as the bright flower of the liberals (and was adopted by the New Deal Brain Trust-Ed.). Of course, they did not dare call it Fascism, because that had a bad name. They did not dare to admit that it impelled the restoration to the State of a numerous collection of those very powers which we had stripped from the State as the means of giving freedom to men. They called it the Planned Economy. But it was and is Fascism by whatever name it is known, And though it may be launched under a free republic, it will wither and die because of the feebleness of the government which tries to enforce it by helpless appeals to the people. Little by little the government must be made stronger, the rights of the citizens before the government must be reduced. Little by little if the Planned Economy is to be made to work, the free republic must wither. These two ideas - the idea of a free republic and the idea of a Planned Society - cannot live together....These (New Deal) planners mean that inside the State a great aggregation of bureaus must be set up with some totalitarian over-all bureau to decide what will be produced and how much and who will be allowed to produce and where and at what price he will get his materials and at what price he will pay for labor and the conditions under which labor will work and so on. In foreign trade....huge State cartels will unite with similar cartels from other countries in great international cartels which will regulate the international flow of goods....Planned Society is just a soft, misleading name for a society part capitalist and part socialist run by a dictatorship of the experts. (End of extended quotes from John T. Flynn's The Roosevelt Myth).

Is Bill Clinton another FDR? If elected will his First 100 Days be as bold and evil as were FDR's? Or do we deserve the other evil: the UN-governed New Word Order? It is proper to vote, but for neither of them.

"Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!" (Isaiah 5:20).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to:

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Sixteen.....October 5, 1992

## **AFTER AFTERMATH?**

When a newsman finds he cannot write, report, comment, commend, criticize or otherwise communicate with his readers, frustration is a mild word to describe his mental condition, brought about by a physical condition that made him bedridden with a fractured hip. Heaps of letters and queries from friends indicate that frustration may also have been occasioned when they waited for issues of Don Bell Reports that were never written and their absence unexplained. This particularly frustrating at a time when an evil storm named Andrew brought the greatest natural tragedy ever to visit Southern Florida. We listened to local radio reporters, watched as local TV reporters explained the pictures being shown, and read the details supplied by local reporters in the local printed media. We emphasize the word 'local' because these were honest reports given by men and women free to write of the havoc as they wished, unhampered by the usual restrictions that normally prevent journalists from reporting the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth as they saw and reported it. While thousands upon thousands of Americans lost their homes, their possessions, some their lives and all of them their normal way of living, we learned that freedom of the press is a virtue when allowed to be free. And we also saw and read how when a crisis such as Hurricane Andrew devastates homes, properties and people, there is an immediate and spontaneous rush of volunteers and needed supplies, people of their own free will, ready to do whatever they could do or give for the relief of the survivors of the storm. And we also learned that in such a critical situation, in the matter of immediate relief, the greatest enemy is the federal bureaucracy. For that's why the gridlock developed. Volunteers were almost as helpless as the survivors. Much of the reason is explained by Jeff Leen and Sydney Freedburg, local reporters for The Miami Herald, who wrote of the confusion that lasted four days before relief was under control:

"It was as if the emergency disaster planners wrote a superb Act I - the evacuation - then forgot to script Act II - the recovery. What went wrong? Mobile hospitals and bulldozers arrived late. Vital phones and radios jammed. Food deliveries and National Guard units got snarled in traffic. Roadblocks turned away volunteers. Police didn't control intersections. City managers pleaded for help. Nobody actuated the Army. To be sure, thousands of good people labored heroically, monumentally, to establish order from that type of chaos no one had ever seen before. But for 100 critical hours after Andrew struck, government reeled, and no one was in command. Government officials are trying to play down those first chaotic four days, describing the initial confusion as 'history'....

"President Bush's entourage arrived at Opa-locka at 5:56 p.m. [second day]. Bush could have taken a chopper over the damaged area, but his aides decided instead on a ground survey. He climbed into a bullet-proof Jeep Cherokee, followed by a bus full of photographers and members of the White House Staff press corps....Bush never saw the hardest-hit areas and local Florida reporters who had already seen the damage were excluded from his entourage....He read a speech from note cards. He pledged to declare Florida a disaster area, making it eligible for federal aid. 'There will be 27 agencies of the government then ready to help in any way the

federal government can help,' he said....At 7:26 Tuesday the first 'mobile FEMA hospital arrived...the second medical team arrived at 11:35, half a day late because the feds couldn't find a transport plane. Less than 12 hours after the federal hospitals arrived, they were out of surgical supplies....FEMA reported 30,000 US Army MREs (Meals Ready to Eat) sat 'awaiting instructions' on tracks in Tamiami Trail because of 'distribution site identification'. Thursday morning people showed up at some South Dade feeding sites, and there was no food....A week late 16,000 Army troops and Marines were on the ground, with 10,000 more on the way. 'It starts with a trickle that turns into a torrent, and finally becomes a flood,' said FEMA spokesman Jan Eaker." (End of excerpts from article by local reporters).

When President Bush said, "There will be 27 agencies ready to help," that was the signal that FEMA (Federal Emergency Management Agency) would be in charge. And then began the real confusion in what has been called "The Aftermath." Its local command of the Andrew Aftermath seems to confirm what Senator Tim Worth of Colorado called "a bastion of lousy politics that moves with enormous incompetence." It has been called the most corrupt agency in the federal government, but at the same time it can be the most dangerous agency in the federal government. In case of a national emergency (Andrew was a regional emergency) FEMA is empowered to take command over the 27 most important federal bureaucracies and establish a literal bureaucratic dictatorship over the people of the United States. We've written about this several times since the Nixon Administration. But with the sinking dollar, the precarious economic conditions on a worldwide basis, with a New Age under Bill and Hilary Clinton and or a New World Order under George Bush (both being the same with different platforms) about to be established, and with the people so disgusted that they don't seem to care which candidate wins; it seems time to remember how FEMA came into existence and why it is so dangerous.

Back in the days when the Nixon-Kissinger team was making sudden and sometimes secret visits to Peking and Moscow to establish preemptory negotiations for future commercial and industrial exploitation of the two communist empires, there was an ongoing Cold War while at the same time both the government and the media were publicizing the possibility of nuclear war. It was said that a sudden nuclear attack might knock out the central government headquarters, and some arrangement should be made to provide for an emergency government ready to take charge. Together with the Ten Regional Governments being established, the existing bureaus, departments and agencies could provide such a bureaucratic dictatorship, to govern until normalcy had been restored. So, supposedly in the interest of national defense, there was prepared and placed in the Federal Register a series of Executive Orders headed by EO 11490 and followed by orders directing each of the 25 (now 27) departments and agencies on what they should do if and when the president should declare a National Emergency. It is significant that Congress was not involved in this. It was an act of the Administration and use of the Federal Register instead of normal legislation being used. In such cases, Executive Orders become law if not challenged or voided by Congress within 60 days. So, EO #11490 headed a list of orders "Assigning Preparedness Functions to Federal Departments and Agencies." Since the Nixon-Kissinger regime, these orders have been slightly amended, sometimes retitled and renumbered, but EO #11490 remains essentially the same today, with one important addition. The original National Emergency order was inactive until such time as the President or his office should declare a National Emergency, at which time

the departments and agencies would to take over. Also, there was considerable concern regarding which agencies should take command and direct the overall operation. And it was thought that this should be a standing agency, always active and ready to assume command whenever a regional or national emergency should be declared. That's why FEMA (Federal Emergency Management Agency) was established.

An interesting story concerning the origin of FEMA is contained in an important book by Dr. John Coleman, a professional British intelligence officer who has become one of the leading authorities concerning the conspiratorial movement. In his Conspirators' Hierarchy, the story of the Committee of 300, he wrote: "It was Tavistock-designed methods that got the United States into the Second World War and which, under the guidance of Dr. Kurt Lewin [a Club of Rome agent], established the OSS, the forerunner of the CIA. Lewin became the director of the Strategic Bombing Survey, which was a plan for the Royal Air Force to concentrate on bombing German worker housing while leaving military targets, such as munitions plants, alone. The munitions plants on both sides belonged to the international bankers who had no wish to see their assets destroyed....FEMA is a natural successor to the Strategic Bombing Survey of WWII, with only a few adjustments proving necessary."

It is noteworthy that, as the Nixon-Kissinger team installed the original EO #11490, the Carter-Brzezinski team established FEMA as the overall director, becoming an active agency ready to meet any and all kinds of disasters or emergencies that might be declared by Carter, Reagan, Bush, or any succeeding president. Again referring to Dr. Coleman, "The trial run of the Federal Emergency Management Agency - a Club of Rome creation - came in a test run against the nuclear power station at Three Mile Island....It was considered a success by FEMA." It also gained some prominence as the managing agency at the San Francisco Earthquake of 1989, Hurricane Hugo, and now Hurricane Andrew.

These regional crises such as Hurricane Andrew which become the responsibility of FEMA also can serve as test runs for FEMA to prepare for any national crisis which would be so declared by the President of the United States, and which would put FEMA and its 27 federal departments and agencies in total command of the Nation and all of its people and resources. This would include the power to:

- \* Register all men, women and children in the United States for federal service.
- \* Seize all airports and aircraft.
- \* Seize all housing and finance authorities.
- \* Grant power to establish forced relocation of whole communities, designate areas to be abandoned as "unsafe," establish new locations for population, relocate communities, build new housing with public funds.
- \* Seize all railroads, inland waterways and storage facilities, both public and private.
- \* Seize all communications media.
- \* Seize all electric power, fuels and minerals, both public and private.
- \* Seize all food supplies and resources, all farms and farm equipment.
- \* Seize all means of transportation, including personal cars, trucks or vehicles of any kind, and assume control over all highways, seaports and waterways.
- \* Seize people for work forces under federal supervision, including the splitting up of families if FEMA finds it necessary.
- \* Seize all health, education and welfare facilities, both public and private.

\* Grant authorization to put all the above orders into effect in times of increased international tension or economic or financial crisis, when so ordered by the President of the United States.

If the President should ever declare such a National Emergency the Director of FEMA (presently Wallace Stickney, an unelected official) would assume full dictatorial control and all prior or existing laws, functions and systems of civil government would be suspended. This would include the courts, mail, sanitation, aviation, firefighting, police, agricultural services, health, education and welfare. The American people and all their belongings would become chattel of FEMA, and the United States Peace Keeping Forces would be in absolute control of our country.

Bill Clinton promises a "change" if he is elected. George Bush says we are in a period of "transition." The statements could mean the same, for both support a new type of government. And with the world in a state of recession bordering on economic chaos, in America with jobs and industries migrating to Mexico, Eastern Europe, China; with the dollar continuing to fall; and with no trusted leadership in prospect, "change" and "transition" of the type Americans fear could be possible. Hilare du Berrier, writing from Europe, says, "The best one can say is that, given to the vagaries of public opinion, the conflict of racial and ethnic groups and a biased press working against the country's interests, the chances of the world are not bright. Not for over a half century have nations faced the external and internal dangers they confront today, with the world's sole super-power crying for leadership." Presidential candidate Bo Gritz says, "There are individuals in this world, within this country, and in our own government who would like to rule the world, and they do believe that this is possible. They are and have been working towards this goal for decades." Let us pray that any "change" or "transition" will be toward a return to the Constitutional Republican form of government which we have deserted.

\* \* \* \* \*

**Personal to our readers and supporters.** Your letters are still pouring in. Precious letters of condolence, prayers for quick recovery, assurance that you will wait until we can resume publication. We are deeply grateful for your support and will do our utmost to deserve it. It would be impossible to answer all your letters personally and individually. But please rest assured that your letters may have made all the difference. One can be very despondent when suddenly cut off from the work he loves and the inability to do anything about it. That's why your letters made the difference. They gave us hope and determination to be about our job.

We promised to resume publication as soon as possible. And we pray that we will now be able to send DBR to you on a regular and uninterrupted basis. However if, in the first few weeks we cannot keep to a regular schedule and may be late now and then, please understand. Incidentally, there must be a change in that schedule. Formerly we published every other Friday. Now, for reasons that do with the mechanics of printing and mailing, we will publish every other Monday. But our pledge remains: We shall do our very best to deliver the most important DBR every other Monday. As our friends Susan and Franklin Sanders wrote us:

"Rejoice in the Lord - again I will say, rejoice."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Seventeen.....October 19, 1992

## THE GREATER CHOICE

"I see a grave situation taking place in our country, which is designed to eliminate all choices in the coming election, except those candidates who would support the New World Order, a form of government which will rob the United States of Constitutional freedom, religious protection, close down our military, and force us under a world dictatorship. Most of the pieces of this mechanism are now in place. The news media will not warn you of the coming destruction of freedoms as they also support the New World Order government." So wrote Dr. Shirley Correll, Editor of Florida Forum. To supply the pieces of this mechanism that are not now in place will be the work of those whom we the people elect on November 3rd. It makes little difference whether we collectively choose Bush or Clinton - or even Perot; for all have been weighed in the balance by the Establishmentarians and found wanting to aid in putting in place those pieces of the mechanism that are not yet in place. It wasn't always that way. There was a time when voters had a choice. But that was before the Establishment bought or gained control over the national news media, before radio and television, when newspapers just reported news and confined propaganda to the editorial page. Dennis Cuddy, author of Now is the Dawning of the New Age World Order wrote: "In 1928 William Paley was beginning CBS and hired Sigmund Freud's nephew, Edward Bernays, to be his adviser. In that same year Bernay's book Propaganda was published, showing how the American public could be manipulated. This 'father of public relations' wrote: 'Those who manipulate the organized habits and opinions of the masses constitute an invisible government which is the true ruling power of our country'." Of course, Adam Weishaupt understood this principle of manipulation of the public in 1776. Before that, in 1513 Machiavelli wrote in his book The Prince: "It happens then as it does to physicians in the treatment of Consumption [tuberculosis], which in the commencement is easy to cure and difficult to understand; but when it has neither been discovered in due time nor treated upon a proper principle, it becomes easy to understand and difficult to cure. The same thing happens in state affairs; by foreseeing them at a distance...the evils which might arise from them are soon cured; but when, from want of foresight, they are suffered to increase to such a height that they are perceptible to everyone, there is no longer any remedy." And so it happens that, as we face another national election, we are not just facing a crisis, but we are at a cross-roads in history. A group of banking and government elitists want to dissect and eventually discard our Constitution," wrote R.P.Pearce, Jr., in The Trojan Horse. He added: "This is predictable, though! When America allowed a Centralized Federal Government, it was just a matter of time before the powers that be, would try to bring about its demise. Centralized bureaucracy, once implemented will never cease growing until an ultimate collapse stops it." It is, of course, a global crisis. It's most critical to Americans because we are the remaining super-power and the world is expecting to look to us for leadership. But, let's look at those who have been chosen by the Establishment, to lead us into the New Age World Order.

George Bush was initiated into The Order, commonly known as the Skull and Bones Fraternity, in 1947. In his latest book on the subject of Con-

spiracy, Dark Mystery, Texe Marrs wrote: "The history of George Bush's life is proof positive of the almost unbelievable influence and ability of a rich and powerful co-conspiracy to create a pliant company man perfectly fit and trained for their sinister purposes, and to actually propel that man to the very seat of world authority as head of the United States of America, the mighty military arm of the Secret Brotherhood's New World Order." The training:

Upon graduation from Yale Bush and his wife set out for Midland, Texas, where he would in a comparatively short time make millions in oil. Then he was led to politics, in 1966 was elected to the House of Representatives. But he was twice defeated in campaigns for the US Senate. So he was transferred to the foreign policy field, was named US Ambassador to the United Nations in 1971. Then back to political management by being named Chairman of the Republican National Committee in 1973. Then back to another foreign policy post by being named Special Envoy to Red China in 1975. A year later he was recalled and made Director of the CIA, in 1976. He then retired for a period of study and was elected Vice President of the United States in 1980, and followed Ronald Reagan into that post in 1988. The NY Times (6/11/92) in a special article revealed that: "In the early 1970s, even as President Richard Nixon became enveloped in the Watergate scandal, he helped elevate George Bush, then an obscure Texas Congressman, to national prominence. Nixon did that at the insistence of Henry Kissinger and David Rockefeller." Then after a brief year as Envoy to China, Kissinger assigned Bush to the top position that a conspirator must always hold - Director of the CIA. Next, Bush left the CIA post to study for the Presidency. "For the leaders of the Secret Brotherhood, it was time. Their man had just the right resume. He was primed and ready," wrote Marrs. To the chagrin of the financial wizards, he lost to Ronald Reagan. But a deal was made. Reagan should become President if he agreed to take his chief political rival, George Bush, as his running mate. So Bush became Vice President, spent eight years waiting, and in 1988, the Secret Brotherhood placed their specially trained leader in the most important government post in the world. This was especially true since Gorbachev was to be demoted and the USSR dissected. In the Fall 1992 issue of the CFR Quarterly, Foreign Affairs, Ted Sorenson (CFR) wrote that if Bush wins re-election, as expected, then he will no longer have to concern himself with conservative opinion or domestic affairs (which would be left to appointed bureaucrats), and could then "aggressively pursue his internationalist sentiments." His drive to create the New Age World Order under the UN could then become his full time job, for which he had been trained from the very beginning by the Establishmentarian Brass. The Secret Brtherhood hadn't done so well with Jimmy Carter, but George Bush was better trained and ran as a Republican.

Running with Bush is Dan Quayle. Not much is publicized concerning the works of Quayle. But it is conceded that he is a firm believer in Bush policies and hopes to succeed his leader in 1996. As to his standing with the Conspirators, here is a clue. In June, 1991, there was held a secret annual meeting of the Bilderbergers in the Black Forest town of Baden Baden. Although a secret conclave, Spotlight was successful in learning much of what occurred at the meeting. David Rockefeller gave the opening address, told the specially invited guests: "It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subject to the bright lights of publicity during these years....We are grateful to The Washington Post, The New York Times, Time Magazine, and other publica-

tions whose directors have attended our meetings, and respected their promises of discretion for almost 40 years." Again quoting Texe Marrs: "Invited secretly to Baden Baden was key democratic contender Governor Bill Clayton of Arkansas....He passed with flying colors....Vice President Dan Quayle is another fair-haired boy of the wealthy Bilderberger supermen. Quayle was there in person last year at the gathering. Reportedly, David Rockefeller and fellow big-wigs were duly impressed at what they saw. 'He's our man - for '96 or sooner!' one Bilderberger exclaimed." (Texe Marrs' quotes are from "Dark Majesty," Living Truth Publishers, 8104 Caisson Circle, Austin TX 78745).

To dwell on the character and qualifications for the Presidency of Bill Clinton would seem unnecessary for the readers of DBR. Rhodes Scholar, Bilderberger, CFR member, suspected of unpatriotic activities during Vietnam war, womanizer, Hilary handicap, and with radical and religious environmentalist Al Gore as a running mate should be sufficient. If more is to be said, George Bush will probably say it. The Secret Brotherhood claims both Bush and Clinton (and Perot), and will allow voters to choose either man. But there is an important difference between the two that should not be overlooked. Clinton favors Environmentalism; Bush favors War. To explain the difference, we refer to The Report From Iron Mountain, a book published in 1967. It referred to the need for war to maintain an economic balance. It said: "If war is discarded (Panama, Persian Gulf, Drug War, etc.-Ed.), new political machinery is needed to serve this vital function. Without war, no government is able to obtain acquiescence to its legitimacy or maintain its right to rule its society. Poisoning of the air and of the principle sources of food and water supplies (environmentalism) is already well advanced and at first glance would seem promising in this respect; it constitutes a threat that can be dealt with only through social organization and political power."

There you have it: Bush favors War; Clinton favors Environmentalism. The Secret Brotherhood favors both in this transition period. Most important in this respect is the naming of Al Gore to serve with Clinton if elected. In The Trojan Horse (op cit) there is this comment: "There has been found a cause of global dimension and it has successfully spanned the racial, cultural, ethnic, religious, economic and monetary differences. (It has been said that 87% of Americans are environmentalists). There is now a problem which can continue to be expanded to crisis proportions which individual nations can't resolve. This cause, as we have seen, has become environmentalism, a religious revival to protect Mother Earth." Now note the following which we quote from the September issue of American Information Newsletter.

"According to a new book, vice presidential candidate Al Gore went through a New Age conversion during a medical crisis for his son. 'The New Covenant of Bill Clinton and Al Gore' says that after Gore lost his bid for the 1988 presidential campaign, his six year old son was hit by a car and hovered near death for 30 days. This experience caused Gore to change 'in a fundamental way.' Gore says his son's accident was not solely responsible for his change but 'was the catalyst.' This change was spiritual in nature, leading Gore to the current fashionable religion for the left, a blend of feminism and pagan pantheism. Gore kept vigil with his injured son for many days in an office provided for him in the hospital. During this wait, he began the book 'Earth in the Balance and the Human Spirit.' In this book, which defines the religion Gore was converted to during the crisis, he began to identify left-wing environmentalism as a spiritual journey. What is the content of this religion? It is the worship of the

earth with a new twist. The earth becomes a goddess to return us to a woman dominated rather than the male dominated religion. The new left religion which Gore meditated upon as his son lay near death, is a paganism invented to serve environmentalism and feminism. Gore began writing his thoughts during his son's crisis...'We feel increasingly distant from our roots in the earth...we seem to share a restlessness of spirit that rises out of the lost connection...' By page 260 Gore has discovered this 'lost connection.' 'The spiritual sense of our place in nature predates Native American cultures...much of the world was based on the worship of a single earth goddess who was assured to be the fount of all life and who radiated harmony among all living things...until (replaced by) the antecedents of today's religions...most of which still have a distinctly masculine orientation.' For Gore, the rediscovery of the 'lost connection' with nature is to totally accept the goddess mythology invented by modern feminists. Without the slightest bit of solid historical evidence, feminists are telling people that the first religion was universally 'goddess worship.' A return to this mythical religion, in the modern form of worshipping the alleged 'earth goddess, Gia' is Gore's spiritual journey. (From The New Covenant of Bill Clinton & Al Gore: Neo-Paganism and the new Politic' by John Barela. Mark 4 Marketing, 10977 E 22nd St., Tulsa OK 74129).

\* \* \* \* \*

It has been said that the average age of the world's great civilizations before they decline has been 200 years, and that nations have progressed in this sequence: From bondage to spiritual faith, from spiritual faith to great courage, from great courage to liberty, from liberty to abundance, from abundance to selfishness, from selfishness to complacency, from complacency to apathy, from apathy to dependence, from dependence back again to bondage. We seem to be in the period of dependence. With welfare, health costs, unemployment compensation, various subsidies and grants, we as a people have become almost totally dependent upon government. In turn, our government has become dependent upon Multibankers and other governments for financial survival. A major step in going back is our next National Election. We have passed the point of apathy, for millions of Americans may bother to vote, but for "the lesser evil." The parties have been called The Right Wing Socialist Party A, and The Left Wing Socialist Party B. Their candidates have been called Tweedle Dum and Tweedle Dee, both doing the bidding of the Eastern Establishment. In this "transition period" leading to the New Age, we find ourselves in a state of financial, social, political, religious and moral deterioration. As a remedy, the voter is given a choice: Bush and Quayle who would establish a man-made order of the earth, or Clinton and Gore who would have us worship Gia, forgetting that His Son alone rules the earth. Which means there is yet a greater and free choice:

"In God I have put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me...For thou hast delivered my soul from death: wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light of the living?" Psalm 56: 11,13.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Eighteen.....November 2, 1992

## THE NAFTA TRAP

This Report was written before and published on the eve of the recent national election. If we assume that Benjamin Disraeli was right when he had a character in one of his novels say, "Governments do not govern, but merely control the machinery of government, being themselves controlled by the hidden hand," then regardless of who is to be our next president, the leftward course of our Ship of State will continue. This is true since the three principal candidates for the highest office in the land were controlled by the hidden hand of our day. George Roche in his book America by the Throat in which he exposed "The Strangeboid of Federal Bureaucracy" made this clear when he wrote: "How do we get back on the right track? I have no full or satisfying answers...Historical experience offers little advice about how to escape our dilemma. What I do know is that one election will change little, however much it is a step in the right direction. The problem can be fought on the election process, but it cannot be solved there. It is a problem of our hearts and minds, of our values and choices. It is a moral problem. Each of us must in his own way find and restore and burnish the values that animated the American Republic at its beginning. With the wisdom of our fathers we must respect in full the rights of life and liberty and property, for these are the cornerstone of all civilization. More than this, we must abandon the false religion of the State, and renew our faith in the sovereignty of our Creator and His Law. Without this we will not succeed. So it is ordained." (Underlining added).

If disappointed in the election, remember that one election will change little. This is because our government is controlled by that same "hidden hand," and it has proclaimed in its media that its own changes, not the changes we might desire, will be made. Such changes will be designed to mollify the masses while at the same time continuing the drive toward the establishment of the New World Order with its New Age Socialist Government. And high on the agenda is the establishment of three so-called Free Trade Areas: Europe, Asia, and North America. This we must understand: Economics comes before politics. So, the European Community was created, the North American Free Trade Area (NAFTA) is being created, and the Asian Economic Area will follow. Later, according to The Plan, these three economic areas are to become political regions, or Regional World Governments. This is supposed to be accomplished by the target date 2000, the third millennium since the birth of Christ.

A big step in this direction came when "In the midst of a recession with ten million Americans out of work, George Bush announced on August 12th, 1991, the signing of the North American Trade Agreement (NAFTA) by the United States, Canada and Mexico." The treaty is yet to be ratified by Congress, but already the migration has begun. Industries are moving from the United States to Mexico where cheaper labor, fewer taxes and less trade restrictions exist. NAFTA is being supported by columnists, analysts, politicians, multinational leaders, all the commercial media, conservatives and business men who have not been told the truth about NAFTA. Said John F. McManus in The New American: "Nowhere, sad to say, do any of the mass media's experts even hint that NAFTA amounts to another step

toward George Bush's 'New World Order.' The chief principle being ignored is that economic union precedes political union."

Alfred Lord Tennyson the poet observed "That a lie, which is half a truth, is ever the blackest of lies. That a lie, which is all a lie, may be met and fought outright. But a lie, which is part of a truth, is a harder matter to fight." NAFTA is an example. It is being sold under the banner of "free trade." which is a lie. NAFTA promotes managed trade, not free trade. And it follows the pattern of the European Community which is presently in a log jam in Europe. Joseph de Courcy, editor of the British Intelligence Digest, explains and we quote:

"The North American Free Trade Area (NAFTA) and the European Community (EC) have two important characteristics in common: first, they are all about managed trade not free trade; and, secondly, they are both (or will be in the case of NAFTA) contributing to the demise of the nation state as the basic organizational structure for human affairs. There is little doubt that for some involved in this process, the latter objective (the demise of the nation state) is the very purpose of the exercise. First create the trade blocs, then progressively transfer power from the national level to the supra-national level. The goal of supra-national government is now hardly hidden by its supporters. As EC Commission Vice-President Martin Bangemann put it early in September, the Maastricht Treaty on European Union 'means economic and monetary union - and not just common currency - but also a common economic policy. The logical consequence of a common currency is a common macroeconomic position. There is no longer any national sovereignty in economic affairs. The EC is a preparation for a global economic structure.' He might have added that the logical, indeed inevitable consequence of a common economic policy is common government. Therefore, if the EC is a 'preparation for a global economic structure' then it must also be a preparation for a global government. NAFTA will no doubt play its part in this.

"An important element in this is to transfer loyalties from national governments to the new supra-national authorities. It is happening rapidly in Western Europe, particularly in Britain, Belgium and Italy...

---

---

### **England throws out Progressive Education**

The following is sensational information, but the US media have ignored it. We quote from the London Daily Telegraph of September 10, 1992.

"After 30 years English lessons go back to the traditional methods. The long battle over how English should be taught ended yesterday with a decisive victory for the traditionalists. Mr. Patten, Education Secretary, accepted proposals from the National Curriculum Council to abandon the progressive approach which has dominated the subject for nearly 30 years and introduce greater rigour into the teaching of the basic skills of reading, writing and speaking. He agreed the law should be changed to be sure that children are taught:

- \* To write correct English by learning the rules of grammar.
- \* To speak grammatically-current Standard English in both the classroom and the play ground.
- \* To learn to read by a method that includes a significant element of phonics which involves sounding out words instead of trying to remember them by shape.
- \* To spell by methods that include learning lists of words off by heart.
- \* To appreciate the great works of English literature by being introduced to the standard literary canon."

"The easiest way to discover who is behind any policy is to identify who benefits, and the answer in this case is that there is a coalition of beneficiaries who all have an interest in establishing supra-national government on a global scale. The coalition includes internationalists such as big business, trade unions (in Europe but not in the United States-Ed.), human-rights activists, and environmentalists. They must have their own priorities, but they all have an interest in imposing their policy on a global rather than a national scale. The power of these groups is colossal, which explains why so much headway has been made at the expense of the ordinary citizen, who still understands that the nation state remains the best safeguard of individual freedoms....

"America is sharply divided over the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA), which must be approved by the US Congress, writes an ID Washington observer. Supporters of NAFTA insist that it will mean increased employment and prosperity for all in the US, Canada and Mexico....Representative Richard Gephardt (D-MO), the House majority leader, has emerged a leading critic of NAFTA. He charges that NAFTA would kill 150,000 US jobs which would move to Mexico...But for all the pros and cons, the most potent argument against NAFTA comes not from the protectionists, but from the true free-traders. As economist and Nobel laureate Milton Friedman puts it, regional trade agreements are inevitably destructive. 'The NAFTA pact is managed trade,' says Friedman, Those who have watched the development of the EC are correct to urge extreme caution. Managed trade is a very different, and more dangerous animal than multi-lateral tariff reduction." (Extended quotations from Intelligence Digest, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos, GL50 1HX, United Kingdom).

We repeat: NAFTA does provide for the exploitation of cheap labor and the movement of US based industries to Mexico, but it does not promote free trade. It promotes managed trade, which is an essential part of any socialist government. The same is true of the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT), a treaty which was ratified 40 years ago, and which is now being revised and amended to better control the overall management of world trade. Expected to come out of an extended trade conference now being conducted in Geneva, will be a new UN Treaty which will lay down a code for international trade; the Multinational Trade Organization (MTO). MTO, GATT, NAFTA, and other international treaties work like this: The European Community already manages trade among its member States (no longer to be sovereign Nation States but merely administrative departments of a Regional World Government, if the Conspirators are victorious). NAFTA will manage all trade within its area. And Japan will lead in the creation of an Asian managed trade area. To create this three-way management of trade was the purpose behind the Rockefeller-Rothschild sponsorship of Brzezinski's plan for the creation of the Trilateral Commission, in which North America, Western Europe and Japan play equal parts. Of course, to control and coordinate the activities of the three regional areas, there must be a central authority to "harmonize" all regional activities. In the early stages of this development, there was GATT, a treaty signed 40 years ago. Now GATT is being rewritten so that it will serve as the agency that will "harmonize" trade between the three regions. A conference (Uruguay Round) was held but didn't quite succeed as expected. Now an extended conference is being held in Geneva, out of which is expected to be announced the creation of a new UN agency, the Multinational Trade Organization. It is said to be the most powerful new international agency since the establishment of the World Bank and IMF. According to NewsScan, the result will be "a



historic shift in the constitutional system of checks and balances among the three branches of the federal government and between the federal government and the fifty States, involving thousands of pages in US law," and establishing a system wherein "international trade agreements" [would be] negotiated in secret by the executive branch [and would] take precedence over previously existing law. These international trade agreements would be binding and Congress would not be able to debate or amend them.

Thus it can be seen that NAFTA involves far more than the moving of US industries to Mexico where the exploitation of cheap labor is available. NAFTA is but one large but essential piece in the global jigsaw puzzle that is being designed by the "hidden hand" - it hopes to complete the job by the target year 2000. NAFTA also ties in with the plan to establish a Regional World Government. No sooner had President Bush signed NAFTA (still awaiting Congressional approval) than did the Planners begin the promotion of a "North American Parliament" to govern the NAFTA governments. On October 5, 1992, began the distribution on university campuses of a paper "obviously preparing the minds of the unsuspecting soon to be declared 'educated' young people, to whom no doubt, this all makes good sense," commented our correspondent who sent us a copy of the article. It is headed "Why we need a North American Parliament," by Andrew Reding of the Pacific News Service. We quote:

"Regardless of whether the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) eventually conforms to Republican or Democratic prescriptions, it will signal the formation, however tentatively, of a new political unit - North America. To prepare for that new political reality, it is time to begin thinking about the formation of a North American parliament [similar to the parliament that governs EUROPE-Ed.]. The internationalization of business already requires that increasingly important decisions be made at the international level. One of the purposes of the NAFTA and other international trade agreements is to set the principles by which such decisions are to be made, including the question of how to 'harmonize' different labor, consumer, environmental and other standards....Following the lead of the Europeans, we should begin considering formation of a continental parliament to restore a measure of popular influence in the design of common policies." In other words, it's time to begin the formation of a Regional World Government similar to that of EUROPE, which already controls the trade and economy, and hopes to create a common currency for all of the "former" Nations involved.

**Summation.** With Conspirators controlling the candidates, the election will change little. To win "We must abandon the false religion of the State and renew our faith in the sovereignty of our Creator and His Love. Without this, we will not succeed. It is ordained." Let us resolve:

"That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; But speaking the truth in love, may grow up in Him in all things, which is the Head, even Christ."

(Ephesians 4:14,15).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to:

Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Nineteen.....November 13, 1992

## ANOTHER FDR?

Out of the frying pan into the fire is an apt description of the results that will follow the national election of November 3rd. It was granted that there wasn't much choice between Clinton and Bush. All the really qualified candidates were buried by the media and unheard of by the great majority. But that the people should elect a man with the character and reputation of Bill Clinton forms a sad commentary on just how low a once Christ-honoring and law respecting people can sink. Reed Karaim of the Miami Herald Washington Bureau began his pre-election comment with the words: "For much of this year the political pros didn't give Bill Clinton a chance to win the presidency. He was embarrassed by Gennifer Flowers in January, wounded by his draft history in February, stung by conflict-of-interests in March and shoved out of the limelight by Ross Perot in June. He was supposedly too slick. Talk-show hosts joked that he was the only known college student in the 1960s who tried marijuana but 'didn't inhale.' Conventional wisdom was emphatic and harsh. Bill Clinton couldn't win. He was history." Part of what this columnist neglected to mention was added in a lead story in the Seattle Post-Intelligencer: "In the fall and winter of 1969, several important things happened in the life of a bright, ambitious young man named Bill Clinton. He became, in a small way, a figure within the anti-war movement, helping to organize one of the largest marches on Washington and serving as a chief organizer of two small demonstrations in London. He took a trip through the Scandanavian countries, Russia and Czechoslovakia." Neither of these articles mentioned that Bill Clinton was a Rhodes Scholar, a member of the Council on Foreign Relations and a Bilderberger. Writing before the election occurred, Larry Abraham in his Insider Report commented: "Let me be specific and clear as possible about what I am saying. What Bill and Hilary Clinton represent to all self-avowed liberals is the personification of their most cherished beliefs--their religion, in fact, It is most often described as 'secular humanism.' It could be more accurately called pragmatic amorality. If Bill Clinton wins the election, it will mark the end of what Alexander de Toqueville described two centuries ago as America's 'goodness.' Under a Clinton co-regency, the old order will die and a new order will ascend. It will be the totally amoral order envisioned six decades ago by the Italian Marxist Antonio Gramsci. And it will hold sway in the most powerful position in Western civilization--the office of President of the United States....No matter what act of human degradation someone may seek to legitimize, with the Clintons it is not only tolerated, it is elevated to the status of 'moral.' Their view of the value of morality or 'values' has nothing to do with the Ten Commandments or anything remotely close. Their value system, and consequently the one they seek to make respectable internationally, has only one standard: Does it satisfy the wants and desires of the moment?....If the Clintons win, it will mean that everything is up for grabs: homosexuality, illicit sexual relations, drug use, draft evasion, whatever. Following the Clintons' example, any pragmatic approach to satisfying the desires of the moment will be considered valid....That is why the liberals have jumped four-square behind Bill and Hilary Clinton." Not just the liberals, however. The majority of the people

who voted on November 3rd approved, knowingly, unconsciously or ignorantly the amoral, unGodly beliefs of the Clintons.

**The Change Syndrome.** When the megabankers and those who are building the Socialist New World Order decide that national or global economic or political change from the old order are necessary, they first create a great depression or a long-lasting recession. Then they present a plan (the change) which will solve the problem of the crisis. Interestingly, in the United States the depression or recession is generally brought about when the President is a Republican. Republican Herbert Hoover in the 1920s, George Bush in the 1990s. Then a Democrat is selected to bring about the pre-planned change. FDRoosevelt in the 1930s; Bill Clinton in the 1990s. Roosevelt called his change the New Deal; Clinton speaks of the New Beginning. FDR's first term featured the Hundred Days in which he closed all the banks, allowed the bigger ones to reopen. He called on Congress to repeal the Volstead Act, called for the passage of the Agricultural Adjustment Act (AAA), created the Civilian Conservation Corps (CCC). Then came the Federal Emergency Relief Administration (FERA), the Works Progress Administration (WPA), the Tennessee Valley Authority (TVA), the National Recovery Act (NRA) and scores of other bureaucratic agencies that changed entirely the complexion of the federal government. FDR's Hundred Days were phenomenal, mostly fascistic, and there was a rubber stamp congress eager to approve FDR's every demand.

Presently the media are speculating on Clinton's Hundred Days and how much change will be involved. NYTimes says "Clinton plans intense domestic agenda in 1st 100 days." First, he would use the Executive Order method in "issuing a whirlwind of executive orders on abortion rights, White House perquisites and government ethics, ending the ban on homosexuals in the military, establishing a family-leave policy for federal employees who want time to care for children or sick relatives," and in approving scores of measures that were vetoed by Bush. The Baltimore Sun drew up a list of the things Clinton promised to do, telling readers that "Here - from A to Z - are some policies Clinton has said he plans to implement in his administration after he becomes the nation's 42nd chief executive on Jan. 20." The list includes abortion, agriculture, AIDS, arms control, arts, children, China, civil rights, drugs, education, foreign aid, immigration, etc., etc. After listing 45 different commitments Clinton made to voters, the Sun concludes with these words: "Even if Clinton does everything he says he will, after four years there will still be nine zeros in a \$141,000,000,000 deficit." But bear in mind that Clinton will do not what he promised to do, but what the Conspirator's Hierarchy allows him to do or commands him to do. It was the same with FDR. He made great promises and backed a platform so conservative that even Republicans applauded him. But once in office, he ignored the Democratic platform and adopted instead the New Deal program. So, don't expect Clinton to do what he promised to do. He'll do what he's allowed to do.

But we were comparing the change in government structure that follows when a depression is created in a Republican Administration and then remedied in a Democratic Administration. And we noted the similarities between Roosevelt and Clinton. The similarities are striking when we compare the wives of the two; Eleanor and Hilary. Historians have been kind to Eleanor, even as the media have been kind to Hilary. It is almost never mentioned that Eleanor "fraternized with the Reds and the pinks, with the Red-fascists and the technocrats and the crackpot fringe generally, gave them a sense of association with the White House, invited their leaders and their pets to the White House and to her apartment in New

York, went to their meetings, endorsed their numerous front organizations and generally made herself a thorn in the side of the Democratic organization when it confronted its orthodox members," wrote John T. Flynn in his The Roosevelt Myth). First Lady Eleanor promoted Communism; First Lady-elect Hilary promotes "radical feminism,, homosexuality, illicit sexual relations, drug use, whatever seems to satisfy the desires of the moment."

**The Planned Economy.** In the Cold War years there was the mandate to foundations to strive to merge the USA and the USSR. The merging was to be economic, not necessarily political. It had to do with the merging of capitalism and socialism, called fascism. In the second Roosevelt era the New Deal was an attempt to merge the two and call it Planned Economy. The plan did not succeed at that time. But now, with Communism submerged because no longer needed, the aim of merging remains. When considering the future of America under a Clinton regime, it is important to observe how the Clinton regime may compare with the earlier Roosevelt regime. An excellent description of the New Deal program is contained in The Roosevelt Myth, by John T. Flynn, published by Devin-Adair in 1948, revised edition in 1956. We quote at length from the revised edition.

"As I write, of course, Mussolini is an evil memory. But in 1933 he was a towering figure who was supposed to have discovered something worth study and imitation by all world artificers everywhere. What they [the Roosevelt Brain Trusters] liked particularly was his corporative system. He organized each trade or industrial group into a state-supervised trade association. He called it a corporative. These corporatives operated under state supervision and could plan production, quality, price, distribution, labor standards, etc. The National Recovery Act [NRA] provided that each industry should be organized into a federally supervised trade association. It was not called a corporative. It was called a Code Authority. But it was essentially the same thing. These Code Authorities could regulate production, quantities, qualities, prices, distribution, methods, etc., under the supervision of the NRA. This was fascism...They called it the Planned Economy...The idea was that it would be sufficient to nationalize the banks, the railroads, all means of transport, and a few great basic industries. This would leave all the factories, stores, amusements, farms, etc., in the hands of private owners. Actually such a society would be about one-fourth socialist and three-fourths privately owned or capitalist [the merging-Ed.]. However in this society the State would assume the responsibility for making the whole work; it would hold itself responsible for the well-being of all citizens, their protection from the hazards of life - poverty, sickness, age, etc. And to make the whole continuously without occasional breakdowns, the State would set up certain great planning agencies or boards which would continuously study and observe the functioning of the economic system and make plans covering production, prices, distribution, wages, hours, etc. Thus we would have what was in fact a Planned Capitalism, with the State responsible for the planning and for ensuring the carrying out of its plans through great government bureaus armed with the necessary powers to enforce compliance.

"This was the perfect haven for great masses of intellectuals - students, teachers, lawyers, politicians, writers, journalists and others - who had flirted timidly with Socialism and Communism, but who did not dare to admit they were Communists or Socialists...A man could support publicly and with vehemence this system of the Planned Economy without incurring the odium of being too much of a radical for polite and practical society. There was only one trouble with it. This was what Mussolini had adopted

- the Planned Capitalist State. And he gave it a name - Fascism. (In America)) they called it the Planned Economy. But it was and is fascism by whatever name it is known. And though it may be launched under a free republic, it will wither and die because of the feebleness of the government which tries to enforce it by helpless appeals to the people. Little by little the government must be made stronger, the rights of the citizens before the government must be reduced. Little by little, if the Planned Economy is to be made to work, the free republic must wither. These two ideas - the idea of a free republic and the idea of a Planned Economy - cannot live together." (Underlining added for emphasis).

As Flynn wrote, little by little, after eight years of trying to make the New Deal's Planned Economy work, the Conspirator's Hierarchy resorted to the plan that had worked so well at other times - War.

"The blow would come at Pearl Harbor." What followed was three years of America at War. All other issues of taxation, of debt, of the struggle between the federal and state powers, the powers of Congress and the President, the bureaucracy - all became merely subsidiary questions to the question of War. "The great theatrical success, the New Deal, was to be taken from the boards. The President himself would say he was slaying his popular hero. 'It will no longer be Dr. New Deal,' he said. 'It will be Dr. Win-the-war'."

"The key word is **Change**. The New Deal attempt to change the Republic into a Socialist Corporative State withered and gave way to war, creating a Socialist Power (Communism) to be played against a Capitalist Power (USA) until such time as the two economic systems should be merged, creating a Global Corporative System (Fascism). The pattern has been the same: The Elephant creates the Crisis, the Jackass supervises the change. FDR called it The New Deal. Clinton ever changeable and indecisive called it The Covenant, then changed it to The New Beginning. The Miami Herald noted the similarities, said: "The country, is as it was in 1933, is frightened, weary and mistrustful; it will follow its heart, not its head. It will go wherever the passion is....Is **Bill Clinton another FDR?** Roosevelt's First Hundred Days rolled like ball lightning across the bleak horizon of the Depression....And in six decades the need has never been greater." Clinton's First Hundred Days could include numerous drastic **changes**. He will have the power to declare a National Economic Emergency, changing the Nation into a Totalitarian Bureaucratic State. Or he could declare a national bank holiday, as did FDR. Gold confiscation is probable. A great Domestic Peace Corps (like the CCC) will be established. Giant works progress can be expected, along with more government and regional bureaus and agencies, and a deluge of new socialist legislation. Behind it all, the establishment of a Corporative Socialist Economic System can be expected.

"But the Lord shall endure forever: He hath prepared his throne for judgment. And He shall judge the world in righteousness. He shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness....The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God....Put them in fear, O Lord, that the nations may know themselves to be men. Selah." (Psalm 9:7,8,17,20.)

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Twenty.....December 7, 1992

## **USSA?**

Now that the hard-left socialists have gained complete control of the US Administration, effective control of the Legislative branch, and partial control of the Judiciary, the global money monopolists are well on the way toward realizing their goal: the establishment of their Corporative Socialist New World Order. The Plan involves the end of the Constitutional Republic and the establishment of a United Socialist States of America. America is to become the third zone in a Trilateral Economic and Political sphere under a Global Authority. America, with its administrative capital in Washington, Europe with headquarters in Brussels, and Asia with Tokyo its economic and political center, will form the Trilateral Order commanded from the United Nations headquarters in New York City. Patrick Buchanan, during the summer election campaign, said: "The damage a Clinton-Gore Administration could do to the US economy, to business, to the social fabric, to family values and freedom of association, would be irreversible." The conspirator's hierarchy, with their agents in command at every post and outpost, expect to complete their goal by the year 2000. Unless there is divine intervention, there is every prospect of their succeeding, because the results of the November 3rd election seems to prove that the people who have deserted their God are not able to keep their Republic. Following is a part of the story, the story of how hard-left Socialism moved into the White House to stay, ousted Constitutional government, planned the destruction of free enterprise capitalism, and establish Secular humanism as the state religion. This part of the story of the anticipated decline and fall of the American Republic seems to have gained its inspiration from the near deification of sex on the part of one Sigmund Freud. When his "Doctrine of Man" began to be hailed and accepted by leading neurologists and psychologists, he moved from Vienna to London where he could command a greater international audience. Earlier, Karl Marx had moved to London where he gained a worldwide audience. Freud was equally successful in that the rising acceptance of the Freudian Ethic prompted the British Royal Institute of International Affairs, parent of the US based Council on Foreign Relations, to induce the British government to set up a Psychological Warfare Bureau for the purpose of studying the effects of shellshock and stress among British troops who had survived the first world war. With a Major John Rawlings Reese, a British army technician in charge, an estimated 80,000 British army guinea pigs underwent various forms of testing including what later came to be called brainwashing. The globalists, satisfied that psychological warfare should be a principle weapon in their war to win the world, took charge of the process. In 1921 the Duke of Bedford, Marquess of Tavistock, gave this psychological bureau a building and financial grant and the Tavistock Institute took over the task of establishing the "breaking point" of men under stress, and creating the necessary stress among masses of people in order to "change mankind." In 1932 Kurt Lewin, a German refugee, became director of Tavistock, and he was assigned to the task of getting America into the second world war. He came to the United States in 1933, is credited with causing the creation of the OSS, the forerunner of the CIA. He set up the Harvard Psychological Clinic which "originated the propaganda campaign to turn the

American public against Germany and involve us in World War II," according to Eustace Mullins who, in his book The World Order wrote: "Tavistock's pioner work in behavioral science along Freudian lines of 'controlling' humans established it [Tavistock] as the world Center of foundation ideology. The network extends from the University of Sussex to the US through the Stanford Research Institute, Esalin, MIT, Hudson Institute, Heritage Foundation, and Center of Strategic and International Studies at Georgetown where State Dept. personnel are trained, US Air Force Intelligence, and the Rand and Mitre corporations. The personnel of the foundations are required to undergo indoctrination at one or more of these Tavistock controlled institutions. A network of secret groups, the Mount Pelerin Society, Trilateral Commission, Ditchley Foundation and Club of Rome is conduit for instructions to the Tavistock network." As for that Tavistock network, Dr. John Coleman in his important Conspirator's Hierarchy lists more than 40 institutions in the network, one of which is the Institute for Policy Study, "One of the Big Three" which has "shaped and reshaped United States policies, foreign and domestic, since it was founded by James P. Warburg and the Rothschild entities in the United States, bolstered by Bertrand Russell and the British Socialists through its [Fabian] network."

In April 1961 there was held a White House-State Dept. disarmament conference. Among those in attendance were Marcus Raskin, staff member of the National Security Council, and Richard Barnet, deputy director for political research at the US Arms Control and Disarmament Agency. "Across a crowded room their eyes met...They recognized in each other the same hostility toward the whole military-industrial establishment...Within two years Barnet and Raskin had put together (Warburg assisting) the necessary funding, personnel and program. The Institute began work in 1963." (From The Coercive Utopians). Raskin and Barnet had left government service to set up their socialistic institute, but they kept their government contacts intact. The first IPS annual report stated: "The Institute has been gratified by the enthusiastic cooperation it has received from government agencies, including the White House, the Department of State, the Department of Defense, the Office of Education, the Civil Rights Commission, the Department of Justice and members of Congress...Government officials have shown great willingness to make documents available whenever possible and to meet with Fellows of the Institute to discuss policy problems."

Perhaps as a result of that cooperation IPS found a way in which grounds could be found to file a civil suit against FBI Director Clarence Kelly, Attorney General John Mitchell and a number of other administration officials and FBI agents. "The out-of-court settlement agreed to by the Carter Administration five years later was unbelievably broad...Stephen Powell in his authoritative book on the IPS, Covert Cadre, said: 'In effect, IPS was given carte blanche to support domestic and foreign parties, movements and governments hostile to the United States. The Institution's activities to socialize American society, divide and weaken American alliances and generally frustrate US foreign policy efforts to contain communism would not be disturbed.'" (From The Coercive Utopians). In this out-of-court settlement agreed to by the Carter Administration, the order was given that "The Federal Bureau of Investigation shall not collect, gather, index, file, maintain, store or disseminate any information regarding

---

Please note. This issue of Don Bell Reports has been delayed one week, due to printing difficulties, which have been corrected. Otherwise, all is well, physically and editorially. Next issue will be dated December 21, 1992.



the plaintiffs (IPS), their associations, speech or activities."

In the International Currency Review in an article entitled "Bill Clinton's Hard-Left Entourage" observed that "IPS specializes in promoting policy prescriptions which diverge radically from America's heritage, seeking to 'transform' the country by stealth. Politically it seeks, in the words of several of its luminaries, including **Derek Shearer**, a leading economic adviser to Clinton to 'move the Democratic Party's debate internally to the left by creating an invisible presence in the party'." Human Events (11/21/92) added: "Left-wing economist Derek Shearer, the former Institute for Policy Studies fellow, who advised Tom Hayden and Jane Fonda, may turn out to be a prize economic plum in the Clinton Administration after all. Shearer's sister, Brooke, according to a recent article in Peoples magazine, introduced Shearer to Clinton 23 years ago, when Clinton was at Oxford. 'The two families,' reports People, 'have been close ever since, When the Clintons visited California, they often stayed with Shearer's parents. During a California campaign stop, Clinton and Shearer played two-on-two with Shearer's son, Casey, 14, and stepson Anthony, 20, and the old guys won,' says People. Clinton may make Shearer chairman of the Council on Economic Advisers...."

"In economic policy," wrote International Currency, "the IPS has launched a complex, many-tiered campaign to foster socialism in the United States. Since socialism is of course anathema to Americans, the campaign promotes the devious agenda of economic democracy instead. In October 1981 Ralph Nader organized a conference called "Taking Charge: The Next Ten Years." Derek Shearer was a speaker and he explained what he meant by economic democracy. In Barron's of 10/12/81, Shearer's statement was published: "I particularly like the phrase economic democracy...It has been referred to by some of my friends as the 'great euphemism.' And while we can't use the 'S-word' (socialism) too effectively in American politics, we have found that in the greatest tradition of American advertising, the phrase economic democracy sells. You can take it door to door like Fuller brushes, and the doors will not be slammed in our face. So I commend it to you, for those who are willing to compromise on the 'S-word.'"

Shearer is the leading member of informal economic advisers, all of whom met Clinton at Oxford in 1969. The team includes Harvard Professor **Robert Reich**, the New York investment banker **Robert Altman**, and a prominent business man from Rhode Island, **Ira Magaziner**. Reporter Louis Uchitelle of the NY Times names Reich as "chief of the team preparing a menu of economic action for the president to choose from...the only economic adviser with daily access to Clinton." But Reich expects to return to Harvard when Clinton moves to the White House, in which case Shearer is expected to replace him as Clinton's economic adviser. And if the perverse influence of these IPS fellows he met while denouncing the UN and organizing protest rallies in London seem insufficient, there remains his long-time political partner, Mrs. Hillary Rodham Clinton, often referred to as the "Willie Mandela" of American politics. When Clinton became Governor of Arkansas in 1978, Hillary Clinton's political career had already taken off. She began by specializing in promoting "children's rights" which include "the legal independence of children after infancy and early childhood." She worked with a left-wing pressure group known as the Children's Defense Fund. Then in 1978 she was named by President Carter to chair the Legal Services Corporation. Out of that job when Ronald Reagan was elected, she spent the next few years organizing campaigns against his administration. In 1987 she became Director and Chairwoman of the Board

of Directors of the New World Federation whose name properly identifies it. NWF made grants to the IPS and many of its spinoff organizations, to the pro-communist National Lawyers Guild, to William Kunstler's Center for Constitutional Studies which seeks controversial cases through courts to promote 'progressive' causes. A British reporter notes that "For half a century or more, 'progressive' has been the American 'politically correct' code-word for 'leftist' or 'pro-communist'." The previously cited article, "Bill Clinton's Hard-Left Entourage," concludes with this statement: "Apologists for Hillary Clinton say that she embraced these subversive and loony ideas when she was 'just a kid,' implying, without verification, that she has since outgrown them. But the reality is different. She was a woman of 40 when Chairwoman of the New World Federation. If there were substance to such excuses, one would have expected Mrs. Clinton to have publicly renounced her batty ideas. But she hasn't done so. And nor, for that matter, has Mr. Clinton done anything to distance himself from the Hard-Left views of his wife (which might be problematical) or of Derek Shearer and the other dedicated revolutionary cadres and alumni of the Marxist-Leninist-Gramscist Institute for Policy Studies with whom he associates...What this election has shown is the ease with which the US presidency can be hi-jacked."

But all of the foregoing should not indicate that Clinton is unfriendly with the global money monopolists who promoted his election and who expect to complete their control of the globe and all it contains by the year 2000. In fact, it appears that a very prominent member of the Conspiracy's Inner Circle has been selected to join the Clinton team for the purpose of seeing to it that nothing is done that might be contrary to the wishes of the global money monopolists. Robert S. Strauss is an Inner Circle power broker who has been described as "one who is above ideology, above party, and above country. Like a chameleon, he changes to suit the needs of the moment." For years Strauss (CFR and TLC) was a money raiser for the National Democratic Party and and a former Democrat Party Chairman. But he proved he could work for either party. When the USSR was about to disintegrate, Republican Bush named Democrat Strauss to the then most powerful of all diplomatic posts: US Ambassador to Russia. As liaison between Yeltsin and the power brokers he'd be an ideal choice, since this international lawyer is really a Corporate Socialist leader in disguise. His Wall Street clients have been Goldman Sachs, Morgan Stanley and Drexel Burnham Lambert. Multinational clients include Xerox, American Airlines, Northrop, Westinghouse and Pepsico. When his job is finished in Moscow, it's expected he'll return to the Democratic fold as foreign policy adviser to Clinton. As George Wallace is credited with saying, "There's not a dime's worth of difference."

The Clinton Era will find a network of New Agers and Radical Environmentalists, Hard-Left and Corporate Socialists, Power Brokers and Money Monopolists, Occultists and Religionists, intent on ending the Christian Era. So be prepared. "Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand." (Ephesians 6:13).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Twenty-One.....December 21, 1992

## **HIDDEN MOTIVES**

When a lame duck president stalls for months while an estimated 300,000 Somalis die from starvation or murder by bandits, then suddenly promises the Secretary General of the United Nations that he will provide up to 28,000 US troops to serve under the UN if the UN Security Council will order the invasion of Somali, one wonders about the timing, the place, and the real reason for the promise. Columnist Samuel Francis said "The lunatic adventure in Somalia...is the last legacy of a rejected president and his ill-conceived 'New World Order'." Then, when the president-elect gave his approval of the idea of ordering US troops to serve as mercenaries to the UN in the building of the New World Order, the thought of Conspiracy comes to mind. Bush was a front man for the Conspirators who are in the process of completing a New World Order and a One World Government to assure its maintenance. And Clinton is a Rhodes Scholar who studied the art and science of Fabianism at Oxford, he is a member of the Council on Foreign Relations, of the Trilateral Commission, and the Bilderberg group. So, the leadership may change, but the goal remains the same.

In his term as president, George Bush has shown a flair for dramatics in his conduct of foreign policy. His embracing of Gorbachev as potential partner in his version of the New World Order displayed showmanship of a rare breed. And the timing of his use of the US military forces seemed significant. Back in 1989, on December 20, five days before Christmas, he ordered the military invasion and conquest of the sovereign state of Panama in order to capture its leader and bring him to the United States for trial. This action established a precedent. Now sovereignty and national borders can be ignored when convenient. This invasion of Panama happened at Christmas time. Then, during the Christmas holiday season in 1990, nearly half a million UN servicemen and women were in the Middle East, away from home in Islam, preparing for the so-called liberation of Kuwait and the punishment of Iraq's Saddam Hussein for daring to try to establish a monopoly of oil production in the Gulf area. As with Panama, this could have happened earlier, but the Christmas season was the time chosen. And now for the third time President Bush or someone higher than he chose to give the order to invade Somalia so that US troops will be guarding supply lines in a Moslem land on Christmas Day. Maybe we're overly suspicious, and this timing was coincidental. But we're a Conspiracy buff, and we wonder.

Certainly, for purely humanitarian reasons, the invasion of Somalia on behalf of the UN is comendable. But similar action could have been justified in Angola, Armenia, Bosnia, Liberia, to name just a few places where there is wholesale starvation, or attempted genocide, or inhuman action that should require police action. So, why was Somali chosen? Why should it receive internationally spotlighted attention by the media? Until a few weeks before the word for invasion was given, there was virtually no public attention given to Somalia. It wasn't even mentioned by Bush or Clinton in their election campaigns. Most Americans didn't have the foggiest idea of where Somalia is, who lives there, what its political, religious or cultural institutions are, what language Somalis speak. So far as we know, there was no business interest in Somalia, even on the part

of the multinationals who seek to establish monopolies everywhere. So why was Somalia chosen for takeover?

There are several reasons for the invasion of Somalia. One has to do with the bolstering of the UN itself. Lucia Monat of The Christian Science Monitor (12/9/92) explains: "The Bush Administration's offer to the United Nations to send Marines to Somalia to ensure delivery of relief supplies helps not only Somalia but the UN itself. The US pitch on Somalia was quickly accepted last week by the UN Security Council, giving the UN a new vitality and confidence just when the organization most needs them. Key personnel are stretched thin as the UN tries to ride herd on a growing number of ethnic conflicts. UN Secretary-General Boutros Boutros-Ghali has had to prod nations to pay their bills and contribute troops. Any proposal for UN action requires strong political leadership and a broad consensus. And as the only superpower, the US must be aboard if not in the lead....there is a palpable sense of relief here that something at last is being done on a scale, and at a speed, that could make a difference. About 500 UN peacekeeping troops from Pakistan were stuck in their Somali barracks for most of the fall because clan leaders could not agree where they should be stationed. Other long-authorized UN troops have not yet arrived in the capital of Mogadishu. The new enforcement action, taken under Chapter 7 of the UN Charter, opens a new chapter for UN intervention in a country on humanitarian grounds....Yet the US is sure to remain a major UN player. As President Bush explained his Somalia offer: 'Some crises in the world can't be resolved without American involvement'. Once again the UN has a renewed sense of what it is capable of when the need is great..."

James P. Tucker of The Spotlight gives yet another reason for the Somali intervention. We should mention that Tucker and The Spotlight have been the principal investigators of a secret organization known as the Bilderberg group. Front page article in the paper's issue of 12/14/92 begins: "...intervention in Somalia by American forces under a UN banner follow the precise script written by the Bilderberg group in Evian, France last spring. It is establishing precedents important to the internationalist shadow government eager to make UN forces a world army serving under a global government. For the first time UN forces are intervening, uninvited, in the domestic affairs of a sovereign government. For the first time the United Nations will establish and impose a government on a sovereign nation." In its issue of 5/8/92 Spotlight reported that "Bilderberg participants at Evian called for 'conditioning the public'...to accept the idea of a UN army that could by force impose its will on the internal affairs of any nation." And at that meeting Henry Kissinger is reported to have said, "Today, Americans would be outraged if UN forces entered Los Angeles to restore order. Tomorrow, they will be grateful." And "A speech by UN Secretary-General Boutros Boutros-Ghali to the American Association of Newspaper Publishers, in which he called for a permanent force that could 'intervene at local and community levels' was also reported at the meeting."

"Empowering the United Nations" is the title of a report appearing in the 92/93 winter issue of the Council on Foreign Relations quarterly, Foreign Affairs. It was written by UN Secretary-General Boutros Boutros-Ghali. He says "A new chapter in the history of the United Nations has begun. With newfound appeal the world organization is being utilized with greater frequency and growing urgency," and "The new era [meaning the post Cold War era] has brought new credibility to the United Nations. Along with it have come rising expectations that the United Nations will

take on larger responsibilities and a greater role in overcoming pervasive and interrelated obstacles to peace and development." The word "development" will be easily understood by the megabankers and multinationalists. As for peace, he observes that "Peacekeeping is a UN invention." Back in 1953 Harry Elmer Barnes wrote a book about "Perpetual War for Perpetual Peace." In his statement Boutros-Ghali told half the truth. In perpetuating peace he insists that UN troops should be "authorized to use force" and "they would be trained, armed and equipped accordingly." Accordingly, UN troops are being trained in the United States at the present time. They would become the officers commanding a permanent UN army. On the subject of sovereignty the Secretary-General temporizes: "While respect for the fundamental sovereignty and integrity of the state remains central, it is undeniable that the centuries-old doctrine of absolute and exclusive sovereignty no longer stands...A major intellectual requirement of our times is to rethink the question of sovereignty." Finally, "renewing the promise of an effective and cooperative United Nations means, in the first instance, reform of the organization and the broader system of specialized agencies from within...Centuries were required before the struggle among monarchical and baronial forces was transformed into states capable of carrying out responsibilities in the fields of security, economy and justice. There is no doubt that the institutions of the UN system must travel such a path if chaos is to be avoided." Of course, in this era of speed and almost instant communication of ideas, the rethinking of the "question of sovereignty" can take but an invasion and conquest of one state to establish a precedent. Somalia can provide the "rethinking" of sovereignty, integrity and borders; and although the era of colonization is supposedly ended, Somalia can become the first state governed and controlled absolutely by the UN. Other states can follow and American troops assigned as mercenaries to the UN, can make it possible.

There remains yet another reason for the intervention and takeover of Somalia. Its geographical location on the Horn of Africa is important in the building of a New World Order. While the Western Establishment is anxious to complete the building of its New Order, there is another world power which is intent upon creating its own New World Order.

"A well-placed diplomatic observer has told Intelligence Digest that there may be more to George Bush's offer to send up to 30,000 troops to Somalia than is admitted. According to this observer, the offer of troops is unlikely to be a last-minute conversion to grand humanitarian actions but rather a response to the increasing challenge posed by Iran in the Red Sea and to Egypt. The fact that the UN Secretary-General Boutros-Ghali is himself an Egyptian will not have been a hindrance, it is said." This statement from the British-based and highly creditable Intelligence Digest suggests a hidden motive in the invasion of Somali. Reporting from Mogadishu on 12/13/92, Carl Rosenberg of the Miami Herald said that Gen. Ahmed Jamah Musa who holds the title of chief of police, agrees with UN Secretary-General Boutros-Ghali in insisting that the Marines do more than simply feed the starving Somalis. "UN officials, Somalis, even some aid workers are clamoring for the US-led multinational forces to also systematically disarm the gangs, a potentially risky proposition given the clan divisions that bedevil this Horn of Africa nation. 'They shouldn't have come in the first place if they came just for food,' said [police chief] Musa as he sat in his home, locked behind a gate in downtown Mogadishu." That this is far more than a humanitarian gesture is evident, and dangerous.

While Iraq was being reduced in military power via Desert Storm, neigh-

boring Iran was building up its own military strength. It purchased three Russian submarines, annexed Abu Musa, a strategic island in the Persian Gulf, reportedly bought from 100 to 300 scud missiles from North Korea, a large amount of Silkworms from China along with 38 warplanes plus the 115 combat planes flown from Iraq for safety during the Gulf War. There is a report of a massive arms deal about to be signed between China and Iran. But the real threat from Iran concerns what is happening in the Red Sea. When the Sudanese government renounced "democracy" and became totally Muslim in character, there was rebellion from certain parts of Sudan. Coming to Sudan's aid were Iran, Ethiopia and Libya. This became a threat to Egypt, which is also facing increasing internal pressure from its own Islamists. It will be remembered that Egypt was the first of the states in that area to acknowledge that Israel has a right to exist as a nation. And there is said to be an old Mideast dictum that "You can't make peace without Syria, and you can't make war without Egypt." So the Iran/Ethiopia/Libya Islamic trilateral of nations is urging Egypt to join them. If that happens, here lies the basis for an Islamic New World Order goal that would threaten the Western trilateral Nations and the New York/London/Tokyo based New World Order. Joseph de Courcy of Intelligence Digest notes: "That Iran has submarines, that it has access to Port Sudan, and that it is politically close to Yemen which controls the entrance to the Red Sea have all contributed to the Pentagon's unease. 20,000 ships a year pass through the Red Sea, whilst 20% of the world's oil flows through the Iranian-dominated Strait of Hormuz at the entrance to the Persian Gulf...Other contributing factors....Eritrea is almost certainly going to gain independence from Ethiopia, a new uncertainty to the Red Sea equation, and the fact that Djibouti....is suffering considerable internal unrest. These are the geopolitical facts behind George Bush's offer of up to 30,000 troops for Somalia...It would be hard to disagree with the UN assessment of the threat posed by Iran to Egypt and the Red Sea region. ..For Bill Clinton it will invoke untold fears of the US being sucked once again into confrontation with Iran. He will not want to suffer at the hands of Tehran the same fate as his Democratic predecessor at the White House, Jimmy Carter."

Yet another motive. Once the Communists controlled the UN. But Bush's military success and Gorbachev's geopolitical failure has changed that. Now the builders of the New World Order can openly claim control and are building the UN for global governorship. But the UN still lacks its own army, must look to the US for principal power to work its way toward control of all nations. However, there is unrest in Eastern Europe, the Middle East is a powder keg awaiting explosion, and a sea and air facility on the Horn of Africa could do much toward maintaining "Perpetual War for Perpetual Peace." Humanitarianism aside, a long stay of US troops in Somalia is probable.

"They search out iniquities; they accomplish a diligent search; both the inward thought of every one of them,...But God shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly they shall be wounded." (Psalm 64:6,7).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty.....Number One.....January 4, 1993

## TRANSFORMING CULTURE

**Changes.** That was the name of the game according to the campaign promises of the Clintons-Gore trio. "It was the pivotal force of 1992, the fulcrum of Bill Clinton's victory and the reality intruding on many American's lives. Shackled by a stagnant economy, fearful for their children's future, voters sought a fresh start with youthful energy and optimism. That's why when Clinton declared in July, 'Now that we have changed the world, let's change America,' it sounded more convincing than when Bush first uttered the line in January." So editorialized Steven Roberts in USNews. But at the end of his article titled "State of the Union," Roberts was careful to add: "Not all change is good...that is why managing the conflict demands of change and continuity will be Clinton's toughest first-year challenge." Irving Weiss, famous veteran from the market crashes of 1929 and 1987, was more explicit. He wrote, "On Jan. 30, 1933, Bill Clinton will walk into the White House...and throw out all his campaign promises." Two Miami Herald Washington Bureau staffers voiced the same opinion. They said, "With his Cabinet complete President-elect Bill Clinton has given a preview of how he will govern. The early signs are that he will pursue moderate policies, execute them cautiously and seek a consensus whenever he can. Bold initiatives, creative ideas, sharp idealogues. fresh facts - these are not hallmarks of the team selected by the man who promised to be an agent of change. Instead, Clinton is playing it safe. He has selected pragmatic advisers who represent the Democratic Party's diverse special interests, who fit in with the Washington establishment and who have the government expective to get it done."

Of course we can't be sure until after the inauguration and the "100 days" and Clinton has taken charge just what may be in store for the Nation under Clinton's regime. This change agent is very changeable. But this seems certain. The power brokers who chose Clinton to replace Bush have taken charge of their agent. Clinton was allowed to be Clinton so long as he didn't shout Institute for Policy Studies slogans and kept Hillary suppressed. It was necessary that he shout change and promise diversity in order to be sure to win the popular election. But now that he is to take charge, his policies will not be his policies, but those of the ruling elite. There was a similar situation when Franklin Delano Roosevelt campaigned and won his first term. The people were conditioned to demand change, and FDR promised to change things. He certainly did. But he campaigned on the most conservative program imaginable, and once in office he "threw out all his campaign promises" and installed the Conspirators Hierarchy program known as The New Deal. Clinton, it seems, is about to do the same but in reverse. He'll throw out his ultra-liberal program and proceed according to the dictates of his real bosses. That his Cabinet and Administrative team are flooded with members of the Council on Foreign Policy, Trilateral Commissioners, and Fellows of the Institute for Policy Studies, etc., indicates that there will be changes, but they will be dictated by the power elite. Further, everything that Bush has said or done since losing the election, has been approved by Clinton. That includes obeying the manufactured UN order to send UN troops into Somalia, approving the the NAFTA Treaty, of his deals with Russia, all indicate that



Clinton will not create a new foreign policy, but will further the policies begun by Bush, including promotion of the New World Order. And when we consider the former Jimmy Carter aides that have been resurrected and selected by Clinton as Cabinet Secretaries and assistants, we can suspect two things: That Clinton's domestic policies will follow those that Carter sponsored but couldn't complete, and that Clinton's foreign policies will be the continuation of George Bush's foreign policies.

In the transition period when Clinton was selecting his Cabinet members for Congressional approval, one of his guideposts was diversity. He attained what he desired except that he said he would have liked to have chosen one Republican to complete the diversity. But while this government of men was being formed to provide this diversity, there was another form of diversity that is being ignored or has never been heard of by the great majority. The controlled communications media continue to tell us that Communism is dead. Western society has been blinded to a deadlier variety of Communism which is very much alive, is being promoted in Russia, and "lurks half hidden within political and official organizations and bureaucracies," this according to a responsible authority which we shall not name, and "Only a small minority of informed observers is alert to the dangers presented by cadres."

"More than any other movement within the revolutionary tradition, communism was born with its name," wrote James H. Billington, author of Fire in the Minds of Men. "When the word first appeared publicly in 1840, it spread throughout the continent with a speed altogether unprecedented in the history of such verbal epidemics. Unlike other revolutionary labels, communism was a new word, associated from the beginning with a new concept.

"The idea was refined and finally made manifest by Marx on the eve of revolution in 1848." Up to that time, revolutionaries had been struggling to find a name for their movement. They toyed with the word Democracy, then with Liberalism, finally accepted Socialism as a general term. It too was a new word, Robert Owen, who unsuccessfully planted communist centers in the United States, was said to have been the first to accept the word Socialism in his writings. But before the words Socialism and Communism there was the work of such men as Saint Simon, Fourier, Fichte, and so many others who laid their own foundations upon which the various types of Socialism was created. And before Socialism or Communism came the Order of the Illuminati, created on May 1, 1776 by Adam Weishaupt. But neither was this a new idea. Nesta Webster in her Secret Societies and Subversive Movements wrote "That Weishaupt was not the originator of the system he named Illuminism...It has needed in fact all the foregoing chapters [in her book] to trace the source of Weishaupt's doctrines throughout the history of the world. From these it will be evident that men aiming at the overthrow of the existing social order and of all accepted religions had existed from the earliest times, and that by the Cainites, the Carpocratians, the Manicheans, the Batinis, and the Katmathites many of Weishaupt's ideas had already been foreshadowed... Thus de Sacy has described in the following words the manner of enlisting proselytes by the Ismailis: 'They proceeded to the admission and initiation of new proselytes only by degrees and with great reserve; for, as the sect had at the same time a political objective and ambitions, its interest was above all places and all classes of society. It was necessary therefore to suit themselves to the character, the temperament, and the prejudices of the greater number; what one revealed to some would have revolted others and alienated forever spirits less bold and consciences more easily

alarmed.' This passage exactly described the methods laid down by Weis-  
haupt for his 'Insinuating Brothers' of speaking sometimes in one way,  
sometimes in another, so that one's real purpose should remain impene-  
trable to members of the inferior grades."

There is the theory that Illuminism died in about 1800, as has Communism  
supposedly died in the 1890s. But Billington wrote that "Illuminist ideas  
influenced revolutionaries not just through left-wing proponents, but also  
through right-wing opponents. As the fears of the right became the  
fascination of the Left, Illuminism gained a paradoxical influence far  
greater than it had exercised as a living movement."

"Jean Jacques Rousseau (1712-1778) said by Frederick Bastiat (1801-1850)  
to be "the supreme authority of the democrats," wrote what might be  
considered the final word of advice to change agents who, at any time or  
place, desire to create a New World Order. Rousseau wrote:

"He who would undertake the political creation of a people ought to  
believe that he can, in a manner of speaking, transform human nature,  
transform each individual - who by himself is a solitary and perfect whole  
- into a mere part of a greater whole from which the individual will  
henceforth receive his life and being. Thus the person who would undertake  
the political creation of a people should believe in his ability to alter  
man's constitution, to strengthen it, to substitute for the physical and  
independent existence received from nature, an existence which is partial  
and moral. In short, the would-be creator of political man must remove  
man's own forces and endow him with others that are naturally alien to  
him."

The French revolutionaries of the 1790s couldn't agree on how their New  
World should be Ordered. The leaders began assassinating each other and  
their followers began decimating the populace with accent on Christians.  
Napoleon was asked to restore order. He did but he also dreamed of  
creating his own New World Order. The retreat from Moscow in 1812 and  
the defeat at Waterloo in 1815 ended the dream. Revolutionary discord  
resumed and brought about a new revolution in the 1840s and the bloody  
Paris Commune which ended with the establishment of the Third Republic  
in 1875. The Communist leaders in the early 20th century were still in  
disagreement. The Communist Party became two parties: Radical Bolshevism  
under Lenin and more moderate Menshivism under Kerevsky. Lenin won, was  
commissioned by the international bankers to invade Russia, destroy the  
Czarist government and create a Union of Soviet Socialist Republics in its  
stead. But again came dissention. Trotsky wanted to promote international  
communism, Lenin and Stalin wanted to solidify control of Russia first and  
then add other countries step by step through political action or military  
pressure. Lenin gave up half an empire to gain his point, then died. Stalin  
succeeded, Trotsky fled to Mexico and was murdered. Tito refused to join  
the USSR as did Albania. China and Russia separated never to be reunited.  
Much the same kind of disorder existed in Communist Parties in various  
countries. Mussolini adopted a mutant form of Communism and called it  
Fascism. Hitler did likewise and called it Nazism. Finally, in the latter  
1980s, Communism was said to die and the Cold War to end. Communist  
theoreticians, steeped in totalitarian bureaucracy and unfamiliar with  
individualism and private enterprise, sought a new way to bring Communism  
back to life. And they found what they sought in the recorded history of  
the Italian Communist Party,

Mussolini had been a Communist. "His journalistic activity as head of an  
official party organ bore striking resemblance to that of Lenin," wrote

Billington. But he broke with Stalin on matters relating to intervention in World War One. He was expelled from the Italian Socialist Party in 1914, started his own journal and began developing his own form of corporative socialism which is called Fascism. Meanwhile, a young Communist intellectual named Antonio Gramsci became with Togliatti co-leader of the newly created Italian Communist Party. There was a political struggle between Mussolini's Fascism and Gramsci's Communism; Mussolini won and Gramsci was jailed, but continued to write. He argued that "the cultural superstructure determines the political and economic base, not the other way around." He emphasized the importance of Lenin's "long march through the institutions - that is to say, the penetration of the media, the universities, public interest groups, churches and cultural institutions - stressing that by working through such institutions, cultural values can be altered and morals softened irreversibly, setting the stage for political and economic power to drop into the hands of the Left," according to the International Currency Review, 108 Horse Ferry Road, Westminster, London SW1P 2EF. Gramsci said man must be transformed, along with culture itself, and there must be the absolute elimination of Christianity.

Now let us compare. **Weishaupt** (1776) called for abolition of all national governments, of private property, of the traditional family, of all accepted religions. **Rousseau** (about 1778) said: "He who would undertake the political creation of a people ought to believe that he can transform human nature, transform each individual...into a mere part of a greater whole from which the individual will henceforth receive his life and his being...he must remove man's own forces and endow him with others that are naturally alien to him." **Rockefeller** in 1904 created the General Education Board whose Occasional Letter No.1 stated: "In our dreams we have limitless resources and the people yield themselves with perfect docility to our molding hands. The present educational convention fades from our minds and, unhampered by tradition, we work our good will upon a grateful and responsive rural folk." **Communist Antonio Gramsci** in the 1920s wrote that "The cultural superstructure determines the political and economic base, not the other way around...It is necessary to transform culture itself...The revolution will triumph only after first conquering civil society." **Today's Education** (1970) said: "The change-agent teacher does more than dream, he builds, too. He is part of an association of colleagues in his local school system, in his state, and across the country that makes up an interlocking system of change-agent organizations. This kind of system is necessary because changing our society through the evolutionary educational processes requires simultaneous action on three power levels."

Compare the sources of the above quotes and it becomes obvious that a powerful force seeks to destroy Christianity and the culture it spawned. And what confirmed Communists now learn from the writings of Gramsci has been the doctrine of change agents in the West for years. TV, stage, cinema, drugs, crime and moral corruption so attest.

For "If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?" (Psalm 11:3). "For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ." (1 Corinthians 3:11).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Forty.....Number Two.....January 18, 199

## **IN THE NAME OF DIVERSITY**

On Tuesday January 5th in the year of our Lord 1993 the 103rd Congress of the United States of America was born. The media accented the diversity: 40 blacks, 19 Hispanics, 54 women, 110 new Congressmen, 13 new Senators. After taking the oath which every one of them will break on numerous occasions, they went to work in haste, anxious to pass all the measures that will be proposed by President William Jefferson Clinton in his "First One Hundred Days." The respective committees of the Senate immediately began hearings leading to approvals of the proposed Secretaries of the "Diversity Cabinet." The House began with wranglings over whether representatives from Puerto Rico, DC, Guam and other Territories should be allowed to vote on measures. The "House of Diversity" also saw the introduction of the first bill of the new Congress: the "Family and Medical Leave Act" which would guarantee 12 weeks of unpaid leave for people who need to stay home and take care of new babies or sick relatives. On January 6th representatives and senators assembled to hear Vice President Dan Quayle tell them that the Electoral College had elected Bill Clinton and Al Gore respectively, to be President and Vice President of the United States for the next four years. Important to remember: they did not receive a majority of the popular vote. Therefore there is no "mandate" from the people for the proposed Clinton program. Next step, following parades, parties and pompous merry-making, came the January 20th turnover date, when Bush and Quayle greet Clinton and Gore as the new executives. Again came the taking of the solemn oath to defend the Constitution, an oath that is sure to be broken whenever that Document gets in the way of change and progress toward the New World Order.

True, the new Congress has promised to rush bills through fast as possible for the new Chief Executive. But the passage of any new measure invariably takes time. So Clinton won't wait when he can bypass Congress and resort to the Federal Register. In his various campaign speeches he promised that he will, without Congressional approval, issue a batch of Executive Orders that will become the law of the land when published in the Federal Register. It is expected that he will issue executive orders to 1) lift the ban on sodomites (homosexuals and lesbians) in the armed services; 2) end the ban on abortion counselling at federally-funded baby murder clinics; 3) revise policies regarding the repatriation of Haitian refugees; 4) clarify measures concerning the federal funding of research on aborted babies; 5) assign women to combat duty; 6) increase and tighten environmental standards; 7) eliminate regulations requiring record-keeping of labor union spending. There are other executive orders to be expected. But one thing seems certain. Any new taxes must await Congressional action, since only the House has the right to initiate any such legislation. And Clinton can approve treaties, but they are not in effect until after the Senate ratifies them. So, the making of legislation by way of executive orders is a trifle limited and, in the opinion of many Constitutional authorities, their use for any purpose is unconstitutional, except in case of a national emergency. This because the use of executive orders gives the executive branch of the federal government the power given exclusively to the legislative branch. However, in this 20th century most presidents have issued executive orders regardless of what the Constitution.

may imply. And Congress has failed to do anything about it. According to a "Mini-Fact" published by the Christian Committee of Correspondence, "The first executive order was 'signed into law' by Woodrow Wilson in 1916. There are now more than 13,000 executive orders. An ever-increasing horde of federal bureaucrats act to enforce executive orders once they are issued. Like the man who came to dinner, the bureaucrats stay and stay and stay (Sam 8-9-18). It requires a two-thirds vote of Congress to repeal an executive order; few have been rescinded." (ComCors, Plymouth Foundation, POBox 577, Marlborough, NH 03455). This Mini-Fact publication goes on to say, "Centralism, collectivism, unrepresentative tyranny - all are in direct conflict with the Christian idea of man and the Christian methodology of self and civil government."

During the transition period while waiting to become Chief Executives, the Clintons and their staff prepared various socialistic, Clintonomic, environmental and welfare programs that are supposed to be presented to Congress and passed for signature into law in the First One Hundred Days of the new administration. "The primary focus will be the economy and specifically jobs, jobs, jobs," according to Scott Shepard of the Palm Beach Post Washington Bureau. "That is what the voters want, and that is what Congress and the incoming administration intend to give them," said Senate Budget Committee Chairman James Sasser (D-TN). "The American people view the economy as the number one priority of business for the new administration and the 103rd Congress." Sasser continued, "We will have an obligation to move." Those same words might have been heard from any New Deal Senator when FDR took charge. It was called a rubber-stamp Congress.

But whether Clinton could keep his promises to the various diversity groups immediately became questionable when on January 7th President Bush presented his final official and gloomy budget report. He predicted "unrelenting huge federal deficits and underscored how difficult it may be for...Bill Clinton to fulfill his economic promises. Clinton, who will submit the budget that Congress will actually work on, called the figures projected by Bush 'unsettling.' But he signalled that he was not abandoning his campaign commitments to cut the deficit in half by 1996 while at the same time embarking on an ambitious program to 'rebuild America' through stepped-up government investment." According to AP, "Clinton spokesman George Stephanopolos said Clinton 'stands by his campaign commitments' including his deficit reduction pledge. The new deficit estimates will make achieving that pledge more difficult but just as necessary," Stephanopolis said. However, the very next day appeared the headline "Clinton Backtracks on Deficit." This was a NYTimes report which said, "...Bill Clinton appeared...to back off his campaign pledge to cut the federal budget deficit in half in four years. Clinton and his aides seemed to be using the new estimate of the deficit from the Bush White House for two purposes: to begin revising Clinton's campaign promises, and to lay the political groundwork for unpopular measures to cut the growth of government spending or even to raise some taxes." Here are some unhappy but official figures, released by AP:

Interest payments on the federal debt will rise 55 percent, to \$308 billion in 1998 from \$199 billion last year. The debt itself, the accumulated total of all federal borrowing, will rise more rapidly, to \$4.8 trillion in 1988 from \$3 trillion last year. Outlays for Social Security will rise 39 percent, to \$396 billion in 1998 from \$285 billion in 1992. The cost of Medicare will double in six years, to \$236 billion in 1998 from \$116 billion in 1992. All of the foregoing is predicted to occur in six years, provided that the

Nation can continue for that long without a total economic crash.

Of course, there's another way of looking at the picture. Flashpoint, a newsletter published by Texe Marrs of Austin, Texas, in a special edition reported: "It was the wealthy elitists of the Bilderberger Group who, in 1991, at a secret meeting in Baden Baden, Germany, put the final stamp of approval on Bill Clinton's try for the oval office. Now that he has won the election - thanks to their behind the scenes financial and media manipulation - Clinton is obligated to do their bidding. They own him. The Bilderbergers continue their sordid, secret conferences, most recently meeting May 21-24, 1992 in the secluded resort town of Evian-les-Baines, France. Though the conclave was closed to the public, Flashpoint has been able to verify the names of participants. They comprise a virtual 'who's who' of international money, power, and influence. Among those present at the recent Bilderbergers' conference: Britain's Lord Carington, former secretary-general of NATO who served as chairman of the Bilderbergers' meeting; Giovanni Agnelli, Italian billionaire and chairman of the Fiat automobile corporation; Paul Allaire, chairman of Xerox Corporation; Henry Kissinger, the former US Secretary of State (and a Rockefeller puppet); Alexandre Lamfalussy, general manager of the Bank for International Settlements; Hilmer Kopper of Germany's Deutschebank; and Etienne Davignon, a mover-and-shaker in the European Economic Community (EEC). Also present was Bilderberger loyalist Lloyd Bentsen, the liberal US Senator from Texas who was Michael Dukakis' vice presidential running mate in 1988."

In a current vernacular, this is the bottom line: **They own him!** Walter Scott in his Sunday Personality Parade (1/10/93) identified Clinton as "a genuinely gregarious individual who knows his way around the corridors of power in Washington," As a Rhodes Scholar and a Bilderberger he also knows his way around the corridors leading to the power brokers who aim to establish their New World Order in seven years. Like Bush before him, Clinton will be used by them because they own him. In all matters pertinent to their goals they will tell him what to do, how it is to be done, and when it is to be done. Mark Matthews of The Baltimore Sun noted that "President Bush's dramatic final moves on the world stage, intended primarily to help Bill Clinton, will nevertheless force his successor to make vital military and foreign policy decisions in the administration's first weeks...Most US forces are not supposed to be out of Somalia until four weeks after Clinton's inaugural. A smooth withdrawal will depend on cooperation from a determined and outspoken UN Secretary-General...The Bush administration's late push for a UN Security Council resolution to enforce a no-fly zone over Bosnia-Herzegovina may require Clinton to join with NATO allies in early but important issues...Whether Serbian bases should be attacked, in addition to the shooting down of Serbian aircraft... Clinton was consulted about and has applauded each of the key foreign initiatives taken by Bush in recent weeks... Clinton met Friday (1/8/93) with President Salinas de Gortari of Mexico. Hours later, Vice President-elect Al Gore met with Bosnian President Alija Izetbegovic." Clinton also backed the UN-US crackdown on the no-fly zone of Iraq. Clinton's campaign pledges where domestic infrastructure problems are concerned can be forgotten. Clinton's domestic promises, like those of Bush, must take second place to foreign policy. George Will, who claims to be a conservative columnist on the Washington Post remarked that "The only things crumbling are Clintonomics myths...One of candidate Bill Clinton's constant themes was alarm about America's 'crumbling infrastructure.' Today (1/10/93) his rationale for a large surge of infrastructure spending

is itself crumbling under the weight of analysis...With Mr. Clinton already running up the white flag regarding his pledge to cut the deficit in half, it is odd to advocate a deficit-increasing stimulus package, and to seek stimulus from infrastructure spending." In short, like Bush before him, campaign promises were made to be broken, because they own them.

But there is a problem that must worry the power brokers, and Clinton's ability to handle it. Instead of the carefully planned merging of nations and states that our federal government has been involved in promoting, there is much of what they call "fracturing" in vogue. That is, the spirits of nationalism, ethnics, culture, and religion are creating demands for separation, independence and sovereignty among nations. The splitup of Czechoslovakia into Slovakia and the Czech Republic, the horrible deeds of the Serbs who seek a homeland of their own alone, these do not fit into the power brokers' New World Map. The new United States of Europe is not yet really united because of currency, immigration, and trade problems. And as NAFTA becomes better known for what it is, the dream for a North American Regional World Government, there are dangers that Clinton can't complete what Bush started in this part of his New World Order.

In his November-December 1992 Intelligence Newsletter, Pastor Earl F. Jones observed that "The great (and intentional) dialectics of the two superpowers in mortal combat since World War II is now well into the phase called the synthesis. Neither the United States nor the Soviet Union, representing the thesis and the antithesis, are the same as they were forty years ago. The world could see in the next ten years the greatest threat that western civilization has ever confronted." In this extended transition period as the synthesis is being established, it is important that there is not a single important, qualified and accepted leader in all the west. The power brokers choose their leaders as puppets, and the people accept and applaud. The "Letter from Plymouth Rock" observes that "Only a Godly people beget Godly leaders. No Washingtons, or Adams, no Madisons or Henrys or Jays come forth today because the nation does not merit them. If men of such character and integrity were to stand for public office at this time, they would be pilloried and rejected by the media, the academy, and, yes, by many 'mainline churches'." So we have a Clinton in command of the government of the most powerful nation in the world. And they own him.

When Alexander Solzhenitsyn fled his native land and came to the United States, he voiced a warning: "If I were asked today to formulate as concisely as possible the main cause of the ruinous revolution that swallowed up some 60 million of our people, I could not put it more accurately than to repeat: Men have forgotten God. That's why it all happened." And we, too, as a people have forgotten God. Must our children suffer the same fate that befell Europe before those who remain return to God?

"The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? The Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? Though a host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear; though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident." (Psalm 27:1,3.).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty.....Number Three.....February 1, 1993

## ANOTHER WAR PRESIDENT?

Change-agent Clinton is, hopefully for the people, finding some of his promised changes more difficult than he imagined. But no Joint Chief of Staff or Democratic Congress could prevent a name changing, an act that may provide a clue as to what is in store for the United States and perhaps the world during the next four years. It's a trivial matter, but indicative. Because the man named Clinton who was Governor of Arkansas was not the man who campaigned for the presidency; and the man who so campaigned was not the same man who now sits in the Oval Office of the White House signing Executive Agreements that may affect us all. Immediately after his winning the right to represent the Democratic Party in the national election, the Clinton Team refashioned him, changed him from a radical internationalist who boasted of being a student of Carroll Quigley who wrote Tragedy and Hope and coached Clinton at Georgetown University, and made him a middle-of-the-road man who would heal the nation and care for its poor and ill. He would rebuild the nation's infrastructure, find jobs for the jobless, cut the deficit in half, give tax relief to the middle class and end the recession. But when he had won the election, Clinton ceased posing as an Outsider ready to combat the Insiders, and himself became an Insider. Just as presidents before him had done, he chose for top positions in his administration members of the Council on Foreign Relations, Trilateral Commission, then added some Rhodes Scholars, Fellows of the Institute for Policy Studies, and a smattering of less known liberals like the rejected Zoe Baird. Two days after his inauguration, he said, "Today I am proud to present to you and to the American people a Cabinet of talented, diverse and seasoned leaders. I am deeply gratified to the United States Senate for a quick confirmation (sans Baird) only two days after the inauguration."

Perhaps the thing which revealed this change-agent to be what he is to be as president was the way he and Hillary changed their names as the road to the White House was traveled. During the campaign he was just plain Bill Clinton; but when he signed his first document as president he became William J. Clinton. The same was evident in the case of Hillary. The ultimate socialist was changed into a comparatively quiet and obedient Hillary Clinton during the campaign. But upon becoming the First Lady, she added her maiden name to become Hillary Rodham Clinton. Gary Blonston of The Miami Herald Washington Bureau commented: "Bill and Hillary Clinton officially became larger than life - pop stars, cultural icons, would-be proprietors of a casual new Cabinet. They even changed their names... The same two people who just a few days ago were returning their daughter's pet frog to the Arkansas River suddenly are the most watched and most celebrated personalities in the land - youthful, attractive, commanding and self-assured." And, suddenly the man who promised to heal the nation's domestic problems became the prototype of retiring George Bush. Wrote columnist A.M. Rosenthal (1/19/93): "And so from the moment he takes the oath Bill Clinton becomes a wartime President - exactly as he had known all along. The reality that Mr. Clinton knew before he was elected that he would preside over a country at war has escaped the public and battalions of politicians and commentators...It was that during

the campaign all three Presidential candidates acted out a charade cruel to the truth and the American people. They tried to convince Americans that foreign problems could wait until America in its own sweet time paid a little attention to them. Most Americans apparently believed that, sucking on the pacifier of Wishfulness."

Debra Saunders, editorial page columnist for the San Francisco Chronicle, noted the change in Clinton's program, wrote: "Even before his inauguration, Bill Clinton retreated from a number of campaign pledges, Team Clinton's great exodus included promises to cut middle-class taxes, to halve the deficit by term's end, to require employees to set aside 1.5 percent of payroll for job training, to mandate that trade with China be based on humanitarian concessions, to cut the White House staff by 25 percent, to reduce influence peddling and to open up immigration policy with Haitian refugees. In addition, Team Clinton danced around its commitment to issue an executive order to end the ban on gays in the military... And for all his talk about ending 'welfare as we know it,' Clinton' pick for Health and Human Services, Donna Shalala, only reluctantly and vaguely addressed welfare questions at her confirming hearing. Her hedging prompted Sen. Daniel Patrick Mounihan, D-NY, to dub last week as one resonating 'the clatter of campaign promises being tossed out the window.' ...Gov. Clinton's well-designed image portrayed a man who wouldn't forget where he came from, a man who would stand up for the forgotten middle-class, an innovator yet a policy wonk who wasn't afraid to bridle government growth. Where is that man now?...Oh, no, it could be George Bush all over again!"

If Clinton had other plans than being George Bush all over again, Saddam Hussein changed all that in his toying with UN mandates and teasing the US-led coalition team that has become the UN's police force. That Clinton would follow Bush's lead in regard to Iraq was inevitable. They work for the same boss, and it isn't We the People. There's a reason that hasn't been mentioned. Two years ago if Saddam had been allowed to take over Kuwait and its oil fields, he would have then moved on to take control of 40 percent of the world's oil supply; and the builders of the New World Order would have none of that. So, Bush, to promote the NWO and the UN, and to protect oil supplies, expressed his dream of the NWO and sent troops to stop Saddam, but not to destroy him. It so happens that the militant and fundamentalist Shi'a Muslims are also dreaming of their own New World Order. Iran is leading such a drive and is backed by Syria and to some extent by Libya. Iraq is the one country in that area which could stop Iran. Knowing this, the NWO builders had a double problem: to stop Iran from developing a power that could start another world war when it isn't desired or needed by the NWO, and to stop Saddam from taking control of Middle East oil. Intelligence Digest forecasts that "The breakup of communist rule in Eastern Europe will fuel the expansion of Islamic extremism throughout the world. The Ayatollahs are preaching that now that communism has failed, there is only one way forward for Muslims: the Islamic Way! Islamic extremism is set to sweep aside all that gets in its way, whether it's the revolutionary communists in Algeria and Libya, the conservative Sheiks of Saudi Arabia, or the modernizing politicians of Turkey and Pakistan. Worse, it will spread into the hearts of the Western World, to the Muslims of Bradford and other cities in Britain, to the Algerians in every city in France, to Germany, Canada and to America. No corner of the world will escape the wave of Islamic nihilism hell-bent on destroying every last vestige of Western civilization. And...radical Islam is now being armed with nuclear technology

by China and is now negotiating to buy ex-Soviet weapons and scientists. There are 1.7 million skilled ex-Soviet weapons technologists for hire. The top Russian atomic specialists earn just \$9.00 a month. Gaddafi is offering them \$10,000 a month to make nuclear bombs for Libya." (Intelligence Digest, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glas GL50 IHX, United Kingdom. US \$197 per year). It so happens that in the Middle East only Iraq stands in the way of the Islamic fundamentalist plans led by Iran. Because Saddam Hussein is defying the UN and teasing the US forces into attacking facilities that aren't very important (life is cheap in Iraq), means that Saddam is drawing great sympathy from other Sunni Muslims and Arab countries that might otherwise be on Iran's side if conflict occurred. Another plus for Saddam: the Arabian coalition powers that were against him two years ago are now expressing sympathy for him. That original coalition is now reduced to the Western Nations: the US, UK, France and Canada. On 1/18/93 the 21-nation Arab League said in a statement from Cairo that it "regrets the policy of military escalation against Iraq...which led to the killing and wounding of civilians among Iraqi people." So Saddam the loser now is Saddam the winner. If he were eliminated, Iraq probably would break up into three smaller states: One ruled by the Iran favoring Shi'a, one by the Kurds who want only independence and sovereignty, the third made up of the Sunni Muslims. And this would eliminate entirely the one power in the Middle East that could stop the Islamic extremists.

If Iraqgate, with oil at its core, is not enough to make Clinton a war president rather than a peace president, as well as New Age president, the Somali situation will contribute. Here again, oil, not food, seems to be the bottom line. Mark Fineman, LA Times writer, reported on 1/18/93 from Mogadishu and we quote: "Far beneath the surface of the tragic drama of Somalia, four major oil companies are quietly sitting on a prospective fortune in exclusive concessions to explore and exploit millions of acres of Somali countryside....Nearly two-thirds of Somali was allocated to the American oil giants Conoco, Amoco, Chevron and Phillips in the final years before Somali's pro-US President Mohamed Siad Barre was overthrown and the nation plunged into chaos in January, 1991. Industry sources said the companies holding the rights to the most promising concessions are hoping that the Bush Administration's decision to send US troops to safeguard aid shipments to Somalia will also help protect their multimillion-dollar investments there...Corporate and scientific documents disclosed that the American companies are well positioned to pursue Somalia's most promising potential oil reserve the moment the nation is pacified. And the State Department and US military officials acknowledge that one of these oil companies [Conoco Inc] has done more than simply sit back and hope for peace...The close relationship between Conoco and the US intervention forces has left many Somalis and foreign development experts deeply troubled by the blurry line between the US government and the large oil company [which amounts to Fascism-Ed.] leading many to liken the Somali operation to a miniature version of Operation Desert Storm, the US-led military effort in January, 1991, to drive Iraq from Kuwait and, more broadly, safeguard the world's largest oil reserves. 'It's left everyone thinking the big question here isn't famine relief but oil,' said one (oil) expert. 'It's worth billions of dollars and believe me, that's what the whole game is starting to look like'...Mahamed Jirdeh, a prominent Somali businessman in Mogadishu who is familiar with the oil-concession agreements, said, 'Our country is now very weak, and, of course, the American oil companies are very strong. This has to be handled very

diplomatically, and I think the American government must move out of the oil business, or at least make clear that there is a definite line separating the two, if they want to maintain a long-term relationship here'." But there's no chance that the American government will "move out of the oil business." Because, under corporate socialism (Fascism), multinational corporations and the government "move together." Which means that the Somali operation is an excellent example of how builders of the New World Order intend to operate once they are in full command.

While Clinton is supposedly deciding to operate in the Iraqi stalemate and the Somali situation, he then must move to make some small adjustments in NAFTA, the free trade agreement that links Mexico, Canada and the United States in a Regional Economic Zone to match the Regional World Government that is now being developed in Europe. Then he must sell a reluctant, even though Democratic, Congress on the benefits of NAFTA. Ronald A. Taylor of The Washington Times reported that "In his maiden venture into diplomacy...Bill Clinton promised Mexican President Carlos Salinas de Gortari he will endorse the existing language of a hemispheric free-trade agreement...'I reaffirm my support for the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA),' said Clinton. Here, however, Clinton must convince Congress to agree and pass legislation implementing the agreement signed by Bush and approved by Clinton." Calling it "a power grab by the executive branch," Jonathon Tasini, who is writing a book on the global economy and free-trade, gave added importance to NAFTA when he said it "is just the first step. If successfully concluded, the more sweeping reach of the 108-member GATT talks will further empower the executive branch and weaken Congress's role in regulating commerce. GATT imposes even stronger requirements than NAFTA on member nations to subordinate their individual laws to the trade pact...The decision facing Congress is straightforward. A vote for NAFTA means abdicating power and changing, perhaps forever, the role of Congress in representing the voice of the American people on the critical issue of commerce and the global economy. A vote against it protects added importance not only American's hard-won consumer safety, environmental and labor laws, but our power to hold accountable those who make them." At present, viewing the shrinking of such giants as IMB and Sears, and observing the movement of much of American industry south to Mexico in order to survive, and firing thousands of American workers and replacing them with cheaper Mexican laborers, even the Democrat-controlled Congress is very hesitant about approving NAFTA. Here the Clinton Team may have a job far harder than selecting an Attorney General.

George Washington warned: "Tis our true policy to steer clear of permanent alliances with any portion of the foreign world." But we're involved in every part of the foreign world, our troops are the world police. Here all three branches of our federal government have turned away from the biblical principles of our Founders. As Abraham Lincoln warned: "Only those nations are blessed whose God is the Lord." And Scripture warns:

"When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice; but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn." (Proverbs 29:2).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty.....Number Four.....February 15, 1993

## THREE TO MAKE READY

When a new captain and his selected staff take over the management and direction of our Ship of State, many political analysts and historians will consider what occurs in new captain's First 100 Days a definite indication of what course the Ship will be sailing and what its passengers can expect to experience during the four year cruise. For example, The Christian Science Monitor publishes a regular column titled "The First 100 Days, Jan. 20 - April 29," which chronicles the day-by-day progress of the Clinton Clique as we all speed, whether we like it or not, toward the New Age-New World Order port where our Ship is supposed to dock at the break of the year 2000. There have been a few incidents which tended to slow down preparations for the journey to the man-made utopia. Congress, which Constitutionally handles the logistics of any such trip, has shown that the promised honeymoon between Clinton and Congress is not as heavenly as predicted. The new captain promised and then reneged on his scheduled tax program, so that no one knows for sure just who and what will be taxed to finance the socialist agenda. Then a hitch occurred when it was found that a designated Attorney General broke a law that she was supposed to force others to obey, and a second selectee had to be rejected for a similar reason. Clinton reneged on his pledge concerning immigrants from Haiti. Then the promised decision to force the military to accept avowed sodomites ran up against opposition by both Congress and the military. There were about a thousand offices still to be filled, including a new FBI director. But aside from such annoyances, things seemed to be going as 43 percent of the voters desired. Some confidence was restored when Congress quickly passed and Clinton immediately signed into law that unpaid child-birth and sick leave law that Bush had twice vetoed. VP Al Gore happily announced that the gridlock between his captain and the Senate over which he presided was ended. So, with about one-fourth of the First 100 Days completed, the new staff and permanent civil service crew were ready to hoist anchor and sail into the sea of foreign affairs. Fascist Captain Clinton has turned over foreign policy decisions to Warren Christopher (internationalist lawyer) and his NA-NWO groupees. A New Economic Council (NEC) has been created and staffed with Robert Rubin (Wall Street personified) in charge. Destruction of the Defense Department has been relegated to Les Aspin (Institute for Policy Studies fellow) and his pro-UN chums. Co-President Hillary Clinton has been given health and child care programming ("Give me a generation of your youth and I will give you a communist world," said Lenin). Tony Lake (IPS) was named National Security Adviser. James Woolsey (Rhodes scholar) was named to head the CIA. Commented Larry Abraham in his Insider Report, "Every single one of the key Clinton appointments in the defense and foreign policy 'cluster' is a member of the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, or both. Black and white, male and female, relatively young and more mature in years, is irrelevant. What is important is that each of them shares the Clinton/Insider vision of a New World Order."

Thus, with the staff installed and serving (but not the USA), Clinton will now have more time and energy to spend in behalf of the three presently important programs of the New Age-New World Order elitists: EPA, FEMA

and NAFTA. Of these three FEMA (Federal Emergency Management Agency) requires immediate renovation and reputation-renewal. The elitists haven't treated FEMA kindly and a quick restoration of its power and influence is necessary. When Nixon was president, he signed a series of executive orders which would activate a totalitarian bureaucratic group of federal departments and agencies that would assume dictatorial control over the nation and its people whenever the president might declare a national emergency. Also there were created Ten Regional Governments, each with a capitol. The fifty States and Territories were to be governed by these Ten Regional Governments which would take orders from the Federal Departments and Agencies in Washington.

When Carter became president these executive orders were reviewed and it was felt that there should be one permanent agency which would be prepared to manage the overall operations of such a bureaucratic dictatorship, and, again by executive order, the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) was established. It would be in charge of any federally declared emergency, whether national or regional. FEMA had its first important test with the San Francisco earthquake of 1989. FEMA was found to be inefficient and not prepared to deal with such emergencies, and there were numerous complaints regarding the way it functioned at the time. Slight changes in management personnel were made, but little was done to improve its management methods. Other matters of greater importance existed at the time: the Panama Invasion, Persian Gulf War, the depression and growing economic problems, etc. So FEMA became a kind of halfway house for federal employees who had been tried and found wanting in other agencies, and were shifted to positions in FEMA because they couldn't be fired outright. Then came Hurricane Andrew, and FEMA became exposed for what it really had become. "Lawmakers say they want to know why FEMA repeats its mistakes, disaster after disaster. FEMA is in chaos. It's a place where top-ranking officials squabble over parking spots and office renovations," wrote Scott Higham of The Miami Herald. "It's a place where bosses have used public money for personal perks, sought out gay staffers in the agency and punished those who refused to name names. It's where employees try to figure out how to survive a nuclear attack and print up self-help pamphlets to protect the nation. One helpful hint: Unplug TV sets because nuclear explosions 'affect electrical devices.' FEMA is a time bomb and it's going to go off again." So, the appropriate Congressional committee started hearings on 1/27/93, intent on making FEMA what it's supposed to be: A permanent agency with power to supervise all other agencies if and when a national emergency should be declared and a bureaucratic dictatorship is installed.

Why is FEMA so important to the elitists? In discussing the Los Angeles riots, Rich Pearson wrote: "At first, the New World Order will use these class upheavals and economic turmoil to their benefit by implementing an almost dictatorial type of government...This structure already exists through the Federal Emergency Management Administration (FEMA). (From The Pearce Report, an in-depth economic and market letter. Monthly, \$144 per year. One Crosstown Plaza, Kalamazoo, MI 49008). In a very important issue of his McAlvany Intelligence Advisor headed "The Fourth Reich: Toward an American Police State," under the subhead "Toward a State of National Emergency," Don McAlvany wrote: "Over the past few years, a number of references to a State of National Emergency (or martial law) have been hinted at or suggested by government officials, congressmen, etc. - usually to fight the drug war, crime, etc. Indeed martial law was

imposed in Los Angeles (and was begged for by the public) to quell the massive riots in the spring of '92, and could have been declared nationally had the riots continued to spread during the summer of '92. [Ed note: They did spread to 166 other cities - but not as severe as Los Angeles]...The potential for a State of National Emergency or martial law in America over the next three to five to seven years (perhaps to deal with riots, the war on crime or drugs, a financial banking crisis or some manufactured crisis) is a very real possibility, as the Establishment moves to install a socialist America and the New World Order. Indeed aspects of a state of emergency - and the suspension of constitutional rights already exist in America today! Over a dozen Executive Orders have been passed by Congress over the past few decades...giving the President total dictatorial control over every aspect of American life if the president (or his Establishment bosses) decide to trigger and implement same. FEMA would then go into action, firearms would be confiscated and many (if not all) constitutional rights and guarantees would be suspended. Under a full state of emergency tens or hundreds of thousands of Americans (guilty of hate, environmental, financial, or gun control 'crimes'; or 'criminal' violations of any of tens of thousands of new government regulations; or resistance to the New World Order or a socialist America) are likely to be imprisoned. Perhaps this is why George Bush moved in recent years to double US prison capacity, and why under a national security directive called 'Rex 94,' signed in 1984 by President Reagan, eleven huge federal detention centers were activated in California, Arizona, Wisconsin, New York, Pennsylvania, Virginia, Georgia and Florida." (From The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor, January, 1993. Monthly, \$95 per year. PO Box 84904, Phoenix, AZ 85071).

**NAFTA** is the second of the three developments (FEMA, NAFTA, EPA) vital to the creation and maintenance of The New World Order, and it has fallen into the lap of Clinton to complete what Bush began. Behind NAFTA there is a second stage of the global conspiracy that is probably unknown to all but the Insiders. Basically, Bush promoted the idea of a North American free trade zone. Mulroney of Canada went along with the idea, perhaps thinking that a free trade agreement would do no particular damage to Canadian manufacturers, industrialists and laborers. Salinas de Gortari of Mexico was delighted. It would go far toward making the Mexican standard of living equal to that of Canada and the United States. But few understood the elitist plan: such an agreement would cause the loss of sovereignty to all three nations, and that an international commission of trade bureaucrats would dictate to all three, who would be forced to obey the orders of the New World Order commission (or should we say commissars?). It would mean goodbye to independence and sovereignty in matters of trade. And, as is already happening, manufacturers would be forced to move to lower wage areas (Mexico), and people (Mexicans) would be moving to areas with higher free benefits and wages. "They won't find either," says Jonathan Tasini who is writing a book about global economy and free trade. He points out that "the living standards of all except the elite and their few chosen agents will fall to subsistence, survival levels."

Now, here's the rest of the story. For years the nations and states belonging to the UN have been trying to establish a global free trade policy through GATT, the global General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade, and GATT has never been accepted by all of the 108 countries that belong to GATT and the UN. The latest attempt, known as the Uruguay Round, has been stalemated for years. So, with Clinton now in charge of the



biggest trading partner of them all, it seems that the builders of NWO may have decided to give up trying to start from the top in building a global free trade policy and build from the bottom a series of regional free trade areas, such as the European Community (EC) and NACOM, or NAFTA as it is presently called.

Before Bush left the White House he prompted an argument between EC and US regarding the price of white wine. Previously, the farmers of France had been induced to start an argument about EC's agricultural agreements. Then, no sooner had Clinton taken over than did he announce tough measures on trade issues with the EC. A report from Joseph de Courcy of the British Intelligence Digest (5/2/93) observed that "Diplomatic sources are warning that there is danger of the European Community (EC) using the new US administration's early toughness on trade issues to bring about a genuine trade war." Then he added this important statement: "There are some within the EC Commission in Brussels who would view a trade war as a means of giving purpose and cohesiveness to an organization that has lost its way since the Danish voted No to the Maastricht treaty on European union." This was followed by an article by Amy Kaslow of The Christian Science Monitor (5/2/93) in which she reported: "The Clinton administration's new trade team is entering an area marked by the breakdown of global talks and the rise of regional trading blocs." And Enrique Iglesias, who was chairman of GATT's Uruguay Round when it began in 1986, said, "It was too ambitious." Therefore regionalism instead of globalism is on the rise. Said Kaslow of CSM: "Bush continued his commitment to multinationalism through the GATT, but began talks with Mexico and Canada for the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA);" and "Though concerned about a possible inward, exclusionary approach by some Asian and European regionalists, Iglesias is enthusiastic about the evolution of sub-regional trade blocs within Latin America, such as the new pact between Argentina, Mexico and Venezuela; or the accord between Central American countries...He is confident that these Latin arrangements are steps toward broader ties with the UN, NAFTA, and multinationalism."

The builders of the New World Order call it piecemeal functionalism, the eating away, bit by bit, of national independence and sovereignty, and the resultant loss of individual freedom and liberty. George Bush left three parts of The Plan for the Clinton team to complete in promoting The New World Order: FEMA, NAFTA and EPA. We overwrote and left no space for discussing the radical environmentalism which Al Gore was elected to promote. The Clintons and Gore talk about the healing and the feeding of people, of creating jobs for the jobless and homes for the homeless. But, as campaign promises are discarded and unexpected changes are made, it becomes evident that true Christians must be prepared to suffer for His sake and for their country. Fear is the weapon that the enemies of God will use. Therefore:

"Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them; for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee." (Deuteronomy 31:6).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

## **THREE-TIERED GLOBAL GOVERNANCE**

He promised changes. So he changed his campaign promises. And he also changed his plans. He left Hillary to handle the White House and Al to handle the Senate, and became a traveling salesman to sell to the people his plan to "re-invent government" by raising taxes and lowering the payroll, providing health care for all, jobs for all, and an economic plan that couldn't work. In our last Report we wrote, "With the staff installed, ..Clinton now will have more time and energy to spend in behalf of the three presently important programs of the New Age-New World Order elitists: EPA, FEMA and NAFTA." We were wrong. Because his speech to Congress didn't sell his economic program to Congress, even a Democrat-dominated Congress, he found it necessary to go on the road and try to sell the package to the people. Said columnist James McCartney, "The Clinton case right now is worth serious examination because the success or failure of his controversial new economic package may hang in the balance...Clinton could be in the kind of trouble that helped destroy George Bush when he broke his famous 'read my lips: no new taxes' pledge." It didn't help Clinton when his own advisers, headed by Hillary, told him "It is virtually impossible to provide health care to all Americans any time soon if he [Clinton] wants to finance it by savings from overhauling the system as he promised in his campaign." So it seems that his unpopular economic package will make or break him and, like Jimmy Carter and George Bush, a one-term presidency would result. But again, like Carter and Bush, his failure won't slow down the power brokers' drive toward their New Age Government in a New World Order setting.

In this connection, an old strategy has been revived by the Planners. It has to do with "regionalism" which is an essential ingredient of global government. In our DBR of 4/14/72, published more than two decades ago, we titled the Report: "The Formation of the Federal Fasces," and we referred to "The manner in which domestic methods of 'work and welfare' and the dispensation of grants are being turned over to a new type of governmental organization which is called the 'Under Secretaries Group for Regional Organization'." On May 1969 President Nixon announced the establishment of Ten Federal Regions; and on February 10, 1972, he signed Executive Order 11674 which "laid down the precise framework under which the new regional government plan would work. Years later, Jimmy Carter added FEMA as a permanent agency that would direct and coordinate the activities of the Ten Federal Regional Governments if and when an Emergency, national or regional, would be declared by the president. It was intended that, eventually, these ten regional governments would replace the fifty States and their governments, so that a Central Government would be in absolute control of the entire country. But that part of the program had to be delayed because the Constitution of the United States promises each State a republican form of government. Therefore, before the States could be abolished, the Constitution itself must be abolished and a new form of Central Government installed.

As we indicated, there's nothing new about this plan. It's just been delayed. As far back as April 21, 1935, before Alaska and Hawaii had  
(turn to page three)

## OPEN LETTER

President William Clinton  
White House  
Washington, D.C. 20500

Dear Mr. President:

Your first concern is the deficit? It is the usury,\* now called interest, on the accumulated deficits that is hemorrhaging the economic life blood from the nation. There could be no such usury under Article 1, Sec. 8, Para. 5 of the Constitution if instead of the Federal Reserve, the country had a constitutional (usury-free) money system.

Your second concern is the "national debt" -- in quotes because the \$4 trillion is mostly fraud from pyramiding usury upon compounded usury. The actual deficits total but a fraction of that.

Both of your concerns are caused by the secret class A stockholders\*\* of the untaxed, unaudited Fed who numbers now with heirs 300; and some are American! They are the most avariciously predatory parasites upon a body politic in world history. The national bonded indebtedness is heavily held by the Fed. The process by which it acquires our bonds is not beyond understanding, but it is beyond belief. And why should the Treasury pay usury on bonds held by the Fed that our government has paid for -- like a family squandering mortgage payments on a paid-up mortga that should have been burned?

Mr. President, you have the power to buy back the private central bank for one half billion dollars. You can issue the funds by Executive Order as did President Kennedy issue constitutional U.S. Notes and without congressional advice and consent. The class A stockholders capitalized their Fed with but \$147 million, and after 80 years of racketeering now own America because they hold the mortgage!

There is the President Lincoln precedent -- exactly 100 years prior to the Kennedy constitutional money: \$364 million were issued usury-free at a time when the money mafia charged usury at the juice-loan rate of from 24% to 36%. Lincoln has saved us one half trillion dollars from being added to the "national debt". Only coinage is legal usury-free constitutional money. The "cashless society" is the bankers' coup de grace.

Sec. 30 of the Fed charter offers you the option of buying back the Fed - as confirmed in 1927, 1966 and now. The nation's life blood hemorrhaging out to usury would reverse back into the Treasury -- the new Fed owner. Class B and C stock could remain unchanged. The income tax wasted on usury is now 84%, in '94 92%, and in '95 103%, if the bankruptcy can be delayed.. It is too late to jump-start the economy. Only the buy-back of the Fed will rocket-blast the economy off the recession pad -- while cutting taxes. Mr. President, you have the means and the match.

Respectfully,

George Edward Hiscott IV

Life Member, Association of Former Intelligence Officers.

\* Historically a punishable crime until 1694.

\*\* Warburg Bank of Hamburg and Amsterdam, Chase Manhattan Bank of New York, Rothschild Banks of London and Berlin, Goldman Sachs Bank of New York, Lazard Brothers Bank of Paris, Kuhn Loeb Bank of New York, Israel Moses Sief Banks of Italy, Lehman Brothers Bank of New York.

become States, an article, with illustration, appeared in The New York Times Magazine, explaining how nine new departments [regions] would make a "drastic change in our form of government...and abolish our states." But there was a public outcry led by the outgoing governor of Colorado which caused the idea to be tabled at that time. With President Nixon the time had come to revive the plan. But it could be only partially fulfilled because the US Constitution still stood in the way. Now, however, with Target Date 2000 less than seven years away, there has been a revival of the plan, both domestically and globally.

With the Clintons at the helm, the time for regionalism has returned. In the Arizona Republic of December 27, 1992, there is an article reprinted from the LA Times which is headlined: "Vast Changes, Explosions of New Nations Foreseen." There is a drawing labeled "Re-Mapping North America." It indicates "zones" that will replace former nations and states. Under the title "United States and Canada," there is this prediction: "The western United States and Canadian provinces [will] integrate their economies with Asia's Pacific Rim. Alaska, British Columbia, Washington and Oregon also may be emboldened to create their own 'zone,' either autonomous or independent. Geographers tentatively dub the new state, stretching from the Arctic's Beaufort Sea to the sunny climes of northern California 'Pacifica'." As for the United States and Mexico: "On the other US border, the increasingly fuzzy demarcation line between the United States and Mexico could evolve into another new zone, tentatively called 'Angelica'...the rest of Mexico may then fragment into three or more parts." As for what's left of Canada: "Over time, Canada's Maritime could join the United States, while Alberta and Saskatchewan merge and go on their way, and the Indian and Eskimo-dominated north joins a polar confederation. As for the rest of the United States: "Even after losing 'Pacifica' and 'Angelica,' the United States may be vulnerable to further splits...nine other independent or autonomous zones, not necessarily coinciding with current state boundaries. They include Gulf Coast Zone, pulling together Florida with the southern parts of Alabama, Mississippi and Louisiana; and an industry state grouping of all of Michigan and Wisconsin, northern chunks of Illinois and Ohio, and western Pennsylvania." In the accompanying article, written by Robin Wright of the LA Times, all of these "zones" could be merged into a greater zone, presently known as NAFTA. But, in any case, according to these predictions, Canada, the United States and Mexico would disappear as nations, and become 'regions' or 'zones' in one of the three proposed Regional World Governments, which in turn would become administrative departments of a Global Government (the UN).

Now, let's consider Regionalism, or Zonism, on the international scale. At first, the situation may seem incongruous and the facts contradictory. Because the Power Brokers of Europe, North America and Japan had agreed on a plan outlined by Brzezinski and approved and financed by the Rockefeller and Rothschild Klans. The Trilateral Commission was formed to bring about the creation of three great economic spheres, later to become Regional World Governments, and eventually to be merged politically as parts of the Global Government (UN). So the plan involved the merging of nations into three great zones. But there would remain more than 100 nations semi-nations and states seemingly still sovereign and independent outside the Trilateral groupings. What of them? The answer seemed to become apparent to keen observers when the Soviet Union came unglued and instead of nations merged into an empire, there now were 15 separate and independent "republics," with still more to come due to

ethnic, language, cultural, racial or religious differences. This pattern followed when Czechoslovakia was permitted to divide and become two countries. And now the Trilateral Hierarchy proposes the solution of the Yugoslavian bloodbath through the creation of seven countries where but one existed before the Serbians began their "ethnic cleansing" of Muslims.

That article by Robin Wright, previously quoted, begins: "Imagine a world in which Scotland gains independence from the United Kingdom, and Italy divides in half, Russia and China both fragment a dizzying array of new states, and Canada disappears altogether. Along the way, a host of new states...are born. 'What we are dealing with is the re-creation of countries,'" said William Wood, the State Department's chief geographer. He should have said "the creation of new zones" because, as George Demko of Dartmouth remarked, "As we're challenging the traditional role idea of state sovereignty, globalizing economies and communication, and breaking up the last empires, the geography of the world is unlocking old connections and locking up new ones." Some direct quotes from this important article:

"Many states won't have armies, only police....A stratified system of government is likely to replace states. At the top will be a stronger United Nations, such regional groupings as the European Community on the second tier, while the tiny ethnically based states will be the lowest tier. Already at least 17 regional blocs - from Latin America's Southern Cone Common Market to Central Asia's Economic Cooperation Organization - are reshaping the globe. The latest is the new continental pact forming the North American Free Trade Agreement, completed earlier this month among the United States, Canada and Mexico.... It's a bit radical, the idea that today's large countries will break up to become tomorrow's tiny states. But it's what we're evolving toward....The importance of borders will actually wane, as economic and technological interdependence span not only states, but continents....In the meantime, however, the number of states will grow. For the next decade we cannot stop the trend. Afterward, the wish for cooperation will prevail." So, picture the Planners' World of Tomorrow: First Tier, Global Government (UN); Second Tier, Regional World Governments; Third Tier, smaller "ethnically based states" (Kissinger calls them World Communities). Goodbye sovereignty and independence.

Meanwhile, here at home the economic and political battles have been overshadowed by a spiritual war. "The next four years are pivotal for America," rightly predicts Don McAlvany. Either we awaken, turn back to God in a massive nationwide revival, turn back to our traditional values, or in our apathy and complacency watch Bill, Hillary, Al and Company continue to sodomize, socialize, and abort America. In that case we shall all be slaves, unless "by a supreme recovery of moral health and martial vigor, we arise again and take our stand as in olden times." Otherwise:

"...I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it. But I found none. Therefore have I poured out my indignation upon them: I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord God." (Ezekiel 22:30,31).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Forty.....Number Six.....March 15, 1993

## CARROTS OR STICKS?

"The plot to transform our western Christian civilization and our independent sovereign nation into but a province of a godless United Nations 'New World Order' global socialist/marxist tyranny is far advanced." So began the Pro American newsletter. Substantiating that statement was the following, which we quote: "It's apparent in the constant promotion of a 'New World Order' under the UN by Council on Foreign Relations elitists who dominated the Bush Administration and now likewise the Clinton Administration. It's apparent in the present drive for a UN Standing Army (disregarding the cost to our economy and sovereignty) using our military and tax dollars under UN control around the world (Somalia, Iraq etc.) and it's apparent in the environmental movement's sinister drive for 'New World Order' treaties enacting destructive and unscientific regulatory proposals. It's very apparent in the elitist controlled media's attack on Christianity, and now also apparent in their promotion of the Mexican/American Free Trade Treaty [NAFTA] which would not only erode our sovereignty by allowing an international body to regulate our commerce (a major step toward the CFR's, Trilateral Commission's regional and world government goals) but would also open flood gates to drugs and illegal aliens and disastrously deindustrialize our nation. **The urgency cannot be overstated.** Americans must be awakened, shaken from their apathy and ignorance, pulled from their diversions and convinced to work, pray, vote, speak up, struggle and fight against the powers arrayed against them -- if we are to save our country, our freedoms, our families and all we hold dear." (Unquote).

It's also apparent that this drive to convert the United Nations into a global government has been promoted by our own federal government. President George Bush personally induced (or seduced) the UN Security Council into backing the war against Iraq and the intervention in Somalia. As Joseph de Courcy of Intelligence Digest observed: "The main feature of the post-Cold War era is that the UN seal of approval has been available for all the major international actions the US and its allies have sought to take." In international military action, our US military forces have become UN military forces. R.W.Apple in The NY Times of February 14, 1993, wrote: "Cautiously and with little fanfare, the United States is edging away from one of the guiding principles of its foreign policy for the past half-century....When the withdrawal of most of the US forces from Somalia is completed in March or April, 3,000 to 5,000 American troops will be left behind as part of a multinational force that will probably be commanded by a top Turkish army officer, Gen. Cevik Bir....When the switchover is completed, it will be the first time US troops have operated directly under the flag of the United Nations...'The creation of a post-Cold War era means creating new international organizations,' Defense Secretary Les Aspin said at his confirmation hearing Jan. 7. 'And high in the list is the question of how do you create international peacekeeping and peace-making organizations.'...In announcing the new US policy on Bosnia... Secretary of State Warren Christopher said that if a peace accord could be negotiated the United States would be willing to contribute troops to help enforce it. He told officials on Capitol Hill that 10,000 to 15,000

American troops might be involved in a multinational force of 40,000 - hardly the kind of ratio that has made it possible for Americans to demand control in the past." (Unquote). Since the Korean "police action" all UN wars have had a UN selectee in command. Because American troops formed the majority in the greater wars, an American officer was in command. But in case American troops form a minority, they will be commanded by a foreign officer, in the case of Somalia, a Turk. This is the "guiding principle" in our foreign policy which is being revoked.

Another trap for America has to do with who will control the UN when it has assumed complete command as a Global Government? In the so-called Cold War period, the UN General Assembly was controlled by the Third-World countries. Most of them were influenced or controlled by the Communist International, which was controlled by Moscow. With the collapse of the Soviet Union, control shifted to the remaining "greatest nation". But despite assertions that Communism is dead, there is much evidence that Russia - still with the veto power - is moving toward "a more assertive phase" in its foreign policy. This became apparent when American planes dropped bombs on military emplacements in Iraq last January. Russia criticized the action and Russia's ambassador to Turkey went so far as to say that Moscow would not hesitate to take up arms if America made moves contrary to Russian interests. Intelligence Digest reports that "In essence, Moscow wants to recruit Third-World support to restrict American dominance and to exercise this restriction through institutional changes at the UN. The main indicator as to how Russia would like the UN to develop is to be found in President Gorbachev's May 1992 speech at Fulton, Missouri. The important part of this speech was not the most widely reported section which dealt with the ending of the Cold War, but the section that outlined Moscow's view on how the New World Order should be run. The relevant passage of that speech (and subscribers can be sure that this remains official Russian policy despite the change of leadership) reads as follows: 'And while...recognizing the role of the United States of America,...we must not limit our appeal to the elect but call upon the whole world community. In a qualitative new and different world situation, the overwhelming majority of the United Nations will, I hope, be capable of organizing themselves and acting in concert on the principles of democracy. The important pointer here was the phrase "acting in concert on the principle of democracy." This is not a call for the world's nations to practice democracy internally but a proposal for the UN to be run by majority voting with the poor nations, led by Russia, exercising restraint over the United States and its allies. This is what Gorbachev meant by moving democracy from the national to the international arena (emphasis added)."

Steven Miner is an Ohio U history professor who recently returned from Moscow and wrote an article which appeared in the LATimes. It began: "In the 1930s, Crane Brinton, a political scientist, observed that revolutions, like illnesses, tend to follow a certain course:...The old regime is discredited, its replacement is ruled by moderates, who, in turn, are replaced by a more violent vein of radicals, and in the end the old regime is partly restored." Professor Miner says this may be happening in Russia. As we write this there is a Reuters New Service report from Moscow stating: "Russia's parliament overwhelmingly rejected President Boris Yeltsin's power-sharing plan Friday (3/5/93), setting the stage for a major clash at a session of the legislature next week...Yeltsin had proposed a deal that would freeze changes to the constitution so Russia can press ahead with reforms. But the Supreme Soviet, the standing parliament, flatly rejected the Yeltsin plan." Directly under this Reuters report was an AP article



reading, "President Clinton praised Russian President Boris Yeltsin as a 'man of courage' Friday and pledged to offer more aggressive help to his struggling country during a two-day summit next month in Canada...Clinton said..."I'm going there to this meeting with the intention of trying to more aggressively engage the United States in the economic and political revitalization of Russia." Professor Miner ended his article with the statement: "The collapse of Mr. Yeltsin's government would once again confirm Mr. Brinton's analysis of revolutions. It might also lead to immeasurable disaster that could make the killing in Bosnia look minuscule by comparison." It must be remembered that Russia is still under the control of former Communists, and there is a popular feeling that democracy is failing and Russia should return to socialism (read that communism) in order to survive. But the global powers want Yeltsin to remain in control because he is under their control, and to take a more active part in UN affairs.

The power brokers also want the Clinton Clique to succeed in its work of completing the task of creating a welfare state where an independent sovereign Republic once existed, and make it a province in part of the Global Government. The Masters of the New World Order, we believe, would prefer that the Clintons do their assigned tasks by using Fabian methods; a system of kinder, gentler legislative action. Following through, Clinton told Congress of his plans for economic recovery and budget reduction, and the controlled media went right along with praise for the program. Newsweek assured readers that "The dark clouds of a decade of economic restructuring are finally clearing and leaving behind an unaccustomed sunshine....Clinton seems set to preside over the healthiest economy of any president since Lyndon Johnson....Better times will allow the president to push changes his predecessors lacked the courage to make - reducing the federal budget, slowing the escalation of health care costs, shifting the nation's spending habits away from consumption and toward savings and productive investment....with a minimum of short-term pain." (Unquote). But despite such press and TV praise and despite Clinton's trips to communities and schools to promote his program, in spite of his daily appearances on the boob tube, cable or otherwise, a majority of voters who had feared what the Clintons might do to them, their families and their country, began to realize how right they had been. Columnist Donald Lambo wrote: "The flour-and-paste that holds Bill Clinton's budget plan together is slowly coming undone....as even congressional Democrats are finding out that it avoids serious deficit-cutting. Consumer confidence fell last month as taxpayers began to realize that the Clinton plan would squeeze them even harder that they're being squeezed now, taking more of their earnings through higher individual income taxes, fuel taxes, Medicaid taxes, Social Security taxes and increased prices as a result of higher corporation taxes. Many moderate, young Democrats....threatened to revolt if party leaders did not abandon the blue smoke and mirrors that make up Mr. Clinton's budget and replace it with some stiff spending cuts that will stick....Bill Clinton may call all of this 'reinventing government' but it sounds like the same old tax and spend, big government proposals.... And in the end, as always, the American taxpayer will get stuck with the bill."

Even the NYTimes (2/17/93) found it necessary to report that "The White House said today that it would cost \$30 billion to \$90 billion a year to carry out President Clinton's campaign promise of guaranteeing health care for all Americans, and Administration officials said they were considering two dozen new taxes as possible sources of revenue....The White House made the disclosure as Hillary Rodham Clinton, chairwoman of the Presi-

dent's Task Force on National, Health Care Reform, visited the House of Representatives to lobby lawmakers of both parties on the issue....Confidential work papers from Mrs. Clinton's task force papers show that the Administration is considering taxes on insurance premiums, corporate health benefits, alcoholic beverages, tobacco products and guns, among other sources....the work papers show that the new social program that Mrs. Clinton and her aides are contemplating would be bigger than any created in more than 50 years." The massive increases in taxes in order to carry out the Clinton's programs would leave Al Gore's environmental programs with little money for expansion. So the Doctors for Disaster Preparedness Newsletter reports that "Congress has discovered a way to satisfy the 'environmental protection' machine without political cost: the unfunded mandate. Congress can pass a law requiring a new, cleaner standard and mandate that cities comply with the law. Cities must then use local property taxes that would otherwise pay for police, firefighting, schools, and public health measures to pay for compliance costs. Local officials face the storm of protest for raising taxes; Congress takes the credit for a cleaner environment."

As we said, the power brokers would prefer the Clinton Clique to complete their assigned tasks by using Fabian methods. But there is every chance that taxpayer protests will force them to change carrots for sticks and promises for commands. A National Emergency could be declared, with concentration camps for protesters (especially Christians). Before Martial Law, three programs would be important: ConCon, Guns, and FEMA. As for ConCon, The New American (3/8/93) reports, "Tycoon-turned-political activist H. Ross Perot may soon be using the power of his organization, United We Stand, to push for a constitutional convention....Perot exclaimed to Larry King (1/11/93), "We're within three states of being able to call a constitutional convention to get a balanced budget amendment." A constitutional convention would take all of the sovereign powers from the government and place them into the hands of the convention and put our Constitution up for grabs. As for Gun Control, Congressman Torricelli (D-NJ) recently introduced HR 544, a bill "to prohibit the transfer of 2 or more handguns to an individual in any 30-day period." The real purpose of the bill is to establish a national gun registration program. How can the government tell if you have purchased more than one gun unless it has a national gun registration program to keep count? And FEMA, which would be in charge of a Bureaucratic Dictatorship if a national emergency were declared. But FEMA is corrupt, incapable, as the survivors of Hurricane Andrew will tell you. So "Unless FEMA is dramatically changed, it should be abolished and its functions parceled out to other agencies, a congressional panel was told Tuesday (3/2/93)." So this warning: Martial Law if Fabian methods fail.

In a somewhat similar situation Daniel was told of a king who would stand up "and he shall prosper, and practice, and destroy the mighty and the holy people. And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many; he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand." (Daniel 8:24,25).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Forty.....Number Seven.....March 29, 1993

## THE FORFEITURE SQUADS

The standoff in Waco, Texas; the bombing at the World Trade Center; these events seemed to form a pattern. They provided propaganda for promotion of the drive to abolish firearms in the hands of civilians, they initiated a plan to create a national police force which would replace our military establishment, one of them brought to the United States evidence of the death and destruction that can be caused by the use of terrorist tactics in a new kind of war, another sought to justify the use of terrorist tactics by the government against its own citizens. The bombing may have been the first step in an undeclared war against the United States because of its continued support of the political state of Israel. First, let us note that part of the story of the armed assault on the Branch Davidian religious group in Waco on February 27th. A Baptist preacher wrote: "As bizarre, unorthodox, and unacceptable as are some of this group's alleged beliefs and practices, I am deeply grieved and alarmed by the raid by the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms against the Branch Davidian compound that has resulted in such senseless carnage. The raid was obviously ill advised, poorly planned and executed, irresponsible, in violation of the First Amendment, morally unconscionable, and reprehensible, and therefore, without justification...It should be of great concern to the American people in general and the Christian community in particular that neither the leader of the group nor the group collectively had been charged with a crime prior to the raid (unquote)."

But the preacher was wrong in one respect. There was a reason for the raid. And it was conducted by what has come to be called a government approved forfeiture squad. Waco, Texas is the trade center of a rich agricultural region. The city is a leading cotton market, and there is said to be undrilled oil in the area. It is a rich prize for a government that can't survive on what it presently takes in. A NYTimes News Service item notes that the Branch Davidian "cult's 77-acre compound may be confiscated and sold by the federal government to help recoup its losses from the siege." In a folder signed by Mark Westmann and mailed to his subscribers by Gary North, editor and publisher of Remnant Review (whom we wish to thank publicly for his distribution of two of our recent DBRs which resulted in a number of new subscribers) there is this answer: "....the real reason [for the raid] I believe is that a government facing national bankruptcy can't continue to finance the massive welfare state or expand federal property ownership by employing 'business as usual.' In addition, the government has guaranteed nearly every special interest group in America, access to federal dollars. But there's one problem. According to the National Taxpayer's Union these future obligations - to Medicaid, Social Security, etc. - will cost at least \$15 trillion to pay off. These obligations make the \$1 trillion S&L bailout (not to mention the \$4 trillion national debt) look like pocket change. How does the government plan to pay off these gargantuan guarantees? Its only choice is to develop 'new sources of revenue.' And your assets [like the 77-acre Mount Carmel religious compound near Waco] are the most obvious target."

We have received a notice from an unidentified source which confirms the above. We quote: "The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor of January 1993 says

'Any government agent or agency in America today can confiscate or seize almost any property from an American and there is very little the citizen can do to protect himself. We are witnessing the death of property rights in America. Human rights and all other freedoms will follow.' In 1984 government seizures of so-called illegal assets totaled \$30 million. In 1991 these seizures totalled \$644 million (not including IRS levies) for a net total of 2047%. (Seizures in 1992 probably exceeded \$750 million.) Eighty percent of these seizures never resulted in an arrest or conviction, indicating that most are being taken from innocent people. According to USAToday, there are now 1,000 forfeitures per week in the US, or 52,000 a year. Assets seized in order of frequency are: 1) cash or other monetary instruments; 2) vehicles, boats, planes; 3) banks and brokerage accounts; 4) real estate (including your home); and 5) pension and profit sharing plans. Police or government seizures now pose a seemingly random but still very real and terrifying threat to everyone who has worked so hard to earn and save over the years. It is frightening to realize that if your teenage daughter or son hosts a party at your house, and one of their guests brings a few joints of marijuana, that you can lose your entire house and everything in it under many local or state forfeiture laws.

"Asset forfeiture is an unconstitutional process (though considered legal according to new socialist laws and regulations) which allows the government or police agency to simply 'accuse' or 'suspect' you of a crime (but not formally charge you), and then seize your property. In most instances there is no arrest or trial, no conviction. You are presumed guilty until you can prove yourself innocent. Forfeiture laws were expanded in 1984 to allow the government to take possession without first charging the owner. The proceeds finance more investigations and are helping to finance the shortfall of local, state and federal governments. Eliminating the need to prove a crime has moved most action to civil court, where the government accuses the item, not the owner, of being tainted by crime. As a result jury trials can be refused; illegal searches condoned; and rules of evidence ignored.

"reread this carefully and let it sink in. We are entering an unconstitutional socialist quagmire of seizures, forfeitures and lawsuits of incredible dimensions....a branch of the New World Order (unquote)."

An item from the LATimes of 3/9/93: "Survivors of a reclusive Malibu millionaire shot to death in a drug raid last fall filed a federal civil rights lawsuit Monday, alleging that drug agents murdered Donald P. Scott after faking a marijuana sighting so they could seize his 200 acre ranch....The deputy who shot Scott, Gary Spencer, was cleared of wrongdoing and returned to duty....Scott...was killed when Spencer shot him twice after forcibly entering the main house at the Trail's End Ranch. No drugs were found on the property." Such raids, seizures, forfeitures of property, and sometimes death happening in America 52,000 times a year? Said the Baptist preacher, "If civil government is not bound by the chains of the Word of God and the Constitution, and if God-fearing, freedom-loving people of America do not wake up and pray and act immediately - the America envisioned by our founding fathers and enjoyed by millions of Americans will soon be only a memory. Wake up preachers! Wake up, Christians! Wake up, America!"

The Waco, Trade Center events also ignited what one columnist called "The Great American Gun War - the ongoing battle over gun control." The supporters of gun control like to pretend that the Second Amendment to the Bill of Rights doesn't exist, or is being misinterpreted and no longer means anything. They say that the right to gun ownership referred only

to state militias, now known as the National Guard. But the Amendment says "the right of the people to bear arms," not the right of members of the militia to bear arms." Our forefathers believed that an armed populace was the best protection against government despotism. Noah Webster, supporting the Bill of Rights, wrote: "Before a standing army can rule, the people must be disarmed, as they are in almost every kingdom in Europe." Samuel Adams hoped that "the Constitution never be construed...to prevent the people of the United States who are peaceable citizens from keeping their own arms."

Along with gun control comes the plan advocated by the New World Order promoters: The elimination of all national military forces with reliance on the UN to maintain peace between provinces, and a provincial police force to keep peace between people. Or, as Jack McLamb said, "The ultimate goal of the government bureaucrats is creation of a World Government, the laws or rules of which would be enforced in a National Police Force. McLamb is a retired police officer who publishes the newsletter Aid & Abet. He observed that the idea of a national police force originated with LEAA, the Federal Law Enforcement Assistance Administration. In 1969 Charles Rogovin of LEAA warned police chiefs that a national police force might be needed. And Patrick Murphy, president of the Police Foundation, created by the Ford Foundation in 1970, noted: "I have no fear of a national police force. I don't want one, but crime control is not working, and our 40,000 police departments are not sacred. The danger is insignificant. The greater danger is that crime may worsen, that the states will refuse to coordinate and the federal government will not require them to. In fact, the government is now loosening the strings, and the states are doing next to nothing. Policing is not effective. We worship local government and home rule in this country - I like it too - but the problem must be solved by a higher level of government, like welfare. We must move it up to the state level. The state must say, 'These are the standards. We would save money and get better efficiency if we consolidate the little police departments in a county.'" And here we see the Hegelian Dialectic at work. First step: create a problem (thesis). And the problem has certainly been created by unconstitutional laws, the drug war, war against Christianity, etc. The second step (antithesis): generate opposition to the problem (fear, panic, hysteria). Then the third step (synthesis): offer the solution to the problem (world government and a national police force). McLamb gives an example of how this works: "Imagine that you are trying to dominate America. You realize that you must centralize the police, so that you can control them. But you are also perfectly aware that in the face of America's long tradition of local police, controlled by the people through local government, you can't just come out and say so. You'd be identified for what you are. So you have to figure out a way to change the police - from local to federal - claiming all the while that you are doing something else; claiming, in fact, that you are defending the traditional, local police system. In other words, you need a superficially plausible reason to destroy the 'power structure' and replace it with your own. So what do you do? You know that your first job is what Lenin called 'tasks of destruction,' which in this case means that you must get the police out of the hands of local government. So you send your agents into the streets to incite people into 'confrontations' with the police. You tell them to begin saying that the police - the local police - are guilty of 'brutality.' You tell them to demand 'community control' of the police, by way of civilian review boards as the solution. You know that if you simply get the police out of the hands of

local government and into the hands of the mob, you are almost home, because you control the mob....Suppose, however, that the plan fails. Suppose you can't convince the American people that the local police are brutal. Suppose, in short, that you can't seize control of the police by using the masses, on the bottom. Then you decide to seize control from the top, claiming as usual that you are doing just the opposite, that all you are doing is helping the police. So you do everything you can to create a crime wave. And at the same time you do everything you can to prevent the local police from stopping it. Then you announce that the local police need your help - to fight crime - and you begin by handing them federal aid, knowing that whatever the government finances, it controls. Of course, you tell the police chiefs that there are no strings attached. That is what the dope pusher tells the kids on the playground. But gradually, like the pusher, you begin to impose rules. You know that, before the chiefs and the people realize it, you will be in control. Once corrupt politicians 'control' law enforcement officers, the rights of common citizens will be meaningless." (Quoted from Jack McLamb's Aid & Abet, published to alert our nation's internal protectors; police officers and National Guardsmen. But it is also available to private citizens: six issues for \$20.00. Write Aid & Abet newsletter, POBox 8787, Phoenix, AZ 85066).

**Global Crises.** Clinton seems successful in changing our Nation into a welfare state province of a corporative socialist world government. But a Congressional revolt against NAFTA and a growing revolt against the other regional world government called EUROPE have the Globalists worried. And while Clintonians were Socializing the United States, Frenchman threw out their Socialist government. Firefighter William Severen said the Socialists "promised us the moon in 1981 and haven't delivered...Bill Clinton promised the same thing, but at least he told the public that he wouldn't be able to carry it out." Meanwhile the Globalists and Clinton were pulling every string to keep Yeltsen in power. But the Globalists and Bush also pulled for Gorbachev and they lost. If the former Communists, now called Hardliners, gain control of Russia, the neighboring nations will hang onto their nuclear weapons, or sell them to the Islamic fundamentalists who are seeking to form a power base with Russia. Analysts think China will be the largest economic power within a decade. So, with China supreme in Asia, with Islam seeking its own World Order, with EUROPE in jeopardy, the Globalist Hierarchy may utilize the plan that has saved it in the past: War. Possibly World War.

How did we get into such a mess? John Adams had an answer: "Our Constitution was made only for a religious and moral people. It is wholly inadequate for the government of any other." For another answer, look at our public schools. They took out Christ and put in condoms. They took out the Mediator and put in metal detectors. They took out the Saviour Emancipator and put in sex education. Unless we get back to basics, our Nation is deservedly lost. "For other foundation can no man lay than is laid, which is Jesus Christ." (I Corinthians 3:11).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Forty.....Number Eight.....April 12, 1993

## **THE TRIAL RUN**

He had to prove himself. He had done quite well as a campaigner. He had fooled a percentage of 43 percent of the people into believing he was the man for the job. But Congress was beginning to oppose him in his big spending and small cutting program. There was no Kissinger or Brzezinski on his staff to help him. Hillary was away tending to an ill father. His rocky relations with the military had taken a serious turn when Lt. Gen. Barry McCaffrey, the most decorated man in the armed services, had been insulted while at the White House. It may not have helped when he requested the general to be his guest in Vancouver and run with him on Sunday morning. The Wall Street Journal had reported on how multinationalist Dwayne Andreas talked Clinton into exempting his company's ethanol from the "comprehensive" energy tax. Then on his way to Vancouver he stopped over in Portland where a forest conference had been planned to appease miners, farmers and foresters who were being hit heavily both by the Environmental Protection Agency and the new tax plan. In Portland he broke some more promises by "caving in to miners and ranchers," as The Palm Beach Post editorialized. "It's beginning to look like gridlock...Call it compromise, call it 'process,' but Mr. Clinton just lost his shirt." Then on to Vancouver where Clinton started off by apologizing to Yeltsin because a US submarine bumped into a Russian submarine in the Barents Sea off the Russian coast. "It was a regrettable thing," said the President of the United States to the President of Russia, "and I don't want it to ever happen again."

In a monetary sense, the summit was unnecessary. Long ago it had been decided that Russia was going to get help. In fact Russia has been getting help from the United States ever since the Bolsheviks first took over in 1917. But then it was secret help, mostly by way of the Conspiratorial Invisible Government. But since the time of Gorbachev and his short-lived "Perestroika," the giving has been made public, and the people are told that they must help Russia because in doing so they will help themselves, according to the sales pitch adopted by Clinton. But the Vancouver Summit needs must happen because Clinton had to prove himself, especially to Six of the Big Seven government leaders who are meeting in Tokyo to set up an international aid package for Russia, expected to be as much as \$30 billion, to be added to the \$70 billion already given Russia since the breakup of the Soviet Union. This Big Seven package is to be organized through the World Bank, the IMF and other international lending agencies. There at this Big Seven Economic Summit in Tokyo Clinton will be on display before the political and economic leaders of the rest of the Group of Seven (Germany, Japan, Britain, Canada, Italy and France). To make this a rather awkward meeting, Clinton previously had been rude to John Major, Prime Minister of the United Kingdom, because Clinton favored the Fabians, liberals and Communists. While gaining his Rhodes Scholarship he had organized a couple of rallies in London that didn't sit well with the so-called conservative British government. Also, the socialist government of France has fallen, and that tends to make Clinton an odd man out in any future Big Seven Summit. These leaders of other governments are concerned with Clinton's ability to lead them in international affairs



because he is President of the biggest and most powerful nation of them all and must lead them all.

"The Clinton administration is attaching the utmost importance to establishing a close personal relationship between Bill Clinton and Boris Yeltsin," wrote Marshall Ingwerson of The Christian Science Monitor (4/2/93). "The stakes are high at the summit in Vancouver, British Columbia, which represents President Clinton's first major appearance on the world stage," The writer then explained: "Early in his term, the president has occupied himself with domestic affairs and has not established a strong image as a world leader. So far, Clinton's approach to world affairs has been to the course charted by George Bush [which was charted by the power elite-Ed.] Like former President Bush, who was accused of staking too much for too long on Mikhail Gorbachev as the leader of the reform, Clinton has been criticized for staking too much on Yeltsin. And much of the package that Clinton will offer will be reassembled from programs passed by the Bush administration [and approved by the power elite.]" Then on Monday, the day after the summit ended, the CSM carried a front page story by this same Marshall Ingwerson which began: "Starting today, Clinton administration officials plan to begin negotiating with other Western industrial countries over far more significant support to the Russian economy than the United States offered here this past weekend....In economic terms, this summit has been surrounded by other key events. The day before the summit began, the so-called Paris Club, a group of Russia's creditor governments, agreed to reschedule \$15 billion of Russia's \$80 billion in foreign debts. Ten days from now (4/15/93) finance ministers from the 'group of seven' industrialized countries (G-7) will meet in Tokyo to discuss further steps. But President Clinton is clearly in the role of the catalyst. (Unquote)."

There are, however, those of the pro-Russia crowd that disagree with the idea of giving more good money to help bad rubles under present circumstances. William Buckley of CFR and National Review wrote a column mentioning James Sherr, who recently returned from Russia. He explained that "When the Soviet Union collapsed, tens of thousands of politically dominated unions [headed by Communists] that were supervising the whole of Russian agro-business suddenly found that there was no central administrative apparatus to tell them what to do. We had then the extraordinary phenomenon of the privatization of socialist [communist] units. The appearance, in effect, of tens of thousands of satrapies." A satrap in this sense means a local bureaucrat who is dictator within his satrapy (province or commune) but who must obey orders given by a central bureaucratic authority; and with the fall of the Soviet Union that "central authority" was gone and the local Communist boss was on his own. Said Sherr, "The regional autonomy is merely the logical completion of a sequence that began under Gorbachev; the erosion of the Communist Party as a mechanism of control and the consequent unraveling of the 'command-administrative system' in the economy. When market mechanism failed to fill the vacuum, regional authorities [local Communist bosses, now calling themselves socialists or democrats] were obliged to do so, providing perquisites, privileges, and the bare necessities of life. Over time, the obligations became a prerogative. It also provided a new lease on life for former Communists who found that they were doing very well out of the Soviet collapse. Under the new dispensation the local satraps exercised their own authority...For these elites, the transformation of bureaucratic into financial power is the essence of 'economic reform', and they believed it should go

no further. (unquote)."

What we have in Russia, therefore, are tens of thousands of former Communist bosses operating without central authority under what has been called "socialist capitalism," which is better known as Fascism, and which the power elite peddles as Democracy. There seems to be a general opinion that before Big Business can do much profit-making in Russia, those "tens of thousands of satrapies" must be controlled by some central authority; and the fight for that position is between Yeltsin who wants to be a benevolent dictator, and the legislature which is run by the hard-liners and seem to favor a return to Communist control of the country.

In the midst of all the controversy, Alexandr Solzhenitsyn, author of The Gulag Archipelago, wrote a letter to the Russian Ambassador to the United States. He permitted the letter to be published and following are parts of that letter as translated into English.

"What is happening in Russia is heartbreaking. Not everyone wants to remember that the current destruction of the country began in 1930. This destructive process...has led the country into an economic blind alley...When the necessary process of reform was launched it was conducted thoughtlessly. In 14 months the people have been thrust into destitution and despair....To pull ourselves out of the abyss, we need a stable form of government. This does not mean just President Yeltsin, or just the current body of the Supreme Soviet; rather it means establishing an agreement reaching far into the future so that Russia will not be shaken by every breath of wind....The crazy idea of returning communism has been in the air, that same communism that destroyed 50 million to 60 million of our fellow countrymen through internal terror, and that, without consideration, without reason and without compassion killed 50 million people in the war with the Germans. But the dead cannot speak for themselves, and the living sometimes lose their reason, and see the future 'saviors of Russia' in the higher ranks of that most unrepentant party, both in those who did and in those who did not conceal their party membership....At the same time, another ruinous temptation comes to other minds to re-establish the USSR, that is, to begin a bloody way in a dozen republics. Conversely, we see that the current Commonwealth of Independent States is an ephemeral formation that does not aid in our salvation. Central Asia and the lands beyond the Caucasus have their own paths to follow, which are far from ours....."

The question of "who runs Russia?" may receive a partial answer on the 25th of this month when the people vote for or against Yeltin's policies. However, regardless of the outcome of the vote, Clinton is pledged to go all the way in his backing of Boris. That is, until the power elite may decide that a new "voice of the people" must be heard in promoting the aims of The New World Order. But there are some difficulties with this "merging" of the two countries whose political philosophies don't quite jibe. Russia is said to be a reformed Communist country seeking democracy, while the United States is a "democratic" country developing "socialist capitalism" and The New World Order. One of these differences has to do with Iran and the Islamic fundamentalist movement. The US government looks upon Iran as the new enemy, replacing Iraq in that respect; while the Russian government looks with favor upon Iran, sells weapons and makes deals that have to do with Iran's expansion into new territory in Asia. The British Intelligence Digest of April 2, said: "During all the turmoil in Moscow over the relative powers of President Yeltsin and the Congress of People's Deputies, Russian foreign policy has quietly continued along a path which is unlikely to change regardless of the outcome of

Moscow's power struggle. Foreign Minister Kozyrev has been in Tehran where he has been hammering out a modus vivendi between Russia and Iran's Islamic revolution. Intelligence Digest sources in the Gulf believe Kozyrev got what he came for....The West's problem is how to balance the growing power of a Russian-backed Iran in order to protect its access to the oil resources of the Arab Gulf states. Rebuilding Iraq is not a sensible option. It did not work before and would not do so this time round. Syria is an Iranian ally and still a terrorist state (at least 13 international terrorist organizations are given refuge and support by Damascus). Egypt is in dire internal difficulties from which no amount of Western economic assistance can rescue it (unquote)." It may be important that, as soon as Clinton returned from Vancouver, he welcomed President Mubarek of Egypt and they talked; both agreeing that the Iranians "are trying to find a way to destabilized the security" of Egypt and the Middle East; and they spoke of the terrorism that is being spread by certain groups within the Islamic fundamentalist political-religious revolution. Don't dismiss the possibility of yet another oil war in the Middle East.

Even more serious is another problem: Bosnia. Sarajevo, the city where the First World War was ignited, could ignite another. Latest official report from that trouble spot: "Sarajevo marked its first anniversary of war April 6 with peace in Bosnia seeming as remote as ever. Bosnia's commander pulled out of talks with Serb and Croat military counterparts because of reported fighting by Serbs encircling Srebrenica. Meanwhile, President Clinton dismissed as 'pure politics' the comment of Serbian President Slobodan Milosevic, who predicted that Washington would avoid measures to resolve the fighting in the former Yugoslavia. Mr. Clinton reiterated his intention to press for tougher sanctions against Serbia, which has refused to join Croatia and Bosnian Muslims in signing the UN peace plan." In this connection, beware of NATO. It has joined the UN in enforcing the "No-Fly" zone over Bosnia and this means that US airmen now serving under NATO will be directly involved. NATO also announced its willingness to commit 50,000 troops to enforcing any UN-sponsored peace plan in Bosnia-Herzegovina. NATO diplomats have also let it be known that it will be prepared to guarantee the security of Eastern Europe in the event of a hardline takeover in Moscow and the removal of Yeltsin as President of Russia. Making the US Military an official UN police force by way of NATO seems to be in the plans. NATO Secretary-General Manfred Woerner, a former German defense minister, is now in California on speaking engagements, says "The US must retain its leadership in world affairs to ensure global stability. The United States can't take a holiday from history."

Secretary-General Woerner's concept of taking "a holiday from history" differs quite radically from the warning addressed to all the secretary-generals, judges, presidents and heads of state of all the world when the Psalmist said:

"Kiss the Son, lest He be angry, and ye perish from the way, when His wrath is kindled but a little." (Psalm 2:12).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty.....Number Nine.....April 26, 1993

## COUNTDOWN TO DISASTER

Bill Clinton and Al Gore wrote a new book: "Putting People First: How We Can All Change America." On page 72 of the book they presented their plan to fight crime and make America safe again. They'd do it by **putting 100,000 new police officers on the streets; create a National Police Corps and offer veterans and active military personnel a chance to become law enforcement officers.** Need we comment that a national police force is a major step-toward a New World Order Dictatorship? The KGB was (and still is under another name) the prime force that kept the people of the Soviet Union under subjection. In Nazi Germany it was the Gestapo. J. Edgar Hoover said, "The dangers of a national police force is that it centralizes into one place and into the hands of one man too much authority." The Fact Finder of April 1 commented: "There is a concerted effort in America by the political left to create a national police force. Local police officers are being programmed for it, older officers are being forcibly retired. Street crime, money laundering, and drugs will be the excuse. Freedom loving Americans, cash and guns will be the target."

A current manner in which this National Police Corps is being built involves the practice of a federal agency, such as the Federal Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms enlisting state and local officers in situations such as the Waco attack on the Branch Davidian Complex. Columnist Joe Sobran commented: "Let's set aside the thorny theological issue of whether David Koresh is Jesus Christ, though there are reports that he thinks he is. A more serious problem is that the federal government thinks it's God." In a previous Report we offered our own comments regarding the Waco situation. But Samuel Cunningham of the American Heritage Institute of 5424 16th St. Lubbock, Texas gave an analysis that should alarm every freedom-loving American. With permission, we'd like to reprint parts of that analysis.

\* \* \* \* \*

What occurred in Waco, Texas on Feb. 28th should concern every American who treasures the individual rights guaranteed by the United States Constitution. The blatant assault by federal agents on the Branch Davidian complex, which left four agents for the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms dead, along with at least two people [later said to be more] from the complex and sparked a month-long siege by federal agents, has left many Americans wondering whether their constitutional rights are still valid in 1993. Today the target of the federal agents is the Branch Davidians, a religious sect whose beliefs are lifestyle many Americans will question, but is that justifiable cause for the federal government to lay siege to their facilities? One hundred heavily-armed officers of the Bureau - including three attack helicopters - stormed the Mount Carmel complex of the Branch Davidians after, they say, attempting to serve a search warrant because of concerns about the safety of children inside the compound. Shooting erupted, leaving at least four of the agents dead....and sparking the infamous standoff.

Do the feds not realize that religious liberty is guaranteed by the Bill of Rights? Or that having a lifestyle strikingly different from others may be the way some people find happiness? Or that keeping firearms in

a private residence - in this instance the Mount Carmel complex - is guaranteed by the 2nd Amendment to the United States Constitution? What happens when the target is no longer the Branch Davidians, but another "strange" religious group - the Mormons, perhaps, or Methodists or even the Christian Scientists? When the feds start waging war against religious sects, **where will the line of demarcation be drawn?**

The assault in Waco was far from the first. In fact, over the past decade there have been numerous similar incidents throughout the nation, and the target is not limited to religious groups.

\* Smithville, Ark June 1983. Gordon Kahl, a 63-year-old North Dakota grain farmer who had been sought by the FBI and US marshalls as a tax protester, was shot to death during a blood battle with more than 40 FBI agents, US marshalls and Arkansas sheriff's deputies. Kahl had been convicted in 1977 for failing to pay his 1973 and 1974 income taxes. At that time he said he was a member of a group called United Tax Action Patriots which claimed income taxes were a subversion of American principles. **Since when is it a capital offense to disagree with a representative of the IRS?**

Louisville, Neb April 1984. The Rev. Everett Sileven, a Nebraska fundamentalist Christian minister, was found guilty of contempt of court and sentenced to eight months in jail for defying a state law compelling state certification of teachers for a private school operated by his church. The case became known as 'the Nebraska seven' when the judge jailed seven fathers of students attending the school because of their refusal to appear in court and testify against the pastor. The Rev., Mr. Sileven contended the government had no right to interfere with a church-operated school. Supporters of the Rev. Mr. Sileven's stance in the case flocked to Nebraska to lend their voices to his cause. As one minister from Maryland explained: "Maryland does not require that our church school teachers be accredited with the state. If we did, we'd go to jail too, because **we don't want the government telling us how to teach our children.**" Do we have in this nation today what amounts to a **mandated** government educational system? [On April 9 came word that Rev. Sileven has been in the federal prison camp in Marion, Il. Had been convicted on conspiracy charges but was guilty of no wrongdoing. His health is broken and the unrelenting kitchen work to which he was assigned is killing him. He succumbed to the flu. Weak with vomiting and diarrhea, day after day he lay on the cold concrete floor in the kitchen. He has not refused to work, but the government is killing him. The Marion Federal Prison Camp has him listed as Dr. Everett Sileven, No. 19842-077. Call your congressmen and senators and ask them to call Mrs. Kathleen Hawk, Director, Bureau of Prisons (202) 307-3250, and plead with her to stop this torture of Brother Sileven.]

\* Washington DC June 1984. US Rep. George Hansen, R-Idaho, was assessed a prison term of up to 15 months and fined \$40,000 for failing to report \$333,978 in loans and other transactions on four consecutive financial disclosure statements. Hansen was charged under the 1978 Ethics in Government Act, which requires virtually all major government officials to make annual disclosures of their financial holdings, liabilities and transactions, including gifts, loans and profits for themselves and members of their immediate family. He was the victim of an IRS scheme to silence his accusations that the service had been acting in collusion with the Justice Department to criminally target citizens. **Was Rep. Hansen's sentence intended to punish a crime or to silence an effective critic?**

\* Northern Idaho, August 1992. The wife and teenage son of Randy Weaver, a US Army Forces veteran who had been indicted on a charge of selling an allegedly "sawed-off" shotgun to an undercover agent of the federal government, were killed at Weaver's primitive mountaintop cabin in an assault launched by federal, state and local law enforcement officers. According to a report in The Spotlight, Weaver confided to at least two persons that **"he had been set up on federal firearms violations to get him to act as an informant for FBI and Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms agents** investigating the activities of right-wing groups in the area." Capt. Jack McLamb, the decorated Phoenix Police Department officer, wrote in a report on the incident: "We put everything on hold, and by Wednesday, August 26, we were there in Idaho. We went straight to the roadblock and announced ourselves to the 300 or so supporters of the family who were there. As a police officer, I've been in riots, and this situation was very tense. The people were in a very bad mood. And on the other side of the roadblock were about 100 Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (BATF) officers, FBI officers and Idaho State Police officers. The officers were on edge and ready to go to war against these people. These people were friends and neighbors of the Weavers. They knew that the Weavers were no bother to anyone. There were witnesses who told us that they had seen a helicopter hovering around the mountain top carrying a fuel bladder, to drop on the cabin and set it ablaze. We didn't see it, but this is what they told us and shows that the crowd had good reason to be concerned about the family's safety." **Good reason, indeed, judging from the results of other federal assaults!**

\* Ashland, Oregon, Oct 16, 1992. US marshalls and local police lay siege to a house in an attempt to serve a no-bail warrant for the arrest of Maynard Campbell, who was wanted for allegedly illegally cutting timber at the Klamath National Forest in California. Campbell contended the mining claim he holds on that site permits him to cut timber. Interestingly, Campbell had been spearheading a movement to bring criminal indictments against the US Marshalls Service, the FBI and Idaho Gov. Cecil Andrus for their orchestration of the murders of Vicki Weaver and Samuel Weaver, wife and son of Randy Weaver, who the federal agents had killed in a shootout in Idaho. Campbell had authored a 77-page report detailing his investigation into the federal assault on the Weaver family in Idaho. According to Campbell, the indictment against him "only came down...after he went public with his intentions to bring the authorities to justice for their misdeeds in the Weaver case. After a three-hour siege on the home of Campbell's fiancée, Eileen Kunkel, during which Radio Free America (RFA) host Tom Valentine remained in constant telephone communications with Campbell, the writer surrendered. Are these incidents unrelated or are they part of a carefully orchestrated theme? **Why is the federal government waging war against its own people?**

James "Bo" Gritz, the most decorated Special Forces Commander in the US Army and a presidential candidate in 1992, issued a news release on March 9 concerning the Mount Carmel incident, noting that "the United States Government is a foreign corporation with respect to a state" and calling on McLennan County Jack Harwell "to arrest all federal officers at the scene and to restore the peace and domestic tranquillity of McLennan County." Gritz also asserted that there is a legal question as to whether the federal agents in Waco have allegiance to the United States Constitution. The Gritz news release also asserted "This Federal action fits into a pattern of Federal activity which, according to the foregoing official 'cites', has **all the appearances of being part of a New**



World Order scheme under the United Nations, a foreign jurisdiction."

Will the federal assault on Mount Carmel be the final attack against freedom-loving Americans? The ATF agents had been in training for 11 months at Fort Hood in Texas prior to the Feb. 28th assault at Waco, according to Cable News Network (CNN). That fact alone hints at more assaults to come if Americans do not Speak Out against this assault on their constitutional rights. Don't allow this affront to pass unprotested.

(This report was prepared by Samuel Cunningham for the American Heritage Institute, 5424 16th Street, Lubbock, Texas 79416).

\*\*\*\*\*

This extended analysis of the Waco assault and similar offenses on the part of ATF was delivered to us prior to the 51st day of the death and destruction of nearly 90 people, perhaps 25 of them children, and of the Mount Carmel compound. The length of the report required some deletion, but not a word of what we printed was changed. We chose to reprint this press report, not merely because of its analysis of the Waco siege, but also because it lists other similar assaults, upon farms, homes and persons, and shows how there is behind these actions a plan to destroy religious freedom in the United States, this in preparation for the promotion of a New Age religion which is in sympathy with the plans of the New World Order. Remember, what the government does to one religious group, it can do to any religious group. And what it does to one individual, family or home, it can do to any individual, family or home. As Robert McCurry of Heritage Baptist Church, Sharpsburg, GA declared: "Religious freedom is now under unprecedented assault across America. Although no other cases are of the magnitude and intensity of the Waco incident, there are literally thousands of religious freedom cases being litigated throughout the United States. If civil aggression against religion is not halted, if civil government is not bounded by the chains of the Word of God and the Constitution, and if God-fearing, freedom-loving people of America do not wake up and pray, speak out, and act immediately, the America envisioned by our founding fathers and enjoyed by millions of Americans will soon be a memory." In this connection, a World Parliament of Religions is to be held beginning on August 28 in Chicago. It is sponsored by the Council for a Parliament of the world's Religions. Among its co-sponsors are pro-New Age groups, major Jewish movements, the World Council of Churches, and a conglomeration of Hindus, Muslims, Native American Witch Doctors, African shamans (sorcerers), etc. Mother Theresa of Calcutta is scheduled to lead a closed session on future cooperative efforts among the world's religions. The Dalai Lama is to give the closing address. Its plan is to raise the "New Age" consciousness of people throughout the world, and initiate a full scale campaign to amalgamate the world's religions, create a worldwide religion, and denounce true Biblical Christianity as the root of religious "intolerance and violence" throughout the world and the principal threat to universal peace and harmony.

"For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds." (11 Corinthians, 10:4).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Forty.....Number Ten.....May 10, 1993

## **100 DAYS PLUS**

Franklin Delano Roosevelt was the first "great changes" president of the United States, most of his "great changes" were made in the first 100 days of his reign. After that, to grade every new president's ability to serve as Chief Executive according to his performance in his first 100 days became a tradition with the media. So, on his 100th day in office President Clinton held a short session with a small group of his favorite reporters, and told them how successful he had been despite congressional opposition. During the question-and-answer period that followed, he was asked about the Hillary Health Care Program that got stalled and missed the 100-day-deadline. According to AP "he hinted strongly that his health care reform timetable was slipping and that Congress may not take it up before next year....He said that time may run out as Congress remains tied up with his budget plan and other high-priority legislation." Donald Lambo, The Washington Times news analyst, reported that "President Clinton has more than his economic stimulus bill to GOP opposition in the Senate; he lost the political offensive he needs to move the rest of his domestic agenda, say some of his advisers. Now his economic and social welfare proposals are in deep trouble....and his political and governing skills are being questioned by members of his own party....The emerging political picture suggests that the Clinton agenda is hemorrhaging badly. Among the administrations' biggest problems: \*The investment tax credit for new plant equipment and capital gains sought by Mr. Clinton are opposed by two Democratic chairmen of the House and Senate tax-writing committees. \*The president's \$113.6 billion in new infrastructure spending is said to be too costly by fiscally conservative Democrats such as Rep. Tim Penny of Minnesota, \*The North American Free Trade Agreement...is dead for now Mr. Panetta said....Some veteran party aides on Capitol Hill were comparing the Clinton White House to the Carter administration."

So much for Bill and Hillary Clinton's first 100 days. In addition to the problems raised by the Clinton agenda, there were the hangover problems that were a heritage from the Bush administration. There is the \$4 trillion federal debt, with approximately \$210 billion in annual interest; applications for unemployment compensation are at an all-time high; layoffs and plant closings continue, while the homeless crowd city streets; increasing gang warfare; increasing crime; and the drug war; and, as one economist noted: "The chasm between the upper and lower classes has ripped apart, with the middle class standing in the abyss."

At that brief 100-day press conference, the president did have something to say about the drug problem. The New York Times (4/22/93) had said that "President Clinton has yet to develop a national drug policy. Administration officials say the Federal budget had to be prepared before they could develop a comprehensive drug policy....The silence from Mr. Clinton who declared during the Presidential campaign that he favored drug treatment on demand, broadcasts a message potentially more damaging than Mr. Bush's inadequate policies did. At least the former President rallied against drug abuse and surrounded his war on drugs with urgent-sounding rhetoric." So, Clinton gave an answer: "Beginning next year, US narcotic policies will no longer be made in Washington but at the UN." There is a little known

agency called the UN Drug Control Program (UNDCP) which, according to Warren Hough of The Spotlight will set the "Regional targets" for the operations of US law enforcement agencies in "close cooperation" with international intelligence networks such as Interpol and the narcotics divisions of other agencies." In short, the US Drug War will be handed over to the UN. This amounts to surrendering US sovereignty and playing directly into the hands of the internationalists who are building their new Global Government which is to use its "peacekeepers" and give orders to the formerly sovereign nations as to how to solve the drug war. "The first hint of the radical shift toward world government," said Hough, "came during recent testimony of Secretary of State Warren Christopher before the international operations subcommittee of the House Foreign Affairs Committee. Responding to repeated questions about 'Why we haven't heard anything out of the new administration with regard to the war on drugs,' Christopher told the congressmen narcotics problems would soon be brought under a newly created post - under secretary for global affairs - in his [State] department. 'We're planning to treat that (drug control) on a global basis,' Christopher revealed. 'It is an issue that has international dimensions. It's not based on a single country. I think it's wise to treat that globally from now on'."

And here is revealed the trend toward world government and the sacrifice of national sovereignty on the part of the United States. This trend is not new. It became evident when President Bush insisted on doing nothing in the Gulf War until after having orders from the UN Security Council. Bush insisted that the UN mandate the action before he gave the orders. Then the Somalia invasion went a step further.. When US troops completed their tour of duty in Somalia, the UN took full charge of the country. And there remained an estimated 5,000 US troops who were assigned to the UN Peace-Keeping Force and would serve under foreign command. Then came the Bosnian genocide. It was decided that NATO troops would take charge of potential air strikes against the Serbian "ethnic cleansers." And here again American pilots would be serving in an international operation under foreign command. And when Cyrus Vance (CFR, TC, etc.) and Lord Owen of Britain managed to get questionable approval of a peace plan, Vance said, "I certainly hope there will be UN peacekeepers in blue (United Nations) helmets as well as troops from Russia." Owen said if countries that have troops serving in the UN force in Bosnia - including Britain, France and Canada - agree to commit those soldiers to the new force, we will be making a good and fast beginning." (Underlining added). Certainly it will be a good and fast beginning of the creation of a UN army over which no individual nation will have any control; a global peacekeeping force in the full an monopolistic meaning of the term.

In his comment concerning the US assault and consequent death and destruction of the Branch Davidians and their compound, Dan McAlvany wrote: "Operation Waco was a giant publicity/propaganda operation by the government which did immeasurable harm to the gun control cause, and which put millions of American gun owners on alert as to future government gun control tactics and techniques." Of course, these tactics and techniques have as their goal the total disarmament of all citizens and of the Nation itself, and the "disbanding of all national forces and the prohibition of their reestablishment in any form whatsoever other than those required to preserve internal order and for contributions to a United Nations Peace Force." This is a direct quotation from a US State Department publication titled "Freedom From War; The United States Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World." This was

published in conjunction with Public Law 87-297, dated September 26, 1961 and signed by President John F. Kennedy. Since that time eighteen additions have been added, but Public Law 87-297 remains the basis for the Clinton-Christopher Plan to disarm the United States nationally and its citizens individually. The plan was to be carried out in three stages. In the first stage, among other provisions, "An International Disarmament Organization would be established for effective verification of the disarmament program," similar to the UN program being carried out against Iraq. The second stage would provide for "The dismantling or the conversion to peaceful uses of certain military bases and facilities wherever located," which is presently being accomplished in the United States. And the third stage would assure that "The peace-keeping capabilities of the United Nations would be sufficiently strong and the obligations of all states under such arrangements sufficiently far-reaching as to assure peace and the just settlement of differences in a disarmed world."

Here is something that deserves careful watching. There is talk of expanding the power and reach of NATO, of allowing it to accept volunteers as would a nation, and of putting the 16-nation internationalist organization in charge of the Bosnian civil war. The Christian Science Monitor (5/3/93) reported that "The Balkans civil war now seems poised between a promise of peace and the threat of United States military intervention." But instead of "the threat of United States military intervention," the report should have read, "threat of United Nations intervention via NATO with US troops as surrogate forces." Headline in another daily reads: "25,000 US peacekeepers may be called to Bosnia." Notice the wording of this announcement: "No final decision was expected until NATO received a formal request from the United Nations...." You'll remember that when US troops were in Saudi Arabia preparing for Desert Storm, such an announcement would have read: "No final decision was expected until the President of the United States received a formal order from the United Nations." Then it was a coalition of nations led by the United States. Now it is a Multinational Organization led by an Internationalist Command. So far has the New World Order advanced since the oil war in the Persian Gulf. The power and importance of NATO is seldom mentioned by the media. It headquarters in Brussels, Belgium, where it guards a "giant computer designated '666' (that) can store data of every type....plus possessing an expanded capacity to take in data for several billions more people than presently exist," so wrote Dr. John Coleman in his Conspirators' Hierarchy, who also said (page 36): "As a member of the Committee of 300 and NATO, Sir Peter Vickers (British Intelligence Officer) was around when NATO directed The Club of Rome to develop a social program which would utterly change the direction in which America wanted to go. The Club of Rome, under Tavistock direction, ordered Stanford Research Institute to develop such a program not only for America, but for every nation in the Atlantic Alliance and the OECD nations." If this be true, NATO is a key organization in the New World Order and its Global Government. It is to seek and obtain mandates from the United Nations, mandates which previously were sought by and given to President Bush. Remember that NATO is an Internationalist Organization, of which the US is but one of 16 members; and NATO is an approved arm of the United Nations Organization.

Now here is a dangerous contrast. The US is in the process of reducing its armed forces, while its real enemies are building up their military strength. The following was reported in the May 1993 issue of World Press

Review: "More than 300 arms makers from about 30 nations went in February to the major weapons exhibition in Abu Dhabi, the capital of the United Arab Emirates (UAE). Among the visitors were many ministers of defense - including those of France, Russia, and Iran - who went not only to inspect new material but also to show their own wares. Many arms companies are in a lot of trouble because of the end of the cold war. That has provided an additional stimulus for arms sales to states in the Middle East, where conflicts seem to be unresolvable and the hunger for weapons unquenchable....Since the end of the war with Iraq in 1980, Teheran has been buying weapons at a rapid clip....There are reports of a nuclear program, a chemical weapons program, a ballistic missiles program, purchases of relatively advanced aircraft from Russia and China, and the arrival of the first of three submarines ordered from Russia, along with general military cooperation with China and North Korea, which have somewhat sinister reputations in this field...With these hazards in the background, the nations of the Persian Gulf are now reinforcing their own defenses....It is not only the rich Gulf states that are buying arms. Everyone has a potentially aggressive neighbor. For many countries in this region, Israel plays this role, and given that Israel itself is heavily armed, its neighbors feel compelled to buy as many weapons as they can. Former Communist countries, as well as China and North Korea, will gladly sell to anybody with money on the table." (Unquote).

Although other nations (except for occasional UN sanctions such as those imposed on Iraq and the Bosnian Muslims) continue to buy all the weapons they desire and can afford, this will have no effect on US government plans to reduce armaments, troop strength, and military bases in the United States. The possible 'loan' of 25,000 American troops to NATO operations in Bosnia simply means that American troops already stationed in Germany will be transferred from national to international control. As for gun control at home, Congressional legislation is on the way and Clinton will quickly sign into law a bill (HR 1025) that will, in effect, provide for the federal registration of all handguns that are sold at shows, in stores, or by public advertising. Hillary Clinton has planned a special firearms tax to help finance her now delayed national health care program. This also would call for federal registration of all gun sales to individuals. Attorney General Janet Reno, in a 1991 speech, said the first step to control crime and criminals is the registration of firearms, and then their confiscation. And as such gun control legislation is in process, expect more, but less publicized, of the Waco type siege, where BATF agents, FBI, State and County officers will assault, destroy and possibly kill, probably without warrant, on the basis of "guilty unless proved innocent." Ten years ago the Director of the Law Enforcement Assistance Agency (LEAA) said, "There can be no right of privacy in regard to armament. We seek a disarmed populace." That remains the goal of the Clinton Administration. But in the final analysis, this remains a spiritual war. Therefore:

"Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus." (Philippians 4:6,7).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Forty.....Number Eleven.....May 24, 1993

## **A HOLY WAR BEGINS?**

"Dear Mr, Bell," the correspondent wrote, "In the April 26, 1993 issue of Don Bell Reports you mention the World Parliament of Religions, which is meeting in Chicago starting August 28. I wonder why you did not list the churches which are sponsoring this event?" Our answer: At the time we did not have an authentic list of the co-sponsors of the meeting. In this issue, however, you'll find a partial list of the more than one hundred co-sponsors in the next page. The World Parliament of Religions is commemorating its 100th birthday by scheduling the meeting this year. According to its promotional brochure, "the 1893 Parliament was the first formal public meeting of representatives of the major religions in the history of the world. It has been called a watershed event in American history. It saw the assertion of Catholicism and Judaism as mainstream American religions. It marks the beginning of interfaith dialogue in the modern world. Non-western religions also have recognized its importance. Several, such as Hinduism and Buddhism, trace their beginnings in the West to their participation in the 1893 World's Parliament of Religions. As one contemporary described the event, 'It was, perhaps, the most important religious gathering which ever assembled.' According to another, the Parliament marked 'a new era in the evolution of religious life in the world'." Their literature continues: "The centenary of the World's Parliament of Religions offers a unique opportunity for the community of religions to come together in a spirit of harmony and friendship. While commemorating the original Parliament of 1893, we strive to build on its foundation an atmosphere of peace and unity, truth and clarity. We work to establish interfaith understanding and cooperation at the local level, and we are committed to address issues of global significance as the world moves into the twenty-first century."

This World Parliament of Religions is one of many such organizations striving to create a New World Religion for the Global Government that is being built by the lackeys of the New World Order Elite. The key: "We work to establish interfaith and understanding at the local level." So while the World Council of Churches and its American affiliate, the National Council, and similar organizations work at the top level, this Parliament works at the community level. Hence so many Chicago based groups at this Chicago meeting. And it's part of the program. It may be difficult for anyone to believe, but there is a deliberate program designed to destroy true Christianity. The mainline Christian churches are in apostasy, are compromising the Scriptures, and most Christians don't seem to know it. It's similar to the "falling away" spoken of by St. Paul. As our correspondent who wrote of the churches who are sponsoring this World Parliament of Religions wrote: "The problems of our country are spiritual - a turning away from God and His Word, Many so-called churches no longer preach the message of sin and salvation, law and gospel and that we are sinners before a holy and righteous God Who has provided salvation through Jesus Christ our Saviour and Redeemer. We are seeing the results - the influx of false religions, paganism, Eastern mysticism, occultism, New Ageism as well as all kinds of wickedness and immorality legalized and condoned. If our churches had remained true to the Word of God, we wouldn't have

what we have today in our country....Chickens come home to roost. Or in Biblical words: 'Sow the wind; reap the whirlwind'."

It may be difficult to believe, but it's a two-way program. At the community level, agents work to destroy the faith and condition people to tolerate, even promote, homosexuality, abortion, drug traffic, disregard of law and order. While at the top level our very government seems to have declared war against true Christianity. It may be difficult to believe, but there is a deliberate program to destroy Christianity. Prayers forbidden in schools, abortion on demand, padlocking of Christian churches for refusing to take a license from the state, the jailing of Christian home-schoolers, making it a hate crime to speak out about homosexuals, and jailtime for anyone refusing to hire or house lesbians and sodomites. There is the effort by the NEA to destroy the family relationship and turn children against their parents and to charge child abuse if scolded or punished for misbehavior. And the passing out of condoms in schools to encourage all forms of perverted sex and to destroy the Christian ethic of abstinence before marriage. Anyone with eyes to see should see the Christian ethic is being deliberately targeted for extinction, and the Waco burn-out may be the beginning of open Christian persecution in this country.

Referring to the action of churches that sponsor the Parliament of World Religions, Pastor David Earnhart in the spring issue of his Prayer Newsletter of Abiding Word Ministries (Evangelical Lutheran Church in America) wrote: "This abyss of paganism involves more of the Christian community than the ELCA. Other participants include the Methodists, Baptists, United Church of Christ and the Presbyterians. Christians in every one of these church bodies should be outraged! Today's churches need an Elijah to stand up in the face of this parliament and cry out to those who are violating the first and second commandments: 'How long will you waver between two opinions? If the Lord is God, follow him; but if Baal is God follow him.'"

---

---

## WORLD PARLIAMENT OF RELIGIONS

Chicago, Aug. 28 to Sept. 5, 1993

**Sponsors:** The Council for a Parliament of the World's Religions, and the Virginia-based Institute for 21st Century Studies. David Ramage, president of McCormack Theological Seminary in Hyde Park is the council chairman.

**Cosponsors** include: American Buddhist Congress, Los Angeles; American Islamic Congress, Chicago; The Archdiocese of Chicago (Roman Catholic); Spiritual Assembly of Baha'is of Chicago; First Baptist Church, Evanston, IL; Brahma Kumaris World Spiritual Organization, Mt. Aby, India; Buddhist Council of the Midwest, Chicago; Catholic Theological Union, Chicago; Center for Religion and Science at Lutheran School of Theology, Chicago; The Dalai Lama Office of Religious and Cultural Affairs, Dharansala, India; Evangelical Lutheran Church in America, Chicago Metropolitan Synod; Guru Gobind Singh Foundation, Rockville, MD; Hindu School of Greater Chicago, Lemont, IL; Institute for World Spirituality, Chicago; Institute for Twenty-First Century Studies, Arlington, VA; United Methodist Church, Northern IL Conference, Chicago; Muslim Community, Center, Chicago; The Organization for Universal Communal Harmony, Chicago; Presbyterian Church (USA) Louisville Spertus College of Judaica, Chicago; The Church of the New Jerusalem, Swedenborgian Bryn Athyn, PA; The Temple of Understanding, NY; Unitarian Universalist Association, Central Midwest District, Oak Park, IL; United Church of Christ, Board of Ecumenical Affairs, Chicago, Chicago Metropolitan Association; Wat Dhamaran (Thai Buddhist Temple), Chicago; Women of Faith Resource Center, Chicago; Federation of Zoroastrian Association of North America, Hinsdale, IL.



The church needs a Joshua to boldly declare, 'Choose this day whom you will serve, whether the gods your forefathers served beyond the River, or the gods of the Amorites...But as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord'. The participants of Christian churches in the Parliament of World Religions is one of the greatest violations of God's Word that I have ever witnessed in my lifetime....Those church bodies which are part of the Parliament of World Religions are prostituting Christianity at the altars of the New Age, one-world religion."

And referring to the destruction of Christians and Christian ethics, the editor of The Citizen's Claw (Citizens for Constitutional Law) wrote: "When it becomes the 'policy' of a government to target or to destroy a long-established religion (genocide), those who practice that religion have the moral and legal right to declare a Holy War in progress so as to save themselves. Will Christians rise to this danger or will they turn the other cheek and whimper out? "

Dr. N. Burnett Magruder of the Christian Heritage Center in Louisville, Kentucky, who edits Awake And Alert, a special intelligence bulletin, called it a war between "The Outsider vs. The Insider." We quote:

"This title is a mirror of a war which will decide America's future. On the one hand, we have the 'Insiders', which make up a power bloc that run the country. The 'Outsider' is the Sovereign Son of God Who has been excluded from the American government. He also is the Lord of this earth, with Whom the Founding Fathers made a covenant which has guided and blessed this nation in its history. There is a war because the Insiders have exercised the power and authority of substitute gods and have thereby exiled the Lord and the King Who rules by Divine Decree. This anti-God rebellion has put the entire country at risk, and the danger is imminent.

"Thomas Jefferson made this great prophesy: 'When all government shall be drawn to Washington as the center of all power, it will become as oppressive as the government from which we separated.' That prophesy has been fulfilled. Former Senator Barry Goldwater of Arizona made this observation: 'In my view, the Trilateral Commission represents a skillful, coordinated effort to seize control and consolidate the four centers of power - political, monetary, intellectual and ecclesiastical.' A well informed intelligence advisor, Donand S. McAlvany, has documented many cases of oppressive tactics against American citizens, especially from the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms, which has been oppression in action.

"The Elijah hour is the time when the Insiders must deal with the Sovereignty of the Lord of Heaven. This means that the Lord requires a national faith as well as a personal faith, such as occurred in the days of the Prophet Elijah when the leaders and the people entered into a national covenant, saying 'The Lord Is God.' (I Kings 18:37-39).

"Putting it very simply, there must be an acknowledgement of this faith by the national leadership, both in the Church and in government, if we are to have the benefit and protection of the Covenant which the Lord made with the early Founders of this nation. George Washington, Samuel Adams, Patrick Henry and Abraham Lincoln are outstanding examples of this faith. This shows us that the honor and glory of the Lord's Name will determine the survival of the American Republic and all of the attendant blessings. Here is the key word: '**Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord.**' (Psalms 33:12)."

Today's liberal and modernized churches are enjoying a promiscuous and unGodly affair with pagans, heathens, occultists, New Age humanists, earth worshipping environmentalists, and other false religionists. Bible based



Christianity is out of step with the times, they say. Sexual perversion is practiced. Sodomites and lesbians are accorded special privileges and Bible believing Christians are punished for refusing to honor them. And nowhere is this merging of Christianity with false religions more evident than in such gatherings as this Parliament of World Religions which meets in Chicago beginning August 28th where Buddhists, Muslims, Hindus, Unitarians, New Agers, Witch Doctors, Shamans, Jews and offbeat Christians are brought together to worship together.

And yet, there is hope. On May 18, 1993, media wire services reported that "A resurgence in religious faith within the former communist blocs and the return to religion of baby boomers in the United States are signs of an international religious revival. A study released Monday (5/17/93) says 'The International Social Survey Program, which polled people in 13 countries, found that a growing number of the young in Eastern Europe believe in life after death. It also said devotion in countries such as the United States, Ireland and Poland may be bigger than ever'. 'Everybody thought secularism would keep on undermining religion and nothing could prevent it,' said David Barrett, editor of the World Christian Encyclopedia. 'We've all been proved wrong'." Jack Kelly in USA Today said, "The study was conducted in countries with a history of Judeo-Christian tradition and did not include Islam....In Russia, religious resurgence is so strong that Russia's 65,000 principals, teachers and administrators are now required...to attend a course on Bible-based ethics. Officials say up to 55% of Russian teachers, many of whom were atheists, have made personal commitments to Christ. Many are using the New Testament in schools...The teacher-training seminars are being taught by US educators, missionaries and business people who volunteer their time and pay their expenses." "For ages, Russia was a country of believers and morality was very close to the people," says assistant principal Olga Meinkova of School No. 788. "For a short period - 74 years - we lost it all. All Russian teachers should teach this course; Americans too. The Bible is part of normal education." It should be noted that this resurgence in religious faith has to do with the younger people, not with the government leaders.

For America here lies hope. For 74 years true Christianity was outlawed in Russia, and yet it lived, and the Bible is now being used in schools, and teachers take courses in Christian ethics. Something similar to what happened to Russia in the 1920s may be happening to America in the 1990s. Comes this dire warning from Don McAlvaney (op cit): "If the Clintonian tax/spend economic program is passed...this will set the stage for a massive electoral backlash and the election of America's first dictator in 1996. His name? Ross Perot! This is the five year script written for America by the Liberal Eastern Establishment for the elimination of the US Constitution and the installation of a Socialist America under the New World Order." For a "short period" we too could "lose it all." But the final victory is sure. And "...if we hope for that we see not, then do we with patience wait for it...And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them that are called according to His purpose." (Romans 8:25,28). And the bottom line remains:

"Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord." (Psalm 33:12).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty.....Number Twelve.....June 7, 1993

## THE OPEN CONSPIRACY

With a \$200 haircut, a \$76,000 hairport tie-up, a pre-emptive purging and rehiring of the seven-member White House travel staff, mishandling of the Bosnian trouble, near defeat in the House and expected defeat in the Senate of his budget basket, things were getting out of hand. Paul Greenberg of the Arkansas Democrat Gazette in Little Rock commented, "This was supposed to be a presidential honeymoon. It's turning into a wake.... During the presidential campaign, Bill Clinton seemed protected by some lucky star that worked off all his good-ol'-boy carelessness about details like character and principle. Suddenly it's gone. Surely even his hardest critics have to feel a little sorry for the guy just now. Neither his success nor his failure nor his remarkable ability to turn failure around, or at least hide it, has prepared this president for such a run of bad luck." To top it off, Walter Scott's Personality Parade of May 30 almost told the whole truth about why all this is happening. Scott published a question which is said to have come from W. Lassiter of Los Angeles who asked, "When he was running for President, Bill Clinton sounded eager to have the chance to appoint liberal judges to the Supreme Court and the federal bench. Yet after Associate Justice Byron White announced his resignation from the High Court, the new President delayed choosing a replacement. Who or what is responsible for his hesitation?" Scott answered: "The 'who' is Hilary Rodham Clinton. The 'what' are the two things that have distracted Mrs. Clinton for months - first the illness and death of her father, then the gargantuan task of putting together a new national health-care plan. Because the President values his wife's opinions, some decisions are not made at the White House until the First Lady has had the chance to review the available evidence and weigh in with her recommendations. The appointment of a new Supreme Court justice is such a case." Walter Scott seems to have answered another question that was not asked by the questioner: "Who is really in charge at the White House?"

One thing was sure. The power brokers of the Council on Foreign Relations and the American section of the Trilateral Commission decided something had to be done about the situation. Seems that the CFR and TC hierarchy will overlook snafus of their agents if only domestic affairs are involved. In the case of Jimmy Carter they ignored his strange story of seeing white rabbits in the middle of a lake. And he did give away the Panama Canal and help to set up the truce between Israel and Egypt. But it was a different matter when he ordered that ridiculous attempt to rescue by helicopter the American diplomatic staff incarcerated in Lebanon. Added to his staff were Democratic foreign affairs veteran Lloyd Cutler and Time magazine editor Hedley Donovan. Now the same treatment must be applied to save the Clinton administration. And the Republican moderate David Gergen was called on to protect CFR and TC programs involving US Presidential action. Gergen, also CFR and TC, was called on to do the same for Ronald Reagan's First 100 Days as President. Gergen also had assisted Nixon and Ford. So, dependable and his ability proven, David Gergen gave up his job as editor-at-large of US News and prominent commentator for CNN, to become "director of communications with the difficult task of reshaping the [Clinton] administration's message,"

according to the Cox News Service. Gergen is, of course a ranking member of both the CFR and the TC. And with Clinton also a member but presently ranking very low in the estimate of other western leaders and heads of state, Gergen can be expected to function for Clinton in much the same manner that Kissinger functioned for Nixon and Ford, and as Brzezinski functioned for Carter.

But the man to watch is the former Secretary General of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics and Chairman of the Communist Party: Mikhail Gorbachev. There is a historical parallel that, to us, seems significant. In July, 1945, the wartime Prime Minister of Britain, Winston Churchill, was defeated. As a final act, he appeared eleven months later in Fulton, Missouri. There he spoke of the Iron Curtain descending across Europe. That speech was accepted as the signal announcing that the "hot war" era occasioned by World War Two was ended, and the new era, the Cold War, was to follow. Forty-six years later, the General Secretary of the Soviet Union was defeated in a political contest with Boris Yeltsin. Gorbachev also resigned as leader of the Communist Party. Approximately one year later, he, too, as had Churchill in 1946, appeared in Fulton, Missouri. There he, in effect, signaled an ending of the Cold War era, and the beginning of a new era, one that H.G.Wells, sixty years earlier, had predicted and called it **the Open Conspiracy** which would create a Socialist New World Order. Wells had written: "Fundamentally important issues upon which unanimity must be achieved from the outset are: Firstly, the entirely provisional nature of all existing governments, and the provisional nature therefore of all loyalties associated therewith [the surrender of sovereignty and independence of all nations and the creation of a global government]; Secondly, the supreme importance of population control in human biology [legalized abortion and euthanasia] and the possibility it affords us of a release from the pressure of the struggle for existence on ourselves; and

---

---

### HE REMEMBERS HOW IT BEGAN

Dear Don: I have been taking your fine letter for twenty-five years but now, at the age of ninety-five, I have run out of time and money.... Probably you are not old enough to remember when President Woodhead Wilson, the puppet of the communist, Mandel Huise ("Colonel Edward Mandel House" from the Round Table in England, Wilson's "alter ego"), sent a shipload of 140 anarchists and six million dollars in gold from the Zionist bankers in New York to ensure the success of Lenin's revolution....But for the action of Huise's stooge Wilson, our President, communism would have collapsed, countless millions of lives would have been saved and this once-great nation would not be sinking into the morass of the New World Order.....

Once or twice a week I see a "friend" of sixty-five years. Two years ago he remarked that I seemed so disturbed about the world situation. I said, "At my age, what happens to me doesn't make much difference. My concern is for my ten grandchildren." "Aw, why don't you just live your life and let your grandchildren look out for themselves!" That from a former teacher at the Virginia Military Institute! Is it any wonder that we are headed for another Dark Age?

P.S. I see that I owe you seventy-five dollars so enclose small check. Perhaps some day, if and when my ship comes in, I'll be able to send you the rest. Cordially....(P.P.S. Parts of this letter deleted, too personal for publication without permission, including identification of writer-Ed.).

Thirdly, the urgent necessity of protective resistance against the present traditional drift towards war (check the Report from Iron Mountain on the Possibility of Peace, through a global environmental drive and creation of an international movement known as The Greening)." Said Wells, "People who do not grasp the significance of these issues do not really begin to understand the **Open Conspiracy**."

Before George Bush, in behalf of the oil industry, induced the Security Council of the United Nations to mandate a war against Iraq, and when Bush spoke openly of that war's importance in promoting The New World Order, the previously secret and concealed conspiracy became an **Open Conspiracy**. The people at large, the outsiders, were to join with the insiders in developing this New Age. Only then did it become **The Open Conspiracy** that Wells had predicted some sixty years earlier. So, between Bush's announcement of a New World Order and Gorbachev's speech at Fulton in May 1992, did the previously secret conspiracy become an **Open Conspiracy** which all the people were to assist and promote. In addition, thanks to Bush and Gorbachev, the previously feeble and ineffective United Nations was awakened, rejuvenated and spoken of as the One World Government. Joseph de Courcy, editor of the important Intelligence Digest, issue of May 21, 1993, noted:

"Gorbachev's May 1992 speech was billed in advance as the official declaration that the Cold War was over, and that was how it was reported. But there was much more to his speech than a declaration that the Cold War was over. The critical element was about the UN and how the new world order should be based on international democracy. 'In a qualitatively new and different situation, the overwhelming majority of the United Nations, will, I hope, be capable of organizing themselves and acting in concert on the principles of democracy,' Gorbachev said. This was not a call for all the nations of the world to practice democracy internally but a proposal for the UN to be run by majority voting with the poor nations, led by Russia, using their numerical superiority to outvote the UN and its industrially-developed allies. Of course there was little chance of the US falling for this, but from a Russian point of view it made good propaganda in the Third World."

When Gorbachev was allegedly surprised and incarcerated for a time in that strange and still unexplained coup that allowed Boris Yeltsin to capture the crowd with his physical stand against a tank and thereby gain control of the Russian government, it seemed for a time that this would end Gorbachev's career. He seemed as politically dead as was his New World Order partner, George Bush, when their version of The New World Order was tabled and other strategies adopted by the Power Brokers' Elite. However, Gorby wasn't that easily retired from the world stage. In a little time the author of Perestroika was found heading a think tank. Yeltsin tried to stop Gorby by ordering the shutdown of the Moscow-based think tank. But Gorby simply left the East and went to the West, still looking for a way to create a New World Order with Russia and a different brand of Socialism running the global government. His international headquarters was transferred to the United States. But that didn't put him out of touch with Russia. He gave a talk via Russian TV in which he said, "Everything that started in 1985 has to be continued. You think the Gorbachev era has ended. I only gave the dawn. It is still not midday. I think there is more ahead of us." (This according to Washington Report, 10309, St. Petersburg, FL 33733. Monthly, \$25 per year.)

Apparently to hasten the coming of his predicted midday, Gorby then announced that he had formed a new environmental organization, one which

is likely to develop into an international political party replacing the now seemingly supine Communist International. Gorby calls his new organization The International Green Cross and Green Crescent. "On 4/17/93 Gorbachev presided over the founding [in] Kyoto, Japan. Before the big event, Gorby had been in Washington, where he told the House of Representatives, 'The Green Cross aspires to be for environment crises what the Red Cross and Red Crescent already is for disaster relief....Mr. Gorbachev spoke fervently and at length about it, saying the group would seek to standardize anti-pollution laws worldwide. (Translation: promote one-world government through the Greening)." (Quoted from Franklin Sanders' Moneychanger, 6/93. Monthly, \$95.00. P.O.Box 341753, Memphis TN 38184).

Gorby's next move was not widely publicized in the United States. But an article he wrote, which appeared in the May 13th issue of the London Daily Telegraph, proved to be sensational in Europe. We haven't been able to obtain a copy of the article, but the British based Intelligence Digest (5/21/93) gave a review of it. We quote: "Gorbachev expanded his ideas for the UN's role in the new world order (and you can be sure that his views coincide very closely with the Kremlin's objectives). The most important part of his article was his proposal for regional UN security councils. The purpose of this proposal, openly stated, was to exclude America from European matters. After reiterating his views on the need to make critical reforms through the UN 'to change how we handle international security', Gorbachev argued that Europe 'can't go begging to Washington' every time a problem arises in Europe. What is needed, he wrote, is 'a European Security Council, a secretary-general for Europe, structures that have authority and a collective mandate, plus military forces for prevention of future crises and for rapid deployment when necessary...Obviously, the United States and Canada need to be associated with these structures, but these new organizations would take on 'regional' functions directly'."

At Fulton Gorby called for international democracy among the nations as well as national democracy within each nation. A year later he is saying that the world should be divided, much as the Socialist George Orwell's 1984 divided the world into regional governments. "left unsaid is the corollary that without an American presence the European Community would be overshadowed by Russia's military might," said the Intelligence Digest report.

No, dear reader, Communism is not dead. It merely changed its name. And its leaders, now calling themselves promoters of democracy, have chosen another set of socialist tactics and strategies to deceive the world. And the Conspirators, once secret like the sodomites, now come out of their closets, take high places in society and government, and invite the people of America and the Western World to join them in an Open Conspiracy to create their New World Order.

"And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness...Therefore, brethren, stand fast and hold the traditions which ye have been taught." (II Thessalonians 2:11,15).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Forty.....Number Thirteen.....June 21, 1993

## **MORATORIUM**

"If President Clinton wonders why he hasn't a friend in the world," said a sympathetic editorial writer, "here's one reason: Because he keeps trying not to have any enemies. Like playground bullies who saw the new kid flinch, everyone is picking on him. Members of Congress from both parties, generals, talking heads and foreign politicians pound him." At an Air Force base in the Netherlands, two-star Air Force General Harold Campbell gave a speech to 250 people and called it as he saw it, said that President Clinton is a "gay-loving," "pot-smoking," "draft-dodging," and "womanizing" commander in chief. The president of an American oil company wrote to a friend in England saying, "It is inconceivable that anybody outside the United States could have the slightest inkling of the current news media's vicious attacking on their own candidate - and especially this early in the presidency." The New York Times, a Clinton supporter, reporting on the manner in which Clinton threw his friend, Hillary's friend and former schoolmate, Lani Guinier, to the wolves after having first nominated her as an assistant to Janet Reno (who was his third choice for Attorney General) commented: "As President drops Justice Nominee, many wonder what he stands for." On a recent cover of Time magazine Clinton was dubbed "the Incredible Shrinking President." A political cartoonist drew three characters walking together toward the mythical Land of Oz. One of them said, "If I only had a heart." The second one said, "If I only had a brain," and the third one, obviously Clinton, cried, "If I only had a spine." And a friend of Clinton, offering advice, thought everything might work out only if Clinton would decide to fight instead of dodging issues or reversing his stand. He cited Scripture, "If the trumpet gives an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself for the battle?" and adds: "Like a Rorschach blot, he has turned into other people's version of himself - draft-dodger, secret liberal, Hillary's hen-pecked Trojan horse, absent minded professor or the return of Jimmy Carter."

The speed in which his natural supporters have turned against him is remarkable. The media were largely responsible for his having been elected, but now find fault, apologize for him, or criticize him. The gay crowd has turned against him because of his treatment of Lani Guinier whom he welcomed with open arms and then discarded her, this and his compromising of the gays in the military question. This latter also turned the military against their commander in chief. It must be a new record in American politics. The media, the socialist organizations, the sodomites and the "New Democrats," all against him in less than one-eighth of his term. And there is every reason to think that things will get worse because, as Pat Buchanan recently remarked, "Clinton is headed for a major foreign policy crisis." With four thousand American troops serving in blue helmets under a Turkish commander in Somalia, with American pilots dropping bombs on Somalian rebels, with NATO protecting apartheid or Indian Reservation type safety havens in Bosnia, with 300 US troops being sent to Macedonia as UN Peacekeepers, more warlike trouble seems inevitable. Our local paper, once pro-Clinton in all things, called this Macedonian venture "unexplained symbolism that's part of an undefined mission with an unattainable goal." But in addition to Somalia, Bosnia and now Macedonia, a crisis could come



with another Iraqi attack on the Kurds, with the sudden discovery that Tehran has acquired atomic bombs and the Islamic Jihad has moved to create Iran's own New World Order. Buchanan notes that the Bosnian Serbs were the first to call America's bluff. "In the teeth of Mr. Clinton's threats of air strikes, they voted no on the Vance-Owen peace plan. When the air strikes never came, the Serbs won their gamble. They knew it; the world knew it. Rejoicing, the Serbs shelled Sarajevo, just for the hell of it. Nothing happened. In the hills above, a Serb fighter told Told John Burns of the New York Times of his contempt for the United States, even as a NATO plane roared overhead. "You see," [Zoran] said, "they dare not risk getting anywhere close to us. They fly to frighten us with their noise, but that's all it is, noise. That's all America has ever been good for here, noise....You Americans couldn't even win in Vietnam."

"In a few brief weeks," Buchanan said, "Mr. Clinton has squandered all the capital put into America's bank by Desert Storm. The myth of America as invincible super power suffered a blow in Bosnia that will lead to new challenges from enemies who would relish nothing more than humiliating the United States....The United States has four new commitments: to defend Kuwait, to protect the Kurds, to shelter Iraqi Shi'ites from air strikes, and to bloc Iran's drive for hegemony over the Persian Gulf. But even as we added these commitments, US military power was being cut by 25 percent, or 500,000 men, a reduction in force equal to Gen. Norman Schwarzkopt's entire army of Desert Storm. Now Mr. Clinton is making deeper cuts, in Army troops, Air Force wings, and Navy ships, even as we are making new commitments to fight if necessary in Kosovo and Macedonia. This is a formula for disaster....With but 4 percent of the world's population, we cannot impose a Pax Americana. With our own borders open and cities in chaos, we are not about to launch any global Crusade for Democracy. With ethnic tribalism and nationalism raging on three continents, we are not going to impose any NEW World Order any time soon."

As we noted earlier, the speed in which the supporters of the Clintons have turned against them has been remarkable. In his 6/11/93 Intelligence Digest Joseph de Courcy notes that the same situation is occurring in Britain. And this, of course, contributes toward the building of the New World Order. He writes that in America it is not the president, but the presidency that is being attacked. "It is the institution which is under attack: the symbol of the American nation, the national icon, not the president or his policies." Gary North, in his 5/21/93 Remnant Review expresses a similar view. He writes: "Because of my own sense of danger, I have decided to do my best not to ridicule the woman [Hillary Clinton] any more, not out of respect for her (there is none) but because of my growing fear of what ridicule of her can do to the country at this stage. It's one thing to undermine the Clintons politically; it's another to use ridicule and undermine the moral foundations of the presidency. Somebody has to start using self-restraint. The buck stops here....By defining homosexuality as a legitimate sexual option, the liberals have unleashed the dogs of rumor. By ridiculing the boundaries of good taste from public discourse, they have destroyed the barriers of decency that civil authorities once enforced. And so Clinton stands there, smiling, silent, and impotent to call a halt to the steady erosion of his authority as a husband, and therefore of his authority as a president....The economy is the trigger. It is cocked. The bullet is the loss of moral legitimacy. The gun is pointed at the heart of Clinton's presidency. My concern is that the US political order is now at risk. I may be exaggerating, but I see no one in high places who seems to hear the cracking of thin ice." (Underlining added for



emphasis).

And says JdeC of Britain: "An exactly parallel process is underway in Britain, although here it is easier to spot because the head of state and the head of the executive are two different people....Nobody outside Britain can realize the speed and viciousness with which the British press has turned on the crown. In 1987, the writer of Fodor's Royalty Watching introduced his book with the comment: 'The most interesting fact about the royal family today is its popularity that is so deep-rooted, so complete, and so unquestioned that it's hard to think that it might ever have been otherwise.' Just five years later the very same author, Andrew Morton, is at the forefront of a concerted media attack on the crown. This attack is dressed up in respectable talk about the need for the monarchy to modernize itself and for a great constitutional debate on issues such as a written constitution, a bill of rights, and the role (if any) of the hereditary principle in a modern society. But this is mostly humbug. As in America (which after all has a written constitution and an elected head of state) what is really afoot is a nihilistic assault on the symbols of nationhood. In our judgment, this nihilism, so evident now on both sides of the Atlantic, is reaching the stage where it is becoming more than just unpleasant. It is becoming dangerous."

"A nihilistic assault on the symbols of nationhood." This would, naturally, provide one more step toward the total destruction of national sovereignty and the establishment of a global Socialist One World Government. It could be said that in Britain the Prince of Wales, heir to the traditional position of head of state, seems to be a leader in a nihilistic assault on the symbols of nationhood. And in America, the same role is filled by the elected head of state, Bill and/or Hillary Clinton. Comes the question: Were the Clintons selected and elected to play the part of nihilists by the Power Elite that builds its New World Order and requires a Global Government with ultimate authority to protect and preserve its legitimacy?

As Pat Buchanan said, with our borders open and our cities in chaos, we are not about to launch any global Crusade for Democracy. With ethnic tribalism raging on three continents, we are not going to impose any New World Order any time soon. But these conditions haven't stopped the Insiders from going right ahead with their plan to convert the United Nations into an accepted Global Government. As we write this, there is another of those very important UN Conferences going on in Vienna. Representatives of 183 nations are attending a World Human Rights Conference. When the UN General Assembly adjourned last December 23rd, Assembly President Stoyan Ganev said, "The General Assembly is facing an historic challenge to truly become a functional world parliament on the basis of the United Nations Charter." At the same time the UN General Assembly approved a provisional agenda for this World Human Rights Conference. Their reason: there are fifteen different UN organizations devoted to human rights. But their activities need to be "unified and harmonized." And the best way to accomplish this would be to select a Human Rights Dictator, a High Commissioner for Human Rights who would oversee and coordinate the activities of the fifteen UN organizations. The provisional agenda for this Vienna Conference asserts the "indivisibility of economic, social, cultural, civil and political rights." This would mean that a High Commissioner for Human Rights would have absolute dominance over every aspect of the life of every human being in the world. The conference began on Monday, June 14. and it was announced as the most important UN Conference since the "Earth Summit" In Rio last year. But it has become obvious that the really important part of this gathering has to do with the

acceptance by member nations of the creation of a High Commissioner for Human rights. The Clinton Administration favors the nomination of Ibrahim Fall for this post. Presently he is assistant secretary-general for human rights, previously served as foreign minister for the socialist government of Senegal. After the appointment of this High Commissioner, then would come the creation of a special world court to deal with human rights cases, and a special UN army to enforce the orders of the High Commissioner and a UN Court. At this Vienna Conference 8,000 official delegates from 183 countries, and thousands of political activists from all countries and no country are debating the proposition that human rights are indivisible from economic, social, cultural, civil and political rights. This involves the loss of sovereignty for all nations and the loss of freedom for all individuals, along with the creation of a dictatorial One World Government. America and the Western Nations, having ignored the laws of God in favor of the laws of Man, will deserve the result. It must be obvious that there exists a conspiracy to undermine the American form of government, and its Christian and Constitutional foundation. This involves the Presidency, the Congress, and the Supreme Court. In a special intelligence bulletin Dr. N. Burnett Magruder, in a message to the White House said in part: "The lesson for the President is clear. The time for corrections is fast running out..." Regarding Congress: "This same Congress which for two straight years gave approval to Jewish Heritage Week without a single objection, raised a storm about Christian Heritage Week." And in rejecting Burk, attempting to destroy the credibility of Thomas, teasing two prospective Justices and then suddenly and surprisingly nominating after three months delay a woman because she favors abortion and is a Jewess, causes one to wonder just who is our Chief Executive?

Regarding the Supreme Court, Dr. Magruder noted that "During most of the last 50 years, the Supreme Court has moved away from our spiritual heritage, as reflected in the early documents....In 1892 the Supreme Court faced a similar situation in a case called *The Church of the Holy Trinity v. United States*. In this decision the Court answered the question once and for all, whether the United States was founded as a Christian nation: 'Our laws and our institutions must necessarily be based upon and embody the teachings of the Redeemer of mankind. It is impossible that it should be otherwise; and in this sense and to this extent our civilization and our institutions are emphatically Christian.' This is a religious people. This is historically true. From the discovery of this continent to the present hour, there is a single voice making this affirmation...We find everywhere a clear recognition of the same truth....This is a Christian nation. Should the Court give official sanction to the exclusion of our Lord and God from the counsels of government and from all government institutions, it will most certainly lead to national calamity, as Lincoln prophesied in his great Proclamation of 1863."

"For the Lord is our judge [Supreme Court].  
The Lord is our lawgiver [Congress],  
the Lord is our king [President];  
He will save us." (Isaiah 33:22).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

## A JUDGMENT?

About 80 years ago a program was begun to condition American "peasants" for entry into the planned New World Order. That program is now being fulfilled with the installation of the Clinton Co-Presidency reign. According to Emmanuel Josephson, author of "Rockefeller Internationalist, the Man Who Misrules the World," (Chedney Press, 1952), it all began when John D. Rockefeller invited to dinner a special group of international bankers, multinationalist businessmen, university presidents and some ranking religionists, where they talked of controlling American education. John D. Sr. offered a million dollars over a period of ten years for the "noble" purpose of influencing "all education as desired, without regard to sex, race or creed." The assembled worthies leaped to the bait and the General Education Board was born. They announced its true purpose in Occasional Letter No. 1. Josephson wrote:

"The letter is a frank and open statement of the basic totalitarian conspiracy that underlies all of the Rockefeller 'philanthropies.' Their avowed scheme was to gain the confidence of the people by a show of sham 'benevolence' and then, when they 'yield themselves with perfect docility to our molding hands, to work our own good will upon them through a Rockefeller dictatorship. In this conspiracy they are largely succeeding." The basic statement in this Ocassional Letter reads: "In our dreams we have limitless resources and the people yield themselves with perfect docility to our molding hands. The present educational conventions fade from our minds and, unhampered by tradition, we work our good will upon a grateful rural folk...."

Now let's notice how "their dreams" are becoming reality eighty years later. The Christian conservative newsletter author, Donald McAlvany writes and we quote with his permission:

"There is a black cloud rolling across America. The great majority of Americans cannot even see it as they live on in a contented, complacent comfort zone that sees no evil, hears no evil, and feels no evil. There are powerful forces at work in America today which have a well-strategized design to move America into a socialist police state and a globalist New World Order. These forces have accelerated tremendously over the past five years and especially over the past six months. They believe that there is virtually no resistance to their plan to control and subjugate the American people into their globalist vision of 'a world that will be as one' by the year 2000. Certainly there is no resistance from a Congress or judiciary which is going along with 98% of the agenda which the Establishment has for America. There is no resistance from the media, which is a not-so-silent partner and servant to the Establishment in keeping the American people asleep, and psychologically preparing them for Global 2000 and the dawning of the Age of Aquarius. There is no resistance from the churches of America which are also in a very complacent comfort zone - the mainliners supporting the Establishment's goals; the fundamentalist evangelicals are too busy 'loving the brethren' and striving 'to feel good about themselves' to notice the evil sweeping across America (or lift a finger to oppose it); and most Christians (real, nominal or pseudo) in a complacent comfort zone that is presently very difficult to disturb. It is

as if a spirit of blindness or delusion has settled over Americans in general and the Christian Church in America in particular, and as the affronts, the insults and attacks against our traditional, Constitutional, and Biblical values in America grow every day, almost geometrically, the average Christian in America goes even more deeply asleep. And there is no resistance from the general American population which continues in its comfort zone of prosperity and affluence as the government and media hypnotize, mesmerize, and pacify them, even as America descends into an economic, social, political, moral and spiritual free fall. America is much like Nazi Germany in the late 1920s and early '30s - in moral, spiritual and political decline, and psychologically ripe to accept the New World Order.

"But there is some resistance from a small handful of Americans (probably no more than a million or two) who do see the handwriting on the wall, who do see the moral, spiritual, social, political free fall which America is in today, who do recognize the evil emanating from Washington, from our courts, our media and our educational system....Whatever the religious or political persuasion of this remnant, they have discernment about the dangers America faces, they have a love for our traditional way of life, and they have a loathing (or hatred) for evil. It is this remnant, this potential resistance to the socialization and globalization of America, which the Establishment fears and hates at this point. If this remnant were to suddenly grow from a few million to 25 to 50 to 75 or even 100 million Americans, the Establishment's New World Order/New Age blueprint for Americans would go up in smoke - and the Establishment knows it. This remnant, and the intervening hand of God, are (in the opinion of this writer) the only things which can reverse America's present free fall and plunge into slavery. So, they must move to stamp out the remnant, the dissidents, the potential resistance - as swiftly, totally and ruthlessly as Lenin, Stalin, Hitler and Mao did as they were rising to power in the '20s, '30s, '40s and '50s. The government (Establishment) attacks on the remnant have begun, Groups to be targeted include the tax resisters, the gun owners (especially the hard core ones), the pro-lifers, believers in financial privacy and cash, and 'hard core' fundamental, evangelical Christians - especially those who believe strongly in (and defend) traditional family values and in Bible prophecy and the so-called 'end times security' (and timetable). Government attacks against these groups are now accelerating rapidly and can be expected to grow five to 10-fold over the next few years. Many will have their assets seized; many will be jailed; some will be killed. Just as Lenin, Stalin, Hitler and Mao knew that they must stamp out the resistance to their tyranny if their revolutions were to succeed, so the Liberal Eastern Establishment knows they must do the same in America today. These potential resisters could ignite a counter-revolution which could completely expose and derail the Establishment. They must be silenced or neutralized....The seige at Ruby Creek against the Weaver family and Operation Waco will be seen in retrospect as watershed events in the government's escalating attacks against the remnant." (End of extended quotation from The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor, July, 1993. PO Box 84904, Phoenix AZ 85071).

To prepare the people to become obedient, passive serfs in a Socialist America and in the New World Order, and to control, jail or kill those who refuse to go along contentedly and happily, police state methods must be used. The Waco incident was a forerunner of what may be expected in the future. The book, Putting People First, said to have been written by Bill Clinton and Al Gore proposes the creation of a national police force

of 100,000 members, this apparently to be drawn from the National Guard. General Colin Powell, head of the Joint Chiefs of Staff has said that "the government plans to unify all the various states' National Guard under one command to deal with national emergencies and disasters." In addition to the unified National Guard there will also be the various federal agencies: BATF, FBI, DEA, EPA and about a dozen other agencies that will have the power to exercise the "forfeiture scam" and similar means that were strictly unconstitutional so long as that document was honored as "The Law of the Land." In state, county and local police departments, officers are said to be in training to cooperate, as some did at Waco. Officers who resist this training are allegedly being reported to resign or get fired.

It should be understood that this national police force in no way interferes with the creation of a UN global police force. The two merely complement each other, with the UN in command of both. In this connection, the following item is important:

"In mid-June the Army formally abandoned its fighting doctrine and quietly marched into the New World Order. A new guide, dubbed FM-105 Operations focuses on 'power projection,' the ability to move troops quickly around the world to conduct operations other than war; on such things as peacekeeping missions (Macedonia), humanitarian assistance (Somalia), disaster relief (Hurricane Andrew), counter-narcotics actions (South and Central America), relations with nations in need of democratic assistance (Persian Gulf), and riot control. 'No longer focusing on battling Warsaw Pact nations in central Europe, the Army will mix and match its forces and will not operate alone.' Gen. Federal Franks is the publication's architect. Army Chief of Staff Gen. George Sullivan said, 'It guides our approach to the future'." (Quoted from NewsScam 7/93), PO Box 582, Canton, TX 75103-0582. Twelve issues, \$25.00).

With the Army no longer designed to defend the United States but instead to become a UN peacemaking and peacekeeping force, the following notice portends danger for American citizens: "The UN World Conference on Human Rights was held in Vienna, with US Undersecretary of State Tim Wirth (Council on Foreign Relations member) recommending that UN peacekeeping activities include soldiers monitoring human rights violations. This would include 'racial discrimination' and allow for UN intervention in American domestic affairs."...With the alleged 'collapse' of the Soviet Union, pressure mounted for drastic reduction in our military capabilities, thereby forcing us to rely more on the UN for global peacekeeping missions. With the fragmented USSR now controlling about 13 votes rather than the earlier three votes in the UN, one can see the Soviet's 'winning by losing' strategy, and remember regarding the Russian 'Bear' the 1898 words of yard Kipling: 'When he shows at seeking quarter, with paws like hands in prayer, that is the time of peril the time of the Truce of the Bear.'

"World socialist government and economy is the goal, and World Trade (March 1993) quoted crypto-Marxist Will Swaim opining that the new homogenized global economy 'may become just the kind of grim, unthinkable place that Marx hoped it might: The launching pad for the worldwide socialist revolution.' And if Americans begin to object to the New World Order, foreign troops here might be used to handle those situations, as newspapers in early May 1991 reported: 'German lawmakers and UN

---

Please note. There was no issue of Don Bell Reports on July 19, 1993. Due to circumstances beyond our control it was impossible to publish. Sorry.

---

officials reacted favorably to the idea of a permanent German military presence in the US." (Dennis L. Cuddy, Ph. D. in the 5/29/93 issue of the Manchester New Hampshire's Union Leader.)

While our federal government was busily planning ways to complete the socialization of and establish totalitarian rule over the people of the US, planners at the global level were just as busy. The two principal groups promoting the economic and political new world order, the Bilderbergers and the Trilateral Commissioners, had their annual spring meetings. Little is ever published concerning what actually transpires at these secret meetings. But it is known that two new policies were adopted and sent to the G-7 governments to be approved. So, a G-7 Summit was called, held in Tokyo July 7-9. Supposedly called to iron out long-standing difficulties that were holding up the Uruguay Round of GATT, unreported by the media were two other very important decisions to be agreed upon by the G-7 governments (US, Britain, France, Germany, Italy, Japan and Canada). First was the decision that the UN would have its own army for global peace-keeping, peacemaking and other purposes. Some time ago Secretary General Boutros Ghali of the UN wrote his "Agenda for Peace," which calls for a UN standing army accountable only to the UN Security Council. This called for the approval by the nations who have their own standing armies and would lose much sovereignty if a superseding military force were to be established. So the G-7 governments dutifully approved. The text of the G-7's joint communique supports "preventive diplomacy, peacemaking, peace-keeping, and post-conflict building in the context of the secretary-general's Agenda for Peace." This UN army would accept volunteers from various countries and eventually would replace all national armies. These UN soldiers would be authorized to operate within the borders of countries, arrest any individuals or groups that violate any international law (which is the supreme law of the world). Of course, there's nothing new about such action. George Bush undertook the invasion of the sovereign state of Somalia, and that supposedly established a precedent for such action in the future in that Bill Clinton left American soldiers there under the command of a UN general from Turkey. More recently Clinton sent US troops to Macedonia where they are under the command of a Danish general,

The second important decision of G-7 had to do with the now official recognition of a third regional world government. So now it is official: The world is to be divided into three principal regions: The European Community (called EUROPE), the American Community (NAFTA), and the Pacific Community, headquartered in Tokyo.

**Conclusion.** It been called "a black cloud rollong across the land." By our own federal government and with the permission or indifference of the great majority of our people we are being moved irresistibly toward a socialist police state. Strong pressure is being brought against Constitution- alists, Christians, pro-lifers, gun owners and other resisters against slavery. We have forgotten that this is a land where Christ is our King. And we are paying the price. Ours has become a spiritual battle and we must remember that "We wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places." (Ephesians 6:12).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Forty.....Number Sixteen.....August 16, 1993

## **NAFTA REVISITED**

"Certainly not a mandate, two votes in the House and one in the Senate," commented Senate Republican leader Bob Dole as he prepared to vote against President Clinton's so-called deficit-reduction bill. Republican Senator Connie Mack of Florida said before he voted, "The people of this country feel that they have been lied to, that they have been betrayed, that they have been deceived." And holdout Democrat Senator Bob Kerry didn't like the bill, didn't want to vote for it, but did so because, "I cannot and should not cast a vote that would bring down your presidency." Still, the budget bill is not as bad as it might have been. All things considered, Tom Raum of Associated Press gave a comparatively objective analysis when he wrote: "The six-month path leading to Friday's final vote on President Clinton's deficit reduction bill was strewn with promises made and promises broken. Gone is the broad-based energy tax that Clinton once called crucial. Long gone is a 'stimulus' component filled with public works jobs. Out is an investment tax credit. Trimmed back are many of the 'investments' the president initially proposed to 'grow the economy.'...In his address Tuesday night, Clinton said he hoped to 'put business-as-usual out of business.' But at least in terms of the way the final compromise was pieced together, it was pretty much business as usual on Capitol Hill."

If Clinton's narrow victory on what was left of his original budget bill is any indication, the next major projects on which he must have congressional approval are going to be very difficult to pass as presently written. That means Hillary Clinton's health care program, the remade welfare plan and, most of all in the eyes of the builders of The New World Order: the North American Free Trade Agreement. In an unusual statement Henry Kissinger wrote a special article for the Los Angeles Times Syndicate: "Before the end of the summer, President Clinton will ask the Congress to approve the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA), linking the United States with Canada and Mexico in a free trade area comprising a population of 370-million and a gross national product of \$6 trillion. It will represent the most creative step toward a new world order taken by any group of countries since the end of the Cold War, and the first step toward the even larger vision of a free trade zone for the entire Western Hemisphere." Kissinger in this same article gave Clinton his orders: "President Clinton has understandably preferred not to deflect the Congress from concentrating on his economic package. But the stakes are too high to wait much longer. He must take the lead in defining the issues. But he should not be asked to fight this battle alone. It should be possible to enlist former presidents, secretaries of state and other leaders in one of the broad-based coalitions by which previous new departures in foreign policy - like the Marshall Plan - have been put before the American people. If that happens, Clinton's will be perceived as a seminal presidency whatever else transpires while he is in office."

In other words, it's okay for Clinton to promote what Kissinger calls his "economic package", but as president his first priority must be to get Congress to ratify NAFTA. He explains: "What the Congress will soon have before it is not a conventional trade agreement, but the hopeful archi-



ture of a new international system." Therefore, "Strong presidential leadership in the ratification battle is urgently required," and "A regional Western Hemisphere Organization dedicated to democracy and free trade would be a first step toward the new world order that is so frequently cited but so rarely implemented." (Underlining added for emphasis).

Kissinger explained that NAFTA is in trouble and for that reason so is the New World Order. The builders of NWO have decided that there must be three Regional World Governments: EUROPE (the European Community), NAFTA, and the still to be developed Asian Sphere, yet to be named. All three are essential and all are in trouble. On Monday, August 2 came news from Berlin that "The French franc fell to an all-time low against the German mark despite maneuvers aimed at rescuing Europe's currency system. From Brussels, capitol city of the European Community, AP wrote: "In managing to salvage their battered money system, European Community officials may have doomed their ultimate goal of an economic and monetary union. By deciding to give their currencies more room to fluctuate (which saved France's franc at least momentarily) finance chiefs postponed indefinitely the efforts to create a joint central bank and a single money. 'It's a huge step backward from what we want in the Maastricht Treaty,' acknowledged Dutch Finance Minister Wim Kok, although he later said officials had no other choice to avoid the collapse of the European Monetary System. The unity treaty, negotiated by EC leaders in 1991 in the Dutch town of Maastricht, sets out a strict timetable for the monetary merger. It can be formed no later than 1991, but even that deadline now appears out of reach....Ironically, Britain ratified the Maastricht treaty on Monday. It was the last member of the 12-nation EC to do so."

Joseph de Courcy of the British Intelligence Digest (7/30/93) called it "A thousand years of independence surrendered." His comments may give Americans some idea of what would be lost if and when NAFTA is ratified so we quote:

"Last week the Maastricht Treaty on European Union went through its final stages in the British House of Commons and passed into law. Now only a forlorn legal challenge is holding up ratification. It is important for subscribers to understand that the British government forced the treaty through parliament under a false prospectus. Maastricht is a blueprint for a federal Europe, and no amount of contrary pleading by the British government can change that. The basis on which the government persuaded the Conservative Party to back the treaty has been its contention that Maastricht is, contrary to demonology, a decentralizing measure, handing back power to the member states. But it is not. There is one section of the treaty (on subsidiarity) which does purport to hand back certain powers to the member states. But the subsidiarity provisions are a diversion. In return for handing back control over trivial matters (such as, maybe, the size of domestic boilers) the EC is taking control over the economic and foreign policy of member states. Domestic boilers for foreign policy: quite a bargain!

"Britain has signed up for a variety of reasons, and these have been reported and analysed many times by this service over the course of the Maastricht debate. However, it is worth saying a word about the final parliamentary battle for ratification, in which 25 or so Tory rebel MPs took the government to the brink. In the end it took the threat of a general election, which the Conservative Party would lose in an anti-government landslide, to persuade the rebels into the government lobby,

"As to the future, the most commonly heard refrain today is that it does not really matter about ratifying Maastricht because events in the

foreign exchange markets will make European monetary union (the centre-piece of the treaty) an impossible dream. We do not take such a sanguine view. So much has now been invested in the project of European Unity that every possible influence will be brought to bear to ensure that the aims of Maastricht are fulfilled. The fact that eventually the whole edifice of European Union will collapse does not mean that the attempt to build it will be abolished - and untold damage will be done in the meantime. Furthermore, as the following briefing on EC-US [EC-NAFTA] ties explains, the Maastricht Treaty needs to be seen not just in isolation but in the context of a worldwide move towards interlocking supranational institutions. It is a malign process that needs resisting, but the big guns are on the wrong side." (Intelligence Digest, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos. GL50.1HX, United Kingdom).

NAFTA also needs to be treated not just in isolation but in the context of "a worldwide move towards interlocking supranational institutions (Regional World Governments). As Henry Kissinger declared, NAFTA is considered to be "the most important creative step toward a new world order taken by any group of countries since the end of the Cold War," and "What the Congress will soon have before it is not a conventional trade agreement but the hopeful architect of a new international system." (Underlining added). In the establishment of this New World Order, it must be understood that economics comes before politics." For that reason active creation of the Economic Community began immediately after the end of World War Two; and after the end of the Cold War, Nafta was begun. What it will take to start the creation of the Asiatic Community is not known by any except the builders of the New World Order, but it is to follow, as the Big Seven leaders predicted at their last Tokyo Conference. It is true that the present European Economic Community has not become a complete Political Regional World Government, but that is because the leaders haven't yet found a way to "equalize" all the monies of the nations and create a single currency. But the target date is the year 2000, and we can expect that the date will be met. Since Britain is the last nation to ratify the Maastricht Treaty, complete political union can be expected soon. Then, once NAFTA has become an economic union, binding Canada, Mexico and the United States economically, then will come its establishment as a Political Union (Regional World Government). The Asian Economic Area will be followed and finally will become the third Regional World Government.

There is considerable opposition to NAFTA because of the loss of businesses that have been moved to Mexico and jobs that have been lost by Americans. Also coming to be understood is the fact that NAFTA is not a free trade agreement but a managed trade arrangement. But little has been publicized concerning the change in government that will be occasioned when NAFTA becomes law. A bureaucratic central government will have to be created; one that will supersede all trade laws and nullify any control by the "former" national governments involved. There is a dangerous sub plot to this NAFTA plot that is seldom mentioned by the media. As soon as President Bush signed the NAFTA Treaty (not effective until Congressional ratification) the Planners began a drive for the creation of a "North American Parliament" which would govern the governments of Canada, Mexico and the United States. Nearly a year ago (10/5/92) there began the distribution on university campuses of a paper "obviously preparing the minds of the unsuspecting soon to be declared 'educated' young people, to whom, no doubt, this all makes good sense," commented a correspondent who obtained copies of the article. it is headed "Why We

Need a North American Parliament," by Andrew Reding of the Pacific News Service. We quote:

"Regardless of whether the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) eventually conforms to Republican or Democratic prescriptions, it will signal the formation, however tentatively, of a new political unit - North America. To prepare for that new political reality, it is time to begin thinking about the formation of a North American parliament (similar to the parliament that governs EUROPE and is based in Brussels, Belgium.) The Internationalization of business already requires that increasingly important decisions be made at the international level. One of the purposes of NAFTA and other international trade agreements is to set the principles by which such decisions are to be made, including the question of how to 'harmonize' different labor, consumer, environmental and other standards. Following the lead of the Europeans, we should begin considering formation of continental parliaments to restore a measure of popular influence in the design of common policies." In other words, it's time to begin the formation of a Regional World Government similar to that which already controls the trade and economy, and hopes to create a common currency for all of the 'former' Nations involved.

In a special 24-page issue concerning NAFTA, Spotlight (5/17/92) concluded and most who understand the purpose of NAFTA will agree: "Today, the operating plan is a step-by-step progression to the final goal of ownership or control of all natural resources and every square inch of land and everything on it by a consortium of international supercapitalists. ...One essential step is through the Maastricht Treaty. This would involve a single currency, and subordination of all farms and small businesses to the monopolists, the destruction of all economic and political boundaries in Europe and direction of the foreign policy and armed forces of every country ....Concurrently NAFTA is programmed to tie together Canada, the USA and Mexico, and later all Central and South America, as one 'nation.' ...With Maastricht and NAFTA in place the supercapitalists will have effective control of the entire globe with the exception of China (which is expected to become part of the developing Asiatic Regional World Government-Ed.). The middle class will be wiped out; all that will remain will be the very rich and the very poor on the global plantation."

---

The Conspirators' Target Date is the millennial year 2000 and there's much to be done, this with growing resentment of the leadership they chose to "remake" America. So there is growing pressure against their opposition: Constitutionalists, Christians and other resisters to their vision of the New World Order. Marion Hurley of PRO AMERICA began her latest letter with the statement, "God's Word challenges us today." We end this Report with the words she chose to begin her letter.

**He orders**, "Occupy till I come" (Luke 19:13), and **He asks**, "Who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity" (Psalm 94:16), and then **He promises**, "They that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk and not faint." (Isaiah 40:31).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty.....Number Seventeen.....August 30, 1993

## THE SUPREMACY CLAUSE

There is a strange and saddening similarity between the stories of the rise, the decline and the fall of the Republics of the United States and South Africa. Both began as pilgrims seeking a place where they might worship God in their own way. Both had their troubles with native populations, America with Redmen, South Africa with Blackmen. Separate nations called reservations were created in the United States. Separate nations called apartheid were created in South Africa. Both had their troubles with the controlling British Empire before become sovereign Republics. And now both, which began as Christian Nations, suffer their decline and fall at the hands of a Satan-inspired Conspiracy which from its very beginning in The Garden, seeks the decline and fall of God Himself. In its present form the Conspiracy has been generally designated as The New World Order. Likewise, in its present form it began in South Africa, is ending in North America. For explanation of this Conspiracy in its present form, we bow to the South African editor and publisher of a Newsletter bearing her name: The Aida Parker Newsletter, APN, POBox 91059, Auckland Park 2006, South Africa. (sent airmail, US\$80 per year and worth more). The lead article in her July, 1993 issue began and we quote:

"Biggest, certainly least understood, story in the world today is the economic, spiritual and security smash-up of what was once so proudly termed 'Fortress America' - and with it, presumably, the collapse of US elitist plans for a socialist, American-dominated New World Order. Americans, like South Africans themselves, have been totally taken to the cleaners; their lives, prosperity, national security all sacrificed in the cause of a dream that has gripped mankind for 2000 years or more: ultimate political power through global government. Starting in the socialist Roosevelt era, picking up speed in America's catastrophic 'no-win' Vietnam War, US selfdestruct as a global superpower is now accelerating apace under Clinton.

"Allied with the collapse and fragmentation of the USSR, this presents fundamental new economic and political problems for every state on earth. Until we understand the reality of what has been done to us, what is yet planned for us, we can take neither defensive or redemptive action. For any real recovery, new economic structures must now be found; and it can be accepted that these will be based on ruthlessly pragmatic market forces, on maximum productivity and development of markets, plus maximum exploitation of capital....South Africa's overwhelming tragedy is that, right now, we are training Blacks to be talkers, not workers or producers.

"If that doesn't finish, we are kaput. In the new age opening up, an economic era likely to be dominated by China, Japan, the Pacific Rim 'tigers' and their cubs, there will be no free lunches, no begging bowls. But that is in the future. Below we deal with what is happening right now, the fast approaching death of the American Empire, in its day the wealthiest, most technologically advanced and most powerful nation the world has ever known; and one deliberately destroyed from inside. It is an odd coincidence. It was in SA at the turn of the century that Rhodes and Milner laid their plans for a British-dominated NWO. According to Rhodes biographer, Sarah Millin, 'The government of the world was Rhodes' simple

desire."

"It was the profit from SA gold and diamonds that made possible the structures Rhodes set upon pursuit of his dream. Nowhere was the concept of a NWO more enthusiastically received than in the US, by the Wall Street Hitlers and Big Oil, though of course there was the 'made in America' version. Billions have been spent on this obsession, with America --and SA and many more--now ruined in the process. Though things now seem not to be going their way, the globalists continue on their blunder-stricken course, continue with unremitting wickedness to sow disorder, death, decay, disaster, and destruction wherever their political and global ambitions take them. Please read on." (End of lead story).

Reading on, we find the story of "The death of Uncle Sam," an extended story which ends with the statement that "A nation which can vote in a mountebank, so indifferent to economic truth and normal moral standards, is clearly not walking the path of common sense. All these are matters which desperately need study by every South African and by every American. And remember, liking Americans is one thing. Trusting their leaders is another. Final word: Whichever way things go, America will not prove a latter-day Lazarus. It will not rise from the dead."

How could it happen that the terminal death of "Fortress America" would be forecast and that most of the world leaders would believe and understand and fear for the future? Perhaps if we go back in time to our beginnings as a Nation, we might gain a glimmer of what would happen if Americans forget that eternal vigilance is the price of liberty. Less than three months after the inauguration of George Washington, the Bastille was stormed. Lafayette sent to Washington the key to the Bastille as "a tribute which I owe as a son to my adoptive father, as an aide-de-camp to my general, and as a missionary of liberty to its patriarch." Our first president did hang the key to the Bastille "in the Presidential Mansion, but added, so as not to prejudice the foreign policy of the United States, an engraved portrait of Louis XVI." (Washington; The Indispensable Man, by James T. Flexner, Boston, Little, Brown, 1969). There was a split among our Founders as to what America should do in regard to the French Revolution, Jefferson and Franklin suggesting aid to the revolutionaries. But Washington ended the controversy by issuing a Proclamation of Neutrality. Shortly thereafter there was a coup in France with Bonaparte becoming first Consul. There were treaties signed by France and other countries in 1779. But they were completely abandoned as Europe continued its bloody marches in the Napoleonic wars. The young and independent Republic of the United States had survived subversion by a European conspiracy and now had breathing space in which to recuperate. This disease, however, had not been conquered and would appear again." (William P. Hoar in Architects of Conspiracy. Western Island Publishers. 1984). And of France's revolutionary conduct Patrick Henry made the statement that it "has made it the interest of the great family of mankind to wish the downfall of her present government, for she destroys the great pillars of all government and social life, -- I mean virtue, morality, and religion. This is the armor, my friend, and this alone, that renders us invincible." (Clarence B. Carson in The Rebirth of Liberty." Arlington House, 1973). Those are the very words that could be spoken of the present Federal Government of the United States.

As William Hoar noted, The young United States had "survived subversion" by refusing to sign treaties with other Nations. And for over 100 years American Presidents and diplomats faithfully followed the advice President Washington left with them when he said: "The great rule of

conduct for us, in regard to foreign relations, is in extending our commercial relations, to have as little political connections as possible. -'Tis our true policy to steer clear of permanent alliances, with any nation of the world." But with our entering World War One and especially after World War Two and with the writing of the United Nations Charter and the signing of the UN Participation Act of 1945 by President Harry Truman and ratification by the US Senate, America became so legally entangled in a web of treaties, executive agreements and secret pacts that we have "lost control of our political decisions, monetary system, and military forces." (John A. Stormer in None Dare Call It Treason...25 Years Later. Liberty Bell Press, POBox 32, Florissant, MO 63032).

We have been told that there are over 2,000 treaties and resolutions written by various UN Agencies, all of them designed to establish world law, with the intent that if any national, state or local law fails to conform to the intent of the treaty law, then it must be rewritten to conform or be nullified. Some of those treaties, especially those concerning human rights, have been ratified by the member states, some are waiting for approval, some may even be rejected. But the importance of treaties and the speed with which they are being presented since the US ratification of the UN Participating Act has caused considerable questioning as to the actual power of treaties in regard to the US Constitution. Article VI of the Constitution contains what is generally called The Supremacy Clause. It provides that:

"This Constitution and the laws of the United States which shall be made in pursuance thereof; and all Treaties made, or which shall be made under the Authority of the United States, shall be the supreme law of the land; and the Judges in every State shall be bound thereby, anything in the Constitution or Laws of any State to the contrary notwithstanding." This Supremacy Clause has caused considerable question as to whether this means that a Treaty overrides the Constitution and becomes the law of the land. In a Treaty Law Manual prepared by the Foundation for the Study of Treaty Law, there is this statement: "For more than 125 years there seemed little doubt but that the Constitution was supreme and that a treaty could not override its provisions. In 1920, however, the Supreme Court appears to have altered the status of treaties as respects their constitutional limitations." This change in attitude was brought on by a Federal Government which sought to pass a law that had been declared unconstitutional, known as the Missouri vs Holland case. We didn't look up the specific details, but as we remember it while fighting for the Bricker Amendment (which lost by one vote), there were flocks of Canadian geese that flew south in the winter and took up residence in the United States. Congress passed a law regulatinbg the killing of these migrant birds. But the Attorney General of the State of Missouri challenged the action on the grounds that the Federal Government has no constitutional authority to regulate the killing of birds in Missouri. This challenge was based on the very important Doctrine of States Rights, but which was almost terminated by the War Between the States. This Doctrine, which should be used now by the State Governments to control the unconstitutional actions of their parent government, maintains that the Federal Government has no right to interfere in matters that involve a State and a State only. Two Federal District Courts upheld the Attorney General of Missouri. So the Federal Government, forbidden by the Constitution and the Courts, sought some new way to have their way in the matter. Doing it by treaty seemed the way to do it. So the Feds went to the British government and a treaty with the United Kingdom, acting on behalf of the

Dominion of Canada, regulating the killing of migrant birds was written and approved. And this time the Supreme Court "permitted the Federal Government to accomplish, under the auspices of a treaty with Canada, which the Constitution did not permit it to do in the absence of a treaty." The precedent thus established, in 1942 there was the Roosevelt-Litvinoff agreement regarding some money belonging to a Russian insurance company, which was being held by the State of New York. This time the Supreme Court ruled that not only Treaties but Federal Agreements also superseded the Constitution. The Court said that "A treaty is a 'law of the land' under the supremacy clause of the Constitution." To make it all very official, in 1952 John Foster Dulles voiced the Establishment policy regarding the ability of a treaty to override the Constitution by telling the American Bar Association: "The treaty making power is an extraordinary power, and liable to abuse. Treaties make international law and also they make domestic law. Under our Constitution treaties become the supreme law of the land. They are, indeed, more supreme than ordinary laws, for congressional laws are invalid if they do not conform to the Constitution, whereas treaty law can override the Constitution. Treaties, for example, can take powers away from the Congress and give them to the President; they can take powers from the States and give them to the Federal Government or some international body, and they can cut across the rights given to the people by their Constitutional Bill of Rights." President Harry Truman said it all by suggesting that "There is no longer any real difference between domestic and foreign affairs."

In his Behold A Pale Horse, William Cooper observed that the original UN Charter conferred no real power on the General Assembly. All the power was in the Security Council where the US has the right to veto. But "the veto was a hindrance to World Government." So in 1950 The General Assembly met and adopted a resolution permitting the General Assembly to exercise the powers of the Security Council where the veto power did not apply. "The Government of the United States recognizes the illegally amended Charter as the 'law of the world,' overriding our Constitution. And the General Assembly has for years been making the law of the world by ratifying resolutions. And the governments concerned must ignore, abolish, revise, and/or laws in their territories which conflict with the resolutions of the General Assembly, and then must pass other laws which will put these resolutions into force. So Truman might have said, "There is no longer any difference between world law and domestic law." We have already joined a one-world government and the only thing protecting any remaining sovereignty is not our Constitution, but the lack of UN taxing power and no UN army to enforce its resolutions.

"Therefore my people have gone into captivity, because they have no knowledge: and their honourable men are famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst. Therefore hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth shall descend into it...But the Lord of hosts shall be exalted in judgment...For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still." (Isaiah 5:13,14,25).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty.....Number Eighteen.....September 13, 1993

## PPBS - PHASE TWO

Whenever President Clinton finds himself facing a sympathetic audience or an inviting microphone, he is apt to mention the need for "reinventing government." He never defines or explains what the term means, except that it's supposed to "restructure" government so as to make it "more efficient and compassionate." Being such a catchy phrase, we wondered if something special was hidden behind the word "reinventing." It brought to mind stories of the various stops and studies of existing governments which Clinton had made while on the way to the White House. Under the tutorship of Carroll Quigley he would have learned much of the conspiracy and the conspirators connected with the creation of their New World Order. In the preface to his remarkable book Tragedy and Hope Quigley wrote: "Much of my adult life has been devoted to training undergraduates in techniques of historical analysis which will help them to free their understanding of history from the accepted categories and cognitive classifications in which we live....The present work is the result of such an attempt to look at the real situations which lie between conceptual and verbal symbols." So young Clinton had been given the story of the inner workings of the conspiracy first hand. Then at Oxford, birthplace of Fabian Socialism, he learned of the system that was then controlling Britain and had come so close to controlling the United States as well under FDR's Brain Trust and their New Deal. Still in England, while promoting anti-US demonstrations because of America's involvement in the Vietnam War, Clinton received with other "scholars of government" an invitation to visit Moscow where he could study the type of government initiated by Lenin and side-tracked by Stalin. Then, lucky scholar, he was able to visit Rome where he could learn of the techniques and methods of Fascism under Mussolini. Returning home, he must have felt the effect that David Rockefeller's brother Laurence made while he was trying to take over Arkansas as a private preserve for the study and development of environmentalism as a tool of government. Laurence would have made an interesting study. While trying to run Clinton's home state of Arkansas, he also managed to hold the Rockefeller family seat on the New York Stock Exchange, approved a plan for the takeover of South American industry and agriculture, and represented the family in the CFR-promoted and Communist cited Institute of Pacific Relations; all this at the same time heading the parade of politically inspired environmentalists, a post now occupied by VP Al Gore.

In all of his first hand observation and study of government systems, Clinton may have learned that governments are often invented (Lenin, Mussolini, FDR), but few are reinvented. And when the reinventing time came, Clinton was presented with the plan and he was told how to carry it out. We say this because when it came time for the president to take a vacation, he did a very unusual thing, he went to Martha's Vineyard for an eleven day period of virtual isolation from the world. He stayed at the estate of Robert Strange McNamara, where he was probably told about the reinventing was to be made, and how he would conduct the operation. You'll probably remember McNamara. He was the man who had to do with the Edsel, probably the worst failure in all of American automobile building

history. He was the "Whiz Kid" in the Defense Department who designed the system that was used in fighting the Vietnam War, where untold numbers of people were killed because of the failure of his plan. That plan is known as the "Planning-Programming-Budgeting System (PPBS), sometimes known as "Management by Objective" or "Accountability." McNamara went on to become president of the World Bank, and he is said to be known by others of the Conspiracy as the real expert whenever PPBS is mentioned. So it is very likely that Clinton's vacation was planned that he might "sit at the feet" of McNamara and learn of the government reinventing he was to manage as President of the United States.

Recently we received a letter and considerable important information from a long-time subscriber of our Don Bell Reports. "I am a great admirer of your work and read all your reports faithfully over the years. I know you will keep it up as long as you can....I don't think you have forgotten your special report in 1972 on 'Proofs of a Conspiracy to Build a Total Managed Global Society.' Well that was just Phase One and now we have entered Phase Two. Twenty-one years have passed since that day and now we are all a lot older, and I hope as wise. May God Bless Us All.' True, we had forgotten much of what we had written twenty-one years ago. So we went to our files, and found our report consisted of a seventeen part series having to do with PPBS, begun on September 8, 1972. It's now out of print and no longer available. In the first of the seventeen letters, we concluded with this statement: "This revolutionary plan [PPBS] for the reshaping of the world is complex, difficult to understand because of its semantics. Even the name of the plan is disarming, seemingly innocent and innocuous. It is called Planning-Programming-Budgeting System and few people other than its operators even know of its existence." Our recent correspondent said: "That was just Phase One and now we have entered Phase Two." So Clinton was sent to the Vineyard to learn that while Phase One was a failure except in its destruction of the public education system, Phase Two must succeed if Clinton is to succeed.

At this point we quote our correspondent who told us about Phase Two: "Back in the 60s under President Johnson our government destroyed the only logical and accepted method of budgeting, that of the line-item budget, and shifted into Program Budgeting. This began the problem of the uncontrolled and the massive and also uncontrolled federal deficit. All functions of the government were grouped into programs that were locked into place with multi-year fundings (5-year plans, same as in the Soviet Union). This deprived Congress of the ability to make changes to the federal budget unless they eliminated the whole program or changed the budget process. Since no one in government, especially those in congress, really knew how to Program Budget, unwanted programs continued until they were finally phased out, and the deficit grew and grew. Every president since Johnson has gone along with this concept until they got into trouble with the deficit and started mouthing words about a 'line-item veto.' That was Program Budgeting (a part of PPBS). Moving into Performance Budgeting will just take the process to another level, that of measuring the individual performer. On Tuesday, August 3, President Clinton signed into law the "Government Performance and Results Act (Phase Two). The Act says that Federal agencies will have to say what they will do with the money they get and will be measured against those promises. This major step will move the government out of Phase One, Program Budgeting, into the long awaited Phase two, Performance Budgeting. This action was pre-planned by those who originally designed the PPB System.

Once Program Budgeting was declared a failure, as it was with the 1993 Budget process, our government was programmed to proceed to Performance Budgeting, and of course President Clinton is making sure that will happen." That's why he went to the Vineyard. "However," we are told, "the federal bureaucracy could not take this step until it was established that the federal computers had the capability of measuring the performance of every government employee [of which there are 3,033,215 according to Standard & Poor], not to mention every private citizen. These measurements will not be limited to the job performance, but will be done in the taxonomic domains (cognitive, affective and psychomotor), how the individual thinks, feels and acts."

The computers are now ready to record how every individual thinks, feels and acts, so President Clinton was directed to get down to the business of what he calls "reinventing government."

While we were writing this report, the Clintons came to Miami to visit with and again promise the people whose homes and businesses were destroyed more than a year ago by Hurricane Andrew will receive help, but are still waiting for the very inefficient FEMA to fulfill its promises. Clinton then explained that he would be engaged for some time with the promoting of NAFTA, a vital part of the NWO Economic Program. Also, he would be very busy touring the country with Hillary, selling her new health program. So, Al Gore had been assigned to job of "reinventing" the legislative branch of government. Accordingly, as soon as Congress was back from its summer vacation, Gore was on the spot telling legislators about how Performance Budgeting would work. In an apparently exclusive article written for USA TODAY, Gore asked, "Can't we create a government that works better and costs less?" and answers himself, "Yes. President Clinton created the National Performance Review to do just that and today we present to the president the results of our work [Performance Budgeting]. Gore explains that "the president can make some changes right away. But others require new laws. Accomplishing the whole job requires a partnership between all branches of government - as well as between the private and public sectors." This is where "How the individual (in the private sectors) is monitored and recorded as to "how he thinks, feels and acts". Finally, Gore refers to The National Performance Review (his assignment) and says it "is about change - historic change in the way government works."

As Clinton and Gore describe it, one would think that something really new and original had been "reinvented". Actually, back in February, 1968, twenty-five years ago, Robert McNamara, the PPBS expert, published a book titled The Essence of Security, Reflections in Office. We have a quote from page 94 of his book: "One of the first things we did in 1961 was to design a new mechanism which would provide this information and integrate into a single, coherent management system. The product of this effort was the Planning-Programming-Budgeting System, which is now being applied throughout the US Government..." He was, of course, talking about Program Budgeting because the computers had not yet been created to accommodate Performance Budgeting. However, on page 100 he touches on Performance Budgeting when he mentions of "how to motivate them [the thousands of managers in the field] to do their job more efficiently. And how to determine whether or not they have done so, have always been the most difficult and elusive problems facing the top management." Moving into Performance Budgeting is now supposed to solve that problem.

We should also mention that McNamara did not invent (or reinvent) his management system. He stole it from the United Nations Department of

Economic and Social Affairs which in 1965 published a manual titled A Manual for Programme and Performance Budgeting. This UN Manual also described the difference between Program Budgeting and Performance Budgeting as follows: "In the adoption of programme and performance budgeting, it is best to introduce the various elements of this approach in evolutionary and orderly fashion. For this purpose a useful distinction might be made between programme budgeting and performance budgeting. In programme budgeting, the principal emphasis is on a budget classification in which functions, programmes, and their subdivisions are established for each agency and these are related to accurate and meaningful financial data. Performance budgeting involves the development of more refined management tools, such as unit costs, work measurement, and performance standards....In this sense, performance budgeting is an all-inclusive concept embodying programme formulation as well as measurement of the performance of work in the accomplishment of programme objectives." This is where "how the individual thinks, feels and acts" becomes a part of performance budgeting. The "Big Brother" sequence will have been completed when the personalized ID Card which can be read by computer, plus the computerized cashless society are added.

It is obvious that a cautious approach has been made to this dangerous system as it has taken 44 years and the election of President Clinton to introduce this new phase. The system was developed by the United Nations in the early 1950s and was forced on all developing countries. The Soviet Union had been toying with it since the 1920s with their five-year plans and setting top-down targets which proved to be unworkable.

Our correspondent, who had studied the system ever since we first published our series on PPBS in 1972, concludes: "So here we are now with President Clinton [acting on orders from his superiors] locking us into a system that will take us into a 'Total Managed Global Society' and pave the way for the 'New World Order' under United Nations control. Performance Budgeting following the Crisis created by Program Budgeting will only lead us to Chaos. This system has been forced on every school district and has caused the downfall of our educational system. We are programming students instead of teaching them. Its introduction into the Soviet Union was the cause of its economic collapse. Private industries that have tried it have all gone into an economic crisis unless, like Sears Roebuck they tried it and dumped it in hopes of regaining the public's support."

In 1972 we concluded a series with these words: "And finally, let it be understood that this Revolution means far more than the creation of a new kind of government, it also means the creation of a new society with a new religion and a new god, and a new man with a new conscience and a new set of values. It is to be a computerized society in which the finished products will all think, feel and act the same."

"The beginning of the defense of Freedom is to know the Truth. We hope and pray that we have helped in this defense by presenting these Proofs of a Conspiracy to Build a Total Managed Global Society."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty.....Number Nineteen.....September 27, 1993

## TO DESTROY THE FAMILY

As soon as Congress had returned from its Labor Day vacation, President Clinton gathered together the Congressmen and explained the importance of the need for quick passage of the Bush-initiated, Clinton-sponsored, Conspirators-demanded American Free Trade Agreement with Canada and Mexico and the need for passage of Hillary's National Health Care Plan. Clinton felt and admitted that there was considerable opposition to both projects, and he is counting on Republicans to pass NAFTA, and on time and much politicking to get Hillary's project made law. While the Clintons and the Gores are traveling from town to town seeking support of their projects, many of the Senators and Representatives are busy promoting their own personal or assigned projects for strengthening the UN in its campaign to become the absolute and total (or totalitarian) capitol of the Government of the Globe. Following are a few examples of what some Congressmen are doing to lose their jobs by making the UN and its agencies the lawmakers of the world.

**S.J.RES.32.** Senator Dodd introduced this one which calls for the United States to support efforts of the UN to conclude an international agreement to establish an international criminal court. The resolution notes that "the prosecution of individuals guilty of unlawful acts such as war crimes, genocide, terrorism, aggression, drug trafficking, money laundering, and other crimes of an international character...is often impeded by political and legal obstacles." The resolution says "The war crimes trials held in the aftermath of World War I at Nuremberg, Germany and Tokyo, Japan demonstrated that fair and effective prosecution of war criminals could be carried out in an international forum." Therefore, "Not later than October 1, 1993, the President shall submit to Congress a detailed report on developments relating to, and United States in support of, the establishment an international criminal court with jurisdiction over crimes of an international character."

**S.J.RES.33.** "Mr. Penny submitted the following resolution; which was referred to the Committee on Foreign Affairs." This is a resolution "Expressing the sense of the House of Representatives that the President should call for a vote in the General Assembly and Security Council of the United Nations to convene a United Nations Conference on Reforms, and should initiate proposals to expand the membership of the Security Council and strengthen the United Nations peacekeeping role." H.RES.33 notes that "The end of the Cold War has resulted in a new international balance of power, as well as in new global problems and threats, which create the need for a more representative United Nations Security Council and a more effective and efficient United Nations peacekeeping role;...In the last 4 years the United Nations has established 13 peacekeeping operations involving a total of 47,000 troops and an annual budget of more than \$2,000,000,000." Therefore, "be it resolved that it is the sense of the House of Representatives that the President....should initiate a proposal to expand the United Nations Security Council by creating a new group of permanent members without the veto power and by increasing the number of nonpermanent members; and should initiate a proposal to create a United Nations Endowment Fund for Peacekeeping Operations and a United Nations

Peacekeeping Reserve Force." (Underlining added).

**S.J.RES.69.** A resolution introduced by Senator Pell "Providing for the United States to assume a strong leadership role in implementing the decisions made at the Earth Summit by developing a national strategy to implement Agenda 21 and other Earth Summit agreements through domestic policy and foreign policy, by cooperating with global environment, and by supporting and participating in the high-level United Nations Sustainable Development Commission." It seems that "many opportunities for agreements concerning more extensive actions on critical issues remain unresolved at UNCED [United Nations Conference on Environment and Development] and will require further attention by the nations of the world; and...the ultimate success of achieving sustainable development and a healthy environment at the national and international levels depend upon actions taken at the State and local community levels, and on actions by schools, public offices, businesses, and citizens." Therefore, among other things, "The United States should support rules of procedure which ensure the active participation of nongovernmental organizations...and representatives of the international financial institutions, GATT, regional and subregional development banks and financial institutions and regional economic integration organizations." [NAFTA would be a regional economic institution, destined to become a a regional political organization, or Regional World Government-Ed.] Underlining in the above was added.

**H.R.1598.** "Mr. Penny introduced the following bill; which was referred to the Committee on Government Operations. It is a bill to reclassify the cost of international peacekeeping activities from the international affairs budget function and to express the sense of Congress that there should be included in the Department of Defense budget for each fiscal year a minimum level of funding for international humanitarian assistance and peacekeeping activities....It is the sense of Congress that, of the total amount requested in the President's budget for any fiscal year for military functions of the Department of Defense a total of 1 percent should be for international humanitarian assistance activities of the Department of Defense and for appropriations to the 'Contributions to International Peacekeeping activities' account." (Unquote).

**S.J.RES.65.** "Mr. Boren introduced the following joint resolution; which was read twice and referred to the Committee on Foreign Relations." It is a bill "Establishing a commission to study the creation of a standing international military force under the United Nations Charter." The resolution declares that "Under Article 43 of the United Nations Charter, the Secretary General is authorized to negotiate agreements for the creation of a multinational standing military force, to be used for peacekeeping and peace enforcement;...Whereas the President, the Secretary of State, the Ambassador to the United Nations, and the Director of Central Intelligence have already articulated support for the creation of a United Nations Rapid Deployment Force similar to the forces contemplated under Article 43; and Whereas there remain many unresolved questions about how the United States would implement an agreement to participate in an Article 43 force; Now therefore, be it Resolved by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled, There is established the 'Commission on United States Participation in a Permanent United Nations Peacekeeping Force'." (Unquote). In view of the fact that US troops are already serving in UN Peacekeeping Forces, such as Somalia, and those troops are serving under foreign commanders, there's really nothing new about this resolution except that, in effect, the US military forces would become the United Nations military forces under international

command.

The Resolutions we have cited in the foregoing are but samplings of the manner in which certain elected officials use their positions as representatives of the people of the United States to promote internationalist programs that would destroy the very government which they are elected to defend. The overall plan involves piece by piece, resolution by resolution, law by law transfer of the power assigned to them to agencies of the UN. This is the Fabian Socialist method. But there is an easier way, involving involving the Treaty by Treaty method. If conspirators can say any Treaty ratified by Congress and signed by the President has become a law of the world, superseding all National, State and Community laws in a particular area, then world government is assured. Step by step, Treaty by Treaty being the plan, the present Treaty that is being promoted has to do with Children's Rights. and the question of alleged "Children's Rights" is getting headlines and child abuse stories are publicized. But there's an ironic twist in many of the stories. What the UN supporters intended to be headlined as "child abuse" often turns out to be "adult abuse" amounting to murder of parents, and tourists. The State of Florida is currently featured. On 9/8/93 a German tourist was shot to death; three teenagers were arrested. Earlier, on 3/11/93 another German tourist was shot to death; three teenagers were arrested and charged. On 9/14/93 an English tourist was shot to death; arrested and charged were three teenagers, One of them is 13 years of age and has had 56 prior arrests. A report from Denver, Colorado adds to the murder syndrome. First, the baby in the stroller was shot, hit between the eyes by a stray bullet... He lives. Then a woman standing in her kitchen was sprayed with drive-by gunfire...She died. But it was yet another shooting that convinced people that enough was enough. A girl gang member, veiled in a blue bandana, hanging from a cruising car, squeezed off rounds as part of an initiation. A 6-year-old boy was shot...He lived, but "A coalition of legislators and lobbyists from both sides of the gun-control aisle teamed up to put through a law banning handguns for kids. "Colorado Governor Roy Romer signed the law in the hopes of curbing youth violence. The legislation is being viewed as a model for other states." Florida is especially interested. Juvenile crime, including suicide, is at an all-time high in the United States. But at the same time, UN advocates are crying for more civil rights for children. And instead of punishing children who commit crimes, authorities are punishing adults on charges of child abuse. Crying in the Wilderness, a Catholic quarterly newsletter, published the following:

"There is a serious, deadly movement afoot that claims average parents are incompetent fools and cannot be trusted to raise their own children. It is a movement that says children should have their own rights independent of their parents. It is a movement that says parents should have no say over their children, and that the only authority the children should answer to is the State, no matter what the parents think or will for their sons and daughters. It is a movement that has been operating with quiet, unswerving determination with secrecy being the key to its ultimate success. On the international level it is fueled by the United Nations under a new charter entitled The UN Convention on the Rights of the Child. On the national level it is fueled by the Children's Defense Fund and by First Lady Hillary Clinton who has been tenaciously working toward this evil for over 20 years. Organized pedophiles are also working for its success, as they want the 'age of consent' to be as low as possible so as to claim the legal right to perform homosexual acts with your 'consenting' seven-year-old son. Traces of it will be found in education, social services, and



precedent-setting legal decisions. It is what is truly behind the rash of Child Abuse publicity all over the media, the emphasis being the average unsupervised adult will abuse children. It is a movement working for the day when the parents will wake up and suddenly discover, to their horror, that their children no longer belong to them. Though it may sound fantastic, the threat is real, the danger is imminent and the consequences will be disastrous for the family and society." (End of extended quotation).

This Treaty, officially called The United Nations Convention on the Rights of the Child has been ratified by 134 countries at this writing. It has not been ratified by the United States. However, with Hillary Clinton one of its chief sponsors, and with a compliant congress ready to do the Clinton's wishes in most cases, potential ratification of the treaty by Congress and its signing by Present Clinton is a real danger. The Treaty was adopted unanimously by the UN General Assembly on November 20, 1989. On September 29-30, 1992, UNICEF hosted the "World Summit on the Children" in New York City. It was said to be "the largest gathering ever of world leaders." More than 70 Heads of State attended the gathering, one of them being President George Bush. At that time there were requests from members of both the House and the Senate that President Bush sign the Treaty. Seems that he agreed with the terms of the Treaty and intended to sign, but left office without doing so. But with Hillary Clinton being one of its sponsors, and with a compliant congress ready to follow the lead of the Clintons in most respects, the danger of it becoming a law of the world, is imminent and the consequences could become disastrous to families and to society. There are 54 Articles in this Treaty, but they are hardly specific in definitions and could be interpreted almost as a UN Commission or the US Supreme Court might decide. Article 12 assures the "right to express views freely in all matters affecting the child - the views of the child being given due weight in accordance with age and maturity." This would permit children to tell parents how they should be treated, and tell teachers what they should be taught. Article 14 guarantees children "Freedom of thought, conscience and religion." Article 15 recognizes the right of the child to "freedom of association and freedom of peaceful assembly." Article 16 includes "protection of the child's rights from arbitrary or unlawful interference with his or her privacy." Article 17 charges the State with the responsibility "to promote the child's social, spiritual and moral well-being and physical and mental health." Article 20 says children can be removed from their families "for their own best interests when necessary." Article 24 requires governments to develop "family planning education services." This is the type of thing for which Hillary Clinton has been preparing herself for over 20 years. This particular article becomes doubly dangerous because the word "family" has never been defined in the legal sense. A "family" once was defined as a husband and a wife living together with children. But now it seems that a couple living together without wedlock, two lesbians living together (with a canary), or two "gays" living together make a family.

"Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee." (Exodus 20:12).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty.....Number Twenty.....October 11, 1993

## REINVENTING CHAOS

Behold the results and status of the New World Order, the latest of the many attempts to create a world government. It is generally conceded that the two principal spokesmen for this NWO were the two leaders of the two super powers of the time: George Bush, President of the United States; and Mikhail Gorbachev, General Secretary of the now defunct Union of Soviet Socialist Republics. Which of them first said it publicly and made it an "Open Conspiracy" in the terms applied by H.G.Wells, is questionable. But it was on December 7, 1988 that Gorbachev told the members of the United Nations General Assembly: "The world is becoming a single entity out of which no state can develop," and he called for "creating an altogether new mechanism for the furtherance of the world economy ... a new structure of the international division of labor ... a new type of industrial progress in accordance with the interests of all peoples and states ... Further progress is now possible only through a quest for universal consensus in a movement toward a new world order." (Underlining added). Later, in announcing the transition of Desert Shield to Desert Storm, President Bush said: "We have an opportunity for a New World Order where world law, basic human rights, and fundamental freedom will prevail." Again, when addressing the UN on February 1, 1992, Bush said: "It is the sacred principles enshrined in the UN Charter to which we henceforth pledge our allegiance." When the USSR was divided into separate republics and Gorbachev was succeeded by Boris Yeltsin, and when Bush was succeeded by Clinton, the latter took upon himself the duty of acting as American spokesman for the United Nations. He led, though rather reluctantly, the campaign to get the US Congress to approve the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA), and has continued to support what became the Russian Federation under Yeltsin, in keeping American troops under United Nations command in Somalia, in promising American troops when it was decided that UN military action was necessary in Bosnia, and in other ways that are aimed at the fulfillment of all goals of the New World Order agenda by the year 2000.

Latest results in the march toward the New World Order include suggested plans for bringing peace to Bosnia, plans which are never carried out, a slow and somewhat frustrated attempt to reinvent Europe and make it into a Regional World Government, similar frustrations as Clintonistas try to sell NAFTA to the US Congress, etc., etc. In order to keep Yeltsin in charge of what goes for a government in Russia, it was necessary to call out the loyal Russian troops who shelled the Russian White House where a duly elected Parliament was opposing Yeltsin's proposals for new elections and a new constitution. And a new UN war involving US Servicemen in Somalia, where at least 12 were killed and hundreds injured or captured by troops under the command of Mohammed Farrah Aidid. Prospects of another Vietnam type war are looming, thanks to our support of the UN. More of this later, space permitting. Meanwhile here at home: "America is plunging toward the greatest period of financial, political, and social instability and upheaval in its history as the Clintonistas and the Liberal Eastern Establishment plunge us toward a socialist state and the New World Order. The US economy is faltering. Crime is turning our major

cities into war zones. Drugs, liberal education, sexual permissiveness, and rebellion to paternity authority are destroying our families and especially our children. And an all-powerful government is moving to control every aspect of our lives from the cradle to the grave with tens of thousands of new laws, rules, and regulations promulgated each year which are making it almost impossible for individuals, families or businesses to function and prosper. Freedom is under attack as never before in America in every way imaginable, and the very foundations of our culture, our traditional way of life, our Constitution and our families are crumbling." (Quoted from the September, 1993 issue of The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor, PO Box 84904, Phoenix AZ 85071. 24 months, \$165).

There is, of course, strong opposition to the activities of the Liberal Eastern Establishment on the part of Constitutionalists, conservatives in general, Christians and States Righters. The trouble is: Big Money and the Controlled Media are on the side of the Socialists and Internationalists. As an example of Constitutional opposition, there was held a meeting on September 17 and 18, 1993 in Kansas City, MO, where Key Constitutionalists met to evolve "a plan for expediting the Federal governments return to the authority it was granted by the States when the Constitution was ratified." They agreed that the problem facing Americans is that our nation now operates under a systematically created, largely socialistic government that is detrimental to Americans and designed to benefit the financial/industrial cartel seeking to control the world." At the meeting were J. Bracken Lee, former Governor of Utah; and Evan Mecham, former Governor of Arizona. We have a copy of an open letter that was written by former Governor Lee, addressed to Governor Romer of Colorado. We quote from that letter:

"It has become painfully and unquestionably clear that the three branches of our federal government have worked in unison to dismantle and destroy our nation's lawful government as set forth within the spirit and intent of our Declaration of Independence and Constitution; a document each of us are under oath to uphold ... I believe that if left unchallenged, those in our federal government will continue to pursue their agenda of bankrupting the United States and merging our nation into a new world order defined as 'a world that has a supranational authority to regulate world commerce and industry; an international organization that would control the production and consumption of oil; an international currency that would replace the dollar; a world development fund that would make funds available to free and communist countries alike; and an international police force to enforce the edicts of the new world order'. ... As principles to the Constitution, our States hold the ultimate authority and responsibility for correcting the errant actions and policies of our agent; the federal government. And we, as governors and former governors, should be at the forefront of a responsible effort to insure that our federal government again pursues the principles and procedures with which it has been entrusted. I pray that you agree with my assessment of need and that you will support a review of the historical procedures for responsible action by the States and help develop and initiate state level action designed to correct the course of our ship of state by re-establishing our national sovereignty and independence, regaining control of our destiny, and re-examining our monetary, fiscal and trade policies to insure that we not only have the will but the way to repay our legitimate debts and lay the foundation for a viable economy. Will you support such an effort? ... Please give this your timely attention as I believe time is of the essence.

Sincerely, (signed) J. Bracken Lee, Governor of Utah 1949-1957. 4808 Quailbrook Circle, Salt Lake City, Utah 85118.)"

• • • • •

### **They Lied about WACO**

While Bill and Hillary were canvassing the country seeking aid for their Health Care System, their Treasury Secretary found it necessary to admit that federal agents "bungled the raid on Waco and then lied to cover their mistakes." On 9/30/93 Benson either fired ATF leader Stephen Higgins, or Stephen Higgins resigned before he was fired. Five other agents were suspended with pay. Admittedly, the report was a whitewash job, but there was the admission that ATF agents mishandled every aspect of the raid. And the case is not over yet. It must still go to the Justice Department to investigate the FBI agents who were involved. This admission of bungling, as we said, is a whitewash of the raid, but connected with the court decree in the Weaver case, there is every indication that the ATF agency may be broken up and its activities transferred to other agencies with better reputations. But there is the hope that this will have some effect on the Forfeiture Rules that have brought death to honest civilians in some cases. The Racketeering and Corrupt Organization Act (RICO) requires that anyone caught in its net must forfeit to the government "assets derived from the 'illegal activity' of which he was convicted. In the 1992-1993 term of the Supreme Court four forfeiture cases were tried, and the government lost every one of them.

As we mentioned, the Waco Raid exposure caught the Clintons busy with attempts to get Hillary's Health Plan approved by the people. "In an impassioned speech before a joint session of Congress and a nation-wide television audience September 22," reported the weekly Human Events, "Bill Clinton said his health care proposal not only would assure that every American had health coverage but it would cut costs, cut bureaucracy, increase choice, and improve the overall quality of American health care." But Clinton's speech was a pep talk and little more. No details of the plan were discussed. Much the same applied to Hillary's appearances before the necessary Senate and House Committees. The media made her Queen for the Day because of her brilliant testimony, which again gave few details. And, from what has been revealed of the Plan, it would seem sure that the Clinton's Health Plan will, if passed, raise the cost of health care, increase the red tape, decrease the variety and choice of doctors, and reduce the quality of American health care by, as Human Events reported, "relying on direct government control of prices and the availability of services, rather than true free-market forces, to contain costs and allocate resources."

Even more important, what the proposed Health Care Plan would do would be to bring under direct government control an industry that comprises an alleged one-seventh of the US economy. And, even more dangerous, it provides a Big Brother type of federal control of every individual through the health care card that would be forced upon every man, woman, child. Human Events concludes: "By any traditional American or non-Marxist standard, the Clinton health plan - with its proliferating bureaucracies, top-down control, job-killing costs, and universal abortion funding - is unthinkable. At stake in this unprecedented attempt to Sovietize an industry comprising one-seventh of the US economy. as Robert Moffit of the Heritage Foundation pointed out last week, is not only our economy and our livelihood but, because it threatens to destroy the nation's health care system, our very lives." We question one word in the above statement. Instead of Sovietize, the word should be Fascistize. For

the plan for having industry pay 70% of the cost and the patient the other 20% is the Fascist, or Corporate Socialist system. Industry does all the work but government directs, controls and supervises.

\* \* \* \* \*

### Another No-Win War?

30 years ago we sent to Asia more troops to defend troops already there. Now we are sending to Africa more troops to defend troops already there, with no clear mission, no definable objective, no definition for victory. Nearly 11 months ago we sent troops at the UN's request to save starving Somalis. But we were not told why Somali was chosen over several other places that required equal aid. It involved oil and geopolitics, we learned. Radical Islamists threatened Egypt, Sudan was moving closer to Iran, Ethiopia had lost its Red Sea coastline to Eritrea, and Somalian Warlord Mohammed Aidid was joining with Sudan and Iran in a pact that could block the passage of oil from the Middle East to Europe, while also threatening the life of Israel as a nation. So the oil barons decreed that we can't bring the troops home until after Aidid is captured or killed. So, at dusk on Sunday October 3, 1993, a UN-directed attack force composed mainly of Americans was launched against one of the strongholds of one of Aidid's lieutenants. The UN-directed force was overwhelmed. At least 12 American servicemen were killed, another 78 were wounded, several captured. Two US Black Hawk helicopters were shot down. The battle raged through Sunday and Monday. Clinton at that time agreed to send 200 more servicemen to Somalia. But as the results of the battle became known, Clinton upped the number to 600, along with four tanks, two AC-30 aircraft, seven helicopters, two recovery vehicles, 14 Bradley fighting vehicles, two armored personnel carriers and seven heavy trucks. Doesn't this sound like the beginning of a buildup to war?

Clinton insisted that the US must not waver from its commitment to help erase "brutality and anarchy" in Somalia. But he is coming under heavy pressure to change his mind. According to The Baltimore Sun, he originally "supported the same goals that the Bush administration had. Later, his administration allowed US combat troops to play a key role in Somalia, even after the overall control had shifted to the United Nations. A month ago, Clinton's policy was to keep combat troops there until south Mogadishu had been brought under control. Then last week, the president indicated he wanted a definite answer for withdrawal. And Monday (10/4/93) he authorized reinforcements." Now Clinton's job seems to be to reinvent government for the Somalis who don't want reinvention. He has little option but to stick with the no-win policy, at least until his superiors change his mind for him. Let us thank God that there is a Kingdom that is not of this world.

"The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against his anointed, saying, Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh, and have them in derision." (Psalm Two).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Thirty-Nine.....Number Seventeen.....October 19, 1992

## THE GREATER CHOICE

"I see a grave situation taking place in our country, which is designed to eliminate all choices in the coming election, except those candidates who would support the New World Order, a form of government which will rob the United States of Constitutional freedom, religious protection, close down our military, and force us under a world dictatorship. Most of the pieces of this mechanism are now in place. The news media will not warn you of the coming destruction of freedoms as they also support the New World Order government." So wrote Dr. Shirley Correll, Editor of Florida Forum. To supply the pieces of this mechanism that are not now in place will be the work of those whom we the people elect on November 3rd. It makes little difference whether we collectively choose Bush or Clinton - or even Perot; for all have been weighed in the balance by the Establishmentarians and found wanting to aid in putting in place those pieces of the mechanism that are not yet in place. It wasn't always that way. There was a time when voters had a choice. But that was before the Establishment bought or gained control over the national news media, before radio and television, when newspapers just reported news and confined propaganda to the editorial page. Dennis Cuddy, author of Now is the Dawning of the New Age World Order wrote: "In 1928 William Paley was beginning CBS and hired Sigmund Freud's nephew, Edward Bernays, to be his adviser. In that same year Bernay's book Propaganda was published, showing how the American public could be manipulated. This 'father of public relations' wrote: 'Those who manipulate the organized habits and opinions of the masses constitute an invisible government which is the true ruling power of our country'." Of course, Adam Weishaupt understood this principle of manipulation of the public in 1776. Before that, in 1513 Machiavelli wrote in his book The Prince: "It happens then as it does to physicians in the treatment of Consumption [tuberculosis], which in the commencement is easy to cure and difficult to understand; but when it has neither been discovered in due time nor treated upon a proper principle, it becomes easy to understand and difficult to cure. The same thing happens in state affairs; by foreseeing them at a distance...the evils which might arise from them are soon cured; but when, from want of foresight, they are suffered to increase to such a height that they are perceptible to everyone, there is no longer any remedy." And so it happens that, as we face another national election, we are not just facing a crisis, but we are at a cross-roads in history. A group of banking and government elitists want to dissect and eventually discard our Constitution," wrote R.P.Pearce, Jr., in The Trojan Horse. He added: "This is predictable, though! When America allowed a Centralized Federal Government, it was just a matter of time before the powers that be, would try to bring about its demise. Centralized bureaucracy, once implemented will never cease growing until an ultimate collapse stops it." It is, of course, a global crisis. It's most critical to Americans because we are the remaining super-power and the world is expecting to look to us for leadership. But, let's look at those who have been chosen by the Establishment, to lead us into the New Age World Order.

George Bush was initiated into The Order, commonly known as the Skull and Bones Fraternity, in 1947. In his latest book on the subject of Con-

spiracy, Dark Mystery, Texe Marrs wrote: "The history of George Bush's life is proof positive of the almost unbelievable influence and ability of a rich and powerful co-conspiracy to create a pliant company man perfectly fit and trained for their sinister purposes, and to actually propel that man to the very seat of world authority as head of the United States of America, the mighty military arm of the Secret Brotherhood's New World Order." The training:

Upon graduation from Yale Bush and his wife set out for Midland, Texas, where he would in a comparatively short time make millions in oil. Then he was led to politics, in 1966 was elected to the House of Representatives. But he was twice defeated in campaigns for the US Senate. So he was transferred to the foreign policy field, was named US Ambassador to the United Nations in 1971. Then back to political management by being named Chairman of the Republican National Committee in 1973. Then back to another foreign policy post by being named Special Envoy to Red China in 1975. A year later he was recalled and made Director of the CIA, in 1976. He then retired for a period of study and was elected Vice President of the United States in 1980, and followed Ronald Reagan into that post in 1988. The NY Times (6/11/92) in a special article revealed that: "In the early 1970s, even as President Richard Nixon became enveloped in the Watergate scandal, he helped elevate George Bush, then an obscure Texas Congressman, to national prominence. Nixon did that at the insistence of Henry Kissinger and David Rockefeller." Then after a brief year as Envoy to China, Kissinger assigned Bush to the top position that a conspirator must always hold - Director of the CIA. Next, Bush left the CIA post to study for the Presidency. "For the leaders of the Secret Brotherhood, it was time. Their man had just the right resume. He was primed and ready," wrote Marrs. To the chagrin of the financial wizards, he lost to Ronald Reagan. But a deal was made. Reagan should become President if he agreed to take his chief political rival, George Bush, as his running mate. So Bush became Vice President, spent eight years waiting, and in 1988, the Secret Brotherhood placed their specially trained leader in the most important government post in the world. This was especially true since Gorbachev was to be demoted and the USSR dissected. In the Fall 1992 issue of the CFR Quarterly, Foreign Affairs, Ted Sorenson (CFR) wrote that if Bush wins re-election, as expected, then he will no longer have to concern himself with conservative opinion or domestic affairs (which would be left to appointed bureaucrats), and could then "aggressively pursue his internationalist sentiments." His drive to create the New Age World Order under the UN could then become his full time job, for which he had been trained from the very beginning by the Establishmentarian Brass. The Secret Brtherhood hadn't done so well with Jimmy Carter, but George Bush was better trained and ran as a Republican.

Running with Bush is Dan Quayle. Not much is publicized concerning the works of Quayle. But it is conceded that he is a firm believer in Bush policies and hopes to succeed his leader in 1996. As to his standing with the Conspirators, here is a clue. In June, 1991, there was held a secret annual meeting of the Bilderbergers in the Black Forest town of Baden Baden. Although a secret conclave, Spotlight was successful in learning much of what occurred at the meeting. David Rockefeller gave the opening address, told the specially invited guests: "It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subject to the bright lights of publicity during these years....We are grateful to The Washington Post, The New York Times, Time Magazine, and other publica-



tions whose directors have attended our meetings, and respected their promises of discretion for almost 40 years." Again quoting Texe Marrs: "Invited secretly to Baden Baden was key democratic contender Governor Bill Clayton of Arkansas....He passed with flying colors....Vice President Dan Quayle is another fair-haired boy of the wealthy Bilderberger supermen. Quayle was there in person last year at the gathering. Reportedly, David Rockefeller and fellow big-wigs were duly impressed at what they saw. 'He's our man - for '96 or sooner!' one Bilderberger exclaimed." (Texe Marrs' quotes are from "Dark Majesty," Living Truth Publishers, 8104 Caisson Circle, Austin TX 78745).

To dwell on the character and qualifications for the Presidency of Bill Clinton would seem unnecessary for the readers of DBR. Rhodes Scholar, Bilderberger, CFR member, suspected of unpatriotic activities during Vietnam war, womanizer, Hilary handicap, and with radical and religious environmentalist Al Gore as a running mate should be sufficient. If more is to be said, George Bush will probably say it. The Secret Brotherhood claims both Bush and Clinton (and Perot), and will allow voters to choose either man. But there is an important difference between the two that should not be overlooked. Clinton favors Environmentalism; Bush favors War. To explain the difference, we refer to The Report From Iron Mountain, a book published in 1967. It referred to the need for war to maintain an economic balance. It said: "If war is discarded (Panama, Persian Gulf, Drug War, etc.-Ed.), new political machinery is needed to serve this vital function. Without war, no government is able to obtain acquiescence to its legitimacy or maintain its right to rule its society. Poisoning of the air and of the principle sources of food and water supplies (environmentalism) is already well advanced and at first glance would seem promising in this respect; it constitutes a threat that can be dealt with only through social organization and political power."

There you have it: Bush favors War; Clinton favors Environmentalism. The Secret Brotherhood favors both in this transition period. Most important in this respect is the naming of Al Gore to serve with Clinton if elected. In The Trojan Horse (op cit) there is this comment: "There has been found a cause of global dimension and it has successfully spanned the racial, cultural, ethnic, religious, economic and monetary differences. (It has been said that 87% of Americans are environmentalists). There is now a problem which can continue to be expanded to crisis proportions which individual nations can't resolve. This cause, as we have seen, has become environmentalism, a religious revival to protect Mother Earth." Now note the following which we quote from the September issue of American Information Newsletter.

"According to a new book, vice presidential candidate Al Gore went through a New Age conversion during a medical crisis for his son. 'The New Covenant of Bill Clinton and Al Gore' says that after Gore lost his bid for the 1988 presidential campaign, his six year old son was hit by a car and hovered near death for 30 days. This experience caused Gore to change 'in a fundamental way.' Gore says his son's accident was not solely responsible for his change but 'was the catalyst.' This change was spiritual in nature, leading Gore to the current fashionable religion for the left, a blend of feminism and pagan pantheism. Gore kept vigil with his injured son for many days in an office provided for him in the hospital. During this wait, he began the book 'Earth in the Balance and the Human Spirit.' In this book, which defines the religion Gore was converted to during the crisis, he began to identify left-wing environmentalism as a spiritual journey. What is the content of this religion? It is the worship of the

earth with a new twist. The earth becomes a goddess to return us to a woman dominated rather than the male dominated religion. The new left religion which Gore meditated upon as his son lay near death, is a paganism invented to serve environmentalism and feminism. Gore began writing his thoughts during his son's crisis...'We feel increasingly distant from our roots in the earth...we seem to share a restlessness of spirit that rises out of the lost connection...' By page 260 Gore has discovered this 'lost connection.' 'The spiritual sense of our place in nature predates Native American cultures...much of the world was based on the worship of a single earth goddess who was assured to be the fount of all life and who radiated harmony among all living things...until (replaced by) the antecedents of today's religions...most of which still have a distinctly masculine orientation.' For Gore, the rediscovery of the 'lost connection' with nature is to totally accept the goddess mythology invented by modern feminists. Without the slightest bit of solid historical evidence, feminists are telling people that the first religion was universally 'goddess worship.' A return to this mythical religion, in the modern form of worshipping the alleged 'earth goddess, Gia' is Gore's spiritual journey. (From The New Covenant of Bill Clinton & Al Gore: Neo-Paganism and the new Politic' by John Barela. Mark 4 Marketing, 10977 E 22nd St., Tulsa OK 74129).

\* \* \* \* \*

It has been said that the average age of the world's great civilizations before they decline has been 200 years, and that nations have progressed in this sequence: From bondage to spiritual faith, from spiritual faith to great courage, from great courage to liberty, from liberty to abundance, from abundance to selfishness, from selfishness to complacency, from complacency to apathy, from apathy to dependence, from dependence back again to bondage. We seem to be in the period of dependence. With welfare, health costs, unemployment compensation, various subsidies and grants, we as a people have become almost totally dependent upon government. In turn, our government has become dependent upon Multibankers and other governments for financial survival. A major step in going back is our next National Election. We have passed the point of apathy, for millions of Americans may bother to vote, but for "the lesser evil." The parties have been called The Right Wing Socialist Party A, and The Left Wing Socialist Party B. Their candidates have been called Tweedle Dum and Tweedle Dee, both doing the bidding of the Eastern Establishment. In this "transition period" leading to the New Age, we find ourselves in a state of financial, social, political, religious and moral deterioration. As a remedy, the voter is given a choice: Bush and Quayle who would establish a man-made order of the earth, or Clinton and Gore who would have us worship Gia, forgetting that His Son alone rules the earth. Which means there is yet a greater and free choice:

"In God I have put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me...For thou hast delivered my soul from death: wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light of the living?" Psalm 56: 11,13.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Forty.....Number Twenty-One.....October 25, 1993

## **REBIRTH OF FASCISM**

It was exactly eight decades ago when President Woodrow Wilson planned a New American Order, one that would change our Republic into a Democracy. Coached by his alter ego, Colonel Edward Mandell House, agent of the Power Elite then headquartering in The City in London, Wilson became in many respects the public voice of the Elite. He helped in the surrender of the control of American money to the international bankers through the creation of the Federal Reserve System. He promoted and a sufficient number of States allegedly ratified the 16th Amendment to the Constitution, the Internal Revenue Service which gave entrance into and partial control over the financial situation of corporations, businesses, professions and individuals. And he approved and promoted the 17th Amendment which changed the national election procedure in that United States Senators would be elected directly by the people rather than by governors or legislatures of State governments (democracy), thus destroying the power of the States to control their Federal Government which they had created, empowered to a limited extent and carefully limited those powers by the Constitution and its Bill of Rights. When first elected Wilson spoke of great domestic reforms he would initiate and said it would be "the irony of my fate" if he had to spend most of his time dealing with foreign affairs. So the irony of his fate brought America deeply into foreign affairs; got us into a World War, helped in the settlement of boundaries between both old and newly created countries in Europe, saw the conquest of the Russian Empire by the Bolsheviks, and creation of the League of Nations that was supposed to bring democracy to all Nations through the creation of a World Government. The League failed to become effective principally because Wilson insisted that the 14 points of the Covenant be a part of the Paris Peace Treaty which ended the war, and the United States Senate refused to ratify the Treaty, or the Covenant itself. So Wilson's expressed desire to make the world safe for democracy was smothered by the smoke, fire and blood of the costliest war the world had ever witnessed up to that time. In a sense, the Power Elite was also defeated and a new plan had to be adopted. That's when the Hegelian doctrine was brought into play. Communism would be increased in power and effectiveness and it would serve as as the antithesis to capitalistic private enterprise. Another World War could result In the creation of two super powers whose competing economic systems would eventually merge to create corporate socialism and a New World Order. But Socialism, the parent of Communism, had other children. There was the semi-Socialism which had developed throughout Europe following the end of the first World War. There was the Communist Empire composed of Soviet Socialist Republics. And there was Corporate Socialism which was called Fascism in Italy and Nazism in Germany. The Power Elite had to choose between them as to which would be chosen as the antithesis to Capitalistic Free Enterprise. And in the upcoming second World War, Russian Communism was chosen and financed to fill the role of adversary in a play in which all the world would be the stage. To complete the casting, Fascist Italy joined Nazi Germany and Japan was forced into entering the war at least partially because Pearl Harbor was necessary to cause America to enter the war

willingly; willing to fight and willing to finance its allies, especially the Communist USSR which had become a militant ally of its economic adversaries. And the United Nations was created to replace the League of Nations.

Now lets backtrack and take note of the various governmental systems that were developing in the time between the two world wars. Communism was exploding in Russia and Eastern Europe. Social Democracies were growing rapidly in Western Europe. Fabian Socialism had taken over in Britain. Corporate Socialism or Planned Economy, called Fascism in Italy and Nazism in Germany, had brought totalitarian rule to the two countries. "Semi-Socialist States rose all over Europe - social democracies they were called," wrote John T. Flynn in The Roosevelt Myth. "They were part socialist, part capitalist, part parliamentary but with all the defects of the European parliamentary system critically exaggerated....However, the most important thing that rose out of all of this was a new approach that made a tremendous appeal to many of the same intellectuals who had dallied with Socialism. ... Men had been flirting with the idea in Germany since the days of Fichte, who might be said to be the father of the theory of planned capitalism. The idea was that ... all the factories, stores, amusements, farms, etc. (would be left) in the hands of private owners. Actually such a society would be about one-fourth socialist and three-fourths privately owned or capitalist, However, in this society the State would assume the responsibility for making the whole work. It would hold itself responsible for the well-being of all the citizens, their protection from the hazards of life - poverty, sickness, age, etc. And to make the whole work continuously without occasional breakdowns, the State would set up certain great planning agencies or boards which would continuously study and observe the functioning of the economic system and make plans covering production, prices, distribution, profits, wages, hours, etc. Thus we would have what was in fact Planned Capitalism - with the State responsible for the planning and for ensuring the carrying out of its plans through great government bureaus armed with the necessary powers to enforce compliance. This was the perfect haven for great masses of intellectuals - students, teachers, lawyers, politicians, writers, journalists, and others - who had flirted with Socialism and Communism but who did not dare say they were Communists or Socialists."

What Flynn wrote in 1956 is an almost precise definition of the reinvented government that Bill and Hillary, Gore and Associates are proposing and promoting for the United States in 1993. In polite political circles it's called Planned Economy. But it is Fascism, by whatever name it may be known. Flynn's conclusion: "Little by little, if the Planned Economy is to be made to work, the free republic must wither. The idea of a free republic and the idea of a Planned Economy cannot live together."

Fascism is said to have been conceived by the Fabians, but it was born in Italy as was its leader, Benito Mussolini, a Socialist with a desire to become a dictator. However, he realized that Socialism, especially the Leninist brand of Socialism, would never succeed and endure in Italy. The Roman Catholic Church would never approve of the destruction of free enterprise and capitalism. At the turn of the century there was a saying that Italy survived as a Nation because many of its citizens went to America, prospered as free enterprisers, and sent money home to keep their families and even the Nation alive. So Mussolini sought for some political system that would successfully merge Capitalism and Socialism. He found such a group, joined it, became its leader, and gave it its name: Fascism.

"When Mussolini began his march to power he had no program. He dropped one after another of his original principles as he found it expedient to make his policies conform to the great streams of public opinion and demand as soon as he recognized them. His position was wholly different from that of Lenin and Stalin," said Flynn. One is reminded of Clinton who also has dropped or changed one policy after another as he found it expedient to make his policies conform to the great streams of public opinion and demand as soon as he recognizes them.

Mussolini was elected Premier in 1922. And he soon became admired by the international power elite. In the first years of FDR's reign, Mussolini's economic policies became the very blueprint of the New Deal's economic policies. Dr. Nicholas Butler (Carnegie Institute) and Sol Blum (House Foreign Affairs Chairman) praised Mussolini, said he was a great man and "had something he might well look into for imitation." In 1927 Winston Churchill wrote to Mussolini, saying, "If I had been an Italian I am sure I would have been with you from the beginning to the end of your victorious struggle against the bestial appetite and passions of Leninists, and were he an Italian he would 'Don the Fascist black shirt.'" What FDR's Braintrusters liked especially was his corporative system. He organized each trade or industrial group into a state-supervised association which he called a cooperative. (Check the Clintons' Health Care Plan for comparison). These cooperatives operated under state supervision and could plan production, quality, prices, distribution, labor standards, etc. In the United States this same policy was adopted under the New Deal National Recovery Administration. At that time a still Constitution-observing Supreme Court nullified the totally Fascistic plan. That was six decades ago. The Clintons are adopting similar programs, but do you think today's Supreme Court will declare them unconstitutional?

Mussolini called his industrial, business, professional, labor and social groups cooperatives. The New Deal chose to call them Code Authorities, but they were essentially the same thing. In 1987 Bill Clinton used the original word, Cooperative. There are reports that Clinton visited the co-ops in Legga, Italy to study the cooperatives there. "I went to Italy to study," Governor Clinton told Italian journalist Antonio Socci, "I came five years ago to the province of Florence to find out how the cooperatives ... and the micro enterprises function. Then I went back to Arkansas and I helped put together about seventy youth cooperatives." Incredulous, Socci asked, "Don't tell me this (cooperative) is your economic prescription for the United States?" "Absolutely," said Governor Clinton. The first great change in the Clinton program has to do with the health care plan, which seems to bear out Clinton's assertion to the Italian journalist.

When did Mussolini lose the respect of the power elite and become generally unpopular, even hated, by the people? Best clue: When Mussolini was elected Premier, Churchill praised him, wrote him saying if he were an Italian he would have donned the Fascist black shirt. But in December, 1940, Churchill spoke in the House saying, "I do not deny that he (Mussolini) is a very great man. But he became a criminal when he attacked England." It should be noted that both Mussolini and Hitler lost their standings with the elite because of their foreign policies, not their domestic affairs. Mussolini attacked Ethiopia, finally England. He was assassinated and Fascism was discarded in favor of Communism. Hitler double-crossed a partner and attacked Russia; Fascism was discarded by the elite in favor of Communism. As a third promoter of a reborn Fascism, foreign policy may mark the end of Clinton's dream (Bosnia, Somalia, and now Haiti; decisions that his own Democratic Party criticize.)

In much talk concerning Hillary Clinton, she has been referred to as the "second Eleanor Roosevelt," having even talked to Eleanor and asking her advice. And in his fascistic programming, both domestic and foreign, it might be said that Bill Clinton seems to be following in the footsteps of Eleanor's husband Franklin. Other than court historians will agree that the New Deal's "Blue Eagle" programming was a near duplicate of the Fasces planning of Il Duce. One of our greatest Constitutional experts, Thomas James Norton, member of the Bar of the United States Supreme Court and of many of the State Supreme Courts, wrote a book, Undermining the Constitution, in which he condemned the New Deal program as being thoroughly fascistic. He wrote: "Beginning with 1933 Socialism (control by government of production, distribution and exchange), Fascism (Socialism by corporations), and Communism (confiscation by government of private property through graduated taxes and by abolition of inheritance) all forbidden by the Constitution because in no way authorized, and in many ways condemned by implication, spread with the rapidity of a fire on the prairie." He emphasized that "Fascism is Socialism carried out by private corporations." He noted that on 11/9/1949 AP reported that Sen. William Fulbright "said he did not think it proper to hand out public money to private industry. He named three companies which had borrowed of the Reconstruction Finance Corporation and now are being run by the government." "That," said Norton, "is what the corporation of Fascism is for - to take over private business... The meaning of Fascism, a word much used in our country with evidently little understanding may best be made clear by showing the corporations of government set up by Mussolini in Italy to take over all the activities of men. The first was the Corporation for Cereals, made up of designated numbers of employes and workers, and embracing growers, threshers, millers, commission and co-operative organizations. All the corporations (22 of them) were similarly divided." In the United States in 1993, the first seems to be the Corporation for Health Care, made up of designated numbers of doctors, nurses, health care workers and embracing co-operative organizations, and drafting into its fold every resident of the United States - and perhaps every resident of Canada and Mexico as well if NAFTA is incorporated into the Plan for World Government with its three Regional Administrative Bureaucracies: EUROPE, NAFTA, and the Asiatic Co-Prosperity Sphere.

Afterthought. "The power figures in the Clinton administration have in mind a Reconstruction period for America....The basic idea is that the Washington government has first claim on your income and your resources. ... Already there is discussion of a national emergency and the application of martial law." (Awake & Alert Bulletin, 194 Bishop Lane, Louisville KY 40208.)

Therefore the Lord God spoke to His Prophet: "But thou shalt say unto them, this is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the Lord their God; nor receiveth correction: truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth....Take up a lamentation on high places; for the Lord hath rejected and forsaken the generation of His wrath." (Jer. 7:28,29).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



## THE NAFTA TRAP

This Report was written before and published on the eve of the recent national election. If we assume that Benjamin Disraeli was right when he had a character in one of his novels say, "Governments do not govern, but merely control the machinery of government, being themselves controlled by the hidden hand," then regardless of who is to be our next president, the leftward course of our Ship of State will continue. This is true since the three principal candidates for the highest office in the land were controlled by the hidden hand of our day. George Roche in his book America by the Throat in which he exposed "The Stranglehold of Federal Bureaucracy" made this clear when he wrote: "How do we get back on the right track? I have no full or satisfying answers...Historical experience offers little advice about how to escape our dilemma. What I do know is that one election will change little, however much it is a step in the right direction. The problem can be fought on the election process, but it cannot be solved there. It is a problem of our hearts and minds, of our values and choices. It is a moral problem. Each of us must in his own way find and restore and burnish the values that animated the American Republic at its beginning. With the wisdom of our fathers we must respect in full the rights of life and liberty and property, for these are the cornerstone of all civilization. More than this, we must abandon the false religion of the State, and renew our faith in the sovereignty of our Creator and His Law. Without this we will not succeed. So it is ordained." (Underlining added).

If disappointed in the election, remember that one election will change little. This is because our government is controlled by that same "hidden hand," and it has proclaimed in its media that its own changes, not the changes we might desire, will be made. Such changes will be designed to mollify the masses while at the same time continuing the drive toward the establishment of the New World Order with its New Age Socialist Government. And high on the agenda is the establishment of three so-called Free Trade Areas: Europe, Asia, and North America. This we must understand: Economics comes before politics. So, the European Community was created, the North American Free Trade Area (NAFTA) is being created, and the Asian Economic Area will follow. Later, according to The Plan, these three economic areas are to become political regions, or Regional World Governments. This is supposed to be accomplished by the target date 2000, the third millennium since the birth of Christ.

A big step in this direction came when "In the midst of a recession with ten million Americans out of work, George Bush announced on August 12th, 1991, the signing of the North American Trade Agreement (NAFTA) by the United States, Canada and Mexico." The treaty is yet to be ratified by Congress, but already the migration has begun. Industries are moving from the United States to Mexico where cheaper labor, fewer taxes and less trade restrictions exist. NAFTA is being supported by columnists, analysts, politicians, multinational leaders, all the commercial media, conservatives and business men who have not been told the truth about NAFTA. Said John F. McManus in The New American: "Nowhere, sad to say, do any of the mass media's experts even hint that NAFTA amounts to another step



toward George Bush's 'New World Order.' The chief principle being ignored is that economic union precedes political union."

Alfred Lord Tennyson the poet observed "That a lie, which is half a truth, is ever the blackest of lies. That a lie, which is all a lie, may be met and fought outright. But a lie, which is part of a truth, is a harder matter to fight." NAFTA is an example. It is being sold under the banner of "free trade." which is a lie. NAFTA promotes managed trade, not free trade. And it follows the pattern of the European Community which is presently in a log jam in Europe. Joseph de Courcy, editor of the British Intelligence Digest, explains and we quote:

"The North American Free Trade Area (NAFTA) and the European Community (EC) have two important characteristics in common: first, they are all about managed trade not free trade; and, secondly, they are both (or will be in the case of NAFTA) contributing to the demise of the nation state as the basic organizational structure for human affairs. There is little doubt that for some involved in this process, the latter objective (the demise of the nation state) is the very purpose of the exercise. First create the trade blocs, then progressively transfer power from the national level to the supra-national level. The goal of supra-national government is now hardly hidden by its supporters. As EC Commission Vice-President Martin Bangemann put it early in September, the Maastricht Treaty on European Union 'means economic and monetary union - and not just common currency - but also a common economic policy. The logical consequence of a common currency is a common macroeconomic position. There is no longer any national sovereignty in economic affairs. The EC is a preparation for a global economic structure.' He might have added that the logical, indeed inevitable consequence of a common economic policy is common government. Therefore, if the EC is a 'preparation for a global economic structure' then it must also be a preparation for a global government. NAFTA will no doubt play its part in this.

"An important element in this is to transfer loyalties from national governments to the new supra-national authorities. It is happening rapidly in Western Europe, particularly in Britain, Belgium and Italy...

---

---

### **England throws out Progressive Education**

The following is sensational information, but the US media have ignored it. We quote from the London Daily Telegraph of September 10, 1992.

"After 30 years English lessons go back to the traditional methods. The long battle over how English should be taught ended yesterday with a decisive victory for the traditionalists. Mr. Patten, Education Secretary, accepted proposals from the National Curriculum Council to abandon the progressive approach which has dominated the subject for nearly 30 years and introduce greater rigour into the teaching of the basic skills of reading, writing and speaking. He agreed the law should be changed to be sure that children are taught:

- \* To write correct English by learning the rules of grammar.
- \* To speak grammatically-current Standard English in both the classroom and the play ground.
- \* To learn to read by a method that includes a significant element of phonics which involves sounding out words instead of trying to remember them by shape.
- \* To spell by methods that include learning lists of words off by heart.
- \* To appreciate the great works of English literature by being introduced to the standard literary canon."

"The easiest way to discover who is behind any policy is to identify who benefits, and the answer in this case is that there is a coalition of beneficiaries who all have an interest in establishing supra-national government on a global scale. The coalition includes internationalists such as big business, trade unions (in Europe but not in the United States-Ed.), human-rights activists, and environmentalists. They must have their own priorities, but they all have an interest in imposing their policy on a global rather than a national scale. The power of these groups is colossal, which explains why so much headway has been made at the expense of the ordinary citizen, who still understands that the nation state remains the best safeguard of individual freedoms....

"America is sharply divided over the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA), which must be approved by the US Congress, writes an ID Washington observer. Supporters of NAFTA insist that it will mean increased employment and prosperity for all in the US, Canada and Mexico....Representative Richard Gephardt (D-MO), the House majority leader, has emerged a leading critic of NAFTA. He charges that NAFTA would kill 150,000 US jobs which would move to Mexico...But for all the pros and cons, the most potent argument against NAFTA comes not from the protectionists, but from the true free-traders. As economist and Nobel laureate Milton Friedman puts it, regional trade agreements are inevitably destructive. 'The NAFTA pact is managed trade,' says Friedman, Those who have watched the development of the EC are correct to urge extreme caution. Managed trade is a very different, and more dangerous animal than multi-lateral tariff reduction." (Extended quotations from Intelligence Digest, 17 Rodney Road, Cheltenham, Glos, GL50 1HX, United Kingdom).

We repeat: NAFTA does provide for the exploitation of cheap labor and the movement of US based industries to Mexico, but it does not promote free trade. It promotes managed trade, which is an essential part of any socialist government. The same is true of the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT), a treaty which was ratified 40 years ago, and which is now being revised and amended to better control the overall management of world trade. Expected to come out of an extended trade conference now being conducted in Geneva, will be a new UN Treaty which will lay down a code for international trade; the Multinational Trade Organization (MTO). MTO, GATT, NAFTA, and other international treaties work like this: The European Community already manages trade among its member States (no longer to be sovereign Nation States but merely administrative departments of a Regional World Government, if the Conspirators are victorious). NAFTA will manage all trade within its area. And Japan will lead in the creation of an Asian managed trade area. To create this three-way management of trade was the purpose behind the Rockefeller-Rothschild sponsorship of Brzezinski's plan for the creation of the Trilateral Commission, in which North America, Western Europe and Japan play equal parts. Of course, to control and coordinate the activities of the three regional areas, there must be a central authority to "harmonize" all regional activities. In the early stages of this development, there was GATT, a treaty signed 40 years ago. Now GATT is being rewritten so that it will serve as the agency that will "harmonize" trade between the three regions. A conference (Uruguay Round) was held but didn't quite succeed as expected. Now an extended conference is being held in Geneva, out of which is expected to be announced the creation of a new UN agency, the Multinational Trade Organization. It is said to be the most powerful new international agency since the establishment of the World Bank and IMF. According to NewsScan, the result will be "a

historic shift in the constitutional system of checks and balances among the three branches of the federal government and between the federal government and the fifty States, involving thousands of pages in US law," and establishing a system wherein "international trade agreements" [would be] negotiated in secret by the executive branch [and would] take precedence over previously existing law. These international trade agreements would be binding and Congress would not be able to debate or amend them.

Thus it can be seen that NAFTA involves far more than the moving of US industries to Mexico where the exploitation of cheap labor is available. NAFTA is but one large but essential piece in the global jigsaw puzzle that is being designed by the "hidden hand" - it hopes to complete the job by the target year 2000. NAFTA also ties in with the plan to establish a Regional World Government. No sooner had President Bush signed NAFTA (still awaiting Congressional approval) than did the Planners begin the promotion of a "North American Parliament" to govern the NAFTA governments. On October 5, 1992, began the distribution on university campuses of a paper "obviously preparing the minds of the unsuspecting soon to be declared 'educated' young people, to whom no doubt, this all makes good sense," commented our correspondent who sent us a copy of the article. It is headed "Why we need a North American Parliament," by Andrew Reding of the Pacific News Service. We quote:

"Regardless of whether the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) eventually conforms to Republican or Democratic prescriptions, it will signal the formation, however tentatively, of a new political unit - North America. To prepare for that new political reality, it is time to begin thinking about the formation of a North American parliament [similar to the parliament that governs EUROPE-Ed.]. The internationalization of business already requires that increasingly important decisions be made at the international level. One of the purposes of the NAFTA and other international trade agreements is to set the principles by which such decisions are to be made, including the question of how to 'harmonize' different labor, consumer, environmental and other standards....Following the lead of the Europeans, we should begin considering formation of a continental parliament to restore a measure of popular influence in the design of common policies." In other words, it's time to begin the formation of a Regional World Government similar to that of EUROPE, which already controls the trade and economy, and hopes to create a common currency for all of the "former" Nations involved.

**Summation.** With Conspirators controlling the candidates, the election will change little. To win "We must abandon the false religion of the State and renew our faith in the sovereignty of our Creator and His Love. Without this, we will not succeed. It is ordained." Let us resolve:

"That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; But speaking the truth in love, may grow up in Him in all things, which is the Head, even Christ."

(Ephesians 4:14,15).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty.....Number Twenty-Two.....November 8, 1993

## ADDLED AGENDA

"The End of Politics," said Martin Jacques of the traditionally conservative The Sunday Times of London. He was referring to the gathering of the twelve political leaders of Europe who were meeting together in Brussels to celebrate the final ratification of the Maastricht Treaty. This would mark the end of twelve sovereign and independent nations of Europe, and their binding together in a bureaucratic union that would become the first of three Regional World Governments in the New World Order. Jacques observed that this gathering of political shepherds was a sign that the twelve nations of Europe had lost confidence in their own leaders and were seeking something bigger than each of them to bring peace, security and well being to the people of Europe. The British government hated the treaty but signed it anyway; thus surrendering the sovereignty and independence of the United Kingdom to the questionable security of the United Europe. Helmut Kohl of Germany feared the union with France, but signed the treaty regardless. France feared any union with Germany, but signed the treaty anyway. "Britain has lost confidence in its politicians," said The Sunday Times, adding that "the same applies with every western democracy. It is difficult to think of a single political leader in the democratic world [including the United States and Canada] that is riding high. Governments everywhere are confronted with a crisis of credibility." Before the recent Canadian shocker, and after the US election when 43% of the voters sent Bill and Hillary Clinton to the White House, the French election "saw the biggest defeat for a sitting government this century." The leading politician of them all in Europe would be Germany's Herman Kohl who "is but a pale shadow of the figure that strutted across the German scene in the heady days of the reunification," said The Times. And in Italy the whole political class, including the Communists, is discredited, the political system is disintegrating, the former welfare states of Holland and Scandinavia have failed, and all the old governing parties of Europe and America are facing possible oblivion. Indicative of change: In Russia Yeltsin had to call upon tanks and use totalitarian methods to maintain a semblance of what is now called democracy.

If this "end of politics" were confined to just one country it wouldn't mean much in the overall picture of the world. But if this has become a universal condition of the western world, then what has happened? May we suggest that this is exactly the condition wanted by the Power Elite that engineers the building of their New World Order. Political leaders were selected by the power brokers, and the people were conditioned to accept such leaders, not only in the United States. And the total disintegration of all the old political systems provides an open field for the introduction and acceptance of a Corporate Socialist system which was chosen as the synthesis in this worldwide Hegelian drama. There must be a destruction of the old before the new can take over, control and endure.

It is quite possible that the Clintonistas and their ilk didn't see the whole picture. Columnist Donald Lambro calls Clinton a domestic policy wonk. He may have believed that he could gain the presidency and put the rest of the world on a back burner while he reinvented domestic government: health care, the economy, and all the rest that goes with national socialism. He

would have his lieutenants handle the "foreign policy stuff" while he was crusading from town to town and microphone to camera selling the program that FDR started with his New Deal and LBJ expanded with his Great Society program. But the Clintons may have overlooked the fact that both the domestic and fascistic programs of FDR and LBJ were phased out because of the "foreign policy stuff" that led to wars. And if Clinton and his foreign policy lieutenant Warren Christopher continue in the future as they have in the past, the campaign to socialize the United States may also be phased out by another no-win type Vietnam War, or even another World War. As an example, a brief news item noted that "As US troops tried to disembark in Haiti the Associated Press reported, 'Their warship was blocked from docking and embassy personnel were chased away from the port by an angry mob.' Clinton officials claimed the mob did not represent the true opinion of most Haitians. But given the administration's bungling of the Somalian venture, it's questionable how much President Clinton knows about any area of the world beyond Hope, Ark. The major aim of US policy in Haiti is to restore to power deposed and exiled President Jean-Bertrand Aristide, the defrocked Catholic priest and practitioner of liberation theology. Why is Mr. Clinton supporting a man who couldn't hold a job in his church or his country?"

But Clinton's forte is said to be domestic affairs. And when, after considerable delay, it came time to give Congress more details about Hillary's health care plan (which lies at the heart of the attempt to introduce fascist control over individuals) Bill and Hillary met an estimated 70 supporters of the measure. He spoke eloquently and convincingly of the plan which is still in a tentative stage. As he spoke he added that his crime bill was almost ready to be delivered to Congress. Then he bowed, turned the podium over the Hillary and departed to give another speech to another group promoting NAFTA. Here is a deadline that can be overlooked with fear. It has been announced that Congress will vote on NAFTA on November 17th, and the pro-NAFTA crusade is at fever pitch. An article by Scott Shepherd of the Washington bureau of our local daily, illustrates the race for votes. Headlined "President ready to go one-on-one with lawmakers over NAFTA passage," the article begins: "Rep. Buddy Darden, D-Ga, was visiting a town in his district early last week when he received an urgent message to call Navy Secretary John Dalton. Darden, a member of the House Appropriations Defense Subcommittee, assumed the call was about the Navy's budget or, perhaps, the Tailhook scandal that has embroiled the service. 'I want to talk to you about NAFTA,' Dalton told the Georgia congressman, once Darden got him on the phone. 'NAFTA,' replied an incredulous Darden. 'You've got to be kidding.' Dalton wasn't. Everyone in the Clinton administration has been called on to lobby for congressional approval of the pact. And they have used the entire political box - the news media, grass roots organizing, education sessions for community opinion leaders, even old fashioned horse trading - in their uphill battle on Capital Hill....White House strategists calculate that Clinton must win at least two House votes a day if NAFTA is to survive the crucial House vote. Even then, they believe it could come down to a one-vote majority of victory, reminiscent of the dramatic razor-thin passage of the president's budget measure earlier this year."

This being a do-or-die vote on the life or death of American sovereignty, permit us to do our voting by adding a few facts that may not have been previously mentioned concerning this alleged free trade agreement. We have a dear friend who supplies us with clippings and often does important research on items which, with our limited staff, we cannot do adequately. And we are reminded that "Mexico is on our border, not 90 miles off shore,

and old articles as well as current releases point out that in Mexico City Soviets have one of its biggest centers for KGB spies. In the 2,000 pages of the Agreement (plus 65 pages of 'side deals') it is stated that trucks entering the United States from Mexico can no longer be custom inspected. The trucks must remain sealed while crossing the border. Which means these trucks could contain guns, drugs, spies, or whatever. We have no control. Recently Jay Rockefeller withdrew his support for NAFTA' said his State's economy was so bad that they cannot afford to lose any more jobs. Here is one Rockefeller we should support in his wise decision.

It has been said that President Bush was the originator of the NAFTA plan. Not true. President Kennedy initiated the scheme when he introduced to Congress the Trade Expansion Act of 1962. Some background material seems necessary. Shortly after the end of WWII and the creation of the United Nations, the idea of World Government was being seriously proposed as a means of preventing another world conflict and of insuring perpetual peace. Promoting the idea were many influential and well-financed organizations such as the United World Federalists, Union Now, Campaign for World Government, World Republic, Students for World Government, Atlantic Union Committee, World Citizenship Movement, Committee to Frame the World Constitution, etc. So extensive was this Crusade for World Government that President Harry Truman wrote on White House stationery a letter to Cord Meyer of UWF: "I am happy to extend greetings to the members of United World Federalists, Inc....From time to time, the increasing activities of your organization have come to my attention, and I must congratulate you on the patriotism and high sense of historical destiny that inspires your work....Very sincerely yours, Harry S. Truman." It may have been Divine intervention, but conservative Americans were awakened and able to halt at that time, the Crusade for World Government in the late 1940s.

Then the One Worlders sensed that any such direct crusade would not succeed. Another plan was adopted and the Interdependence of Nations was chosen as the better approach. So, in his Independence Day speech on July 4, 1962, President Kennedy said among other things: "We must move on from the ideal of national independence to interdependence upon other nations." Dan Smoot, author of The Invisible Government which exposed the activities of the Council on Foreign Relations, was one of the first to sense and publicly denounce the Interdependence scheme. In his newsletter, Dan Smoot Reports, of 8/6/62, he explained the new One Worlder scheme: "The drive toward integrating the United States into an international socialist system is being pushed on three broad fronts: political, military, and economic....In the economic field, the technique is to make America dependent on foreign sources of supply for critical materials and to make us so subject to foreign political-economic decisions that we will be forced to surrender control over our trade and commerce to an international authority which can regulate the trade of the world. The economic part of this three-pronged scheme is wrapped up in the Trade Expansion Act of 1962, because it is the most difficult to combat. President Kennedy has repeatedly called the Trade Expansion Act 'the most important piece of legislation before the country this year'." It was, and it was passed that year.

Smoot explained: "Although the Constitution gives Congress the power 'to regulate commerce with foreign nations and among the several States,' the Trade Expansion Act of 1962 gives the President almost limitless authority to abolish or raise tariffs ... authorizes the President to subsidize business firms ... and to provide unemployment compensation for workers thus thrown out of jobs ... grants retroactive power to give subsidies to workers and businessmen who have been hurt by any tariff reductions made since 1934;

and it sets no limit on amount ... In other words, the Trade Expansion Act of 1962 could establish, immediately, a communist-fascist type of governmental control over major American industries and millions of workers and could, within a few years, lead to the total communist-fascist state in the United States."

The Kennedy Trade Expansion Act of 1962 and the Bush-Clinton North American Free Trade Agreement are the same in purpose and goal. But they differ in detail and programming because of the adoption of new tactics by the International Planners after the creation of the Trilateral Commission in 1973. Under the Kennedy Plan there would be an international authority (GATT) which would regulate the trade of the world. GATT still exists and struggles to get all the nations to agree with its terms. So the Trilateral Commissioners and their New World Order elitists decided that it would be easier if instead of having only a central authority in a one world government, the world should be divided into three economic spheres; EUROPE, NAFTA, and EASTASIA. So with GATT acting as the Trade and Economic Cabinet in the Executive branch of One World Government, NAFTA would be a Regional branch of World Government. It is estimated that NAFTA would have some 200 costly three-nation councils, commissions, secretariats, tribunals, review boards, evaluation committees, dispute settlement panels, working groups, and administrative officers. "How many bureaucrats will staff these agencies, and who will pay them?" asks John Stormer, author of None Dare Call It Treason...25 years later, and editor of the newsletter Understanding the Times (Liberty Bell Press, POBox 32, Florissant, MO 63023. \$29.95 for ten reports issued periodically).

The Kennedy Trade Expansion Act was never fully expanded, probably for two reasons: the assassination of its promoter, and his successor LBJ being too busy promoting his Great Society legislation and keeping an eye on the progress of the war in Vietnam and the social turmoil it occasioned domestically because of its unpopularity. But with the new programming of the One Worlders, NAFTA will become something of an addition to the still existing Kennedy Trade Expansion Act of 1962. Henry Kissinger said it best when, promoting NAFTA and suggesting that Clinton become more active in its promotion, explained: "NAFTA is not a conventional trade agreement but the architect of a new international system...the most creative step toward a new world order taken by any group of countries since the end of the Cold War."

To call NAFTA a free trade agreement is perpetrating a massive fraud on the millions of Americans and most of the Congressmen who support free trade but have never learned NAFTA provides managed trade, since few of them have read the 2000 pages of the agreement.

"It is natural for man to indulge in the illusions of hope. We are apt to shut our eyes against a painful truth...Is this the part of wise men, engaged in a great and arduous struggle for liberty? Are we disposed to be of the number of those who, having eyes, see not, and having ears, hear not, the things which so nearly concern their temporal salvation? For my part, what ever anguish of spirit it may cost, I am willing to know the whole truth; to know the worst and to provide for it." Patrick Henry.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# *Don Bell Reports*

---

Year Forty.....Number Twenty-Three.....November 22, 1993

## A MORE PERFECT UNION?

The month of November, 1993, was meant to mark a most important time for the firming of the foundations upon which the New World Order is being constructed. On the first day of November the ratification of the Maastricht Treaty by twelve European governments was intended to signify the birth of the first of three regional economic spheres which were destined to become three Regional World Governments, serving the international power brokers as administrative departments of a One World Government. Next event: on the 17th day of November an affirmative vote by the United States House of Representatives would indicate the approval of the second of these three trilateral economic and political spheres. And finally, to complete the trilateral arrangement, on November 18th would begin a secret meeting in Seattle of the heads of state or finance ministers of 14 governments. Clandestinely, they would blueprint the creation of the third of these trilateral regional governments. Temporarily titled the Asia-Pacific Economic Cooperation council (APEC), President Bill Clinton would chair the weekend summit. The reason for the trilateral arrangement: As George Orwell surmised in his 1984, and as Zbig Brzezinski reckoned in his proposal for the creation of the Trilateral Commission, central control of a global totalitarian government would be difficult to manage efficiently. Better the creation of three regional governments that would create their systems to coordinate with the super global system, dictated in this particular case by the UN's General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade. So, it was intended that by the end of the month of November, 1993, the full growth or the budding of three proposed Regional World Governments would be established or at least initiated. EUROPE, NAFTA, APEC, these three would be formed to serve as the administrative departments of UNO.

As for EUROPE, its creation wasn't easy. After years of planning and negotiating following the end of the first world war, heads of state or representatives of the twelve European nations finally met December 1991 in Maastricht, a Dutch city, where a treaty was drawn up. It was to be ratified by November 1st, 1993. Last to ratify the treaty was Helmut Kohl of Germany, who held out for the establishment of the European Central Bank in Frankfurt, Germany. The Information Center of the German Government reported on November 5th: "After a long and difficult process of ratifications, the Maastricht treaty outlining the path toward European unity went into effect on Monday (11/1/93). The main points of the treaty...are economic and currency union, a joint foreign security policy, as well as a concerted effort to combat organized crime. The treaty also grants expanded power to the European parliament...The most important decision to be reached concerned the location of the European Monetary Institute, predecessor of the future EC central bank. The EC heads of state agreed to locate it in Frankfurt...The long and painful process of ratification over the past two years made clear the doubts and fears many Europeans bring to the process of European unity...Two member states, Denmark and France, chose popular referendums. In Denmark the treaty was first rejected by the voters, and then approved in a second vote after exceptions for Denmark were made. It was only narrowly approved in

France." (Unquote). Confirming the German opinion was that of the Brussels correspondent of the British The Economist: "No champagne, no grand speeches. Will its birth on November 1st - All Saints Day - condemn the European Union to a life of woe? Jacques Delors, president of the European Commission and intellectual father of the new union, last week echoed Franklin Roosevelt by saying that Europe 'needs a New Deal so that it can be both powerful and more united'." Then came the shocker: "This week Edmund Stoiber, the Premier of Bavaria and supposedly an ally of Mr. Kohl declared, 'We are no longer striving for a European federal state. Europe is more than the European Community. I want a simple confederation. That means that the nation states maintain their dominant role, at least as far as internal matters are concerned.' The dreamers of Maastricht was being told to wake up." As of this writing EUROPE may not become the Regional World Government the power brokers intended it to be. A confederation of governments would mean that the government would still exist and maintain a semblance of sovereignty and independence and, as The Economist commented, this is "not the union they (the elitists) intended."

Meanwhile, in our part of the world the New World Order moved a giant step toward completion as Clinton and staff bought, traded, dealt, threatened boycott, and promised protection against free trade, (as with tomatoes) in order to gain more than enough votes to ensure passage in the House of the North American Free Trade Agreement. Passed by the House, now NAFTA must be approved by the Senate, probably already has been done. Then Canada and Mexico must legally approve of NAFTA before it can take effect on Jan. 1. One question remains. NAFTA, which is already in effect between Canada and the USA, is in trouble. The new government of Canada, headed by Prime Minister Jean Chretien, is dissatisfied with NAFTA as is, will probably demand some adjustments before "proclaiming" NAFTA as their law of the land. According to a survey made by Windsor University (Ontario) merchants in Windsor (population just under 200,000) are losing nearly \$7.6 million a month in sales due to Canadians shopping across the border in the cheaper USA. USA retailers are increasing the pressure by building new superstores and outlet malls near border crossings and advertising in Canadian newspapers. The effect is evident in a drive through downtown Windsor, where 40% of retail space is empty. That's how NAFTA is working with Canada. Expect much the same in reverse in Mexico.

Regardless of weeks of debate and discussion, print media propaganda and TV and radio talk shows, while listening to the final arguments via C-Span, we are convinced that the majority of the Congressmen, both Democrat and Republican, didn't really know what NAFTA is all about. Talk was of free trade when it isn't. Talk was of more jobs when the reverse is true. Little was said of the loss of national sovereignty and personal independence. There was talk of great economic growth, but nothing was said of this being for the benefit of the power brokers at the expense of workers and the middle class. Henry Kissinger said it best, but nobody listened. He said, "NAFTA is not a conventional trade agreement but the architecture of a new international system ... the most creative step toward a new world order taken by any group of countries since the end of the Cold War." (Emphasis added).

With NAFTA ready to be put in place in the New World Order, now comes the need to improve and strengthen its global superior: GATT (General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade). Gatt intends to take all these regional economic spheres and harmonize the whole world. GATT's new

Director General is Ireland's Peter Sutherland, who played a big role in creating the European Community single market (now a part of EUROPE). Power to International Bureaucracies under NATO is the goal in both NAFTA and GATT.

When Clinton knew the outcome of the House vote on NAFTA, he went to Seattle where yet another foreign policy matter demanded attention. APEC was holding its fifth annual meeting and he, as President of the United States, was called upon to chair the clandestine gathering of some 14 heads of state or finance ministers of the Asian Pacific countries. It was reported that the Pacific Asian governments became worried when the European Community and NAFTA were formed for the so-called purpose of establishing free trade zones. So they started a free trade zone of their own, which was reportedly taken over by the Insiders. APEC is composed of the US, Canada, China, Japan, Australia, South Korea, Hong Kong, Taiwan, Singapore, Thailand, Indonesia, Malaysia, the Philippines, New Zealand and Brunei. Said Amy Kaslow of The Christian Science Monitor, if NAFTA is rejected then "APEC will likely induct Mexico next week, Treasury Secretary Lloyd Bentsen told The Monitor." This brings up a point that may not be clear. EUROPE presently has twelve members. But it is free to accept others, including the countries of Eastern Europe, North Africa, and other countries. The same is true of NAFTA. There are only three nations presently involved, the US, Canada and Mexico. But all the other nations of Central and South America are expected to join if NAFTA survives. Likewise the 14 nations of APEC which has invited Mexico to join. Eventually all the nations of the world are expected to sacrifice their sovereignty, do away with borders, and their people to become citizens of the world. Managed world control of trade and commerce is the first step. Economics before politics is the marching order.

We have no news concerning what actually transpired as the 14 heads of state or trade and commerce ministers met in Seattle over the weekend beginning November 19. But, according to Australian Trade and Commerce Minister of Australia, "I'm not so worried about an APEC free-trade agreement before the end of the century." And, he added, "If we're worried about losing a few jobs to Mexico, has anybody been to China lately?"

His foreign policy tasks completed or tabled, President Clinton is now doing what he seems to like best; promoting the Clinton's Health Care Plan. Syndicated columnist Cal Thomas warned, "Before we begin discerning the proposed health care reforms of the Clinton administration, it should be noted there is one element not included in the voluminous document; trust. Do we trust Bill and Hillary Clinton enough to allow them to completely renovate America's health care system? We put our safety and lives in the hands of other people every day. We either trust them because of our personal experience with them, or we trust them explicitly because of their training and the standards enforced in their profession. The former group would include doctors. A lot of us know our doctors well. The latter would include airline pilots, whom we probably never even see, much less meet. If I have demonstrated no reason to trust in the ability of President Clinton and his administration to 'fix' the economy or a workable foreign policy, I certainly won't trust them to design a health care system. Why? Because a flawed philosophy about humanity and government - that it is and should be our redeemer - permeates all of their policies, and rules their proposed health care reform package. It is clear that if the central portions of the Clinton health care plan are approved, the quality of a person's life, as demonstrated by a huge government bureaucracy, will

replace the intrinsic value, or sanctity, of life. When that trade is made, there will be no stopping government from self-deification, especially in matters involving life and death - such as whether to grant healing potions and costly surgery to people who are, according to a government formula, no longer judged fit to live." (Unquote).

In past reports we have mentioned Bill Clinton's fondness for Fascist programs and principles. This is especially true in the case of health reform. Thomas J. Dilorenzo of the Cato Institute and professor of economics at Loyola College in Baltimore wrote an article which appeared in the 10/26/93 issue of the Western Edition of The Wall Street Journal. The article was headlined "Clinton Health Plan Salutes Italy's Past." First paragraph: "President Clinton has stated that his health care reform plan is based primarily on Germany's system. But the proposal also has roots in the industrial policies of another European country, Italy." Dilorenzo might have explained that Fascism and Nazism were of the same breed of National Socialism and that Clinton may have said Germany instead of Italy because Fascism still carries a peculiar odor to most Americans. After reading Professor Dilorenzo's article we can suggest that the Clinton health care plan might have been written by Benito Mussolini himself. The Clinton plan provides for a National Health Board of seven presidential appointees. This Board would have the power to set health care budgets. Companies with more than 5,000 employees could form their own "corporate alliances" (Mussolini called them "confederations"), but they would be strictly regulated by the National Health Board. And no room is provided for consumers, doctors, insurers or employers in the plan. Fausto Pitgiani, an apologist for Mussolini is quoted: "These corporations (or corporate alliances) were to 'ensure government control over the relations that employers, employees and consumers had with one another'." Dilorenzo explains: "Italy's government planners believed that regional industry alliances overseen by a national planning board would reinvent government in a way that would render it 'vigorous, careful and efficient.'...Most people equate fascism only with racism and anti-Semitism, but there was also an economic philosophy, known as corporatism, that was part of its ideology. The Clintons have adopted 1930s-era corporatism as the organizing principle of their health reform."

It is rumored that the Clintons also are promoting a government ID card with a computer chip capable of storing 50 to 60 pages of data; enough to include one's medical, tax, employment, affiliations, legal and other records. According to The Lyke Report (11/93), "Ira Magaziner, the meddlesome aide who has Hillary Clinton's ear, wants to issue every American one of these cards at birth. This would allow the feds to keep careful watch of us throughout our lives." For the government, knowledge is power, and the more it knows about us, the easier it is to control us. The American people have a history of demanding a certain degree of privacy and independence. Our Nation's birth certificate, the Declaration of Independence, spoke of swarms of British bureaucrats harassing us. Are swarms of American bureaucrats less tolerable?

"He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the Lord." (Proverbs 17:15).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty.....Number Twenty-Four.....December 6, 1993

## ADMINISTRATIVE AFTERMATH

Future historians will probably report that the Clinton Administration and the 103rd US Congress combined to create a period that was the most destructive of America and the American Way of Life in the Nations' history. It may be recorded by some future historian that the legislative year of 1993 was climaxed by the passage of the Brady bill. Not that the bill was so important in itself, but that it became the first step in the fabian legislative progression that would end with the confiscation and abolition of all firearms in the hands of civilians. The Brady bill was a cliffhanger that got pushed over the cliff. A fillibuster had halted its passage. But the Senators were anxious to get away. Time was running out. The holiday season was upon them. Besides, there wasn't much more they could do to aid the Clintonistas in what remained of 1993. So Senator Doyle talked other Republican Senators into ending the fillibuster and letting the vote be taken. A few days before that the Republicans had outvoted the Democrats in the passage of NAFTA, so the American workers and the middle class were disgusted and distrustful of both political parties and a Socialist Party might take charge and rule the Nation as well as its government which would then become a part of a Socialized World Government. However, there was nothing to be done for the rest of the Clinton program before Congress reassembled next January 25th. Hillary's Health Security Program and Bill's Anti-Crime Security Program must await further crusading and the passage of time.

In its expected tribute to Clinton and his administration The Washington Post reported that "Clinton's rocky start - including the controversy over homosexuals in the military, his difficulty in finding an attorney general and defeat of his economic stimulus program - gradually gave way to big victories on bigger issues like deficit reduction and NAFTA... Some of the victories were achieved at substantial cost, including real dollars for porkbarrel deals and the less tangible currency of political capital and public image. Most costly of all may be the notion that the administration is a soft touch for political favors... He will need a coalition of both [Republicans and Democrats] for next year's battles over new welfare and job training legislation, as well as health care."

In tabulating the most important (and most devastating?) accomplishments of Clinton and Congress in 1993, Associated Press listed the following:

- \* The Family Leave bill, requiring companies employing 50 or more people to provide up to 12 weeks of unpaid leave for workers with new children or sick family members.
- \* A bill providing for \$18.8 billion to bail out the recession-battered savings and loan industry. This brings the total taxpayer cost of S&L failures to more than \$150 billion.
- \* National Service programs, which give students up to \$9,450 in education aid for performing community service.
- \* The "motor voter" bill allowing people to register to vote when they get their driver's license, or sign up by mail.

There are a string of other bills, mostly bills that Bush had vetoed, but very little has been said about how the government is going to get the money to pay for them. Whenever it is possible, costs will be paid by

businesses, by states, with money saved by reducing federal services in other ways. Still to come when Congress reassembles next January are Hillary's Health Care Plan, and Bill's Anti-Crime program. The Health Care plan has been submitted to both the House and Senate and is being studied very carefully. Much revision is to be expected before a bill is actually presented for full discussion and vote. As for anti-crime legislation, both the House and Senate have passed separate versions of crime legislation before adjourning, but the differences must be ironed out and approved. Clinton says he wants a bill that would put up to 100,000 new policemen on the streets, authorize the building of more prisons, ban assault weapons, and set up boot camps to keep youthful offenders from becoming hardened criminals.

Something new about the health care legislation. The "Smart Card" idea has been abandoned. Originally, the Government Health Security Card was to contain a chip which would contain a complete dossier of a person's activities, property, financial assets, health record, crime record if any, and anything else that seemed important to Big Brother or Big Sister. But the authorities became worried because "the information Clinton's crew is planning to gather on all Americans may be so sensitive that the administration doesn't want it on Smart Cards. They don't want enterprising young computer hacks taking their National Health Security Cards apart to see how they work and what data is being listed in them. So, the Health Security Card will contain only a magnetic strip with personal account information and a personal identification for personal security purposes."

Of course, this doesn't mean that the Smart Card is not to be used in other ways. Spotlight (11/29/93) reports that "High-powered Smart Cards are already in use in several federal programs, and they are being issued by many more federal agencies as personal IDs, bank payroll cards and passports (complete with a computerized palm-print).... But now, instead of the frightful computerized Smart Cards we've been exploring and explaining here, it looks like the National Health Security cards may turn out to be downright dumb. Does the new Health Security 'Dumb' Card represent a victory in the war on Americans' personal privacy? Not likely. ... Instead of relying on highly sophisticated, computerized Smart Cards to hold Americans hostage, it appears that the health plan's declared intention

---

**PS.** Previously we wrote that the Brady bill was important because it was "the first step in the fabian legislative progression that would end with the confiscation and abolition of all firearms in the hands of all civilians. We have just learned how the Brady bill was passed, thanks to a report by Clifford Krass of the NYTimes. "After days of personal animus and backroom dealing," he wrote, "Republicans backed down [and] the bill passed without debate with only three Senators sitting in a chamber emptied by the Thanksgiving holiday. As Vice President Al Gore and Mark Hatfield ... watched ... the two Senate leaders, Bob Dole of Kansas and George Mitchell of Maine, pronounced the measure adopted by unanimous consent." The Boston Globe added: "Vice President Al Gore slipped into his chair as presiding officer of the Senate to call quickly for a voice vote on the bill. He gavelled it through without objection after Dole agreed not to call for a quorum." You may recall, the bill that created the Federal Reserve System was passed similarly. Principal difference: Federal Reserve bill was passed with only a handful of Senators sitting, due to the Christmas holiday.



is to create a large, powerful database which is capable of accomplishing the same thing.... The technologies are different, but the effect will be identical."

**A Shrinking Superpower** was the title given the United States in the lead article in the December issue of The World Press Review. It reported that much was made of the humiliation suffered by America in regard to Somalia and Haiti. The cover story began: "As the world's last superpower, the United States took for granted that it would rule the roost in what George Bush labeled the New World Order. But in two days in October, with its troops gunned down in Somalia and kept out of Port-au-Prince by a raggedy goon squad, the Clinton administration was compelled to rethink its role... Around the world, editorial opinion overwhelmingly saw the two incidents - for better or worse - as a US defeat and, perhaps, the end of an era... Middle America is thinking that its sons, whose bodies it watched being dragged around Mogadishu on television, died to no avail. Americans are having trouble grasping how Bill Clinton is trying to disengage from the Somali quagmire, or why pulling out scheduled for March 31, 1994, had to be preceded by a buildup of the US contingent.... Hence the question is being asked of Clinton by the amateurishness of the president's decision: Does the US still have a foreign policy? And the Independent of London questioned the use of American troops as mercenaries of the UN, said, "The fact that US forces must operate with the UN is the best reason that Americans should be kept at home." And here in America there again is developing a growing distrust of the UN and our intimate association with its policies. Senator Robert Byrd, a Democrat from West Virginia, told his fellow senators: "I do not see in the front of this chamber the UN flag. I have never saluted the UN flag. I salute Old Glory, the American flag."

Last January President Clinton indicated to the people that he was going to concentrate on domestic issues, such as reforming the health care program, reinventing government, and such, while letting Warren Christopher and his foreign policy team handle foreign affairs. But if C. L. Cuddy is right, this was in one sense, a ruse on Clinton's part from the very beginning. He wanted to have the people believe that he was the peoples' man, not an instrument of the Socialist World Order. Professor Cuddy is a widely published national commentator, author of the book "Now is the Dawning of the New Age New World Order." In his most recent article titled "Regional Trading Blocs: Toward The New World Order," he wrote:

"Many have wondered why the globalists would have allowed one of their strongest supporters of the New World Order, President Bush, to be defeated. The answer lies in the importance of NAFTA to them, because without NAFTA there couldn't be expected trade agreements with Asia-Pacific, without which there couldn't be a managed one-world economy, without which there wouldn't be a one-world government. If George Bush had been re-elected president, Democrat support for NAFTA in the US House would not have been even the 40% that it was, and the trade agreement would have been defeated. ... NAFTA (along with the European Community and other regional economic alliances) is a necessary intermediate step in the globalists' plan for a one-world government. If 'Big Brother' had come forward requesting that nations give up their sovereignty, he would have been forcefully resisted. But if a one-world economy could be first created and accepted by the people of the world, then some regulatory body (world government) would become a necessity." So, according to Professor Cuddy, Clinton had to be president if NAFTA were



to be approved. If Bush, a Republican, had been president, the Democrats in the House would have voted against NAFTA. Even with Clinton, claiming himself to be a Democrat, as president, 60% of the Democrats voted against NAFTA and the victory had to be bought. The creation of a one-world economy, which the globalists misnamed free trade, was essential to their plans. It follows, then, that on the very day that had been appointed for the vote on NAFTA, and upon hearing the result of the vote, President Clinton flew to Seattle where he would address leaders of the Asian Pacific Economic Conference. NAFTA was only the beginning in the Asian Pacific part of the world, and a one-world economy had to be created first and accepted by the people before a world-government could be demanded by the people. So now, along with NAFTA and APEC, we find Clinton toadying to Communist China which must join the interconnected, virtually borderless world. And we have the Clinton Administration being very kind and helpful to Boris Yeltsin of Russia, and being very gentle with the nations of Eastern Europe that once were part of or were dominated by the USSR.

Clinton did deliver NAFTA to the globalists, but in other affairs of New World Order import, there was considerable confusion and chaos. Clinton will go to Moscow in January to confer with Yeltsin. At this writing Christopher was in Rome conferring with the foreign ministers of the 53 countries that are members of the Conference on Security and Cooperation in Europe (CSCE), probably trying to explain that America really does have a foreign policy. From Rome he was to go to the Middle East where the conflict between Arabs and Jews became more serious after their leaders agreed to seek peace. US Trade Representative Mickey Kantor and Agriculture Secretary Mike Espy were in Brussels trying to get disputes regarding GATT settled before a 12/15/93 deadline. Al Gore was in Mexico City explaining how the selected bureaucrats from 3 countries would work together as dictatorial managers of trade. Clinton had met with Salman Rushdie "to underscore the importance of free speech" and the Iranian chief justice called Clinton "the most detested man in the Muslim world" who had shown disregard for the feelings of 7 million American Muslims. Meanwhile American diplomats began worrying about a civil war between Macedonian Orthodox Christians and Albanian Muslims which threatens to spill over and involve Greece or Serbia or Bulgaria or Turkey or all of them. Said J de Courcy of Intelligence Digest, "The spread of fighting would almost certainly bring American troops into the conflict. The presence of 315 American soldiers serving under the UN flag would not be a sufficient deterrent (and) a European problem would have become an American problem." So, internationally all seemed confusion and chaos, while at home our Nation is dying under socialism, confiscation and collapse. Said the Preacher:

"Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God and keep his commandments: for this is the duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil." (Ec. 12:13,14).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Forty.....Number Twenty-Five.....December 20, 1993

## **BIRTH OF REGIONALISM**

Fifty years ago - November 28, 1943, to be precise - three men sat in the plush comfort of a Persian villa, toasting and testing each other. These three were men of great prestige, men with commanding authority, men in control of military and political power such as had never been known up to that time. They had come together for the first time, and their meeting marked the first in a long and frequent series of superpower summits at which heads of state or government get together to receive and formulate plans for the conduct of nations. At this original summit fifty years ago these three heads of government met to solidify plans for the defeat of Hitler, to discuss postwar collective security, to redraw the boundary lines of many nations of Europe, to cut in half some nations, to cut chunks off others, to build new ones, and eventually to reshape the world and establish what would come to be known as a New World Order.

These three men, as you've guessed, were Franklin Delano Roosevelt, President of the United States, Winston Churchill, Prime Minister of the United Kingdom, and Joseph Stalin, Dictator of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, or "Uncle Joe," as Roosevelt called him. They spent four days in discussion, planning, and reshaping the map of Europe. The meetings were supposed to be secret and about all that was said of them at the time was said in a statement: "What was promised at Teheran was confirmed at Yalta." In The Yalta Betrayal, by Felix Witmer, there is a chapter titled "The Failure of Teheran." We quote, beginning on page 49: "The Teheran Conference occurred long before Americans were told that the nation's survival depended on a fourth term of the one and only who could 'handle' Kremlin Joe. Yet, even at Teheran, Roosevelt was not always master over his mind. An extremely high authority 'who may not be identified' described Roosevelt's condition as follow, '...At Teheran there were signs of loss of memory. At Yalta he could neither think consecutively nor express himself coherently.' This was the man who in the course of a decade, had made it sufficiently clear that advisers of a strong contrary opinion were not welcome. This was the man upon whom the fate of the West mostly depended. Naturally, the American delegates at Teheran ... did everything possible to please the boss of the world revolution [Stalin]. Germany was, of course, to be dismembered... Secretly it was agreed to let Russia have not only eastern Poland but also part of Finland, the Baltic States, and chunks of Roumania. It was secretly agreed to support the Yugoslav Communist Joseph Broz Tito and desert our pro-Western, antitotalitarian friend, General Mihailovich. Secretly it was also agreed to encourage 'people's democracies' which were 'friendly to Russia' all along the Soviet boundaries. As everyone knows, upon his return to the United States, Roosevelt told a practically captivated joint session of Congress that no secret arrangements had been made." (The Yalta Betrayal, by Felix Witmer. The Caxton Printers, Ltd., Caldwell, Idaho, 1953.)

Forty years later, an entirely different description of the mental condition of FDR, written by Charles Hanley of the Associated Press, was printed. In an article published on 11/28/93 Hanley wrote, and we quote for purpose of comparison, a part of that article: "For a crippled US

president, the old city of mosques and bazaars was a long haul from the White House. But Roosevelt wanted face-to-face talks with Stalin to try out the celebrated FDR charm on a difficult ally, and the Kremlin chief would venture no farther [than Teheran] from home. Topic No. 1 was military strategy, finishing off Hitler. Then Roosevelt quickly turned to his plan for keeping a hard-won peace. Once the war ended, he knew, Americans would instinctively withdraw from the outside world as they did after World War I. 'To keep the US from reverting to isolationism,' historian Arthur M Schleginger Jr. wrote recently, 'President Roosevelt arranged for the establishment of a permanent international structure while the war was still on.' In head-to-head sessions, with only their interpreters at their sides, Stalin accepted Roosevelt's vision of a United Nations that would maintain world peace through power. The United States, the Soviet Union, Britain and China, 'The Four Policemen,' Roosevelt dubbed them, would be the peacemakers. But this police work became paralyzed by US-Soviet hostility in the decades to come."

We might suggest that in his research regarding the Teheran summit, someone or something got his characters reversed. He would have been more accurate had he written, "Roosevelt accepted Stalin's vision of a United Nations that would maintain world peace through power." In the final analysis, who said it first makes little difference. Both Roosevelt and Stalin were Globalists. Stalin wanted control over people; Roosevelt wanted to be President of the World; and both were agents of the Elite Cabal which intends that its members shall control the world. In his historically important book, Architects of Conspiracy, William P. Hoar wrote, "At Teheran, Roosevelt had totally agreed to Stalin's demands, later formulated at Yalta and other conferences. In the meantime there was that Fourth term to be won ... Roosevelt, of course, won that race. Prime Minister Churchill, on the other hand, was soon turned out of office... A month before the 'Big Three' were to meet for yet another summit conference in the Crimea [Yalta 2/3/45] Churchill candidly wrote to Roosevelt, 'I think the end of this war may well prove to be more disappointing than was the last.' Roosevelt was ill, but against the advice of all his advisers he traveled to Soviet soil to avoid disappointing Stalin. Some two months later, FDR was dead."

Regarding the Teheran summit, John T. Flynn noted in his The Roosevelt Myth, "The conference of the Big Three lasted from November 28 to December 1. When it ended the world learned what the communique told it. Once again 'they had met, they had talked, they had resolved.' Resolved what? They would work together. They had concerted plans that would guarantee victory. They would forge a peace after the war that would command the good will of the world and banish the scourge of war for generations. They had surveyed the future. They would seek the cooperation of all nations opposed to slavery and intolerance in the Family of Nations." As Hanley of AP wrote: "The Four Policemen [USSR, USA, UK, China] Roosevelt dubbed them, would be the peacemakers. But this police work became paralyzed by US-Soviet hostility in the decades to come." The Cold War hostility was, of course, an essential part of the plan of the Globalists. The historical dialectic involved the development of the USSR to become the antithesis to America's thesis, the two of them to oppose each other until it was time for them to become 'merged' in the synthesis that would be the New World Order in which both the USA and the USSR would be merged and become provinces in the new thesis that would be Socialist World Government.

In Charles Hanley's recent analysis of the Teheran summit which

occurred 50 years ago, he wrote: "Maybe 'Uncle Joe' Stalin had a point.... In fact, it was the Soviet dictator Stalin who hit on a peacekeeping scheme that might help today's leaders find their way. That idea, for regional rather than global peacekeeping, is gaining new support in Washington and elsewhere. The planned inclusion of ex-communist nations in NATO, for example, will make that alliance more clearly responsive for Europe's peace. The current push for African governments to help Somalia, following an all-African peacekeeping effort in Liberia, could lead to other future 'African solutions.'...But the give-and-take of Teheran may offer clues to a solution.... Stalin at first argued for establishing regional, not global peacekeeping responsibilities. Europeans should be responsible for Europe, he said, Asians for Asia. A half century later, the world seems to be coming around to the old tyrant's view. The Clinton administration is preparing a new peacekeeping policy that reportedly will call for regional groups to play a bigger role. The world has the advantage of hindsight, of 50 years' experience since Teheran, a secretive summit where a US president cheerily toasted the still-unborn United Nations as 'a rainbow in the sky'."

Could this be coincidence? Fifty years ago while FDR and "Uncle Joe" were talking of a "United Nations that would maintain peace through power," other lackeys of the Conspiracy were busily inditing the draft of the Charter of the United Nations. When completed and approved by the United States Senate, Chapter Eight of the Charter dealt with "Regional Arrangements." Article 52 states, "Nothing in the present Charter precludes the existence of regional arrangements or agencies for dealing with such matters relating to the maintenance of international peace and security as are appropriate for regional action," and Article 53 adds: "The Security Council shall, where appropriate, utilize such regional arrangements or agencies for enforcement action under its authority." (Underlining added).

And would the following also have been coincidental? "About 50 years ago there was a debate among the globalists as to whether they could achieve a one-world government and economy all at once, or whether a better strategy would be first to create regional economic alliances (e.g. NAFTA) that could then be joined together more easily. In America and the New World Order (1940) Graeme Howard argued regarding 'the framework for support of the new world order' that 'promising both a more ethical and a more realistic solution is the formation of regional economic entities....Cooperative regionalism (will) bring about a better world order through internationally balanced economic and political regional blocs.' Similarly M.J. Bonn proclaimed in 'The New World Order,' which was published in the July 1941 edition of The Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Science that 'national planning means deliberate international anarchy...But we are not yet going to have a world state... The formation of regional federations by hitherto autonomous groups is much easier...With every move a step toward a new world order is taken.' And the next year in Post-War Worlds, P.E. Corbett wrote: 'A world association binding together and coordinating regional groupings of states may evolve toward one universal federal government, as in the past loose confederations have grown into federal unions...World Government is the ultimate aim, but there is more chance of attaining it by gradual development.'...Today, NAFTA is the latest step in the fulfillment of the globalists plans." (D.L. Cuddy, Ph.D. in "Regional Trading Blocs: Key Steps Toward the New World Order." Underlining added for emphasis).

In the United States, the first step toward global regionalism was taken

at the national level. On 3/7/69 President Nixon, through the Government Reorganization Act divided the United States into ten Federal Regions. To further implement and empower these Regions, he signed Executive Order 11649 and entered it into the Federal Register 2/12/72. He thereby established a Federal Regional Council, or Capitol, for each of the ten Regions. The second step was the creation of NAFTA, "not a conventional trade agreement but the architecture of a new international system," declared CFR and Trilateralist member Henry Kissinger. Final step in this scheme will be the merging of Regional Governments such as NAFTA into a Corporative Socialist (Fascist) World Government (UNO). But if people know the truth, and act, there is yet time, the Lord permitting. We are a covenanted nation, and we did violate the covenant.

\* \* \* \* \*

On Sunday, December 12, our County received an early and completely unexpected Christmas message. 'God Says Take a Stand' proclaimed a big, black, seven-column headline on the front page of our local daily The Palm Beach Post. It was a message describing "A Battle for America's Soul." It said "Reveille has sounded in America, and conservative Christians are rising from the pews and heading for the precincts, striving to build an alliance between God and government. They're fed up with crime, sick of what they see on television, appalled by what's happening in the schools. And they're angry that secular America wants God confined to the churches." In nearly three full pages, beginning with page 1, testimony and comment included statements such as these: "Our founding fathers never intended to keep God out of government. Let's put Him back." ... "Nearly all point to one watershed event that planted the seeds for the movement: the US Supreme Court's 1962 decision banning prayer in public schools. That marked the beginning of the decline of America. SAT scores fell, crime, divorce and teenage pregnancy rates rose." ... "Why the call to arms now? Start with President Clinton. He announced he would lift the ban in the military; pledged support for the Freedom of Choice Act; announced his support for the abortion pill RU-486; ordered US military hospitals to provide abortions to American servicewomen; legalized the use of fetal tissue for medical research; and appointed homosexuals to his administration." ... "Our president declared war on God," said a Baptist minister. Another gave this message to his congregation: "God's Word has answers to the problems of our personal lives and the problems of our nation," ... "And God Says Take a Stand!" Understand the significance of this: A message such as this in a commercial daily newspaper in America, just a fortnight before we celebrate the birth of our King and Redeemer. Let the message be heard throughout the land.

\* \* \* \* \*

As we celebrate the birth of our Lord and Saviour Who has so richly blessed our Nation so long as it served Him, we of DBR thank Him for permitting us to begin our 41st year of publishing with next issue. To you, our readers who have supported our efforts, we send our best wishes and pray that in these times that try the souls of men, He will supply your needs and give you the peace that passeth understanding. - The Bells.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Forty-One.....Number One.....January 3, 1994

## **STATE OF THE UNION, 1994**

The advent of A.D. 1994 made it one down and three to go for Americans living under the reign of Bill, Hillary, Al and their Socialist Associates. And it may be one year down and seven years to go for the Clintons and the New Agers if the legislative successes in their first year are indicative. That would take America to Global 2000 and all the world to the dawning of the Age of Aquarius and the formal inauguration of the New World Order. By that time the total destruction of what was once a Sovereign Republic under God will have been completed, along with the end of Christian civilization. During this past year there were two giant political steps taken by the Clintonistas, with the US Congress aiding and abetting. These two steps were the passage of the North American Free Trade Agreement, and the Brady Gun Bill. Worst of all, the Republicans did it for the Clintonistas. When the history of the era is written, the shame and the blame will be placed on the Party that once called itself conservative and opposed to the liberal policies of the Democrats. For NAFTA, 27 Democratic Senators voted yes, but 28 voted no; while 34 Republican Senators voted yes, and only 10 voted no. As for the Brady Bill, the leading Republican Senator made its passage possible. The Senate vote was taken just before the Congressional break at Thanksgiving, and there were only three Senators on the floor at the time. So the Brady Bill was passed by a vote of 3 to 0, this due to a deal made by one of the three, Senator Bob Dole of Kansas, who just might be the Republican candidate to oppose Bill Clinton in the next presidential election. The CFR likes to plan things that way.

Both NAFTA and the Brady Gun Bill were required intermediate steps in the march toward the New World Order; NAFTA to destroy sovereignty and independence, the Brady Bill to break the ice so that total disarmament of the people through later legislation would prevent effective resistance to the plans of the globalists. So, immediately after NAFTA was approved by Congress, Clinton was on his way to Seattle where the Asia-Pacific Economic Cooperation (APEC) summit was being held. "It was no secret that Mr. Clinton intended to use both NAFTA and APEC to advance the stalled General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT) summit before his 'fast track' authority expired on December 15," wrote William F. Jasper in The New American (12/27/93). Last March 27-28 the Trilateral Commission held a meeting in Washington, D.C. In the Chairmen's Report of that meeting, the three Trilateral Commission Chairmen; Paul Volcker representing North America, Otto Lamsdorff representing Europe, and Akio Morita representing Japan reported: "Increased interdependence is driving our countries toward convergence in areas once considered fully within the domestic purview. Some of these areas involve government regulatory policy, such as environmental standards, the fair treatment of workers, and taxation." While the Trilateralists welcome "the economic unification of the European Community and creating the North American Free Trade Area, those arrangements are in no way a substitute for a stronger and more comprehensive GATT (General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade)." So, as planned by the Trilateralists, on 11/18/93 NAFTA was approved by Congress. The same day Clinton was on his way to Seattle to address the



member states and stress the importance of APEC. Then on 12/15/93, the Uruguayan Round of GATT was approved. "What has been kept secret from the American people is the fact that the whole NAFTA-APEC-GATT trade waltz has been expertly planned and choreographed by the same globalist insiders of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) and the Trilateral Commission (TC) who are also using concern over supposed 'crises' involving the environment, security, population, poverty, refugees, debt, and nuclear proliferation to empower the United Nations," wrote William Jasper in The New American.

The passage of the Brady Bill was, of course, a milestone, a turning point in the battle over the Second Amendment in the Bill of Rights. For more than two decades the political left has been pushing for federal registration of all guns, and the abolition of guns in the hands of the people. But there was that Second Amendment that had to be ignored and the political left was never strong enough to make the ownership of guns a federal offense. However, with the Clinton Administration, an unholy alliance of Socialists, liberal Congressmen and Senators, and the Establishment-controlled media, was mobilized and the anti-gun campaign that is unlike anything ever seen before in America's history is under way. Passage of the Brady Bill is just the beginning of an avalanche of gun control legislation. Next probably will come heavy taxes on all firearm and ammunition purchases, then the mandatory licensing of all American gun owners, the shutting down of firearms dealers, and finally the outlawing and confiscation of all firearms other than the military and those with police power. When confiscation of all firearms occurs, then will come not just the criminals who will have unlicensed firearms to rob and murder unarmed citizens, but also government agents such as the BATF, and the FBI of recent Waco and Weaver infamy, as well as the 100,000 members of the new National Police that Bill and Hillary are going to establish.

We mentioned the WACO horror created at the order of Attorney General Janet Reno and at the hands of the BATF, FBI, etc. Some later information has come to us from The American Heritage Institute, 5425 Lubbock, Texas, 69415. Following are excerpts:

"The emerging police state in this nation was boldly in evidence the week of December 9, 1993, in Texas. There in widely separated events, the following developments occurred in the sad case of the Branch Davidians: On Thursday, Dec. 9, agents for the Internal Revenue Service (IRS), bolstered by deputies from the McLennan County Sheriff's Department, raided a seller's auction at the Brittney Hotel in Waco. They shut down the auction, escorted residents of the hotel upstairs at gunpoint to get their clothes, changed locks on doors to the hotel and put the owner, Mark Domingue, his family and the other three families that reside there out on the streets of Waco. Domingue, a Christian man, had allowed some of the family members of the Branch Davidian children burned in the April 19th fire at the Mount Carmel complex to stay at the Brittney....After the raid, Domingue was told that it was not a criminal matter but was civil in nature....Following the incident, an attorney told Domingue the raid on the auction was retribution for his public comments and stance on the Branch Davidians. It was carried out, the attorney told him, essentially to quieten him and to 'give him something else to think about'." (Unquote). An AP report confirmed the raid and said, "The federal government has seized the hotel where a number of surviving followers of David Koresh had been staying since an April 19th fire destroyed their home and killed many of their families."



In a general roundup of the Clintonista's legislative accomplishments for 1993 The Christian Science Monitor reported: "Judged by the numbers, Clinton off to good start. But he has abandoned some promises because of cost or consequences." There had been 191 roll-call votes in Congress and he prevailed on 86.4 percent according to vote studies published in the Congressional Quarterly. He promised to raise taxes on the wealthy and did so. But he also promised tax cuts on the middle class, and did not do so. That was, of course, in line with the New World Order plan which intends to do away with the middle class and leave only the very wealthy insiders who know how to avoid big taxes, and the poor who will be cared for by the One World Government from cradle to grave, in line with the ruling "from according to ability, to according to need." One of Clinton's major promises, which helped get him elected, was to cut the federal budget in half by the end of his four year term. The Congressional Budget Office says that by 1997 the cut would be about 25 percent, not 50 percent. He promised to invest \$50 billion a year every year to create "millions of high-wage jobs," in what he called "the most dramatic economic-growth program since the Second World War." But up to the end of the year 1993, those high-wage jobs consisted of highway construction and similar jobs. The C.S.Monitor commented: "One of his greatest frustrations in office has been the inability to shift spending over what he sees as productive investments. The political climate, instead, keeps demanding more spending cuts." Which seems to imply that the middle class can expect more taxes on everything that can be taxed. And there remain the two priority programs that he had to hold over until 1994 or perhaps 1995. Those are Hillary's health care plan, and the revised welfare program. Exactly how the money is to be provided within the promised budget cuts is yet to be explained. They were promised for last year, but had to be held over. And it seems that these two programs are competing with each other in matters of promotion and popular acceptance. So it seems that Hillary's Health Care Plan will be given priority, and the Welfare Reform Program will be delayed until 1995. As for what it called "The Patient's-eye View," The Economist reported from Washington, DC, "It is time to question the conviction that Congress will pass some serious health-care reform next year. Bill Clinton's drive to pass such a reform in only the second year of his presidency is commendable. Less praiseworthy, though, is the fruit of his efforts, produced under Hillary Clinton's guidance. It would erect a rickety apparatus of new bureaucracies, obligations on employers and cross-subsidies. The question is how much of this can be converted into a plan that wins bipartisan support in Congress. The answer depends on how much the administration is willing to jettison to get a health-care bill through."

Regarding the delayed Welfare Reform, the NYTimes observed that "History suggests that Clinton's bold hopes will bow to reality. There are approximately 60,000 words in the administration's plan to overhaul the welfare system, but three of them have the potential to mock the rest and expose President Clinton's bold promises as empty slogans. Those words are 'Deficit neutral funds.' That means Mr. Clinton plans to finance an ambitious set of child care, education and work programs for people on welfare by cutting other programs for the poor." We are told that five million adults and nine million children receive Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC). This program costs \$27 billion a year. Medicaid and food stamps add about \$40 billion to the bill. Then there's a \$140 billion health insurance program for the elderly. Add a mere \$6 billion for child care and training. Presently there are more than eight million

Americans out of work. We have no estimate on that cost. But Clinton talks about raising the money for some of the programs by cutting other programs that are considered not as essential, and using that money to help finance his reformed welfare program. "The plan would be taking money from people who work, to give more to people who don't work," said Rep. Rick Santorum, Republican from Pennsylvania. Seems like Don McAlvany summed it up when he wrote: "The goal of the Clintonistas is to control people and confiscate their wealth."

After we had detailed in this Report the estimated cost of Hillary's Health Plan, the Commerce Department published a complete and comprehensive estimate of health care in 1994. It said that for the first time health care would exceed \$1 trillion. That would be \$118 million more than last year. It will account for a record of 15 percent of the nation's total output of goods and services in health care. The NYTimes noted that "Despite the government's efforts to control health costs, it (the Commerce Department) said doctors, hospitals and other providers will find alternative means to increase health care prices, hoard inventories and incur capital costs to be passed on to consumers." Which means that '15 percent' is just a guess. Health Care and Welfare are two of the five major items on the Clinton agenda. Others include the implementation of NAFTA, the distribution of a National Identification Card which all citizens must carry, and Total Gun Control. Other things to be accomplished during the Clinton administration include the implementation of the Crime Control Act of 1993 which has been passed by both Houses but must await a few changes before Clinton signs it. Then comes the installation of a National Police Force, enforcement of concocted environment rules and regulations, and socialization of the entire US economy which involves government control of housing, energy, insurance, the banks, government confiscation of wealth and private property, and a sharp increase in progressive taxation plus new forms of taxation still being discussed and yet to be written into law. And finally, a new currency.

The domestic matters taken care of, then there are the foreign affairs which will continue to humiliate, humble, and harass us in the eyes of the nations of the world, if nations still exist with the dawn of Global 2000. When VP Al Gore was in Moscow imploring Russians to "fight in behalf of Russia's future and linking US support for Boris Yeltsin to Yeltsin's commitment to reform," Yeltsin was losing an election to an ultranationalist upstart named Vladimir Zhirinovsky who had suddenly risen to challenge Yeltsin's reform policies. Gore's visit to Russia had been to congratulate Yeltsin on the approval of a new constitution and the election of a reform-minded Parliament. Instead, Gore found himself attacking Zhirinovsky and chiding Yeltsin for conducting an inept campaign, said the LA Times. And Clinton was "walking a tightrope on North Korea". There remained Haiti, Bosnia, Somalia, and the PLO-Israeli stalemate. All in all, this new year seems to be a bad one for both America and Americans.

But with the Lord in command of all things, we know there is hope.

"For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?" (Romans 8:24).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty-One.....Number Two.....January 17, 1994

## CLINTONGATE

It must have seemed a difficult time for Bill Clinton, Bilderberger, Trilateralist, Council on Foreign Relations member, Rhodes Scholar, and President of the United States. His mother had just died, the possibly criminal ramifications of the Whitewater scandal were still being learned and published, the attacks on wife Hillary's health care plan were growing and some compromise was conceded. These and so many other unfinished domestic problems like welfare reform, trade adjustments following the passage of NAFTA and the agreement on GATT, plus charges concerning his alleged use of Arkansas State troopers to accommodate him in his sexual exploits; all these problems, programs, promises and denials had to be superseded by foreign policy decisions that must be made because he is the legal voice of America in international affairs. So he flew to Europe to seek approval as the world leader by the leaders of the six other countries comprising the Big Seven. First, he must attend a NATO summit in Brussels where the future role of this international defense unit must be determined, with the fear of Russia still hanging over the heads of the heads of NATO. Then Clinton would be forced to go to Moscow, to reassure and calm Boris Yeltsin, still smarting after the whipping he received in Russia's first free election. And on his ninth day, Clinton must go to Geneva where he will meet and talk with that ogre of the East, Hafez al-Assad of Syria, who has delighted in pitting Iran against Iraq, Muslims against Christians, and Arabs against Jews in order to maintain a military and political "balance of power in the Middle East.

When Clinton headed for Brussels and the NATO summit, a White House senior official who refused to be named said, "We're at a moment of extraordinary strategic importance." To indicate he knew what he was talking about, this senior advisor (CFR?) listed the questions of strategic importance for which Clinton should find the answers in Europe. He said that Clinton would learn (1) Whether market and democratic reform will continue in the former East bloc, or will Fascism (corporate state socialism) prevail; (2) Whether the border states will be able to trust Russia as a good neighbor or as an exploiter; (3) Whether Ukraine will give up the nuclear weapons it still possesses; (4) Whether Central Europe must look to the East in fear or to the West in confidence; (5) Whether NATO will be expanded to take in former Soviet Union captive states; and finally (6) What will the world trade agenda be like now that the Uruguay Round of the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT) is concluded? It is expected that Clinton will know the answers to these six key questions when he returns to the White House; and it is certain that the Establishment will know the answers before the questions were even asked.

Nevertheless, that final question is a worrisome one to the Elite because it is known that Mexico was the first "Third World" country that was to be turned into a "One World" country to be exploited by the Multinationals of Europe who have been held back previously by North American interests. What may have been a shock to the no-nation industrialists and the Central Bankers occurred on the first day that NAFTA became effective. On that day an supposedly unknown and comparatively well armed and commanded

military force, the Zapatista Army of National Liberation seized six towns in the State of Chiapas, where poverty, disregard and disgust on the part of a totalitarian type of Mexican government exists. NAFTA was the fuse that ignited the explosion. In its report of 1/4/94 The Washington Times said the rebellion "was born from problems that NAFTA will solve slowly - or might make even worse: rural poverty, violent disputes for scarce land, threats to native Indian cultures and a sense of political powerlessness... NAFTA's goal of making Mexico's countryside more productive implies that many small, inefficient producers will have to leave the land and move elsewhere to take advantage of better jobs [in the United States?]" This latter applies also to the United States. Lawrence Patterson's Criminal Politics for December 1993 noted that both NAFTA and GATT will "have a devastating effect on hundreds of thousands of American families across the United States and should be the subject of a national drive to impeach the Clintons. It is treasonous to destroy the livelihoods and economic security of loyal Americans who have paid their taxes and served their country in war and peace in many ways. Yet, it is unlikely that Americans will take up a political sword to impeach the Clintons. Strange what lapdogs we are as a nation."

Pat Buchanan thinks Jim Tucker is overly optimistic about the chances of defeating GATT. He points out that "With New World Order Republicans again falling in line behind Mr. Clinton [as they did with NAFTA] perhaps not. But the fight must be made. For once again Americans are surrendering a slice of their national sovereignty." But Buchanan and Tucker seem agreed in that "The worst features of the GATT deal is the new MTO, or WTO (World Trade Organization). This new supranational authority is

=====

#### **New Secretary of State?**

On Sunday Afternoon (1/9/94) we were listening to CNN's telecast from Brussels where Warren Christopher was holding a press conference, warming up the reporters while awaiting the arrival of President Bill Clinton. We noted that Christopher seemed uncomfortable, acted like no other Secretary of State we have ever seen or heard. He was hesitant, kept repeating words, being very careful about answering questions pertaining to NATO and Bosnia. We wondered how long Christopher would hold down his job. On Monday we received a clipping dated 1/6/94 from Dr. Cuddy. The Daily Record of Dunn, NC, had published his article under the heading "Beware World Government Agenda." Dr. Cuddy wrote and we quote:

"President Clinton has just announced that he is making Strobe Talbott number 2 man at the State Department behind Warren Christopher. There have been rumors for some time that Christopher was about to go as Secretary of State, and the promotion of Talbott is seen as preparing him for taking over the top job in the near future. To see where this country would be headed with Talbott as Secretary of State, one needs only read his article, 'The Birth of the Global Nation,' in Time (7/20/1992) in which he wrote: "All countries are basically social arrangements... No matter how permanent and even sacred they may seem at any one time, in fact they are all artificial and temporary... Perhaps national sovereignty wasn't such a great idea after all... But it has taken the events in our own wondrous and terrible century to clinch the case for world government." Talbott was a Council on Foreign Relations director and Trilateral Commission member who was Bill Clinton's roommate at Oxford University where both of them were Rhodes Scholars." (Dr. Cuddy is author of "President Clinton Will Continue The New World Order," by Hearthstone Publishing. 1-800-652-1144).

shaping up as an all-powerful Court of World Trade from whose decisions US manufacturers will have no appeal. And alongside Buchanan and Tucker, Mr. Cuddy's opinion (previously quoted) makes it a consensus when Buchanan writes: "The WTO is no accident, it conforms to the vision of the Clintonites - and their new domestic partners in the GOP. In a 1992 Time essay, 'The Birth of the Global Nation,' Strobe Talbott painted that vision, calling GATT and the International Monetary Fund the 'protoministries of trade, finance and development for a united world.' A self-described 'optimist' about the inevitability of world government, Mr. Talbott writes, 'I'll bet that within the next hundred years nationhood as we know it will be obsolete; all states will recognize a single global authority. A phrase briefly fashionable in the mid-20th century - citizen of the world - will have assumed real meaning by the end of the 21st'." "We are likely to do better by building our 'house of world order' from the bottom up rather than the top down," counseled like-minded Richard Gardner (CFR, TC, US Ambassador to Spain) two decades ago. "An end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece, it's likely to get us to world order faster than the old-fashioned frontal attack." Mr. Gardner's words were prophetic."

Strobe Talbott (CFR, TC, Rhodes Scholar) of the State Department spoke of GATT and IMF as "protoministries" (first or chief) managers of world trade, finance and development for a united world. Regarding GATT he said that in the years ahead, after all nations have completed the ratification and legislative actions, the WTO (World Trade Organization) will be "associated with the United Nations.... But to avoid problems of nationalism, the plan to transform the WTO into an administrative department of the UN, "must not become public yet. You can't achieve everything in your first agreement." We repeat, WTO is scheduled to become the manager of world trade, while the IMF will become the Treasury Department of the World Government, the United Nations.

We propose that NATO, under a name-change and a new constitution, and after the ratification and legislative actions, will become the Police Department of the World Government. That's the principal reason why Bill Clinton was sent on this just ended mission to Europe. "You can't achieve everything in your first agreement," said Micky Kantor about GATT.

At the beginning of the so-called Cold War, the United States had been firmly established as the thesis in a worldwide Hegelian dialectic, and the USSR was established as the antithesis, which would lead to a synthesis, a New World Order. As a part of the plan, NATO (North Atlantic Treaty Organization) was created as a defense agency to prevent aggression by its antithesis, the Warsaw Pact. But with the planned "merging" of capitalism and communism into Corporative Socialism, and the end of the USSR and the Warsaw Pact, NATO was left dangling without proper aim or reason for existence. There was a question as to its survival. And when the nations that comprised the USSR were set free and incidents such as Bosnia developed, there was need for action to contain peace, no nation or group of nations knew exactly what to do. In the case of Bosnia, Manfred Woerner, the German Secretary General of NATO, couldn't decide what to do, nor could the sixteen nations comprising NATO. So Clinton was sent to Europe with a plan. Woerner "had his qualms about Clinton," said the NYTimes. But the Big Seven group of nations accepted Clinton and his proposals with some reservations, and Woerner then said, "I think everyone was impressed by the strong leadership, resolve and personal conviction of the American president." The NYTimes admitted that "nagging doubts clung to his (Clinton's) accomplishments." We might translate: "Clinton's proposals

were those of the architects of the New World Order, so he and his proposals had to be accepted, though reluctantly." And having done all that could be done in two days, including his "Partnership for Peace" plan, he went on to Prague, Kiev, Minsk and Moscow, not necessarily in that order. His purpose in this journey to the capitals of the former Warsaw Pact nations: to reassure them without promising them military help if they might need it, and to tell Boris Yeltsin that he was still being backed 100% by the Clinton Administration, and not to worry about that upstart Vladimir Zhirinovsky who defeated him in an election and was stirring up trouble among the Russians who were wanting a new leader.

The feeling was mutual. In America there was much distrust of Russia, and in Russia there was much distrust of America. On Page one of USA TODAY (1/12/94) there was a story which began: "Economist-turned-taxi--driver Andrei Gorshuk has a message for President Clinton: 'Get out of Russia now... We made our country ourselves and America has come and broken us... Our people may be old but we are not stupid. We see what America has done...'" "The Russian people, riding a wave of nationalism and reeling from the catastrophic effects of those US-backed reforms, are losing their post-Soviet romance with the West and retreating into traditional isolationism." On page two, same paper, same date, there was a different story: "President Clinton arrives in Moscow today, seeking to demonstrate his administration's strong support for Russian President Boris Yeltsin and his free-market reforms. But a USA TODAY/CNN/Gallup Poll finds many Americans wary of an old enemy... The poll shows most oppose increased economic aid to Russia, and nearly half still see Russia as a serious military threat... 'They have a lot of nuclear weapons and it's still an unstable country. New leaders could turn them against us again,' says Kathy Lathrop, 30, Overland Park, Kan., homemaker'."

The Russian people's dislike of Yeltsin and their support of nationalist Vladimir Zhirinovsky should be a warning even to a Rhodes Scholar. We recall that both Hitler and Lenin received financial support from the Establishment leaders of their day. And Zhirinovsky was able to spend an estimated \$80,000 in his recent election victory. Wonder where the money came from? And Kathy Lathrop's fears could be justified.

Unstable political conditions in Russia and former Warsaw Pact Nations is the real reason for denying them membership in NATO at this time. Once they are politically stable, with no internal revolt or threat of war against a neighbor, they will be welcomed with full membership in NATO.

\* \* \* \* \*

There are many professing Christians who believe that what is happening to the United States under the Clinton administration is inevitable, and nothing can be done about it. That is only partly correct. Many of us have forgotten that the Lord is still in command, as He always has been. History proves that if we do it His way we are blessed. If we don't we are cursed. Deuteronomy clearly states in Chapter 28, Verse 63:

"And it shall come to pass, that as the Lord rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the Lord will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; do you good, and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it."

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Forty-One.....Number Three.....January 31, 1994

## **SOCIALIST AGENDA**

In our youth they were called Acts of God but in this New Age New World Order era, they're generally called natural disasters. In the past two weeks the United States has witnessed two of them. There was the earthquake and the continuing tremors in the West, record low temperatures that continued for days and nights in the East and Midwest, and then came the blasts of hot air emanating from the Nation's Capitol as the peoples' chosen returned to Washington to hear President Clinton deliver his mandated State of the Union Address. Then they settled down to the business of discussing Hillary Rodham's Health Care Reform plan and other programs designed to complete the socialization of America.

The deadly and devastating earthquake in the Los Angeles area cost at least 57 lives with more than 7,500 injured, over 11,000 homes condemned, left an estimated 30,000 people sleeping in parks when the rains came. It is estimated that the cost will amount to more than \$30 billion in taxpayer money - more interest to be paid on the \$4 trillion and constantly increasing public debt. We haven't seen any estimate on the arctic freeze that brought unheard of low temperatures to most of the States, with over 100 deaths reported.

An interesting observation was written by George Marotta, a research fellow at the Hoover Institute. He noted that natural disasters occur with regular frequency in the West, floods in the Midwest, hurricanes in the Southeast; and governments do not have the resources to provide their people with "security" against all events. He didn't mention government payments to people in other ways that are socialist in nature, but he did observe that the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics collapsed in trying to do so. And he indicated without actually saying so, that things should be as they were when this Nation was still growing and prospering. Like the pioneering days of the West, as an example. "People of their own volition choose to live in certain parts of our Nation. They, not government, should accept the advantages or disadvantages of their decision. Private insurance is always possible. Private charities should help people. Local and State should repair the infrastructures. If California, the richest State in the Union, cannot meet its own needs, then we as a Nation are doomed to decline." He adds that "Liberal government uses every opportunity, even catastrophes, to extend its reach into our lives... We should also remember that when the federal government gives us \$1 billion, it is probably the same \$1.5 billion that we sent to Washington - minus the usual overhead costs for our high-living congresspeople and bureaucrats."

When Bill Clinton returned to Washington and prepared to deliver the annual State of the Union message, he was reminded by his CFR, Rhodes, and like-minded one worlder team mates that he had been pushing too many projects at the same time. He'd better slow down or he might not be able to finish his re-inventing of government. So, we're informed that he would concentrate on promoting Hillary's Health Insurance program and the crime project (100,000 national policemen, no guns for civilians, etc.), and let the Welfare Reform Program wait until 1995 if necessary. In regard to the Health Security plan, Lawrence Patterson's Criminal Politics magazine (11/21/93) carried an important article written by contributing editor



Eustace Mullins, who said a Washington Insider called the Health Care plan "The Federal Reserve System of Health Care." Using that label as the starter, Mullins wrote:

"The Federal Reserve plan developed after the Nation had gone through a devastating money panic. It was sold to the American people by Senator Nelson Aldrich as an answer to the Money Trust, whereas, in reality, it was sponsored by the Money Trust. In 1910, Senator Aldrich met secretly with Paul Warburg and other international bankers at a hideaway on Jekyll Island, Georgia. It was there that the plan for the Central Bank was written, which soon gained control of the money system of the United States. The result of the Central Bank Plan in the United States has produced a \$4 trillion debt... In the middle 1980's, men who represented the Money Trust began meeting secretly in Jackson Hole, Wyoming to draft a plan which would enable the combine to take over our entire health care system. Among the leaders in this organization are members of the Rockefeller family, and powerful figures in the banking and financial world. They began organizing meetings of the five big health insurance companies on an annual basis in Jackson Hole as long ago as 1985. Delegates from the insurance companies included Metropolitan, Prudential, Aetna, New York Life and Signa. The last three years, this plan came into final form and was submitted to the first lady, Hillary Clinton to sell to the American people and the medical profession, as well as the Congress. In spearheading this operation, one of the leaders was reported to have used the same language that was used by Paul Warburg in 1913 to sell the Federal Reserve Act. 'It doesn't have everything we want but adjustments can be made after the act is passed'." (Criminal Politics, POBox 37813, Cincinnati, OH 45222. Weekly edition, \$240.00 per year).

It might be expected that, with his draft-dodging admission, his leadership of anti-American rallies in London, his visit to the Soviet Union during the Viet no-win war, and his attempt to inject gays and lesbians into the military lineup, there would be some trouble when Clinton tried to re-invent the Pentagon and its command. There was early trouble with Defense Secretary Les Aspin, who was asked to resign partly because of his failure to permit proper arms and equipment to be sent to American troops working for the UN in Somalia, and the result of the death of American troops and the gruesome picture of the body of an American soldier being dragged through the streets of Mogadishu. As ordered, Aspin tendered his resignation but promised to remain on the job until a successor had been nominated by Clinton and approved by the Senate. At this writing, he's still there, but mostly as a sinecure. Meanwhile, in line with his re-inventing the military, Clinton had nominated Morton Halperin to become assistant Defense Secretary for peacekeeping and democracy. But the nomination of Halperin (CFR) created such a protest among conservatives that Halperin decided to refuse to take the newly created position. He asked Clinton not to submit his nomination to the Senate because "my old friend" Mr. Aspin had resigned. So the new department of peacekeeping and democracy was never created. Meanwhile, Clinton was still looking for someone to replace Aspin. He finally settled on retired Admiral Bobby Ray Inman, and the entire retinue of Clintonistas was said to be overjoyed and certain that this was one nomination that the Senate would surely approve in record time. Then suddenly came the unexpected. After having accepted the nomination and Inman was boasting of what he'd do as Defense Secretary if and when confirmed, he called a news conference in Austin, Texas, where he told the world, "I'm simply not prepared to pay the current cost of public service in distortion of my

record." Said The Washington Times (1/19/94), "The Inman performance left mouths agape in Washington and there came prompt comparisons to Richard Nixon's 1962 speech after losing the California governor's race - 'You won't have Nixon to kick around anymore' - and Ross Perot's withdrawal from the presidential race last year, when he cited a conspiracy to disrupt his daughter's wedding." Inman blamed columnist William Safire and Senator Bob Dole who he said conspired to sully his reputation in what he termed 'a new McCarthyism'." But we have a hunch that a secret meeting of the Big Brass of the Pentagon had more to do with Inman's sudden refusal to run the political gauntlet than did what Safire had written or Dole had said. A NY Times reporter named Eric Schmitt, on 1/11/94 wrote: "Call it case of a New Age management meeting [of the] Defense Department. Five dozen senior and middle-level Pentagon officials quietly repaired to a former Roman Catholic convent in suburban Maryland last weekend.... For the officials, led by Deputy Defense Secretary William J. Perry, the conference was an unusual chance to quit the harried daily routine of the Pentagon and steal away for a weekend of what one participant called 'hours of uninterrupted quality time'... The retreat did not produce any solutions to problems that in some cases have dogged the Pentagon for decades. But it did yield detailed briefings that Les Aspin, the outgoing Defense Secretary, Gen. George Shalikashvili, the new Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, and the civilian secretaries and military chiefs will receive in the coming weeks. In that sense, the retreat also gave the official a leg up on some of the Pentagon's knottiest problems in advance of the expected arrival of Mr. Aspin's successor, Bobby Ray Inman, whose Senate confirmation hearing will be held later this month."

But that Senate hearing was never held. Inman refused to accept the Senate invitation to the grueling inquisition. And after another search for a prospective Secretary of Defense (Treasury Secretary Lloyd Bentsen; Rep. Dave McCurdy, D-OK; former Rep. Jim Courier, R-NJ; Sen. John Glenn, D-OH - all of whom it was known beforehand would say 'No, thank you'), then Deputy Defense Secretary, William J. Perry, who headed that secret meeting of Pentagon officials in the former Roman Catholic convent in Maryland, got permission from his family and said he'd accept the position. And it is said that all of the Clintonistas applauded. And it is also said that the US Military is being reduced and changed into smaller, efficient and well equipped cadres ready to go any time anywhere the UN commands to bring peacekeeping and democracy to areas and/or countries such as future Somalias and Bosnias.

In his State of the Union address, most of what Clinton said had been said before. He only added emphasis. And the elected representatives who are expected to rubber stamp his programs interrupted him 64 times with wild applause and agreement with his plans. He had been to Europe for the first time since becoming president, so he spent some time trying to define his foreign policy. "There are still dangers in the world," he said. "Arms proliferation, bitter regional conflicts, ethnic and nationalist tendencies in many new democracies, severe environmental degradation, and fanatics who seek to cripple the world's cities with terror." For that reason the United States must spend the billions necessary for us to remain a military superpower. Mind you, those billions won't be spent on our military. He made it plain that the Pentagon won't get those billions; they will be used to buy friends in overseas countries. Countries like Russia, whose present government is growing weaker and weaker. Clinton's shock when Inman refused to become our Defense Secretary was as nothing

compared to the shock when Yeltsin received a letter of resignation from his chief economist, Yegor Gaidar. As Yeltsin's first Deputy Prime Minister, Gaidar was "plucked from security" two years ago to oversee the economic "shock therapy" that was supposed to wake up Russians to the merits of economic democracy and market economy. But, even if Yeltsin wouldn't admit it, the campaign to make Russian economy similar to Western economy had failed. Mark Trevelyan of Reuters News Service, observed that "In the space of just two years he (Gaidar) has twice entered and left the government, where his presence and influence has been watched by the West as a litmus test of reform." But when he left for the last time he said, "I cannot be, at one and the same time, in the government and in opposition to it. I cannot answer for reforms without having appropriate levers to carry out the economic policy in which I believe." It seems that the crisis came when Yeltsin's and other pro-reform groups found themselves outnumbered in parliament by Vladimir Zhirinovskiy's Party and the Communist Party. Part of Clinton's reason for going to Europe was to back up Yeltsin and help him keep control over his government. In this Clinton failed. Zhirinovskiy seems very likely to replace Yeltsin, even as Yeltsin replaced Gorbachev.

In the January issue of McAlvany Intelligence Advisor, the editor spent almost 28 pages warning of the danger of "Russian Deception and the 'New' Communist Threat." McAlvany wrote, we quote, and the underlining is his: Mr. Zhirinovskiy is not a madman or a fool as the Western media portrays him. He is a very clever politician who is playing to the grandstand - which is occupied by a very frustrated Russian military, the KGB, and public. Always mistrust the obvious! Beware of new people who suddenly spring onto the scene out of nowhere as Gorbachev did in the early '80s, as Yeltsin did in the late '80s, and as Zhirinovskiy did in 1990. Rapidly emerging superstars usually have powerful sponsors, and in Russia those sponsors are usually the KGB and the Communist Party of the Soviet Union. Zhirinovskiy is no accident of history." We might add that rapidly emerging superstars usually have financial angels. Lenin and Trotsky were financed by International Bankers; Hitler was financed by the International Money Trust, and Zhirinovskiy may be financed by that same Global Money Trust, as were (and still are to a great extent) Gorbachev and Yeltsin. The Conspiracy always plays both sides against us who are in the middle.

After the State of the Union speech Senator Moynihan and others forced Clinton to compromise. He would not confine his crusades this year to Health and Crime, but would "make this a year of social issues." He hoped the economy would stay on track and foreign affairs would stay off his back while he and Congress dealt with Health, Welfare, Crime, and Education. Let us remember: This is a year when elections occur. We need new Parties and trustworthy leaders, and there's much work to be done. As St. Paul told the Ephesians:

"That we henceforth be no more children tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into Him in all things, which is the head, even Christ."

Ephesians 4:14-15

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Forty-One.....Number Four.....February 14, 1994

## **VIETNAM TO BOSNIA?**

The architects of The New World Order are internationalists, having no loyalty or allegiance to any one country except for purpose of protection. They seek to establish a country of their own, a country encompassing the entire earth, with a global government that they control. But they're still seeking their universal utopia because we are in the antithetical stage of a Hegelian dialectic development. The synthesis the internationalists seek is still to come, if it ever comes. In the meantime, this internationalist cabal must control or be controlled by the still existing national governments, UN resolutions and mandates to the contrary notwithstanding. As an example: Boutros-Ghali, Secretary General of the United Nations Security Council, still must ask permission of national governments before he can command NATO forces to drop bombs in Bosnia. Also, these power brokers who would control the world must tolerate, change or destroy the existing cultures, customs, ethics and religions of the people with whom they must deal or be themselves destroyed. So, to come to the point, the American third of the Trilateral Commission had a problem: How to set up shops and exploit the riches of Communist Vietnam without first getting the United States government to void a 19-year-old embargo that had been imposed against Vietnam. There were said to be 2,238 American MIAs and/or POWs still unaccounted for, and the US government had promised its people that diplomatic relations with Vietnam would not be resumed until those missing Americans were accounted for. So it was agreed that the new President, Bill Clinton, would ignore past promises and restore relations regardless of circumstances. There's a somewhat occultish story within the story in this respect.

Just as President Clinton was finishing off his first year in office the communications media began to tell the world that "Clinton May Expand Ties With Vietnam." The Elitists who command the Clintonistas sometimes display a bit of occultism in their dealings with peoples and countries, and the word "Tet" came popping up in stories about our dealings with a country that was our bitterest enemy three decades ago. That word "Tet" became a kind of symbol. Veterans who fought and survived the Vietnamese nightmare will know what Tet stands for. It's the name given a three-day festival when the Viets celebrate the lunar new year. It happened that on January 30, 1968, Tet Day, the Tet Offensive was launched in the Vietnamese no-win police action. Five years later, on January 27, 1973, another Tet Day, a cease-fire was signed in Paris, with Secretary of State Henry Kissinger signing for the United States. The cease-fire was never implemented but Kissinger received a Nobel Peace Prize nevertheless. Now, another 20 years later, on Tet Day, February 10, 1994, the embargo against Vietnam had been lifted and 34 American-based multinationals began operating in Hanoi or Ho Chi Min City, and an estimated 300 other American-based businesses, great and small, of various types, were busily negotiating contracts with the Communist Vietnamese government, so they could take advantage of lesser or no taxes, less pay per employee, and other inducements. "Business groups, anxious to move into fast-growing Vietnamese markets, were happy," said the media. "But the National Alliance of Families said lifting the embargo was 'tragic'." And with the

2,238 Americans still missing in action, the Vietnamese Veterans of America could only say, "A historic chapter has closed."

Of course, this wasn't a new thing in American history. We have a copy of a well documented hard cover book titled "Soldiers of Misfortune," and subtitled "Washington's Secret Betrayal of American POWs in the Soviet Union." There are three authors and between them they trace the fate of American POWs from the Korean, Vietnam and Cold War. They say the Soviet Union kidnapped 23,500 Americans from German prisoner of war camps in Eastern Europe in the closing days of World War II. Those Americans were never heard from again, but there are reports that they probably died while working in Soviet gulags. This book documents the fact that every US President since World War II has lied to the American people about the fate of its fighting men, Foreword is by General William Westmoreland who served during World War II, in Korea, Vietnam, and was Army Chief of Staff from 1968 to his retirement in 1972. The book leaves one unanswered question: How many Americans are still alive in Russia, China and North Vietnam? Copyright by the authors, National Press Books, 7200 Wisconsin Avenue, Bethesda, Maryland 20814. 352 pages, hard cover, \$23.95.

To this reporter it seemed ironic that Bill Clinton, the draft-dodger, should be in a position where he could tell the world the Vietnam War is finally ended legally and that the 19-year-old economic sanction is revoked. It seems even more ironic that Bill Clinton should be the spokesman for the United States Veterans when he goes to Paris in June to attend the 50th annual D-Day celebration. And it also seems ironic that this president who was going to concentrate on re-inventing government in the United States should find himself spending so much of his time dealing with foreign affairs about which he seems unprepared. He's still trying to bring democracy to Haiti, and the nations of Europe must look upon him as their leader when multinational problems arise. There was the news that 68 civilians, mostly women and children, had been killed and more than 200 wounded in the attack on that open air market in Bosnia. UN Secretary Boutris-Ghali wanted to order retaliation, but he had to ask permission from NATO member nations before he could order NATO to bomb. And those member nations look upon NATO as an American agency, even though it really exists by permission of the United Nations Charter. The question of what to do about bombing was asked of Clinton. The United Nations had to ask the United States of Europe for permission, then the United States of Europe asked the United States of America what should be done and, speaking for the United States, Bill Clinton answered: "The attack was outrageous." But again he weasled out of giving any direct answer, and went back to the task of trying to sell to Congress his wife's Health Care Plan. But the medical profession turned it down, the US Chamber of Commerce turned thumbs down on it. Came the problem of whether health care premiums should be included in the budget, and numerous other problems that really aren't very important because it is generally conceded that Hillary's plan is dead. Some other plan must be adopted, a plan that Clinton won't promise to veto. Whitewater is in the hands of a special investigator, WACO is in the hands of a federal judge, so little news will be coming from either source for some time. So we can expect the government to be digging up some new crisis to keep the media busy and the public fed their customary ration of propaganda. Congress, meanwhile, will be occupied with arguments concerning the new

\$1.5 trillion budget, a budget so satisfactory to Constitutional Amendment promoters that they feel a convention won't be necessary this year.

In the attempt to restore the Christian foundation upon which this Republic was built, pro-American newsletter writers often quote other pro-American newsletter writers, and are quoted by other newsletter writers. Tom Anderson in his Straight Talk issue of 2/10/94 began his front page article with a quotation from Theodore Roosevelt. In this year when a president is very much in the news for other than statesmanlike reasons, this quotation should be quoted and requoted time after time. So, we requote: "Patriotism means to stand by the country. It does not mean to stand by the President or any other public official save exactly to the degree in which he himself stands by the country... Every man who parrots the cry of 'stand by the President' without adding the proviso 'so far as he serves the Republic' takes an attitude as essentially unmanly as that of a Stuart royalist who championed the doctrine that the King can do no wrong. No self-respecting and intelligent man could take such an attitude." ("Straight Talk," weekly, Box 60, Pigeon Fork, TN 37868. \$87 per year).

A similar sentiment was expressed by Rich Pearce in his winter quarterly Kingdom Insights, "a Biblical Perspective On Economics and Finance." Following are quotes in which he deals with Centralism and Fascism in our federal government:

"The political process in America is engrossed with socialism and fascism. Big business is in bed with government to the point of allegiance. Their decisions are controlled by government bureaucrats in return for favors or threats! Attorney General Reno recently threatened lending institutions to not discriminate in who they lend to. It's another tax income in disguise. You and I are paying and will continue to pay for the bad loans.

"Centralization of power will never cease growing once allowed to exist. (NAFTA is the latest contribution). Bribes become commonplace and corruption is rampant. All this under the disguise of economic benefits to the people! And the people are economically derelict enough to believe all the propaganda. These wonderful benefits are always showcased in a democracy. Democracy is always the predecessor to anarchy, and ultimately, dictatorship. FEMA (Federal Emergency Management Agency) is in place and has been tested on several occasions. FEMA, along with executive orders, will hand ultimate control of just about everything to the president. Presto. dictatorship! This is probably not an issue until some type of financial collapse or international political upheaval occurs.... To subsidize evil is to partake in it. Our government condones and even promotes abortion and perverse life-styles. It operates an unfair economic system of unjust weights and measures. (Proverbs 20:10 'Divers weights [and] measures, both of whom [are] alike abominations to the Lord.') It calls evil good and good evil. It has established an occultic money and economic system... The majority of the leadership in D.C. is corrupt and dishonest. They are self-serving and promote their own gain. Yet, society says to pay your fair share to the IRS terrorists! Should we, as citizens, continue to subsidize this evil? Are we partaking in this by continuing to offer up nearly 50% of our income? Is it right to be forced into giving more to the corrupt system than to God and His Church? These are questions to be addressed in the coming years." (End of quotes from "Kingdom Insights." Published quarterly. PO Box 6478, Destin, FL 32541. \$55.00 - 12 months).

### **The first Clinton**

While preparing this DBR we received a letter in which was written, "I am one of your French subscribers and I read carefully your Bulletin. Some time ago (40/18, p. 1) you were talking about Fascism, Mussolini and the coming Socialism in America. We know some little things over here about



this subject. It is true President Clinton went to Italy to study Cooperative Organization but the idea he got was an American one: the Fascist Organization was set up by Clinton Roosevelt who wrote a book on this subject around 1837... I appreciate very much your Bulletin and remain Sincerely Yours (Name withheld for security reasons)." Accompanying this letter was this information:

"The family tree of the Roosevelts records among others, one Clinton number 404 in the line, whose plans for reform are so similar to those of Franklin D. Roosevelt that they merit comparison. It was in 1837 and 1838 that Clinton Roosevelt published his book, 'Science of Government Founded upon Natural Law'. The book was a collection of lectures previously delivered in the New York City Hall. Over a hundred years ago Clinton Roosevelt attempted to launch a New Era. He built his hierarchy upon a chart. His Dictator was to be called 'The Marshall of Manufacturers'. Clinton Blithely scrapped the flag and ignored the constitution, saying 'We started all wrong.' A study of this chart reveals more than was perhaps intended. Look at the huge EYE placed above the title of 'Marshal of Manufacturers'. From this EYE radiated multitudinous lines connecting it with the lesser bureau heads, all of which are represented in smaller EYES... Under these several Eyes all of the Nation's industry and other activities were to be administered." (Unquote).

Confirming all of this, we have a book written by Emanuel M Josephson and published in 1955 by Chedney Press. It contains a reprint of "Science of Government Founded on Natural Law," by Clinton Roosevelt. The dust jacket contains the following information:

"Reprint of original edition, dated 1841, of the illuminist tract containing the first American publication of the plagiarized Communist teachings of Adam Weishaupt, a renegade Jesuit, and the substance of the Communist Manifesto. The Roosevelt version appeared seven years before it also was plagiarized by another member of the Order of the Illuminati... Heinrich Karl Marx... It embodies a blueprint of the New Deal, its NRA and other devices, that became the tradition of the Roosevelt Dynasty. It is the pattern of an American Dictatorship which they seek to impose. Their progress in imposing this dictatorship was slow until the present century. Now thanks to the support of the Rockefeller dominated 'Philanthropic' Foundation Trust it is moving to ultra-rapid culmination." (End of quote).

Thomas James Norton in his classic Undermining the Constitution (1950) said: "As big a thing as the great American Republic could not have been put on the skids without years of steady work. Beginning with 1933, Socialism (control by government of production, distribution and exchange), Fascism (Socialism by Corporations) and Communism (confiscation of private property through graduated taxes and by abolition of inheritance), all forbidden by the Constitution because in no way authorized and in many ways condemned by implication, spread with the rapidity of a fire on the prairie. But the seizure by them of the liberty and property of Americans began before 1933."

"And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free."

John 8:32

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---



# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty-One.....Number Five.....February 28, 1994

## BRINKMANSHIP

The secretary-general of the Security Council of the United Nations was, apparently in the opinion of The New World Order Conspirators, scheduled to become their acting chief executive of their budding New World Government. But Boutras-Ghali wasn't acting as the Number One Citizen of the World should be acting. A ranking diplomat at the UN observed that "He's been lost in the fog and he needs to recapture the high ground." Over the past year, US policymakers have privately expressed frustrations over the difficulties of working with Boutras-Ghali and the UN in the Somalia peace-keeping operations. And there was comment that there was a need for him to "reassert his authority as a central diplomatic figure in seeking to end the Bosnian conflict. So, said this unnamed diplomat, "He put the ball in NATO's court." The opportunity to do this came when Serb artillerymen fired a mortar shell into Sarajevo's central market killing 70 civilians, mostly women and children. Said a columnist, "The United States was as close to being on the brink of war as has been the case since the Gulf War." The British Economist was careful not to mention either NATO or the UN in its report on the tragedy but did say, "It was by no means the worst atrocity in more than two years of fighting between Serbs, Croats and Muslims. Yet world-wide revulsion thanks to the carnage done presents an opportunity for Americans and Europeans to join forces to alleviate the suffering caused by this war and to restore some of the credibility the West has lost in months of bickering and indecision." And it also gave the secretary-general of the UN an opportunity to regain some of the lost ground in his struggle to gain a military force that is his very own under absolute UN command. And "he put the ball in NATO's court."

For more than two years Serbs, Croats and Muslims have battled fiercely for control of a part of former Yugoslavia identified as Bosnia-Herzegovina. As war waged towns and communities were razed, genocide and wholesale massacre of civilians became commonplace, and the nations of Europe could only look on and offer suggestions on ways that might stop the warring before it endangered the European Union. And as they discussed the situation they waited for the United States to tell them what to do and join them in doing it. With this much publicized atrocity in the Sarajevo open market, any solution to the Bosnian problem could also bring a solution to just what to do with NATO. Its original reason for being was to offer a protective shield over Western Europe and protect it from possible Communist attack. But NATO was no longer needed for this purpose. It was a military force without a job, and the UN was a political force without a standing army of its very own. As the Economist observed, here was an opportunity! Martin Sieff of The Washington Times (2/8/94) reported: "UN secretary-general Boutras-Ghali has taken on a dramatic role in the latest push to bomb Serbian forces in Bosnia ... has asked the North Atlantic Council - NATO's political leadership - to approve air strikes against Bosnian artillery shelling Sarajevo. The unprecedented request, if granted [and it was granted-Ed.] would give the UN secretary-general the power to decide when US air power - operating under a NATO umbrella - would first be employed in the Bosnian conflict - it would thus

give him the power to direct US forces, which no previous UN secretary-general has previously enjoyed." (Underlining added). While it is true that US forces have waged two major wars under UN authority (Korea and the Gulf War) the UN gave the authorization but the President of the United States gave the command. This time would be different. The UN secretary would supersede the power of the UN Congress to declare war and the duty of the president to act as Commander-in-chief would be overridden by the power of the secretary-general to personally command national forces! This would be a New World Order victory in no uncertain terms. Since the NATO military force is composed of troops from 13 different nations, the sovereign authority of those nations would be wiped out under the supreme authority of the Security Council of the United Nations.

**Brinkmanship** is defined by Webster's New World Dictionary as "The policy of pursuing a hazardous course of action to the brink of catastrophe." This most recent NATO bombing threat was pushed to the brink of catastrophe until three days before the promised deadline when the airstrikes would begin. The catastrophe was dramatically averted by the sudden action of the Russian government. Russia and the Serbs were closely allied and Yeltsin and his aides had made it known that they would not tolerate any bombing of the Serb artillery. So NATO, acting under UN orders, employed brinkmanship by threatening to risk airstrikes that could bring the United States into another Vietnam. Said Sen. Bob Dole on NBC's "Meet the Press." "This isn't a peace treaty, it's partitioning for the Bosnians. I can't believe that the Muslims are going to be very pleased with it." A columnist with the LA Times observed: "If Dole is right, we would have 25,000 American troops in the middle of a civil war as the Muslims try to retake all of their republic. There's no quick exit from that. Britain has been in Northern Ireland for 300 years and still can't stop guerrilla attacks - in a country where its troops know the terrain and speak the same language." But the catastrophe was averted, for this time at least. 400 Russian "peacekeepers" were rushed into Sarajevo to reassure the Serbs and tell them all was well if they would pretend to obey the UN-NATO order. The Serbs trust no other government. They and the Russians are friends of long standing. Religion may have a part in the alliance. The Serbs are of the Greek Orthodox faith. So were the Russians (and many still are) Orthodox Christians. And it was proved that if Russian government officials asked the Serbs to concede, they would do so, and did.

One thing may be important. During all this period of brinkmanship Boris Yeltsin seems to have disappeared from the scene. Some reports said he was ill. Other reports said he was drinking heavily because of worry induced by so much opposition to his reform program. Whatever the case, Russian Defense Minister Pavel Grachev talked with US Defense Secretary William Perry, and Perry is reported to have assured Grachev that there would be no bombs dropped on Serbian positions. And Russian Deputy Foreign Minister Vitaly Churkin was on the spot arranging the accord between all parties. He said, "The point here is not air strikes. It is peace," Said Alexander Koznov, one of the 400 "peacemakers," "The compromise was worked out so that if we Russians are here, there will be no need for airstrikes," and "We are here because we are the only people the Serbians trust." Speaking personally, it seems that this entire syndrome was a carefully planned and well executed operation directed by the Elite to accomplish three principal purposes: 1) To give NATO a reason to continue to exist as a military force, as an agent under direct command

of the UN Security Council; 2) To maintain America's continued aid via NATO in financing or guaranteeing security for Western Europe while the Big Seven Nations are slowly merged as provinces within the European Union; 3) To provide a Big Brother shield as the Eastern European military forces are slowly merged into the expanding NATO, now a military force owned and operated by the United Nations. Also, if a Soviet/Russian threat still exists (and it is difficult to doubt that Russia poses dangers after seeing Zhirinovskiy's quick climb to stardom), and if the radical element of Islam remains allied with Russia and threatens war against the West, then the need for NATO as a defensive shield still exists.

We believe in the Conspiracy theory, and we believe that this bit of Bosnian Brinkmanship was a small but important part of the overall Conspiracy which aims to create its own concept of heaven on earth. And we often think of the part the United States has played, willingly or otherwise, in this global drama. As Garet Garret, in his essay "Ex America," remarked some 40 years ago: "The first World War and American intervention therein marked an ominous turning point in the history of the United States and the world... The Americans of today have known a world ravaged by war, depressions, international intrigue and meddling, the encroachments of the police state, vast debts and crushing taxation and the control of public opinion by ruthless propaganda... Americans are now of three kinds, namely: those who are very unhappy about what has happened in one lifetime in their world--to its morals, principles and ways of thinking--and have intuitions of a dire sequel; those who only now begin to read the signs and are seized with premonitions of disaster, and three; those who like it."

As our first president warned, involvement with international intrigue would lead to dire consequences. NATO and the UN are two involvements that we should have avoided. As Garret remarked, concerning the first World War and how our intervention therein changed America, her intervention in the second World War made even greater changes. Germany surrendered on May 2, 1945. Japan surrendered on September 2, 1945. In the eyes of the public, the war against Fascism ended but the war against Communism began. It was called the Cold War. Ironically, the United States had financed the Soviet Union's part of the war against Fascism in Germany. Now the United States would finance the economic recovery of Europe through the Marshall Plan, NATO and otherwise, and the Soviet Union while it took advantage of the promises made by Roosevelt to Stalin at the Teheran and Yalta conferences. Stalin created a belt of Communist satellite states in Eastern Europe to ensure USSR invulnerability and influence. The Communist coup in Czechoslovakia in February, 1948, was followed by the Soviet blockade of West Berlin, caused the nations of Western Europe to induce the United States and Canada to sign a treaty which resulted in the establishment of NATO in April, 1949. There was much controversy about this. Senator Bob Taft, one of the few true statesmen in the Senate at the time, violently opposed signing the treaty, as did Senator Wherry, the Republican floor leader at the time. But the treaty was approved when it was announced that General Dwight Eisenhower would be made Supreme Commander of NATO. Carroll Quigley in his Tragedy and Hope, wrote: "Every effort was made to reduce the defense of the United States to a simple matter of control of the air and the oceans without need for overseas forces or overseas allies. All this, of course, was simply a refusal to face twentieth-century conditions with nineteenth-century ideas, and gave great support to [Douglas] MacArthur's insubordination."

In 1949, while the Senate was holding hearings regarding NATO, Secretary of State Dean Acheson was being questioned by Sen. Bourke Hickenlooper of Iowa, who asked that if the treaty were ratified did that mean US troops would be sent to Europe in substantial numbers as a more or less permanent contribution to the development of [Western Europe's] capacity to resist? Acheson replied, "The answer to that question is a clear and absolute NO." He lied, of course. American troops have been pouring in and out of NATO affiliated countries for nearly half a century. The New American (2/21/94) quotes columnist Doug Bradow: "Americans are a generous people. We spent more than \$3.5 trillion and sacrificed more than 100,000 lives during the Cold War to contain the Soviet Union. Europe is now playing us for suckers. 'Get the Yankees to risk life and limb' so other nations can reduce their military budgets."

As we indicated at the start of this Report Boutras-Ghali was "lost in the fog and he needs to recapture the high ground." Specifically, he wants a New World Army that he could command for peace-making and peace-keeping purposes. But due to the UN's questionable performances in Somalia, Bosnia and elsewhere, he hasn't been getting much support. At the moment the idea of a UN New World army is not popular. So proponents of NATO came up with the suggestion that NATO could be expanded and given authority to become the UN's standing army. As President Clinton was preparing for his first visit to Europe since becoming president, the idea of a Partnership for Peace program was presented as a way of giving the UN what it wants without risking too much protest from the people. Clinton liked the idea, told reporters, "What I hope we can do is to develop a policy toward Europe as a whole ... a policy which supports political and economic and strategic integration, not one which draws different dividing lines in Europe... We want to reach out to Central and Eastern Europe through partnership, and emphasize that this concept is a way of inviting people into what could well lead to membership in NATO." And expand NATO to make the world its beat, we suggest. Pat Buchanan said this way of expanding NATO is a way of "locking ourselves forever into every future European War by extending NATO commitments to the 17 European nations... If the US extends NATO guarantees to Eastern Europe the United States will be committed to go to war in perpetuity to freeze in place a balance of power everyone knows cannot long endure." Even Buchanan, with whom we generally agree politically, overlooks one point: This idea wouldn't be confined to Europe; it's a plan to police the world. We would be providing finances and personnel to fight perpetual war to ensure perpetual peace as an agent of the UN under rules laid down by the bosses of the New World Order.

There's one way out of this mess, but perhaps it's too late. We should listen to and act upon the advice given us by our first President, and tell our present President to revoke all those entangling alliances such as NATO and UNO. Cities other than Sarajevo in Bosnia are still being shelled by Serbs or Croats. The trap is still baited and another Vietnam is possible.

"Fret not thyself because of evildoers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity. For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb. Trust in the Lord..." (Psalm 37:1,2,3.

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

---

Year Forty-One.....Number Six.....March 14, 1994

## GROWING TYRANNY

When America was yet a vigorous young Republic, before she was changed into a decadent and dying Democracy, President John Quincy Adams defined her foreign policy in these words: "America goes not abroad in search of monsters to destroy. She is the well-wisher to the freedom and independence of all. She is the champion and vindicator only of her own. She will recommend the general cause by the countenance of her voice, and the benignant sympathy of her example. She well knows that by once enlisting under other banners than her own, were they even the banners of foreign independence, she would involve herself beyond the power of extrication in all the wars of interest and intrigue, envy and ambition, which assume the colors and usurp the standards of freedom. The fundamental maxims of her policy would insensibly change from liberty to force."

Approximately 125 years after those words were written and observed, American historian Charles Austin Beard was talking to fellow historian Harry Elmer Barnes, who wrote: "With characteristic cogency and incisiveness, Beard held that the foreign policy of Presidents Roosevelt and Truman, and of their ideological supporters, whether Democrats, Republicans, Socialists, or Communists, could most accurately be described by the phrase perpetual war for perpetual peace. Events since that time (1947) have further reinforced Beard's sagacity and insight in this respect. George Orwell's brilliant and profound novel, **Nineteen Eighty-Four**, has since shown how a new political order throughout the world may be erected on the premises and implications of this goal of perpetual war, presented in the guise of a global struggle of free peoples for perpetual peace." (Quoted from the preface of Barnes' revisionist history of events concerned with World War Two, which he titled, **"perpetual War for Perpetual Peace."** (Copyright 1953 by the Caxton Printers, Ltd., Caldwell, Idaho). Now, as we near the end of a century, we should add that the foreign policy of Presidents Bush and Clinton, and of their ideological supporters, whether Democrats, Republicans, Socialists, Communists, Fascists, or New Agers, have further reinforced the sagacity and insight of historians Beard and Barnes in this respect. We fought a non-win war in Korea supposedly to contain the scourge of Communism and bring perpetual peace to the people of Korea. There was never a peace treaty and the threat of war still exists as alleged peacemakers try to determine the nuclear potential of North Korea and whether war may again be necessary supposedly to contain Communism and bring peace to the people of South Korea. A way was found for us to enter the Vietnam War, ostensibly to bring permanent peace to the people of Southeastern Asia. We left what was left of them with the kind of peace that Communism proclaims. We fought a war to bring peace to the people of Kuwait and to the CEOs of the petroleum industry. Now we are threatened with potential war to bring permanent peace to the peoples of former Yugoslavia who, because of their ethnic, cultural, language and religious differences have never known real peace since the fourth century A.D. But **perpetual war for perpetual peace** remains the tacit goal of the United Nations.

In America, as the freezes of February became the ices and snows of March, there remains the threats of war to bring peace to the Balkans,

Somalia, Haiti, most of Africa, much of Eastern Europe, and the Middle East. In our DBR of 1/17/94 we wrote: "So Clinton was sent to Europe with a plan. The Big Seven group of nations accepted his proposals with some reservations. Having done all that could be done in two days, including his 'Partnership for Peace' plan, he went on to Prague, Kiev, Minsk and Moscow - the capitals of the former Warsaw Pact nations - to reassure them without promising them military help if they might need it, and to tell Boris Yeltsin that he was still backed 100 per cent by the Clinton Administration. Unstable political conditions in Russia and former Warsaw Pact nations is the real reason for denying them membership in NATO at this time. Once they are politically stable, with no internal revolt or threat of war against a neighbor, they will be welcomed with full membership in NATO." Before the UN gave its ten-day ultimatum to the Serb military, Russia had been against any partnership with NATO or the European Union, warned its neighboring nations to have nothing to do with either of them. But when the Russian government felt that the UN was serious about Bosnia this time, things changed almost immediately. Russian troops were sent into Sarajevo to act as peacekeepers, and the Bosnian Serbs, Russian allies to the core, were counseled to at least pretend to obey the UN ultimatum that was to be carried out by NATO planes, acting on orders from the UN. The Christian Science Monitor of 3/3/94 reported: "Russia has told NATO it will join the 'partnership for peace' plan for military links with the alliance, helping to calm concerns it may be on a course of confrontation with the West, alliance sources said yesterday. NATO sent a mission to Moscow this week to convince the alliance's main cold-war foe it should sign on to the partnership, which offers joint military training, exercises, and cooperation in defense planning." Note that the CSM used the word 'alliance' rather than 'elite' or 'power brokers' or even 'United Nations.' An item appearing on page 2 of Human Events (3/4/94) explains:

#### **"New World Order Arrives"**

"NATO's threat against the Bosnian Serbs had minimal impact. True, the Serbs withdrew most - but not all - of their heavy weapons surrounding Sarajevo, but fighting is hot and heavy where CNN reporters have failed to go. And the Serbs, with the Russians now involved as 'peacekeepers,' aren't likely to yield much in their negotiations. Do most Americans know, however, who would have had the authority to start the bombing against the Serbs? Not NATO, as many may have surmised. The person who possessed the legal power to launch the first air strike was United Nations Secretary General Boutros-Ghali, and he had delegated his authority to Yasushi Akashi, a 63-year-old United Nations employee. 'Never in UN history,' reported the Washington Post, 'has a military operation been conducted under the guidance of the Security Council with the secretary general authorized to initiate it, according to Akashi, who has written four books on the world body.' 'I think we're on the margin of untested waters,' said Akashi. 'There's no textbook to go by'."

As we implied, the UN ultimatum, delivered by NATO, was obeyed to a degree. However, war continued in other parts of Bosnia. To accent their demand that the UN order be obeyed, NATO pilots happened to discover some Bosnian air jets on a bombing mission, and four of the Serbian planes were shot down. But the Serbs kept right on attacking in other parts of Bosnia. On 3/7/94 came a report from Sarajevo that Serbian warplanes had bombed and destroyed an important bridge. AP reported, "With Serbian troops barring the access to Maglai, there was no way for NATO or UN officials to visit the site to check the claim that planes attacked the

Muslim held town about 40 miles north of Sarajevo." As fighting continued, Gen. Jhn Reith of Britain, representing the UN, told reporters that "effectively, the war between Muslims and Croatsians has ceased." However, the war between the Muslims and the Serbians had not ceased. It should be noted that there are American servicemen and women in Bosnia, in addition to those Americans who are acting as UN mercenaries. The LA Times of 3/8/94 said, "Officials at the Pentagon and at US European Command headquarters in Stuttgart, Germany, acknowledged that 23 US officers are assigned to posts in Bosnia, and the number of soldiers working elsewhere on operations directed at the former Yugoslavia has soared to more than 2,000 over the past year. The official figures seem to be grossly understated in comparison to the forces visible on the ground. On a recent afternoon an American reporter counted 40 US troops in the coffee shop at Split airport, a transfer point for UN operations in Bosnia and a relief staging area where European Command officials claim that only 11 American cargo handlers are at work.... Cmdr. Ron Morse, public affairs officer at the US European Command headquarters said ... "The United States has a little over 2,000 military men and women assigned to missions in former Yugoslavia republics." You may remember, that's the same situation in which the US was involved in Vietnam before US troops became actively engaged in the war. Deja Vu?

Meanwhile, as American troops, in addition to those assigned to NATO or the UN, were stationed in countries where little wars could erup into big wars at almost any moment, the Brady Bill became the Brady Law. Congressman Henry Hyde of Illinois told a House of Representatives Committee, "We all know the Brady Bill will not do a thing to stop crime. It is just a symbolic gesture, a feel-good piece of legislation." Nevertheless, on 11/4/93 the House Judiciary Committee went along with this oppressive piece of legislation. Larry Pratt, executive director of Gun Owners of America, wrote, "With Sarah and James Brady sitting in the front row and senior Republicans following the lead of the Democrats, the committee approved the bill 23 to 12." Then, on the day before Thanksgiving, with thanks to the surrender of Republican leader Bob Dole, the bill was passed and awaited the signature of Bill Clinton to become law. Said Pratt, "I think the American people are justifiably frightened about violent crimes, drug-related crimes, youth and gang-related crimes. And they will support anything they believe will put an end to escalating crime in America. Unfortunately, the only thing our elected officials offer is gun control, Our politicians don't really care that it doesn't work. Nor do they seem to care that they are trimming the Constitutional gun rights of the American people. So why do they support bills like the Brady Bill? ... Because it allows them to tell their constituents they are doing something to stop crime in America... In short, our elected officials are sacrificing our gun rights so they can hold onto their jobs."

At the time the Brady Bill was approved by Congress, there were more than 30 other gun-control bills proposed in the House or Senate or both. And it is interesting to note that the Brady Bill was probably the weakest of them all. A really effective gun-control bill would not have been passed last year. As Rep. Hyde remarked, "We all know that the Brady Bill will not do anything to stop crime. It is just a symbolic gesture." It was more than that, however. It was an icebreaker. It opened the channels for the overflow of federal legislation that is designed to follow the Brady Law. Most dangerous of them we are told, is S.1607, introduced by Biden of Delaware, which includes the Feinstein Amendment. We haven't read a copy



of this proposed bill, but we are told by those who are fighting it, that like the Brady Bill, it paves the way for even more vicious legislation. We are told that it bans a whole list of weapons loosely identified as "assault weapons" and provides a formula for banning more firearms (including shotguns). It bans any weapon that holds more than ten rounds of ammunition, has pistol grips, flash suppressors, detachable magazines, folding stocks, vented barrels, or is a "semi-automatic version of an automatic firearm." We have a 4-page brochure that depicts Uncle Sam pointing a pistol at the reader and saying, "I want your guns." And on page 2 it tells of "The Growing Tyranny,:" and begins with the charge that "The Federal Government of the United States is presently merging our beloved country into the long conspired for New World Government. ... The horrible fate which the ruling elite has in store for us has already been demonstrated by the cold-blooded slaughter of innocent men, women and children at the sieges of Ruby Ridge and Waco. A once free and prosperous nation is being systematically turned into a police state. ... A brief perusal of the federal gun control initiatives which were introduced in the US Congress in 1993 alone, should convince any skeptic that the Neo-Bolsheviks who have seized control of our nation are deadly serious about disarming the American people." Then listed are 35 bills that "would regulate or ban handguns and/or ammunition." The bottom line reads: "Never surrender your firearms!" and words spoken by Patrick Henry, "Give me liberty or give me death." This brochure came to us without address. but its message is clear. While US troops are ordered to use weapons in defense of people in other countries, US civilians in America are denied the right to defend their own.

**Afterthought.** For the past weeks newspapers, magazines and airwaves have been crammed with stories concerning scandal in high places. Such words as investigation, grand jury, subpoena, and resignation have echoed so loudly that important news is relegated to back pages. Even David Broder of the Washington Post, who leans leftward and needs the support of the Post to keep from falling, asks, "How many times do we have to read about erasing tapes, shredding documents, bugging phones, setting up back-channel communications, getting outside the loop, and other manifestations of hunkering down or covering up before someone gets the message?" Answering reporters questions, President Clinton starts pounding the table and shouting in defense of Hillary, and then remains relaxed and smiling when he is charged with indiscretions. Appearing in the White House briefing room with his new council David Cutler. We are told. "Clinton was jocular as he fielded questions almost until reporters ran out of questions." Clinton's performance would indicate that Hillary is going to be blamed for everything and Bill exonerated and praised. As Dan Rather said, "Being president is a job for just one person. And the next four years that person is Hillary." But Hillary can't be impeached, so Bill can say, "I did not do anything wrong," and probably get away with it.

"For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth forever." (John 1, 3:16,17).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty-One.....Number Seven.....March 28, 1994

## SMOKE SCREEN

While official Washington probed and all the world listened and watched as the latest and long-running media extravaganza known as Whitewater exploded into newer and potentially criminal realms, many more important things were happening behind that smokescreen provided by the moral and financial dealings of the Co-Presidents of the United States and their cooperating devotees. Newsweek (4/14/94) called it the "Whitewater Torture" with subtitle "The Mess" and remarked that "It all finally raises the question: is Whitewater a chronic case of political ineptitude and inattention to appearances, or the biggest legal mess to emmesh the White House since Iran-contra? Or is it both?" Newsweek did not ask: is it a smokescreen to hide steps being taken to march America into its appointed place in The New World Order? One thing seems certain. So long as the controlled communications media are spotlighting the Whitewater scandal there's little room in the press or time on the air to tell people about the pending Crime Control Act, the National Competitive Act which is regarded as the cornerstone of Bill Clinton's (and the Elite's) national technology policy, and other facets of legislative action necessary to become law before The New World Order and the New Age Movement will be in place by the year 2000, the appointed time for the dawning of the Age of Aquarius.

A fundamental tenet of that system of government known as Fascism calls for "private economic enterprise under centralized government control." That's what the National Competitive Act is all about. It is mentioned by The Christian Science Monitor of 4/17/94. Its front page and leading headline reads "Business Comes Around to Idea of Guidance from Washington." Readers are told that "After years of running from any suggestion of a government-led 'industrial policy,' many American corporate CEOs and small intreprenuers not only accept Washington's help, but are eager for more. They welcome a policy that 'picks winners' with federal financing, that takes aggressive measures to beef up American exports, and that recasts the relationship between business and government." We are told that "Paul Allaire (CFR), chairman and CEO of Xerox Corporation, fought hard for the legislation, which promotes advanced technology through government financing, provides cutting-edge-industries with Commerce Department guidance on long-term strategic planning, and aims to boost productivity in small and medium-sized firms by helping them pay for costly manufacturing technologies." Senator Daniel Coats, Indiana Republican, protested, said, "It is incredibly pretentious to think that politicians on Capitol Hill can better decide what industries offer promise for job creation and technological innovation. We should let the free market determine which businesses should succeed, not a group of bureaucratic tinkerers in Washington."

But the Clinton administration, on orders from the Elite, will continue to tinker. "We make choices all the time about what our commercial policy is going to be," said David Rothkopf (CFR), deputy undersecretary for international trade and policy development. "We must recognize the real economic levers at our disposal and understand our real economic inter-

ests." All this to be decided by an appointed bureaucrat. This is private enterprise and free trade, New World Order style. And it seems the US is far behind the the other Big Seven Nations in this respect. Said Commerce Deputy Secretary for International Trade Jeffrey Garten (CFR): "Almost every other government is pushing on behalf of their firms." Just returned from a tour of Asia where he "pressed regional leaders to award US firms a total of \$12 billion in projects now open for bidding, he said the only way US firms will secure a fraction of the business is if US officials travel to these markets and lobby on its behalf. This is commerce and trade, Fascist style. The government acts as salesman for selected multinationals. Murray Weidenbaum (CFR), director of Washington University's Center for the Study of American business explains: "Business executives may want government to offer strategic help at strategic times, but inevitably the political process will decide which high-risk long-term strategic projects will be selected." And, of course, the international bankers will be in on the business of building monopolies and killing smaller businesses for their own profit. The Christian Science Monitor article explains: "The White House wants to better position American firms by providing credits. The US Export Import Bank, which helped to fund \$17 billion worth of US exports last year, is more assertive than ever in pushing US goods and services abroad. Ex-Im's Chairman Kenneth Brody says he spots 'real opportunity' in high-risk markets. Last week, for example, Ex-Im announced its readiness to approve \$245 million for a Russian oil project. (Mr. Brody) is blunt about the bank's objectives: Ex-Im is needed to level the playing field for US companies facing foreign competition backed with financing from other governments.' The bank just deposited \$150 million - a small but symbolic sum - in its so-called 'war chest' for this purpose."

Question still to be answered: Will this Fascist style economic policy work for Clinton and his Socialist Elite? It didn't do so well for Mussolini or Hitler. But then war intervened, just as war intervened when FDR's Fascist style New Deal was postponed until someone like the Clintons came along to try again.

In the above, reference was made to Export Import Bank's grant of \$245 million for a Russian oil project. This is a mere pittance compared with the vast amount that has been granted Russia by the US and the six other Big Seven governments in what is now called the European Union, since the end of the Cold War. Quite recently the UN issued an ultimatum demanding that the Serb forces which were shelling Sarajevo withdraw their weapons from the area. There was no Serbian response until the eleventh hour when Russian troops were suddenly flown into Sarajevo to act as UN peacekeepers. Responding to a Russian request, some of the weapons were removed; certainly not all of them because an AP dispatch from Sarajevo (4/22/94) said there was a "worst reported violation of the UN-ordered weapons pullback from around the capital since it took effect Feb. 20.... At one point, Serb forces were surrounding two groups of Canadian troops (UN peacekeepers)... The trouble began over the weekend when the Canadians were checking on six howitzers discovered weeks ago and found four tanks, three anti-aircraft cannons and 18 mortars nearby.... Simon McDowell, a spokesman for the UN peacekeepers refused to rule out the possibility of NATO airstrikes." Previously it had been a trilateral war between Serbian, Croatian and Muslim forces who were fighting each other in attempts to preserve their respective parts of Bosnia-Herzegovina. But the Croats and the Muslims declared a truce between themselves and began defending jointly against the Serbs who were being backed by Russia. The

Indian Express, a liberal newspaper published in Delhi remarked, "The US-led Western powers may well be tempted to take the entire credit for the improved prospects of both peace and a political settlement in Bosnia. .. But that is, at best, a partial truth. It will not do to disregard the vital role played by Russia... Russia has never asserted itself in a major international conflict in the post-Soviet era as decisively as it now has." The World Press Review published by the Stanley Foundation (Muscatine IA 52761) in its 4/94 issue observed that "In December 1992, Russian Foreign Minister Andrei Kozyrev petrified a conference of European statesmen in Stockholm by threatening that Russia would use 'all available means' including force, to defend its interests in its former empire. Then he explained that it was all a dead-serious joke to show what might happen if the wrong people took power in Moscow. These days, it's no joke, as the Russian intervention in Bosnia amply provides. What is more, the West shows no sign of stopping Russia from playing its great-power role."

It should be remembered that President George Bush was soft toward Russia, invited Gorbachev to join him in promoting his version of the New World Order. European industrial nations were concerned about the manner in which Bush was catering to Gorbachev and later to Yeltsin. A British correspondent noted how Kipling's "Bear that walks like a man" had been replaced by a Russian poodle that walked behind Bush in the march toward their concept of the New World Order. It is obvious that Bill Clinton is leading that same march and is expecting that Yeltsin is following closely, but not too closely, behind him. Recently in the London The Guardian, Martin Walker began a report with the statement: "George Bush's poodle has died, and the most urgent foreign policy question for President Bill Clinton and the other Western leaders is what kind of a beast is replacing it?" In republishing this article World Press Review (Stanley Foundation, Muscatine IA 52761) prefaced Walker's article with words of its own:

In December, 1992, Russia Foreign Minister Andrei Kozyrev petrified a conference of European statesmen in Stockholm by threatening that Russia would use 'all available means' including force, to defend its interests in its former empire. Then he explained that it was all a dead-serious joke to show what might happen if the wrong people took power in Moscow. These days, it's no joke, as the Russian intervention in Bosnia amply proves. What is more, the West shows no sign of stopping Russia from playing its great-power role."

Under the title "Return of the Soviet Empire" Martin Walker of the The Guardian, of London notes that "a funny thing happened after the funeral" and points out that "Russia is again acting as an international player with its own interests and spheres of influence," that "Russian troops are still in place in most of the ex-Soviet republics," and "The US security establishment is sounding the alarm." However, "The Clinton administration's policy toward Russia has been set by Strobe Talbott. Clinton's old Oxford roommate, who has more regular access to the president's ear than anyone except the president's wife." In this connection, Human Events (4/4/94) reported that "When Sen. Robert Dole was attending a recent gathering of notables in Florida, ex-Reagan defense aide Frank Gaffney had a chance to quickly give him some examples of the prolific pro-Soviet writings of Strobe Talbott, Clinton's now confirmed nominee for deputy secretary of state. Talbott is now No. 2 man at the State Department and is expected soon to replace Warren Christopher as head of the State Department. Dennis Cuddy, author of "President Clinton Will Continue the New World Order" and other books and articles of the same nature, wrote:

"To see where this country would be headed with Talbott as secretary

of state, one needs only read his article, 'The Birth of the Global Nation,' in Time (July 20, 1992) in which he wrote: 'All countries are basically social arrangements... No matter how permanent and even sacred they may seem at any one time, in fact they are all artificial and temporary... Perhaps national sovereignty wasn't such a good deal after all... But it has taken the events in our own wondrous and terrible century to clinch the case for world government'."

Talbott, CFR, TC, Rhodes Scholar, is a One-Worlder who also holds "an unwavering pro-Soviet View," according to Human Events, and "it is virtually impossible to discover a Talbott article that backs a tough stance against the Soviets." In the January issue of The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor, it is declared that "Communism is not dead in Russia, nor is it dead in the former Soviet Republics, nor in South Africa, nor elsewhere around the world including America and in the upper echelons of the American government," as the confirmation of Strobe Talbott as under-secretary of state proves. Communism has simply changed its name, its face, its strategy, its tactics to deceive the West into lowering its guard, into disarming, into pumping into Russia and the former Soviet Republics massive amounts of agricultural and financial aid, and into moving into an unholy alliance (political, financial and military) with the Russian Bear. Example: Russia has become a 'partner' in NATO. A Polish historian, Bronislaw Geremek, recently said: "At the moment Russia is weak. But we know this is a transitional period. The Soviet Empire could be succeeded by the Russian Empire. In some years, Russia will become a superpower again -- and the memory of this period of weakness will have an important psychological impact on a new generation of Russian leaders." Don McAlvany believes "The plan is to go from the Soviet Empire backwards to no empire; and then on to an even larger socialist federation. In this writer's view, the chaos and disintegration have been well planned and orchestrated for a much larger vision and purpose than most Western minds can comprehend or conceive."

And in this writer's view, the chaos and disintegration that have been visited upon the former Soviet Socialist Republics are, in a different manner, also being visited upon the former Republics of the United States of America. The strategies and techniques are different but both are well planned and orchestrated by the same Inner Circle of Conspirators who would rule the world. We live at a time when evil is called good and good is called evil and the great majority cannot tell the difference. We are told that world peace is dawning, but there are 60 armed conflicts reported. Our "new friend and ally," Russia commands the largest conventional and nuclear weapons arsenal in the world.

"We are troubled on every side, but not distressed; perplexed but not in despair; Persecuted but not forsaken; cast down but not destroyed; For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day. For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding weight of glory; While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen; for the things which are seen are temporary; but the things which are not seen are eternal." (II Corinthians 4:8.9.16.17.18.).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Forty-One.....Number Eight.....April 11, 1994

## **THE GOALS 2000 ACT**

"I like to keep up with the scandals of the month," wrote Murry Frymer of the San Jose CA Mercury News. "It takes my mind off my cholesterol," he explained to his readers as he began another column about the ranking scandal of the month: Whitewater. We suspect that most of us have some similar fixation, that some headlined scandal tends to keep us from thinking about something that may be far more serious. Or at least so suspect the media managers. When some scandal worth front page or prime time TV news attention, they try to explore, expand, exaggerate, explain or seek some sideline scandal that keeps the original scandal alive so long as it plays to the audience and aids the Insiders who often find or create such scandals to use as smokescreens to keep the public from seeing what they might see and interfere with the building of the New World Order. In our last DBR (3/28/94), we wrote that "so long as the controlled communications media are spotlighting the Whitewater scandal, there's little room in the press or time on the air to tell people about the pending Crime Control Act, the National Competitive Act which is regarded as the cornerstone of Bill Clinton's national technological policy, and other facets of legislative action necessary to become law before The New World Order and The New Age Movement will be in place by the year 2000, the appointed time for the dawning of the Age of Aquarius."

Among those recently enacted or proposed laws that have been hiding behind the Whitewater smokescreen provided by the also serious Whitewater scandal, are S. 1150 Goals 2000: Educate America Act; S.J.Res.65, which establishes a commission "to study the creation of a standing international military force under the United Nations Charter; the Senate approval (2/2/94) of a State Department appropriations measure that contains a "sense of congress" resolution supporting "the establishment of an International Court with jurisdiction over crimes of an international character;" which would be a UN court with power to order extradition of those identified as suspects by the 'international community'." These three are but samplings of acts and actions which the Whitewater scandal has served to hide from the public. Please understand, we are not minimizing the importance of the Whitewater scandal in itself. We mean to emphasize that it is serving two purposes. If it also results in the loss of the services of the Clintons, it merely shows that it sometimes becomes necessary to sacrifice the "lesser brethren" for the good of the goals of the Conspiracy.

Let's analyze one of these hidden acts and note how it became law. The Insiders knew that it was necessary to have absolute and monopolistic control over education in the United States. So there had to be a law so stating. The first step was to have selected US Senators and Representatives present bills for discussion and study by the respective congressional committees concerned with education. We are grateful to Kathy Finnegan of Free World Research, POBox 4633, Des Moines IA 50306, for a list of "Educational Restructuring Bills" that were presented to the 103rd Congress, First Session. We counted those bills that were contained in a Special Report dated January 1994. There were 35 Senate bills and 58 House bills. As Samuel Blumenfeld noted in his Education Letter for March

1994, "While many of these bills will wind up in the trash heap. the accumulative impact of this avalanche of education legislation amounts to a cultural revolution being imposed on the American people by the Congress of the United States. To put it in even simpler terms: The Congress is legislating cultural revolution! Every last vestige of traditional education will be swept away by the sheer volume of this legislative flood. Every school, every child, every family will be affected by the sweeping changes. The Congress is preparing Americans for a new totalitarian system of control through the government's education apparatus." (Blumenfeld Education Letter, POBox 45161, Boise ID 83711. Monthly, \$35 per year.) With congressmen so flooded with education measures, there was little time to study them all. So the Insiders selected the one bill which would best serve their purposes. It was S. 1150, Goals 2000: Educate America Act, presented by Edward Kennedy. There was a companion bill: H.R. 1804. They were rushed through committees, approved by both House and Senate and rushed to the White House for signature on Saturday, March 26. Five days later President Clinton made a trip to San Diego where he made one of his accustomed speeches, and just before signing Goals 2000 into law on the outdoor basketball court of a San Diego elementary school, said: "This is the beginning of the foundation. Today we can say America is serious about education." Note the timing. On Saturday the bill was signed by the Senate and rushed to the White House. On Monday the media were advised, in effect, that the smokescreen regarding Goals 2000 no longer applied and the general public could be told of the bill that was to become a law on Thursday. USA TODAY (3/28/94) in an expanded report said:

"The Goals 2000: Educate America Act ... details what 40 million school children ought to be taught and tested on in certain subjects. States will get federal money to develop performance and content standards, along with local governments and school districts.... Thousands of experts already are working to decide the basic knowledge and skills every US student should have. These will be considered voluntary national standards, which states have the option to copy. [However] Whatever the states decide must be approved by the National Education Standards and Improvement Council, NESIC." This is a sort of national school board composed of 20 appointed members, a bureaucratic group that will set nationalization standards and approve standards set by states. "No standards, no money." The Act authorizes \$647 million this year, to be divided among states whose standards are approved by the bureaucratic council. Bill Clinton said, "This is the beginning. It is the foundation. Today, we can say America is serious about education." We prefer Samuel Blumenthal's answer: "The Congress is preparing Americans for a new totalitarian system of control through the government's education apparatus." Dennis Cuddy, a former teacher and official of the US Department of Education, author of a "200-year Chronology of Education," also gave an opposing view, said "The Clinton administration's 'Goals 2000' legislation is a major power move by the federal government toward nationalizing education. It's based largely upon eight national education goals, the first of which states that by 2000 'all children in America will start school ready to learn.' Proponents declared that participation is voluntary, but how 'voluntary' can words like 'all' and 'will' be when the legislation has actually codified the goals? [No standards, no money.] And how can such a first goal be accomplished without massive government intervention in preschool home life? Goals 2000 also says 'all' students 'will be involved in activities that demonstrate community service.' That's involuntary servitude.... NESIC will certify 'what all students should know and be able to do' -- the widely objection-



able 'outcome-based education.'... Paraphrasing Thomas Jefferson's warning: Were we directed from Washington when to educationally sow and reap, we should soon want for bread for the mind... Goals 2000 is a bad idea." But it is a bad idea that was hidden from parents by a smokescreen until signed into federal law.

We haven't seen a copy of this Act as passed by Congress and signed by President Clinton. But we have a summary of this "Omnibus Educational Restructuring Act" as prepared by Kathy Finnegan (op cit), which we quote.

"Goals 2000: Educate America Act. 1) Codifies the six National Education Goals into federal law. 2) Authorizes \$400 million in grant monies to the States to encourage 'voluntary' education reforms. 3) Changes the present private National Education Goals Panel (NEGP) into a federal bureaucracy. The NEGP is to be composed of two Presidential appointees, eight Governors, four Congressmen, and four members of State Legislatures. The Panel would get \$3 million in 1994, with a possible extension of \$3 million for 1995-98. 4) Establishes a 20-member (appointed) National Education Standards and Improvement Council (NESIC). NESIC will function as a sort of national school board, setting 'opportunity-to-learn standards (special help for some groups with females included under 'gender equity') and 'voluntary' national curriculum content and performance standards and certifying national assessments. Authorizes \$3 million for NESIC for 1994 with unspecified amounts through 1998, if necessary. 5) Creates a 28-member National Skill Standards Board to identify broad clusters of occupations covering one or more industries that have skill requirements and to facilitate the formation of 'industry partnerships.' These partnerships would develop and then act as approving body for 'recommended' standards, assessments and procedures for certification of achievement of skills for each of these occupations. Authorizes \$15 million in 1994 and 'such sums as may be necessary' for 1995-1998."

"There are many other education restructuring bills before Congress... which no individual can possibly keep up with," comments Mr. Blumenfeld. "Indeed, we wonder how many Congressmen have actually read any of these bills, or even a good portion of the more important bills. Each one of these bills ... mandates government spending of millions or billions of taxpayers' dollars. We wonder if any consideration at all is given our representatives to the cost of these bills when they vote on them. But when it comes to legislating revolution, cost is no object. No wonder taxes must be increased. How else can the government pay for all these programs? But how many of them do we really need? Considering the fact that there is no mention of education in the US Constitution, why is the Congress voting for all of these federal programs? Have any of the previous programs improved education? We've had Title One compensatory education for the socially disadvantaged, or Chapter One as it is now called, since 1965, and reading scores have gone down, not up. That, after an expenditure of about 70 billion dollars! When is Congress going to investigate the scandalous failure of Title One?"

\* \* \* \* \*

**Bipartisan duplicity.** Once upon a time in these United States there were two principal political parties with two distinctly differing platforms and policies. But with the ascendancy of special interest cabals such as the CFR and the TC, the spirit of bipartisanship began to predominate; to such an extent that when the Democratic leaders, the Clintons and Gore, promised to "re-invent government," they were forced to call upon the

Republican minority to aid them. In many ways, their "re-invented government" bears a striking resemblance to the departing Republican government. Example: Clinton claims credit for the passage of NAFTA. But that treaty was presented and promoted by Republican George Bush. When the Clintons moved into the White House NAFTA lay dormant for a few weeks until Henry Kissinger publicly warned Clinton to start pushing for its ratification. And suddenly a Republican policy became a bipartisan policy. Likewise the foreign policies of Republican Bush became the bipartisan policies of Democrat Clinton: Somalia, Bosnia, Haiti, South Africa, friendship for Russia and Red China, etc. As for domestic policy, the door-opening Brady Gun Bill was written by a Republican aide to Republican Reagan. Then suddenly it became a bipartisan promotion, and chances are it would never have been approved by the Senate if Republican minority leader Bob Dole had not secretly surrendered to the Democratic leadership.

The same is true of Goals 2000, the Educate America Act. In 1990, at the request of Bush, State Governors were called into conference to discuss ways of improving American education. It was named Goals 2000 and Arkansas Governor Bill Clinton was present. Six goals were named and when it was decided that Goals 2000 had to become federal law, those six goals were included. Writing in the April 1994 issue of Human Events, Howard L. Hurwitz, Phd, education columnist, history teacher and a high school principal in New York City for 40 years, who attended the original Goals 2000 conference, said, "Those six goals were pie-in-the-sky then, and are now." They are 1) All children will start school ready to learn; 2) The high school graduation rate will increase to ninety percent; 3) All children will be competent in core subjects; 4) The United States will be first in the world in math and science; 5) Every adult will be able to compete in the work force; and finally, 6) Every school in America will be free of drugs and violence. Since these six goals were approved by Bush in 1990, incumbent Republican Congressmen could vote for Goals 2000 in 1994 without thoughts of treason to party or country. As Dr. Horwitz says, "None of these goals can be reached by 2000, and in no event can the federal government play any substantial role in their achievement." But the Act does impose totalitarian control on all schools (if school districts don't "voluntarily" comply, no federal funding). The whole bundle is to be paid for with \$422 million the first year. Hardly a tip for a meal prepared by Congress. But it is the tip of an iceberg.

Goals 2000 is but one of several bills-to-become-laws if the Clintons are successful in overcoming Whitewatergate, the smokescreen that has become an albatross. But Special Counsel Robert Fiske and his team have issued 150 subpoenas for witnesses and documents related to the Clintons. Whitewatergate just won't go away, but the Clinton administration may.

"Finally my brethren, be strong in the Lord and in the power of His might. Put on the whole armour of God that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places." (Eph. 6:10-12).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# Don Bell Reports

Year Forty-One.....Number Nine.....April 25, 1994

## CROSSING THE RUBICON

It was to be the biggest boost for the big bankers since the creation of the World Bank and the International Monetary Fund (IMF). Even bigger than the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA), since this new World Trade Organization (WTO) would provide centralized global control over alleged "free trade" and tariffs. It had been a long struggle. Nineteen years ago the Insiders had created the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT) and there had been repeated conferences and debates on how the nations of the world could be seduced into surrendering their sovereignty and independence in the matter of trade to an international agency that would hold monopolistic control over all trade that their people might buy or sell to the people of other nations. The planners of the New World Order almost gave up in this struggle seven years ago. But a new series of conferences known as the Uruguayan Round began. Then the Elitist hopes for absolute control would be accomplished with the end of GATT and a new treaty naming its successor as the World Trade Organization (WTO). On April 18, 1994 representatives from 120 countries convened at Marrakesh, Morocco, where they were to sign a 22,000 page, 385 pound agreement that would establish the Elitist goal of monopoly control of world trade between all countries of the world, with punishment provided for disobedience of any of the provisions of the treaty. The New York Times gave this brief description of "what it does" and we quote:

"Cuts import duties by about 40%, lowering prices on thousands of products. Phases out import limits that make textiles and clothing more expensive; Scales back state support to farmers. Liberalizes trade in such services as tourism. Establishes a World Trade Organization to help settle disputes." Peter Sutherland, Irish banker, former vice president of the European Union and European member of the Trilateral Commission, chaired the meeting and Vice President Al Gore was there to speak for the US, but not to sign the agreement. However, representatives of 109 of the 120 countries present did sign. Japan and France refused to sign until certain amendments had been approved and added to the 22,000 words of the agreement. Red China did not sign because it is not a member of GATT. Later, a little matter of "human rights" criticisms will be compromised, and China will sign because China is one of the most important of the members of the Asiatic Regional World Government that is to join NAFTA and the European Union as the third leg of the goal of the Trilateral Commission.

Interesting note: Al Gore addressed the convention and scared some of the members by telling them that "Washington would seek in future negotiations to discuss the relationship between trade and both environmental protection and workers' rights." The NYT explained: "Major exporting nations in Asia and Latin America fear that the United States, France and some other industrial countries want to link trade to the environment and labor as an excuse for creating non-tariff barriers to reduce the competitive advantage of poor low-wage economies." In any case, right or wrong, what has been called "the environmental religion" is the principal reason for the US not immediately signing the WTO treaty. This is one of those agreements in which the House of Representatives must approve and the Senate must ratify before the treaty is to become a "law of the land" in

the United States. Consequently, it should be sometime next year before WTO becomes effective, and before that time there is a national election next November 8th. The results of that election could change many things for the better if the voters become aware, alert and active. But are we dreaming?

Meanwhile there is growing opposition to NAFTA in the three countries that sacrificed their sovereignty and independence in the matter of trade. NAFTA will operate under the direction of WTO, and is in the process of selecting and naming the various bureaucratic appointees who are to man the 40 commissions that are to dictate the rules under which "free trade" can be conducted by members of the North American Regional Economic Sphere. A NAFTA labor commission called "The Ministerial Commission for Labor Cooperation" will be based in Dallas with a staff of 15 bureaucrats (5 from each country) and a budget of \$3 million for 1995, to be provided by taxpayers. Other commissions will be concerned with health and safety, environmental issues, trade laws and policies which are deemed unfair barriers to goods and services and must be nullified or rewritten. Heading the US section of this regional economic zone will be Labor Secretary Robert Reich. He is a Rhodes Scholar, is said to have been Bill Clinton's roommate when they attended Oxford University studying the techniques and strategies of Fabianism and the plan for World Government as outlined by Cecil Rhodes.

While the architects of the New World Order were progressing as planned in economic, commercial and monetary matters, things didn't seem to be progressing as the Cabalists might hope in matters of human relations. People were not cooperating as expected by the planners. There were too many wars and rumors of wars that they hadn't planned, as well as nationalistic, ethnic, religious and cultural differences that belied belief in a One World Global Plantation. In the Middle East diplomatic agents of the Elite Cabal had finally worked out a peace plan that would keep the Israelis safe and the Palestinians content. But while the leaders seemed satisfied, the people were not. In this area in this century there had been trouble ever since property had been taken away from the landowners and given to people who stormed in from Russia and Germany to set up a new nation called Israel. And when this latest peace plan was announced, the bitter feud grew greater and more violent. In that land which contained the oil rich Arabian countries, the Cabal had not been able to divide between themselves the oil of the Middle East. After World War One the oil barons had established countries that would divide the oil between themselves and keep peace in the region. It didn't. Later, a long war between Iran and Iraq settled nothing. A UN coalition headed by the US to keep Iraq from taking oil assigned to Kuwait settled nothing favorable to the Cabal. Latest word from Joseph de Courcy's Intelligence Digest was that Saddam Hussein may be planning a "pride-restoring operation" against the Kurds in northern Iraq. That rumor may have provided the reason for the 'screwup' when two American pilots spotted two helicopters in the no-fly zone over Northern Iraq, thought they were Iraqi and shot them down, killing 15 Americans, 3 Turks, 1 French, 2 British and 5 Kurds. The incident was so serious and so beyond rational explanation that Defense Secretary William Perry canceled an important trip to Korea where war is possible, to take personal charge of an investigation to see how such a careless catastrophe could have happened.

Things were not working out as well as had been expected by the Planners in the South African takeover. There was more resistance than expected by the Global Peacekeepers. The Cabalists had planned for a

Communist government to take charge. Nelson Mandela had been freed from prison, his wife had been isolated so her violent past would not affect his planned political future, and he was prepared to become president of the new Communist government of South Africa. If all has gone as expected, when you read this Mandela will have been elected, and 25 of the 35 hand picked assistants in his administration will be members of the South African Communist Party. It is predicted that Joe Slovo is to be the minister of foreign affairs, Joe Modiso will be chief of the military, and communist strategists such as Pallo Jordan and Mac Maharaj are named; the cream of the Communist Party will now become the rancid cream of the South African government. Lest anyone doubts that Mandela is a Communist, it should be remembered that when he was arrested in 1964 for conspiracy to commit acts of violence and for seeking to overthrow the South African government by violent means, he had in his hand a document he had written himself which included this passage: "In our country, the struggles of the oppressed people are guided by the South African Communist Party and inspired by its policies. The aim of the SACP is to defeat the Nationalist government and to free the people of South Africa from the evils of racial discrimination and exploitation and to build a classless or socialist society in which the mines and factories will be owned by the state. Under a Communist party government, South Africa will become a land of milk and honey." Mandela has never retracted those views.

But even he must admit that South Africa is no longer a land of milk and honey. The extreme resistance to this 'one man, one party' election may have shocked even the Elitists who had planned it that way; and it certainly must have been a shock to those who have been told, and who believed, that Communism is dead. In order to mitigate the presence of murder and mayhem that predominated throughout the election, Henry Kissinger and a group of top ranking Insiders were sent to South Africa. They came, saw and were conquered in their salving attempts and quickly flew back to New York City where they said they hoped things would quieten down after the election had been won. One of them added: "The new South African government will represent the first major reversal of the almost universal post-Cold War move away from communism." He would have been more on target had he said that throughout Europe and Asia as well as Africa, there seems to be a move away from Democracy toward Communism, Fascism, or some other form of Socialism.

It should never be forgotten that members of our own federal government have been actively responsible for the creation of a Socialist government in South Africa, and that the involvement of the US with the former members of the USSR is highly questionable. Nowhere has this been more evident than in the current Bosnian affair. It has been known from the beginning that Russia sided with Serbia; and our government has been careful not to offend the Russian government in its dealings with the ethnic groups involved in the Bosnian crisis. When the three-way war erupted, the newly active European Union and its member states were stymied and asked the US to bail them out by taking charge of the situation. After about a dozen starts and stops, all designed to stop the Serbs without offending the Russians, it seems the only way to handle the situation was to call upon NATO. This was an international organization representing them all, originally created to protect Europe from possible Soviet attacks. Now the Soviets were gone and NATO was looking for a new purpose for its existence. Bosnia gave NATO a chance to become a military arm of the UN, if the US approved. It was agreed by all that intervention by ground forces would be disastrous, another Vietnam. So

NATO's air arm was selected to scare the Serbs. Russia rejected the plan, so NATO had to scare the Serbs without angering the Russians. In the raid that stopped the Serbs temporarily it also sent Russian peacekeeping troops into Bosnia to save the Serbs from real danger. That bombing attack was most unusual. Four bombs were to be dropped. Two were duds and never exploded. One got caught in its own hangings and was never delivered. The fourth hit a truck or some similar unarmed vehicle. Wire services admit that NATO had made "two symbolic airstrikes against Gorazde. The strikes were too modest to make an impression on the Serbs, who continued their assault on the town. Boris Yeltsin was said to be visiting in Italy at the time, but other Russian officials expressed anger at the airstrikes without first warning Moscow. The Swedish Secret Service has told the CIA that Yeltsin is "dangerously ill" with cirrhosis of the liver, and Vladimir Zhironovsky, who has recently been confirmed as head of the Liberal Democratic Party (neo-Fascist) is preparing to take over if and when possible. But Yeltsin did return to Moscow and has asked that American and European leaders meet with him in Moscow to find a way to bring an end to the 2-year-war. Clinton is quoted as saying, "It deserves serious consideration, and I want to discuss it with him and the other nations that would be involved." So that places Yeltsin in a peculiar situation. Seems that he won a Serbian cease-fire pledge only to be double-crossed, and asked for a summit. Meanwhile the Clinton administration "hopes to devise a joint high-level approach with Moscow that might help press the Serbs to return to the negotiating table." So Yeltsin responded, asked for such a summit. "Oh what a tangled web we weave, when first we practice to deceive," wrote Sir Walter Scott.

James McCartney of Knight-Ridder Newspapers made more sense than most when he warned that "We have crossed the Rubicon. We are now in the position of having resorted to force ... and are stuck with it." He quotes Gen. John Shalikashvili, chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff: "Right now it is our judgment that conditions do not lend themselves to the use of air power." Meaning, air power is ineffective, ground forces would provide the only answer, and that would mean another Vietnam. Defense Secretary William Perry agrees, said flatly that the United States would not enter the war to save Gorazde. But Clinton and his State Department continue to believe that the Serbs can be intimidated by threats and airstrikes. So far the Serbs do not appear to be intimidated by the UN, NATO, or Clinton. Serb Leader Radovan Karadzic responded to the airstrikes by touring the Serbian front, giving pep talks to his troops, and declaring that "the United Nations has made a catastrophic mistake. We have won. They have put their last card on the table. Now they will have to send land forces to fight with us." McCartney concludes: "The questions in the situation are basic. What exactly are American interests in Bosnia? To what extent does the turmoil there threaten Americans? The administration is teetering on the brink of an escalating military involvement." The answer:

"Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled with the yoke of bondage." (Galatians 5:1).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Forty-One.....Number Ten.....May 9, 1994

## **THE TWO-STAGE REVOLUTION**

The fall of the Union of South Africa and the installation of Communist control of the nation was inevitable. After Rhodesia had been destroyed and communized, the fall of South Africa was scheduled to come next in due time. With the aid of the US State Department and the Foreign Offices of the United Kingdom and the Communist International, the architects of the New World Order would direct the Communist takeover of South Africa, gain complete control of the mineral resources of that nation and, along with control of the new Russian Federation, would have control over 90 percent of the mineral resources of the entire world. Back in 1973, long before the arrival of Gorbachev and his Perestroika plan, Brezhnev referred to the two great strategic mineral chests of the world: South Africa and the Persian Gulf oil fields. Whoever controlled them would be in a position to dictate terms of settlement to the governments of the world, including the United States. A war to prevent dominance over the Persian oil fields was fought and won, by the United States in behalf of the UN. And assured control of the mineral resources of South Africa would be effected through the International Communist control of the Union of South Africa. We have been told that Communism is dead. It is more truthful to say that national control of Communism by a single government (USSR) is dead, but International Communism is alive throughout the world. Joe Slovo, the Chairman of the South African Communist Party (SACP) is also a colonel in the KGB and has been the chief strategist for the revolution which has seen the rise of Nelson Mandela to the presidency of the new government of South Africa. The African National Congress is the name of the party under control, and it is under the control of the SACP. The ANC/SACP leadership is closely allied with the KGB which headquarters in Russia but is now international in scope, is also closely allied with Kadafy in Libya, with Arafat in the PLO, with Castro in Cuba, and with other Communist organizations throughout the world. The Communists still dominate the Peoples Republic of China, North Korea, Nicaragua, Angola, Mozambique, Zimbabwe, Namibia and they are working to overthrow the Philippines (the New Peoples Army), and 'former Communists' are in control (through the KGB) in virtually all of the Russian Republics and in several of the Eastern European countries such as Romania. Don McAlvany in his April Intelligence Adviser adds that "Communist parties all over the world (some under innocuous names such as the Democratic Party in Italy, or the Social Democratic Party in Poland) are resurfacing and are experiencing the greatest resurgence of membership in decades. ... In Russia, the KGB is not only alive and well, but it has been reorganized three times in the past five years, and is today larger than it was five years ago. The KGB (or its predecessor) has controlled and directed the South African Communist Party since its inception in the 1920s. The chairman of the SACP today, which controls the ANC, is Joe Slovo, a White Lithuanian and a colonel in the KGB... But the communist revolution in South Africa would not be succeeding today if not for betrayals of the peoples (Black, White, Colored and Indian) of the RSA by high government officials of the South African government, who long since have been coopted by the US State Department and CIA, the New World



Order and/or the KGB. There has also been an unholy alliance of forces in the West that have been behind the ANC/SACP revolution, including the US government, media, and Liberal Establishment, the governments of United Europe, dozens of other Western nations who have financially supported the ANC/CSCP alliance; the World Council of Churches and other domestic and international religious organizations; and that international vehicle for world government, the United Nations."

Because of the intermittent, brutal, necklacing type warfare between the tribes in South Africa, the Communist-led ANC adopted the "classic, text-book, Marxist-Leninist type of revolution" sticking closer to Lenin's and Mao's revolutionary script than any other since the rape of Russia and China by the Communists. Strategies and methods used in the Western industrial nations are more like the Fabian Socialist blueprint. But in the case of Africa, "a step backward to go forward" was adopted. It appears that the Ruling Cartel didn't care what methods were used; the final goal was the creation of a sociofascist government that made the Insiders owners or controllers of all the mineral wealth of the nation. So the re-emergence and resurgence of the Bolshevik type of takeover didn't bother the power brokers. So the Communists could do whatever they decided to do, so long as the general guidelines set by the New World Order Planners were observed. As the 4/16/94 issue of Fact Finder noted: "The International Bankers have no fear of the Communists because they hold the wealth of the world, and money to them means power. However, the Communists have plans to take over [for themselves] the natural wealth of South Africa, and that may give them greater power - the power to rule the world." In this regard, there are serious discussions within the most inner circles of the SACP and the ANC regarding a minerals/oil cartel between a Marxist South Africa, radical Islam, and Russia, and a subsequent blockade against the West (particularly America). The 6/1/93 issue of Intelligence Digest spoke of an emerging alliance between Russia and radical Islam and an ANC-dominated South Africa. Also, Russia and KGB-controlled Kazakhstan have applied for membership in OPEC. This would give OPEC 50 percent of the world's oil production and 80 percent of the world's known oil reserves. Commented Intelligence Digest: "When the ANC gains total power [and it has], only those who bow to radical Islam and the ANC will get their raw materials, and there was a report that the ANC will try to link up with the Islam-Arabic empire spreading south from Libya to control all of Africa." Another important item: The ANC which now controls South Africa has moved its bank accounts to the Islamic Bank. It must also be remembered that Russia's military, now the world's largest due to the Clinton Administration's reduction in America's military, is still largely intact, and KGB "former communists" still control Russia from behind the scenes, just as America's Eastern Establishment controls the United States from behind the scenes. J de Courcy noted that "There are powerful globalists who own a number of the top officials in the ruling South African National Party, and have paid them well (i.e., hundreds of millions of rands) to deliver South Africa to Marxist rule under the ANC (which is being accomplished now that the election is over), and these Insiders believe this will enable them to better exploit the RSA's vast mineral wealth, and a quantum leap toward moving the African continent under the umbrella (and control) of the New World Order."

In this crucial post-election situation in South Africa, it has been most difficult to obtain honest and objective information. The media are intent upon covering up the fact that Nelson Mandela is a Communist and a

figure-head president whose real boss is Joe Slovo, Lithuanian, Colonel in the KGB, and chairman of the South African Communist Party. The news you have been reading in your local paper is censored, not necessarily by your local outlet, but by the news agency feeding the propaganda to local outlets. We know this because of news coming from Aida Parker, editor and publisher of a newsletter coming to us from South Africa. In her last letter (4/94) she wrote: "Ghastly as it is, we must no longer shirk the truth. When the London Sunday Times editorialized 3/4/94, that SA's coming elections were an 'enormous fraud,' that there was 'no way' that the elections are by any standard going to be 'free and fair', that the campaign is a 'bloody mess', that SA 'is now on the brink of civil war,' it was merely saying what SA's own media should have been saying weeks ago. Despite belligerent denials from both the ANC and F.W.deKlerk, still trying to pretend that he is Commander-in-Chief of the SA situation, SA is indeed committing slow-motion suicide." She also reported that "the UK Government is indeed examining the possibility that it might have to evacuate 300,000 British nationals ... if a Bosnian repeat should blow up in coming weeks or months. And Lisbon reportedly is well ahead with contingency plans to airlift 600,000 Portuguese nationals to safety should the SA crisis collapse into bloody chaos." There was a personal note from Aida. She wrote: "Your publisher tried to break up a dog fight: as a result, has spent more time in hospital surgeries than at my desk. It could not have happened at a more unfortunate time." We know the feeling. We were hospitalized with a broken hip when a devastating hurricane hit South Florida and we were unable to report. However, Aida Parker of South Africa is of sterner stuff than this editor; and if you are interested in reading of the hell that has been visited upon South Africa, write to APN, POBox 91059, Auckland Park, 2006, South Africa. Usually 20 pages, monthly, airmailed US\$80.00.

Another highly recommended newsletter is Donald McAlvany's Intelligence Advisory. Fifteen years ago Don made his first visit to South Africa, toured the country for six weeks, fell in love with the country and its people, and has made fifteen more trips to South Africa. His issue of 4/94 deals almost exclusively with the "The Rape of South Africa: Revolution, Betrayal and Resistance." Everyone should read it. The McAlvany Intelligence Advisory for April is a 44-page special report. Domestic rate: \$115 per year. Subscription office, POBox 84904, Phoenix AZ 85071.

Don calls the South Africa takeover a "Two-Stage Revolution." He describes the strategy being employed by the Communists, and we quote: "Marxist-Leninist theory accords a central role to 'national liberation movements' in the Third World countries. In terms of Marxist-Leninist theory, Third World countries cannot move directly to the stage of a communist revolution. They must first pass through the stage of 'national liberation.' During this stage, a broad national front should be created comprising a coalition of all 'progressive elements' (i.e., liberals, churchmen, students, media and press sympathizers, and workers) under the leadership of the 'vanguard party.' In the case of South Africa, the 'vanguard party' during Stage 1, the national liberation stage is the ANC. Once the 'national liberation' (Stage 1) has been achieved (i.e., the interim government is in place, the security forces are neutralized, the 'democratic' elections are held, and the 'national democracy' under the ANC/SACP has been established -- all should be a fait accompli by the time the elections are completed or shortly thereafter) then Stage II of the revolution will begin under the leadership of the 'vanguard party of the workers (i.e., the SACP.)"

During this second stage, liberal and democratic elements in the former national front are dispensed with (i.e., purged) prior to the establishment of the 'people's democracy,' or communist state. Stage II is the consolidation phase of the gains of the revolution and the elimination of the liberals, moles, quisling-types such as Pik Botha, F.W. De Klerk, Roelf Meyer, etc., who helped facilitate Stage I, and the establishment of socialist structures and people control machinery.... Stage I of the South African revolution (i.e., the 'national democratic revolution') took place over several decades but advanced more rapidly when Pik Botha became Prime Minister in the late '70s and really accelerated with De Klerk became State President in 1990 (both very 'useful assets' to the revolution). Stage I of the revolution is now drawing to a successful conclusion (from the viewpoint of the ANC/SACP alliance) and Stage II (the 'socialist revolution') is about to begin. The second stage of this classic Marxist-Leninist revolution could last three to five years, but should accelerate rapidly over the next 6 to 12 months. Neutralization of the opposition (i.e., conservatives, anti-communists, Christian Zulus, etc. will be a key component of Stage II. So real persecution of the good guys is about to begin..... South African Foreign Minister Pik Botha said on Cable News Network a couple of years ago: 'As soon as democracy is in place in South Africa the New World Order will be ushered in.' ... It should be kept in mind that like Bill and Hillary Clinton, Al Gore, or George Bush - F.W. De Klerk and Pik Botha are simply low ranking employees of the New World Order, and as such they take orders, and can be dumped as easily as Carter or Bush were... In the meantime, the challenge for the free peoples of South Africa is to keep from being delivered into the New World Order or a communist hell by their leaders and the ANC/SACP partners.... Upheaval and oppression are coming to South America in the immediate future. That seems certain. However, out of these convulsions is likely to come spiritual revival and resistance, and one day sometime in the future South Africa is likely to be free again. In the meantime South Africans should hunker down, walk close to the Lord, seek His wisdom, guidance and strength, and get ready for a mighty big fight. Please copy and share this special report with as many people as possible. (There is no copyright). Additional copies can be obtained for \$5 each up to 50 copies by writing to McAlvany Intelligence Advisor."

What you have just read is but a sampling of this Special Report. It should be read by everyone.

"Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity? Unless the Lord had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence. When I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O Lord, held me up. In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul. Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law? They gather themselves together against the soul of the Righteous, and condemn the innocent blood. But the Lord is my defence; and my God is the rock of my refuge. And He shall bring upon them their own iniquity and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the Lord our God shall cut them off." (Psalm 94:16,23).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Monday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99, 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---

# ***Don Bell Reports***

---

Year Forty.....Number Twelve.....June 7, 1993

## **THE OPEN CONSPIRACY**

With a \$200 haircut, a \$76,000 hairport tie-up, a pre-emptive purging and rehiring of the seven-member White House travel staff, mishandling of the Bosnian trouble, near defeat in the House and expected defeat in the Senate of his budget basket, things were getting out of hand. Paul Greenberg of the Arkansas Democrat Gazette in Little Rock commented, "This was supposed to be a presidential honeymoon. It's turning into a wake.... During the presidential campaign, Bill Clinton seemed protected by some lucky star that worked off all his good-ol'-boy carelessness about details like character and principle. Suddenly it's gone. Surely even his hardest critics have to feel a little sorry for the guy just now. Neither his success nor his failure nor his remarkable ability to turn failure around, or at least hide it, has prepared this president for such a run of bad luck." To top it off, Walter Scott's Personality Parade of May 30 almost told the whole truth about why all this is happening. Scott published a question which is said to have come from W. Lassiter of Los Angeles who asked, "When he was running for President, Bill Clinton sounded eager to have the chance to appoint liberal judges to the Supreme Court and the federal bench. Yet after Associate Justice Byron White announced his resignation from the High Court, the new President delayed choosing a replacement. Who or what is responsible for his hesitation?" Scott answered: "The 'who' is Hilary Rodham Clinton. The 'what' are the two things that have distracted Mrs. Clinton for months - first the illness and death of her father, then the gargantuan task of putting together a new national health-care plan. Because the President values his wife's opinions, some decisions are not made at the White House until the First Lady has had the chance to review the available evidence and weigh in with her recommendations. The appointment of a new Supreme Court justice is such a case." Walter Scott seems to have answered another question that was not asked by the questioner: "Who is really in charge at the White House?"

One thing was sure. The power brokers of the Council on Foreign Relations and the American section of the Trilateral Commission decided something had to be done about the situation. Seems that the CFR and TC hierarchy will overlook snafus of their agents if only domestic affairs are involved. In the case of Jimmy Carter they ignored his strange story of seeing white rabbits in the middle of a lake. And he did give away the Panama Canal and help to set up the truce between Israel and Egypt. But it was a different matter when he ordered that ridiculous attempt to rescue by helicopter the American diplomatic staff incarcerated in Lebanon. Added to his staff were Democratic foreign affairs veteran Lloyd Cutler and Time magazine editor Hedley Donovan. Now the same treatment must be applied to save the Clinton administration. And the Republican moderate David Gergen was called on to protect CFR and TC programs involving US Presidential action. Gergen, also CFR and TC, was called on to do the same for Ronald Reagan's First 100 Days as President. Gergen also had assisted Nixon and Ford. So, dependable and his ability proven, David Gergen gave up his job as editor-at-large of US News and prominent commentator for CNN, to become "director of communications with the difficult task of reshaping the [Clinton] administration's message,"

according to the Cox News Service. Gergen is, of course a ranking member of both the CFR and the TC. And with Clinton also a member but presently ranking very low in the estimate of other western leaders and heads of state, Gergen can be expected to function for Clinton in much the same manner that Kissinger functioned for Nixon and Ford, and as Brzezinski functioned for Carter.

But the man to watch is the former Secretary General of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics and Chairman of the Communist Party: Mikhail Gorbachev. There is a historical parallel that, to us, seems significant. In July, 1945, the wartime Prime Minister of Britain, Winston Churchill, was defeated. As a final act, he appeared eleven months later in Fulton, Missouri. There he spoke of the Iron Curtain descending across Europe. That speech was accepted as the signal announcing that the "hot war" era occasioned by World War Two was ended, and the new era, the Cold War, was to follow. Forty-six years later, the General Secretary of the Soviet Union was defeated in a political contest with Boris Yeltsin. Gorbachev also resigned as leader of the Communist Party. Approximately one year later, he, too, as had Churchill in 1946, appeared in Fulton, Missouri. There he, in effect, signaled an ending of the Cold War era, and the beginning of a new era, one that H.G.Wells, sixty years earlier, had predicted and called it **the Open Conspiracy** which would create a Socialist New World Order. Wells had written: "Fundamentally important issues upon which unanimity must be achieved from the outset are: Firstly, the entirely provisional nature of all existing governments, and the provisional nature therefore of all loyalties associated therewith [the surrender of sovereignty and independence of all nations and the creation of a global government]; Secondly, the supreme importance of population control in human biology [legalized abortion and euthanasia] and the possibility it affords us of a release from the pressure of the struggle for existence on ourselves; and

---

### HE REMEMBERS HOW IT BEGAN

Dear Don: I have been taking your fine letter for twenty-five years but now, at the age of ninety-five, I have run out of time and money.... Probably you are not old enough to remember when President Woodhead Wilson, the puppet of the communist, Mandel Huise ("Colonel Edward Mandel House" from the Round Table in England, Wilson's "alter ego"), sent a shipload of 140 anarchists and six million dollars in gold from the Zionist bankers in New York to ensure the success of Lenin's revolution....But for the action of Huise's stooge Wilson, our President, communism would have collapsed, countless millions of lives would have been saved and this once-great nation would not be sinking into the morass of the New World Order.....

Once or twice a week I see a "friend" of sixty-five years. Two years ago he remarked that I seemed so disturbed about the world situation. I said, "At my age, what happens to me doesn't make much difference. My concern is for my ten grandchildren." "Aw, why don't you just live your life and let your grandchildren look out for themselves!" That from a former teacher at the Virginia Military Institute! Is it any wonder that we are headed for another Dark Age?

P.S. I see that I owe you seventy-five dollars so enclose small check. Perhaps some day, if and when my ship comes in, I'll be able to send you the rest. Cordially....(P.P.S. Parts of this letter deleted, too personal for publication without permission, including identification of writer-Ed.).

Thirdly, the urgent necessity of protective resistance against the present traditional drift towards war (check the Report from Iron Mountain on the Possibility of Peace, through a global environmental drive and creation of an international movement known as The Greening).\" Said Wells, \"People who do not grasp the significance of these issues do not really begin to understand the **Open Conspiracy**.\"

Before George Bush, in behalf of the oil industry, induced the Security Council of the United Nations to mandate a war against Iraq, and when Bush spoke openly of that war's importance in promoting The New World Order, the previously secret and concealed conspiracy became an **Open Conspiracy**. The people at large, the outsiders, were to join with the insiders in developing this New Age. Only then did it become **The Open Conspiracy** that Wells had predicted some sixty years earlier. So, between Bush's announcement of a New World Order and Gorbachev's speech at Fulton in May 1992, did the previously secret conspiracy become an **Open Conspiracy** which all the people were to assist and promote. In addition, thanks to Bush and Gorbachev, the previously feeble and ineffective United Nations was awakened, rejuvenated and spoken of as the One World Government. Joseph de Courcy, editor of the important Intelligence Digest, issue of May 21, 1993, noted:

"Gorbachev's May 1992 speech was billed in advance as the official declaration that the Cold War was over, and that was how it was reported. But there was much more to his speech than a declaration that the Cold War was over. The critical element was about the UN and how the new world order should be based on international democracy. 'In a qualitatively new and different situation, the overwhelming majority of the United Nations, will, I hope, be capable of organizing themselves and acting in concert on the principles of democracy,' Gorbachev said. This was not a call for all the nations of the world to practice democracy internally but a proposal for the UN to be run by majority voting with the poor nations, led by Russia, using their numerical superiority to outvote the UN and its industrially-developed allies. Of course there was little chance of the US falling for this, but from a Russian point of view it made good propaganda in the Third World."

When Gorbachev was allegedly surprised and incarcerated for a time in that strange and still unexplained coup that allowed Boris Yeltsin to capture the crowd with his physical stand against a tank and thereby gain control of the Russian government, it seemed for a time that this would end Gorbachev's career. He seemed as politically dead as was his New World Order partner, George Bush, when their version of The New World Order was tabled and other strategies adopted by the Power Brokers' Elite. However, Gorby wasn't that easily retired from the world stage. In a little time the author of Perestroika was found heading a think tank. Yeltsin tried to stop Gorby by ordering the shutdown of the Moscow-based think tank. But Gorby simply left the East and went to the West, still looking for a way to create a New World Order with Russia and a different brand of Socialism running the global government. His international headquarters was transferred to the United States. But that didn't put him out of touch with Russia. He gave a talk via Russian TV in which he said, "Everything that started in 1985 has to be continued. You think the Gorbachev era has ended. I only gave the dawn. It is still not midday. I think there is more ahead of us." (This according to Washington Report, 10309, St. Petersburg, FL 33733. Monthly, \$25 per year.)

Apparently to hasten the coming of his predicted midday, Gorby then announced that he had formed a new environmental organization, one which



is likely to develop into an international political party replacing the now seemingly supine Communist International. Gorby calls his new organization The International Green Cross and Green Crescent. "On 4/17/93 Gorbachev presided over the founding [in] Kyoto, Japan. Before the big event, Gorby had been in Washington, where he told the House of Representatives, 'The Green Cross aspires to be for environment crises what the Red Cross and Red Crescent already is for disaster relief....Mr. Gorbachev spoke fervently and at length about it, saying the group would seek to standardize anti-pollution laws worldwide. (Translation: promote one-world government through the Greening)." (Quoted from Franklin Sanders' Moneychanger, 6/93. Monthly, \$95.00. P.O.Box 341753, Memphis TN 38184).

Gorby's next move was not widely publicized in the United States. But an article he wrote, which appeared in the May 13th issue of the London Daily Telegraph, proved to be sensational in Europe. We haven't been able to obtain a copy of the article, but the British based Intelligence Digest (5/21/93) gave a review of it. We quote: "Gorbachev expanded his ideas for the UN's role in the new world order (and you can be sure that his views coincide very closely with the Kremlin's objectives). The most important part of his article was his proposal for regional UN security councils. The purpose of this proposal, openly stated, was to exclude America from European matters. After reiterating his views on the need to make critical reforms through the UN 'to change how we handle international security', Gorbachev argued that Europe 'can't go begging to Washington' every time a problem arises in Europe. What is needed, he wrote, is 'a European Security Council, a secretary-general for Europe, structures that have authority and a collective mandate, plus military forces for prevention of future crises and for rapid deployment when necessary...Obviously, the United States and Canada need to be associated with these structures, but these new organizations would take on 'regional' functions directly'."

At Fulton Gorby called for international democracy among the nations as well as national democracy within each nation. A year later he is saying that the world should be divided, much as the Socialist George Orwell's 1984 divided the world into regional governments. "left unsaid is the corollary that without an American presence the European Community would be overshadowed by Russia's military might," said the Intelligence Digest report.

No, dear reader, Communism is not dead. It merely changed its name. And its leaders, now calling themselves promoters of democracy, have chosen another set of socialist tactics and strategies to deceive the world. And the Conspirators, once secret like the sodomites, now come out of their closets, take high places in society and government, and invite the people of America and the Western World to join them in an Open Conspiracy to create their New World Order.

"And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness...Therefore, brethren, stand fast and hold the traditions which ye have been taught." (II Thessalonians 2:11,15).

---

Don Bell Reports is a privately circulated newsletter, published every other Friday, emphasizing the Christian American point of view. Reproduction is permitted when credit is given. Postal rates permitting, two copies of each issue are mailed first class to each subscriber. Subscription rates: Domestic, \$40 per year; Foreign Air Mail, \$50 per year. Extra copies of same issue to same address: 1 to 9, 50¢ each; 10 to 49, 40¢ each; 50 to 99; 30¢ each; 100 or more, 20¢ each. Address all orders and correspondence to: Don Bell Reports, Post Office Box 2223, Palm Beach, Florida 33480.

---